giftofeternallife.blogspot.com

Contents

2020 **23**

May 23

The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus (2020-05-29 22:25) 23

Once Saved, Always Saved (2020-05-29 22:50) 24

Bob Jones University Preaches Another Gospel Today (2020-05-29 23:13) 25

When A Gift Is Not Really A Gift (2020-05-29 23:34) 26

The Holy Spirit Is The Earnest Of Our Inheritance, Which Is Eternal Life (2020-05-30 00:27) 29

Isn't Faith Without Works is Dead? (2020-05-30 01:25) 31

A Christian Falls IN GRACE, Never FROM GRACE (2020-05-30 01:50) 32

The One Thing That Determines Salvation (2020-05-30 17:50) 36

June 41

DO GOODERS Don't Go To Heaven, DO TRUSTERS Go! (2020-06-04 18:29) . . . 41

DO or DONE! (2020-06-05 02:11) 43

Just Enough Faith (2020-06-05 20:00) 45

'Turning From Sins' Is A Counterfeit Gospel (2020-06-05 23:47) 48

Eternal Life Not A Different Doctrine Than Eternal Security (2020-06-06 11:30) . 51

The Counterfeit Gospel Of 'Unshackled' (2020-06-07 05:46) 53

You Don't Have To "Ask" Jesus To Be Saved (2020-06-07 12:00) 57

Jesus Paid It All (2020-06-09 04:30) 59

Salvation Is Not An "Award" (2020-06-09 10:30) 61

The Reality Of Hell (2020-06-10 07:33) 63

There's Only One Mediator Between God And Men (2020-06-10 10:30) 67

Ye Are Fallen From Grace (2020-06-12 03:30) 70

Believers Are Under GRACE, Not Under LAW (2020-06-12 19:02) 77

Hebrews 6:4-6 Refers To The Unsaved (2020-06-14 03:30) 79

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Contended For Salvation By Faith (2020-06-15 16:07) 82

Dr. John MacArthur's Discipleship Gospel (2020-06-16 03:00) 87

John Calvin Taught Heresy Of Baptismal Regeneration (2020-06-17 10:00) 94

The Plowing Of The Wicked, Is Sin (2020-06-18 10:30) 97

Ezekiel 18:24 Doesn't Teach You Can Lose Salvation (2020-06-19 10:00) 100

Must We Confess Christ To Be Saved? (2020-06-20 17:23) 103

Bob Jones University Has Gone To The Devil (2020-06-21 04:00) 107

SDA's Works-Based Assurance Of Salvation (2020-06-21 20:40) 115

Just Get On The Ark (2020-06-22 04:30) 121

Except Ye Repent Ye Shall All Likewise Perish (2020-06-23 04:00) 123

Hebrews 10:26-29 Explained (2020-06-24 05:00) 126

To “Repent Of Your Sin” Seems So Harmless (2020-06-24 21:30) 128
You Should Turn From Sins, But Not To Be Saved (2020-06-25 03:30) 135
You Can Be Saved Right Now For Free (2020-06-25 20:25) 141
The Prophet Habakkuk Calls Dr. Peter Ruckman A Liar (2020-06-26 05:48) 146
How Could My Favorite Preacher Not Be Saved? (2020-06-26 17:05) 149
Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong (2020-06-27 03:00) 152
Evangelist Ravi Zacharias’ Counterfeit Gospel (2020-06-27 09:30) 155
Your POSITION Versus Your CONDITION In Christ (2020-06-28 02:30) 163
He That Doeth Truth Cometh To The Light (2020-06-29 01:04) 166
He That Commiteth Sin Is Of The Devil (2020-06-29 03:00) 170
What Do You Think ’Keeping The Law’ Means? (2020-06-30 02:30) 175
Jesus Is Our Sabbath Today (2020-06-30 12:00) 177
July 182
Cornelius Was Saved Simply By Believing (2020-07-01 10:00) 182
If You’re Not Saved Forever, You’re Not Saved (2020-07-02 09:51) 191
Make Sure You’re Saved (2020-07-03 10:00) 193
Have You Received The New Birth? (2020-07-04 09:30) 198
Turning From Your Sin Is Never The Gospel (2020-07-05 10:00) 203
Two Very Different Plans Of Salvation (2020-07-06 11:00) 212
No Amount Of Sugar Can Fix A Ruined Meal (2020-07-07 10:30) 216
Don’t Get Stuck On the Law of God (2020-07-08 11:30) 218
Where Dr. Steve Pettit Goes Wrong On The Gospel (2020-07-09 17:39) 225
If You’ve Repented Of Your Sin, You’re Not Saved (2020-07-10 06:31) 227
What If I Am Not Saved? (2020-07-10 10:00) 233
Salvation Is Either By Grace Or Works, But Not Both (2020-07-10 11:30) 243
Salvation Doesn’t Require Leaving All To Follow Jesus (2020-07-10 14:05) 248
Problem With Eternal Security Is Problem With Gospel (2020-07-11 12:00) 252
The Story Of Cornelius Shows The Simplicity Of Salvation (2020-07-12 10:30) . . 254
Does Acts 3:26 Teach Lordship Salvation? No! (2020-07-12 17:05) 258
The Danger Of Adding To Saving Faith Alone (2020-07-13 10:00) 265
God Intended Salvation To Be Free, Easy And Simple (2020-07-14 09:30) 270
Shall We Continue In Sin That Grace May Abound? (2020-07-15 11:00) 274
Being Justified By His Grace (2020-07-16 10:00) 277
Saved By Faith Alone (2020-07-17 10:00) 280
Every Christian Should Be A Soulwinner (2020-07-18 10:30) 301
Don’t Change The Gospel If You Want To Go To Heaven (2020-07-19 10:00) . . . 305
Following Jesus Is Not The Way Of Salvation (2020-07-20 10:30) 308
The Old Account Was Settled Long Ago (2020-07-21 01:11) 312
Rat Food Is Less Than 1% Deadly Poison (2020-07-21 10:00) 317
Justification Versus Sanctification (2020-07-22 01:55) 323
Lordship Salvation Front-loads The Gospel (2020-07-22 10:30) 324
He That Shall Endure Unto The End Shall Be Saved (2020-07-23 10:00) 331
The Task Of The Church Is Soulwinning (2020-07-24 10:00) 335
You Simply Need To Trust Jesus Christ To Be Saved (2020-07-25 09:30) 343
Taking Up Thy Cross Is Not Part Of The Gospel (2020-07-26 10:30) 348
The False Gospel Of Pastor Adrian Rogers (2020-07-27 09:30) 353
The Lordship Salvationist’s Unbiblical Mindset (2020-07-28 09:30) 360
Christ Died For Our Sins According To The Scriptures (2020-07-29 01:52) 365
Beware Of The “Living A Lifestyle” To Be Saved Fraud (2020-07-29 09:30) 369
The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Not A Trade Or Exchange (2020-07-29 10:00) 373

When A Free Gift Is Not Really A Free Gift (2020-07-30 10:30) 381
Ye Must Be Born Again (2020-07-31 09:30) 387
August 395
Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence (2020-08-01 10:30) 395
Who Are The Wicked Servants In Matthew 24:45-51? (2020-08-02 09:30) 397
100 Reasons For The Believer's Eternal Security (2020-08-03 10:30) 400
Why The Devil Changes And Corrupts The Word Of God (2020-08-04 09:30) . . . 426
We Are More Than Conquerors Through Jesus Christ (2020-08-05 09:30) 431
Continuous Faith Is Not Required To Be Saved (2020-08-06 06:27) 434
Lordship Salvation Versus Eternal Security (2020-08-06 10:00) 449
A Warning About "UNSHACKLED" Radio Heresy! (2020-08-07 01:42) 453
Why Is Paul So Upset In The Epistle Of Galatians? (2020-08-07 10:30) 458
Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel (2020-08-08 09:30) 463
There Are No Conditions To Receive God's Gift (2020-08-09 09:30) 469
Dr. Steve Pettit Agrees With Joseph Smith (2020-08-10 02:52) 478
What The Gospel Is Not (2020-08-10 10:30) 483
The Sin Of Making Light Of The Gospel (2020-08-11 01:27) 486
Conversion And Salvation (2020-08-11 09:30) 494
The Apostle Paul Doesn't Say Turn From Sins To Be Saved (2020-08-12 10:30) . . 504
Salvation Is A Gift, Not An Award (2020-08-13 10:30) 506
Pastor Phil Kidd's Heresy Of Denying Eternal Security (2020-08-14 00:10) 511
Lordship Salvation Is A Perversion Of The Gospel (2020-08-14 10:30) 524
Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Use Obscure Verses (2020-08-15 09:30) 531
The Bible Says It Is Very Easy To Be Saved (2020-08-15 20:10) 538
The Devil's Bibles Turn Salvation Into A Process (2020-08-16 21:46) 547
Amazing Facts About Repentance (2020-08-17 10:00) 552
The Satanic Hebrew Roots Movement (2020-08-19 05:25) 558
Beware Of Gospel Corrupters (2020-08-20 07:03) 562
Evangelist Jack Chick Gets Luke 13:1-5 Wrong (2020-08-20 19:00) 567
Calvinism Is Not Salvation, Not The Gospel (2020-08-21 09:30) 570
You Cannot Get Saved By Following Jesus (2020-08-22 05:42) 577
What Repentance Is Not (2020-08-22 10:30) 580
Dr. Law And Dr. Grace (2020-08-23 09:30) 587
Does Colossians 1:23 Teach Lordship Salvation? (2020-08-24 10:00) 590
The Right Path For The Christian Believer (2020-08-25 09:30) 593
The Simple Childlike Faith Of John 3:16 (2020-08-26 09:30) 594
A Common Mistake Made By Scholars On Repentance (2020-08-27 09:30) 598
The Simple Plan Of Salvation That Jesus Offers To All (2020-08-28 09:30) 602
Infant Baptism Is Unbiblical (2020-08-29 09:30) 609
God's Imputed Righteousness By Faith (2020-08-30 09:30) 612
Ye Might Well Bear With Him (2020-08-31 09:30) 616
September 618
Take The NIV Bible Quiz (2020-09-01 09:30) 618
Faulty Ideas About Repentance (2020-09-02 10:00) 622
Rebuke False Prophets Sharply The Bible Says (2020-09-02 22:30) 640
Have You Believed In Vain? (2020-09-03 09:30) 643
Maranatha Baptist University's Perverse Gospel (2020-09-03 20:36) 647
Baptism And Repentance (2020-09-04 10:00) 656
Seek Ye First The Kingdom Of God And His Righteousness (2020-09-04 17:04) . 664
The Awesome Blessed Indwelling Holy Spirit (2020-09-05 09:30) 667

If Any Man Will Serve Jesus, He Must Follow Him (2020-09-06 02:14) 672
What Does "Ordained To Eternal Life" Mean? (2020-09-07 09:30) 675
We Should Submit To God Because We Are Saved (2020-09-08 09:30) 677
The Non-Christian Harvest Baptist Church On Guam (2020-09-08 18:21) 680
America's Shameful Bible Colleges (2020-09-10 10:00) 683
More Damnable Heresy From Bob Jones' Graduates (2020-09-10 18:57) 689
The Lying Deception Of Lordship Salvation (2020-09-11 13:59) 693
There Is No Condemnation For Any Christian (2020-09-12 09:30) 695
I Feel Like I'll Never Be Right With God (2020-09-12 09:30) 699
Search The Scriptures For Assurance Of Salvation (2020-09-13 10:00) 705
"Soulwinning" Is A Biblical Term, And We Ought To Do It! (2020-09-14 02:01) . . 707
The Gospel Is Not A Journey, It Is A New Birth (2020-09-15 00:13) 710
Repentance And Faith Are Inseparable (2020-09-16 09:30) 714
Jews Don't Need A Different Plan Of Salvation (2020-09-17 09:30) 718
Men Want To Buy Salvation (2020-09-17 19:22) 721
Ozzy, "The Prince Of Darkness," Soon To Meet His Maker (2020-09-19 09:30) . . 724
A Christian Believer Can Never Be Lost Again (2020-09-20 14:40) 728
Nothing As Hateful As Banning Someone From Church (2020-09-21 05:50) . . . 729
The Rich Man In Hell (Luke 16:19-31) (2020-09-22 09:30) 734
Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel (2020-09-22 18:50) 739
How Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Deceive Everyone (2020-09-23 06:00) . . 743
What Must I Do To Be Saved? (2020-09-24 04:13) 750
More Junk Theology From PGM Shackling Men's Souls (2020-09-25 09:30) 761
Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Use Obscure Passages (2020-09-26 10:00) . . 769
The Bible Doesn't Teach To Keep The Sabbath Day Today (2020-09-26 19:47) . . 776
The Bible Teaches Every Believer Has Eternal Security (2020-09-27 09:30) . . . 779
How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (2020-09-27 12:13) 782
Lordship Salvation Flips The Truth To Say The Opposite (2020-09-29 09:30) . . . 786
Getting Saved Is As Simple As Looking Unto Jesus (2020-09-30 09:30) 788
Is God Unfair To The Heathen? (2020-09-30 20:19) 789
October 796
Ray Comfort's Wrong Understanding Of 'Born Again' (2020-10-02 09:30) 796
Trying Not To Offend People Is Unbiblical (2020-10-02 21:51) 801
The Perseverance Of The Holy Spirit, Not The Saints (2020-10-04 10:00) 806
The Often Misunderstood Parable Of The Sower And Seed (2020-10-05 09:30) . 810
Saints Already Possess Eternal Life Now (2020-10-06 09:30) 811
The False Gospel Of 'Patch The Pirate' (2020-10-06 23:03) 812
Jehovah's Witnesses Teach Same Lie Of Lordship Salvation (2020-10-07 09:30) . 814
The Gospel Is Deadly In Careless Hands (2020-10-08 10:00) 819
Bob Jones University Agree With Mormons On Repentance (2020-10-09 10:00) . 821
God's Ultimate Goal For Every Believer Is Soulwinning (2020-10-10 09:30) 827
God Will Not Forget Any Of Our Labors For Him (2020-10-11 20:52) 830
If You Are Saved, You Can Murder And Still Go To Heaven (2020-10-12 09:30) . . 833
Can A Christian Believer Ever Be Lost? (2020-10-13 09:30) 836
Real Versus Counterfeit Bibles (2020-10-13 14:52) 838
Calling Upon The Name Of The Lord In Romans 10:13 (2020-10-15 09:30) 840
Leading Somebody In A Salvation Prayer Confuses Them (2020-10-16 10:00) . . 843
Add Thou Not Unto His Words, Lest You Be A Liar (2020-10-17 09:30) 846
We Have A Perfect, Infallible & Inspired King James Bible (2020-10-18 02:14) . . 848
Evildoers Cannot Escape Judgment, Damnation And Hell (2020-10-18 09:30) . . 865

Hear Ye Him! (2020-10-19 09:30) 868
The Simple Plan Of Salvation In Acts 15 (2020-10-20 06:33) 870
Where Was The Perfect & Inerrant Bible Before 1611? (2020-10-21 01:33) 875
We Are Saved By The Precious Blood of Jesus (2020-10-22 09:30) 882
The Two Sincere Men That God Killed (2020-10-23 09:30) 884
Why I'm So Happy In My Precious Lord, God And Savior (2020-10-24 02:08) . . . 888
The Neglected Doctrine of Imputation (2020-10-24 09:30) 897
How Churches Condemn Next Generation To Go Liberal (2020-10-25 09:30) . . . 902
Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility (2020-10-26 00:30) . . 905
Bible Doctrine Corrupters Serving Their Own Belly (2020-10-26 18:54) 910
Salvation Is Only Hard For A Child If You're Not Saved (2020-10-27 09:30) 914
Modern Bible Versions Destroy Bible Infallibility (2020-10-28 09:30) 920
Be Soul Conscious! (2020-10-29 09:30) 931
The Legitimate Argument Against Quick Prayerism (2020-10-29 23:02) 934
Bumblebee Clam Chowder Photo On Can Is A Fraud (2020-10-31 09:30) 937
November 939
Neo-Evangelicals Don't Go Soulwinning (2020-11-01 09:30) 939
Why I Relentlessly Preach Against Harvest Baptist Church (2020-11-01 19:40) . 942
It Is A Christlike Spirit To Have An Attitude Against Heresy (2020-11-02 09:30) . 944
You Cannot Love Jesus Without Hating The Modern Bibles (2020-11-04 09:30) . . 947
Somebody Needs To Contend For The Christian Faith (2020-11-05 09:30) 950
Does 2nd Thessalonians 2:13 Teach Calvinism? (2020-11-06 18:44) 952
We Live In A Dirty World Of Liars! (2020-11-07 09:30) 955
Your Greatest Mistake Will Be To Trust A Lying Preacher (2020-11-08 22:19) . . . 959
Hell Is Forever, Please Make Sure You're Saved (2020-11-09 20:10) 962
What Does Hebrews 10:26-27 Mean? (2020-11-10 15:24) 966
NIV: The Antichrist's Bible! (2020-11-13 09:30) 971
Faith Alone = Salvation; Faith + Works = Service (2020-11-16 09:30) 974
Jesus Paid It All (2020-11-19 09:30) 976
Sin Is Crime Against God, Which Must Be Paid For! (2020-11-22 09:30) 977
I Made Bob Jones University Change 'Statement Of Faith' (2020-11-23 21:37) . . 978
Why Does God Punish The Wicked Forever? (2020-11-29 09:30) 982
December 982
Godly Men Fail If They Lose Sight Of Bible Infallibility (2020-12-01 09:30) 982
7 Reasons Why There Cannot Be More Than One Bible (2020-12-06 09:30) . . . 985
Revenging All Disobedience (2020-12-09 09:30) 988
Let's Go Soulwinning! (2020-12-12 22:25) 990
There Will Be A Famine Of God's Word In The Last Days (2020-12-16 09:30) . . . 1019
If Salvation Were Ever By Works, Then God Owed It (2020-12-19 04:14) 1022
God's Curse Is On The Bob Jones University Camp (2020-12-20 09:30) 1024
Beware Of Dispensational Junk Theology (2020-12-21 09:30) 1031
Does 1st Corinthians 9:26 Teach Losing Salvation? (2020-12-22 16:58) 1038
Every False Prophet Says Salvation Is By God's Grace (2020-12-23 04:59) 1040
Everyone Needs And Wants To Be Loved (2020-12-24 20:40) 1046
Eternal Life Was Promised Before The World Began (2020-12-25 09:30) 1049
All Prophets Preach The Same Plan Of Salvation (2020-12-26 09:30) 1057
The Inspired Holy Bible Promotes Good Mental Health (2020-12-27 21:49) 1061
Does James Chapter Two Teach Salvation By Works? (2020-12-28 09:30) 1066
We Don't Owe God Anything For Salvation (2020-12-29 09:30) 1069
Just One Sin Is Enough To Send You To Hell (2020-12-30 09:30) 1072

What If All A Person Had Was A Corrupt Bible or Nothing? (2020-12-31 09:30) . . 1077
Bring Forth Fruits Meet For Repentance (2020-12-31 22:24) 1078

2021 **1085**
January 1085
Still Yet Another Devil's Bible In 2020 (2021-01-02 08:24) 1085
A Poem I Made For Abby Who I Love (2021-01-02 10:09) 1094
Can A Lost Person Be Saved Without A Christian? (2021-01-04 14:42) 1095
Assurance of Salvation (2021-01-05 09:30) 1100
Change Your Mind And Believe The Gospel (2021-01-06 01:19) 1105
Who Exactly Are "The Elect" Of God? (2021-01-07 02:09) 1107
BAPTISM DOES NOT SAVE - DOES NOT HELP SAVE (2021-01-07 09:30) 1110
The Real Mother Didn't Want Her Baby Hurt (2021-01-08 02:40) 1117
Evangelist Steve Pettit Denies The New Birth (2021-01-08 22:49) 1123
John The Baptist Didn't Preach A Different Gospel (2021-01-10 09:30) 1129
Eternal Life Is A Gift, Not An Award Or Exchange (2021-01-10 17:23) 1132
Evangelist John Bunyan Versus Evangelist Steve Pettit (2021-01-12 02:27) . . . 1137
The Prophet Habakkuk Calls Dr. Peter Ruckman A Liar (2021-01-13 09:30) 1140
Rock "God" Of Band Slayer Crippled From Spider Bite (2021-01-14 09:30) 1143
Jesus Never Changes And Neither Do God's Pure Words (2021-01-15 09:30) . . . 1144
God Rested From His Works, He Didn't Turn From Sin (2021-01-16 17:21) 1147
'UNSHACKLED' Preaches Another Gospel (2021-01-17 09:30) 1149
Dr. John Rice Explains Bible Teaching On Water Baptism (2021-01-18 09:30) . . 1154
No One Was Ever Saved By Works In The Old Testament (2021-01-19 09:30) . . 1159
They Called Him "LORD," But Jesus Didn't Know Them (2021-01-19 10:56) . . . 1164
You Need To Say That The King James Bible Is Inspired (2021-01-20 02:30) . . . 1170
You're Not Going To Heaven Just Because You Love God (2021-01-20 09:30) . . . 1174
But Whom Say Ye That I Am? (2021-01-21 09:30) 1177
Bob Jones University Speaks With A Forked Tongue (2021-01-22 19:57) 1179
Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Add To God's Words (2021-01-23 09:30) 1184
Did Old Testament Saints Have Assurance Of Salvation? (2021-01-24 17:42) . . 1187
You Cannot Prove You're Saved By Doing Good Works (2021-01-25 09:30) 1191
The Tragic Life And Death Of Gangster Al Capone (2021-01-26 09:30) 1196
The Corrupt First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville (2021-01-26 20:00) 1201
Helps For Anyone Still Confused About Repentance (2021-01-27 13:27) 1203
If You Believe On Jesus You Already Possess Eternal Life (2021-01-28 03:58) . . . 1206
Does Mark 2:17 Teach Turning From Sins To Be Saved? (2021-01-28 09:30) . . . 1210
Let God Be True But Every Man A Liar (2021-01-29 09:30) 1215
What Does It Mean To "Play Church"? (2021-01-30 09:30) 1218
The Utter Theological Stupidity Of Lordship Salvation (2021-01-31 09:30) 1225
February 1227
Nothing Matters If You Don't Have Love For People (2021-02-01 09:30) 1227
Understanding Surrender And Salvation (2021-02-01 20:20) 1229
Evangelist Ray Comfort Errs, Not Knowing The Scriptures (2021-02-03 09:30) . . 1232
And Others (2021-02-04 09:30) 1237
The True Sermon That Pissed Off Pastor Clarence Sexton (2021-02-04 19:14) . . 1240
Simple Salvation (2021-02-06 09:30) 1242
Pastor J.D. Farag Preaches Another Gospel (2021-02-07 00:32) 1249
Abraham's Seed Were All Saved By Faith Alone (2021-02-08 09:30) 1251
Turning From Sins Verses Coming To Christ As A Sinner (2021-02-09 16:21) . . . 1254

John 3:20 And Repentance (2021-02-10 09:30) 1259
The Bob Jones Crowd Are Sinfully Indifferent (2021-02-11 09:30) 1264
'Saved By The Bell' Star Dustin Diamond Dies At Age 44 (2021-02-12 09:30) . . 1266
Dr. John R. Rice Gets Matthew 24:13 Correct (2021-02-13 09:30) 1268
There's Lots Of Confusion Today But God's Not Confused (2021-02-14 00:24) . . 1273
Americans Woefully Abuse The Word "Free" (2021-02-14 09:30) 1276
Did Old Testament Saints Have Assurance Of Eternal Life? (2021-02-15 09:30) . 1281
The Truth Is Not Just An Opinion, It Is Life Or Death (2021-02-16 02:01) 1284
Missionary David W. Cloud Is Wrong On Salvation (2021-02-16 20:08) 1288
Be Careful Who You Follow, They May Lead You Into Hell (2021-02-17 09:30) . . 1296
Did U.S. President George H. W. Bush Go To Heaven? (2021-02-18 09:30) 1300
You Don't Have To Forsake Sinful Behavior To Be Saved (2021-02-19 09:30) . . . 1302
Matthew Henry Gets John 3:5 Wrong (2021-02-20 09:30) 1305
There Is No Female Aspect Of The Godhead (2021-02-21 09:30) 1307
What If I Am Not Saved? (2021-02-22 09:30) 1310
Beware Of All The Corrupt Bible Revisions Today (2021-02-24 09:30) 1322
Beware Of The False Gospel Of Pastor John Barnett (2021-02-25 03:55) 1325
Did Pastor Charles Spurgeon Preach A False Gospel? (2021-02-28 09:30) 1330
March 1338
The Greatest Threat To Christianity Today Is Pastors (2021-03-02 09:30) 1338
Salvation Is Not A Trial Basis, It's A Free Gift (2021-03-04 09:30) 1341
Change Is A Position (2021-03-05 09:30) 1342
A Christian Couldn't Go To Hell If They Tried (2021-03-06 09:30) 1344
The Man Who Believes On Jesus Christ Has Repented (2021-03-07 09:30) 1348
How To Win A Soul To Jesus (2021-03-08 09:30) 1353
Romans Chapter 2 Refutes Lordship Salvation (2021-03-10 06:46) 1361
"Danger," by Pastor David Breese (2021-03-11 00:11) 1362
Romans 10:13-14, You Don't Have To Pray To Be Saved (2021-03-13 02:35) . . . 1366
The Triumphing Of The Wicked Is But For A Moment (2021-03-13 09:30) 1368
Nothing Is More Important Than The Word Of God (2021-03-15 09:30) 1373
Please Make Sure You Are Really Saved (2021-03-17 09:30) 1379
Jesus Is Our Peace (2021-03-18 09:30) 1383
Religion Is The Worst Thing That Ever Happened (2021-03-19 09:30) 1387
The Opposite Of John 3:20 Is THE TRUTH, Not Turning Away From Sin (2021-03-19 17:39) 1390
False Bibles—An Enemy of Soul Winning (2021-03-21 09:30) 1392
Dr. David Jeremiah's False Tests For Salvation Assurance (2021-03-23 09:30) . . 1398
Catholics Are Not Christians (2021-03-25 09:30) 1400
Catholics Teach "Born Again" Same As Lordship Salvation (2021-03-27 09:30) . 1404
Jesus Didn't Finish His Work Of Redemption On The Cross (2021-03-29 09:30) . . 1408
You Don't Give Your Life To Jesus, He Gave His Life (2021-03-31 09:30) 1412
April 1413
The Righteous Are As Bold As A Lion (2021-04-02 09:30) 1413
Preaching The Simplicity That Is In Christ (2021-04-04 09:30) 1417
Popular Myths About Hell And The Devil Debunked (2021-04-06 09:30) 1427
Truth Resistance Is As Deadly As Insulin Resistance (2021-04-08 09:30) 1434
The Corrupt First Baptist Church Of El Paso, Texas (2021-04-11 09:30) 1442
Romans 2 Refutes The Lie Of Lordship Salvation (2021-04-15 09:30) 1444
A True Witness Delivereth Souls (2021-04-17 09:30) 1445
Thought Control Is As Important As Prayer (2021-04-24 01:32) 1448

You're Either Redeemed By The Blood Or You're Toast (2021-04-24 09:30) 1453
Biblical Proof That Dr. Steve Pettit Is Full Of Crap (2021-04-25 20:17) 1457
May 1461
Focus On Christ Alone And Not Yourself For Assurance (2021-05-01 09:30) 1461
The Greatest Thing You Will Ever Do In Life (2021-05-04 01:01) 1464
Jesus Warned That Few People Will Enter Into Heaven (2021-05-04 22:11) 1471
Three Men All Died Differently On Three Crosses (2021-05-09 09:30) 1475
Satanic Modern Bible Versions Say It Is Hard To Enter God's Kingdom (2021-05-12 14:24) 1476
A Deadly Misunderstanding Of James Chapter Two (2021-05-14 09:30) 1480
Like NASA In 1986, Today's Pastors Are Not Listening (2021-05-16 04:58) 1484
Colossians 3:24 - The Reward Of The Inheritance (2021-05-19 09:30) 1487
Very Few People Are Going To Heaven (2021-05-20 21:09) 1489
Make Sure You've Been Born Again (2021-05-23 13:54) 1492
A Very Good Reason Not To Trust The Bob Jones University Crowd Today (2021-05-24 06:50) 1495
Does Matthew 9:13 Teach Repentance From Sin? (2021-05-26 21:43) 1499
Our True Life Is In The Spirit, Not In The Body (2021-05-29 23:18) 1500
Why Is Lordship Salvation Becoming So Popular? (2021-05-31 21:48) 1503
June 1506
The Unpardonable Sin (2021-06-03 05:23) 1506
Blessed Are The Persecuted, But Not False Teachers! (2021-06-05 03:22) 1509
Singer Toby Mac Is Not A Born Again Christian (2021-06-05 21:02) 1515
How Far Can A Believer Fall Into Sin? (2021-06-08 09:30) 1518
God's Righteousness Is The Only Way Into Heaven (2021-06-13 03:46) 1519
Does 1st John 1:6 And John 3:21 Teach Lordship Salvation? (2021-06-16 09:30) . 1526
You Get Saved By Trusting Christ, Because You See Your Need As A Sinner (And That Is Repentance) (2021-06-19 09:30) 1531
Repentance Is Toward God And Truth, Not From Anything (2021-06-23 09:30) . . 1532
Acts 16:30-31 Gives Us The Simple Plan Of Salvation (2021-06-23 22:22) 1542
Most Good People Go To Hell Forever (2021-06-24 21:29) 1546
Exposing False Teachers Is Very Important To The Gospel (2021-06-26 09:30) . . 1552
Faith In Christ, Plus; Versus Faith In Christ, Period (2021-06-26 09:30) 1554
July 1557
Not All Israel Is Israel, And Not All Baptists Are Baptists (2021-07-09 20:42) . . . 1557
The Epistle Of 1st John (2021-07-13 18:00) 1559
Didn't Dr. John R. Rice Teach That You Must Turn Away From Sin To Be Saved? (2021-07-16 12:52) 1562
Anybody Who Makes Repentance A Separate Act From Believing Has Perverted God's Grace (2021-07-22 13:24) 1566
God Wants To Give You A Gift Of Eternal Life, He Doesn't Demand That You Give Up Your Sinning To Receive It (2021-07-23 10:45) 1568
Bible Doesn't Explain Repentance, So Why Should We? (2021-07-26 23:25) . . . 1569
Can A Person Be A Catholic And Still Be Saved? (2021-07-28 09:30) 1573
Beware Of False Teacher Pastor Joel Osteen (2021-07-30 18:13) 1575
If You Think Salvation Can Be Lost, You Don't Understand The Gospel (2021-07-31 13:58) 1577
August 1579
Where In The Bible Was Anyone Asked To Forsake Their Sins To Be Saved? (2021-08-03 13:23) 1579

Repentance Never Means More Than A Change Of Mind (2021-08-05 21:46) . . . 1580
Don’t Make A Christ Out Of Your Repentance (2021-08-06 14:10) 1583
Helpful Salvation Quotes By Evangelist John Bunyan (2021-08-07 18:23) 1585
God Only Saves The Ungodly In Their Ungodly Condition (2021-08-08 17:22) . . 1586
How To Become An Understanding Person (2021-08-12 14:16) 1590
Why Today’s Churches Are So Horrible (2021-08-13 20:56) 1594
The Bible Uses Marriage To Help Us Understand LAW and CHRIST (2021-08-16 00:06) 1596
Religion Is The Worst Thing That Ever Happened (2021-08-17 20:21) 1598
So Let Your Light Shine Before Men (2021-08-20 14:44) 1599
The Purpose Of Repentance Explains What It Means (2021-08-28 23:54) 1600
Security Verses Assurance (2021-08-29 11:27) 1603
Believing In A Savior Whom We Cannot See (2021-08-29 17:33) 1606
September 1608
Deadly Seventh-day Adventism Teaches Another Gospel (2021-09-02 03:48) . . 1608
Today’s Wimpy Pastors Are Not Standing (2021-09-05 13:13) 1616
Bible Repentance Is Solely A Matter Of Acknowledging The Truth (2021-09-07 18:18) 1617
Don’t Make A Big Deal Out Of Repentance For Salvation (2021-09-12 11:57) . . 1618
October 1619
The Lake Of Fire Is Real And Lasts Forever (2021-10-01 13:03) 1619
What Churches Publicly Preach Is Every Saint’s Business (2021-10-03 22:10) . . 1621
I Am The Door (2021-10-04 14:44) 1626
Jesus Is The Resurrection And The Life (2021-10-08 00:05) 1633
Calvinism Instills Fear In Its Cult Followers (2021-10-08 15:35) 1637
The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds (2021-10-11 23:16) 1640
Lordship Salvation Has Infected Thousands Of Churches (2021-10-11 23:24) . . 1641
Evangelist Ken Ham’s False Gospel (2021-10-16 22:26) 1644
Beware Of Renee Roland’s YouTube Channel (2021-10-18 05:13) 1649
Beware Of Joyce Meyer’s Counterfeit Gospel (2021-10-19 11:09) 1658
57 Amazing Things Every Believer Is Promised The Moment You Get Saved (2021-10-19 19:23) 1661
Works Do Not Prove The Reality Of The Genuineness Of Your Faith (2021-10-20 08:58) 1664
Don’t Be Too Hard On Yourself Or God (2021-10-21 00:30) 1668
You’re Not Saved Unless Wholly Trusting In Jesus’ Name (2021-10-22 00:30) . . . 1674
Indifference Is The Devil’s Greatest Advantage (2021-10-22 19:51) 1677
Understanding Predestination (2021-10-23 11:32) 1679
You Don’t Have To Forsake Your Sinning To Receive God’s Gift Of Eternal Life (2021-10-24 00:30) 1681
You Are Now Entering The Mission Field (2021-10-26 00:30) 1687
November 1688
You Should Be 100% Sure That You’re Going To Heaven (2021-11-02 19:10) . . . 1688
A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation (2021-11-05 03:52) 1691
All False Teachers On Repentance Cite Obscure Scripture Passages (2021-11-07 19:44) 1702
Set Your Affection On Things Above (2021-11-07 22:47) 1704
Keep The Gospel Simple (2021-11-09 20:18) 1708
Don’t Worry, Pray (2021-11-11 01:30) 1713
’The Gospel’ is The Power Of God Unto Salvation (2021-11-11 13:54) 1718

The False Religion of 'Hinduism' Exposed! (2021-11-12 01:30) 1719
The God Of All Comfort (2021-11-16 15:52) 1728
Laying Up Treasures In Heaven For Yourself (2021-11-19 03:15) 1729
How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (2021-11-27 02:33) 1731
December 1735
Do You Really Have OCD Or Is It Something Else? (2021-12-04 01:09) 1735
A Very Dangerous Teaching In Bible Colleges And Churches Today (2021-12-09 19:13) 1737
Pastors Who Preach Calvinism Are Not "Weak," They Are Wicked, Accursed By God And Hellbound (2021-12-11 13:17) 1745
Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible (2021-12-13 15:31) 1750
I'm Simply Saved (2021-12-14 14:43) 1756
Have You Believed A Counterfeit Gospel? (2021-12-14 16:29) 1759
Only One Life, Twill Son Be Past, Only What's Done For Christ Will Last (2021-12-26 01:36) 1765
We All Have An Appointment With Death (2021-12-26 01:37) 1768
And The World Passeth Away... (2021-12-27 01:24) 1775
Lifestyle Evangelism—An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2021-12-28 17:14) 1779
Have You Repented Of Your Repentance? (2021-12-28 18:57) 1790
Just Like The Devil And Shady Companies, Many Pastors Today Pervert God's Grace (2021-12-29 23:17) 1793
Please Do Not ADD Anything To Your Faith, Or Else You Won't Go To Heaven (2021-12-31 01:21) 1797

2022 **1803**
January 1803
Always Keep Sanctification Separate From Justification (2022-01-05 23:22) . . . 1803
John MacArthur's Damnable Lordship Salvation (2022-01-07 15:50) 1809
If You're Not Upset And Angry, Then You Are Not Paying Attention (2022-01-09 01:30) 1812
'The Great Commission' Is More Than Soulwinning (2022-01-12 21:55) 1816
You Could Be The Next Dwight L. Moody (2022-01-14 21:13) 1818
There Is Only One Gospel (2022-01-23 20:44) 1825
Jackie Gleason's Worst Fear Was Not Making Heaven (2022-01-25 17:20) 1828
Trusting And Loving Christ Are Two Different Things (2022-01-27 01:30) 1835
A Beautiful Truth About Jesus From Isaiah Chapter 61 (2022-01-29 02:35) 1838
Beware Of The Occult Practice Of 'Contemplative Prayer' (2022-01-30 20:14) . . 1840
February 1845
15 Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Salvation (2022-02-01 14:10) 1845
Are There "Distinguishing Marks" For A True Believer? (2022-02-05 01:30) 1848
A Wonderful Passage Of Scripture (2022-02-06 16:10) 1852
Moses And The Brass Serpent (2022-02-20 07:37) 1853
A Reward Is Not A Gift (2022-02-20 14:52) 1855
The Deadly Counterfeit Gospel Of 'Focus On The Family' (2022-02-21 07:28) . . 1858
If It Is Not In Writing, It Means Nothing (2022-02-23 01:30) 1863
The Greatest Sin Today Is Preachers Who Don't Contend For The Faith (2022-02-25 02:03) 1869
Hell Is A Literal Place Of Everlasting Torment, Loneliness And Suffering (2022-02-26 01:55) 1871
The Gospel Mindset (2022-02-26 11:10) 1875

March 1877
Jesus Was Rich, But Became Poor, So We Could Become Rich (2022-03-05 01:30) 1877
The Holy Spirit And Growth In Grace (2022-03-08 17:35) 1880
Why God Used Dwight L. Moody (2022-03-08 22:25) 1886
You Deserve Hell Today (2022-03-10 12:15) 1901
If You Must Stop Breaking God's Law To Be Saved, How's That Not Keeping The Law? (2022-03-11 13:23) 1903
Pastors Who Preach Lordship Salvation Will Be Sorry (2022-03-16 23:23) 1907
The Password To Heaven (2022-03-22 00:30) 1913
Evangelist J.C. Ryle Is A Deadly False Prophet! (2022-03-23 00:30) 1918
Another Jesus, Another Spirit, Another Gospel (2022-03-26 00:30) 1924
April 1930
Why Does Romans 10 Mention Calling Upon The Lord? (2022-04-02 23:41) . . . 1930
Martin Luther Taught Heresy That Water Baptism Saves (2022-04-07 16:29) . . . 1934
Jesus Resurrected Physically From The Dead (2022-04-12 10:39) 1938
Preachers Have Failed To Warn Everyone About Coming Hell, Fire And Damnation (2022-04-18 13:19) 1940
The Simple Gospel Is Being Corrupted Everywhere Today (2022-04-28 01:55) . . 1943
May 1946
Don't Muddy The Gospel. Explain It Simply. (2022-05-03 18:13) 1946
Often Distorted Scriptures Against OSAS (2022-05-11 12:07) 1955
The Counterfeit Gospel Of False Prophet Isaiah Saldivar (2022-05-12 14:54) . . . 1961
The Eternal Lake Of Fire For The Unbelieving (2022-05-15 14:21) 1964
Today's Many False Gospels Are Rooted In Leaning Upon Flawed Human Understanding (2022-05-17 12:20) 1968
The Deadly Arrogance Of False Teachers (2022-05-29 17:25) 1972
June 1982
It Is God's Gift To Be Able To Write Blogs For Jesus (2022-06-01 14:17) 1982
The Hoax Of Having To Turn From Sins To Be Saved (2022-06-04 15:48) 1987
How To Have A Soul Winning Church (2022-06-05 15:09) 1989
The Jews Couldn't Perfectly Keep The Law, And Neither Can You Turn Away From Your Sins To Be Saved (2022-06-08 00:30) 1995
Romans Chapter 10 Is About Individual Salvation, And Not The Future Salvation Of The Physical Nation Of Israel (2022-06-14 18:11) 1998
Beware Of Deadly Wrong Repentance Heretics! (2022-06-26 17:08) 2005
There Must Be Conviction Of Sin To Be Saved (2022-06-29 23:35) 2007
July 2011
How Wrong Can A Preacher Be And Be Saved? (2022-07-01 16:46) 2011
Fake Model Train Car Christianity (2022-07-04 15:08) 2014
False Prophetess Joyce Meyer Has The Gospel WRONG! (2022-07-15 13:59) . . . 2016
1st John 3:9 Says We CANNOT Sin As Redeemed Saints (2022-07-15 15:38) . . . 2020
Be A Child, Juvenile Adult (2022-07-30 22:19) 2027
August 2032
Repentance Does Not Result In A Changed Life (2022-08-04 01:31) 2032
Repentance Does Not Result In A Change Of Behavior (2022-08-05 10:12) 2036
What Other People Think About Us Can Affect Our Prayers (2022-08-16 19:57) . 2049
The Most Misused Word In America Is "FREE" (2022-08-17 11:33) 2054
Why I Disagree With All 5 Points of Calvinism (2022-08-19 18:17) 2058
Can A Christian Live In Willfully Sin And Still Go To Heaven? (2022-08-21 19:58) 2071
'The Beatles' Are More Popular Than Jesus To Many People (2022-08-28 20:49) . 2074

September . . . 2081
Lordship Salvation Is A Deadly Perversion Of The Gospel (2022-09-02 10:17) . . . 2081
The Gospel Of John Is God's Gospel Tract (2022-09-15 14:38) . . . 2085
What Does 1st John 5:8 Mean? (2022-09-21 11:01) . . . 2086
Hell Is Full Of Good People (2022-09-27 22:27) . . . 2091
October . . . 2094
God's Simple Plan Of Salvation (2022-10-01 17:32) . . . 2094
The Samaritan Woman Became An Instant Soulwinner (2022-10-04 18:30) . . . 2105
Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sin, He Already Paid For It (2022-10-05 23:19) . . . 2108
Get Busy Laying Up Heavenly Treasures (2022-10-11 16:53) . . . 2113
Six Perverted Gospels (2022-10-14 15:11) . . . 2117
Matthew 6:33 Says You Need God's Righteousness (2022-10-20 13:12) . . . 2120
Does A Person Need To Repent Of Their Sins To Be Saved? (2022-10-21 19:14) . . . 2126
Four Calls To Soulwinning (2022-10-24 11:25) . . . 2128
How To Know If You Have Believed In Vain (2022-10-25 00:27) . . . 2141
You're Not Going to Lead Anybody To The Lord With A False Gospel (2022-10-26 16:06) . . . 2146
Repentance Is A Change Of Mind, Nothing Else (2022-10-27 08:58) . . . 2152
November . . . 2168
Quotes About Prayer by Evangelist John Bunyan (2022-11-07 00:32) . . . 2168
Repentance Is Included In Believing (2022-11-07 12:33) . . . 2171
Rest In The Lord (2022-11-10 16:51) . . . 2174
Beware Of Dangerous Heresies About Repentance (2022-11-12 11:04) . . . 2178
The Fool Hath Said In His Heart, Not His Mind (2022-11-13 16:53) . . . 2180
Beware Of Wolf In The Pulpit: Bishop T.D. Jakes (2022-11-14 11:55) . . . 2183
Reasons Why "Turn From Sin" To Be Saved Is A Lie (2022-11-16 18:55) . . . 2190
Faith Without Works (2022-11-18 18:43) . . . 2191
I Counted The Cost And Found It Was Paid In Full (2022-11-19 18:33) . . . 2194
Beware Of False Prophet Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (2022-11-20 11:11) . . . 2201
December . . . 2206
You Don't Have To Pray Long For God To Help You (2022-12-02 12:59) . . . 2206
God Is A Scary Person To Mess With (2022-12-04 13:59) . . . 2210
Pastor Steven Anderson Is Wrong That Praying Is God's Method To Be Saved (2022-12-10 18:04) . . . 2213
How To Know That You Will Go To Heaven (2022-12-13 11:00) . . . 2217
New IFB Pastors Are Wrong About Praying To Be Saved (2022-12-15 06:43) . . . 2221
Pacific Garden Mission's Deadly Corrupt Doctrine (2022-12-21 14:34) . . . 2226
Am I Going To Heaven? (2022-12-25 01:48) . . . 2233
The Damage Caused By Pastor John MacArthur's Deadly Lordship Salvation Lies (2022-12-29 10:24) . . . 2241

2023 **2245**
January . . . 2245
The Deadly False Gospel Of Evangelist William Lane Craig (2023-01-08 21:35) . . . 2245
People Will Tolerate Religion, But Not The Truth (2023-01-29 20:14) . . . 2248
February . . . 2254
God's Simple Plan Of Salvation: Law And Christ (2023-02-01 10:34) . . . 2254
"This Kind" Of Answers To Prayer (2023-02-04 15:18) . . . 2260
Good Works Or Bad Works, They Are All DEAD WORKS (2023-02-06 01:11) . . . 2265
How To Go To Heaven (2023-02-08 23:51) . . . 2273

Do Feelings Come From The New Birth? (2023-02-17 16:05) 2282
Something That Even $10,200,000,000 Cannot Buy (2023-02-19 19:14) 2286
In Defense Of Onorato Diamante's Bible Preaching (2023-02-25 15:49) 2289
March 2293
Has Being Born Again Become A Thing Of The Past? (2023-03-09 00:16) 2293
George Harrison's Futile Search For God (2023-03-12 15:14) 2300
Pastor Rick Warren's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-03-20 16:16) 2304
How To Be Saved (2023-03-20 16:17) 2308
Let's Keep The Gospel Of Jesus Christ Very Clear (2023-03-27 11:19) 2309
Saints Are All Heirs With Jesus Christ (2023-03-28 15:33) 2312
Pastor Ray Stanford Refutes Lordship Salvation (2023-03-31 10:13) 2316
April 2318
Pastor J. Vernon McGee Exposes Lordship Salvation (2023-04-03 22:36) 2318
The Big Problem With 'CHICK TRACTS' (2023-04-07 17:36) 2321
Ye Must Be Born Again (2023-04-14 20:04) 2331
There Is No Way Out Of Hell (2023-04-23 09:04) 2337
May 2340
Why Soulwinning Is Important (2023-05-02 18:28) 2340
Does The Holy Spirit Have To Convict A Lost Sinner Before They Can Be Saved? (2023-05-10 22:35) 2342
To Add To The Gospel Is To Say That Jesus' Sacrifice Was Not Enough (2023-05-19 18:26) 2345
Is Jesus' Teaching Works Salvation In Luke 10:25-28? (2023-05-23 10:23) 2352
Eight Gospel Absurdities If A Born-Again Soul Ever Loses Salvation (2023-05-25 10:32) 2356
June 2371
Beware Of Pastor Marty Herron's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-06-04 16:23) 2371
Damnable Heresy In The 2008 'Pilgrim's Progress' Movie (2023-06-10 20:13) . . 2375
Beware Of False Prophet Sid Roth (2023-06-22 23:30) 2382
Dear Catholic Friend (by Dr. John R. Rice) (2023-06-23 09:22) 2387
The Holy Spirit, The Ultimate In Conviction (2023-06-27 09:59) 2405
How To Serve The Lord (2023-06-28 09:42) 2409
July 2411
What Does The Bible Mean By "Narrow Is The Way"? (2023-07-11 22:06) 2411
August 2420
The False Gospel In The 2002 Religious Movie, "Joshua" (2023-08-05 16:45) . . . 2420
New IFB Pastors Are Wrong About The 'Sinner's Prayer'! (2023-08-12 11:45) . . 2422
You're Not A Christian Just Because You Join A Church (2023-08-15 07:35) 2426
There Is No Such Thing As "Empty Believism" (2023-08-18 00:08) 2428
Beware Of The Heresy Of 'Empty Believism' (2023-08-20 16:33) 2433
September 2436
Tragically, Jimmy Buffet Is Almost Assuredly Burning In Hell (2023-09-03 00:46) 2436
We Are Saved, Not Being Saved (2023-09-17 18:22) 2441
Ray Comfort Preaches A FALSE Gospel And Needs To Repent (2023-09-19 19:53) 2450
Beware Of False Teacher Tim Challies (2023-09-19 21:08) 2451
The Price For The Church (2023-09-20 00:42) 2456
Billy Graham's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2023-09-20 14:44) 2458
God Commands All Believers To Do Good Works (2023-09-29 00:01) 2463
God Didn't Come Up With Religion, Satan Did (2023-09-29 11:51) 2467
Working For Your Salvation Is Not The Gospel (2023-09-29 22:14) 2471

October 2472
Beware Of Ken Ham’s Counterfeit Gospel (2023-10-07 10:50) 2472
It Is A Sin Not To Believe On Jesus (2023-10-10 13:20) 2476
Is There Really A Hell? (2023-10-11 12:27) 2480
Shame On Pensacola Christian College For Supporting Evil (2023-10-14 11:38) . 2490
Don’t Muddy The Gospel (2023-10-19 12:17) 2493
Some Observations About Lordship Salvation (2023-10-22 05:46) 2496
Beware Of Ken Ham’s Demonic False Gospel (2023-10-24 16:38) 2500
Enemies Of Soul Winning (2023-10-28 15:54) 2508
To Hell And Back (2023-10-31 11:47) 2511
November 2526
Once Saved, Always Saved (2023-11-01 10:50) 2526
The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ (2023-11-03 10:37) 2528
Am I Wasting My Time By Exposing Error? (2023-11-03 11:49) 2532
Salvation Is A Free Gift That Can Never Be Lost (2023-11-04 13:47) 2538
Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2023-11-05 10:52) . . . 2540
More Damnable Heresy From Pacific Garden Mission (2023-11-05 13:41) 2550
We Live In A World Of Liars And Deceivers (2023-11-06 19:24) 2557
Eternal Life (2023-11-07 16:28) 2560
Martin Luther Was NOT A Born Again Christian! (2023-11-09 12:00) 2562
Beware Of False Prophet Dan Corner (2023-11-10 15:43) 2566
Suffering Is A Part Of The Christian Life (2023-11-11 12:51) 2569
Why The English Of The King James Bible Is Better Than That Of All The Modern Versions (2023-11-12 20:25) 2573
My Saviour Is Also My Friend! (2023-11-13 12:39) 2579
Please Don’t Miss Out On Eternal Life (2023-11-14 20:36) 2583
Did King David Teach A Works Based Salvation? (2023-11-17 10:07) 2592
There Are Not Two Gospels (2023-11-17 16:07) 2593
Ray Comfort Denies The Eternal Security Of The Believer (2023-11-18 16:43) . . 2601
Jesus Is Our Sabbath Today, There Is No Sabbath Day Anymore (2023-11-19 09:35) 2605
No One “Believes” With Their Mind But Not Their Heart (2023-11-22 00:36) . . . 2606
The Rolling Stones’ Sir Mick Jagger Is Headed For Hell (2023-11-22 16:30) 2608
Catholics Are Not Christians (2023-11-25 10:32) 2616
The False Gospel Of Hillsong Church And Pensacola Christian College Match (2023-11-25 17:18) 2623
The Blood of Jesus Saves, Not Making Christ Your Lord (2023-11-28 15:58) 2629
Repent Of Sins: Gospel Of Pharisees (2023-11-29 22:58) 2632
December 2636
The Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Of Franklin Graham (2023-12-01 09:01) 2636
You Can Be A Missionary From Home At Your Computer (2023-12-03 15:38) . . . 2641
Beware Of Wicked False Prophet David W. Cloud (2023-12-03 20:47) 2643
Many Shall Seek To Enter Heaven And Shall Not be Able (2023-12-04 19:52) . . 2655
Pastor Brad Strand Gets Repentance 100% Correct (2023-12-05 21:20) 2663
You Don’t Want To Find Out Too Late That Hell Is Real (2023-12-07 23:18) 2671
Lordship Salvation (2023-12-08 16:55) 2673
Churches In Every Town Have Become Deadly Cults (2023-12-10 22:05) 2680
The Deadly Church Of Christ Cult (2023-12-12 01:21) 2683
Beware Of Damnable False Prophet William P. Grady (2023-12-15 11:55) 2696
My Fault As A Preacher Is Caring Too Much (2023-12-17 11:55) 2701
The Lying Counterfeit Gospel Of Pacific Garden Mission (2023-12-19 14:33) . . . 2708

I Still Sin A Lot And Am Worried I Might Not Be Saved (2023-12-22 14:16) 2715
Repentance And Faith (2023-12-22 14:25) 2718
Why So Many People Doubt God's Gift Of Salvation (2023-12-26 13:52) 2722
Why Turning From Your Sins Cannot Help Save You (2023-12-26 19:27) 2724
An Important Lesson On Repentance (2023-12-27 15:23) 2726
Prayer And The Sovereignty Of God (2023-12-28 19:46) 2729
Even To Them That Believe On Jesus' Name (2023-12-30 12:02) 2731
Not By Works Of Righteousness Which We Have Done (2023-12-31 16:46) 2733

2024 **2739**
January 2739
The Repent Of Your Sins Heresy Exposed (2024-01-06 09:57) 2739
Hebrews 6:1 Teaches That "Dead Works" Cannot Save (2024-01-10 14:19) . . . 2740
Understanding Bible Repentance For Salvation (2024-01-21 19:38) 2743
Are You Ready To Meet Your Maker? (2024-01-23 23:18) 2745
If You Have To Look At Your Life To Know You're Saved, It Proves You're Not (2024-01-27 16:41) 2749
Eternally Secure Forever In Jesus Christ (2024-01-29 14:59) 2752
Manmade Disasters Are No Accident And Neither Is A Deadly Counterfeit Gospel (2024-01-29 17:04) 2753
February 2761
My Response To A Critic Of Eternal Security (2024-02-03 00:31) 2761
The "Turn From Your Sins" To Get To Heaven Heresy (2024-02-05 15:05) 2765
Beware Of The 'BibleReasons.com' Ministry Website (2024-02-09 23:32) 2768
Beware Of A False Gospel That Pressures YOU To Change Yourself (2024-02-11 10:55) 2773
We Are Made Righteous By Faith Alone In Jesus Christ (2024-02-13 12:26) 2775
You'll Leave This World How You Entered, With Nothing (2024-02-15 20:37) . . . 2779
Romans 7:15-18 Explained (2024-02-16 11:08) 2783
Beware Of Ruckmanite False Teacher Robert Breaker (2024-02-16 18:15) 2785
How Jack Chick Led Millions Into The Lake Of Fire (2024-02-16 18:47) 2796
Denzel Washington's False Christian Testimony (2024-02-20 17:36) 2806
Dr. John R. Rice Quotes About Salvation (2024-02-22 10:09) 2809
March 2809
Just Keep On Praying, Which Is Faith In God (2024-03-12 11:27) 2809
Don't Use Religious Devotion As A Cloak For Your Carnality (2024-03-15 14:12) . 2813
The "Faith Will Work" Damnable Heresy (2024-03-18 21:34) 2816
April 2820
What The Gospel Is Not (2024-04-02 16:33) 2820
Why Make It Harder For People To Be Saved? (2024-04-08 13:57) 2823
Pastor Brad Strand Exposes Lordship Salvation (2024-04-09 13:08) 2825
The Gospel Defined (2024-04-26 15:49) 2828
May 2831
One Of The Most Misunderstood Words In The Bible (2024-05-05 10:30) 2831
Anyone Can Choose To Be Happy (2024-05-25 23:56) 2835
June 2842
Why Lordship Salvation Misses The Mark For Salvation (2024-06-04 09:54) . . . 2842
If We Suffer With Christ, We Will Also Be Glorified With Him In Eternity (2024-06-06 10:53) 2851

You're Not Going To Lead Anybody To The Lord With A False Gospel (2024-06-14 10:10) . . . 2854
The Old Account Was Settled Long Ago (2024-06-16 09:30) . . . 2861
1st Thessalonians 4:14 Gives Us Simple Plan Of Salvation (2024-06-24 18:40) . 2864
2:24 Hour Repent Of Your Sins Documentary (2024-06-28 11:35) . . . 2865
July . . . 2868
Frank Sinatra Was A Fool Who Did Things "His Way" (2024-07-12 13:33) . . . 2868
How Do I Become A Part Of Your Ministry? (2024-07-29 11:41) . . . 2869
Beware Of Any Liar Who Says You Must Pray, Call Or Ask To Get To Heaven (2024-07-31 17:21) . . . 2873
August . . . 2875
What Is Salvation? (2024-08-04 22:31) . . . 2875
Worshipping Statues Of Mary Is The Sin Of IDOLATRY! (2024-08-17 01:19) . . . 2879
This Only Would I Learn Of You (2024-08-19 13:03) . . . 2881
Limited Atonement: A Calvinist Perversion Of The Gospel (2024-08-20 20:16) . . 2885
Beware Of The Satanic 'Church Of Christ' False Religion (2024-08-22 10:47) . . . 2886
Heaven's Door Is Wide Open—Put Down The Pick Axes, Grappling Hooks, Shovels And Jack Hammers (2024-08-25 10:12) . . . 2892
Ray Comfort Requires Keeping The Law To Be Saved (2024-08-27 11:00) . . . 2896
How Can We Find Peace Over People Who've Gone To Hell? (2024-08-31 14:43) 2898
September . . . 2901
God Will Punish This Evil World Of Sin And Shame (2024-09-02 11:08) . . . 2901
Help, I Still Don't Know That I Am Saved (2024-09-03 14:26) . . . 2904
There's No Such Thing As An Atheist (2024-09-04 18:52) . . . 2908
Most People In Churches Are Not Going To Heaven (2024-09-09 13:12) . . . 2910
You Don't Have To Repent "Of Your Sins" To Be Saved (2024-09-18 12:34) . . . 2912
The Damnable Telling Hypocrisy Of Chick Tracts (2024-09-28 04:07) . . . 2914
October . . . 2918
Some Dangerous Ideas Taught From The Pulpit Today (2024-10-18 00:01) . . . 2918
Jesus Warned That Only A Few Sinners Will Make It To Heaven (2024-10-29 21:27) 2923
November . . . 2927
You CAN KNOW That You Are Saved Certain (2024-11-10 10:41) . . . 2927
We're Using The Wrong Hymns For Church Invitations (2024-11-24 09:02) . . . 2931
December . . . 2937
The Simple Gospel Must Be Defended And Preached (2024-12-05 00:05) . . . 2937
The Gospel Leads People To Jesus Christ, Not Us (2024-12-15 16:54) . . . 2944
God Knows Your Thoughts, So You Don't Need To Pray To Be Saved (2024-12-24 11:10) . . . 2947
You Don't Have To Give Up Anything To Be Saved (2024-12-31 12:25) . . . 2949

2025 **2953**
January . . . 2953
The Lie Of Believing With The Mind But Not The Heart (2025-01-02 14:39) . . . 2953
Every Christian Should Be A Soul Winner (2025-01-07 18:09) . . . 2955
I Encourage You To Daily Listen To God's Inspired Words (2025-01-14 14:09) . . . 2959
The Adverse Psychological Effects Of Lordship Salvation (2025-01-16 22:55) . . 2961
The Church As The Bride Of Christ (2025-01-22 12:00) . . . 2966
Religion Or Christ? (2025-01-27 09:49) . . . 2971
Baptism Is Not Required Nor Permitted To Get Into Heaven (2025-01-30 17:16) . 2972
February . . . 2973

Don’t Get The Tickets Mixed Up! (2025-02-02 14:05) 2973
Abraham Lincoln Was Right (2025-02-11 18:06) 2974
A False Gospel Is Being Preached Nearly Everywhere Today (2025-02-15 11:51) 2978
Is It Right To Do Repentance And Baptism? (2025-02-17 14:34) 2979
The Man Who Believes Has Also Repented (2025-02-21 23:22) 2982
Beware Of The “Have A Relationship With Jesus” Heresy (2025-02-24 18:16) . . 2985
Believing Is All That’s Required To Get To Heaven (2025-02-26 11:22) 2988
March 2991
Turning Away from Sins is Effectively Keeping the Law (2025-03-15 21:53) 2991
The Gospel Does NOT Change Someone (2025-03-27 16:47) 3000
April 3002
Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (2025-04-10 23:46) 3002
You Don’t Have To Be Religious To Get To Heaven (2025-04-18 05:20) 3005
May 3009
To Repent From Sin Is Keeping The Law And A False Gospel (2025-05-02 06:58) . 3009
It’s Still Not Too Late To Become Born Again (2025-05-14 06:41) 3013
Great Salvation Memes To Share On Social Media (2025-05-28 22:16) 3015
We Are Saved Solely By God’s Imputed Righteousness (2025-05-30 22:28) . . . 3028
June 3032
Believing Is Enough To Get To Heaven (2025-06-06 09:14) 3032
Don’t Torment Yourself Over People Who Refuse To Get Saved (2025-06-09 18:51) 3034
Pensacola Christian College Wickedly Preaches Another Gospel That Hinders People From Being Saved (2025-06-14 11:12) 3036
What Is True Bible Repentance To Be Saved? (2025-06-25 03:12) 3042
July 3048
To “Repent Of Your Sins” To Be Saved Is Another Gospel (2025-07-06 08:02) . . . 3048
The Bizarre Teaching That People In The Old Testament Were Saved By Works (2025-07-16 12:01) 3050
The Gospel Of Jesus Christ (2025-07-19 08:59) 3052
Exposing Pastor James Knox’s Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2025-07-19 09:15) 3055
I Am Very Thankful To God For Google’s "Blogger" (2025-07-19 09:17) 3060
Wise Men Lay Up Knowledge (2025-07-19 09:26) 3064
You Will Burn in Hell Forever If You Die In You Sins (2025-07-20 09:01) 3075
Four Calls To Soulwinning (2025-07-20 09:27) 3080
Keep It Simple, Because the Gospel is Simple (2025-07-21 09:02) 3092
A Corrupt Social Gospel Requires No New Birth (2025-07-22 09:03) 3093
Repentance Toward God (2025-07-23 09:05) 3096
Don’t Get Stuck On the Law of God (2025-07-24 09:06) 3099
Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Your Salvation (2025-07-26 09:07) 3105
It Is Okay For A Christian To Repent Of Sins (2025-07-26 10:48) 3108
We Live In A World Of Habitual Liars (2025-07-27 09:08) 3110
Water Baptism Is Not Necessary To Go To Heaven (2025-07-27 13:00) 3112
A Common Misinterpretation Of Luke 13:1-5 Concerning Repentance (2025-07-28 09:09) 3114
Life Is What Happens To You While You’re Making Big Plans (2025-07-28 09:10) . 3118
Beware Of Dangerous Corrupt Pastors Like Marty Herron (2025-07-29 09:11) . . 3122
Thieves And Robbers (2025-07-30 09:11) 3126
Suffering Is As Much A Part Of The Christian Life As Faith (2025-07-31 09:12) . . 3129
August 3131
If You Don’t Fear God, You Will (2025-08-01 09:13) 3131

Every Believer Needs To Listen To Bible Preaching (2025-08-02 09:14) 3135
Dr. Steve Pettit's Damnable Counterfeit Gospel At Bob Jones University (2025-08-03 09:14) 3146
Hardly Anything Is Truly "FREE" Anymore (2025-08-04 09:17) 3155
Warning: Do Not ADD Anything To Your Faith! (2025-08-05 09:18) 3162
Nothing You've Been Through Will Be Wasted (2025-08-06 09:19) 3167
Calvinism Instills Fear In Its Followers (2025-08-07 09:20) 3168
Satan Has As Much Hope As The Bob Jones' Camp (2025-08-08 09:21) 3173
The Prodigal Son Just Came (2025-08-09 14:43) 3180
Who Exactly Was Caspar Milquetoast? (2025-08-10 09:23) 3183
We All Have An Ultimate Appointment With Death (2025-08-11 09:24) 3186
Evangelist Steve Pettit's Damnable Gospel (2025-08-12 09:24) 3193
The Often Misunderstood Epistle Of 1st John (2025-08-13 09:25) 3196
Loving Jesus Is Not The Same Thing As Trusting Him (2025-08-14 09:26) 3199
A Collection Of Inspiring Quotes About Salvation (2025-08-15 09:27) 3203
Just Believe (2025-08-16 09:28) 3207
Lordship Salvation Is A Deadly Counterfeit Gospel (2025-08-17 09:29) 3209
The Hearing Of Faith (2025-08-19 09:30) 3218
Ray Comfort Denies "Once Saved Always Saved" (2025-08-20 09:32) 3225
Nowhere Does The Bible Teach To "Repent Of Your Sin" To Be Saved (2025-08-21 09:33) 3231
Goat And Tare Churches (2025-08-22 09:34) 3239
Actor Jim Carrey's Suffering Led Him To Jesus Christ (2025-08-23 11:58) 3243
Salvation Crystal Clear (2025-08-24 09:34) 3245
God's Simple Plan of Salvation (2025-08-25 08:19) 3254
The Password To Heaven (2025-08-26 08:30) 3257
Pastor Marty Herron Doesn't Understand God's Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-27 08:32) 3262
Judas Repented Of Sin, But Not From Unbelief (2025-08-28 08:33) 3268
God Wants You To Live Forever Dear Friend (2025-08-29 08:33) 3271
The Tragic Legacy Of Billy Graham (2025-08-30 08:34) 3273
The Simplicity Of God's Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-31 08:35) 3279
September 3285
The Danger Of Embellishing The Gospel (2025-09-01 08:36) 3285
Most Preachers Don't Pay Attention To The Details (2025-09-02 08:42) 3287
We Don't Hear Much About The "Gift" Of Eternal Life (2025-09-03 08:42) 3292
Pastors Get Mad At Me For Telling The Truth: Martin Luther Didn't Go To Heaven! (2025-09-04 08:46) 3295
You Cannot Lead Anyone To Christ With A False Gospel (2025-09-05 08:46) . . . 3300
How To Have A Soul Winning Church (2025-09-06 08:50) 3308
To Preach A True Gospel, Always Keep Sanctification Completely Separate From Justification (2025-09-07 08:51) 3313
Beware Of Deadly False Prophets Today! (2025-09-08 08:55) 3318
The "Fruit" Men Are Know By Is The Type Of Gospel They Preach (2025-09-09 09:01) 3319
Chick Tracts = Bad Gospel (2025-09-10 07:49) 3323
The Bible Purpose For Church Discipleship (2025-09-11 09:02) 3328
Less Than 5% Of Pastors Today Accurately Preach The Gospel (2025-09-15 09:10) 3330
Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sin, He Has Already Paid For It (2025-09-17 09:22) 3344
Charlie Kirk Didn't Give A Clear Gospel Presentation (2025-09-17 16:50) 3349
Six Perverted Gospels (2025-09-19 09:24) 3358

"If Christ Is Not Lord Of All, He Is Not Lord At All" HERESY! (2025-09-22 09:29) . 3361
Charlie Kirk Tragically Preached Another Gospel (2025-09-25 00:28) 3366
Heaven Tracts (2025-09-26 19:27) 3370
Beware Of UNSHACKLED'S Damnable Counterfeit Gospel (2025-09-30 09:43) . . 3374
October 3379
The Believer's Three Sanctifications (2025-10-03 09:47) 3379
You Won't Have Giant Killing Faith On A Sunday Morning Budget (2025-10-05 09:50) 3381
The Sin Of Obscuring The Gospel (2025-10-09 06:07) 3386
How Wrong Can A Preacher Be On God's Simple Plan Of Salvation And Be Saved? (2025-10-12 08:59) 3391
Beware Of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (2025-10-15 09:07) 3395
How To Know You Have Eternal Life In Just A Few Minutes (2025-10-18 09:20) . . 3402
Get Busy Laying Up Treasures In Heaven (2025-10-20 09:23) 3405
You're Not Going to Lead Anybody To The Lord With A False Gospel (2025-10-23 09:27) 3410
I Can't Feel At Home In This World Anymore (2025-10-25 11:00) 3416
Faith Without Works (2025-10-28 09:38) 3417
God Won't Let You Slide If You're Wrong On The Gospel (2025-10-30 09:43) . . . 3420
November 3427
The Deadly Counterfeit Gospel Of Evangelist William Lane Craig (2025-11-02 10:45) 3427
Good Works Or Bad Works, Both Are DEAD WORKS! (2025-11-05 10:48) 3430
Sadly, Evangelist Billy Graham Is Burning In Hell Forever (2025-11-10 03:10) . . 3439
Matthew 6:33 Says You Need God's Righteousness (2025-11-14 10:25) 3442
The Fearful Lifestyle Of Lordship Salvation (2025-11-18 10:40) 3446
Beware Of Renee Roland's Denial Of Eternal Fire In Hell (2025-11-24 10:30) . . . 3454
You Don't Need To Pray To Be Saved (2025-11-28 10:35) 3460
December 3462
Jesus Never Said: 'Come After Me' For Salvation, He Said: 'Come Unto Me' (2025-12-02 10:46) 3462
What Shall I Do Then With Jesus? (2025-12-08 10:51) 3467
Repentance Is Included In Believing (2025-12-12 10:35) 3475
To Him That Worketh Not (2025-12-17 04:29) 3480
God Cannot And Will Not Pardon Anyone Without Justice (2025-12-24 10:04) . . 3482

2026 **3487**
January 3487
Lordship Salvation Is A Deadly Perversion Of The Gospel (2026-01-01 10:06) . . 3487
Luciferian Conspiracy Of Calvinism And Lordship Salvation (2026-01-05 10:39) . 3491
Free Grace Gospel Versus Lordship Salvation (2026-01-10 05:35) 3500
What Is Bible Repentance To Get To Heaven? (2026-01-16 05:50) 3506
Properly Exegeting Romans Chapter 2 (2026-01-22 08:00) 3508
The Counterfeit Gospel Of Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (2026-01-27 15:09) 3513
February 3517
He That Believeth Is Justified From All Things (2026-02-04 12:23) 3517
Lordship Salvation: A Dubious Plan Of Salvation (2026-02-09 06:58) 3520
Am I Going To Heaven? (2026-02-15 13:12) 3525
Rod Stewart And The Apostate Church Of Scotland (2026-02-21 21:32) 3530
The Gospel In 45 Seconds (2026-02-27 16:46) 3535

March 3537
Beware Of The Modern Corrupt Bible Versions (2026-03-08 14:48) 3537
To Whom Should We Pray In The Godhead? (2026-03-14 19:31) 3539
We All Wonder Where Someone Went When They Died (2026-03-20 09:53) . . . 3541
Beware Of A Sneaky False Gospel (2026-03-25 21:26) 3544
Always Explain What It Means To “Repent“ If You Mention It To A Lost Sinner (2026-03-30 13:59) 3545
April 3549
It’s Okay If You Don’t Remember When You Were Saved (2026-04-07 01:27) . . . 3549
The Sin Of Indifference Toward Gospel Accuracy (2026-04-13 08:21) 3551

2020

1.1 May

1.1.1 The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus (2020-05-29 22:25)

Romans 5:18, "Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."

I was reading a wonderful book today by one of my favorite preachers, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968). As I read his books and hear him preach, I see Dr. Bob Jones Sr. in Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). It is clear to me that Brother Jones had a tremendous influence on the life and preaching of Dr. Jack Hyles. I love both of these dear men of God!

It grieves my heart to see how our nation has changed for the worse in my lifetime. What discourages me is that today's professed Christians (particularly my own camp of independent Baptists) cannot see the forest for the trees! We are changing so quickly and most Baptists are in woeful denial. Here is a beautiful quote from Evangelist Bob Jones Sr.:

> "Young people, you can't buy salvation. You can't pay for it after you get it. But if you don't already have it, you can have it. Somebody is giving it away around here. His name is Jesus and He wants to give you salvation.
>
> Before I stop I will use an illustration I have used many times here at the college. Maybe those of you who have heard it have forgotten it.
>
> Do you see this quarter? I want to give it to you. But I am a peculiar man. I just give away quarters one way. I put a quarter in a book, shut the book, and offer you the book. You don't want the book? Well, all right, you can't have my quarter, then. I have a right to put the quarter in any sort of package I wish. You, of course, have the privilege of rejecting the quarter.
>
> God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn't anything about Him to be desired. And they didn't realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He

> has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a wound there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen and amen! That was so simply, beautiful and eloquently said. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. preached the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

1.1.2 Once Saved, Always Saved (2020-05-29 22:50)

1st John 5:11, "And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son."

The subject of eternal security is a controversial subject, but it is 100 % Biblical. My friend, if you don't believe in "ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED," you are not saved. It's that simple. The reason why is because if you're trusting Jesus, then you can't lose it. It you think your salvation can be lost, then you are relying upon human effort to keep you saved. This is why I expose the Salvation Army as heretics.

Please notice three things from our text Verse in 1st John 5:11...

1. Eternal life is a gift from God.
2. It is "eternal life," that is, it never ends.
3. Eternal life is obtained only in Jesus Christ!

Amen! The inspired, precious, inerrant, preserved, holy, King James Bible, teaches that once a person is saved, they can NEVER lose it!!!

Many Baptists are not saved. It is sad but true. I can tell you unequivocally that if you believe you can ever forfeit your salvation, you don't have it friend. Dr. Hank Lindstrom preaches a wonderful MP3 sermon on the subject titled, "How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

Once you are saved, you have passed from death unto life. John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." What a beautiful Scripture teaching eternal security of the believer. There are two types of people in this world: 1) those who believe; 2) those who don't believe. The Bible promises that those who believe have everlasting life. God authored the Gospel of John to convince us that Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, and that by BELIEVING on His name we will have eternal life. John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

1.1.3 Bob Jones University Preaches Another Gospel Today (2020-05-29 23:13)

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would be appalled, disgusted and angry if he [1]heard Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaching the students that to be saved, they "must persevere" in holiness, ministry and service to others, and faithfully "run the race" to obtain the "award" of Heaven itself. Dr. Pettit is preaching another gospel, not the Gospel of free grace once delivered unto the saints! Dr. Pettit made this blasphemous statement at Bob Jones University (BJU) to 2,700 impressionable students on January 26, 2015:

> "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ([2]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

Folks, that is the exact opposite of what the founder, Dr. Bob Jones Sr., believed and taught the students at BJU. [3]Dr. Jones would blow up the college he started with dynamite ([4]he said so himself | [5]MP4 | [6]MP3) if he could today! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a religious liberal! They actually pay him a 6-digit salary to preach a counterfeit gospel, sending those misled students to Hell. Still not convinced? Read this heretical quote from Dr. Pettit:

> "So when we talk about 'The Race,' what are we talking about? We're talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—"I GOT SAVED," but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven." —Dr. Steve Pettit ([7]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 10:27)

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ([8]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57)

Kindly said, Dr. Pettit teaches strange doctrines. I shared with you earlier what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught. These two men are light-years apart in their plans of salvation! [9]Steve Pettit teaches BJU students that if they perpetually lie, they'll go to Hell. That is another gospel!!! If you are saved, you can lie all you want and still go to Heaven (Acts 13:39; Romans 5:20). You shouldn't lie. Lying is a sin. God hates lying. However, none of that has anything to do with the free gift of God, which is eternal life (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). I am not trying to be mean. I don't get paid a single penny for my preaching. Since I began my online ministry

in 2002, I've never accepted one cent! I've had people send me money, and I sent it back to them, every penny! I do what I do because I love God, truth and people!!! I have a full reward in Heaven, the greatest being all the souls saved and lives changed through my humble labors for Jesus Christ. To God alone be all the credit, praise and glory!!! Jesus said without Him we cannot do anything (John 15:5). Jesus even keeps you and me breathing (Acts 17:25). Jesus is precious!!!

Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

[10]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Contended For Salvation By Faith

[11]Meaningful Quotes By Evangelist Bob Jones Sr.

[12]The Gospel In Just One Minute (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
4. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/quotes_by_bob_jones_sr.htm
12. http://www.lovethetruth.com/video/the_gospel-pastor_max_younce.mp4

1.1.4 When A Gift Is Not Really A Gift (2020-05-29 23:34)

Romans 5:17-18, "For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the *gift of righteousness* shall reign

in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the *free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life."

Kindly said, a gift is not really a gift when Bob Jones University teaches about salvation. I have listened to dozens of sermons this week, preached to the students of Bob Jones University from '[1]The Daily Platform.' In my humble opinion, it is a disgrace what Evangelist Steve Pettit has done to destroy Bob Jones University spiritually. I was shocked the other day when I heard [2]Dr. Pettit teaching Lordship Salvation to 2,700 impressionable students. We've got a whole generations of devils coming up in America, who will corrupt the churches because of the Satanic influence of BJU!

I read an article this week by 'Psychology Today' titled: "The 5 Types Of Gift Givers." Bob Jones University's false gospel would describe the third type of false gift giver—"THE WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING"...

> "The Wolf likes gift-giving to be even-steven—especially in terms of money spent—so beware of possible posturing or pouting if he or she is disappointed."
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/th e-5-types-gift-givers

Here is a heretical quote from Bob's Jones Statement of Faith:

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). ***God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [4]BJU Statements of Faith

As you see, Bob Jones University are 'THE WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING,' who teach that God demands something in return from you for His free gift of eternal life. They say you must be willing to repent and turn from your sins!!! BJU falsely says that God requires an exchange, something in return, you must pay the price of repentance from your sins! Ladies and gentlemen, the Devil is running Bob Jones College today!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Would Be Ashamed Of Bob Jones College Today

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself taught something very different than what the college teaches today! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught salvation through simple faith in Jesus Christ, none of this "turn from your sins" crap that heretics' Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Ray Comfort and Calvinists are all teaching! Dr. Jones rightly says:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will

> blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

I have read the entire book by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. titled: "THINGS I HAVE LEARNED," and there is nothing about "turning from sins" to be saved. The last chapter of the book is titled, "HOW ARE WE SAVED?" There is no mention of "repenting of your sins" or being "willing to turn from your sins" to receive the free gift of eternal life. The foolish Bob Jones University crowd have been [5]BEWITCHED!!! (Galatians 3:1-3). Oh foolish Bob Jonians, who hath bewitched you, that you should follow another gospel? Oh [6]foolish Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whom I dearly love so much, who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

God Is A Genuine Gift Giver

Psychology Today lists, "The 5 Types Of Gift Givers." The Lord is 'The Genuine Giver.' Psychology Today says this about 'The Genuine Giver'...

> "If you are lucky enough to have one or two of these folks in your life, it's time for rejoicing. The genuine giver has actually thought about you and what would give you pleasure."
>
> SOURCE: [7]https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-type s-gift-givers

What did Jesus say? **John 10:10, "The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly."** Bob Jones University is 'The Thief.' Jesus warned us about 'The Thief' in **John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep."** God is 'The Genuine Gift Giver,' who wants to give everyone eternal life, to give us pleasure. Bob Jones University is doing the work of Satan, falsely claiming that God is 'The Wolf In Sheep's Clothing,' who demands that you be willing to pay the price of forsaking your sinful behavior, in exchange for His gift. Do you really believe that God is a 'Wolf In Sheep's Clothing?' Do you believe that the gift of eternal life requires an exchange for your sinful bad habits?

Eternal life is a free gift, with no strings attached. There are no obligations. [8]Dr. Steve Pettit heretically teaches that you "MUST PERSEVERE" (his exact words) in holiness, ministry and service to others to get the "award" of Heaven. That's exactly what he calls Heaven, an "award." What a false prophet! Heaven is not an award, it is a free gift! When corrupted BJU chapel speakers talk about "grace," they don't get grace!!! Nobody gets grace who teaches that Heaven in an "award" for those who faithfully "run the race" and "persevere" to finish it! BJU is preaching another gospel!!!

All that is required is that you come to God by faith as a needy sinner, to accept His free gift, by receiving the resurrected Savior's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. You don't have to be willing to turn from your sins, which would be an exchange, and not really a gift! God is a genuine gift giver, and not a wolf in sheep's clothing!

[9]

Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord."

1. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/all-programs
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-types-gift-givers
4. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/problem_of_insensitive_christians.htm
7. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-types-gift-givers
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjrB46N2cLbpjlAzr-QcgnLcpjAPlK3EDqY1Oo09mENVWB-K35tlVsOBBAM5aS3KGA1IkCVE8uulnVtN4PpDD-ezrGxPP9Qk6mhaeC

1.1.5 The Holy Spirit Is The Earnest Of Our Inheritance, Which Is Eternal Life (2020-05-30 00:27)

2nd Corinthians 5:5, "Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, *who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit*."

Every believer is "sealed" with the Holy Spirit unto the day of redemption. And again we read:

> **Ephesians 1:11-14, "In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will: That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance *until the redemption of the purchased possession*, unto the praise of his glory."**

This “earnest” is evidence that God will do all that He has PROMISED to do. When we get saved, we do not receive all of our inheritance. Our corrupted flesh, with all it’s bodily afflictions, does not change. But one day, when we receive all the benefits of salvation, we will get rid of this ole flesh, and receive a brand new glorified body fashioned like unto the Lord’s awesome body. Our new body will have [1]SUPERNATURAL POWERS, just like the Lord’s resurrected body did:

> **Philippians 3:20-21, “For our conversation is in heaven; *from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body,* that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.”**

What a glorious day that will be!!!

> What a day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see;
> The one who saved me by His grace, when I look upon His face;
> When He takes me by the hand, and leads me to the Promised Land,
> What a day, glorious day, that will be!

[2]

> HEAR SONG: [3]WHAT A DAY THAT WILL BE!

The Holy Bible doesn’t place any conditions on the believer’s eternal security. If you are a born-again Christian, you are SEALED by the Holy Spirit unto the DAY OF REDEMPTION. The Bible doesn’t say that we are sealed until we sin. The Bible doesn’t say we are sealed until we mess up. The Bible doesn’t say we are sealed until we lose our faith. No, the Bible says, we are sealed UNTO THE DAY OF REDEMPTION!!! God sealed us with the Holy Spirit “OF PROMISE” to guarantee our inheritance. **1st Thessalonians 5:24, “Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.”** What a great God!!! Those who BELIEVE will never die! Once saved, always saved!!! Thank you Lord Jesus!!!!!!!

God gave each of His children the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit, as proof of His promise to finish what He has begun. If you have the Holy Spirit, you know Him! **Philippians 1:6, “Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:”** I do not believe in the heretical Calvinist doctrine of the Perseverance Of The Saints; but [4]I do agree with Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who believed in the Perseverance Of The Holy Spirit in every saint. **1st John 3:24, “** And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.

”

If saved, always saved!

The Holy Spirit is not given at salvation, and then retracted later because of gross immorality, and then given upon repentance from sin, and then taken back again and again every time a believer strays off the path of personal righteousness. This is the nonsense that Pentecostals teach, claiming that David in the Old Testament lost his salvation when he sinned. Dear friend,

the greatest truth I could ever teach you is the distinction between between [5]God's imputed righteousness at the time of salvation, and the personal righteousness of the believer.

When a Christian chooses to go into sin, straying off the path of holiness, that does NOT affect or change God's imputed righteousness to the believer (Romans 4:5-6). This is a truth that the proponents of Lordship Salvation do not understand. Evangelist Ray Comfort authored a popular commentary of the Bible called: 'The Evidence Bible,' in which he totally ignores the doctrine of imputation. Very likely this was because Ray based his commentary upon 'The Amplified Version' (AMP) which completely removes the theological word "impute" from the Bible. This clearly evidences the [6]grave danger of well-meaning scholars who tamper with the Holy Bible . In an attempt to help the lazy reader understand what *imputation* means, they have obliterated the entire theological concept from the reader's mind. The same is true of the beautiful theological word *propitiation* and other key words in the inspired Word of God.

The sealing of the saint with the Holy Spirit is solid proof of the eternal security of every believer. Beware of preachers who speak of salvation as being a lifestyle that you must live. They are preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Christianity is not a religious life to be lived, it is a new birth (regeneration) by the Holy Spirit of God. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Jesus taught in **John 3:7b, "Ye must be born again."** Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! You don't get to Heaven through religion, you get to Heaven by receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins.

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aC8ny2EAA3s
2. https://youtu.be/D6GmCZ7Da6Y
3. https://youtu.be/D6GmCZ7Da6Y
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_corrupt_theology.htm

---

1.1.6 Isn't Faith Without Works is Dead? (2020-05-30 01:25)

James 2:17-22, "Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?"

Please notice that faith cannot be dead if it doesn't already exist. Can a man's dog be dead if the dog doesn't exist? So in order for a man's faith to be dead, THERE MUST FIRST BE FAITH. In other words, this passage of Scripture is not teaching that you need works to be saved. There is faith. James is talking about a saved man.

Notice that the apostle James says “shew me” and “I will shew thee.” Clearly, James is speaking about being justified in the eyes of other men, and not God. A man can only be justified BY FAITH with God (Romans 4:3-5). Since people cannot see our heart, they can only judge by our outward appearance (1st Samuel 16:7). So with men we are justified BY WORKS. James plainly said

“shew me” and “I will shew thee.” James talks about the FRUIT of the Holy Spirit, which will be present in the life of every obedient saint. This has nothing to do with the ROOT of the believer’s faith, which Paul talks about in Romans.

God is telling us that our faith will not be effective reaching others for Christ if our walk doesn’t coincide with our talk. This is what the Bible means in **Hebrews 12:14, “Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord.”**

1.1.7 A Christian Falls IN GRACE, Never FROM GRACE (2020-05-30 01:50)

Galatians 5:4, “Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.”

One of the most commonly misunderstood phrases in the Holy Bible is **“ye are fallen from grace”** in Galatians 5:4. May I share a wonderfully truth with you dear reader... a born-again believer can only fall “IN GRACE,” never “FROM GRACE.” **Romans 5:20, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound.” Whenever we have sinned as redeemed children of God, “GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND.”** God’s limitless grace reaches deeper than the lowest sin that a Christian can commit! There is no stain of sin so great that the precious blood of Jesus cannot wash it completely away!

My friend, if you have believed the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen from the dead the third day, then you have no criminal record in Heaven. You may have a rap sheet a mile long here on earth, but if you are saved, you have no record in eternity! **Romans 8:31-34, “What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? Who shall**

lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us."

I cherish the following insightful quote from Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982), which emphasizes the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ...

> "You haven't got one thing to do down here—and that's to stay on the Bible trail—keep the Commandments! You say, but Brother Roloff: 'Do you really believe you've got to keep all Ten Commandments to go to Heaven?' I sure do, I sure do! He said: 'Fear God and keep His Commandments!' Now you're going to ask another question: 'Have you kept the Commandments yourself?' No Sir! 'Are you going to Heaven?' I really am! That'll be my next stop. 'How you gonna get there, you haven't...?' I met a man called Jesus! And I said: 'Lord, I'm a sinner, I've broken so many of the Commandments.' And He said: 'Well, I have Good News for you, I've kept 'em all, and I've swapped My keeping for your breaking! I said: 'Really?" He said: 'I really mean it!"' —Evangelist Lester Roloff (sermon quote, '[1]The Lost Fear Of God')

I love that! Jesus swapped ([2]imputed) His perfection for our sinning! Jesus lived a SINLESS life. There has NEVER been a single Christian since the beginning of time who fell FROM GRACE! **Hebrews 4:15, "For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin."** Jesus never sinned, not once, even in thought or word. In order to be acceptable as a sacrifice for the sins of the world, Jesus had to be complete spotless and without sin or character blemish. Anyone who alleged that Jesus was a sinner in the least way is a demonic LIAR!

There have been some very wicked movies produced which portray Christ as a sinner. One ungodly film is "The Last Temptation Of Christ" (1988), produced by reprobate Hollywood director Martin Scorsese. Another ungodly film is "The Da Vinci Code" (2006), produced by reprobate Hollywood director (and former "Happy Days" star) Ron Howard. These are ungodly men, who portray the sinless Lamb of God as a fornicator with Mary Magdalene. It is blasphemy against the Son of God! Dear reader, Jesus is the perfect, sinless, spotless Lamb of God, Who died on the cross in our place, suffering the reproach and death of a criminal, so that we (you and me) sinners who knew no righteousness could be made the righteousness of

God in Him. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he [God the Father] hath made him [God the Son] to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** What a beautiful Savior, deserving of our utmost praise and worship!!! [3]JESUS IS ALMIGHTY GOD!!!!!!!

A Christian Believer ALWAYS Falls IN GRACE, Never FROM GRACE!

Remember, a believer who sins (and we ALL do every day), only falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound."** The unsaved person is still under the curse of God's LAW, condemned already. Ah, but the dear saint of God is under God's free GRACE. All of the false prophets today, like Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, who require turning away from sinful behavior to receive the free gift of God, are not teaching GRACE! Anything other than grace alone is NOT grace! **Romans 11:6a, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace..."** The moment that anyone adds the slightest addition to the Gospel of grace, it ceases to be grace.

If you think that the life you are living on earth can affect your eternal life, then you don't get grace!!! As Jonah rightly pondered in the belly of the whale in **Jonah 2:9b, "SALVATION IS OF THE LORD."** No believer can ever fall from grace, it is impossible. When we sin (and we ALL still do because we are human), we fall IN GRACE! Once a person has eternal life, which is the gift of God, they can NEVER lose it!!!

Here's a wonderful poem authored by Pastor Danny Castle about the three stages of life; It's called "NO ROOM FOR JESUS" . . .

NO ROOM FOR JESUS...

No room for Jesus when I'm young and free,
No time for the church, or a Bible for me;
No room for Jesus when I'm a grown man,
I'm busy making a living, doing the best I can.
No room for Jesus, when I'm old and gray,
I've lived good enough, I'll make it my way;
Now as the time comes to die for me,
only it is now I am beginning to see,
When at Heaven's gates I stand and plea:
What a fool I've been, they'll be no room for me.

SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle; from the awesome sermon titled: '[4]Do You Have Room For Jesus?'

Dear reader, a born-again believer can only fall "IN GRACE," never "FROM GRACE." **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound."** Whenever we have sinned as redeemed children of God, "GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND." God's limitless grace reaches deeper than the lowest sin that a Christian can commit! There is no stain of sin so great that the precious blood of Jesus cannot wash it completely away!

God's GRACE is freely available to the most [5]hopeless drug addict on the street—whose body has been abused, wearied and broken with immoral sex, drug needles and puss-filled sores from infected. God loves you and offers His GRACE, through faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day. The Christian believer falls IN GRACE, when we sin (and we ALL do every day), because we are eternally safe and secure with the arms of our heavenly Father underneath! **Deuteronomy 33:27, "The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them."** Eternal life is the believer's assurance of salvation! Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from eternal life, they are one and the same thing! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_lost_fear_of_god.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/christs_deity.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hscEex1AREc
5. https://youtu.be/_KsaWpeCj98

1.1.8 The One Thing That Determines Salvation (2020-05-30 17:50)

“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.” —John 3:36

This is a wonderful printed sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), about how to go to Heaven. This is so simple and everyone needs to read it, b ut first I want to say a few words of introduction.

The churches (including independent Baptists) are absolutely filled today with demonic heresy. Churches are teaching the Devil’s lie of “Lordship Salvation” (which says if you are still living in willful sin you have never been saved). I’ve actually heard several pastors refute Lordship Salvation, but then turn around and teach that you must be willing to turn from your sins to be saved. Folks, that is what Lordship Salvation is!

Proponents of this heresy say it is not enough to receive Jesus as your personal Savior to get to Heaven; but also, they say you absolutely must make full surrender to Him as “ Lord ” of your life. They say things like: you MUST forsake the world, turn from your sins, commit your life to Christ, run the race, persevere in holiness, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost. That is exactly what Pastor John MacArthur heretically teaches

worldwide

. Dear friend, the Gospel is “ Good News ” to be believed, not a lifestyle to be lived. Eternal life is a free gift which comes wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus. If you want the gift, you must receive the package of Jesus!

Without further ado, here are the beautiful words of Pastor Curtis Hutson:

> **“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.” —John 3:36**
>
> What is the determining factor in salvation? Exactly what does a person have to do to be saved? The Bible doesn’t leave us in the dark. The answer is found in the Word of God.
>
> In **Acts 16:30-31 the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”**
>
> The jailer was asking, “What one thing is absolutely necessary for my salvation?” and the Bible answer was, **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ.”**
>
> In **John 3:36** Jesus divides the world into two groups: **“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see**

life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Here you have those who are believing on the Son and those who believe not on the Son. Those who are believing have everlasting life, according to the promise of God; and those who believe not shall not see life, but the wrath of God abides on them.

In **John 3:18**, again Jesus divides the world into two groups: **"He that believeth on him is not condemned [is not under sentence]: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** Here again Jesus says there are two groups: those who believe and those who believe not. Those who believe have the sentence lifted. They are not condemned. And those who believe not are under the sentence of sin, which is the second death, because they are not believing on "the name of the only begotten Son of God."

Galatians 3:26 says, **"For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** This passage plainly says that everybody who is a child of God is a child of God by faith. **Romans 5:1** says, **"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."**

Neither time nor space permits me to share with you all the verses that say believing, or faith, is the determining factor in salvation. There are at least 153 verses in the Bible that make believing the determining factor in salvation. **Mark 16:16** says, **"He that believeth not shall be damned."** So if the Bible is true, faith in the Lord Jesus Christ is the determining factor in salvation.

I've heard or read a number of sermons on "saving faith"; but the Bible never puts the word "saving" before faith. Faith is not the Saviour. Jesus is the Saviour. Faith is an attitude of the soul through which Jesus saves.

The Bible never tells us to believe and be saved. It is always careful to say, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved,"** or, "Whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life," or, **"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life."** It's the Object of faith that makes faith important. Faith in the wrong thing could result in a person's damnation.

Now since faith is the determining factor in salvation, it is important to know what faith is.

So far as I know, there's only one definition of faith in the Bible. It's found in Hebrews 11:1. But while there's only one definition, there are many illustrations of faith in the Bible. I think the best illustration of faith is found in **Hebrews 12:2**, where we find the expression, **"Looking unto Jesus."**

I. Faith Is Not Looking At Jesus But Looking Unto Jesus

Almost everyone will admit that Jesus Christ existed, that He was a real person. Every time we date a check, we admit the existence of Christ. Faith is not looking at Jesus as a historical personage.

James 2:19 says, **"The devils also believe, and tremble."** Even the demons admit the existence of Christ. In **Acts 19:15** the evil spirit in the man said, **"…Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?"** No, faith is not looking at Jesus; it's looking unto Jesus, which is another way of saying depending on Jesus.

Suppose someone cosigned for you to borrow money, and if you didn't pay, the authorities would put you in jail. And suppose the money came due and you had nothing with which to pay. You called your cosigner and said, "Bob, I've got problems. You know that note you signed for me—well, the money is due, and I can't pay it."

Your friend replied, “Don’t worry about it. Just look to me!” He means by that, “Just depend on me. I’ll pay it.”

Jesus Christ says that we owe a sin debt. **Romans 6:23** says, **“The wages of sin is death.”** To pay what we owe, we would have to die and go into Hell and stay there forever. But He says, “Don’t worry about it. You just look to Me.”

Isaiah 53:6 says, **“The Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.”** Two thousand years ago God took every sin you have ever committed and every one you will ever commit, and God Almighty laid those sins on Jesus Christ. While Jesus Christ was bearing your sins in His own body, God punished Him in your place to pay the debt that you owe as a sinner.

Jesus uttered seven things while He hung on the cross. Just before dying He said, “It is finished.” Nothing can be added to it, and nothing can be taken from it. It’s complete!

His death on the cross made full payment for your sins. And now He says to you, “Look to Me! Believe that I did die on the cross for you. Believe that I did pay your sin debt and look to Me. Look to Me, and all is well.” Faith is not looking at Jesus; it’s looking unto Jesus, depending on Jesus, relying on Jesus, putting the matter of your salvation in His hands and trusting Him to get you to Heaven.

II. Faith Is Looking Away From Everything Else and Looking Only to Jesus

Martin Luther translated **Hebrews 12:2**, “Aufsehen zu Jesus,” which means “looking up to Jesus”; in other words, looking away from everything else and looking only to Jesus. It means that you look away from your works.

How long do you think you’d have to work to earn Heaven? Read the description of Heaven in **Revelation 21** and **22**. Why, the Bible says the street in Heaven is made of pure gold. The gold is so pure it’s like transparent glass. You can see through it. Earth has no way of refining gold that pure. If you worked ten million lifetimes, you couldn’t begin to earn Heaven. And the Bible says in **Ephesians 2:8-9, “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”**

And consider this: If a man worked to stay out of Hell, the very motive would render the work ineffective. He would be working from a motive of fear. According to **I Corinthians 13**, all work must be motivated by love. Paul said in **verse 3, “And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity [or love], it profiteth me nothing.”** So if a person worked to stay out of Hell, the motive would render the work ineffective.

A boy once asked an old preacher, “Sir, what can I do to be saved?”

The preacher replied, “Son, you’re too late.”

“What!” exclaimed the boy, “too late to be saved?”

“No,” said the preacher, “too late to do anything. You see, son, Jesus did it all two thousand years ago.”

Now wait a minute! I believe in good works, but not as an instrument of salvation. You don’t work to be saved; you work because you are saved.

I would not work my soul to save,

For that my Lord hath done,

But I would work like any slave

For love of God's dear Son!

"Looking up to Jesus" means I look away from my righteousness and only to Jesus. I'm for living right. You ought to live as clean, as moral and as pure as you possibly can. But **Titus 3:5 says, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Isaiah 64:6 says, "All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags."**

Now just a minute, friend. The Bible doesn't say the worst you do is like filthy rags, but the best you do. There is no way that anyone could ever be righteous enough to go to Heaven. You would have to be perfect, and there are no perfect people.

Sam Jones, the Methodist evangelist, once asked a congregation, "Does anyone here know a perfect person?" A lady raised her hand. "Yes."

"Do you know a perfect person?"

"Well," answered the lady, "I've never met her, but my husband talks about her all the time. She was his first wife."

The truth is, no one is perfect. Jesus said, **"They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance" (Mark 2:17).** Faith is looking away from our righteousness and looking only to Jesus. You don't get better to get saved. You get saved to get better, and you can't get better until you do get saved.

A stanza from my favorite hymn says:

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.

"Looking up to Jesus" means looking away from our church membership and looking only to Jesus. Everyone who accepts Jesus Christ as Saviour should join a church. But you don't join the church to become a Christian. Being in the church won't make a Christian out of you any more than getting into the garage will make an automobile out of you. I'm a church member, and everybody who's saved ought to join a Bible-believing church. **Acts 2:41 says, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."**

On the other hand, if you're depending on the fact that you belong to the church to get you to Heaven, you'll go to Hell through the church. In **Matthew 7:22-23 Jesus said, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done**

many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

According to the Bible, many will miss Heaven even though they were church members and worked hard, even preaching or prophesying in Jesus' name. But they will miss Heaven because they did not totally, fully, completely trust Jesus Christ. They trusted their works.

"Looking up to Jesus" means you look away from your baptism and look only to Jesus. I'm for baptism. Every person who accepts Jesus Christ as Saviour ought to be baptized, but baptism is not an instrument of salvation. It's an outward expression of an inward experience. It's like putting the wedding band on the finger after you are married. It doesn't marry you, but it shows everybody that you are married. Being baptized doesn't save you. It's an outward symbol telling others that you believe in the death, burial and resurrection of Christ.

The man who's depending on his baptism to get him to Heaven will go to Hell through the baptistery. Now why do I say that? Because **John 3:36 says, "He that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Wait a minute, friend, Jesus Christ says if you're not depending on, believing, trusting, relying on the Son, you "shall not see life; but the wrath of God"** abides on you. The man who's trusting his church membership or his baptism or his reformation or anything else other than Jesus Christ, will not go to Heaven. **John 3:18 says, "He that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** There is no promise to those who partly believe on Christ and partly on something else.

Someone asked me, "But doesn't the Bible say in **Mark 16:16, 'He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved…'?"**

"Yes," I replied, "but the next expression says, '…he that believeth not shall be damned."' You see, believing is the determining factor, not being baptized. That's like saying, "He that getteth on the jet plane and sitteth down, shall fly to Jacksonville, Florida; but he that getteth not on the plane, shall not fly to Jacksonville." It's the getting on that gets you there, not the sitting down. But any fool knows if you get on, you ought to sit down. If you don't sit down, you'll wish you had sat down before you reach your final destination.

If you've trusted Jesus Christ as Saviour, you ought to be baptized. But you should not be baptized thinking that baptism saves you. If you do, you're not trusting Jesus Christ; you're trusting baptism. Faith is looking away from everything else and looking only to Jesus Christ.

III. Faith Is Not Experiencing a Feeling But Relying on a Fact

I've dealt with people who doubted their salvation because they did not think they had the proper feelings at the time of conversion. There is not a verse in the Bible that tells a man exactly how he has to feel in order to be saved. As a matter of fact, the Bible never says you have to feel any way to be saved. **Acts 16:31 says, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."**

I remember when I was first married. We drove back to my wife's home, and there were some friends in the yard. When we got out of the automobile, someone asked me, "How does it feel to be married?" I said, "I feel exactly like I did a few minutes ago." But you know something? I was just as married as the fellow who had some great feeling.

Not everyone reacts the same to the same experience. I remember one night I was driving home from a revival meeting when a car overturned in front of us. Several people were badly injured. Some who saw it cried, others ran to help, while some buried their faces in their hands. One lady fainted. Now they all saw the same thing and had the same experience but reacted differently. I've seen people cry when they trusted Christ as Saviour. I've been with others who smiled, while others laughed and some even shouted; but they all had the same experience. They all trusted Jesus Christ as Saviour. No, faith is not having some particular feeling. Faith is depending on a fact.

Now here's the fact: Two thousand years ago Jesus Christ died for you. He bore your sins in His own body. God punished Him in your place to pay the debt that you owe. That's a fact. Whether you ever do anything about it or not, it's still a fact.

What you must do is believe that fact and not only believe in your head that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay your sin debt, but depend on, rely on, trust Him and what He did for your salvation.

If I were not a Christian and wanted to be, I would simply pray this prayer:

Dear Lord Jesus, I know that I am a sinner. I do believe that You died for me. And here and now I do trust You as my Saviour. From this minute on, I'm depending on You to get me to Heaven. Help me to live for You and to be a good Christian.

After praying the prayer, I would accept what God says in the Bible—that I do have everlasting life because I'm trusting Jesus Christ for my salvation: "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life" (John 3:36). I mean I'd accept what God says, whether or not I ever had any feelings.

Once you make that decision and trust Christ, perhaps there'll be some feeling. But whether or not the feeling comes, the Word of God is still true. God cannot lie!

When you trust Him, you will have everlasting life. The determining factor in salvation is believing, trusting, depending on, relying on the Lord Jesus Christ.

F. G. Pentecost said, "Two and two is four—that's mathematics. Hydrogen and oxygen form water—that's chemistry. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved'—that's revelation."

You ask, "How do I know?"

"Well," he said, "the burden of proof lies with you. Put two and two together and see if you don't have four. Put hydrogen and oxygen together and see if you don't have water. And believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and see if you won't be saved."

1.2 June

1.2.1 DO GOODERS Don't Go To Heaven, DO TRUSTERS Go! (2020-06-04 18:29)

John 3:36, "He that *believeth on the Son hath everlasting life*: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

DO GOODERS don’t go to Heaven, DO TRUSTERS go to Heaven!!! What a wonderful statement. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said that in [1]this sermon clip. There is a horrible spiritual disease known as “

[2]Lordship Salvation,

”

which has infected most churches today. This counterfeit gospel teaches that a person must make full surrender to Jesus not only as one’s Savior, but also as

“

Lord

”

to be saved. This means

“

to be willing to turn from your sins,

”

to be saved. This means committing your life to Him, to be saved. This means following Jesus no matter what the cost, to be saved. These are all a perversion of grace!

DO GOODERS don’t go to Heaven, DO TRUSTERS go to Heaven!!!

Repeatedly in the inspired King James Bible, we read that whosoever believes on the name of Jesus Christ will have eternal life.

1st John 3:23, “And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.”

Some preachers have been woefully deceived, thinking that turning from sins for salvation is not Lordship Salvation! How is that not Lordship Salvation? Of course it is Lordship Salvation! Anything

“

more

”

required than simple childlike faith in ’[3]The Gospel,’ is a false plan of salvation! Whatever changes God wants to see happen in a believer’s life is His department, our only part in salvation is to BELIEVE.

DO GOODERS don’t go to Heaven, DO TRUSTERS go to Heaven!!!

> “Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: “ [4]God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51 ”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/i-am-set-for-defence-of-gospel.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

1.2.2 DO or DONE! (2020-06-05 02:11)

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

”

There are two types of religions in this world—DO and DONE! You either have to DO something to earn or merit your way to Heaven; or else it is DONE and Jesus Christ had already paid you sin debt on the cross with His blood. Take your pick friend, but only one path leads to lie, the other path unto death. **Matthew 7:13-14, “**

Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and *few there be that find it*.

” The reason why so few people ever find the way unto eternal life is simply because it is so easy! I have studied all of the major pseudo-Christian religions, and I can show you that each of them teaches you must DO something to be saved.

For example: Roman Catholics are taught that they must keep Seven Sacraments (e.g., water baptism, holy Eucharist, confession, confirmation, et cetera) to get to Heaven. None of that is biblical. These are manmade tradition, fabricated over the centuries by the Vatican. **Mark 7:9, “**

And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. **”** Mormons, Jehovah’s Witness, Church of Christ, Lutherans and Seventh-Day Adventists all require water baptism to get to Heaven. The Word of God does NOT require water baptism for salvation. You cannot show me even one Scripture that mandates baptism to get to Heaven. The repentant thief on the cross wasn’t baptized, yet Jesus promised him eternal life (Luke 23:43).

Sadly, there is another form of false religion (a cult) which has crept unawares into about half of all Baptist churches today, known as “Calvinism” (aka, “Lordship Salvation”). This is a deadly damnable heresy, which says that faith alone is insufficient to get to Heaven. In addition, these heretics require that you do one or more of the following: run the race, make full surrender to Christ as “

Lord,

” commit your life to Christ, count the cost and pay the price, be willing to turn from your sins, live a lifestyle of repentance, follow Jesus no matter what the cost, make public confession, et cetera. None of these things comprise the Gospel.

The Gospel of free grace taught in the Bible is based upon what Christ has already DONE to pay for our sins. Sanctification is a process, which begins with being born-again. Sanctification is the process of becoming Christlike. We are saved by faith in a moment, but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. God finishes what He starts. **Philippians 1:6, “Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:”**

However, when corrupt preachers mandate a changed life to get to Heaven, they have combined works with grace. They are preaching another gospel. Sanctification

is a matter of growth in grace as a believer, and has nothing to do with accepting the free gift of eternal life. Salvation is salvation, and discipleship is discipleship.

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!”
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, “[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

Either God does the saving, all of it, or else you don’t get His grace! Isaiah 64:6 says that even our righteousness is filth in God’s sight. That is because no matter how much good we do, we

cannot erase the sins we have already committed. That is why we read in **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and *yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*.**

" If you understand this Scripture passage, then it will become obvious just how foolish the very idea of a person

"

turning from sins

"

to be saved really is. I don't care how much you may attempt to

"

turn away from your sins,

"

YOU ARE STILL A WOEFUL SINNER! Listen dear friend, the only difference between a born-again saint of God, and the vilest lost sinner upon the face of the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washes all our sins away (1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). DO or DONE! Which is it friend?

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.2.3 Just Enough Faith (2020-06-05 20:00)

Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall CALL upon the

name of the Lord shall be saved."

I used to wonder if I had enough faith to be saved. What if I

didn't have enough faith at the time I thought I was saved at age 13? What if I

didn't really get saved? How could I know if I had enough faith back then? I cannot even remember my frame of thinking 40 years ago. How do

you measure faith? I want to share with you a precious truth that

I learned at a church revival as a teenager, that really helped me answer these questions. All the faith you need to be saved is, “

JUST ENOUGH!

”

Let’s look again at **Romans 10:13, “For whosoever shall *CALL* upon the**

name of the Lord shall be saved.” All the faith you need to be saved is *just enough* to call upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ!

The word

“call” does not mean to audibly call; but rather, it means to entreat (to call forth). It is the same meaning as the old English term. I used to go to the grocery store with my mother and see a sign that read: “Please call again!” I used to wonder what that meant. We came into their store to shop, we didn’t call them on the phone. When I became more educated I understood that it meant something different. The English dictionary provides 26 different meanings of the verb “

call.

” In the Greek, it simply means to entreat, which simply means that Jesus will save you if you come to Him by faith. **John 6:37, “All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.**

”

What a precious promise from God! If we will only

call upon the Lord Jesus for salvation, that is all the faith we need to be saved.

How much faith do you need to be saved?—JUST ENOUGH!

If you have “just enough” faith to put your trust in Christ, going to Him alone for the

forgiveness of your sins, that’s all the faith required. Here again we see the SIMPLICITY that is in Christ. All that God requires to receive the free gift of eternal life is to appeal unto Christ. When I was 13 years old, the best I knew how, I cried out in my soul from a church pew and asked Jesus to save me. The truth is that I didn’t even have to ask Him, because God has already promised **“**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

”

(1st Corinthians 1:21b

).

It is okay to have some doubts. God will still save you despite any doubts you may have, if you'll simply act on the belief. If you have so

much doubt, that you CANNOT believe on Christ, then you have a serious problem.

However, If you have "JUST ENOUGH" faith to take God at His Word

, by receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, then you are doing exactly what God expects of you. You obey the Gospel by believing it!

Jesus never one time spoke of degrees of faith in believing. Jesus simply told us to "believe on

Him." **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son,**

and BELIEVETH ON HIM, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the

last day." If you "believe" on Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you are saved

.

All humanity are sinners (Romans 3:23). The Bible teaches that death is the penalty for our sins (Romans 6:23). This includes the second death in Hell (Revelation 20:15: 21:8; Psalms 9:17). Do you see yourself as a needy

sinner? God sent His only begotten Son to pay for our sins on the cross (John 3:16). Do you believe

Jesus died on the cross FOR YOUR SINS? Do you believe Jesus was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)?

If you believe these Bible truths and have "JUST ENOUGH" faith to BELIEVE this 'Good News'

—you are saved by faith!

You don't need to spend countless hours worrying over whether or not you

have enough faith. If you have "JUST ENOUGH" faith to **"CALL UPON THE**

NAME OF THE LORD," that's all the faith you need to be saved. Either you

"believe" on the Lord Jesus, or you don't. I believe!

All the faith you need to be saved is

"

JUST ENOUGH

”

to obey the Gospel, by believing it!

1.2.4 ’Turning From Sins’ Is A Counterfeit Gospel (2020-06-05 23:47)

Galatians 3:1-3, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”

The just do not live by works [1]Mr. Paul Washer! The just do not live by works [2]Mr. Ray Comfort! The Holy Bible proclaims in **Hebrews 10:38a, “NOW THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY FAITH”!!!** Paul Washer has drawn back. Ray Comfort has drawn back. They have “fallen from grace,” trying to keep the LAW to be saved, which effectively is the same thing as adding works to faith for salvation. According to these errant preachers, if you don’t have good works you are not saved. They all make the same grave error of wrongly defining “

repentance

”

to mean *a change of lifestyle*. The Greek meaning of the word

“

repent

”

in the Bible is simply *a change of mind*. Mr. Washer heretically teaches:

> “What you need to know is that salvation is by faith, and faith alone in Jesus Christ; and ***faith alone in Jesus Christ is preceded and followed by repentance—a* turning away from sin**, a hatred for the things that God hates, and a love for the things that God loves, a growing in holiness and a desire; not to be like Britney Spears, not to be like the world, and not to be like the majority of American Christian, but to be like Jesus Christ!” [emphasis added] —Evangelist Paul Washer, YouTube video titled: ’[3]Paul Washer is not saved - Beware Of The Calvinist False Prophet,
>
> ’ time - 1:49)

Paul Washer is your typical false prophet who speaks with a forked tongue! On one hand he says that salvation is by faith alone. That much is true! Who can argue with that? But then Mr. Washer goes horribly astray from the truth, teaching that faith alone must include turning away from your sins before and after saving faith! You cannot show me the junk theology Paul is teaching anywhere in the Holy Bible. [4]You might find that crap in the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions, but you won't find it in the inspired King James Bible!!!

Kindly said, anyone who says that you must be willing to TURN FROM YOUR SINS to be saved is a theological LIAR! [5]Bob Jones University are theological LIARS! [6]Dr. Steve Pettit is a theological LIAR! [7]Evangelist Ray Comfort is a theological LIAR! [8]Pastor John MacArthur is a theological LIAR! Eternal life is a free gift, which demands nothing of the recipient except to receive it by faith. Even a small child can do that! Yet, Mr. MacArthur's counterfeit plan of salvation is so complicated that he says, and I quote: "[9]There is no such thing as a childhood conversion!" Isn't that terrible? Why does Bob Jones University and their alumni [10]bid Godspeed to this man?

Simply Believe The 'Good News' To Be Saved

The apostle Paul only wanted to know one thing of the church at Galatia in Galatians 3:1-3. Paul only wanted to know if they believed the 'Good News' that they heard preached unto them! Paul didn't mention the matter of their sins at all. Paul didn't ask them if they had turned from their sins? Paul didn't ask them if they were working at forsaking their sins? Paul Washer is an unsaved devil in the pulpit today, leading millions of people into the fires of Hell with him. We are saved by faith alone, period! **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, “[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

Whenever there is a grey area, it is because it is not the truth! The truth is that NONE OF US have given up our wickedness. We are ALL woeful sinners! **1st John 1:8-10, “If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.”** I love you my friend, whosoever you may be. I am a big sinner just like you, like all of us. I don’t want you to be deceived. Christ died for OUR SINS according to the Scriptures (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)! Christ died for UNGODLY SINNERS like you and me (Romans 4:5-6)!

Receiving A Gift Imposes No Obligations On The Recipient

Once you have the gift of eternal life, it can NEVER be lost, jeopardized or forfeited for any reason. No Christian believer can sin enough to exhaust the grace of God!!! **Romans 5:20, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*.”** Where the deepest and darkest sins abound in a believer’s life, the wondrous grace of God reaches deeper than the stain of sin has gone, cleansing us spotless by the precious blood of Jesus Christ, the beautiful sinless Lamb of God!!!!!!! This doesn’t give the believer permission to sin (Romans 3:31; Hebrews 12:6-8), it just means that our salvation is secured in Christ’s sacrifice upon the cross of Calvary, and NOT in our performance, sincerity or level of commitment to the things of God in this life. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

No one has ever turned from all their sins. To make an attempt to do so is the sin of self-righteousness. The saving Gospel of free grace does not include human reformation! Salvation is not reformation, penance, penitence, religion, legislation, rehabilitation or education; it is REGENERATION! Jesus said, **“**

Ye must be born again

”

(John 3:7). Only by the miraculous new birth can anyone enter into the Kingdom of God. Turning away from sins is not necessary to be saved. You need not be willing to try! Bible repentance is the acknowledgement that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, seeing your need for the blessed Savior. Come to Him now Oh needy sinner, believing that Jesus Christ paid your debt of sin on the cross with His precious blood. Believe that He was buried and physically resurrected from the dead three days later. Simply believe this ’Good New’ and you are saved dear reader!!! Nothing else is required by God to receive His free gift of eternal life.

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!"
>
> —'[12]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

1. https://youtu.be/5ejre20zx8I
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. https://youtu.be/5ejre20zx8I?t=106
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
10. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

1.2.5 Eternal Life Not A Different Doctrine Than Eternal Security (2020-06-06 11:30)

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

The inspired Word of God does not make a distinction between Eternal Life and Eternal Security. These doctrines are one and the same! The Lord Himself promised eternal life to anyone who believes on Him. Some preachers make a distinction between eternal life and everlasting life, but I see no such distinction. These are used interchangeably. Although some saints will shine more than others in Heaven (Daniel 12:3), and have varying degrees of rewards (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:8), every believer will have " life " in Heaven. So I don't see any difference between " everlasting life " and " eternal life " in the Scripture. They are one and the same.

Likewise, the doctrines of Eternal Life and Eternal Security are the same. You don't receive *eternal life* at the time of salvation, and then struggle to obtain *eternal security*. The believer's eternal life in Christ Jesus is our eternal security!

Beware Of False Prophets

I have heard false prophets (e.g., Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur and Paul Washer) teach that a person who lives in willful perpetual sin cannot be assured of eternal security. For example: Here is a disturbing quote from Ray Comfort from his 'The Evidence Bible.' On page 1513 of 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,' under the section "Questions & Objections," Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin." Here's Ray Comfort's reply to this statement:

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to

everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, ***assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross***. See 1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added] —'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,' by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Those are some very dangerous words at the end, "…assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross." Clearly, Ray Comfort thinks you must make an effort to reform your life of sin to be saved. That is another gospel.

Another example of junk theology is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014, who told 2,700 BJU students on March 30, 2020, that [1]if they perpetually lie they'll go to Hell:

"And sadly, for some of you, it's [lying] going to find you out in eternity. If somebody perpetually lies, what does that say about him? Could it be simply exposing the reality that you've never put off the old man, and put on the new? ***Where do perpetual liars go? Revelation 21:9, 'all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone***: which is the second death."' —[2]Dr. Steve Pettit (March 30, 2020; 'The Daily Platform,' #696 - 'Tell The Truth,' 17:48 time)

Dr. Pettit is preaching another gospel of works! " All liars " go to Hell the Bible says (Revelation 21:8), which is why we all need God's " [3]imputed righteousness " (Philippians 3:9; Romans 4:5-6). We don't have any righteousness to offer God, so He gives us His righteousness by faith. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he** [God the Father] **hath made him** [God the Son] **to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.**) " Sadly, Steve Pettit has a perverse Calvinist view of the Gospel, teaching that you [4]cannot merely say, [5]"I got saved"; but rather, he heretically teaches that you're not completely assured of Heaven until you get there! That is as Satanic as anything I know!!! How is that a free gift?

Tragically, [6]30 % of all southern Baptists are Calvinists. The teachings of John Calvin are another gospel. Calvinists view salvation as a process, that includes sanctification and glorification. So if you are shacking up with your girlfriend, and don't go to church, and live like the Devil, Calvinists say you are not saved. They are not saved! Calvinists pervert the Gospel of free grace, following the heretical foolishness of a [7]mass-murderer who has been dead for 500 years! The moment that you place your trust in Jesus as your Savior, you are forever born-again! The life you choose to live from that point forward is entirely a matter of discipleship, and not sonship (salvation)!

If you are saved, you 100 % have eternal security!!! God doesn't give temporary life or probationary life, He only gives eternal life. God has NEVER taken away anyone's salvation who was already His child. **Ephesians 1:13, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*,"** The Bible even calls the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit, the " holy

Spirit of Promise. " PROMISE! What do you think that means? It means God gives the Holy Spirit to every one who believes, as He promised (John 14:16; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). The Holy Spirit " SEALS " every saint at the time of salvation. You can lie all you want Bob Jones

University' student, and not worry about God taking away His gift of salvation. You can lust and tell fibs all day long, and you'll still be " SAFE " in Jesus! Kindly said, evangelists' Steve Pettit and Ray Comfort are devils in the pulpit!!!

Once saved always saved is 100 % biblical! Nothing more is required than simple childlike faith in the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-great-bible-doctrine-of-imputation.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-calvinism-is-dividing-the-southern-baptist-convention_n_3399504#:~:text=About%2030%20percent%20of%20Southern,of%20Calvinism%2
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm

---

1.2.6 The Counterfeit Gospel Of 'Unshackled' (2020-06-07 05:46)

2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."

I visited the famous Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago as a kid hundreds of times. My father was a Skid Row preacher and regularly preached at PGM, taking men into the Prayer Room after the sermon to lead them to Christ. This was in the 1970's and 1980's when Harry Saulnier was the mission's director. Back then PGM preached the accurate Gospel of free grace, and none of this " turn from your sins " crap that they preach today in 2020.

I was listening to their latest Unshackled program today, titled: "[1]Bill Terrell, Part One" (program #3590 - aired in 2020). I was disgusted as I listened to Bill's testimony. He was a career criminal, who found religion in prison. PGM's favorite GO-TO Bible verse is **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** This verse simply means that when you get born-again, the indwelling Holy Spirit now lives inside you. Your spiritual understanding has now been opened (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). The Comforter is now with you for the rest of your life. Everything is new! However, this Bible verse does NOT mean that your addictions, lusts and desire to live in wickedness is suddenly taken away! If you listen to the 'Unshackled' program, you will hear Bill say at 19:10 in time:

> BILL - "I found a verse I like in 2nd Corinthians 5:17, 'Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.' A new creature. It's funny. I have no desire for drugs or any of the things that controlled my life before. Could that be what it means?
>
> FRIEND - That's exactly what it means!

That is another gospel! Getting saved is simply receiving God's free gift of eternal life. By choosing Jesus Christ as your Savior, this does not miraculously remove your desire to do drugs and forsake " the things that controlled my life. " Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) is horribly perverting the Gospel of free grace, presenting it to lost sinners as a lifestyle that must be lived. By teaching that getting saved requires surrendering CONTROL of your life over to Christ, PGM has added Lordship to God's plan of salvation. That is another gospel!

I am so sick and tired of professed Christians using oxymora (plural of oxymoron) to present the Gospel. An " oxymoron " is use of conflicting words or concepts. I like to use the plural of the word, " oxymorons. " A few moments later in the program,

Bill calls his Mom from prison to tell her, " I turned my life over to Jesus! " That is disciple-ship, not the free gift of eternal life. PGM peddles Christianity as a life-changing experience, mandating reformation to be saved. That is where they go theologically astray. Certainly the Gospel is the answer to the world's problem, and becoming a Christian ought to transform a person as their mind is renewed by the Word of God (Romans 12:1-2).

Albeit, we absolutely need to keep these two things separate from one another, otherwise we are effectively requiring people to keep the law to be saved. Romans 3:20 says that no one can be justified by keeping the law (i.e., works). **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** God does not accept works for salvation. The Bible calls these **"DEAD WORKS" (Hebrews 6:1).** DEAD WORKS include both GOOD WORKS and BAD WORKS. We don't get saved by doing good works, nor by giving up bad works! Salvation is without works!!!

In the same program I just mentioned from 'Unshackled,' Bill's friend tells him: " Yes, I knew there was something different about you. Praise God! It will change your life. " This is the idea that Pacific Garden Mission pounds into people's minds, that giving your life to Jesus will change your life. This is the heresy of Lordship Salvation (aka„ Calvinism), and not the Gospel of free grace!

'Unshackled's Wacky Theology And Damnable False Gospel

The story is about a man named Doug Ehrhardt (Program #3613 - Aired in 2020). After going through drug rehab, Doug returns to his job and looks for "The Jesus People." He finds Barry, who advises him at 22:59 time in the program that he will someday stand before "The Great White Throne Of Judgment." That is not true. The Great White Throne Of Judgment is only for the unsaved (Revelation 20:12-15). PGM's theology is not very good at all.

Barry tells Doug that everyone will one day be divided between the sheep and the goats. Again, PGM horribly misinterprets the Bible. " The Judgment Of The Nations " (Matthew 25:32-33) will happen at the end of the 7-year Tribulation period, when Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming. Only those people who have survived the Tribulation will be judged at this time, not everyone. This event has nothing to do with The Great White Throne Judgment, which happen 1,000 years later! Only the unsaved will appear at The Great White Throne Judgment, to be judged and sentenced to the eternal Lake of Fire. PGM is really off in their theology!!!

> "You see what happened here, right Doug. God has given you a second chance. And you better get this right, 'cause one day it's gonna be just you, stand before a Great White Throne in front of the Lord. And on that day, just like the Bible says, before Him shall be gathered all nations. And he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats. And He shall set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left. The sheep (those are the ones who receive Jesus in their heart), they follow Him and they go right on into Heaven. ***The goats***

> ***live a life of sin, like you; they follow their own way, and you know where they go, Doug?*** **They go to Hell?** Now I'm telling it to you straight, no sugar coating. So you tell me, what's it gonna to be? You gonna be a sheep or a goat?
>
> " [emphasis added]

Dear reader, that is another gospel of self-righteousness! You don't go to Hell because you live in sin! You go to Hell because you reject the free gift of eternal life through faith alone in Jesus Christ. At [2]24:59 in the program, Doug heretically says:

> **" I repented of all my sins, all my past! And I believed in Jesus, to be the leader of my life! " — Doug Ehrhardt (Program #3613 - Aired in 2020)**

That is a counterfeit gospel! That is not what the inspired Word of God teaches. Sadly, religious reprobates have taken control over Pacific Garden Mission, who are not saved. Harry Saulnier NEVER would have allowed this garbage theology to be taught on 'Unshackled.' No one has ever repented of all their sins! You cannot show me anywhere in the Scriptures that requires a person to repent from their sins, or turn from their sins, to be saved. That is the garbage that Pastor Marty Herron and Dr. Steve Pettit teach, and the unsaved Dr. John MacArthur crowd teaches, not the inspired Holy Bible!!!

'Unshackled' is theologically confusing at best! I am saddened that all of their hard work at PGM and 'Unshackled,' literally tens of thousands of hours over recent decades, is mostly in vain. Galatians 5:4, " Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

" The dear folks at Pacific Garden Mission are fallen from grace, because they add reformation to the grace of God. They are not merely off a bit in the their doctrinal teachings, they are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! ...

> **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, " But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, *ye might well bear with him*."**

Who hath bewitched you Oh Pacific Garden Mission? (Galatians 3:1-3). Their 'Unshackled' programs are filled with junk theology, preaching the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. The idea that a person must turn away from their sinful behavior to be saved is human reformation, not the Gospel of free grace. Eternal life is the free gift of God, obtained by faith alone. Mark 7:9, " And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. **"** Satan has crept into most churches, missions, Bible colleges and religious institutions today, preaching a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

Arthur Valder's False Gospel

In another 'Unshackled' program about Arthur Valder (program #3615 - aired in 2020), Arthur says at 17:18 time in the presentation that he needs Jesus in his life. In the conversation that

follows with his friend Norm, we hear more junk theology. At 20:15 in the program, Arthur's friend Norm advises him: "When we come to Christ, we have to do our best to make a mends when we have wronged people!" That is another gospel. PGM horribly fails to make a clear distinction between discipleship and salvation. No, we don't have to do penitence (righting our wrongs) to be saved. Salvation is not penance (sorrow for sins). It is not reformation (turning for sins). Salvation is a new birth, by REGENERATION!!! Jesus said in **John 3:7, "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"!!!**

Here are some excellent helpful quotes, showing the incompatibility between Lordship Salvation and the Gospel Of Free Grace:

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Ryrie, Charles. Balancing the Christian Life. Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).
>
> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" —Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).
>
> "This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" —Hook, H. Phillip. "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith." Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).
>
> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).
>
> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).
>
> "For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." —Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

> "There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Lindsey, Hal. The Liberation of Planet Earth. Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).
>
> "Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". —Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).
>
> "Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". —Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).
>
> "There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).
>
> "People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

Have you been deceived by Calvinism? It is commonly known today as "Lordship Salvation"! This is not the Gospel dear friend. You don't trust Jesus as your Lord or King to go to Heaven, you simply trust Him only as your personal Savior!!!

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/

1.2.7 You Don't Have To "Ask" Jesus To Be Saved (2020-06-07 12:00)

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Did you know that you don't even have to "ask" Jesus to save you in order to go to Heaven? "What?" you say? Yes, you heard right, you don't have to "ask" for the Lord to save you to get to Heaven. The reason why is because God already told us what to do to be saved, and that is to simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. If you believe that Jesus died on the cross for your

sins, and you believe that Christ resurrected from the dead (which means that God the Father accepted Christ's payment for our sins) you are saved. Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." Believe that Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, Who paid the price for your sins upon the cross. Jesus was buried and then raised-up from the dead three days later, which means that God the Father accepted the payment of His dear Son on the cross for our sins.

Certainly, you may call upon the name of the Lord in prayer to be saved, but it is your heart's trust in the Lord that causes God to work the supernatural miracle of salvation, and not our prayer or human will in any way. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** Salvation is completely of God. Our part is simply to believe the Gospel. **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."**

The word "call" in Romans 10:13 does NOT mean "to pray" as most people think. Rather, it is the Greek word epikaleomai and means "to entitle," that is, "give the right to," (by implication, to invoke"). My friend, God wants to save you more than you could ever comprehend. 2nd Peter 3:9 says God is not willing for any to perish, but for all men to come to repentance. Your salvation has already been paid for by Jesus' precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

All you have to do is give God the right to save you. That's what the word "call" means in Romans 10:13. God's holiness cannot permit any sinner to enter into Heaven. So God in His wondrous love made provision for our redemption through the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. There are no exceptions to the rule. God is bound by His Word. God cannot save you unless you let Him. As strange as that may seem, it is 100 % Biblical. God has given to you a freewill to choose for yourself.

Although God can do anything (omnipotent), there are certain things that God simply WILL NOT do, because they would violate His holy character. So many people are foolish idiots, who believe that a loving God will let them slide and enter into Heaven without being born-again. Jesus exclaimed in John 3:5 that unless a person becomes born-again (anew) by the Holy Spirit of God, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. Jesus warned that the Scripture cannot be broken (John 10:35). Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort; whereas, Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His dear Son on the cross.

The holy Bible warns that you will go straight to the fires of Hell if you die in your sins (John 8:24; 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9). Jesus literally took our truckload of sins upon Himself on the cross, paying our humongous sin debt that He did not owe, so that we would not have to spend an endless eternity burning in the fires of Hell to pay for our own sins. All you need to do is receive God's grace and mercy by receiving Christ's payment on the cross for your sins. It's all free for the taking.

It is not wrong to "ask" Christ to save you, but as I have painfully learned over the years, heresies are creeping into our Fundamental Baptist Churches by the hour. There are all sorts

of unbiblical, dangerous and infectious false doctrines which have crept into most churches today. Salvation is easy, and anyone who comes along saying it is hard is a liar. [1]Billy Graham makes salvation hard, requiring lost sinners to COUNT THE COST and PAY THE PRICE to be saved. My friend, Jesus paid the price and there is no cost for us to count. Salvation is absolutely, freely and completely by faith alone in the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ. This is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

You don't have to " ask " Jesus to save you, because God is already freely offering you eternal life. All you need to do is accept it by faith. Eternal life is a free gift! Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He died, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later for your justification. A gift is not earned, it is simply accepted.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm

1.2.8 Jesus Paid It All (2020-06-09 04:30)

1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not *redeemed* with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But *with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: "

Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood.

1st Corinthians 6:20, " For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's." That price for our redemption is the blood of Jesus!!! Pastor John MacArthur heretically teaches that Jesus did not have God's blood flowing in Him. I am shocked that any preacher could be so naive and corrupted in his theology. Jesus was born of a virgin. Since the Lord did not have an earthly father, He absolutely had to have God's blood in Him. **Acts 20:28** speaks of **"**

the church of *God*, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

" The Church was purchased with God's blood. Jesus had God's blood flowing in His veins!

Jesus paid it all!

When a wayward Bible professor or preacher tells you that you must

“be willing to

turn from your sins

” to be saved, he is preaching another gospel. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If I bought you a birthday present, and insisted it is still free while requiring you to wash my car next Saturday to get it, you’d be confused. You’d wonder what was wrong with me! I am wondering what is wrong with all these Lordship Salvation preachers today! They speak of salvation “by

grace alone,

”

while requiring people to make an effort to

turn away from lifelong sinful bad habits to receive the free gift of God. Clearly, salvation cannot be by both grace and human effort (works).

[1]Case in point, read what Bob Jones University teaches on their website. Something is very wrong with that picture folks!

I heard one corrupt preacher refuting Lordship Salvation, but he still insisted that you must “

turn from your sins

”

(which they errantly think means *repentance*) to be saved. He is utterly confused and corrupted, preaching another gospel. Repentance is *a change of mind* , not *a change of lifestyle*. We repent TO believe, not repent AND believe! Turning from sins is human reformation. You don’t have to turn from sins to be saved, because that is another gospel. We get saved by trusting what Jesus Christ has already DONE on the cross to pay for our sins, and not by repenting, but repentance facilitates believing. No one has ever been saved who didn’t repent, but repentance is simply the acknowledgment that you are a needy sinner in God’s sight (Romans 3:19-20).

You need a Savior, to escape God’s wrath in an eternal burning Hell (Romans 5:9; John 3:36; Revelation 20:15; Psalms 9:17; 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9). If you miss Heaven, there is nowhere else to go except the Lake of Fire. No one ever goes to Hell except those who choose to go there, by rejecting God’s free gift of forgiveness through faith in Jesus Christ. All you need to do is BELIEVE the ’Good News’ that Christ died for your sins on the cross, was buried, and three days later resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If that is your only hope for Heaven, then you are saved my friend. Nothing else is required from you.

Jesus paid it all, so you wouldn't have, to by burning in the fires of Hell forever and ever. Hell is a literal place of torment (Revelation 14:11). Hell is a place of misery (Luke 16:19-31). God doesn't want anyone to go to Hell. The Lord made a way of escape, but you have to choose to receive it! Faith in Jesus Christ is the way of escape! Please run away from anyone who stands behind a pulpit, demanding that you surrender, sacrifice and pay the price to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift, because Jesus paid for it with His blood. God wants to save you so much that He died for your sins on the cross! The penalty has already been paid in full. All you need to do is accept that payment by faith, taking God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Scripture. It is that easy, free and simple to obtain eternal life.

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

1.2.9 Salvation Is Not An "Award" (2020-06-09 10:30)

Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

[1]Evangelist Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) made the following heretical statement, teaching a works-based false gospel. Dr. Pettit

preached a sermon in Chapel on January 26, 2015 titled: "[2]What Does it Mean To Run The Race?" (MP3, 'The Daily Platform,' Dr. Steve Pettit). Evangelist Steve Pettit is the new president of Bob Jones University (since 2014). Dr. Pettit heretically teaches that "THE RACE" we run as Christians is necessary for salvation. That is exactly what Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess' [3]Ellen G. White (1827-1915) taught! Steve Pettit teaches:

> "'The race' is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith." —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [4]4:26)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches over 2,600 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [5]22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! What saith the Scripture? 1st Corinthians 9:24-25, "Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible." As you just read, the "award" will be an "INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN"; but Steve Pettit says it will be HEAVEN ITSELF!!!

Salvation Is Not An Award, It Is A Free Gift

Mr. Pettit is literally saying that the AWARD for running 'The Race' is salvation!!! Folks, eternal life is not an "AWARD," it is a free gift! Are you getting this? What a demonic heretic!!! Salvation is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15), which does NOT require living a faithful life to secure!!! Steve Pettit is a reprobate in the pulpit, an unsaved heretic, a theological liar!!! He falsely says:

> "So not only does it have a start, but 'The Race' has to be run! It starts with faith, but it continues with faithfulness. You start the race with the purpose of finishing the race. Nobody starts the race, so that they can quit half-way through. When you start in faith, you need to run and finish in faith. However, let me also remind you, that this race is HARD. Is a race not hard? Is it not difficult to get out and run?" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]6:34)

Let me ask you a very important question dear reader—If I give you a gift, what does that mean? Here is what it means:

1. A gift will cost you NOTHING, because it cost me. I paid for it. Jesus paid for the gift of eternal life!
2. Receiving the gift does not obligate you in any way to do anything, or else it cannot be a gift. The dictionary defines "gift" as: "Something acquired without compensation." Eternal life is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15, 18).
3. I cannot take it away from you, otherwise it wasn't truly a gift, or else I am a thief for taking it back.
4. If it is an "award," then it cannot also be a "gift"! The dictionary definition of "award" is: "Something given for victory or superiority in a contest or competition." Folks, getting saved is a free gift, not a race or competition!
5. It is not "HARD" to receive a gift. Steve Pettit says running the race is "HARD," and he says you must run the race to get the "award" of Heaven. What a con man in the pulpit! Getting saved is easy, not an award; it is a free gift!

Dear friend, if you will simply always keep in mind that eternal life is a "free gift," it will steer you clear of mountains of heresy!!! Steve Pettit is a deadly false prophet, who corrupts the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). **Romans 5:18, "Therefore as by the**

offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life."

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

---

aarun (2020-06-09 16:56:03)
I'm always shocked to hear when professed Christians trust in their own "righteousness" for salvation. Salvation is so simple a child can do it. Yet these highly educated people, many with doctorates, can't even get salvation right. I guess the apostle Paul was right when he said: "But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise."

1.2.10 The Reality Of Hell (2020-06-10 07:33)

"There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; And IN HELL he lift up his eyes, being in TORMENTS, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and

COOL MY TONGUE; for I AM TORMENTED IN THIS FLAME. But

Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and

likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art TORMENTED.

And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which

would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come

from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him

to my father's house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they

also come into this place of TORMENT. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses

and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one

went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, IF THEY

HEAR NOT MOSES AND THE PROPHETS, NEITHER WILL THEY BE

PERSUADED, THOUGH ONE ROSE FROM THE DEAD."

The subject of Hell needs to be addressed in this blog about salvation. One of the main reasons why so few people are saved today is because they do not see the need to get saved. Preachers have dropped the ball for God, refusing to preach about eternal judgment in the Lake of Fire. If preachers would preach the way they are supposed to against the awfulness of sin, and coming judgment from God, and the horrors of an eternal burning Hell, then many more people would repent of their unbelief and get saved. So with this truth in mind, I want to address the reality of eternal punishment for all unrepentant sinners, who die in their sins without Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. No one can go to Heaven who is not saved. That means the only other place to spend eternity is in the Lake of Fire (Hell).

Please notice in our text passage that Jesus did NOT say this was a parable in Luke 16:19-31; therefore, WE MUST ACCEPT IT AS

LITERAL! Also, carefully notice that in all of Jesus' parables that He always referred used vague terms, not proper nouns. Jesus would say things like: "a certain

man" went off into a "far off country." Jesus never used specific names in His parables. Albeit, Jesus

used specific names in this account: Lazarus and Abraham. This is a factual story of

something that happened. The word

"TORMENT" is found mentioned 3 times in

verses 23, 25 and 28. Just as today, A MAN IS ONLY AS GOOD AS HIS WORD.

We must believe then that JESUS SAID WHAT HE MEANT AND MEANT

WHAT HE SAID!

The rich man was not a criminal; he was not a drug dealer; he was not a murderer; so what was it that kept the rich man from getting saved? The rich man lived for himself. He couldn't have cared less about the poor. Lazarus was very poor and diseased. The Bible says the dogs came and licked his wounds. Lazarus ate scraps from the garbage of the rich man. He was selfish and self-centered, but that's not what sent him to Hell. He went to Hell because he never put his FAITH in Jesus Christ as personal Savior. He was guilty of the worst sin of all—UNBELIEF. He never stopped long enough to consider God. He despised the local preacher and ignored the inspired Word of God. Unfortunately, Hell became his new eternal home when he died in his unbelief. The only sin that can send anyone to Hell is unbelief. No amount of sins can keep a person out of Heaven who trusts the Son of God.

Most People Will Be Eternally Damned In The Lake of Fire

The Holy Bible teaches that most people will die in their sins and go to Hell forever. Very few people ever find the truth of the Gospel. **Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and *few there be that find it*. "** Oh how many rich people are sadly in Hell right now? The Gospel is so simple. It is free. Getting saved is easy. That is why so many people pass right over it. The sinful nature wants something it can see and touch, which does not require faith.

That is why the Roman Catholic religion has over one billion members. From the cradle to the casket, Catholicism has a religious package for you. In Catholicism, you go into a confessional booth and confess your sins to a sinful priest, who sinfully claims to have the power to forgive your sins. The priest then lies to you, assuring you that you're forgiven, but you are just as much

still in your sins as when you entered into the confessional booth. What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is *one God, and one mediator between God and men*, the man Christ Jesus;**

Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

" Only God can forgive sin, and He freely offers forgiveness through faith alone in His only begotten Son! No Lutheran minister or Catholic priest can forgive anyone's sins! The very idea is preposterous!!!

The Bible gives a special warning to rich people. **James 5:1, "Go to now, YE RICH MEN, weep and howl for your MISERIES that shall come upon you." Luke 18:25, "For it is EASIER FOR A CAMEL TO GO THROUGH A NEEDLE'S EYE, than for a RICH MAN to enter into the kingdom of God." James 1:11, "For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall THE RICH MAN FADE AWAY IN HIS WAYS."**

Do you take the Word of God SERIOUSLY, or do you take God's Word lightly? Hell is a literal place of torment. Jesus said that Hell has fire! Let's look at some more Bible verses about Hell. Jesus foretells of WEEPING and GNASHING OF TEETH, **"...there shall be WEEPING and GNASHING OF TEETH" (Matthew 8:12). Matthew 22:13, "Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be WEEPING AND GNASHING OF TEETH." Matthew 24:51, "And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the**

hypocrites: there shall be WEEPING AND GNASHING OF TEETH."

Matthew 25:30, "And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites:

there shall be WEEPING AND GNASHING OF TEETH."

"There shall be WEEPING AND GNASHING OF TEETH, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out" (Luke 13:28). "And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the FIRE THAT NEVER SHALL BE QUENCHED: Where their worm dieth not, and the FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED. And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the FIRE THAT NEVER SHALL BE QUENCHED: Where their worm dieth not, and the FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED. And

if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into HELL FIRE: Where their worm dieth not, and the FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED" (Mark 9:43-48). Hell has fire!

The Holy Bible has more to say about Hell than Heaven. If God allows suffering in this world, you'd be foolish to assume that there is no suffering in the afterlife for the wicked. Your only hope of escape is through Christ's sacrifice on the cross. Please don't take the risk of going to Hell forever. If you not sure, or still have doubts, that is okay, just act on what little faith you have and trust the Savior. This life will be over before we know it. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a very long time! God is offering you eternal life dear friend, completely free as a gift without obligation to you.

God Doesn't Want Anyone To Go To Hell

2nd Peter 3:9b says God is **"not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.
"**

All you have to do is believe what God has said in His inspired Word. Simply place your trust in the Son of God, who died on the cross to pay for all your sins. What a wonderful Savior!!! Come to Him as a needy sinner, believing that He resurrected from the dead after three days. Believe it Oh sinner and you are saved!!! God created Hell for the Devil and his angels, not for you! **Matthew 25:41, " Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: "** It has been said that the doors of Hell are locked from the inside, meaning that the people in Hell chose to be there. Is that your choice dear friend? It sure ain't mine! I chose to be in Heaven with my blessed Redeemer at age 13. The new birth is not a lifestyle to be lived, it is a gift to be received by faith.

1.2.11 There's Only One Mediator Between God And Men (2020-06-10 10:30)

1st Timothy 2:3-6, "For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. For there is one God, *and one mediator between God and men*, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."

There is only ONE MEDIATOR between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. God is a Spirit, and man is a spirit, created in God's image. However, man is sinful and cannot fellowship with a holy God. Before he sinned, Adam walked with God is the Garden of Eden (Genesis 3:8). Sin brought separation between God and man (Isaiah 59:1-2). The Word of God became incarnate (flesh) and walked this earth in the person of Jesus Christ (John 1:1-3, 14). Mankind is sinful; God is holy. A mediator was needed to bridge the gap. Jesus is 100 % a man, and also 100 % God. As deity Jesus can communicate with God, because He is a part of the Godhead; as a man Jesus can communicate with humanity, because He is human as well. ...

> **Hebrews 4:14-16, "Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.** For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; *but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin*.
>
> Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need."

Jesus Christ is the ONE MEDIATOR between God and man. There is no other means of reconciling with our holy God. Jesus has the nail-scared hands and feet. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay! That is why Jesus is our only mediator. God is absolutely holy. God's holiness demanded justice, because humanity had committed crimes against God. The world is a mess! We've all seen the wickedness of mankind race throughout human civilization. The reality of war is horrifying. Quadrillions of crimes have been commit throughout history; neighbour against neighbour, brother against brother, family against family, nation against nation. God's holiness demands justice! Crimes must be paid for. Jesus Christ paid for all those offenses. ...

> **Romans 5:6-8, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, *Christ died for us*."**

Christ did not die for the righteous (the saints), He died for the ungodly (everyone). The Calvinist heresy of "Limited Atonement" teaches that Jesus only died for Christians. We know that is a doctrine of devils. The Bible plainly teaches in **1st John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*."** Could the Bible be any plainer that Christ died FOR ALL MEN? I think not. Christ died for THE UNGODLY! That includes everyone!!! We are all ungodly sinners. Even if you are saved, you are still an ungodly sinner, but you have been cleansed by the precious blood of Jesus; so that when God sees you, He only sees the righteousness of His dear Sin imputed to you. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

Having said all that, you should realize by now that no Lutheran minister can forgiven your sins. If you [1]go look at their websites, Lutheran pastors claim to have the God-given power to forgive people's sins. They are theological liars! Who are you going to believe, the Lutheran

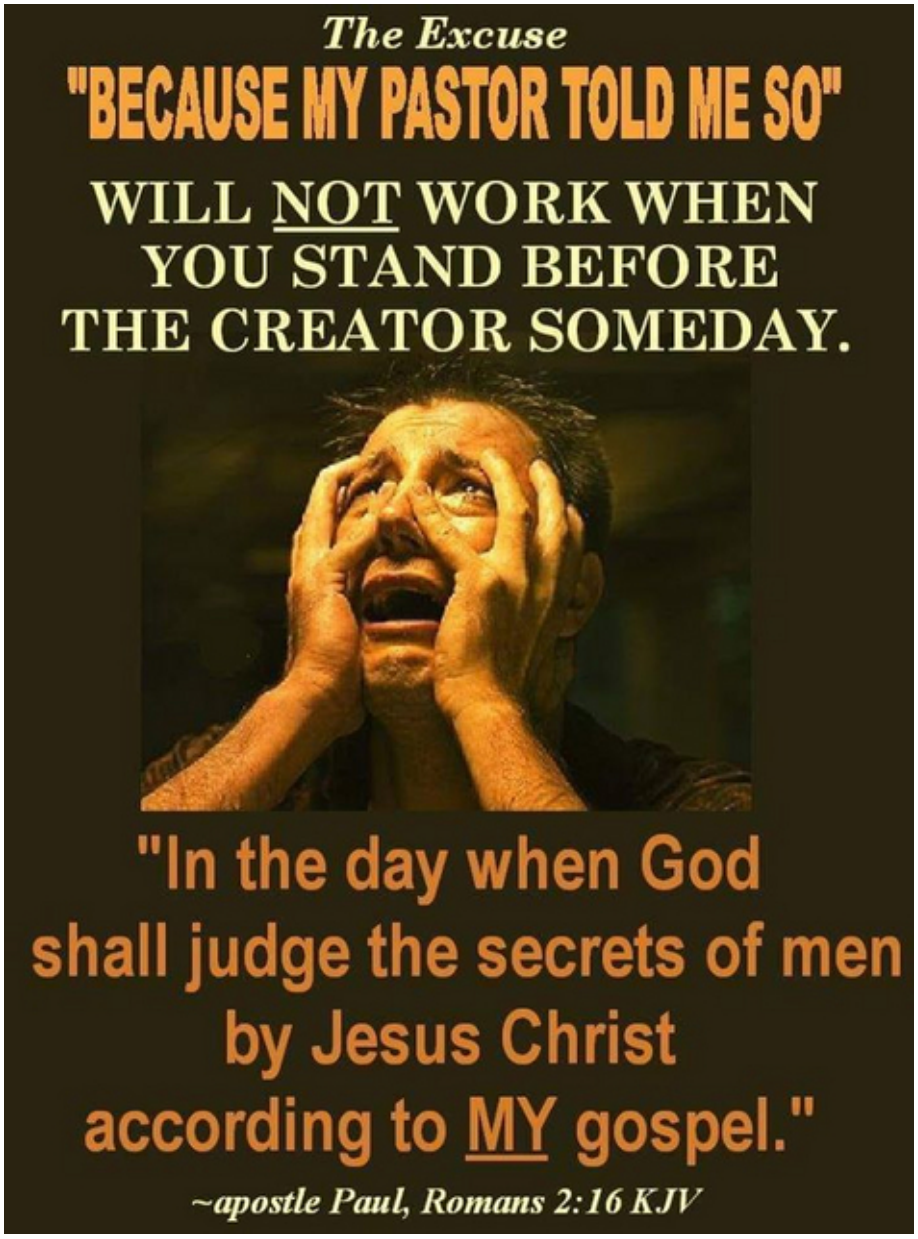
minister who arrogantly claims he can forgive your sins, or **1st Timothy 2:5** that says Jesus Christ is the **'ONE MEDIATOR'** between God and men? Likewise, the Catholic priest arrogantly claims to have the same power to forgive sins. Even the unsaved reprobate religious Pharisees understood that only God can forgive sins. **Mark 2:7, "Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? *who can forgive sins but God only*?"**

So if you want to receive eternal life dear reader, you MUST come only to the blessed Savior. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** If you desire to go to Heaven someday, then you have only one choice according to the Scripture, and that choice is through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

The Lutheran minister cannot make you right with God. The Catholic pope or priest cannot make you right with God. I have had a few web visitors want me to assure them that they are saved, but I cannot do that. Only God's written promises in His Word can give someone the sweet assurance that they are God's child. So I teach the Bible the best I can, and share as many books, sermons and resources as I can, and encourage them to do their own Bible study; they have to settle their doubts on their own. It is not good for someone to look to me, and put their confidence in me that I SAID THEY ARE SAVED. Who am I? Everyone needs to place their faith in God, and base that belief solely on the written inspired Word of God.

I think some people with Obsessive Compulsive Disorder (OCD) have a faith problem. Since they refuse to go on faith alone, they opt instead for something they can see, a preacher they can trust, a wafer they can eat, a water baptism certificate they can frame on their wall, a person (priest) to tell them they are forgiven, et cetera. Salvation is strictly by faith in a Savior we cannot see (1st Peter 1:7-9). We get saved by ceasing from all dead works (good and bad works alike), and resting in Christ alone, as God rested on the seventh day from His creative labours in Genesis chapters 1-2.

Salvation is found ONLY in the precious name of Jesus. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that *through his name whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."** When a corrupt preachers lies to you, by saying that you must " turn from your sins " to be saved, he is trying to convince you to become your own mediator. Christ is the one and only mediator, not anyone else. Giving up your sins is a work of self-righteousness, and not the free gift of God. What is wrong with so many preachers today?



1. https://els.org/about/ls/lutheran-sentinel-2015/pastor-said-what-how-can-a-pastor-declare-forgiveness-of-sins-when-only-god-forgives/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3BHDAxX05pBvUCNnZ4rtSAm-m2eidXXDE005X8UeCkBVrHBgyhIloUW4gBcGKEBCSfGFTYcP5fkCamy7MCfBjj0recDF8MluE3M4

1.2.12 Ye Are Fallen From Grace (2020-06-12 03:30)

Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. For I testify again to every man that is

circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; YE ARE FALLEN FROM GRACE" (Galatians 5:1-4).

Many sincere folks have misinterpreted this Scripture to conclude that a Believer can lose their salvation—this is a false teaching! "Falling from grace" does NOT mean falling away from God's salvation and God's promises. God made us a promise in the Bible, **"For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved" (Romans 10:13).** My part is to "call", God's part is to "save." I cannot save myself, nor can you. Only God can save a person because only God can forgive sin. No priest or Pope can forgive (or absolve) anyone's sins. Penance is simply NOT a Bible doctrine. I must go to Jesus and Him alone!

Thanks be to God, I did this as a 13 year old youth and have been saved since that glorious day. Though I am still a sinner and often fall short of God's perfect standards, I am still a child of God—safe and secure in the everlasting arms of the Father. I CANNOT lose my salvation, there is no way! No amount of evil or wrongdoing can ever undo what God has eternally settled. I didn't deserve to be saved in the first place, so my actions have no affect on my eternal salvation.

Granted, this does not give us God's blessing or permission to live in sin, it just means that salvation starts and ends with God alone. The only thing God requires of us is to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of our sins. What God starts He alone will finish. Thank God, Jesus washed my sins away and wrote my name in Heaven! God saved a vile, dirty, rotten, needy sinner like me from hellfire! God placed Jesus' righteousness on my

account, and placed all my sins on Jesus account! The Father declared me J-U-ST-I-F-I-E-D, Just-If-I'd never sinned! Now that's a wonderful God!

Dangerous False Prophets Had Crept Into The Church At Galatia

What does the Apostle Paul mean here in Galatians 5:1-4? What is meant by the phrase "fallen from grace?" In order to fully understand what Paul meant, we must understand the purpose of the epistle of Galatians. The professed believers at Galatia had fallen victim to a false religion. And let me pause right here to say that there are MANY FALSE RELIGIONS in the world today, right in our own neighborhoods. These "deceitful workers" that appear as angels of light are two-fold the "children of Hell." Not only are they unsaved, but they subtly propagate damnable heresies to lead others into Hell with them (the blind leading the blind). They are dangerous and must be exposed for who they are—antichrists! They are wolves in sheep's clothing!

There were false religions in Paul's day. One false religion in particular had crept into the church at Galatia. This false religion wanted to merge with the true b elievers in order to promote their own false religion. This was a false religion that

taught “works” was necessary to be saved. They believed that a man needed to be circumcised in order to be saved. This was known as Judaism (the keeping of the ceremonial laws, etc). Listen here to Paul’s warning to the church at Galatia, **“As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, THAT THEY MAY GLORY IN YOUR FLESH” (Galatians 6:12,13).** This false religion didn’t care about the Gospel, they only cared about promoting their own false teachings.

Jesus Is The ONLY Way To Heaven!

Having laid the groundwork, now let me explain what Paul meant when he said, **“Ye are fallen from grace.”** Paul was simply saying that Jesus is the only ticket to Heaven. If you miss Jesus, you will have missed your only bus ride to Heaven. If an unsaved person rejects Christ as Savior, then there is NO OTHER WAY to be saved. This is all that Paul was saying. Paul speaks strongly in **Galatians 3:1-2, “O FOOLISH Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so FOOLISH? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?”**

Nobody likes to be called “foolish.” Paul’s strong words must have been a big surprise to these folks; nevertheless, they were much needed words. **“Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?” (Galatians 4:16).** I find myself quoting this verse often because many people do not want to hear the truth. We must learn to accept the truth, seek the truth and

love the truth because God is truth.

The Gospel Is Easily Perverted, Just Add or Subtract

The Galatians had heard the Gospel of Jesus Christ and yet we're being entangled into this works religion mess. Paul was starting to wonder if these folks had really been saved in the first place. "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that c alled you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would PERVERT THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST" (Galatians 1:6-7). The Gospel is easy to pervert, simply add something to it and it is corrupted.

For example: If you add baptism to the Gospel, then you have added a "work" to God's simple plan of salvation by grace through faith. No good deeds can save us and they absolutely cannot be added to salvation otherwise you will have perverted the truth of the Gospel. Baptismal regeneration perverts the Gospel of Christ. Some people have the false impression that they are saved, but they truly are NOT because of various misunderstandings concerning salvation. Adding or subtracting anything to simple Gospel of Christ is a sure road to Hell.

If You Reject Jesus As Savior, Then You Are 'Fallen From Grace'

If you have heard the Gospel of Jesus Christ, look no further. You must simply believe the Gospel, making the decision to trust Christ as Savior, asking Him to forgive you of all your sins. If you have heard the Gospel of Christ but it hasn't affected you, I feel sorry for you. If you refuse to call upon the name of the Lord, you are fallen from grace (you have rejected your only way to salvation). If you have called on the Lord, but are also trusting in good works to get you into Heaven, then you are not truly trusting Christ. I've actually met some people who have told me that they are trusting "faith and works" to get them into Heaven. No sir! You won't get into Heaven any other way than through the precious blood of Jesus Christ.

If You Add Works to Faith, then You are 'Fallen from Grace'

Notice again the Words which we just read in Galatians chapter three, "This only would learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the WORKS of the law, or by the hearing of FAITH?" Do you see? Salvation cannot be by works, only by faith. If the Galatians had fallen prey the false belief that circumcision was necessary for salvation, then it would have revealed beyond a shadow of a doubt that they were NOT saved. I often am concerned myself about the salvation of other professed believers. You'd be surprised just how many people think they're genuinely saved simply because they made a commitment to Christ at a crusade or turned over a new leaf at a revival meeting.

Let me tell you, your sins are the big issue my friend. Have your sins been dealt with? Have you gone to God as a dirty, rotten, hell-deserving sinner and BELIEVED the Good News of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily resurrected the third day for salvation? That is THE GOSPEL! That is the GOOD NEWS! Believe it friend and you have eternal life! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily,**

I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

Jesus Christ alone can forgive and save you? The phrase "fallen from grace" simply means that you have refused the saving power of the Gospel. It means you have been deceived and given a phony life insurance policy! I don't know about you, but I have "all saints insurance" with Jesus Christ. It's a free policy paid-in-full by Jesus Christ Himself. God the Father is my agent! Amen! Anybody can have this eternal life insurance. There's no deductible, no premium and no hidden costs. Are you insured with the heavenly Father? Don't miss your only bus to Heaven, simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ now as your personal Savior. Please don't delay, because today could be the last day of your earthly life! Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!

A Believer Can Never 'Fall From Grace'

Also, let me make clear that you only need to be saved once and can NEVER fall from grace. As I've mentioned before, we didn't deserve salvation in the first place and we never will deserve it. If we cannot do good works to earn Heaven in the first place, then we cannot do bad works to lose it! We are kept saved by God's power and promise. Our part is only to believe on Jesus Christ. Once saved always saved (OSAS)! That's the Gospel truth! The Holy Bible teaches that a person must be "born-again," NOT "born-again and again and again." We are born physically into this world one time and we can only be born of God one time. If you are born ONCE you die TWICE; but if you are born TWICE you die ONCE! We become a "new creature" in Christ when God's Holy Spirit unites with our spirit (which was once dead in trespasses and sins, but is now made alive unto God - Ephesians 2:1-2).

A Christian Believer Always Falls IN GRACE, Never FROM

Remember, a believer who sins (and we ALL do every day), only falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. Romans 5:20, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound.” The unsaved person is still under the curse of God’s LAW, condemned already. Ah, but the dear saint of God is under God’s free GRACE. All of the false prophets today, like Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, who require turning away from sinful behavior to receive the free gift of God, are not teaching GRACE! Anything other than grace alone is NOT grace!

Romans 11:6a, “And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace...” The moment that anyone adds the slightest addition to the Gospel of grace, it ceases to be grace. If you think that the life you are living on earth can affect your eternal life, then you don’t get grace!!! As Jonah rightly pondered in the belly of the whale in **Jonah 2:9b, “SALVATION IS OF THE LORD.”** No believer can ever fall from grace, it is impossible. When we sin (and we ALL still do because we are human), we fall IN GRACE! Once a person has eternal life, which is the free gift of God, you can NEVER lose it!!!

1.2.13 Believers Are Under GRACE, Not Under LAW (2020-06-12 19:02)

Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are *under the law*: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.” ... Romans 6:14-15, “For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not *under the law*, but *under grace*. What then? shall we sin, because we are not *under the law*, but *under grace*? God forbid.”

The preceding Bible verses speak of being UNDER THE LAW, and of others being UNDER GRACE. What does that mean? It means that the unsaved person (i.e., the lost man) is still under the dominion and curse of the law of God. The LAW of God (about 720 Old

Testament commandments total) makes all men guilty. Romans 3:19-20, “ Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. **”** This is such a wonderful passage of Scripture, so rich in doctrinal meaning. The PURPOSE of God’s law in the Old Testament, is to be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared men fall short of the glory of God (which is absolute sinless perfection - Romans 3:23). I don’t measure up and

neither do you friend! We are all guilty '[1]Sinners In The Hands Of An Angry God,' as Pastor Jonathan Edwards (1703-1758) is so famous for preaching. (Interestingly, a small pox inoculation

killed Mr. Edwards!)

In sharp contrast, the Christian believer is UNDER GOD'S GRACE, which means we are no longer under the LAW. The born-again believer is now and forever under GOD'S SAVING GRACE, which is only through faith in Christ Jesus.

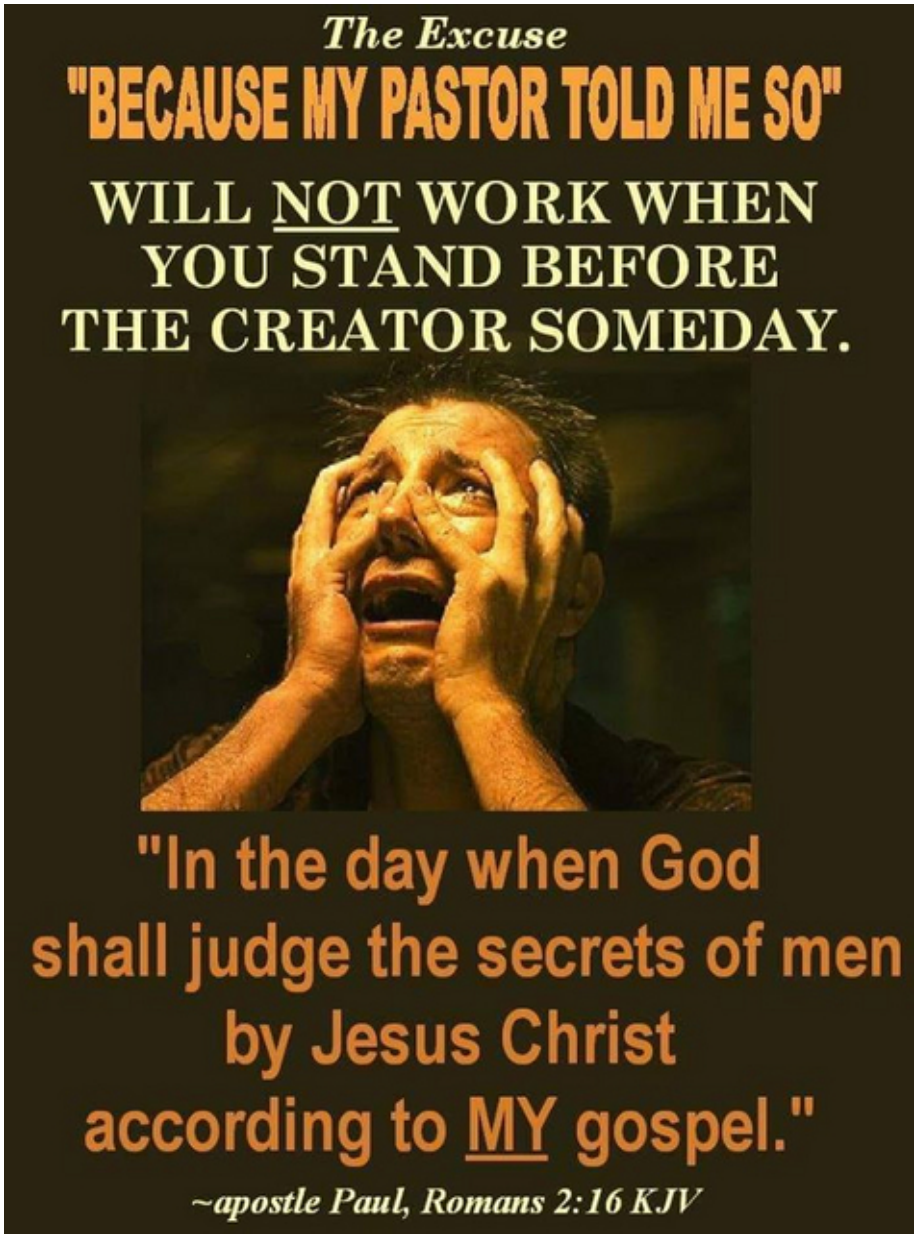
Romans 6:14-15, "For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid." No Christian has God's blessing and permission to sin, just because the LAW no longer has the power to

condemn us (Romans 3:31). Albeit, no amount of sinning could ever jeopardize our POSITION in Christ as His redeemed child. Our CONDITION is determined by the daily choices we make, and what befalls us in life according to time and chance (Ecclesiastes 9:11); but our POSITION in Christ was forever settled the moment we were born-again!

Beware of many false prophets today (Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Kirk Cameron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, John Piper, et cetera) who all teach that MORE is required than faith alone in the Gospel to be saved. According to all these men and institutions, you must " be willing to turn from your sins " to receive God's free gift of eternal life! They are preaching another Gospel! The unsaved man is under LAW, but the saved man is under GRACE! There is no in between. There is no " race to run " faithfully to the finish to obtain the "award" of Heaven (as [2]Dr. Steve Pettit heretical teaches at BJU). Eternal life is a GIFT, not an AWARD!!! I love Dr. Pettit and the folks at Bob Jones University, but they have been deceived by the Devil concerning the Gospel, and the Bible! They promote dozens of corrupt Bible revisions from Hell! Right doctrine matters! Truth matters! The accuracy of the Gospel matters! The purity of God's inspired Word matters! I care, do you?

The unsaved person is still under GOD'S LAW, cursed to Hell for their sins; and they will die and go straight to Hell when they leave this life, unless they receive God's free gift of forgiveness and eternal life, through faith alone in the Lord Jesus Christ. John 3:18 warns that the unbeliever is CONDEMNED ALREADY. **John 3:18, "** He that believeth on him is not condemned: but *he that believeth not is condemned already*, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

" John 3:36 warns that the wrath of God abideth upon you Oh unbeliever! Please [3]get saved while you still can.



1. https://digitalcommons.unl.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1053&context=etas
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://getgodsgift.org/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh1lyF78qk4cEkZxjGYfGP__5p4kghBMP93R4qSQPbSmE1JvJNHx-dE-1TAX9sDDzQFJr2qsqszf52_n94zQftCdaglYTRuTOkNt64

1.2.14 Hebrews 6:4-6 Refers To The Unsaved (2020-06-14 03:30)

Hebrews 6:4-6, “For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.”

I have received numerous e-mails lately from worried web visitors, who are struggling to understand our text passage, which I'd like to clear up for you now.

These Scriptures are speaking about unbelievers, who have heard the Gospel, have experienced the convicting power of the Holy Spirit, and have had the opportunity to get saved; but have deliberately rejected Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. Carefully notice that the Bible says they were once "enlightened" not saved. To be enlightened means that they saw the truth of the Gospel and comprehended it. They have "tasted" of the heavenly gift, but they did not consume it.

They have "tasted the good word of God," but they fell away from faith, that is, like the seeds that fell upon the stony ground in the parable of the seeds in Luke 8:11-15, they didn't get saved. **Luke 8:11-12, "Now the parable is this: *The seed is the word of God*. Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved."** Luke 8:11-12 explains Hebrews 6:4-6.

It is improper to claim that these Scriptures in Hebrews 6:4-6 apply to believers, because the Bible uses the word "impossible" in Hebrews 6:4. Is it "

possible

"

for believers to repent of their sins and get right with God? Certainly, yes, it IS POSSIBLE! Did not Peter repent after denying and cursing the name of Jesus? Yes, he did. Did not king David repent after impregnating Bathsheba in an adulterous affair, and then murdered her husband Uriah? Yes, he did. **1st John 1:9** promises that **"If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."** So, clearly, Hebrews 6:4-6 is speaking about the unsaved. A person who rejects the Savior is hellbound, and there is no other hope for them apart from faith alone in Jesus Christ.

This is exactly what the Holy Bible means in **Galatians 5:4, "Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace."** Carefully notice that the Bible doesn't say that a believer falls away from grace because of sin; but rather, a person is "fallen from grace" because they are trying to be justified by keeping the Old Testament LAW! That is very important to see. '[1]For By

[2]The LAW

[3] Is The Knowledge Of Sin.' Understanding LAW versus GRACE will help you greatly grasp the great doctrine of salvation.

A born-again believer falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. **Romans 5:20b** teaches that whenever we sin as believers,

"

GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND.

" What a beautiful Bible passage!!! **Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**

That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

"

The only way to "

FALL FROM GRACE

" is to miss it completely by trying to earn your way to Heaven, which was the [4]big mistake of the rich young ruler in Mark chapter ten. The young man boasted to Jesus that he had kept God's law perfectly since his youth. **Mark 10:20, "And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth."** When the Lord burst his bubble of pride, showing him that he was still covetous (by asking him to go sell everything he owned and give it to the poor), the young man went away very sad the Bible says, because he had much wealth. You see, Jesus was using the LAW the way it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick by which when compared, all men fall short of the glory of God (which is absolute 100 % perfection - Romans 3:23). The Old Testament LAW brings us to GRACE, which came through the cross upon which Christ became the sacrifice for our sins (Galatians 3:24-26). ' [5]REDEEMED FROM THE LAW ' (an MP3 sermon smorgasbord of sound Bible doctrine by Pastor Harry A. Ironside).

There can be no faith without hearing the Word of God. **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** It is the Holy Spirit who draws (convicts) all mankind to the Gospel to be saved. **John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."** This is what it means in Hebrews 6:4-6 when it speaks of those **"who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame."** It means you had better get saved when the Holy Spirit convicts your heart about doing so, because if you reject the Gospel, there is no other way to be saved (Acts 4:10-12).

If you reject Jesus Christ, you might as well be crucifying the Lord all over again, putting Him to open shame. Anyone who refuses to get saved by believing the Gospel is playing with hellfire. To say "no" to the Gospel (i.e., the 'Good News' of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and physically risen the third day) is the same thing as spitting on Jesus yourself and shouting to Pilate, "Crucify Him!"

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!"
>
> —'[6]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/law_gives_knowledge_of_sin.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/law_gives_knowledge_of_sin.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/law_gives_knowledge_of_sin.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/rich_young_ruler.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/redeemed_from_the_law.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

1.2.15 Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Contended For Salvation By Faith (2020-06-15 16:07)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) made the following unapologetic, uncompromising and fundamentalist defense of salvation by faith alone...

> “He [Jude] said, well it was ’needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all [was] delivered unto the saints.’
>
> Now wait a minute, you’ve got something worth contending for! Isn’t it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn’t leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you’d go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you’d fight to keep them from gettin’ it. And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay ’em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell. The most crooked crook on God Almighty’s earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!
>
> You know I’ve said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I’d ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I’d come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I’d blow it into smithereens! I’d rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we’ll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [1]YouTube | [2]MP4 | [3]MP3

As you just read, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather destroy Bob Jones University, than to let modernists and religious liberals corrupt one student with infidelity that robs them

of their faith! Professed Christians nowadays are so deceived by the Devil, that they even pay infidels to destroy the faith of young people in the Word of God and the Gospel of free grace! Bob Jones University sells, sanctions and uses multiple Bible revisions! They sanction [4]the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts! BJU horribly [5]betrays the inspired Word of God. Sadly, Bob Jones University has been going downhill in spiritual deterioration for decades, hobnobbing with ungodly neo-evangelicals. Consequently, they've been infected with ecumenism, Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, John MacArthur and corruptible seed at BJU!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Rejected The Counterfeit Gospel Of Lordship Salvation

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. himself taught salvation is obtained only through simple faith in Jesus Christ, none of this "turn from your sins" crap that heretics' [6]Steve Pettit, [7]John MacArthur, [8]Bob Jones University and Calvinists are all teaching today! Dr. Jones rightly and beautifully says:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

I have read the entire book by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. titled: "THINGS I HAVE LEARNED," and there is nothing about "turning from sins" to be saved. The last chapter of the book is titled, "HOW ARE WE SAVED?" There is no mention of "repenting of your sins" or being "willing to turn from your sins" to receive the free gift of eternal life. The foolish Bob Jones University crowd have been [9]BEWITCHED!!! (Galatians 3:1-3). Oh foolish Bob Jonians, who hath bewitched you, that you should follow another gospel? Oh [10]foolish Harvest Baptist Church on Guam,

whom I dearly love so much, who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?”

False Prophets Are Very Dangerous Because People Like Them So Much

How did this happen? Pastor Jack Hyles explains:

> We call him the neo-evangelical. ...These false teachers are usually likable people, and once we learn to like them, their doctrine will not be quite so bad. ...It is not believing right within the movement that makes one a fundamentalist; it is the withdrawal FROM the movement and returning to the original dogma, practices and convictions of the apostate group that gives one the title of fundamentalist. The basic difference is the degree of importance that one places on the doctrine of separation. [emphasis added] —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from my article titled, “[11]New Evangelicalism.”

John MacArthur is a very suave, dynamic and likable pastor. Likewise, [12]Dr. Steve Pettit is very likable and a really nice guy. That makes these men extremely dangerous spiritually, because they are both completely wrong on the Gospel, teaching Calvinism. [13]John MacArthur perverts the Gospel! These men pervert grace; therefore, they don’t get grace from God!!! Adding even the slightest amount of human effort to the free gift of God negates it! [14]When A Gift Is Not Really A Gift (Eternal life is an exchange, not a gift, at Bob Jones College). Dr. Bob Jones Sr. is brokenhearted, disgusted and angry up in Heaven, over the perversion of the Gospel at the college he started in 1927!!! Brother Jones is disgusted that the college he started [15]bids Godspeed to hundreds of English Bible revisions. The [16]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek is corrupt!!!

The plan of salvation taught by Bob Jones University, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort and John Piper is a completely different mindset, than the Gospel of free grace taught in the Holy Scriptures. In the true Gospel, Jesus paid our sin debt with His precious blood, and we are saved solely by trusting what Christ did for us (Hebrews 4:10-11). In the heresy of Lordship Salvation, something is required of you; namely, that you make full surrender, be willing to turn from your sins, commit your life to Christ, run the race, persevere in holiness and ministry, deny yourself, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost. I am not kidding or exaggerating folks! [17]Read what Dr. Steve Pettit taught 2,700 BJU students in January of 2015. Steve Pettit preaches another gospel! [18]Read what John MacArthur teaches! Bob Jones Sr. would have a heart-attack if he were still alive today, after he blew his college to smithereens with dynamite!!!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. called them “crooked crooks” for corrupting the faith! Brother Jones is so right. Jesus called them “thieves and robbers” in John 10:1. If we had an expensive possession, we’d put it in a vault. We’d protect it. We’d guard it with all diligence! Yet, we sit back and let infidels come into our Bible colleges and churches, and WE PAY THEM, to steal the faith away from unsuspecting people! I’m talking about reprobate Pastor John MacArthur!!! Dr. Steve Pettit bids Godspeed to Mr. MacArthur and his sinister ministry! What is wrong with us today! Dr. Jones warned during his lifetime, that all across America infidels are infiltrating and corrupting our religious institutions. THEY SURE HAVE!!!

> “There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God’s will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2).”
>
> —
>
> Dr. Merrill F. Under, ’God Is Waiting To Meet You’; Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117-118).

1. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/problem_of_insensitive_christians.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/neo-evangelicalism.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm

---

1.2.16 Dr. John MacArthur's Discipleship Gospel (2020-06-16 03:00)

Galatians 1:6-8, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*."

One of the most spiritually dangerous religious teachers of our time is Pastor John MacArthur of 'Grace To You' ministry in California. I have nothing personal against Mr. MacArthur, but he has done more than any other preacher, to lead preachers and layman away from the true Gospel of free grace. "

Lordship Salvation

" teaches that faith in the Gospel is not enough to be saved; but also, you must make full surrender to Christ as your "

Lord and Master,

"

committing to follow Him as His disciple.

The proponents of Lordship Salvation errantly teach that a person must be willing to turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. They errantly call this “repentance.” So if you profess faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, but still live in willful sin, they say you’ve never repented and are not saved. The Bible teaches that we repent TO believe, not repent AND believe. Repentance biblically as a noun (metanoia) simply means “a change of mind,” not a change of behavior. The verb form (metanoeo) means “to think differently.” Hence, repentance means *to change your mind* from WRONG THINKING to believing the ’Good News’ (Gospel) of Jesus Christ who died on the cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected three days later from the dead. That is ’The Gospel’ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The following helpful information is from Pastor Lou Martuneac:

John MacArthur’s Discipleship Gospel

In Defense of the Gospel

By Lou Martuneac -
October 7th, 2006

The following appeared at Pulpit Magazine on September 29th, 2006. This paragraph from Dr. MacArthur’s post titled True Faith and True Grace encapsulates the major elements in the Lordship controversy. Dr. MacArthur wrote:

> “Those who teach that repentance is extraneous to saving faith are forced to make a firm but unbiblical distinction between salvation and discipleship. This dichotomy, like that of the carnal/spiritual Christian, sets up two classes of Christians: believers only and true disciples. Most who hold this position discard the evangelistic intent of virtually every recorded invitation of Jesus, saying those apply to discipleship, not to salvation.”

One of the most significant errors with Lordship Salvation is the confusing of passages meant for the born again disciple of Christ (such as Luke 9:23-24, 14:25-33) and presenting them as though they are evangelistic appeals directed to the lost. It is from this error, where much of the Lordship interpretation of the gospel flows. This error leads to a faulty definition of faith, redefines the role of biblical repentance in salvation, both of which result in a gospel message that frustrates grace (Gal. 2:21). Following are three examples of how John MacArthur’s discipleship gospel redefines the faith that saves:

> “The gospel Jesus proclaimed was a call to discipleship, a call to follow Him in submissive obedience… Forsaking oneself for Christ’s sake is not an optional step of discipleship subsequent to conversion; it is the sine qua non of saving faith.” (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 27, 142)

"Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross... It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." (The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140)

"Let me say again unequivocally that Jesus' summons to deny self and follow him was an invitation to salvation, not... a second step of faith following salvation..." (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 221)

Lordship Salvation conditions the reception of salvation on a lost man's upfront commitment to what should be the results of salvation. A commitment to perform the "good works" (Eph. 2:10) expected of the disciple of Christ is Lordship's requirement FOR salvation. The lost man is expected to make a commitment toward what he will do, or become, in "exchange" for what Christ has done for him. John MacArthur states that position this way:

"That is the kind of response the Lord Jesus called for: wholehearted commitment. A desire for Him at any cost. Unconditional surrender. A full exchange

> of self for the Savior. It is the only response that will open the gates of the kingdom." (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 148)

In one of the clearest expressions of portraying discipleship as though it is the key to salvation Dr. MacArthur wrote:

> "Anyone who wants to come after Jesus into the Kingdom of God, anyone who wants to be a Christian, has to face three commands: 1) deny himself, 2) take up his cross daily, and 3) follow him." (Hard to Believe, p. 6)

The faith that saves is more than simple acknowledgment. Faith is basically a trust or confidence in someone or something. For salvation Jesus must be the object of faith. Faith goes beyond acknowledgement when the lost man transfers his dependence on Christ to save him from the penalty of sin. Mere acknowledgement of what Jesus has done does not save. When biblically defined, faith does not include upfront promises of commitment and surrender.

Discipleship comes at a cost, salvation (justification) does not! It is clear that Lordship Salvation requires much more than a faith that acknowledges one's sin, a pending judgment for sin, and one's need of the Savior. The Lordship position does not depend solely on the finished work of Jesus Christ on the cross.

Lordship Salvation, according to John MacArthur above, is a barter system, an "exchange" of what man must offer Christ to receive His free gift of salvation. To imply that receiving the free gift of God requires that man "pay the ultimate price" is a gospel of faith plus works.

My book, In Defense of the Gospel, does not contain errors that are so common in the works of other men who have written in objection to Lordship Salvation. Many have been alarmed at the increasingly meaningless presentation of a gospel that seems to ignore the Person of Christ, the sinfulness of man, the finished work of Christ and the pending judgment of God. This gospel calls men to salvation when they have been given only a vague idea of just what they need to be saved from. There is, furthermore, a reductionist interpretation of the content of saving faith, with which I strongly disagree. The most extreme example of this reductionist view is known as the "Crossless" gospel. This is a relatively new interpretation of the Gospel originated by (the late) Zane Hodges and is almost exclusively perpetuated by the Grace Evangelical Society's membership.

My book does not minimize or reject the lordship of Jesus Christ. Jesus is Lord and Savior throughout all eternity. We all agree that Jesus is the Savior; the only hope mankind has for eternal salvation from sin, death and Hell (Acts 4:12). We all agree that Jesus is the Lord, the King of Kings, and all power belongs to Him (Rev. 19:16; Matt. 28:18). If He is not the Lord, He is not God. If He is not God, He is not the Savior. Christ's lordship, however, should not be used to create a message where the reception of salvation is conditioned on a lost man's upfront commitment to surrender and submission, which Lordship Salvation does.

Pastor George Zeller wrote an article titled, The Relationship Between God's Grace and Lordship Legalism, which appears in the appendix of my book.

Following is a brief excerpt.

“Don’t confuse saving faith with that which saving faith ought to produce. Don’t confuse repentance with the fruits of repentance. Behavior and fruit are the evidences of saving faith but they are not the essence of saving faith. Don’t confuse the fruit with the root. Before you can ‘come after’ Christ in discipleship (Luke 9:23; Matt. 11:29-30), you must ‘come unto’ Christ for salvation (Matthew 11:28). Discipleship is not a requirement for salvation; discipleship is the obligation of every saved person.”

When a man tries to carefully introduce verses about discipleship as part of God’s plan for salvation, remember that the Bible teaches we come to Christ for salvation and that we come after Christ in discipleship. It is wrong to present discipleship verses as salvation verses. We must not use verses intended to teach discipleship to try to lead a man to Christ. To do so creates confusion and frustration. It becomes a gospel of faith, plus works.

Lordship Salvation demands from a lost man a promise of what he will do, or become, to receive the gift of eternal life. Once man offers anything in addition to the finished work of Christ for salvation that message becomes false through the addition. A gospel that calls for man to do or offer anything in addition to what Christ has done is wrong!

Dr. MacArthur - I know you mean well, you believe you are being true to the Scriptures. Changing the terms of the gospel, however, to upfront demands for commitment and surrender in “exchange” for salvation, will not make the problems of loose living carnality found in some professing believers go away.

In Defense of the Gospel fully defines and biblically answers the doctrinal and practical problems with Lordship Salvation. I wrote my book to alert Christians, across the broad spectrum of evangelical Christianity, about Lordship’s works based, man-centered interpretation of the gospel that frustrates grace (Gal. 2:21).

> There are many areas where one must balance soul liberty and Christian charity and agree to respect different views. The gospel, however, is not an area in which we can agree to disagree. The doctrine of Lordship Salvation and the Lordship advocates must be vigorously debated, and its spread biblically resisted. END

Any plan of salvation that requires you to do more than simply trust Jesus Christ as your Savior is false! Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He resurrected from the dead for the justification of our faith. The moment you believe This “

Gospel

”

(*Good News* or *Glad Tidings*) when you hear it preached, you are saved and forever sealed with the Holy Spirit. Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, trusting the risen Savior. You’re not preaching the Gospel if you’re not preaching eternal security. If you think you can lose salvation, you don’t understand

it and are not saved. Remember, it is God’s salvation, not yours. We are saved by GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). You truly understand the Gospel when you know that you cannot lose it! If you are not preaching eternal security, you are not preaching the Gospel. Once saved, always saved!

[1] Sealed With The Holy Spirit (Pastor Ralph “

Yankee

”

Arnold)

1. https://youtu.be/jzy5fKaq86I

1.2.17 John Calvin Taught Heresy Of Baptismal Regeneration (2020-06-17 10:00)

1st Corinthians 1:17, “ *For Christ sent me not to baptize*, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.”

John Calvin taught baptismal regeneration as the following quote shows:

> “So then we must ever come to this point, that the Sacraments are effectual and that they are not trifling signs that vanish away in the air, but that the truth is always matched with them, because God who is faithful shows that he has not ordained anything in vain. And that is the reason why in Baptism we truly receive the forgiveness of sins, we are washed and cleansed with the blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, we are renewed by the operation of his Holy Spirit.
>
> And how so? Does a little water have such power when it is cast upon the head of a child? No. But because it is the will of our Lord Jesus Christ that the water should be a visible sign of his blood and of the Holy Spirit. Therefore baptism has that power and whatsoever is there set forth to the eye is forthwith accomplished in very deed.”
>
> [John Calvin, ’Sermons on Deuteronomy,’ p. 1244]

I cannot warn everyone enough about John Calvin (1509-1564). Mr. Calvin was not a good man as a professed Christian. [1]Calvin murdered 58 people for disagreeing with him on “

Infant Baptism.

” Ironically, Calvinists (i.e., the Lordship Salvation crowd) teach the lie that you are not really saved if your life hasn’t changed. There’s not a bigger lie you’ll ever hear, than that your life must transform to prove you are God’s child. What a cruel thing to tell someone! Eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). [2]I am so sick and tired of this Lordship Salvation mess (MP3 sermon clip by Pastor Jack Hyles).

Our text Bible verse says that Christ did NOT send the apostle Paul to water baptize anyone. That is simply because baptism has absolutely nothing to do with receiving the free gift of God! Getting dunked into a big bathtub doesn't make you a Christian! Oh how religion destroys people's lives. Getting baptized no more makes you a Christian, than walking into a garage makes you a car! The Holy Bible teaches we are saved by faith alone in the dear Son of God. **1st Corinthians 1:21, " For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, *it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe*."**

In the Gospel of John, we find the word

"

believe

"

mentioned 85 times, but there is no mention of turning from sins, being water baptized, or living the Christian life. **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, *that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. " Where in the world does John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, John Piper, Paul Washer and other theological reprobates, get the heretical idea that salvation requires more than to simply BELIEVE the Gospel? **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.**

"

> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3

1.2.18 The Plowing Of The Wicked, Is Sin (2020-06-18 10:30)

Proverbs 21:4, " An high look, and a proud heart, and *the plowing of the wicked, is sin*."

The Bible says even plowing a field is wicked for the unsaved person. What saith the Scripture? **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but *the wrath of God abideth on him*." Proverbs 7:11, "God judgeth the righteous, and *God is angry with the wicked every day*. "** If you are not saved, God's wrath is continually upon you. Romans 5:9 says that Jesus' blood is the only thing which can deliver us from the wrath of God. God is not impressed with your goodness. You need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS (Romans 10:3-4; Philippines 3:9). You and I have no righteousness to offer God. Even our good is filth to God. **Isaiah 64:6, " But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. "**

Right down the street from me is the Harvest Baptist Church. When I attended their church in 2014 they helped orphans. I don't know if they still do, because I have been banned and ostracized by their church for being a friend to them. Harvest uses dozens of different Bible revisions, a house confused, divided among themselves. The church is really a religious cult, that preaches another gospel of Lordship Salvation. I felt led by God to help them, so I spent my own money to buy a bunch of fundamental Baptist books, and burned a bunch of fundamental Baptist sermons to CD, sharing them with the church pastors, staff and friends at church. I was wrongly accused by the pastors of causing "confusion" and "divisiveness." Go figure! Talk about calling the kettle black!

May I say, Harvest helping orphans is wicked filth to God, since they reject THE TRUTH of the Gospel of free grace. According to Harvest's ungodly pastors, you must "

repent of your sin

"

to be saved. This is what Harvest's former pastor, [1]Dr. Marty Herron, taught at Harvest for 19 years! This is what [2]Pastor John MacArthur and [3]Dr. Steve Pettit preach. Harvest bids Godspeed to these wicked men, by promoting them on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam. All of the good works of these theologically ungodly men are in vain! All of their goodness is wickedness to God.

Proverbs 21:4, " An high look, and a proud heart, and *the plowing of the wicked, is sin*." Their high look, proud heart, and self-righteous works are sin! You don't get to Heaven by

“

turning from your sins,

”

you get to Heaven by getting out of the way, and trusting what Jesus has already DONE on the cross! There is nothing you can DO to merit Heaven.

Folks, [4]Dr. Steve Pettit has been the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014. Mr. Pettit told 2,700 students at BJU on January 26, 2020 that to be saved they must “persevere” to “run the race” in holiness, ministry and service to others until they get to Heaven. Mr. Pettit is preaching another gospel. God’s curse is upon him (Galatians 1:6-9). God’s curse is upon Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for promoting Steve Pettit and John MacArthur. Even helping orphans is a sin for Harvest Baptist Church, because they are not saved. Hey, God mad at God, I didn’t say it, He did! **Isaiah 64:6a, “ But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; ”**

Kindly said, God is not impressed with Harvest’s religious school at Harvest Baptist Academy. God doesn’t care about the

“

many wonderful works

”

you are doing. God does care that you preach in Jesus’ name. God doesn’t care that you follow Jesus, saying

“

Lord, Lord.

”

Matthew 7:22-23,

“Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, *I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.

” Nothing that they are doing at Harvest Baptist Church impresses God, because they are [5]WRONG ON THE GOSPEL!!!

I sincerely love the people at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and [6]Bob Jones University (cult headquarters) in South Carolina, but they have been deceived by the Devil, and if they don’t repent of their counterfeit gospel they will split Hell wide open when they die.

[7]

[8]**The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Package Of Jesus**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_going_to_hell.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjm3rZmE0hnzjiiz-9o4NtdTEARUdJbd-ZbWnVqJnu64ZDQIoPeBIogMd4i8l1HddBkDkI7sTPw3nBPf-YrF57c7qzKVAemdwGfA3C
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

---

1.2.19 Ezekiel 18:24 Doesn't Teach You Can Lose Salvation (2020-06-19 10:00)

Ezekiel 18:24, " But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die. "

Let me say right away that salvation CANNOT be lost, forfeited nor ever jeopardized in any way once you possess it. Eternal life is the free gift of God but faith alone. This passage of Scripture is often used by Arminians to claim that salvation can be lost. An "Arminian" is a person who follows the teachings of a man named Jacob Arminius (1560-1609). Jacob's popular counterpart in theology is John Calvin (1509-1564). I thank God that I follow neither of these theologically imperfect men. Both Arminius and Calvin had bugs in their theology. I disagree with all five tenets of Calvin's theology. I agree more with Arminius, but he was wrong to teach that salvation can be lost. The Bible teaches once saved always saved!

The best way to interpret the Bible is with the Bible! I've read so much heresy surrounding Ezekiel 18:24. As an example, the Congregational Holiness Church, the Wesleyan Holiness Movement, and the Charismatic Movement all misinterpret Ezekiel 18:24 to teach that a Christian can lose their salvation. Nothing could be further from the truth!

Oral Roberts and his family came from the Holiness Movement out of Oklahoma. He was a product that came from the Latter Rain Pentecostal Movement of the late 1940's, and was a well known demonic faith healer. Taken by itself out of context, Ezekiel 18:24 does appear to support the doctrine that a man can fall away from salvation. However, as you will see from other Scriptures in Ezekiel, this is NOT the case at all. The following passage of Scripture is critically important

to understand the context of Ezekiel 18:24...

Ezekiel 33:12-13, "Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day

of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth. When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; *if he trust to his OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS*, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it."

Did you read that? The Bible says: **"If he trust in his *OWN* RIGHTEOUSNESS."** This is the heart of the matter here. God is simply condemning self-righteousness. **Matthew 7:21-23** is the New Testament equivalent of this passage:

"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

Please don't miss those words, "LORD, LORD." There's your Lordship Salvation crowd in the Bible, who foolishly teach that to be saved a person must "turn from your sins." The New Testament states in **Romans 10:3-4**:

"For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their *OWN* RIGHTEOUSNESS, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

This is what Ezekiel 18:24 means. To claim that a person who commits sin can lose their salvation is to totally ignore such powerful Scriptures as **Genesis 15:6** concerning Abraham, **"And he [Abraham] believed in the LORD; and He counted it to him for righteousness."** The Apostle Paul plainly stated in **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*."** These Scriptures clearly eliminate "works" as a necessity to one's eternal salvation.

The damnable heresy which falsely teaches that a believer can lose salvation is nothing less than a form of Lordship Salvation. If you're not saved forever, you're not saved my friend.

The Gospel Defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4

The Gospel saves us, by faith. The Bible defines 'The Gospel' in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as the DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION of Jesus Christ. If a person comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Jesus' death, burial and resurrection as payment for their sins, they are saved. Jesus paid it all! Simply receiving God's gift of eternal life by faith.

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

This does not give the believer God's permission to sin, which is clearly evident in **Romans 3:28,31, "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds**

of the law ... Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law." Just because we are saved by faith without works does not give us a license to sin.

A False Understanding Of Ezekiel 18:24

Bishop Tom Brown is a Charismatic false prophet who pastors in El Paso, Texas. Here is a quote from one of his writings, which will allow you to see firsthand how such sinister ministers misinterpret Ezekiel 18:24,

> God was the first to ask whether or not people could lose their salvation. We find God asking this question in *Ezekiel 18:24,* "*'But if a righteous man turns from his righteousness and commits sins and does the same detestable things the wicked man does, will he live?'*" God is asking, "Will he live, if he departs from his righteous ways?" And what was the answer? "*'None of the righteous things he has done will be remembered. Because of the unfaithfulness he is guilty of and because of the sins he has committed, he will DIE.'*"
>
> SOURCE: [1]Can Christians Lose Their Salvation?

In Lieu of Ezekiel 33:12-13, it is clear that Ezekiel's warnings were to the unsaved self-righteous, not true believers: **"When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; *if he trust to his own righteousness*, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered..."** Anyone who trusts in **"his own righteousness"** was never saved to begin with!!! Carefully notice that the Bible says a man's righteousness won't be remembered if he trusts in his OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS. This is why Romans 10:3 warns people about trying to establish their OWN righteousness.

In contrast, a man who trusts in the Lord for his salvation, even if he become backslidden—his good works will NOT be forgotten. Proof of this doctrine is in Hebrews 11:32 which lists king David as a great man of faith. Yet, it was David who impregnated Bathsheba in an adulterous affair and then murdered her husband, Uriah, in an attempt to hide his sin. David was a righteous man, not because of his own works; but because he trusted upon the Lord's imputed righteousness. Abraham BELIEVED GOD in Genesis 15:6, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

What a wonderful God, who has made salvation free and simple! Are you trusting in your own self-righteousness? If you believe that you can lose your salvation, then you are indeed self-righteous my friend. Salvation is of God; not man. Please read, The Simplicity of Salvation by Dr. Jack Hyles.

Mr. Brown is misguided and wrong to teach that believers can lose their salvation. In sharp contrast, the Word of God teaches that once a lost sinner is saved, they're always saved ... **"In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise ... And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption"** (Ephesians 1:13, 4:30).

The moment a person trust Christ as Savior, that person is SEALED with the Holy Spirit (i.e., the Holy Spirit, God Almighty, comes to live inside that believer forever). The new birth in Christ is as irreversible as is our physical birth. **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** To claim that a believer can lose salvation is to say that one who is a new creature (i.e., born again) in Christ can become an old creature again. There is NO such

teaching in the Scriptures. "Once saved, always saved" is biblically correct. The whole matter is put to rest by **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but *believeth on him* that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

1. https://tbm.org/can-christians-lose-their-salvation.html

1.2.20 Must We Confess Christ To Be Saved? (2020-06-20 17:23)

Romans 10:9-10, “

***That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus*, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth *confession is made unto salvation*.**

”

Must a person confess the name of Jesus to be saved? Absolutely not! This particular difficult Bible text has often been lifted out of context to create a false pretext, which claims that a person must make public confession of their faith in Christ to be saved. That is totally unbiblical. The [1]Church of Christ religious cult requires public confession of one’s faith to be saved. If you follow the preceding link, you’ll see that the Church of Christ also requires water baptism, and turning from your sins, to be saved. This is not the Gospel, which makes the Church of Christ a damnable religious cult. Run from this false religion!!!

Here is Scriptural proof that you don’t have to publicly “confess” Christ to be saved...

> **John 12:42-43, “Nevertheless among the chief rulers also *many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:**
>
> **For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.**
>
> **”**

The Bible says “many” of the chief rulers believed on Jesus, but “

THEY DID NOT CONFESS HIM.

”

This plainly shows that believing without confessing

does not hinder salvation. The only requirement to receive the free gift of eternal life is that you come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. In several dozens Bible passages we are taught to simply BELIEVE to be saved. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Please consider the following passages, which tell us simply to believe:

John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

John 6:47, “

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

”

John 11:25, “

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that *believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

”

Acts 16:30-31, “ And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. ”

1st Corinthians 1:21, “ For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*. ”

Galatians 3:22, “ But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might *be given to them that believe*. ”

What tremendous Scripture passages! In the beautiful Gospel of John we find the word “believe” mentioned 85 times, with no mention of confessing, repenting or turning from your sins to be saved. Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! Oh how Satan blinds **“**

the minds of them which *believe not*, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

” Again and again and again throughout the Holy Bible, we read that needy sinners were saved by simply BELIEVING. Nothing else was required. How about the Old Testament? Here are a few wonderful passages...

Genesis 15:6, “ And he *believed in the LORD*; and he counted it to him for righteousness. ”

Isaiah 45:22,

“

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

”

Psalms 13:5, “ But *I have trusted in thy mercy*; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.”

Habakkuk 2:4, “Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*.”

The Bible teaches that “

ALL THE PROPHETS

”

(Moses, Elijah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Daniel, Jonah, Micah, Joel, et cetera), testified of salvation that faith alone in the Messiah...

Acts 10:43, “ *To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. ”

Salvation has always been by faith alone. There has always been only one saving Gospel. We must never base a doctrine upon one passage of Scripture.

Romans 10:9-10, “

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth *confession is made unto salvation*.

”

Confession unto salvation simply means that a person confesses because they are already saved. Jesus said

“

out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh

”

(Matthew 12:34). We are saved by believing the Gospel

—

the 'Good News' that Jesus *died*, was *buried* and bodily *resurrected* three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). It is because a man believes the Gospel in his *heart*, that he confesses with his *mouth* that he is saved. However, the Bible does not mean here that you MUST confess to be saved. We know this is true because of all the hundreds of Bible passages that teach that salvation is by faith alone.

The reason why so many false doctrines exist in the churches today, is because well-meaning people base their doctrines on one Bible verse. What they need to do is cross-reference the Bible, comparing Scripture with Scripture. It's like solving a standard picture puzzle. You compare one piece to another, looking for the flat edges of the puzzle first, and then work your way toward the center. Any time that we interpret a particular Scripture passage, we need to make sure that our suggested interpretation is in agreement with the rest of the Bible. When everything agrees, we know that we have the correct meaning.

> "God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn't anything about Him to be desired. And they didn't realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a wound there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. https://northsidehillsboro.com/about/what-must-i-do-to-be-saved

---

1.2.21 Bob Jones University Has Gone To The Devil (2020-06-21 04:00)

2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."

On March 5th, 2020 (my birthday coincidentally), Dr. Steve Pettit invited former Planned parenthood director Abby Johnson to speak at BJU. I can understand that BJU might invite her because they are against abortion, but what happened at BJU was unbelievable! ...

> On January 23, 2020, BJU invited the public on campus to screen the movie ’Unplanned’ created by pro-life advocate Abby Johnson. Then on March 5, 2020, BJU hosted the Piedmont Women’s Center (PWC) for their fundraising event. The speaker for the evening was Abby Johnson. During the event, Johnson "preached the gospel". On stage, displayed on a banner, were the words of Isaiah 43:19. Johnson said, "We must give the gospel to these ladies, not the watered-down Jesus but the powerful Jesus...everyone here is a sinner and in the need of a savior". She used the words "cross, gospel, sinners, Jesus". —Machen White, ’[1]BJU... Then And Now’

Dear reader, Roman Catholicism is NOT the Gospel of free grace. Catholics believe that you must keep Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. That includes water baptism, confirmation, Holy Eucharist, confession, et cetera. The Bible does not teach these things. The Scriptures simply teach us to BELIEVE the 'Good News' that Jesus *died* on the cross in our place. He was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead. That is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, is immediately and forever saved. That is how you freely receive the gift of God, which is eternal life (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Anyone who comes along claiming that you must "turn from your sins" to receive the free gift of God is preaching another gospel. Sadly, [2]Billy Graham went to Hell.

Instead of condemning Roman Catholicism as being of the Devil, Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University sinfully bid Godspeed to hellbound Catholics! In [3]an interview with Fox Carolina News in February of 2018, Dr. Steve Pettit shamefully said:

> "Billy Graham is a world renowned evangelist. Since my background is I'm an evangelist, I am thankful for **his faithful preaching of the gospel**, and his consistent lifestyle. ...I'm thankful for **someone who has preached a clear gospel message**... He's an evangelist, and he's spread the gospel throughout the world... My mother attended one of his crusades in Valdosta, Georgia, when she was a teenager girl, and she was able to hear **the gospel at that time**, for which I am thankful." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, [4]Interview with Fox Carolina News (February 2018)

That is so shameful. Folks, [5]Billy Graham preached another gospel of Lordship Salvation. In comparison (to show how much BJU has deteriorated), in March of 1966, Dr. Bob Jones Jr. (1911-1997) said Mr. Graham was "doing more harm to the cause of Jesus Christ than any living man," according to the archives of 'The Greenville News' and 'Time' magazine. How does that compare to Dr Pettit's statements in the interview with Fox Carolina shortly after Dr. Graham's death on February 21st, 2018? It is shameful. Pastor Jack Hyles was absolutely right when he said: "The wrong crowd's composed of nice guys!" (Dr. Hyles, a quote from the sermon titled: "[6]She Sojourned Seven Years").

Billy Graham didn't faithfully preach the Gospel, he perverted it with works! God's curse is upon anyone who changes the Gospel of free grace, through simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ...

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”

Here is a beautiful quote from Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968):

“Young people, you can’t buy salvation. You can’t pay for it after you get it. But if you don’t already have it, you can have it. Somebody is giving it away around here. His name is Jesus and He wants to give you salvation.

Before I stop I will use an illustration I have used many times here at the college. Maybe those of you who have heard it have forgotten it.

Do you see this quarter? I want to give it to you. But I am a peculiar man. I just give away quarters one way. I put a quarter in a book, shut the book, and offer you the book. You don’t want the book? Well, all right, you can’t have my quarter, then. I have a right to put the quarter in any sort of package I wish. You, of course, have the privilege of rejecting the quarter.

God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn't anything about Him to be desired. And they didn't realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a wound there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen and amen! That was so simply, beautiful and eloquently said. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. preached the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). It is tragic and shameful that

reprobate neo-evangelicals have infiltrated, corrupted and taken over Bob Jones University today. They don't preach the true Gospel. Instead they preach a partial faith in Christ plus works type of counterfeit salvation, that demands for a person to "

turn from your sins

"

to be saved.

On March 30, 2020 Dr. Steve Pettit warned 2,700 BJU students in chapel, [7]that "perpetual liars" will go to Hel l. Mr. Pettit misquotes Revelation 21:8. In fact, the inspired King James Bible does not say "perpetual liars," it says "all liars" shall have their part in the Lake which burneth with fire and brimstone, which is the second death. ALL LIARS!!! If you tell even one lie you are a LIAR! James 2:10 confirms this truth, teaching that violating even one of God's commandments, makes one guilty of breaking ALL. Even one sin is enough to keep a person out of the Kingdom of God. That is why we need a Savior! So in God's eyes, you are either a hellbound sinner for the least amount of sin; or else God sees the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, no matter how many sins you commit (Romans 5:20).

The reason why Steve Pettit thinks "perpetual liars" go to Hell is because he has a corrupt understanding of the Gospel. In Mr. Pettit's mind (just like [8]Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess Ellen G. White), he thinks salvation requires forsaking your sinful ways, so if you are still living a lifestyle of perpetual sinning, he says you're not saved. That is the demonic mindset of the Calvinist (aka., Lordship Salvation). The Bible teaches that when someone BELIEVES on Jesus Christ, he is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS! **Acts 13:39, "And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. "**

Sadly, from all that I have seen, over 95 % of professed Christians today are indifferent and couldn't care less about right doctrine. The majority of the Bob Jones camp couldn't care less about THE TRUTH! They make light of the inspiration of the Bible. As I showed you with Abby Johnson, they hobnob with unsaved Catholics, bidding them Godspeed. I believe it is because they love money. The Scripture warns us in 1st Timothy 6:10 that the LOVE OF MONEY is the ROOT OF ALL EVIL. Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Sam Horn... these apostates all get paid 6-digit annual salaries. Mr. MacArthur has a net worth of $14,000,000. [9]Is Your Church A Religious Cult? Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is part of the group I just mentioned. They are all BJU graduates, praising and bidding Godspeed to the aforementioned reprobates of the faith. Kindly said, they are all going to Hell in their counterfeit gospel (Matthew 7:21-23). [10]That is what the Bible teaches (Romans 3:19-20).

At one time long ago, Bob Jones University was considered the citadel of Christian fundamentalism in America, but today has deteriorated into a Calvinist cesspool of false doctrine, counterfeit Bible revisions, indifference, ecumenical compromise, and preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Woe unto the Bob Jones' camp! I love you all with God's unconditional love, but you have changed, pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

1. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2019/12/bju-then-and-now.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/billy_graham.htm
3. https://www.foxcarolina.com/news/president-of-bob-jones-reacts-to-passing-of-rev-billy-graham/video_34fea0c2-31e2-5858-8388-3a07488602a4.html
4. https://www.foxcarolina.com/news/president-of-bob-jones-reacts-to-passing-of-rev-billy-graham/video_34fea0c2-31e2-5858-8388-3a07488602a4.html
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/SheSojournedSevenYears1997.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/religious_cult.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/keeping_the_law.htm

---

1.2.22 SDA's Works-Based Assurance Of Salvation (2020-06-21 20:40)

Galatians 1:6-9, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”

It is extremely difficult for most newer Christians to discern the doctrines of devils in the Seventh Day Adventist cult. It is impossible for unbelievers to detect them, which is why many unbelievers convert to SDA, as did the famous radio broadcaster Paul Harvey (1918-2009). This is sad and tragic, for Paul Harvey did not go to Heaven if he was a sincere follower of SDA (as it appears he certainly was). One of the simplest ways to expose SDA is to focus on their teaching and understanding of salvation itself.

The Bible teaches that salvation is a new BIRTH, which happens instantly and is irreversible. The very moment that an admitted sinner trusts upon the Lord Jesus Christ, receiving His death, burial and resurrection as payment for sins, he is saved instantly, completely and eternally. Assurance of salvation is based upon the promises of God (and not upon human effort nor performance). I KNOW I am saved because God PROMISED to save anyone who believes (trusts) upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 20:31; Acts 10:43; 1st John 5:13).

In sharp contrast, the SDA teaching of salvation is very different, where being born-again is the beginning of a PROCESS. According to the official doctrinal statement of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "Abiding in Him we become partakers of the divine nature and have the assurance of salvation now and in the judgment. (2 Cor. 5:17-21; John 3:16; Gal. 1:4; 4:4-7; Titus 3:3-7; John 16:8; Gal. 3:13, 14; 1 Peter 2:21, 22; Rom. 10:17; Luke 17:5; Mark 9:23, 24; Eph. 2:5-10; Rom. 3:21-26; Col. 1:13, 14; Rom. 8:14-17; Gal. 3:26; John 3:3-8; 1 Peter 1:23; Rom. 12:2; Heb. 8:7-12; Eze. 36:25-27; 2 Peter 1:3, 4; Rom. 8:1-4; 5:6-10.)"

SOURCE: Adventist.org: The Official Site of the Seventh-day Adventist world church

Clearly, SDA's teach that to have assurance of one's salvation, he or she must abide in Christ. No where in the Scriptures are we required to continue abiding in Christ in order to have the assurance of God's salvation. David repeatedly calls eternal life "THY" salvation, because God does the saving, not man. Our part is only to believe upon (trust upon) Jesus as the Christ Who died for our sins, was buried and arose three days later. That is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Notice again the damnable heresy of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "The completion of this ministry of Christ will mark the close of human probation before the Second Advent. (Heb. 8:1-5; 4:14-16; 9:11-28; 10:19-22; 1:3; 2:16, 17; Dan. 7:9-27; 8:13, 14; 9:24-27; Num. 14:34; Eze. 4:6; Lev. 16; Rev. 14:6, 7; 20:12; 14:12; 22:12.)"

SOURCE: ibid

"The close of human probation?" This is solid evidence against the demonic cult of Seventh-day Adventism, who teach that salvation is never complete nor secured in this lifetime. There is no true assurance of salvation in SDA, because they view salvation as a process that can be lost if a person does not continue to abide in Christ.

SDA's teach that all believers are on "probation" after being born-again, and the life they live will determine whether or not Christ finds them worthy of salvation. SDA is a totally 100 % works-based false religion that wraps itself deceitfully in a fraudulent shell of claiming salvation by grace through faith. SDA is empty words without conviction. Their concealed core doctrines don't support their lofty public rhetoric. SDA are liars and deceivers, children of the Devil.

The truth is that once a person becomes a born-again child of God, the Holy Spirit comes in to indwell that believer, never to depart, and the Holy Spirit seals that believer for ever (2nd Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; Ephesians 4:30). The Holy Spirit is our seal, God's downpayment on that which He has redeemed with the precious blood of Jesus Christ. Amen! My sins were washed away by the blood of Jesus the day I was saved over 30-years ago. I was saved on the spot, irrevocably, irrefutably and irreversibly! Hallelujah!

The important thing to remember, that makes it easy to expose SDA or any other religious cult of Satan, is that salvation is a new birth, a second birth, a spiritual birth! Ye must be born again (John 3:7). The second birth is as irreversible as the first, physical, fleshly birth, when you were born into this world. Every false religion perverts the Gospel and turns salvation into a PROCESS instead of an instantaneous BIRTH. Eternal life is the gift of God (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). You receive eternal life to have it; you don't earn it to get it.

Eternal life is not a reward for good behaviour as SDA's teach. NO ONE is worthy of salvation. Salvation is receiving, not giving. Remember that eternal life is a free gift. All you do to have a gift is receive it. If you believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God Who died, was buried and rose again for your sins, and you make that you're hope for Heaven, then you're saved. Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation!

Seventh-day Adventism is easy to pick apart if you focus on their bizarre and exclusive false doctrine of "Investigative Judgment." Back in the 19th century, a wayward minister named William Miller crunched some numbers and prophesied that the Lord would return in 1844. Over 10,000 Millerites (as they were called) quit their jobs and sold all their worldly possessions, including their homes. When Jesus didn't return, there was panic. Something had to be done quick. So someone came up with the notion that Miller had misinterpreted the prophecy, and that in actuality Christ had entered into the Holy of Holies in Heaven to begin His work of "Investigative Judgment."

SDA’s teach that every believer (those who they falsely profess to be saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ) are on PROBATION, because Christ is now fulfilling His work of doing an “investigation” of all believers. Here once again is the official dogma of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists...

> "The investigative judgment reveals to heavenly intelligences who among the dead are asleep in Christ and therefore, in Him, are deemed worthy to have part in the first resurrection. It also makes manifest who among the living are abiding in Christ, keeping the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus, and in Him, therefore, are ready for translation into His everlasting kingdom."

SOURCE: ibid

Here you can plainly see that Adventists do indeed teach a works-based false plan of salvation. In order to be deemed “worthy” to partake in the first resurrection (Revelation 20:6), a believer is required to abide in Christ, keep God’s Commandments and maintain faith in Jesus. That’s not the Biblical Gospel. Keeping God’s Commandments is not part of the Gospel. The faith that bringeth salvation does not have to be maintained to keep salvation.

The purpose of the Law is to show us our sinfulness, that all the world may become guilty before God (Romans 3:19). The Law shows us the awfulness of our sins, our misery and inability to please God in our own self-righteousness, and points us to the wonderful Savior on Calvary’s tree (Galatians 3:24-25). No one is worthy of salvation.

Revelation 5:4 and 9, "And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. ... And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation."

Amen! no man is worthy, but the Lamb of God is worthy. Jesus Christ is worthy!!!

Those people who are genuinely saved (born again) will die IN THE LORD. Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them." Notice that a believer's works "FOLLOW," they do not precede. We are not saved by self-righteous works.

Our works follow us to the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). The Lord saves us by grace through faith. Salvation is instant, and we are born anew of the Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9). We become a member of God's family—the kingdom of God—the moment we are saved. We are spiritually the children of Abraham, with God being our same heavenly Father (Galatians 3:26-29).

SDA's will be judged at The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15, where Jesus will "profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:23).

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

And here is the will of the Father according to the Lord Jesus Himself:

> **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

The will of the Father is to believe on Christ, the Lamb of God. Notice that the Bible does not say to keep all God's Commandments and to abide in Christ throughout your life to be saved as SDA's foolishly teach. Adventists are unsaved heretics, on their way to the Lake of Fire. There's only one way, and that way is Jesus Christ.

Catholics say they love Jesus, while bowing to Mary and echoing vain repetitions to "Mary, Mary, Mary." They are in utter demonic denial of their sad and lost sinful state. Likewise, Seventh-day Adventists claim to trust upon the Lord Jesus, while also adding water baptism, keeping the Sabbath Day, tithing and all the Commandments of God to their so-called "faith." Faith in what? Seventh-day Adventism? That's exactly where SDA's have placed their faith... in a manmade religion that is going to take them all to the fires of Hell.

I say this kindly, but with a fervent desire that some Adventists will read this article and repent toward God, believing the Gospel to be saved.

1.2.23 Just Get On The Ark (2020-06-22 04:30)

Genesis 7:16, "And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and THE LORD SHUT HIM IN."

Why cannot men just leave God's salvation alone. Salvation is as easy as [1]getting on the ark.

The ark represents salvation. Getting on the ark is representative of one's faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. Notice in Genesis 7:16 that God closed and sealed the door to the ark, so that no one could either leave nor enter. **Genesis 7:16, "And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and *THE LORD SHUT HIM IN*."**

God shut Noah, his loved ones and the animals safely in the ark. This represents the biblical doctrine of Eternal Security. Salvation can never be lost. Salvation is completely 100 % of God. We have no part in

[2]God's salvation , other than to get on the ark by faith, i.e., by believing on Jesus as the Son of God, the Christ. Jesus came into the world to save sinners (Luke 19:10).

Noah preached righteousness for 120 years, but not even one person cared enough to heed the Gospel warning. No one obeyed God! Jesus prophesied in Matthew 24:37-38 that it will return in the end times

AS THE DAYS OF NOAH.

Matthew 24:37-38: "But *as the days of Noe were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark." So many people are busy enjoying life, and caring for the things of this life, that they are not concerned about preparing for eternity. It is a matter of faith. What saith the Scripture? **Mark 11:22b,**

"Have faith in God."

Noah and his family didn't get saved by doing good works, nor turning from their sins; but rather, they simply got onto the ark as the Lord commanded. Likewise, we cannot get to Heaven by doing good works, nor by turning form our sins, but only by resting completely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ.

> “God has something He wants to give you. It is eternal life. He wrapped it in the most wonderful package you ever heard of. He put it in Jesus. People looked at Jesus. He had no form or comeliness; there wasn’t anything about Him to be desired. And they didn’t realize what was wrapped up in that package. They put Jesus on a cross. They nailed Him there. They killed Him. Then He rose from the dead, and He has been scarred ever since that time. If you could see Jesus today, the glorified, risen Son of God, you would find scars on His brow and scars in His hands. If you could look at His side you would find a wound there. His feet are scarred. But, say, He has wrapped in Himself a wonderful gift. God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks,” pages 222-223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

1. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/8684545344212851510/609071791577425328
2. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/8684545344212851510/609071791577425328

1.2.24 Except Ye Repent Ye Shall All Likewise Perish (2020-06-23 04:00)

Luke 13:1-5, “ There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”

Death often comes suddenly, without warning, and life is over! This is what Jesus meant in **Luke 13:5, “I tell you, Nay: but, *except ye repent*, ye shall all likewise perish. ”** I have heard some ignorant preachers errantly interpret this Bible verse to mean “

turn from your sins

” to be saved, but that is not what it means at all. Some people had shared negative news with Jesus. They asked if He had heard about Herod sacrificing the Galileans on an altar? Jesus replied by asking if they thought the Galileans were bigger sinners than they were?

The Lord asked if they had heard about the Wall of Siloam that fell, killing 18 people. We’re they worse sinners than you or me?

Let's apply this to today's time. Do you think people who get killed by tornadoes are worse sinners than you or me? No, we are all woeful sinners! Jesus was simply saying that we all deserve to suffer and go to Hell as sinners. Of course, the Lord Himself was without sin (Hebrews 4:15-16). The important thing is to make sure that we are all right with God individually. Don't look at the next guy and judge him. Just get on the ark yourself! Jesus Christ is the way, the truth and the life (John 14:6). Noah and his family didn't save themselves. They simply got onto the ark! God saved them. Jesus Christ is our ark. If we simply rest in Christ, trusting what He did to pay for our sins on the cross, we have eternal life. DO GOODERS don't go to Heaven, DO TRUSTERS go to Heaven!

We all have an appointment with death. **Hebrews 9:27-28, "**

And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. " Only God knows when that time is. I rejoice as a born-again Christian that my name is written in Heaven, recorded in the precious Lamb's Book of Life. I never wonder if I'm saved, I absolutely KNOW 100 % that I am saved, because I have God's written promise of it in the King James Bible. **1st Corinthians 1:21,**

"For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."

Again and again in the Scriptures we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. There is nothing about turning from your sins to be saved. In **Luke 13:5**, Jesus did not mean to forsake one's sins when He warned, **"Except ye repent ye shall all likewise perish."** The Lord didn't mean that a big wall would fall on you if you don't turn from your sins! That is what Jack Chick taught! That is what Ray Comfort teaches. That is what John MacArthur errantly teaches. They all require turning from sins to be saved, which is another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Jesus simply meant that we are all sinners and need to prepare to meet God. I think Jesus perceived that the people telling him the bad news were not saved. If an unsaved person were to tell me about someone suddenly dying, I would use that as an opportunity to witness to them. That is exactly what Jesus was doing in Luke 13:1-5. The Lord was warning them that they could be next, and it was just a matter of time until they died too! The big $64,000 question friend is: ARE YOU PREPARED TO MEET YOUR MAKER? You're not unless you've been born-again (John 3:7).

If you've never been saved oh sinner, simply come to God now as a needy sinner. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, and you will be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Remember, you don't go to Heaven because of your goodness, but because of God's goodness. You don't go to Heaven by establishing your OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, but by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** I love that passage of Scripture.

Matthew 6:33,

"But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you. **"** We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! The only difference between the

vilest horrible criminal on this planet, and the sweetest saint of God, is the precious BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST that washes our sins away!!! You either have God's righteousness, or your own righteousness, which God says is as filthy rags to Him. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. "**

Bible

"

repentance

"

is a change of mind from WRONG THINKING to trusting (relying) solely upon what Jesus Christ did to pay for your sins on the cross! If you understand this concept (truth), and it is your only hope for Heaven, then you are saved dear friend. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! The Gospel is not 'Good News' to be lived, it is 'Good News' to be believed!!! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! God commands all men to repent (Acts 17:30), that is, *change your mind* toward God (Acts 20:21), by *believing* upon His only begotten Son who died for your sins in the cross (John 3:16). Oh how God loves you dear reader. It matters not who you are or how sinful you may be. Jesus died for THE UNGODLY (Romans 4:5; 5:6-8). That means you and me!

Micah 7:18, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."

1.2.25 Hebrews 10:26-29 Explained (2020-06-24 05:00)

Hebrews 10:26-29, "*For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins*, But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?"

This passage of Scripture clearly applies only to the Christ-rejecter, which is evident from observing several things.

Carefully notice that this passage is talking about the "KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH" and not salvation itself. The knowledge of the truth is knowledge of "THE GOSPEL" my friend. If a lost person hears and rejects the truth of the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ, who became the sacrifice for everyone's sins on the cross, then they are trodding Him underfoot. They are esteeming the precious blood of Jesus as being meaningless, of no significance to them personally, in defiance of the Holy Spirit who has offered to them the free grace of God. All men must face the judgment of almighty God in eternity. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

Many Bible students make the mistake of reading too deep into a particular passage, looking for a more elaborate meaning than what is simply presented. Never lift a *text* out of *context*, lest you create a new *pretext*. The following passage is one such common case. The Word of God is simple telling us that we are saved BY FAITH alone in the Gospel. ...

> **Hebrews 10:38-39, "*Now the just shall live by faith*: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that *believe to the saving of the soul*."**

To "draw back" means to live the Christian life without ever being born-again. Many people start on a religious journey, going through all the motions at church, hearing the Gospel preached again and again, but as we plainly read in the preceding text, they never "BELIEVE TO THE SAVING OF THE SOUL." The Hebrews in the Wilderness heard Moses preach "the Gospel" for 40 long years, but by **"not being mixed with faith in them that heard it,"** they died in their sins without the Lord and went to Hell forever. ...

> **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto**

us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."

This explains what the apostle Paul meant in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* "** Paul had heard that a group of heretics infiltrated the church at Galatia (much like the Dr. John MacArthur cult has infiltrated thousands of churches and Bible colleges today with the perversion of Lordship Salvation). Paul only wanted to know one thing—How did you get indwelt with the Holy Spirit, that is, how did you get saved? Was it by keeping the works of the law (i.e., turning from your sins), or was it by simply putting your faith in the Gospel that you heard preached? It doesn't get any simpler than that dear reader! The Bible even calls 'The Gospel,' the "SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, " [1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay! "

The "Good News" of Jesus Christ is WORTHLESS if it falls upon the spiritual deaf ears of an unresponsive heart of unbelief. THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY FAITH!

> "Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!"
>
> —'[2]BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

1.2.26 To "Repent Of Your Sin" Seems So Harmless (2020-06-24 21:30)

Galatians 3:1-3, " O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

I don't care if every Baptist pastor, religious big shot, and Bible college professor in America detests me for my harsh preaching, I will expose them for teaching heresy! ...

> "I've stood for more sneers and scoffs and insults and had my life threatened from one end of the land to the other by this God-forsaken gang of thugs and cutthroats because I have come out uncompromisingly against them." —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

The apostle Paul makes very clear in our text passage that the way to be saved is simply **"BY THE HEARING OF FAITH."** In Acts 10:1-43, we read the true story of a religious man named Cornelius, an Italian Centurion commander in the military. Cornelius was a good man, who feared God, gave alms to the poor, fasted and prayed, but he was not saved. God arranges for Cornelius and the apostle Peter to meet, and Peter preaches the Gospel to him. No mention is made of repenting of your sin. As Peter is preaching the Gospel, the audience simply BELIEVES what they hear and are saved. That is **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).**

2nd Corinthians 11:6, " But *though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things." I know Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the rest of the Bob Jones camp, are upset with me for criticizing their leaders; but I speak THE TRUTH! They are deceived by the Devil, bewitched. [1]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) preached the Gospel of free grace correctly, so what changed at Bob Jones University (BJU)? They let their guard down! In my humble opinion, the executive board at BJU made a horrible mistake when they hired [2]Evangelist Steve Pettit to be their president in 2014, who teaches the Devil's lie of Calvinism.

Acts 10:43, " To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. " Contrary to the heresy of Pastor Marty Herron, at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa, who says you must "repent of your sin" to be saved; the Bible says in Acts 10:43 (which I just quoted) that our sins are remitted when we BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. There is quite a difference in theology between the two concepts! Whereas Pastor Herron says you must turn from your sin to be saved, the Bible says you must simply turn to Jesus. I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears say at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, "It is not enough to admit you are a sinner, you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved." That is the heresy of Lordship Salvation! That is the [3]garbage taught by Dr. John MacArthur.

Pastor John MacArthur of 'Grace To You,' says Lordship's indispensable condition is that the lost man "must turn from sin" to receive the gift of eternal

life and ultimately enter Heaven. This is the [4]same junk theology that Dr. Steve Pettit teaches as president of BJU. This is another gospel of damnation!!! This is what Dr. Marty Herron teaches too! This is what Dr. Sam Horn teaches! These men have been corrupted by Satan. They are tares among the wheat. They are religious men who have never been born-again, so they filter the Gospel through their own corrupt understand that one must

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved. No, you must turn to Jesus!

I've heard corrupted Baptist preachers use the lame excuse,

"Well, to turn to Jesus you must turn from something!" If someone is turning to Jesus by faith as their Savior, WHO CARES what they are turning from! It doesn't matter whether it be idols, sinful ways or atheism, a person is saved by BELIEVING, not turning from something. The horrible error of the Lordship Salvation crowd is that they REQUIRE that a person turn from their sinful behavior, as an added extra step to getting saved. So instead of simply believing the Gospel, now the person is told they must first commit to turning away from a life of living in sin, and only then will God accept their faith. This is [5]exactly what Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches. Mr. Comfort made this horribly corrupt statement:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've

got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then *LIVING A LIFESTYLE* that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, *it's a continual thing!* God, 'I'm sorry, but *I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!* And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[6]I've never killed anyone" ([7]MP3 clip from video).

Oh my! Dear reader, God does not demand that you "

LIVE A LIFESTYLE

" to receive His free gift of eternal life. Right doctrine matters! This matter is so critically important. What Ray Comfort is talking about is human reformation. Penitence is *sorrow* for sins. Penance is *amending* one's sinful ways. Reformation is *turning* from your sins. However, none of these are required for salvation. God only requires repentance, which is simply *a change of mind* unto the Gospel itself. **Mark 1:15b, "r**

epent ye, and believe the gospel.

" The object of repenting is believing, not forsaking your sins.

What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 21:32, " For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."** Here again we see that the object of repentance is not turning from your sins, nor changing your life; but rather, simply

"

THAT YE BELIEVE ON HIM

"! You don't turn from your sins to believe, you believe to be forgiven of your sins. Please read again

Acts 10:43, " To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. "

We don’t need the Greek to understand the King James Bible. Acts 20:21 plainly teaches repentance is **“TOWARD GOD,”** not from sin! **Acts 20:21, “**

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ*. **”** Repentance is simply

recognizing

one’s self as a needy sinner in the sight of a holy God. To say that a person must

“

repent of sin

”

to be saved is heresy, and another gospel of works. Kindly said, [8]I refute Pastor Marty Herron as a heretic for using the phrase

“repent of your sin” when he witnesses to lost people, but if you understand what he means (as I have explained in this blog article), then you understand why I expose him as a false teacher.

I don’t like making enemies, but people’s eternal souls are at stake. Requiring a person to *turn from their sins* makes the gospel very complicated all of a sudden. There is nothing simple about forsaking your lifelong sinful bad habits, following Christ no matter what the cost, running the race, living a lifestyle of repentance, forsaking the world, et cetera. This is all junk theology, which nearly every popular preacher is promoting nowadays. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus’ precious blood. You don’t have to count the cost and pay the price, you simply get out of the way and let God do the saving, by faith alone (Hebrews 4:1-2, 10-11). Look what John MacArthur heretically said:

> “Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing...” [emphasis added] —Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

The theologically corrupt new president of BJU, Dr. Steve Pettit, [9]sinfully bids Godspeed to damnable false prophet John MacArthur. That is because these men both preach another gospel. Birds of a feather flock together! Sam Horn and Marty Herron are buddies with these theologically tainted men. Dr. Sam Horn is the new president of ’The Master’s University’ (originally founded in 1927 as ’The Los Angeles Baptist Theological Seminary’), which Mr. MacArthur was president of from 1984 to 2020. Sam Horn is the new president. BJU has turned to the darkside, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Whatever greatness BJU once

had when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. and his son were still alive, they are a theologically destitute, failed and corrupt religious institution in 2020.

For taking a courageous Biblical stand against Lordship Salvation, I have lost my church family at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. Despite my love for them, and repeated requests since 2017 to return to their church services, to simply be loved as part of their church family, they have sinfully rejected, shunned and ostracized me as an enemy, just like the church at Galatia horribly did to Paul. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? "** But if my calamity can someday be their gain, if they'll come to their senses about the true Gospel of free grace, and reject the modern Devil's Bible revisions, then it will be worth it all for Jesus' sake.

2nd Corinthians 11:16 and 19, " I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little. ... For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. " Right doctrine matters! The accuracy of the Gospel matters! The purity of the inspired Word of God matters! The Gospel has been embellished so much, that if you were to interview ten different church members, you'd get ten different gospels.

For the sake of learning by repetition, I will repeat 'THE GOSPEL' (which means 'GOOD NEWS' or 'GLAD TIDINGS'). The 'BAD NEWS' is that we are are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for our sins, or wages if you please, which is death (Romans 6:23). The Bible teaches that there is also a **" second death**

" in a lake of fire and brimstone (Hell). We all deserve to suffer forever

"

in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death" (Revelation 21:8b). The 'GOOD NEWS' is that God loved you and me so much, that He sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross for our sins (John 3:16-18). Jesus Christ paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! THE GOSPEL specifically is comprised of just three things: Jesus Christ *DIED* on the cross, HE was *BURIED*, and He physically *RESURRECTED* from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who comes to God by faith as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing (relying upon) that He died, was buried and is bodily risen from the dead, is immediately, irreversibly and forever born-again (forgiven and saved). It's that simple to receive God's free gift of eternal life!

[10]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkhimWQZMM4wsRjjovgiJy_lyAsDb7HleWMu-7jFxKAH0OGbDLkYI8TOu0-HNvFu8iUDArsDgcfpKrKNmIFWk1I3YmtazhaZCha5K

Melbourne Hard Preaching Fellowship (2020-06-28 08:06:43)
Excellent defense of the free grace gospel Brother Dave!

1.2.27 You Should Turn From Sins, But Not To Be Saved (2020-06-25 03:30)

2nd Timothy 19-21, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*.

But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work."

The inspired Holy Bible has much to say about God's children forsaking sin, and living a holy life for the Lord. I don't ever want to give the impression as a free grace preacher, that I am lackadaisical about sin. **Psalms 97:10, "*Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked." Matthew 5:48, " *Be ye therefore perfect*, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."** Obviously we are incapable of being completely perfect, but God wants us to try with His help. This has absolutely nothing to do with the gift of eternal life. You could just as easily receive God's gift, and choose to continue living in sin, and still be safely secure in God's gift of salvation. However, the Lord will scourge and chastise you as His child (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent.

Proverbs 3:12, " For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth."

Galatians 5:13, " For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; *only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh*, but by love serve one another." The moment we were born-again, we were set free from the captivity of Satan. The law's curse no longer has dominion over us as God's redeemed saints. A believer CAN live in sin and still know with certainty that they are going to Heaven! God will hold a disobedient child accountable (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11; 1st Thessalonians 4:6; Romans 12:19-21; 14:10-12). The truth is that we are all disobedient children sometimes. There is no such thing as turning away from one's sins. Even the most faithful saint still struggles with sin. The apostle Paul struggled with his flesh (Romans 7:14-25). No believer ever gets to the place spiritually, where they can slack off and relax, thinking they have attained a level of maturity that makes them less vulnerable to temptation and sin. As long as you are breathing and in the flesh, sin will be a struggle.

Every saint of God should try to live above reproach. NO ONE can live above sin. Living right is a matter of how much we love God. Many people disregard the Word of God, wilfully choosing to live in sin, but there is always a consequence. **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, "Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God."**

Fear God And Keep His Commandments

My goal in life is not to avoid sin, but to fear God and keep His commandments. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14,**

“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments*: for this is the whole duty of man.

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

” We can only live life the way God gives it to us, one day at a time. We may not be alive tomorrow, so I don’t worry about the future. I am going to serve God right now, today, and do what I can to make an impact for Heaven!

Psalms 72:3, “The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, *by righteousness*.”

Proverbs 16:12, “It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established *by righteousness*.”

Daniel 4:27, “Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins *by righteousness*, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.”

I love that last Bible verse. The prophet Daniel exhorted king Nebuchadnezzar to get right with God, to break off his wickedness BY RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! The way you stop lying is to start telling the truth! The way you get a counterfeit gospel out of your church, is to start preaching the true Gospel of free grace! The way to overcome adultery is to be faithful to your own marriage. The way to stop stealing is to start working hard to be an honest person. I would rather die than cheat someone! All sin starts when we leave off doing right! The apostle Peter didn’t sink in doubt into the sea, until he removed his eyes from watching Jesus (Matthew 14:30).

Our worries, fears and doubts in the Christian life, all begin when we take our eyes off off the precious Savior! Complaining begins with a lack of gratitude toward God. Hatred begins with a lack of love for our neighbours. I prayed for all my neighbours today, because I love them very much. They are my neighbours. **Proverbs 3:29, " Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee."** So many people today are filled with anger, hatred, envy and all manner of wicked thinking. The reason why is that their mind has never been renewed by the precious Word of God. **Romans 12:1-2,**

"I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: *but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind*, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God." That's the key right there folks!

You Don't 'Turn From Sins' To Get God's Free Gift

We hear a bunch of junk theology about being required to

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved. That just shows how ignorant and foolish most of today's Bible professors, evangelists and pastors really are! Romans 12:1 teaches us that a person's mind needs to first be RENEWED before they can be TRANSFORMED. Getting saved is a free gift. Eternal life is free because Jesus paid the price for it with His blood! That is what the Holy Bible says (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I have been saddened as I listen to '[1]UNSHACKLED' by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. In an attempt to glamorize their ministry, they've sensationalized the Gospel, demanding that Skid Row drunkards, addicts, prostitutes and hardened sinners be willing to transform (turn from their sins) as a prerequisite to saving faith. I've listened to hundreds of their programs, many of which are ridiculous in their claims. PGM's 'Unshackled' is packed full of junk theology! Yet, most of it is very good. The stories are heartbreaking. Unfortunately, in many of the episodes, it is clear that [2]the new birth has not taken place, the person has merely found religion.

I will go to my grave preaching the free grace Gospel, which is without works of any sort. You simply trust Jesus as your Savior to go to Heaven, not as your Lord or King. What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*. "** I love that Bible verse! Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN, especially of them that believe! This refutes the Calvinist false teaching of Limited Atonement (i.e., the false claim that Jesus only died for Christians on the cross). Since Jesus is the Savior of all men, He had to die for ALL MEN. Romans 5:6-8 says that Jesus died for THE UNGODLY!!! That includes you and me friend, and every other rotten sinner on the globe! Aren't we blessed and fortunate that our Creator is a loving God? I shudder to think if Satan were in charge of the universe! The Devil may be the god of this planet temporarily (2nd Corinthians 4:4), but God is in charge of the entire universe, including the earth (1st Corinthians 10:26).

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.”
>
> —
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965), ’Hebrews’; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/pacific-garden-missions-unshackled.html

---

1.2.28 You Can Be Saved Right Now For Free (2020-06-25 20:25)

John 3:16, “ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

I was saddened to read in the local news today about [1]an 18 year old young man who drowned four days ago, at the popular Marbo Cave on Guam. [2]His name was Ryo Eda, originally from Hawaii. He just graduated a couple weeks ago from Harvest Baptist Academy on Guam. My sympathies go out to the family. Just last week in southern Indiana, an [3]11 year old Girl Scout named Isabelle Meyer was killed when a 40 foot tree fell on her while hiking. It had been raining a lot in recent weeks, softening the soil, which caused the tree to topple over. That is tragic. These young people will never know the joy of parenting, or being a grandparent. It’s not fair! Life is not fair. **Ecclesiastes 9:11, “I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; *but time and chance happeneth to them all*. ”** Sometimes accidents just do happen.

My neck hurts all the time, from getting hit from the rear by a church bus in 1992. The only thing that kept my neck from breaking, was that my seat broke instead, but my neck was permanently misaligned and damaged, which led to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease (stenosis and radiculopathy) years later in 2004. I also fell down a 15 foot slide at work in 2005, which complicated my injury. I underwent two major neck surgeries in 2009 and 2010, which made me worse. I survive in misery all the time, thankful for my pain medications which provide some relief.

Yet, when I think about those two unfortunate young people, who died so early in life, I praise God for the blessings that I have, and use their deaths to compel me to work even harder to preach the Gospel, to make a difference for Jesus Christ while I still can. My best friend while growing up committed suicide with his father's shotgun at only age 22. I wept much at his funeral, placing my soulwinning New Testament into his coffin. I am now 53. I can think back with some close brushes with death myself that I have had in life.

I had a car fall on me years ago, and if it weren't for a black man walking down the street at just the right time, who heard my cries for help trapped under a Ford Tornado, I wouldn't be here today.

That accident happened in the year 1993. I was laying on a creeper, changing a starter. I jacked the car up and placed jack stands under the car, but I didn't lower the car's weight onto the stands. My creeper caught a pebble under the wheel, and I couldn't roll, so like an idiot I pulled on the car to overcome the resistance so I could roll, and in so doing pulled the car down on me. The jack stands toppled over, and the jack. It was a front-wheel-drive, so the full weight of the heavy engine was upon me, and I was still laying on my creeper.

I was unable to breathe. I eerily screamed, "Help me, please help me, someone help me, I'm trapped!"

A black man came over, with his hands trembling, and with mere gasps of remaining air, I told him how to jack the car up. I went to the hospital. My entire chest was black, blue and yellow, but no ribs were broken. I wept over the days to follow from the intense pain, having to roll just to get out of bed. I barely escaped death that day! To this day I won't get under a car! I had nightmares for years to follow. I love that black man, but don't know who he is. I hope to meet him in Heaven. If he is there, all my rewards in Heaven are his too! He can have

anything and everything in my home!

I owe my life and ministry to him. Yet, as saints we can say with the apostle Paul in **Philippians 1:21,**

“

For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

” God looks at death differently than we do. In God’s sight, the death of a believer is a precious thing, even though we perceive it as a tragedy. **Psalms 116:15, “ Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints. ”** Whether you are young or old, bond or free, rich or poor, faithful or unfaithful, the sight of every saint is precious in God’s sight.

I could share several other near misses with death. I almost got hit by a speeding car once, as a teenager in Geneva, Illinois. I used to ride as fast as I could down hills, with no thought of cars at the intersection. That was pretty stupid. I once fell backwards from a 25 foot high hole in a roof being repaired. I didn’t watch where I was going and fell backwards. I would have fallen backward 25 feet down onto the concrete below, but a half-sawn 2 x 12 board saved my life. My point is that death can happen at any time, without warning! Are you ready to die dear reader? Have you been born-again?

I have some wonderful news dear friend—you can live forever! I was amazed when I researched [4]the strange subject of cryonics. I’ll let you read the article I just linked to, so I don’t need to explain how it works. Basically people pay a lot of money to have their bodies frozen in liquid nitrogen (at 320 degrees below zero Fahrenheit) when they die, in hope of one day being revived by manmade science, so they can live forever. That is ridiculous! I rejoiced in my heart after studying about cryonics, realizing that I already have eternal life promised to me by God, through faith in His only begotten Son! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

”

That is awesome!

Titus 1:2, “In hope of *eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised* before the world began; ” I am so glad to be a born-again Christian, I have God’s promise of eternal life:

Philippians 3:20-21, " For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself."

Someday every believer will receive a new body from God, fashioned like unto the Lord's perfect body. I sometimes cannot believe that I am one of the few who have been saved. God didn't choose me to be saved, I chose to trust Jesus Christ, and on that basis alone God has chosen me as His elect. We don't believe because God chose us, God chose us because we believe. The world is filled with blinded religious people. They have been deceived by the Devil to live the Christian life without ever being born-again. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.

If you don't know for certain that you are saved, I will tell you now. The Holy Bible declares that you are a sinner (and so am I). We are guilty of violating God's commandments. Romans 3:10-23 describes the sinful condition of mankind. Because of our sins we deserve to be punished in Hell forever (Romans 6:23). The wages of sin is death the Bible says. Some people don't understand that, because we are not as perfect and holy as God. To get to Heaven, you must be absolutely perfect, not even one sin (James 2:10). That is why we cannot save ourselves! Jesus is perfect, so if we accept His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, then God will impute (credit) Christ's righteousness to us by faith (Romans 4:5-6 - All quotes are only from the inspired King James Bible).

The 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) is that God loved us so much, that He sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, to die on the cross to pay for our sins. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Jesus DIED on the cross, was BURIED, and physically RESURRECTED after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the Gospel, by which we are saved if we believe. **Romans 1:16, " For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for *it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." 1st Corinthians 1:21, " For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."**

All that God requires is for you to acknowledge yourself as a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20; 1st John 1:8-10). You need the Savior! If you'd like to have eternal life, then simply by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from

the dead, and you are saved. God can read your mind. The very moment that God sees you've placed your trust in His only begotten Son, He saves you forever! **1st John 5:20, " And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."** If you have Jesus Christ as your Savior, you have eternal life. JESUS IS ETERNAL LIFE!!! Eternal life is eternal security!!! If you have Jesus as your Savior, you are saved forever and eternally secure. Once saved, always saved!!! Please trust Christ now as your personal Savior.

[5]

1. https://www.pncguam.com/body-of-missing-18-year-old-recovered-from-the-ocean-off-marbo-cave
2. https://www.postguam.com/news/local/loss-of-a-great-young-man/article_b21d205c-b3a5-11ea-ab3d-5780aaf9fae7.html
3. https://youtu.be/hoo0SivpGeo
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/End%20of%20the%20World/cryonics.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpWFxZgoN9dQfg3R7WazgkcolPRB18vwIaTVArKvK5LjY0y1wgxRbICe_K_3TC4sBfrxav-gUXSdbwHO_Xws_4e2kljON9-Sn1I23

1.2.29 The Prophet Habakkuk Calls Dr. Peter Ruckman A Liar (2020-06-26 05:48)

Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*."

There is a frightening heresy which has already crept into many Baptist churches today—which says that people were saved by WORKS during the Old Testament, but are saved by GRACE alone today, and will again be saved by WORKS during the future Tribulation period. This false teaching boldly contradicts the plain Words of God in **Galatians 1:8-9, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach *any other gospel* unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."** If it were true that the plan of salvation had changed, then the apostle Paul would have said so, but he didn't. Paul warned that anyone who teaches ANOTHER GOSPEL is accursed by God!

The main proponent and instigator of this heresy (respectfully) is Pastor Peter Ruckman (1921-2016). NO MAN HAS EVER BEEN JUSTIFIED BY WORKS! If the Old Testament saints were justified by works, then they had a reason to boast in their own righteousness. We read in Romans 4:2 that if Abraham had been saved by works, then he would have had a right to glory (boast), but not of God. **Romans 4:2, "For if Abraham were justified by works, *he hath whereof to glory*; but not before God."** Dr. Ruckman teaches that Abraham was saved by GRACE, but then once Moses received the Ten Commandments from God, salvation became by WORKS. That is of the Devil! It would be silly and foolish to claim that people were saved differently under Moses, that is, after the law was given, because then they WOULD have "whereof to glory, but not of God"!!!

NO ONE has ever been able to keep the Mosaic law (Romans 3:10-23). [1]According to Dr. Ruckman, faith alone wasn't enough to save a sinner in the Old Testament. The very idea of mixing works with faith is satanic to the core!!! It blows my mind that Peter Ruckman and his follows teach this garbage! Robert Breaker also teaches this junk theology. Sadly, one of my former professors at Hyles-Anderson College, Dr. William P. Grady is also a big advocate of this Satanic heresy by Dr. Ruckman. It blows my mind! I am not a follower of Peter Ruckman, I simply take the good and leave the bad. I believe Peter Ruckman was saved, because he

said salvation is only by grace in this Church Age today.

Yet, I seriously wonder about his salvation sometimes, since he was messed up enough to totally miss the simplicity of LAW and GRACE! Paul plainly says in **Galatians 3:24-26, "*Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster* to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Did you read that? THE LAW WAS A SCHOOLMASTER TO BRING US TO CHRIST! That "us" includes the Old Testament saints! How do I know that? Why, listen to what the prophet Habakkuk proclaimed in **Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*."** Habakkuk declared:

"...THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY *HIS FAITH* ."

We find Habakkuk 2:4 quoted in *three* different Scripture passages in the New Testament...

> **Romans 1:17, "For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, *The just shall live by faith* ."**

> **Galatians 3:11, "But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, *The just shall live by faith* ."**

> **Hebrews 10:38, "Now *the just shall live by faith* : but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him."**

Habakkuk was under the Mosaic law. Don't miss that! Abraham lived before the law was given, but Habakkuk lived under the law! That disproves Peter Ruckman's claim that Old Testament saints were saved by WORKS! What saith Peter Ruckman? ...

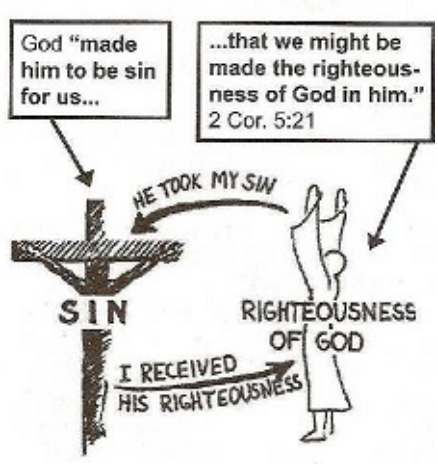
> The original "plan of salvation" was pure WORKS (Gen. 2:16-17), and in the Millennium the last plan of salvation is again pure WORKS (Rev. 22:14), contrary to every immature, milksop, Baptist baby in your town or city. Genesis 3:22 corrects the kiddies. (Ruckman, Peter. Ruckman's Bible References: Personal Notes on Salient Verses in the Bible, p. 7)

For the Old Testament Dr. Ruckman has an erratic system, with the method of salvation switching back and forth, from faith to works and then back to faith, in an attempt to deal with some theological difficulties. Notice the following:

> In the Old Testament, you find salvation before the Law by grace through faith and under the Law by faith and works... (Ruckman, Peter. Body, Soul, and Spirit. 1986, 1997, p. 12)

That is preposterous! I cannot fathom the disturbing theological ignorance of this brilliant man! How could anyone buy into the Devil's lie that salvation was by faith before Moses, but then became by works under the Mosaic law, and then will revert back to faith in the New Testament? Dr. Ruckman is WRONG! Salvation has ALWAYS been by faith alone.

What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 45:22, "*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** Here is a plain statement from the Scripture that salvation has ALWAYS been through faith alone in Christ—**Acts 10:43, "To him give *all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** So saith the Scripture!



[2]

1. http://www.ruckmanism.org/multipleplans
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhsjJiirz1QROPbUsa__ePpthHaiFXs2M-3w135W4R209jaNvsk9wZs3DJyFtmUZrxBNa2MSjKZwsygOi7lQXz0T082qG5hlJShn4i

---

1.2.30 How Could My Favorite Preacher Not Be Saved? (2020-06-26 17:05)

Acts 15:1, 24, “

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. …Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

”

We need to differentiate between great religious leaders, and actually being saved. Martin Luther King Jr. was an amazing man. He was a sinner, like all of us, but he said some amazing things, and was a man’s man kind of leader. Mr. King was a Baptist preacher his whole life, and African American Baptists everywhere loved and revered him. Yet, [1]Mr. King openly denied Jesus’ virgin birth, deity and [2]bodily resurrection. You couldn’t make that stuff up!

Martin Luther King Jr. was no Christian! Likewise, John Calvin and Martin Luther were famous religious leaders, who both taught Baptismal Regeneration. So it shouldn't be surprising that many amazing preachers (past and present) are not saved. In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about a group of religious people who gave all to follow Christ, calling Him "Lord, Lord," doing many wonderful works in Jesus name, but Jesus said "I never knew you." When I listen to Pastor John MacArthur preach, it is hard for me to imagine that he is not saved. MacArthur says some really great things. However, with Matthew 7:21-23 in mind, Jesus plainly taught that following Him does not produce the new birth. Judas followed Christ everywhere he went as His apostle. We get saved by trusting Jesus as our personal SAVIOR, not by following Him as our LORD; and not by trusting and following Him as LORD and SAVIOR.

It is hard to believe that something as small as adding a requirement to "turn from your sin" would keep a person from getting saved, but that is what the Bible teaches. In Acts 15:1 some false prophets added one thing, keeping the law according to the law of Moses (which effectively is the same as turning from your sins), but it was no longer the Gospel (which the disciples confirmed in Acts 15:24). I was recently horrified to learn what [3]Charles G. Finney taught, totally denying the imputed righteousness of God for the believer.

There is a fine line between the Gospel and living the Christian life. They are not the same thing. The people in Matthew 7:22-23 had lived the Christian life, like Seventh-Day Adventists so, but they had never been born-again by faith alone in the Son of God. A lot of people get into some church or religion, and outwardly learn to do all that a Christian does. They know the language. They know what is expected of them. They walk the walk and appear outwardly as Jesus' sheep, but they are tares, wolves in sheep's clothing, not saved at all. The difference is in what they are trusting in to get them to Heaven.

I cannot say who is or is not saved. I certainly have my opinion of who's saved or not saved. I don't think Ray Comfort or John MacArthur are saved. I don't think anybody is saved who thinks they must "turn from your sin" to be saved. that is human effort. They have the wrong mindset. My attitude as a born-again Christian is that JESUS PAID IT ALL. I owe Him nothing! It was a free gift. It is "reasonable" that I should serve Him (Romans 12:1). I have been bought with a price (Jesus' precious blood), so I SHOULD glorify God with my spirit, soul and body (1st Corinthians 6:20).

I think many people are saved who use the phrase "Lord and Savior." I see no harm in that phrase. Even the Bible uses it (2nd Peter 1:11). Jesus is every Christian's Lord and Savior, but you only need to trust Him as your Savior to get to Heaven. Jesus is Lord, we don't make Him LORD! Jesus automatically becomes our Lord at the time of salvation. He owns us from that point on! We belong to Him. God seals us with His Spirit of promise (Ephesians 1:13). If you've never read it, I encourage you to read Michael P. Bowen's excellent book titled: "[4]I Never Knew You."

Chapter 5 is about Pastor Rick Warren. Great stuff! Mr. Warren teaches that you have to live like Jesus to be saved. I love Michael's book, because it clearly shows how so many famous preachers teach salvation as a lifestyle that we must live, instead of a one time gift that we need simply to receive. Their thinking is very different from the Word of God. I got saved at age 13 and it is a done deal! My sins have been forever washed away, sins I haven't even committed yet. That is why when we sin as believers, God's grace **"DID MUCH MORE ABOUND" (Romans 5:20). Acts 13:39** says we have been **"JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS."**

The goal of my articles is not to attack people who teach Lordship Salvation, but to warn everyone else about them. When the apostle Paul wrote to the corrupted church at Galatia, all he wanted to know is how they got saved (i.e., how did they get the indwelling Holy Spirit)—by keeping the law, or by the hearing of faith (Galatians 3:2). We are saved by placing our childlike faith in the Gospel when we hear it preached (or read it preached). That is very simple. Paul didn't ask them if they had been converted from their sinful ways. He didn't ask them if they had surrendered to Jesus as Lord. He simply wanted to know if they had faith.

Only God knows who is truly saved or lost.

I do think it is possible for someone to be confused, caught between grace and works, and still be saved, depending on the extent of the damage. Pastor Phil Kidd believes if you are saved, you will live a changed life. That borders on Calvinism, and I don't like it, but I think he is saved. The correct teaching is that a saved person SHOULD live a changed life; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). The Bible says Demas forsook Paul's side in the ministry, having loved this present world (2nd Timothy 4:10). Demas was saved, but worldly. Samson chased women (Judges 16:1). This was God's man. Samson lived in sin his whole life, and so does every Christian. We all sin in different ways. I once saw a church sign that read: "Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do!" I like that.

The whole idea of turning from sin is ludicrous, because no one can turn from their sins. We can take a pig and clean it up nice, with perfume and a bow-tie, but it is still a pig and will run for the mudhole as fast as it can when set free. Humans are sinners! We will run for the mudhole of sin every chance we get, until we get converted (born-again) and our nature changes. As a Christian, I want to live right as much as I can, in the Lord's strength, because I fear and love the Lord (John 14:15). I am still a sinner, but my nature changed at age 13. I didn't have to commit to be willing to change to get saved. That is the junk theology today taught at Bob Jones University (in their Statement of Faith no less)! I didn't "turn from my sins" to get saved.

I simply knew that I was a sinner, and I knew Jesus was the Savior who died for my sins on the cross, and I cried out in my soul in faith for the risen Savior to save me, and He wonderfully did. The Holy Spirit moved inside to indwell me. He began to work on me, convicting me about sins in my life. I started reading my Bible each night before I went to sleep. I was changing, because I had the Holy Spirit. That is how salvation works! You simply trust the blessed Savior, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes us through renewing our mind with the inspired Word of God. The reason why it is so hard for people to understand this truth, is simply because they are not saved, they are merely religious. Religious people always think in terms of turning away from sins. To be saved we simply need to turn away from RELIGION and trust the Savior!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr-exposed.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/charles_finney.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

1.2.31 Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong (2020-06-27 03:00)

Matthew 7:22-23, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

'Lordship Salvation' is simply where people believe that you have to do works to be saved, to commit your life to Christ, so where salvation is not only trusting Christ, but also includes serving Christ, and you don't get one without the other. This is what [1]Dr. Steve Pettit, president of Bob Jones University, errantly teaches. Calvinism teaches that you must make Jesus the "

Lord and Master

”

of your life to be saved. Consequently, they claim you have to look at your life to know if you are saved. This is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

The Christian life is a warfare. We are battling the flesh, the Devil and the world. We are battling against heresy constantly creeping into the church. **Jude 1:3b, “that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. ”** Even little children should be able to understand the Gospel, if it is presented in its intended simplicity (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). We are at war ladies and gentleman over the Gospel today. Satan is more clever than you or me, and he has been trying to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy churches since the beginning of Christianity. Sadly, the Devil is winning many battles today! Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

1st Timothy 1:18-19, “This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare; *Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck*: ” This speaks of how you live your life, not salvation. Salvation is by grace alone! You cannot discern the doctrine of devils, if you don’t know the doctrines of God. You have to be able to know truth in order to discern error! The best way to expose the darkness is to shine the light of God’s Word!

Lordship Salvation is a doctrine of devils. If you have to look at your life to prove that you’re saved, it proves that you’re not. No one lives above sin. You may manage to live above reproach, but NO ONE can live above sinning! We have all done wickedly. That is why Christ died on the cross, to pay our debt of sin that He did not owe, so we could be made the righteousness of God through faith alone in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9).

Ephesians 2:8-9, “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: *Not of works*, lest any man should boast. ” John

MacArthur

, R.C. Sproul, Paul Washer, John Piper, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Jonathan Edwards, Charles Finney, and all other heretics, errantly teach that you must

“

turn from sin

” to be saved. You’ve heard of ’Black Lives Matter’? Well, to the Calvinist only ’Some Lives Matter.’ They teach that Jesus only died for SOME, and God only chooses SOME for salvation, and only SOME can be saved. In sharp contrast, the Holy Bible teaches that Christ DIED FOR ALL, and that ALL may be saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ! Jesus is precious!!!

Justification is where God declares you righteous by faith, instantaneously. *Sanctification* is the process of becoming Christlike, which takes a lifetime. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.”** If you add one work, you’ve mutilated the Gospel of grace! All these false prophets who teach that you must “

repent of your sin

”

to be saved, are adding to the Gospel of free grace. You cannot show me one place in the Bible that teaches to

“

repent of sin

”

or

“

turn from your sins

”

to be saved. Jesus said in John 6:47 to simply

“

BELIEVE ON ME

”! There is no mention of forsaking sinful ways to receive the free gift of eternal. Salvation does not include a personal commitment or promise to serve the person of Christ. It sounds logical and good, but it is an accursed message. God does not and will not save anyone who adds works to the Gospel. You may not live like a saint, but because of your *position* in Christ in God’s eye, you are a saint!

Your lifestyle has nothing to do with how much God loves you, and whether He saved you or not. God saved you because you trusted His only begotten Son! **John 3:16a** says, **“For God so LOVED THE WORLD.”** God loves you dear friend! God wants to save you by faith alone in His son’s sacrifice on the cross for your sins. You works and performance is what YOU DID, not what HE DID! True salvation is the decision to TRUST, not a commitment to SERVE! Are you

truly trusting Christ and Him alone, and not your performance and what you do? Saving faith is simply being convinced that what God said in His Word is true! The Gospel is 'Good News' to be BELIEVED, not a lifestyle to be LIVED.

My *condition* in Christ may change depending on my circumstances and personal choices, but my *position* in Christ as His redeemed child never changes. Calvinism teaches that real faith inevitably produces a changed life, but that is a false gospel. Are you looking at what Jesus did for you on the cross, or what you are doing for Him in your personal life? My confidence is solely in what Christ did for me on the cross, and not in what I do for Him. As believers we SHOULD walk in newness of life, but if we don't, we are still saved. Does your child have to obey you to be your child? No, they don't. We are the children of God by faith. **Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

> "All you have to do is accept His gift of eternal life and you'll go to Heaven when you die!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, sermon: "I Find No Fault In This Man!"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

1.2.32 Evangelist Ravi Zacharias' Counterfeit Gospel (2020-06-27 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him. "

I thank God for all THE TRUTH which He has shown unto me. **1st Corinthians 2:9-10, "But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God**

hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God." Genesis 32:10, "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands." Thank you God!!!

One of the most subtle, wealthy, popular and dangerous FALSE PROPHETS today is Ravi Zacharias. His ministry rakes in about $25,000,000 each year. Spiritual crime pays! Ravi has been invited to speak in over 55 countries, and [1]Mormons love him! I have nothing personal against Mr. Zacharias, but he is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL, and I have a duty as a born-again child of God to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3b).**

In a YouTube video titled: "[2]How Can Someone Receive Jesus' Gift Of Salvation?," Ravi says the following to have a relationship with Jesus...

> "In fact when Jesus comes into your life, he helps you cross the greatest bridge, from the head to the heart. I experienced that at the age 17. The fact that I could pray and invite Jesus Christ into my life—a simple prayer—asking Him to become my Savior, and the transformation He brought; how He changed not only my life, but years later my father's life. And I would like you, to bow your head and with me repeat a simple prayer, if you want this to happen in your life. Just pray with me one sentence at a time:
>
> *Heavenly Father, I thank you for loving me. I need your forgiveness. I need your salvation. Lord Jesus, enter into my heart. Change me. Give me with your presence. Help me to follow you. I receive you, this moment, and commit my life to you. Thank you Father. In Jesus' name, Amen!"*

SOURCE: YouTube - '[3]How Can Someone Receive Jesus' Gift Of Salvation?'

Folks, that is *not* '[4]THE GOSPEL'! Let's break down Ravi's unbiblical plan of salvation and list his requirements to be saved:

1. Repeat a prayer
2. Invite Christ into your life
3. Ask Jesus to become your Savior
4. Thank God for loving you
5. Tell God you need forgiveness
6. Tell God you need His salvation
7. Ask Jesus to enter into your heart
8. Ask Jesus to change you
9. Ask Jesus to give you His presence
10. Ask Jesus to help you follow Him
11. Receive Jesus
12. Commit your life to Jesus

Wow! Ravi Zacharias gives 12 THINGS to do in his suggested prayer to be saved. Did you notice the BIGGEST MISTAKE Ravi made? He left out "THE GOSPEL" entirely! Ravi doesn't even mention Jesus dying on the cross to pay for our sins. Ravi doesn't mention Christ's DEATH, BURIAL nor RESURRECTION. I mean, that is "THE GOSPEL" after all, but he leaves it off completely!!! That is why I justly call Ravi "a devil dog preacher!"

And kindly, so are the shameful pastors of the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for inviting, promoting and honoring, and God forbid, BIDDING GODSPEED to this [5]wicked man who teaches doctrines of devils!!! **1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and *doctrines of devils*;"** I understand that there is something called "semantics," where different preachers each word the plan of salvation a little differently, but Ravi MISSES THE BALLPARK COMPLETELY!!! If they don't want to accept me as a part of their family for the sake of love at Harvest, then I will expose them for the sake of truth! When churchgoers are more loyal to ungodly pastors than to God, apostasy has overtaken the churches! The [6]Bob Jones University crowd wreak with the stench of favoritism, prejudice and carnality.

[7]Ravi Zacharias says to tell God that you need forgiveness and salvation. Folks, God already knows what you need! Ravi says to tell God that you love Him. That's sweet, but this is not a part of the Gospel to be saved. What in the world does asking Jesus to "change you" have to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life? Following Jesus is not a part of the Gospel. Judas followed Christ, but died in unbelief, and is now burning in Hell forever. Neither do you have to commit your life to Jesus to be saved. Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a free gift! **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** If I give you a gift, all you need to do is freely receive it; you don't have to "ask" me for it, because I am offering it to you. The same is true with salvation, Jesus has already paid the price for your sins with His blood, and all you have to do is freely take it by faith. Ravi has wickedly ADDED a bunch of junk to embellish the Gospel.

[8]Heresy Of Having To "Pray" To Be Saved
(Be very careful—make sure to preach the Gospel!)

My intent is not to criticize Ravi Zacharias, for I am the biggest sinner I know. I am sure he is a wonderful man to know in real life. He seems like a nice person. However, I am strictly refuting his unbiblical teachings that help the Devil BLIND **"the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them" (2nd Corinthians 4:4b).**

The interviewer follows after Ravi's Satanic plan of salvation by saying: "I hope you will pray that prayer and mean it!" My friend, you can "PRAY THAT PRAYER" a thousand times and go straight to Hell to burn forever when you die!!! Sadly, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam invited, praised and honored this ungodly man in June of 2017. They invited Mr. Zacharias to speak to 1,000 local guests, church members and military who came to hear him preach.

> "The backslider likes the preaching that wouldn't hit the side of a house, while the real disciple is delighted when *the truth* brings him to his knees." —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

What is happening dear reader is that money-hungry Bible colleges are selling pieces of paper called "degrees" for the right price, to anybody who shows up to class and meets the minimum requirements; but when they graduate they cannot discern THE TRUTH, cannot preach their way out of a paper bag, and are mere parasites off Christendom!!! Dead spiritual leaders produce dead followers!!! Only preachers can reproduce preachers, which is why Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) put preachers instead of teachers into the classrooms at Hyles-Anderson College (while Brother Hyles was still alive on earth), which is why my website ministry is here—I am a Bible-preacher!!! Love me or hate me, **"But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me" (1st Corinthians 15:10).** God loves you dear reader and so do I.

We've got a bunch of spiritually dead churches and Bible Bible colleges today, who are more concerned about making money, training nurses, and teaching how to play musical instruments, than they are about trying to save a nation for God with Bible-preaching and soulwinning!!! I'm talking about apostate Bob Jones University, Pensacola Christian College, Ambassador Bible College, Crown Bible College, Dallas Theological Cemetery, Moody Bible SINstitute, and Hyles-Anderson College today (who no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired). My God, what the hell is going on in churches today? Has everybody lost their guts and backbone? Has everybody lost their spiritual discernment? I sure feel like the Lone Ranger these days! I am so grateful for modest ladies, caring Christians, and uncompromising Bible-preachers, and I truly thank God for BOTH OF YOU!!!

I Wish Churches Cared About The Truth

Kindly, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam promotes Ravi Zacharias. Ravi is now in Hell in my humble opinion, because he followed Jesus, living the Christian life, but was never born-again. Harvest chooses to go to Hell with their pastors, for their Lordship Salvation lie, who despise me and won't have anything to do with me, simply because I told THE TRUTH as a friend to them. They really owe me a big apology for this whole ordeal since November of 2014, because I did the right thing from the start in November

of 2013. They'll never do that though, because in my humble opinion they are sinfully proud men, fake ministers according to 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15. I was hoping to make peace with them for the 2019 holidays and come back to their church in 2020, because I have been hurting for a long time without a church family, but they couldn't care less. I am casting my pearl before the swine. I am faced with the harsh reality that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has become a mere religious business, where people don't really matter. This is the horrible world that we live in today! All I ever humbly requested (umpteen times) since 2017 is to simply attend church services. They have consistently refused me! God will be their only Judge (Romans 14:10).

They are ungodly pastors and I will expose them for what they are—apostates! I have a right to my opinion, just like they do. If we can't get along inside the church family, then so be it, I will express my opinions outside the family. All I have ever wanted since 2014 is to attend a local church, but the truth of the matter is that they are serving Satan, and I think God must be protecting me from them! I don't know how, where or when, but God is going to reckon Harvest for their wickedness, it is just a matter of time. No one can mock God and get away with it (Galatians 6:7). In fact, the context of that Scripture passage from Galatians 6:7 is that a works-based cult had infiltrated the church of Galatia (Galatians 3:1-11), just like John MacArthur and Steve Pettit have [9]infiltrated Bob Jones University with their damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

Just like all the wicked people in America, who sin and snub their noses at God, so also have Harvest's pastors and complicit staff snubbed God with their arrogance, heresy, indifference, woeful lack of love for hurting people like me, and apostasy! Sadly, as long as their paychecks keep coming, they couldn't care less! It is a crying shame that Harvest bids Godspeed to evildoers. God curses Harvest according to Galatians 1:6-9. I love them all tremendously, God knows my heart, but they do *not* love God, truth nor me.

What Exactly Is The Gospel?

What saith the Scripture? The word “Gospel” means “Good News” or “Glad Tidings.” There is no need to guess what the “Gospel” is because the Bible plainly tells us. The “Gospel” is the Good News of Christ’s DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.”**

We are saved by BELIEVING “the Gospel,” which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.” John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”** It is that simple to be saved. If you’ll simply come to God as a needy sinner, and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins—believing that He died, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later from the dead—then YOU’LL BE IMMEDIATELY, IRREVERSIBLY AND FOREVER SAVED!

I love you dear web visitor with God’s unconditional love. I have never felt so lonely in all my life as I do nowadays, in so many ways, but **“I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:” (Job 19:25b). Job 13:15, “Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.”** I always feel like no one wants to be around me, as Brother Hyles said he used to feel, because of his stand for truth and right. I feel like no woman would ever want to marry a guy like me, in pain and a devil-fighter (I guess that’s good practice for marriage...lol).

In a sermon, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said his adult daughter, Cindy, used to ask him for a dinner date, so she could ask his advice. Brother Hyles said he knew she didn’t really need advice, she simply knew that he needed to FEEL NEEDED. I sure know that feeling. I think that is beautiful what his daughter did for her Dad. I especially know that lonely feeling, being

alone without a wife for the past 14 years since 2006, but I thank God that He PROMISES In Hebrews 13:5 never to leave nor forsake me as His child. Jesus is precious!!!

[10]

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
2. https://youtu.be/MY5O4M9TbMI
3. https://youtu.be/MY5O4M9TbMI
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-why_so_dangerous.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm

7. https://youtu.be/R5czTSzed-M

8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/praying_to_be_saved.htm

9. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/09/bjus-soteriology-turn-from-their-sins.html

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQFBN3z5MghLRsvwlhfGTgm4SGSs_JPPMMMWmBumwDVUSqFUxbiToIuDOwkMcEFtPrzMvg6XiW2EXxn5hvDOadwepriEMdzWso0Dv

---

1.2.33 Your POSITION Versus Your CONDITION In Christ (2020-06-28 02:30)

Romans 6:4, " Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life."

I typed this article while listening to Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold's awesome sermon titled: '[1]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!' There's a big difference between SHOULD, OUGHT and MUST and AUTOMATIC. The judicial aspect of salvation is JUSTIFICATION, at the moment we are saved by faith alone. We are adopted into God's heavenly

family as His child. That is out guaranteed POSITION in Christ at the time of salvation, which is forever settled, just as if we never sinned. All sins (past, present and future) are forever washed away, and judicially we are declared as pure and holy as God Himself. This all happens the moment you trust Him as your saint.

Yes, we ought to serve the Lord. We SHOULD obey Him in our daily life. In this life, practical sanctification and growth in grace is *an option*, for each believer to make, which requires a separate act of choice. **Romans 12:1, "**

I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. **"** It was a choice to *trust* Christ as your personal Savior. It requires a second choice to *serve* Him as your Lord and Master. You do not have to submit to live a certain type of lifestyle, guarantee or promise to do better, mend your ways, improve your behavior, or turn from sin, in order to be saved. Forget all of those things! Salvation is by faith. Growth in grace is a matter of discipleship, not sonship.

We are all sinners and we deserve to go to Hell. Jesus loved you and me, and paid our debt of sin with His precious blood. We are bought with a price, and that price is Jesus' blood (1st Corinthians 6:20). Thank God for the blood!!! I know I am going to Heaven, and I don't have to look at anything other than the Word of God. Jesus promised in **John 6:37b, "**

him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

” The Word of God is the only PROOF I need that I;’m going to Heaven, because He promised not to cast away anyone who comes to Him.

Heretics call it “

Lordship Salvation

”

because they claim you must live a holy life to prove you have it,

surrendering all to Christ as Lord and Master. You won’t find that theological garbage in the pages of God’s inspired Word

. We are saved simply by resting in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ!

Lordship Salvation is a big can of worms! Proponents of Lordship Salvation teach that you must “

persevere

” in the faith to get to Heaven. So what if a professed Christian dies in his sinful state, while not persevering? Do you see how confusing Lordship Salvation is? The truth of God’s Word is that no matter how much sin you may allow in your life, it does not jeopardize your position on Christ. Samson chased harlots (Judges 16:1). Demas forsook Paul’s side in the ministry, having loved this present world (2nd Timothy 4:10). David commit adultery and murder (2nd Samuel 11). When Jesus rose from the dead, Peter was completely naked in public when He found him (John 21:7). These are God’s saints! You and I are no better. We are all dirty sinners, deserving of Hell, but Jesus rescued us with His precious blood (Romans 5:9; 1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5; 7:14).

Calvinists (like Paul Washer) teach that you may live in sin for a short time, but you won’t continue living in sin. That is another gospel. The new corrupt Bible versions, like the English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University officially uses, sells and sanctions, corrupts 1st John 3:9 to say that you cannot be saved and continue committing in sin. The New International Version (NIV) says the same garbage. Those are the Devil’s Bibles!!!

The wise Bible student keeps salvation SEPARATE from DISCIPLESHIP. One has nothing to do with the other! Salvation is based solely upon Christ's sacrifice on the cross for our sins. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23). You don't earn, merit or work your way toward obtaining everlasting life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."** Jesus invited us to believe on Him to be saved. Nothing else is required. Anyone who tells you that you must "

repent of sin

" to be saved (like [2]Pastor Marty Herron) is adding to the Gospel, perverting it! No one will go to Heaven who thinks they must make an effort to turn from sinful living to be saved. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. [3]Like Ellen G. White of the Seventh-Day Adventists, so also do Dr. Steve Pettit and John MacArthur pervert the Gospel, requiring people to do more than place childlike faith in the Savior.

Your POSITION in Christ was forever settled the moment you received Jesus Christ as your personal SAVIOR. Your CONDITION in Christ is determined by the choices you make, the life you choose to live, and our circumstances. Don't ever forget that eternal life is a GIFT!!! Go look up every meaning of "

gift

"

you can find, and it always means

"

something freely given and freely received.

" I noticed one day that we rarely hear Calvinists talking about the "GIFT"

of eternal life. That word doesn't set right with their corrupt reformation

theology!

> "Jesus Christ is God's LOVE GIFT to the world, and believers are the Father's LOVE GIFT to Jesus Christ." —Pastor Ralph "
>
> Yankee
>
> "
>
> Arnold, '[4]1st John made Simple: Milk Versus Meat'

1. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. https://youtu.be/RWVYzXuoxmE

1.2.34 He That Doeth Truth Cometh To The Light (2020-06-29 01:04)

John 3:20-21, " For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But *he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. "

Getting saved is a matter of accepting the truth.

> **2nd Timothy 2:23-26,**
> **"**
> **But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.**
> **"**

I love this next Bible verse:

> **Colossians 1:5, " For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;"**

People who love their sins won't come to Christ, lest their deeds should be reproved (or spoken evil of). Jesus said in **John 5:40** that **"YE WILL NOT COME"** unto me to have life, He didn't say YE CANNOT COME. Repentance and faith are a matter of someone acknowledging that they are a needy sinner, and believing on Jesus Christ to be saved. So getting saved is very much a matter of accepting the truth. Jesus said in **John 14:6, "I am the way, the truth, and the life, no man cometh unto the father, but by me."**

In **John 8:32** Jesus said **"**

the truth shall make you free,

" and then in verse 36 He says if the Son shall make you free, **"**

ye shall be free indeed.

" Sin can only offer a lifetime of pleasure and temporary happiness, but since we all die, we can only be a servant in the house of sin for a short time; but since Jesus is alive forever, whosoever lives in Christ is alive forevermore. That is true freedom! That is what Jesus taught...

> **John 8:31-36, " Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know the truth, and *the truth shall make you free*. They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but the Son abideth ever. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed*. "**

That is beautiful. We already have eternal life, because Jesus is eternal life. **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."** The truth of the Gospel is what saves. The Bible has MUCH to say about THE TRUTH. Someone once asked me to sum up the Holy Bible in as few words as possible. I gave them just one word: "TRUTH"!

John 17:17, "Sanctify them through *thy truth*: thy word is *truth*."

In **John 18:27**, Jesus told Pilate that He came into the world to bear witness unto THE TRUTH. In **John 16:13**, the Holy Spirit is called: **"**

the Spirit of truth.

"

In the New Testament we find the phrase **“ THE TRUTH**

” mentioned 62 times! In the Old Testament we find those words,

“ THE TRUTH,

” mentioned 20 times! **John 8:45,**

“

And because I tell you *the truth*, ye believe me not.

” I don’t know about you dear friend, but I need THE TRUTH! I am a truth-seeker. The truth can be dealt with, but a lie cannot. I must have the truth! The Devil knows better than anyone, that if he can corrupt THE TRUTH of God’s Word, then he can mislead people into all manner of deceptions and falsehoods, taking them to the Lake of Fire with him forever!!!

We are living in a woeful generation of abominations, a terrible time of changing and tampering with the inspired Word of God, a wicked time of lies and deception like never before in human civilization. The Scripture foretold that evil men would do this:

Romans 1:20-25,

“For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, *neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: Who changed *the truth* of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.”

What an amazing set of words: “

THE TRUTH

”! Homosexuals and liberals have changed THE TRUTH, that God created all humans either male or female (Genesis 1:27), [1]into a lie . Wicked impostors in churches today have changed THE TRUTH, that salvation is simply by faith alone in the Gospel of Jesus Christ, into [2]the lie of Lordship Salvation. The Devil’s crowd have changed THE TRUTH of God’s

inspired preserved Word, into a bunch of [3]counterfeit Bible revisions. Wicked Communists have changed THE TRUTH of God's Biblical creation, into the bogus blatant lies of manmade evolution.

The Devil's hands have been very busy!!! Satan has changed and perverted THE TRUTH of the Gospel, the Word of God, human gender, and the origin of man, all INTO BIG LIE!!! The Devil has done these dastardly deeds to DECEIVE as many people as possible, to steer you away from God your Creator!!! The core foundation of happiness in life is to establish a proper relationship with one's divine Maker. **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil."**

Please understand that the phrase **" he that doeth truth "** in John 3:21 does not mean "good works." Some proponents of the heresy of Lordship Salvation try to use this Scripture to justify their lies. The Bible doesn't say "he that doeth works." If God meant "works," He would have said "works"! God said what He meant, and meant what He said!!! God said, "HE THAT DOETH TRUTH"! Obviously truth is a thought and not a work. Wicked sinners refuse to acknowledge their sinnership before a holy God. In order to be saved, a person must come to their senses about sin, recognizing their need for redemption:

> **1st John 1:8-10, "*If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us*. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."**

It is popular in this gender-bending wicked generation, for liberals, kooks and sodomites to teach that homosexuality is not a sin. Instead they claim that they were " born that way, "

and that God created them

“

gay.

” There was never a bigger lie told! Homosexuality is perverse, abnormal, against nature, confusing, offensive, filthy, disease-prone, disgusting and a very horrible sin in God’s sight (Genesis 19: Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1; Colossians 3:5-6; Jude 1:7). Homosexuals and the heathen world are in willful denial of THE TRUTH! This is what **“he that doeth the truth”** means. This is repentance my friend!

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) beautifully explains it this way:

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. ***No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance*** .” (’ [4]Except Ye Repent ,’ p. 16) [emphasis added]

That is what Jesus meant in John 3:21, when he spoke these wonderful words of life to Nicodemus.

1. https://youtu.be/_bWlF8k8ZkA?t=588
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/modern_bible_omissions.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm

---

1.2.35 He That Commiteth Sin Is Of The Devil (2020-06-29 03:00)

1st John 3:6-10, “ *Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him*. Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. *Whosoever*

***is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God*. In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother."**

Taken by itself, who could argue that a Christian must dwell in righteousness, and avoid committing sin? The epistle of 1st John is one of the most misunderstood books of the Word of God. Verse 9 in particular, which says, **"Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin."**

At a glance, these passage of Scripture seems to teach that you cannot go to Heaven of you continue living in willful sin. This is not what the Bible is saying, not at all. John was the disciple who walked closest to the Lord, called

"the disciple whom Jesus loved" (John 21:20). If your life is the same as it has always been, you're not walking with God, and are deceived. Your life is a hoax! In **John 15:5, "**

I am the vine, ye are the branches: *He that abideth in me, and I in him*, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

" This is what John is talking about in 1st John, our walk with God.

I am listening to Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold preach a helpful sermon titled: '[1]1st John Made Simple: Milk Versus Meat,' as I type this article. What a wonderful sermon truth from the Bible!

The apostle John speaks about **"**

the love of the Father

" in 1st John 2:15. John is trying to get us closer to God, **"**

that your joy may be full.

" The subject of the epistle of 1st John is not how to get saved, but how to get the most out of God's salvation. **1st John 5:13,**

"These things have I written unto you *that believe on the name of the Son of God*; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." A lot of things can go wrong in life, but God has never done you or me wrong! Our life can become filled with questions and doubts if we foolishly focus on this temporary life. Instead of griping and complaining, put a smile on your faith and praise God that your name is written in Heaven! Is the truth in your life? Have you obeyed the truth of the Gospel? Jesus tells us in **John 16:33b, "BE OF GOOD CHEER,"** because He has overcome the world! What an awesome Savior!!!!!!!

John is writing to Christians. They are already saved. Please notice a key verse in **1st John 3:24, " And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."** So if you have the indwelling Holy Spirit, you are saved. **Romans 8:9,**

"But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, *if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you*. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. " This is exactly what the apostle John is teaching in his epistle of 1st John. If we walk in the light, as He is in the light, we have FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM (1st John 1:6-9). Fellowship is like two FELLOWS in a SHIP!

Amos 3:3, " Can two walk together, except they be agreed?" If we are not in agreement with God, choosing rather to live in sin in the flesh, then we cannot enjoy sweet fellowship walking with the Lord.

1st John 3:19-21, "And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. **"** If we don't walk with the Lord, our heart will condemn us. We're not foolish God. Confidence comes from knowing and trusting THE TRUTH (John 17:17). If there's anything you should learn in the days of your life, it is THE TRUTH! Man's wisdom is from below, but as God's children we receive the wisdom that comes from God.

The same apostle who wrote 1st John, also wrote the book of John. **John 11:9, "**

Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man *walk in the day, he stumbleth not*, because he seeth the light of this world.

"

We stumble when we don't walk in the Spirit. That is what John is talking about in the epistle of 1st John, our walk with God. Am I living in the Spirit according to light, or in the flesh according to darkness? It is possible for a born-again believer to live and think like the Devil. **Matthew 16:23, "But he turned, and said unto Peter, *Get thee behind me, Satan*: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men."**

So the determining factor of whether you are saved or not, is not if you've turned from your sins, but do you have the Holy Spirit? Strong Scriptural confirmation of what I just taught you is found in Paul's epistle to the Galatians:

> **Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**
>
> **This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?**
>
> **Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?**
>
> **"**

Paul had received news that the church at Galatia had been horribly corrupted with a counterfeit gospel. So the apostle writes a heartfelt letter to them, asking them who bewitched them that they should not obey the truth of the Gospel. Paul doesn't ask them if they've "

repented of their sins.

" Paul only wanted to know one thing—how did you get the Holy Spirit? Carefully notice the capital "S" in Galatians 3:2, meaning God's Holy Spirit, not our human spirit. Paul wanted to know if they got saved by the works of the law (which definitely includes Lordship Salvation), or the simplicity in Christ of believing the Gospel they heard preached unto them? So we learn that the evidence of being saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is confirmed by our faith alone in the Gospel. People sometimes ask me how to know if they have the Holy Spirit? That is why God gave us the epistle of 1st John.

It is important to keep in mind that God wrote the Bible to the individual, not the group. 1st John is for YOU alone to determine if you are God's child, not for you to go around as a fruit inspector judging who is or is not saved. People who do so are foolish. I know I am saved because of God's written promise in the Bible. His indwelling Holy Spirit confirms my faith. For people to wonder if they have the Holy

If we take all of these Scriptures into consideration, we learn that the evidence of being saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a changed life. A changed life is the "

fruit

” of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). Many unsaved religious people live an upright life. In Acts 10:1-4, we read about Cornelius, who was a devout man who feared God, gave alms to the poor, prayed and fasted, but he was as lost as a moose in a caboose in a snowstorm! That’s really lost! Let me tell you! Cornelius didn’t get saved until Acts 10:44. Trusting Christ by faith alone cannot cannot be revealed by works at all; salvation can only be revealed by works, if works are required to be saved! Are works required to be saved? No, absolutely not—no works of any kind at any time. I’m going to Heaven only because of the work Christ did for me!

The true story of Cornelius evidences the vanity of looking at someone’s life to determine if their faith is real. Only God can see into a person’s soul to see if they are saved. We can judge outwardly what we think (which is what James 2:17-21 means), but we cannot know for certain if a person is saved by examining their life. Some of the most moral, decent and loving people are lost sinners on their way to the Lake of Fire forever. The truth is still *the truth*, even if no one believes it; and a lie is still *a lie*, even if everyone believes it!

[2] Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong (Pastor Yankee Arnold)

The proponents of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) teach that genuine believers may stumble and fall, but they will persevere in the faith, so they must get up. They claim they must get up before they die, when they fall, lest they lose everything! That is exactly what [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) heretically teaches. Dear reader, you DON’T get to Heaven by “running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others” (Dr. Pettit’s very words). Mr. Pettit says you “lose everything,” even “Heaven itself,” if you fail to persevere to run the race until the very end. Kindly, Steve Pettit is preaching another gospel of damnation. We must expose false prophets who subvert whole households of their faith (Titus 1:10-13; Ephesians 5:11).

> “Jesus Christ is God’s LOVE GIFT to the world, and believers are the Father’s LOVE GIFT to Jesus Christ.” —Pastor Ralph “

Yankee
”

Arnold, ’[4]1st John made Simple: Milk Versus Meat’

1. https://youtu.be/RWVYzXuoxmE
2. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://youtu.be/RWVYzXuoxmE

1.2.36 What Do You Think ’Keeping The Law’ Means? (2020-06-30 02:30)

Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

Dear reader, if the entire Lordship Salvation crowd truly understood the preceding Bible passage, they’d never tell someone to “turn from your sins” again to be saved. What does the Bible means by **“the deeds of the law”** in Romans 3:20? Everyone is familiar with the Ten Commandments: thou shalt not commit adultery, thou shalt not steal, thou shalt not kill, thou shalt not take the Lord’s name in vain, thou shalt not covet, et cetera. The Word of God says you cannot get to Heaven by keeping those commandments!

So please logic with me here. When a proponent of Lordship Salvation tells a lost sinner that they must forsake a lifestyle of committing adultery, stealing, killing, taking the Lord’s name in vain, coveting, et cetera, how is that not **“the deeds of the law”**?

The religious Jews were [1]stuck on the law in the New Testament. That is what the Epistle of Galatians is all about. They totally missed the purpose of God’s law in the Old Testament. They thought God intended for them to keep the law to get to Heaven. That is what the advocates of Lordship Salvation are trying to do! Notice above in our text passage that **Romans 3:20** says, **“[2]FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.”** God gave mankind the law to be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared, men fall short of the glory of God

(Romans 3:23; Galatians 3:24-26). The law brings a lost sinner to Jesus Christ, to be saved by grace (Galatians 3:24-26).

Dear friend, you cannot get to Heaven by the deeds of the law. Respectfully, when [3]Pastor Marty Herron tells lost sinners to "repent of your sin" to be saved, he is telling them to do "the deeds of the law" to get to Heaven. When [4]Dr. Steve Pettit and [5]Bob Jones University tell their 2,700 students to "be willing to turn from your sins" to get to Heaven, they are teaching them to do **"the deeds of the law."** The inspired King James Bible teaches that eternal life is a "free gift" from God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Jesus paid for it with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). What Marty Herron, [6]Steve Pettit, [7]John MacArthur, [8]Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper, Stephen Davey and countless [9]heretics are preaching today is not a free gift.

The apostle Paul loved people and desired for all men to be saved. Since the beginning of humanity, sinful human nature has compelled men to attempt to please God in the flesh, by keeping **"the deeds of the law."** Paul says that if you want to get to Heaven by **"the deeds of the law,"** then you have to perfectly keep them. **Romans 2:13, "(For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified."** Paul continues his teaching in Romans chapter 3, by describing the depraved human nature (Romans 3:10-22), concluding in **Romans 3:23** that no human being has ever perfectly kept the law, **"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;" Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

What do you think it means, when you tell a man that he must "turn from his sins" to be justified with God? You are telling him to do "the deeds of the law." This is so simple folks. You don't need a degree in theology to grasp the simplicity of the Holy Bible. So where in the world did John Calvin (1509-1564) come up with the heretical idea that people must persevere in holiness ("the deeds of the law") to get to Heaven? Why do millions of foolish preachers follow the heresy of an unsaved man who lived nearly 500 years ago? It is because they are not born-again themselves, and do not understand the grace of God, which comes only by saving faith. Our churches are absolutely filled with this type of junk theology today, that demands you "turn from your sins" to receive the grace of God. They say you cannot qualify to receive God's gift of eternal life unless you first are willing to "turn from your sins." Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) taught that religious garbage. I still see [10]his perverted religious tracts in every Baptist church that I go to! Consequently, the Gospel has been embellished

so much, especially in the [11]Devil's perverted Bible revisions, that professed Christians no longer see the dangers of Roman Catholicism, Calvinism and false religion.

Read this beautiful passage of Scripture. **Romans 3:24-26, "Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus."** Do you see anything in there about being willing to turn from your sins to be saved? No, you don't! The Bible speaks of GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is given to HIM WHICH BELIEVETH IN JESUS!!! We are saved by faith alone!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/law_gives_knowledge_of_sin.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
10. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/jack_chick.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

1.2.37 Jesus Is Our Sabbath Today (2020-06-30 12:00)

Hebrews 4:1-11, "

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

***For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*.**

For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

And in this place again, *If they shall enter into my rest*.

Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

***For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**

***Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief*.**

”

I love this passage of Scripture, because it contains so much richness in doctrine. The Gospel is so simple dear reader. I marvel how anyone who professes the name of Christ, could believe that more is required to get to Heaven, than simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ. The Bible plainly teaches that we are saved by RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Christ. God the Father loved humanity so much, that He sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross for everyone's sins. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*."** Literally, God loved you so much that He was willing to die for you. Repeatedly in the inspired Word of God we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the Son of God to receive eternal life. Eternal life is free, easy and simple to obtain, just take God at His Word as recorded in the Scripture!

Our text passage from Hebrews 4:1-11 teaches that God created the universe, and then rested on the seventh day. **Genesis 2:2, "And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made."**

Likewise, just as God ceased from His labors and rested, the Bible teaches us to cease from our own labors, and rest completely in the finished work of Jesus Christ. This is the way to Heaven. We are not saved by what WE DO, but by trusting what Jesus has ALREADY DONE.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The Old Testament Sabbath Day was a *ceremonial law* under Mosaic law, a shadow of things to come.

Hebrews 10:1, "

For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers

thereunto perfect. **”** This is an important Bible verse to learn and understand, because it separates the foreshadowing law from the reality that it symbolized.

God established the Sabbath Day in Exodus chapter 16 to commemorate the seventh day on which God rested from his creative labors. God fed the Israelites in the Wilderness, giving them the bread of manna in the morning, and the meat of quail in the evening. **Exodus 16:25-26, “And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field. Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.”**

On the Sabbath Day a Jew was forbidden to work, gather sticks, light a fire, or do any thing other than rest. This symbolized the coming Lamb of God, the Messiah, in whom men rest for salvation. This is why we read about an Israelite who was stoned to death for picking up sticks on the Sabbath Day, because it represented adding works to faith to be saved, which is a perversion of grace. God thought it was important enough a matter to take a man’s life away from him for collecting sticks on the Sabbath Day.

Numbers 15:33 and **35, “And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. ... And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.”** With that truth in mind, carefully consider the gross theological flagrancy and wickedness of religious leaders; namely, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, John Piper, Paul Washer, John Calvin, Martin Luther, Charles Finney and other reprobates, who corrupt the Gospel of free grace by adding human effort (works) to it.

We’ve all seen our own shadow, cast behind the light shown by the sun; but when the sun is directly overhead the shadow vanishes away. Likewise, when Jesus Christ died on the cross and raised up from the dead, He became our Sabbath Day in whom we rest for salvation. The ceremonial laws were no longer needed, because they had already served their purpose. This is why we read in **Colossians 2:14-17, “Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: *Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ*.”** Jesus is the divine fulfillment of what the Old Testament Sabbath Day represented and foreshadowed. Hallelujah, glory to God, great fluffy biscuits in the morning, what an awesome truth!!!

Dear friend, are you resting in the finished redemptive work of Jesus? **Hebrews 1:11, “**

Let us *labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

” The word

“

labour

”

in Hebrews 1:11 doesn’t mean to do works to be saved; but rather, to simply trust the Savior. The Lord Himself confirms this truth in

John 6:28-29, “ Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God*? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” The only “work” that you can do to be saved is to get out of the way, by ceasing from your own labors, and resting completely in what Christ has already done for you on the cross.

The bad news is that you are a condemned sinner, and so was I before I was saved (Romans 3:10-23). You and I deserve to go to Hell and be punished for our own sins forever (Romans 6:23). But God in His unconditional love made a sacrifice for you, sending His only biological Son to be rejected, despised, shamed and crucified on a criminal’s cross, to pay our massive outstanding debt of sin (Romans 5:6-9). To be saved, simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He *died*, was *buried* and after three days physically *resurrected* from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). This is the ’Good News’ (Gospel) that saves them that believe. **Romans 1:16, “ For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**

”

I read this beautiful quote from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) about the Gospel:

> “Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. ’It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth.”’ —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Comments On Here And Hereafter,” chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Amen! Dr. Jones taught the simplicity that is in Christ. The Gospel is the “

Good News

”

that Jesus Christ *died* on the cross for our sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He bodily *resurrected* from the dead for our justification (that is, that our faith in Him could be justified by a risen Savior). Anyone who receives the Gospel as their own is saved. Please make it your own dear friend! Claim it as your only way to Heaven!

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXY47shXu0Q-AAOxXJxjlC6lqFq3-z5L7ywJnYOShZloWkNynkBYye7n1lki7CB2cD1YRuyTSf21Cd5HHpxe3jwTkQ3o6DxQXk-Rj

---

1.3 July

1.3.1 Cornelius Was Saved Simply By Believing (2020-07-01 10:00)

Acts 10-43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name

whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

I was reading the Holy Bible today and a truth jumped out at me from Acts 10:30-45 concerning the simplicity of the plan of salvation. I'll share what I learned with you in a moment, but first let me share with you the story of Cornelius. We read in Acts 10:1-2 that Cornelius was a military leader, a centurion over an Italian squad of 100 soldiers. Cornelius was a good man, but lost. **Acts 10:2, "A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway."** This is amazing! Here's an important man in the community, well respected, who fears God, prays, and gives much money to the poor and needy. Yet, Cornelius was not a born-again Christian, on his way to Hell.

My friend, no amount of religious devotion, involvement in your church, sincerity, or personal human effort, can get you to Heaven. There are millions of people burning in Hell this very moment—who spent their lives doing good, helping others, praying, fearing God—yet they failed to do the will of God concerning salvation. What is the will of God? I'm glad you asked. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

This leads me to the heart of this article that I'm writing. In a vision God appeared to Cornelius and told him to go see the Apostle Peter, so that Peter could witness the Gospel to him. Here is the Biblical account of the matter . . .

> **Acts 10:30-45, "And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God. Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter**

of persons: But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost."

What I want you to notice, and this is my sermon, is the simple plan of salvation that the Apostle Peter gave to Cornelius. Remember, God sent Cornelius to go find Peter, so that he could learn how to be saved and go to Heaven.

Carefully notice that:

- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to follow Jesus.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to surrender all to God.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to get water baptized.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to make Jesus his Lord.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to join a church.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to get religion.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to publicly confess Christ as his Savior.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to invite Jesus into his heart.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to start a relationship with Jesus.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to change his life.

- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to turn away from his sins.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to forsake the world.

In fact, Peter DIDN'T TELL CORNELIUS TO DO ANYTHING!!! Peter simply told the story of Jesus of Nazareth, Who went about doing good and healing the sick, but the unbelieving Jews had Him crucified on a cross for our sins. Jesus bled and DIED on the cross. He was BURIED. And then Christ miraculously RESURRECTED bodily from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel" [i.e., Good News] according to the Holy Scriptures:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures." [emphasis added]**

In Acts 10:30-45 Peter said that anyone who believes on the name of Jesus, Who died on the cross for our sins and raised up the third day, shall receive a pardon for their sins. That was the simple Gospel message, which Cornelius simply and quietly BELIEVED and was immediately saved. Amen!!! Whew, that's good stuff! Peter never told Cornelius to do anything to be saved, he simply preached the Gospel of Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and bodily resurrection the third day. The very moment that Cornelius believed, he was forever born-again and saved. The hardest part about salvation for people to understand is that you get it by DOING NOTHING!!! You simply REST COMPLETELY in the finished work of Jesus Christ, and then God does the saving... ALL OF IT!!!

Every false religion in the world teaches a whole bunch of things that a person must DO to get to Heaven. But as we just saw for ourselves in the wonderful Scriptures in Acts 10:30-45, Peter simply preached the truth of the Gospel, and Cornelius BELIEVED and was instantly and forever born-again and saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. '[1]HE THAT BELIEVETH IS NOT CONDEMNED!!!' (a precious salvation sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles).

Here are some excellent, doctrinally sound, helpful, Biblical sermons . . .

Dr. Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008):

- [2]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
- [3]Wrong Repentance - No Salvation
- [4]Why Inviting Jesus Into Your Life Is A False Gospel
- [5]The Plan Of Salvation From The Bible

Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold:

- [6]Caught Between Grace And Works
- [7]Is Repentance Part Of Salvation?
- [8]Easy Believism
- [9]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? -Part 1
- [10]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? -Part 2

The Bible interprets itself. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that the best way to interpret the Bible is not to interpret the Bible. Where the Bible is silent, we should be silent. Don't put a question mark where God put a period. You'll find all sorts of additions and perversions to the simple plan of salvation in today's religious churches. Even most evangelical churches these days have been contaminated, because the Devil has crept into them unawares with a false GRACE PLUS WORKS plan of salvation. I love you in the Lord friend, whoever you may be, and I don't want you to miss Heaven and spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire.

I love this passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45, because it plainly teaches that salvation is obtained simply by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The Apostle Peter simply told the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and risen three days later. When Cornelius believed, he was immediately saved. This is the childlike faith which brings eternal life. The way to be saved is not to DO, but to BELIEVE! That is, make it your own. If you've made what Christ did on the cross, and His resurrection, your personal hope for Heaven, you are saved!

Christ's Redemption

Some time ago an evangelist traveling was singing to himself the song, "I'm Redeemed." A fellow passenger, hearing, joined him in the song. After singing, the evangelist put the question to the stranger, "Have you been redeemed?" "Yes, praise the Lord," was the answer. "May I ask how long ago?" "Nearly 2,000 years ago." The astonished evangelist echoed in surprise, "2,000 years ago?" "Yes, Sir," said his fellow passenger, "but I'm sorry to say it's not much more than a year that I have know it." So many people for whom Christ died are still unaware that the great redemptive act of our Lord was for them. While He died in behalf of all men, He only died instead of those who by faith have claimed it for themselves.

The Bible refers to the Gospel as ***"THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST."*** **2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."** We find further evidence of ***"THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST"*** in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit [capital "S," for Holy Spirit] by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"** When a person is saved, God's Holy Spirit comes to indwell their earthly body permanently (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Hence, the apostle Paul wrote a letter to the church at Galatia, saying that he only wanted to know ONE THING: How did you become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is to say, How did you get saved, by works or faith? The correct answer is **"BY THE HEARING OF FAITH"**! That is, if you BELIEVE the Gospel when you hear it preached you are saved, end of story! This

is exactly what happened to Cornelius and many who were with him—they heard the Gospel being preached, and they gladly received it, believing on the Lord Jesus Christ.

Please don't allow anyone to mislead you into following a false plan of salvation, because you will go to the Lake of Fire (Hell) forever. Nearly every religion today, including many Baptist churches sad to say, are teaching the satanic lie that you cannot be saved unless you forsake sinful behavior and surrender your life to live for Jesus. This heresy is commonly called "Lordship Salvation." That is a false plan of salvation. That is human effort. That is not what the Bible teaches. As you read for yourself, Peter never asked Cornelius to do anything. That's right, nothing! God doesn't save those who are TRYING to be saved; but rather, those who are TRUSTING to be saved. Salvation is receiving, not achieving. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition!

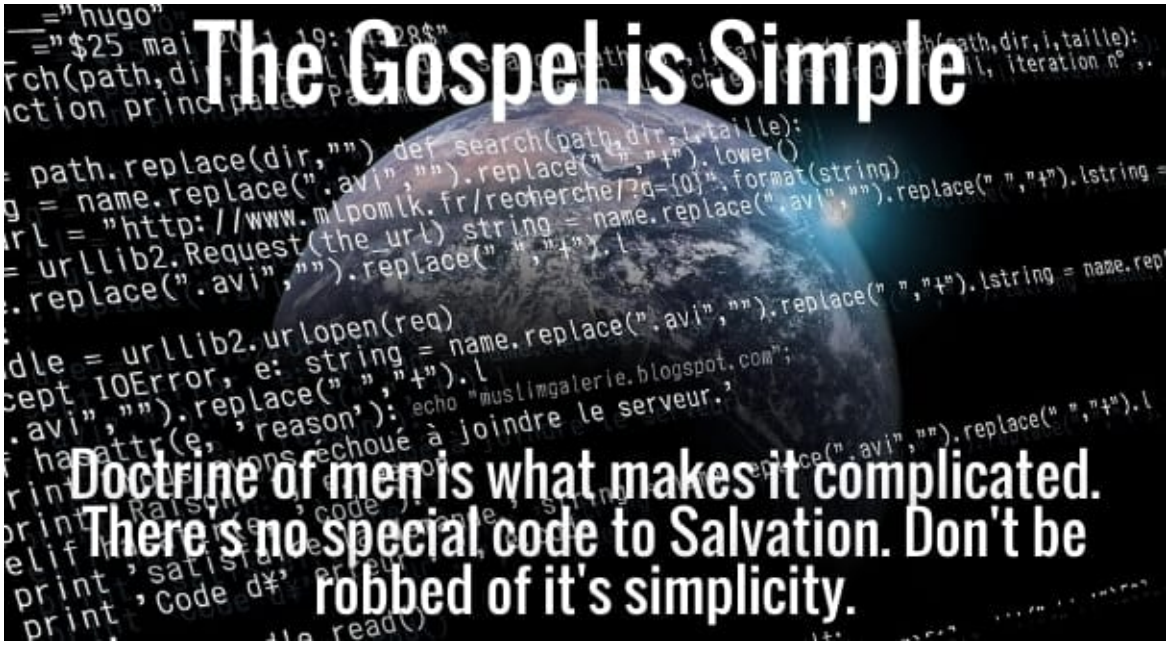
We are saved by completely resting in Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** The Bible is speaking about Jesus, Who is our Sabbath today. In the Old Testament, God had instituted temporary ceremonial laws, which taught the Hebrews spiritual truths. God's command for men to work 6-days a week represents man attempting to merit eternal life through human effort. On the Sabbath Day, which was a ceremonial law, no work was done, which taught that salvation is completely through God's righteousness. Salvation is pictured by men ceasing from their own works, and instead resting in God's righteousness on the Sabbath. The Sabbath was nailed to the cross (Colossians 2:14-16). Today, Jesus is the fulfillment of the Sabbath Day, because Jesus is our Sabbath in Whom we rest for salvation. Amen! This is what Hebrews 4:10-11 is talking about.

The only "work" that we can do to be saved is to run to Jesus as our Savior. We do this by believing that Jesus is who He claimed to be—THE CHRIST! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that *Jesus is the Christ*, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Believe the 'Good News' of Christ crucified, buried and risen! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** There is absolutely nothing that we can do to save ourselves, or even help save ourselves. We are all dirty, filthy, sinners, in need of the Savior. Jesus paid our debt of sin. Christ paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. Praise God, JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If you receive the Gospel as full-payment for your sins, you are saved.

This is such a beautiful passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45. The Apostle Peter never told Cornelius to do one thing to be saved. Peter never told Cornelius to “turn from your sins” (a popular heresy taught in today’s apostate churches and [11]Bible colleges). In fact, Peter never mentioned the word “repent” to Cornelius. You won’t find even one mention of the words “repent” or “repentance” in Acts chapter 10. Could the Bible be any clearer that the man who believes has repented? I think not. Peter simply shared the ’Good News’ of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day! Cornelius believed that ’Good News’ and was immediately, irrevocably and forever saved. It’s that simple to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

For many of you, this truth has no doubt opened your eyes to the level of demonic doctrinal corruption in today’s ecumenical churches. Anytime you hear a preacher saying that you must DO SOMETHING to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, they are preaching another gospel. Anyone who errantly says you must “repent of your sin” (e.g., Dr. Sam Horn, Pastor Marty Herron, Dr. Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pastor John MacArthur) is preaching a doctrine of devils. The price has already been paid on Calvary’s cross! Jesus shed His precious blood to pay your debt of sin and mine (1st Peter 1:18-19). The price has been paid in full.

You don’t have to “count the cost” to be saved (as Evangelist Billy Graham errantly preaches), because the price has already been paid in full. The only thing you need to do is BELIEVE! Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and after 72 hours physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Cornelius didn’t do anything to be saved, he just believed the Gospel when he heard it preached. What a beautiful precious Savior Jesus is!!!



"Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. 'It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/HeThatBelievethIsNotCondemned1995.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bw4ifxNsHJI
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aDn4YpyEJ1Q
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_repentance_part_of_salvation.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part01.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part02.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9L3Kg4V6h-XqBKiaaH7NXo0FXgFZthN7c0sDgFp0DurSQD754CaNZxepfON7yoV6RpBFL8FuH5144oeyAM2_0WQDxRn8O4Kqu_EJ

(2020-07-07 11:39:53)
It’s good to hear this truth because I’m a believer and I’ve been struggling with this issue for years worrying about if I’m going to Hell, doubting if I’m saved, having scrupulosity OCD and bad unwanted intrusive thoughts about God/Jesus. This whole lordship salvation heresy has ruined everything and has people living in constant terror and fear.

1.3.2 If You’re Not Saved Forever, You’re Not Saved (2020-07-02 09:51)

1st Corinthians 1:18: “ For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us *which are saved* it is the power of God.”

There is much religious debate over who is (or is not) saved. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. Certainly, I am not in the place of God to say for certain who goes to Heaven or Hell, but any Christian can speak on the authority of God’s inspired Word. What saith the Scripture? One of Jesus’ disciples asked Him the same question I would have asked Him: “Are there few people who are saved?” **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, *Lord, are there few that be saved?* And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.**
”

Carefully notice in our text passage that the Bible says Christians “

ARE SAVED.

”

The Devil’s modern Bible revisions corrupt this passage, to say

“BEING SAVED.” Take for example the English Standard Version (ESV) which Bob Jones University sinfully sells, uses, promotes and sanctions, which changes 1st Corinthians 1:18 to say “For the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who *are being saved* it is the power of God” [emphasis added]. Christians are not “BEING SAVED,” we “ARE SAVED.” This change may not seem like a big deal to you, but it is a VERY BIG DEAL!

Tragically, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) [1]heretically teaches that, “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!” Oh how wrong

Dr. Pettit is! If you have been born-again by faith alone in the finished work of Jesus Christ, you sure can JUST SPEAK ABOUT GETTING SAVED! I got saved at age 13, by trusting Jesus Christ as my personal Savior, and it is a DONE DEAL!!! Nothing more is required of me. I could go out and live a lifestyle of the Prodigal Son if I wanted, and my eternal life would still be 100 % guaranteed!!! If you don't believe that dear friend, you are not saved!!!

The just shall live by faith! **John 20:31 "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "** We are made alive in Christ, born-again from above by the Holy Spirit of God, by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Anyone who takes God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He died, was buried and is physically risen form the dead, is saved. It's that simple!!!

I have met countless Assemblies Of God, Pentecostals, Charismatics and advocates of Lordship Salvation, who didn't believe they could continue living in willful sin and get to Heaven. They are not saved! They have a wrong mindset. If you believe that there is something you must do in your human ability, to ensure that you make it to Heaven someday, you are not completely resting in the finished redemptive work of Christ. That is how I know [2]Dr. Steve Pettit is not truly a born-again believer, because he thinks MORE is required than simple childlike faith in Jesus to be saved. All that God requires for salvation is simple childlike faith in Jesus.

> "Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers." — Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "The Tabernacle," Pg. 101

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

1.3.3 Make Sure You're Saved (2020-07-03 10:00)

Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

Oftentimes the Lord will lay a truth upon my heart, which prompts me to write an article, while the thought is still on my mind. Hence this very important article. I've known pastor's wives, who after 20-years of going along with their husband's ambitions to serve Christ in the ministry, realized that they had never been born-again. Religious workers, deacons, and even pastors themselves have realized after decades, that they were never saved at all. I care about you, whoever you may be, friend or foe, and I don't want you to miss the blessings of Heaven. And I certainly don't want you or anybody else to go to Hell forever.

The Holy Bible teaches that a person MUST be "born again" to enter into God's Kingdom. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** I am worried about a lot of professed Christians today, who think they are saved, but I am convinced are not. They are good people. They are sincere. They are religious. I'm talking about pastors, Bible college presidents, evangelists, deacons and pastor's wives. I'm talking about youth directors and Christian school teachers. I'm talking about Independent Baptist Churches and other groups as well. Our churches are filled with false converts. We see this horrifying reality evidenced in Matthew 7:13-14, Matthew 7:21-23 and Luke 13:23-24. The sad truth is that MOST religious people are still lost!

The reason why is that the clarity of the Gospel has been obscured by well-meaning, but ignorant, churchgoers and preachers. No doubt Satan is behind this theological confusion. It is critically important that soul-winners [1]clarify the Gospel, keeping it simple the way God intended it to be. It is tragic how the churches have embellished (added to) the Gospel over the past century, hiding the Gospel behind a bunch of step-by-step methods, asking Jesus into one's heart, inviting Christ into your life, surrendering all to Christ, following Jesus or repeating a 123-follow-me prayer. None of these are the Gospel.

'[2]What Is The Gospel?' (Pastor Harry Ironside, 1876-1951)

I had attended an Independent Baptist church down the street from me (Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) a couple years ago. It opened my eyes to a lot of things, mainly the deadness and apostasy in our churches today. Although I kindly tried to help them see the light, they are in their spiritual comfort zones, and don't care about the truth. Harvest teaches that it's not enough to admit you're a sinner to be saved; but also, they insist you MUST "turn from your sin" to be saved. That is [3]Bob Jones University's official doctrinal position. Sadly, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam employs a bunch of BJU graduates. The BJU camp are preaching another gospel of damnation. Are you saved dear reader?

Satanic Modern Bible Revisions Corrupt God's Simple Plan Of Salvation

This heresy doesn't come as a surprise when you consider that today's churches are using the Devil's Bible revisions. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam uses a parallel Bible, with the King James Bible (KJB) on the left, and the corrupt Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) on the right. The [4]Satanic ERV plainly teaches that you must CHANGE YOUR LIFE to be saved. By the way, that's why I've been hitting that false Bible version (i.e., the ERV) so much over the past year in my articles, because it is popular in many deceived Baptist churches today. By the way, I don't refer to the King James Bible as a "version," because it is God's inspired words and not merely another translation to pick from. God only wrote one book! It numbs the mind when one considers that [5]according to the American Bible Society, there are 900 English Bibles.

The Greek word for "repent" in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is metanoeo, which means, "to think differently." It is a change of mind. It DOESN'T mean to "change your hearts and lives," which is what the corrupt ERV says!!! Here is a comparison . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.” [emphasis added]

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, “He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News!” [emphasis added]

That is wrong, wrong, wrong! You don’t have to change your own life as a requirement to be saved. Rather, it is the indwelling Holy Spirit that comes into a person at the time of salvation that changes one’s heart and life, over time as they grow in grace by nurturing on the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). Anyone who tells you that you must change your ways, habits or sinful lifestyle to be saved is a BIG LIAR! Eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift can simply be received, not achieved.

Because of the plethora of [6]modern counterfeit Bible versions, heresy has overtaken Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, Dallas Theological Seminary, Southern Baptist Convention, Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, Pacific Garden Mission’s ’[7]UNSHACKLED’ radio program, Grace To You (Dr. John MacArthur), and countless thousands of other apostate ecumenical ministries. Literally, our nation is going to Hell. The main problem is that pastor’s don’t study the Bible anymore. One of my favorite scholars, Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) rightly states:

> “We’re a nation of Biblical ignoramuses! We do not know the Word of God today in this land” (Dr. J. Vernon McGee, [8]commentary from Hosea 4:1-2). Ain’t it the truth brother!

Dr. John MacArthur and other false teachers claim that it is difficult to be saved, because they errantly think a changed life is mandatory to be saved. They [9]confuse Discipleship with Salvation. Make sure you are saved dear friend. It's not by what YOU CAN DO that saves you, it's by what CHRIST HAS DONE. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved.

Most Professed Christians Are Not Saved

Sadly, many people within the Bob Jones University camp are going to Hell. Devout members of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who adhere to their unbiblical counterfeit gospel, are going to Hell. I say that with love and truth. [10]I read this intriguing article why people refuse to listen to FACTS, like Harvest refuses. No one is saved who thinks you must "turn from your sin" to be saved. That is the works of the law. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

The Devil is so subtle, that he has succeeded in convincing church members that to be saved they must do the deeds of the law. It is called "

Lordship Salvation.

" The proponents of this heresy, like Pastor Marty Herron, teach that faith is not enough to be saved; but also, they say you must "

repent of your sin

"

to be saved. THE TRUTH is that you will not find that phrase anywhere in the Bible. Nowhere does that Bible teach to

"turn from your sin" or "repent of your sin" or "be willing to repent and turn from your sin." These phrases sound religious. They are intriguing. To the natural (unsaved) man, it sounds logical that a person should have to forsake a life of sin to be pardoned by God; however, this is not what the inspired Word of God teaches. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Salvation is without works! You do not earn, merit or qualify for it! If you recognize yourself as a needy sinner, simply believe the '[11]Good News' and you are saved.

[12]

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

3. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_going_to_hell.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
5. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/easy_to_read_lie.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/unshackled.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
10. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2020/03/12/why-facts-dont-change-our-minds-everyone-commenting-on-the-internet-or-arguing-with-friends-or-family-needs-
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-beautiful-gospel-of-free-grace.html
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQFBN3z5MghLRsvwlhfGTgm4SGSs_JPPMMMWmBumwDVUSqFUxbiToIuDOwkMcEFtPrzMvg6XiW2EXxn5hvDOadwepriEMdzWso0Dv

---

1.3.4 Have You Received The New Birth? (2020-07-04 09:30)

1st Peter 1:18-19 and 23, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: ... *Being born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. "

I ask you now friend... ARE YOU SAVED? Have you been born-again by the Holy Spirit of God? Salvation is so simple that most people pass right over it in favor of a Satanic substitute. Human nature tells us that good people go to Heaven and bad people go to Hell. This type of wrong reasoning appeals to the human sin-nature. Man in his wicked pride tends to believe that he must be worthy of eternal life, that he must attain to higher standards of living to qualify for salvation. The hardest part about winning people to the Lord is first convincing them that THEY ARE LOST!

And so, Satan knows that if he can sell you on a substitute for God's plans of salvation, then you will have a false sense of security and go to Hell. This is why we read:

Luke 13:23-27, "

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*. When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are: Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity."

Have you been born-again? It's very simple to be saved. If you acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God's holy eyes for breaking His commandments, and you BELIEVE that Jesus Christ died on the cross for YOUR SINS, and was buried, and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, then you are saved!!! **John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"** Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

Please DON'T ADD anything to believing the Gospel, or you will not go to Heaven. I've been hearing lots of theological garbage on religious radio about repenting from your sins to be saved, and then continuing repenting for the rest of your life or you're not really saved. This is a false plan of salvation rooted in human effort plus partial faith in Christ, which DOES NOT produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. The phrases "turn from sin" and "repent from sin" are not even found in the Bible. Biblically, repentance is the realization and admission that I am a dirty sinner in God's holy eyes. Without repentance, no man would ever come to Christ to be saved (John 3:20). Repentance is not optional for salvation, it is a change of mind that must happen, otherwise we would never come to Christ at all.

Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

Please beware of the counterfeit plan of salvation being promoted in apostate Neo-evangelical churches today!

Any plan of salvation which places even the slightest responsibility, obligation or effort into man's hands is of the Devil. Either God does all of the saving, or you're not saved! Our text verses speak so clearly from **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** The proper mindset of a genuinely born-again Christian is that we are saved solely by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! Our part is simply to BELIEVE the Gospel and no more. How we live afterwards has no bearing on our eternal life, because eternal life is a free gift from God. God will chastise and scourge disobedient children (Hebrews 12:6-8), but they are still His children!

It is like getting on an airplane. Let's say I buy you a ticket to travel from Chicago to Los Angeles. It is my gift to you as your friend. You owe me nothing. All you have to do is accept the free ticket and get on the plane. That is the same with God's free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, you simply receive it. How you behave on the airplane has nothing to do with arriving at your destination. You may insult the other passengers, give the stewardess a hard time, throw your meal on the floor, cause trouble and even land in handcuffs, but you will still arrive in Los Angeles. Likewise, you may choose to live in shameful sin as a child of God (1st Corinthians 3:11-15). You will not enjoy Heaven as much as others who faithfully served the Lord, but you will safely arrive at your destination in Heaven. Jesus paid for your free ticket! Simply receive it and you are good to go!!!

Please make sure you're saved! Ask yourself the question: "Why do I think I'm going to Heaven when I die?" The answer should be–It is because I realized one day from the Scripture, that I was a guilty and needy sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20), and I received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for my sins (John 3:16), believing that He died, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is my only hope!

The Word of God defines "the Gospel":

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of**

all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

That is the Gospel—Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He RAISED UP the third day according to the Scriptures. All the theological garbage that we're hearing on religious radio today; such as, "trust Jesus" or "Invite Jesus into your heart" or "Commit your life to live for Christ," are NOT the Gospel. I fear, as did the apostle Paul in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, that many churchgoers have adopted one of these similar pseudo

false plans of salvation. Thus, they have religion without truth, and churchianity without Christianity. Jesus said in **John 3:3, "**

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN

"

!!!

Repetition is the key to learning. That is why I keep repeating *The Gospel*. The "Gospel" truth is that Christ DIED for our sins on the cross, and was BURIED, and bodily RESURRECTED 72 hours later for our justification. If that is your only hope for Heaven you are saved! You don't get saved by praying a sinner's prayer, you get saved by believing! It is certainly appropriate to pray a sinner's prayer to accompany one's believing heart, but it is not required. You need to know that, because praying never saved anybody! WE ARE SAVED BY FAITH IN THE GOSPEL OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again! The [1]Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA) religion is a perfect example of what I am talking about. I have read much of their religious literature, which is interesting, but totally devoid of the saving Gospel of free grace. [2]SDA's errantly teach that you must obey ALL God's Commandments to get to Heaven. Are you going about to establish your own self-righteousness? Or have you, as the Holy Bible commands in Romans 10:3-4 and Philippians 3:9, submitted yourself unto God's imputed righteousness, which is solely by faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ?

Many Independent Baptists Have Been Deceived By The Devil

[3]Is your church a religious cult? Sadly, most Christians would never consider a once fundamental Bible college like [4]Bob Jones University (BJU), as being in the same boat as Seventh-Day Adventists, but they sure are! Dr. Steve Pettit (BJU president since 2014) [5]teaches the same errant view of Lordship Salvation as SDA kingpin Ellen G. White . It is tragic that BJU is considered headquarters for thousands of Baptist churches all across the world, including the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, where I attended for a year in 2014, but was [6]wrongly forced me out for sharing the truth that Lordship Salvation is [7]another gospel. Harvest's pastors and congregation are all guilty of bidding Godspeed to dangerous false prophets (2nd John 1:11); namely, [8]Dr. Steve Pettit and [9]Pastor John MacArthur, to name but a couple devil's in the pulpit today.

I read [10]a helpful article today, about why when presented with FACTS, people instead look for ways to prove their deceptions and errors. I presented facts to Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but they are loyal to Bob Jones University no matter what.

Psalms 118:6, "The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?"

Psalms 56:9, "...this I know; for God is for me."

Please read the excellent book: '[11]I NEVER KNEW YOU: THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT!'

(an excellent .pdf book defending of the Gospel, by Michael P. Bowen; This book will help clarify the simplicity that is in Christ & expose fifteen popular false prophets today, like Ray Comfort, Rick Warren, Beth Moore and Billy Graham).

"'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/wrong_repentance.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/error_on_ten_commandments.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/religious_cult.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Lordship_Faith_Misses_The_Mark-Pastor_Charles_Bing.pdf
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
10. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2020/03/12/why-facts-dont-change-our-minds-everyone-commenting-on-the-internet-or-arguing-with-friends-or-family-needs-
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf

---

1.3.5 Turning From Your Sin Is Never The Gospel (2020-07-05 10:00)

Acts 15:1 and 24, "

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ... But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them *to keep the law of Moses*. ... Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

"

The Bible says in our text passage that certain men, false prophets, came down from Judaea teaching works for salvation. These same type heretics crept into the church at Galatia, teaching works for salvation (Galatians 3:1-3). This heresy is still being taught in churches all across the world, especially in America. It is called 'Lordship Salvation.' There are many variations of this theological error. I have even heard some preachers refute Lordship Salvation, but then teach the lie that you must turn from sin to be saved. What a mess! Dear reader, please do not be deceived by these LIARS!

I'm warning you about [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University), [2]Pastor John MacArthur, Dr. Sam Horn, [3]Dr. Marty Herron, and the bewitched [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who sinfully bid Godspeed to evil by promoting all these heretics! It sounds reasonable to "turn from sin" to be saved, doesn't it? It seems right. **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way that *seemeth right unto a man*, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** These are arrogant men, all getting paid 6-digit salaries for parasiting off of Christianity. It is sickening! When did Christianity become a stinking business in America? John MacArthur was investigated in 2018, for [5]giving $7,610,399 to his son-in-law, from the Master's University Bible college that Mr. MacArthur founded. [6]These are not men of God!

The Bible warns every believer in 1st Timothy 6:8-10 about the LOVE OF MONEY, and the associated spiritual dangers and traps that it brings. These men will publicly say that very thing, downplaying the love of money, while they pay themselves over $100,000 a year, and in many cases MUCH more. Pastor MacArthur makes over $250,000 a year from 'Grace To You.' These are covetous men in my humble Christian opinion. Since 2002 when I began my online website ministry, I have never taken a single penny (and I never will). I am serving God, and in this money-hungry generation of religious con-men and parasites in the pulpit, I want everyone to know that there is at least one man of God who preaches from the heart for God.

Kindly said, I wouldn't give you a dime for Marty Herron's pompous, arrogant and misguided so-called "

ministry

" in Iowa. The college that he now administers at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (cemetery) charge students about $30,000 a year for tuition, room and board. Spiritual crime pays well! I realize that in the disgusting great American college ripoff that $30,000 a year is typical. But I cannot help but wonder if anyone who professes the name of Christ, actually cares anymore about truly reaching this world for Christ. Why the expensive tuition? Pastor Jack Hyles was so right, that businessmen all across America are destroying churches! Businessmen think in terms of dollars and cents. I am sick of preachers emphasizing money in the Bible. All I see are these shysters making a lot of money!!!

I have a right to my opinion, and I am expressing it! I am absolutely disgusted what professed Christians have done to turn Christianity into a lucrative business! The one time in the Holy Bible when Jesus became enraged with justifiable, planned, anger, was when a group of men were making money off of the things of God. Jesus called them **“a den of**

thieves

” (Matthew 21:13). Are you a thief in God’s eyes, like these horrible men I have mentioned?

One of my favorite preachers, with the guts to say it like it is, is Pastor Steven Anderson in Arizona. Pastor Anderson preached a great sermon called: “[7]The Bible College Scam,”

which is highly thought provoking. Personally I am not against Bible college, but I have to agree with most of what Pastor Anderson says. I certainly lean toward not having Bible colleges. If churches were doing their job for God, we wouldn’t need Bible colleges! The purpose of this article is not to expose Bible colleges, but I wanted to mention them briefly, because Bible colleges today are destroying churches by the thousands!!! I am only for Bible colleges operated by churches, like Hyles-Anderson College. Unfortunately, since 2008 they’ve stopped teaching at HAC that the King James Bible is inspired, so I can no longer recommend them to anyone! Kindly said, the First Baptist Church of Hammond has changed for the worst! The King James Bible is 100 % verbally inspired by God!!!

But it gets much worse folks. Jesus called them “thieves” for turning the house of God (churches) into a business, but the worst thief is a man who corrupts the Gospel. **John 10:1-2, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, *the same is a thief and a robber*. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.”** Dr. Marty Herron does not enter in by THE DOOR (which is faith in Jesus Christ alone); but instead, he tries to climb up

“

SOME OTHER WAY,

”

by teaching lost sinners that they must

“

TURN FROM YOUR SIN

”

to be saved. That is NOT the Gospel of free grace!!! It sounds religious. It sounds good. It sounds reasonable, that you should have to be willing to

“

turn away from a lifestyle of sin

”

to be pardoned by God.

Bob Jones University (BJU) is a root of bitterness to the world. **Hebrews 12:15, “**

Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; *lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled*; ” BJU is a root of bitterness, which has defiled thousands of Baptist churches that their alumni work in. Case in point is the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest has their own radio station (KHMG 88.1 FM in the Micronesia islands). On their radio channel they promote “The Daily Platform” (chapel sermons at BJU). On [8]January 26, 2020 Dr. Steve Pettit errantly taught 2,700 BJU students that they cannot just get saved, and then that’s it. Instead, he horribly taught them that to be saved, they must “persevere” to faithfully “run the race” until they arrive at their destination in Heaven.

Dr. Steve Pettit heretically says:

> “For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [9]22:44)

> “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the

> Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [10]11:34)

That is the Devil's lie and curse of Lordship Salvation. It is a false gospel of worry, fear and uncertainty, always wondering if you have been faithful enough to make it to Heaven. How is this the free gift of God? **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; *but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord*. "** In hundreds of Scripture passages we are simply taught to

"

BELIEVE

"

on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. [11]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) got it 100 % right, but since he went to Heaven in 1968, the Bible college that he started in 1927 [12]has totally gone to Hell doctrinally! It is wickedness!!!

Never, never at any time, is turning away from your sins a requirement to be saved. Eternal life is the free gift of God, because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;**

***But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:**

" Telling someone to "

repent of your sin

"

to be saved is effectively the same as requiring them to

"

KEEP THE LAW

" **(Acts 15:5; Romans 3:19-20).** To tell someone that they have to turn away from living in adultery, covetousness, stealing, murder, and other sins to be saved, is to require them to KEEP THE LAW!!!

Before you roast me over any Pharisaical theological fires, please understand that God does not approve, give permission nor have a lackadaisical attitude toward His children that commit any sin! **Romans 3:30-31, "Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision *by faith*, and uncircumcision *through faith*. Do we then make void the law through**

faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law." So whether whether we keep the law, or don't keep the law, we are justified only BY FAITH; yet, the apostle Paul says we should still keep the law, even though we are not saved by keeping the law. Dr. Steve Pettit is correct that salvation is more than being saved, in that it also includes sanctification (becoming Christlike), and glorification in Heaven one day with Christ. However, getting born-again is instant, irrevocable, eternal, and nothing more is necessary or allowed.

Dr. Pettit goes horribly astray and makes a grave theological error, when he mixes and combines discipleship with sonship. Salvation is instant, but sanctification takes a lifetime. One has nothing to do with the other! In Romans 12:1 the apostle Paul pleads with the Gentile believers at Rome to present their bodies a "LIVING SACRIFICE." **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*.**

" Carefully notice that the Bible called it

"

YOUR REASONABLE SERVICE,

"

not YOUR MANDATORY SERVICE.

Evangelist Steve Pettit is a false teacher, who perverts the Gospel of free grace, and needs to be refuted and exposed as a wolf in sheep's clothing!!! The same is true of Bob Jones University, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Marty Herron and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Their gospel does not match the Gospel taught in the King James Bible. You cannot show me the phrases "

turn from your sin

" or "

repent of your sin

" or "be willing to turn from your sins"

anywhere in the Holy Bible. It may sounds religious, reasonable and right, but it is NOT what the Bible teaches.

The Gospel truth taught in the Bible is that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 6:23). You are also a needy sinner (Galatians 3:24-26). You need a Savior! You cannot save yourself, and neither can I (Titus 3:5). That is the bad news! The 'GOOD NEWS' (i.e., Gospel) is that God loved you

so much, that he sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on the cross for your sins. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because you and I owed a debt of sin we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Jesus *died* on the cross, was *buried* , and physically *resurrected* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Romans 5:6-8 says Christ died for the ungodly (for you and me). All you need to do to be saved, is cease from your own self-righteous efforts (e.g., trying to turn from your sin), and completely REST in what Christ has already done for you on the cross! You get saved by not *trying* to be saved, but instead, *trusting* to be saved! If you think that you had to turn from your sin to be saved, YOU ARE NOT SAVED!

Oh dear reader, I so much want you to grasp what I am teaching. I have nothing personal against the men I have mentioned. I have [13]paid a price for my faithfulness to tell THE TRUTH. In 2015 I was driven out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam by Pastor Marty Herron. I pray for God to avenge me of his cruelty, indifference and lack of Christian compassion. Pastor Herron deeply hurt me and my family. Afterwards, his associate Jared Baldwin sinfully drove my daughter, grandson and son-in-law out of Harvest, to burn any bridge for me to return. Mr. Baldwin is working in Iowa with Dr Herron today. These are ungodly men who parasite off of churches to make money. Their shallow, arrogant, indifferent and ecumenical style of apostate Christianity is why America is going to Hell.

Jesus warned in John 10:1-2 that whosoever tries to enter into Heaven, by some other way than faith in Him alone, is a thief and a robber. We see a group of religious people in **Matthew 7:21-23**, who served Jesus faithful their entire lives. They did **“many wonderful works”** in Jesus’ name. They **“ prophesied**

” (preached) in Jesus’ name. They **“**

cast out devils

” in Jesus’ name. But they had never submitted to God’s righteousness, through faith alone in Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, “**

For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and *going about to establish their own righteousness*, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

” Philippians 3:9,

“A

nd be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: ”

Bob Jones University is pulling on the same rope as the Devil today. Thousands of churches are being infected with the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Does anybody care? Is anybody listening? Does the Gospel matter to you friend. Right doctrine matters!!! When someone tells you to "

repent of your sin

"

to receive the free gift of

eternal

life, they are preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. The Bob Jones' crowd don't care! I have lived on Guam since 2004. The biggest Baptist church on Guam is a religious cult! Harvest Baptist Churches preaches [14]another gospel of Lordship Salvation. They bid Godspeed to Evangelist Steve Pettit, Dr. Marty Herron and Pastor John MacArthur, all reprobates concerning the Christian faith. I plead with you dear friend to heed THE TRUTH, by *searching the Scriptures* for yourself (John 5:39), to verify if what I say is true or false.

[16]The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In Jesus!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm

3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
5. https://www.hometownstation.com/santa-clarita-latest-news/masters-university-president-pays-son-in-law-millions-of-dollars-through-nonprofits-251199
6. https://www.hometownstation.com/santa-clarita-news/education/more-allegations-against-masters-university-surface-250906
7. https://youtu.be/w2h2Ce_EeCk
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/cursed_false_gospel.htm
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjL3k8-FEMryAExi0OrXUKfS-Z5R1ivorAZAigX9cBnmZVflthMayFxP1OwRJ9CfTc_udGiGROXu9WKOZfsK5TZt_CiuauQqy8llUj
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

---

1.3.6 Two Very Different Plans Of Salvation (2020-07-06 11:00)

Galatians 1:6-9, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

There are TWO VERY DIFFERENT plans of salvation being taught in churches today, including independent Baptist churches:

1. **LORDSHIP SALVATION (**PARTIAL FAITH IN CHRIST + WORKS) — The false gospel of John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer, Jack Chick, Aiden Tozer, Billy Graham, Joel Osteen, Pat Robertson, Charles Lawson, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, William Lane Craig, Chip Ingram, Rick Warren, Paris Reidhead, C.S. Lewis, David Cloud and many others—errantly require a person to be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sin, to repent (turn) from sin, to have intent to reform, make a full surrender to Christ, declare "Jesus as Lord," count the cost, start a relationship with Jesus, invite Jesus into your heart, commit one's life to live for Christ, follow Jesus no matter what the cost,

run the race, persevere in holiness, change your ways and forsake the world, et cetera—AS A REQUIREMENT TO BE SAVED (as a prerequisite to saving-faith). This heresy is commonly known as "Lordship Salvation." [1]Jehovah's Witnesses, [2]Mormons, [3]Seventh-Day Adventists and [4]Roman Catholics all share this heretical misunderstanding of *repentance* as meaning "to turn away from sins."

2. **FAITH IN CHRIST ALONE** — The true Biblical Gospel teaches that we are saved solely by Christ's righteousness (Romans 10:3-4), and that no self-righteousness of any kind is required (Titus 3:5), because we have none to offer (Isaiah 64:6); neither does a person have to quit any sin to be saved (Romans 4:5-6; Acts 13:39). THERE ARE NO CONDITIONS OF SALVATION, EXCEPT TO BELIEVE! You are a sinner. Unless you accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and resurrected bodily from the dead three days later, you will spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. A desire to turn away from sinful living is not a requirement for salvation, anymore than such a request would be required to receive a birthday gift. Pastors' Harry Ironside, [5]Curtis Hutson, Bob Gray Sr., and Jack Hyles all get repentance correct! We are saved by faith alone without works!

The Old Testament law's PURPOSE is to be used as a measuring stick, by which when we are compared, we are silenced of any boasting of our own goodness (Ephesians 2:8-9). We all fall short of God's glory (Romans 3:23). Romans 3:19 teaches that God's law was given so that "ALL THE WORLD MAY BECOME GUILTY BEFORE GOD." The purpose of the law is NOT to compel us to turn away from sin and walk the narrow path of self reform, so that God will accept our faith.

Listen to what Pastor Harry Ironside correctly states in chapter 16 of his book, 'EXCEPT YE REPENT' . . .

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation."

SOURCE: Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, '[6]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE,' from his classic book, '[7]EXCEPT YE REPENT'

In other words, you don’t have to stop sinning to be saved! Nor do you have to make a full surrender to serve Christ to be saved. Nor do you have to recognize Jesus as absolute Lord of your life to be saved. These are NOT a part of God’s plan of salvation. God’s simple plan is that YOU ARE A SINNER! Christ paid your sin debt in full. Unless you accept the gospel as full payment for your sins, you will spend eternity in the fires of Hell after you hear the Lord’s horrifying words... **’I NEVER KNEW YOU!’ (Matthew 7:21-23).**

A lot of Christians have brushed the issue aside as a matter of semantics, but the difference between these two very different plans of salvation is day and night. One plan of salvation includes a certain degree of self-righteousness (which is a false gospel), but the other is solely based upon God’s righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). Salvation is solely by the precious, literal, physical, liquid, blood sacrifice of Jesus Christ, which is sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12,22-24;12:24). JESUS IS PRECIOUS!!!

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whoso-ever

believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." —John 3:16

To Me, the beautiful rainbow is a constant reminder that God keeps all His promises!

Titus 3:5, "In hope of *eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised* before the world began;"

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/JIP/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjSB3nQy0WRkIP2nbe1asBET7NpMr_TBoGFHqxrll3fJCni1qamaLiPpOKhtqzwPeYwms2fG8-uGJ7eDeYRsNJs_NJ1ccjRAfmdDjU

1.3.7 No Amount Of Sugar Can Fix A Ruined Meal (2020-07-07 10:30)

Matthew 9:16-17, “No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.”

When I was about 12 years old, I went to make a bowl of cereal one day. There’s nothing like a fresh bowl of Corn Flakes, whole milk, and the perfect amount of sugar to sweeten it! Yummy in my tummy! Praise the good Lord!!! I made my big bowl of cereal, greatly anticipating that first wonderful spoonful, but something went wrong! Yuk! What had I just shoved into my mouth? It tasted awful. I can still remember the horrible taste. I had mistakenly grabbed the salt off the shelf instead of the sugar! Oh boy, what a dingleberry!

So in my infinite wisdom, I just figured I’d keep adding more sugar until the saltiness went away. In my mind that seemed sensible. I added some sugar, and then more sugar, and even more sugar, determined to get rid of the saltiness in my Corn Flakes. Unfortunately, I learned the hard way that you cannot simply add more sugar to undo a pile of salt in your cereal. No amount of sugar can fix a ruined meal. What really upset me was that I had used so much sugar in an attempt to fix my ruined cereal, that there was no sugar left! Arrgghh! So I couldn’t have a nice bowl of cereal. No kid wants to eat Corn Flakes without sugar!!!

I think this is an excellent illustration of what is going on at Bob Jones University today. God knows that I love the people at Bob Jones! I very much love my neighbours who are Bob Jones graduates, who work at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I love everyone with God’s unconditional love. Yet, I love God and truth first and foremost. The new president of BJU since 2014 is Evangelist Steve Pettit. I had the opportunity of hearing Dr. Pettit when he visited Guam to preach at Harvest in 2014. On [1]January 26, 2020 Dr. Pettit sinfully told 2,700 BJU students that they couldn’t be saved in an instant. I was shocked! I didn’t realize how far gone the Bob Jones camp spiritually are today. Dr. Pettit heretically said:

"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*** . And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —[2]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [3]11:34)

[4]**Satan has about as much hope as the Bob Jones camp!**

If you take a look at '[5]The Daily Platform' (BJU's daily chapel services) over recent months, BJU's speakers have been preaching on the gift of eternal life, salvation by grace, and other sweet titles. They are foolishly trying to dump sugar into Steve Pettit's salty ruined cereal. Dr. Steve Pettit is a corrupted preacher. Although no doubt sincere, Mr. Pettit is helping Satan, by promoting a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. [6]I have even heard him refute the heresy of partial faith in Christ plus works, but then he bids Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur and [7]teaches Lordship Salvation himself. So that is a big problem!

Bob Jones University is going through theological denial right now. They are slowly transforming from a once free grace Gospel preaching institution, to preaching the Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. [8]Pastor MacArthur mixes discipleship with salvation, perverting the Gospel. One of the greatest sermons I have ever heard, setting this matter right is by Pastor Jack Hyles, called: "[9]Steps To Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy!"

Kindly said, Dr. Pettit teaches damnable heresy!!! God's curse is upon anyone who bids Godspeed to reprobates of the faith! [10]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) believed and taught a free grace view of the Gospel, and he said if he could, in 50 years when Bob Jones College went apostate with [11]infidels robbing the saints of our faith, he'd [12]blow the college to smithereens!

Psalms 125:4, “

Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

”

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/hopeless_bob_jones_camp.htm
5. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
12. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

1.3.8 Don’t Get Stuck On the Law of God (2020-07-08 11:30)

Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

Throughout history, people have become stuck on the LAW of God, never moving onto the GRACE of God. Many Bible students fail to comprehend this truth, which is why they get sucked into the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

The Jews in particular had a hard time breaking away from trying to keep the law to be saved. Why did God give the law? You see, you cannot have darkness without light. You cannot have beauty without ugliness, nor high without low, nor truth without heresy, nor life without death. You cannot swim upstream until you’ve been downstream. Every positive needs its correspondence negative, and vise versa. Without God’s LAW in the Old Testament, GRACE in the New Testament wouldn’t make any sense! We need the law of God, that is, the Mosaic law,

to show us our sinnership. Our text passage above gives us the purpose of the law, which is to stop every mouth from boasting of self-righteousness, and that all the world may become guilty before God.

Both Jesus and the apostle Paul spent much of their time trying to get Jews unsaved, so they could get them saved! That is, the Jews were stuck on keeping the law, failing to understand the purpose for which God gave the law. Instead of realizing that salvation can only come through God's grace, by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, they were still trying to keep the law to enter into the Kingdom of God. Let's take a look at someone in the New Testament who boasted of his own goodness, whose mouth needed to be stopped. Jesus used the law in the following Scripture passage to silence this young rich man from his self-righteous boasting, and it worked! ...

> **Luke 18:18-23, "And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. [HE'S BOASTING] Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. [JESUS USED THE LAW TO SHOW THIS RICH YOUNG MAN THAT HE IS COVETOUS, AND THAT STOPPED HIS MOUTH FROM BOASTING."**

So the Lord was using the law as it was intended to be used, which is, as a measuring stick by which when men are compared, they fall short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23); thus seeing their desperate condition as a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19), they are pointed to the Gospel of free grace, which is through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26). Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped [STOPPED FROM BOASTING], and all the world may become guilty before God."

Corrupt Preachers Who Are Stuck On the Law

Let me list a few from the start: Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Billy Graham and John MacArthur (and there are many more). There are some very dangerous false teachers today, who horribly misinterpret the interaction between Jesus and the rich young ruler.

One such false teacher is Dr. John MacArthur, who says that the rich young ruler only wanted eternal life as an add on to what he already possessed, but he wasn't willing to surrender fully to live for God. Read for yourself the satanic garbage that MacArthur teaches about the rich young ruler...

> "The bottom line is: He wanted eternal life, but he wasn't willing to give up his pride and his possessions. That's the bottom line! ... But there are very evident things here, that become crystal clear to us. Whatever Jesus was offering, was going to cost cost him his pride, and it was going to cost him his possessions, and the price was too high, even for eternal life. He wanted eternal life, only as an add-on to what he already possessed. He loved himself, not God. He loved earth, not Heaven. He loved the material, not the spiritual. The issue here is really salvation. It's about salvation!"

> SOURCE: Dr. John MacArthur, YouTube sermon titled: '[1]The Blasphemy of the Rich Young Ruler.'

BLASPHEMY!!! Folks, John MacArthur is not saved!!! He is the one who is blaspheming God! Mr. MacArthur is going straight to Hell when he dies if he doesn't repent of his works-based plan of salvation. Jesus was NOT giving the rich young ruler a plan of salvation; but rather, He was using the law to stop this young man from his self-righteous boasting. That is what the law does according to our text verse from **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may**

be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."

Ladies and gentleman, John MacArthur is a wolf in sheep's clothing! It breaks my heart to see countless multitudes of people being led them astray into the Lake of Fire by Mr. MacArthur. If you follow the teaching of John MacArthur, you are treading on thin ice. I admit that John MacArthur is brilliant in his deliverance, and in most of the subjects which he teaches, which makes him so dangerous. But if a man is wrong on repentance he is going to be wrong on everything else. If you get the first button wrong while getting dressed, all the other buttons are also going to be wrong. In other words, as good as Mr. MacArthur is in many of his teachings, you simply cannot trust him and should avoid him. Judas looked so convincing, that when Jesus told his disciples one of them was going to betray him, no one even suspected that it would be Judas. John 6:70 says that Judas had a devil in him, yet no one suspected him! I tell you, kindly, John MacArthur has a devil in him! Ray Comfort has a devil in him! Beware of Paul Washer, Billy Graham and other false teachers concerning salvation!

Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches the same exact damnable heresy as John MacArthur. In his horribly corrupt "The Evidence Bible," he comments on page 1321 concerning the account of the rich young ruler...

> "Jesus gave him five 'horizontal' Commandments having to do with his fellow man. When he said that he had kept them, Jesus then used the First of the Ten Commandments to show this man that his god was his money, and you cannot serve God and money." [emphasis added]

> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, commentary for Luke 18:20, "The Evidence Bible," pg. 1321; © 2003.

Ray Comfort lied! Go read Luke 18:18-27 and you WON'T find any mention of the FIRST of the Ten Commandments. Ray made that up in a lame attempt to support his heresy! Jesus only mentioned the TENTH Commandment, against covetousness. Like John MacArthur, Ray

Comfort gets it wrong! They claim that the rich young ruler didn't get saved because he wasn't willing to forsake his sin of covetousness. That is not what is happening here! Jesus is using the law as it was intended to be used, to show this young man that he is a guilty sinner in God's eyes! A person cannot get saved until they admit they are a sinner in God's sight (1st John 1:10).

Carefully notice that Ray Comfort associates not being able to serve God and mammon (money) with salvation. This is gross theological incompetence!!! The love of money (a sin) can certainly hinder a person from coming to Christ to be saved, but there is no biblical requirement to forsake the sin of covetousness to be saved. Serving mammon is a matter of discipleship, not sonship (salvation). Repentance is the admission of one's sinnership in the sight of a holy God, which facilitates placing one's trust in the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ to be saved. We don't get saved by repenting, we get saved by placing our trust in the [2]Gospel of Jesus Christ, but no one has ever believed who didn't [3]repent (i.e., change their mind).

Since Mr. Comfort cannot use the Bible to support his strawman argument of Lordship Salvation, he often attempts to use doctrinally-flawed men as a secondary authority. For example: [4]Ray Comfort quotes from George Whitfield (another heretic on salvation), to try to prove his heresy. **Proverbs 16:5, "Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."** Some of the greatest preachers in history are now burning in Hell forever; Matthew 7:21-23 proves what I say! [5]Martin Luther is one of them! Anyone who believes that giving up the world or sinful ways is a requirement to be saved, IS NOT SAVED!!! Eternal life is a free gift, that you simply receive by faith alone in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

These modern-day prophets of Balaam are stuck on the law! The apostle Paul, just like Jesus, had a hard time convincing the Jews that they couldn't obtain salvation through keeping the law. **Romans 2:13, "For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified."** Paul saw that they were trying to merit salvation through keeping the Mosaic law. The problem is that no man can perfectly obey the law. So Paul tells them that not the HEARERS of the law will be justified, but the DOERS of the law! They weren't doing it! Paul tells them that they actually have to keep the law to obtain eternal life, which no man has ever done. Jesus Christ is the only sinless man, Who is the precious Lamb of God (John 1:29).

In Romans chapter 3, Paul teaches that “There is none righteous, no, not one” (Romans 3:10). Paul goes into detail in the verses to follow, describing the wickedness of mankind:

> **Romans 3:11-24, “There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways: And the way of peace have they not known: There is no fear of God before their eyes. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus.”**

Isn’t that last verse beautiful? Notice that after describing the rottenness of humanity, Paul upholds the wondrous truth that through the precious blood of Jesus Christ any man can find redemption! Any man can be freely justified by God’s GRACE through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus!!! That is the great lesson that Paul was teaching the Jews, not that by doing the law they could be justified (Dan Corner and other heretics teach the latter). The adherents of Lordship Salvation are stuck on Old Testament LAW! They have never moved on to GRACE. They are caught between the Old and New Testaments, caught between LAW and GRACE! If it’s not free, it’s not grace! If it’s not eternal, it’s not grace! If it’s not permanent, it’s not grace! If it’s not without works, it’s not grace! If you don’t trust in Christ alone, because of what He did through the cross to pay for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, you don’t get grace!

The Law Stops Self-Righteous People from Boasting!

The rich young ruler boasted to Jesus in **Luke 18:21b,"All these have I kept from my youth up."** When the young man first approached Jesus, he called Him "Good Master"! Jesus replied, **"Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God."** This was a question, not a statement. Jesus wasn't saying that He Himself wasn't good, he was asking the young man a question, to teach him something. The Lord was challenging the young man's wrong perception that some people are sinless. The Lord knew his heart. Jesus is trying to teach this young man that he is a sinner, and not **"good"** as he thinks he is. Jesus even says that no one is good, but God. And of course, Jesus is almighty God (John 10:33; John 8:52). The Lord pointed out the rich young ruler's sin of covetousness, his love for wealth, which was a violation of God's law.

Theoretically, if any man could keep the law 100 %, and never break it even one time, he could enter into the Kingdom of God; but the Bible plainly teaches in **Romans 3:10b, "There is none righteous, no, not one."** Only Jesus Christ is without sin (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15).

How about you my friend, are you hung-up on the LAW? If there were anything you could do to be saved, then Christ died in vain! The whole reason why God sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross for our sins, is because there is NOTHING we can do to save ourselves. Satan is a beautiful liar, who for millenniums has been deceiving people to add works to faith, which is no faith at all. This was the error of Galatianism in the New Testament, as exposed in the Epistle of Galatians. The church Paul had started had been contaminated, infiltrated and bewitched by a satanic cult who added circumcision to the Gospel to be saved (Galatians 3:1-4). Paul said anyone is "accursed" by God if they believe "another gospel" (Galatians 1:6-9).

Please don't get stuck on the LAW. You can only be saved by God's GRACE, which is solely through faith in the redemption provided through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

[6]The Rich Young Ruler
(an excellent video sermon by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

1. https://youtu.be/on8nK9LCL28?t=8m14s
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/repent.htm
4. https://dailyevidence.wordpress.com/2011/11/30/rich-young-ruler/
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
6. https://youtu.be/xHUFVbf0SwM

1.3.9 Where Dr. Steve Pettit Goes Wrong On The Gospel (2020-07-09 17:39)

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “

For *if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

”

I love our text Bible verse. In this single Scripture we see the Gospel. We see the simplicity that is in Christ. In this single Bible passage we see all that God expects of someone to be saved. You simply need to trust the blessed Savior, believing that He died for your sins on the cross, was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). 1st Thessalonians 4:14 shows the simplicity of salvation.

In sharp contrast, Evangelist Steve Pettit (new president of Bob Jones University since 2014) perverts the Gospel, teaching the same Calvinist heresy as Dr. John MacArthur.

God knows that I am not trying to be critical of Dr. Steve Pettit. I am not just looking for something to criticize his teachings. The Lord knows I speak the truth. I heard a chapel sermon the other day called “[1]Understanding Galatians” (The Daily Platform #766), which is one of the best sermons I’ve ever heard. Steve Pettit is a brilliant man, but he has been caught between grace and works, and he doesn’t realize it. Dr. Pettit is a heretical Calvinist!

Our Baptist churches are in trouble nowadays. Satan is always trying to corrupt the Bible, corrupt the Gospel, corrupt the preacher, and corrupt the churches, so he can corrupt people and prevent them from being born-again. The chapel sermon I heard today was a completely different story, titled "[2]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741). At 18:15 time in the sermon Dr. Pettit makes these horrible statements on how to be justified:

> "So I want to ask you, have you come to a genuine acknowledgment before God almighty of your sinfulness? Secondly, you have to change the way you view yourself. We call that 'repentance.' And repentance is sort of saying a 'No' and a 'Yes.' It's a turning AWAY FROM and a turning TO. What am I turning away from? I'm turning away from my own self-righteousness. ***I'm to turning away from depending on me, and all that's involved in me***—self-righteousness, ***self-will, self-assertion, living my own life—I'm to turning away from that way of thinking***. And then finally what do I have to do? I'm to put my trust, or me confidence, in Jesus alone." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[3]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

What you just read is of the Devil. Jesus told the Apostle Peter, **"Get thee behind me, Satan" (Matthew 16:23b).** So I say to Steve Pettit, "Get thee behind me, Satan!" What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** The Bible teaches something very different than what Dr. Steve Pettit is teaching! Steve Pettit says you must turn away from living your own life to be saved. That is a doctrine of devils! That is why I chose the devil dog picture for this article. Steve Pettit is a devil-dog preacher! My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me!!! Now that's the truth!

The folks at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are upset with me, because I am exposing their hero, Steve Pettit. Harvest broadcasts Bob Jones University's (BJU) 'The Daily Platform' program on their local KHMG 88.1 FM radio station. The people of Micronesia are being corrupted by Harvest Baptist Church, as I just showed you. This junk theology is being aired throughout the islands! This is another gospel, not the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). It is not enough to admit you are a sinner and believe the 'GOOD NEWS' of Christ crucified, buried and risen; but also, Mr. Pettit adds an additional step of surrendering

your life to Christ! That is [4]the same garbage which Dr. John MacArthur teaches! Folks, God does not require you to turn away from "LIVING MY OWN LIFE" to be saved. What Dr. Pettit is doing is combining discipleship with salvation, front-loading the Gospel. It's like expecting a newborn baby to run a 26 mile marathon! [5]Here are some excellent quotes differentiating between discipleship and salvation.

The following helpful excellent quote is from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

In the preceding truthful quote, we can see that Pastor DeHaan accurately differentiates between salvation versus discipleship. The woeful error that John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, John Piper, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Paul Washer, Calvinists and the Lordship crowd all make—is to COMBINE these two things into one, which is a counterfeit gospel.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/766_understanding_galatians.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift

---

1.3.10 If You've Repented Of Your Sin, You're Not Saved (2020-07-10 06:31)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which

also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

Ladies and gentlemen, there is absolutely nothing in the preceding Bible passage about "repenting of your sin" to be saved. Repentance facilitates (makes possible) believing the Gospel. We are not saved by repenting, we are saved by believing the Gospel. Albeit, no one has ever believed without repenting. To "repent" simply means that you have *changed your mind* (Greek noun *metanoia*) from WRONG THOUGHTS to believing the Gospel. You don't repent AND believe, you repent TO believe. There is much disagreement over what I just said in Baptist churches today. Sadly, at least half of all Baptist churches have adopted this Calvinist false teaching that repentance is a separate required step from faith to be saved.

This damnable heresy has crept into so many churches today, which is false religion. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Religion always perverts the Gospel from God's free gift of eternal life, into some type of human reformation (where you are obligated to [1]commit to drastic changes in your life and behavior to be saved). Case in point is the following explanation of what it means to "

repent

"

on the website, Wikipedia:

> "The doctrine of repentance as taught in the Bible is a call to persons to make a radical turn from one way of life to another. The repentance (metanoia) called for throughout the Bible is a summons to a personal, absolute and ultimate unconditional surrender to God as Sovereign."

SOURCE: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Repentance

What you just read is a lie of the Devil. That is *not* what the inspired King James Bible teaches! Some religious person, not a born-again Christian, wrote that junk theology on Wikipedia. Where does the Bible teach that *repentance* means “a summons to a personal, absolute and ultimate unconditional surrender to God as Sovereign”? What ever happened to eternal life being a free gift? (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23 and Ephesians 2:8-9) The Bible teaches that salvation is without works, a free gift, and that we simply receive it. So why do you have “to make a radical turn from one way of life to another”? Dear friend, that is the sin of Adam, who tried to cover his sins with fig leaves. That is the sin of Cain, who tried to impress God with the works of his hands.

You don’t have to turn from your sinful ways to be saved. You do have to recognize your need as a guilty sinner in God’s sight, so you’ll see your need for the blessed Savior. This is exactly what **Galatians 3:24-26** teaches, **“Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”** The purpose of God’s Old Testament LAW is to show us that we are guilty in God’s sight as a sinner, and bring us to CHRIST to be saved by GRACE!!! Turning away from your sinful behavior, or a willingness to do so, the Bible calls “DEAD WORKS” (Hebrews 6:1).

What do you think **“ [2]the deeds of the law**

” are? **Romans 3:20,**

“

Therefore *by the deeds of the law* there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. **”** Telling someone to repent of their sin is effectively expecting them to KEEP THE LAW to be saved. It sounds so reasonable that a person should have to commit to turn from their sinful lifestyle, if they want God to forgive them; but that is NOT the Gospel. The Gospel is that you are a needy sinner. There is a penalty for your sins, which is to spend eternity burning in Hell. But God loved you so much that He sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross in your place to pay your debt of sin (and mine). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. Christ died on the cross, was buried, but 72 hours later He resurrected psychically from the dead (for our justification of our faith). That is the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) by which we are saved, if we believe (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

The churches of Galatia had received a religious cult that required keeping the deeds of the law to be saved (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3). That is effective the same exact evil when you tell someone they must “

repent (turn) of your sin

” to be saved. This is a serious matter. I cannot overemphasize the crucial importance of this matter. I have personally heard umpteen people tell me that they almost commit suicide because of fake preachers like John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn and other heretics, who teach the Satanic curse of Lordship Salvation.

Tragically, I have seen that MOST Baptist pastors today, even those who don’t teach damnable heresy themselves, are woefully complicit to those who do, wanting to go along to get along with peers in the ministry. It is wickedness and the reason why the problem is getting much worse. Where are the Bible preachers who stand for the accuracy of the Gospel? Where are the men of God who proclaim that right doctrine matters? Sadly, less than 5 % of Baptist preachers today make a fuss over Calvinism in the churches. Calvinism is not the Gospel! John Calvin (1509-1564) taught that you cannot just get saved and that’s it. Calvin was a heretic who taught that WILL persevere in holiness throughout your entire life, otherwise you are not saved.

The [3]Salvation Army adopted this damnable heresy. Statement number 9 in their founding principles says: “We believe that continuance in a state of salvation depends upon continued obedient faith in Christ.” Folks, salvation is not a state that you enter into and out of, it is a one time irreversible new birth! 1st Peter 1:23 in the trustworthy King James Bible says that we are born-again of **“ INCORRUPTIBLE SEED.**

” These [4]modern corrupt Bible revisions are leading people into Hell. The Salvation Army’s founders, General William Booth and Catherine Booth, were very wrong that a believer must continue doing something to remain in a state of salvation. That is a works-based false plan of salvation. The new birth (or spiritual birth) is exactly like the first physical birth. When a baby is born, it is irreversible. There’s no going back! Likewise, once you trust Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, if you sincerely relied upon what He has done on the cross to pay for your sins, believing that He has risen from the dead, then you are now forever and irreversible saved!!! Praise God!!!

Satanic conmen and heretics have corrupted God’s Word, changing the word “

repent

”

in the modern Bible revisions to mean

“

to change your hearts and lives

“

to be saved. [5]Take a look at Mark 1:15 in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). They have perverted the Gospel of free grace. All of the pseudo

-Christian cults (Mormons, Jehovah’s Witness, Seventh-Day Adventists, Roman Catholics, et cetera) errantly define *repentance* as turning away from living a lifestyle of sin to be saved.

The average pastor today hasn’t paid close enough attention to the issue of the Gospel, and is therefore lackadaisical and indifferent about it. If you don’t see a problem with John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Billy Graham and countless more reprobates of the faith, please read the Mormon view of repentance:

> “To repent we need to recognize and feel sorry for what we’ve done wrong, do whatever is possible to repair the damage it may have caused, and to leave our sinful behavior behind. Repentance can be difficult and requires a lot of honesty, but the joy and freedom we feel when we turn away from our sins are well worth the effort. Because Christ suffered for our sins, we can be forgiven when we repent. That’s why the Atonement is so important to all of us.”
>
> SOURCE: [6]Jesus Christ | Mormon.org

That is what the John MacArthur crowd ascribe to! It’s no different than what the unsaved Mormons teach! Are you getting this folks? It may sound trifle to you dear reader, but they mean business. If a person is not willing to turn away from their lifestyle of sin, they are told that God won’t save them until they do so. That is another gospel. I am wearied with all this. Guam is infested with heretics preaching this false gospel. Beware of anyone who teaches that faith is not enough to be saved, who says that your must be willing to forsake your willful sinning to be saved. That is demanding for people to reform as a prerequisite to saving-faith. Sorrow for sins in penitence, not repentance. Trying to amend your ways is penance, not repentance. Turning from your sins is reformation, not repentance. Repentance is simply a

change of mind, from wrong thinking to believing on Christ alone, and that my friend produces REGENERATION (the new birth).

To sum up what I have said in this blog article. If you'll take the time, as I have done, and search through my ministry websites (use the search box at the top of each main website), to find what Roman Catholics, Mormons, SDA's and JW's believe about repentance—you'll be disturbed and shocked to find that, they ALL require for you to make a diligent effort to forsake the old way of life, and live a new righteous life for God. **Wikipedia** errantly says you must **"make a radical turn from one way of life to another."** You won't find that in the King James Bible. Folks, that is human reformation, not biblical repentance.

Please remember that the goal of real Bible repentance, is to get a person to *think differently* so they will get saved; whereas the goal of the proponents of Lordship Salvation is to get a person to turn away from their former sinful lifestyle, and commit to living a morally upright life from now on. They foolishly consider this to mean *repentance*, and teach that it is mandatory before a person's faith can be made valid with God for salvation. Dear reader, I prayerfully hope you can see how horrible, wrong, unbiblical, and unacceptable that this counterfeit gospel is!

Something as seemingly small and simple as adding "repent of your sin" to the Gospel message, totally corrupts its efficacy to produce the new birth. When someone comes to Jesus Christ, having the Satanic mindset that "

I am turning from my sins to get saved,

" they are in actuality trying to save themselves (at least in part)! Read what heretic Paul Washer says:

> **"Sir, the evidence that you truly repented unto salvation on that day is that you're still repenting today..."**

SOURCE: Paul Washer, '[7]How Do I Know If I'm Saved?'

Calvinist Paul Washer sinfully turns the new birth into a process. If I give you a birthday gift, you simply accept it, and nothing else is required, nor can be required if it was truly a free gift! This creates a counterfeit gospel of fear, uncertainty and worry, where you never can know assuredly that you are 100 % born-again and on your way safely to Heaven. This is not the Gospel of free grace, that promises peace with God (Romans 5:1). If you spiritually fall and choose to go into sin, then Calvinists say you may not make it to Heaven, that you were never saved at all; but that is all junk theology.

God saves you on the sole basis of God's goodness, and not your goodness!!! Everyone seems to forget this truth!!! We are saved by [8]God's imputed righteousness, so that you do not have to *repent of your sins* to be saved, you simply need to repent (change your mind) from whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ. Again, you cannot find the phrase "repent of your sin" in the Bible. It sounds so harmless. It sounds so religious. It sounds so small and insignificant, but it alters the mindset of the Gospel completely, so that it cannot produce the new birth (regeneration).

[9]Caught Between Works And Grace | [10]MP3

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/keeping_the_law.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/modern_bible_omissions.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
6. http://mormon.org/jesus-christ
7. https://youtu.be/UyHnAKrDFNE?t=1h14m18s
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-great-neglected-bible-doctrine-of.html
9. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3

1.3.11 What If I Am Not Saved? (2020-07-10 10:00)

Romans 8:16, "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God."

I am going to share with you my personal testimony, and battle with the assurance of my salvation for seven miserable years.

I don't remember the exact age that I was saved, but I think I was 13. I remember a place, a sermon, my heart's conviction from the blessed Holy Spirit, I knew was a needy sinner, and I placed my faith in Jesus Christ as my personal Savior.

I didn't think at the time to write down the date, or take notice of how old I was. You don't think about stuff like that unless someone tells you to write it down. That's why I think it's a good idea to tell a new convert to write down the day they got saved, so years later they can reflect back with that knowledge. I was between 12 and 14, that's all I remember as far as my age. I tell everyone I was 13.

I had prayed a prayer years earlier when I was about 6-7 years old in kindergarten. I didn't really get saved at that early age, but I thought I had in my mind. I was water baptized following this superficial profession. I had been having learning difficulty in public school, so my parents enrolled me into a Christian school. Then I went back to public school for 2nd grade, Christian school for 3rd and 4th, public school for 5th and 6th, and then ultimately a Christian school from 7th grade through high school. I love my parents for enrolling me into the Christian school at a local Baptist church, without which this blog and my online ministry would not exist. I owe it all to my parents, my pastor who led me to the Lord, Pastor Jack Hyles, and most of all my wonderful God and Savior.

Being away from the evils of public school kept me out of a lot of trouble as a teenager in Chicago (despite all the trouble I still got into...lol). I strongly encourage all parents to get your kids into a Christian school.

Growing up I had attended several churches; including the Methodist Church, non-denominational, the Salvation Army and Baptist churches. It wasn't until in a fundamental soulwinning Baptist church that I first felt the conviction of the Holy Spirit, where the Gospel was presented. I remember it was on a Sunday morning. I'll never forget what the preacher said. He said if you don't have the Holy Spirit convicting you about sin in your life, then you're not saved. Boy I was scared. I knew God was talking to my heart that morning through the sermon. For the first time in my life I was convicted about my sins.

I had never felt conviction up until that day. I never even thought about the Bible, nor the things of God (and I attended Sunday School regularly). I was used to hearing Bible stories. There was something about that sermon which God intended for me. God convicted me and I

got saved. I was too shy to walk an isle. The best I knew how I called upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ from my pew and asked Him to forgive my sins and save me. I remember my face being red and my hands griping the pew in front of me, as I was a bit overwhelmed with conviction, emotion and fear.

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) has a similar salvation testimony as I do. Brother Hutson was saved at age 11, but he couldn't remember the date that he was saved, and he went through years of uncertainty as I did. Here's an awesome sermon by Dr. Curtis Hutson titled, '[1]ASSURANCE.'

Seven Years Of Uncertainty And Fear As a Teenager

After church that morning, I had fear in my heart on the way home while riding the church bus. I had tears in my eyes. I was afraid of going to Hell. I went home and for the first time in my life began to read the Word of God. I started with a King James Bible (and I thank God I've learned the truth that the King James Bible is the true inspired Word of God). I'll die believing and preaching from the inspired King James Bible! I read Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and then got bored with the Mosaic Law (being your typical teen), so I jumped ahead to the more exciting New Testament. But I was hungry to learn the truth of the Bible. I was reading all the little commentary notes in my "

Open Bible

"

(it was a Nelson study Bible). I remember my mother saying: "You've changed." I'm fairly certain that I was about 13-years of age, being in 7th grade. I was saved, but I couldn't find any assurance!

The Holy Spirit had come into my body and soul to stay, because I was saved (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). I was a child of God by faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). However, I lacked the *assurance* of my salvation and wouldn't find peace for another seven miserable years. I used to cry in Christian school on Monday, after hearing a sermon on Sunday about Heaven or Hell. I'd hide my tears thinking, "What if?" "What if I go to Hell?" "What if I didn't have enough faith to be saved?" "What if I missed something and didn't pray right?" "What if, what if, what

if?" I must have read at least 50 different religious tracts. After reading each one, I'd pray the sinner's prayer. At home I'd fall on my knees and beg God to show me if I was really saved or not. I'd go through the following mental steps time and time again, trying to settle the matter...

1. Do I know that I'm a sinner? ... Yes!
2. Do I believe that there is a penalty for sin in Hell fire forever? ... Yes!
3. Do I believe that Jesus is the Christ who died, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later? ... Yes!
4. Will I believe on the name of Lord, trusting His work of redemption as payment for my sins? ... Yes, yes, yes!

I'd mentally assure myself that God cannot lie and since I obeyed the Bible, I am saved, case closed. Yet, I couldn't deny what I felt in my heart, that is, fear, mental anguish, worry, uncertainty and misery. I was so sad and scared. It was a very lonely feeling! No matter what mental process I went through in an attempt to settle the matter, it wasn't

settled!

It didn't help my fears, when I heard sincere preachers say things like:

- "Just take God at His Word!"
- "Don't insult God by questioning your salvation!"
- "Fear only comes from the Devil!"
- "If you don't know you're saved, you're not!"
- "If you worry, then that's not faith and something is wrong!"

I was terrified and all these statements from preachers only made it worse. Although some of those statements are true, they don't help a person obtain the assurance of their salvation. What I needed was knowledge of the truth! I was just ignorant of what God expected of me to be saved. I was saved, but didn't know if there was more required of me.

Eventually, at age 17 I finally couldn't take it anymore and went to my pastor for counseling. After four years of worry, fear, tears, mental anguish and sadness, I wanted help to find out if I was saved or not. It was one of the hardest things I've ever done. As you can imagine, I was very apprehensive, because everybody thought I was saved all those years in our Christian church and school. No one ever questioned my salvation. I was worried what people would think about me. What would my pastor think? What would my friends think? But alas, I decided that I didn't care what people though, I wanted to get the assurance of my salvation. I didn't want to worry anymore. I desperately desired to settle the matter once and for all.

When I explained the situation to my pastor, he made a classic mistake that so many preachers make by saying: "If you don't know if you're saved, then you must not be." That's simply not true. There are many doubting believers who are saved, but as babes in Christ they are ignorant of the Scripture. So my pastor sincerely led me in a sinner's prayer. The next week I was water baptized for the second time in my life, but I was terrified getting into the baptistery, because I still didn't know if I was saved or not. Now (I thought to myself) I'd really look stupid if I went to my pastor, after he thinks I just got saved. I figured if he couldn't help me the first time, then he wouldn't be able to help me the second time either, so I didn't go back.

As I stepped into the baptistery water, all I could think about was **Mark 16:16, "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."** Was I going to be damned for getting baptized, while still having doubts and fears in my mind and heart about being saved? Was my lack of assurance, in fact, unbelief that would get me damned to Hell? I was water baptized with a worrisome heart, having lingering doubts about my salvation, and I was terrified. What was I going to do? Not knowing that you're saved and on your way to Heaven is one of the most miserable feelings in the world.

I was already saved, but I didn't have peace about it. I had prayed a sinner's prayer at age 17 (but I had already been saved since I was age 13). When I was 13 I didn't pray audibly. I simply believed in my heart for Jesus to forgive my sins. From that moment until this day in 2020, I've felt the blessed presence of the Holy Spirit in my life. That is because the Holy Spirit came to live inside me, the very second that I got saved. **Romans 8:9b** teaches that every Christian is indwelt by **" the Spirit of Christ.**

" The moment you personally receive Jesus as your personal Savior, the Holy Spirit comes to live inside your body.

You, dear saint, are the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24). This is why Christians ought not smoke, drink or abuse their health with junk food and drugs. You are the house of God! God doesn't dwell in a big church building with stained-glass windows, plush carpeting and padded pews; but rather, He lives in you as a true believer in Christ Jesus. Religion superficially worships God in vain in their church buildings and manmade traditions (Matthew 15:7-9; Mark 7:9-13), but Jesus said the Kingdom of God is within the breast of every believer (Luke 17:21).

Never Assume Someone's Unsaved Because They Have Doubts

It is cruel to tell someone that they must be lost, simply because they don't know for sure they're saved. My situation is a perfect example of why this assumption should never be made. By attempting to lead a person to the Lord who is having doubts, you still haven't addressed their underlying fears, concerns and worries. The worst thing you could ever do to someone having any kind of problem, is to offer them a false hope.

By telling someone that they need to get saved to remove their doubts, you're only slapping a temporary patch over a long-term problem, thus forcing them to suffer in continued fear

, unanswered questions and endless worry.

I know the utter misery of not knowing whether or not I'm going to Heaven or Hell. It is a frightening thing to read Scripture passages; such as, **Hebrews 10:31, "**

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God,

" and not know for certain you are okay with God. I had already prayed the sinner's prayer at least 50 or more times. I had read through dozens upon dozens of religious tracts. I couldn't stop worrying and I felt bad about myself for having doubts.

One of the main reason why I couldn't settle my salvation was because of poorly written tracts. Every single tract that I read directed me to PRAY A PRAYER. That really confused me. I love something that I read recently by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968):

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

I so much love Brother Jones for saying that! I wish I had learned that truth as a teenager, back when I was struggling to find the assurance that I was saved.

What I needed as a teenager was some good (doctrinally sound) books on salvation, which I didn't know existed. This is why I am a firm believer, that every church ought to provide free books to help mentor God's flock. I recommend the '[2]Sword Of The Lord,' who publish numerous books and booklets available on the subject of SALVATION to help new believers.

Doubts are not evidence that a person is not saved. Although some Christian workers and pastors may feel that the safe approach is to lead the person to the Lord, doing so will *not* remedy the underlying fears, uncertainty and doubt caused by ignorance of the Scripture regarding salvation. We need to teach them Bible truths about eternal security, which is our assurance of salvation. This is why I have published this blog article, to help others who are struggling with the assurance of their salvation to find peace. By God's grace, I have also written a 42 chapter book about my experiences and all I learned, called: '[3]SALVATION.'

The Epistle of 1st John was written so we can KNOW that we are saved (1st John 5:13). The Bible teaches that a couple of the ways that we know we are saved is if we, love one another, and desire to keep God's Commandments with gladness. These are NOT requirements to be

saved; but rather, evidences that we are saved. These are the FRUIT of genuine repentance. Faith is the ROOT (Genesis 15:6). A changed life is the FRUIT (result) of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith (Romans 4:5-6).

Please don't misunderstand the Epistle of 1st John. The key verse is **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. "** The evidence that we are saved is the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit. If you have Him, you know Him! I have met unsaved Roman Catholics who are sweet, honest and good people. So looking at someone's life is not a reliable way to determine if they are saved. The Epistle of 1st John is for YOU, the individual, to help determine if you have the Holy Spirit in you. I cannot look at you, or anyone else, and determine if someone is saved by the life they live. God is not saying in 1st John that you are not saved if you live in sin, He is saying you are not saved if you don'y have the Holy Spirit in you.

"Just Enough" Faith Is All You Need To Be Saved

God sent a dear man of God who used to preach week-long revivals at our church. I'll never forget something he taught us about **Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** He asked, "How much faith does a person need to be saved?" Romans 10:13 answers this question... JUST ENOUGH! If you have "just enough" faith to call upon the name of the Lord, then you will be saved. All God requires is that we obey His Word. It matters not how many doubts you have, just so long as you act upon the faith. All the faith you need to be saved is "just enough" to call (appeal) upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ.

This truth greatly helped me, but I still had worries and doubts concerning all my other questions... WHAT IF? WHAT IF? WHAT IF?

The Promises Of God

One of the most important truths to bare in mind is that salvation is based upon the PROMISE of God. All of the false religious systems in this world are rooted in self-righteous works and uncertainty. Basically you do your best and hope it all works out okay! As Bible-believing Christians we don't have to live with fear, uncertainty or doubt. I've learned that salvation is a PROMISE from God, and that means I can KNOW (beyond any shadow of a doubt) that I am saved.

Eternal life is a PROMISE from God. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began."** God wants us to have sweet assurance and peace that we are saved and secure. God made us a PROMISE.

But He went further, reminding us in Titus 1:2 that God cannot lie.

But He goes even went a step further and informs us that He made this promise of eternal life before the world began.

What precious truths! God PROMISED us eternal life in Christ Jesus, a promise that He made before the world was ever created, and God wants us to keep in mind that He never breaks a promise! Brother, that's eternal security!!!

If you have been struggling with the assurance of your salvation, I am confident that some of these truths will help you immensely to find the sweet peace and harmony of soul that God wants us all to have. Eternal life is not a reward for good behavior; but rather, it is a gift from God to ungodly sinners, paid for by Jesus' precious blood!

No matter how ungodly you may be, God will forgive you of every sin and declare you justified (Just-If-I'd) never sinned (Romans 4:5-6). All you have to do is cease from your own religious and self-righteous labors; and instead rest upon the PROMISE of eternal life by faith in Jesus, the Christ, Whom God the Father sent into the world to save men from their sins (Luke 19:10). Jesus DIED, He was BURIED, and He ROSE again three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you receive the gospel as payment for your sins, then you are saved eternally my friend. I trust that I will meet you in Heaven someday.

I haven't doubted my salvation in well over 20-years now. I fully understand the gospel and what God DOESN'T require of me for salvation. Most religions mislead people to think that God

requires a bunch of things from them to get to Heaven. The truth is that the Bible says Jesus paid our sin debt because He loves us, and eternal life is a free gift at no cost, no obligation, nor burden to the recipient. Jesus paid it all! The burden of salvation rests upon Christ, Who bore our sins at Calvary on the cross.

I learned over time that it didn't matter what I could or couldn't remember from years past. Salvation is NOT an experience. Salvation is a new birth, a second birth, a spiritual birth; which is as irreversible as the first physical birth. What matters is that I have faith in my heart NOW, today. I am saved now this minute. I can say with total confidence that I am saved. Biblical salvation is instant and immediate. It is not a process. Eternal l life is a gift from God.

Although I had asked the Lord to save me at least 50 times during a 7-year period, I was saved the first time! At the very moment at which I believed on Jesus Christ to forgive my sins, I was saved eternally. All the other times I prayed a sinner's prayer out of ignorance. Although I was confused back then as a teenager, not being able to see the forest for the trees; in hindsight today I KNOW that I was saved as a young teen. It was like a light switch was flipped in my life. I've felt the strong presence of God's Holy Spirit in my life ever since that morning when I prayed in my heart for the Lord to save me.

I believed on Christ that Sunday morning. I knew that I was a guilty sinner. I knew that I wanted to go to Heaven. I knew that Jesus died, was buried and rose again three days later for my sins. I placed my trust in the Lord the best I new how, receiving the gospel as payment for my sins, and Jesus saved!!! Thank you Lord for dying for my sins and shedding your precious blood!

BEWARE of any false gospel which places the burden of salvation upon the sinner to change, amend his ways, make a commitment, fully surrender to Christ, stop sinful bad habits, forsake the world, or turn over a new leaf. These things are all appropriate in their own respective places; but when added to the gospel they constitute a perverted and corrupted FALSE GOSPEL of self-righteousness! In salvation, the total burden rests upon Jesus Christ!

Upon trusting Jesus Christ, anything other than instant and immediate eternal life is a false gospel of self-righteous works!

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, i.e., Christ's righteousness, and not our own self-righteousness. Matthew 6:33 says, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS; and all these things shall be added unto you."

> What a day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see;
> When I look upon His face, the one Who saved me by His grace;
> And when He takes me by the hand, and leads me through the Promised Land;
> What a day, glorious day, that will be!

Thank God for His precious gift of eternal life, through faith in the gift of His dear Son!

> "The Devil's children are always religious people!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon titled: "[4]The Sin Question And The Son Question"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/assurance.mp3
2. http://swordbooks.com/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3

1.3.12 Salvation Is Either By Grace Or Works, But Not Both (2020-07-10 11:30)

Romans 11:1-6, "I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying,

Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.

Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

And *if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work*.

”

I love that passage of Scripture. The apostle Paul is writings to the Gentile believer at Rome. He teaches them about Israel. God has not cast away His people. In 586 BC, God delivered Israel into the cruel hands of Nebuchadnezzar and the Babylonians. It was the third and final invasion of Jerusalem by the Babylonians.

War is a cruel thing! I have studied war much throughout history, crying often as I read about the atrocities inflicted by one human being against another. Most of the Jewish men were slaughtered by Babylon when Jerusalem was conquered. The people were tortured and killed by the sword. Many of the women and girls were gang raped by the soldiers. Their homes were burned to the ground. Several thousand surviving Jews were taken captive as slaves, marched 400 miles east to Babylon.

These type of brutalities exist in all wars.

During World War II, between 1945 and 1949, o

ver 125,000 women were brutally raped, many of whom commit suicide. Some were forced by their own fathers to commit suicide, in disgrace and shame. Over [1]10,000 German women in Berlin died as a result of sexual abuse by soldiers . This is the ugly reality of the human race at its worst without God!

Since 586 BC, Israel has no longer existed as a sovereign nation. God divorced Israel because of her habitual adultery with false gods (Jeremiah 3:8). The apostle Paul teaches in Romans 11:1-6 that God has not abandoned His people, but has made a way to come back, but only through faith. Elijah was depressed and thought he was the only saint left in the land, but God told Elijah that He had 7,000 more saints, who had not bowed their knee a whoring after Baal. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.”** Jesus didn’t say you must be willing to

“

repent of your sin

” to have eternal life, he simply said to BELIEVE ON ME!!! Do you believe dear reader? Is all your hope in the finished redemptive work of Christ? Mine is! If I go to Hell it will be Jesus’ fault, because I am completely trusting Him, because He died on the cross for my sins, was buried, and physically resurrected 72 hours later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is **“**

the simplicity that is in Christ

”

(2nd Corinthians 11:3b). It is simple, easy and free to be saved. To

“

be saved

” is synonymous in the Bible with being “

born again,

”

“

redeemed,

” “

converted

” or “a child of God.”

If you are saved, you are a redeemed saint of God. Amen!

We’re not saved by works, nor are we kept saved by works! God’s gift is salvation, not probation! The only kind of life God gives is eternal life, not temporary life or probationary life.

I am heartbroken as I hear popular and trusted preachers corrupt the Gospel. Case in point is [2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who denies the doctrine of eternal security. On January 26, 2020 at BJU, he told 2,700 students:

> *“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!* There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. *If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL* . And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[3]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34)

Dr. Pettit is a false prophet, who teaches that you CANNOT KNOW you are 100 % saved, until you finish the race when you get to Heaven. There are no Biblical requirements or stipulations on how you have to live to get to Heaven, otherwise salvation cannot be by God's grace!

Mr. Pettit further heretically states:

> "So when we talk about 'The Race,' what are we talking about? We're talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: *This race HAS TO be faithfully run* to the finish! You *HAVE TO* finish. *Salvation is not just a past reality—"I GOT SAVED* ," but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven." —Dr. Steve Pettit ([4]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 10:27)

That is a corrupt plan of salvation, which superficially professes the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone, but then perverts the Gospel by requiring discipleship in order to be saved. Salvation must be by grace and by grace alone!!! God's grace is UNMERITED. If you cannot say, "I HAVE IT," then you don't understand or posses it! Anyone who clearly understands what Christ did on the cross will not have a problem with eternal security. When they understand THE GOSPEL, they will not have a problem with eternal security! Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from salvation, IT IS SALVATION!!! Those who do not know they are saved forever, usually do not know they were saved to start with! If you've ever been saved, you still are saved!!! No amount of fear, worry or doubt can nullify your eternal life!!! IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!!

Romans 11:1-6 teaches that God has reserved a remnant of Israel, all born-again Jews, saved by faith alone. No unsaved Jew will ever enter into Heaven, and no believing Gentile will ever enter into Hell. The Bible teaches that Jews and Gentiles alike are saved by faith. Gentiles are adopted into Abraham's seed. Literally, if you are saved as a Gentile, you are a spiritual Jew. ...

Galatians 3:26-29, "

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: *for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.*

***And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise*.**

"

It matters not whether you are a Jew or a Gentile, the Messiah Himself said: **"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"**

(John 3:7). My mother was Swedish. My father was English.

"

Stewart

"

is an English name. As far as I know, I am fully a Gentile; yet the Bible says I am of the seed of Abraham, because we share God as our heavenly Father.

Romans 2:28-29, " *For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly*; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."

The Bible is so simple. God's promise of blessings ALWAYS followed a line of faith in the Bible, and so it is the same today. Many Jewish people think they are guaranteed eternal life merely because they are biologically, to some extent, Jewish. But the Bible says one is NOT a Jew, who is one OUTWARDLY, but INWARDLY, by faith in Jesus Christ. Do you have the only begotten Son of God dear friend? If you do, you have eternal life; if you don't, you don't have life, but the wrath of God abideth on you (John 3:36).

1st John 5:20, " And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. *This is the true God, and eternal life*." I love that! JESUS IS THE TRUE GOD AND ETERNAL LIFE!!! Jesus is God and eternal life!!! You cannot accept Jesus Christ and not have eternal life, it is IMPOSSIBLE!!!

"Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[5]Raised For Our Justification"

1. https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/pdf/10.1080/09612029600200111
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3

1.3.13 Salvation Doesn't Require Leaving All To Follow Jesus (2020-07-10 14:05)

Matthew 19:21-30, "Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, *Who then can be saved?*

But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, *With men this is impossible*; but with God all things are possible.

Then answered Peter and said unto him, *Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?*

And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

"

This is one of the most misunderstood passages in the Holy Bible. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. In the

following quote from Evangelist Paul Washer, who is a heretical Calvinist (and so also is Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pacific Garden Mission's *Unshackled*, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur), he perverts the Gospel by applying Matthew 19:27 (**"we have left everything and followed you"**

) to redemption.

At first glance, Matthew 19:21-30 can seem frightening to a free grace believer, shaking our faith and making us question if perhaps we were wrong. It sure does seem like Jesus is teaching Lordship Salvation, doesn't it? Dear reader, nothing could be further from the truth. **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, *lest any man should boast*."** Carefully notice in **Matthew 19:27** that the Apostle Peter is BOASTING of his own good works

, "

Then answered Peter and said unto him, *Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee*; what shall we have therefore?

"

You must keep in mind that Jesus just rebuked the rich young ruler for trying to earn his way to Heaven. The Lord wasn't giving that young man a plan of salvation (as the Lordship Salvation crowd foolishly think), Jesus was using the law the way it was intended to be used, to show the young man that he was NOT GOOD ENOUGH to get to Heaven by his own merit. When the Lord told him to go sell everything he owned, and give it to the poor, the rich young ruler went away very sad. The Lord afterwards told his DISCIPLES that it would be easier to thread a needle with a camel, than for a rich men to go to Heaven. The disciples responded by asking in verse 25,

“Who then can be saved?” Jesus replied by saying that it is IMPOSSIBLE with men, but with God all things are possible (John 1:12-13).

The context of this seemingly difficult passage is very clear—

no one can keep the law to be saved, salvation is of the Lord, it is the free gift of God. We must remember that Peter is still ignorant of theology, and is asking ignorant questions. The Lord had just told the young man to go sell everything he owned, and give it to the poor, if he wanted to perfectly keep the law of Moses to be saved. So now Peter is thinking,

“Hey, I’ve given up everything, so what am I going to get out of all this?” The Lord beautifully responds by assuring the disciples, that in addition to their salvation (which is by faith alone), they will inherit all things as God’s child, and also be rewarded by God for their sacrificial service for Him (Matthew 10:42; 1st Corinthians 3:6-9). **Revelation 21:7, “ He that overcometh shall *inherit all things*; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.” Romans 8:32b** promises that in addition to His only begotten Son, God will give the saints **“**

ALL THINGS

” in eternity. That is what Jesus was teaching His disciples in Matthew 19:21-20. It is sad that the advocates of Lordship Salvation pervert this passage, as they wrestle the whole Bible, to their own destruction:

> **2nd Peter 3:16-17,**
>
> **“As also in all his [Paul’s] epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, *being led away with the error of the wicked*, fall from your own stedfastness.”**

Please do not be led away with [1]the error of Bob Jones University, which has been infiltrated and [2]taken over by infidels. I hope by God’s grace dear friend that I have made Matthew 19:21-30 easy for you to understand. The very fact that Peter is boasting of following Christ, ought to tell us that this cannot be the way of salvation, because it would contradict Ephesians 2:8-9 that salvation is by grace through faith WITHOUT WORKS! The Lordship Salvation gang (i.e., Calvinists), all twist and pervert the Holy Scriptures. The Bob Jones’ camp are arrogant beyond belief today, stiffnecked and full of sinful pride. Their leaders all get paid lucrative 6-digit salaries (including Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron and John MacArthur). Dr. MacArthur’s net worth is $14,000,000. Spiritual crime pays well! Their arrogance will cease when they stand before God someday (Hebrews 9:27). Lordship Salvation is a perversion of

grace, and is not the Gospel taught in the Gospel of John.

When Jesus spoke with the rich young ruler, He was talking with an unsaved person; but afterwards the Lord spoke with His disciples

, who were already saved by faith. So we need to keep this in mind when interpreting such Scripture passages. To whom was the Lord speaking, to the saved or unsaved? In the case of Matthew 19:21-30, Jesus was speaking to the saved. It is gross theological incompetence for anyone, like Paul Washer, to apply this passage to the free gift of eternal life, which is received by faith alone in the dear Savior.

In closing, if you'll go back to view the photo and quote I shared with you earlier by Evangelist Paul Washer, you'll see that he says salvation requires following Jesus "

AT ALL COSTS.

" Dear reader, Jesus paid your debt of sin on the cross with His precious blood, because you owed a massive debt that you simply could not pay! THERE IS NO COST TO RECEIVE GOD'S FREE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE!!! Paul Washer is a dingleberry for a theologian! If you and I were to pay for our own sins, to repay the wages of sin that we owe, we'd have to burn and suffer in the torments of Hell-fire forever and ever. If you don't understand that, it is only because you fail to grasp just how holy and righteous God is, and how much He absolutely cannot allow or tolerate sin (1st Corinthians 6:9-11; James 2:10).

The full payment for your sins has been made dear friend (1st Peter 1:18-19). Your gift of eternal life is waiting for you to come get it, which is wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus Christ! With mere childlike faith, if you'll simply come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and three days later physically resurrected from the dead, you will be immediately and permanently saved! This is "The Gospel" (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), by which we are saved, to them that believe (Romans 1:16). You have God's Word on it! **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm

1.3.14 Problem With Eternal Security Is Problem With Gospel (2020-07-11 12:00)

John 6:47-50, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. I am that bread of life.

Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die."

If you have a problem with eternal security, you have a problem with the Gospel. I thank God that I am on the right side of truth. There is much debate in the churches today regarding how to be saved. As an independent fundamentalist Baptist preacher, and moreover a born-again Christian, I am particularly concerning about my own Baptist camp. Tragically, the Devil has crept many tares (unsaved people) into the churches, bringing in a counterfeit gospel of turning from sins and Lordship Salvation to receive God's free gift. Something is wrong with most of our churches; they are sick, they are compromised, they are complicit, they are indifferent and they are dying.

In our text passage Jesus said that He is the "

BREAD OF LIFE.

" Whosoever eats the bread come down from Heaven will never die. I love that! Jesus is the way, the truth, and the life (John 14:6). Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught that we must live a certain way to get to Heaven. When should a person KNOW that they have eternal life? At one point in your Christian life can a person KNOW that they are saved. Dear reader, you should KNOW IMMEDIATELY when you get saved, that you have eternal security. It is very important that you understand dear friend, that eternal security and eternal life are not two separate teachings in the Bible, they are one and the SAME doctrine! When you accept Christ you have eternal life. The moment you have the Son, you are saved forever! The Son and eternal life are THE SAME. You cannot have the Son without having eternal life!!! To have the Son is to have eternal life!!! You can and should KNOW that you have the guarantee (the PROMISE) of eternal life immediately upon accepting Jesus as your Savior!

I am heartbroken as I hear popular and trusted preachers corrupt the Gospel. Case in point is [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who denies the doctrine of eternal security. On January 26, 2020 at BJU, he told 2,700 students:

> *"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!* There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. *If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL* . And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[2]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

Dr. Pettit is a false prophet, who teaches that you CANNOT KNOW you are 100 % saved, until you finish the race when you get to Heaven. There are no Biblical requirements or stipulations on how you have to live to get to Heaven, otherwise salvation cannot be by God's grace!

Mr. Pettit further heretically states:

> "So when we talk about 'The Race,' what are we talking about? We're talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—"I GOT SAVED," but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven." —Dr. Steve Pettit ([3]"What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 10:27)

That is a corrupt plan of salvation, which superficially professes the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone, but then perverts the Gospel by requiring discipleship in order to be saved. Salvation must be by grace and by grace alone!!! God's grace is UNMERITED. If you cannot say, "I HAVE IT," then you don't understand or posses it! You and I do not understand that God does not see the way we see. It sounds logical that we should have to be willing to turn from

our sins to be saved, but that is not how God sees it. We cannot save ourselves. Eternal life is the free gift of God, and there are no obligations, conditions or stipulations. Simply receive His gift by faith, by placing your childlike trust (reliance) in the risen Savior's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. It's that easy and simple!

Beware of anyone who questions or denies the Bible doctrine of eternal security.

> "Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, " [4]Raised For Our Justification "

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3

1.3.15 The Story Of Cornelius Shows The Simplicity Of Salvation (2020-07-12 10:30)

Acts 10:1-4, "There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band, A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway. He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God. "

I love the story of Cornelius in the Bible. Cornelius was a good man—a religious man—

who feared God, prayed, fasted and gave alms to the poor; yet, he was a lost man without Jesus Christ. This is a very important lesson to learn. You can be a devout religious person all

your life, yet still go to Hell to burn when you die, to suffer forever for your sins. Sin must be paid for (Romans 6:23; 5:12). Jesus warned that in the future, many religious people will not be allowed into Heaven. **Matthew 7:22-23,**

"Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. **"** They followed Jesus as their sovereign Master, even calling Him "

Lord, Lord.

" This is the error of the proponents of Lordship Salvation today, who believe that salvation requires full surrender to Christ's Lordship. Yet, Jesus will one day say to them the horrifying words, **"I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

In **Matthew 7:20-21** we read what they did wrong to miss Heaven, **"Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.**

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

" The will of the Father is to submit to His righteousness, through faith in Jesus Christ. **Romans 10:2-4,**

"For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and *going about to establish their own righteousness*, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*." The Old Testament LAW shows humanity our sinfulness and need for redemption, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by God's grace (Galatians 3:24-26).

Let's read about Cornelius' conversion:

> **Acts 10:39-44, " And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:**
>
> **Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;**
>
> **Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.**
>
> **And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead.**
>
> **To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.**

While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. ”

When a person gets saved, God’s Holy Spirit comes inside their body to indwell them (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). That is why we just read that the Holy Spirit fell upon them that heard the Gospel Peter preached, because they BELIEVED it! This is why the apostle Paul asked in **Galatians 3:2, “**

This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? **”** Paul had been informed that a religious cult infiltrated the church at Galatia, teaching another gospel of keeping the deeds of the law for salvation (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3). So Paul writes to them, asking them how they got the Holy Spirit. Was it by works, or by the hearing of faith? I love that phrase... THE HEARING OF FAITH. This shows the simplicity of salvation.

If you read the beautiful story of Cornelius, you’ll find that the apostle Peter never tells them to do anything to be saved, He simply told the GOOD NEWS of Jesus who died on the cross, was buried, and physically resurrected

.

Carefully notice that:

- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to follow Jesus.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to surrender all to God.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to get water baptized.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to make Jesus his Lord.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to join a church.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to get religion.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to publicly confess Christ as his Savior.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to invite Jesus into his heart.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to start a relationship with Jesus.
- Peter didn’t tell Cornelius to change his life.

- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to turn away from his sins.
- Peter didn't tell Cornelius to forsake the world.

In fact, Peter DIDN'T TELL CORNELIUS TO DO ANYTHING!!! Peter simply told the story of Jesus of Nazareth, Who went about doing good and healing the sick, but the unbelieving Jews had Him crucified on a cross for our sins. Jesus bled and DIED on the cross. He was BURIED. And then Christ miraculously RESURRECTED bodily from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel" [i.e., Good News] according to the Holy Scriptures:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

In Acts 10:30-45 Peter said that anyone who believes on the name of Jesus, Who died on the cross for our sins and raised up the third day, shall receive a pardon for their sins. That was the simple Gospel message, which Cornelius simply and quietly BELIEVED and was immediately saved. Amen!!! Whew, that's good stuff! Peter never told Cornelius to do anything to be saved, he simply preached the Gospel of Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and bodily resurrection the third day. The very moment that Cornelius believed, he was forever born-again and saved. The hardest part about salvation for people to understand is that you get it by DOING NOTHING!!! You simply REST COMPLETELY in the finished work of Jesus Christ, and then God does the saving... ALL OF IT!!!

The only "work" that we can do to be saved is to run to Jesus as our Savior. We do this by believing that Jesus is Who He claimed to be... THE CHRIST! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Believe the Good News of Christ crucified and risen! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** There is absolutely nothing that we can do to save ourselves, or even help save ourselves. We are all dirty, filthy, sinners, in need of the Savior. Jesus paid our debt of sin. Christ paid a debt that He did not owe, because we

owed a debt that we could not pay. Praise God, JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If you receive the Gospel as full-payment for your sins, you are saved.

This is such a beautiful passage of Scripture in Acts 10:30-45. The Apostle Peter never told Cornelius to do one thing to be saved. Peter never told Cornelius to “turn away from sins” (a popular heresy taught in today’s apostate churches). In fact, Peter never mentioned the word “repent” to Cornelius. You won’t find even one mention of the words “repent” or “repentance” in Acts chapter 10. Could the Bible be any clearer that the man who believes has repented? I think not. Peter just shared the ’Good News’ of Christ crucified and risen the third day; Cornelius believed and was saved. It’s that simple to be saved. For many of you, this truth has no doubt opened your eyes to the level of doctrinal corruption in today’s churches. Anytime you hear someone telling you all the different things you must do to be saved, you know they are deceived by Satan! Just believe and the work is done!

1.3.16 Does Acts 3:26 Teach Lordship Salvation? No! (2020-07-12 17:05)

Acts 3:25-26, “ Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, *in turning away every one of you from his iniquities*.”

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: “A

good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

”

At a glance this passage may shake the faith of some free grace Gospel believers. Did we get the Gospel wrong? Is the Lordship Salvation crowd right after all? This passage from Acts 3:26 is one of their go-to Scripture passages, in the lame attempt to justify a false gospel. They do “wrest” (Greek: *strebloo*—to torture by the rack) the Scriptures to their own destruction. **2nd Peter 3:16, “As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which** *they that are unlearned and unstable wrest***, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.”** It is not a light matter to God that John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rogers, Paul Washer and countless other Calvinists, pervert the Holy Scriptures to complicate God’s grace into something He never intended for it to be—[1]hard and difficult!

So what does Acts 3:26 mean?

Again, a

good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. It shows poor Bible study skills when someone bases a doctrine on one particular passage of Scripture, while ignoring the rest of the Bible. Please consider the following Scripture passages:

Matthew 1:21, " And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall *save his people from their sins*. "

Luke 1:76-77, " And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; *To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins*,"

Ephesians 2:5-10, " Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (*by grace ye are saved*;) And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God:*

***Not of works, lest any man should boast*. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."**

In hundreds of Bible references throughout the inspired Word of God, we are taught that salvation is simply by faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31). We trust Jesus because He died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried, and three days later He resurrected bodily from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The only requirement to be saved is to recognize your need as a guilty sinner for redemption (Romans 3:19-20), and that redemption is found only by faith in Jesus Christ our Savior (Galatians 3:24-26; 1st Timothy 4:10).

Acts 3:26 simply means that God sent His only begotten Son to SAVE US FROM OUR SINS. **Matthew 1:21, "And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins."** The Bible is not teaching in Acts 3:26 that turning away from the act of sinning is required to be saved. That would be WORKS! That would be KEEPING THE DEEDS OF THE LAW for salvation. **Romans 3:20,**

"Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. **"** The LAW and the GOSPEL are two keys—the law is the key that shuteth up all men under condemnation, and the Gospel is the key which opens the door and lets them out. Acts 3:26 simply means that Jesus has the key to open the door, to free men from the condemnation that their sins bring upon them! Let's read our intriguing text passage again, shall we:

> **Acts 3:25-26, "Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in *thy seed* shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, *sent him to bless you*, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities."**

Carefully notice WHO does the turning... JESUS! Contrary to the Lordship Salvation heresy which demands that YOU turn from your sins to be saved, the Bible teaches that JESUS came to save us from our sins. The man who repents **"TOWARD GOD" (Acts 20:21)**, has turned his back against his sins. That doesn't mean he is going to forsake them, it simply means that he has recognized his sinnership, as a guilty sinner under the condemnation of God's law, and as a needy sinner he turns to Christ to be saved by faith alone. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, *it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.**

" It is very important to learn in the preceding Bible passage, that the *purpose* of the law is not to convince men to forsake living in sin; but rather, to BELIEVE the 'Good News' (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen, to be forgiven of your sins.

In Acts 3:25, **“thy seed”** does *not* refer to the Jews (Israel), but to Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:16). Zionism is a doctrine of devils which has infected many churches today, removing the emphasis from THE GOSPEL, and instead placing it upon ISRAEL. God promised to bless all the nations of the earth in Jesus Christ, through the saving power of the Gospel. God sent Jesus to the Jews first with the Gospel (Romans 1:16). Jesus didn’t come to tell us to forsake our sins to be saved; but rather, He came to die on the cross to pay our debt of sin, to save us from our sins, so that we wouldn’t be enslaved to our sins anymore. ...

John 3:16,

“

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

***For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved*.”**

Over and over in the Word of God, we are taught that Jesus came to SAVE US, not to reform us! Turning from one’s sins is reformation, not regeneration! Let’s define a few terms:

- Penitence - sorrow for one’s sins
- Penance - making a mend for one’s sins
- Reformation - turning from one’s sins
- Repentance - a change of mind
- Regeneration - the new birth

Penitence, penance and reformation are NOT required for salvation, but may indeed accompany or follow one’s faith. Carefully notice in the next passage of Scripture that as believers **“WE SHOULD”** live for Christ, not MUST, not WILL, but **“ SHOULD**

” ...

Titus 2:11-13, " For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; "

Acts 3:26 seems like a doctrinally tricky passage, but if we compare Scripture with Scripture, and refuse to base a doctrine upon one single passage, then we can only logically conclude that this passage refers to the saving work of Jesus Christ. **Acts 3:26b, "having raised up his Son Jesus, *sent him to bless you*, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities."**

It was God the Father who SENT JESUS TO BLESS YOU, in turning us from our sins!!! This is no way mandates forsaking sins to receive God's free gift of eternal life, it simply means that when God saves a sinner, He begins to sanctify that individual. No born-again believer can live in willful sin without God's hand of chastisement upon their life (Hebrews 12:6-8). God is not an absent parent, He will chastise His saints.

Proverbs 3:12, "

For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

"

God did not save us just to rescue us from the fires of Hell. God has a plan and a purpose for our life (Philippians 2:13). The Lord said **"I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly**

" (John 10:10b). God wants every believer to forsake iniquity in their life.

2nd Timothy 2:19, "

Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity*. **"** No saint can live above sin, but we can try to live above reproach, and SHOULD live for Christ. But we must never alter God's simple plan of salvation in a sinful attempt to coerce people to forsake their sinful ways. To do so guarantees a ticket to Hell! You're either 100 % trusting what Jesus did on the cross to pay for your sins, or else you're not saved at all.

Fake preachers who teach that you must trust Jesus, but you must also pay the “

cost

” of surrendering everything to Christ as “LORD,” are of the Devil. They say, “LORD, LORD,” but

they do not the will of the Father, which is to believe on the Son of God and nothing else (John 6:40). [2]Evangelist Steve Pettit says it will cost you. Dr. Pettit is a false prophet!!! [3]Pastor Paul Washer says God’s free gift will cost you! He is a theological liar! [4]Pastor John MacArthur says God’s free gift will cost you! Dr. MacArthur has been inspired by demons! Did you know that these heretical men are all in agreement with the cult of the Jehovah’s Witnesses? It is true! The JW’s falsely teach:

> “Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.”
>
> —[5]What Must We Do To Be Saved? - Watchtower

That is exactly what Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rogers, Kirk Cameron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, and other hellbound Calvinists and heretics are teaching nowadays!!! YOU DON’T HAVE TO TURN FROM YOUR SINS TO BE SAVED, JESUS CAME TO TURN YOU FROM YOUR SINS, BY HIS SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS!!!

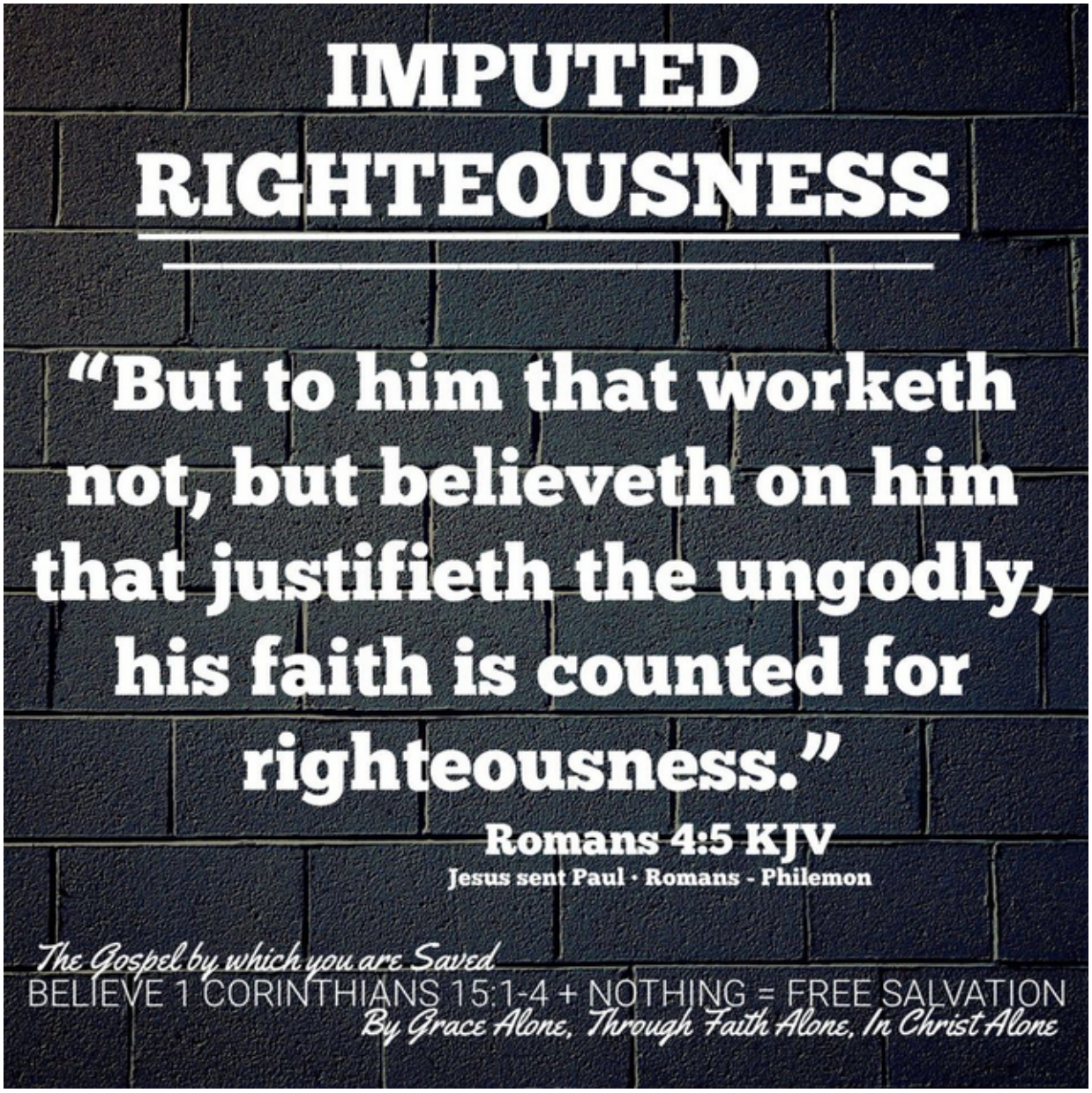
The ungodly proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy, need to stop perverting the Gospel of free grace in order to force people to try to forsake their sins, and allow God to raise His children! Eternal life is the free gift of God, which you simply receive by faith. Getting saved is free, easy, simple and instantaneous if you want it oh sinner!

John 11:25-26, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

” This verse simply means that we have eternal life abiding in us, because we are alive in Christ by believing in Him. Do you believe dear friend?

[6]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
5. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGz75tLrOT5c2FAMnRXY9YmB7pLNosmpx_22Vk2P2Cmuggn QkWgpjxb5ZoxTGtirAYcz_JzrqJcDWdjRcLIekgYx3ZQVpp_D_dnZR

1.3.17 The Danger Of Adding To Saving Faith Alone (2020-07-13 10:00)

Galatians 3:24-26, " Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. *For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus*."

The Gospel is so delicate that it is easily corrupted. We are all guilty and needy sinners (Romans 3:10-23). The "

Gospel

"

(or

"

Good News

"

) is simply that Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He physically RESURRECTED three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anybody who places childlike FAITH (reliance) in this

"

GOOD NEWS

"

is saved. Faith is all that God requires! Our text passage from **Galatians 3:26** simply says,

" For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus." In hundreds of Scripture passages we are taught that salvation is BY FAITH.

But along comes a spider, a thief, a liar, a false prophet, a [1]Bob Jones University Bible professor

—who ADDS the unbiblical requirement to “REPENT OF YOUR SIN,”

or

“

TURN FROM YOUR SINS,

” or “BE WILLING TO TURN FROM YOUR SINS”

to be saved! These are all another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth (regeneration).

The [2]following helpful words are from The Middletown Bible Church in Middletown, Connecticut. I thank God for their faithful pastor and church for contending for the Christian faith. ...

> In recent years many Reformed men have been strongly promoting what has been called "Lordship Salvation." Essentially Lordship salvation teaches that simple faith in Jesus Christ is not enough for salvation. Something else is needed. A solid commitment to Christ is needed. A person needs to surrender to the Lordship of Christ. A willingness to obey Christ’s commands is a necessary condition. Also the sinner must fulfill the demands of discipleship or at least be willing to fulfill them in order to have eternal life.

> We must never forget that a person is saved because he throws himself upon the mercy of a loving Savior who died for him. It is not our COMMITMENT that saves us; it is our CHRIST who saves us! It is not our SURRENDER that saves us; it is our Savior who does! It is not what I do for God; it is what God has done for me.

We need to avoid the dangerous error of taking what should be the RESULT of salvation and making it the REQUIREMENT for salvation:

- It is because **I am saved** that I surrender to His Lordship.

- It is because **I am saved** that I follow Him in willing obedience.

- It is because **I am saved** that I agree to the terms of discipleship.

- It is because **I am saved** that I submit to His authority over every area of my life.

Behavior and fruit are the evidences of saving faith but they are not the essence of saving faith. Don't confuse the fruit with the root. Because we are justified freely by His grace we measure up to the full demands of God's righteousness in Christ (2 Cor. 5:21); because we are frail we often fail to measure up to the full demands of discipleship (Luke 14:25–33, etc.). The requirements of discipleship are many; the requirement for salvation is simple faith and trust in the Savior.

My commitment to Jesus Christ does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My surrender to His Lordship does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My obedience to His Word does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My love for the Savior does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My ability or lack of ability to fulfill all the demands of discipleship does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE. My behavior (conduct) does not save me. CHRIST SAVES ME BY HIS GRACE.

God’s saving grace is to be found in the Person of the Lord Jesus Christ. He alone can satisfy God’s holiness and righteousness! Eternal life is not something that we earn or achieve by our faithful living throughout our Christian life. Instead, it is a free gift that we receive at the moment we first believe in Christ. This LIFE is the present possession of every believer: "He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life" (1 John 5:12; all verbs are in the present tense).

Have you been justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus? Is your hope built upon what you have done or is your hope based upon Jesus’ blood and righteousness? "I dare not trust the sweetest frame, but WHOLLY LEAN ON JESUS’ NAME!" May we be standing fully on Christ the solid Rock, not upon the sinking sand of our own fragile commitment.

Beware of the Devil’s lie that you must “

repent of your sin

” or

“turn from your sinful ways” to be saved. You get saved by believing the Gospel, not by turning from anything! I’ve heard some sincerely deceived Baptist pastors defend the wrong repentance crowd, saying that you have to turn FROM something in order to turn TO Christ. Well, if a person accepts Jesus as their personal Savior, who cares what they have turned from, because they are now saved (which shows that they have repented, i.e., *changed their mind*). Lordship Salvation and the Wrong Repentance are not always the same thing. I have met pastors who refute Lordship Salvation, but promote wrong repentance; however, both doctrines of devils promote the same evil of ADDING to faith alone.

The Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance crowd say you must “turn from your sin” as an ADDITIONAL step to saving faith. The Bible teaches that repentance and faith are simply two parts of ONE ACT OF BELIEVING (Acts 20:21). Repentance is simple the recognition of one’s self as a needy sinner, which compels us to place our faith in the Gospel. Repentance does not mean to forsake the world, turn from sinful bad habits, nor be willing to turn from one’s sins. To “repent”

simply means

“

a change of mind

”—a change of mind from WRONG THINKING of what I want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says I must do to get to Heaven.

This is what Hebrews 6:1 means by repentance from “

DEAD WORKS.

” All works are dead works! Keeping the law (effectively the same as turning from your sins) is dead works!!! *Good works* and *bad works* are DEAD WORKS! You don’t get saved by doing good works, nor do you get saved by turning away from bad works, you get saved by RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

” How ironic it is then, that so many false teachers today require lost sinners to

“

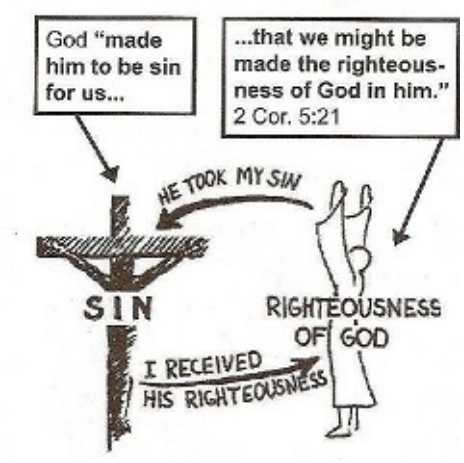
repent (turn) from their sin

”

to be saved. As we just read in Hebrews 4:10-11, salvation requires CEASING FROM OUR OWN WORKS!!! That means you DON’T have to turn from your sins to be saved, which would be self-righteousness (i.e., human reformation). Either God does the saving

—ALL OF IT—or else we don’t go to Heaven

!!!



[3]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.middletownbiblechurch.org/helpseek/spurgeon.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiFr3jhqNXW4iHh9_9x2CudJgQOK1Lq_LeIDZTej4t6QuoDpzDwGaI6PsbnE3EI_BY_0T1D063J6VzuOFMXZhrhR-dmpkWs4oxmygw

---

1.3.18 God Intended Salvation To Be Free, Easy And Simple (2020-07-14 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, " But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

I grew up around Skid Row, tagging along with my preacher father to various rescue missions in downtown Chicago. How does Steve Petite's perverted plan of salvation relate to people on Skid Row? To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything starts looking like a nail sticking up! In Steve Pettit's cushy little religious world, making a 6-digit salary as executive president of BJU, a snob's life, it may seem rational that salvation means living the Christian life. However, to a poor man on Skid Row who has lost everything in his existence, and whose only companion is a booze bottle, it is absurd to even attempt to apply Steve Pettit's high-brow, rich man oriented, running the race bullcrap plan of salvation! What a sad farce!!! The true Gospel reaches down in humility to those broken men in the gutter, offering them eternal life as a free gift, in exchange for nothing more than their faith in the only begotten Son of God.

There is no nutty requirement for those men in the depths of sin to "faithfully run 'The Race'," nor that they "persevere" in holiness, ministry and in service to others! Mr. Pettit's bogus religious teachings are for the wealthy and snobby elite, not the common man. The Biblical Gospel is no more complicated than a father giving his son a bicycle for his birthday! It's a done deal. That son doesn't have to faithfully ride the bicycle for the rest of his life to obtain it! The Devil has blinded preachers by influencing them with religion. The problem is that preachers no longer "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES."

Instead they listen to corrupt preachers, and become indoctrinated with the poison of heretics like John MacArthur (which Moody Church in Chicago promotes), Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, R.C. Sproul and Steve Pettit! Calvinism, the "turn from sins" heresy to be saved, and Lordship

Salvation, are far more deadly and contagious than the Coronavirus!!!

There is no fear, worry or uncertainty in the correct Gospel message—you simply come to God as a needy sinner, believing the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ' crucified, buried and risen—and you are immediately, irrevocably, safely, securely and eternally saved!!! Eternal life is the believer's eternal security! Once saved always saved!!! [1]Listen to the blatant heresy Evangelist Ray Comfort Tells these people , followed by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preaching the truth!

[2]Evangelist Ravi Zacharias (1946-2020) wins the prize for the most vague, boring and wishy-washy preacher in history! I can listen to him for an hour and have no clue what he is trying to say! I think Dr. Sam Horn comes in second, the Vice President of Bob Jones University. I'll take Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) any day! Tragically, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a pseudo independent Baptist church) invited and honored Ravi Zacharias in June of 2017, bidding him Godspeed. Ravi's sinister ministry took in $47,353,235 in 2016! Not bad for an evil ecumenical ministry of sinful compromise, watered-down truth, and Satanic support of Mormonism. From listening to Ravi present his plan of salvation, it is very clear to me that he [3]doesn't really know how to be saved. To me it appears to be all about the money!

[4]The Psychological Effects And Trauma Caused By Lordship Salvation (it eliminates all hope!!)

Ravi suggests that his audience pray a prayer, giving 12 things for them to repeat, NONE OF WHICH include Jesus' death on the cross, burial or resurrection. Gospel preacher? You decide! I have nothing personal against Mr. Zacharias, God knows my heart, but why does a preacher need $47,353,235 a year? That is unethical at best, and utterly sinful for a professed man of God (1st Timothy 6:10-11). Ravi is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, which is why the heathen religious world loves him so much. **Luke 6:26, "Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets."** Everywhere that Ravi travels to speak, the apostate religious world loves him, because he preaches a vague message of acceptance by God through sincerely giving your heart to Jesus, which is NOT the Gospel. You can give your heart to Jesus like the people did in Matthew 7:21-23 and go straight to Hell when you die! You had better get BORN-AGAIN by faith alone as a guilty sinner in the 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)!

One of my favorite country preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, gets salvation 100 % correct...

> “Repentance don’t save you. Calling on the Lord don’t save you. You know what saves you? Receiving what Christ done for you on the cross!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, "[5]WHY THERE’S A HELL!”

Amen! The Bible teaches that a person can be saved immediately, and know it immediately! You don’t have to wait to prove anything to yourself and anyone else. There is no probationary period to see how you live in order to determine if someone is saved. The Bible calls eternal life a **“FREE GIFT” (Romans 5:15b).** 1st John 5:20 says that JESUS IS ETERNAL LIFE!!! If you have Jesus as your Savior, then you have eternal life!

You don’t have to live in torment anymore dear friend. God wants you to KNOW, beyond any shadow of a doubt whatsoever, that you have been born-again and have eternal life dwelling in you. You have God’s solemn PROMISE, recorded in black and white in the inspired King James Bible. **John 11:25, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:”** Simply believe on the only begotten Son of God as your Savior! **Acts 10:43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.”**

The corrupted Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are upset with me for exposing their hero, [6]Dr. Steve Pettit, for the FALSE PROPHET that he truly is; but they will answer to God for bidding Godspeed to such a wicked man, who preaches another gospel of works!!! 2nd **John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”** Woe unto Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for promoting corruptible seed, bidding Godspeed to false prophets, preaching the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, and ostracizing me for telling THE TRUTH as a true friend does (Romans 14:10; Galatians 4:16). [7]Go read Bob Jones University’s website, where they openly require people to turn from sins to be saved. That is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). I say that with God’s love, because I do love them all so much. The truth offends them! If anyone needs to repent of their sins, it is the corrupted, stick-necked, bewitched, Bob Jones’ crowd!

Beware of anyone who comes along saying that you must make full surrender, faithfully run the race, persevere in holiness, follow Jesus as "Lord," turn from sinful ways, or anything else that ADDS to the Gospel of free grace, for they are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

[8]Listen to Evangelist Ray Comfort complicate the Gospel, adding forsaking personal sins as a requirement to be saved. I made a compilation of three YouTube video clips, and then followed it with Dr. Jack Hyles preaching the truth about salvation to refute Mr. Comfort. Ladies and gentleman, we are engaged in raging spiritual war today over the Gospel and the inspired Word of God (Ephesians 6:12-13). I encourage you if you are saved to start a [9]Google blog. You can write your own articles, or share the truth you learn from others. Blogs are completely free! I also encourage you to perhaps make and upload YouTube videos. At a minimum, you can download and re-upload helpful videos that aren't copyrighted to your own channel to preserve and promote. You can download videos as MP4 files with a free program called "

[10]4K Downloader.

" I use it all the time and like it a lot. Let's share the truth!

Anyone who fears, worries or has uncertainties about being saved, is either unlearned of the Holy Scriptures, or you've been horribly deceived by the Devil's sinister ministers! The truth of the Gospel gives perfect peace to those who believe it! As a final help, I'd like to share two of my favorite sermons with you by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) titled: '[11]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?'

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comfort-heresy_compilation.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/ravi_zacharias-false_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-counterfeit%20gospel.htm
4. https://youtu.be/VYeuGwWAJ6I
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/why_theres_a_hell.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comfort-heresy_compilation.mp3
9. https://www.blogger.com/
10. https://www.4kdownload.com/products/product-videodownloader
11. https://youtu.be/1dbTJQ_UplM

1.3.19 Shall We Continue In Sin That Grace May Abound? (2020-07-15 11:00)

Romans 5:19-21 and 6:1-4, "For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life."

It is important to keep in mind that there were no chapter divisions in the original Word of God. The New Testament was written in all capital letters, in the Koine Greek language. Religious men later added the chapter divisions, to help organize the Scripture. In most cases this is fine and dandy, but if we're not careful we may miss out on the proper and full interpretation of a passage. Such is the case with our text passage of Scripture. To understand chapter 6, we need to go back and also include chapter 5 of Romans. In fact, if you read the above passage of Scripture, you'd never know that there was a chapter break in there somewhere. So keep this truth in mind, and it will greatly enhance your understanding of the Scripture, and make your Bible studies even more interesting!

The moment that a person gets saved, they become DEAD TO SIN! What does that mean? Well, before someone is saved, God's LAW condemns them, because we are all guilty of breaking God's law (Romans 3:19). Remember, God wrote His Ten Commandments in stone, because we can break them, but we cannot bend or change them! Moses was the only one who ever broke all of God's Commandments at once...lol. When a person receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, receiving the free gift of God, then we are forever UNDER GRACE, and no longer under the LAW. In that sense, we are dead to sin, because sin no longer has the power to condemn us!

That is why the dear Apostle Paul could proclaim in **1st Corinthians 15:55-56, "O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law."** In other words, dying in one's sins brings the sting of eternal damnation in Hell! But Jesus paid our sin debt, and the child of God has been redeemed by

Jesus' precious blood of the cross, so the stinger is gone!!! Death to the saint has NO STING! We have no fear of dying, because we are under God's saving grace! Boy this is great stuff!!!

Christ Is The End Of The Law For The Believer

That is what it means in **Romans 3:4, "For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** There were approximately 720 laws in the Old Testament (i.e., moral, ceremonial, civil) which a Jew was required to keep to get to Heaven. Since no one has ever perfectly kept the law of God, we all need a perfect Savior instead. That perfect Savior is Jesus Christ! **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."**

Romans 10:4 says that **" CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW "** (for righteousness for every one that believes). This simply means that faith in Jesus Christ is COUNTED in place of a lifetime of perfectly keeping the law. Once a person receives Jesus as their personal Savior, that is the end of the law, as far as trying to keep it to be saved. Faith in Christ fulfills the law 100 %! If a man fails to perfectly keep the law, God allows him to simply place His trust in the Messiah instead, and that person's faith is accepted in place of keeping the law. **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** This very same plan of salvation exists today, and this is how we get saved. This has always been, is now, and always will be God's only plan of salvation for humanity. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

God's Amazing Grace Abounds Over All Sin

Having explained these fundamental truths, now we can make heads and tails out of these beautiful statements in the Scripture:

Romans 5:20b, “But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:”

Romans 6:1b, “Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?”

I love those Bible verses! When a Christian believer sins, we always fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE! Only the Christ-rejecter can fall FROM GRACE. **Galatians 5:4, “Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.”** Who is fallen from grace? It is the person who foolishly attempts to be justified BY THE KEEPING OF THE LAW (Romans 3:20). The reason why is obvious, because NO ONE has ever successfully kept the law perfectly. We are all woeful sinners, both by nature and by choice! At salvation our POSITION in Christ is forever settled, solely dependent upon God’s faithfulness, as His redeemed child; but our CONDITION in Christ depends solely upon our faithfulness, as we obey God’s Commandments day-by-day.

The main reason I wrote this article is to emphasis the wonderful truth that WHEN WE DO SIN, God’s amazing GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND. **Romans 6:1, “What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?”** I love that! I love that! I love that! Paul is saying that the believers CANNOT LOSE SALVATION! When we sin (and we all do every day, whether in dead or thought, sins of commission or commission), God’s GRACE ABOUNDS! It is absolutely impossible that any born-again child of God, could ever sin greater than God’s grace abounds! This is a remarkable Bible passage teaching the Eternal Security of the believer.

Paul makes an appeal, that just because we are now UNDER GRACE, doesn’t make it okay to live a life of sin. But if we do, GRACE WILL ABOUND! Paul says that just as Christ died and was resurrected, even so should we raise up in newness of life. We are already dead to sin, meaning that sin no longer has any power of us under the law, because we are now under

grace instead, and have been freed in Christ Jesus. If we choose to continue living in willful sin, the law has no power over us anymore. In this sense we are dead to sin! Death no longer has any sting! Yet, we are warned that we will still be held accountable by God at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, giving account for the good or bad done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11).

Dear reader, the popular saying is true that: “

ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED

”

(OSAS). There are many critics today of this Bible truth. Anyone who denies OSAS is not saved, it is as simple as that, because they don’t understand ’The Gospel.’ I highly recommend that you listen to a helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold titled: “ [1]Know You Have Eternal Life .

” We ought not live in willful sin as believers. Pastor Yankee Arnold preached a whole sermon on that topic called:

“

[2]Chastening And Rewards.

” Although we can never lose God’s salvation obtained by faith alone on the Gospel, we are expected as saints to live like saints, or suffer God’s hand of chastening upon our life (Hebrews 12:6-8). But if we do continue in sin (and we all do), GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND, so that we can never be lost again. **Acts 13:39, “ And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”**

“True friendship needs no reciprocation.” —Dr. Jack Hyles

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/know_you_have_eternal_life.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/chastening_and_rewards.mp3

1.3.20 Being Justified By His Grace (2020-07-16 10:00)

Titus 3:3-7, “For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating

one another. But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared, Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That *being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."

Repeatedly in the Word of God we are plainly taught that salvation is simply BY FAITH. Titus 3:7 says that we are made heirs of the hope of eternal life BY FAITH... **"being justified *by his grace*." Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. " John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life." John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."**

I could quote a hundred more Scripture passages to you dear reader, that teach we are saved BY FAITH. But not once are we taught to

"r

epent of your sin,

"

or

"

turn from your sins

"

or

"

be willing to turn from your sins

"

to be saved. We are saved by God's grace alone, through faith alone, in Jesus Christ alone; but forsaking your sins is not necessary, nor required, nor permitted by God to be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. [1]Eternal life is a gift wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus!

I read this beautiful quote from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. this morning, about the Gospel:

> "Men are not saved by analyzing the truth of the Gospel. They are saved by accepting the truth of the Gospel. It is true, whether men believe it or not. It is as true as the multiplication table. Men use the multiplication table to do what the multiplication table is supposed to do. The Gospel will do what it is supposed to do. 'It is the power of God unto salvation unto every one that believeth."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Preaching, Evangelism, page 123; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

The "Gospel" is the *Good News* that Jesus Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (that is, that our faith in Him would be justified by a risen Savior). Anyone who comes to God by faith as a needy sinner, receiving the Gospel as their only hope for Heaven, is saved. God promises forgiveness of sins and eternal life **"TO THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).** Please make it your own dear friend, claiming *The Gospel* as your only way to Heaven!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiUg9xcMpfbiuZYFA1ZtIfEw8oQ_cShmXwQ9CfjYS2fGM2Jp3r3DBbPNZnKQ1b2a_y3o9v4_rVhFQpH6p0G6r2oPK3zoT7JKkQDODF

1.3.21 Saved By Faith Alone (2020-07-17 10:00)

Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

There are many people who will say, for whatever reason, that faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is not enough to obtain the eternal free gift of salvation. Jesus Christ purchased this free gift with His blood on the cross of Calvary. Below are verses that clearly teach that salvation is received through faith alone. So we can say that salvation: is offered *by grace* (as a free gift), and received *through faith* (as the means), in the object of *Jesus Christ* (who He is, the Christ), because of *The Gospel* (what He did).

If anyone falsely says, well but…

1. You must do good works to obtain salvation.
2. You must be willing to stop sinning to be saved.
3. You must do good works after salvation.
4. You must do good works to keep salvation.
5. You must feel sorry and beg with contrition for salvation.
6. You must promise something for salvation.
7. Your must exchange something for your salvation.
8. You must follow Jesus to be saved.
9. You must count the cost and pay the price of full surrender to be saved.

…then please see the several dozen Bible verses below that proclaim otherwise. The Gospel is truly 'Good News' that we just need to BELIEVE to be saved:
"

John 1:7, "

The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

"

"

John 1:12

,
“

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

”

John 2:23

,
“

Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

”

John 3:15-18

,
“

That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

”

John 3:36

,
“

He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

”

John 4:39

,
“

And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.
”

John 4:41-42

,
“

And many more believed because of his own word; And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.
”

John 5:24

,
“

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.
”

John 5:45-47

,
“

Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed

me; for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

”

John 6:29

,

“

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

”

John 6:35

,

“

And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

”

John 6:40

,

“

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

”

John 6:47

,

“

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

”

John 7:38-39

,
“

He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)
”

John 8:24

,
“

I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.
”

John 9:35-38

,
“

Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God? He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him? And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee. And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.
”

John 11:25-26

,
“

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

”

John 14:1

,

“

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

”

John 17:20-21

,

“

Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

”

John 19:35

,

“

And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

”

John 20:29

,

“

Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

”

John 20:31

,

“

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

”

Acts 4:4

,

“

Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

”

Acts 4:32

,

“

And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

”

Acts 8:12

,

“

But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

”

Acts 8:37

,

“

And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

”

Acts 9:42

,

“

And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.

”

Acts 10:43

,

“

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

”

Acts 10:45

,

“

And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

”

Acts 11:17

,
“

Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God?
”

Acts 13:39

,
“

And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.
”

Acts 14:1

,
“

And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.
”

Acts 14:23

,
“

And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

”

Acts 14:27

,
“

And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Gentiles.
”

Acts 15:7

,
“

And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.
”

Acts 15:9

,
“

And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.
”

Acts 16:31

,
“

And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

”

Acts 17:4-5

,
“

And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

”

Acts 17:11-12

,
“

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

”

Acts 18:8

,
“

And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

”

Acts 18:27

,

“

And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace:

”

Acts 19:4

,

“

Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

”

Acts 20:21

,

“

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

”

Romans 1:16

,

“

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

”

Romans 1:17

,

“

For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

”

Romans 3:22

’

“

Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:

”

Romans 3:25-28

’

“

Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

”

Romans 3:30

’

“

Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

”

Romans 4:3

,
“

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.
”

Romans 4:5

,
“

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.
”

Romans 4:9

,
“

Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.
”

Romans 4:11

,
“

And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:
”

Romans 4:13

,
“

For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

”

Romans 4:16

,
“

Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

”

Romans 4:23-24

,
“

Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him; But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

”

Romans 5:1-2

,
“

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

”

Romans 9:30

,
“

What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.
”

Romans 9:32-33

,
“

Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.
”

Romans 10:4

,
“

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.
”

2nd Corinthians 4:4

,
“

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.
”

Galatians 2:16

,
“

Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

”

Galatians 3:2

,
“

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

”

Galatians 3:14

,
“

That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

”

Galatians 3:22

,
“

But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

”

Galatians 3:24

,
“

Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

”

Galatians 5:5

,
“

For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

”

Ephesians 1:13

,
“

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

”

Ephesians 2:8

,
“

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

”

Philippians 3:9

,

“

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

”

2nd Thessalonians 2:12-13

,

“

That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

”

1st Timothy 1:16

,

“

Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

”

1st Timothy 4:10

,

“

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

”

2nd Timothy 1:12

,
“

For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

”

2nd Timothy 3:15

,
“

And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

”

Hebrews 4:2-3

,
“

For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

”

Hebrews 11:6-7

,
“

But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.”

1.3.22 Every Christian Should Be A Soulwinner (2020-07-18 10:30)

Matthew 28:19-20, " Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

The preceding passage of Scripture from the intriguing book of Matthew is commonly refereed to as: "THE GREAT COMMISSION" in the Scripture. In this passage we see four commands:

1. Go ye (the labor of soulwinning)
2. Teach all nations (the Gospel)
3. Baptize converts with water after the get saved (their public profession)
4. Indoctrinate converts with the Word of God (so they'll perpetuate the Gospel)

May I say, kindly, if you are not obeying this passage of Scripture, you are not a good Christian. If you are attending a church that is not carrying out 'The Great Commission,' as our dear Lord commanded, then your church is dropping the ball for God. A church that does not go soulwinning is a mere social club. God did not save us to Sit On The Premises, but to Stand On The Promises. The great heart of God is to see souls saved. **Luke 15:7, " I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance."** Heaven rejoices every time a sinner repents to believe the Gospel.

We all have a responsibility to witness the Gospel to the lost around us. We are responsible to share the Gospel with our loved ones.

We are responsible to share the Gospel with our friends.

We are responsible to share the Gospel with the acquaintances in our life. I've witnessed to my doctor. I

witnessed to my neighbour next door. I've witnessed to the attendant at the local gas station. I've witnessed to a family while walking. I've witnessed to people at the Harvest Baptist

Church on Guam, some of whom (including staff members are not saved). That is because the church has been deceived by the Devil, replacing the Gospel of free grace with the lie of Lordship Salvation.

[1]Every Christian should be a soulwinner. There is something wrong with a believer who is not soul-conscious. If you believe that the Bible is God's inspired Word, then you ought to be concerned about the eternal destination of others. One of my favorite sermons is by Pastor Bob Gray Sr. called: "[2]Let's Go Soul Warning." Our first responsibility as Christians is soulwinning. Nobody sends anybody to Hell. People are already going to Hell.

I saw a shameful T-shirt today that read: "If I go to Hell, at least I'll be with my friends." If you do end up in Hell with your friends, you'll feel like the biggest fool who ever lived, for letting your friends go to Hell. What kind of "friend" wants to see their friends burn in Hell? I don't want you as my friend. No way! I want a friend who cares enough about me to warn me about Hell, so I won't go there when I die. I am the best friend you have right now! You can have eternal life for free dear friend.

We are all sinners (Romans 3:10-23). We have all broken God's Commandments. We've all broken all of the Ten Commandments. God never intended for us to keep the law to merit eternal life. God gave us the law to show humanity how sinful we are, so we would be silenced of any self-righteous boasting, and recognize our guilt as sinners. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. "** The law shows us that we are needy sinners, in need of the blessed Savior. **Galatians 3:24-26, " Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. " That is so beautiful. We are all deserving of God's punishment.

Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. " We all deserve to go to Hell forever, to pay for our own sins. Something is wrong with a professed Christian who doesn't believe in Hell. What do you need a Savior for if there is no eternal damnation in Hell? You had better believe that there

is a place called Hell, where Christ-rejecters spend eternity suffering in torments, because the Bible says so! **Revelation 20:14-15, " And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."** All Christ-rejecters will eventually be cast into the Lake of Fire for all eternity without end, tormented day and night without rest (Revelation 14:11). If you don't believe that, you are a stupid fool. I triple-dog dare you to disprove the Holy Bible! The King James Bible was here long before you were born, and it will be here long after you are gone.

Matthew 24:35, " Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away."

The "GOOD NEWS"

(or

"

GOSPEL

") is that God the Father has made a way of escape for you and me. **Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath *through him*."** That way of escape is through God's only begotten Son, Jesus. **Philippians 3:9,**

"

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

" You cannot save yourself! I cannot save myself! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again! You don't have to do anything to get to Heaven, except BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). If you don't believe, you will go to Hell forever (John 8:24).

Jesus *died* on the cross to pay our debt of sin. He was *buried*. After three days Jesus bodily *resurrected* from the dead.

This is the *GOOD NEWS* by which we are saved if we believe (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Romans 1:15-16, "So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also. For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Faith is not based on a feeling, but a fact! We are not saved by looking AT Jesus, nor AWAY from Jesus, but UNTO Jesus! Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He has bodily risen from the dead, and you will be saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally. You have the Lord's promise of it! **John 11:25, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live*: "** I believe, do you?

[3]The One Thing That Determines Salvation

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Gray/soul_warning.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm

1.3.23 Don’t Change The Gospel If You Want To Go To Heaven (2020-07-19 10:00)

Galatians 1:6-9, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”

I marvel with the Apostle Paul, that professed Christians today have so easily been removed from the truth of the Gospel. I enjoy listening to Alexander Scourby read the Bible. As I lay down with my eyes closed, listening to the New Testament, the Gospel is so clear. There is no mention of forsaking your sins to be saved; but rather, because you are saved. Neither is turning from sins required as proof that one is saved. **Titus 2:13**, **“For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,**

Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

” Notice that we SHOULD live godly; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism).

What exactly is

“

The Gospel

”

? There is no need to guess, because the Bible tells us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***

> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
> **”**

There you have it—Christ DIED for our sins on the cross, He was BURIED, and He RESURRECTED three days later. That is *The Gospel!* So where did John MacArthur get all this garbage...

> “The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!” — Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[1]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Let’s list the SEVEN requirements for salvation which Mr. MacArthur just mentioned:

1. Denial of self
2. Denial of self-righteousness
3. Recognition of sin (This requirement is Biblical, you must see yourself as a needy sinner)
4. Full repentance
5. Submission to Christ
6. Commitment to obey Christ
7. Follow Jesus (no matter what the cost)

> SOURCE: [2]Saved Or Self-Deceived?

It blows my mind the [3]junk theology that is being preached at Bob Jones University today! The same is true of Moody Bible Institute. These apostate religious institutions are all followers

of Pastor John MacArthur, and are not saved! They have CHANGED the Gospel of free grace into something different, an exchange of sorts, where you must forsake sins and follow Christ to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Be afraid dear reader, be very afraid, if you are okay with the garbage being taught at Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute nowadays. Be very afraid if you have surrendered fully to live for Christ to be saved. You don't get saved by living the Christian life, but by being born-again!

If you'd like to be saved, simply come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. You do this by faith. God can read your mind. The moment He sees that you have decided to trust Christ's as your Savior, He works the miracle of the new birth. Theologically we call that regeneration. Believe that Christ died, He was buried, and three days later He resurrected physically from the dead. If that is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, you are saved! Getting saved is that simple!

1. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
2. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=4m25s
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEirRrAgKo1upSBRoEZYnWWNhh4DoiEjRVPCAf4ECvvxSF_8OJtKaeFMCj_P-Qk77cSJhiGmDJUcKfArJIuoiUM_CaG7xG1bYbjjWz_

1.3.24 Following Jesus Is Not The Way Of Salvation (2020-07-20 10:30)

Matthew 7:21-23,

“

***Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

All across the world today, countless millions of people are following Jesus, as did Ravi Zacharias, devoutly so. But when you examine [1]What Ravi Zacharias taught, it is very disturbing and unbiblical.

In a YouTube video titled: " [2]How Can Someone Receive Jesus' Gift Of Salvation? ," Ravi says the following to have a relationship with Jesus:

> "In fact when Jesus comes into your life, he helps you cross the greatest bridge, from the head to the heart. I experienced that at the age 17. The fact that I could pray and invite Jesus Christ into my life—a simple prayer—asking Him to become my Savior, and the transformation He brought; how He changed not only my life, but years later my father's life. And I would like you, to bow your head and with me repeat a simple prayer, if you want this to happen in your life. Just pray with me one sentence at a time:
>
> Heavenly Father, I thank you for loving me. I need your forgiveness. I need your salvation. Lord Jesus, enter into my heart. Change me. Give me with your presence. Help me to follow you. I receive you, this moment, and commit my life to you. Thank you Father. In Jesus' name, Amen!"
>
> —
>
> '[3]How Can Someone Receive Jesus' Gift Of Salvation?'

Folks, that is not THE GOSPEL! Let's break down Ravi's unbiblical plan of salvation and list his requirements to be saved:

1. Repeat a prayer
2. Invite Christ into your life
3. Ask Jesus to become your Savior
4. Thank God for loving you
5. Tell God you need forgiveness
6. Tell God you need His salvation
7. Ask Jesus to enter into your heart
8. Ask Jesus to change you
9. Ask Jesus to give you His presence
10. Ask Jesus to help you follow Him
11. Receive Jesus
12. Commit your life to Jesus

Wow! Ravi Zacharias gives 12 THINGS to do in his suggested prayer to be saved. Did you notice the BIGGEST MISTAKE Ravi made? He left out "[4]THE GOSPEL" entirely! Ravi doesn't even mention Jesus dying on the cross to pay for our sins. Ravi doesn't mention Christ's DEATH, BURIAL nor RESURRECTION. I mean, that is "THE GOSPEL" after all, but he leaves it off completely!!! That is why I justly call Ravi "a devil dog preacher!" [5]Look at the type of shallow garbage that Ravi's ministry promotes! You don't get to Heaven by starting "a relationship" with Jesus. Judas had a relationship with Jesus, but went to Hell. The Bible says in **John 3:7, "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"!!!**

I am saddened that in June of 2017, the shameful pastors of the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam invited, promoted, honored, and BID GODSPEED to this [6]wicked man who teaches doctrines of devils!!!

1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;" I understand that there is something called "semantics," where different preachers each word the plan of salvation a little differently, but Ravi MISSES THE BALLPARK COMPLETELY!!!

The way of salvation is through faith alone in the person of Jesus Christ. To be saved you need to know the WHO, WHAT and WHY...

- WHO - Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God
- WHAT - Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins, was *buried* and *resurrected* three days later for our justification.
- WHY - We are all hell-deserving sinners, but Christ paid our debt of sin with His blood.

If you believe these things, trusting the name of Jesus alone, you have eternal life. 1st John 5:20 says that JESUS IS GOD AND ETERNAL LIFE. So if you have accepted Jesus as your personal Savior, then you have eternal life abiding in you! Eternal security and assurance of salvation are not different doctrines than eternal life, they are all one and the same truth! It would be very easy to simply follow Jesus your entire life, having a false assurance that you are on your way to Heaven, like being in the calm eye of a hurricane.

A demon's favorite activity is to make lost religious people feel comfortable. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again. No one, regardless of how religious or how much they love God, can enter into the Kingdom Of God, unless they are born-again (John 3:1-7). The new birth is not optional, it is a commandment to all humanity. That is what is meant in **Acts 17:30b** by saying that God

"commandeth all men every where to repent:"

[7]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sinfully drove me out of their church in 2014 , and has since banned and ostracized me from returning, because I loved them enough to TELL THE TRUTH!!! They are my neighbours across the street! I love them unconditionally with God's love, but they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. If they don't want to accept me as a part of their family for the sake of *love* at Harvest, then I will expose them for the sake of *truth!* People just want to be loved. I sure do! When churchgoers are more loyal to ungodly ministers and tradition, than to God and truth, apostasy has overtaken that church! Christianity in America has sadly deteriorated into a mere stinking money-making business nowadays! The [8]Bob Jones University crowd wreak with the stench of falsehoods, heresy, favoritism, prejudice and carnality. Christian author Michael P. Bowen said it best:

> "You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will "dump" you."
>
> —'[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU' (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-counterfeit%20gospel.htm
2. https://youtu.be/MY5O4M9TbMI
3. https://youtu.be/MY5O4M9TbMI
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gHZaoTY4E3s
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-why_so_dangerous.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf

1.3.25 The Old Account Was Settled Long Ago (2020-07-21 01:11)

Romans 4:1-5, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*. ”**

I love that well-known passage of Scripture. To no surprise, Evangelist Ray Comfort ignores this passage of Scripture entirely in his popular, “

The Evidence Bible.

” If I wrote a Bible commentary, this would be one of the most important passages to address, because it plainly teaches that salvation is by faith alone, without turning from sins, surrendering one’s life to Christ, making Jesus “

Lord,

” nor anything else that God doesn’t require to be saved. Proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy don’t like this Bible passage, because it plainly refutes them! The Bible says a man’s “

FAITH IS COUNTED FOR

RIGHTEOUSNESS

”

!!!

Bless God, the day I got saved as a 13 year old boy, my account in Heaven was forever settled! By faith I became a blood-washed, redeemed, child of God (Galatians 3:26). My sins (past, present and future) were all washed away by Jesus’ precious blood (1st John 1:7). The old account was settled long ago!!! I am saved. It is a done deal. Nothing else is required of me to get to Heaven, because it was a free gift from God (Romans 6:23). I simply took it by childlike faith in Jesus Christ.

We are secure in God’s salvation, because we are secure in Christ’s work, not our work!

1st John 5:4, “For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even our faith*.” Faith in Jesus Christ is the way to have eternal life! **John 10:9, “**

I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

” We are safe and secure in the Father’s hands. I hunger for wayward preachers to repent of their false teachings! I wish [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort would come to his senses and stop preaching another gospel. I wish [2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) would come to his senses, and stop [3]preaching another gospel. Here is a wonderful truthful quote by the famous preacher John Bunyan

(1628-1688)

:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is the exact opposite of [4]What Evangelist Steve Pettit heretically teaches at Bob Jones University today to their 2,700 students and faculty. Dr. Pettit heretical teaches:

> **“*You can’t just speak about getting saved*, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[5]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34)

Dr. Steve Pettit says you must run and finish the race, or else you lose your soul. That is another gospel!!! I want to repeat what John Bunyan said, because it is exactly what is wrong with Dr. Pettit’s counterfeit gospel message:

> **“If you do not put a difference between *justification* wrought by the man Christ without and *sanctification*** wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, ***you are not able to divide the Word aright***; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

What a helpful quote! John Bunyan nailed it, explaining where John MacArthur and Steve Pettit go horribly wrong on the Gospel. These ungodly men make light of the truth of the Gospel, merging Free Grace Theology with Lordship Salvation, and in so doing they are not able to divide the Word of God aright!!! Instead, they CORRUPT the Word of God, and cast a stumbling block before the people. This is exactly what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) [6]warned would happen, and for which he said [7]he’d blow Bob Jones College to smithereens if he could! The Devil and his unsaved infidels have taken control of Bob Jones University today!!! You don’t have to surrender everything, nor turn from your sins, nor run the race faithfully until the end, to receive God’s free gift of eternal life! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! The price of sin has been paid. [8]Bob Jones University says you must be willing to turn (forsake) from your sins to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. The Bible calls BJU liars!

My mentor of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a beautiful sermon on this very topic, titled: “

[9]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy.

” I encourage you to listen to the message, it will greatly help you understand

what is wrong with the Lordship Salvation crowd. Every Bob Jones University faculty member and student needs to hear this positional sermon! But Dr. Hyles was just a man, and our only authority is the Holy Bible. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:6-8, “ Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. *Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*.”** Oh don’t miss that dear reader! BLESSED IS THE MAN TO WHOM *THE LORD WILL NOT IMPUTE SIN!* THAT IS ETERNAL SECURITY!!!

The moment you got saved (born-again), God declared you JUSTIFIED, *Just-If-I’d* never sinned! The old account was settled long ago! HALLELUJAH! You were sealed (indwelt) with the blessed Holy Spirit the very second you received Jesus as your Savior. Your name was forever preserved in the Lamb’s Book of Life in Heaven. You were, and are, now a member of God’s heavenly family permanently. Jesus promised in **John 6:37** never to cast anyone away, not

for any reason, **“All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. ”** You have the Lord’s PROMISE!

[10]The Old Account Was Settle Long Ago! | [11]Settled

What saith the Scripture? **John 16:33, “These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.”** Jesus overcame the world by His sinless life, sacrificial death on the cross to pay for our sins, and His victorious bodily resurrection from the dead. Hallelujah! God is more than amazing!!! Praise God, the old account was settled long ago—not by what I did—but by what Jesus did 2,000 years ago on Calvary’s cross to save me from my sins, through the precious blood that He shed on the cross and sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). THANK YOU JESUS!!!

[12]

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
7. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/an_old_account_settled.mp4
11. https://youtu.be/T_12lk1V4bw
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj6ioe-Ou0vKUBUbNygC0LXIjToijzwfr9og4wemYYX3hFWLHF9TtOQi8VzeHscVdKwQ9jDCBF3D6d6VgwtQudfxmaZ3pkM2ESDyvh

---

1.3.26 Rat Food Is Less Than 1% Deadly Poison (2020-07-21 10:00)

Psalms 140:3, " They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; *adders' poison is under their lips*. Selah."

When you go to Home Depot or a local hardware store, to buy rat food that will kill pesky mice and rats, the food is less than 1 % deadly poison. In fact, only about .001 % to .005 % (one thousandth to five thousandths of the food is actually deadly poison):

> Second generation agents are far more toxic than first generation. They are generally applied in lower concentrations in baits—usually on the order of 0.001 % to 0.005 %—are lethal after a single ingestion of bait and are also effective against strains of rodents that became resistant to first generation anticoagulants; thus, the second generation anticoagulants are sometimes referred to as "superwarfarins". —[1]Wikipedia

That means the manufacturer of the rat food, took one thousand pounds of wholesome healthy food, and mixed into it only one to five pounds of poison. Wow, that is some strong poison! I want you to see that even the smallest amount of poison contaminates the whole batch of food! When the pesky rat comes alone, he smells that good food. He doesn't detect the tiny bit of poison that will absolutely kill him! Let's make a spiritual application, shall we?

All across the world today, false preachers are deceiving the masses. Most of what they preach is good wholesome truth, which causes you not to detect their poison. Our text passage of Scripture is very fitting from

Psalms 140:3, " They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; *adders' poison is under their lips*. Selah." An

"

adder

"

is a snake.

I preach a lot against Neo-evangelicals with their deadly poison of Lordship Salvation. I preach against their deadly poison of the modern Bible revisions. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaches BJU's 2,700 students that there's not much difference between the NIV and the King James Bible. Kindly said, Dr. Pettit speaks as a fool!

You can hear Dr. Pettit's preaching for yourself on '[2]The Daily Platform' (BJU chapel services). Nearly everything that Dr. Pettit says is good wholesome Bible teaching, just like the rat food that is mostly good food for the rat to eat and digest. Unfortunately, Steve Pettit is not saved, so he preaches the lies of Lordship Salvation (which makes sense to the unregenerate man). It makes sense to the unsaved man that you should have to forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved. But that is not what the inspired Word of God teaches!

Evangelist Ray Comfort is another unsaved religious man, [3]who requires that a man stop fornicating to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Mr. Comfort says God will only save you,

"if you'll let go of your sins." You won't find that teaching anywhere in the Holy Bible! Ray is adding to the Gospel, and in so doing perverting it! The biggest problem I am having as a

fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, is trying to convince people that the spiritual food they are being fed is killing them, because of the 1 % poison in it.

Pastor John MacArthur is one of the most popular preachers in the world. Tragically, Mr. MacArthur has won the following of Moody Bible Institute in Chicago, and Bob Jones University in South Carolina. Consequently, over 5,000 students accumulatively each year are being brainwashed with MacArthur's Calvinist heresies (aka, Lordship Salvation). MBI even admits on their college's website that they have become generally Calvinistic. [4]MBI are liars to claim that Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) changed in his later ministry to a mild Calvinist view. THEY ARE LIARS!!!

Dr. Ironside simply believed in the *perseverance of the Holy Spirit*, as I do, but not the *perseverance of the saints* (as John Calvin, 1509-1564, heretically taught). The heresy of the perseverance of the saints claims that a saint WILL persevere in holiness and a changed life.

The Bible says in Titus 2:13 that a saint "SHOULD" live godly in Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Calvinism). Presenting our body as a living sacrifice to the Lord is our "REASONABLE SERVICE" according to Romans 12:1-2, not our MANDATORY SERVICE according to John Calvin and Moody Bible Institute.

If you think I'm splitting hairs, you need to read Matthew 7:21-23:

Matthew 7:21-23,

“

***Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”

This is one of the most enlightening, applicable and important passages concerning the issue of Lordship Salvation being taught in tens of thousands of churches today! Jesus even said you don’t get saved by following Him as

“LORD.” How much clearer could the Bible be that Lordship Salvation is NOT THE WAY! These were devoutly religious people, who committed their lives to following and serving Christ, but Christ rejected them all!!!

> “You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will “dump” you.”
>
> —’[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU’ (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77

I have discussed numerous false teachers in this article. All of the men I have mentioned are excellent orators. They say mostly helpful and Biblically accurate things. But its that 1 % of rat poison that makes them deadly false prophets! All it takes is a tiny bit of poison to send you to Hell forever. John MacArthur says many brilliant things. Apart from his heresies on repentance, the blood and the Gospel, he is one of the greatest Bible teachers of our time. Unfortunately, it’s that tiny amount of rat poison that makes him so dangerous! This is a critically important matter dear friend. Satan is much smarter than me or you!

The most effective weapon of a false prophet is truth! That is a remarkable statement that I just made, if you understand it. If I wanted to deceive you, I would use truth as a weapon to earn your full trust, and then I would integrate my lies into those truths, to trick you. That is why the Devil only changes key passages in the modern Bible revisions, leaving 98 % of it alone. Literally, there is only a 2 % difference between the Alexandrian Bible manuscripts and the Textus Receptus (from which our beloved King James Bible was translated). The [6]2 % that was changed is the deadly rat poison that damns men's souls to Hell. The [7]Devil's Bible versions destroy theology! We need an old-fashioned revival in America of using only the King James Bible, and exposing and rejecting the Devil's new Bibles! We need a revival of simply caring! Religious people have become indifferent, complacent and foolish!

I don't care how good of on orator, interesting or how many doctrinally sound things a preacher may say, if he is wrong on repentance and the Gospel, HE CANNOT BE TRUSTED THEOLOGICALLY! False prophets are everywhere today, like Dr. Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University, and 99 % of what he says is doctrinally sound, but [8]he is wrong on the gospel. Steve Pettit [9]bids Godspeed to John MacArthur and his heretical ministry! Our churches are in trouble folks! Remember, rat food is less than 1 % poison! So before you accept a man as being okay and of God, make sure you check, you go find out, what he believes about the Gospel and the Word of God. Dr. Pettit endorses the Devil's modern Bible revisions, and he teaches Lordship Salvation! Please don't drink the Kool-Aid!

[10]

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rodenticide#:~:text=They%20are%20generally%20applied%20in,generation%20anticoagulants%20are%20sometimes%20referred
2. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_make_salvation_hard.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_corrupt_theology.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. https://twitter.com/bjupresident/status/1235682573214334977
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEfIFMBBmDrx5nyWAFx9WxSxek_S-8JTr2sWBRwkcxJGq8BY0AEZRVifWQGD5JTuhuN14uVnWxdJFIlUQwC5iTztJL1jYQGnH7hQI

1.3.27 Justification Versus Sanctification (2020-07-22 01:55)

Romans 3:24-26, "*Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*."

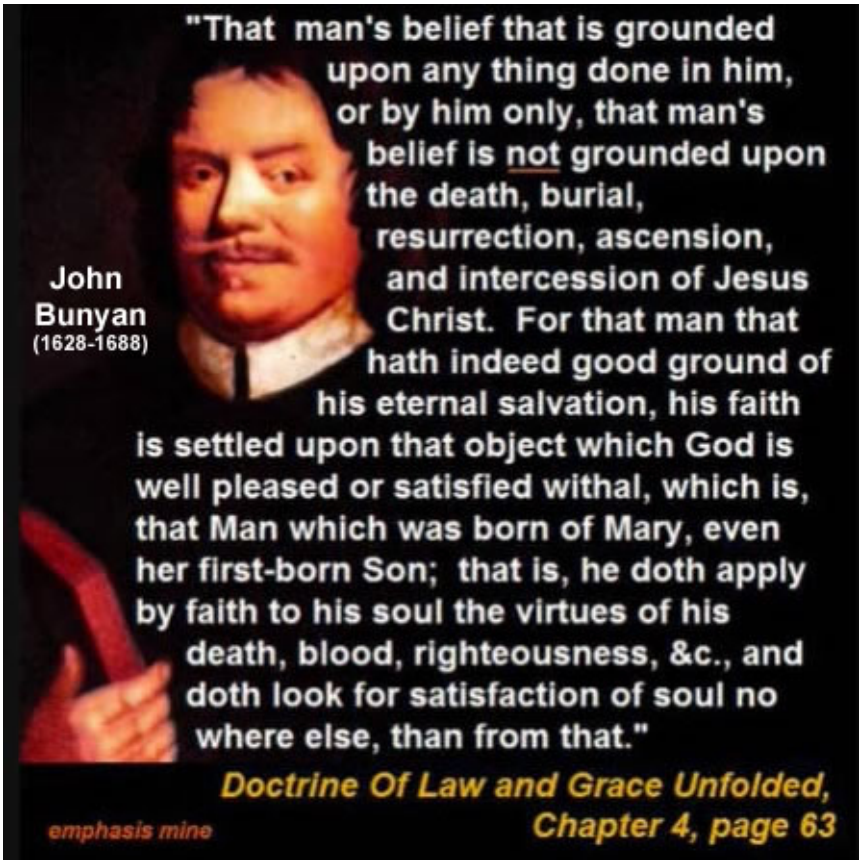
We are justified (saved) by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ. When God saves us, the Holy Spirit sanctifies (sets us apart), sealing us with the Holy Spirit of promise (Ephesians 1:12-13). Getting saved is immediate, but sanctification is a lifetime process of being conformed into Christ's likeness. We are sanctified by the inspired Word of God. **John 17:17, " Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth."** I love the following truthful statement from Evangelist John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Brother Bunyan is 100 % correct on justification versus sanctification. The errant proponents of the heresy of Lordship Salvation fail to make the distinction between the believer's justification, and the sanctification wrought by the indwelling Holy Spirit; therefore, they are unable to rightly discern God's Word. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wonderfully preaches the same truth as John Bunyan, in a classic needful sermon called: " [1]Steps In Sanctification Or, The Root Of All Heresy ." What an awesome sermon!!! If you are confused at all between Free Grace Theology and Lordship Salvation, I plead with you to listen to this helpful sermon.

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[2]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxvgK7QNUvHfPlw50N8u5Q15JRrTJMZ4smqNoxCKLA-AwRsdrEX2Vb1ql-PKR-Al4fq3cXqoY5RWqdVCjZi4VqhyphenhyphenaOM

1.3.28 Lordship Salvation Front-loads The Gospel (2020-07-22 10:30)

Galatians 2:21, “

I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

”

I marvel how so many professed Christians believe our text verse, while teaching Lordship Salvation at the same time! I appreciate the following helpful comment from the Christian author of “[1]In Defense Of The Gospel”

by Lou Martuneac in Chicago:

> Lordship Salvation (LS) requires an upfront commitment to discipleship as an indispensable condition for the reception of eternal life. LS demands an upfront promise to perform the "good works" (Ephesians 2:10) expected of a genuinely born again Christian to become a Christian.

> It is this, and related LS teaching, that corrupts the simplicity that is in Christ (2 Corinthians 11:3) and frustrates the grace of God (Galatians 2:21).

> In answering MacArthur's original 'The Gospel According To Jesus', Dr. Ernest Pickering, commented on Mark 8:34. He wrote, "Salvation is free; discipleship is costly. Salvation comes by receiving the work of the cross; discipleship is evidenced by bearing the cross (daily submission to the will of God). Christ here is not giving instructions about how to go to heaven, but how those who know they are going to heaven should follow Him." —Lou Martuneac, " [2]John MacArthur's Discipleship Gospel " (I encourage you to read the entire article)

Amen and amen! Lou is a great writer for the Lord, a Bob Jones University graduate who has remained true to the colleges's original Gospel roots, and has seen the horrible changes at BJU, refuting and exposing them with the light of God's Word. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) got the Gospel right. There was no junk theology back when Dr. Jones was in charge of the college. But times have adversely changed over the decades, and today BJU preaches full-blown Lordship Salvation, which is another gospel, that is, a perverted deadly gospel.

Lordship Salvation front-loads the Gospel, by expecting of a new convert things that you'd normally only expect of a Christian after 10 years of being saved. Can a newborn baby walk? Of course not. Can a newborn baby run? Don't be silly. Can a newborn baby run a 26 mile marathon? No way! It would be ridiculous to expect a tiny baby to perform like an athlete. Likewise, it is just as ridiculous for the proponents of Lordship Salvation to require sinners to forsake their sins, surrender all, commit their life to Christ, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost to be saved. None of that is necessary to get to Heaven, nor is it allowed in God's

plan of redemption for man. We are saved exclusively BY FAITH. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus. "**

Pastor John MacArthur has authored over 200 books, and is arguably the most influential pastor in America today among New-evangelicals. Unfortunately, Dr. MacArthur front-loads the Gospel, requiring discipleship from people to be saved. The new president of Bob Jones University since 2014, Dr. Steve Pettit, sinfully bids Godspeed to Dr. MacArthur, [3]thanking God for his ministry! **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** There is nothing as evil as perverting the Gospel!

Many proponents of the heresy of Lordship Salvation, misapply Jesus' teachings in the Four Gospels (Matthew, Mark, Luke and John). Jesus often spoke to His disciples, not to the lost. So when the Lord speaks of discipleship, it is wrong to apply those Bible passages to salvation. John MacArthur deceitfully preaches about grace, while at the same time requiring people to surrender all to be saved. Huh? Read his quotes for yourself:

> "The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!" —Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, "Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One" (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

> "The Greek word translated 'belief' is not referring merely to intellectual attainment or mental acquiescence but a wholehearted acceptance of everything that is implied in the claims of Christ. You need to believe that Jesus is God and that He died for your sins, committing your whole life to Him in sacrifice and serving Him as Lord." —Pastor John MacArthur, Assurance of Victory; 1 John 5, Moody Press, p. 12).

“The gospel Jesus proclaimed was a call to discipleship, a call to follow Him in submissive obedience. . . . Forsaking oneself for Christ’s sake is not an optional step of discipleship subsequent to conversion; it is the sine qua non of saving faith.” (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 27, 142.)

“Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith.” (The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140.)

“Let me say again unequivocally that Jesus’ summons to deny self and follow him was an invitation to salvation, not . . . a second step of faith following salvation….” (The Gospel According to Jesus [Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 221).

“Submission to the will of God, to Christ’s lordship, and to the guiding of the Spirit is an essential, not an optional, part of saving faith” —Pastor John MacArthur, Ephesians, p. 249).

> “Saving faith is a placing of oneself totally in submission to the Lord Jesus Christ” —Pastor John MacArthur, Romans, 1-8, p. 205).

The following appeared in ’Pulpit Magazine’ on September 29th, 2006. This paragraph is from Pastor MacArthur’s post titled: “True Faith And True Grace,” which sums up the Lordship Salvation controversy:

> “Those who teach that repentance is extraneous to saving faith are forced to make a firm but unbiblical distinction between salvation and discipleship. This dichotomy, like that of the carnal/spiritual Christian, sets up two classes of Christians: believers only and true disciples. Most who hold this position discard the evangelistic intent of virtually every recorded invitation of Jesus, saying those apply to discipleship, not to salvation.”

God gave us a specific book in the Bible to teach us all about how to have eternal life, the Gospel of John. **John 20:31,**

“*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” Everything that a person needs to know to be saved is recorded in the Gospel of John. In this precious Gospel we find the word

“believe” mentioned 85 times, but not once do we find the word “

repent

”

or

“turn from sin

”

or anything else that adds works to grace. You get saved simply by admitting that you are a needy sinner, and trusting what Christ has already done to pay for your sins on the cross.

Evangelist Miles J. Stanford (1914-1999) correctly teaches...

"Lordship salvation is not the childlike faith of John 3:16. It rightly insists upon repentance, but wrongly includes a change of behavior IN ORDER TO BE SAVED. No one questions that there must be a sincere change of mind, a turning from oneself to the Saviour, but Lordship advocates attempt to make behavior and fruit essential ingredients of, rather than evidence of, saving faith."

SOURCE: Miles Stanford, in his review of Dr. John MacArthur's book: 'The Gospel According to Jesus'

Beware of any preacher who front-loads the Gospel. All that God requires to be saved is childlike faith in Jesus Christ, because of the work HE DID on the cross to pay for our sins, that He died, was buried and bodily raised up from the dead three days later for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Believe oh sinner and you are saved!!!

[5]Get God’s Gift

1. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/
2. http://xn--8ug/

3. https://twitter.com/bjupresident/status/1235682573214334977
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8oWy1Lc0HahQacbkdjH5i9LEsH_dmSepeZUR5q2RdLkLtA2Am71cbuXATrFTOEFv8q_JklQb7bEENHVmDi9kBJk8oUg_5jJhyYmI
5. http://getgodsgift.org/

1.3.29 He That Shall Endure Unto The End Shall Be Saved (2020-07-23 10:00)

Matthew 24:13-22, " *But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved*. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. *And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved*: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened."

This passage of Scripture is often taken out of context by Calvinists in the Lordship Salvation crowd. They merely take **Matthew 24:13,**

" But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved

," attempting to use this passage to justify Lordship Salvation. I have heard this heresy again and again, and it makes me sick! If you listen to a lot of preaching like I do, then you know I am telling the truth. But the big mistake they all make is not to read the entire passage of Scripture. The true meaning of verse 13 is found in verse 22,

"

And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: **but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened."** Ah, now that makes sense! Jesus is talking about your

"

FLESH

"

being saved, not your soul.

Those saints who survive until the end of the Great Tribulation (Matthew 25:15), will bodily go into the 1,000 year millennium. They will have children and it will be a time of peace which the world had never known. This will be true for a couple reasons. First, Jesus will be in charge, reigning with an iron rod of righteousness over the whole earth from Jerusalem as King of kings, and Lord of lords. Second, Satan will be bound in chains in the Bottomless Pit for a thousand years, unable to do any harm. The reason why we see so much occultism (All Seeing Eye, The Great Pyramid, 666 hand signs, et cetera) is because Satan is unbound at this time, roaming about the earth seeking whom he may devour (1st Peter 5:8). Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Ah, but we as Christian believers have eternal life dwelling in us, because we have the Son of God in us (1st John 5:20).

But prior to all this must first come the Tribulation period for 7 years, a time of suffering which the world has never seen. Billions of people will die! An asteroid will strike the earth and poison the waters. Revelation chapter 9 says that the sun will scorch men upon the earth. Deadly creatures from the Bottomless Pit will be unleashed upon the earth, stinging people like scorpions, but won't be able to die (Revelation 9). Can you imagine? If you are a saint of God, you will be CAUGHT UP (1st Thessalonians 4:17) in the Rapture, so we won't be here for the Tribulation period.

By the way, I am a firm believer is a pretribulation Rapture. Titus 2:13 commands us as believers to look for **"the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ,"** not the Antichrist! If the Rapture is the same event as the Second Coming, as Pastor Steven Anderson errantly teaches, then why should we look for Jesus? We should look for the appearing of the Antichrist, and then we will KNOW when Jesus Christ is coming. That violates several Scripture passages, which teach us that NO MAN, not even the angels, know the time of Christ's return (Mark 13:33-38).

He that shall endure to the end shall be saved. Again, this has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life. Matthew 24:22 plainly speaks of **" flesh**

" being saved, which is the proper context here. Lordship Salvation is a doctrine of devils, not taught in the Bible.

God gave us a specific book in the Bible to teach us all about how to have eternal life, the Gospel of John. **John 20:31,**

“*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

” Everything that a person needs to know to be saved is recorded in the Gospel of John. In this precious Gospel we find the word

“believe” mentioned 85 times, but not once do we find the word “

repent

”

or

“turn from sin

”

or anything else that adds works to grace. You get saved simply by admitting that you are a needy sinner, and trusting what Christ has already done to pay for your sins on the cross.

[1]

[2] **Get God's Gift**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8oWy1Lc0HahQacbkdjH5i9LEsH_dmSepeZUR5q2RdLkLtA2Am71cbuXATrFTOEFv8q_JklQb7bEENHVmDi9kBJk8oUg_5jJhyYmI
2. http://getgodsgift.org/

1.3.30 The Task Of The Church Is Soulwinning (2020-07-24 10:00)

Matthew 28:19-20, " Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

My hero of the Christian faith is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I had the privilege of attending Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), for which I am eternally grateful. I his helpful book titled: '[1]THE CHURCH,' Dr. Hyles teaches from [2]chapter 28 concerning the job of the local church:

The Task Of The Church

by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

And Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things. And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: And I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac. Genesis 24:1-4

And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor... And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that women go out to draw water. And he said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water: And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink; and I will give thy camels drink; also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master. And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher. And she said, Drink; my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. And when she had done giving him drink; she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking. Genesis 24:10-19

Abraham told his servant to go to the far country of Mesopotamia to choose a wife for his son, Isaac... He had to go several hundred miles away and find the woman who was to be the bride of Isaac. Notice what the servant did...

The servant got on his knees and asked God to help him to find the one who was to be the wife of his master's son... In those days, ladies came down to get the water... They brought bottles made of skins, filled them with water, and carried them back on their heads. He was going to ask the women coming for water to give him a drink

of water. If one offered water to his ten camels as well, she would be the one who was to be the bride of Isaac. A camel drinks an enormous amount of water, so the lady would have to go down to the well repeatedly in order to get enough water for all of his camels. That was to be the way God showed the servant the right bride for his master's son.

When the servant found her, he took out earrings and gave them to Rebekah. He also gave her two bracelets and talked her into coming back and marrying Isaac, sight unseen.

In this story, Abraham is a type of God the Father... The eldest servant is a type of the Holy Spirit. The wife is a type of all Christians. Isaac is a type of Jesus. The far country, Abraham's home land, is a type of the world.

The Heavenly Father told the Holy Spirit to go to the world and get a bride for His Son. Everything the Holy Spirit is commissioned to do in this age, is wrapped around getting a bride. The Holy Spirit gives us gifts, but the gifts are to help us get the bride... The Holy Spirit gives us the fruit of the Spirit, but the fruit of the Spirit is to help us get the bride. The Holy Spirit comforts us, so we can be comforted while we get people saved...

The Holy Spirit strengthens us, so we can get people saved...

The job of a Christian is soul winning. The consuming passion for God's people should be to get people saved. Jesus went to a great effort to get people saved. The Son of Man came to seek and save that which was lost.

Charismatic people often make a drastic mistake. They get more concerned about the comforting than they do about the purpose of the comforting. They get more concerned about getting the gifts than they are about getting the bride...

Every child of God is supposed to get people saved... That is the purpose of our existence. That is why we have the church... That is to be the purpose of every ministry of the church... Everything we do is to be wrapped up around getting the bride.

The servant gave her a bracelet and earrings. When the Holy Spirit chooses a bride for Jesus, the first thing is to tell them how to be saved. That is the earrings. The next thing is for them to reach out and accept it by faith. That is the bracelet. A person is saved by hearing and then taking.

In the Old Testament days, when priests were anointed, oil was placed on the lobe of the right ear, on the thumb of the right hand, and on the big toe of the right foot. The progression goes from hearing the Gospel, to taking the Gospel, to spreading the Gospel...

The servant was nice, courteous, and friendly. We should do the same, but our master did not tell us to go to the far country and be friendly. He said to go to the far country and get a bride. Being friendly is a tool to get the bride. We must talk people into marrying somebody they have never seen...

In Bible, we have what we call the fruit of the Spirit. Here is where Charismatic people get confused. They get the fruit of the Spirit mixed up with the getting of the bride... They forget that the purpose of the fruit of the Spirit is to help us in getting the bride. They make the possession of these fruits an end in and of itself, rather than the means to the end of getting a bride. We are supposed to be kind in order to get the bride.

Some people like to talk about love, yet never or seldom win souls to Christ. They are unfaithful servants. God did not send them to the world to smile and be happy. God told them to be loving, kind, peaceful, gracious and gentle in order to win more souls. The fruit of the Spirit is simply a soul winning tool. It is a course on how to get the bride.

Every gift of the Spirit is given for that one purpose. If I talk in tongues and do not get the bride, I am an unfaithful servant. If I heal forty people from thyroid trouble, and cast out thirty tumors, but do not get the bride, I am an unfaithful servant. No matter how much we get the gifts of the Spirit, if we are not winning souls, we are unfaithful servants. The Holy Spirit came to this world to get a bride for Jesus. That bride is to be composed of all believers at the rapture who will be married to Him. The purpose of the fullness of the Holy Spirit is to get the bride...

The servant did not talk about himself.

The servant talked about the son. When you get the Holy Spirit, you love Jesus more... That is His purpose... The Holy Spirit's purpose is not to be magnified, but to magnify Jesus. The servant praised his master and praised the master's son.

When Rebekah agreed to go with the servant, it was a picture of people accepting Jesus Christ as their Saviour. They like her are agreeing to marry someone they have never seen. The purpose of every church in America is to get the bride for Jesus. I do not care how rich a church is, how many missionaries it sends out, or how much Bible the people know, if it is not getting people saved, it is not right with God, and is not doing what it is here to do. The one purpose for the servant going to the far country was to get the bride.

I have more respect for a hard-boiled fundamental soul-winner than I do for a sweet and kind compromiser. Being nice is important, but not as important as getting the bride. I would rather see a person do right wrongly, than wrong rightly. I would rather see a person have the right position and the wrong disposition, than to have the right disposition and the wrong position. The reason he sent the servant was to get the bride...

The Charismatic movement is popular because it is built around the gifts and the fruit of the Spirit, but not on the purpose of the Spirit. It is built around the tools to get the bride and not on the getting of the bride. The job of the servant is to get the bride. Without the servant, we are in trouble. The father sent the servant, just like the Holy Spirit was sent by the Heavenly Father, to find a bride for the son.

Rebekah had a long journey ahead... They were going to go through some pretty dangerous and lonely places. Rebekah did not know the way to the son, but the servant did. His job was to lead her safely to the bridegroom. He knew every spot between them and the son. The secret was for her to follow and obey him...

That is what we must do to be happy as Christians. Between the time that we receive Christ as Saviour, and the time when we meet Him face to face, we must allow the Holy Spirit to lead us and to tell us what we ought to do.

Imagine the journey Rebekah took in order to get to Isaac. Sometimes the journey went down into the valley and was foggy and dangerous... The secret was to follow the servant. Sometimes they had battles... Sometimes wild animals came. Often they could hear the hissing of serpents... Her only hope was to follow the servant. His job was to get the bride safely to the bridegroom. Sometimes the journey was crooked, and sometimes the journey was straight.

We do not know the journey to Heaven God wants us to take... We must simply follow the Holy Spirit.

One day, they got close... Isaac had come out to kneel and pray, and they got a glimpse of him. When they got close enough, the servant introduced her to Isaac, his master's son. The Bible says Isaac took her to his tent. What happened to the servant? He drifted away into the shadows because his job was done. It was his job to get the bride for the groom...

That is my job... The Holy Spirit lives and dwells in me, so it is my job to get the bride for the groom. For these many years, I have spent my life trying to get the bride to the groom. At the rapture, all the people I have won to Christ will get their first glimpse of Jesus, and I will get to see them meet the one I told them about.

It will be worth it all, when we see Jesus.

Life’s trials will seem so small, when we see Christ.

One glimpse of His dear face, all sorrow will erase.

So bravely run the race till we see Christ.

The tragedy is that many of the churches in America today have either forgotten the servant altogether or misinterpreted the purpose of the servant. Most Christians do not understand the purpose of the Holy Spirit. I believe in the fullness of the Holy Spirit, but the reason I believe in the fullness of the Holy Spirit is to get the bride for the Groom. I believe in the fruit of the Spirit, but all of those are simply tools to go soul winning. I believe in the gifts of the Spirit, but the gifts of the Spirit are simply ways to get the bride.

The earrings and bracelets were simply tools to get her... We ought to teach our children to be kind to one another. Why? Because the kinder they are, the more souls they can win. We should have love because the more love we have the more folks we can get to the Saviour.

> Ours is an impossible task, humanly speaking. How can I possibly convince somebody who has never seen Jesus to put his faith in Him! The servant does it with love and with the gifts. Many go to church to shout, not to see people saved. My Bible says they that sow in tears shall reap in joy. You do not sow in joy, you sow in tears... They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

> She goes to Isaac, and the servant steps back into the shadows.

> The joy of getting the groom and the bride together is all the servant needs. That is the job of the Holy Spirit, and that is the job of the church.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/toc.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/the_church/task_of_the_church-chap_28.htm

---

1.3.31 You Simply Need To Trust Jesus Christ To Be Saved (2020-07-25 09:30)

Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

Salvation is BY FAITH alone. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Evangelist Steve Pettit (new president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is subtle in his words, deceptively changing the Word of God into a lie. Read what he says:

> **"...faith in Jesus is not just an intellectual conviction, *it is a personal commitment*.** Paul says, we have believed in Jesus, and the word 'in' literally means 'into' **...I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, *everything*, and I am placing it into Christ."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

This is not true! So if you intellectually believe the Gospel you are not saved, he says, you must MAKE A PERSONAL COMMITMENT to Christ. How do you have *faith* intellectually, but not be saved? That makes no sense. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 1:12, "For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that *which I have committed unto him against that day*."** Notice carefully that the Bible does not say Paul made a commitment to Christ; but rather, he committed the keeping of his soul into Christ's hands. The word "commitment" means "a deposit" (trust), which Dr. Pettit gets correct. We are depositing our trust in Christ for salvation. However, Dr. Pettit is perverting the Gospel when he says that we must deposit "everything" into Christ to be saved:

> "I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, **everything**, and I am placing it into Christ." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

That is not the Gospel of free grace! [1]I am so sick of this Lordship Salvation garbage!!! I love Dr. Pettit and his family, and all the family at Bob Jones University, and my former beloved church family at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (before they excommunicated me in 2014 for telling the truth, as I am still doing now in this article). Eternal life is the free gift of God. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) got the Gospel right! Dr. Bob said, "[2]The gift of eternal life is wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus." Boy, I love that! If you want God's gift of eternal life, then you must accept it in the package of Jesus Christ! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said in 1944 that he would [3]blow Bob Jones College to smithereens (MP4), if he could in 50 years, if they ever let [4]an infidel like Dr. Steve Pettit come in and rob the saints of their faith! Any man who preaches about faith and grace, but ADDS turning from "LIVING YOUR OWN LIFE" is preaching another gospel!!!

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service."** The Apostle Paul didn't say it is our MANDATORY or REQUIRED SERVICE, but our "REASONABLE SERVICE"! If you are a Christian you SHOULD live godly in Christ Jesus. ...

> **Titus 2:11-15, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee."**

Carefully notice that the Bible says WE SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that would be works for salvation); not WILL (that would be the heresy of Calvinism). I realize that preachers and theologians have been wrangling over the subject of repentance for generations, but the Bible plainly defines the Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's ***death*** on the cross, ***burial*** and bodily ***resurrection*** from the dead. Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[5]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16) [emphasis added]

Amen! We don't give up our sins TO BE saved, we give up our sins because WE ARE saved, and that requires time to grow in God's grace (1st Peter 2:2). **Ephesians 2:10b** says that believers are **"created in Christ Jesus *unto* good works,"** not ***by*** good works. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's

on whom that I trust to save me! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Beware of Dr. Steve Pettit! Beware of Pastor John MacArthur! Beware of Dr. Marty Herron! Beware of Dr. Sam Horn! Beware of Ray Comfort! Beware of anyone who talks about salvation by grace through faith, but then says it will COST you your sins, COST you your life, COST you your own will and desires. I'm not splitting hairs here folks, read what John MacArthur teaches:

> "Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and ***it'll cost you the same thing..."*** [emphasis added]
>
> —
>
> Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book 'Hard To Believe', page 93.

Folks, that is not **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b).** There is no "cost" to a sinner coming to Jesus Christ to receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. It cost Jesus His life on the cross! Acts 20:28 says that God "

PURCHASED

"

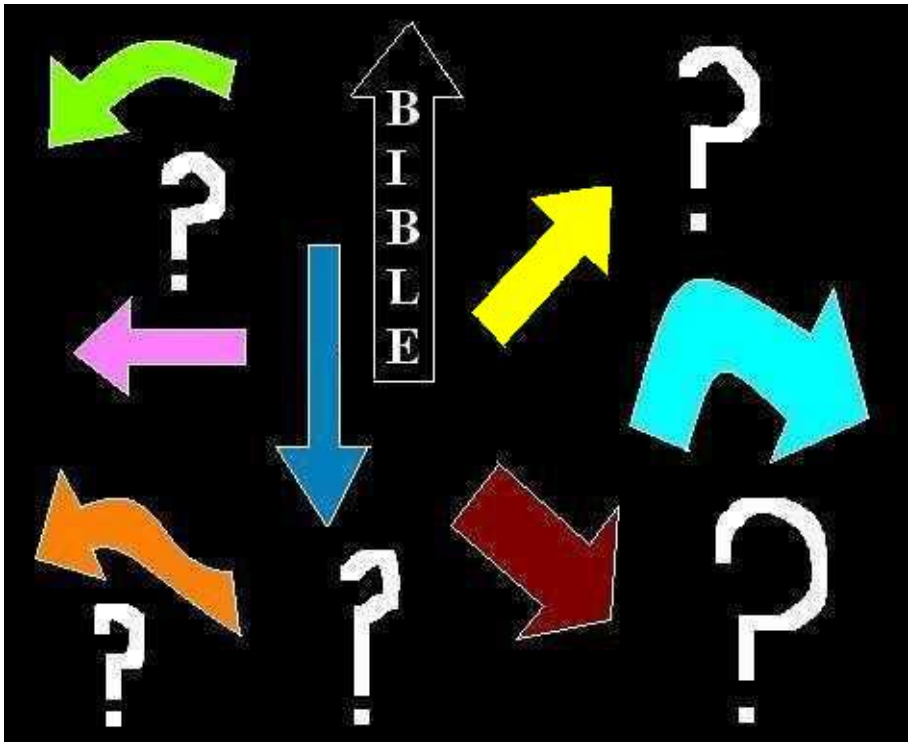
the Church with His own blood! The debt of our sins has already been paid in full! **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Eternal life is a gift from God, which we RECEIVE by faith in the the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. There is no other way of salvation (Acts 4:10-12).

I thank God for faithful preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who saw through Mr. MacArthur's deception, exposing him for the Satanic false prophet that he is:

> "Who is John MacArthur? He is the one man in America doing more than anybody to destroy soul-winning churches!" —Dr. Jack Hyles (a needful quote from the MP3 sermon, "[6]I Sojourn In Mesech")

Pastor John MacArthur is in his 80's now and getting ready to go into eternity, but there is a Satanic army of replacements coming out of dunghills like Bob Jones University. Dr. Steve Pettit is John MacArthur's twin in preaching the deadly Calvinist heresy of Lordship Salvation!!! God help us as fundamentalists to expose these impostors in the churches today, who rob the saints of their faith, by preaching a works-based plan of salvation under the facade of grace and faith. They must be rooted out, marked and avoided. **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences *contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned*; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

The "simple" thing about receiving eternal life, is that all you have to do is BELIEVE the Gospel. If you gladly receive the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day, you are saved! **Acts 2:43, "Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** By faith they were saved, by gladly receiving the 'Good News' of Jesus dying for their sins on the cross, being buried, and then miraculously He resurrected three days later from the dead. Believe it oh sinner and your eternal destiny is forever settled. JESUS CHRIST IS ETERNAL LIFE!!! **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. "** If you have Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you have eternal life. The only thing you have to commit (deposit) to Christ to have eternal life is your trust in His death, burial and resurrection as payment for your sins. It's that simple and easy to be saved.



If you follow the inspired King James Bible, you'll never go wrong doctrinally!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
3. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/i_sojourn_in_mesech.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjeH59hNp03WMDghsCIi4GykJPmLDmu1f6kn_jUZpyxB6vjfJSr6lQBsMeB80PyMqZKpY1d-O2KPfFhHZyu68HdHo42hL3UIKQOpta

---

1.3.32 Taking Up Thy Cross Is Not Part Of The Gospel (2020-07-26 10:30)

Matthew 10:37-39, " He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And *he that taketh not his cross*, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it."

This is one of the most misinterpreted, misapplied and abused passages of Scripture! Notice that Jesus said whosoever refuses to take up his cross is “

not worthy of me.

” Jesus didn’t say he is not saved, He said he is not worthy of Him. The Apostle Paul in Romans 12:1-2 calls the believer’s discipleship our

“

reasonable service,

”

not our required or mandatory service. **1st Corinthians 6:20,**

“For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God’s.” Every believer is God’s exclusive property. We were purchased by God’s own blood (Acts 20:28; 1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 7:14). The day you were saved dear friend, you and everything you own became God’s. When you give to God, you are simply letting go of what is already His. Please remember that. We have a very good God!

Matthew 10:38-39 (and the entire chapter for that matter) is about the believer’s DISCIPLESHIP, not the free gift of ETERNAL LIFE. Notice to whom Jesus is speaking in Matthew chapter 10, His “

twelve disciples

.

” **Matthew 10:1, “And when he had called unto him *his twelve disciples*, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.”** As an example of how preachers woefully corrupt, misinterpret and abuse this Scripture passage, consider the following heretical words by Pastor John MacArthur:

> To be *saved* calls for a sinner to deny self so as to “consider the members of [his] earthly body as dead to immorality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry” (Col. 3:5). It is to “lay aside the old self, which is being corrupted in accordance with the lusts of deceit, and … be renewed in the spirit of [one’s] mind” (Eph. 4:22–23).

The second requirement of **discipleship** is to take up one's cross. This idea has profound meaning which must be understood. Taking up one's cross is not some mystical level of selfless "deeper spiritual life" that only the religious elite can hope to achieve. Nor is it the common trials and hardships that all persons experience sometime in life. A cross is not having an unsaved husband, nagging wife, or domineering mother-in-law. Nor is it having a physical handicap or suffering from an incurable disease. To take up one's cross is simply to be willing to pay any price for Christ's sake. It is the willingness to endure shame, embarrassment, reproach, rejection, persecution, and even martyrdom for His sake. ...

The third requirement of ***discipleship*** is loyal obedience. Only after a person denies himself and takes up his cross, Jesus said, is he prepared to follow Me. True discipleship is submission to the lordship of Christ that becomes a pattern of life. "The one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked" (1 John 2:6). "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven," Jesus declared; "but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven" (Matt. 7:21). To continue in His Word is to be His true disciple (John 8:31).[emphasis added]

SOURCE: [1]How To Take Up Your Cross

Do you see how John MacArthur weaves in and out of the two subjects, speaking of them as if they are the same thing? They are not! Salvation is salvation, and discipleship is discipleship. No one ever got saved by discipleship! That is why the religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 weren't saved. Jesus called them workers on iniquity. Jesus said He never knew them! They followed Jesus their entire life. They made full surrender to Christ! They called Him, **"LORD, LORD"** (there's your heresy of Lordship Salvation in the Bible). Judas followed Christ. **Matthew 27:3b** says **"**

Judas repented himself.

" Judas had

“

a relationship

”

with Jesus (we hear this false teaching a lot these days). Dear reader, you can follow Christ, have a relationship with Him, you can repent of all your sins, faithfully run the race, turn your life over to Him, and even trust Christ in addition to all that stuff, but YOU WILL SPLIT HELL WIDE OPEN WHEN YOU DIE!!! You are not truly trusting Jesus, unless you are COMPLETELY RESTING IN HIS DEATH, BURIAL AND RESURRECTION ALONE TO SAVE YOU!!!

Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University are of the Devil today, preaching the same junk theology as John MacArthur. Dr. Pettit (president of BJU) said this to 2,700 BJU students in June of 2020:

> “So I want to ask you, have you come to a genuine acknowledgment before God almighty of your sinfulness? Secondly, you have to change the way you view yourself. We call that ’repentance.’ And repentance is sort of saying a ’No’ and a ’Yes.’ It’s a turning AWAY FROM and a turning TO. What am I turning away from? I’m turning away from my own self-righteousness. I’m to turning away from depending on me, and all that’s involved in me—self-righteousness, self-will, self-assertion, living my own life—I’m to turning away from that way of thinking. And then finally what do I have to do? I’m to put my trust, or my confidence, in Jesus alone.” [emphasis added]
> —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from “[2]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?” (The Daily Platform #741)

What you just read is of the Devil. Jesus told the Apostle Peter, **“Get thee behind me, Satan”** (Matthew 16:23b). So I say to Steve Pettit, “Get thee behind me, Satan!” What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** The Bible teaches something very different than what Dr. Steve Pettit is teaching! Steve Pettit says you must turn away from living your own life to be saved. That is a doctrine of devils! Steve Pettit is a devil-dog preacher! My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it’s on whom that I trust to save me!!! Now that’s the truth!

Pastor M.R. DeHaan accurately differentiates between faith in the Gospel of *free* grace that saves a sinner, versus the *cost* of discipleship for believers who choose to follow Christ:

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

The gift of eternal life is completely free, without any obligation to the recipient, available to any needy sinner who wants it. However, to take up thy cross and follow Christ is another matter entirely, which is based upon our faithfulness to God, and will cost us everything. We must never combine or confuse salvation (sonship) with discipleship (service). Here is another helpful quote by Presbyterian

pastor, Everett Harrison (1902-1999):

> "Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship".
>
> —Pastor
>
> Everett F. Harrison, "Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior?No!"; *Eternity*, September 1959 (p. 14).

Those are great helpful quotes. I highly recommend a classic helpful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) called: “

[3]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy.

”

1. https://www.gty.org/library/bibleqnas-library/QA0305/how-to-take-up-your-cross
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3

1.3.33 The False Gospel Of Pastor Adrian Rogers (2020-07-27 09:30)

Romans 10:13-14, " For *whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they *believe* in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"

Again and again in the inspired Word of God we are taught that the simple way to be saved is by faith alone. Anyone who by faith comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). It is that simple.

There is a woeful darkness upon the land in America, called Lordship Salvation. It is totally unbiblical, but appeals to the carnal nature. Lordship Salvation is otherwise known theologically as Calvinism (i.e., the heretical doctrines of a man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). One of the most popular Calvinists of the past generation was Pastor Adrian Rogers (1931-2005), whose influence is still very strong today on the internet, Southern Baptist Convention, and in many churches worldwide. Dr. Rogers was elected to serve three terms as chairman of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention. You can still hear Adrian Rogers aired on many radio stations across the United States, which makes him still very dangerous, even after his death, and no doubt descent into the fires of Hell.

At his website, [1]Life Worth Finding, Adrian Rogers presents this counterfeit plan of salvation:

> How are we saved?

By believing in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Acts 16:30-31

The word “believe” in this verse of Scripture literally means “trust.”

Jesus cannot be our Savior *if we are not willing to make Him Lord*.

Surrendering to Jesus’ Lordship means that *He takes control of our lives*.

Once we are saved, God begins to work in us, making us into the persons He wants us to be.

Philippians 1:6

Once we are saved, we are justified immediately in the spirit, sanctified progressively in the soul, and glorified ultimately in the body.

To be saved, *we must invite Jesus into our lives*; *we must ask Him to come into our lives and take control of our lives*.

Revelation 3:20 – God desires that we all invite Him in.

HOW DO WE KNOW THAT WE ARE SAVED?

John 5:24

When we trust Jesus, as the Bible states, then we are saved.

We do not trust our feelings to know whether or not we're saved; we trust what God's Word tells us.

We place our faith in God’s facts.

CONCLUSION

Do you know Jesus personally? If not, you can pray to Him today by asking Him to come into your life.

Call upon Jesus today. **Repent (turn) from your sins**, and turn to Jesus. Ask Him to forgive you of your sins, and **acknowledge Him as Lord of your life.**

Romans 10:9-10

Romans 10:13 [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]https://www.lwf.org/sermon-outlines/simplicity-of-salvation-1 [page has since been removed]

Pastor Rogers also made these heretical damnable quotes (this page still works)...

"If Jesus is not the Lord of your life, then He is not your Savior. Salvation is not a cafeteria line where we say, 'Well, I believe I'll have a little Savior today, but no Lordship. Thank you.' No! Jesus is Lord." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [3]https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/love-worth-finding/read/articles/sim plicity-of-salvation-8518.html

Ladies and gentlemen, what you just read is totally of the Devil. Pastor Adrian Rodgers did not go to Heaven when he died. If that seems shocking to you, please read **Matthew 7:21-23**. You don't get to Heaven by calling Jesus, **"LORD, LORD" (verse 21).** Surrendering to Christ's Lordship is not the way of salvation. The Bible couldn't be any clearer! You must do the will of the Father. That is exactly what Jesus said in **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

" The will of the Father is found in **John 6:40,**

"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." In the Gospel of John we find the word "

believe

"

mentioned 85 times, without any mention of praying, repenting or surrendering to Christ as

"

Lord

"

to be saved. Sadly, Adrian Rodgers was a wolf in sheep's clothing, now being tormented in Hell forever (Matthew 7:15).

I fully agree with what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said...

"But we've so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we've made it so complicated that they can't make a simple decision to 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.' We'll say, 'If you don't do this' or 'You don't do that' or 'You haven't done that,' you're not saved'; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, 'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,' one clear simple answer was given to him — 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."' Pastor Curtis Hutson, "[4]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same" (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

Also, Dr. Hutson said this truth…

> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson

According to Adrian Rogers' false gospel, you must forsake your sins, invite Jesus into your life, surrender control of your life over to Him, and acknowledge Him as Lord, so that He has full control over your life from now on. Folks, none of that is THE GOSPEL! How is any of that the simple childlike faith of **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life"?** I triple dog dare you to show me anywhere in the Bible where it says to surrender control of your life over to Jesus as Lord to be saved.

Dear friend, you don't make Jesus Savior or Lord, HE IS SAVIOR AND LORD! But you must receive Him as your Savior to be saved, and then afterwards as your Lord if you want to please the Lord as His child. These are two separate decisions, which is why the Apostle Paul said in **Romans 12:1, "**

I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye *present your bodies a living sacrifice*, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*.

" Romans 1:6-7 tell us that Paul wrote the book of Romans to the

"

saints

"

of Rome.

Paul is urging them to present their bodies as a living sacrifice to serve God, which he calls their "reasonable service." Notice that Paul doesn't call it "mandatory service," nor their "required service," but their "reasonable service." If Lordship were necessary to be saved, then Paul would not have made this appeal to them, but he did.

I hope dear reader that you recognize the seriousness of this matter. Sadly, many churchgoers today are complacent, comfortable and indifferent toward these shocking embellishments of the Gospel, which have perverted grace. When a preacher adds surrendering one's life to Christ, being required to invite Christ as Lord to take control over your life, and to turn away from your sinful ways, he has perverted (altered and changed) the Gospel of free grace.

Eternal life then is no longer a free gift, but an exchange of sorts. This heresy has absolutely destroyed soulwinning churches today. [5]Bob Jones University has been infected. Pastor John MacArthur is [6]a primary carrier of this spiritual disease, and it is highly contagious. Have you been infected dear friend? If you have, then repent of your Lordship heresy, and instead believe on the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ alone to save you!

[7]

1. https://www.lwf.org/sermon-outlines/simplicity-of-salvation-1
2. https://www.lwf.org/sermon-outlines/simplicity-of-salvation-1
3. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/love-worth-finding/read/articles/simplicity-of-salvation-8518.html
4. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjmv8ewCLiXOMsyKDXprjJPB6yiJhuXDVkJmjaNMvS1h-G8QuYWoBOXbCBRFLwKv4qszt4DRsJG4n2Y_4e7vMmMydqfoLEgmAXqraO

1.3.34 The Lordship Salvationist's Unbiblical Mindset (2020-07-28 09:30)

Deuteronomy 32:31, "

For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.

"

The entire mindset of those who teach Lordship Salvation is flawed, bogus and rooted in self-righteousness. The purpose of the Old Testament law according to Romans 3:19 is to silence every mouth concerning men's own goodness, and to BECOME GUILTY in God's eyes. **Romans 3:19, " Now we know that what things soever *the law* saith, it saith to them who are under *the law*: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.**

" The LAW and the GOSPEL are two keys—the law is the key that shuteth up all men under condemnation, and the Gospel is the key which opens the door and lets them out.

Once you recognize your self as a needy sinner, who cannot perfectly keep God's law to save yourself, then the law points you to Christ to be saved by grace (Galatians 3:24-26). That's the intent and purpose of the law, to show you that you cannot save yourself. We need a Savior! Romans 10:3-4 teaches that Christ is THE END of the ride (i.e., end of the law) for them that believe. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law* for righteousness to every one that believeth."** The Old Testament contains approximately 720 laws, all of which are fulfilled in God's sight the moment we place our trust in His only begotten Son.

It’s very important for you to understand all this, so you’ll clearly see what’s so evil, wrong and unbiblical about Lordship Salvation. Lordship Salvation is a false doctrine of devils which requires a person to receive “Jesus as Lord” to be saved, which means making full surrender to Christ’s will, forsaking the sinful world and all lifelong bad habits to be saved. You may do all these things and still never have been saved at all. Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel. Please read “[1]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL?” by Pastor Harry Ironside for an excellent explanation of what the Gospel really means Biblically.

I love Pastor Harry A. Ironside’s awesome book titled, “[2]ANOTHER GOSPEL,” Biblically exposing false prophets like Paris Reidhead. If you search YouTube for sermons, you’ll find that Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Kirk Cameron, Paris Reidhead and other Lordship Salvationists often appear together and are promoted as a group, trying to muster support anywhere they can find it to bolster up their straw-man false doctrines. They all teach the same false doctrine of Lordship Salvation. There is not a more damnable cult in the world today than Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute. What makes them so dangerous is that they used to be citadels of Christendom. Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), former faithful pastor of Moody Church in Chicago from 1930 to 1948, vehemently hated Calvinism and exposed it:

> “When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him.” —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, “[3]Another Gospel”

Dr. Ironside further makes the Biblically correct and helpful statement...

> “Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.” —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: “[4]What Is The Gospel?”

Yes, Dr. Ironside is 100 % correct!!! Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus' literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by '[5]HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS' (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21); and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22).

True salvation has always been "to him that worketh not" as taught in Romans 4:5-6. This Scripture is frequently AVOIDED by Lordshippers, such as in Ray Comfort's Bible commentary titled, '[6]THE EVIDENCE BIBLE.'

T

rue Bible salvation has always been **"to him that worketh not"** as taught in **Romans 4:5-6**. This is [7]God's IMPUTED righteousness which is by faith alone, completely unmerited, attributed to the ungodly by faith. That means there's no requirement to cease from a sinful lifestyle to get saved. Somehow, somewhere along the way, the message of the law got corrupted and it became widespread in our churches today like Bubonic Plague. Instead of showing us our need for God's grace through Christ, the proponents of Lordship Salvation add keeping the law to grace, perverting the Gospel. By telling someone that they must turn from sins to be saved, they have added keeping the law to faith in Christ, which is not the Gospel.

The Bible plainly teaches in Romans 4:5 that a man's FAITH is counted as being equivalent with a lifetime of perfect righteousness. Our faith is worth all the righteousness in the world to God, and He counts it for salvation. Our faith is rooted in the righteousness of God, which is by faith in Jesus Christ and not our own self-righteousness (Isaiah 64:6). We have no true righteousness to offer to God.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Proponents of Lordship Salvation place the burden of sin upon the sinner's shoulder, demanding for them to make difficult and big personal life changes as a prerequisite to being saved. What a heavy burden, when you are told that God won't save a you as a drunkard, unless you intend to reform and clean up your life. It is a cruel hoax to ask that of an alcoholic, who is chemically addicted and needs medical help. The same can be said of nearly every addiction: drugs, money, power, sex, gambling, lying, stealing, prostitution, gangs, self abuse, et cetera. The Lord doesn't ask us to give up anything except our unbelief, which is the ONLY sin that can keep a person from going to Heaven. Think about that. If you think I am exaggerating, consider this horrifying quote from [8]Evangelist Ray Comfort, in which he says you must stop fornicating to be saved:

> "So man, think about that. this is your eternity, you don't know when you're going to die. You know, ***God offers you everlasting life as a free gift, if you'll let go of your sins. And we love to fornicate, we love pornography, we love our lust***; but like a kid holding onto a stick of dynamite, not realizing that it will be the death of us! So think about that. Think how much you value your eyes, and think about how much you value your life. Jesus said, 'What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul." [emphasis added] —Evangelist Ray Comfort, YouTube video titled: "[9]Ray Comfort Doesn't Share the Gospel with Him..." (video posted on May 31, 2020)

That is a counterfeit gospel, which cannot produce the new birth in Christ! Ray Comfort epitomizes the unbiblical mindset that I am warning you about. This is also the corrupt unbiblical mindset of [10]Dr. Steve Pettit and [11]Bob Jones University today, who preach Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). It sounds so spiritual and religious, but Lordship Salvation is not Biblical. It is not the Gospel of free grace! Cults like the [12]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam preach Lordship Salvation, and bid Godspeed to evildoers like John MacArthur and Steve Pettit. Anyone who perverts the Gospel is an evildoer and the enemy of the cross of Christ!!!

[13]

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/his_righteousness.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/the_evidence_bible.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
9. https://youtu.be/TI7G3EqHKQ0

10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbqwrcPOVxGASSt2XAPLONNBlhEWJAYPnSpxIipV-BCCbWekqR1i6GOO3BN-EskVdOZKv9YwicneZhkyIRJQ1Z6GOlSVu-TQy4MiO

1.3.35 Christ Died For Our Sins According To The Scriptures (2020-07-29 01:52)

1st Corinthians 15:3, "For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;"

I love what the Apostle Paul said—ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES! That is why I very often say, "What saith the Scripture?" It doesn't matter what I think, or what you think, or what anybody else thinks, all that matters is what God thinks! **Romans 3:3-4, "For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect? God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** Just because someone refuses to believe God's Word, doesn't make it untrue! Just because a man refuses to accept the reality of Hell, doesn't make it a myth! The Bible says let God be true, but every man a liar. I don't know about you my friend, but I agree with God!

Our churches these days are absolutely overrun with the heresy that you must "

turn from your sins

"

to be saved, or

"

be willing to turn from your sins

" to be saved

. The Bible calls them all liars! The Apostle Paul made a big deal of the fact that he was quoting THE SCRIPTURES! What saith the Scripture? Paul said that Christ died for our sins,

"according to the Scriptures." That is the truth! CHRIST DIED FOR YOUR SINS AND MINE!!! That is the truth of the Gospel. Jesus *died*, was *buried* and *resurrected* three days later, **"according to the Scriptures."** Jesus DIED FOR OUR SINS, **"according to the Scriptures."** The Bible does not say anything about being required to TURN FROM YOUR

SINS to receive God's free gift of eternal life. So why do ungodly religious men embellish the Gospel, and add this unbiblical requirement? Case in point is Bob Jones University. The following is a quote from their Statement of Faith:

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). ***God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]BJU Statements of Faith

What you just read is *not* according to the Scriptures! Oh my, that is a perversion of grace! Bob Jones University has it WRONG! Oh what a heavy burden to lay upon sinner's shoulders! This is far from the Gospel. Lordship Salvation is an entirely different mindset than the free grace Gospel. In God's legitimate plan of salvation, you simply acknowledge that you are a needy sinner and receive the risen Savior's sacrifice upon the cross 2,000 years ago as payment for your sins. But in the Devil's plan of Lordship Salvation, you must commit to turning away from a life of sinful behavior from now on, or else you are told you cannot be saved! I just quoted the hellish teachings at BJU to you, showing that they demand for people to commit to forsake the old life of sin, as a condition of saving faith. That is a heavy burden for sinners to bear, knowing that they must be willing to stop boozing, fornicating, lying, stealing and sodomizing to qualify to receive GOD'S FREE GIFT! You don't turn from your sins to be saved, you turn to Jesus by faith to be saved from your sins, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit's begins the work of conversion (1st Peter 2:2). The whole idea of a

“

free gift

” (Romans 5:15-18) is that it is A FREE GIFT!!!

We’ve got a bunch of lying deceivers standing behind college and church pulpits today, hoodwinking people that God won’t save them unless they *exchange* their sins for eternal life. How is that in any way a free gift? It certainly is not! **Galatians 1:6, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”** The problem is that we’ve got a bunch of ignorant and unlearned preachers nowadays, who are trying to manipulate people to turn from sin, instead of allowing God to raise His own children as their heavenly Father (Hebrews 12:6-8).

The way salvation works is that you come freely, as a needy sinner, and receive God’s free gift of eternal life by faith; and then God’s Holy Spirit comes inside to indwell that person, and the Holy Spirit (not the recipient of grace) changes that believer’s life from within (we call this sanctification). This is what growth in grace is. **1st Peter 2:2-3, “As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious. ” John 17:17, “**

Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.” Justification

is instantaneous, but sanctification takes a lifetime. Pastor Jack Hyles wrote a helpful book on the subject titled: “

[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved.

”

As you see, Bob Jones University are ’WOLVES IN SHEEP’S CLOTHING,’ who teach that God demands something in return from you for His free gift of eternal life. They say you must be willing to repent and turn from your sins!!! BJU falsely says that God requires an exchange, something in return, you must pay the price of repentance from your sins! Ladies and gentlemen, the Devil is running Bob Jones College today! I am so sick of BJU trying to downplay the issue, preaching on grace and faith to save face, while fully supporting Dr. John MacArthur (the godfather of Lordship Salvation). And as I just showed you, BJU openly teaches Lordship Salvation. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that we MUST be willing to forsake our sins to receive the free gift of God. We are by nature lawless people. When we get saved, grace teaches us that we should live righteously and godly in

Romans 5:6-9, “For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, *Christ died for us*.

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

” Jesus didn’t come to save those who are willing to turn from their sins, but to save everyone who believes on Him from their sins! That’s the Gospel! I love you dear reader. I care about you and just want to guide you to THE TRUTH as taught in the inspired King James Bible.

[3]

Revelation 1:5, “And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. ”

1. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEghOln8Qsoe3IGyMcHGFbcbx2tOYgbiKhDw92ByaqFDpfODF_DX1UlHvTVHcKzOY1sgh0G9HpTH1ifgAkfKuAtHZofkVt77aRSMzJa

---

1.3.36 Beware Of The "Living A Lifestyle" To Be Saved Fraud (2020-07-29 09:30)

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Corinthians 15:2, "By which also *ye are saved* , if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain."

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - 1st Corinthians 15:2, "Now I would remind you, brothers, of the gospel I preached to you, which you received, in which you stand, 2 and by which *you are being saved* , if you hold fast to the word I preached to you—unless you believed in vain."

GOOD NEWS TRANSLATION (GNT) - 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the message about Christ's death on the cross is nonsense to those who are being lost; but for us *who are being saved* it is God's power."

I intentionally quoted three different revisions of the Holy Bible, to show you why I hate the modern Bible revisions, and only use the inspired King James Bible. Notice that the ESV (which Bob Jones University uses, sells and endorses) reads, "ARE BEING SAVED," whereas the accurate King James Bible says, "ARE SAVED." Now there's a big difference between "ARE SAVED" and "BEING SAVED." Getting saved is instantaneous, not a process. Beware of the deadly Lordship Salvation crowd today who deceitfully preach about salvation by grace through faith, while simultaneously preaching that you must "surrender everything" to receive the free gift of eternal life. For example: President of Bob Jones University, Dr. Steve Pettit heretically says:

> "I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, everything, and I am placing it into Christ." —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[1]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" ('The Daily Platform,' chapel sermon #741)

That is not the Gospel of free grace. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition Salvation is received, not achieved! You don't have to give your life and EVERYTHING to Christ

to be saved. That is complicated Lordship Salvation, not the simple childlike faith of John 3:16. There is a very deadly teaching which has become prevalent in many churches and Bible colleges nowadays, which teaches that you must LIVE A CERTAIN TYPE OF LIFESTYLE to be saved.

One of the most deadly false prophets today is Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" while witnessing to a woman. In the following YouTube video clip, look at the BIG LIE Evangelist Ray Comfort tells this poor deceived woman passenger on an airplane. Kindly, Ray says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? **That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' *and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance*.** That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing! God, 'I'm sorry, but ***I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]
>
> —
>
> Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've never killed anyone" ([3]MP3 clip from video).

What a heavy, heavy burden to place upon a sinner!!! Jesus came to save us from our sins (Luke 19:10), not we from ourselves. Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Ray Comfort is a theological liar! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort. Biblical repentance regarding salvation is a simple change of mind, nothing more or less.

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel track. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** PLEASE DON'T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so "that believing ye might have life through his name." That means we don't need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved. Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, "LIVING A LIFESTYLE," is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, "As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."** I didn't say that, almighty God did!

Our Baptist churches are in big trouble nowadays. Heresy is flooding in by the hour!!! Satan is always trying to corrupt the Bible, corrupt the Gospel, corrupt the preacher, and corrupt the churches, so he can corrupt people and prevent them from being born-again. The chapel sermon I heard today was a completely different story than the other day, titled "What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741). At 18:15 time in the sermon Dr. Pettit makes these horrible statements on how to be justified:

> "So I want to ask you, have you come to a genuine acknowledgment before God almighty of your sinfulness? **Secondly, you have to change the way you view yourself. We call that 'repentance.'** And repentance is sort of saying a 'No' and a 'Yes.' It's a turning AWAY FROM and a turning TO. ***What am I turning away from?*** I'm turning away from my own self-righteousness. **I'm to turning away from depending on me, and all that's involved in me—self-righteousness, self-will, self-assertion, *living my own life*—I'm to turning away from that way of thinking.** And then finally what do I have to do? I'm to put my trust, or my confidence, in Jesus alone." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[4]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

What you just read is of the Devil. Jesus told the Apostle Peter, **"Get thee behind me, Satan" (Matthew 16:23b).** So I say to Steve Pettit, "Get thee behind me, Satan!" What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** The Bible teaches something very different than what Dr. Steve Pettit is teaching! Steve Pettit says you must turn away from living your own life to be saved. That is a doctrine of devils! That is LIVING A LIFESTYLE to be saved!!! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a devil-dog preacher! My eternal destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me!!! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

The folks at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are upset with me, because I am exposing their hero, Steve Pettit. Harvest broadcasts Bob Jones University's (BJU) 'The Daily Platform' program on their local KHMG 88.1 FM radio station. The people of Micronesia are being corrupted by Harvest Baptist Church, as I just showed you. This junk theology is being aired throughout the islands! This is another gospel, not **" the simplicity that is in Christ**

"

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

According to Dr. Steve Pettit, it is not enough to admit you're a sinner and believe the 'GOOD NEWS' of Christ crucified, buried and risen; but also, Mr. Pettit adds an additional step of surrendering your life to Christ! That is how he errantly redefines faith. That is the same garbage which Dr. John MacArthur teaches! Folks, God does not require you to turn away from "LIVING MY OWN LIFE" to be saved. What Dr. Pettit is doing is combining discipleship with salvation, front-loading the Gospel. It's like expecting a newborn baby to run a 26 mile marathon! [5]Here are some excellent quotes differentiating between discipleship and salvation.

I love you dear friend with God's unconditional love, and I don't want anyone to go to Hell forever. Our holy God demands justice, and you will spend eternity paying for your own sins in Hell, if you die in them (John 8:24). I'd much rather **"**

die in the Lord

"

(Revelation 13:14). Anyone who comes along preaching that you must live a lifestyle of repentance (as does [6]Ray Comfort), or faithfully run the race to the finish (as does [7]Steve Pettit), or says you must follow Jesus no matter what the cost (as does [8]John MacArthur) is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL of the Devil.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjLWZ7nQZifu5DV6FXl3m5MhSNCIsMcBG6_ALHY_1ydublr-UddLNs_kZEwvU06-5F9-TxpiOYo0EHrpNSWLOhMnJ9lm814fsPrUHf

---

1.3.37 The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Not A Trade Or Exchange (2020-07-29 10:00)

Ephesians 2:8-10, " For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."

Many false teachers are saying that getting saved requires you to give up your sins, and to surrender everything to Christ as your “

Lord,

”

which is another gospel. The Bible does not teach that nonsense. Here is a helpful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles, refuting the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation:

> “Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, ’You give Me something; I’ll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.’ Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, ’For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”’* —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

In his popular 1988 book titled, “

The Gospel According to Jesus,

” Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word

“

exchange

”

concerning being saved:

> “Thus in a sense ***we pay the ultimate price for salvation*** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . ***It is an exchange*** of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith.” [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; *The Gospel According to Jesus* , p. 140

Salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. John MacArthur is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved!

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

Please beware of anyone who teaches that God requires something FROM YOU in return, or as a condition, of receiving His gift. I was disgusted the other day while listening to Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program called 'UNSHACKLED.'

Pacific Garden Mission is troubling Chicago with their perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Don't take my word for it, read this sickening transcript from *UNSHACKLED*:

> [3]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade; she takes a stroll on the beach and meets a stranger, to whom she starts discussing her struggle with truth.) Here is some of their interaction....

> Cydanni Ade: "I know, you're going to tell me He [Jesus] loves me unconditionally, and wants to be my Savior."

> Stranger On The Beach: "Yes and no!"

Cydanni Ade: “What?”

Stranger On The Beach: “He does love people, **but Him becoming your Savior *HAS CONDITIONS*!**”

Cydanni Ade: “I’ve always heard He loves everyone unconditionally.”

Stranger On The Beach: “Then, why does He call us to repent? If God loves everybody unconditionally, then you can do whatever you want, and believe whatever you think.”

Cydanni Ade: “I know that’s not true!”

Stranger On The Beach: “Right! So, **God placed *an absolute condition*, by which *He requires, commands all people everywhere, to repent of their sins*** and believe in Jesus Christ, ***and live for Him!***”

Cydanni Ade: “Huh.” [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade)

Dear reader, there are NO CONDITIONS of salvation, except to freely RECEIVE God’s free gift! You don’t even have to “

ask

” God to forgive you! That’s right, you don’t need to *ask* God to forgive your sins, because Jesus has already paid for them with His blood. That is why God is offering eternal life to everyone as a free gift! The debt has been paid in full. Your sins have been completely paid for, and all you have to do is receive God’s gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. Just take it by faith! You don’t have to ask God to save you, because He is already asking you! He simply wants you to receive His gift, by taking Him at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures.

Kindly said, another big time heretic today is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014).

Dr. Pettit is subtle in his words, deceptively changing the Word of God into a lie. Read what he says:

> **“*...faith in Jesus is not just an intellectual conviction, it is a personal commitment*.** Paul says, we have believed in Jesus, and the word ’in’ literally means ’into’ ... ***I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, everything, and I am placing it into Christ .”*** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from “[5]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?” (The Daily Platform #741)

This is not true! So if you intellectually believe the Gospel you are not saved? That is what he says, that you must MAKE A PERSONAL COMMITMENT to Christ to receive God's gift. How do you have faith intellectually, but not be saved? That makes no sense. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 1:12, "For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which *I have committed unto him* against that day."** Notice carefully that the Bible does not say Paul made a commitment to Christ; but rather, he committed the keeping of his soul into Christ's hands. The word "commitment" means "a deposit" (trust), which Dr. Pettit gets correct. We are depositing our trust in Christ for salvation. However, Dr. Pettit is perverting the Gospel when he says that we must deposit "everything" into Christ to be saved:

> "I am taking my life, my eternity, my destiny, everything, and I am placing it into Christ." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit, an excerpt from "[6]What Does It Mean To Be Justified?" (The Daily Platform #741)

That is not the Gospel of free grace! If I am required to place EVERYTHING in my life into Christ to receive His gift, then that is really a trade, because I am obligated to give Him something too! [7]I am so sick of this Lordship Salvation garbage!!! I love Dr. Pettit and his family, and all the family at Bob Jones University, and my former beloved church family at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (before they excommunicated me in 2014 for telling the truth, as I am still doing now in this article). Eternal life is the free gift of God. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) got the Gospel right! Dr. Bob said, " [8]The gift of eternal life is wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus ." Boy, I love that! If you want God's gift of eternal life, then you must accept it in the package of Jesus Christ! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said in 1944 that he would [9]blow Bob Jones College to smithereens ([10]MP4), if he could in 50 years, if they ever let [11]an infidel like Dr. Steve Pettit come in and rob the saints of their faith!

The Gospel means GOOD NEWS! It is the *Good News* that Jesus Christ *died* on the cross for your sins. He was *buried* , and three days later He bodily *resurrected* by the miraculous power of God. Jesus is the sinless only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31), who paid your debt of sin, and mine (2nd Corinthians 5:21), so we could freely have eternal life as a gift (Romans 6:23). How awesome is that? You and I are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-20). As such, we are also needy sinners! We need redemption. We need a Savior! It is absolutely impossible for anyone to save them self. No human being has ever done so, because all have sinned against God (Romans 3:23).

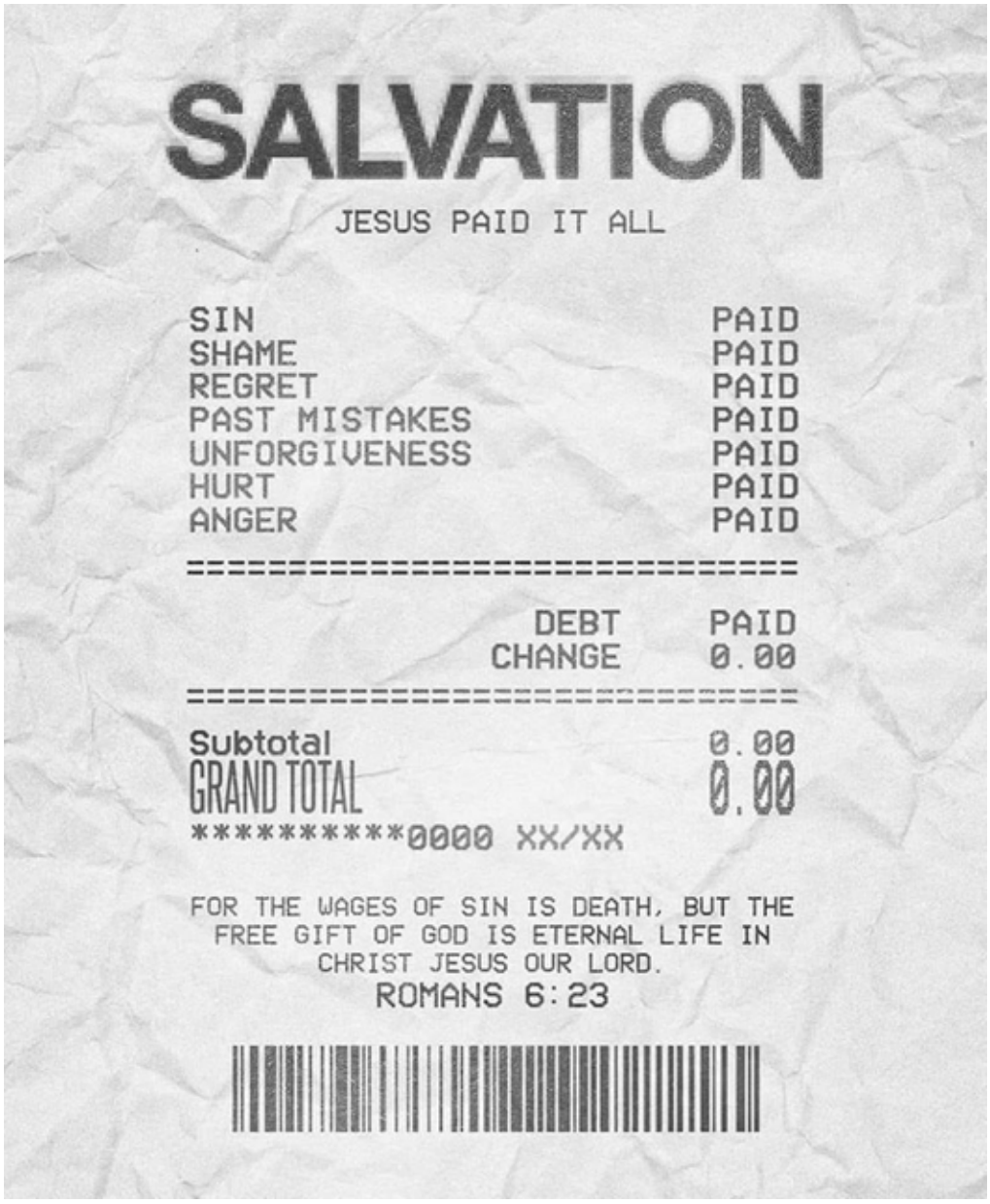
We have a wonderful Savior, who has already laid down His life for every ungodly sinner (Romans 5:6-9). If you will receive Him this moment Oh sinner, receiving His sacrifice upon the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, and that is your only hope for Heaven and eternal life, then you are saved! SIMPLE BELIEVE ON THE PRECIOUS NAME OF JESUS!!! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that** *believeth on me* **hath everlasting life." 1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."** Do you believe friend?

Here is an awesome quote from Dr. Jack Hyles, refuting the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation:

> "In conclusion, notice the vanity and pride involved in one testifying to his salvation who believes in Lordship salvation. He is saying, "I have made Jesus my Lord." That means that Jesus controls his life and he is totally yielded. My, what a statement for a person to make about himself! On the other hand, notice the humility in the person's testimony who says, "I am saved because I received Christ as my Saviour." He is talking about a salvation that he did not merit. He did nothing to receive it except receive it. It was a gift. Whereas, if we had to give something to God to get something in return, he and God made a trade and his salvation is earned."
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[12]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[13]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are a gift from God. It is no different than a Christmas present resting under the Christmas tree on December 25th, with your name on it, just waiting for some lucky dog to open it. You lucky dog you!

[14]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
4. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_pettit/741_what_does_it_mean_to_be_justified.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
9. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEho4m6lNfKfjKQCaj96NWRFV-b2Wup_z23CdsWgVrRSMwFz_Q2hDRK4uOoxRlbIBpKYr0m5LciLJQW7kjIffvHbTMJUtAhe0Vvnpz0

1.3.38 When A Free Gift Is Not Really A Free Gift (2020-07-30 10:30)

Romans 5:17-18, "For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."

A gift is not really a gift when Bob Jones University teaches about salvation. I have listened to dozens of sermons this week, preached to the students of Bob Jones University from '[1]The Daily Platform.' In my humble opinion, it is a disgrace what Evangelist Steve Pettit has done to destroy Bob Jones University spiritually. I was shocked the other day when I heard [2]Dr. Pettit teaching Lordship Salvation to 2,700 impressionable students. We've got a whole generation of devils coming up in America, who will corrupt the churches because of the Satanic influence of BJU!

I read an article this week by 'Psychology Today' titled: "The 5 Types Of Gift Givers." Bob Jones University's false gospel would describe the third type of false gift giver—"THE WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING"...

> "The Wolf likes gift-giving to be even-steven—especially in terms of money spent—so beware of possible posturing or pouting if he or she is disappointed."

SOURCE: [3]https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-type s-gift-givers

Here is a heretical quote from Bob's Jones Statement of Faith:

With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:

We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). *God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins* (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]BJU Statements of Faith

As you see, Bob Jones University are 'THE WOLF IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING,' who teach that God demands something in return from you for His free gift of eternal life. They say you must be willing to repent and turn from your sins!!! BJU falsely says that God requires an exchange, something in return, you must pay the price of repentance from your sins! Ladies and gentlemen, the Devil is running Bob Jones College today!

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself taught something very different than what the college teaches today! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. taught salvation through simple faith in Jesus Christ, none of this "turn from your sins" crap that heretics' Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Ray Comfort and Calvinists are all teaching! Dr. Jones rightly says:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

I have read the entire book by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. titled: "THINGS I HAVE LEARNED," and there is nothing about "turning from sins" to be saved. The last chapter of the book is titled, "HOW ARE WE SAVED?" There is no mention of "repenting of your sins" or being "willing to turn from your sins" to receive the free gift of eternal life. The foolish Bob Jones University crowd have been [5]BEWITCHED!!! (Galatians 3:1-3). Oh foolish Bob Jonians, who hath bewitched you, that you should follow another gospel? Oh [6]foolish Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whom I dearly love so much, who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

> **"Salvation is not a bargain, it is a gift... Sin is not accepting the gift!"**

> (Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, "[7]The Gifts Of God Are Everlasting Life And Eternal Life")

God Is A Genuine Gift Giver

Psychology Today lists, “The 5 Types Of Gift Givers.” The Lord is ’The Genuine Giver.’ Psychology Today says this about ’The Genuine Giver’...

> “If you are lucky enough to have one or two of these folks in your life, it’s time for rejoicing. The genuine giver has actually thought about you and what would give you pleasure.”

> SOURCE: [8]https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-type s-gift-givers

What did Jesus say? **John 10:10, “The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: *I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly*.”** Bob Jones University is ’The Thief.’ Jesus warned us about ’The Thief’ in **John 10:1, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but *climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber*. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.”** God is ’The Genuine Gift Giver,’ who wants to give everyone eternal life, to give us pleasure. Bob Jones University is doing the work of Satan, falsely claiming that God is ’The Wolf In Sheep’s Clothing,’ who demands that you be willing to pay the price of forsaking your sinful behavior, in exchange for His gift. Do you really believe that God is a ’Wolf In Sheep’s Clothing?’ Do you believe that the gift of eternal life requires an exchange for your sinful bad habits?

Eternal life is a free gift, with no strings attached. There are no obligations. [9]Dr. Steve Pettit sinfully teaches that you “MUST PERSEVERE” (his exact words) in holiness, ministry

and service to others to get the “award” of Heaven. That’s exactly what he calls Heaven, an “award.” What a false prophet! Heaven is not an award, it is a free gift! When corrupted BJU chapel speakers talk about “grace,” they don’t get grace!!! Nobody gets grace who teaches that Heaven in an “award” for those who faithfully “run the race” and “persevere” to finish it! BJU is preaching another gospel!!!

All that is required is that you come to God by faith as a needy sinner, to accept His free gift, by receiving the resurrected Savior’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. You don’t have to be willing to turn from your sins, which would be an exchange, and not really a gift! God is a genuine gift giver, and not a wolf in sheep’s clothing!

[10]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Contended For Salvation By Faith

(Dr. Jones said he’d blow the college up!)

[11]Bob Jones University Teaches Lordship Salvation Lie

(Dr. Steve Pettit is a damnable heretic!)

[12]Jesus Said The Way Is Narrow For A Reason

(The Gospel is very specific and easily corrupted!)

[13]The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus

(Dr. Bob Jones Sr. got it right)

[14]

"It's not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it's the object of my faith!"
—Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold; a quote from the MP3 sermon, "[15]Where Is Faith?"

1. https://www.thedailyplatform.com/all-programs
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-types-gift-givers
4. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/problem_of_insensitive_christians.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha081615.mp3
8. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/tech-support/201312/the-5-types-gift-givers
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/narrow_way.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgPvfuT5Bn8096_jphkxPz16QdqKiT-qGO2J0tAr_sNBMauwy5BBvY3naRawF3fsJojArfWIxIr-KpEJSl-lawZMK891jX7s8FFWz4
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/where_is_faith.mp3

1.3.39 Ye Must Be Born Again (2020-07-31 09:30)

"There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again" (John 3:1-7).

An unsaved man once said to me, "That born again stuff makes no sense to me." Perhaps you feel the same. There are "How To Be Saved" articles all over the internet (and I am thankful for them all), but many people want a complete explanation of what it means to be "born-again." Why do we need to be born again? What does it mean? That is my intent in this article, to explain this great Biblical doctrine in layman's terms. Please give me a moment and I will make it as plain as you've ever heard. Most people have religion, but very few people have ever been Biblically born-again. Unless you are born again, you absolutely cannot go to Heaven (John 3:5).

Simply put, to be **“born again”** means to have He (Jesus) Who is the beginning born in you. In **Revelation 1:8** Jesus said, **“I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.”** Alpha and Omega are the first and last letters of the Greek alphabet, respectively. Man by birth is spiritually dead, which I will explain further in a moment. To be *born again* is a miracle of God, by which Jesus Christ comes into your body and soul to live, literally in the form of the Holy Spirit of God. The Bible calls the Holy Spirit the “Spirit of Christ.”

Romans 8:9, “But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. *Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*.”

To understand what it means to be born-again, it is necessary to understand that there are TWO BIRTHS. The “first” birth is the PHYSICAL BIRTH when you are born into this world from your mother and father. When the Bible speaks of being “born of water,” it is speaking about the physical birth (not water baptism). The “second” birth is a SPIRITUAL BIRTH, which means to be born of the “Spirit” (that is, God’s Holy Spirit). Why does a person need to be born spiritually? What is a “spiritual” birth?

The Bible teaches that man is created in the image of God (Genesis 1:26-27). There is one God according to Deuteronomy 6:4, but He exists in the three Persons of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. The Bible refers to this triune nature of God as the “

Godhead

” (Acts 17:29; Romans 1:20, Colossians 2:9 - King James Bible only). **Colossians 2:2b** refers to the Godhead as **“the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ.”** The Godhead wasn’t meant to be understood; but rather, believed as sound Biblical doctrine by God’s children. Anyone who denies the Trinity after being taught the Bible is not a Christian!

If you’re born once, then you die TWICE;

If you’re born twice, then you die ONCE.

Likewise, mankind is created in God's image in the form of a body, soul and spirit. Our earthly body is the tabernacle (2nd Corinthians 5:1-4) of the soul and spirit. The body is a temporary dwelling place of man's soul and spirit. Our soul is composed of the *heart* (to feel), the *mind* (to think), and the *will* (to decide). **Hebrews 4:12** makes a distinction between man's soul and spirit, **"For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to *the dividing asunder of soul and spirit*, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart."**

Animals have souls, but not a spirit. Man's spirit returns to God upon death. **Ecclesiastes 12:7, "Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it."** Animals have a mind to think, and a heart to feel and a will to decide; but animals do not have a spirit to discern spiritual matters. This is why humans have an inherent need for religion The group PETA are insane to lobby in Washington to give animals the same rights as humans. Animals are animals, and people are people! Sometimes people behave like animals, but they are still humans (1st Corinthians 15:39).

Man's spirit is dead in sin when we are born; that is, we are born void of God with an inherited sin nature from Adam (Romans 5:12). The only exception is the Lord Jesus Christ, who was virgin born as God in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16). Our spirit is dead in trespasses and sin the Bible says in **Ephesians 2:1-2,**

"And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins; Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience."

The unsaved person cannot understand God, nor His Words, because they are spiritually discerned. **1st Corinthians 2:14,**

"But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: *neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned*." The reason why you need to be "spiritually" born is because you have never been spiritually born to begin with. So when the Bible speaks of being "born again," it actually means "born for the second time." You were born physically into this world, but you were born without the Spirit of God in your soul (i.e., you were spiritually dead). Yes, God created you, but He gave you a freewill to decide for yourself where you will spend eternity. The unregenerate man cannot fellowship with God, because **"**

God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth

” (John 4:24).

God never forces anyone to accept Jesus as their personal Savior. He simply offers a warm invitation to anyone who wants to have their sins forgiven and go to Heaven. Salvation is a **“ free gift**

” (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23), paid for by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5). We must accept God’s gift of eternal life or it WILL be forever forfeited when we leave this world at death.

God commanded Adam and Eve not to eat of the forbidden fruit in the Garden of Eden. **Genesis 2:17, “But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.”** Please notice that God said they would die **“the day that thou eatest thereof.”** Interestingly, Adam and Eve DIDN’T die physically the day they ate the fruit and disobeyed God’s command. Why?

The reason is because they died SPIRITUALLY instead of physically.

When Adam sinned, sin and death entered the human race (Romans 5:12). The Bible teaches that from Adam until present time, mankind has been born spiritually dead, inherited down from Adam’s sin. This is why humanity MUST be born-again. This is only possible through the Holy Spirit of God, which makes us alive again (quickened the Bible says) by faith in Jesus Christ as our Savior. We are saved by believing the Gospel (Good news) that Jesus DIED, was BURIED and physically RAISED up three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

To be “spiritually” born means that God’s Holy Spirit “quickens” us (or makes us alive). When a sinner believes on the Lord Jesus as the Christ—trusting Him alone to forgive all sins—then God the Father and God the Son come into one’s heart in the form of God the Holy Spirit (John 14:23). The “Holy Spirit” is “God within us.” The old carnal man is the *flesh*. The old man cannot be tamed. There is nothing good about the flesh. When we get saved (born again), the old man doesn’t change. Rather, Jesus Christ comes to live within our body. **1st Corinthians 3:16, “Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that *the Spirit of God dwelleth in you*?”** The temple of God is not the local church building down the street, it is the believer. If you are saved, YOU dear reader are God’s temple. A church is a group of believers assembling together, called out to meet in Jesus’ name.

’[1]THE CHURCH’
(an awesome book by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

I have God living in my body in the form of the Holy Spirit. I was born-again at age 13. Romans 8:9 tells us that the Spirit of Christ dwells within every believer. I am not God, but I have God’s Spirit living in my body. The Godhead indwells every believer. The Holy Spirit of God guides me, comforts me, teaches me, rebukes me, chastises me, convicts me, encourages me, empowers me, loves me, strengthens me, and so much more. We learn all those truths in the Gospel of John, chapters 14-16. The Holy Spirit uses the inspired Word of God to do these things.

This is why it is critically important for every believer to live in their Bible (and make sure you have a reliable Bible—I only use the faithful King James Bible).

A person cannot understand the Bible without the presence of the author, and God is the Author. When you become born-again (or born for the second time), God’s Holy Spirit comes into your body (1st Corinthians 3:16), never to leave (Hebrews 13:5), and you will begin to understand many new things for the first time in your life. **2nd Corinthians 5:17,**

“Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.”

It is ONLY through the precious Word of God that anyone can be born-again. **1st Peter 1:23, “Being *born again*, not of corruptible seed, *but of incorruptible, by the word of God*, which liveth and abideth for ever.”** No one can be physically born twice. There is no turning back the hands of time. Likewise, once a person is born again into God’s family, it is irreversible. Anyone who teaches that salvation can be lost does not understand the new birth. False teachers who believe eternal life can be lost, only think that way because they errantly view salvation as a *process* instead of a *new birth*. Getting saved is a supernatural miracle of God in response to one’s faith in the ’Good News’ of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**
”

How To Be Born Again Biblically

The way we become “born again” is found in the Word of God. **1st Peter 1:23, “Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.”**

We are born again by the Word of God. Jesus is the Word of God (John 1:1,14: Revelation 19:13). The following statement sums it up pretty good...

If you’re born once, then you die TWICE;

If you’re born twice, then you die ONCE.

If you don’t receive Jesus Christ and become a born again Christian, then you will sadly burn in hellfire for all eternity (John 3:18,36; Revelation 20:15; 21:8). Perhaps you say with the man I mentioned earlier, “That born again stuff makes no sense to me.” Well, most people can’t explain how a black cow can eat green grass, give white milk, and then it’s turned into yellow butter—but they still eat it! My friend, you don’t have to figure everything out to be saved, you just need to trust upon Jesus, the Christ, the only begotten Son of God.

Again, being born-again means having He Who is the Beginning (Jesus Christ) born in you.” **Revelation 1:8, “I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the Ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.”** Isn’t that beautiful. When a person is born-again, the Spirit of Christ comes to live in that person’s body. **“Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His” (Romans 8:9b).** This birth comes about only through faith in the Son of God.

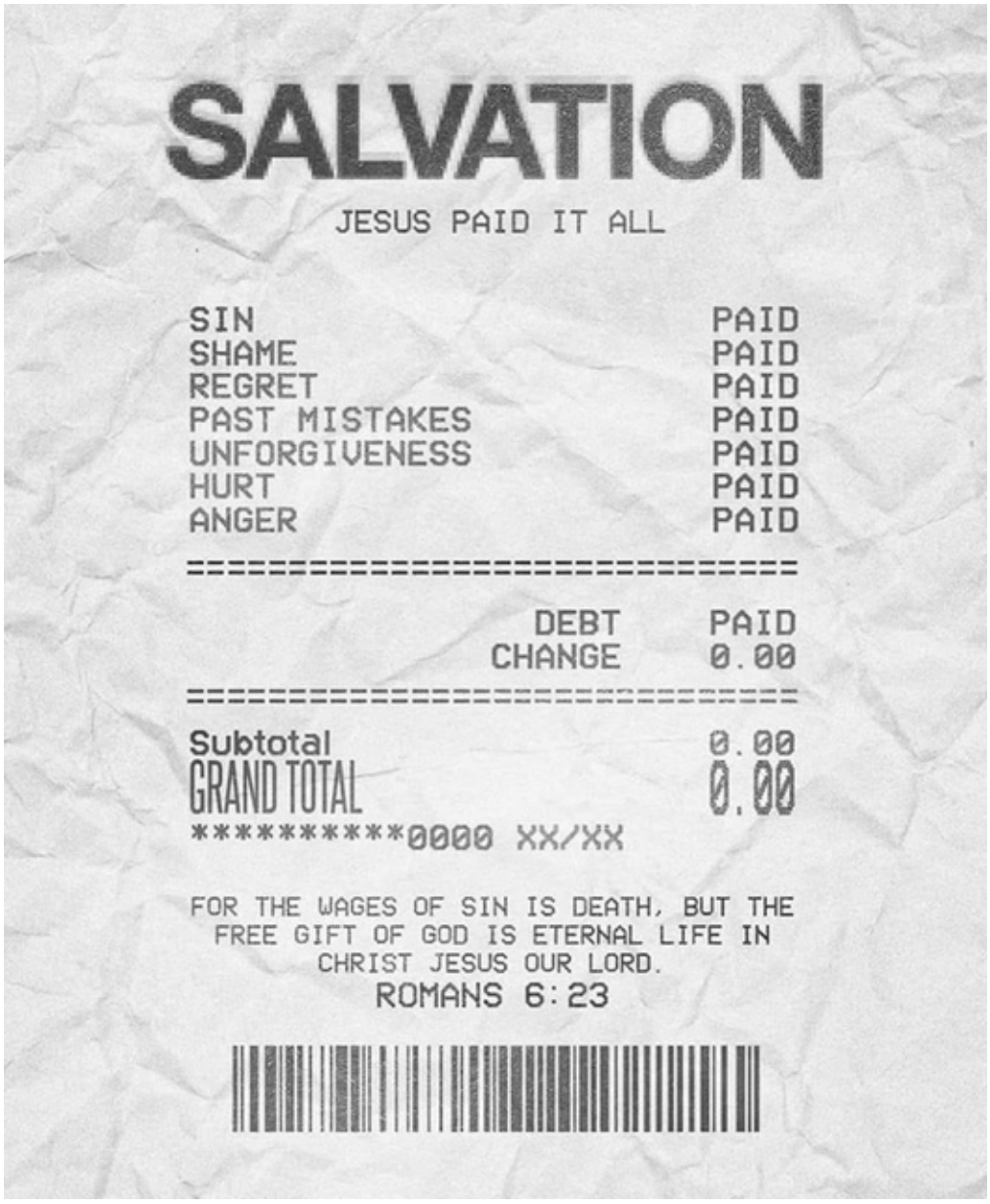
The ’GOOD NEWS’ (THE GOSPEL) is that it is very EASY to have the second birth, i.e., a spiritual birth. God came down to this earth 2,000 years ago and took upon Himself the form of a man. That man was the Lord Jesus Christ (John 1:1,14; 1st Timothy 3:16). Literally, the GODHEAD

became incarnate (Colossians 2:9—King James Bible).

Jesus was born of a virgin (Isaiah 7:14). Jesus never sinned even once (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15). Jesus died, was buried and rose again after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus shed His precious blood to pay for all our sins (Colossians 1:14; 1st Peter 1:18,19), and applied that blood to the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 24-26). My friend, if you believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God Who died, was buried and rose again for your sins, and you've made that your hope for Heaven by believing on His name, then you are a born-again child of God.

Jesus is the Savior Who paid for our sins. If you realize that you're a guilty sinner, then you simply need to believe on the Gospel of Jesus Christ to have your sins forgiven. Believe that Christ died and was resurrected, shedding His precious blood to wash away your sins. All God the Father asks is that we come for salvation by way of the cross upon which His Son Jesus Christ died.

"It is impossible to enslave, mentally or socially, a bible-reading people. The principles of the bible are the groundwork of human freedom." —Horace Greeley



[3]Why Be Born Again? (Pastor Jack Hyles)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi7SID9Yr2nZvcK5Bb4gk1m1p0NqLuQZL5xLvlAZiTFbLysvaaKyQOEFXuyeO36DO55tpUKydpnRDpqvoqIRS3Gw3ntfVH8tBnylTJ
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_be_born_again.mp3

1.4 August

1.4.1 Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence (2020-08-01 10:30)

Proverbs 4:23,

“

***Keep thy heart* with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

”

My favorite Bible verse is **Proverbs 4:23,**

“

***Keep thy heart* with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.**

” Everyday we hear of people becoming victims, creating victims, and all manner of evil. These evil things proceed out from the human heart Jesus said. **Matthew 15:18-19, “ But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. *For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts*, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:”** That is why Proverbs 4:23 says, KEEP THY HEART; and that is why it is my favorite Bible verse, because we must always be on guard as believers! How do you keep your heart as a believer? I’m glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend.

How To

“

Keep Thy Heart

”

As A Christian:

1. *Maintain a Biblical mindset* (**John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me." 1st Corinthians 2:16, "For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ."**)

2. *Immediately bring every wrong thought into compliance with God's Word* (**2nd Corinthians 10:5, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;"**

3. *Think About Good Things, And Avoid The Bad* (**Philippians 4:8, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things."** Avoid negative and ungodly people.)

4. *Choose Your Friends Wisely* (**Proverbs 1:10, "My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not." 2nd Samuel 13:3a, "But Amnon had a friend."** That friend's name was Jonadab, who convinced Amnon to rape his own half sister.)

5. *Be Very Careful About The Advice You Give And Take* (**Esther 5:14, "Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and tomorrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made."** That bad advice backfired, and instead Haman and his 10 sons were all hanged on those gallows. Zeresh was an ungodly wife, whose ungodly advice to her ungodly husband caused the execution of her 10 sons! So be careful what advice you give and take, because it could destroy your life and get your loved ones killed!)

6. *Maintain A Constant Spirit Of Thanksgiving Toward God* (**Colossians 1:3, "We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,"** Being thankful to God leads men to obey the Gospel, and believers to live for Christ.

   Isaiah 17:10, "

   Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

   " We only forget God when we stop being thankful.

)

7. *Always Keep Your Eyes On Jesus!* (**Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God." Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."**)

I love that... LOOKING UNTO JESUS!!! The Lord Himself is the Author and Finisher of our faith. An author is someone who creates a book. The author is not always the writer! For example:

God authored the Holy Bible, but approximately 40 men penned it. Likewise, our Christian life is a book in progress, that we are writing, but God is the divine Author! Here's proof in **Philippians 2:13, "*For it is God which worketh in you* both to will and to do of his good pleasure.**

" Isn't that beautiful? God is the Author and Finisher of our faith, working in us both *to will* and *to do* of His will.

Psalms 90:9, "For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: *we spend our years as a tale that is told*."

Jesus is precious!!!

> "A test of a Christian's character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left."
> —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

1.4.2 Who Are The Wicked Servants In Matthew 24:45-51? (2020-08-02 09:30)

Matthew 24:3-5, "And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, *Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?* And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many."

Matthew 24 is an intriguing passage. I will tell you what I think it means. The disciples met privately with Jesus and asked Him what will be signs of the end of the world, and of His Second Coming.

Don't miss verse 5, because it explains Matthew 24:51. Most people interpret verse 5 to mean that false prophets will come who claim to be Jesus Christ. I don't think that is what it means. The Bible is saying that many shall come, confessing that Jesus is Christ. They will come in Jesus' name. Dr. Steve Pettit comes to mind, the president of Bob Jones University. He says that Jesus is the Christ. Dr. Pettit preaches in Jesus' name. Yet, [1]Dr. Pettit teaches the false plan of Lordship Salvation, leading people astray into false doctrines of devils. The Lord said

people like Steve Pettit would lead MANY astray, deceiving them!

So this is what Matthew 24:45-51 is referring to—false prophets. These are false servants! They look like ministers of righteousness, but they are really ministers of unrighteousness, preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I consulted my commentary by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) for Matthew 25:45-51 and this is what he brilliantly says:

> Responsibility to live for God and witness for Christ while waiting and watching for His appearing is what is stressed in the closing verses of the chapter.

> **"Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.: Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth." —Matthew 24:45-51**

> It is a great responsibility to be put in trust with any measure of divine truth. What is given is not for our own information alone but to be passed on to others. "It is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful" (I Corinthians 4:2). Those to whom the Lord has made known His purpose and counsels are therefore called upon to act as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, sharing with the household of faith

the spiritual food for their encouragement and edification. The servant who fulfills his responsibilities along this line will be duly rewarded in the day of manifestation. But if any attempt to trifle with the truth, putting far off the coming of the Master, and live selfishly, manifesting a haughty, over-bearing spirit, they will have to face the Judge at an unexpected hour, and will be given their portion with the hypocrites. Such a servant is of course not a true child of God at all, but he will be judged nevertheless according to the profession he has made. It is a very serious thing to use one's knowledge of the truth of God for selfish enrichment, with no real concern for those to whose needs one is called to minister.

All service is to be in view of the coming again of the King when His faithful servants will have their places appointed in the kingdom according to the measure of their devotedness during the day of testimony."

SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, *Matthew*, p. 325-326; ©
1948, Loizeaux Brothers, Inc.

Bravo! So we see that everyone who claims that Jesus is Christ is accountable as so-called "servants" they profess to be. In Matthew 7:21-23 they said, **"LORD, LORD"** to Jesus, but they were false servants. They boasted of their many wonderful works. They boasted of even casting out devils. But Jesus called them "ye that work iniquity" and said "I never knew you, depart from me"! They went to Hell. These were wicked servants! I think this is a good explanation of Matthew 25:45-51 by Pastor Ironside, and I'm sure you will agree.

Our churches and Bible colleges are full of wicked servants, who mishandle the truth of God's Word. I'm talking about Moody Bible Institute and their Calvinist garbage theology! I'm talking about Bob Jones University and their Calvinist garbage of Lordship Salvation. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. *1883-1968) preached Free Grace Theology, not Lordship Salvation. In fact, Dr. Jones said if he could, he'd come back from Heaven in 50 years and blow his college to smithereens, if infidels ever came to rob the saints of their faith. That evil has happened! Dr. John MacArthur in California is the enemy of the Gospel of Jesus Christ, the Bob Jones University crowd bid him Godspeed, making them partaker of his evil deeds. These are the unfaithful wicked servants of whom the Lord warned in Matthew 24:45-51.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

1.4.3 100 Reasons For The Believer's Eternal Security (2020-08-03 10:30)

John 10:28-29, " *And I give unto them eternal life*; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."

The only kind of life that God gives is *eternal life*. God does not give *temporal life* or *probationary life*. The doctrine of eternal life is not a separate doctrine from eternal security, they are one and the same teaching! The man who has eternal security also has eternal security. He is assured 100 % of God's salvation. God *promises* **"**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b). Here are one hundred truths from the Bible proclaiming the eternal security of the born-again believer:

100 Reasons And 100 Scriptures Proving Eternal Security...

By Pastor M.L. Moser, Sr.

1. The believer has eternal life.

John 10:28, "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any

man pluck them out of my hand."

2. The believer has everlasting life.

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that

sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death

unto life."

3. The believer cannot perish.

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever

believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

4. The believer is kept by the power of God.

1 Peter 1:5, "Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be

revealed in the last time."

5. The believer is born of God.

John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of

God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of

the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

6. The believer has been passed front death unto life.

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that

sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death

unto life."

7. The man who believes shall be saved.

Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy

house."

8. The believer has been saved.

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the

gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

9. The believer is hid by God in Christ.

Colossians 3:3, "For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God." Can the devil find that

which God hides?

10. The believer will follow Christ.

John 10:27, "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me." Following Christ

can one be lost? Have we any right to add to God's word by inserting "if" to the passage?

11. The believer is God's sheep.

John 10:2-4, "But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the

porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and

leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the

sheep follow him: for they know his voice."

12. The believer will not follow a stranger.

John 10:5, "And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the

voice of strangers." If the sheep follow Christ and will NOT follow a stranger, how can they

become lost?

13. The believer will not listen to the voice of a stranger.

John 10:5, "And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the

voice of strangers."

14. The believer will flee from a stranger.

John 10:5: "And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the

voice of strangers." Who is the STRANGER in this passage? Is the STRANGER not SATAN?

15. The believer is known of God.

John 10:14, "I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine." Compare

"I never knew you" of Matthew 7:23 spoken to the lost. "And then will I profess unto them, I

never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." To the believer Christ says, "I know

my sheep"; to the lost, "I never knew you."

16. The believer listens to the voice of the shepherd.

John 10:27, "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me."

17. The believer is in Christ's hand.

John 10:28, "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any

man pluck them out of my hand."

18. The believer cannot be plucked out of Christ’s hand.

John 10:28, "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any

man pluck them out of my hand."

19. The believer is in the Father’s hand.

John 10:29, "My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck

them out of my Father’s hand."

20. The believer cannot be plucked out of the Father’s hand.

John 10:29, "My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck

them out of my Father’s hand."

21. The Father is greater than all.

John 10:29, "My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck

them out of my Father’s hand." The reference here is certainly to the keeping power of the

Father.

22. The shepherd is charged with the responsibility of the sheep.

John 10:11-14, "I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But

he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf

coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scat-tereth the

sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the

good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine."

Some argue that no one can separate the believer (the sheep) from the shepherd, but that the

sheep can wander away. What about the wandering lamb of Matthew 18:10-14, "Take heed

that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do

always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. For the Son of Man is come to save

that which was lost. How think ye? If a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone

astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that

which is gone astray? And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of

that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. Even so it is not the will of your

Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish." What kind of shepherd

would let his sheep wander off? Is not the shepherd there for one purpose and one only—TO

KEEP THE SHEEP?

23. The believer is not condemned.

John 3:18: "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is

condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of

God."

24. The believer shall not come into condemnation.

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that

sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death

unto life."

25. There is now therefore no condemnation for the believer.

Romans 8:1, "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who

walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit."

26. The believer is sealed by the Holy Spirit.

Ephesians 1:13, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of

your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of

promise."

27. The believer is sealed for a definite time.

The day of redemption, or the resurrection of the body. Ephesians 4:30, "And grieve not the

Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption."

28. The believers continue with God.

I John 2:19, "They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they

would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest

that they were not all of us." The proof of the believer is his continuance. False professors fall

out by the way. Had they been true believers they would have continued.

29. The believer liveth and abideth forever.

I Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of

God, which liveth and abideth forever."

30. The believer is dead to sin.

Romans 6:2, "God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?"

31. 'The believer will appear with Christ in glory.

Colossians 3:4, "When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him

in glory."

32. The life of the believer is Christ's life.

Colossians 3:4, "When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him

in glory."

33. Since Christ cannot die again, the believer is eternally secure.

Romans 6:9-10, "Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no

more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he

liveth unto God."

34. The believer shall never thirst.

John 4:14, "But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but

the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into ever-lasting life."

35. The believer Will keep Christ's commandments.

John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and

my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."

36. The believer saved by faith not works.

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the

gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

37. This faith is a gift from God.

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the

gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

38. The believer is not saved by what he does, but by what Christ has done for him.

Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he

saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."

Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his

faith is counted for righteousness."

39. Salvation is a gift, not a wage.

Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus

Christ our Lord ."

40. The believer’s hope is a living hope.

I Peter 1:3, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his

abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ

from the dead."

41. The believer’s hope will not fade away. Will not grow dim.

I Peter 1:4-5, "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away,

reserved in heaven for you, who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation

ready to be revealed in the last time."

42. The believer’s hope is reserved, (set aside) in Heaven for him.

I Peter 1:4, "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved

in heaven for you."

43. The believer’s inheritance is incorruptible.

I Peter 1:4, "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved

in heaven for you."

44. The believer’s inheritance cannot be defiled.

I Peter 1:4, "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved

in heaven for you."

45. The believer is kept through faith.

I Peter 1:4-5, (See reasons number 36 & 37) "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled,

and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, who are kept by the power of God

through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time."

46. The believer to be revealed in the last time.

I Peter 1:5, "Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be r

evealed in the last time."

47. The believer is secure because of Christ's prayer.

John 17:9-12, "I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given

me; for they are thine. And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world; and I come to thee. Holy

Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one,

as we are. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou

gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture

might be fulfilled."

48. The believer shall never die.

John 11:26, "And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"

49. The believer to be kept from the evil.

John 17:15, "I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil." Jesus prays that the believer may be kept from the Devil.

Was this prayer answered?

50. The believer to be with Christ in glory.

John 17:24, "Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am;

that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the

foundation of the world."

51. The believer shall never hunger.

John 6:35: "And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never

hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst."

52. The believer will in no wise be cast out. (Not under any circumstances:)

John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in

no wise cast out."

53. Christ will not lose a single believer.

John 6:39, "And this is the Father’s will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me

I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day."

54. The believer is more than a conqueror through Christ.

Romans 8:37, "Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved

us."

55. Christ will raise up the believer at the last day.

John 6:38-40, "For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that

sent me. And this is the Father’s will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I

should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. And this is the will of him that

sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have ever-lasting life:

and I will raise him up at the last day."

56. Whosoever eats the bread of life shall never die.

John 6:51, "I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread,

he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of

the world."

57. The believer justified by faith, to be saved from wrath.

Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath

through him."

58. Nothing can separate the believer from Christ.

Romans 8:38-39, "For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord." There is nothing in death that can. There is nothing in life that can. There is not an angel that can. Good angels would not, bad angels cannot. Principalities cannot. Satan is head of principalities of darkness. Powers cannot. Satan is Prince of the powers of the air. Things present cannot separate. Things to come cannot. Heights cannot. There is nothing above that can separate us. Depth cannot. There is nothing below that can separate us. Nor any other creature. NOTHING CAN SEPARATE US FROM THE LOVE OF GOD WHICH IS IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD.

59. Christ will complete salvation until the end.

Philippians 1:6, "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in

you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ."

60. The believer to be preserved spirit, soul and body.

I Thessalonians 5:23, "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your

whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus

Christ."

61. God cannot lie.

Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world

began."

62. Jesus is able to save unto the uttermost.

Hebrews 7:25: "Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God

by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them."

63. The believer is born of incorruptible seed.

I Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of

God, which liveth and abideth forever." Can the devil corrupt that which God says is

incorruptible?

64. The believer to be like Christ.

I John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall

be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he

is."

65. The believer is perfected forever.

Hebrews 10:14, "For by one offering he hath perfected forever them that are sanctified."

66. The believer believes unto the saving of his soul.

Hebrews 10:38-39, "Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall

have no pleasure in him. But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them

that believe to the saving of the soul."

67. The believer made righteous through Christ's obedience.

Romans 5:18-19, "Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to

condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto

justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the

obedience of one shall many be made righteous."

68. Because all things work together for good to the believer.

Romans 8:28, "And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to

them who are the called according to his purpose."

69. Because the believer is so helpless that he cannot place his sins upon Christ.

God must do it for him. Therefore salvation is by grace.

Isaiah 53:6: "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way;

and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."

70. Because Christ did not come to help us, but to save.

Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."

71. Because the Holy Spirit abides in the believer forever.

John 14:16-17, "And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he

may abide with you forever; even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because

it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be

in you."

72. Because God, not being a man, cannot lie.

Numbers 23:19, "God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should

repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it

good?"

73. Because His mercy endureth forever.

Psalm 136. Twenty-six times in this Psalm it is written "His mercy endureth for ever."

74. Because it is the Father's will that Christ should lose nothing.

John 6:39, "And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me

I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day."

75. Because the believer has not yet borne the image of the heavenly.

I Corinthians 15:49, "And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the

image of the heavenly."

76. Because the believer is preserved unto the heavenly kingdom.

II Timothy 4:18, "And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me

unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever."

77. Because the believer is the object of God's mercy, not His wrath.

Ephesians 2:4, "But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us."

John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the

Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

I Thessalonians 5:9-10, "For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by

our Lord Jesus Christ, Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live

together with him."

78. Because a sealed and witnessed transaction is final.

Ephesians 1:13, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of

your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of

promise." Sealed with the Spirit.

Hebrews 10:15, "Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us." Witness of the Spirit.

79. Salvation is obtained, not attained.

Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in

once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."

80. Because the believer is a new creation. Created in Christ Jesus. Therefore

eternal in righteousness. Ephesians 4:24: "And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness

and true holiness."

81. Because the Father reckons the sinner:

Dead with Christ,

Buried with Christ, Raised with Christ, Romans 6:3-5.

Seated with Christ, Ephesians 2:4-6.

Romans 6:3-5, "Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were

baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as

Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in

newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be

also in the likeness of his resurrection."

Ephesians 2:4-6: "But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, even

when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved);

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus."

82. Because all believers will be changed at Christ's coming.

I Corinthians 15:51,52: "Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall be

changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall

sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed."

83. Because of the "MUST" of I Corinthians 15:53.

"For this corruptible MUST put on incorruption, and this mortal MUST put on immortality."

84. Because the power of God is not limited.

Matthew 28:18-19, "And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me

in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of

the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost."

I Peter 1:5, "Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be

revealed in the last time."

85. Because one cannot be unborn.

John 3:5, "Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and

of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God."

86. Because the saints are preserved forever.

Psalms 37:28, "For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved

for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off."

87. Because Christ will raise every believer up at the last day.

John 6:44-47, "No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and

I will raise him up at the last day. It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of

God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

88. Because nothing can separate us from the love of Christ.

Romans 8:35, "Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or

persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?" (The answer "NO" is demanded by

the passage to the question).

89. Because the believer overcomes the world.

I John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that

overcometh the world, even our faith."

90. Because it is the believer's faith that overcomes the world.

I John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that

overcometh the world, even our faith.

91. Because God will not forget the believer

Isaiah 49:15, "Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on

the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee."

92. Because the new covenant in His blood, is an everlasting covenant.

Jeremiah 32:40, "And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I wilt not turn away

from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart

from me."

93. Because the believer has ceased from his own works.

Hebrews 4:10, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as

God did from his."

94. Because it is God that works in the believer.

Philippians 2:13, "For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure."

95. Because we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Christ once for all.

Hebrews 10:10, "By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus

Christ once for all."

96. Because God's promise that through the offering of Christ He will put away the

believer's sins, and will remember them no more.

Hebrews 10:17, "And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more."

97. Because the believer has already been redeemed. (Past tense.)

I Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as

silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; but with

the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."

98. Because of the record that God hath given.

I John 5:10-11, "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself; he that

believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of

his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son."

99. Because the believer's salvation is begun and finished by Christ.

Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that

was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand

of the throne of God."

100. Because salvation is by grace, and not by any mixture of grace and works.

Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace.

But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."

101. Because salvation IS salvation.

1.4.4 Why The Devil Changes And Corrupts The Word Of God (2020-08-04 09:30)

Genesis 3:1, " Now *the serpent was more subtil* than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said*, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"

The serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) subtly came to Eve to trick her. It is very interesting that the very first thing the serpent did in his interaction with Eve, was to question what God said to her... "

YEA, HATH GOD SAID

"? The Devil was the first person to ever tamper with the Word of God, changing it into a lie! If you look back to the previous chapter, you'll see that God said something different than what the serpent said to Eve.

Genesis 2:16-17, "

And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, *Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat*:

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

" What did the serpent say to Eve?

Genesis 3:1b, " Yea, hath God said, *Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?"*

Wow, the serpent misquoted God and said the exact opposite! God said they *could* eat freely of every tree, but the Devil quoted God as saying they *couldn't* eat of every tree. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

The Devil is still up to his old subtle ways in the 20th century! Look at the following comparison between Philippians 2:6 in the King James Bible and Bon Jones University's English Standard Version of the Bible:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Philippians 2:6, "Who, being in the form of God, ***thought it not robbery to be equal with God***:"

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Philippians 2:6, "who, though he was in the form of God, ***did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped***,"

Do you see how Satan has misquoted the inspired Word of God, saying the exact opposite? Why, oh why, does Bob Jones University, use, sell, promote, sanction and bid Godspeed to this evil work of darkness? **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** BJU has blood on their hands! They are leading impressionable people astray from the truth, confusing the churches, and

Satan is incredibly subtle. That means the Devil is often difficult to detect or grasp by the human mind. He is sneaky and very smart. In fact, the Devil is so subtle that he deceive you into thinking you're serving God, but in reality you are headed for Hell. We see this truth bared out in Matthew 7:21-23. They called Jesus, **"LORD, LORD,"** but they went to Hell forever, having failed to do the will of God, which is to believe on the Savior (John 6:40). The Devil can get you so turned around in your thinking as a Christian, that you think like him. That is why Jesus said to the Apostle Peter, **"**

Get thee behind me, Satan

"

(Matthew 16:23). Jesus said that the Devil is so subtle that, if it were possible, he would deceive even God's children with a false gospel.

Matthew 24:24, "

For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; *insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect*.

" The best way to expose the darkness is to shine the light of the truth! God's Word is truth; **"t**

hy word is

truth

"

(John 17:17b).

It is impossible for any human being to understand how important the inspired Word of God is. **Revelation 22:18-19, "For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: And *if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life*, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.**

"

The serpent changed what God had said, saying the exact opposite. The serpent began to deceive Eve by asking a seemingly harmless question. The serpent planted a seed of doubt into Eve's mind. That was all it took, and then Eve started to rationalize. She said three things to justify her sin: 1) *It will be good for food*; 2) *It is pleasant to the eyes*; 3) *It will make me wise*. And then Eve sinned by eating the forbidden fruit. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! Eve never would have looked for excuses to sin, had she not first been lied to by the Devil. This is how the Temper operates!

The Devil likewise came to Jesus in the New Testament, misquoting the Scriptures:

Matthew 4:6-7 "

And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, *cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee*: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

”

This is very interesting! The Devil knows the Bible inside and out. I guarantee you that Satan has the Bible memorized, every word of it! This is the prophetic Old Testament passage that the Devil quoted to Jesus from **Psalms 91:11-12, “ For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.**

They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. ” Carefully notice that the Devil left out the phrase,

“to keep thee in all thy ways.” The angels were there to protect Jesus, not to save Him from tempting God! Jesus responded to Satan by quoting **Deuteronomy**

6:16a,

“

Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God...

” Jesus knew the Bible well! The Devil knew the Bible well! There are many lessons we can learn from this interaction between our Lord and Satan, but primarily we learn that the inspired Word of God is our weapon! But the Bible is only as effective as our knowledge of the Scriptures! That is why every believer should daily get into the King James Bible. Read it! [1]Listen to it! Study it! Share it! Love it!

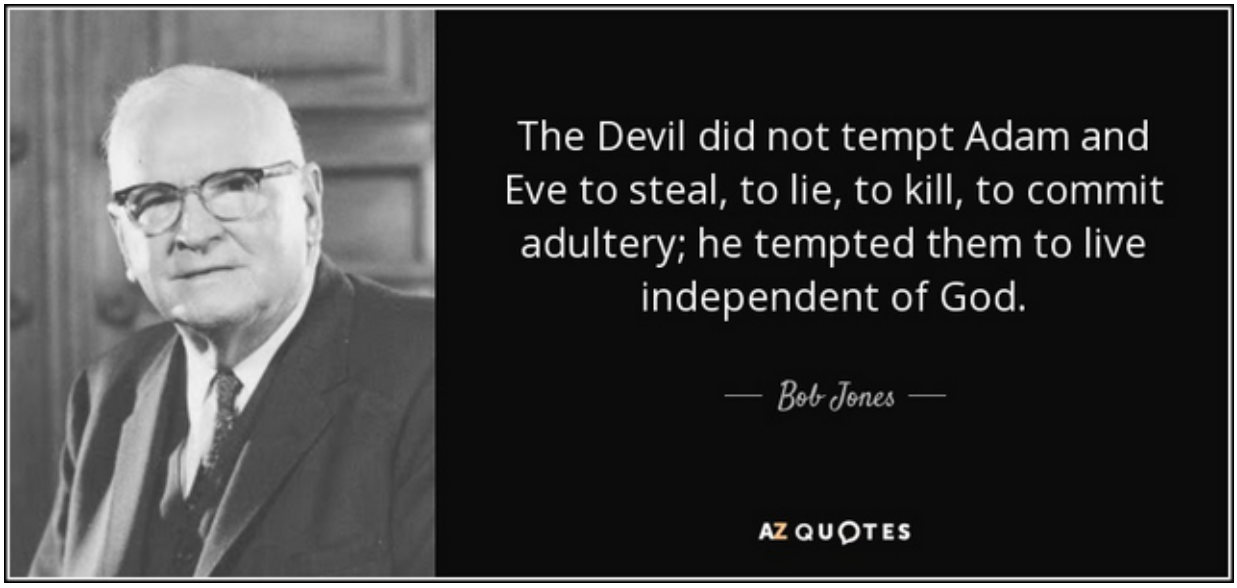
In consideration of the truths I just shared with you, it becomes very obvious why the Devil would want to change the Holy Bible. The Devil change the Bible to deceive Eve, and it worked. The Devil changed the Bible in an attempt to deceive Jesus, but he failed. Eve could have quoted God’s Words from Genesis 2:16-17 to defeat the serpent, but she WENT ALONG with the deception! Eve went along with THE CHANGES the serpent made to God’s Word!!! That is what Bob Jones University and everyone using the Devil’s Bible revisions are doing today—hey are GOING ALONG WITH THE DEVIL’S CHANGES!!!

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it absolutely right:

> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” — Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “The Tabernacle,” Pg. 101

The serpent is still tampering with the Word of God in the last days, for the same reason he did in the Garden of Eden, to DECEIVE his victims! **James 4:6-7, “But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. *Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you*.”** The most important thing is to SUBMIT TO GOD! We submit to God by submitting to the Word of God. **Proverbs 3:5-6, “ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.”**

The Devil wants to get you to live independent of God. That was the raw deal he sold Eve, which didn’t work out so well in the end. Satan offered Jesus the kingdoms of this world, and everything that the world has to offer a man, but the Lord quoted the Scriptures to resist him, which is what we must also do. **John 5:39, “ Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”** If the Devil can successfully corrupt the Word of God, and we go along with those changes (as Eve did), then he can shape our thinking, and lead us to destruction.



1. https://youtu.be/K9mSM2czEcc
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi7yxESw_1TugorEwN3dqmTLJoE0Vutrevgg0KJXUzcuNMOlKwIBz3vW6rylxO17OWtb-_qztSAit_mjNbc2eBFShyphenhyphenlY

1.4.5 We Are More Than Conquerors Through Jesus Christ (2020-08-05 09:30)

Romans 8:33-37, "Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. Nay, in all these things we are *more than conquerors through him that loved us*."

The Bible says we are not just a "conqueror," but "MORE THAN CONQUERORS." It is impossible to lose that which Christ has forever conquered! Jesus' work of redemption was so profound, so magnificent, and so permanent, that it cannot be undone! That is why we are *MORE* THAN CONQUERORS, because Christ's work of redemption is forever settled! What Jesus did FOR US is how we conquer! We conquer THROUGH JESUS!!! We are more than conquerors THROUGH JESUS CHRIST!!! Jesus didn't *almost* die for us, HE DID DIE FOR US!!! Jesus could have dropped that cross and called twelve legions of angels to rescue Him (Matthew 26:53). But Jesus **" for *the joy that was set before him endured the cross*, despising the shame, and is set**

down at the right hand of the throne of God" (Hebrews 12:2b). Jesus gladly paid the price for our sins with His precious blood. THANK YOU JESUS!!!

We are secure in God's salvation, because we are secure in Christ's work, not our work!

1st John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even our faith*." Faith in Jesus Christ is the way to have eternal life! **John 10:9, "**

I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

" We are safe and secure in the Father's hands.

[1]The Old Account Was Settle Long Ago! | [2]Forever Settled

What saith the Scripture? **John 16:33, "These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*."** Jesus overcame the world by His sinless life, sacrificial death on the cross to pay for our sins, and His victorious bodily resurrection from the dead. Hallelujah! God is more than amazing!!!

When Christ died for our sins, He did it perfect the first time, He doesn't need to do it again. When Jesus resurrected, He did it perfectly. Everything that God does is right! When Jesus saved us, He got it right the first time, so that we can NEVER lose God's salvation!!!

If you don't believe right, you cannot live right! You've got to think right.

Psalms 92:4-5, " For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands. O LORD, how great are thy works! *and thy thoughts are very deep*." If you want to study the DEEP THINGS of God, then simply study the Word of God. When you study the Bible, you are studying the wisdom of God that no man can duplicate or imitate.

Psalms 92:12-14, " The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon. Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.

***They shall still bring forth fruit in old age*; they shall be fat and flourishing; To shew that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him."** I love very 14, which says we shall still bear fruit (souls saved) in our old age! Amen and amen! I am reminded of Anna, an 84 year old woman in Luke who witnessed the Gospel to truth-seekers coming to Jerusalem, who inquired about Jesus. I love this faithful lady...

> **Luke 2:36-38, "**
>
> **And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;**
>
> ***And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day*.**
>
> **And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.**
>
> **"**

Notice that Anna served God night and day through fastings and prayers. Oh how she puts 99 % of believers to shame. How's your War Room doing? If you haven't seen the 2015 religious film: '[3]WAR ROOM,' it is definitely worth watching, to encourage you to pray. If the preceding YouTube link goes dead, just search for 'WAR ROOM' on YouTube for another link (you might get lucky). [4]I wrote an article about this movie. **Luke 18:1, " And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that *men ought always to pray, and not to faint*;"** I prayed for you today, did you pray for me? Well, what are you waiting for, I NEED YOUR PRAYERS! All we have is each other as Christians. We ought to pray incessantly about everything (Philippians 4:6), throughout the day, always seeking the Lord.

We are more than conquerors

THROUGH JESUS CHRIST who loves us!!! What a blessed Savior!!! Jesus is mine!!! He can be yours too if you don't have Him, just simply receive Him. **John 1:12-13,**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the

will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

> "My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me." —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold

1. https://youtu.be/ljIk601biE0
2. https://youtu.be/T_12lk1V4bw
3. https://youtu.be/-RFjN-A-y68
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prayer/war_room.htm

1.4.6 Continuous Faith Is Not Required To Be Saved (2020-08-06 06:27)

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

I found the following very interesting article written by a born-again man. I didn't see his name on the website, but [1]here is his personal Christian testimony. Here is a link to the article: [2]CONTINUOUS FAITH IS NOT IN VIEW IN JOHN 3:16 AND IS NOT REQUIRED TO BE SAVED. I have preserved the information below (same as the article), which contains an assortment of quotes from Bible scholars, dictionaries, Bible verses, et cetera, proving that believing is not an ongoing process required to be saved, it is a one time NEW BIRTH! Without further ado, to God be the glory:

I) "WHOEVER BELIEVES" IS A NOMINATIVE PRESENT PARTICIPLE PORTRAYING A SINGLE MOMENT OF BELIEVING AND NOT A CONTINUOUS ONE

A) "PAS HO PISTEUON" = "WHOEVER BELIEVES" IS A NOMINATIVE PRESENT PARTICIPLE = A NOUN WHICH ONLY REQUIRES AN INSTANT OF BELIEVING

The phrase "whoever believes" in John 3:16 = "pas ho pisteuon" = relative pronoun "pas" = "everyone who" with a definite article "the" = "ho" + the present participle verb functioning as a noun, lit. "everyone who is the believing one".

[The Language of the New Testament, Eugene Van Ness Goetchius, Chas. Scribner's Sons, N.Y., 1965, p. 173]:

> "Present participles may be used substantively [as a noun]... In the translation of such constructions into English one must usually resort to paraphrases of the types illustrated...
>
> 1) [Compare Romans 12:7]:
>
> "If it is serving, let him serve; if it is teaching, let him teach;"
>
> "o didaskon" = the teaching one, the one teaching, the one who is teaching, the one who teaches.

So "pas ho pisteuon" = "everyone who is the believing one", i.e, everyone who is the believer at the moment one begins believing.

["Syntax of New Testament Greek", Brooks & Winbery, 1979, University Press, Lanham, Md, pp. 144]:

"THE SUBSTANTIVAL PARTICIPLE

The participle, like an adjective, may be used in the place of a noun or other substantive. The participle itself then functions as a noun. Its case, gender, and number are determined by its use in the sentence. It may be used in most of the ways in which a noun is used, e.g. as a subject nominative, as a dative of indirect object, as an accusative of direct object, etc. It may be used with or without an article. It always stands in the attributive position [following the article]."

2) [Compare Mark 6:14]:

”’King Herod heard about this, for Jesus’ name had become well known. Some were saying, "John the Baptist has been raised from the dead, and that is why miraculous powers are at work in him.”’

"John the Baptist" = "ioannes ho baptizon" =

"ho baptizon" = "the baptizing one" = present, active, participle as a noun = "the Baptist"

[Bob Wilkin states, Grace in Focus periodical, Jan/Feb 2006, Vol 21, Number 1, Grace Evangelical Society, Irving Texas, p. 2]:

"Herod had put John to death after imprisoning him for some time. John had not baptized anyone in a long time, yet Herod still called him "ho baptizon" We still call him that today, even though he hasn't baptized anyone for 2000 years! John was only the Baptist when he was in the water baptizing people. Each time he came out of the water after conducting baptisms, he would cease being ho baptizon. Of course, using that reasoning, since John stopped baptizing forever when he was imprisoned, his baptism was a false or spurious baptism all along!"

3) [Compare John 1:33]:

"I would not have known him, except that the one who sent me to baptize with water told me, 'The man on whom you see the Spirit come down and remain is he who will baptize with the Holy Spirit.'

[Notice that "ho baptizon" refers to Jesus, with the clear implication is that our Lord will not forever baptize people with the Holy Spirit. Once the church age ends, this ministry of Jesus will end forever]

Just as John the Baptist was still considered the Baptist even while he was in jail, (Matthew 14:8), and the one who baptizes, even after he was beheaded, (Mark 6:14);

so a believer is a believer from the moment he trusts in Christ for eternal life.

So "pas ho pisteuon" in John 3:16 = "everyone who is the believing one", i.e, everyone who is the believer at the moment one begins believing.

Thus a believer is legitimately referred to as a believer from the moment he trusts in Christ for eternal life, at which moment he receives possession - continuous and forever - of eternal life because possession of eternal life is forever.

The nominative present participle is thus referring more to the person than the act of believing, and therefore it is clear that the focus is on momentary action rather than continuity.

[Dr. Robert Wilkin states, The Grace Report, Monthly Report of the Grace Evangelical Society, Irving, Texas, March 1999; notes and Letters, p. 4]:

> ”’The articular participle (=the article "the" [=’ho’] plus a participle [ex. pisteuon = believing] functions as a verbal noun. Thus [’ho pisteuon’ =] ’the one who believes’ does not mean ”he who keeps on believing and believing and believing’ but means ’the believer.’ [i.e., one who at some time exercised a single moment of faith alone in Christ alone]. Anyone who comes to faith in Christ is from that moment forward ’the believer.’ ”’

In other words, the nominative present participle has in view one who at some moment in present time exercised a single moment of faith in whatever is specified, in this case, trusting that God gave His one and only Son for one as a believer.

B) "PAS HO PISTEUON" = "WHOEVER BELIEVES" IS NOT A SIMPLE CONTINUOUS PRESENT TENSE & THUS DOES NOT CONVEY CONTINUOUS ACTION

The phrase "whoever believes" in John 3:16 is not a simple continuous present tense as some contend in order to demand that one maintain a constant state of believing so that one will continue to possess eternal life otherwise lose it; rather, as previously indicated, it is the relative pronoun "whoever" with the definite article "ho" = "the" and the present, active nominative participle verb "pisteuon" = "pas ho pisteuon"= "everyone who is the believing one" = a noun.

Consider the individuals who are found guilty of various offenses before a magistrate in a court in the times of the ancient Roman Empire - New Testament times. The magistrate declares before the group of guilty people in Koine Greek, the language of the New Testament, in a statement that directly parallels the second half of John 3:16, ’Whoever pays his fine shall not perish in jail, but have freedom to go, with his life.’ Does the present tense of ’Whoever pays’ demand continuous - uninterrupted payment of the fine in order for an individual to "have freedom to go, with his life?" The answer is obvious, the present tense does not always demand continuous uninterrupted action in the present.

Just as the payment of the Magistrate’s fine was done once in present time such that it results in freedom - the payment not having to be continuous; so the believing in Christ as Savior, when it begins in present time, immediately results in the aorist tense completed action of never perishing and the present tense reception of eternal life such that the believing need not continue in order to keep the result of never perishing and possession of eternal life continuous because the never perishing is a completed action and the eternal life by its very nature once received is continuously eternal.

If I were to say, "In the morning I get on a bus, pay my fare with a bus pass, and get off where I work;" does the phrase ’pay my fare’ mean I continually pay the fare until the ride ends, or is it in a moment of present time until the end is achieved, i.e., about 1 second to swipe the

pass through the slot on top of the fare box? Same with ’I get on the bus’ is not continual nor is ’get off’. Present tense is simply a present moment of action until the context determines when the action ceases. This is true in the Koine Greek also.

Furthermore, even if the simple present tense were the verb in the original Greek text - and it is not - a special context and/or additional words such as "diapantos" = continually, must be inserted into the text in order to convey the idea of continuous believing. The Greek present tense by itself does not convey such an idea - nor does its counterpart in English. Simple present tense action in the absence of qualifiers demands a singular action in the present moment without requiring that it continue into later moments in any language. No first century Greek reader or hearer was likely to get a meaning such as ’continue to believe’ without the necessary additional qualifiers to the simple present tense.

1) [Compare Hebrews 13:15]:

> "Through Jesus, therefore, let us continually offer to God a sacrifice of praise–the fruit of lips that confess his name."

"anapheromen ... thusian ... aineseos diapantos"

"we should offer sacrifice of praise continually"

Notice that "anapheromen" = "we should offer" is present tense. Yet in order to emphasize continual action the word "diapantos" = "continually" must be inserted.

In addition to this, the appeal to force the simple present tense to mean continuous action would lead to havoc in many passages in the New Testament. For example, 1 John 1:8 reads, "If we [born again believers] say that we have no sin [="ouk echomen" = present tense] we deceive ourselves". If this verse is rendered in the continuous mode, it would be read, "If we say that we do not continuously have sin, we deceive ourselves and the truth is not in us." This indicates that in spite of becoming born again believers there is no time in the believer's life that he can claim not to be living a lifestyle of continuous, unadulterated sin - no time for anything else!!!

Since eternal life is immediately received at the first instant of believing according to numerous salvation passages whereupon it is also established - often stipulated, that a believer has an absolute assurance of his eternal destiny in heaven, (ref. 1 John 5:9-13); and since eternal life once received by definition is continuous and everlasting for that individual believer without interruption or cessation from then on no matter what, then to insist that continuous believing is thereupon required in order to continue to have eternal life is nonsensical, contradicts normative rules of language and violates the doctrine of assurance, i.e., eternal security.

In the final analysis "whoever believes" = "pas ho pisteuon" in the Greek, the form of the verb to believe in John 3:16, is not a simple present tense form at all; but it is actually a nominative, singular, masculine, present active participle, i.e., a participle acting as a noun indicating "one who believes" [in Christ as Savior], i.e., a believer. The participle acting as a noun does not require a perfection of continuous action such as continuous believing in order for an individual to be qualified as a believer.

C) A CONTINUOUS STATE OF BELIEVING IN CHRIST IS NOT POSSIBLE WITH MAN

According to Scripture, a continuous and perfect state of believing in Christ is not possible with man which would necessitate sinless perfection. For any sin a believer commits reflects a degree of unbelief and no one can claim to be without sin, nor maintain a perfect state of continuous faith:

1) [Compare 1 John 1:8, 10]:

(v. 8) "If we claim to be without sin, we deceive ourselves and the truth is not in us.

(v. 10) If we claim we have not sinned, we make him out to be a liar and his word has no place in our lives."

No believer can claim to maintain a perfect, uninterrupted record of faith in Christ as he is bound to commit acts of unbelief throughout his life.

2) [Compare 1 John 4:7-12]:

(v. 7) "Dear friends, let us love one another, for love comes from God.

Everyone who loves has been born of God and knows God.

(v. 8) Whoever does not love does not know God, because God is love."

[Notice that "whoever does not love does not know God" in the sense of being out of fellowship with Him for the moment, acting as one who does not know God, an unbeliever. Since sin is an act of not loving, and since all believers sin, then at those moments they do sin, they do 'not know God', i.e., their faith in Him is imperfect]

Can an individual express saving faith in Christ as Savior continuously - without any interruption all his life even during moments when he is asleep - completely in unconscious sleep?

Suppose while in a deep sleep with your active mind unconscious, you no longer are continuously maintaining faith in Christ as Savior, you die in your sleep and then because of this unconscious lapse, wake up in Hell - after a long life of faithful service to God!!!!

Can an individual maintain perfect, uninterrupted saving faith in Christ as Savior throughout his waking day? Consider an accountant who is in deep concentration, keying in figures on a spread sheet making sure of his accuracy. Can he also be maintaining a deep concentration on trusting in Christ as Savior without interruption?

Have you ever lost your salvation during the moment when you are considering what to have for lunch instead of continuing to believe in Christ to save you - as your thoughts are not for the moment on Jesus Christ but on the Tuna Melt sandwich on the menu?

What do you then need to do to get it back? Is it really eternal life if you keep losing it every time your mind wanders to some other subject? Wouldn't it be better to call it 'For the Moment Life' rather than eternal life? And how do you get eternal life back after your momentary lapse?

II) ETERNAL LIFE ONCE RECEIVED IS FOREVER

A) "ETERNAL LIFE" = "ZOEN AIONION" = LIT. LIFE FOREVER

When an individual expresses a moment of belief in the Son being given for him he receives possession of life with God forever.

Since eternal life has a unique quality about it of being everlasting in duration; then such a life will not cease once it has begun to be the possession of the individual at the beginning moment of faith when he became "ho pisteuon eis auton" = the believer in the Son of God being given up for him. Otherwise eternal life would not be called eternal life, it would be called 10 year life or 10 minute life as the case may be. So if the believer does not maintain a continuous state of believing in the Son after that first moment of faith, the duration of the believing will not have an effect on the duration of the eternal life since the latter has begun to be the forever possession of the believer.

B) ETERNAL LIFE ONCE RECEIVED IS AN INTRINSIC PART OF AN INDIVIDUAL WHICH CAN NEVER BE LOST

1) LIFE IS AN INTRINSIC PART OF AN INDIVIDUAL

[Webster’s New Collegiate Dictionary [G & C Merriam Co., Springfield, Mass, 1980]:

Webster’s New Collegiate Dictionary defines life as "a principle or force that is considered to underlie the distinctive quality of animate beings; an animating and shaping force or principle." Hence, this principle is inherent in the individual, an intrinsic part that animates every part of ones being.

2) ETERNAL LIFE CANNOT EXIST SEPARATELY FROM THE INDIVIDUAL - BEING ETERNAL, ONE THUS WILL NEVER LOSE IT

In the same way as one’s physical/mortal life, eternal life once received becomes an intrinsic part of one and it is for eternity. It cannot be for less than eternity because it could not then be called eternal life.

When mortal/physical life ceases it does not exist outside of one like a separate entity like a diamond can. It is an intrinsic part of one and once it is lost, it simply no longer exists. It is gone and ones existence has changed without it.

Furthermore, once one receives eternal life it becomes an intrinsic part of one but now it is for eternity by definition. It cannot be lost and exist outside of one any more than mortal/physical life can.

III) OTHER PASSAGES STIPULATE A MOMENT OF FAITH ALONE IN CHRIST ALONE UNTO ETERNAL LIFE FOREVER IN VERB FORMS THAT CORROBORATE A MOMENT OF FAITH IN JOHN 3:16

A) [Mark 16:16]:

> "Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be condemned."

"believes" = "ho pisteusas" = the one believing, nom, sg, m. aor. active participle. "whoever does not believe" = "ho de apistesas" = nom, sg, m. aor. active participle [Notice: aorist tense signifying a punctilear moment of faith in order to be saved]

B) [John 3:18]:

> "Whoever believes in him is not condemned, but whoever does not believe stands condemned already because he has not believed in the name of God’s one and only Son."

"Whoever believes" = "ho pisteuon" = nom. sing. m. pres. act. part.

"But whoever does not believe" = "ho de me pisteuon" = = nom. sing. m. pres. act. part.

"because he has not believed" = "oti me pepisteuken" = perfect tense, active, indicative, 3rd, sing. Notice that the perfect tense signifies a completed action moment of faith with ongoing results in the present in order to secure avoidance of condemnation forever. Thus the present participle, "whoever believes" = "ho pistueon" is paralleled to "because he has not believed", signifying that only a moment of faith is sufficient to secure eternal life.

C) [Acts 16:29-31]:

(v. 29) "The jailer called for lights, rushed in and fell trembling before Paul and Silas.

(v. 30) He then brought them out and asked, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?"

(v. 31) They replied, "Believe in the Lord Jesus, and you will be saved—you and your household."

“ ETERNAL LIFE ” By John W. White

[3]http://www.gracebiblechurch.us/tracts/eternal.html

:

”’In Acts 16:30-31 is the only place in the Bible where saved is in the question and saved is in the answer.

"… Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

Paul used the aorist tense of the verb ’believe’ and not the present tense. The aorist tense is graphed by using a dot (.), an event. The present tense is graphed by using a line (-), which expresses continuous action. You believe one time and you are saved and you do not have to continue to believe to stay saved”’

IV) IF THE PHRASE "WHOEVER BELIEVES" WERE PRESENT TENSE, (AND IT IS NOT - IT IS A NOUN), THE CONTEXT WOULD DEMAND THAT IT BE IN THE AORISTIC PRESENT IN VIEW OF THE AORIST TENSES OF "GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD", "THAT HE GAVE HIS ONE AND ONLY SON", AND "SHOULD NOT PERISH"

The aoristic present tense presents the action as a simple event or as a present fact without any reference to its progress.

The phrase "should not perish" in John 3:16 is in the aorist tense providing a completed state of never perishing at the moment in the present one becomes the believer.

This is all as a result of the aoristic future tense in both verses of God having so loved the world that He gave His one and only Son. Since all of the above actions are completed action moments, the aoristic present "whoever believes" would be in view if "whoever believes" in John 3:16 were in the present tense.

V) COMPLETED ACTION OF NEVER PERISHING = POSSESSION OF ETERNAL LIFE

THE AORIST TENSE "SHOULD NOT PERISH" PROVIDES AN INDIVIDUAL WITH A STATE OF NEVER PERISHING AT THE MOMENT HE BECOMES A BELIEVER. IT IS NOT AFFECTED BY WHETHER OR

NOT THE BELIEVING CONTINUES ON AFTER THAT

Notice that "should not perish" is in the aorist tense providing a completed state of never perishing at the moment one becomes the believer. A completed action of never perishing is thus not effected by whether or not the believing continues on after that. Furthermore, a completed action of never perishing is another way of saying one is in a state of having eternal life which immediately follows in parallel in John 3:16 after the connective word, "but" = "whoever believes in Him should not perish but have eternal life". The two are inseparable, you are never perishing when you have eternal life.

One would then ask the question, 'Why would a continuous state of believing be necessary if a completed action of the aorist tense of 'never perishing' resulted at the moment one becomes a believer?' Answer: it is not necessary.

If continuous believing were necessary to provide one with a state of not perishing then John 3:16 must be changed to read "whoever continuously believes in Him will [future tense] not perish but will have [future tense] eternal life."

1. http://www.biblestudymanuals.net/personal_testimony.htm
2. http://www.biblestudymanuals.net/present_participle.htm
3. http://www.gracebiblechurch.us/tracts/eternal.html

1.4.7 Lordship Salvation Versus Eternal Security (2020-08-06 10:00)

John 6:47, "

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

"

I hunger for wayward preachers to repent of their false teachings! I wish [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort would come to his senses and stop preaching another gospel. I wish [2]Dr. Steve

Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) would come to his senses, and stop [3]preaching another gospel. Here is a wonderful truthful quote by famous Christian author John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is the exact opposite of What Evangelist Steve Pettit heretically teaches at Bob Jones University today to their 2,700 students and faculty. Dr. Pettit heretical teaches:

> **"*You can't just speak about getting saved*, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[4]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

I want to repeat what John Bunyan said, because it is exactly what is wrong with Dr. Pettit's counterfeit gospel message:

> **"If you do not put a difference between *justification* wrought by the man Christ without and *sanctification*** wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, ***you are not able to divide the Word aright***; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

What a helpful quote! John Bunyan nailed it, explaining where John MacArthur and Steve Pettit go horribly wrong on the Gospel. These ungodly men make light of the truth of the Gospel, merging Free Grace Theology with Lordship Salvation, and in so doing they are not able to divide the Word of God aright!!! Instead, they CORRUPT the Word of God, and cast a stumbling block before the people. This is exactly what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) [5]warned would happen, and for which [6]he'd blow Bob Jones College to smithereens if he could! The Devil and his unsaved infidels have taken control of Bob Jones University today!!! You don't have to surrender everything, nor turn from your sins, nor run the race faithfully until the end, to receive God's free gift of eternal life! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

My mentor of the Christian faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a beautiful sermon on this very topic, titled: "

[7]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy.

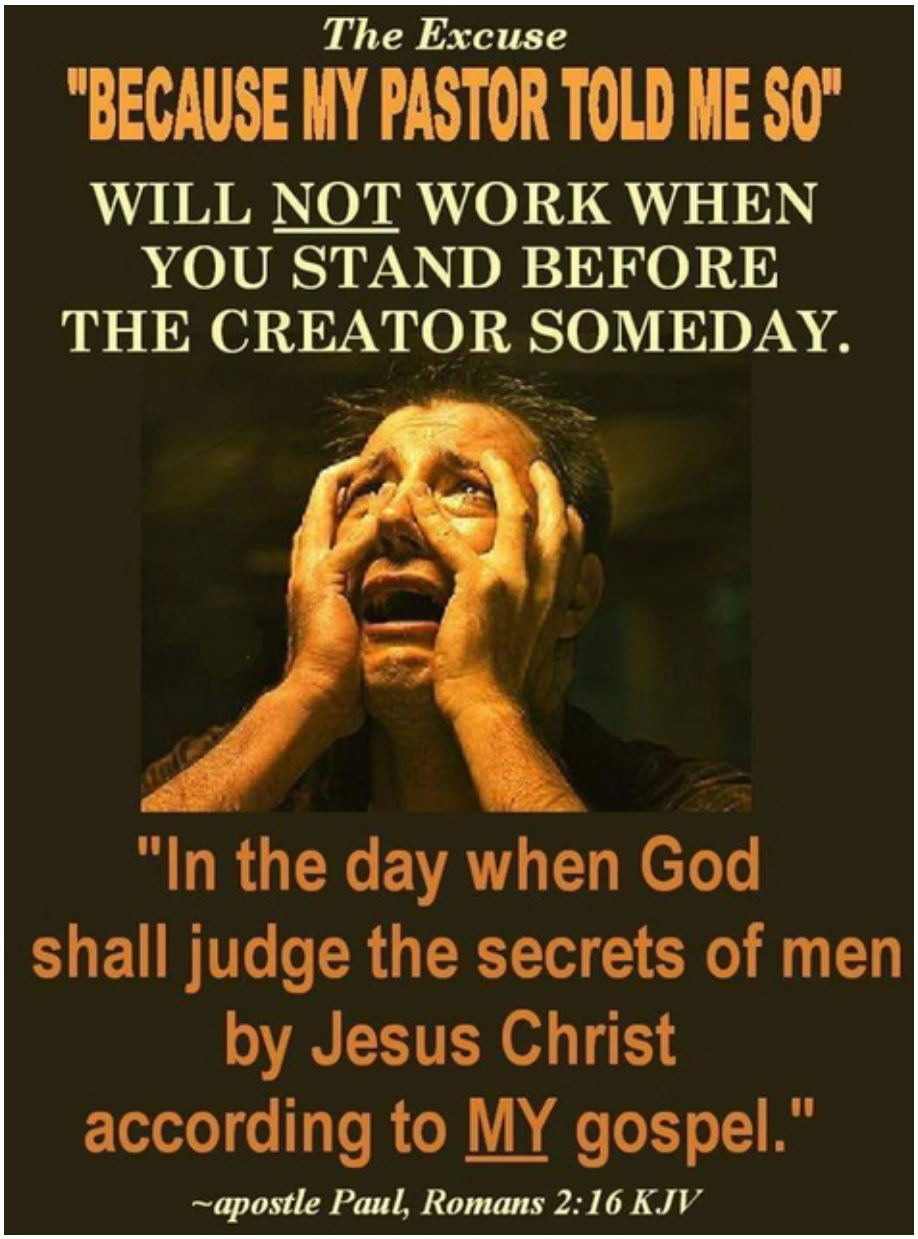
" I encourage you to listen to the message, it will greatly help you understand

what is wrong with the Lordship Salvation crowd. Every Bob Jones University faculty member and student needs to hear this positional sermon! But Dr. Hyles was just a man, and our only authority is the Holy Bible. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:6-8, " Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. *Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*."** Oh don't miss that dear reader! BLESSED IS THE MAN TO WHOM *THE LORD WILL NOT IMPUTE SIN!* THAT IS ETERNAL SECURITY!!!

The moment you got saved (born-again), God declared you JUSTIFIED, *Just-If-I'd* never sinned! The old account was settled long ago! HALLELUJAH! You were sealed (indwelt) with the blessed Holy Spirit the very second you received Jesus as your Savior. Your name was forever preserved in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven. You were, and are, now a member of God's heavenly family permanently. Jesus promised in **John 6:37** never to cast anyone away, not for any reason, **"All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. "** You have the Lord's PROMISE!

[8]The Old Account Was Settle Long Ago! | [9]Forever Settled

[10]



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/ljIk601biE0
9. https://youtu.be/T_12lk1V4bw
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjU_KOiu-dhnk4w3m5PRVRcbuEu2AnZKgv7V64JbDklhXskcDh4q4IzcS_sFR4YePmYqvK7ltoBgb3YLaTsGPLcPDX8aPvfHHbLdvi

---

1.4.8 A Warning About "UNSHACKLED" Radio Heresy! (2020-08-07 01:42)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*."

In [1]episode #3081, about James Blair (aired on January 31, 2010), the following false plan of salvation is awful. In this episode, there's a 3-way conversation beginning at 16:30 time in the audio. The mother, father and daughter are talking. They've just come from church. The daughter is now an adult, and she comments that when she was 13-years-old, she HAD PLANNED to wait until she was 40 years old to get saved, because she didn't want to deal with THE COMMITMENT THAT COMES WITH SALVATION.

> Daughter (as an adult thinking back in time to when she was 13 years old) — Because of the commitment that came with salvation, I had planned to wait until I was about 40 to get saved.

> SOURCE: Pacific Garden Mission, 'UNSHACKLED,' [2]Episode #3081 (at 16:30 time in audio).

Do you see how Satan messes up people's minds and leads them into the Lake of Fire? Ladies and gentleman, there is no "commitment" required to be saved!!! Eternal life is a free gift, paid for entirely by Christ's work of redemption. God does not require, nor expect, anything

of (nor from) us to receive the free gift of eternal life. God is not a fraudster. God is not a liar. God made every human being a PROMISE **“to save them that believe” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).** God made a PROMISE! **Titus 1:3, “*In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised* before the world began.”**

Now the conversation goes back in time to when the daughter was just 13 years old, the morning after she allegedly got saved at a church revival. This is just horrific material being aired on UNSHACKLED...

Mom — You were saved tonight, weren’t you?

Daughter — Yes, how did you know?

Mom — [laughs] I could tell by looking at you.

Daughter — That’s why we we’re late, I had a lot of sin to confess, and I sure feel clean.

Dad — I Couldn’t figure out why a 13-year-old girl would have so many sins to confess.

Daughter — I wanted to be sure I was really saved, Dad.

Mom — Now honey, live for the Lord, grow up to be a Sunday School teacher or something.

SOURCE: Pacific Garden Mission, 'UNSHACKLED,' [3]Episode #3081 (at 16:30 time in audio)

What in Hades is that? Is this a joke from Pacific Garden Mission or what? Since when does confessing all of one's sins have anything to do with getting saved. The daughter says she felt very clean from taking the extra time to confess all her sins. Folks, this is satanic Roman Catholicism!!! This is satanic religion, not the Gospel. Woe unto Chicago's Pacific Garden Mission!!!!!!! When the dad joked about his daughter having so many sins to confess, the daughter seriously replied that the reason she did so was to make sure she is saved. Huh? Since when does confessing all your sins, and doing it diligently and thoroughly, ensure that someone is saved? Where is THE GOSPEL? I cannot believe how corrupt UNSHACKLED has become!!!

The reason why the daughter confessed all her sins, errantly thinking that this is how to be saved, is because of some false prophet which poisoned her mind with Lordship Salvation. You can hear his poison message at 15:18 time in the audio. Again, repentance for salvation doesn't mean turning away from sinful behavior; but rather, it means turning away from your unbelief and trusting the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Repentance simply means admitting that I am a guilty sinner in God's holy eyes! You cannot show me even one Bible verse that teaches to "turn from sin" or "

repent of sin

"

to be saved. Notice that repentance is not from sin, but toward God. **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** When a man repents toward a holy God, acknowledging that he is a needy sinner, and places his faith in the Gospel (Good news) of the Lord Jesus Christ, he is saved immediately and forever!!! It's that simple! Christ died on the cross for your sins and mine. He was buried. Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you accept this truth as your only hope for Heaven, you are saved.

Our churches, Bible colleges and rescue missions are absolutely infected with heresy today. Gospel preacher and author of the classic book *Pilgrim Progress*, John Bunyan, said it well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

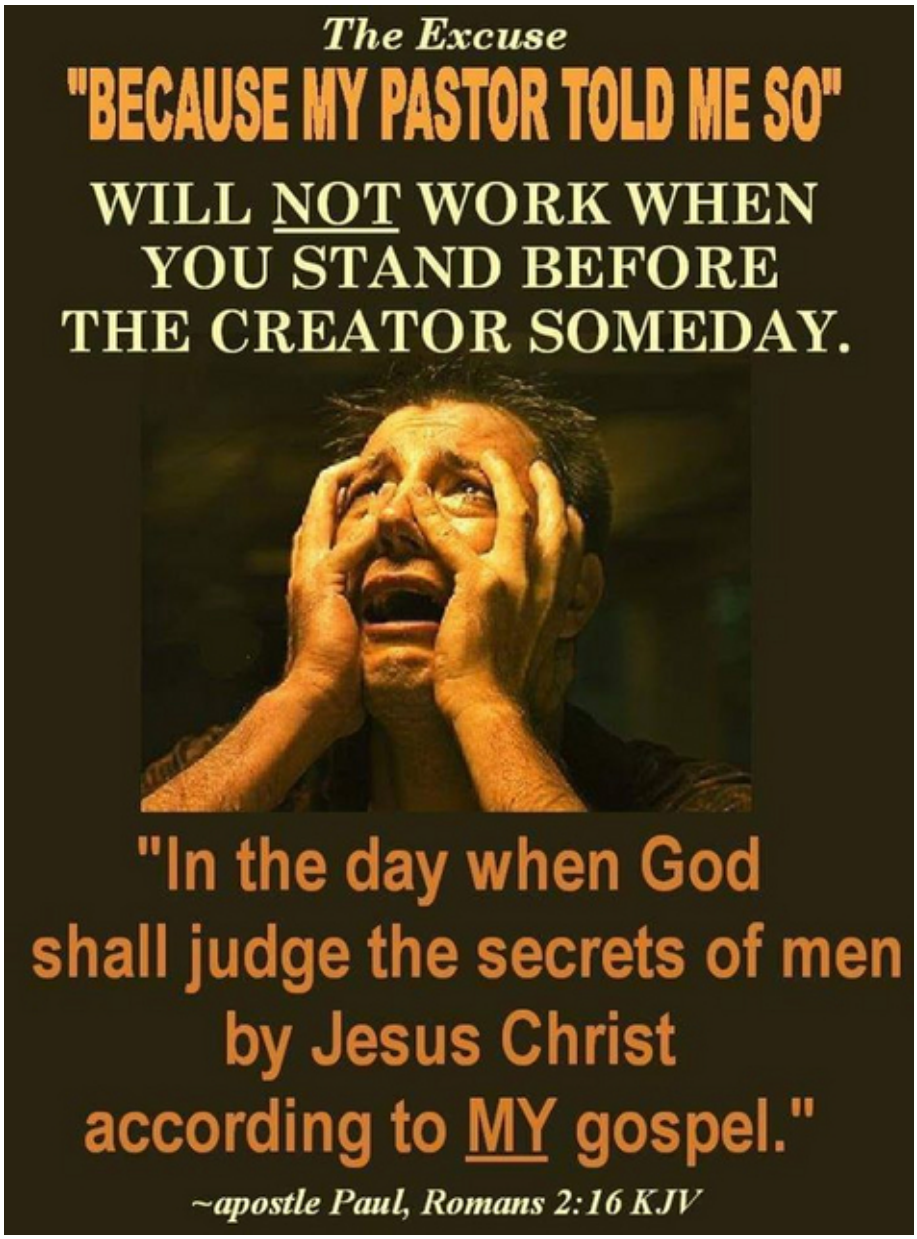
You don't have to turn from your sins to be saved, Christ came to save you from your sins! God saves a man by faith alone, and then the work of conversion should begin. If you are a child of God, the Bible says you **"ought"** to to please Him. **1st Thessalonians 4:1, " Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how *ye ought to walk and to please God*, so ye would abound more and more."** A believer SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not

WILL (that is Calvinism). The Apostle Paul calls this the believer's **"reasonable service" (Romans 12:2).** Anyone who messes with grace is in trouble with God! Lordship Salvation is a doctrine of devils, that perverts God's grace by embellishing the Gospel with works. I encourage you to read '[4]Conversion And Salvation,' chapter three from Pastor Jack Hyles' book titled: 'Salvation Is More Than Being Saved.'

This teaching from UNSHACKLED in just awful. Perhaps they should rename their theologically-challenged-show to "SHACKLED." No doubt millions of souls have already been damned to

Hell forever, because they refused to believe the Gospel, errantly thinking that they had to forsake sinful living, make a commitment to serve God, forsake all, turn from all their sinful ways, and a bunch of other nonsense that God does not require to be saved. IT IS SATANISM IN THE CHURCHES!!! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

[5]



1. https://unshackled.org/program/james-blair/
2. https://unshackled.org/program/james-blair/
3. https://unshackled.org/program/james-blair/
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjU_KOiu-dhnk4w3m5PRVRcbuEu2AnZKgv7V64JbDklhXskcDh4q4IzcS_sFR4YePmYqvK7ltoBgb3YLaTsGPLcPDX8aPvfHHbLdvi

---

1.4.9 Why Is Paul So Upset In The Epistle Of Galatians? (2020-08-07 10:30)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into *the grace of Christ* unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

Why was the Apostle Paul so upset in the Epistle of Galatians? The apostle wrote Galatians to several churches in the the region of Galatia (located in the country of Turkey today). Paul was upset because someone was messing with the grace of God! I want to give you FOUR REASONS WHY PAUL WAS SO UPSET:

1. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GOD* OF GRACE!** Carefully notice in Galatians 1:6 that it is called "the grace of Christ." Amen! Every believer is saved *by grace*, called *by grace*, and commissioned *by grac*e. The Bible only backs-up salvation by grace! You cannot back-up a Lordship Gospel with the Bible. This is why false teachers like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit and Paul Washer all rely heavily upon quotes from Calvinist preachers from centuries past. They were heretics then and they are heretics now! Since they cannot use the Word of God to support their damnable heresy, they quote theologically corrupt men as a secondary authority, in a lame attempt to bolster up their Strawman argument.
2. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GIFT* OF GRACE.** When I got saved as a 13 year old boy, I didn't promise God anything! *Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."* We rest in Jesus Christ alone to be saved (Hebrews 4:10-11). It is not what we have done or must do, but what Jesus has already done for us through the cross of Calvary! JESUS PAID IT ALL! Christ died for the ungodly, paying our debt of sin in full with His blood (Romans 5:6-9). Eternal life is a free gift from God (Ephesians 2:8-9). You don't earn it. You don't deserve it. You don't merit it. You don't qualify for it. You simply ACCEPT IT BY FAITH!!! Grace is not what I do, it is everything that God did and does.
3. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GUARDIAN* OF GRACE.** The guardian of grace is the local New Testament church! **1st Thessalonians 2:4, "*But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel*, even so we speak;**

not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts." What a lovely Bible verse! We have been entrusted by God in the local New Testament church with the Gospel. It is the greatest and most delicate treasure ever given to the world. The Apostle Paul was upset in Galatians because someone was messing with grace. Paul was upset that anyone

"*would pervert the gospel of Christ" (Galatians 1:7).* If we don't guard the Gospel, then no one else will. Sadly, many false churches today have departed from the faith, preaching another gospel of making full surrender to Christ as "Lord," forsaking your deliberate sinful behavior, faithfully running the race until the end of life, and committing your life to live for Christ, to be saved. What saith the Scripture?

1st Timothy 4:1, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;" The Apostle Paul warns in Galatians 1:6-9, that if any man preaches any other Gospel than what the Apostles preached, let him be accursed by God!

4. **WHEN YOU ATTACK THE GRACE OF GOD, YOU ATTACK THE *GOAL* OF GRACE.** The blessed goal of grace is soulwinning worldwide! God desires for all men to repent toward God and believe the truth of the Gospel (Acts 20:21). Why is Paul so upset in Galatians? It is because the Gospel is for everyone, and when a corrupt preacher like [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort says you must forsake a life of fornication to be saved, he has excluded you from God's grace! If sinners must forsake their sinful bad habits to be saved, then grace has been corrupted, and not everyone is welcomed to it. My inspired King James Bible says, "whosoever will*, let him take the water of life freely" (Revelation 22:17).* That is so clear and beautiful. The Bible does not place any stipulations, obligations, requirements or warnings to be saved, it simply saves WHOSOEVER WILL. *Romans 10:13, "For* whosoever shall call *upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."* Again we read WHO SO EVER. In the Greek that means, "YOU" and "ME." The proponents of Lordship Salvation add a bunch of junk to grace that is not found in the King James Bible. In so doing they ostracize tens of millions of people, who are not ready to "forsake all" to follow Jesus as their LORD, in order to be saved. God's goal is to witness to everyone, but you cannot do that if you place unbiblical demands upon sinners to clean-up their ways, and to commit to serving Christ, because that is not the Gospel. People cannot be born-again by religion.

In the Epistle of Galatians we learn about GRACE and the GOSPEL. **2nd Corinthians 12:9, " And he said unto me, *My grace is sufficient for thee*: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me."** What a beautiful passage of Scripture! What a precious truth! Jesus said,

"MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR THEE"!!!

Let him be cursed who adds to grace! Tragically, [2]Bob Jones University (BJU) adds to grace. Sadly, [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU) adds to grace. Horrifyingly, [4]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam adds to grace. Harvest promotes John MacArthur, BJU and Steve Pettit. Their lies are their truth at BJU and Harvest. When you attack God's grace, you attack the God of grace! Paul was upset because someone was messing with grace. Paul called them "foolish" and "bewitched" in Galatians 3:1. Paul said they had "fallen" from grace, meaning they hadn't

lost it, but they had gotten away from grace. You cannot be saved when you get away from grace.

The Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 2:21, " I do not *frustrate* the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** BJU frustrate's grace. Moody Bible Institute in Chicago frustrate's grace, teaching the lies of Calvinism instead.

What is grace? Someone has accurately stated G.R.A.C.E. as an acronym meaning: "

God's Riches At Christ

's Expense.

" Grace is God giving us what we *do not deserve*. Mercy is God withholding from us what we *do deserve*. As a sinner I deserve to die without Christ and burn in Hell forever as punishment, and so do you. Thankfully God made a way of escape through faith alone in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. The Apostle Paul clearly defines the "

Gospel

"

(Good News) in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4:

1. DEATH
2. BURIAL
3. RESURRECTION

That's grace! Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried and raised up three days later from the dead, is saved. We are saved solely by God's grace. When someone like Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Adrian Rogers, Billy Graham, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University, David Jeremiah and John MacArthur teach that MORE is required than childlike faith, they have corrupted grace. **Romans 11:6, " And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Could the Bible speak any plainer? I think not. Works and grace must not be intertwined, which is what Lordship Salvation is. Pilgrim's Progress preacher and author, John Bunyan, made this excellent quote:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton of Harvest Baptist Church, Bob Jones University, and Moody Bible Institute today, are all casting stumbling blocks before the people. Back in 1944 when BJU still taught Free Grace Theology, [5]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) had this to say about the matter (and I agree 100 %):

> "He [Jude] said, well it was *'needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all* [was] *delivered unto the saints.'*

> Now wait a minute, you've got something worth contending for! Isn't it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn't leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you'd go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you'd fight to keep them from gettin' it. And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay 'em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell. The most crooked crook on God Almighty's earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!

> You know I've said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I'd ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I'd come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I'd blow it into smithereens! I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [6]YouTube | [7]MP4 | [8]MP3

As you just read, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather destroy Bob Jones College, than to let modernists and religious liberals ([9]like Dr. Steve Pettit) corrupt one student with infidelity that robs them of their faith! Professed Christians nowadays are so deceived by the Devil, that they even pay infidels to destroy the faith of young people in the Word of God and the Gospel of free grace! Bob Jones University sells, sanctions and uses multiple Bible revisions! They sanction the [10]Devil's corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts! BJU horribly betrays the inspired Word of God. Sadly, Bob Jones University has been going downhill in spiritual deterioration for decades, hobnobbing with ungodly Neo-evangelicals. Consequently, they've been infected with ecumenism, Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, John MacArthur and corruptible seed at BJU!

We are living in woeful times of apostasy, when professed Christians are not really saved at all. Anyone who believes that they don't have eternal security, does not have eternal life dwelling in them. They don'

t have Jesus in them! **1st John 5:20** says that Jesus is eternal life,

"

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in *his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*.

" I love that! JESUS IS ETERNAL LIFE!!! The Bible doesn't tell us to forsake our sinful ways to receive God's gift of eternal life, we are simply told to RECEIVE JESUS. The [11]gift of eternal life comes wrapped in the wonderful package of Jesus!!! And that is why the Apostle Paul was upset at the churches in Galatia, because they were messing with grace! DON'T MESS WITH GRACE!!!

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm

5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit_is_wrong.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm

---

1.4.10 Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel (2020-08-08 09:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins *according to the scriptures*; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day *according to the scriptures*:"

I am horrified lately as I listen to 'UNSHACKLED' radio, which is produced by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. Tragically, neo-evangelicals with their demonic Lordship Salvation has infiltrated, infected and damned countless churches, missions, Bible colleges and religious institutions with a counterfeit gospel that intertwines works with grace! Dear reader, anytime you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace! The Apostle Paul was upset in the Epistle of Galatians because someone was messing with grace. ...

> **Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

Pacific Garden Mission is troubling Chicago with their perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Don't take my word for it, read this sickening transcript from 'UNSHACKLED':

[1]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade; she takes a stroll on the beach and meets a stranger, to whom she starts discussing her struggle with truth.) Here is some of their interaction....

Cydanni Ade: “I know, you’re going to tell me He [Jesus] loves me unconditionally, and wants to be my Savior.”

Stranger On The Beach: “Yes and no!”

Cydanni Ade: “What?”

Stranger On The Beach:

“He does love people, but Him becoming your Savior HAS CONDITIONS!”

Cydanni Ade: “I’ve always heard He loves everyone unconditionally.”

Stranger On The Beach:

"Then, why does He call us to repent? If God loves everybody unconditionally, then you can do whatever you want, and believe whatever you think."

Cydanni Ade: "I know that's not true!"

Stranger On The Beach:

"Right! So, God placed an absolute condition, by which He requires, commands all people everywhere, to repent of their sins and believe in Jesus Christ, and live for Him!"

Cydanni Ade: "Huh."

Dear reader, what you just read is the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation. It is Calvinism repackaged! There are multiple heresies taught:

FIRST, God loves everyone. The stranger on the beach is a fool. What saith the Scripture? **John 3:16, "**

For *God so loved the world*, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

" It was God's unconditional love that sent Jesus to be nailed and crucified on a cross to pay for our sins.

SECOND, there are no conditions for Jesus to become your Savior, except to receive Him. What saith the Scripture? **John 1:12-13, " But as many as *received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even *to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.**

" You receive Jesus by believing (trusting) on His name!

THIRD, Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) is woeful confused between *justification* by faith, and *sanctification* by the Holy Spirit. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 5:1-2, "Therefore *being justified by faith*, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:**

By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God." Romans 15:16, "

That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, *being sanctified by the Holy Ghost*.

" John Bunyan got it right:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They obviously aren't theologians, but are merely following the corrupt theology of dangerous men like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, and Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University (all heretical Calvinists in their doctrine).

FOURTH, nowhere in the Word of God are we commanded to "

repent of our sins

" to be saved. That phrase doesn't appear in the Holy Bible, corrupt and dishonest men added it! PGM cites a verse from **Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; *but now commandeth all men every where to repent*: "** A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have hundreds of clear Bible passages teaching that salvation is simply by *believing*. In fact, the Gospel of John mentions the word "

believe

"

85 times, without ever mentioning the word

"

repent

"

even since

. That speaks volumes! It simply tells us that the man who BELIEVES has automatically repented (which simply means, *a change of mind*). A man repents **" toward God

" (Acts 20:31b)**, embracing THE TRUTH that he is a needy sinner, and believing

THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. Please notice **Acts 17:34a,**

" Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and *believed*..." Nowhere does the Bible indicate that they turned away from sinning.

In 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 the Apostle Paul mentions the phrase, **"**

according to the Scriptures " twice. Everything that we believe as Christians must be ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES. Even false prophets know that, which is why PGM cited Acts 17:30 in an attempt to bolster up their Strawman heresy of Lordship Salvation. In fact, even the Devil himself knows that everything must be

"

according to the Scriptures, ” which is why he subtly came to Eve and the first thing he said was,

“Hath God said? ” (Genesis 3:1). When the Devil came to tempt Jesus, he quoted the Scriptures, taking them out of context (which is exactly what Pacific Garden Mission is doing). PGM are basing a false doctrine on a misinterpretation of Acts 17:30, ignoring the entire Gospel of John (John 20:31). Pastor Max D. Younce preaches a helpful sermon called: ’[2]TRY THE SPIRITS’ from 1st John 4:1.

Dear friend, I am just a redeemed sinner on social media. I’m just A VOICE, as was John the Baptist (after whom my middle name is named, “

John

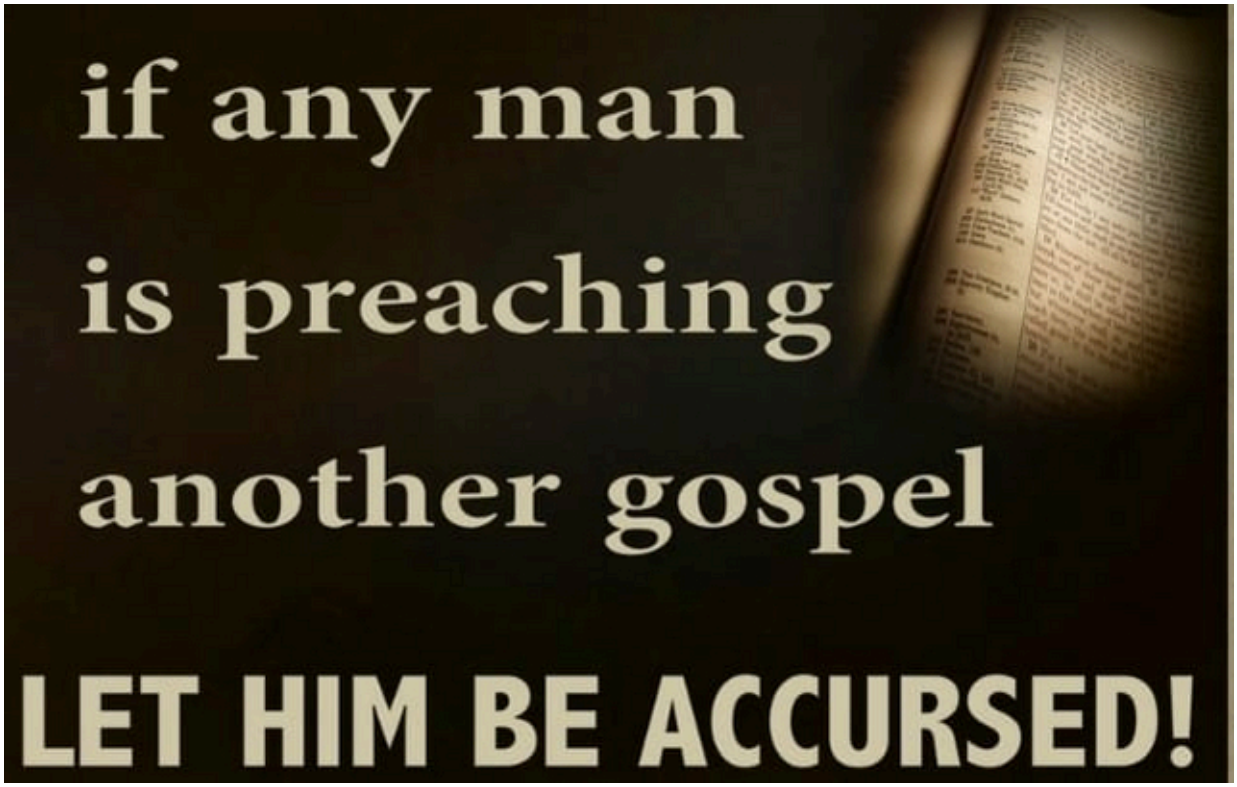
”

), crying in the Wilderness of cyberspace. I hope someone is listening

! I love you unconditionally with God’s love, whosoever you may be, and I only desire that you come to the knowledge of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. Jesus warned us in **Matthew 7:15, “**

Beware of false

prophets...”



1. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
2. https://youtu.be/98pZ7jBV9rk
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBCYW8Mcs4QXf74ZpWtGF-ih1XshjHhhTdarLlEPF11-oBl-QUdex-umSvDIBhxL9HuTLLqy9CMyIqtFvTgOQTIkEnRaNQLQ8J3zc

---

1.4.11 There Are No Conditions To Receive God's Gift (2020-08-09 09:30)

1st Peter 1:23, "

***Being born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.**

"

The Apostle Judas had a relationship with Jesus, but John 6:70 says Judas was a devil. I never did like the term "

relationship

"

because it is not found in the Bible. I think we ought to avoid using terminology that the Bible doesn't use. That is why I prefer to use the Bible word

"

Godhead

" (Romans 1:20; Acts 17:29; Colossians 2:9) instead of the theological term "

Trinity

"

when

describing

God. I was disgusted earlier today [1]as I listened to *UNSHACKLED*, produced by Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago. They have really gone to the dogs spiritually, teaching junk theology. PGM preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

It is a heresy commonly known as

"

Lordship Salvation.

"

While still alive on earth, Jesus PROMISED to send the Holy Spirit when He raised up from the dead.

John 16:7, "

Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; *but if I depart, I will send him unto you*. **"** That is why the blessed Holy Spirit is often referred to as the "

Spirit of promise.

" Every Christian believer has the Holy Spirit of God indwelling (living inside) them (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24).

Jesus came to redeem us from the curse of the law and sin, by paying our legal debt owed. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. Anyone can have this legal pardon from God, simply by putting your faith (trust) in His name. The moment that someone receives Christ's payment on the cross for their sins, they are JUSTIFIED, declared innocent, JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all. Salvation is not a plea agreement where a person accepts a lesser charge. Salvation is the complete erasure of all of our sins.

Micah 7:19, " He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and *thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea*." I love this Bible

verse! The Christian believer is *justified* from “

ALL THINGS

”

the Bible says. **Acts 13:39, “And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”**

If you listen to the most popular preachers today, you will be confused, because they are confusing grace with works. [2]Please read this article that I wrote about grace.

At salvation, our POSITION in Christ is settled. We are now His child. That is the only *relationship* that matters. The Devil’s preachers often mean something entirely different when they use the term

“

relationship.

”

They mean to live the Christian life, which is not the Gospel. Our POSITION in Christ was settled the moment we received Christ by faith as our Savior. Then as a child of God our CONDITION in Christ is determined by how we live. The latter is discipleship, not salvation. We must never intertwine works with grace!

By the way, I strongly recommend listening to one of my favorite preachers, [3]Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, because he is 100 % correct on the Gospel, and you can trust his theology. But as I always tell everyone, the inspired Scripture is our only authority in all matters of faith, life and morality. What saith the Scripture?

Every time we hear a sermon, we learn a little bit more. I like to think of it as little nuggets of gold, which I glean in every sermon that I hear. I am always looking for and collecting truth! I also highly recommend that you [4]listen to the Gospel of John 30 times. Just let it keep playing until it sinks in.

The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract.

The reason why so many people are messed up theologically and confused is because they are listening to these ignorant preachers today, who confuse justification by faith, and sanctification by the Holy Spirit. We are saved (justified) by faith alone. Then as a born-again believer, God’s Holy Spirit sanctifies (conforms us into Christ’s image) as we are renewed by the Word of God. John 17:17 says we are sanctified by God’s Word, which is the truth. **John 17:17, “Sanctify them through *thy truth*: thy word is *truth*.”**

Truth sanctifies us, but we are saved by God's grace through faith. We are saved by believing THE TRUTH, and then TRUTH sanctifies us. You can be saved without intending to change at all. Eternal life is a gift. You don't earn it! You don't deserve it! You don't have to make any promises to God to be saved. Just simply receive His gift by faith!

Paul mentions the phrase **" according to the Scriptures "** *twice* in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Everything that I believe is based upon the King James Bible, nothing else. It is very important that we emphasize Paul's confidence **" according to the Scriptures."** What saith the Scripture?

The Bible is inspired by God, men's words are inspired by men. Lordship Salvation cannot be backed-up with the Bible. Oh dear friend, please don't listen to these horrible corrupt preachers today, who teach that you must forsake sinful behavior to get to Heaven. That is not God's plan of redemption. Many preachers today say to start *a relationship* with Christ to be saved, but that is a false gospel. It is what Jesus did for you on the cross, and not what you can do for Him, that saves you!

Having a relationship with Christ will not save you. You don't have to surrender total control of your life to receive God's free gift. The power of sin is broken by the Gospel when you trust Christ as your Savior. You don't turn your life over to Jesus to be saved, as Pacific Garden Mission heretically teaches. You simply believe on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31), and then when He forgives and saves you, His Holy Spirit comes inside to live (Romans 8:9), as you grow in grace studying the Word of God.

We ought to think of getting saved as a new birth.

1st Peter 2:2, "*As newborn babes*, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious." There is such a thing as growing in grace. This is one reason why Lordship Salvation is wrong, it eliminates growth in grace. Proponents of Lordship Salvation frontload the Gospel, requiring of someone characteristics of a mature believer. That is just as ridiculous as expecting a newborn infant to crawl, walk or run a 26 mile marathon!

I listened to 'UNSHACKLED' today, [5]program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade).

Pacific Garden Mission is pulling on the same rope as the Devil!

In this episode, the following ungodly heresy is taught...

Cydanni Ade: “I know, you’re going to tell me He loves me unconditionally, and wants to be my Savior.”

Stranger on the beach: “Yes and no!”

Cydanni Ade: “What?”

Stranger on the beach: “He does love people, **but Him becoming your Savior *HAS CONDITIONS*!”**

Cydanni Ade: “I’ve always heard He loves everyone unconditionally.”

Stranger on the beach: “Then, why does He call us to repent? If God loves everybody unconditionally, then you can do whatever you want, and believe whatever you think.”

Cydanni Ade: “I know that’s not true!”

Stranger on the beach: “Right! So, **God placed *an absolute condition*, by which He requires, commands all people everywhere, to *repent of their sins*** and believe in Jesus Christ, ***and live for Him*!”**

Cydanni Ade: “Huh.”

Dear reader, there are NO CONDITIONS to receive a gift! A gift must be free and without obligation, or else it is not truly a gift. The very definition of “a gift” is *something acquired without compensation*. Yet these foolish these days preach that the requirement to “turn from your sins” is not a form of compensation. PGM preaches another gospel! Nowhere in the Bible does God require or command anyone to “repent of our sins,” nor to “live for Him” to be saved.

Getting saved is not about having or maintaining a social *relationship* with the Lord. It is a *judicial* matter, just like a legal court case. We are all guilty sinners. God's law indicts and condemns humanity as sinners (Romans 3:19-23), putting us under a curse.

In *UNSHACKLED* [6]program #3553 - Aired in 2019 (the story of Paddy Wrench), a woman says to Paddy that the way to be saved is:

> "Talk to God. Admit you are a sinner. ***Repent of your sins. That means turn your back on the sinful life*.** Then tell God that you accept Jesus as His free gift as payment for your sins." [emphasis added] —
>
> *UNSHACKLED,* [7]program #3553 - Aired in 2019 (the story of Paddy Wrench)

That is straight from Hell! You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says to turn your back on the old sinful life to receive God's gift. The addition to turn your back on the sinful life perverts grace, negates faith, and cannot produce the new birth. There is a specific mindset that you must have to be saved, which is to wholly trust in Jesus' name!!! Paddy alleges that she got saved in 1973, foolishly saying:

> "
>
> This was not an emotional experience, like I've often had in my life, this was a real commitment to Jesus!
>
> " —
>
> *UNSHACKLED,* [8]program #3553 - Aired in 2019 (the story of Paddy Wrench)

Folks, you don't get saved by making

"a commitment to Jesus."

You don't pursue "a relationship" with the Lord to receive the gift of eternal life, which implies the need to walk in holiness and live for Christ. If we have to surrender everything to live for Christ, then it is a *reward* and not a *gift*. A gift can simply be taken, period. You don't have to turn from the old life. I am so sick and tired of the perverted gospel being preaching on

UNSHACKLED .

UNSHACKLED is full of junk theology that is not Biblical. In another episode,

[9]program #3532 - Aired in 2018 (the story of Dee Dove), they state:

> Sister: She [her mom in a nursing home] asked me if God would forgive her for all the evil she did.
>
> Dee: And I told her, 'Yes, if she asked Him to forgive her.'

That is totally unbiblical. You don't have to "

ask

"

Jesus to save you, He is asking you. The Bible already promises that God will save anyone who BELIEVES! The Gospel of John tells us 85 times to believe on the Son of God to be saved. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life. " I am not trying to pick on Pacific Garden Mission, but when they confuse people by obscuring the Gospel, embellishing it by adding turning from sinful living, they are preaching another Gospel. At the end of the episode (#3532) I just shared with you, the UNSHACKLED narrator leads the listener to pray a sinner's prayer, including asking Jesus to:

"

come into my life and change me.

" That is not Free Grace Theology, it is Lordship Garbage! Christ automatically comes into your body and soul to live when you get saved, you don't have to ask Him.

PGM's *UNSHACKLED* episodes are infected with Lordship Damnation, and it is not a trifle matter! Telling someone to turn from the old sinful life is REFORMATION, not REPENTANCE. Bible repentance is a simple *change of mind*. It means *to think differently* toward the *truth* (John 3:21; 2nd Timothy 2:25). Repentance is to agree with God that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption. Repentance and faith are inseparable. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. To separate these two things into two different activities is to cast stumbling blocks before the people. Here is the best quote that I've ever heard on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." —Pastor harry Ironside, *'Except Ye Repent,'* p. 16)

The Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" or "believed" 85-times, without ever mentioning the word "repent" even once. This is clear evidence that faith and repentance are inseparable; and that by believing on Jesus as the Christ, the Son of God, one has also repented. Repentance is acknowledging one's sinnership—admitting that I am as needy a sinner as God hath declared me to be in His Word. The Law of God was given **"that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God" (Romans 3:19).** Adding the requirement to "

turn from sins

"

totally changes the Gospel. So please remember dear friend that there are NO CONDITIONS of salvation, except to *believe!*

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html
3. http://www.biblelineministries.org/av/audioarchive/listall.php
4. https://youtu.be/HxH64N0m5hM
5. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade
6. https://unshackled.org/program/paddy-wrench-classic/
7. https://unshackled.org/program/paddy-wrench-classic/
8. https://unshackled.org/program/paddy-wrench-classic/
9. https://unshackled.org/program/dee-dove

1.4.12 Dr. Steve Pettit Agrees With Joseph Smith (2020-08-10 02:52)

Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.” 2nd John 1:10-11, “

If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

”

Mormon founder Joseph Smith uttered these words on the occasion of the founding of The Church of Latter-Day Saints in April of 1830 (20. Revelation through Joseph Smith, April 1830; History of the Church 1:64-70):

> 20:29 - **And we know that all men must repent and believe** on the name of Jesus Christ, and worship the Father in his name, **and endure in faith on his name to the end, or they cannot be saved** in the kingdom of God.
>
> 20:30 - And we know that justification through the grace of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ is just and true;
>
> 20:31 - And we know also, that sanctification through the grace of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ is just and true, to all those who love and serve God with all their mights, minds, and strength. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: https://sacred-texts.com/mor/dc/dc020.htm

[1]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) preaches the same garbage:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, **you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[2]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 11:34)

Both Steve Pettit and Mormons preach that a person must ENDURE unto the end to be saved. Sadly, [3]Bob Jones University has gone full-blown Lordship Salvation, preaching that in order to be saved, a person MUST forsake their sinful behavior. This is an entirely different mindset than what is taught in the inspired King James Bible! There is nowhere taught in the Bible, where it says a person cannot know they are saved, unless they must persevere in repentance and faith until they make it to Heaven. That would make getting saved a process, instead of a free gift and an instantaneous new birth! What a horrible perversion of grace! What a horrible burden to bear, never knowing if you are really safe in Jesus Christ, because you must continue having faith and turning from your sins. This is not a Biblical mindset.

I was born-again at age 13. The blessed Holy Spirit came inside me to live since I got saved. Theologically we call that being “

indwelt

”

by the Holy Spirit. God's Holy Spirit sealed me when I got saved

(Ephesians 1:13-14).

The Bible promises in Hebrews 13:5 that He will never leave nor forsake me. Mormons and the Lordship Salvation crowd have it all backwards and wrong! Getting saved is not a matter of one's persevering in faith, it is a matter of believing on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31), and then God's Holy Spirit comes inside the believers to live. THE HOLY SPIRIT PERSEVERES IN EVERY BORN-AGAIN BELIEVER!!!

> **Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom *ye also trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that *ye believed*, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."**

Clearly, when a needy sinner comes to God, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus is bodily risen, is immediately and forever saved. At the very moment of receiving God's free gift of eternal life, through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9), all that person's sins are instantly and forever forgiven (1st John 1:7), and they are safe in Jesus Christ (John 10:29). **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

In a wicked attempt to legitimize the cult of Mormonism, a Mormon speaker told 7,000 Mormons in Salt lake City in 2004 (at a speaking conference featuring Dr. Ravi Zacharias), that [4]John Stackhouse at Regent College heretically said:

> "God cares about people more than He cares about truth in the abstract. Jesus didn't die on the cross to make a point, He died on the cross to save people whom He loves."

God does care about people, and Christ did die to save everyone, but Mormons are accursed by God for preaching another Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). God's love does not disregard truth! Mormons teach that to be saved a person must turn from their sins and be water baptized,

both of which are untrue! Mormons preach another gospel. In *[5]Meridian*, a magazine for Latter-Day Saints Of Jesus Christ, they feature an

excerpt from Robert Starling's new book "Really Inside Mormonism: Confessions of a Mere Latter-day Christian," in which he says:

Faith without Works?

In James 2:20 we read that "faith without works is dead". James also says *"shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works"* (2:18).

Admittedly this verse is unpopular with many Christians today (and unknown to many). In fact, Martin Luther wanted to kick the epistle of James out of the canon of the New Testament primarily because of this verse. He called it the "Epistle of straw" and felt that it should be deleted from the Bible. That was a bit presumptuous and arrogant on Luther's part when you think about it.

Martin Luther himself is said to have coined this phrase (and I've heard a number of evangelical pastors and teachers repeat it,) that *"Faith alone saves, but the faith that saves is not alone"* The contemporary Christian teacher RC Sproul says it this way:

> *"if good works do not follow from our profession of faith, it is a clear indication that we do not possess justifying faith. The Reformed formula is, "We are justified by faith alone but not by a faith that is alone."*[vi]

> I suppose it could be viewed as either a rhetorical cop-out and verbal gymnastics, or a sincere attempt to explain that true faith in Christ is never really "alone". I like the latter better. And that's what we Mormons believe.

Do you see dear reader that Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University are in sinful agreement with the Latter-Day Saints of Jesus Christ? Please notice the the author of the preceding heretical article quote praises R.C. Sproul and Martin Luther, for their heresy that a person must turn from sins to be saved! You cannot show me one verse in the Holy Bible that teaches to "

turn from sin

"

or

"

repent from sin

"

to receive God's free gift of eternal life.

We are saved by faith alone. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** In hundreds of places in the New Testament we are taught to simply "BELIEVE" to be saved, nothing more.

You must know you are a sinner to be saved. Jesus Christ came to save us from our sins! No one ever got saved who didn't admit to being a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). Kindly said, Dr. Steve Pettit doesn't understand LAW and CHRIST (or respectively, OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS). Law shows us our sinnership, and Christ saves us by grace through faith! Getting saved is that simple. Turning from sins has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift. Beware of any preacher who heretically says you must "

repent of your sins

” to be saved!!!

Please, please, please listen dear reader! Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Calvinists, Pacific Garden Mission (*Unshackled* radio), Roman Catholics, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Steve Pettit. Moody Bible Institute, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and every pseudo-Christian cult, demand that you turn away from the old sinful ways or else you cannot be saved! That is works for salvation!!! What saith the Scripture? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “ *For if we believe* that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”**

The teaching that you must “ENDURE” in repentance and/or faith to be saved is of the Devil. The moment that you place your trust in Jesus Christ, you are born-again instantly. You immediately become a child of God. If you are truly saved, then the indwelling Holy Spirit will NEVER leave nor forsake you! If a person claims that they used to be a Christian, they were never saved at all! We don’t persevere as saints to be saved, Christ paid the full price for our sins on Calvary’s cross. We are saved solely BY GRACE!!! You can be saved in an instant, and KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that you ARE 100 % GOD’S REDEEMED CHILD! Beware of anyone who says that you cannot *KNOW* you are saved (1st John 5:13), falsely saying you have to continue repenting and believing until you get to Heaven. That is *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) which cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ, and is a sure road to Hell, fire and damnation.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://youtu.be/Amun1RBONPw?t=1836
5. https://latterdaysaintmag.com/how-are-mormons-saved/

1.4.13 What The Gospel Is Not (2020-08-10 10:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”

The inspired King James Bible plainly defines “

the Gospel

”

for us as Christ’s:

1. DEATH
2. BURIAL
3. RESURRECTION

I am wanting to move back to the United States. My heart’s burden each day and night is that I am alone without a wife. It has not been easy for me to live alone for 14 years. Some people like to live alone, and that’s their decision, but I am 53 and don’t want to be alone anymore. I cannot find anybody on Guam, so I have been praying for God to give me wisdom what to do. I think moving is the only answer. I have been considering a few states, but my heart seems to be in North Carolina. So I was looking for the most affordable places to live and found Durham. The city has 275,000 residents. I am researching now. Lord willing, I really want to move. I want to share my life with someone. Please pray for me.

One of the most important things to me in moving is to find a good Baptist church to attend. So I was looking today at the [1]First Baptist Church in Durham, but was saddened when I read [2]their definition of the Gospel, which according to them includes “

repenting of your sins

”

to be saved

. Well, I won’t be going to that church cult! Folks, the Apostle Paul defines

“

the Gospel

”

as

“

Christ died for our sins,

”

not that we must

“

turn from our sins

”

to be saved. There’s a really drastic difference! Beware of perverse churches, like the First Baptist Church in Durham, and the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who mess with God’s grace! Beware of perverse Bible colleges, like Bob Jones University and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, who mess with grace!

You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that teaches to

“

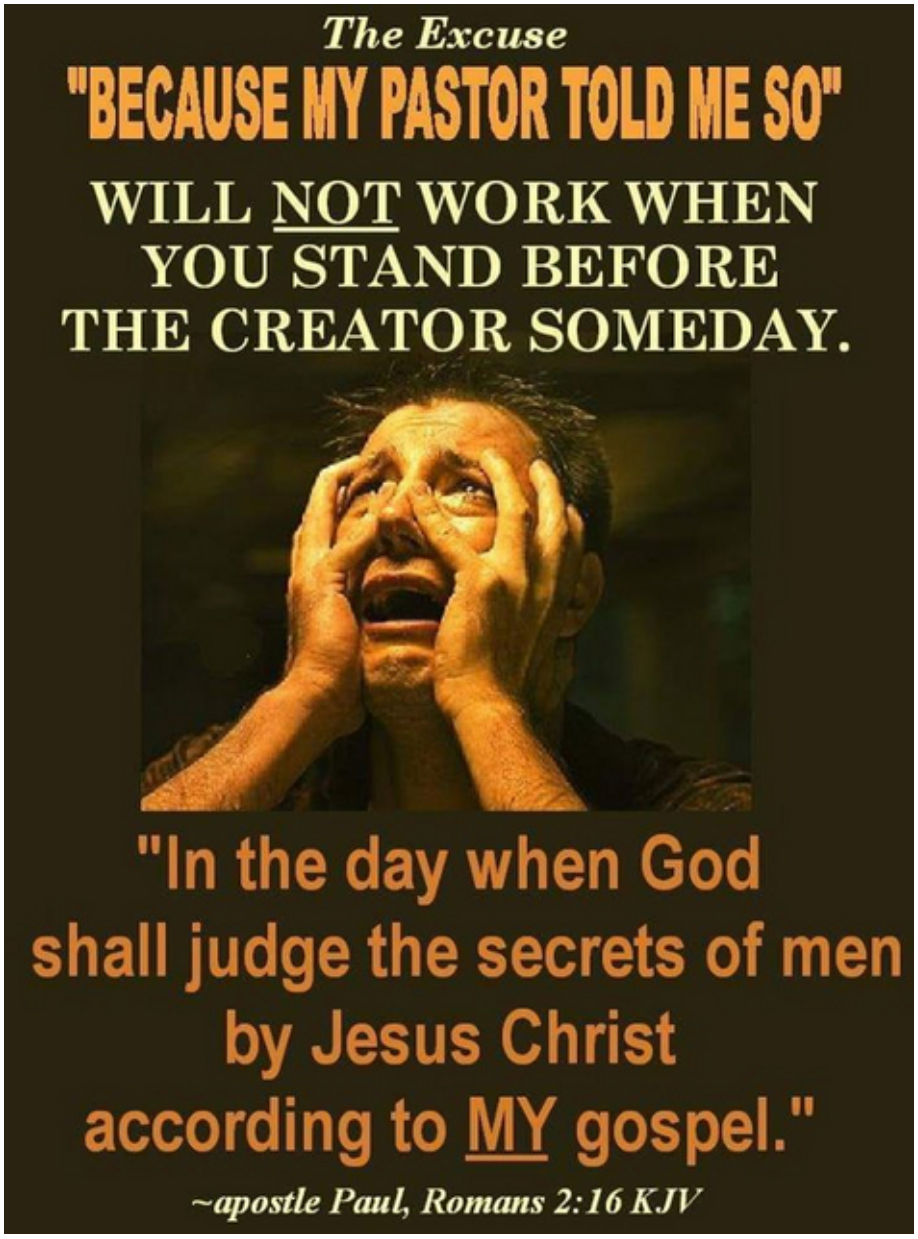
repent from your sins

” to be saved. Such wicked heresies originate in the Roman Catholic religion and man’s sinful pride. The Devil’s seat is in the church the Bible says, that is where Satan dwells (Revelation 2:13). The Devil already owns the casinos, taverns and nightclubs, so he works relentlessly to infiltrate, infect and destroy New Testament Bible-believing churches. One of the greatest evils in America today is corrupt Bible colleges, because their hundreds of theologically corrupted graduates corrupt and destroy thousands of churches! The Satanic lie that you must “

turn from your sins

”

is NOT a part of the saving Gospel taught by the apostles. Jesus came to SAVE US from our sins, and not WE OURSELVES from our sins!



1. https://www.fbcdurham.org/
2. https://www.fbcdurham.org/about/who-is-jesus/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihg50oWiKGdXhTaWhVfgqgZfcn8faOObLU5Mu8mPR_YDHQrOB_dWVyRYXbdydyqGt5kb7F7lKLYW1BIfBkiAIp37Bek6jjOVi-XrT

1.4.14 The Sin Of Making Light Of The Gospel (2020-08-11 01:27)

Jeremiah 23:29-32, “

Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

Therefore, behold, *I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour*.

Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, *and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness*; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

”

There is not a better passage of Scripture to describe what is going on today in the world, especially in America, than our text passage from Jeremiah 23:29-32. The Lord was against THE PREACHERS (the prophets) because they had robbed the people of their faith! The preachers had stolen God’s Words from the people’s hearts. God was upset at the preachers because they made light of the truth (**“by their lightness,” verse 32**). It is a wicked sin to make light of the inspired Word of God and the Gospel. Bob Jones University (BJU) make light of the inspiration of God’s Word...

> “Bob Jones... they make light on the verbal inspiration!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]The Real Battle”

Bob Jones University make light of truth. They have robbed the people of their faith. Way back in 1944, [2]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) warned his students about infidels who would someday in the future creep into their institution, preaching another gospel and robbing the people of their faith. Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. made the following courageous, unapologetic, uncompromising and fundamentalist defense of salvation by faith alone:

"He [Jude] said, well it was 'needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all [was] delivered unto the saints.'

Now wait a minute, you've got something worth contending for! Isn't it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn't leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you'd go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you'd fight to keep them from gettin' it. **And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay 'em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell.** The most crooked crook on God Almighty's earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!

You know I've said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I'd ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I'd come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I'd blow it into smithereens! I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [3]YouTube | [4]MP4 | [5]MP3

As you just read, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather destroy Bob Jones University, than to let modernists and religious liberals corrupt one student with infidelity that robs them of their faith! Professed Christians nowadays are so deceived by the Devil, that they even pay infidels to destroy the faith of young people in the Word of God and the Gospel of free grace! Bob Jones University sells, sanctions and uses multiple Bible revisions! They sanction the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts! BJU horribly betrays the inspired Word of God. Sadly, Bob Jones University has been going downhill in spiritual deterioration for decades, hobnobbing with ungodly neo-evangelicals. Consequently, they've been infected with ecumenism, Lordship

Salvation, Calvinism, John MacArthur and corruptible seed at BJU!

Now read [6]what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) heretically says about being saved:

> **“ *You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it !*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you *to qualify for the award , you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race*. If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“ [7]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’? ” - 11:34)

Dr. Pettit says THAT REWARD is HEAVEN ITSELF:

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? ***What is the award?*** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. ***I think it is referring to Heaven itself .”*** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[8]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - 22:57)

Kindly said, Dr. Steve Pettit is a wolf in sheep’s clothing, who preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Dr. Pettit preaches the SAME damnable counterfeit plan of salvation as Dr. John MacArthur. Pastor Max D. Younce made this incredibly true observation about today;s apostate Bible colleges, with which I 100 % agree:

> “We don’t have the Bible colleges we used to have, so you’re not going to have the preachers you used to have!”—Pastor Max Younce; [9]Bible Prophecy #6

Today’s Bible colleges are spiritually corrupt. They are wrong on the Bible. BJU promotes multiple Bible perversions, pulling on the same rope as the Devil. BJU are preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, demanding that people “

[10]turn from sins

”

to receive God’s free gift of eternal

life. That is a false gospel!!! BJU, Dr. Steve Pettit, alumni, and their former students (like John MacArthur), are STEALING GOD’S WORDS FROM THE PEOPLE!!!

Jeremiah 23:29-30, “

Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

Therefore, behold, *I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour*.

” God’s Words are in the inspired King James Bible! All other modern Bible revisions are Devil’s Bibles!!!

God only authored ONE BOOK! The man with two watches never knows what time it is! God is not the God of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33). Having more than one Bible is confusion.

Satan has always hated the Word of God. From the very beginning in the Garden of Eden Satan tried to cast doubt upon the inspired Word of God. The serpent said to Eve in Genesis 3:1a, “YEA, HATH GOD SAID?” The plethora of modern Bible versions has generated massive confusion in the churches. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) wisely said:

> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of ***the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions*** , translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” [emphasis added] —Dr. M.R. DeHaan, from the excellent book, THE TABERNACLE, Pg. 101.

What is wrong with Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and thousands of other religious institutions today, who all promote MULTIPLE Bible versions? Some false prophets are so sweet, that sugar wouldn't even melt in their mouth!

Pastor DeHaan went to Heaven in 1965. That means he made the preceding quote before 1965. Wicked people were already messing with the Holy Bible back then. The Lord said in Jeremiah 23:30 that He was against the prophets for STEALING God's Words from the people!!! As I quoted to you, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. warned about infidels who would infiltrate Bob Jones College, and ROB THE SAINTS OF THEIR FAITH!!!

Woe unto thieves in the pulpit today! [11]Woe unto Hyles-Anderson College for denying the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008! [12]Pastor Jack Hyles was 100 % right about the King James Bible, [13]who proclaimed that it is 100 % verbally inspired by God!!! [14]BJU gets it very wrong, betraying God's Word! Oh how we need a revival in our churches today. Oh how we need to stop sending our young people to these dead, apostate, dried-up, deeper-life, entertainment oriented, neo-evangelical, yuppie, money-hungry Bible colleges, like Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary (Cemetery) in Iowa! I wouldn't give you a dime for Moody Bible Institute today, who profess that they are now Calvinists!

John Calvin (1509-1564) was an unsaved heretic, who is not in Heaven today, who preached a false gospel. By the way, I encourage all my blog readers to freely copy and paste my writings to your own blogs and websites. You don't need to get my permission, I am giving it to you now. I want you to use all my stuff, and I would be honored. You can even put your name on it instead. No credit needs to be given to me. God knows my humble labors for Jesus Christ. I just want THE TRUTH to get out to as many people as possible. I don't want to do like neo-evangelicals today, who steal God's Words from their neighbours, I want to PREACH THE WORD!!! I don't want to steal your faith, I want to strengthen your faith in the [15]Gospel of free grace! When anyone attacks the grace of God, [16]they are attacking the God of grace!!!

Dear friend, if you go to Hell, it will only be your fault. Jesus Christ has already paid for your sins in full on the cross. Jesus came from Heaven to earth to make that payment on the cross for you, so you you would never hear those terrifying words: “

I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity

” (Matthew 7:23). Christ says:

“I love you. I died on the cross to pay your debt of sin. I suffered so you wouldn’t have to in Hell forever!” And the blessed Savior then says: “If you’ll simply come as a needy sinner, and place your confidence in me alone, your sins will be immediately forgiven and erased forever, and I will give you the gift of eternal life!” It’s that simple to be saved. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. He died on the cross for your sins and mine, was buried, and three days later He physically resurrected in His glorified body (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

“If you go to Hell, you’ll go to Hell with all your sins paid for!”

—Pastor Max Younce (a quote from: [17]Bible Prophecy #5)

[18]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
3. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. https://youtu.be/IGVvMwyMJnM?t=09
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm

14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_foolishness_on_inspiration.htm
15. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/there-are-no-conditions-to-receive-gods.html
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html
17. https://youtu.be/RIq82qP_mdo?t=3760
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiH7DRuIZaeZIIJvwlU_0uG_UE8YxnQ9tfO666KnKhIZgub56tYiJx7njT7mq5Q425FGkZKXGhLYbxMukXKoL5OuVEUIgx-DK5VNrF

1.4.15 Conversion And Salvation (2020-08-11 09:30)

Isaiah 1:26, " And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city. " Isaiah 6:9, " And He said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. " Luke 22:31, 32, " And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. " James 5:19, 20, " Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins."

I wish every person who believes in Lordship Salvation, would please read the following beautiful truths from the Bible, taught by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I ask you to please send this blog to them. Share it with others, not for my sake, but for Jesus' sake, the truth's sake, and for other's sake. There is a grave misunderstanding in our Baptist churches today about what it means to repent, about the Gospel, about salvation itself. It is a dangerous thing for someone who is ignorant and unlearned of the Scriptures to attempt to teach the Bible (1st Peter 3:16-17). I think nearly all of these people are sincere, except for the ones who try to make money off it on YouTube and begging for donations on the internet. I think most false teachers of Lordship Salvation are sincerely deceived by the Devil. They want to be helpful. They desire to be a teacher of the Word of God. Unfortunately, most of them are unlearned, ignorant and dangerous!

Bob Jones University needs to read the following truths! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam needs to read the following truths! Moody Bible Institute needs to read the following truths! John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit and Marty Herron all need to read the following truths! Dr. Jack Hyles was only a man, capable of error like anyone else, but he sure got this salvation and conversion right! Without further ado...

The word "conversion" means "to turn around," "to change direction," "a change of purpose." In summary, it means "turning around the use of something. Conversion then would be "the outward manifestation of regeneration." Regeneration means "re-gening" or "being born of new genes." Conversion then would become the outward change brought about by regeneration. It is God Who places in us the new nature and re-genes or regenerates us. Just as the good Samaritan took the wounded man to the inn and commissioned the host to care for him, even so upon regeneration the newborn Christian is to place himself in a New Testament church so that church and the Christians therein can be used by the Holy Spirit for the converting of a life that was used for self to be used for others, that was lived in sin to be lived in righteousness, and that was producing works of the flesh to produce the fruit of the Spirit.

Conversion then is the work of the church and its members as they are led by the Holy Spirit to change the life and work of one who has been regenerated.

Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.

One block from the First Baptist Church of Hammond there is a building that was occupied for many years by a nightclub. It advertised all kinds of unrighteousness, even to that of nude dancing. For years our people would go to the sidewalk in front of this club witnessing and passing out Gospel tracts. After several years the nightclub closed. We never knew why it closed until one day I received a call from an eastern state. The caller was a gentleman who informed me that he had previously been the owner of the aforementioned nightclub. He told me how that for a number of years he had hated our people because they had bothered him so much with Gospel tracts and with their attempts to try to tell him about the Saviour. He then proceeded to tell me that one night he went home and told his wife that he felt like those people from First Baptist were getting to him. He then said, "Pastor Hyles, they did get to me. I gave my life to God, closed the nightclub, and I wanted to call you to tell you that I am now preaching the Gospel and will be licensed to preach in a few days. I wanted to thank you and your people for being consistent witnesses and for what they have meant to my life."

Shortly thereafter the First Baptist Church purchased the nightclub building. Upon purchase it was ours. The price was paid, the deal was consummated and the building changed ownership. However, the building had not yet been converted. It had the same bar, the same furnishings and the same decor. It was purchased. It was redeemed. It was owned by the church, but now it must be converted in order that it might be used for another purpose. As soon as it was redeemed, or purchased, and as soon as it changed ownership, work was begun by our people in order that it might be converted to use for God, Had we purchased it and left it as it was, it would not be converted. Neither could we go in and convert it before it was purchased. The converting of the building would not have made it ours. It would have made us guilty of criminal offense. The purchasing of the building did not convert it. First the price had to be paid, then the deal was consummated, the title then changed hands, and then the workmen entered to change its use and convert It to use for God.

Now there are many Christians who are saved but not converted. They have been redeemed by the precious blood of Christ but their feet do not walk in new ways; their tongues do not speak a new language; their minds do not dwell on spiritual things. They are saved,' but they are carnal. **I Corinthians 3:1-3, "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?"**

So regeneration is not a result of conversion; conversion follows regeneration. Conversion does not bring salvation. At salvation, conversion is supposed to begin.

Notice **James 5:19, "Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him,"** and especially take note of the words, **"If any of you"** and **"convert**

him." Notice who gets converted–any of you. This is talking about God's people becoming converted and it is also God's people who do the converting. We often ask each other, "How many conversions did you have last Sunday morning?" What we mean is, "How many regenerations did you have last Sunday morning?" Now it would not be a serious mistake for one to use the word "conversion" in that manner, but in the strictest Bible sense, "conversion" happens to God's people after they are saved, and it is done by God's people.

In the aforementioned building used for a nightclub, the buyer didn't do the converting. When the buyer purchased the building, workers were sent in to take out the bar and other things that had been used for evil purposes. Conversion, then, is a gradual process as believers convert new and weak Christians. Please do not misunderstand. Salvation is not a gradual process! Salvation and conversion are not synonymous!

Luke 22:31, 32, "And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren." Peter had been converted for a long time, but Jesus knew of his denial. He was saying, "Peter, your tongue is soon going to be used for evil. When it happens, it will be converted later and be used again at Pentecost for Me." He was saying, "Peter, your feet are soon to take you out of My will for the purpose of wrong use, but you will be converted, and your feet will walk again in My will and be used for Me." He was saying, "Peter, you will soon warm your body by the Devil's fire, but your body will be converted and be used again for My glory. When it is, strengthen the brethren." This is very interesting. Our Lord was saying, "Peter, as soon as you are converted, then start working at the task of converting others." Hence, the converted becomes a converter.

Now notice **John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in My name, He may give it you."** Especially note the words, **"fruit should remain."** The Saviour was simply telling us that we are to be soul winners and that as soon as we win someone to Christ, we are to convert them. They are the fruit, but the fruit should be cared for properly in order that it may be converted or remain.

In World War Two, I became a paratrooper. I was a member of the 82nd Airborne Division, Special Troops Battalion, Parachute Maintenance Company In jump school and in the early days of my jumping, we jumped from airplanes that were called C46's and C47's. Later on we jumped from C82's, which we called in those days, "the flying boxcar." Several years after my discharge from the Army, I was flying from Natchez, Mississippi, to Dallas, Texas, on a Delta Airlines commercial flight. The plane looked strangely familiar to me. so I inquired of the stewardess concerning the type of plane we were flying. She said, "This is a DC3." I told her that it reminded me very much of the old C46's and C47's from which I used to jump. She then informed me that that is exactly what we were flying. She told me that Delta Airlines had purchased some C46's and had converted them for commercial use and called them DC3's. Here was a plane that had been used for war. It had been purchased and converted that it might be used for peaceful purposes. The old uncomfortable seats had been taken out and nice plush ones had replaced them. The interior of the plane, as well as its exterior, had been completely changed in order that that which had been used for war might now be used for peace. The stewardess called this "conversion." Now 'If Delta Airlines had converted the plane before purchasing it, it would not have been lawful. Likewise, for the child of God to attempt to be saved by his good works is against the law of God. First comes the purchasing, the ownership, the redemption. Then comes the conversion. When the plane was purchased by Delta Airlines, was it converted'? Of course not. When it was declared officially the property of Delta Airlines, was it converted? Of course not. Conversion was done by a group of workmen who were commissioned to convert that which had been purchased. Human instruments went into the plane and carried out the will and obeyed the orders of the purchaser in changing the plane from destructive purposes to constructive ones.

So it is with salvation. We were purchased by the precious blood of Christ, regenerated by the Holy Spirit and Justified by a declaration from God the Father that we are now righteous in His sight, not because of our righteousness but by the righteousness of Christ which was imputed to us by our acceptance of Him. **Romans 10:2-3, "For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God."** Upon our acceptance of Christ, human instruments are commissioned to help us become converted. This is what Ananias did to Saul of Tarsus. This is what Nathan did to David. This is what church members are to do to each other, whether it be to a new convert or to a brother or sister overtaken by a fault.

This means there are degrees of conversion. It takes more to convert one who has been in the depths of sin than it does to convert a little child who is being reared in a Christian home and has just received Christ as Saviour. Once again, remember that we are talking about conversion, not salvation. There are no degrees of salvation, but there are degrees of conversion.

During the 26 years that I have been Pastor of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, we have purchased many businesses and dwellings to be used for the Lord's work. We purchased the building owned by the Estee Sleep Shop. It is now used for our Junior 1 Department. We purchased the Reliable Furniture Company. It is now used as a rescue mission. We purchased the Seifer Furniture Company. This five-story building is now being used for Sunday school departments and classes. We purchased the Berey Brothers Department Store and now use the building for our Spanish Department. We purchased the Style Furniture Store. The buildings were demolished and the property is now being used for parking. We purchased the Werth Furniture Store. It is now being used for our Pathfinder Department and our Sunbeam Department, which is the ministry with our educable slow. We purchased the Hammond Drapery Company, which is now a youth center and is also used for our Blind Department. We have recently purchased the Huisenga Fur and Gift Shop, and it is being converted at this time to be used for God's work. The same is true for the Elks Lodge building. We purchased the Stoltz Drug Store. It is now used as an auditorium for the preaching of the Gospel in the Spanish language. We purchased the Gene's Restaurant. It houses our Deaf Department. We purchased the Temple Diner and tore it down in order that we might enlarge our auditorium. We purchased the Minas Parking Garage and now use it for church parking. In addition to these buildings we have purchased a beauty shop, an optometrist's office, a tailor shop, a hatchery, a nightclub, a storage building, two apartment houses and several dwellings. All of these have been converted from secular use or even sinful use to spiritual use. It was much easier to convert the apartment house than it was to convert the nightclub. It was easier to convert a dwelling than it was a building owned by a lodge, but in every case, as soon as the building was purchased and the deed was transferred, we started the process of conversion.

Psalm 19:7, "The Law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple." Here we find that conversion is brought about as we use the Word of God. The new convert needs more than Christian fellowship. He needs more than class parties. He needs the Word of God' We must be reminded constantly that all God has ever done, He has done by His Word. Ten times in the early part of Genesis we find the words, **"And God said,"** followed later by the words, **"And it was so."** The sun, the great light to rule the day, was created and placed in the heavens by the Word of God. The moon, the lesser light to rule the night, was placed by the Word of God. The stars that shine like heavenly chandeliers to make the evening to be a great cathedral were placed in their sockets by the Word of God. The redwood tree of northern California stands as a Samson of the forest because of the Word of God. God painted the deserts of Arizona by His Word and dropped the lakes of Minnesota like 10,000 teardrops of deity by the Word of God. He carved the gorges by the Word of God and raised the mountain peaks like Egyptian pyramids covered by whipped cream by the Word of God. He placed the pine trees standing tall and stately like the heavenly steeple rising above an earthly sanctuary by the Word of God. The rivers pour into the ocean at the command of the Word of God, and the ocean receives the waters from the higher elevation by the Word of God. The scent of the gardenia was sprayed by the Word of God. The loveliness of the rose was made by the Word of God. Everything that God has ever done has been done by His Word. When the Lord Jesus was tempted by the evil one, He resisted by the Word of God. When He comes again to put down the Anti-Christ, He will put him down by the Spirit of His mouth; that is, the Word of God. If parents are to convert children, If Sunday school teachers are to convert class members, if pastors are to convert parishioners, if churches are to convert new converts, it must be done by the Word of God.

Psalm 51:13, "Then will I teach transgressors Thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto Thee." David in this psalm is repenting of his sin following the rebuke he received from Nathan. David is praying in this psalm, which is called a penitential psalm. It is a psalm of repentance and confession of sin and of pleading with God for restoration. One of the arguments that he uses in asking God for forgiveness is that if he is forgiven, he can help convert people. There are so many of God's people who need David's help, his encouragement, his strength and his teaching, but first David must be converted. He is saved but not converted. For some time now he has been used as an instrument of evil. Now he must be used as an instrument of righteousness. He pleads with God to forgive him in order that he might be converted; in order that he might be used to convert others.

In summary, let us look at God's divine order. First, the unsaved man must have the facts of salvation as found in the Word of God. He needs the precious seed of the Word of God. **Psalm 126:5-6, "They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him."** Following the facts comes faith. The unsaved man puts his faith in Christ. **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast."** Then comes the redemption; the price of Calvary becomes valid and we are redeemed by the precious blood of Jesus. Then comes regeneration. **Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."** This is synonymous with the new birth. **John 3:5-7, "Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again."** The Father then justifies us, declares us righteous because we are dressed in the righteousness of Jesus Christ.

Romans 5:1, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ." Now the purchase is completed. The sinner has become a saint. His name is written in Heaven. God then gives His Word to the New Testament church and says, "In the power of My Spirit, by the use of My Word, convert him so that lips that once were used to curse Me may be converted to praise Me, so that eyes which were once used for evil can now be used for the reading of the Word of God, so that ears that once heard that which was wrong may now hear that which is right, so that a heart that once was filled with unholy motives can be filled with holy ones, so that a mind that was once used for evil thoughts may be used for constructive thoughts and plans in the work of God, so that feet that were swift to shed blood may now be made beautiful because they transport us to places of usefulness in the will of God."

Oh, people of God, not only have we a message to proclaim concerning being born again, but there is a job to be done for those who are born again in order that they may be converted as well as regenerated, redeemed and Justified.

The story is told about an old man who lived in a run-down shack on a large piece of ground in a beautiful neighborhood. Not only was his house run-down and in obnoxious condition, but his lot was filled with weeds and debris. He lived in filth in a neighborhood that housed the affluent and wealthy Neighbors came to plead with him to clean up his yard and his shack. All of their efforts failed. The Health Department threatened to have him evicted, but he continued to live there in his little run-down shack on a piece of property that was grown over with weeds in a beautiful part of town.

One day one of the neighbors organized a campaign to raise enough money that the neighborhood might purchase his property. A large amount of money was raised and a committee was appointed to go to the old man and make him an unbelievable offer for his house and land. This offer was many times its worth. To their delight, the old man agreed to sell and a date of closing was set. On that date the committee came with their attorney to close the deal. They showed him where to sign, but before he signed he looked up at the buyers and said, "Have you noticed anything?"

They said, "No, what?"

He replied with disappointment, for he had fixed up the old place! He told them how he had cleaned and dusted. He had straightened the furniture and done some modest repairing. He told them how disappointed he was that they had not noticed and that he hoped that his improvements in the old shack would enable them to enjoy it more when they moved in. Of course, the neighbors pitifully replied that they did not intend to move into the house but rather to change it totally and transform it that it might be a credit to the neighborhood.

There are thousands of people who are trying to improve the property of their lives before redemption. The first thing to do is receive Christ as Saviour and then be

> baptized and then unite with a New Testament church so that they might begin the process of being converted as the church in the power of the Holy Spirit and with the Word of God helps the new Christians or the fallen Christians to grow in grace so that their members might be used not as instruments of unrighteousness, but rather instruments of righteousness so that they may not only be saved but also converted!

Bravo for Brother Hyles! Gospel preacher and author of the classic novel Pilgrim's Progress, John Bunyan, would have been very proud of Pastor Hyles...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Dr. Hyles dedicated this writing, chapter 3 of his excellent book, '[1]SALVATION IS MORE THAN BEING SAVED,' to differentiating between justification and sanctification. Being converted is a matter of growing in grace and discipleship, and not of sonship (salvation by faith alone). The horrible error that nearly everyone is making today in neo-evangelical Bible colleges (e.g., Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary and Moody Bible Institute), and in corrupted churches, is that they mandate conversion as a requirement to be saved. That can only be viewed as keeping the works of the law! Look what Ray Comfort said:

> "So man, think about that. this is your eternity, you don't know when you're going to die. You know, **God offers you everlasting life as a free gift, *if you'll let go of your sins*. And we love to fornicate, we love pornography, we love our lust; but like a kid holding onto a stick of dynamite, not realizing that it will be the death of us!** So think about that. Think how much you value your eyes, and think about how much you value your life. Jesus said, 'What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world and lose his own soul." —Evangelist Ray Comfort, YouTube video titled: "[2]Ray Comfort Doesn't Share the Gospel with Him..." (video posted on May 31, 2020)

As you can see, Ray Comfort foolishly requires a commitment to convert in order to receive God's free gift, which is not salvation at all. Deciding to turn from one's sins does not produce

regeneration, it merely gives a person a false hope of salvation! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
2. https://youtu.be/TI7G3EqHKQ0

1.4.16 The Apostle Paul Doesn't Say Turn From Sins To Be Saved (2020-08-12 10:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " *Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you*, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

I just quoted to you the Bible's definition of "The Gospel." The apostle Paul specifically mentions the DEATH, BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION of the Lord. I don't see anything about turning from sins to be saved! That is because turning from (forsaking) sins is not a part of the saving Gospel. Pastor Jack Hyles made this helpful statement:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."* —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Along with the Apostle Paul, I marvel in astonishment that most professed Christians today, sadly including independent Baptists, have succumbed to the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to "

turn from sins

"

as a condition to receive God's free gift

of eternal life!

[3]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUx5UhLP364EpGndmYLrlsI0eEsZC6ygTK_1Mv3M3akQenTXMOkS1qZIHo_I6YwZzsYSygjle5CpH2D1bDRvFoLE6lRSyZDL7Zmnd

---

1.4.17 Salvation Is A Gift, Not An Award (2020-08-13 10:30)

Acts 15:10-11, " Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? *But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they*."

What a lovely and clear Bible passage! A group of false teachers, Judaizers, had come to the city of Antioch preaching Lordship Salvation. **Acts 15:1 and 24-26, "**

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...

Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, *Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment*: It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

" That is the same as Lordship Salvation, because effectively it requires the same thing

—keeping the law (e.g., don't murder, don't steal, don't commit adultery, don't covet, et cetera). If a person must be willing to stop committing those sins (aka, "

turn from your sins

"

) to be saved, that is the same as trying to keep the law in addition to your faith in Jesus Christ.

Please notice in Acts 15:24, that through their letters the apostles themselves reassured the confused believers at Antioch, that they hadn't given any such commandment to "

turn from sins

"

(i.e., keep the law) to be saved.

Acts 15:10-11, " Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? *But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they*."

That is exactly what Lordship Salvation does, it places an unnecessary yoke upon sinner's shoulders, which neither the patriarchs, nor the apostles, nor are we able to bear! No one can keep the law to please God (Romans 3:20). So what makes a proponent of Lordship Salvation (i.e., turning from your sins and making full surrender to Christ as

"

Lord

" to be saved), foolishly think that God expects us to turn away from committing sinful behavior as a condition of receiving His free gift of eternal life?

Dr. Steve Pettit Heretically Calls Heaven " An Award"

One of the most dangerous heretics of our time is Evangelist Steve Pettit, the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014. I am certain that many of the faculty and students at Bob Jones University in 2015 were very disturbed and uneasy, as Dr. Pettit made the following heretical statements, teaching a works-based false gospel.

The sermon was preached in chapel on January 26, 2015 and is titled: "[1]What Does it Mean To Run The Race?" (MP3, 'The Daily Platform,' Dr. Steve Pettit). Dr. Pettit heretically teaches that "THE RACE" we run as Christians is necessary for salvation. That is exactly what Seventh-Day Adventist [2]false prophetess' Ellen G. White (1827-1915) taught! Steve Pettit teaches:

> "'The race' is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith." —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[3]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 4:26)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches over 2,600 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, ***I don't believe its referring to crowns*** **in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself ."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[4]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 9:24-25, "Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. *Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible*."** As you just read, the "award" will be an "INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN," but Steve Pettit says it will be HEAVEN ITSELF!!! Heaven is not "a reward" dear reader, a gift from God, a solemn promise **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21).** Dr. Pettit is pulling on the same rope as the Devil by teaching that Heaven in "an award."

Mr. Pettit is literally saying that the AWARD for running 'The Race' is salvation!!! Folks, eternal life is not an "AWARD," it is a free gift! Are you getting this? What a demonic heretic!!! Salvation is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15), which does NOT require living a faithful life to secure!!! Kindly said, Dr. Steve Pettit is a reprobate in the pulpit, an unsaved heretic, and a theological liar!!! He falsely says:

> "So not only does it have a start, but 'The Race' has to be run! It starts with faith, but it continues with faithfulness. You start the race with the purpose of finishing the race. Nobody starts the race, so that they can quit half-way through. When you start in faith, you need to run and finish in faith. However, let me also remind you, that this race is HARD. Is a race not hard? Is it not difficult to get out and run?" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[5]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 6:34)

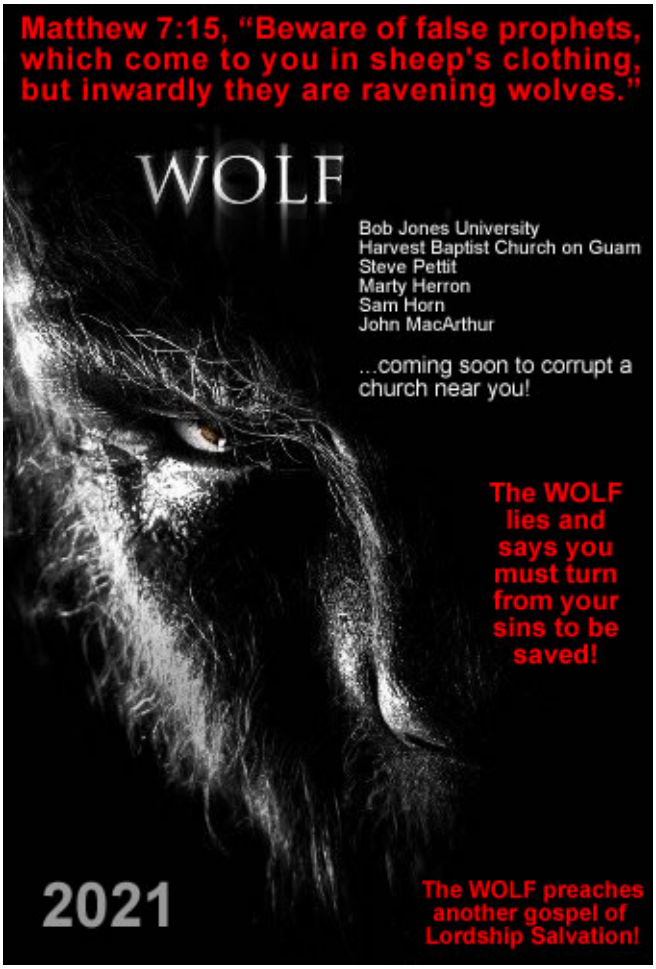
Let me ask you a very important question dear reader—If I give you a gift, what does that mean? Here is what it means:

1. A gift will cost you NOTHING, because it cost me. I paid for it. Jesus paid for the gift of eternal life!
2. Receiving the gift does not obligate you in any way to do anything, or else it cannot be a gift. The dictionary defines "gift" as: "Something acquired without compensation." Eternal life is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15, 18).
3. I cannot take it away from you, otherwise it wasn't truly a gift, or else I am a thief for taking it back.
4. If it is an "award," then it cannot also be a "gift"! The dictionary definition of "award" is: "Something given for victory or superiority in a contest or competition." Folks, getting saved is a free gift, not a race or competition!
5. It is not "HARD" to receive a gift. Steve Pettit says running the race is "HARD," and he says you must run the race to get the "award" of Heaven. What a con man in the pulpit! Getting saved is easy, not an award; it is a free gift!

Dear friend, if you will simply always keep in mind that eternal life is a "free gift," it will steer you clear of mountains of heresy!!! Steve Pettit is a deadly false prophet, who corrupts the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). **Romans 5:18, "Therefore as by**

the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgVkWISNPJRTlrRiKqpdQPwxy7yh8pU4qnAz_mMhXaQwdj0BmWGVF7V4dvr04UZpHiLDcT62D-b8pNcUMWpaepD-C8fT-wv9W8MS-R

1.4.18 Pastor Phil Kidd's Heresy Of Denying Eternal Security (2020-08-14 00:10)

John 10:28-29, "And *I give unto them eternal life*; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. I and my Father are one." Ephesians 1:13-14, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also *after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance* until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

If there is one thing that the Bible teaches, it is that the born-again believer has eternal security. Our text verse in Ephesians 1:13-14 teaches that God seals each believer with His Holy Spirit at the moment of salvation. The Lord promised to give eternal life to those who believe. The truth is that there are not two separate doctrines of Eternal Security and Eternal Life, they are one and the same doctrine. So if you have been born-again, you have eternal life abiding in you, because 1st John 5:20 says Jesus is eternal life. So you are either saved or you're not, and if you are, you have assurance of salvation (or eternal security if you prefer), because you have eternal life by faith in Jesus Christ.

I was saddened today when I heard Pastor Phil Kidd preach a sermon called: '[1]THE HERESY OF ETERNAL SECURITY.' At best the sermon is utterly confusing. What a doctrinal mess! Sadly, tens of thousands of people around the world look up to Pastor Phil Kidd as a spiritual mentor, so what he preaches matters! 290 people on Facebook praised his heretical sermon denying Eternal Security! I was alarmed when I read his sermon title, and saddened as I heard him trash out the security of the believer. Dear reader, just because there are some unsaved phonies in the churches who claim to be Christians, does not mean that true believers don't have eternal security. They sure do!!! I think that is what Dr. Kidd meant to say, but I can only go by what he actually DID SAY!

Now, I respect Pastor Phil Kidd, but he is wrong to deny the believer's eternal security.

I agree with some things Dr. Kidd says in this sermon, but it is obvious to me that he is sincerely confused in his theology. I love the man, truly, but he got it wrong today. Let me begin by telling you what I DO agree with. Pastor Kidd says if all you ever did was pray a prayer you're not saved. I fully agree! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said:

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service.

> Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to "pray" to receive eternal life. We are taught in the Gospel of John 85 times simply to "

BELIEVE

" on Jesus Christ to be saved. **Romans 10:9b** says if you **"*believe* in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.**

" We are saved by faith alone! **Galatians 3:26,**

"

For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus.

" So if I ask you how you were saved, and you tell me that you prayed, you're not saved! Your answer should be that you knew you were a sinner, and you received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead. That is the **"**

Gospel

"

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I also agree with Dr. Phil Kidd that if a professed Christian can sin and have no conviction whatsoever from God's indwelling Holy Spirit, then you don't have the Holy Spirit and are not saved. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."** As Evangelist Tom Ferrell rightly said: "If you can sin and win, you're not in!" The Bible agrees with that. **1st John 1:10, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.**

" The Bible teaches that God is not an absent parent, He disciplines His children when they disobey. **Hebrews 12:6-8, "For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.**

If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

***But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons*.**

”

The truth is that the indwelling Holy Spirit is the believer’s eternal security. God promises in Hebrews 13:5 to NEVER leave nor forsake His own. There is no way that a truly born-again child of God can ever be removed from God’s family. You can never lose God’s salvation. We are saved by **“**

HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

”

(Matthew 6:33). That is, we are saved by God’s imputed righteousness, through faith in Jesus Christ.

Pastor Kidd Misinterprets Jude 1:3-5

Jude 1:3-5, “

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, *turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness* , and *denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ* . I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward *destroyed them that believed not* .

”

Now let’s examine where Dr. Kidd goes horribly wrong in his theology. I just quoted to you Dr. Kidd’s sermon text from Facebook. Pastor Kidd says if you claim to be saved, but you are living in all manner of sin in

your life, and thinking that you have a LICENSE TO SIN (which he defines as LASCIVIOUSNESS), then he says you're not saved! Now, before we make some deductions here, let's carefully notice two easily overlooked Scripture statements:

1. **"*denying the only Lord* God, and our Lord Jesus Christ"**
2. **"destroyed them that *believed not*."**

Jude 1:3-5 is talking about unsaved people who creep into the church. They were never saved to begin with, they simply joined a social club, or to be with their biological family, or they were invited, et cetera. They never had the Holy Spirit at all, so they are not saved! This has nothing to do with the great Christian doctrine of Eternal Security. The Words *Trinity*, *Bible* and *Rapture* are not found in the Bible, but we see those doctrines taught, so these words are acceptable to use, in my humble opinion.

It is important to see in Jude 1:3-5 that such impostors, who superficially claim to be Christians, but use God's grace as an excuse to sin, do not believe what the Bible says. They are not God's children. We see this today in many fake churches. The churches who are accepting the LGBTQ agenda, and welcoming unrepentant homosexuals as church members in good standing, are turning God's grace into lasciviousness! I think this is what Dr. Kidd is trying to say. We've got a bunch of wicked people in our churches today, who think they are saved because they prayed some stupid prayer 15 years ago, or because some incompetent pastor told them they are going to Heaven, but they know not the Gospel and are as lost as a moose in a caboose!

God Did Promise Every Believer Eternal Security!

John 6:47, “

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me *hath everlasting life*. ”

Now, as much as I am trying to give Pastor Phil Kidd credit, and am trying to see things from his point of view, I simply cannot defend him when he says garbage like this:

> “By the way, God never said He gave you eternal security—a license to sin—He gives eternal life, which means the eternal thing He puts in you affects your life, here and there!
>
> ”
>
> —Pastor Phil Kidd, ’[2]The Heresy Of Eternal Security’

That is blatant heresy! Dr. Kidd is preaching the heresy of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation)! He is rear-loading the Gospel, saying that if you are saved you WILL turn from your sins! The Bible disagrees with Phil Kidd. What saith the Scripture? **Titus 2:13, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;”** The Bible says we “ ***SHOULD*** ,” not WILL or MUST, but “SHOULD” live godly in this present world!!! Every believer SHOULD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that is Lordship Salvation). That is why the saved man in 1st Corinthians 3:15 had NO REWARDS at all, because he failed to turn from his sins, and failed to surrender to Christ’s Lordship, but he was still **“SAVED; YET SO AS BY FIRE.”**

By the way, [3]Dr. Phil Kidd is featured on Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' (radio program #2119), so it is in his best interests to preach the [4]same Lordship Salvation junk theology that PGM propagates. Beware of Unshackled's corrupt gospel, and the corrupt preaching of Phil Kidd that denies the believer's eternal security. We know that we do have eternal security, because JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! It could be that you've never been saved at all, evidenced by the absence of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and lack of conviction over the sins in your life without Him, but this has NOTHING to do with the eternal security of those who are true believers!!! I think Dr. Kidd is sincere, but he is confused and wrong.

Dr. Kidd says he's sick and tired of preachers across the country trying to get people saved *again*, leading them to pray another sinner's prayer, so those pastors can brag about their numbers. It sounds like he is attacking soulwinning independent fundamental Baptists! Hey, on the Day of Pentecost 3,000 people were saved, in one sermon! No one interrogated the converts to see if they had been previously saved! I have no doubt that there are some naive pastors, who assume that everyone is not saved. When I was 17 years old, my own pastor mistakenly, but sincerely, concluded that I wasn't saved, because I went to him for help with the assurance of my salvation. I was in fact saved at age 13. I was just ignorant and confused. So there is a bit of truth in what Dr. Kidd says; however, for Dr. Kidd to use that problem in some churches to deny the believer's eternal security, is to compare apples with submarines!

Eternal Life And Eternal Security Are The Same Doctrine

Pastor Kidd rightly says that backslidden believers need to renew their FELLOWSHIP with the Lord, not their RELATIONSHIP as His redeemed child. Bravo for that! It behooves me then, how Pastor Kidd can deny the believer's eternal security? He clearly believes, as made clear in his sermon, that we do good works because we ARE saved, not to BE saved. And he clearly gets the Gospel right (Jesus' death, burial and resurrection). And he clearly believes that saints can become backslidden, but are still saved. So why does Pastor Kidd deny eternal security? It is a confusing sermon at best.

I had to listen to his sermon five times, because he goes back and forth, preaching free grace theology one minute, and Lordship Salvation damnable heresy the next. Kindly said, it is clear to me that Dr. Kidd is confused in his theology. If you listen to the sermon you'll see what I mean. He contradicts himself several times.

Dr. Kidd says if you're still drinking booze and living in sin, you didn't get the GRACE that he got when he was saved. That is a contradictory statement in itself, because GRACE has nothing to do with us! We are saved BY GRACE! That means it has absolutely NOTHING to do with you dear friend. Grace is God's unmerited favor.

Grace as an acronym stands for: G*od's* R*iches* A*t* C*hrist's* E*xpense!*

So Pastor Kidd says we're not saved by works, but if you don't have a changed life you're not saved. Huh? That is the forked-tongue doublespeak of every false prophet today who is

"

[5]CAUGHT BETWEEN WORKS AND GRACE

" (a tremendous sermon by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold. Here's the [6]MP3). Kindly said, Pastor Phil Kidd is caught between works and grace!!! Every believer has eternal life in them, because Jesus is eternal life. **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*.**

” If you have Jesus you have eternal life, and if you have eternal life you have eternal security, because eternal life IS eternal security. There is no such thing as eternal security apart from eternal life, they are one and the same.

You don’t earn grace! You don’t maintain grace! You don’t have to forsake all your sins to qualify to keep grace! IT IS GOD’S GRACE!!! **Ephesians 2:8-9, “ For by grace are ye saved through faith; *and that not of yourselves*: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”** Kindly said, Pastor Kidd takes Jude 1:3-5 out of context. This passage is about unsaved people who’ve crept into the churches, which has absolutely nothing to do with the believer’s promise of Eternal Security!

Pastor Kidd Misinterprets Hebrews 6:4-6

Dr. Kidd also takes Hebrews chapter 6 out of context, applying it to Christians instead of Christ-rejecters. Pastor Kidd errantly states:

> “
>
> By the way, if you’re going to believe the Bible, Sir, you’ve got to go to Hebrews chapter number six and you’ve got to believe this
>
> —if you believe a man can lose his salvation, then you must believe that he can never get it back again. There is no such thing as ’repeat redemption.’ **”** —Pastor Phil Kidd, ’ [7]The Heresy Of Eternal Security ’

What a mess! That is so untrue! No Christian can lose eternal life! Hebrews chapter 6 is about people who have heard the Gospel, they've tasted the good Word of God, but did not get saved. They are fallen from grace, meaning they have passed up their only ticket to Heaven through faith in Christ! Pastor Kidd is in error to say that a believer can lose God's salvation, that is not what the following Scripture passage is saying:

> **Hebrews 6:4-6, " For it is impossible for those who were *once enlightened*, and have *tasted of the heavenly gift*, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame."**

Carefully notice that they were "once enlightened," not saved. They tasted of the heavenly gift, but they didn't receive it. The Holy Ghost convicted them of their sins and lost condition, but they refused to come to Christ to be saved. We know this is the correct interpretation, because we have dozens of other passages teaching the eternal security of the believer! In 85 places in the Gospel of John we are taught to simply believe to be saved, with the attached PROMISE of eternal life. That is eternal security my friend! God made a promise **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

It's as simple as this, Dr. Kidd thinks that you cannot have eternal security and continue in sin.

Pastor Kidd Is Wrong To Deny The Eternal Security Of The Believer

Respectfully, Dr. Kidd makes a lot of erroneous claims in his sermon. One false claim is that the proponents of easy-believism don't require sinners to have any conviction over sin to be saved. Pastor Kidd says:

Many people that cling to this heresy of eternal security. Let me tell you a few things they believe:

1. They believe salvation can come without a person being under conviction. We call it in modern-day terminology: 'Easy-Believism'
2. They believe God can move in you, and it doesn't necessary change you.
3. You're distorting the Scripture, if you think the grace of God is a license for you to live ungodly.

SOURCE: Dr. Phil Kidd, '[8]The Heresy Of Eternal Security' (10:55 time in video)

Let me respond below to Pastor Kidd's THREE assertions:

First, no one ever got saved who didn't know he is a needy sinner. A man must know what he is being saved from to receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins. The only conviction of sin that a man needs to be saved, is just enough to recognize that he is a guilty sinner in need of redemption. The law shows humanity our sinnership (Romans 3:19-20) and brings us to Christ to be saved by faith (Galatians 3:24-26). Dr. Kidd opens a can of worms by accusing soulwinners of "

easy-believism.

"

Buddy, the ONLY way to be saved is the easy route! You come as a needy sinner and simply rest in Christ. It's that easy!!!

Second, your salvation does not change you a bit. Dr. Kidd is wrong! Pastor Jack Hyles gets it right, explaining this truth in his writing: “

[9]Conversion And Salvation.

” Eternal life is a

“

free gift

”

(Romans 5:15-18), which Dr. Kidd fails to mention once in his sermon. Is a gift easy to take? Yes, it sure is. So what is hard about getting saved? Go ask Phil Kidd, because he is the one attacking easy-believism! God saves you by faith, and then the Holy Spirit comes to lives inside you, and He will change you over time. But the church has the duty of mentoring converts, which is a part of The Great Commission (Matthew 28:19-20). I hear a lot of preachers bragging about the number of people they led to Christ, but how many did you mentor with the Bible?

Third, I half agree with the third thing Dr. Kidd said. You are definitely distorting the Scriptures if you think being saved gives you a license to sin. But it all depends on what you mean by “license.” If you mean that you don’t have God’s blessing and permission to continue in willful sin, then I agree (Romans 3:31). But if you mean that you cannot be saved and continue living in willful sin, or else you are not really saved, then I fully disagree (Romans 5:20; Acts 13:39).

We are saved solely by God’s imputed righteousness, through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Eternal life is the gift of God (Romans 6:23). Dr. Kidd makes some strange statements in his sermon. I don’t know anyone who believes the following:

“

But I’m just saying to your brother, that I will never tell anybody, ’Live like you want to, it doesn’t matter, you’re going to Heaven anyhow.’

”

—Pastor Phil Kidd, ’ [10]The Heresy Of Eternal Security ’

Who teaches that today? I don't know anybody. Dr. Kidd is making such harsh statements to discredit the truth that a person can be saved, and still wilfully live in sin. The truth is that we all still commit sin. Everyone commits willful sin! Every time you go 60 mph in a 55 mph zone you're sinning (Romans 13:1). Every time you fail to pray for those in your life you're sinning (1st Samuel 12:23). Every time you mention future plans without saying "if the Lord will" you're sinning (James 4:15-16). We're all a bunch of woeful sinners!!!

I admire Dr. Kidd for his career, toughness, and his incredible life's testimony. Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to rightly say: "We need porcupine preachers, so people will get the point!" Well, [11]Pastor Kidd is the largest porcupine preacher that I know of! Dr. Kidd is more like a saber-tooth tiger in the pulpit! I really like the guy, but as a Baptist preacher myself, I am duty-bound to **"**

earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

" (Jude 1:3b). Ironically, the very text passage that Phil Kidd chose for his sermon, denying the eternal security of the Christian believer, exposes him at the same time!

When A Believer Sins Grace Abounds

Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."

Your eternal destination can NEVER depend upon what you do as a saint of God, neither before, during nor after you were saved. I mean, if a man can lose his salvation, don't you think there would be at least one story in the Bible like that? There's not. If a person could lose their salvation and get re-saved, show me a story like that in the Bible. And if a person can lose their salvation, and not get it back, show me where that happened to someone in the Bible? I'm waiting. Friend, you cannot show me any stories like that. Pastor Kidd says salvation is by grace, not by works. And he says we do good works because we are saved, not to get saved. And he says it is possible to stray away from the Lord, backslide, and still be saved. That is all true! So why does he teach that eternal security is a heresy, which is untrue? It is a counterfeit gospel of fear, uncertainty and worry! Dr. Kidd confused many people today in this horrible sermon. Preachers say the darnedest things!

Carefully notice in the following Scripture that if salvation is by grace, **"THEN IS IT *NO MORE OF WORKS*"!!!** That is what the Holy Bible teaches! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Works have no part of salvation. False prophets' John MacArthur, John Piper, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Phil Kidd, Pacific Garden Mission, Bob Jones University, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. You don't HAVE TO serve Christ to be saved, but you **"SHOULD"** (Titus 2:11-13).

You must keep salvation and service separate or you will be confused, and confuse everyone else! Salvation is not me meaning business, it is God meaning business! My part is simply to freely receive God's gift of eternal life BY FAITH. I'm tired of preachers putting fear into people's hearts, telling them that if they didn't mean business and are still living in sin, they are not saved. The preachers want people to live right, so they put them into fear, telling them that if they don't live righteously they aren't really saved. Salvation is free, always remember that! Stand strong for the Gospel of free grace! Don't doubt the Gospel just because people live wrong. Scripture never contradicts itself, which tells us that Lordship Salvation is not true, because it contradicts Scripture! No man has to serve Jesus Christ because he is saved. If you don't understand that truth, the Scriptures will be confusing to you!

At the end of his sermon, Pastor Kidd says he wants everybody there to go out the door KNOWING that they are saved. You're kidding me right? You just spent an hour going overtime in your sermon, condemning the whole concept of a believer having Eternal Security, and now you want everyone to KNOW they are saved? I need to go take a long walk!

1. https://www.facebook.com/39843727181/videos/10154631453912182
2. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
3. https://soundcloud.com/bdking323/unshackled-phil-kidd
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
5. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
7. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
8. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
10. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
11. https://youtu.be/5oQ2b5xA6aY

1.4.19 Lordship Salvation Is A Perversion Of The Gospel (2020-08-14 10:30)

Galatians 1:1-9,

“

Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel*: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*.

”

As we learn from our text passages, to tamper with and change the Gospel is a very serious offense with God. In fact, God’s curse is upon anyone who messes with grace! The following is a wonderful and helpful sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson, in which he defends the simplicity of grace for salvation. The sermon is titled: ’ [1]A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation .’ ...

Lordship salvation is an unscriptural teaching regarding the doctrine of

salvation and is confusing to Christians. Those who teach it claim that one must make Jesus Lord of his life in order to be saved. They use such expressions as, "You cannot receive Jesus as Saviour without receiving Him as Lord," or, "If Jesus Christ is not the Lord of your life, then you are not saved."

The Bible teaches salvation by grace through faith. **Ephesians 2:8, 9 says, "For by grace ye are saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** But those who teach Lordship salvation say that is is not enough to trust Jesus Christ; you must also make Him Lord of your life in order to be saved. This kind of teaching frustrates the grace of God and is called in the Bible "another gospel."

I. Another Gospel Which Is Not Another

In verse 6, Paul said, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into grace of Christ unto another gospel." Paul contrasts the Gospel of the grace of God with "another gospel" which he does not define. In verse 7 he said, "Which is not another...." That sounds like a contradiction, but the word "another" does not come from the same Greek word. In verse 6 it means "another—different from the one we preach." In verse 7 the Greek word means "another of the same kind." So we might paraphrase the verse, "I marvel that you are so soon r emoved from him who called you unto the grace of Christ unto a different gospel which is not like the one we preach."

He goes on to say, "There be some that trouble you" (vs. 7). The preaching of another gospel troubles people. He also calls it a perversion of the Gospel of the grace of God.

Then he says something very strong in **verse 8: "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto than that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].**

Then he emphasizes it again in **verse 9: "As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach another gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].**

Paul said, "I am startled; I marvel; I can't believe that you are so soon removed from the Gospel of the grace of Christ unto another gospel."

"Another gospel" is not defined, so I will define it based upon the implication of the text.

The Gospel of the grace of Christ is one thing. Another gospel would be anything that contradicts the teaching of salvation by grace through faith. If a man preaches that one is saved by the substitutionary death of Jesus, by trusting Christ, then adds some from of good works, he contradicts the Gospel of the grace of God. I could not put it any better than **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then it is no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Salvation cannot be by grace and works. It has to be either grace or works.

Most people have a poor concept of grace. I used to work for a loan company. I would give what is called a "grace period." If you didn't pay your debt in time, you had five days "grace" before you got a notice and were tagged with a late charge.

That is not grace; that is a probation. Grace is the unmerited, undeserved favor of God toward Hell-deserving sinners.

There is so much confusion over the doctrine of salvation. If you ask the next ten people you see, "How does a person get to Heaven?" you will probably get ten different answers. And it is very likely that none would be correct.

In the final analysis, there are only two schemes of salvation that are taught by all religions. One is that man saves himself; the other is that God saves a man. They say that man saves himself by reforming or cleaning up his life before he is saved in order to merit salvation; or that man saves himself by promising to keep the Ten Commandments before he is saved; or man saves himself by obedience. Others teach that man saves himself by behaving. Those who teach Lordship salvation say that man saves himself by making Jesus Lord of his life. **Romans 1:16 says, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Jesus Christ: for it [the Gospel] is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that behaves..."? No, "...to every one that believeth."**

The only thing you can do with the Gospel is believe it. The Gospel is the good news of how Jesus Christ came to this earth, how He died on a cross in our place for our sins, how he was buried and rose again the third day. That is the Gospel.

Don’t confuse the truth with the Gospel. The Gospel is the truth, but all

truth is not the Gospel. It is the truth that I wear a necktie to church, but that is not the Gospel. It the truth that I brush my teeth every morning, but that is not the Gospel. All truth is not the Gospel, but the Gospel is the truth.

When I preach on Hell, I preach a Bible truth that ought to be preached and one that Jesus preached, but it is not the Gospel. hell is not good news; Hell is bad news. If I preach on judgment, I preach the truth but not the Gospel. But when I preach that Jesus loved sinners, that He died in the sinner's place to pay the sinner's debt, that He was buried and after three days God raised Him form the dead to show His satisfaction with the payment, then I preach the Gospel.

An old preacher spoke to a large crowd of young preachers. Before leaving the platform, one young pastor said to him, "Sir, before you leave, give us a word of advice."
The old preacher thought for a
moment, then said, "My preacher brethren, make it plain to men how they are to saved."

Far too many preachers are muddying the Gospel. The waters of the grace of God must be kept crystal clear. It disturbs me when preachers scramble the grace of God with works. Paul said, "Though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you... LET HIM BE DAMNED!" Strong language, but that is how God feels about preachers who pervert the Gospel. Paul says that even an angel is to be damned for preaching another gospel.

Something about us religious humans make us want to add to the Gospel. We want to help God with our salvation. If we can't help Him save us, we want to help keep ourselves saved.

Adam and Eve gathered fig leaves and sewed them together to make aprons to cover their nakedness. They knew something was wrong and tried to right it before God came to visit. They were happy and well pleased with their fig-leaf religion until God came, then they were embarrassed with their fig-leaf covering and ran and hid themselves. God called them unto Himself, killed an innocent animal (a picture of the substitutionary death of Jesus), took the skin from the animal and made coats for Adam and Eve.
He didn't let them keep one single fig
leaf of their own making. Salvation is of the Lord.

You may be satisfied to stand before men with you religion, but are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God Almighty? Remember, God put His Son on a cross, loaded Him down with your sin, and poured out His wrath on His own Son so He could save you from the penalty of sin, which is Hell!

Are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God with fig-leaf religion? There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe

on Christ; one must trust Him alone and nothing else.

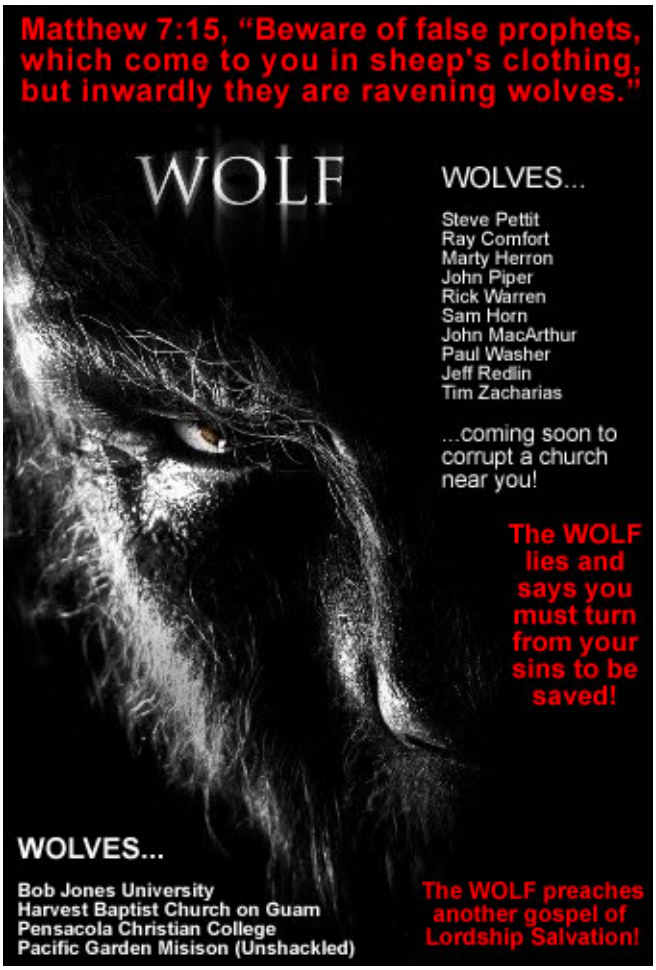
Those who teach Lordship salvation say, "If you do not give over the control of your life to

Christ at the moment of salvation, you are not

saved."

[2]Read The Entire Chapter For Free In .PDF Format

[3]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi8Vekac-tVXSsiZNdb3XXO6te3mwh41roaNypqtXVvOgAUtHMMnCDpjUuSHtfOCz4df3IHn70MLpxbCqh7-vlGbyKJF3bWjevpIBH

1.4.20 Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Use Obscure Verses (2020-08-15 09:30)

2nd Peter 3:16-17, “

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

”

I took a drive today to PostNet to get my packages. I ordered some King James Bibles to give away. As I drove something dawned on me. It occurred to me the proponents of the heresy of Lordship Salvation ALL use obscure passages of Scripture in an attempt to bolster up their Strawman doctrine. When studying the Word of God, we should NEVER base a doctrine on just a verse or two, without taking into consideration the whole of Scripture. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) fully understood this vital truth, who said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

”

For example: On their college website, [1]Bob Jones University (BJU) says that you have to turn from your sins to be saved, which is a false doctrine! I am saddened and utterly disgusted that BJU has drastically changed for the worst. Literally, BJU is now a Satanic cult! They have gone full-blown Lordship Salvation, bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur!

Here is a heretical quote form BJU’s website...

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). ***God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]BJU Statements of Faith

You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that says

“

turn from your sins

”

or

“

repent of your sins

”

to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. I triple-dog dare you to show me! You cannot show me even one Bible verse. So in a wicked attempt to justify their false teaching of Lordship Salvation, Bob Jones University cites obscure Scripture passages from Acts 3:19 and Acts 17:30 to deceive people. Here is the first passage:

Acts 3:19,
“

***Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out*, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; ”**

Let’s examine Acts 3:19 shall we? Taken by itself, this Bible verse is unclear, and we cannot discern exactly what is meant by “

converted.

” If we take into consideration the entirety of Scripture, it must mean to be born-again. But if we listen to religious deceivers like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) and Dr. John MacArthur (his buddy in California), then they will deceive you to think it means, “

turn from your sins.

” What saith the Scripture? Always look at the surrounding passage before interpreting any particular Bible verse, to discern the context. Take a look at Chapter four...

Acts 4:4, " Howbeit many of them which heard the word *believed*; and the number of the men was about five thousand."

As is often the case, chapter divisions can mislead the Bible reader. There were no chapter divisions in the original Greek text. Scholarly men added the chapter divisions centuries later to organize the Bible. So always keep this in mind. Chapter four is a continuation of chapter three. **Acts 4:4** says they **"BELIEVED"** to be saved. The Bible does NOT say that they forsook their sins, does it? No, it simply says that they **" BELIEVED**

" and five thousand men were saved.

This was in addition to the 3,000 souls saved in Acts 2:41, who **"**

gladly received his word,

" and were saved. This is how Cornelius was saved in **Acts 10:43-44,**

"To him give all the prophets witness, that *through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.

While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

" They simply BELIEVED and were instantly saved. Please notice that their sins were remitted (pardoned) because they BELIEVED, and not because they were willing to forsake their sinful bad habits.

Now let's take a look at the other obscure Scripture cited by BJU, in a wicked attempt to bolster their Strawman heresy of turning from sins to be saved:

Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; *but now commandeth all men every where to repent*:"

BJU's corrupt leaders would have you to think that this verse teaches you must *turn from your sins* to receive God's free gift of eternal life. They are assuming (ass-you-me) that repent means to turn from sins, but they assume WRONG! The word

"

repent

”

simply means *to think differently*, a *change of mind* from wrong thinking to believing the *Good News* (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Taken by itself, Acts 17:30 is obscure, and can be wrestled to teach anything. What saith the rest of the Scripture passage? ...

> **Acts 17:31-34, “ Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.**
>
> **So Paul departed from among them.**
>
> ***Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed* : among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them. ”**

Notice again that the Bible doesn’t say they turned from their sins and believed. No, it says in **Acts 17:34** that they simply **“**

BELIEVED.

” Oh friend, again and again and again, throughout the Holy Bible, we are taught that the way to be saved is simply TO BELIEVE. **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent.” John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.

” Galatians 3:26, “ For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. ” There is no mention of turning from your sins in these verses. There is no command to “

repent of your sins

”

to be born-again!!! Do you see friend, how the Devil has crept into our Bible colleges and churches today, perverting the Gospel?

John 20:31,

“*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. **”** The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract! The beloved Apostle John said, **“THESE THINGS ARE WRITTEN,”** that ye might **“BELIEVE”** and that by believing that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, you will have **“**

LIFE THROUGH HIS NAME.

” Oh how beautiful! Oh how precious! If we were to exclude the other 65 books of the Holy Bible, all you need to be saved is written in the pages of John. **“**

But these are written

” John said, to convince you that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that if you simply BELIEVE on His name you will be immediately and forever saved!!!

The Lordship Salvation crowd have it all backwards! They insist that you be willing to forsake the old life of sin first, as a requirement to receive God’s free gift of eternal life; but the Bible teaches the opposite, that you receive God’s free gift of forgiveness of sins first, and then God’s Holy Spirit comes inside you to live, and He begins to remodel. The former is religious reformation, but the latter is the new birth. Please don’t let Lordship Salvation damn your soul to Hell. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! Jesus said, **“ YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN**

”

(John 3:7b).

> “A man doesn’t get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), “[3]Salvation Crystal Clear”

I love this helpful quote from Dr. Jack Hyles:

> “Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]Conversion And Salvation” (chapter 3) from his book: “[5]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”

In the beautiful simple pages of John we find the word

“BELIEVE” mentioned 85 times, but the word “REPENT” is not mentioned even once. That is because the man who believes has repented, and man who repents has believed. Repentance and faith are inseparable, you cannot have one without the other.

> “Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs.” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “Raised For Our Justification.”

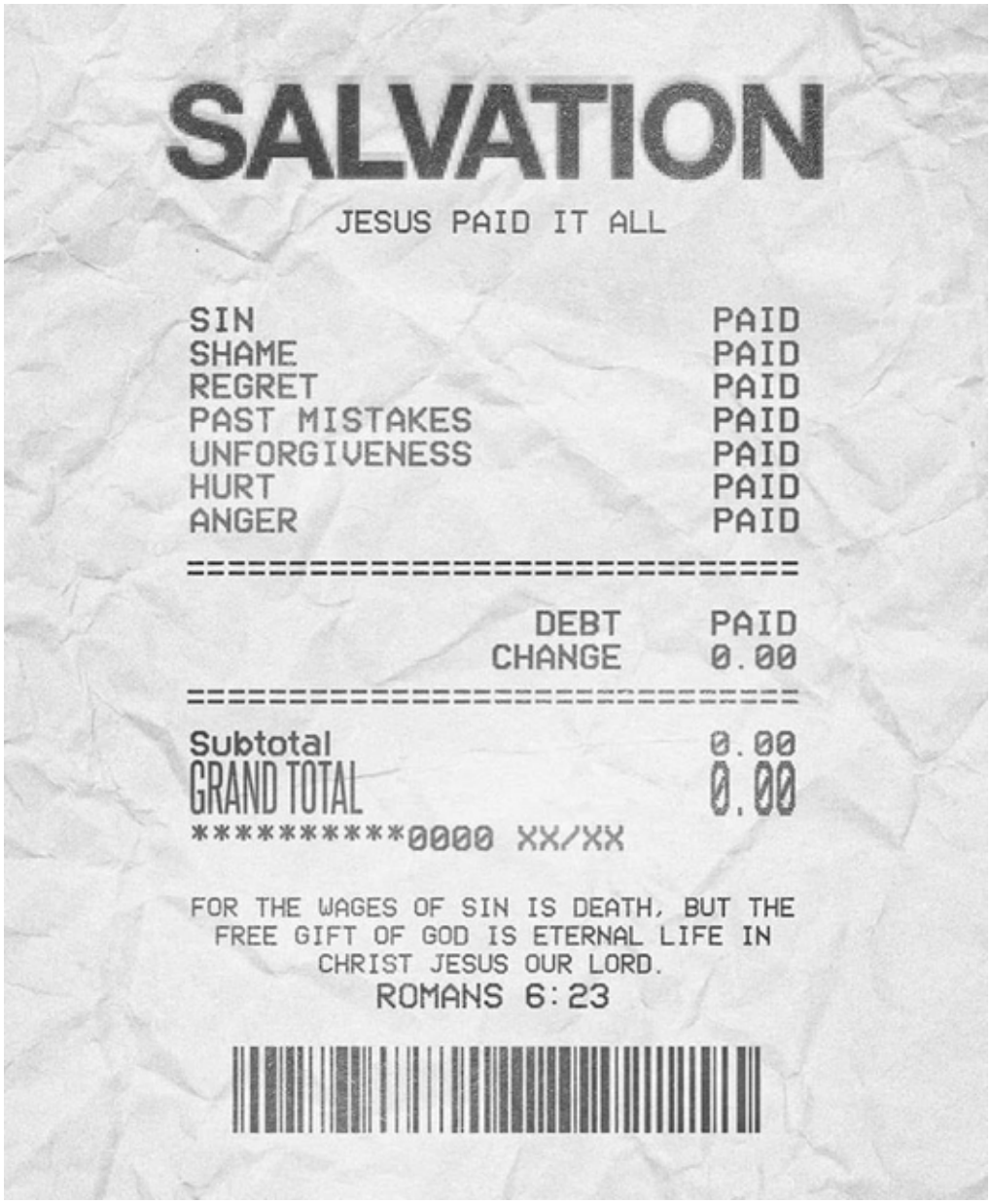
In hundreds of Scripture passages we are taught to simply believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. Jesus died on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected three days later. He did all that to pay your outstanding debt of sin and mine! WHAT A SAVIOR!!!

It is the uttermost insult and injury for anyone—such as, Pastor’s John MacArthur and Marty Herron, Evangelists’ Ray Comfort and Ken Ham, or Dr. Steve Pettit—to preach that MORE is required than the simple childlike faith of **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life. ”** The false teaching that one must repent from the old sinful life to be saved is of the Devil, and cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus!

Beware of these slick devil-dog preachers in the pulpit today, who have infected most churches with their Calvinistic Lordship Salvation garbage! These deceitful men preach another gospel of perverted grace! All of them misinterpret the Bible, taking obscure passages out of context, while ignoring hundreds of clear passages in the inspired Word of God! To complicate matters, most of these deceived religious men are using and promoting the Devil’s corrupted Bible revisions, which literally redefine what it means to *repent* and thus how to be *saved*, damning millions of souls to the Lake of Fire forever without hope!!! The modern Bible versions are dangerous, please stay away from all of them! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
2. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEho4m6lNfKfjKQCaj96NWRFV-b2Wup_z23CdsWgVrRSMwFz_Q2hDRK4uOoxRlbIBpKYr0m5LciLJQW7kjIffvHbTMJUtAhe0Vvnpz0

1.4.21 The Bible Says It Is Very Easy To Be Saved (2020-08-15 20:10)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, " Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

But I fear, lest by any means, *as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, *ye might well bear with him*."

Beware of anyone who says it is not easy to be saved! I am amazed and frustrated when I hear someone telling others that getting saved is "

hard.

" I'm not just talking about some ignoramus who's in his first year of Bible college, I'm talking about Pastor John MacArthur, who is revered by tens of thousands of clergy and layman worldwide for his preaching and theology. Read for yourself what Dr. MacArthur says to complicate the Gospel:

> **"*Don't believe anyone who says it's easy* to become a Christian.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and it'll cost you the same thing..." [emphasis added] —Dr. John MacArthur, his book "HARD TO BELIEVE," p. 93

Oh how wrong John MacArthur is friend! The word "

simplicity

"

in our text verse from 2nd Corinthians 11:3 is the Greek word *haplotes* , which means

"

singleness.

"

That means there is only ONE THING you need to do to be saved, and that is to believe the 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of the Lord Jesus Christ! Pastor Curtis Hutson gets it right, in this helpful sermon called:

"

[1]The One Thing That Determines Salvation.

" Do you believe my friend?

And then there is Pastor Phil Kidd, who woefully attacked the truth of "

Easy Believism

"

in his horrible recent sermon he titled: ' [2]The Heresy Of Eternal Security .' Kindly said, he's got a hole in his head the size of Kansas! What do you mean it's not easy to be saved? What do you mean there's no such thing as the eternal security of the believer? The Bible says in **Ephesians 1:14-15** that every believer is

"sealed with that holy Spirit of promise"

as God's child,

"Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

" Whew, that's eternal security dear reader!!!

Who else is saying that it is not

"EASY" to be saved? Well, tragically we hear this junk theology on *UNSHACKLED* radio aired by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. In UNSHACKLED [3]program #3589 (broadcast in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon. Here's is some of their dialogue:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

SHARON: Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy*** —believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then ***GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*** . When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! That is a very difficult, hard and complicated false gospel. Please let me remind you dear reader, that getting saved is the free gift of God, not a trade-off. Receiving eternal life is a free gift, not an exchange where you give up your sins as a trade to get God's gift of eternal life.

Who else says that getting saved is hard? [4]Look no further than Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who heretically says: "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!" (an exact quote from a sermon Pettit preached at BJU on January 26, 2015 titled: "[5]What Does It Mean To 'Run The Race'?"

). Dr. Pettit says

"

Heaven itself

"

is an

"

award,

”

which to win you MUST faithfully run

“

the race

”

to the end and finish. That is another gospel, turning God’s free gift of eternal life into a process instead of a new birth. That is the nightmare theology of Pastor John MacArthur and John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvinism is of the Devil.

Tragically, somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University, Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Ken Ham and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of Pastor John MacArthur’s demonic [6]Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God’s curse is upon all of them...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”**

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are troubling the island with their perverse gospel, which the Bible says is NOT ANOTHER GOSPEL! It is of the Devil. It is a fraud. It is a Satanic deception and will lead people into the fires of Hell beneath for all eternity!!!

We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is *simple*. Having to forsake the old sinful ways of sinful living is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God’s plan of salvation is simply for you come to God as a needy sinner, and receive His Son’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen. That’s it! PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches. PGM’s false gospel is

that you must make a commitment to follow the Lord. Judas followed Jesus and went to Hell. **Matthew 27:3b** says Judas **“repented”** of his sins, but he wasn’t saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely think they will be in Heaven someday, but they will be in Hell. **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”**

I’ve already mentioned about a dozen names and organizations so far who pervert the Gospel of free grace, making it hard and difficult to be saved. Who else teaches that it is

“HARD

”

to be saved? Oh no, say it isn’t so like ’[7]Hall and Oates,’ please tell me I’m wrong! It’s sadly true, even the English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University shamefully uses, sells and promotes says it is

“

HARD

”

to be saved:

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Matthew 7:13-14, “Enter by the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the way is easy that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. For the gate is narrow and ***the way is hard that leads to life,*** and those who find it are few.” [emphasis added]

Even the New King James Version (NKJV) [8]says it is “difficult” to be saved . In fact, nearly all of the modern Alexandrian based Bible perversions corrupt this Scripture passage, to say it is hard to be saved. I wish I could say it isn’t so, but it sadly is so!!! Sorry Daryl Hall and John Oates, IT IS SO! The country is theologically going to Hell in a wheelbarrow! I often wonder if anybody really cares about THE TRUTH anymore! The inspired King James Bible says that the way unto life is “narrow,” not hard. If there is anything hard about salvation, it is only that it is so simple men pass right over and miss it! That is why God calls it narrow!

You know, there is something important to see. The Devil came to Eve in the form of a serpent, to deceive her. The Bible says in Genesis 3:1 that the first thing Satan did was question the Word of God, taking it out of context. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, *lest by any means*, as the serpent beguiled Eve *through his subtilty*, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*."** The Bible says that Satan, "BY ANY MEANS," will corrupt your mind if he can, from Easy Believism! It didn't say that, God did! The Bible warns against anybody who comes alone making salvation HARD or DIFFICULT! Dr. Jack Hyles gets it 100 % correct:

> "I want to make one thing clear at the start: You cannot do anything to get saved except come to the Lord Jesus Christ. Oh, how Satan has tried to complicate it! Satan has tried to make more to salvation than that. People have tried to add their own work to salvation." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[9]The Simplicity Of Salvation"

It is very simple to be saved! You are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19). There is a penalty for your sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). That includes dying a second death in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 21:8). But God loves you so much that He would rather die than live without out. So God became flesh, in the man Christ Jesus (John 1:1-3, 14; 1st Timothy 3:16). Jesus went to the cross and suffered your Hell, paying a debt that He did not owe, because you and I owed a massive debt if sin we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, is saved instantly, securely and forever! Once saved, always saved! You now have eternal life, which is the believer's eternal security!

And I am now going to say something that will harelip every dog in the county—you

CAN go live any way you want and still go to Heaven! Someone tell Pastor Phil Kidd to go read the Bible!!! I didn't say you have God's permission and blessing to live in sin. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:28-31,**

"Therefore we conclude that *a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law*.

Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith. *Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law*."

Here is the truth of the matter. A believer is no longer under the curse of God's LAW. He that believeth is justified freely justified

"

FROM ALL THINGS.

"

Acts 13:39,

"

And by him all that believe are *justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

" So if you dare, you can go live any way you want, but God will scourge and chastise you as His child (Hebrews 12:6-8). These preachers (like Dr. Phil Kidd), who get so upset at professed Christians still living in gross immorality (and all immorality is gross sin), that they corrupt the plan of salvation to say that there is no such thing as Eternal Security, are preaching another gospel.

Although the term

"eternal security" is not found in the Bible (just like the words Bible, Trinity and Rapture aren't), we know that every believer is 100 % safe in God's salvation because it is just that, GOD'S SALVATION!!! You have nothing to do with GRACE my friend. You deserve to go directly to Hell and burn forever for your sins, and so do I. God in His wondrous love and mercy and grace, sent His only begotten Son Jesus into the world, to be rejected, spit upon, beaten, stripped naked and crucified as a common criminal. He did that for you and me! Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). If you believe that truth, and you have placed your trust in the blessed Savior, receiving God's gift of forgiveness of sins by faith, then you have it dear friend! LOOK TO JESUS!!!

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as drinking some water...

> **John 4:13-14, " Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: *But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst*; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life."**

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as eating and drinking...

> **John 6:54, " *Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood*, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day."**

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as walking through a door...

> **John 10:9, "I am the door: *by me if any man enter in*, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."**

Jesus said that getting saved is as EASY as simply believing in Him...

John 11:25,
“

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:
”

The way that you drink the water Christ offers, walk through the door of Christ, and eat His flesh and blood to have eternal life, is to simply BELIEVE on His name, because Jesus is the RESURRECTION and the LIFE! **1st John 5:20, “And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. ”** Jesus is God and Eternal Life! So if you believe on Him, you have eternal life, which is the same as eternal security and assurance of salvation, no matter what!

[10]

[11]Getting Saved Is Free, Simple And Easy!

No believer can ever come under the curse of the LAW again, we have been freed, liberated in Jesus Christ. But we ought not use our liberty as an occasion to sin the Bible says. **Galatians 5:1 and 13, “ Stand fast therefore *in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free*, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.**

...For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only *use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another*. ” Humbly, I am giving you sound Bible doctrine. This is the truth that so many preachers fail to see today. We must keep

salvation and serving separate, or it will cause all kinds of confusion. Salvation and discipleship are two entirely separate decisions and matters. I won't mention all their horrible names again, but I earlier mentioned about a dozen heretics (people and groups), who teach that salvation is *hard* and *difficult*. Now you know from the Bible that getting saved is very simple, free and easy; so easy in fact that even a little child can be saved, for such is the Kingdom of Heaven!

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. https://www.facebook.com/watch/live/?v=10154631453912182
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
7. https://youtu.be/_R5xIdXwNMk
8. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+7%3A13-14&version=NKJV
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4hI89mIEOi_cZK0j4yYwtRTIV1UJtURi4-w9jDce_KhUmk94zAFFa7D3gi5wu4Vjl4jeIaQ_bI5tBLQJ8gwZTy_Iz6Zrb8x1RmOD
11. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html

---

1.4.22 The Devil's Bibles Turn Salvation Into A Process (2020-08-16 21:46)

1st Corinthians 1:18, " For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which *are saved* it is the power of God."

The inspired Word of God plainly teaches that believers "

ARE SAVED.

” It is a done deal. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Just as you were born physically the first time into the terrestrial world; likewise, you are spiritually born the second time into God’s Kingdom by faith. Once you were born physically you began to grow; likewise, when a person is born-again into God’s family, they need to grow in the Lord. **1st Peter 2:2-3, “As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:**

If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.”

You don’t have to continue to grow in order to have been born! That is very important to understand. The same holds true for both the physical birth (by the flesh) and the spiritual birth (by the Holy Spirit of God).

The King James Bible correctly says in our text verse that believers **“**

ARE SAVED,

” but all of the following modern perversions (and these are just but a few) change it to incorrectly read

“

ARE BEING SAVED

”…

CSB - 1st Corinthians 1:18, “

For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but it is the power of God to us who are being saved. ”

CEB -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

The message of the cross is foolishness to those who are being destroyed. But it is the power of God for those of us who are being saved. ”

CJB -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the message about the execution-stake is nonsense to those in the process of being destroyed, but to us in the process of being saved it is the power of God. ”

CEV -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

The message about the cross doesn’t make any sense to lost people. But for those of us who are being saved, it is God’s power at work. ”

ERV -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

The teaching about the cross seems foolish to those who are lost. But to us who are being saved it is the power of God. ”

EHV -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the message of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved, it is the power of God. ”

ESV -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God. ”

ESVUK -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God. ”

GW -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

The message about the cross is nonsense to those who are being destroyed, but it is God’s power to us who are being saved. ”

HCSB -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the message of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but it is God’s power to us who are being saved. ”

ICB -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

The teaching about the cross seems foolish to those who are lost. But to us who are being saved it is the power of God. ”

ISV -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the message about the cross is nonsense to those who are being destroyed, but it is God’s power to us who are being saved. ”

PHILLIPS -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

The preaching of the cross is, I know, nonsense to those who are involved in this dying world, but to us who are being saved from that death it is nothing less than the power of God. ”

LEB -

1st Corinthians 1:18,

“

For the message about the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God. ”

As you can see, the Devil's Bibles (all based upon the corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek text from Alexandrian, Egypt) are corrupt and turn salvation from an instant new birth, into a lifelong process of living the Christian life (i.e., religion). Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again!

> "I want to make one thing clear at the start: You cannot do anything to get saved except come to the Lord Jesus Christ. Oh, how Satan has tried to complicate it! Satan has tried to make more to salvation than that. People have tried to add their own work to salvation." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]The Simplicity of Salvation"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm

---

1.4.23 Amazing Facts About Repentance (2020-08-17 10:00)

Luke 13:5,
"
I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.
"

The following very helpful excerpt is from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), from his awesome booklet titled: '[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?'...

> There is a vast difference between what men think the Bible says about repentance and what
> the Bible actually says. Here are a few facts about "repent" as it is found in its various forms in
> both the Old and New Testaments.

The word “repent” is found forty-five times in the King James Bible; “repentance” twenty-six
times; “repented” thirty-two times; “repentest” one time; “repenteth” five times; “repenting” one
time; and “repentings” one time - a total of 111 times in both the Old and New Testaments. The
word in its various forms is found forty-six times in the Old Testament and sixty-five in the New.
Of the forty-six times the word appears in the Old Testament, twenty-eight times God does the
repenting, not man.

For instance, in **Exodus 32:14** the Bible says, **“And the Lord repented of the evil which he
thought to do unto his people.”**

In addition to the twenty-eight times that God repents in the Old Testament, there are nine
other passages that tell of things about which God does not or did not repent. Of the forty-six
times a form of the word “repentance” appears in the Old Testament, only nine times is man
doing the repenting. Thirty-seven times it has reference to God’s repenting or telling us of things
about which God did not or will not repent.

Now, if “repent” means to turn from sin, we have a problem. We have God turning from sin,

and that is certainly inconsistent with Bible teaching. God is sinless and has no sin to turn from.
But if “repentance” means a change of mind, then it is consistent. You have God changing His
mind about some things, but you have at least nine things in the Old Testament about which God
says He will not change His mind.

Now that makes sense. There are many things about which I would change my mind, but there
are some things about which I will not change my mind. For instance, I will not “repent” or
change my mind about the fact that the Bible is the Word of God. I will not “repent” or change
my mind about the fact that Jesus is the virgin-born Son of God. I will not change my mind about
the fact that salvation is by grace through faith. And there are other important matters about
which I will not “repent” or change my mind.

On the other hand, there are some things about which I would “repent” or change my mind. I
may plan a certain activity next week, but before the time arrives, I may change my mind and
decide to do something else. As a matter of fact, my wife says I change my mind often; and she
is probably right. I have said that I have a clean mind; I change it often. But there are some
things about which I will not change my mind.

Now if I can change my mind about some things and not about others, then God can certainly
do the same.
Sometimes in the Old Testament the word carries with it the idea of feeling sorry or regretful.

Sometimes where the word is used, one is said to repent from what is wrong toward what is right. Other times it speaks of repenting from what is right toward that which is wrong. It is sometimes used in connection with sin, but the Word itself does not mean turning from sin; it means a change of mind. Another time "repentance" in the Old Testament is related to one's going back on his word. **Numbers 23:19** says, **"God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?"**

We mentioned earlier that "repentance" in its various forms is found sixty-five times in the New Testament. Fifty-eight of those times it is translated from the Greek words metanoia and metanoeo. According to a Greek dictionary of New Testament words, metanoia is the noun of metanoeo, and both words mean identically the same thing. The basic definition of the two words is "to change one's mind." The definition from the Strong's Concordance of metanoeo is, "to think differently, or afterwards, that is, reconsider."

It is these two Greek words that are always used to relate to salvation. No other Greek word translated "repent" or "repentance" is used in relation to salvation. The problem and confusion is not preaching repentance but attaching the wrong definition to the word. For instance, to say that repentance means to turn from sin, or to say that repentance is a change of mind that leads to a

change of action, is to give a wrong definition to the word. And to teach that man must turn from
his sins to be saved, or change his actions to be saved, is in contradiction to the clear teaching of
the Word of God that one is saved by grace through faith.

Though we often hear the expression, “Repent of your sins,” it is not found in the Bible. What
the repentance or change of mind is about is always determined by the context.

For instance, in **Acts 17:30** we read, **“And the times of this ignorance God winked at
[overlooked]; but now commandeth all men every where to repent.”** What they were to repent or
change their mind about is clear from **verse 29**. Here the Scripture says, **“…we ought not to think
that the Godhead is like unto gold or silver or stone, graven by art and man’s device!”** They
needed to change their mind about God and see that He is not a graven image made of gold,
silver, or stone but that He is a living God and is going to be their judge. **Verse 31, “Because he
hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he
hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the
dead.”**

In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **“I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”**
The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding
punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people

suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate
mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because
they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and
tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or
they will perish in their own self-righteousness.

One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not
mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.

SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from his helpful booklet titled: ’[2]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

Amen and amen! I am so thankful for Dr. Hutson, that God used him to give us many insightful writings about the Bible. We are living in absolute times of woeful heresy creeping into the churches. I wish the folks at Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute would take heed to Dr. Hutson’s sound Bible doctrine, instead of following the corrupt teachings of Pastor John MacArthur in California, who has done more to corrupt Baptist churches than perhaps any other man in our generation. Please remember that *repentance* doesn’t mean “

to turn from sins,

”

which is the English definition, it means

“

a change of mind

” in the Greek language.

Repentance is simply *a change of mind* from WRONG THINKING, to resting completely in Jesus Christ alone, who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The only thing you need to repent of (i.e., change your mind about), is whatever it is that has been hindering you from coming to Jesus to be saved. Repentance is from unbelief, not from sinful behavior. Repentance is simply the realization that you are a needy sinner, as Pastor Hutson so beautifully explains about Luke 13:5, so you will see your need for redemption through God's grace, by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf

---

1.4.24 The Satanic Hebrew Roots Movement (2020-08-19 05:25)

Acts 4:10-12, "

Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by *the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth*, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: *for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*."

Christians should *NOT* say Yeshua instead of Jesus! There are some false prophets today who claim that since Jews will never accept the name of "Jesus," we should use the Hebrew name of "

Yeshua.

" They claim Yeshua is Jesus' real name. This is a false religion. Jesus' real name is JESUS!!! The Hebrews Roots Movement reject the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ! If a Jewish person is too proud to humble them self, to believe upon the precious name above all other names, JESUS, then they will go to Hell when they die. **Galatians 3:26, "**

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

" It will be no one's fault but their own! The Bible doesn't say at the name of Yeshua, every knee shall bow, it says at the precious name of "

Jesus

"

! ...

Philippians 2:9-11, “Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.” Amen and amen! The Hebrew Roots Movement (HRM) is of the Devil, teaching the need to revive Old Testament Judaism. The Hebrew Roots Movement teach that Jews and Gentiles alike should keep the law to be saved. The Bible plainly warns against trying to get to Heaven by keeping the deeds of the law. It is impossible, because no human being except Jesus Christ has ever perfectly kept the law (Hebrews 4:15). What saith the Scripture? Please read this Scripture passage carefully:

> **Romans 3:19-26, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.**
>
> ***Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**
>
> **But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;**
>
> **Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:**
>
> **For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;**
>
> ***Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*:**
>
> **Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation *through faith in his blood*, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;**
>
> **To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*.**
>
> **”**

The purpose of the law is to show humanity our guilty condition as sinners, so that we will see our need for redemption in Jesus Christ. The Bible plainly teaches in Acts 4:10-12, that salvation is obtained only through the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Messianic Judaism is a modern demonic religious movement that ***combines*** Christianity, most importantly, the belief that Jesus is the Jewish Messiah, with elements of Judaism and Jewish tradition. By combining the law with grace, they pervert God’s grace, preaching another gospel! The Apostle Paul sternly warns in Galatians 1:6-9 that God’s curse is upon anyone who preaches another gospel, as does the Hebrew Roots Movement.

When the angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, the angel told Joseph to name the child “Jesus.” The angel didn’t say to name Him “Yeshua.” **Matthew 1:20-21, “**

But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

And she shall bring forth a son, and *thou shalt call his name JESUS:* for he shall save his people from their sins. **”** By the way, p

lease notice that last sentence, **“he shall save his people from their sins.”**

Jesus doesn’t demand that we turn from our sins as a requirement to be saved, which is impossible! If we could turn from our sins, then Christ didn’t need to come. The Bible says that Jesus came to save us from our sins. Redemption is a matter of coming to God as a needy sinner, and resting entirely in Jesus Christ for salvation (Hebrews 4:10-11).

It’s bad enough that the Devil has removed Jesus, the name above every other name, from Christmas. Now it’s “x-mas” in most businesses during the holidays. That is very ungodly, please don’t ever say “x-mas.” And then instead of saying “Merry Christmas,” it is now politically correct to say, “Happy Holidays” instead. That is so ungrateful to the Lord! Then they remove Jesus and replace Him with Santa Claus (who has Christ’s power to see all, be everywhere and deliver presents to every home in just one night). Now the Devil is trying to remove the precious name of Jesus from our churches with Yeshua! You tell those Hebrew Roots Movement heretics to go back to Hell where they came from, and take Yeshua with them!!! If God wanted us to call His only begotten Son something else, then He would have said so, but God called Him, “Jesus”!

Beware of the Hebrews Roots Movement! Jesus is the only name by which a person can be saved! If a Jew is too arrogant and proud to humble himself to trust in the name of Jesus, then he is going to Hell forever. This is not about anti-Semitism, God forbid. I love Jewish people, which is why I wrote this blog article. Jesus witnessed to a Jewish Rabbi named Nicodemus, and said these critically important words in **John 3:3-7, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.**

Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother’s womb, and be born?

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

” The Satanic Hebrew Roots Movement does not teach that a person must be born-again, so they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

Kindly said, the Hebrew Roots Movement is nothing more than a Satanic substitute for Bible Christianity! It is an attempt to coddle and appease unbelieving Jews, perverting Christianity in a sinful attempt to reach stiffnecked Jews who reject the New Testament. The Bible plainly says that the Gospel is the power of God unto salvation, not a mixture of Christianity and Judaism! **Romans 1:16, “**

For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. ” The Gospel is the only power of God to save, to them that BELIEVE it!

Some proponents of the Hebrew Roots Movement will try to downplay their heresy, claiming that they aren’t trying to promote keeping the law to be saved. However, upon closer examination, it becomes clear that the intent of the

Hebrew Roots Movement is to merge New Testament Christianity with the Old Testament system of law, which corrupts God’s grace. Jews today refuse to accept the Gospel, which Jesus personally delivered to the Apostle Paul.

Galatians 1:11-12, “

But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

” Lordship Salvation is a gospel fabricated by men. The idea of reaching Christ-rejecting Jews, by combining the Gospel of Paul with Old Testament religion is a gospel fabricated by men!

The Gospel means

“Good News.” It is the Good News that even though we failed to perfectly keep the law, Jesus DID perfectly keep the law. Jesus is the sinless Lamb of God, slain for the sins of the world (John 1:29). The Lord paid our debt of sin when He was crucified to the cross. He was taken down and buried, and three days later Christ bodily resurrected from the dead. All you need to do to be saved is to believe what I just shared with you about Jesus. Anyone who believes the *Good News* about Jesus Christ, making it your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, is saved. Please do not buy into this junk theology called the Hebrew Roots Movement!

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYCQpXCuYwNG5wFCZBfFsOUtDE-FtHGZ4fjgsCYoncmFFQQ2PsXXPIkV5VkgJlWPg_gJEXLuuhDa_5nTwg_aHFKhR-Cbm6eJeujrF

1.4.25 Beware Of Gospel Corrupters (2020-08-20 07:03)

Galatians 2:1-5, " Then fourteen years after *I went up again to Jerusalem* with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also. And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain. But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised: And that because of *false brethren unawares brought in*, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.”

Just like the corrupt Hebrew Roots Movement today, who subtly try to spy out our liberty in Christ and bring us again under the bondage of the law, so also did a group of false brethren. The Apostle Paul said they were brought in unawares. This seems to be a commonplace thing today, where assistant pastors and elders in the church turn out to deny the Trinity (Godhead), deny Jesus’ bodily resurrection, or don’t believe that Hell is a literal place with fire. You’d be surprised who you will find leading churches today!

I am disgusted every time I think about the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, with their dozens of Bible versions circulating in the congregation, and their damnable false gospel of Lordship Salvation. The church started in 1975, and was okay when they started, but they Pastor Marty Herron came in 1999 with his Lordship Salvation, unawares to the congregation, which destroyed the church spiritually! Today, Harvest along with Bob Jones University is a hotbed of heresy and deceit. I heard Dr. Herron say with my own two ears, at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, that it is not enough to admit you are a sinner to be saved. He said in addition, “You must turn away from a lifestyle of sin!” That is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Christ! Pastor Herron made that heretical statement on a Sunday morning during the invitation. You can

[1]hear him in this 2020 sermon clip made at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana

, teaching that a person must “

repent of your sin

”

to be saved. [2]Pastor Herron preaches a counterfeit gospel! There is no such teaching in the Bible! I am not trying to be unkind, but false prophets who damn men’s souls to Hell with a false gospel must be exposed by name!

Tragically, Lordship Salvation [3]aligns with Mormon theology and that of Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess’ [4]Ellen G. White. I’m not kidding! If you check online, you will find that [5]Roman Catholics also teach that a person must repent of their sins to be saved, meaning, you must forsake them! That is not the Bible meaning of repentance! I’ve done the research for you, but I encourage you to do your own study if you are not convinced. Ladies and gentleman, we ought not tolerate these heretics for even one hour Paul said!!! The reason why is because if we do, in time the Gospel of free grace will be muddied and lost in the

assortment of unbiblical mumbo-jumbo taught by neo-evangelicals today! There is no need to guess, wonder or debate the Gospel, the Scriptures are adamantly clear on it!

I have suffered much loneliness since 2014, victimized by the hateful selfish pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who play God with people's lives. What did I do wrong? Nothing. I did something right! I told THE TRUTH! I loved them enough to buy a bunch of books teaching the truth that Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation. I gave the pastors hard copies of Michael. P. Bowen's book, "

[6]I Never Knew You

" (an awesome book defending the Gospel of free grace). I also gave them hard copies of Pastor Al Lacy's excellent book, "

[7]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible!

" I cared enough about the truth to try to help those misled neo-evangelical pastors. Instead of thanking me, they berated me, counting me as their enemy (Galatians 4:16), because they are stiffnecked and wicked in their hearts (they are Joe Hanson, Jared Baldwin and Marty Herron). My crime was being a fundamentalist Bible-believing Christian! They actually called Pastor Jack Hyles a cult. No dear reader, Harvest's pastors (old and new, including Dr. Gary Walton since 2018) are [8]a part of the Alexandrian cult, of which [9]Bob Jones University has sadly become the headquarters. They are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

Christ died on the cross for our sins. he was buried. Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead to justify our faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Galatians 1:11-12, " But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."** The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation is rooted in the teachings of John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvin's heresies are commonly called

"

CALVINISM,

" none of which are Biblical. Satan is clever, determined and is a master of deceit! Lordship Salvation sounds goods. If I haven't made it clear, Lordship Salvation is the teaching that a person cannot simply place their faith in Jesus Christ to be saved. In addition, proponents of this heresy claim that a person must also turn away from their old sinful ways, and make full surrender of their life to Jesus as absolute "

Lord.

" That may sound great, religious and sensible, but it is totally unbiblical.

I have heard many internet trolls downplay the issue, like it doesn't really matter what someone believes, just so long as you commit your life to Jesus. Nothing could be further from the truth. In **Matthew 7:21-23** we find a very dedicated group of people, who called Jesus **"LORD, LORD,"** but they were not saved at all. They had spent their life doing "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name. They were committed to Christ. They had surrendered all to Jesus, and done their very best to turn away from their sinful ways. Yet, the Lord said these horrifying words: **"I never knew you: depart from me all, ye that work iniquity!"** You see, they had done everything else except get born again! They added a bunch of junk to faith that God didn't require, and in so doing they muddied the gospel, so that it because obscured and useless to help them. Very few people are saved nowadays because of all the junk theology infecting our churches. I used this illustration from Matthew 7:21-23, because it clearly shows that you can serve Christ with a

sincere heart, and do much good throughout your lifetime to help others, and yet still end up in Hell someday without Christ.

Right doctrine matters! There are not two gospels (Galatians 1:6-7), and thus is exactly what the fight is over between me and the Bob Jones University crowd on Guam. They think you must repent of your sins, being willing to forsake and stop doing them in order to be saved. That is reformation, not repentance, and it a very false gospel.

Our churches, Bible colleges, missionaries and rescue missions are absolutely infected with this deadly virus. Lordship Salvation is a pandemic folks, a thousand times more contagious and deadly than the dreaded Cornelius. Whereas the Coronavirus will eat your lungs, Lordship Salvation will devour your soul and send you to the Lake of Fire forever and ever!!! I love this great quote from write and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan (1628-1688)...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is what Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Chip Ingram, Sam Horn, John Piper, Kirk Cameron, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pacific Garden Mission (Unshackled), Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Paul Washer,

Beth Moore, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, John Hagee, and so many other damnable heretics are doing today... CORRUPTING THE WORD OF GOD, AND CASTING STUMBLING BLOCKS BEFORE THE PEOPLE!!!

[10]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/heretic_marty_herron.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju-cult_headquarters.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHJPmRr-kbDvMz25fmuWslyNknpPRmiNFD16crXckPzERStoAsWrC_8PjQfCzZ4mOjf0IJMVIjRxb2stJgYqfkqnJrd2p6OKuPVuK

1.4.26 Evangelist Jack Chick Gets Luke 13:1-5 Wrong (2020-08-20 19:00)

Luke 13:1-5, “There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things?

***I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish*.**

Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? *I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish*.”

On cartoonist Jack Chick’s website, there is a section titled “ [1]God’s Plan Of Salvation .” This same corrupt plan of salvation is printed on the last page of every Chick Tract published. At the top of the webpage is the slogan, “Chick Tracts GET READ!” They sure do (about 800,000,000 of them), which is the problem, and the reason why I am typing this article to warn fellow Christians (and unbelievers too), that Chick Tracts have a wrong view of the Gospel.

According to Mr. Chick, it is not enough to believe that Christ DIED on the cross for your sins, He was BURIED, and then bodily RESURRECTED three days later. This is **“the Gospel” (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** In addition, Mr. Chick says that you must also be willing to turn away from your sinful behavior, as a prerequisite to believing the Gospel. Nowhere in the Scriptures are we taught to “turn from sins” to be saved. Am I wrong for telling THE TRUTH? Am I wrong for pointing out THE TRUTH that Jack Chick is perverting God’s plan of salvation? I THINK NOT!!! **Galatians 4:16,“Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?”**

Jack Chick (1924-2016) [2]quotes Luke 13:5 on his website, in a failed attempt to justify his Strawman heresy that you must “

be willing to turn from sin

”

(which he errantly considered to mean

“

repent

”

) to be saved. Kindly said, Jack Chick took Luke 13:5 out of context to create his own pretext, to support his heresy. Pastor Curtis Hutson explains Luke 13:5 and gets it 100 % correct:

> In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **“I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”** The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness.
>
> One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Curtis Hutson, ’[3]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

So we see that it is very easy to take a passage of Scripture out of context. Bible repentance is simply the owning of one’s sinnership—a change of mind—which facilitates believing the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and bodily resurrected the third day, so that we are immediately justified by faith alone.

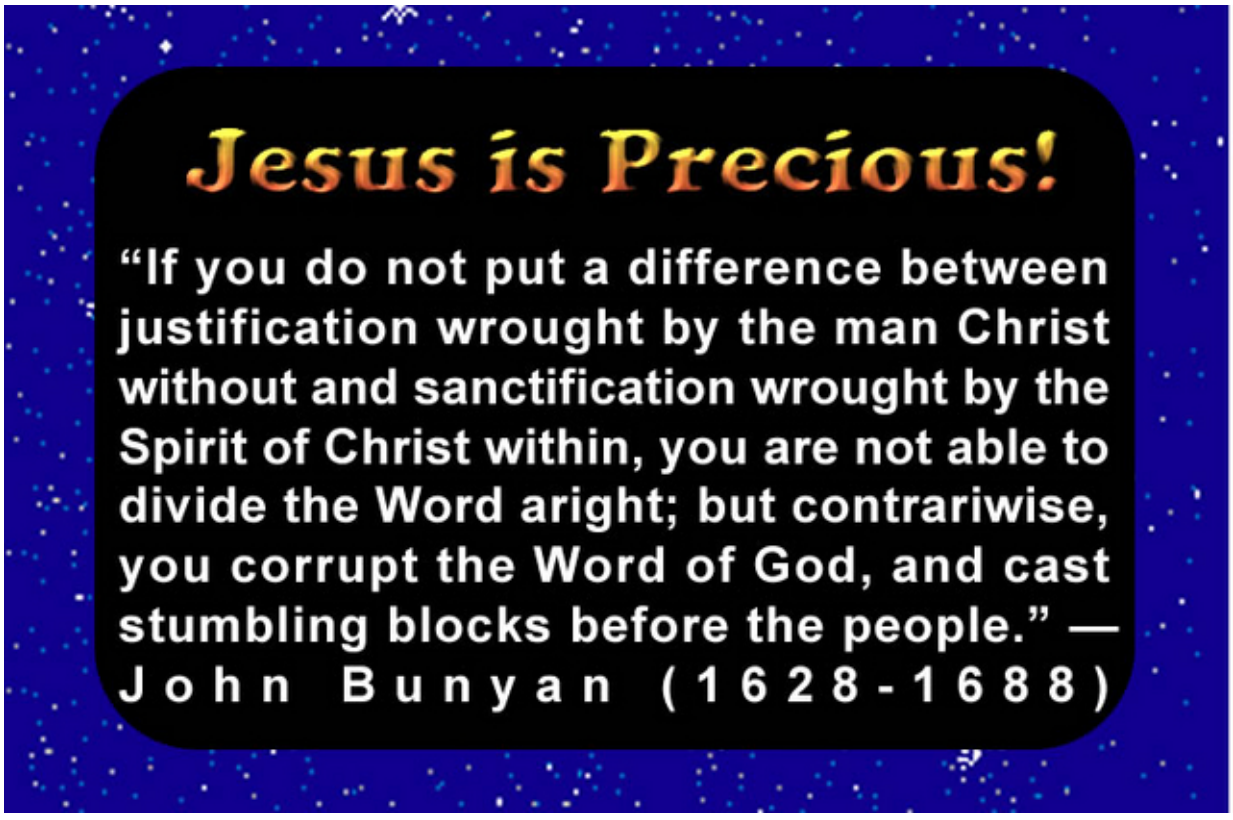
Consider the following helpful quote by the mighty man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

"Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."

SOURCE: '[4]Except Ye Repent,' by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

This is vastly different than actually attempting to cease from one's sinful behavior to be saved, which is a false gospel. Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply realizing that one is a needy sinner in God's sight. This is why we need the blessed Saviour! Thankfully, Jesus paid the full price of our sins with His own precious blood (Romans 5:9; 1st Peter 1:18-19; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by the blood of the crucified One! Glory I'm saved!!!

[5]



1. https://www.chick.com/information/general/salvation.asp
2. https://www.chick.com/Information/article?id=Gods-Plan-of-Salvation
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxrbKit0e5JLHBFUb1wPvHKjYlJzrRd8OEbqoFX7U1WTCLDAtCnv29Qe-7EKZxakKOIa4yf6IMffuTL0lsiJ-vvCdItyxugZ4mOzl

---

1.4.27 Calvinism Is Not Salvation, Not The Gospel (2020-08-21 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

John Calvin (1509-1564) was a religious heretic who lived 500 years ago. Calvin taught the heresy of infant baptism. He also taught the deception that religious sacraments are equal with the Word of God. Martin Luther (1483-1546) was another religious reprobate, who lived during the same time as John Calvin. Both of these reprobate men taught sacramental salvation, which includes both water baptism and communion. Of course, the word "sacrament" is not found in the Holy Bible. Thus, Christians ought not observe sacraments at all.

In the New Testament Church, we only observe two ordinances: water baptism and the Lord's supper. These are not sacraments and do not bestow any special grace upon the participant. They are simply symbols. Water baptism symbolizes the Gospel, showing outwardly what has happened inwardly, that is, our faith in the death, burial and bodily resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ. Likewise, the Lord's supper symbolizes Christ's broken body and shed blood for our sins on the cross. We do this in remembrance of the Lamb of God Who gave Himself for us.

John Calvin's heretical teachings on salvation are commonly expressed and simplified with the acronym, [1]T-U-L-I-P:

1. TOTAL DEPRAVITY (man is too wicked and has no freewill to come to God, he must be enabled)
2. UNCONDITIONAL ELECTION (God chooses who will be saved)
3. LIMITED ATONEMENT (Christ only died for those whom God chose to be saved)
4. IRRESISTIBLE GRACE (God forces salvation upon those whom He has chosen)
5. PERSEVERANCE OF THE SAINTS (those who are saved will persevere in holy living, otherwise they are not saved)

There you have it, Calvinism in a nutshell. All five of these teachings are Satanic!!!

The Satanic Lie of Lordship Salvation is Rooted in Calvinism

It is Calvin's fifth principle of the Perseverance Of The Saints that is the basis for the Lordship Salvation heresy, which has infected at least 50 % of our Baptist churches in America. Lordship Salvation is the false plan of salvation which says it is not enough to acknowledge one's sinnership in God's holy eyes (repentance) and believe the Gospel to be saved. According to the fraud of Lordship Salvation (and there are many variations) a person MUST also receive Jesus as their Lord, fully surrendering their will to follow Christ, forsaking sinful bad habits and the world, purposing in one's heart not to live in willful sin anymore, and to confess Jesus Christ publicly before men.

This popular heresy is being propagated by false teachers; such as, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, John MacArthur, Chip Ingram, Billy Graham, Rick Warren and countless more. It is a matter of Heaven and Hell, of salvation or damnation. There are not two plans of salvation. The Bible teaches something very different than what today's greats are teaching. In sharp contrast, the Word of God teaches that human effort has no place in God's simple plan of salvation. Anyone (like Pastor Rick Warren - [2]see his website) who uses doublespeak is an imposter. In one statement they say that eternal life is without works, but in another statement they say a person must change their own life (which they falsely understand to mean repentance) to be saved.

Contrary to what Pastor Rick Warren teaches, repentance doesn't mean "a change of life," which is exactly what Paul Washer errantly teaches. Biblical repentance is simply "a change of mind." At 18 minutes into the " [3]God's Plan "

video, Rick Warren errantly says that repentance means:

"

turning from your plan to God's plan, turning from your own self contentedness, turning from despair to joy, from guilt to forgiveness, from meaninglessness to purpose, switching to His plan, following Jesus, and inviting Him into your heart!

"

Dear reader, none of what you just read from Pastor Warren is the Gospel. Pastor Rick Warren is an unsaved modernist, a wolf in sheep'

s clothing (Matthew 7:15). He's an ungodly member of The Council On Foreign Relations, a shill for the New World Order gang! [4]Mr. Warren is supportive of LGBTQ rights! At the end of the 'God's Plan' video he invites you (the viewer) to write him to say:

"

Pastor Warren, I prayed the prayer!

"

My friend, if that's your hope for eternal life, you are going straight to burn in Hell the moment you die, along with Rick Warren! I say that kindly, but truthfully, because Jesus warned that to enter into God's Kingdom: **"**

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN " (John 3:7). That means having He (Jesus), Who is the Beginning, born in you (Revelation 1:8). Ye must be regenerated from above by the Holy Spirit! That is the supernatural miracle of the new birth, in response to a person's faith in Jesus Christ as their Savior. But according to Mr. Warren, the new birth means living a radically different lifestyle! It is so obvious that Rick Warren knows nothing about God, truth or salvation!!! Mr. Warren spews a bunch of religious rhetoric, that he picked up along life's way to con people, but he fails to grasp or teach THE TRUTH.

Also, you should know that apostate evangelist, Paul Washer, is a graduate of [5]Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, which is a hotbed of Calvinism.

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. Has it Correct

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches concerning repentance . . .

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, '[6]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church'

The Wicked Doctrines Of Calvinism Exposed

Pastor Steven Anderson preaches the following excellent sermons exposing the falsehood of Calvinism:

- [7]Limited Atonement Demolished
- [8]Why Man Chooses Not To Believe: Calvinism Exposed As Wicked False Doctrine (I love this sermon!)

One heresy always begets another. Since Calvinists don't believe that man can come to God by his own freewill, they must beget another heresy which says God forces people to be saved. And thus, then they must also beget another heresy that Jesus only died on the cross for those whom God chose. It wouldn't make sense for Christ to die for men whom God knowingly chose not to be saved. My friend, it should be very obvious to you by now just how messed-up John

Calvin (1509-1564) was in his theology.

The Bible teaches in **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."** May I say, **"WHOSOEVER"** means anybody!!! The Bible doesn't say that God only loves Christians; but rather, it says God loves ([9]agapes) THE WORLD (and this includes everybody). It is ridiculous to say that Christ only died on the cross for certain people, when we plainly read in **Romans 5:8, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, *while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*."**

Calvinism is synonymous with works salvation, because it is based upon human performance. [10]Paul Washer plainly teaches that without works no man will ever go to Heaven. In sharp contrast the Holy Bible teaches in **Romans 4:5-6, "*But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*."** What beautiful Scriptures!!! Please learn about the important Biblical doctrine of [11]IMPUTATION concerning salvation. Also, please read, [12]IMPUTATION AT SALVATION, by Pastor Jack Hyles.

Tragically, the new Satanic Bible versions are promoting Calvinism, by [13]changing the meaning of what it means to repent. Most of the modern [14]counterfeit Bible versions completely remove the world "impute," and in so doing the meaning and concept of this important theological word is lost. Please use only the trustworthy King James Bible!!!!!!!

"No, no, if you don't have works, you're going to Hell!"

SOURCE: Paul Washer: [15]'Paul Washer: "If You Don't Have Works, 'You Are Going To Hell" (Time, 1:24) | [16]Another Heretical Paul Washer Sermon MP3 clip

So beware my friend, because Calvinism is not the Gospel. Calvinism is manmade religion, not salvation. Any plan of salvation which places the burden of sin upon the sinner is of the Devil. Jesus bore the full weight of our sins upon the cross, so that we wouldn't have to pay for them in the eternal Lake of Fire. The Bible teaches that we are saved by completely RESTING in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

Adding even the tiniest amount of human effort to the simplicity that is in Christ corrupts salvation into dead works which cannot save. Religion cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. Our churches are filled with religious people, going through the motions, who have never submitted themselves unto God's righteousness, through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Until you repent of all your religious additions to the Gospel, and trust only in the name of Jesus Christ alone, apart from all your "

turn from sins

"

junk theology you've been brainwashed with (hello Bob Jones University), you won't be saved! **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness *to every one that believeth*."** This my friend speaks of the imputed righteousness of God through faith in Christ. Christ is not the end of the law to those who try to turn from their sins to be saved, but **"**

TO EVERY ONE THAT BELIEVETH

"

!

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." I have HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS by faith, do you friend? Calvinism is self-righteousness by keeping the deeds of the law. The only way to be saved is to get out of the way, and to let God do the saving through faith in His only begotten Son. Either God does all of the saving, or else you are not saved. God does not save those who are *trying* to be saved, He only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved.

“Is grace truly grace if it cannot be rejected?”

—Dr. Ralph “Yankee” Arnold, “[17]Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible” (MP3)

“Can a man who’s predestined to salvation really be lost before he is saved? If a man is predestined to salvation, why does he need to hear the Gospel? What would be the point?”

—

Pastor Yankee Arnold, pastor of Calvary Community Church in Tampa, Florida; "[18]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong?"

Calvinism lie = They believe, because they were chosen;

The truth = We were chosen, because we believe!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
2. http://rickwarren.org/know-god
3. https://pastorrick.com/know-god/
4. https://pridesource.com/article/33599/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/southwestern_baptist_theological_seminary.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
7. https://youtu.be/ArFAyFb2iWE
8. https://youtu.be/0MfVZaVAl_8
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/love_is_the_greatest.htm
10. https://youtu.be/5uYPVx2NHoo
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/corrupts_salvation.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/imputation_gone.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/paul_washer_preaches_hardcore_works_salvation.mp3
16. paul_washer_preaches_heresy.mp3
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3

1.4.28 You Cannot Get Saved By Following Jesus (2020-08-22 05:42)

Matthew 8:1, “When he was come down from the mountain, *great multitudes followed him*.” John 6:2, “

And a *great multitude followed him*, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

” John 12:37-38, “ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? ”

At the end of ’Unshackled’ program #3623, the life story of David Pearson, aired in 2020, the [1]PGM Program Director and Announcer Timothy Gregory makes this heretical statement. He states:

> “Listening friend, would you like to be adopted into the family of Jesus Christ? He is the Savior that will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. That’s a promise given to those who follow Him. He’ll be with us in the most difficult times of our lives. But’s it’s a promise to those who follow Him!”

SOURCE: [2] ’Unshackled’ program #3623 -

David Pearson Classic

HERESY! That is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation! I am not trying to be unkind. God knows that I have nothing personal against the Pacific Garden Mission, or the folks who produce *Unshackled*, truly. But the Apostle Paul exhorted Titus (and every believer) to **“ rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith ”**

who pervert the Gospel:

Titus 1:9-14, “Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore *rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

”

I have never made a penny for my online ministry since 2002. I do what I do for Jesus, because I love Him (Jesus 14:15), and I love people as God commands me to (Matthew 22:39), and I love the truth (2nd Thessalonians 2:10). [3]Unshackled is saturated with damnable heresy! They are preaching another gospel, which is accursed by God (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). If you [4]listen to the Unshackled clip again, you’ll hear that the announcer says the way to be “

adopted into the family of Jesus Christ

”

is to

“

follow Him.

”

Kindly said, that is a false plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth!!!

Judas followed Jesus, being one of His very own apostles. Yet, Judas died in his sins and went to Hell forever. John 6:70 says that the Devil entered into Judas. Afterwards, Judas felt sorry for his sins and even **“**

repented himself

” **(Matthew 27:3b)** . Judas was a reformed man, who turned from his sinful ways, even returning the 30 pieces of silver to the Pharisees! Wow! This is Pacific Garden Mission’s false plan of salvation—to be sorry for your sins, follow Jesus, and turn away from your sins! None of that is God’s plan of salvation.

God’s plan of salvation is that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). That includes a second death in the Lake of Fire, burning forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8).

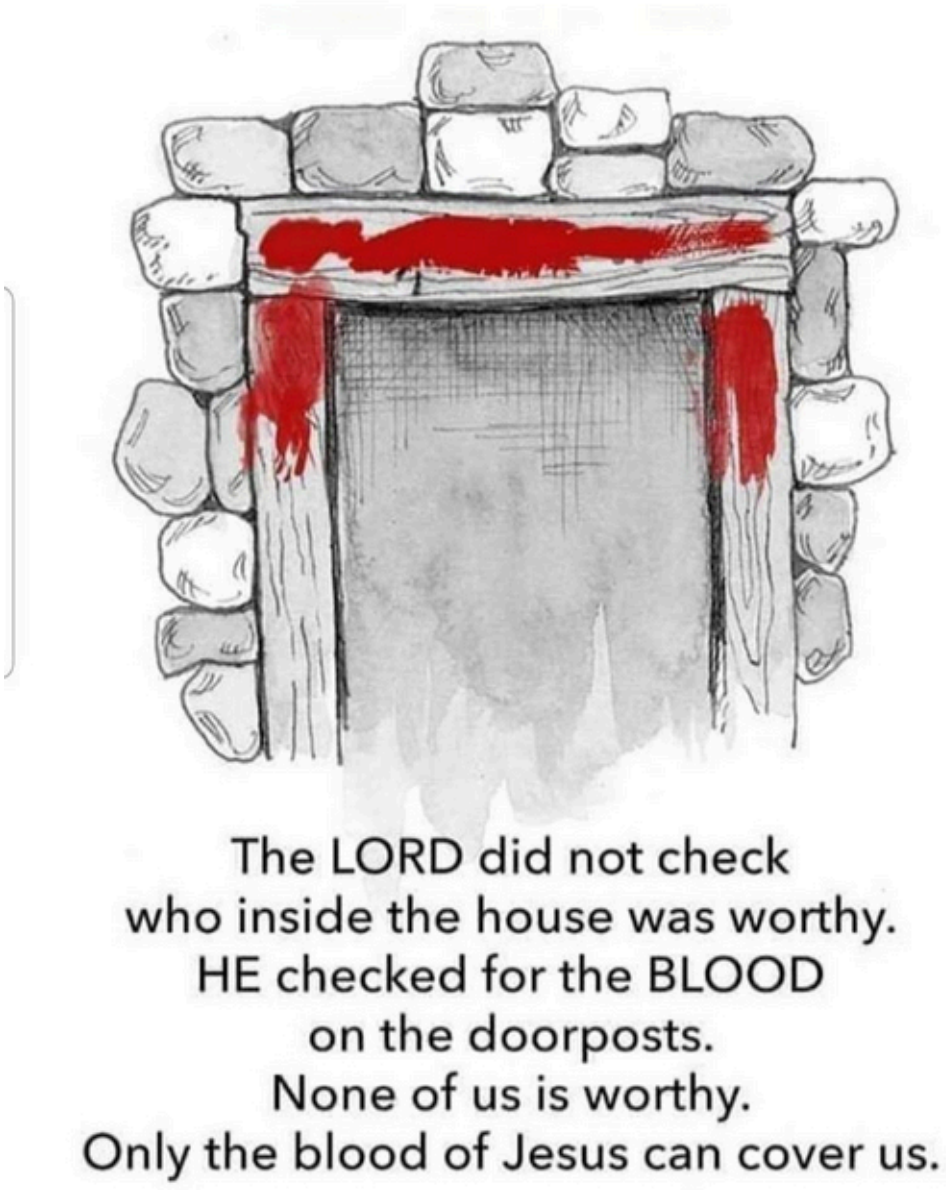
That is the Bad News!

Therefore, you need a Savior! Jesus is the Christ—the only begotten Son of God—Who died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later He resurrected from the dead. That is the Good News, which the Bible calls: **“THE GOSPEL” (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is physically risen from the dead, is immediately, irrevocably and forever saved! It is that simple.

Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 5:15-18; Ephesians 2:8-9). You don’t have to pay anything to receive it. You don’t have to follow Jesus. You don’t have to be water baptized. You don’t have to repent of your sins. You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible where it says to repent of your sins to be saved. You don’t turn away from your sins to be saved; but rather, Jesus came and died on the cross to save you from your sins. **Matthew 1:21, “**

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*. **”** Jesus is the Savior! That is His job alone. You don’t play a part in God’s work of redemption, except to BELIEVE. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

” We are saved BY GRACE alone!!!



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_3623_clip.mp3
2. https://unshackled.org/program/david-pearson-classic/
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/false-unshackled-salvation-of-debbie.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_3623_clip.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1qvi3R9ImYDlf2ksKMC9N3azFwC73TCaPbiTGaRFKw8dKAClfgd3Y72NKyh2Opr8tmM8qQBGTcC-Dw_AF7o8r0_RGWDJNXswhbWZ

1.4.29 What Repentance Is Not (2020-08-22 10:30)

Matthew 27:3-4, “ Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, *repented himself*, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.”

The Bible says Judas

“

repented

” of his sins, but he went to Hell anyway. Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver, he was a changed man! Yet he perished in his sins and went to Hell forever. Dear friend, you don’t get saved by turning from your sins, which is a very popular heresy today in many churches. This is largely because of today’s theologically corrupted Bible colleges, like Bob Jones University, which influenced thousands of churches through their graduates.

Bob Jones University is pulling on the same rope as the Devil! Here is a deceptive quote from their college’s website:

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]BJU Statements of Faith

Where does the Bible predicate getting saved on being willing to turn from sins? **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** The Bible doesn't say HE THAT IS WILLING TO FORSAKE SINS comes to the light; it says HE THAT DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light. Getting saved is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH of the Gospel, and not of turning away from sins. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;"**

You cannot show me one verse from the inspired King James Bible that teaches for a person to "turn from sins" or "repent of sins" to be saved. I triple-dog dare you to find it if you disagree! You won't find it! **Acts 20:21** teaches repentance **"toward God." Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Carefully notice that repentance is not FROM SINS, but TOWARD GOD! You don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing; but repentance facilitates believing. Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) helps explains what repentance is in the Bible:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation." —Harry A. Ironside; '[2]Except Ye Repent,' pg. 36

I love Brother Ironside! Consider further the following awesome quote by Harry Ironside (which John MacArthur would NEVER share with you)...

> **"*The Gospel is not a call to repentance*, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future.** These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...

> **Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones.** You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." [emphasis added]—Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the awesome tract: '[3]What Is The Gospel?'

Hooray, Dr. Ironside gets it 100 % correct!!! Read how Pastor John MacArthur tries to put Dr. Ironside in his "turn from your sins" false repentance camp, but Mr. MacArthur is a theological liar!

Read what Dr. Ironside said in his Gospel tract, ANOTHER GOSPEL? ...

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract: '[4]Another Gospel'

Repentance is NOT a change of lifestyle.

I think Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) of the Moody Memorial Church said it very well...

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; '[5]Except Ye Repent,' pg. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught Free Grace Theology.

Sadly, Moody Bible Institute today (72 years later after Dr. Ironside's pastorate) has become doctrinally corrupted by false prophets such as Dr. John MacArthur (they publish all of MacArthur's new books and have honored him at their Founder's Week for decades). [6]MacArthur plainly teaches a false plan of salvation.

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (that is, Christ's robe of righteousness), and not our own. I try to live upright because I love my Lord and don't want to grieve Him. I fail horribly sometimes, and it makes me mad at myself, and I get up and ask God to help me to do much better. That's how the Christian life is lived, **"For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23).** Even the best Christians are still sinners who battle daily with the flesh.

The word "repent" (metanoeo, such as in **Mark 1:15, "Repent ye, and believe the gospel"**), simply means "a change of mind."

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, I NEVER KNEW YOU, says it best:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing

> Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' pg. 17; © 2009.

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15. Of the four groups, only the first are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their heart before it could sprout into new life. The second and third group represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never mature into fruit-bearing Christians because of shallow roots, or because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group mature, having an honest heart, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups don't bear fruit doesn't mean that they are not saved, as Ray Comfort and David Cloud errantly teach.

Repentance is not turning from sins. Let's examine these terms, shall we:

- penitence = sorrow for sins
- penance = trying to make a mend for sins
- reformation = turning from sins
- repentance = a change of mind
- regeneration = the new birth

Penitence, penance and reformation are NOT repentance! To "

repent

"

simply means that you have changed your mind from WRONG THINKING to believing the Gospel. A person is saved by BELIEVING, not by repenting; but no one has ever believed who didn't repent (i.e., think differently). Repentance

is looking up to God and admitting that you are a needy sinner, and then faith is placing your confidence in Jesus Christ as your Savior. Repentance and faith are inseparable. Salvation is like electricity, which requires both voltage and current to exist. Current is the measure of the flow of electricity in a conductive material.

Put another way, picture a garden hose. The water pressure (usually about 30 psi in a home) is like the voltage. The flowing water is like the current. You couldn't water your garden without both water and water pressure. Likewise, salvation requires both repentance and faith; but repentance is not turning from your sins, nor being sorry for them, nor trying to live a better life to make up for them, it is admitting that you are a needy sinner, and what you need is Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. Faith is believing on Him! No one ever got saved who didn't admit he is a dirty sinner.

You've got to know what you're being saved from. That is why God made two great divisions to His blessed Word: LAW and CHRIST! (or respectively, LAW and GRACE). The LAW shows a person their sinnership and guilty condition (Romans 3:19-20; 7:13), and then brings that person to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). Brother Lester Roloff called them: Dr. Law and Dr. Grace. Dr. Law diagnoses you with the cancer of sin, which is terminal (**Romans 6:23a, "For the wages of sin is death"**). Then he sends you to go see Dr. Grace (Who is Jesus) and he is a miracle worker, let me tell you! This guy is such an amazing Doctor, that He can just speak the word and you are healed! **Romans 6:23b, " but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**
"

> "Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

1. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

---

1.4.30 Dr. Law And Dr. Grace (2020-08-23 09:30)

Galatians 3:22-26, " But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

***Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. *For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus*."

God made two great divisions to His blessed Word: LAW and CHRIST! (or respectively, LAW and GRACE). The LAW shows a person their sinnership and guilty condition (Romans 3:19-20; 7:13), and then brings that person to Jesus Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). Brother Lester Roloff called them: Dr. Law and Dr. Grace. Dr. Law diagnoses you with the cancer of sin, which is terminal (**Romans 6:23a, "For the wages of sin is death"**). Then he sends you to go see Dr. Grace (Who is Jesus) and he is a miracle worker, let me tell you! This guy is such an amazing Doctor, that He can just speak the word and you are healed! **Romans 6:23b, " but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "**

> “Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning”

This is one of my favorite passages of Scripture. Oh how plain and simple the Scriptures are! In verse 26 we plainly read that the LAW brings us to Christ, **“THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH”!!!** Could the Bible be any clearer? I think not. Where in the world do the Lordship Salvation crowd get their teachings? They sure don’t get their doctrine from the Holy Bible. You cannot show me one verse that says to surrender all to Christ, turn from your sins, or follow Christ as “

Lord

”

to be saved. The Bible simply teaches to believe.

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, “**
>
> **Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,**
>
> **Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.**
>
> **And such were some of you: *but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus*, and by the Spirit of our God.**
>
> **”**

Many people misunderstand the preceding Scripture passage. You don’t go to Hell because you won’t quit your sinning, you go to Hell because you reject Jesus as your Savior. Pastor Jack Hyles wrote a helpful book titled: ’[2]Enemies Of Soul Winning.’ One of my favorites is chapter 4, ’[3]Misunderstood Repentance.’ If you get repentance wrong, it’s like the buttons on a shirt while getting dressed—if you get the first button wrong, then all the others buttons will be wrong too!

We are living in apostate times today! I am shocked at the junk theology which has slowly crept into the churches. Many pastors have succumbed to the heretical teachings of [4]Pastor John MacArthur, who has done more than anyone to destroy soulwinning churches! Likewise,

if you watch and listen to [5]Evangelist Ray Comfort, he never praises the Lord for the people he led to Christ. That is because in Ray's mind you cannot know for certain you are saved, not until your life is finished, conditional on whether you continue believing and repenting. Sadly, [6]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) has also succumbed to this doctrine of devils, befriending and bidding Godspeed to John MacArthur.

We've got a bunch of quack doctors in our churches, rescue missions, ministries and Bible colleges today! Instead of Dr. Law bringing sinners to Dr. Grace, they are being brought to Dr. John Calvin (1509-1564) to be experimented on in a theological lab called a seminary! There is no deadly curse like the false gospel of Lordship Salvation. I thank God for Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who was 100 % Free Grace Theology, and made this great statement:

> "Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[7]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

Amen and amen! Dr. Law has diagnosed every human being with terminal cancer, as a result of the wages of sin (Romans 6:23). No one can escape death! We are all sinners by nature and by choice. Although some people manage to live above reproach, no one can live above sin! **Romans 3:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Dr. Law has diagnosed you my friend, and the news is very bad. If you haven't been to Dr. Grace yet, you very much need to go see Him as soon as possible. His official name is Jesus. The faithful Old Testament prophet Isaiah foretold of His coming 700 years later:

> **Isaiah 53:5-6, He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.**
>
> **Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.**
>
> ***But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed*.**
>
> **All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.**

”

What a glorious Savior!!! If you haven’t been to these doctors yet dear friend, now is the time. You need to realize that you are a dying sinner, on your way to Hell. And then you need to heed Dr. Law’s advice and go see Jesus Christ, who is THE GREAT PHYSICIAN, to be healed of all your iniquities and receive God’s free gift of eternal life. ...

> **Mark 2:15-17, “And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.**
>
> **And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance*.”**

He is waiting for you oh wretched needy sinner! The blessed Savior, Who has the nail-scared hands and feet, is lovingly waiting to embrace you with His love and give you eternal life. All you need to do is trust in Him! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

”

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

---

1.4.31 Does Colossians 1:23 Teach Lordship Salvation? (2020-08-24 10:00)

Colossians 1:20-23, “ And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled In the body of his flesh through

death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: *If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel*, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;"

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) said: "The great need of the hour is preaching preachers!"

The Apostle Paul said the same thing in 1st Corinthians 15:2 as he did in Colossians 1:23. **1 Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"**

Paul said they would be saved by faith in the Gospel, **"if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain."** Paul has preached the Gospel to the churches of Galatia, but later they were **"bewitched" (Galatians 3:1)** by a cult which had infiltrated the churches, teaching that keeping the deeds of the law is necessary to be saved. That effectively is exactly what Lordship Salvation does. Paul was simply warning them that one can only be saved by THE GOSPEL. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." I love that advice!

The proponents of Lordship Salvation always use obscure passages of Scripture to support their Strawman Lordship Gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Yet they ignore entire books of the Bible, like the Gospel of John. John has been rightly called "God's Gospel tract." **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The purpose for which John said his gospel was written is to convince the reader of these things (that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and that by believing we are saved). 85 times we find the word "believe" mentioned in the Gospel of John, yet not once doe we find the word "repent." [1]Continuous believing is not required to be saved, but a one time event. Receiving God's gift of eternal life is a new birth, not an ongoing process that requires your effort (that would be works).

Repentance is necessary for salvation, but it facilitates believing. We are saved by believing. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) said repentance and faith are two parts of one step to be saved. Lordship Salvationists teach that you must repent AND then second, believe. The Bible teaches that we repent TO believe. Repentance is simply a change of mind regarding THE TRUTH. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;"** So here we see that repentance is **"acknowledgment of the truth,"** and not turning from sins. Repentance is a change of mind concerning the truth. The Old Testament LAW law shows us *the truth* that we are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-20), and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26). We are saved by believing *the truth* (Good News) of the Gospel.

So with the Gospel of John in view, Paul could only have meant that to be saved a person must believe the Gospel. False prophets are always creeping into the churches. I am shocked that Bob Jones University now preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) would [2]blow the college to smithereens if he could, because infidels are robbing people of their faith.

I think BJU today is a good illustration of the meaning of Colossians 1:23, they have moved away from the hope of the Gospel. As Dr. Hutson said earlier, we must never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one! The Gospel of John is 100 % clear that salvation is by faith alone. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** Advocates of Lordship Salvation and the heresy of “

turn from your sins

”

to be saved, wrestle obscure passages to their own destruction, while ignoring hundreds of passages which plainly teach salvation is solely by faith.

Carefully notice in Colossians 1:23 that Paul didn’t say they were saved, he says "ye are saved IF." At the end of the verse Paul says, "which ye have HEARD." He didn’t say "that ye BELIEVED." That is important to see. They heard the Gospel, but they are only saved IF they BELIEVE it. Carefully notice that the following passage from Galatians explains Colossians 1:23...

Galatians 1:6-7, “ *I marvel that ye are so soon removed* from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”

They were REMOVED (an exchange) from the hope (or expectation) of the Gospel (*Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen). **Colossians 1:23, " If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be not moved away* from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;"** That is what Paul means in Colossians 1:23. Paul is warning the reader not to be led astray by another gospel.

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/continuous-faith-is-not-required-to-be.html
2. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

1.4.32 The Right Path For The Christian Believer (2020-08-25 09:30)

2nd Timothy 3:12-17, "

Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them; And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. *All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness*: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."

I learned the truth I am about to share with you from my friend, Pastor Steven Barnes. This is good stuff! Here goes:

- *Doctrine* shows us what IS the right path.
- *Reproof* shows us when we're LEAVING the right path.
- *Correction* shows us how to RETURN TO the right path.
- *Instruction* shows us how to STAY ON the right path.

I never forgot that practical truth, which is very helpful to remember. The inspired Word of God is ALL WE NEED! One of the reasons why preachers are so messed up nowadays is because they listen to other preachers, like Dr. John MacArthur and Evangelist Ray Comfort, instead

of SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39). I heard a Christian lady testify in church that she led three co-workers to the Lord earlier that week. The foolish pastor scolded her, saying: "Well, we don't really know if they got saved, we're going to have to watch their life and see if they change." Dear reader, that is the Devil talking! That is another Gospel. That is not what the Scriptures teach!!!

The Apostle Paul told Timothy that he had known the Holy Scripture from a child. This Bible passage evidences the simplicity that is in Christ. Getting saved is so simple that even a small child can be saved. I was saved at age 13, as was Pastor Curtis Hutson. Dr. Jack Hyles was saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson was saved at only age 6. Praise the Lord! Any child who understands that he or she is a sinner, and understands that Jesus died on the cross to pay for those sins, can be saved. This is the childlike faith of **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

> "Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

---

1.4.33 The Simple Childlike Faith Of John 3:16 (2020-08-26 09:30)

John 3:14-18, " And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

***For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*.**

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:16 is at the heart of every soulwinning preacher. I learned this Bible verse early on as a child. John 3:16 is the heart of the Word of God.

John 3:16, “

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. ” There is no greater truth in all the universe than John 3:16. The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract. **John 20:31,**

“But *these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. ” The purpose for which God authored the Gospel of John is to convince you, the reader, that Jesus is

“

THE CHRIST, THE SON OF GOD,

”

and that by simply believing with childlike faith, you will be instantly, irrevocably and forever saved.

There are some devils in our nation’s church pulpits today; such as, Dr. John MacArthur. On September 25, 1990 at the Calvary Baptist Church in Brewer, Maine (Pastor Larry Pawson), Pastor MacArthur was involved in a question and answer session, which was publicly taped. During that session he said the following heresy about child salvation:

> “Now let me say this and I don’t want you to panic when I say it. **Saving faith is an *ADULT ISSUE*. Saving faith is an *ADULT EXPERIENCE*. Salvation is an *ADULT EXPERIENCE*.** Am I saying that a child cannot be saved? I’m saying that salvation is a conscious turning from sin to follow Jesus Christ with an understanding of something of the sinfulness of sin, its consequences and something of who Jesus Christ is, what He has provided and that ***I’m committing my life to Him***. At what point can a child understand that?... I tell parents that salvation is an ***adult decision***... There is no illustration in Scripture of childhood salvation. There is none. People want to throw the Philippian jailer and his household; well that’s talking about his servants so there is no reference there about his children. ***So there is no such thing as a childhood conversion*.”** —Dr. John MacArthur

Pastor MacArthur does err, not knowing either the power of God or the Scriptures. Salvation is not an adult experience, it is offered to all. Jesus said in **Mark 10:14b,**

“

Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

” The Bible calls Mr. MacArthur a liar! Whereas John MacArthur says children cannot be saved, Jesus said such is the Kingdom of Heaven. Children CAN be saved.

Paul said that his friend Timothy was saved from childhood by the Scriptures. **2nd Timothy 3:15,**

“And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

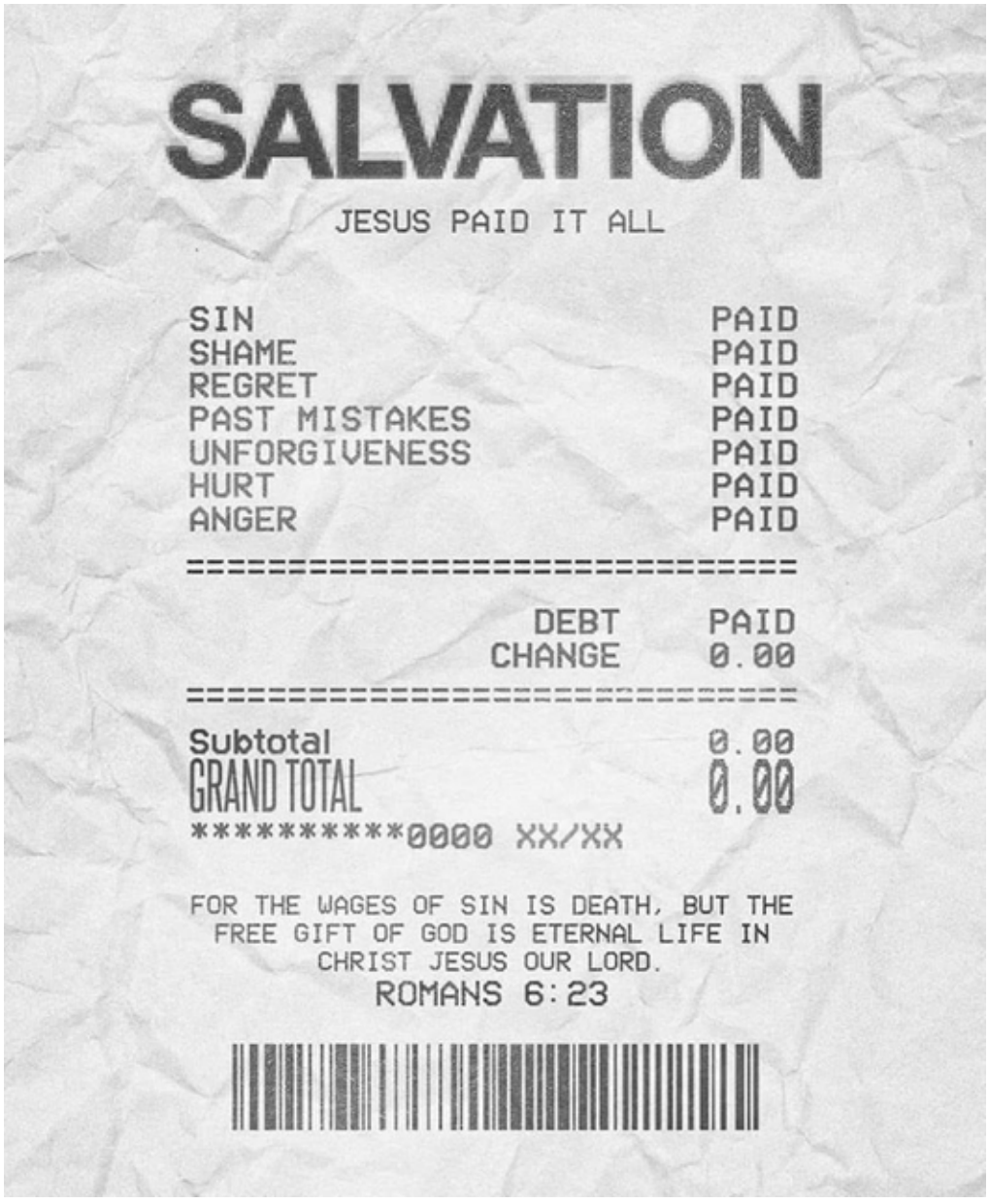
” In Mr. MacArthur’s complicated plan of salvation, a child cannot be saved (nor an adult for that matter). In God’s plan of salvation, anyone at any age can be saved by faith alone. You just need to see yourself as a needy sinner, and believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, Who died on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected three days later. That is the *Gospel*, or *Good News* (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

John 3:16 is very simple.

John 3:16, “

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life. ” If you believe oh sinner, you are saved!!!

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEho4m6lNfKfjKQCaj96NWRFV-b2Wup_z23CdsWgVrRSMwFz_Q2hDRK4uOoxRlbIBpKYrOm5LciLJQW7kjIffvHbTMJUtAhe0Vvnpz0

1.4.34 A Common Mistake Made By Scholars On Repentance (2020-08-27 09:30)

Mark 1:14-15, “

Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.

”

This passage of Scripture is often cited by the proponents of Lordship Salvation, who errantly claim that *faith* is not enough to be saved. They say in addition that a person must be willing to commit to “

[1]turn from their sins,

” as a prerequisite to receiving God’s free gift of eternal life. Nowhere in the Holy Bible are we taught that we must forsake our sinful ways to be saved. I hear that [2]shameful junk theology preached on *Unshackled* , a popular radio program produced by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. It is another gospel!

Here is a helpful quote from evangelist and author, Michael P. Bowen, from his excellent book titled: “

[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU!

” . . .

> In Mark 1:15, Jesus said, “...The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.” That “repent” is translated as “change your mind” about Jesus being the Messiah, to trust upon Him alone, not upon the law of Moses or by any combination of faith plus good works. A very common mistake made by bible scholars today is to apply the English definition of repent, which is completely different from the Greek definition. The

English definition means to turn from sins, to feel remorse or sorrow for sins, etc., whereas the Greek definition simply means to have a change of mind from one thing to a different thing. In context, Christ is saying to trust Him rather than to trust in self efforts or discipleship because these things, as wonderful as they are, will cancel out His grace according to Galatians 5:2, which states, “Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.”

In context, Paul equates circumcision with “keeping the law” which erroneously caused people to assume they could earn their way into heaven by doing good works and avoiding sin.
You can trust Christ with all of your might and do your best to turn from you sins and still end up in the lake of fire. That is shocking! You can do your best to trust that Jesus died for you, that He rose from the dead, and try your best to live a good, holy life and “still” end up dying in your sins because you have not placed your trust “alone” (apart from turning from your sins) in what He did for you. The sad thing about adding “self efforts” such as turning from your sins to Christ’s plan of “trust only” is that, while it sounds right, it sounds good, and it feels right, it is not the gospel message that Christ has so plainly given to us in His bible. Jesus said in John 3:16 that “whosoever believeth in Him” would be saved. He did not say “whosoever believeth” and turn from your sins. He did not say believe and be willing to turn from your sins. He did not say believe and follow Him in obedience “in order to” have everlasting life, nor did He ever imply such things when He spoke of salvation.

The Greek word for “repent” in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is *[4]metanoeo*, which means, “to think differently.” This is the verb form of the word. The noun form is metanoia (“a change of mind”). Repentance is *a simple change of mind*. It DOESN’T mean to “change your hearts and lives,” which is exactly what the corrupt Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) says!!! . . .

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: ***repent ye, and believe the gospel***." [emphasis added]

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. ***Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News!***" [emphasis added]

WICKEDNESS!!! That is wrong, wrong, wrong! Repentance is "a change of mind," not "a change of heart and life." You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says to "turn from sin" or "repent from sin" to be saved. **Acts 20:21** speaks of **"repentance toward God,"** not from sin. We are saved by BELIEVING, not repenting. Yes, repentance is necessary for salvation, but to "repent" simply means to change your mind so that you will believe the Gospel.

You don't have to change your own heart and life, as a requirement to be saved. That would constitute "works." Rather, it is the indwelling Holy Spirit that comes into a person at the time of salvation that changes one's heart and life, over time as they grow in grace, by nurturing on the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2).

The Bible warns men in 2nd Peter 3:16-17 about tampering with the Word of God if they are not qualified, not knowing what they are doing, lacking the proper skills for **"rightly dividing the Word of truth" (2nd Timothy 2:15).** Therefore, they commit **"the err of the wicked" (2nd Peter 3:17).** Every foolish pastor today who uses, tolerates and supports [5]the Alexandrian Bible revisions (i.e., all the modern Bible versions) will give account to God for gross theological incompetence one day, and receive no rewards for their counterproductive labors, if they make it to Heaven at all. This is a very serious matter folks!

As I have warned you before from the Holy Scriptures, so warn I you again (all you corrupt independent Baptist pastors, perverse Bob Jones University professors, puppet Pensacola Christian College puppets, non-denominational, et cetera), **"beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness " (2nd Peter 3:17b).** Sadly, I have found that often church congregations control the pastor. They hire a slackdog ecumenical pastor from the get-go, expecting apostasy from the very beginning, and that's what they get. We've got a bunch of sissy-britches, pantywaist, Caspar Milquetoast,

neo-evangelical yuppie type pastors today, who stand for nothing, roll over for anything, and haven't a clue as to what is wrong with the modern Bible revisions! God help us to weed out these parasites and spray them with the inspired Word of God!

I have been preaching the King James Bible since I was a teenager! I was saved at age 13. I have never used any other Bible than the King James Bible, and I am SOOOO GLAD for that! I haven't been messed with by these modern Devil's Bibles! The very heart of my ministry for Christ is to proclaim the verbal inspiration of God's very pure Word! If the foundation is shaky, then the whole structure will be compromised! According to **1st Corinthians 3:11**, the **"foundation"** of Christianity is **"JESUS CHRIST,"** Who is **"THE WORD OF GOD"** (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13).

Proverbs 12:17, " *He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness*: but a false witness deceit." I absolutely love that Bible verse. He that SPEAKETH TRUTH sheweth forth righteousness!!! We've got a bunch of unrighteous preachers today, speaking lies from the pulpit. Anyone who says that the King James Bible is

"

not inspired

"

is a false prophet!

Anyone who says that you must be willing to

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved is a false prophet! Anyone who says that there is

"

more than one English Bible

"

is a false prophet! God's Words are exact. There are not paraphrases and different

"

versions

” that best fit your perverse lifestyle! God wrote His Word and gave it to mankind—we either obey God’s Word, or we change it, pervert it and disobey it! I choose to obey the King James Bible! You can have all the Devil’s Bibles that have been tampered by pseudo-scholars!

Repentance in the Bible is a simple *change of mind*. The object of repenting is believing, which tells us what we need to change our mind about to be saved. Repentance is *thinking differently* about whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ to be saved. **John 3:20, “**

For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

” Carefully notice that the Bible doesn’t say:

“he that turns from his sins” comes to the light; but rather, it says: **“HE THAT DOETH TRUTH”** cometh to the light!

And again we read in **2nd Timothy 2:25, “ In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;”** Please notice again that repentance is NOT FROM SINS, but it is

“TO THE ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF THE TRUTH.” Boy I love that!!! The man who repents toward God (Acts 20:21) has changed his mind, acknowledging THE TRUTH that he is a needy sinner, and is then saved by believing THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL!!! It is that simple dear friend.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm

---

1.4.35 The Simple Plan Of Salvation That Jesus Offers To All (2020-08-28 09:30)

John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ” 1st Corinthians 1:21, “For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.” Galatians 3:26, “ For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ*

***Jesus*. ” 1st Thessalonians 4:14, “*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. ”**

Again and again in the precious Holy Scriptures we are simply taught to believe on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, believing that He died on Calvary’s cross to pay for our sins, was buried, and then bodily resurrected three days later for the justification of our faith. Nothing more is required. I just showed you numerous passages from the inspired Word of God. Yet, mankind is incurably religious! There are many false prophets today, who insist that faith alone is insufficient to save.

Men Complicate God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation

The eleventh Mormon president of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, Harold B. Lee (1899-1973), offered this heretical admonition to Latter-day Saints:

> “In one sentence, repentance means turning from that which we have done wrong in the sight of the Lord and never repeating that mistake again. Then we can have the miracle of forgiveness.” (’Ye Are the Light of the World: Selected Sermons and Writings of [1]Harold B. Lee,’ 1974, p.321).

Oh my! What a big lie! Dear reader, what you have just read is another gospel, not the truth as taught in the inspired Holy Bible. Repentance does not mean never repeating the same wrongs and mistakes again! Sadly, Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago teaches this same perverse Mormon theology on their *Unshackled* radio program.

For example: In *UNSHACKLED* [2]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

SHARON: Oh Debbie, *it's not easy —believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD* . When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

That is backwards heresy folks! God does not require you to give up the old sinful ways to receive His free gift of eternal life. Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. It is tragic that in an effort to market and create further interest in their Unshackled series, that Pacific Garden Mission has stooped to the theological level of MORMONS! Again, here is what Harold B. Lee falsely said:

> “In one sentence, repentance means turning from that which we have done wrong in the sight of the Lord and never repeating that mistake again. Then we can have the miracle of forgiveness.” (’Ye Are the Light of the World: Selected Sermons and Writings of [3]Harold B. Lee,’ 1974, p.321)

That is exactly what PGM heretically preaches:

> “
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, *it’s not easy —believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD* . When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.
>
> ”
>
> —
>
> SOURCE: [4]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks

I am not trying to be unkind or rain on anyone’s parade, but the Bible clearly defines THE GOSPEL in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things: Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then after three days Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead for our justification. There is no requirement to repent from the old sinful lifestyle, and commit to never commit those sins again. Such a requirement would cancel eternal life being a gift, and instead make it a trade, or an exchange of sorts. We are warned repeatedly in the Word of God about false prophets creeping into the church (Jude 1:4), bringing in a damnable heresies to deceive the simple:

> **Romans 16:17-18, “ Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and**

avoid them. *For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple*."

Nearly every heretic that I know, who preaches Lordship Salvation, is getting paid a 6-digit salary. Evangelists' Sam Horn, [5]Steve Pettit and [6]Marty Herron all get paid lucrative 6-digit salaries as the executives of Bible colleges. [7]Dr. John MacArthur has a net worth of $14 million. [8]Ray Comfort takes in 4 $ million each year. Ken Ham's Answers In Genesis takes in $37 million a year. This is disgusting! As we just read, they serve their bellies, not the Lord Jesus Christ. They do not speak THE TRUTH, because they are not righteous men. **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

The Simple Gospel

The following is a beautiful quote from Michael P. Bowen, shewing forth THE TRUTH of righteousness, by preaching the Gospel of free grace:

> Jesus Christ offers a very different plan of salvation. Jesus said that the will of the Father was for everyone to recognize Christ as the Messiah and to believe on Him alone for the gift of everlasting life. "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day" (John 6:40). To make it ever more succinct, Jesus then said, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47).
> The gospel message is the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. When we believe that Jesus died for us and came back to life three days later, He knows it — He knows all of your thoughts — and He knows the very instant that you believe His gospel message.

The instant you believe His message, Jesus saves you. Time and time again we see in the bible that when people heard this message, they “believed.” When they believed, they were saved that very same instant. They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.

It doesn’t matter how successful a ministry is, or how beautiful and satisfying their particular plan of salvation may be. If what they say about salvation does not match with what Christ said about salvation, their plan is counterfeit and falls under the label of an “accursed message.” Galatians 1:8-9 says, “But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I

now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

If you were to have asked Paul how to be saved, he would have told you the same thing he told the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:31, “…Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved…” And if you were to ask Jesus Christ how to be saved, He would tell you the same thing that He told Nicodemus in John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

Jesus said “believe.” Believe means to “trust.” The object of this trust is His gospel message. Reader, please understand that you must be “as righteous as” Christ is righteous, that you must be cleansed of your sins in order to enter heaven, that you must “change your mind” about Christ and trust in Him alone to save you. It’s not about committing your life to Him. It’s not about doing anything for Him. It’s about what He did for you by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead. Christ alone paid for your sins, and the instant you believe His plan of salvation, He saves you, forever and forever. It is your choice. If you believe Jesus Christ ALONE as your savior, you will be saved. If you choose to believe a counterfeit version of the gospel message that includes any works or behavioral changes on your part, you will stand before Christ at the Great White Throne Judgement and this will be your fate:

> Revelation 20:11-15, “And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.
> And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, ’[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ chapter 5, pp. 58-59

Amen! Michael is right, you have to be as holy and perfect as Jesus to enter into Heaven. Obviously that is impossible. I want to repeat that last portion, in larger font, because I really want you to understand these truths of the Gospel:

> Jesus said "believe." Believe means to "trust." The object of this trust is His gospel message. Reader, please understand that you must be "as righteous as" Christ is righteous, that you must be cleansed of your sins in order to enter heaven, that you must "change your mind" about Christ and trust in Him alone to save you. It's not about committing your life to Him. It's not about doing anything for Him. It's about what He did for you by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead. Christ alone paid for your sins, and the instant you believe His plan of salvation, He saves you, forever and forever. It is your choice. If you believe Jesus Christ ALONE as your savior, you will be saved.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting His only begotten Son to be saved. Salvation is not achieved, it is received by faith!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. To God alone be the praise and glory. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.mrm.org/procrastination
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
3. https://www.mrm.org/procrastination
4. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
7. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

1.4.36 Infant Baptism Is Unbiblical (2020-08-29 09:30)

Matthew 3:16-17, "And Jesus, when he was baptized, *went up straightway out of the water*: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

Nowhere in the Holy Bible was an infant ever water baptized. When Jesus was water baptized, we read that He

“WENT

UP STRAIGHTWAY OUT OF THE WATER.

” Jesus was baptized by total immersion under water, and then John the Baptist lifted Him up straightway out of the water. Baptism by sprinkling is unbiblical. Baptism is one’s public profession of faith, not a part of getting saved. Martin Luther (1483-1546) and John Calvin (1509-1564) were religious contemporaries, who both taught the heresy of *infant baptism*. Martin Luther was an unsaved heretic, who taught that a person could not be saved without being water baptized, [1]which you can read in his catechisms.

John Calvin did not teach Baptismal Regeneration, as did Mr. Luther, but Mr. Calvin was wrong on the Gospel, teaching Lordship Salvation. There are many heresies in churches today regarding water baptism. Biblically, we are commanded to be baptized, but only as a profession of one’s faith, and always AFTER a person is born-again (not as a part of saving faith). Pastor Max D. Younce provides the following helpful exegesis from the Bible concerning infants being baptized:

II. INFANT BAPTISM
A.

Origin of Infant Baptism:
Where did this damnable doctrine of baptizing infants ever come from? Your Catholic and Lutheran organizations, both, try to convince their parishioners that this is what God’s Word teaches. The problem is, nowhere in the Bible can you find one verse that even hints that babies are to be baptized; nor, find that one infant that Paul, the other apostles, or anyone ever baptized!

Should one desire to know the truth about who dreamed up this infant baptismal regeneration, which has deceived millions into eternal damnation; you might go to the Catholic organization for their answer. I would suggest you examine the *Catechism of the Catholic Church,* p. 319, Paragraph 1252, "Infant Baptism," which reads as follows:

"The practice of Infant Baptism is an immemorial TRADITION of the church. There is explicit testimony to this practice from the Second Century on, and it is *quite possible*, that from the beginning of the apostolic preaching, when whole "households" received baptism, infants *may also* have been baptized."

In reading their statement, it reveals that infant baptism is a TRADITION; therefore not found anywhere in the Word of God! The words "quite possible" and "may also" show they are grasping at straws to try to give some kind of authority to an unscriptural TRADITION!

"***Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.*" - *Colossians 2:8***

"Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." - Proverbs 30:6

SOURCE: Pastor Max Younce - '[2]A Biblical Examination Of Baptism,' p. 5

If you believe the Bible there is no controversy! Amen! As Dr. Younce teaches, there is nothing taught in the Bible about baptizing babies. A baby is not old enough to comprehend sin and the Savior, so they are much too young to be saved. Young children certainly can be saved, once they reach the age of enlightenment (which varies from one child to another). I encourage you to listen to these helpful MP3 sermons by Pastor Younce...

[3]Infant Baptist Refuted | [4]Part Two

1. http://catechism.cph.org/en/sacrament-of-holy-baptism.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/abiblicalexambaptismweb.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/infant_baptism2.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/infant_baptism2.mp3

1.4.37 God's Imputed Righteousness By Faith (2020-08-30 09:30)

Romans 4:6, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God IMPUTETH righteousness without works."

What in the world does that big word mean . . . "IMPUTETH"? The word "impute" means "to pass to one's account, to count over." It means that God places His righteousness upon our record when we trust upon Christ for salvation. God placed all of our sins upon Christ on the cross. Romans chapter four speaks concerning Abraham, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was COUNTED UNTO HIM for righteousness" (Romans 4:3).

The word **"counted"** in **Romans 4:5b** comes from the Greek word *logizomai*, which means to "take an inventory." It is the same exact Greek word as is used for "imputeth" in Romans 4:6. Abram [Abraham] believed the Gospel and it was IMPUTED [COUNTED] UNTO HIM FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! If you took a piece of paper and drew a line down the middle, listing all your sins on one side and all of Jesus' righteousness on the other, you'd have an inventory. Imputation is God taking all of our sins and placing them upon Christ, and taking all of Jesus' righteousness and transferring it to us. This happens by faith alone.

What a beautiful truth! Abraham was not saved by good works; but rather, he believed God and was saved by Christ's righteousness. Christ's perfection was imputed (placed) on Abraham's record in Heaven. God the Father viewed Abraham thereafter as having the righteousness of Christ. What an awesome Savior!

Abraham believed God concerning the coming Messiah Who was to save His people from their sins . . . **"And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness" (Genesis 15:6).** Why was Abraham able to simply believe God in place of merit or good works? It's simply because Jesus paid the price for mankind's sins. You see, Abraham could NOT please God in his own self-righteousness, nor can we (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 10:3-4; Titus 3:5). No matter how much good we may do here on earth, our sins are still recorded in Heaven. Our sins must be washed away, permanently removed!

This is why Jesus came to earth to paid the price for our sins with His own precious blood . . . **"Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your**

fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot" (1st Peter 1:18-19). All mankind is corrupt and destitute of God. Even in our sincerest efforts, humanity is tarnished with the curse of sin and rebellion. We need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, i.e., the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ. We are saved by Jesus' righteousness through faith in the Gospel. **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

We read in **Romans 4:8, "Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not IMPUTE sin."** Not only was Christ's righteousness imputed (counted) to Abraham's record, but Abraham's sinful record was imputed to Christ. Literally, Jesus became as sin for us and died a sinner's death . . . **"For HE HATH MADE HIM TO BE SIN FOR US, WHO KNEW NO SIN; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him" (2nd Corinthians 5:21).** Amen!

We read concerning Abraham . . .

> **"And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness. Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was IMPUTED to him; But for us also, to whom it shall be IMPUTED, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead" (Romans 4:22-24).**

This is a beautiful passage of Scripture, teaching that God is willing to IMPUTE Christ's righteousness to us as well, just as He did to Abraham, if we'll simply believe on the Lord... **"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

These Scriptures were written for us, that we might also have Christ's righteousness imputed to our record, and our sins imputed to Christ's record. He who knew no sin, became as sin, that we who knew no righteousness could be made the righteousness of God in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:21). What a wonderful truth! To think that Jesus would actually bear our sins upon Himself and sacrifice His precious blood for our sins—we are not worthy. Thankfully, God looked beyond our faults through His love and saw our need . . . **" But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us."**

I cannot express in Words how much I thank the Lord for what He has done for a sinful worm like me. We're all wicked sinners in God's eyes. Do you realize all that you will miss if you reject Christ as your Savior? Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; 6:23), which anyone may have simply by acknowledging their guilt of sin and believing on the name of Jesus Christ for forgiveness . . . **"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins" (Acts 10:43).** It is by grace through faith in Jesus Christ that we are saved, so that God the Father may view us as having the righteousness of Christ which is imputed unto us at salvation . . .

Romans 4:6, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God IMPUTETH righteousness without works."

"And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was IMPUTED unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God" (James 2:23). Would you like to be the friend of God? It all begins when you receive Jesus as your Savior. Jesus earnestly wants to impute your sin to His record and impute His righteousness to your record. All you must do to be saved is come to God as a needy sinner (Romans 3:19), and believe that Jesus died, was buried and rose again for your sins ('*The Gospel*' - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Simply receive the GOOD NEWS!

Our best self-righteousness is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). We need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, that is, Christ's imputed righteousness (Matthew 6:33; 2nd Corinthians 5:21). Oh how foolish is the world today! Billions of unsaved religious people are headed for the Lake of Fire!

A demon's favorite activity is to make an unsaved person feel religious. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world, because Satan uses it to blind men (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Religion says that everything is okay while a person is headed for Hell forever. My friend, everything is wrong if you've never been born-again. You need He Who is the beginning, Jesus, born in you (Revelation 1:8). That's what it means to be **"born again"**... being born anew by the Holy Spirit of God, by the seed of the Word of God **(1st Peter 1:23b)**.

No amount of personal effort can ever undo your sins. Isaiah 64:6 proclaims that even our BEST efforts are vile filth to God. We are sinful by nature, by behavior, by motive and even by virtue. James 2:10 teaches that to commit even one sin is to become guilty of all in God's sight, because even one sin makes us unfit for the kingdom of God. That's why God sent His only begotten Son into the world to pay for our sins by His death on the cross. If you'll simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, you are saved!!!

Christ's righteousness has been imputed to your record, and your sins have been imputed to Him by faith. That is salvation! Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. The sinless Lamb of God was crucified for you and me, and His blood shed for our sins. It's all paid in full. Amen! Eternal life is a free gift based upon the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2), not a reward dependent upon the performance of man (Ephesians 2:8-9). You simply receive the gift of eternal life by faith in THE GOSPEL, you don't hope to merit eternal life by working for it.

There's only two religions in the world: DO and DONE. Most religions teach that to get to Heaven you must DO this and DO that, but the Gospel of Jesus Christ simply says that it's already DONE. Jesus has paid for our sins with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."**

What precious assurance knowing that God has placed Christ's righteousness upon us, and has laid our sins upon His Son (2nd Corinthians 5:21). **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?" 1st John 3:5, "And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin."** What an awesome God!

1.4.38 Ye Might Well Bear With Him (2020-08-31 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-6, "

Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

But I fear, *lest by any means*, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, *ye might well bear with him*.

For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."

The Apostle Paul was learned in the Scriptures. Paul was no dummy! The apostle's credentials were impeccable and impressive to say the least. Paul said that he was jealous over the church at Corinth. The Epistle of 2nd Corinthians was written in 56 AD, eight years after the Epistle of Galatians in 48 AD. The Apostle Paul had seen corruption creep into the churches at Galatia and was understandably concerned about the church at Corinth. Paul said that if a false prophet came into their midst preaching ANOTHER JESUS, ANOTHER SPIRIT, ANOTHER GOSPEL, they might well bear with him. That is, there's a good chance that they would have accepted him and his false message, bidding him Godspeed.

The Devil is smarter than you and me. The Devil knows how to trick people! If I were the Devil, I would do everything in my power to undermine the believer's authority, which is the inspired Word of God. Satan has created a bunch of decoys to throw us off track. The Devil (in the form of a serpent) came to Eve and the first words out of his mouth were: **"Hath God Said?" (Genesis 3:1a).** Where God placed a period, the Devil placed a question mark! The wise Christian today understands that the Devil is behind the modern Bible publishing movement. A [1]secular English professor sees the danger of the Devil's Bibles. Communist [2]Cuba sees the danger of the Devil's Bibles. Tragically, America's shameful pastors and Bible professors fail to see the danger of the Devil's Bibles.

The Apostle Paul was concerned that the carnal church at Corinth (1st Corinthians 3:1), that they might actually go along with a damnable heretic if he came! Kindly said, that is what has happened at Bob Jones University. Somewhere along the way they changed from preaching a free grace Gospel, to the damnable heresy of John MacArthur's Lordship Salvation. I keep reading supporters of Mr. MacArthur, who insist that he teaches free grace theology, but they are in woeful denial. Heresy is creeping into our fundamental churches by the hour! I just [3]heard a horrifying sermon by Pastor Phil Kidd, denying the eternal security of the Christian believer! That is of the Devil!!!

The way to protect yourself dear reader, from being drawn away by another gospel, is to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"** as the Lord Himself commanded in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** I'll tell you, I've just about declared war on corrupt preachers!!! Anyone who messes with grace is messing with God. Anyone who attacks the grace of God is attacking the God of grace, and the gift of grace, and the guardian of grace (which is the local New Testament church), and the goal of grace (which is to preach the Gospel to the world). God's grace is not cheap, it is free! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

But thank God for heretics!

The Bible says we need them, so they who are approved as learned teachers can be manifest.

1st Corinthians 11:19, " For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you." So by Pastor Kidd teaching heresy that a believer cannot have eternal security, it gives me the opportunity to refute his damnable heresy and PREACH THE TRUTH! Every believer has eternal security, which is the same as eternal life! If you have eternal life, then you absolutely do have eternal security. You have God's promise on it! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ever_changing_versions.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/phil_kidd_denies_eternal_security.htm

---

1.5 September

1.5.1 Take The NIV Bible Quiz (2020-09-01 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, " For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."

INSTRUCTIONS: Using the New International Version Bible (NIV), answer the following questions. Do not rely on your memory. As the Bible is the final authority, you must take the answer from the NIV Bible verse (Not from footnotes but from the text. Footnotes are not the

Bible.).

1. Fill in the missing words in Matthew 5:44. "Love your enemies, _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ them that curse you, _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ to them that hate you, and pray for them that _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ and persecute you."

2. According to Matthew 17:21, what two things are required to cast out this type of devil?

3. According to Matthew 18:11, why did Jesus come to earth?

4. According to Matthew 27:2, what was Pilate’s first name?

5. In Matthew 27:35, when the wicked soldiers parted His garments, they were fulfilling the words of the prophet. Copy what the prophet said in Matthew 27:35 from the NIV.

6. In Mark 3:15, Jesus gave the apostles power to cast out devils and to:

7. According to Mark 7:16, what does a man need to be able to hear?

8. According to Luke 7:28, what was John? (teacher, prophet, carpenter, etc.). What is his title or last name?

9. In Luke 9:55, what did the disciples not know?

10. In Luke 9:56, what did the Son of man not come to do? According to this verse, what did He come to do?

11. In Luke 22:14, how many apostles were with Jesus?

12. According to Luke 23:38, in what three languages was the superscription written?

13. In Luke 24:42, what did they give Jesus to eat with His fish?

14. John 3:13 is a very important verse, proving the deity of Christ. According to this verse (as Jesus spoke), where is the Son of man?

15. What happened each year as told in John 5:4?

16. In John 7:50, what time of day did Nicodemus come to Jesus?

17. In Acts 8:37, what is the one requirement for baptism?

18. What did Saul ask Jesus in Acts 9:6?

19. Write the name of the man mentioned in Acts 15:34.

20. Study Acts 24:6-8. What would the Jew have done with Paul? What was the chief captain's name? What did the chief captain command?

21. Copy Romans 16:24 word for word from the NIV.

22. First Timothy 3:16 is perhaps the greatest verse in the New Testament concerning the deity of Christ. In this verse, who was manifested in the flesh?

23. In the second part of First Peter 4:14, how do [they] speak of Christ? And, what do we Christians do?

24. Who are the three Persons of the Trinity in First John 5:7?

25. Revelation 1:11 is another very important verse that proves the deity of Christ. In the first part of this verse Jesus said, "I am the A _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ and O _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ , the _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ and the _ _ _ _ _ _ _:"

Conclusion: Little space is provided for your answers, but it’s much more than needed. If you followed the instructions above, you not only failed the test, you receive a big goose egg. So now what do you think of your "accurate, easy-to-understand, up-to-date Bible"? If these 25 questions haven’t served to show you that the NIV is a very inferior Bible, based on a very inferior Greek text, then you have been deceived by the Devil dear reader. If you would like to improve your score, and in fact score 100 %, you can take this test using the Authorized (King James) Bible.

NIV Reader: Do you have enough confidence in the NIV to

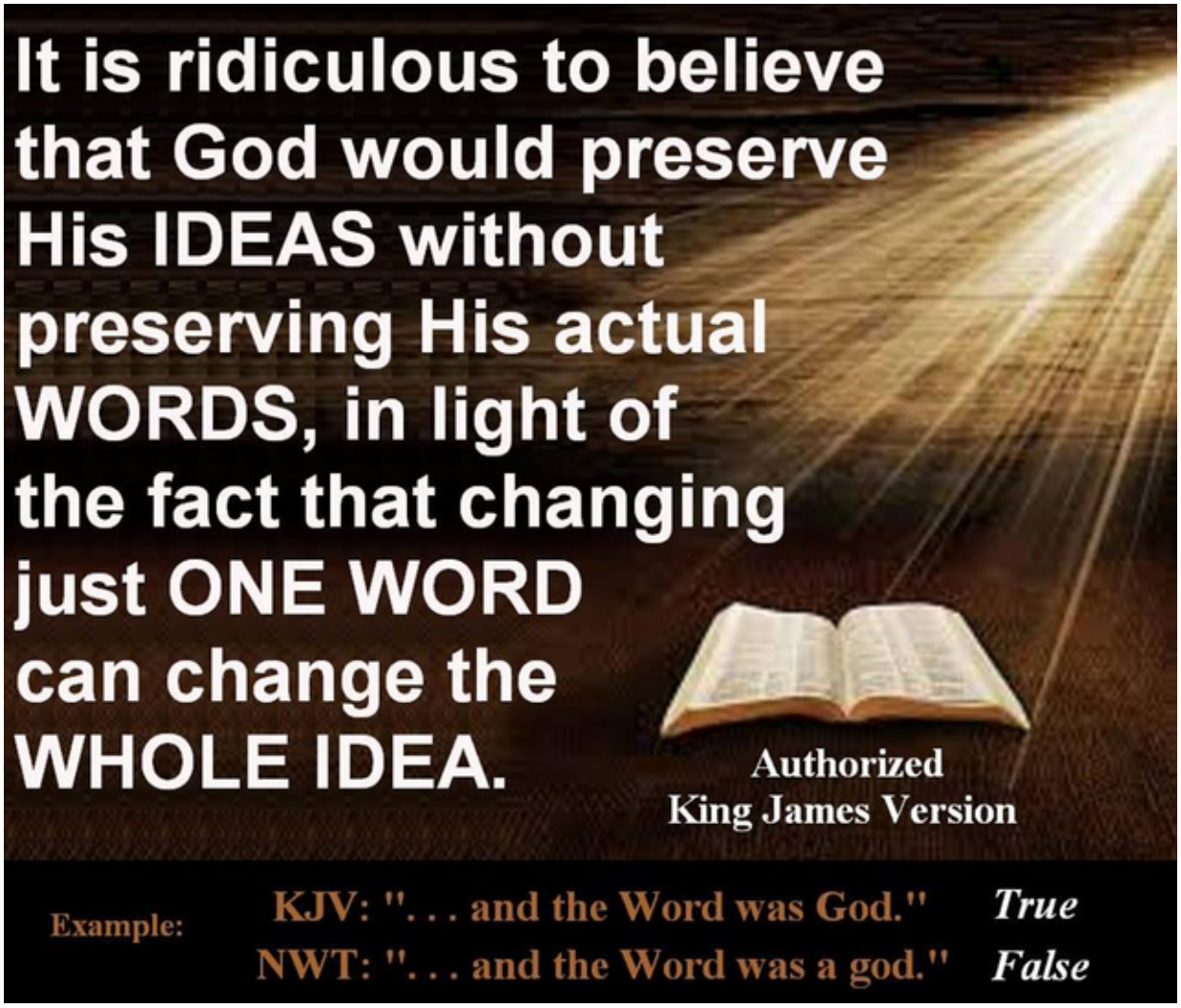
tell God, OUT LOUD,

that the NIV is correct in deleting these words and phrases?

If not, you need to get an inspired King James Bible

so you can have some confidence. I love you friend, which is why I have been writing my heart out since 2002, never taking a single penny for my earnest labors. God is preparing my rewards in Heaven for me, but the greatest reward of all is seeing Jesus Christ formed in you! Please don’t use anything except the precious KING JAMES BIBLE.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjNBTE0VZTwm9l25R03s_Ew88QGe_RLgMGbbVkKFSL90XZdFxy2PdtTgvfpcRRb_GYimzcEWTn0B02sIFYJbdvg049vLUDJWJTHMAf

---

1.5.2 Faulty Ideas About Repentance (2020-09-02 10:00)

Matthew 21:32,

“

For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*.

”

Please notice in our text Bible verse that the Bible doesn’t say they didn’t repent from their sins; but rather, they didn’t repent **“**

THAT YE MIGHT BELIEVE HIM

”

! There is not one verse in the Bible that says to

“

repent of your sins

”

or to

“

turn from your sins

”

to be saved.

The following is brilliant Bible exegesis by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). This is an excerpt from Dr. Hutson’s booklet titled, ’[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Say?’

> We suppose there are many faulty ideas about repentance, but we will deal here with the more popular ones. Perhaps the most popular false idea is that repentance is turning from sin.

> We have heard some well-known preachers say, “If you want to be saved, repent of your sins, turn from your sins.” If turning from your sins means to stop sinning, then people can only be saved if they stop sinning. And it is unlikely that anyone has ever been saved, since we don’t know anyone who has ever stopped sinning.

I recently asked a large congregation if there was anyone present who had not sinned in the last week to raise his hand, and not a single hand was lifted. I don't know of anyone who lives a single day without sinning. Now to be sure, you may not commit murder, adultery, or you may not rob a bank, but you sin nonetheless. **Romans 14:23 says, "For whatsoever is not of faith is sin."** That simply means that if we do anything without a conviction of God's approval, then it is sinful. And I suppose everyone is guilty of this every day of his life.

James 4:17 says, "Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin."

When I was a small boy, I recall hearing an old preacher pray, "Lord, forgive us of the sins of omission as well as the sins of commission." There is such a thing as a sin of omission. The Bible says to leave undone something we know is good is a sin. And who hasn't sinned in this respect?

The book of I John is written to believers. And **I John 1:10 says, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."** The pronoun "we" in this verse refers to Christians, believers. For any believer to claim that he has not sinned is to make God a liar.

Several years ago I read a book by a professor at a fundamental university. Under the chapter on salvation, he said, “Quit your sinning, and God will give you a new heart.” He presented repentance as turning from sin. I wrote this dear brother and expressed my concern, knowing that such teaching frustrates the unbeliever and makes him think that salvation is unattainable since he cannot live a sinless life. This professor wrote back that he had repented, that he had turned from his sins. When I wrote to ask if he had sinned after he was saved, he had to honestly answer the question and admit that he had. I explained that if he had sinned after he was saved, then he had not turned from his sins; he had only turned from part of them, that is, the ones he had not committed since he had been saved. He then agreed to change the statement in his book.

If repentance means turning from sin, and turning from sin means to stop sinning, then a person must live a sinless life in order to be saved. And if that is the case, then nobody could ever be saved, because there are no perfect people.

You don’t get better to get saved; you get saved to get better. You can’t get better until you do get saved. In reality, one can begin living better only after he is saved. When the individual trusts Christ as Saviour, he receives a new nature. **Second Peter 1:4** says, **“Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature.”** With this new nature come new desires and new power to make the desires a reality.

We read in **Philippians 2:13, “For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.”** It is the presence of God in the believer that gives him both the desire and power to live a better life. And no man has the indwelling Christ in the person of the Holy Spirit until after he is saved.

The Christian life is not an imitation of the Christ life; it is Christ living His life over again in us as we yield ourselves to Him. That is what Paul meant in **Galatians 2:20: “I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”**

Several years ago, after I finished preaching a Sunday morning service, several people trusted Christ as Saviour, including a lady and her five children. I noticed a man sitting on the same pew who did not respond. After the service, I spoke to him, while many of the members of the church were shaking hands with the lady, her children, and others who had trusted Christ that morning.

“Sir,” I said, “is this your wife and children?”

“Yes,” he replied.

I said, “Isn’t it wonderful that they have trusted Christ as Saviour!”

“Yes,” he replied.

Then I asked, “Have you trusted Christ as your Saviour?”

He dropped his head and said, “I’m afraid I haven’t.”

“May I ask why you haven’t trusted Christ as Saviour?”

“Well,” he said, “to be honest with you, I’m afraid I can’t live it.”

I suspected that this man had an idea that in order to be saved, he must promise God that he would never sin again, or he thought that repenting was turning from sin. So I pressed the issue.

“What do you mean, you can’t live it?”

“Well,” he said, “I know that I will probably sin again.”

I said, “Sir if getting saved is promising Jesus you will never sin again, then I would never get saved, because I know I cannot live a sinless life.” I explained that to be saved one simply had to trust Jesus as Saviour. I opened the Bible to **John 3:36** and read, **“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life.”** Then pointing to the verse, I asked, “Does the verse say ’He that believeth on the Son and lives it has everlasting life’?”

“Oh, no,” he replied.

“Then what does the verse say?”

“He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life.”

“Then must one believe on the Son and live it in order to be saved? Or must one simply
believe on the Son, as the Bible says, to have everlasting life?”

“Well,” he said, “I suppose that one must do what the Bible says - believe on the Son.”

“Then will you trust Jesus Christ right now as your Saviour?”

With a smile on his face, he answered, “I certainly will.” In a moment he joined his wife and
children as the church members came by and shook hands, rejoicing with them in their decision
to trust Christ as Saviour.

A few weeks later I received a call from a pastor a few miles out of Atlanta, Georgia. He said
that a man, his wife, and five children had joined the church for baptism and told him that they
were saved at Forrest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur Georgia. “Dr. Hutson,” he said, “I thought
you would like to know about it.”

Of course I was happy to hear they had united with the church near where they lived. That
family went on to become faithful workers in the church. They even bought their own bus and
began a bus ministry, bringing scores of children and adults in to hear the Gospel.

I think there are many who would like to be saved but have been presented the faulty idea that
repentance is turning from sin and therefore they are convinced that they cannot be saved. Oh, if
we would only make salvation plain and explain to men that we are not saved by doing anything;
rather we are saved by trusting in what Jesus has already done. He died two thousand years ago
for our sins. He fully paid the sin debt, and the Bible says, **"that whosoever believeth in him
should not perish, but have everlasting life" (John 3:16).**

Now don't misunderstand me. We do not want to treat sin lightly, but then, we must not
demand of an unbeliever that which is impossible for him to perform, and we must not make
unbelievers feel that salvation is a hopeless, unattainable thing.

A second faulty idea is that repentance is sorrow for sin. The Bible says in **II Corinthians 7:10,**
"For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of...." Though godly
sorrow may bring about repentance, it is not the same as repentance.

I’m afraid we have been guilty of building doctrines off our experience rather than the Bible.
We must remember that the Bible is the principle, not man’s experience.

We have heard well-meaning preachers tell of their experience of salvation and describe their
weeping and sorrow and how miserable and low-down they felt before they were saved. In doing
so, they suggest to the unbeliever that he must feel a certain amount of sorrow before he can be
saved. If that is the case, then how much sorrow must a man feel and exactly how much must he
weep and moan before God will save him? This kind of teaching suggests to us the false idea that
God is basically unwilling to save sinners, and unless one softens the heart of God by his tears,
then God will never accept him and grant forgiveness for sin.

The truth is, God is more willing and ready to save than we unbelievers are to simply trust
Him to do it. As a matter of fact, God has done and is doing all He can to save men. Two thousand years ago He placed all our sins on His Son Jesus Christ and then punished Jesus in our
place to pay the sin debt we owe so that when we die, we won’t have to pay it. That is exactly
what the Bible means in **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten
Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”** In the matter
of salvation, no amount of weeping or sorrow will coax God into doing something that He has
not already done.

Remember when Jesus was on the cross, He cried, **“It is finished!” (John 19:30)**, which means that the price for our salvation was paid in full. Nothing can be added to it and nothing can be taken from it. We don’t need to weep, beg, or plead for God to do something He has already done. What we do is accept Him, trust Him.

The problem is not that God is adamant and unapproachable but that man will not respond.

The great evangelist D. L. Moody insisted that the inquirer was not to seek sorrow but the Saviour. The death of Jesus Christ on the cross and His shed blood is sufficient for the forgiveness of sins. **Ephesians 1:7 says, “In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace.”**

Notice that forgiveness of sins is through His blood. It is not the death of Christ-plus sorrow; the death of Christ-plus tears; the death of Christ-plus mourning; or even the death of Christ-plus pleading. No, no, no! It is the death of Christ-period. The Word of God makes it clear that salvation is based entirely upon the death of Christ and the believer’s faith or trust in Him. **Acts 16:31** plainly says, **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”** Believe. Not believe and weep, not believe and pray, not believe and mourn, not believe and feel sorrow for your sins, but believe, only believe.

I am glad when I see someone troubled over his sins, but we must be very careful in presenting the plan of salvation not to insist that a person have a certain degree of sorrow before he can be saved. That is not repentance, and such a requirement for salvation is not found in the Bible.

A third faulty idea about repentance is that it is reformation. Nearly all the religions of the world teach the idea that man must do something or be something in order to be saved. Some say you must join a particular church. If you don't belong to their particular group, then you cannot be saved. Others teach you must be baptized in water that the water actually washes away sin. Others teach you must be baptized in a certain way and by a certain preacher. Still others teach you must behave in a certain manner. They will often say, "If you don't straighten up, you are going to Hell!" Others teach that you must make certain resolutions or promises in order to be saved, and if you don't live up to those resolutions, then you are lost. If we could only understand the clear plan of salvation, it would surely help to clear up a lot of confusion.

Salvation is a gift and there is nothing we can do or be in order to earn it. All you can do with a gift is receive it. **John 1:12** says, **"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."**

My beloved predecessor Dr. John R. Rice, used to say, “If you go to Hell, you pay your own
way; but you go to Heaven on a free pass.” He was certainly right. **Romans 6:23** says, **“The
wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”** Salvation
is a gift.

Reformation is good in its place, but when you make reformation repentance and a prerequisite for salvation, then it is wicked and evil. Salvation is of God, not of man. **John 1:13**
says, **“Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of
God.”** The expression, “not of blood,” simply means that salvation is not inherited through the
bloodline. No one is saved because his mother or father is a Christian. **“…nor of the will of the
flesh”** means that there is nothing the flesh can do to earn salvation, including reformation.
“…nor of the will of man” means there is nothing man can do to save himself. **“…but of God”**
means that nothing of man enters into salvation.

If that be true, then man’s behavior-good or bad-has nothing to do with obtaining salvation.
Titus 3:5 says, **“Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy
he saved us….” Ephesians 2:8, 9** tells us, **“For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not
of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”** It is impossible to
mix grace and works. Salvation is either by grace or works; it cannot be a combination of the
two.

Notice the words of **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Reformation as an instrument of salvation is absolutely futile, and repentance is not reformation.

Reformation is an effort on the part of the individual to establish his own righteousness, and the Bible clearly teaches that we are not saved by our own righteousness but by the imputed righteousness of God. Look at **Romans 10:1-4:**

"Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

If we could reform and establish our own righteousness, that would not be sufficient. Says **Isaiah 64:6** regarding our righteousnesses, **"All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags…."** The best we can do is like filthy rags in the sight of a holy God. The only righteousness God accepts is His own, which is imputed to us the moment we trust Christ as Saviour.

What a blessed promise is **Romans 4:5, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him
that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”**

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus’ blood and righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus’ name.

Repentance is not reformation.

No one will ever go to Hell who has put his trust in Jesus Christ, but many will end up in
torment who have trusted their own righteousness and reformation. **Matthew 7:22, 23** says:

"Many will say to me in that day Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

The people referred to in these verses are trusting their own works, their own righteousness, for salvation, when they ought to be trusting Jesus Christ completely.

A fourth faulty idea about repentance is that it is penance. Dr. Harry Ironside said:

> "Penance is not repentance. Penance is the effort in some way to atone for wrong done. This man can never do, nor does God, in His Word, lay it down as a condition for salvation that one first seek to make up to either God or his fellows for evil committed.... On the contrary, the call was to repent, but between repentance and doing penance there is a vast difference."

Penance is a sacrament of the Roman Catholic Church involving the confession of sin and submission to penalties imposed, followed by absolution by the priest.

There is a penalty for sin, but God has only one such penalty and that is death. **Ezekiel 18:4** reads, **“The soul that sinneth, it shall die.” Romans 6:23** says, **“The wages of sin is death!”** And **James 1:15** tells us, **“Sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.”**

God’s penalty for sin is death, and this death is described in the Bible as the second death, the lake of fire - **Revelation 20:14** says, **“Death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.”** No amount of penance will pay for our sins.

The Bible teaches that Jesus Christ paid for our sins two thousand years ago. **I Peter 3:18** says, **“For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God.... “** The word “once” here does not mean once upon a time but once for all. The payment for sin was made once for all two thousand years ago when Jesus died on the cross for our sins. The Bible states in **I Peter 2:24, “Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree....”** God imposed the penalty for our sins before Adam and Eve committed the first sin in the garden. In **Genesis 2:17** He said, **“....in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.”** And the penalty imposed by God before the fall was paid in full by Jesus Christ on the cross two thousand years ago. All that’s left for us to do is accept what Jesus has done and trust Him completely for salvation.

Oh, why must we complicate the matter and confuse unbelievers as to how to be saved!
"What must I do to be saved?" asked the Philippian jailor in **Acts 16:30**, and Paul replied in
verse 31, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."

Repentance is not penance.

SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from the booklet titled: '[2]Repentance: What Does The Bible Say?'

There you have it. To summarize

, repentance is:

- NOT turning from sins
- NOT sorrow for sins
- NOT reformation from sins
- NOT penance for sins

I encourage you to [3]read the rest of the booklet! People are confused everywhere in churches today, because the Devil has crept his false prophets into them unawares!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf

1.5.3 Rebuke False Prophets Sharply The Bible Says (2020-09-02 22:30)

Titus 1:10-13, " For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;"

I have a Zero Tolerance policy for heresy. I have 17 social media accounts (7 websites, 3 blogs, 4 YouTube channels, Twitter, Tumblr and Facebook). Of those, Facebook causes me the most grief as a preacher of the truth. I had one man on Facebook who persistently kept posting articles that denied the Trinity. It is an unfortunately popular heresy which has crept into some churches today, called Modalism. That is, instead of a triune Godhead, they believe that God goes into different modes, but say that Jesus does not exist as a separate person from the Father. Modalists falsely believe that there is only God the Father in Heaven, but there is not God the Son in a separate body.

We know that is utter heresy from simply reading **Colossians 3:1, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, *where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God*.**

" When Jesus resurrected from the dead, it was in a physical body. The Lord was seen by over 500 believers in one appearance he made (1st Corinthians 15:6). Jesus was seen by Mary Magdalene, the 12 apostles, the two disciples on the road to Emmaus, and the Apostle Paul. So that's at least 516 witnesses of His bodily resurrection. Then Jesus ascended in a physical body into the clouds (Acts 1:9-11). The Lord physically went to Heaven, and still exists in a physical body today, seated on the right hand of the Father. Heaven is a physical place. The angels are physical beings, who eat food, just as they ate a feast which Lot prepared for them, when they visited him in Sodom (Genesis 19:3).

The Apostle Paul said he tried to talk sense to people TWICE. If they still persisted to disagree with him, after sharing the inspired Word of God with them at least on two occasions, Paul moved on to greener pastures. Paul in his wisdom and experience of talking with people,

concluded that a person is subverted (corrupted) of them self if they still refuse to heed sound doctrine after two attempts. **Titus 3:9-11, “**

But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

”

I think that is a good rule for us as well.

As the webservant of several website ministries, I receive a lot of emails, as you can imagine. Most people who write to me are a bit reluctant to say much at first, treading lightly lest I turn out to be The Great Oz that seems so intimidating by the ominousness of my website and bold preaching. They are always pleasantly surprised to find that I am the humble man behind the curtain, and moreover, like Toto the dog. My bark is much worse than my bite. I am just a broken, humble, caring, redeemed sinner. I do truly want and try to be a blessing to others. People are people, as they say, and I have had my problems communicating with some web visitors. I always give God ALL the praise, credit and glory. Jesus said **“for without me ye can do nothing**

” (John 15:5b). The Lord even gives us our very

“

life, and breath, and all things”

(Acts 17:25).

What an awesome God and Savior!!!

Some people like to argue theology. When I receive such emails, I always begin by responding with the Bible, and usually some sermons and articles to help show them the truth. If they seem interested, I’ll exchange hundreds of emails to teach and help them, gladly so. But if they start trying to convert me, berating me for my ignorance of the Bible, and I see that they are already set in their thinking, I kindly reply that I won’y debate with my web visitors. I am not here to debate with theologians or know-it-alls. I am here to help that 1 out of 100 lambs who’ve wandered astray, and need guidance to the truth and safety.

Jude 1:4, “For there are certain men *crept in unawares*, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into

lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." False prophets never boldly announce their entrance into a church, a blog, a Bible college, a rescue mission—any group of people. They creep in, like snakes! The Bible says false prophets are "CREPT IN UNAWARES." That means they are so subtle that you don't even detect them. Satan was subtle when tempting Eve. Satan was subtle when tempting Jesus. And false prophets are subtle. They are nice people. They use friendly words. They quote Bible verses. But they are corrupted of the Devil, always believing that they are sincere.

When someone teaches heresy, I am going to kindly teach them the Holy Bible. I am sincerely going to try to help them. But when they argue with me, and start telling me that I need to read the Bible, I am going to tell them to GET THE HELL AWAY FROM ME, SATAN! Calvinists are preaching doctrines of devils. **1st Timothy 4:1, " Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;"** I know some spiritual liberals with bleeding hearts will disagree with me. If so, there's the damn door, leave! Go! Jesus said the same thing to His disciples when He taught the truth, and most people walked away. **John 6:67, "Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?"** Calvinism is of the Devil, all five points! If you disagree, get the Hell away from me, Satan!

There are many professed Christian people today who have a very ecumenical mindset, tolerating sin and false doctrine, when they ought to be exposing and avoiding it! **Ephesians 5:10-11, "Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*."** Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts! There is no controversy if you believe the Bible!!! Calvinism is of the Devil. It is another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

We've got a bunch of overgrown babies in our churches today, spoiled rotten Americans with a chip on their shoulder, who are intolerant of bold, sin-fighting, truth-telling, name-calling, window-rattlin, shingle-pullin', barn-stormin', hellfire and damnation, fiery preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles, Danny Castle, Bob Gray Sr., Steven Anderson, Max Younce, Roger Jimenez, and humbly, myself. **2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "For *the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."** A free grace Gospel is sound doctrine! Calvinism is a shabby foundation, which is sure to fail, building one's house upon the sand. I am saddened how many churchgoers have fallen victim to Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). The entire Gospel of John, and the Epistle of Galatians, plainly expose Calvinism as a fraud. We are saved by faith alone, and not by persevering until the end of the race.

The Devil comes along and says to be nice to false prophets, and coddle them, or they'll never get saved. The Bible says to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!! I've heard that lame excuse my whole life, that you'll never win lost sinners to Christ unless you lower yourself to their level. Paul said in **1st Corinthians 9:22, " To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some."** Paul was not saying that he smoked marijuana to win hippies to Christ. Paul was not saying, [1]as does Pastor J.D. Greear (president of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention), that we should become advocates of the dignity of the LGBTQ community.

What an ungodly man to say such a wicked thing! Homosexuality is a vile, disgusting and perverse abominable sin in the sight of almighty God, and preachers everywhere must preach it so! The Apostle Paul made it very clear in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 that open sin must not be allowed nor tolerated in any church! Sinners are welcomed at church, otherwise nobody could go! But church members found to be living in open adultery, fornication, homosexuality and other vile sins should be confronted by the church elders, asked to repent or leave. The Bible tells us why, because a little tolerated sin will corrupt the whole congregation. **1st Corinthians 5:6, " Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?"** Sin must never be permitted to flourish in a Bible-believing, New Testament, church.

1st Timothy 5:20, " Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."

Proponents of Lordship Salvation have corrupted the gospel in a sincere attempt to force people to forsake their sins and live a holy life. In so doing they have alienated sinners from the Gospel, and the new birth cannot be produced. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again. Jesus did not tell anyone in the Gospel of John to turn away from their sins to be saved. No, He simply said to BELIEVE on Him. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "** I am going to continue to boldly refute anyone who perverts grace! I am going to continue to preach against the Bible-corrupting crowd, who pervert the Words of the Living God! I am going to expose the corrupters of grace! When someone attacks the grace of God, [2]they are attacking the God of grace!!!

1. https://youtu.be/qLMV_6YUWsk?t=4167
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html

---

1.5.4 Have You Believed In Vain? (2020-09-03 09:30)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, *unless ye have believed in vain*.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

I immediately thought of the heretical Lordship Salvation crowd, who pervert the Gospel of grace. Paul is simply saying that some people think they believe right, but they have it wrong. Paul makes it easy for us, telling us exactly what we need to believe to be saved; namely, that Jesus Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and He bodily resurrected three days later from the dead. Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, realizing their need for redemption, who places their confidence in Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection is saved.

There are three things that one must know to be saved: the WHO, WHAT and WHY about Jesus...

- WHO He is - Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31)
- WHAT He did - Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He bodily resurrected for the justification of our faith.
- WHY He did it - We are all sinners and the penalty is death (Romans 6:23), including a second death (Revelation 21:8). Christ had to pay our sin debt.

John 20:31, "

But *these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" John 20:31 says that

" these are written "

were written to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that by believing we will be saved. So we could eliminate the other 65 books of the Bible, and just use the Gospel of John, to find out everything we need to know to be saved. The word "repent" is not mentioned even once. We find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times in John. In chapters 19-20 we read about Jesus' death on the cross, burial and physical resurrection. In John 3:20-21 we read that

those who love sin will not come to Christ to be saved, but "he that doeth truth" will come. That is repentance, not turning from sins, but the acknowledgement of the truth that we are a sinner, and believing the truth of the Gospel to be saved.

Repentance is acknowledging THE TRUTH that we are a needy sinner, and faith is believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel. Getting saved is strictly a matter of THE TRUTH, and has nothing to do with forsaking one's sins, which would be works. I can prove what I just said with **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;"** Most people today are enjoying their life of sin, and refuse to acknowledge THE TRUTH that they are a sinner in need of a Savior. I like to capitalize those words "THE TRUTH" for emphasis, not to shout, but to bring out (no pun intended) THE TRUTH.

One of the deadliest things in the world today is "Lordship Salvation." What is this? Lordship Salvation is a false doctrine which says that you must surrender to Jesus as the absolute "Lord" of your life to be saved. Proponents of this damnable doctrine teach that a person must "repent of your sins" (turn away from your past sinful life) to receive God's free gift of eternal life. In so doing, the proponents of this heresy have moved away from the Gospel of grace, and made iron shackles for themselves! THEY HAVE BELIEVED IN VAIN!!!

> **Matthew 7:21-23, " Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.**
> **"**

In Matthew 7:21-23 you can bet that these people believed in something. They boasted in their own defense in Christ's presence as their Judge, that they had done "many wonderful works" in His name, and that they preached in Jesus' name everywhere they went, and had even cast out devils in Jesus' name. Yet, the Lord spoke these horrifying words to them: **"I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** They had believed in vain, because what they believed did not agree with what the Bible teaches. The road to Hell is paved with good intentions! **Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.**

”

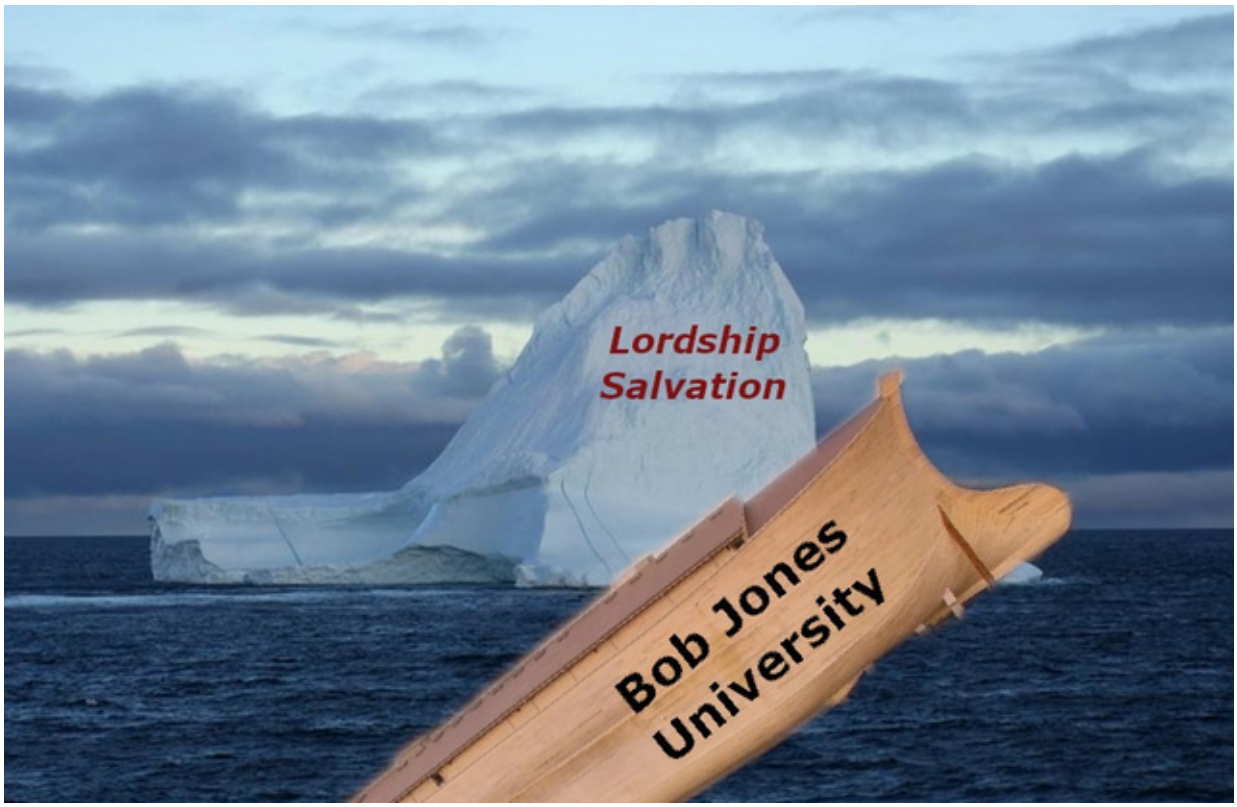
You don’t turn from your sins to be saved, Jesus came to save you from your sins, and turn you from them. Turning from sin is a matter of Christian growth, and not a matter of receiving God’s free gift of forgiveness of them. Salvation is a judicial matter. You are a guilty sinner. Sin must be punished. Christ took your place on the cross and paid your debt owed. Therefore, God the Father can declared you justified, on the basis of Jesus’ blood which was sacrificed for you! Pastor Jack Hyles said it this way:

> “Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Conversion And Salvation” (chapter 3) from his book: “Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”

Amen, that is how salvation happens. God saves a man, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes him. But nobody can mandate those changes as a requirement to be saved, nor as a condition to prove that one is saved, which would be works. The Bible says we **“SHOULD”** live godly in Christ Jesus; not MUST (that is works); and not WILL (that would be Calvinism). **Titus 2:11-12, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;”** Living a faithful Christian life has nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift. You are born-again the very second that you trust Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, and it is a done deal Lucile!

Please listen to me dear reader, tens of millions of false Christians in neo-evangelical churches today are just as guilty in God’s sight, as are hellbound Roman Catholics and Mormons who have perverted the Gospel of grace. The damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation has infected Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pacific Garden Mission (*Unshackled* radio), Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and thousands of other apostate pseudo-Christian organizations today! They are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Have you believed in vain?

[2]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFUZ1fiPhj0vTTZzZmeM2bWjjpPgFu8CrhlpqArf4x1Zymz4zRWfJk2rZGMw6UjJxNInH62AXyF5G4yp05fYrV0h8rDzhUVT_y0JO

1.5.5 Maranatha Baptist University's Perverse Gospel (2020-09-03 20:36)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

Our text passage of Scripture plainly proclaims the Gospel of free grace. The Apostle Paul said he received this Gospel, not from man, but by direct revelation from the Lord Jesus Christ Himself. **Galatians 1:11-12, " But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."** There is no other gospel. The Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible is very simple, plain and unchanged by humans.

Having said that as introduction, now let's examine the heresy set forth by the

[1]Maranatha Baptist University in Wisconsin. In their official Statement of Faith, they state:

> Soteriology
> The Bible faculty are committed to teaching a biblically balanced soteriology. We believe in the divine source of salvation, that all of salvation flows from God's free and unmerited grace. **We also affirm the *responsibility of all people to repent of their sins*** and believe the gospel. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]Statement Of Faith

BLASPHEMY!!! You cannot show me even one Bible verse that teaches to “

repent of your sins

”

or

“turn away from your sins” to be saved. If you think this is splitting hairs, then you are oh so woefully ignorant of the Gospel of free grace! There is absolutely nothing in the Gospel which Paul received directly from the Lord Jesus Christ Himself, that requires repenting of one’s sins to be saved. This is a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! **Romans 3:19-20** plainly teaches that the purpose of God’s law is to give men **“ the knowledge of sin,**

” not to persuade men to turn away from sins as a

requirement

to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Maranatha Baptist University are wolves in sheep’s clothing, caught up in the heresy of Lordship Salvation, [3]just another Bob Jones University clone!!!

You don’t have to repent of your sins to be saved. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Acts 20:21, “ Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.**
> **”**

2nd Timothy 2:25-26,

“

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”

John 3:20-21, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.”

In the preceding passages of Scriptures, we learn that repentance is concerning THE TRUTH, not forsaking one’s sins. Repentance is TOWARD GOD, not FROM SINS. Repentance is a change of mind—a change of mind from WRONG THINKING to believing the Gospel. What must a man repent of? You must *change your mind* about whatever it is that has been hindering you from coming to Christ to be saved. Men who love their sins won’t come to Christ, **“**

lest his deeds should be reproved

” (John 3:20b). So repentance is a man acknowledging that he is a guilty sinner in need of redemption. God’s law gives men the knowledge that they are needy sinners, and then the law brings them to Christ to be saved by God’s grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26).

Now when these neo-evangelical theologians (aka, the Lordship Salvation crowd), speak of repenting of your sins, they mean something entirely different. Read what [4]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches, that you must live a lifestyle of repentance to be saved. That is not the Gospel. [5]Look at the garbage theology taught on Pacific Garden Mission's 'Unshackled' radio program, requiring listeners to forsake the old life of sin to be saved. [6]This is a perversion of grace! When someone attacks the grace of God, they attack the God of grace!!! [7]Look at the junk theology taught by Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014).

[8]Pastor Marty Herron is another damnable heretic, corrupting the Gospel by adding turning from sins to faith alone. These are reprobates in the pulpit, damning men's souls with the same perverse Lordship Salvation heresy as we read about in Matthew 7:21-23. They cried out,

"LORD, LORD," and mentioned their **" many wonderful works,**

" but they had failed to obey the will of the Father, which is to rest completely in His only begotten Son (John 6:40; Hebrews 4:10-11). If you add turning from sins to grace, you don't get grace!!!

There is an entirely different mindset that the proponents of Lordship Salvation have, than does a genuine born-again believer. The truth is that a child of God *CAN* disobey, choose to live in willful sin like the Devil, and still go to Heaven! As much as that may harelip Pastor Marty Herron, Maranatha Baptist University, Bob Jones University, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, John Piper, Unshackled, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur—the proof that they are all liars in the pulpit is found in **1st Corinthians 3:15, "If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire. "** Clearly, a man can enter into Heaven with no goodness whatsoever, having lived a selfish life of carnality in sin and shame.

> “Can a child of God be disobedient? The answer has to be ’Yes’ otherwise it is not faith alone in Christ alone.” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, ’[9]Lordship Salvation - Part Two’

Pastor Jack Hyles gets it right, in this excellent writing titled: ’[10]Conversion And Salvation.’ Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), makes this excellent statement:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. If you must repent of your sins to be saved, then you have a part in saving yourself. This is human reformation, not repentance. Many dishonest preachers will preach that you must “

repent of sin,

”

but they don’t explain what they mean, confusing people and bidding Godspeed to the

Lordship Salvation crowd

. They do this for the love of money, wanting to straddle the fence to avoid being labeled as controversial. The *safe* thing to do in these apostate times, is to say that you must “

repent of sin

”

to be saved. The *safe* thing is to in these apostate times, is to promote multiple Bible versions, lest you’re labeled

as a King James Bible only nut.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) got it 100 % correct:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[12]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

God damns Maranatha Baptist University!

God damns Marty Herron!

God damns Steve Pettit!

God damns Bob Jones University!

God damns Pacific Garden Mission and their *Unshackled* nightmare theology!

God damns Rick Warren!

God damns Joel Osteen!

God damns Sam Horn and Master's University in California!

God damns all heretics who bid Godspeed to false prophets.

2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Galatians 1:8-9, "

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*." This is a very serious matter. God curses anyone who perverts His Word or His Gospel!!!

Men by nature are cowards. I've noticed that everyone preaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation are making a living off it! Since they want as much money as possible, Bible colleges want to lure more students, so they go with what is popular. **Luke 16:13, "**

No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

”

It is not popular today to be King James Bible only. It is not popular today to believe a free grace Gospel, that does not require an additional step of repenting of your sins. The truth is that repentance is automatic, and is included in believing. A man wouldn’t believe unless he had repented, that is, changed his mind.

Woe unto the apostate Bible colleges! Woe unto Maranatha Baptist University and their damnable doctrine! Nothing is destroying churches today like Bible colleges. Shame on Hyles-Anderson College and the First Baptist Church of Hammond for denying the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008! Shame on Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary for preaching Lordship Salvation, and bidding Godspeed to Satan’s corrupted Bible revisions!!! Damn these fake religious institutions to Hell!!!

God knows that I don’t hate anyone.

I love everyone with God’s love, but I hate every false way, as I am supposed to, and so should you if you are saved.

Psalms 119:104, “

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

” These new corrupted Bible revisions water-down God’s Word, so people don’t hate sin any-more like they should. They don’t believe the Gospel anymore, because [13]the new Bibles pervert the Gospel, teaching that you must turn from living in sin to be saved. You cannot talk sense to neo-evangelicals, because they are more loyal to man, than to God.

John 12:43, “ For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.” To Hell with the Devil’s crowd! To Hell with Bob Jones University and their counterfeit Bibles, and their fake gospel of turning from sins to be saved. To Hell with Marty Herron and his false gospel of damnation! To Hell with Maranatha Baptist University and their

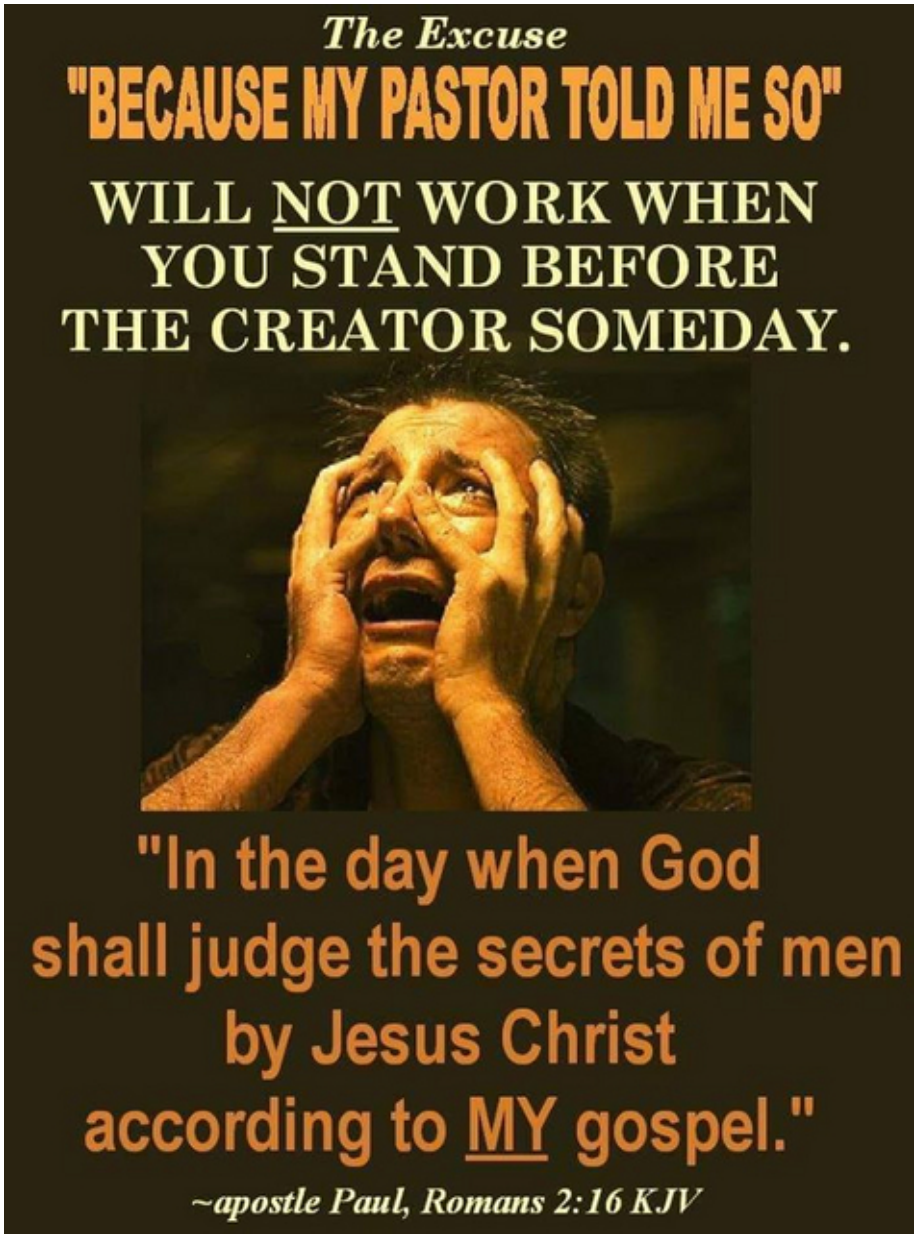
“

repent of your sins

”

heresy of Satan!

Tragically, neo-evangelicals are the rot of American society today! Their ecclesiastical tentacles are those of the Devil. Their stench reaches to Hell’s gates where they are headed. **Philippians 2:20, “For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.”** I thank God for the very small handful to truth-seeking believers today, who preach only the free grace Gospel, and use only the inspired King James Bible, and are zealous of THE TRUTH, earnestly contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). We are a small army, dedicated to strengthen the things that remain. **Revelation 3:2, “ Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”**



1. https://www.mbu.edu/
2. https://www.mbu.edu/university/about/statement-of-faith/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. https://youtu.be/-XlXTP738VU
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWVIKwfHrOm_q8Ddn8katNr5NSk_aq3_52S2_RkztX6cAAVQXY3iY6-nH_ZIWMy6If6S-uQAlfcCjpONKnOEXh_HqIlOSujWARHpj

1.5.6 Baptism And Repentance (2020-09-04 10:00)

Mark 1:4,

“John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the *baptism of repentance for the remission of sins*.” Acts 11:16, “Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.”

Acts 11:21

,

“And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number*believed, and turned unto the Lord.*”

Carefully notice in our text passage in Acts 11:21 that they “TURNED UNTO THE LORD,” *not* FROM THEIR SINS! There are numerous great misunderstanding about “repentance” in the churches. Such verses as Mark 1:4 confuse many unlearned churchgoers, because they do not take into account the rest of the Bible. **Mark 1:4** reads, **“John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.”** By itself, this verse seems like It is teaching [1]Baptismal Regeneration, but it certainly is NOT.

Mark 1:4

is referenced in **Acts 11:16, “Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.”**

And a few verses later we read in **Acts 11:21, “And the hand of the Lord was with them: and *a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord*.”** This is Biblical repentance. It is acknowledging one’s self as a needy sinner, and turning to the Lord by faith in the Gospel to be saved. Jesus doesn’t forgive sin, Jesus paid for our sins on the cross! Therefore, forgiveness is a gift to them who BELIEVE THE GOSPEL.

Here’s a doctrinally sound excellent book on the baptisms of the Bible, titled: “[2]A Biblical Examination Of Baptism” (.pdf book by Pastor Max D. Younce). …

> The ONLY thing that you need to repent of to be saved is whatever it is that’s been keeping you from coming to Christ to be saved.

Please note that NO mention of baptism is found in Acts 11 other than the one reference to John the Baptist in verse 16. Clearly, water baptism was not required for their salvation in Acts 16, just is it has never been required. John preached the same Gospel of Jesus Christ, as we preach today, that is, salvation by grace through faith in Christ's sacrifice on the cross, His burial, and bodily resurrection the third day, plus or minus nothing (Ephesians 2:8-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Titus 3:5).

[3]The "Repent Of Your Sins" Heresy (Awesome! The Bible says that God "repented"—was it from His sins?)

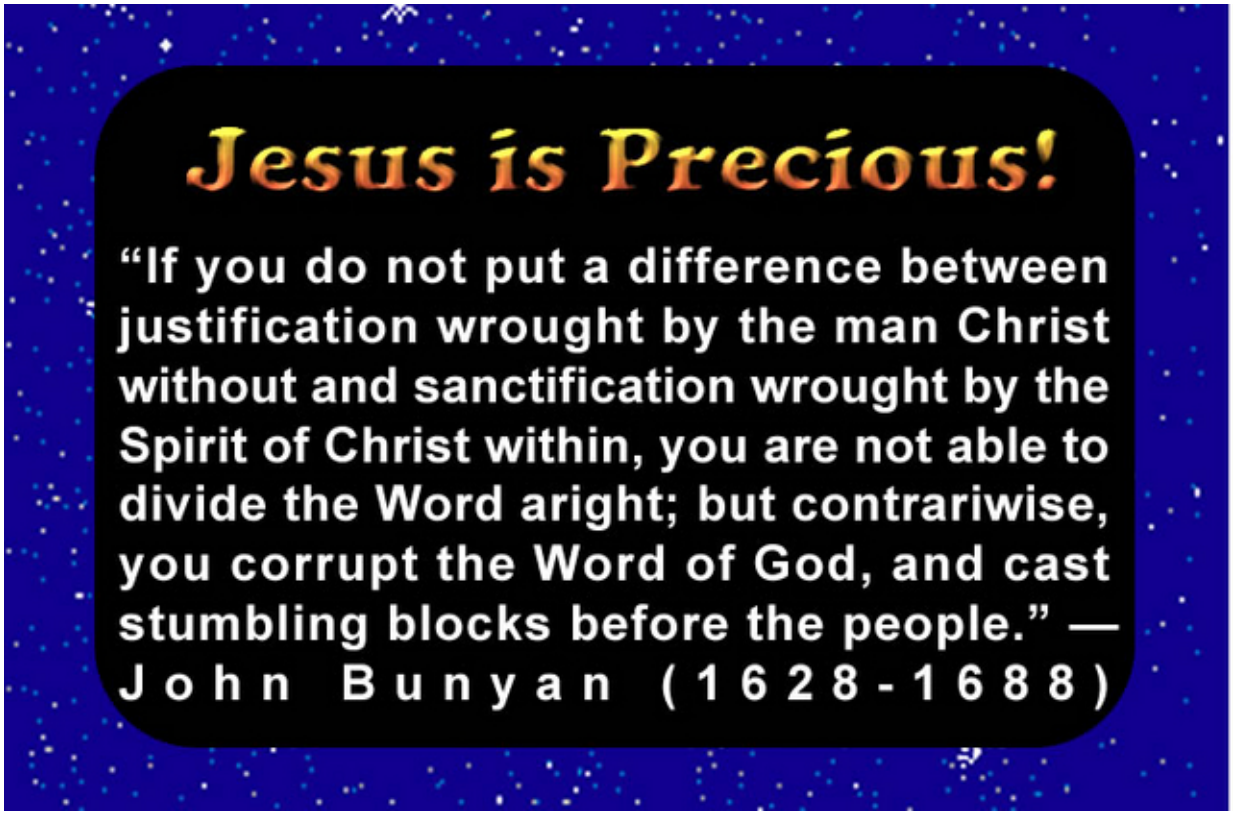
[4]The "Repent Of Your Sins" Heresy

(by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

[5]'Repentance From Sin' For Salvation Is Not Taught In The Bible (

Dr. Don Boyd)

[6]



Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

Dr. Jack Hyles 100 % correctly and Biblically states concerning repentance:

> “Repentance is not some little silly, ’I’m sorry.’ Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin’s consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe… Repentance is not being sorry for what I’ve done wrong. It is not confessing one’s sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah ’Woe is me, for I am unclean!”’ —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, ’[7]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!’

Baptism Of Repentance (or Repentance Unto Life)

Biblical repentance is simply TURNING UNTO THE LORD by faith to receive the gift of forgiveness for one's sins. **Acts 20:21** speaks of **"REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD." Acts 11:18** reads, **"When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life."** Repentance is a gift from God, a grace not of human works.

Notice that the Bible does NOT call this a repentance from sins. The **"baptism of repentance"** in **Mark 1:4** is clearly not referring to water baptism, but to the **"baptism of repentance."** This is the repentance unto life which can only be found in Christ Jesus. The Word of God does NOT teach that we must give up our sins to be saved. Christ came to save us from our sins, not we ourselves from sin. Consider the following definitions:

- penitence = sorrow for sins
- penance = making amend for one's sins
- reformation = turning from one's sins
- repentance = a change of mind
- regeneration = the new birth

The Bible does not require penitence, penance or reformation to be saved. Only repentance (a change of mind) is necessary, which facilitates believing, which is salvation!

Not one verse in the Bible commands us to turn from sin to receive God's free gift of eternal life. You don't have to forsake your sinful ways to be saved.

If this were true, then no one could be saved because we are all sinners incapable of ceasing from sin. Even the best of Christians still commit sin! Believers *shouldn't* commit sin, but the fact of the matter is that we all do. So how can you tell an unsaved person to give up their sins to be saved? What percentage of sins must a person give up to be saved? The answer is none! Christ bore the weight of our sins upon the cross so that we wouldn't have to. Anyone who places the weight of sin upon the sinner's shoulder is preaching a false Gospel. Our part in salvation is simply to acknowledge that we are a needy sinner in God's eyes and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL (Romans 3:19). Jesus paid it all, nothing to Him I owe!!!

As I mentioned, there is a woeful misunderstanding about repentance circulating in our churches today. **Acts 11:21, "And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great**

number *believed, and turned unto the Lord*." Biblical repentance is TURNING to Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of our sins. The Bible doesn't say they turned from their sins, it says they turned to the Lord. Jesus doesn't forgive sin, He paid for our sins on the cross. **1st John 2:12, "I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake."**

1st John 1:9, "*If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins*, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness." God doesn't forgive you when you *ask* Him to forgive you, He forgiveness you when you place you *trust* in His only begotten Son.

Forgiveness of sins is a free gift, that you simply receive BY FAITH. **2nd Peter 2:1, " But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."** Jesus bought even false prophets!

Christ died for all humanity, because all have sinned...

Romans 5:6-9, "

For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

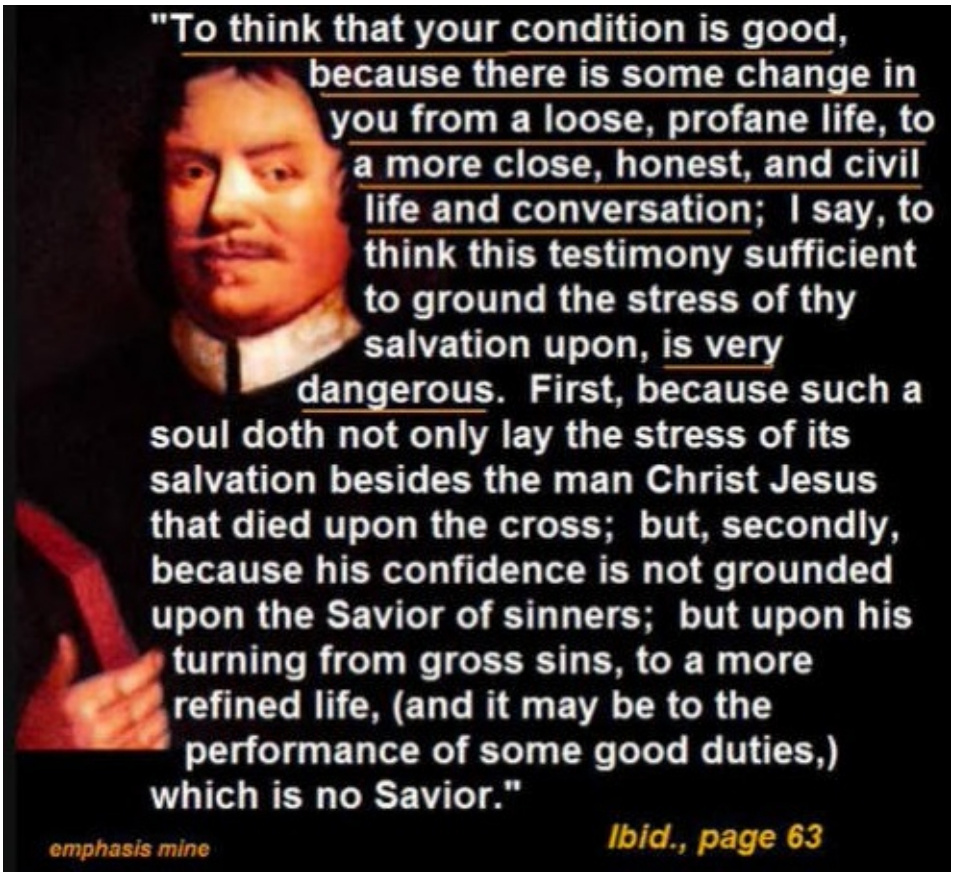
But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Much more then, *being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*.

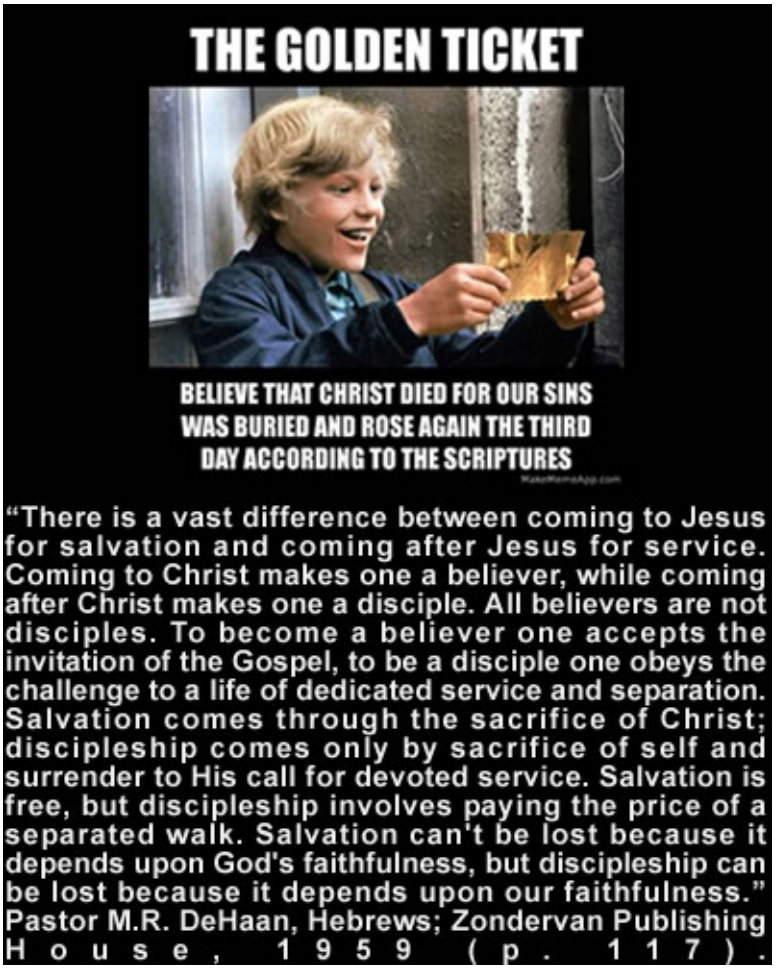
"

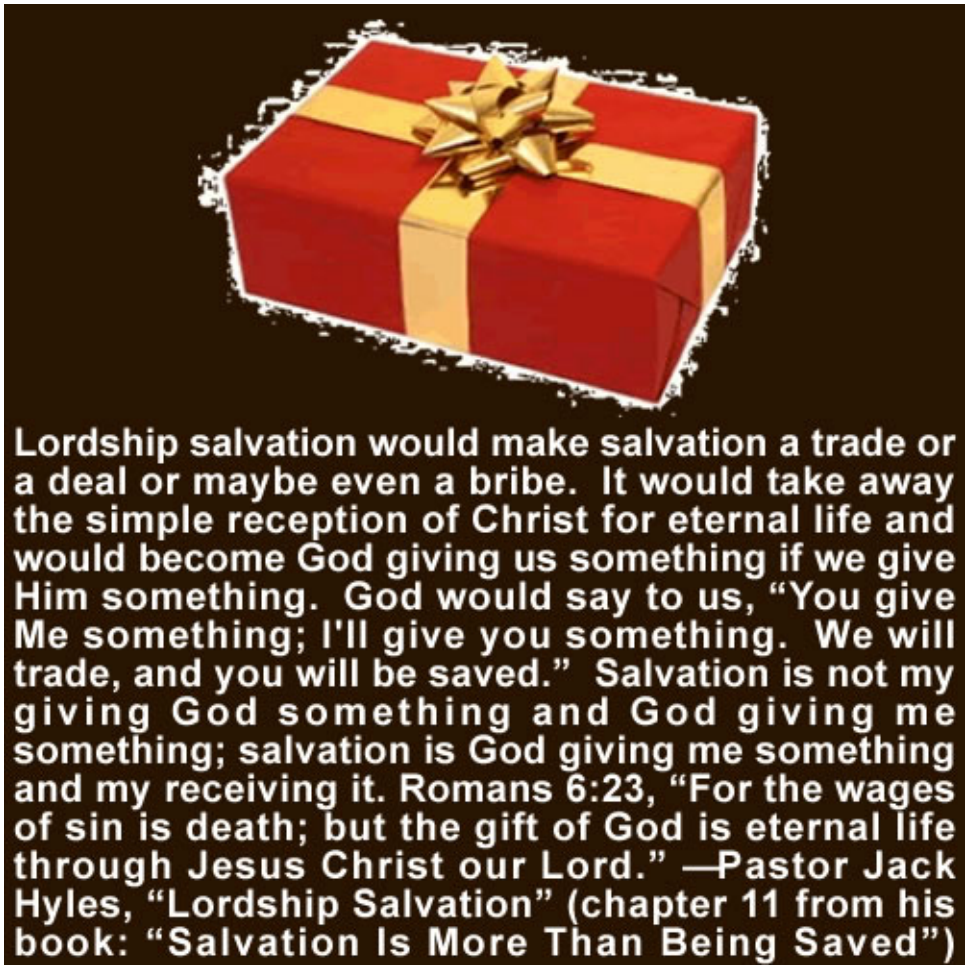
Bible repentance is a change of mind. **Mark 1:15** proclaims, **"The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** Notice here that repentance led to believing the Gospel. No mention is made about making a commitment to Christ, surrendering all to Him, nor of forsaking one's sinful bad habits to be saved. The object of repentance is not turning from sins (which would be reformation), it is believing the Gospel (which produces the miracle of regeneration. Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.

[8]


"To think that your condition is good, because there is some change in you from a loose, profane life, to a more close, honest, and civil life and conversation; I say, to think this testimony sufficient to ground the stress of thy salvation upon, is very dangerous. First, because such a soul doth not only lay the stress of its salvation besides the man Christ Jesus that died upon the cross; but, secondly, because his confidence is not grounded upon the Savior of sinners; but upon his turning from gross sins, to a more refined life, (and it may be to the performance of some good duties,) which is no Savior."
emphasis mine
Ibid., page 63

[9]


THE GOLDEN TICKET
BELIEVE THAT CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS
WAS BURIED AND ROSE AGAIN THE THIRD
DAY ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES
"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/baptism.pdf
3. https://youtu.be/0UYWJNU_TUA
4. https://youtu.be/WknSAvkl9VM
5. https://youtu.be/2V_MYL836iw
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzMR27QeANv-peP2wBSK_84K4z1mpw4TH74DW921NHW3_3z5D8LufIRMwQFBmp3zhYBk8kB4rK-I-N3fdjJEogKqRKs2avsrt8y_a
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhiFZpM2JO_YIiw6KgjEbZvpmM9CF2m1obndaIF7iGXRwUnDGQ1CFYtMyhSUujAO3Cw7_pwFTTN2S6_ggFnjPFRnN2elF9ITVDSAon
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEid0OdrSgxQv3HZA2MpqoY7OgUXYkFhwa6Nghx2wv_b1RIEgk-12T8-vMHjw2HbkLIUnxkmoJWRn03ExIw0Pj8evTqRBVbk_eKJtcM
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqWTwnZaifNYign28X6fYT8bRkjmox9hyphenhyphenHuvwUTfNSDn5RIaI3kQ1M8pjIsoPekH-Y-_OrsbvDGQeLe0DnD8G7ByU-l

1.5.7 Seek Ye First The Kingdom Of God And His Righteousness (2020-09-04 17:04)

Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."

This is one of my favorite Bible verses. I had memorized the verse and was familiar with it for many years, before I finally actually understood the beauty of this Scripture. Matthew 6:33 is referring to God's imputed righteousness. To seek the Kingdom of God and His righteousness are one and the same. That is, the way you seek the Kingdom of God is to submit to God's righteousness, through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** Dear reader, do you see anything about turning from your sins mentioned here? I don't! I see that we enter into God's Kingdom BY FAITH!

Please consider **Romans 10:2-4, " For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."** Christ Himself is the end of the law, to them that BELIEVE. Again, there is no mention of repenting of your sins to be saved. So why do most Baptist churches and Bible colleges today require people to

"r

epent of your sins

"

to be saved? Clearly, they have been deceived by the Devil.

I'm sadly talking about Maranatha Baptist University in Wisconsin. I'm talking about Bob Jones University in South Carolina. I'm talking about Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa. I'm talking about Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago and their popular 'Unshackled' radio program. I'm talking about the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I'm talking about Ray Comfort, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, John Piper,

Paul Washer and thousands more demonic false prophets, who are accursed by God for perverting the grace of God (Galatians 1:6-9). These men and institutions are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, by adding *turning away from your sins* to the Gospel, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation!

I love this Bible truth! **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** I love that phrase...

HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

!!! We are saved by God's imputed righteousness. That means God literally credits Jesus' righteousness to you by faith:

> **Romans 4:1-8, " What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.**
>
> **For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and *it was counted unto him for righteousness*. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,**
>
> **Saying, *Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*."**

The beautiful passage I just quoted to you is so abundantly clear! We are saved by faith alone, which God counts for righteousness. That means I don't need any righteousness (i.e., I don't have to turn from my sins) to be saved, and a good thing, because no one has ever turned away from all their sins. How ludicrous, non-scriptural and silly it is to tell a man that he must "

repent of his sins

"

to be saved, when the Bible simply says to believe.

It is a most unpleasant experience when contending with one of these Lordship Salvation people. When you confront them, they'll immediately try to defend themselves by saying:

"Well don't you believe a person needs to repent to be saved. The Bible says you must repent!" And they'll use that lame cover-up as justification for telling people that to be saved they must turn away from a lifestyle of sin, which is not what Bible repentance is at all, that is reformation! Penitence is feeling sorry for your sins. Penance is trying to amend for your sins. Reformation is turning from your sins.

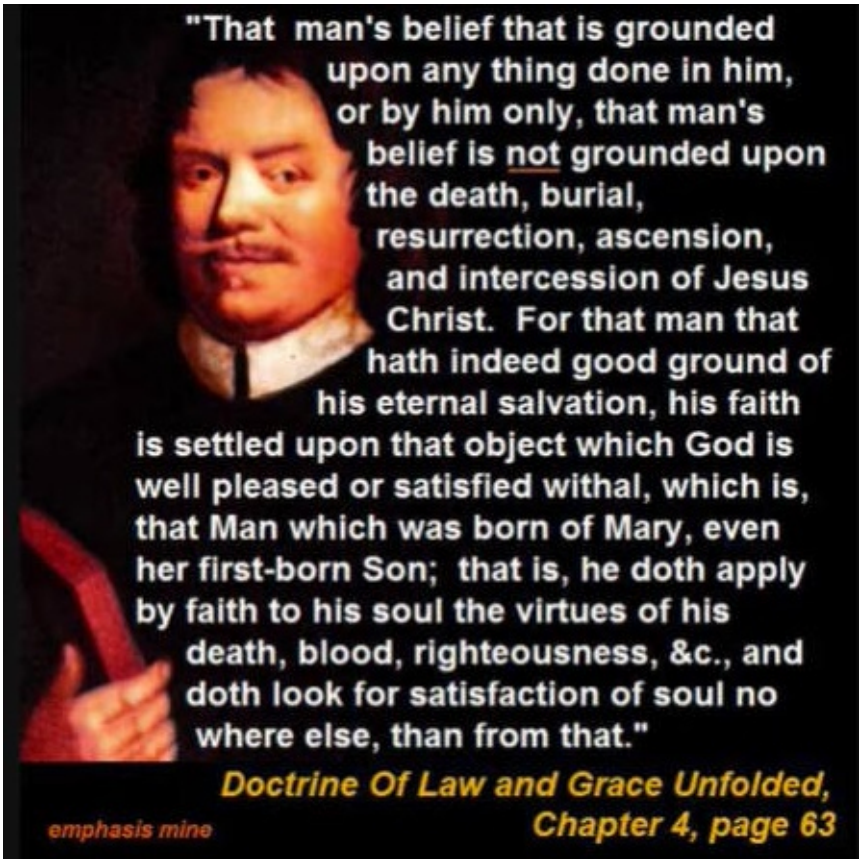
Judas did all these things (Matthew 27:3-5), but he still went to Hell forever in his sins, unforgiven. That should be enough warning for anyone reading this, to forsake the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and instead embrace the Gospel of free grace, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ.

Yes, we must *repent* to be saved, but it is automatically included with one who believes—a simple change of mind toward God (Acts 20:21). Repentance is the acknowledgment of the truth that I am a guilty sinner in need of redemption (Romans 3:19-20), which facilitates believing the truth of the Gospel (2nd Timothy 2:25; Mark 1:15). **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** If you want to go to Heaven and have eternal life, then seek HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! You don't have to seek any further than **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

Pastor Curtis Hutson said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." What a helpful statement! That one truth dear friend would resolve the debate over Lordship Salvation overnight, if people would simply

follow the clear teachings of God's Word, instead of fabricating strange doctrines based upon a small handful of wrestled Scripture passages, improperly interpreted. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** You need [1]HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) had it 100 % right...

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/his_righteousness.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguPZ-GBx6K5SqU30_b1fgA00eaG1tSPWBHKkWTjI6Ekk3sxYRikC7oCx091iusQUQDctbth33Lt9X0oDH5bh5wxKpMR53XGRa-0Uw

---

1.5.8 The Awesome Blessed Indwelling Holy Spirit (2020-09-05 09:30)

1st John 3:23-24, "And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

***And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.**

”

Carefully notice two things above. First, the evidence that we are saved is the presence of God’s indwelling Holy Spirit. Second, the evidence that we are abiding in God is that we keep His Commandments. Don’t confuse the two! If you’re saved, God abides in you; if your right with God, you are abiding in Him. That explains the Epistle of 1st John in a nutshell. I do not believe in the Calvinist false doctrine of *the perseverance of the saints*. I believe in the *perseverance of the Holy Spirit* in every believer. That is, we may not faithfully abide in God, but if we are saved He will faithfully abide in us. That is the eternal security of eternal life!

I am so happy to write this article, because I love the Holy Spirit. I want to teach you about Him in this article. Who is the Holy Spirit? The Holy Spirit is God with us. I don’t like when theologians call the Holy Spirit the “third” member of the Godhead. I don’t like when they call Jesus the “second” person of the Godhead (or Trinity). Those terms do not appear in the Bible. There is one God (Deuteronomy 6:4), Who exists in the three Persons of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit). Sometimes the Holy Spirit is called the Holy “Ghost,” which simply means Spirit. **John 19:30, “ When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and *gave up the ghost*.**

”

The Holy Spirit is called our

“Comforter.” The Lord promised that He would not leave us comfortless in life. Jesus promised that He would send *The Comforter*, which is the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit. **John 14:16, “**

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another *Comforter*, that he may abide with you for ever;

” **John 14:18, “**

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

” John 14:26, “

But *the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost*, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

” Cults are started by unsaved people who attempt to teach the Bible, who do not have the indwelling Holy Spirit of God in them. God is the divine Author of the Holy Bible, and if we are to correctly understand it, we need the presence of the Holy Spirit to teach us (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

God promises in Hebrews 13:5 to never leave nor forsake us. There are [1]5 double negatives in this single Bible verse from the Lord, assuring us that He will never abandon us. Our family may betray and forsake us, as mine did.

Our spouse may abandon and divorce us, as mine did.

Our friends at church may hurt us and forget about us, as mine did at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. But our blessed Redeemer promises to NEVER leave nor forsake us!!! **Hebrews 13:5,**

“ Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: *for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee*.” The Holy Spirit is a Person, just like you or me.

> "Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Conversion And Salvation" (chapter 3) from his book: "[3]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

The Holy Spirit is our Teacher, Who guides us into all truth. **John 16:13, "**

Howbeit when he, *the Spirit of truth*, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and *he will shew you things to come*.

" The Holy Spirit convicts us of sin (Hebrews 12:6-8). The Holy Spirit sheds God's love abroad in our heart toward every living creature.

Romans 5:5, "

And hope maketh not ashamed; because *the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us*.

" The evidence that a person is saved is not performing good works, because even an unregenerate person can do that; but rather, the evidence of God's salvation is the presence of His beautiful indwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24b, "**

And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

"

The Bible teaches that the moment a person believes the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ and is saved, they are SEALED with the Holy Spirit. I love this passage...

> **Ephesians 1:12-15, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first *trusted in Christ*. *In whom ye also trusted*, after that ye heard *the word of truth, the gospel* of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed*, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*,**
>
> **Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.**
>
> **Wherefore I also, after I heard of *your faith in the Lord Jesus*, and love unto all the saints, "**

Oh how I wish I could reach into every person's heart who believes the heresy of Lordship Salvation, and persuade them to consider this passage. Please notice that no mention is made of repenting of one's sins to be saved. We read the precious phrases: **"trusted in Christ"** and **"whom ye also trusted"** and **"ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation"** and **"in whom also that after ye believed"** and **"your faith in the Lord Jesus."** There is no mention whatsoever of repenting of your sins to be saved. No one has ever been saved, who made an effort to stop sinning as part of getting saved by faith in Jesus Christ! God does not accept partial faith in Christ plus works for salvation, pardoning us on the basis of extenuating circumstances (i.e., in one's sincere ignorance). We see this truth evidenced in Matthew 7:21-23, and in Luke 13:23-24. Many people will seek to enter into Heaven someday, but the Lord said they shall not be able (Luke 13:23-24).

Understanding The Epistle Of 1st John

Many Bible students get the Epistle of 1st John very wrong. A common mistake is concluding that we must forsake our sins to prove that we are saved. Tragically, the translators of many modern Bible revisions fail to understand the Word of God, so they butcher the Scriptures to say what God did NOT say. For example:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st John 3:8-9, “He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.
>
> Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and ***he cannot sin, because he is born of God*****.**
>
> **”**
>
> [emphasis added]

> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - 1st John 3:8-9, “Whoever makes a practice of sinning is of the devil, for the devil has been sinning from the beginning. The reason the Son of God appeared was to destroy the works of the devil. No one born of God makes a practice of sinning, for God’s seed abides in him; and ***he cannot keep on sinning, because he has been born of God*****.”** [emphasis added]

The ESV is oh so wrong! The King James Bible doesn’t teach that a believer cannot continue living in sin. As we all know, many professed Christians are living shameful lives of open sinning, living in fornication, substance abuse and covetousness. Proponents of Lordship Salvation claim that such sinners never got saved, accusing them of never having repented (i.e., turning away from their sins). That is a false gospel, which cannot produce the new birth (regeneration) in Jesus Christ! To be “

regenerated

”

means to be

born-again,

re-gened from above with God’s genes by His precious Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13).

The truth is that a genuine born-again child of God certainly *CAN* keep on sinning! Look at Samson, who chased women all his sinful life. Look at king Solomon, who lived a horrible life of sin, even allowing his hundreds of heathen wives to build high places to worship false gods, and sacrifice their children to them. Consider Demas, who forsook Paul’s side in the minister, because he loved this present world. The truth is that every believer continues living in sin! Who can stop sinning? The very idea that making an effort to stop sinning is necessary to receive God’s free gift of eternal life is very, very wicked. ...

> “Can a child of God be disobedient? The answer has to be ’Yes’ otherwise it is not faith alone in Christ alone.” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, “[4]Lordship Salvation - Part Two”

Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold (the pastor of Calvary Community Church in Tampa, Florida) further wisely preaches:

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[5]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [6]MP3"

Tragically, Bob Jones University (and hundreds more apostate institutions today) use, sell and promote the English Standard Version (ESV), which perverts 1st John 3:9 to teach that turning from sins in necessary to be saved. The Devil is smarter than anyone on this earth! That is why we must trust the inspired Word of God, yielding in obedience to the Lord (1st John 4:4). The Devil has time on his side, but we don't! We'll be dead in 30-40 years in most cases, and everyone within 100 years, but the Devil will still be here. The Satanic conspiracy to corrupt the Word of God is generational. The New World Order is generational. The corrupt modern Bible revisions are all based on the perverted Greek text of [7]Brooke Westcott (1825-1901) and Fenton Hort (1828-1892), which they presented to the world in 1881.

[8]Meet The Holy Spirit (Pastor Jack Hyles)

Every believer has been entrusted with the Gospel, to pass it on to our generation, and the next.

2nd Corinthians 5:19, "

To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and *hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation*.

" It is through faith in the Gospel that we reconcile men to God. **Romans 5:1,**

"

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

" Again we see that we are justified BY FAITH; and not by repenting of our sins, as so many false teachers are preaching nowadays! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Timothy 1:12-14, " For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.**
>
> **Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. That good thing which was committed unto thee keep *by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us*.**
>
> **"**

Paul committed his trust to the Lord. That is what the Bible means in **Romans 10:11, "For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.**

” You won’t be disappointed if you trust the dear Savior. The many chief rulers who believed on Jesus were ashamed of Him, afraid to confess Him (John 12:42-43). They were saved, but hadn’t surrendered to Jesus as

“

Lord

”

yet. You don’t have to receive Jesus as your *Lord* to be saved, only your personal *Savior!* Thank God for the awesome blessed Holy Spirit, Who lives inside the spirit, soul and body of every child of God (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9).

Always remember that you are:

Braver than you believe

stronger than you seem

smarter than you think

and more loved than you know.

1. https://www.godlovespeople.com/bible_doctrines/double_negative.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
4. https://youtu.be/-XlXTP738VU
5. https://youtu.be/D_xTh6BDEuU
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm

---

1.5.9 If Any Man Will Serve Jesus, He Must Follow Him (2020-09-06 02:14)

Matthew 16:24-26, “ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, *If any man will come after me*, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?” John 12:26, “*If any man serve me*, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.”

The preceding popular Scripture passage is commonly misinterpreted. [1]Sadly, even Dr. Steve Pettit (the new president of Bob Jones University since 2014), applies this passage to salvation, [2]preaching a perverted gospel that requires surrendering all to Christ as “

Lord

”

to be saved. That is absolutely NOT what the Bible is teaching here. Kindly said, Mr. Pettit is a false prophet who desperately needs to get saved. Like [3]Pastor John MacArthur, Dr. Pettit has been deceived by religion, preaching partial faith in Christ plus works. These men are not born-again believers, they are cunning religious teachers who sincerely masquerade as saints, deceiving hundreds of thousands of people with their theological lies.

Please look again at one of our text Bible verses from

Matthew 16:24, “ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, *If any man will come after me*, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.” Carefully notice that the Lord didn’t say, “

If any man will have eternal life.

” Here’s a helpful Scripture from **John 12:26, “*If any man serve me*, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.”** Did you see that friend? Jesus said if any man will “SERVE ME”; He didn’t mention getting saved here. The dear Lord told us how to be saved in **John 6:47, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. **”**

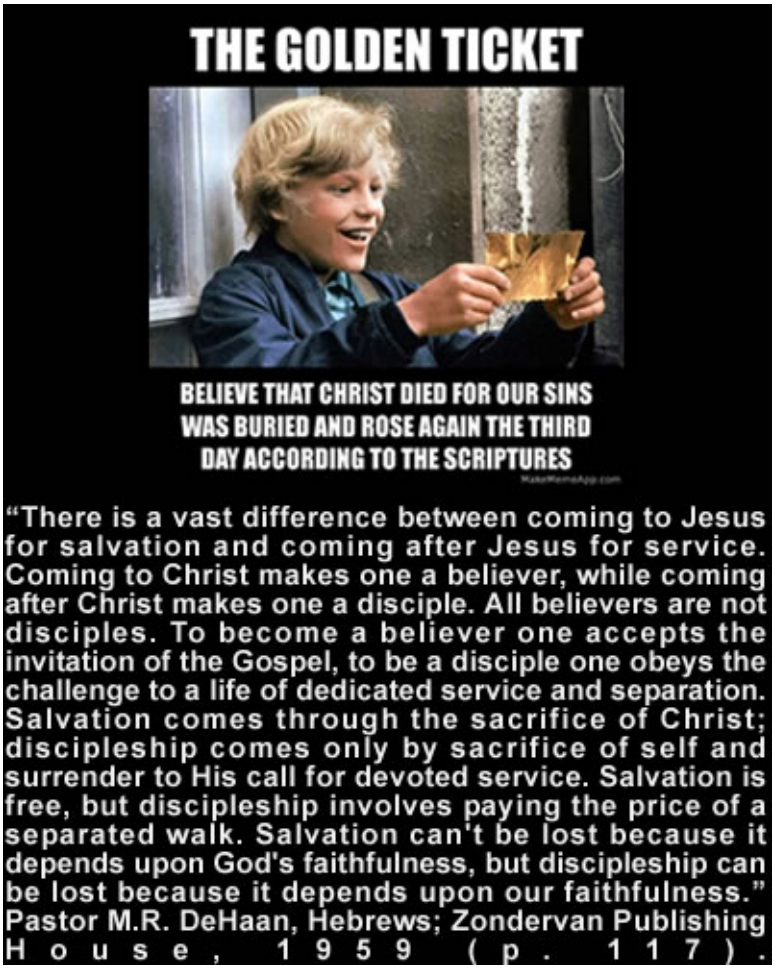
Oh how simple are the Scriptures, if we don’t listen to nincompoop neo-evangelical preachers and corrupted Calvinists!!! Jesus said if you desire to “SERVE ME,” then you must FOLLOW HIM! That is what Matthew 16:24-26 is about dear friend, serving the Lord, which will cost us everything! But the gift of eternal life is free. I am so sick and tired, and grieved in my soul, that most Baptist preachers today have it wrong! If you stick to the inspired King James Bible, and avoid neo-evangelical preachers and Calvinists, you won’t be deceived. Everyone is rushing to purchase Dr. John MacArthur’s Bible commentaries, and buy Evangelist Ray Comfort’s evangelizing materials, but what saith the Scripture? SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!! **John 5:39, “***Search the scriptures***; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.”**

We should be diligent and objectively minded, like the Bereans in the Bible. **Acts 17:11, “These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*.”** I have been searching the Scriptures for years, and I still cannot find the garbage taught by John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, John Piper, Paul Washer and Billy Graham, about turning from your sins to be saved. They are teaching manmade traditions which are not found in the inspired Word of God!!! It ain’t there folks, there be no such animal!!!

I say this all with a humble spirit and a broken heart over heresy in the churches today, for if it weren’t for the wondrous grace of God we would all be deceived. If sincere preachers who are good men, are being deceived by the Devil concerning the Gospel in these times of peace,

just think how awful it will be in the future. **Matthew 24:24, "For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect."** Only unsaved men are deceived about Lordship Salvation, remember that! The Lordship Gospel only makes sense and resonates with the unregenerate mind. Every blood-washed saint of God fully knows that JESUS PAID IT ALL, and my only part in the new birth is to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). My only part is to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for my sins. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! I love you with God's unconditional love, whoever you may be. Thank you for reading this. Heaven is totally free if you want it, a gift.

[4]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur_heresy.htm

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjamwiiwRC68MDndsPZ5NNfFV6fXv8yK3p8naDXIw0mYZw28K2qOcLMS7o_n3RPVEWIeo6gBOX1tKD0zexM7RYg_-t30q5yZjsS5nZ

(2020-09-08 15:59:53)
If you David J. Stewart, know the Bible especially The KJV why then do you go all out on preaching against homosexuality if you know with all your biblical understanding that Jesus paid it all on the cross for all humanity including the sin of homosexuality? Maybe I'm wrong, maybe Christ only died for ht heterosexual? Are you a double standard man?

1.5.10 What Does "Ordained To Eternal Life" Mean? (2020-09-07 09:30)

Acts 13:46-48, " Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you [the Jews]: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and *as many as were ordained to eternal life believed*."

I found this commentary by F.B. Meyer (1847-1929), a famous Baptist pastor in England, who offers this helpful commentary on our passage from Acts 13:48...

> **Acts 13:38-52**
>
> **JEWS REJECT, GENTILES ACCEPT, THE GOSPEL**
>
> The doctrine of justification by faith, so closely associated with the work of Paul, is here stated for the first time. In Jesus there is forgiveness. For those who trust in Him, past sins are absolutely put away, never to be named again, never to be brought up at any future judgment day. Our record is as clear as the sand which has been swept smooth by the ocean waves. We are not only forgiven, but justified. We are treated as though we had never sinned, and are justified from all things. It is a present fact. You may not feel justified or forgiven, but if you are trusting in Jesus, you are at this moment as certainly and as fully justified as have been the saints in heaven.
>
> Pride, as well as jealousy of the Gentiles who were crowding into the fold, stirred the Jews to antagonism, but they could not eradicate the seed which had been so profusely scattered. **Large numbers believed, and as they experienced salvation**

> **in Christ, they discovered that they were in line with an eternal purpose. This is the meaning of *ordained* in Acts 13:48.** If with such slight opportunities, the disciples were filled with joy and the Holy Spirit, Acts 13:52, should we not possess the same experience? [emphasis added]

Paul and Barnabas

taught the Gentiles that the Jews were chosen by God to preach the Gospel to the Gentiles. The Bible says in our preceding text that the Gentiles were glad to hear this, and they glorified the Word of God, and as many as were "arranged in an orderly manner" to be saved, believed. I think that simply means that God already knows everyone who will be saved in advance.

Taken by itself, this verse can be wrestled to teach Calvinism, but if we look at other Scriptures, we see that the word "whosoever" is repeatedly used concerning salvation (e.g., John 3:16; Revelation 22:17). The word **"whosoever"** appears in the New Testament 93 times.

I found this article I wrote [1]refuting the heresy of predestination.

Pastor John MacArthur heretically teaches that God chooses who will be saved. It blows my mind that Dr. Steve Pettit and Bob Jones University bid Godspeed to Dr. MacArthur. Acts 13:48 simply means that God in His foreknowledge KNEW ahead of time, from the beginning of the world, who would be saved, but God did not choose them to be saved. I found this helpful page which shows the Greek meaning of

“

ordained,

”

and shows other Scripture passages in which it is used, like Romans 13:1.

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) made this excellent statement: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.” I’ve noticed that the entire world of Lordship Salvation and Calvinism is nothing more than a house of cards, built upon OBSCURE passages of Scripture taken out of context. Acts 13:48 is one of their go-to verses, which is obscure (i.e., we don’t know exactly what it means). But if we examine the rest of the Bible, then we see that God does not choose anyone to salvation. God knows in His foreknowledge who will believe, and He chooses them because they first chose Him. God predestinated them, not to salvation, but to be conformed into Christ’s image. **Romans 8:29, “For whom he did foreknow, *he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son*, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. ”** The Bible is very clear, isn’t it. Men complicate things, not God.

> “If you believe only what the Devil believes, you have no more faith than the Devil!” —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “[2]The Damnable Doctrine Of The Devil”

I like something that Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold said:

Calvinism lie = They believe, because they were chosen;

The truth = We were chosen, because we believe!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/the_damnable_doctrine_of_the_devil.mp3

1.5.11 We Should Submit To God Because We Are Saved (2020-09-08 09:30)

Romans 10:3, “For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*.” James 4:7, “ *Submit yourselves therefore to God*. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.” Amos 4:12, “ Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, *prepare to meet thy God*, O Israel.”

As we see in our text passages, we are saved by submitting to God’s righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ. We don’t surrender to live for Jesus to be saved, we submit to God’s righteousness through faith in Christ. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: ”** I was saddened the other

day when I heard heresy on *Unshackled*, which is a radio program broadcast by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. The Unshackled announcer said that [1]to be saved you must " [2]follow Jesus." No Sir, that is not how you get to Heaven! You don't surrender to ***be*** saved, you surrender because you ***are*** saved.

When the Bible says to **"Submit yourselves therefore to God"** in **James 4:7a**, it is speaking to believers. One day at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, every saint will have to give account to God for our: TIME, our TALENTS, and our TREASURES. We will all be required to stand individually before the throne of judgment, and give account for the GOOD and the BAD done in the body. **2nd Corinthians 5:10-11, " *For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body*, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."** Carefully notice that the Bible does not say we will be held accountable for our

"sins"; but rather, for the bad and good done in the body. Jesus Christ bore the full weight of our sins upon the cross of Calvary.

Americans were horrified recently, having to relive the monstrous crimes of the Golden State Killer (Joseph James DeAngelo - born 1945), a career police officer who was sentenced in August of 2020 for committing 13 first-degree murders, 51 brutal merciless rapes and 100 home burglaries, over approximately a 12 year time span in the 1970's and 1980's. DeAngelo evaded capture for 42 years, but through DNA family genealogies on the internet, detectives were able to find him in 2018. Many people, especially victims, are frustrated that DeAngelo was able to avoid prosecution for 42 years. Many of his victims have already died.

DeAngelo will likely be dead within 10 years. The creep deserves 10,000 years in prison!

Thankfully, the Word of God assures us that justice will still be executed. No one ever gets away with sin. No one ever gets away with their crimes. The infamous Zodiac Killer has never been caught, who brutally murdered at least 7 known victims in California, bragging anonymously to police that he did it. **Hebrews 4:13,** "

Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him *with whom we have to do*. " Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. "

All sin must be punished. Thankfully, Christ paid for everyone's sins on the cross. Therefore, eternal life is a free gift to anyone who wants it, but you MUST accept it by faith in Jesus. No

one ever went to Heaven who knowingly rejected Jesus as their Savior. The Bible teaches that GOD's GRACE that brings salvation has appeared unto all men. ...

Titus 2:11-14, "

***For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men*,**

Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should live* soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works."

I don't know exactly how, nor do I claim to understand it all, but I do know that everyone has some light from God. ...

Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse*:"

God's obligation is to give some light to every man, to draw him to the truth. **John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."**

Man's obligation is to receive that truth. That is what Bible repentance is

—acknowledging (changing your mind) concerning THE TRUTH!

John 3:21, " But *he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. " 2nd Timothy 2:25-26, " In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

Salvation is a matter of submitting to THE TRUTH—the truth that we are a guilty sinner in need of redemption (Romans 3:19-20), which compels us to believe the truth that Christ died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and physically resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Salvation does not require turning from one's sins to be saved; but rather, turning to Jesus Christ by faith, so that He will save and cleanse us from our sins (Matthew 1:21). We are saved by being persuaded to trust in the facts of the Gospel. Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved.

Every Christian is expected by God to live a righteous life. But we don't live the Christian life in our own strength. **Galatians 2:19-21, "For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. *I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** We are not saved by works, but we were

"

created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

" (Ephesians 2:10b).

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/you-cannot-get-saved-by-following-jesus.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/you-cannot-get-saved-by-following-jesus.html

---

1.5.12 The Non-Christian Harvest Baptist Church On Guam (2020-09-08 18:21)

Revelation 2:1-5,

"

Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and *how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars*:

And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

"

The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is not a true Biblical church, because they preach a perverted gospel of partial faith in Jesus Christ, plus turning from your sins, to be saved. That is not the Gospel delivered to the Apostle Paul by the Lord Jesus Christ Himself (Galatians 1:11; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The church at Ephesus had strayed away from their love for the Savior. They stopped going soulwinning. We see a lot of churches today like that, who are *sitting on the premises* instead of *standing on the promises*. Yet, the church at Ephesus couldn't stand false teachers!

The Bible says the church at Ephesus rooted out false teachers, and found them to be liars, showing them the door!!! So this was a good church that knew their doctrine well, and hated every false way, refusing to bid Godspeed to heretics! Yet, because they left off preaching the Gospel, the Lord threatened to remove their charter as a church. So many people foolishly think that a church is merely a place for believers to meet and worship, gathering around the Word and fellowshipping. That is the spiritually dead Harvest Baptist church *cult* on Guam! I call them a "

cult

"

for good reason

—because they are following the damnable heresy of Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Sam Horn and Steve Pettit from Bob Jones University.

These wicked men are impostors in the pulpit, false teachers who masquerade as men of God. Like the church at Ephesus, we ought not tolerate their false teachings! **Revelation 2:2,** " **I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how *thou canst not bear them which are evil*: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, *and hast found them liars*:"** Evil comes in many shapes and forms. Evil comes in the form of hundreds of English Bible revisions, which have been corrupted by the Devil. How can we know what is THE TRUTH, if we have hundreds of different Bible revisions, which all say something drastically different? I mean, is Jesus God or not in Philippians 2:6? Did Mary Magdalene not touch Jesus, or did she hold onto Him, in John 20:17? Does the Bible teach the *Godhead* in Romans 1:20, or the *Divine Nature*? Is repentance simply a change of mind in Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1, or do we have to change our lives to be saved? Is it impossible for the new nature to sin in 1st John 3:9, or does it mean a Christian cannot continue living in sin? Did the Apostle Paul wish in Galatians 5:12 that false prophets would be removed from the churches of Galatia, or for them to go castrate themselves? These are just a handful of the major contradictions found in the modern Bible revisions.

Kindly said, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a hellhole of apostasy. For being their friend in 2014, and since, I have been sinfully rejected, shunned, ostracized, despised and ignored by this ungodly group on the island of Guam. Like the Apostle Paul, I wish they would go out of business, and stop polluting Micronesia with their theological filth! Like the church at Ephesus found them to be, THEY ARE LIARS!!! I am the sworn enemy of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because they are a cult that needs to be exposed and their members are deceived victims, and their ungodly pastors are arrogant fools who refuse to heed wisdom, and God's judgment is upon them all. I speak THE TRUTH!

I will never shut up! I tried to be friends with the

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

multiple times over the years, but they are in darkness and I am in the light. God has damned their church, because it is not a true church! Harvest lost their charter a long, long time ago.

That is why Pastor Marty Herron quit, and abandoned a sinking ship, which he steered into an iceberg of Lordship Salvation in the sea of fake Bible versions. [1]Marty Herron is going straight to Hell when he dies! These are bastards of the faith. [2]Steve Pettit is going straight to Hell when he dies! Sadly, extremely few pastors care anymore. Everywhere we look nowadays, the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation has crept into the churches. That is why I say with all Biblical authority—GOD DAMN THE HARVEST BAPTIST CHURCH ON GUAM!!! If that offends you, you need to get saved. Galatians 1:6-9 calls any man **“ accursed**

” (damned) by God, if he perverts God’s grace. The heresy of repenting of one’s sins to be saved is damnable heresy! Harvest is preaching damnable heresy! [3]Bob Jones University is preaching damnable heresy!

If ever there was a group of fudrucking asswholes, it is the pastors and staff at Harvest Baptist Church

(HBC)

on Guam.

Forgive me for being so blunt, but that is what they are!

Pastor Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin and Joe Hanson played God with my life in 2017. Marty Herron is a coward! They have no right to play God with people’s lives. All I begged was for a second chance to attend church, but they threw me under the bus. I liked their nurse, and she liked me, but their asswhole pastor coerced her to write a mean letter to me in 2017. I wish I had the power to put Pastor Herron into prison for a long time. Pastor Gary Walton is no better, a coward and grudge holder. I pray for God to curse those wicked men, devil’s in the pulpit! Harvest are a bunch of yuppie brats who look down on truth-tellers, like me. Their worship is neo-evangelical—a joke they call church. It’s all about making money at Harvest.

They will be held accountable to God for what they did to my family, and for their cruelty toward me all these years since 2014. God will be their judge. I love them in the Lord, but they make me sick! The one time in the Holy Bible when Jesus was angry and threw over the tables, and expressed His righteous anger, was when a group of wicked men exploited God’s work for money, like they are doing at HBC on Guam. I believe every person is important, but unless you have money and are accepted by their damn cult, you’re a nobody to them at Harvest. Shame on the Bob Jones University crowd on Guam, and their damned cult at Harvest Baptist Academy and church. They idolize [4]Dr. Steve Pettit—a devil in the pulpit.

How did these men and institutions become corrupted? The answer is simple—they use the [5]Devil’s perverted Bible versions! Corruptible seed produces false converts. Corruptible seed produces [6]a perverted plan of salvation . God damn the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam! God damn Bob Jones University! I am not taking the Lord’s name in vain, not at all, I am using the word appropriately, which God Himself uses in Galatians 1:6-9. Cursed be anyone who teaches the Devil’s lie that you must repent (turn from) your sins to be saved. God damns anybody who messes with grace! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_foolishness_on_inspiration.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

1.5.13 America’s Shameful Bible Colleges (2020-09-10 10:00)

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

The greatest evil of all in these woeful “perilous times” is the departure from THE TRUTH in our religious institutions. From our nation’s churches to our Bible colleges, and from our rescue missions to the very Bible revisions that we use, truth has been corrupted, forsaken and betrayed. At one time in America in 1944, Bob Jones University was the citadel of Christian fundamentalism, but today it is a cesspool of heresy, worldliness and a haven for [1]yuppie neo-evangelicals. Sadly, BJU and many of their graduates have [2]moved away from the hope of the Gospel. BJU is the biggest promoter of the Devil’s corrupt [3]English Standard Version (ESV), a bastard Bible version if ever there was one!

> “I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever.” —Thomas Jefferson, U.S. President (1801-1809).

Neo-evangelicals simply don’t care about THE TRUTH! They don’t care about morality either, following the low morals of the heathen world, allowing their female students to wear halter tops, dress pants to church, and [4]men’s shorts during sporting events to compete with the world. I mean, why even have a so-called Christian college if you’re going to pattern yourself after the world? I get sick that these Bible college presidents and vice-presidents get paid outrageous 6-digit salaries. I think it is very unethical, based in greed and not Christian principles. Bob Jones University affiliated college executives like John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Sam Horn and Steve Pettit all get paid 6-digits lucrative salaries. I think that is utterly disgusting, and worse, they all teach the Devil’s damnable lie of Lordship Salvation! Spiritual crime pays well!

[5]

Perhaps BJU should [6]seriously consider hiring Jerry Falwell's son, Jerry Falwell Jr., the now terminated president of Liberty University, who uploaded this very shameful [7]photo of himself recently with his pant's zipper down, with his arm around this Jezebel with her pant's zipper

down too, who is not his wife. There is no shame anymore! We are all sinners, but carelessly displaying our sins for the world to see is even worse! The fact that these people are not married makes it utterly disgusting! This is the Executive President of one of the top Bible colleges in the United States in 2020! It is shameful. I am the biggest sinner that I know, so I am not condemning these people, God forbid. I am just showing how phony today's Bible colleges are, and that they are all about making money, and not really about serving God. They just want your money boys and girls!!!

Falwell's son will receive a whopping $10,500,000 from Liberty University for his resignation as a severance package. That is disgusting! Now he can spend all his time on rich men's yachts with bimbo whores! Falwell's son said it was only a prop? Right, and I'm Captain Kangaroo! What a stupid thing he did, shaming his father's legacy and [8]revealing what a phony Christian he really is! I am not judging, I am preaching against the Bible college hoax in America! Does anybody care? Social media is getting a lot of preachers and Bible college executives into big trouble!

Please understand that I am not condemning anyone, I am simply preaching against the disgusting apostate condition of Bible colleges in America today! Please don't waste God's money. The day you got saved, everything that you own became God's, including all your money. So when you give anything to God, you are simply letting go of what is already His. Amen!

I checked their [9]statement of faith, and Liberty University teaches the same [10]junk theology as Bob Jones University, requiring people to "repent of their sins" to be saved. You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that says to "turn from sins" or "repent of sins" to receive God's free gift. The Coronavirus pales in comparison to the infectious pandemic of Lordship Salvation, which has destroyed tens of thousands of churches! I am sick and tired of seeing Bob Jones' female students clothed just like the heathen world, wearing tight shorts while playing ball. Modesty means nothing anymore! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is just as shameful, where the staff's daughters all wear pants. Little things matter, but modesty is no little thing!

The number one threat to churches today is Bible colleges! You heard me right. The biggest deadly threat to churches today are hiring graduates from today's apostate Bible colleges, who

deny the inspiration of the King James Bible. I'm warning you about Hyles-Anderson College! [11]Since 2008 they don't teach that the King James Bible is verbally inspired anymore! I'm not kidding! You couldn't make this stuff up! Neither does Pensacola Christian College, Crown College, Faithful Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Bob Jones University or Liberty University, believe that we have an inspired King James Bible today in 2020!!! WE DO HAVE AN INSPIRED KING JAMES BIBLE!!!!!!! Satan is a master deceiver, and [12]he will always try to sneak fake Bibles, a false gospel, and false prophets into a local, Bible-believing, soulwinning, New Testament church.

Today's shallow Bible colleges are public enemy number one, whose incompetent graduates (in almost every case) preach the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. They teach that you must "[13]turn from your sins" to be saved. These ungodly pastors say that people who are still living in sin never repented, so they are not really saved. Liar, liar, pants on fire!!! The life that a believer chooses to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with the free gift of eternal life. If a professed Christian is still living in open sin, then they are no different than the Christian who hides his sins better! Don't judge others because they sin differently than you do! There is no such thing as a Christian who doesn't live in sin anymore. All we can do is try to live above reproach with Christ's strength (Galatians 2:20), but even the best Christians struggle with sin (Romans 7:14-25).

We need a revival in our churches—to break away from today's horrible apostate Bible colleges, which are producing incompetent pastors who don't preach, don't believe that the King James Bible is inspired, don't preach free grace theology, don't really care about people, and will destroy your church if you let them!!! It used to be that being a church pastor was a calling, not merely a profession. That is no longer the case sadly. That is why we see ungodly churches hiring women, homosexuals, and even atheists to be their pastors. Go search the internet if you don't believe me! Folks, right doctrine matters! Just because a fella spends a lot of money, and attends some alleged "institution of higher learning" for a few years, and has a piece of paper called a "

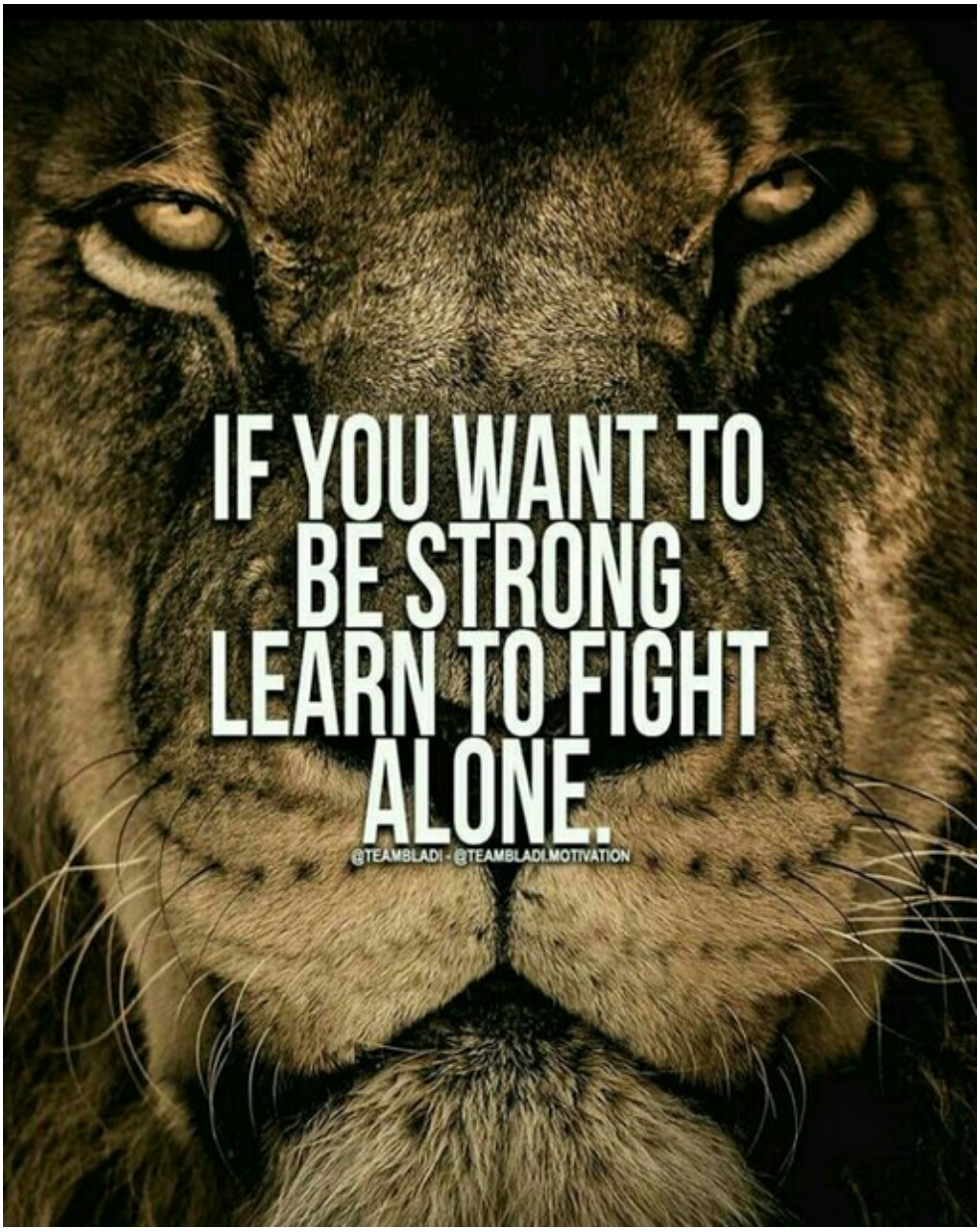
degree

"

in his hand, doesn't mean that he is qualified to lead God's flock! It very likely means that he has been messed with theologically and cannot be trusted to teach pigs the Bible, let alone people!

I tell young people when they ask me where to attend Bible college, not to look at the college itself. I tell them to find a man of God, who is zealous about preaching the truth. I tell them

to find a man of God who uses only the inspired King James Bible. And you definitely need to ask him if the King James Bible is 100 % *verbally inspired* by God. That means it is Word-for-Word inspired by God. Not just the thoughts, but the actual Words themselves (Psalms 119:140). I mean every Word!!! I mean the whole Word of God (we call this in theology, *plenary inspiration*). I believe in the verbal plenary inspiration of the King James Bible!!! That means there CANNOT be two different Bibles in any particular language! That means that the literally hundreds of modern English Bible revisions today are all corrupt and of the Devil. That means we have a perfect, infallible, inerrant, incorruptible, preserved and inspired King James Bible. Hallelujah!



1. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWyuolywOcwhp414-tNPiJsjJ31ccet5C4IS3ern1u2FaDQQ5DFr2ZntE7Q1-4mL8hOHyZpEbF7ba8E-WW6sC0KbiMn6Ifqucpa-h
6. https://youtu.be/kOHksI3EDSs
7. https://www.huffpost.com/entry/jerry-falwell-jr-pants-unzipped_n_5f28f0b1c5b68fbfc88716ba
8. https://thebulwark.com/jerry-falwells-zipper-has-been-down-for-years/
9. https://www.liberty.edu/aboutliberty/index.cfm?PID=6907
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/evil_spirits_mislead.htm

13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFiMZKq0sSWXOOtrTSbqWytjKeCcrjTxfN09y6HZB_SiX_iQ-azPmsv-FB3bWu4a3zJteCu-qbFoBbPeiFfX1MFthQFdMSSSam9w1

1.5.14 More Damnable Heresy From Bob Jones' Graduates (2020-09-10 18:57)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

There is a website called [1]pursuingthepursuer.org, promoting the heretical articles of four Bob Jones University graduates: Caleb Phelps, Aaron Berry, Ben Hicks and Michael Conn. On their joint website, they pervert the Gospel, adding the unbiblical requirement to "

repent of our sins

"

to be saved. Ladies and gentleman, there is not one verse in the King James Bible that says you must repent of your sins to be saved.

The Bible simply says in **Mark 1:15b** to **"repent ye, and believe the gospel,"** that is, change your mind and believe. The Bible does not say to "repent of our sins," anywhere, does it. It doesn't! What must you change your mind about? Simply, whatever has been hindering you from believing the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. That is **'the Gospel' (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).**

We know for a *fact* that repentance does not mean

"repent of

our sins,

"

because in the entire Gospel of John the word

"

repent

"

is not mentioned even once. The purpose for the writing of John is to get people saved. **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. " So

wherever

repentance is, it must already be included in believing, otherwise John would have written to repent AND believe. Jesus said in **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. **"** We must not take one obscure passage of Scripture from Mark 1:15, to contradict hundreds of clear passages of Scripture.

Totally contrary to Bob Jones University and their shameful graduates today, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself was 100 % correct on the Gospel. Read carefully what Dr. Jones said in 1944, and please notice that no mention is made of repenting of your sins:

> “God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. ’He that hath the Son hath life.’ There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. ’By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast.” —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks,” page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. rejected the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Where did Bob Jones College go astray? When did they move away from the hope of the Gospel? It was sometime during the presidency of Bob Jones II. [2]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. himself rightly taught that salvation is obtained only through simple faith in Jesus Christ, none of this “turn from your sins” crap that heretics’ [3]Steve Pettit, [4]John MacArthur, [5]Marty Herron, [6]Bob Jones University and Calvinists are all teaching today! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said that if he could, [7]he’d come back from Heaven and blow the college to smithereens when infidels crept in, which they certainly have!!!

I have read the entire book by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. titled: “THINGS I HAVE LEARNED” (authored in 1945), and there is nothing about “turning from sins” to be saved. The last chapter of the book is titled, “HOW ARE WE SAVED?” There is no mention of “repenting of your sins” or being “willing to turn from your sins” to receive the free gift of eternal life. The foolish Bob Jones University crowd have been [8]BEWITCHED!!! (Galatians 3:1-3). Oh foolish Bob Jonians, who hath bewitched you, that you should follow another gospel? Oh [9]foolish Harvest Baptist Church on Guam , whom I dearly love so much, who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become *your enemy*, because I tell you *the truth*?”**

Yes, that is exactly why we are enemies today. I have kindly offered to make peace with them every step of the way, since 2014, but they have thrown me under the bus every time, holding onto their wicked pride and damnable heresy. I will be 100 % vindicated in eternity (Romans 3:4).

Sadly, Caleb Phelps, Aaron Berry, Ben Hicks and Michael Conn are more victims of Bob Jones University’s departure from **“the faith which was once delivered unto the saints” (Jude 1:3b).** Again, there is absolutely nothing in the Holy Bible that teaches to “repent of our sins” to be saved, unless you are using one of the Devil’s modern revisions! In **Luke 13:5b** Jesus said: **“except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”** This is one of the go-to verses used by BJU, Jack Chick, Ray Comfort and other proponents of Lordship Salvation. Carefully notice that Jesus didn’t say to “repent of our sins,” did He. You see, corrupted religious men have ADDED something to God’s grace, thus perverting grace.

Telling someone that they must “repent of our sins” to be saved sounds religious. It makes sense to the unregenerate mind. It effectively motivates people to try not to sin. But it sends people to Hell, because this is not the new birth, it is human reformation. May I remind you that Judas experienced penitence (sorrow for sins), penance (he returned the 30 pieces of silver), and reformation (he was a changed man), but he went to Hell forever without Jesus

Christ. Kindly said, Caleb Phelps, Aaron Berry, Ben Hicks and Michael Conn don't know what they are doing theologically, wrestling the Scriptures to their own destruction, and those who follow them (2nd Peter 3:16-17). It may seem like a subtle addition to the Gospel, but even the tiniest addition of human effort totally negates God's grace, perverting the Gospel. The requirement to "repent of our sins" presents an entirely different mindset in the adherent, than does the free grace Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Caleb Phelps, Aaron Berry, Ben Hicks and Michael Conn need to repent themselves of their false plan of salvation, or else they will spend eternity burning in the Lake of Fire. If you do the research, you will find that every pseudo-Christian cult defines repentance as turning away from your sins. But that is not the Biblical Greek meaning. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets repentance 100 % correct:

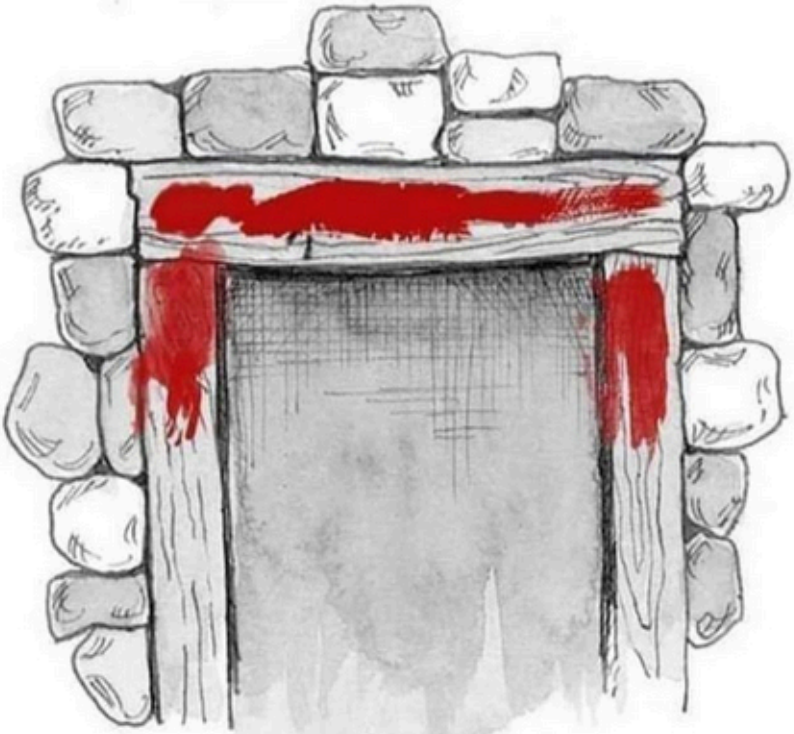
> In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **"I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."** The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness. One does not have to know the Greek language to see that "repent" in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from his helpful booklet titled: '[10]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?'

The reason why America is going to Hell is because churches have been trained to hire graduates of Bible colleges. These damned Bible colleges cannot even get the Gospel right, because they cannot get the Bible right, because their hearts are not right with God. Bob Jones University in 2020 is a cesspool of iniquity—who promote multiple corrupt Bible revisions, and bid Godspeed to infidels like Dr. Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur, and preach a perverse false gospel of Lordship Salvation. SHAME ON BOB JONES UNIVERSITY AND THEIR HERETICAL GRADUATES!!! Like cockroaches, infidels have crept into the college. Steve Pettit is nothing but a slick used car religious salesman in the pulpit, [11]teaching the same damnable heresy as Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess' Ellen G. White!

Tragically, Bob Jones University is doing incalculable damage today to the churches. BJU is training thousands of impressionable students, to go out and preach a false gospel of Lordship Salvation. This is not Bible Christianity! No one sings as well, and dresses as nice, and talks as religious, as the unsaved Churches of Christ, who are not saved. Seventh-Day Adventists are nice people too, and prominent on good health, but are as lost as can be. Unsaved Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics and Mormons all teach that you must turn from your sins to be saved, just like John MacArthur, Dr. Steve Pettit, Ray Comfort and Marty Herron. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil.

Our churches are filled with tares today, many of them from Bob Jones University, because they have changed the Gospel of free grace into a nightmare, telling people that they cannot have God's free gift of eternal life unless they are willing to turn from their sins. Even if they try to gentle the blow with the less clear statement, "repent of your sins," it is still not found in the Bible. It is a perversion of grace.

[12]



The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.

1. http://pursuingthepursuer.org/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/problem_of_insensitive_christians.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhwdeBepoGZjicdQyyhQZTvudLLfH2VTFASybLEQccf6Il rW-uhOpoypU5qkXJ7KKpOhzqLLMP-THWOr4rEo-TQmhCEJxM9XbSBNUt

1.5.15 The Lying Deception Of Lordship Salvation (2020-09-11 13:59)

Romans 11:5-6, “

Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

”

We live in a nation of liars and deceivers. A common deception is so-called “free”

dating websites. Many dating websites lure you in by advertising

“open a free account,” but then require you to pay with a credit card to actually email someone you like. That is a horribly deceptive lie! Another common scam is so-called

“free”

software online. Companies advertise a

“free download,” but then when you actually go to open the program (after going through the trouble to install it on your computer), then they require you to pay money with a credit card to actually use the software. That is a horrible lying deception! Something that is truly free must absolutely be and remain free in every way, or it is not free at all.

And sadly, one of the biggest scams today is Lordship Salvation. Teachers of this damnable heresy advertise upfront that salvation is only by God’s grace, which cannot be merited or earned. They say that eternal life is a gift, and that it is only received by God’s grace. But then, just like the dishonest dating websites and dishonest software sellers, they change the terms of the agreement and require payment from you! This is how the Devil operates! This is Satan’s M.O. (his method of operation). **John 8:44-45, “Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. *When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it*. And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.”** The Devil is a beautiful liar!

The Devil came to Eve in the form of a serpent in the Garden of Eden. He advertised that she could become equal with God for free, just by disobeying Him. Eve signed up for Satan’s deal, just like millions of victims sign up for a “free” dating profile, or download some advertised “free” software. But then payment became due, and Eve found out that the serpent’s “free” deal ended up costing her everything! She lost paradise and eternal life! Oh how the Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan shows us the bright neon lights of Sin City, but he doesn’t take us to the cemeteries, morgues, courts, hospitals, collection agencies and rehabilitation centers. Sin fascinates and then it assassinates! Sin thrills and then it kills!

The proponents of Lordship Salvation are lying deceivers—just like the lying Devil, the shady dating companies, and the unethical software schemers. Teachers of Lordship Salvation advertise that God’s grace is “

free,

”

but then by the time they end their pitch, you’re required to forsake your sins, surrender all to Christ, and turn your life over to follow Him. They lied to you! That is exactly why God put Romans 11:6 into the Bible.

Romans 11:6, “

And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

” Salvation absolutely CANNOT be by grace if it requires works.

A common lie told today is that telling someone to “repent of sin

”

is not a work. But it sure is a work! If you must be willing to turn away from your past sinful ways to be saved, then eternal life cannot be free, can it? No it cannot, because you have to use your payment card! Romans 11:6 makes this adamantly clear. You don’t change your life to get saved, you let God save you by faith, and then He gives you His indwelling Holy Spirit, Who begins to work within you. The purpose of God’s law is to show humanity our sins, but not to convince us to attempt to turn from them to be saved (Romans 3:19-20). The unbiblical requirement to

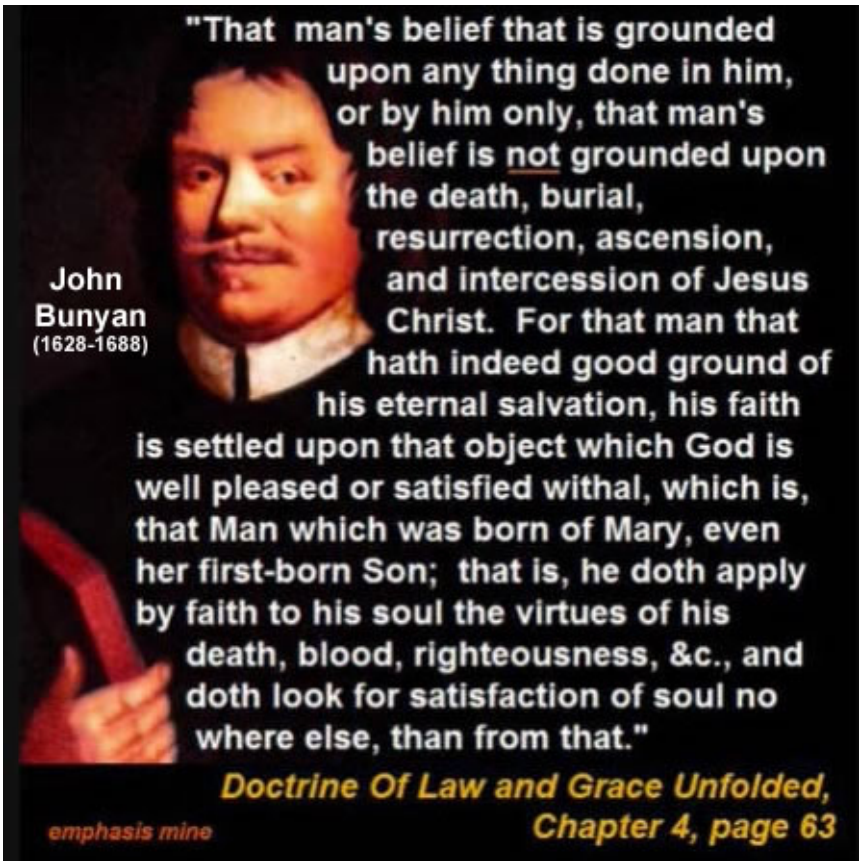
“repent of your

sins,

”

is effectively trying to keep the law to get saved. This heresy has absolutely infected our [1]Bible colleges , [2]churches and [3]rescue missions today .

[4]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhC5dBUkxedLrrATm3XzJoUI8uspDXMXsDStc0vTd5hQxfkbdu77DdfXgWPou0nNejhkVdkMRX_2uSi6bXqGqfZFI0FmuN3c8GqxWq

---

1.5.16 There Is No Condemnation For Any Christian (2020-09-12 09:30)

Romans 8:33-37, “

Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God’s elect? It is God that justifieth.

Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? **shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?**

As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

”

This is one of my favorite passages of Scripture! There is no condemnation for any Christian believer. Romans 8:34 is a powerful Scripture, which is packed full of doctrine. In this one verse we see Christ’s death, burial and resurrection, and His ascension into Heaven, where He is seated on the Father’s right hand, interceding on behalf of every saint as our High Priest. **Hebrews 4:14, “Seeing then that *we have a great high priest,* that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.**

For we have not *an high priest* which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. **”** Amen, Jesus is our High Priest, Who ever liveth to make intercession for the saints.

Hebrews 7:25, “ Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost *that come unto God by him*, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.” We come to Christ for salvation, and we follow after Christ for service. When you’re talking about salvation, you’re talking about receiving, not giving. Eternal life is a free gift!

"Can a child of God be disobedient? The answer has to be 'Yes' otherwise it is not faith alone in Christ alone." —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold

I hear corrupt preachers saying that if a professed Christian is still living in sin, that they didn't get the same grace they got. Such horrible preachers pervert grace, requiring people to live above reproach to prove they are really saved. The truth is that even the best Christians still commit sin every day. You may succeed at living above reproach, but no one can succeed at living above sin (Romans 7:14-25). **Romans 8:34, "** ***Who is he that condemneth?*** **It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.**

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? " This is a rhetorical question? The implied answer is clearly, "No," because Jesus Christ died for our sins on the cross, paying the price with His precious blood. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay.

Jesus is the Author of eternal salvation. It could not be eternal if it was not perfect. Only that which is perfect is eternal!!! **Hebrews 5:8-9, " Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; And being made perfect,** ***he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him*****;"** You can be justified because Jesus paid for your sins on the cross. When you make the Jesus

"

Lord

"

of your life to be saved, you are attempting to pay for your own sins. You cannot get to Heaven that way, because it is a counterfeit gospel. Either Jesus paid it all, or you don't go!

Salvation is a matter of you completely RESTING in Christ's finished work of redemption, and not you exerting effort to clean up your life of sin. What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

"There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works**, as God did from his.**

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. ” I am astonished when I hear deceived preachers saying that adding

“

turning away from sins

”

to be saved is not considered

“

works.

” Are you kidding me? I heard [1]Pastor Charles Lawson say that garbage. I heard [2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) say that garbage. These are unsaved reprobates in the pulpit, who sow tares among the wheat, preaching a false gospel of Lordship Salvation.

Turning away from sinful behavior is absolutely a WORK! God offers His free gift of eternal life only to those who cease from all their works, as God ceased from His labors on the seventh day of creation. That is exactly what is meant in **Hebrews 6:1-2, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God*, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.”** A man

“

repents

”

from his DEAD WORKS, placing his faith in God to do His will to be saved

. **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.**

” *Dead works* include both good and bad works alike. We are not saved by *works*! Salvation is not me meaning business, it is God meaning business. God promises **“**

to save them that believe

”

(1st Corinthians 1:21b).

The entire purpose of the Old Testament Sabbath Day was to picture salvation in Christ alone by faith. That is so simple! On the seventh day God completely rested. God did no work at

all on the Sabbath. His work was DONE! Yet these wicked preachers today—like Rick Warren, [3]Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, R.C. Sproul, Charles Lawson, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Beth Moore, Paul Washer, John Piper, [4]Marty Herron, [5]Ray Comfort and [6]John MacArthur, to name but a few—errantly teach that to be saved you MUST "repent of your sin," meaning that you MUST "

turn from your sinful behavior.

" How is that resting in Christ? Jesus died on the cross to pay our debt, so that we wouldn't have to in Hell burning forever.

For these corrupters of grace to say that turning from sin is not a work, would be equally as ridiculous if I told you that the birthday gift I just gave you is indeed free, but to keep it you must make an effort to keep your room clean from now on. Would that genuinely be a gift? No, it would then become a reward for keeping your room clean. Using their faulty reasoning, we could contend that a person who is blessed to receive a free gift, if they are truly sincere, will show their gratitude by making an effort to please you, the giver. Likewise, these corrupters of grace say that if a person is really saved, then we will see a change in their life and behavior. Somewhere along the way these dear folks lost sight of the truth that eternal life is a gift. In fact, the Bible even uses the phrase **" free gift**

" multiple times in **Romans 5:15-18**.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZZZS4sw7ayHOBztO2DoEyWhbDEHlXZpJqS6xCzJalkHmmI11tDRg_jA7IOGkXcWxwDT8ROcOOWnWSy9fakc4djpSnoG7-CAtLDqn

---

1.5.17 I Feel Like I'll Never Be Right With God (2020-09-12 09:30)

Romans 4:3-7,

“

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

”

Many people feel like living right as a Christian is hopeless. They struggle with condemning thoughts. They feel that no matter how hard they try, they cannot please God enough, because they fail again and again to live above sin. The truth is that every Christian feels that way sometimes. I feel like I’m a horrible Christian all the time. That is how we should feel. Since God is perfectly holy, it is normal that we (who are sinners by nature and by choice) should feel unholy in His presence. The Apostle Paul felt like a bad Christian, calling himself "wretched" (Romans 7:14-25). We are all wretched sinners. The difference is that we’re all either saved or unsaved. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon called: "[1]HOW TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD."

When we got saved, we were made right with God by the blood of Jesus. That is being right with God POSITIONALLY. Our position in God’s family as His redeemed child was forever settled the day we got saved. That is very important to understand. So no matter how bad of a Christian we may be, or feel, we KNOW that in God’s sight we are just as holy, perfect and sinless as Jesus Himself, because our sins were forgiven and cleansed away *judicially* at the moment of salvation. I love the Word “imputed,”

which means that God credits Jesus’ righteousness to us by faith the second we are saved.

Romans 4:3-7 (our text passage above) is one of my favorite Scripture passages, which you should mark in your Bible and commit to memory, so it will always be with you everywhere you go. This is the truth that the Lordship Salvation crowd do not understand, for if they did they’d never teach that someone must “

repent of their sins

”

to be saved. The Bible says that a person’s FAITH is counted (imputed) for righteousness, so that we don’t need to perform any righteous acts, nor to turn away from sins, to be saved.

These are self-righteous works, which cancel grace. We are saved by God’s grace and mercy through faith in Jesus’ death on the cross, burial, and bodily resurrection three days later. That is the

“

Gospel,

”

or the

“

Good News,

”

by which we are saved if we simply believe it with childlike faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

Another one of my favorite passages of Scripture is:

> **Philippians 3:7-9, "But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ, *And be found in him*, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"**

That is so beautiful of a truth. We are not saved by our own righteousness, but by God’s righteousness. The Bible says to BE FOUND IN HIM, CHRIST! This proves that repenting (turning away) from sins is not part of God’s plan of salvation. Repentance is simple "a change of mind," realizing that we are guilty for breaking God’s commandments in the Bible, and in need of redemption (Romans 3:19-20).

Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that the LAW in the Old Testament is our teacher, showing us our sinnership. And then the law brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament, to be saved by God’s free grace, which Jesus made possible through His shed blood on the cross.

Colossians 1:20, "And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven." God divided His Word into two parts: LAW and CHRIST, or respectively, LAW and GRACE. That is God's plan of salvation. Dr. Law shows us that we have terminal cancer, called sin; but then sends us to Dr. Grace (Jesus) to be healed, cleansed of all our sins by faith in His blood that He shed on the cross (1st John 1:7). Some people wrangle over whether we should trust the name of Jesus, or actually trust in His death, burial and resurrection, or should we trust in His blood. They are all one and the same. We trust the name of Jesus because of what He did on the cross to pay for our sins.

We trust in the *Good News* of Christ's death, burial and resurrection, because Jesus did these things for us. So there is no way to separate all these things, they all go together.

No matter how much of a failure you may feel like as a Christian, remember that God's imputed righteousness to you (salvation), has absolutely NOTHING to do with how you choose to live here on earth (service). Our righteousness is based upon God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith alone, which we saw in Philippians 3:9. Also, Romans 10:3-4 teaches this great truth! So that is your POSITION in Christ, not your CONDITION.

Jesus said except a man receives the Kingdom of God, as a little child, he shall in no wise enter in. Children are humble, trusting and innocent. Adults are all messed up. **Luke 18:17, "Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein."**

Getting saved is a matter of humility, humbling ourselves at Jesus' feet to rely only upon Him to save us. Kindly said, many Jews and rich people are sinfully proud, so they refuse to humble themselves to trust Jesus. I have received some emails from people, saying that Jews will never accept the name of Jesus, so we have to use

"

Yeshua

"

instead to get them saved (which is an Old Testament term). That is a Devil's lie. Acts 4:10-12 says that salvation is NOT found in any other name, than the precious name of *Jesus of Nazareth*. I will never call the blessed Savior

"

Yeshua,

" because

the angel announced to Joseph in a dream that the only begotten Son of God's name is

"JESUS" (Matthew 1:21). If Jews are too proud to trust in the name of a humble carpenter from Nazareth, then they don't get God's grace! 1st Peter 2:5-7 says to those who believe, the name of "

Jesus

”

is precious! That’s why I made my website called: JESUS IS PRECIOUS.ORG!!! I like that name.

I have battled depression for the past 14 years, since my wife divorced me in 2006. I have lived alone, not by choice, but simply because I’ve not been able to find a woman to date and hopefully marry. Guam is a small island, with few activities, and it’s difficult to meet people here, especially for a fundamentalist Bible-believing Christian. I tried to move away in 2013, but it turned into a big disaster, and I came back broken and worn out in body and soul. It is a big burden for me to live each day alone, getting older each year, and seeing my life feeling so empty. My website ministry is the silver lining that keeps me going. We each suffer in different ways, and this is my burden.

The Harvest Baptist Church has cruelly turned me away, in 2014, 2017 and since, ostracizing and rejecting me because as a true friend I tried to help them, showing them THE TRUTH. They are using Devil’s Bibles! Harvest is of the Devil. Bob Jones University is of the Devil. They are preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. I tried to help them, but they are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. God will punish them in Hell, as He did the religious phonies in Matthew 7:21-23, who said, “LORD, LORD” (there’s your Lordship Salvation right there, which the Bible condemns)

. And those wicked people include ungodly ministers’ Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hanson

and Gary Walton, who are wolves in sheep’s clothing in the pulpit today. I am preaching THE TRUTH! If you don’t have a King James Bible, you don’t have an inspired Holy Bible! If you think that anything more is required to be saved than simple childlike faith, then you are not a child of God.

Plus I suffer with constant chronic neck pain, which I’ve had since 2004 and get disability. The disability is a blessing, God willing. One day at a time. I am now 53. If I live to see it, I’ll be 70 in a skip and a heartbeat. I have so much pain in my past, and in my soul, but if God can use all that to help others in Christ, then I am glad to suffer and be of use to my great Savior. I am so unworthy. I feel like Jacob who said in Genesis 32:10, "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands." God is always good.

Here’s another sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles, which is helpful, called: “ [2]GETTING HALF RIGHT WITH GOD .

”

Falling down is a part of the Christian life. **Proverbs 24:16, "For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief."** The unsaved person wilfully lives in sins and doesn’t even try to please God, but the child of God struggles, desiring to please God, but we get our priorities wrong and serve the flesh instead. **Proverbs 14:14** says that **"the backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways."** We all try and fail, try and fail, and try and fail, as born-again Christians. There is no such thing as a Christian who has achieved sinlessness. We may attain living above reproach (so that others do not see our sins), but NO ONE has ever attained living above sin, except the sinless Lamb of God, Jesus (John 1:29; Hebrews 4:15).

This is our CONDITION in Christ. Our POSITION was forever settled the moment we got saved, and nothing can change that, thankfully.

No one can condemn a believer, even if they are rotting in prison behind bars the rest of their life for a crime (Romans 8:34). The believer’s sins are gone. The Bible says God separates our sins from us as far as the east is from the west. **Psalms 103:12, "As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."** That is because you can get on an airplane and fly east forever, but there will never come a time when you find west. Likewise, you can go east forever, and you’ll never find west. But you can only go to the north pole, and then you’ll be going south again. That is eternal security!!! These false teachers, like Pastor Phil Kidd, who say that if you’re still living in sin you’re not saved, are grace corrupters! Once saved, always saved, our POSITION in Christ is settled permanently. Now we need to focus on our CONDITION in Christ, which is up to us to submit to the Word of God and the indwelling Holy Spirit. This is discipleship.

Salvation is 100 % dependent on God’s faithfulness to keep His promise to save them that believe (Titus 1:2; 1st Corinthians 1:21; John 6:47); but discipleship is based 100 % upon our faithfulness to obey God (Romans 12:1-2). Titus 2:12 says we "SHOULD" live godly in Christ Jesus, not must or will. God wants us to live right, but we will fail, fall and sin wilfully at times. All God expects of us is what Jesus told the adulterous woman in John chapter 8... "Go and sin no more!" He didn’t mean that she would never sin again, but that she should try not to. This has nothing to do with salvation, which is solely of God.

One of my favorite Bible passages is found in Hebrews 4:10-11, which teaches that we get saved by RESTING in Jesus. Just as God ceased from His creative works on the seventh day, so also must we cease from our own self-righteousness, and rest completely in what Jesus did on the cross to pay for our sins. Salvation is so free, easy and simple when we accept these precious passages of Scripture at face value, not reading into them what the Bible does not teach. People who teach Lordship Salvation are guilty of reading into the Scriptures when God did not say.

1. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/1494064009336549639/256255452750178791
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/getting_half_right_with_god.mp3

1.5.18 Search The Scriptures For Assurance Of Salvation (2020-09-13 10:00)

John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. "

Our assurance of salvation is not based upon feelings, appearances or what men say; our assurance that we have eternal life comes solely from the written Word of God. Eternal security is the believer's eternal life! They are one and the same. Assurance of Salvation is having the confidence that you have eternal life. So they are not the same thing. Many believers have eternal security (eternal life), but they wallow in fear, uncertainty and fear, not knowing that they are saved. I got saved at age 13. I had eternal security. Yet, I worried for the next seven years. I couldn't find the assurance that I was saved.

I later wrote this book about it to help others, titled: "[1]SALVATION." Something that bothers me is web visitors who continually ask me questions about assurance of salvation, but they won't read my book. I run into this problem all the time with people, and it frustrates me. I recently sent Pastor Jack Hyles' awesome book, "[2]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved," to a man with Obsessive Compulsive Disorder (OCD), but he refused to read it for some reason. I think it is because some people refuse to take God at His Word. What they want is for me, a man, to give them the assurance that they are saved. So every time they have a doubt and worry, they look to me with their questions.

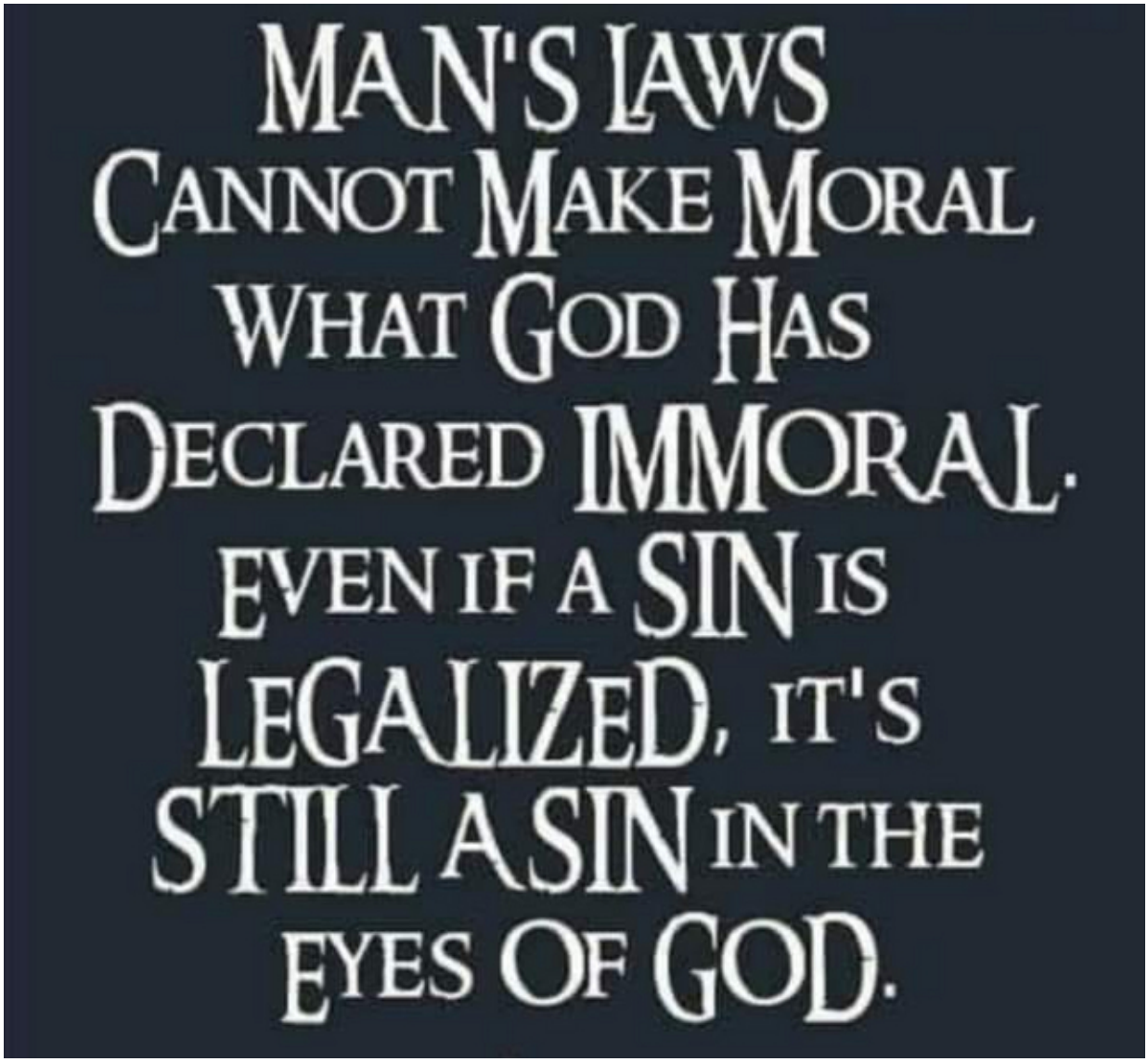
When I realized that some people were doing that to me, I started confronting them about it, simply because I had been enabling them. I am not God. I cannot save anyone. My words are only that of a mere mortal man, a sinner saved by God's grace. I tell them that they need to do as the Lord commanded in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think**

ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. ” I am always willing to answer people’s questions, but for their sake I try to encourage them to get into the Word of God, and to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES when they have fears, doubts and worries. That is the only way anyone will ever obtain the assurance of God’s salvation.

Praise God, I know that I am saved at age 53, and I haven’t doubted in over 30 years, because I SOLELY LOOK TO THE SCRIPTURES!!! So many people today are utterly confused about salvation, because they listen to these false prophets like Dr. John MacArthur and Joel Osteen, who lead them astray with Lordship Salvation. It is okay to listen to preachers and read books authored by men, but when it comes down to the final and only authority, you must base your assurance of eternal life upon God’s inspired Words. I cannot assure you that you are going to Heaven someday. I can teach you what the inspired Word of God says, but you have to take God at His Word. SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

It is a matter of faith. Jesus said in **Mark 11:22b, “Have faith in God.”** That is why the Roman Catholic church is so popular, because it doesn’t require any faith, everything is touch, taste and visible to the human eye. **Hebrews 11:6, “*But without faith it is impossible to please him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.**

”



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBLezjqBnajST6zZydFlX5VWsmNukOC2ddaqY7_NYdwDwqwLO_LdDl8paQtkOVYL3dmsIypF1B34X22poyqjQMK2eIXWlkdJt3f27

1.5.19 “Soulwinning” Is A Biblical Term, And We Ought To Do It! (2020-09-14 02:01)

Proverbs 11:30, “

The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls* is wise.

”

I have been in numerous Baptist churches where the word “soulwinning” is shunned as a bad word. In one church on Guam, an older lady scolded a younger woman in the church for saying: “I’d like to go soulwinning with the church.” The older woman rebuked her, saying: “Only God can save souls. We don’t go soulwinning, we just go witnessing.” That woman is wrong! Although it is true that only God can save souls (1st Corinthians 3:8), when we go witnessing we are winning souls. There is nothing wrong with the term “soulwinning,” nothing at all. **Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that *winneth souls* is wise.”**

I get frustrated when critical people micro-analyze everything. They split hairs to the point that it causes confusion. It is good to be objective in our thinking, testing everything against the Word of God (1st John 4:1). I encourage believers to think objectively. However, you can become a nuisance in the Body of Christ, if you attempt to micro-analyze everything, and you don’t know what you are doing. We calls them “

trolls

”

on the internet. For example: A woman emailed me a few years ago, rebuking me for teaching that we should

“

receive

”

Jesus as our personal Savior. She said that the Bible doesn’t teach this. She is very wrong. What saith the Scripture? **John 1:12, “But as many as *received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:**

” I have learned to always make sure that I have a Scripture passage to back up what I teach. Let them argue with God.

Kindly, when I attended the now spiritually defunct Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, for a year in 2014, I learned quickly that the term “

soulwinning

”

is not used in their church. There was no soulwinning program. For that reason it didn’t surprise me that a church of 500 members only water baptized

four people every 6 months. What a shame! There’s nothing worse than a lifeless church.

Jeremiah 12:10, “ *Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard*, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.” It is sad when pastors, who are supposed to preserve the vineyard, destroy it! You’d think that that abortionists, drunkards and homosexuals would be the one’s destroying the vineyard, but the Bible says the pastors were the vineyard killers!

A godly soulwinning pastor ought to make a church a vineyard.

John 15:5, “ I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.” Woe unto destructive neo-evangelical pastors! Extremely few pastors nowadays are soulwinners. Pastor Jack Hyles preaches a wonderful sermon titled:

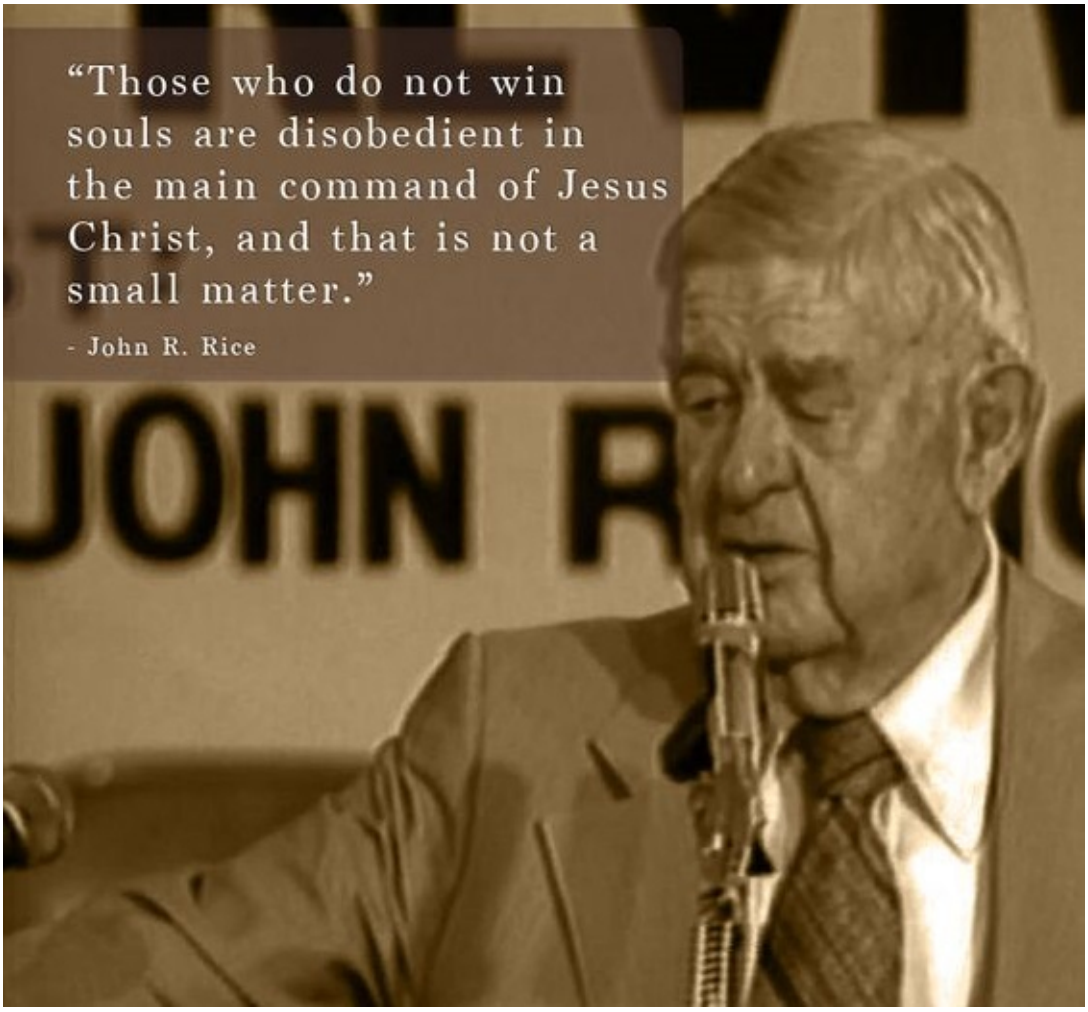
“

[1]MANY PASTORS HAVE DESTROYED MY VINEYARD

” (MP3). I encourage you to listen to Dr. Hyles. A soulwinning church is a vineyard that brings forth fruit, but to neo-evangelicals it is a forest preserve or flower garden.

The church’s job is to bring forth fruit, not be a place where saints gather to worship God on Sunday morning. Not one verse in the Bible speaks of a public worship service. I triple-dog dare you to show it to me. Worship is supposed to be between you and your God on a personal basis. The church is a vineyard. If anybody ought to be making a church into a vineyard, it is the pastor. The average church has deteriorated because the pulpit let it do so, because today’s Bible colleges are apostate! I’m talking about Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (cemetery)! We’ve got a bunch of lifeless flower garden churches today, instead of soulwinning vineyards, because of lifeless Bible colleges who train the pastors. Is anybody listening? Does anybody care? The Bible teaches SOULWINNING!!! **Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.”**

[2]



Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980)

All around the world people are dying for soulwinning churches. The biggest enemy of soulwinning is formalism! I am not against expository type preaching, but sometimes a pastor needs to PREACH a topical sermon!!! The average Baptist church pastor today doesn't preach on the topic of Hell once in a year!!! Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly said that the great need of the hour is preaching preachers!!! Someone needs to destroy worship services all across America! The pastors, not the deacons or members, destroyed the vineyards! Woe unto the pastors!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgmx5ixc2gOqpnrkQvOOzLjVhd02aiCszwILgs8ZoYJTf-8FvVMbOX5BjvYqZx6DKWrHyIQoH2QwH5nkMnfGV_2_aeIuliG1NCJQK

1.5.20 The Gospel Is Not A Journey, It Is A New Birth (2020-09-15 00:13)

1st Peter 1:23, "Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:

***Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever*.**

"

There is a false teaching going around in many neo-evangelical churches today, calling the Gospel "a journey." The shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam promotes this garbage on their website. They advertise: "

Join us on a Gospel journey!

" You won't find that terminology anywhere in the Word of God. The Gospel is not a journey dear friend, it is a new birth in Christ Jesus. Our text passage from **1st Peter 1:23b** says,

"

Being *born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. **"** The new birth is instantaneous and does not require continued repentance, nor faithfully running the race, nor enduring to the end, nor turning from your sins, nor anything else! It is a free gift!!! Getting saved is a spiritual birth, not a journey.

Also dear reader, you cannot be born-again from corruptible seed, as you just read. Harvest Baptist Church is saturated with the Devil's modern corrupt Bible versions. They are a house divided, which the Lord said cannot stand (Matthew 12:25). There is not a more shameful institution in America today than Bob Jones University. I am shocked that the owners of the college brought in a [1]damnable heretic like Evangelist Steve Pettit, who is hardcore Lordship Salvation and a big fan of Pastor John MacArthur. The Devil didn't have to creep into BJU, they invited him right through the front door with honors. This is exactly what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. warned would happen in 1944:

> "He [Jude] said, well it was 'needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all [was] delivered unto the saints.'
>
> Now wait a minute, you've got something worth contending for! Isn't it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to

be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn't leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you'd go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you'd fight to keep them from gettin' it. **And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay 'em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell.** The most crooked crook on God Almighty's earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!

You know I've said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I'd ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I'd come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I'd blow it into smithereens! I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [2]YouTube | [3]MP4 | [4]MP3

BJU is paying a 6-digit lucrative salary to Steve Pettit, so he can [5]promote the heresy that the Gospel is a journey. Dr. Pettit does not understand the new birth. He is naive of the Gospel. Any man who preaches that childlike faith in Jesus Christ is insufficient to save someone is a liar!!! Steve Pettit doesn't believe in an instantaneous new birth! Read what he said:

"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, **you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added[—Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34)

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would have shown Steve Pettit the door! Get out you infidel and don't come back!

We are at war ladies and gentleman with neo-evangelicals today. We are at war over the inspiration of the Bible. We are at war over the meaning of the Gospel. We are at war over the meaning of repentance. We are at war over Biblical separation. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God knows I am 100 % sincere in my ministry. I am a loving, generous and kind person, despite my lack of patience. I thank God that I know THE TRUTH! [6]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather see his college reduced to a pile of rubbish, than to see some infidel get paid to stand behind the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, sending people to Hell.

The Satanic English Standard Version (ESV) that Bob Jones University promotes (and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam as well) is *corruptible seed* . For example: The ESV teaches in 1st John 3:9 that you cannot be saved and continue living in sin. Only a fool believes such nonsense.

What Christian is there who does not continue in sin? That's right, all of us (1st John 1:10). If you are saved, you still sin! The only difference is that now you have God's Holy Spirit living inside your body and soul, and He chastises you when you sin (Hebrews 12:6-8). There are Christians in prison serving life sentences for horrible crimes they've committed. Obviously they didn't turn from their sins as [7]neo-evangelicals say you must if you're saved.

The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are wrong to teach that the Gospel is a journey! Receiving God's free gift of eternal life is a new birth, not "a Gospel

journey

" (which implies that you have to *run the race* , [8]which is exactly the garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit teaches at BJU, and Harvest promotes on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam). This is not what the Bible teaches! The Gospel is not a journey which you must begin by faith, and then continue faithfully running in order to get the reward of Heaven. That is exactly verbatim what Steve Pettit teaches! Harvest Baptist Church is Bob Jones University on Guam. Dr. Jack Hyles is so right:

> "The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they've been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[9]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard"

When I heard Brother Hyles make that statement last night, while listening to him preach, I immediately thought about the [10]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (HBC) and their woeful lack of compassion toward me since 2014. Oh how I needed their love and acceptance as a human being between 2014-2018, but Pastor Marty Herron was cold-hearted and couldn't have cared less about me or my family. Pastor Herron literally shunned me away, telling me to "Go elsewhere." What saith the Scripture?

Romans 14:10, "

But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. **"** Then he quit as pastor and moved to greener pastures at the Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Iowa, sucking a 6-digit salary as Executive Vice President, taking his secretary and assistant pastor with him, abandoning a sinking ship that he crashed into an iceberg of Lordship Salvation, on the treacherous sea of the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. All I ever pleaded was to please let me attend the church services. Where dwelleth the love of God?

Ironically, Harvest's website today has a bunch of Bible verses about hating one's brother. Well, they sure hated me during 2014-2018, and evidently still do, because I am still not welcomed at their church. I

f anybody hates their brother, it is the pastors of Harvest.

1st John 2:11, "

But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. **"** For the record, I love everyone with God's unconditional love. I have NEVER one time failed to wave with love at all my Harvest neighbours. I love everyone. THEY (not me) are the one's who have refused to reconcile all these years. I have poured out my heart time and time again to them, and they have read my articles, but they won't have anything to do with me. I don't think they hate me, but I think they HATE THE TRUTH! The truth is only HATE to them that HATE THE TRUTH!!!

And now their new pastor

Gary Walton

is steering the church in the same neo-evangelical direction, just with different scenery, church decor, new ugly removable seats and an unimpressive website. They still use and bid Godspeed to corruptible seed. They still bid Godspeed to Devil preachers like Dr. John MacArthur and Dr. Steve Pettit. They still support the Lordship Salvation preached by [11]Unshackled , [12]Moody Bible Institute and [13]Bob Jones University . I didn't choose this fight with Harvest Baptist Church and the Bob Jones' crowd, they chose this fight with me, by driving me out of HBC in 2014 and ostracizing me since (and that includes Pastor Gary Walton, who is no better).

When a female student said she was raped at BJU, she was expelled to silence her. That is what HBC has done to me. I am not being hateful against them for exposing their wickedness, I hate every false way (Psalm 119:104). There's a very big difference. That raped girl wasn't being hateful to complain afterwards about what BJU did to her, the college was being hateful to blame her instead. If there is any hatred, Harvest needs to look in the mirror.

Pastor Hyles was attacked maliciously in 1989 by neo-evangelicals. They have been relentless to destroy his name and legacy since. Here are Brother Hyles' own words:

> "This isn't over Jack Hyles, this is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists—that's what it's all about; and their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College. Over my dead body they'll destroy Hyles-Anderson College; and their effort is to destroy the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana; and I'll go to the finish before I'll let it happen! That's what's going on!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, a truthful quote from the needful sermon, "Weathering The Storm!"

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is following the same garbage theology of Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University).

As is typical with neo-evangelicals, they have redefined Christianity to mean something different than what the Bible teaches. The new birth is not a journey. The Christian life is a journey, but we mustn't call the Gospel a journey, lest we confuse people to think they must live the Christian life to be saved.

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
12. http://www.lovethetruth.com/wolves/moody_bible_institute.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

1.5.21 Repentance And Faith Are Inseparable (2020-09-16 09:30)

2nd Timothy 3:15, “And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.”

There is a false doctrine, called “Lordship Salvation,” which Satan has crept into many churches today, which errantly teaches that a person must repent of sins first, and then have faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Advocates of the Lordship Salvation heresy errantly teach that “repentance” means to “turn away from sins, to intent to reform, amend one’s ways, and to cease from lifelong sinful bad habits.

”

And then second, the person is led to place their faith in Jesus as their Savior. Such a false plan of salvation cannot produce the new birth. Biblically, repentance and faith happen at the same time.

Repentance and faith are two parts of one act of getting saved. You cannot have one without the other! If a man turns from sins, that is merely *reformation*, not repentance. Sorrow for sins in *penitence*, not repentance. Making a mend for one’s sins is *penance*, not repentance. *Repentance* is

“

a change of mind

” from wrong thinking to believing the Gospel. To “

repent

”

is to acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in need of

redemption (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20)

, and then you are saved by believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel of Jesus Christ (Romans 1:16).

Getting saved is solely a matter of embracing and believing THE TRUTH.

2nd Timothy 2:25, " In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; " Colossians 1:5, " For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of *the truth of the gospel*; " Galatians 2:5, " To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that *the truth of the gospel* might continue with you." Paul is saying here that he didn't tolerate heretics for even one hour, to ensure that the truth of the Gospel remained, otherwise people cannot be saved from a false gospel. Bob Jones University (BJU) needs to fire Dr. Steve Pettit, instead of letting him [1]move them away from the hope of the Gospel. BJU is now a cesspool of iniquity, [2]preaching Lordship Salvation instead of the Gospel of free grace.

Look at our text Bible verse above. Isn't it beautiful? In 2nd Timothy 3:15 we see the **"SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)**, which is "[3]THE GOSPEL"! The Gospel is simply the "GOOD NEWS" of the Lord Jesus Christ Who DIED on the cross to pay our debt of sin, and then He was BURIED, and miraculously Jesus RESURRECTED bodily three days later for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Simply believe the 'GOOD NEWS' dear reader and you are eternally saved!!! **2nd Timothy 3:15b, "...salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus."** I marvel that thousands of preachers today ignore such plain, blatant and inspired Scriptures, adding instead a bunch of requirements that God does not, perverting the plan of salvation. If turning away from sins were required to be saved, then the Bible would have mentioned it here in 2nd Timothy 3:15, but it does not! We are simply taught to HAVE FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST!

So does a person need to REPENT to be saved? Yes, of course, absolutely! But repentance does not mean "to turn from sins," it means "to think differently" (the Greek verb *metanoeo*). We see this verb form used in **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** A literal interpretation of the verse would be—"THINK DIFFERENTLY AND BELIEVE THE 'GOOD NEWS' THAT CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED, AND BODILY RESURRECTED THREE DAYS LATER!" Repentance is unto the Gospel itself. We don't repent AND believe as false teachers claim, we repent TO believe. We are not saved by repenting from anything, we are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL!!!

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of**

> **all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

We are saved by BELIEVING "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, in need of redemption, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later, and that is your only hope for eternal life, then YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!!

The Bible teaches that repentance and faith are inseparable and happen at the SAME time. Repentance is an automatic thing, so that it need not even be mentioned when presenting THE GOSPEL to a lost sinner. If someone desires to be saved because they understand that they are a sinner, they are saved the very second they trust (rely) upon the crucified, buried and risen Savior!!! Being born-again is that simple. God only saves ungodly sinners!

> "You know the greatest difficulty and hindrance today, is not that people are not good enough. The great hindrance is they're not bad enough, to be saved!" — Pastor J. Vernon McGee, a truthful quote the MP3 sermon, "[4]Why The Gospel Is Not Preached Today"

You don't repent of your sins and then secondarily place your faith in Christ. Salvation doesn't work that way. Biblically, the man who has repented has believed, and the man who believes has repented. This truth is evidenced by the fact that the Gospel of John mentions the words "believe" 85 times, but the word "repent" is never mentioned once. The only requirement to believing the Gospel is to realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. You've got to know what you are being saved from! ...

> "The purpose of the law was never to save; the law has to make us speechless before God, before grace can even begin with us! ...My friend, God is only saving GUILTY SINNERS, those whose mouths are stopped, those who say 'I have nothing to offer God!' I come, just as I AM!" —Pastor J. Vernon McGee, a truthful quote the MP3 sermon, "[5]Why The Gospel Is Not Preached Today"

I absolutely love the following passage of Scripture quoted below from Romans. ...

> **Romans 3:19-24, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; *Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe*: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; *Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*."**

Oh, notice my dear friend that **"THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD IS BY FAITH OF JESUS CHRIST"** !!! And don't miss who gets saved... **"ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE"!!!** What further saith the Scripture? ...**"BEING JUSTIFIED FREELY BY HIS GRACE THROUGH THE REDEMPTION THAT IS IN CHRIST**

"

!!! Wow, it doesn't get any plainer than that!!! Amen, hallelujah!!!

Now I ask you dear reader, where in the preceding passage of Holy Scripture are we taught to turn away from sinful ways? Where are we instructed to be willing to turn from our sins to be saved? Where are we told to surrender to Christ's Lordship as Master of our life, willing to follow and obey Him? Where are we instructed to forsake the world or have a negative attitude toward the pet sins in our life? You cannot show me any of that! Do you see friend what the Devil is doing nowadays? Satan has corrupted the Gospel, getting people to listen to Tv and internet preachers instead of **"SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES"** as Jesus commanded in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** I hear people who are utterly confused about their salvation, citing quotes which they've heard from John MacArthur, Paul Washer, John Goetsch,

Chip Ingram, Jon Piper, Stephen Davies, and Ray Comfort, instead of quoting Bible verses. That tells me right away that they are listening to flawed men instead of God's inspired Word.

I challenge you friend to listen only to the Word of God (i.e., the inspired King James Bible) for a few months, and you will see that salvation is by FAITH ALONE WITHOUT WORKS. The biggest lie that I hear in pseudo-Christendom today is that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone, but they say you still have to do works by turning from sin. It is a contradictory false Gospel, a forked tongue plan of salvation, based upon a double-standard of hypocrisy. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not. Salvation is either by works or by grace, but it absolutely cannot be both.

Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?" The apostle Paul didn't ark them if they had turned away from their sins. Paul wasn't concerned whether or not they had submitted to Jesus as their Lord and Master. Paul didn't inquire if they had been water baptized. Paul didn't ask them if they forsook the world. Paul only wanted to know one thing—How did you get saved?—**"BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW"** or **"BY THE HEARING OF FAITH."** When the apostle Peter presented the Gospel to Cornelius and others in Acts chapter 10, Peter never instructed them to do anything, he simply told them THE STORY OF JESUS, and when they believed they were immediately and forever saved! Whew that's good stuff!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/j_vernon_mcgee/why_the_gospel_is_not_preached_today.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/j_vernon_mcgee/why_the_gospel_is_not_preached_today.mp3

1.5.22 Jews Don't Need A Different Plan Of Salvation (2020-09-17 09:30)

Romans 1:16, " For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. " 1st Corinthians 1:18, " For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. "

One of my web visitors recently said to me:

> “
>
> I think you should do some more articles for Jews. They denied Jesus for 2000 years, so normal evangelizing won’t really work. I suggest you use Isaiah 52-53 as proof that Jesus is their Messiah.
>
> ”

Although sincere in his intent, the Gospel is the only way to be saved. The Bible is very clear that Jews don’t get their own plan of salvation. As **Romans 1:16** says, **"the Gospel"** is the power of God unto salvation, to them that believe.

> **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**
>
> **For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. There is no other way to be saved.”**

The Bible says the Gospel was given to the Jewish people first in time, but then to the Gentiles. If a Jew is too proud to humble them self to come to Jesus Christ, then they will go to Hell, and it will be only their fault.

I just had a man try to promote the Hebrew Roots Movement on my Facebook page, and I had to refute that heresy and remove his comment. [1]I wrote this article in response.

The Hebrew Roots Movement is Satanic! Jews don't need a different method of witnessing to get them saved. The Bible does not say that at all. Nicodemus was a religious ruler of the Jews, and Jesus plainly warned Nicodemus that unless a man is born again, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God (John 1:1-7). So Jews, just like Gentiles, must be born anew from above by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Acts 4:10-12 says that salvation is not found in any other name, than that of the Lord Jesus Christ. Some people are trying to replace Jesus with Yeshua, but that is unbiblical. God has exalted ONLY the name of Jesus, and no other name is to be compared in greatness (Philippians 2:9-11).

Judaism is a false religion, which rejects the New Testament, seeking to re-establish the Old Testament religion of salvation by keeping the deeds of the law. God never intended for anyone to get to Heaven by keeping the law. Romans 3:19-20 teaches that the purpose of God's law is to silence all humanity of their self-righteousness boasting. That is why Jesus used the law to silence the rich young ruler, who boasted that he had kept the law from his youth. Clearly he hadn't, because he was covetous, and a dirty sinner still.

1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."

So if unsaved Jews refuse to come to the cross to be saved by faith, they have fallen from grace and there is no hope for them. If the Gospel has to be corrupted, to include the works of the law, and replace the name of Jesus, then it is another Jesus, another Spirit, and another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). There is only ONE GOSPEL according to the Word of God. So the people saying, that unbelieving Jews need to be evangelized in a different way, don't know what they are talking about Scripturally...

> **Galatians 1:6-9,**
>
> **I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:***
>
> ***Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**
>
> **But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.**
>
> **As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.**
>
> **"**

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-satanic-hebrew-roots-movement.html

---

1.5.23 Men Want To Buy Salvation (2020-09-17 19:22)

Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*." Ephesians 2:8-9, "

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God:*

***Not of works, lest any man should boast*.**

"

I would like to read a wonderful quote to you from Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) ...

> "Men want to buy salvation. That is what is the matter with the world now. It is trying to find the means by which it can earn something that the Lord Jesus Christ wants to give away. The average man has an idea something like this: The angels are keeping the books up in Heaven. If he does a good deed it goes in one column. If he does a bad deed if goes in another column. When he dies the angels will add up the columns. If the good outweighs the bad he will go to Heaven. If the bad outweighs the good, he will go to hell. That is the idea the average man has. But that isn't so. You don't go to Heaven for doing good deeds and you don't go to hell just because you do something bad.
>
> As a matter of fact, if you are a sinner you can't do good deeds. The Bible says that "all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags." The Bible says that though I give my body to be burned and do many other things and have not love, it profiteth me nothing. It may do somebody else some good. You might give this college a million dollars and be a sinner and die and go to hell. It wouldn't do you one bit of good as far as your salvation is concerned to give this college a million dollars. It might do somebody else some good. It profits *me* nothing to do good deeds if I am not righteous. The verse doesn't say it won't profit anybody else. It profits *me* nothing, even if I give all I have and then let my body be burned."
>
> ...all this is talk about a man's earning salvation. You can't earn it. You can't pay for it after you get it! You can't buy it. Nobody could buy salvation except Jesus, and He paid for it with His blood. You can't buy it; and it is a cinch you can't steal it! Now, if you ever get it, you must get somebody to give it to you. And I can tell you *Who* can do it. I found *Him* when I was eleven years old and *He* gave me eternal life. There are millions on earth to whom Jesus has given eternal life.
>
> ...If you think you can buy it, you don't have it.
>
> "In my hand no price I bring," is the testimony of every saved person.

> “All my righteousness is as filthy rags,” is the language of a man who knows God. You can’t earn it. You can’t pay for it. Nobody has it for sale. If you could pay for it you couldn’t buy it. God is the only One who has it, and He has never sold it.
>
> “The wages of sin is death.” The devil pays the wages. You can buy death.
>
> “The soul that sinneth, it shall die,” but
>
> “The gift of God is eternal life.”
>
> —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., “Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks,” page 217-220; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

Amen and amen! I love the simplicity in which Dr. Bob Jones Sr. writes. He doesn’t mention anywhere in his entire book that you must “

turn from your sins

”

to be saved. This heresy of

“

repent of your sins

”

to be saved is foreign to the Scriptures. I heard the audio sermon of [1]Pastor Marty Herron shamefully preaching this very heresy, at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana on November 17, 2019. Ladies and gentleman, you don’t have to

“

repent of your sins

” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. That is exactly what the Bible teaches in **Ephesians 2:8,**

“

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God:*

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

” If a person must repent (turn away from) of their sins to be saved, then it cannot be a gift.

I heard Pastor Herron in person, while attending the now spiritually defunct Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2014, say from the pulpit to several hundred people on a Sunday morning:

“It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved.” Pastor Herron is not saved! You just heard Dr. Bob Jones Sr. say it himself: “

...If you think you can buy it, you don’t have it.

”

I love something that Pilgrim’s progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), said:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, **you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

The increasingly popular fallacy of Lordship Salvation combines, confuses and confounds sanctification with justification, casting stumbling blocks before the people, so that they cannot be born-again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again. This is what [2]Seventh-Day Adventism is all about. Tragically, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) [3]teaches the same Lordship Salvation garbage as does Miss Ellen G. White. They are both hellbound heretics!

Folks, Jesus said that He spit the church of Laodicea out of His mouth. The Lord didn't even want to mention their name, because it disgusted Him so much! **Revelation 3:15-16, "**

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. **"** I can't think of anything more lukewarm than these neo-evangelical churches today, like the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who straddle the fence between a free grace Gospel and Lordship Salvation.

On their website Harvest superficial claims to believe in a free grace Gospel, but on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station they promote Pacific Garden Mission's *[4]Unshackled*, Bob Jones University's *[5]The Daily Platform*, and Moody Bible Institute (who publish Dr. John MacArthur's Calvinist books). All of the ministries I just mentioned teach hardcore Lordship Salvation, which is not the Gospel of free grace! The Lord absolutely rejected the lukewarm compromising of the Laodicean church. If the Lord made a big fuss over their lukewarm attitude toward works, how much more then does God make a fuss over the Gospel?

Men want to buy salvation. That is the title of my article. That is what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. rightly said in the intriguing quote I shared with you. Men want to buy salvation! And if they don't outright frontload the Gospel, by requiring some form of payment (works) to obtain salvation; then they'll rearload the Gospel, by requiring some form of payment (works) to prove that you really have it. This is a false plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth.

I [6]heard Charles Lawson, pastor of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, criticizing Pastor Jack Hyles, accusing him of leaving off repentance. Kindly said, Pastor Lawson speaks as a fool, and has no idea what he is doing theologically. Charles Lawson is a stinking Calvinist! Here is what Brother Hyles actually believes:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[7]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[8]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Dr. Jack Hyles 100 % correctly and Biblically states concerning repentance:

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe… Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done

> wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, '[9]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!'

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) offers these excellent helpful words on repentance:

> "
>
> There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe on Christ. The promise is to those who believe on Him. We cannot trust Jesus 90 % and something else 10 %; we must fully trust Him, Him alone and nothing else, for salvation.
>
> Since Jesus did not use the word 'repent' in telling Nicodemus how to be born again, then we must reach one of three conclusions. First, repentance is not necessary to salvation; second, repentance is necessary for salvation and Jesus didn't tell Nicodemus how to be saved; third, repentance is necessary to salvation and is included in the word 'believe' which Jesus did use time and time again in this chapter. The correct conclusion, of course, is that repentance is necessary to salvation and is included in 'believe.' A man cannot trust Christ without repenting.
>
> "
>
> —Pastor Curtis Hutson, ' [10]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach? '

May that finally lay to rest the debate over repentance and Lordship Salvation. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil, a counterfeit gospel. Repenting of one's sins to be saved is not taught in the Bible. You simply come to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but three days later raised up from the dead! Men want to buy salvation, but you cannot, because Jesus is giving eternal life away for free **" TO THEM THAT BELIEVE**

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm

---

1.5.24 Ozzy, "The Prince Of Darkness," Soon To Meet His Maker (2020-09-19 09:30)

1st Peter 4:17,

“

For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, *what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?*

”

According to [1]Wikipedia, John Michael “

Ozzy

”

Osbourne (born 3 December 1948) is an English singer, songwriter and television personality. He rose to prominence during the 1970’s as the lead vocalist of the heavy metal band Black Sabbath, during which period he adopted the nickname

“

Prince of Darkness.

” Although Mr. Osbourne has long been accused of being a Satanist, it was reported by The New York Times in 1992 that he was a [2]practicing member of the Church of England and prayed before each show. What blasphemy against a holy God! We see this a lot today—entertainers mixing heathendom and religion. For example: All the members of the band Black Sabbath wear crosses during concert. It confuses people, which is what the Devil wants to do. That is why Satan has published literally hundreds of English Bible revisions, to confuse everyone and diminish the authoritativeness of God’s Word.

The ritualistic Church of England is apostate...

> “Being a Christian means responding to Jesus’ invitation to enjoy a relationship with God here on earth and for eternity.” — [3]Church Of England - What We Believe

They are [4]Anglicans who practice baptismal regeneration. Judas had a relationship with Jesus, but went to Hell forever. Ozzy is no more a born-again Christian than Elmer Fudd in the Warner Brothers *Looney Tunes* series

. [5]Ozzy Osbourne has faithfully served Satan throughout his rock music career, whether he realizes or wants to admit it or not. You don’t have to worship the Devil to be a Satanist. The Australian band AC/DC is infamous for songs like

“

Highway To Hell

”

and

“

Hell Ain’t A Bad Place To Be,

” which they glibly dismiss as a mere marketing strategy. Ozzy says the same thing. I believe them! I don’t think Ozzy lights candles in a pentagram in his basement, while bowing down to a statue of Baphomet.

Yet, in his very concerts he is as he calls himself, the ’Prince Of Darkness,’ preaching a Satanic message to his audience! Band after band, as worldly as can be, deny worshipping the Devil,

[6]while producing music and album art that glorifies the Devil. Don Henley of The Eagles has said a hundred times that Hotel California was just some clever lyrics that he thought up, not intended to be Satanic. Yet he sings: “they stab it with their steely knives, but

they just can’t kill the Beast

” and also

“

you can check-in anytime you like, but you can never leave,

”

which strongly suggests an occult secret society. Anyone who has done their research fully knows that Hollywood and the [7]American music industry are controlled by Satanists. I am not saying that Don Henley is a Satanist, but he is clearly a part of an industry controlled by Satanists. They have proven that over the decades by their creative occult artwork on the album covers. We are headed into a demonic New World Order!

When I was 10 years old in 1977, my friend and me used to hang out in his basement, listening to his older brother’s 8-track collection. We loved the song “

Iron Man

”

by Black Sabbath, but I didn’t learn until I was older that the singer was Ozzy Osbourne. We listened to Boston, Foreigner, The Who, Led Zeppelin, Thin Lizzy and Journey on 8-tracks.

We were just normal kids, not knowing any better, that it was the Devil’s music. I got saved at age 13. The indwelling Holy Spirit taught me that even though I still liked rock music, it was indeed the Devil’s music.

I didn’t smash all my worldly music as Pacific Garden Mission foolishly teaches. I have been listening to junk theology on *Unshackled* for the past couple years with heightened interest, alarmed by the garbage they are preaching. According to umpteen *Unshackled* episodes, when you get saved, your desire for sinful addictions immediately vanish. [8]For example :

> “I got up from my knees and I was free. I was new. That day God delivered me from my addictions! Within minutes of my spiritual salvation, he took away my impulse to use [drugs].”
>
> SOURCE:[9] ’UNSHACKLED’ program #3590 (aired in 2019).

Within minutes? Drug addiction gone? Are you serious? This is the health, wealth and prosperity junk taught by the demonic Charismatic movement! PGM bases this errant teaching on a single Bible verse from **2nd Corinthians 5:17, “Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.”** Folks, all that verse means is that when you get saved, God’s Holy Spirit now lives inside you. Your spiritual eyes have been opened (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). God DOES NOT take away your desire to sin when you get saved. PGM is teaching false doctrine. Being a new creature in Christ doesn’t mean that your desires have changed, it means ownership has changed. You are no longer a child of the Devil, you are now a redeemed child of God, washed in the blood of the Lamb (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:29).

As I have grown older, now 53, I have curiously followed the lives of my childhood musical mentors. In February of 2020 Ozzy announced to the world that he has Parkinson's Disease, and that 2019 was the most painful and miserable year of his life. The self-proclaimed "

Prince Of Darkness

"

is now the man ready to die in his sins. It makes me sad, because they are people for whom Jesus Christ died on the cross of Calvary. This earthly life is so short. It's hard to believe that the strong, vibrant, healthy, Ozzy Osbourne that I remember Barking At The Moon (the name of one of his songs) in the 1980's, is now ready to die with Parkinson's Disease in 2020. Oh how the words of the Holy Bible rings true...

> **James 4:13-14, "Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:**
>
> **Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. "**

It won't be long before John Michael

"

Ozzy

"

Osbourne is gone. I prayed for Ozzy today, that he would come to Jesus Christ before it is too late. Just because he prayed in a church 30 years ago isn't enough to get to Heaven. Only through submitting to God's righteousness, which is through faith alone in Jesus Christ, can anyone be saved. **Philippians 3:9,**

"

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

" I hope Ozzy comes to Jesus Christ before it is too late, when he stands before his Creator and has to give account for going through life as the self-proclaimed:

"

Prince Of Darkness.

"

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ozzy_Osbourne
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ozzy_Osbourne#cite_note-Ravo-142
3. https://www.churchofengland.org/our-faith/what-we-believe
4. https://anglicancompass.com/holy-baptism/
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/ozzy.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/devils_music.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
9. https://unshackled.org/program/matthew-weber/

1.5.25 A Christian Believer Can Never Be Lost Again (2020-09-20 14:40)

Romans 8:34-35, “Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

”

I read these beautiful words today by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

Can A Believer Ever Be Lost?

It has been announced that I will speak to you on a subject which has occasioned a good deal of controversy among the people of God. I want to take as a starting point—not exactly as a text, because we shall be looking at a good many Scriptures—**Romans 8:38-39: "For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor power, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."** This is the inspired answer to the question of **verse 35: "Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?"** That is, once we have been justified by faith, who is there, what power is there, that can separate from the love of Christ? And the answer, how full, how clear, not a shadow, not a doubt, not a question left, when the apostle says that neither death nor life shall separate! Can you think of anything which is neither included in death nor in life? Neither death nor life shall separate!

> No unseen powers can separate the believer from Christ, **"neither angels, nor principalities, nor powers."** These terms are used again and again in the New Testament, particularly in the Epistles, for angelic hosts, good and evil. When our Savior rose from the dead He spoiled principalities and powers, that is, He defeated all the hosts of evil led by Satan; and so we may take it that the angels referred to here are good angels, and the principalities and powers are possible evil angels. But there is nothing that good angels would do and nothing that evil angels can do which will result in the separation of the believer from Christ. And then further he says, **"neither things present nor things to come."**
>
> Again let me put the question, Can you think of any experience through which a believer might ever go which is neither a thing present nor a thing to come? And the Holy Ghost says that neither things present nor things to come shall be able to separate us from the love of Christ. As though that were not enough, He speaks in a more general way when He says that neither **"Height nor depth (nothing in heaven, nothing in hell), nor any other created thing, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."** It looks to me as though we are safe if we are believers in the Lord Jesus Christ.

I couldn't agree more with Pastor Ironside. The Bible is very clear that once a person is born-again, they are forever a part of God's family. Beware of anyone who teaches that you must "repent of

your sins

" to be saved, because it is a works-based false gospel. The popular false teaching today is that if someone claims to be a Christians, but is still living in willful open sin, they have never repented of their sins and are not really saved. That is Lordship Salvation! That is the junk theology taught by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Bob Jones University, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Charles Lawson, Sam Horn, Maranatha Baptist University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Masters University, Moody Bible Institute, *Unshackled* radio, John MacArthur and other Calvinists. Please avoid these Devil's servants! We are not kept saved by our faithfulness, we are kept saved by God's faithfulness!

1.5.26 Nothing As Hateful As Banning Someone From Church (2020-09-21 05:50)

Romans 14:10, " But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."

In 2013-2014 I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I was very happy, but then I made the mistake of loving them enough to tell THE TRUTH. My life was a total broken mess when I started attending their church in 2013, and at first I was a man in spiritual critical care,

absorbing what love they gave me, and the truths I heard from the pulpit. I loved Pastor Herron, and I thought he loved me, but it was a farce. I saw over time that the church used dozens of Bible revisions, and Lordship Salvation was their official doctrinal position. So I took my own money and bought hundreds of dollars in books. I bought a thousand dollars worth of Alexander Scourby King James Bible DVD's and gave them all away freely to people with whom I met at church. I had no ill intent. Since the church was obviously ecumenical, I figured they'd let me be me, just as I accepted them. They cruelly showed me the door!

The church pastors called Pastor Jack Hyles and me "

a cult

" because of being King James Bible only. Assistant pastor Joe Hanson belittled me, boasting that he was a Greek professor, and that I didn't know what I was talking about. Assistant pastor Jared Baldwin sarcastically asked me in mockery: "How's your beliefs working out for your social life?" I have had no church family from 2014 to 2020. That blood is on Harvest's hands! Pastor Herron called me the church's "

enemy,

" because I exposed their modern Bible revisions as of the Devil (and they are), and their Lordship Salvation as an attack on God's grace (and it is). And their new pastor, Gary Walton, is a coward who won't have anything to do with me.

All I have ever humbly requested is their love, to let me come back to church and be a part of a family. But they are full of hatred. Ironically, they have a bunch of Bible verses on their church website in 2020 about not hating your Christian brother. So why are they being hateful? So why do they persist to reject, shun, ostracize, ignore and hate me? If there is any hatred, it is on the part of the ungodly pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I am just a hurting dog who is barking. The blood is on their hands. They are the perpetrators, not me.

I was a gentleman about the whole matter, but they took the defensive, making a major deal of the matter. That is why I make such a big fuss over all this, because these ungodly neo-evangelical reprobates of the faith are liars, deceivers and wolves in sheep's clothing. Don't take my word for it. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a major supporter of [1]Bob Jones University, who have been hardcore Lordship Salvation for many years now. Harvest promotes BJU's 'The Daily Platform," featuring the demonic Lordship Salvation garbage of Dr. Steve Pettit. Harvest's KHMG 88.1 FM radio station broadcasts the junk theology of Pacific Garden Mission's *[2]Unshackled*.

You see dear reader, I am a true Christian fundamentalist. That means I take the Bible literally. I believe that every word of the King James Bible is inspired by God. They are God's Words, not the "

best

" that flawed sinful men could give us. I am so sick and tired of hearing that the King James Bible is the "best" Bible. No Sir, it is the ONLY Bible we have in English today. All others are inferior! I am amazed that most Christians believe God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! I believe that salvation is by grace alone, without works. Harvest will deceitfully say the same thing on their website, as does Evangelist Ray Comfort on his website, [3]but look at the crap Ray teaches! This is also what the Bob Jones' camp preach these days, that [4]the Gospel is a journey you must live faithfully to the end , please do not let them deceive you!!! I do very much love the folks at Harvest, but I am tired and fed up with their apostasy, and that they wholeheartedly bid Godspeed to false prophets like [5]John MacArthur, [6]Stephen

Davey, [7]Paris Reidhead, [8]Paul Washer and [9]Dr. Steve Pettit (to name but a few). [10]Bob Jones University is no longer a fundamentalist institution, it is a cesspool of iniquity.

I have been abused by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, forced out of church for telling THE TRUTH. I have been shunned, ostracized, mistreated, ignored, mocked and hated for earnestly contending for the Christian faith as the Bible commands me to do.

Jude 1:3, "

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. **"** Shame on Dr. Steve Pettit for trying to legitimize John MacArthur's damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation! Shame on the folks at BJU for going along with this Satanic garbage!

Kindly said, I cannot think of anything as hateful for a professed New Testament church, than to telling someone that they cannot come to church. I was told to "

Go elsewhere

" by Harvest's ungodly pastors. Is that how you treat a hurting brother?

Romans 14:10, " But why dost thou judge thy brother? or *why dost thou set at nought thy brother?* for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ." Perhaps they are not saved at all, which seems to be the case, since they adhere to the damnable lies of Lordship Salvation at Harvest and BJU. The fact that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam refuses to allow me to attend their church services, evidences that they are wrong on the Bible and the Gospel. That is why they don't want me back, because I am a sin-detector. I am correct on the Gospel of free grace. Harvest lies to people! They claim salvation is by grace, but like the lying serpent in the Garden of Eden, they don't tell you the whole story! Harvest's website doesn't tell visitors that they support the [11]devil's at Bob Jones University who corrupt the Gospel.

Go read the garbage that *[12]Unshackled* preaches to radio listeners. Folks, right doctrine matters! For the year of 2014 at Harvest, their church theme was: "God Meant It For Good," which really helped me (because of my broken life).

For the year of 2015 at Harvest Baptist Church their theme was:

"Study To Shew Thyself Approved." What hypocrites! Right doctrine matters! The problem is that Harvest's neo-evangelical pastors are theologically incompetent! That is why I believe Pastor Marty Herron quit at Harvest in 2018 and headed for Iowa, now raking in a disgusting 6-digit salary as Executive Vice President of some dead, deeper-life, neo-evangelical, multiple-Bible using, Lordship Salvation preaching, hellhole, apostate Bible seminary! Satan is pleased with Marty Herron! Pastor Herron threw me under the bus in 2014-2018! And now Pastor Gary Walton is backing the bus up over me, again! I will never shut up!

If Harvest Baptist Church wants to talk about hating one's Christian brother, then let's talk about what they have all done to me since 2014, denying my humble requests to simply sit in church to hear the sermons. Only a religious cult tells someone that they cannot attend church services!!! Harvest is selective. And just to set the record straight, lest they lie some more, I offered to remove all my criticisms against their church if they gave me a second chance. So they have no excuses! Harvest can go to Hell with their dozen Bible revisions, which all corrupt the meaning of repentance, and thus the Gospel. Harvest can go to Hell with their counterfeit fraud of Lordship Salvation, which demands that a person repent of their sins to be saved, and surrender all to live for Christ, and faithfully run the race until the end to get to Heaven. That is Calvinism, and it is [13]of the Devil, just like Moody Bible Institute today.

All I ever humbly wanted was to come back to church. Can you imagine? Can you imagine a Baptist church telling someone to go away? Can you imagine wicked pastors, who are so cowardly and selfish, that they don't care about everyone? Can you imagine professed men of God who only selectively decided who matters to their ministry, and who doesn't? That is the Devil folks. They are just here on Guam to make a stinking living, ruining people's lives with a partial faith in Christ plus turning from your sins false gospel. That is what the Bob Jones University crowd officially teach and preach!!! Beware of these devils! Remember, all I ever apologetically requested was to please let me come back to church. They said no!

For anyone who attends Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who reads this, please don't believe the LIES on Harvest's website about hating one's brother, because they are THE HATERS! **Proverbs 26:24-26, " He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;**

When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation. " One truth

stands out, and that is that they have not lifted one finger to make peace with me. I contacted them three times in 2017, literally begging like a dog to come back to church, because I needed their help and love. They kicked me in the head and left me for dead. Marty Herron is as phony a Christian as they come!

Kindly, [14]I have written hundreds (284 to be exact) of internet articles on my ministry since 2014 in protest against Harvest Baptist Church (and there's many more to come I assure you, God willing), with desperate pleas for their change of heart and compassion; but they are hardened, hardhearted, arrogant, stiffnecked, money-oriented, hypocritical, spiritually dangerous, wicked false prophets, who don't care about anybody except their damned cult. They can make peace with me any time they decide to get right with God.

They are my neighbours. They can see my place from their front door, so they know where I live. [15]Here is my email contact. They are the one's who have kept this battle going, by refusing to let me attend church. So the blood is on their hands. I am not mainly upset with Harvest for the past, but for what they are doing right now—ostracizing me! They are the haters, not me. Please don't let them paint any other picture, because they are liars! **Psalms 109:4-5, "**

For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

"

[17]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/the-gospel-is-not-journey-it-is-new.html

5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/stephen_davey.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paris_reidhead.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/paul_washers_garbage_theology.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/evangelist-steve-pettits-gospel.html
10. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled.htm
13. http://www.lovethetruth.com/wolves/moody_bible_institute.htm
14. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+OR&
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/contact-no_form.htm
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyp3Tx-e9PvrrQBjps9ySL6V1raxrQwsHVPmV7XB2MkWJcKO6ud9RBDhHg3OlJ7QqQme9bQxIxRq0FppsfFjQx04TolRXRcvOJFuD
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbIG6DIkOBT1TNhwizVIYrRCMa9cHER1VmV50YhWowrOwinyP6zcqsW5GMIDEan_EstuJVF5W19DFzXtgsq0U41GDVLCE6zGzoboc

---

1.5.27 The Rich Man In Hell (Luke 16:19-31) (2020-09-22 09:30)

Luke 16:19-23, " There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom."

This is not a Parable, but a true, historical account of two actual men that Christ spoke about in a message to a Jewish audience in Israel. Christ used parables as a teaching method quite often, but they never contained a proper name. This lesson on the afterlife contains three proper names: Abraham, Lazarus, and Moses.

Some deny the fact that if you die without trusting Christ as the One who paid for your sins on the Cross, your end will be everlasting punishment in the flames of Hell. They insist this is only a Parable. How wrong they are! Luke 16:19-31 is definitely NOT a Parable.

Pastor

Max Younce provides some excellent Bible exegesis on this passage, in his classic book titled:

"[1]A

[2] Biblical Examination Of Hell,

”

pages 17 to 20:

“…We learn from Luke 16, there are two compartments separated by a tremendous gulf. Prior to Christ’s Ascension back to Heaven in Acts 1:11, both saved and lost went to one of the two compartments in Hades. The gulf separated the two places; which are called a place of torment (for the lost), and "Abraham’s Bosom," or, Paradise for the saved.

Now in Luke 16 we find a Christian by the name of Lazarus who was very poor, financially; but when he died he went to the Paradise side of Hades. Here is the record in Verse 22,

"And it came to pass, that the beggar died and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom..."

This is also the compartment where Christ went for three days and nights before His Resurrection. Notice in Luke 23:43 when Christ was speaking to the thief on the cross, who had trusted Him as Savior.

"And Jesus said unto him (the thief), Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise."

Remember, no saved person in the Old Testament ever went to Heaven; but, rather, to the Paradise side of Sheol and Hades.

Further, in Luke 16 we are told of a lost man who was very rich, but lost, and who went to the Torment side of Hades. Here is the record in verses 22b - 24.

"And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; (22) And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. (23) And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame." (24)

What a sad condition of the reality a lost person has to face when they die! Their joking about the Bible, their mocking of Christ, their evolutionary trash they have propagated, their taking of the Lord's name in vain, and their exalted opinion of themselves that they are their own god, will all come to an end. At death, they will be cast into this awful place of torment. Truly, they have played the fool as God has said in Psalm 14:1,

"The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God."

Little realizing, until it is too late that,

"The wicked shall be turned into Hell ("Sheol"), and all the nations that forget God." (Psalms 9:17)

We are now told that, within Hades, between Paradise and Torment, that there is a tremendous gulf separating the two places; so, that no one can go from one place to the other. Here is the record in Verse 26:

"And beside all this, between us (Abraham and Lazarus) and you (lost men), there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence."

When the lost man realized there was no hope now for him, as his eternal destiny was sealed in this place of torment, he then interceded for his five brothers that were still alive. In Verses 27 and 28 we have the account,

"Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldst send him to my father's house: (27) For I have five brethren: that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment." (28)

This man was now a believer; but, it was too late for himself, so he prays that someone would tell his brothers. The Hebrew word for "pray" in Verse 27 brings out the

strength of this man's feelings. The usual Greek word for "pray" when used in worship to God is "proseuchomai." But here a different word is used for pray, which is "erotao." This word means "interrogate, desire and entreat." In police work, interrogate means you keep asking in various, different, ways until you get what you want; which is the truth. You are persistent with a strong desire.

The Greek word for "pray" lets us know that this man was more than just casually asking Abraham; but had a strong desire, persistently asking in various different ways to persuade Abraham to send someone to warn his five brothers. His persistence is recorded in Verse 30 after Abraham had just said to him,

"...They (his brothers) have Moses and the prophets: let them hear them."

Here is his reply,

"and he said, Nay, Father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent (change their mind)."

No doubt he was still trying; but to no avail, for Abraham closed the conversation when he told him,

"If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though

one rose from the dead."

This is a true and literal account of the conversation between a lost man in the Torment of Hades, and Abraham in the Paradise side of Hades. A true account of where they were, and what they said. Now let us briefly analyze some important facts from Luke 16:19-31:

1. Hades has two compartments: one is Paradise, and the other is Torment.
2. They are separated by a large gulf.
3. No one can pass from Torment to Paradise.
4. The lost and saved went immediately to their respective places.
5. They were taken there by the angels of God.
6. In Torment this man had a tongue, could feel the flames of Torment, could talk, could think and reason. He had all the attributes in Hades that he had on Earth.
7. He possessed a spiritual or soulish body which had sensitivity and reasoning; but could not be annihilated by the flames of Torment. We might point out that this is not his resurrected body unto damnation, which he will have when he is later cast into the Lake of Fire. This will be illustrated on Diagram Six.
8. No one will go back from Paradise to talk with those still alive on the Earth, as this lost man had requested.
9. Moses and the prophets did record the death, burial and Resurrection of Christ in the Bible. Since Christ did come back from the dead, there are those who will not believe it; neither would they if someone also came back today.
10. A doctrinal consideration—many claim this is a parable, but one will find that no parable ever uses a proper name. There are no exceptions. Hypothetically, if this were a parable then the reality of Hell would be much worse, for parables are given to illustrate a Biblical truth.

We can only thank God for telling us of this awful place that we have been delivered from by trusting Jesus Christ as our personal Savior. He gave His life to save ours—what a Savior!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/Hell/toc.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/Hell/toc.htm

---

1.5.28 Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel (2020-09-22 18:50)

Galatians 1:6-12,

“

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, *let him be accursed*.

For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

***For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ*.**

”

The following passage of Scripture plainly exposes anyone who would embellish the Gospel. To “embellish” means: “

to add details to; to m

ake more attractive by adding ornament.

” This is a horrible sin to do! As you just read, God curses anyone who perverts His Gospel. God doesn’t need our help to coerce people to forsake their sins, by adding turning from your sins to the free grace Gospel. On Pacific Garden Mission’s *Unshackled* radio program, they pervert the Gospel, embellishing it.

Bryan Lee Venckus gives his testimony

:

> “God, I keep messing up, and I have no idea what’s ahead of me now. But I know this, I’m done going full-throttle for the Devil. **I want to go full-throttle for You now. Jesus, I repent of all my sins. I’m through being my own boss. It’s Your turn to be Lord, I give it all to You.** I’m looking to You. And You know, I’m also looking to You for a new dream, the one You have for me to do. **Whatever it is God, I surrender.”** —Bryan Lee Venckus ([1]Program #3631 - Aired in 2020 - 22:10 time in audio)

Folks, that is not the Gospel! Everything that I made bold is additions to the Gospel. Nowhere does the Bible teach anyone to “

repent of sins

”

to be saved. Nowhere does the Bible say that you have to transfer control of your life from you to Him, to be saved. Nowhere are we taught to

“surrender” to Jesus to be saved. Nowhere are we taught to make Jesus “

Lord

”

to be saved. PGM are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They sinfully embellish the Gospel with all sorts of additions that teach Lordship Salvation.

Please notice that

Bryan Lee Venckus doesn’t even mention Jesus’ death, burial or bodily resurrection. *Unshackled* is a mess doctrinally! At best, they present bits and pieces of the Gospel here

and there, but always embellish it with a bunch of theological junk that God does not require to receive His gift of eternal life. The dire consequence is that many people are experiencing a changed religious life (reformation), but have never been born-again by faith alone. This is the problem with the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church in Guam in Micronesia. They lie to people, claiming to believe in salvation by grace alone, while embellishing the Gospel with the things I just mentioned.

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

promotes *Unshackled* on their KHMG 88.1 FM radio station on Guam, deceiving people with the Devil's lie that you must

"repent of your sins" to be saved

. Anyone who tells you this has been inspired by the Devil. I'm talking about heretics' Pastor Marty Herron, Pastor Gary Walton, Dr. Steve Pettit, Pastor John MacArthur and Evangelist Ray Comfort. These men are theologically corrupted. When they speak of

"

saving faith,

"

they mean that you must live a life of obedience to God. That is a perversion of grace! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam promotes *Unshackled* and Bob Jones University, both of which preach hardcore Lordship Salvation.

I am supportive of the work that Pacific Garden Mission does. We need rescue missions. But that doesn't give them a right to pervert God's grace, by changing the Gospel in an attempt to force people to turn away from their sins.

Bob Jones University alumni, Lou Martuneac, has turned against his college, exposing them for preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. For that I commend him. Likewise, I have turned against Hyles-Anderson College, where I graduated in 1993, because since 2008 they have denied the inspiration of the King James Bible. What is wrong with Christians today? [2]Lou makes this helpful true statement , defining Lordship Salvation:

> Defined briefly: Lordship Salvation is a position on the gospel in which "saving faith" is considered reliance upon the finished work of Jesus Christ. Lordship views "saving faith" as incomplete without an accompanying resolve to "forsake sin" and to "start obeying." Lordship's "sine qua non" (indispensable condition) that must be met to fully define "saving faith," for salvation, is a commitment to deny self, take up the cross, and follow Christ in submissive obedience. (In Defense of the Gospel: Revised & Expanded Edition, p. 48.)

Do you see the lying deception of Lordship Salvation? It is a half-truth. The Bob Jones' crowd will claim to believe that salvation is wholly of grace, as does the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but then they subtly add the unbiblical requirement to live the Christian life, which to them saving faith encompasses. Do you realize that Bob Jones University and Unshackled are preaching the SAME heresy of Lordship Salvation as Ellen G. White?

The Devil is very sneaky, so subtle that he has even deceived many preachers today concerning the Gospel. I have a book in front of me by Miss Ellen G. White (1827-1915) titled: "The Great Hope." Sadly, it has been published by Thomas Nelson (the same company who publishes

the Bible). Right doctrine matters folks! Miss White teaches a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation.

She writes on pages 48-49 of her book 'The Great Hope':

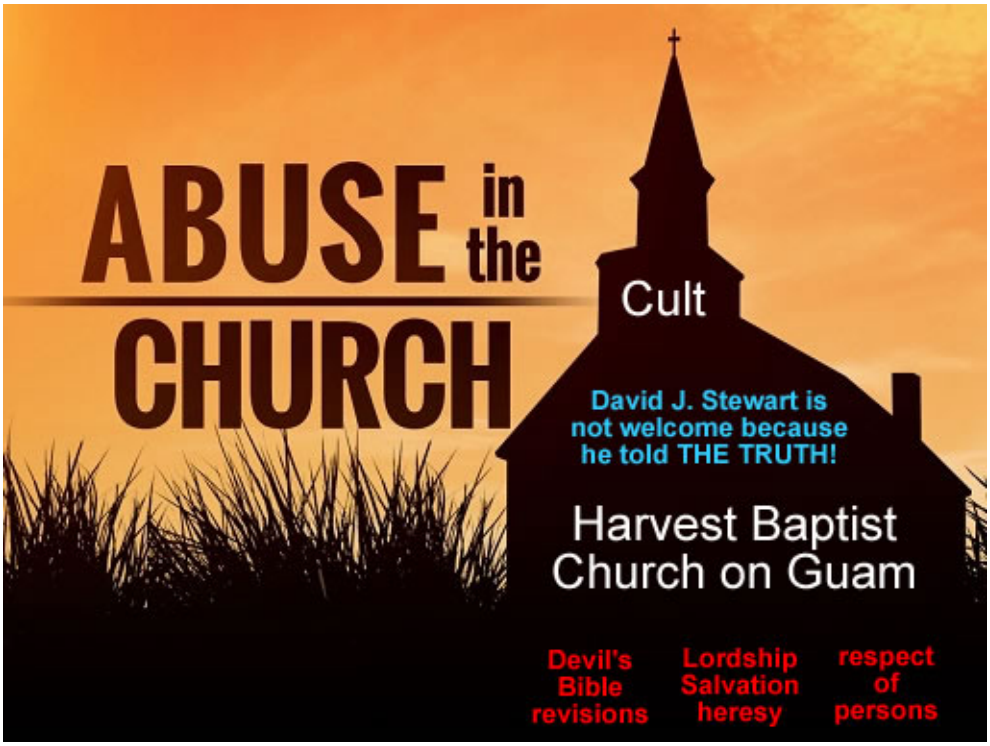
> The sanctification now gaining notice in the religious world carries a spirit of self-exaltation and a disregard for the law of God that identify it as foreign to the Bible. Those who teach it claim that sanctification happens instantly, and by this means, through "faith alone" they reach perfect holiness. **"Only believe" they say, "and the blessing is yours." No further effort is supposed to be required from the receiver.** At the same time they deny the authority of God's law, claiming that they are released from any obligation to keep the commandments. But is it possible to be holy without coming into harmony with the principles that express God's nature and will?
>
> **The Word of God testifies against this traplike doctrine of faith without works. It is not faith that claims God's favor without complying with the conditions on which He grants mercy.** It is presumption. (See James 2:14-24.) [emphasis added] —Ellen G. White, 'The Great Hope,' pp. 48-49; ©1979, Thomas Nelson, Inc.

Oh my, what ungodly heresy! According to Ellen White's demonic teaching, a person cannot be saved by "faith alone," there must also be a turning from sin, she says, otherwise you have not met the conditions of holiness which God demands to validate your faith! That is of the Devil. You see friend, she is basing her false plan of salvation on one's holiness. The inspired Holy Bible teaches something very different. The Bible says our salvation is based upon GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS!

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"

This Bible verse exposes Ellen White as a liar, and the Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA) religion that idolizes her as a fraudulent false religion.

And sadly, these truths also expose Bob Jones University, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Pacific Garden Mission as corrupters of the free grace Gospel. This is not a mere matter of theological semantics! Lordship Salvation does not fall within the acceptable realm of orthodox Christianity, it is a perversion of God's grace!!! Remember, salvation is 100 % free from God. So if you must turn from sin, leave the old life behind, run the race, and surrender to Christ as your Boss (Lord), it cannot truly be considered a free gift (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).



“The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and [4]they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[5]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

1. https://unshackled.org/program/bryan-lee-venckus/
2. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/06/archival-series-what-is-lordship.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjDZp_w81sJDWyOnzL_pQysVAKXQK-dU-37WyWsjfMiFpfBx899ZISIBVLgWXIchk0R7yHdp5RLKp04ZHFMxFISDWDKm3walDW3ts
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3

1.5.29 How Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Deceive Everyone (2020-09-23 06:00)

Acts 15:1 and 24, “

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, *subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment*:

”

Ladies and gentlemen, the proponents of Lordship Salvation are just as guilty as the Judaizer cult, who told the Jews that except they be circumcised and keep the law, they cannot be saved. Anyone who adds anything, to faith alone to be saved, has corrupted God’s grace! All of these false teachers today, who add that you must “

repent of your sins

”

to be saved, are preaching another gospel.

The way that Lordship Salvationists deceive people is by redefining theological terms. The Greek meaning of

“

repent

”

in the Bible is simply

“

a change of mind.

” The Lordship Salvation crowd pervert the meaning of *repentance* to mean “

turn from your sins

”

to be saved. When a preacher tells people to

“

repent of your sin,

”

he is adding and corrupting the meaning of repentance. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to repent of our sin to be saved. We are taught to *repent toward God* in Acts 20:21. We are taught to *repent to acknowledge the truth* in 2nd Timothy 2:25. But we are never taught to repent of our sin to be saved! To teach that someone must

“

repent of your sin

”

to be saved, is just as horrible as what the false teachers taught in Acts 15:1. What saith the Scripture?

Acts 15:24b, “...

to whom we gave no such commandment:

” The Apostle Paul said Jesus Himself gave the Gospel directly to him (Galatians 1:12). Paul didn’t receive the Gospel from man. Paul never mentions anything about turning away from your sins to be saved.

Yet, thousands of churches, Bible colleges, rescue missions and missionaries on the field are preaching that to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, you must first be willing to turn away from your sinful ways. They are all preaching another gospel—a counterfeit gospel that compels people to live the Christian life without ever being born-again. Look at the junk theology being preached by Pacific Garden Mission’s radio program, ’ [1]Unshackled .’

For example: In UNSHACKLED [2]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.

DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.

SHARON: Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy***—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then ***GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*****. When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.**

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it. [emphasis added]

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! How can eternal life be a free gift, if you are required to have the courage to give up all your old sinful ways permanently? That would make eternal life a trade. Pastor Jack Hyles offers these helpful words of refutation against Lordship Salvation:

> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[4]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

Do you see how Pacific Garden Mission has been misled by the Devil? They are preaching another gospel. To embellish the Gospel with additional requirements is to attack the grace of God, and to attack the God of grace! The main reason this false doctrine has crept into our churches and Bible colleges is because of the [5]corrupt modern Bible revisions. For example: [6]Look at what Mark 1:15 does to corrupt the meaning of repentance in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). Mark 1:15 in the ERV perverts "

repent

" to mean *to change your life!* [7]They do the same for Hebrews 6:1 . All of the translations that came from the Greek of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort are utterly corrupted. The [8]Jehovah's Witnesses love Westcott and Hort . Did you know that? Do you know why? It is because [9]Westcott and Hort attacked Jesus' deity . All of the modern perversions [10]attack Christ's deity . You couldn't make this stuff up!

Did you know that the Communist Cuban government admirably [11]rejected a free shipment of 17,000 New International Version (NIV) Bibles? It is true! I commend the Cuban government, for having more horse-sense than most of America's stupid pastors and churches who embrace the Devil's Bible versions!!! It is human nature to go along with whatever our leaders tell us. That is the problem. So if the Bible colleges are corrupt, and they are training the pastors, then the churches will be corrupted also (and they sure are!). It is a domino effect. Bob Jones University today is the citadel of Lordship Salvation in America! Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)

would [12]blown the college to smithereens today if he could, and he said so himself in 1944. [13]Dr. Steve Pettit is an infidel at BJU.

Dr. Kevin T. Bauder is a so-called Baptist theologian. Unfortunately, he doesn't know what he is talking about. Professor Bauder was president of Central Baptist Theological Seminary of Minneapolis. Since 2011, he has been Research Professor of Systematic Theology at the seminary.

Bauder received a Bachelor of Arts from Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa, where[14] shameful false teacher Marty Herron now works. [15]Dr. Bauder foolishly says that Fundamentalists and Evangelicals, "believe, preach and defend the [same] gospel." Kevin Bauder is a false teacher! We do NOT believe and preach the SAME Gospel. One of the biggest false teachers today, considered the godfather of the modern-day Lordship Salvation cult, is Pastor John MacArthur in California. Mr. MacArthur heretically states:

> "The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full of repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him and follow Him no matter what the cost! It's hard to find that truth and hearing it, it's hard to act upon it, because of the love self and the love of sin, which is natural for the sinner! The true way to Heaven is hard to find."
>
> (MacArthur, YouTube:
>
> "Are You Saved Or Self-Deceived?")
>
> "Let me say again unequivocally that Jesus' summons to deny self and follow him was an invitation to salvation, not . . . a second step of faith following salvation." (Dr. John MacArthur,
>
> "
>
> The Gospel According to Jesus: What is Authentic Faith?,
>
> "
>
> p. 219.)
>
> "That is the kind of response the Lord Jesus called for: wholehearted commitment. A desire for him at any cost. Unconditional surrender. A full exchange of self for the Savior." (Pastor John MacArthur, Ibid, p. 150.)
>
> "Salvation is for those who are willing to forsake everything." (Dr. John MacArthur,
>
> "
>
> The Gospel According to Jesus,
>
> "
>
> p. 78.)
>
> "This is what Jesus meant when He spoke of taking up one's own cross to follow Him. And that is why he demanded that we count the cost carefully. He was calling for an exchange of all that we are for all that He is. He was demanding implicit obedience—unconditional surrender to His lordship." (Dr. John MacArthur,
>
> "
>
> Hard to Believe,
>
> "
>
> p. 6.)

Upon reading these bold statements from Dr. MacArthur, there is absolutely no way that anyone can justly claim that advocates of Lordship Salvation believe and preach the SAME Gospel as Fundamentalists. I am a Fundamentalist! I believe anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, can be saved simply by believing the *Good News* (Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God Who died on the cross for their sins, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later. That's it! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** I love that Bible verse, because it shows the simplicity of the Gospel.

[16]

I could go on and on and mention many things, exposing the extent by which Lordship Salvation has infiltrated, corrupted and destroyed thousands of churches. The modern Bible revisions are deadly, and I mean DEADLY!!! Please only use the inspired King James Bible! Beware of

mainstream evangelicalism in America, which has descended into a neo-evangelical nightmare of heresy, worldliness, apostasy, hypocrisy and utter confusion. ...

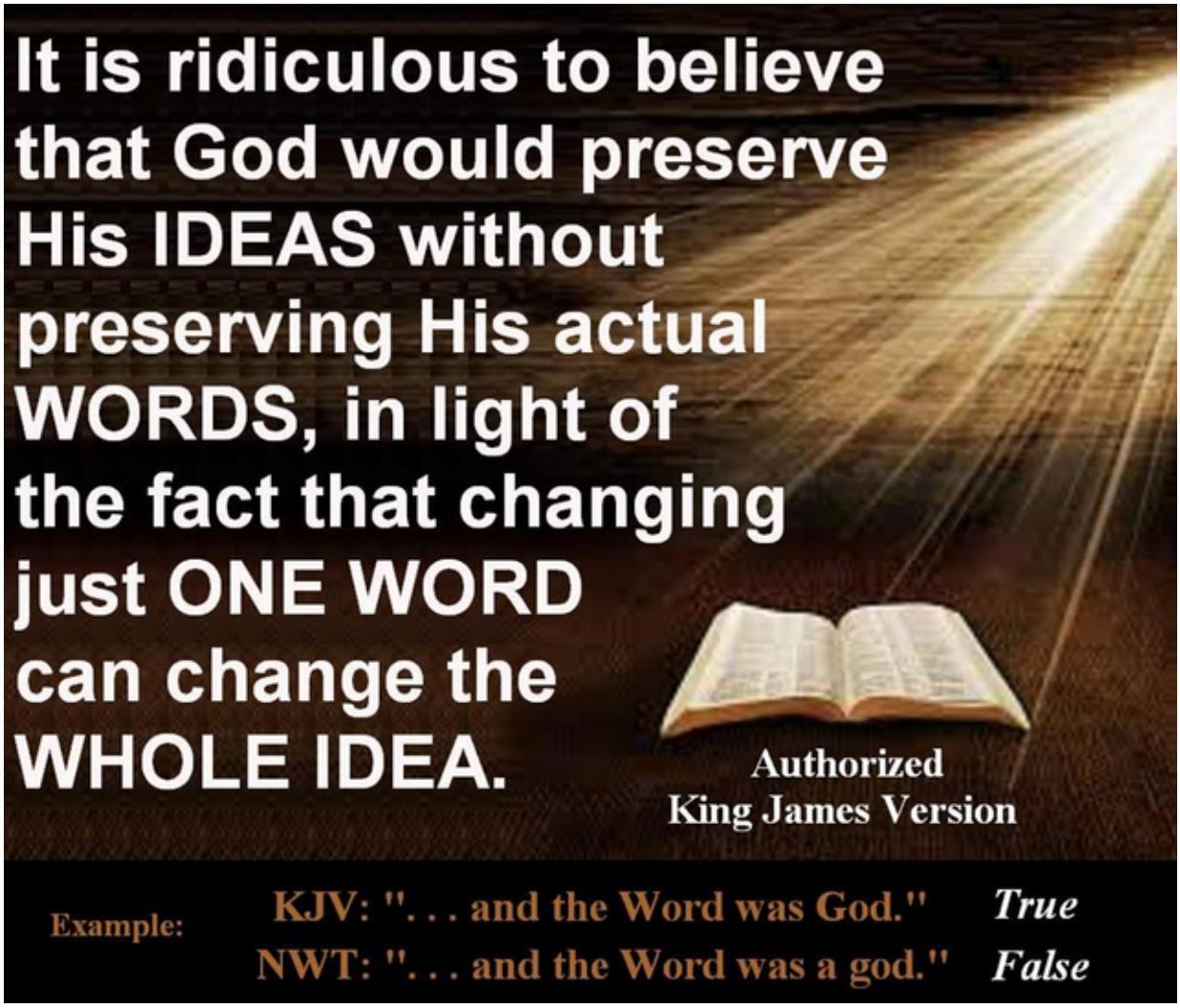
> “Be on guard against any tampering with the Word, whether disguised as a search for truth, or a scholarly attempt at apparently hidden meanings; and beware of the confusion created by the senseless rash of new versions, translations, editions, and improvements upon the tried and tested Bible of our fathers and grandfathers.” — Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “The Tabernacle,” Pg. 101

Lastly for this article, I want to show you how proponents of Lordship Salvation have also redefined what “

saving faith

” means. Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) and Miss Ellen G. White (Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess), [17]both errantly redefine ’saving faith’ to mean yielding full surrender to Christ as Lord, being faithful to obey God and run the Christian race until the end. This is works, not the gift of God. So when you hear Dr. Steve Pettit, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the Bob Jones’ crowd talking about saving faith by God’s grace, they mean something very different than what the Bible teaches. They understand saving faith to include obedience, surrender and turning from your sins. [18]Their gospel is not [19]our Gospel. Thank you for reading my blog. God bless you!

[20]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/all_corrupt.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/wh-heretics.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
11. https://globalchristiannews.org/article/cuba-rejects-niv-bibles/
12. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
15. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2010/08/do-fundamentalists-evangelicals-believe.html
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjj1HDf2cIt8YJQI_c8hXAFtMJFIQvUBvMbZt6wNcUnYT7tyJZkmDdgkxPCvzMP6GLkPxCf260HU36Er2uGIXE9mCSMxyrr22sGwYY
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
19. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015%3A1-4&version=KJV

20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqAc6cB4iFJCcKOEjFEA1JdH3teqcuVvrQBEBCOO2vCUFdsqcXIF0EvdOaj4w4LbzMM65RRr6yI7WAzSJEHnUh9AMDXMUBg6P3p8I

1.5.30 What Must I Do To Be Saved? (2020-09-24 04:13)

What Must I Do to Be Saved?: The Plan of Salvation Made Plain to Sinners from the Word of God by John R. Rice (1895-1980)

What must I do to be saved? Here in the simplest, shortest form is put the question to which every man must learn the answer, or spend eternity lost, away from God, suffering the torments of the damned!

Thank God, this question is asked and answered in the Word of God so simply that every soul can understand it. There are other questions in God's Word which affect the soul's welfare, and many places in the Bible is the plan of salvation made plain, but only one place is this question given word for word, and there, too, we find the answer.

Paul and Silas were in jail in the city of Philippi, and at midnight they sang and prayed until God broke down all the doors and broke the stocks which held their feet, with a mighty earthquake. The poor jailer, frightened and convicted of his sins, came to these two preachers and asked this question. Read it in Acts 16:29-31:

"Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

"What must I do to be saved?" "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved"! There is God's plan of salvation, the only plan He has for every man, woman and child who was ever born into the whole world.

What Must I Do?

Sinner, there is something you must do if you would be saved. There was hope for this jailer because he saw himself a lost sinner and came trembling to inquire, "What must I do?"

Reader, you are a sinner. The Word of God from beginning to end emphasizes that fact. In Isaiah 53:6 we learn:

> "ALL we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned EVERY ONE to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us ALL."

We have all gone astray! The Lord is not content for sinners to be left believing themselves good. In Romans the third chapter, how positive, how certain is the Word of God that every man, woman and child is a sinner!

> "What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are ALL under sin; As it is written, There is NONE righteous, NO, NOT ONE: There is NONE that understandeth, there is NONE that seeketh after God. They are ALL gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is NONE that doeth good, NO, NOT ONE."—Romans 3:9-12.

In verses 22 and 23 it is stated again that "there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God." That is the reason Jesus said to Nicodemus in the third chapter of John, "Marvel not that I said unto thee, YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN." And a little later in the same chapter, verse 18, He said that the man who has not believed in Jesus is already condemned.

Certainly these Scriptures must make it clear to every man who believes the Word of God that he is a sinner, and until he has believed in Christ and has been saved, he is a lost sinner and needs saving. The heart is wrong, and only God can make that right. Then if you want to be saved, you must admit in your own heart, "I am a sinner. I am lost and need to be saved." No one ever was saved without coming for salvation as a sinner.

Christ Died To Save Sinners, Not Good Men

Oh, I beg you, see it today! You are a poor, lost sinner, a Hell-bound sinner! Your heart is black. You have hardened your heart, you have resisted the call of God, you have rejected Christ. However good you are in man's sight, you are a terrible sinner, and unless you turn to Christ you must spend eternity in Hell. A SINNER! That is what you are. Admit it in your own heart, confess it to God. You are a sinner and you need saving worse than you need anything else in the world.

If you have settled in your heart that matter, then you are ready to learn God's answer to your question, "What must I do to be saved?"

Believe On The Lord Jesus Christ

Here is God's simple way to be saved. You are a sinner, your heart is wrong, you cannot save yourself, you are already condemned. The thing you are to do then, to be saved, is to simply trust the Lord Jesus with that matter. When you do trust Him, then you have God's promise, "Thou shalt be saved."

I do not mean that you are simply to believe that there is a God or that there is a Saviour. Devils believe that and tremble (James 2:19).

You can believe that a certain physician is a good doctor [without calling him to be your doctor] when you are sick. You can believe that a certain man is a good lawyer without taking him as your lawyer to defend your case. You are not just to believe the truth about Jesus; you are to believe on Him, that is, depend upon Him, risk Him, trust Him; and when you do, you are saved.

Not Saved By Good Works

Of course, you do not deserve salvation. There is nothing you can do that will make you worthy of it. You cannot be saved by keeping the Ten Commandments, for the Scripture clearly shows that you have not kept them. Romans 3:20 says:

> "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

The same thing is told in Galatians 3:11 which says:

> "But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith."

Many, many Scriptures repeat again and again that there is no salvation through human goodness.

> "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."—Titus 3:5.

> "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."—Eph. 2:8,9.

We had as well admit, then, that no man deserves saving and no man can save himself. Salvation must be free or the sinner could never get it. In fact, it takes blood to pay for sin, for the Scripture says:

> "Without shedding of blood is no remission."—Hebrews 9:22.

> "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly."—Romans 5:6.

> "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."—Isaiah 53:6.

Peter tells us that all of us are bought by the blood of Christ:

> "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."—I Peter 1:18,19.

Every lamb, bullock, heifer, goat, turtle dove and pigeon offered in the Old Testament times on the altar pictured this: that man, a guilty sinner, must have some innocent one to shed his blood to pay for one man's sins. Jesus died for our sins, and, thank God, salvation is bought for every man in the world, if he will have it, as the free gift of God.

> "For the wages of sin is death; but the GIFT of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."—Rom. 6:23.

Dear sinner, remember that church membership will not save you. If you have been baptized, that cannot save you. Baptism does not save, does not keep anybody saved. It is only an act of duty for those who have already found Christ as their Saviour.

A moral life or lodge membership or good citizenship—these must all fail to bring salvation, for it is "not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us" (Titus 3:5). Don't depend, then, on what you do, but on what Jesus did and promises to do for you.

What About Repentance?

Does not the Bible say that we must repent? Yes, the Bible plainly says that "God ... commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30), and again, "Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish" (Luke 13:3,5).

This was the preaching of John the Baptist, of Jesus, of Peter and of Paul, that men should repent. And certainly repentance is in God's plan of salvation. The trouble here, however, is that men misunderstand what repentance means, and there has grown up an idea that repentance means a period of weeping and mourning over sin, or sorrow for sins. This idea comes from the Douay Version of the Bible which instead of "repent" says "do penance."

So the place of inquiry, where people should be taught the plan of salvation from the Bible, in revival meetings, became "the mourner's bench" and thousands of people have been taught that God would not hear their prayer nor forgive their sins until they went through a process of sorrow and mourning over their sins!

Do not misunderstand me. God is anxious for you to have a penitent, broken heart over your sins. You have gone away from God. You have trampled under foot the blood of Jesus Christ, wasted years of your life which you can never live over again. You have served your father, the Devil.

There is plenty for you to weep over, and I am not surprised if you feel deep shame and sorrow in your heart that you have so mistreated the God who made you and the Saviour who died for you. I am not surprised if you cannot keep back the tears! But what I want you to know is that tears or no tears, however much sorrow you may have in your heart, or not have, those things do not save you.

You ought to be sorry for your sins and ashamed of them. "Godly sorrow worketh repentance" (II Cor. 7:10)—the right kind of sorrow leads to immediate repentance, but mourning is not itself repentance.

> "Could my tears forever flow,
> Could my zeal no respite know,
> These for sin could not atone;
> Thou must save, and Thou alone."
>
> To repent literally means to have a change of mind or spirit toward God and toward sin. It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you. You can see, then, how the man who believes in Christ repents and the man who repents believes in Christ. The jailer repented when he turned from sin to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Instant Salvation!

The jailer did not go through a period of mourning. He was told to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ; he did just that and was saved, and his whole family was saved the same way, immediately, the same hour of the night.

Everywhere you look through the New Testament you find that people were saved all at once without any process, without any period of mourning.

Zacchaeus, up a tree, trusted Jesus and made haste and came down, and received Him joyfully (Luke 19:6-9). Jesus said, "This day is salvation come to this house."

When Peter told Cornelius and his assembled household that they could be saved by believing, immediately "while Peter yet spake these words," the Scripture says, the Holy Spirit came on them and they were happily saved (Acts 10:44-48).

The thief on the cross, wicked sinner that he was, who a few minutes before had been railing at Jesus, was saved immediately when he inquired of Jesus (Luke 23:42,43).

In the first chapter of John, verses 35 to 49, we see where Andrew, Simon Peter, Philip and Nathanael were all converted, one by one, immediately by faith in Christ. There is no record of any person in Bible times who was ever told to wait, or mourn, or weep over his sins before trusting Jesus and being saved! One who believes in Christ has repented. Repentance and faith are the same thing put in different words, and neither requires a long period of time, nor a process of mourning and sorrow.

Salvation is instantaneous. All that keeps you today from being saved is the wickedness of your heart that holds on to sin and will not run to Jesus to trust in Him for salvation. I beg you, turn in shame and sorrow from your sins this minute, and trust in Christ and be saved!

Can One Be Saved Without Prayer?

In the Bible there are many cases of sinners who prayed like the thief on the cross or the publican in the Temple. In fact, Romans 10:13 says:

> "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

Many people believe that a sinner cannot be saved without a period of prayer, without consciously calling on God. However, the Bible does not say that a sinner must pray in order to be saved. In fact, immediately following the verse in Romans 10:13 is an explanation which shows that calling on God is an evidence of faith in the heart and that it is really faith which settles the matter. Read it again.

> "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?"—Romans 10:13,14.

The Lord encourages the sinner to pray, and the Lord hears and answers the sinner’s prayer if that sinner trusts in Jesus Christ for salvation when he prays. He heard the prayer of the thief on the cross, of the publican in the Temple, of blind Bartimaeus. But the Scripture says, "How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?"

Certainly every one who is to be saved must believe. Prayer is evidence of faith. No matter how long one prays, if he does not trust in Christ, he can never be saved. If he trusts in Christ without conscious prayer, then he is saved already. There is just one plan of salvation and just one step a sinner must take to secure it. That step is to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ!

Some way we preachers have left the impression on this poor world of sinners that God is hardhearted and that it takes many tears and loud cries and long periods of sorrow before He will hear and save the sinner. We have left the impression that God does not care whether sinners are saved or not, and that sinners must some way touch the heart of God and get Him ready to forgive. What a slander on a good and holy God who "so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that WHOSOEVER BELIEVETH in him should not perish, but have

everlasting life."

Man’s sins are already paid for, God’s wrath is already turned away from any sinner who wants to be saved. Both the Father and the Son are a million times more anxious to save every sinner than the sinner can be to get saved! Thank God, I do not have to beg God to forgive my sins. He will do it the minute I am willing to trust it with Him.

How To Get The Change Of Heart

This simple way of being saved by faith seems so easy, and it is. Some sinner may say, "But I thought one must have a change of heart." So you must, dear sinner, but that is God’s part. Jesus was talking to Nicodemus when He said, "Ye must be born again," and in the same chapter He tells Nicodemus how to get the new birth.

> "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."—John 3:16.

The change in your heart, sinner, is God’s part and you may be sure He will attend to that. Your part is to simply believe in Him. Whatever else is necessary in your eternal salvation, the Lord attends to when you trust in Him, or believe in Him.

How Should I Feel?

Some people have an idea that the change of heart is a matter of feeling. Some do not want to claim Christ as Saviour until they have the mysterious feeling that they want.

Do not let the Devil deceive you here. I believe in heartfelt religion, and thank God for the joy which He gives to me day by day. But the Bible nowhere tells how one must feel before he is saved, nor does it anywhere say how you feel after you are saved. In fact, people do not feel the same.

Feeling varies with the person saved. Some cry when they are saved, some laugh, and a few shout aloud the praises of God. One is no more saved than the other. What you want, dear sinner, is salvation, and you should be satisfied to feel any way that will please the Lord, just so He forgives your sins.

Be sure you notice another fact, too, and that is that you cannot feel right until you get right. Rejoicing does not come before you trust the Lord. One does not feel the result of medicine

before he takes it. The Children of Israel in the wilderness, bitten by fiery serpents and at the point of death, were not healed and did not feel healed until they looked to the brass serpent on the pole (Numbers 21:6-9).

People are not saved by feeling; they are saved by trusting in Christ.

The prodigal son, away from home in the hog pen, decided to arise and go to his father, but he did not feel good. He was without shoes, clothed in rags, without the ring of sonship, without any evidence of his father's forgiveness, perishing with hunger! Yet he arose and came to his father, not by feeling, but by faith in his father. Thank God, his father received him, like God receives every sinner who will come. And when the prodigal boy sat down at his father's table, with shoes of the Gospel of peace, clothed in the garments of righteousness of Christ, with the ring of sonship on his finger, eating the fatted calf at the right hand of the father, happy in his love, then he has plenty of feeling.

Feeling comes after salvation. Leave the feeling with the Lord and come to the Saviour by faith today.

After you are saved, you will get peace and joy out of following the Lord in baptism, reading His Word, winning souls and otherwise pleasing Him. You need to go to the Lord again and again day by day for the joy of a Christian life. But, thank God, that salvation is settled once and for all when you simply depend upon Christ as your Saviour.

What About Public Confession?

Every person who is saved ought to publicly confess Christ. Matthew 10:32 and Romans 10:9 plainly teach that God will claim as His child any of us who will claim Christ as our Saviour, but we simply confess with the mouth what we have already trusted in our hearts. Concerning that very matter Romans 10:10 says:

> "For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation."

To claim Christ as your Saviour simply proves that you trust Him in the heart. Likewise with all other promises in the Bible about how to be saved. "Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out," says John 6:37; and salvation is promised in John 1:12 to as many as receive Jesus. But you could not come to Christ without trusting Him, and John 1:12 shows that receiving Jesus is the same as believing on His name.

Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved. Take the

answer in Acts 16:31 at face value: "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED"!

In dozens of Scriptures all through the Bible salvation is promised to those that believe. Read carefully the following Scriptures and see that again and again, many, many times, God has promised all any poor sinner would ever need when he believes on the Lord Jesus Christ.

> "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that BELIEVE on his name."—John 1:12.
>
> "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever BELIEVETH in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever BELIEVETH in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."—John 3:14-16.
>
> "He that BELIEVETH on him is not condemned: but he that BELIEVETH not is condemned already, because he hath not BELIEVED in the name of the only begotten Son of God."—John 3:18.
>
> "He that BELIEVETH on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that BELIEVETH not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."—John 3:36.
>
> "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and BELIEVETH on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."—John 5:24.
>
> "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and BELIEVETH on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."—John 6:40.
>
> "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that BELIEVETH on me hath everlasting life."—John 6:47.
>
> "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever BELIEVETH in him shall receive remission of sins."—Acts 10:43.
>
> "And by him all that BELIEVE are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."—Acts 13:39.

Read again the Scripture we started with:

> "What must I do to be saved?"
>
> "BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."—Acts 16:30, 31.

Trust Jesus, The Great Physician

If you were sick and about to die, and there was some good doctor whom you could trust, would you not risk him to take your case, give you the necessary treatment and, with God's help, get you well? Then just like that, trust in Christ, depend on Him for your salvation, and turn it over to Him today.

With the same kind of faith that will call in a doctor and risk him for your body, you can call in the Lord Jesus Christ and risk Him to forgive your sins and save your poor lost soul! He said, "They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick" (Luke 5:31). He is the Great Physician and will heal your soul instantly if you will trust Him. As you would trust a doctor, submit to his treatment, depend on him for results, so trust Jesus today about your soul.

To be sure, human doctors fail many times. Their results at best are gradual, and so no doctor is a perfect picture of Jesus. The doctor can work no miracles, but Jesus can, and the change that is needed in that poor, wicked heart, He will make immediately, instantly, without any further effort on your part, when you trust Him!

Jesus Is Our Lawyer

If you had committed a crime and were thrown in jail, probably the first thing you would do would be to send for some lawyer in whom you had confidence and trust him with the entire matter of your defense. In God's sight you are a criminal, condemned already and with the wrath of God upon you day by day. But God has provided somebody to take the part of us poor sinners, criminals before the bar of God's justice, and Jesus is that lawyer, for the Scripture says:

> "If any man sin, we have an advocate [or lawyer] with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for our's only, but also for the sins of the whole world."—I John 2:1,2.

Jesus will not only be your lawyer to defend your case; He has already paid the penalty and you may safely trust Him to have you immediately pardoned and justified! Why not simply risk Jesus as you would risk a good lawyer? Jesus is better than any lawyer, of course, and you do not have to pay Him a fee, and He never fails.

A Wedding

A young man and young woman stand together, side by side, before the preacher. The preacher says, "You will join right hands." Then to the young man he says, "Do you take this

young woman to be your lawfully wedded wife, to love her and cherish her until death do you part?" He answers, "I do." To the young woman the preacher says: "Do you take this man to be your lawfully wedded husband until death do you part?" She answers, "I do." Then the preacher says: "I pronounce you man and wife," and they are married in the sight of God and man.

What a simple picture of salvation! Jesus is the Bridegroom and we who trust Him are to be His bride. Already Jesus has loved you and has long urged you to accept His love. Jesus invites you to accept His love. Jesus invites you to believe in Him right now and be saved and so become a part of His bride.

Will you not right now with the same simple faith of that young woman who takes a husband, accept Jesus as your Saviour and say to Him, "I do."?

Make It Sure—Claim Him Today!

The way is plain and you can be saved this moment if you will.

Surely it has become plain, dear lost sinner, that it is your own fault if you are lost! Do you hate Jesus Christ? Will you hold on to your sins and go to Hell for your stubbornness? Nothing in the world could show your wickedness like postponing this matter. You can be saved right now, this minute. I beg you, do it now. Turn your whole heart from sin to trust in Christ. Choose for Heaven against Hell, choose for Christ against Satan. Do not let Satan deceive you any longer. If you delay, it may result in a hardened heart, a wasted life and a tortured soul in Hell! And if you are not saved, when God has made the way so plain and paid the price for your sins, then you have no one to blame but yourself. Will you trust Jesus Christ today and be saved?

> "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."—Proverbs 27:1.
>
> "Behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation."—II Cor. 6:2.
>
> "To day if ye will hear his voice, Harden not your hearts."—Hebrews 3:7,8.

God has given you this heartbeat, this breath, this moment in order to trust Christ, but there is no promise of another. I beg you do it right now, and then claim Him as your Saviour. You are saved when you trust Christ.

One who trusts Christ should then publicly claim Christ before men. It is God’s plan that after trusting Him you should be baptized and join in with His people. I hope you will join a

Bible-believing church and let yourself be known publicly from this time forth as a child of God.

From "[1]What Must I Do to Be Saved?" by John R. Rice. Murfreesboro, Tennessee; [2]Sword of the Lord Publishers, ©1945. Available in tract size or larger-print pamphlet.

1. https://www.swordbooks.com/search.aspx?find=What+Must+I+Do+to+Be+Saved%3f
2. https://www.swordofthelord.com/

1.5.31 More Junk Theology From PGM Shackling Men's Souls (2020-09-25 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. "

I woke up at 2:30 am and couldn't sleep, so I listened to *Unshackled*—the radio drama program that is supposed to make me face myself and think. Their corrupt theology makes my brain hurt! I heard some more junk theology this morning from Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program, *Unshackled* . This is so sad and tragic. The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation has crept into thousands of churches, Bible colleges and religious institutions today, including rescue missions like the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. That is not the same Gospel which Director Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) preached decades ago. My father often preached at PGM in the 1970's and 1980's, with me tagging along as a boy. I know what they taught back then, and it wasn't the garbage they're preaching today! They use to preach free grace theology—that faith alone in Jesus Christ was enough to be saved.

In the following heretical episode of Unshackled, you'll hear a horrible false gospel. [1]Program #3632 - The Story Of George Gray - Aired in 2020 (here is the transcript beginning at 19:06 time in the program):

Pastor Anderson: “But I do think there’s a difference between knowing about God, and knowing God.”

George Gray: “Sure, Sure, what would you say is the difference?”

Pastor Anderson

: “***We begin a relationship with God***, ***when we receive the great gift of His love***, and ***we commit to following Him***.”

George Gray: “And so, how do you, how would one, do that?”

Pastor Anderson

: “Well, it begins by just admitting that you’re a sinner, like we all are, but you believe that Jesus died to save us from those sins, and ***you choose to follow Him and live for Him for the rest of your life.”***

George Gray: “Huh, well, that’s good to know, for people who are ready to take that step.”

music plays...

George Gray: “People like me. Later that night in my living room, ***I repented of my sinful life***, and trusted Jesus to save me.” [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]Unshackled Program #3632 - George Gray

Dear reader, what you’ve just read is not the Gospel, it is a gross perversion of grace. You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says we get saved by “

beginning a relationship with God,

”

nor by

“

receiving the great gift of His love.

” What does that even mean? This is liberal theology, rightly termed: “

JUNK THEOLOGY

”!!! Even the demons have a relationship with God as their Creator (James 2:19). All men have a relationship with God as their Creator (**Romans 1:20b, “ when they knew God**

”).

Judas had a very close relationship with Jesus, one of His very apostles. Judas went to Hell forever!

You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says

a person must commit their life to follow Christ to be saved. Judas followed Christ, but still died in his sins and went to Hell. **Matthew 8:1, “**

When he was come down from the mountain, *great multitudes followed him*.

” As we can see, following Jesus Christ is NOT the way of salvation. Judas followed Him. Multitudes followed Him. Yet none of them were saved because they followed Christ.

Pacific Garden Mission says in this *Unshackled* radio program, that you must **“**

choose to follow Him and live for Him for the rest of your life.”

I triple dog dare you to show me that garbage in the King James Bible! You cannot my friend. Eternal life is a free gift, that you instantaneously accept, and nothing further is required of you (Romans 6:23). What Pacific Garden Mission is horribly doing is turning the new birth into a process, so that a person can never truly KNOW they are saved, unless they commit to continue living a lifestyle of repenting from sin. This is the [3]same Satanic garbage that Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches!

You don’t have to live a certain way, turning away from a lifestyle of sin, to be saved. [4]Pastor Marty Herron tragically preaches this damnable heresy! When I confronted him in 2014 about his teaching this doctrine of devils, he wickedly drove me out of [5]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. When I needed a church to attend and begged for Harvest’s love and help in 2017, they cruelly told me to go away. This is a fake church, a religious cult, and not a Biblical New Testament church. In my humble opinion, because of the conflict in the church caused by the pastors’ departure from the Christian faith, they resigned and fled the chicken coupe. I know that I did the right thing to contend for the faith (Jude 1:3), but those men (Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and others, are cursed by God for preaching another gospel). God will be their Judge for the blood on their hands (Romans 3:4). This is a serious matter. Men’s souls are at stake.

Ironically, at the beginning of the excerpt I’ve provided, they condemn themselves (beginning at 18:18 in the audio program):

George Gray: “I love how you said, what was it—you held up the Bible and said: If I tell you something that differs from this book, then believe the Book!”

Pastor Anderson: “Very good, you were listening!”

Yeah, I was listening too, and I believe the Book, not the junk being preached by Pacific Garden Mission!!! Sadly, they’ve been infiltrated by yuppie neo-evangelicals. I was disgusted a few weeks ago to hear [6]Pastor Phil Kidd deny the believer’s Eternal Security. It doesn’t surprise me, because Dr. Phil Kidd is featured on [7]’Unshackled’, program #2119, so he has a vested interest in defending their ungodly heresy on salvation by partial faith in Christ plus works. This was the entire purpose for the Apostle Paul writing to the churches at Galatia—someone was messing with grace!!! Unshackled says to be saved you MUST,

“

choose to follow Him and live for Him for the rest of your life.” That is works!

If I have to live for Christ for the rest of my life, then that is *not* a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9), it then becomes an award, and is no more grace (Romans 11:6). As shocking as what I just said is, you won’t believe that [8]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) preaches. Dr. Pettit says you must faithfully

“

run the race

”

to earn the

“

award

”

of Heaven (and he literally calls it that)...

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to *qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. *If you want to win*, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—*you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[9]What Does it mean To Run 'The Race'? - 11:34)

BLASPHEMY! What you just read is the Devil talking! Dear reader, you don't have to qualify for the award. Eternal life is not an award, it is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood through the cross of Calvary. Getting saved is not a race you must win. There is no competition! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Dr. Pettit heretically teaches:

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? ***What is the award?*** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. ***I think it is referring to Heaven itself*.**" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[10]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57)

Dr. Pettit is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures, failing to make a distinction between justification and sanctification. Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) made this beautiful helpful quote:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is Dr. Steve Pettit's problem theologically! He has been duped by Pastor John MacArthur's Calvinist teachings. They are buddies, bidding Godspeed to each other's corrupt ministries of darkness. Salvation begins with a new birth. That is justification, when God judicially declares a man completely justified from all things (Acts 13:39). Once justified, a

person is forever cleansed in God's sight of their sins (past, present and future). That believe now has eternal life (which is 100 % eternal security). Once saved, always saved. No saint of God, not for any reason whatsoever, can lose God's imputed righteousness, which is solely by faith (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4).

In this particular corrupt episode of Unshackled, program #3632, George Gray says: **"I repented of my sinful life,"** and trusted Jesus to save me." That is a lie! Nowhere in the Bible are we commanded to repent of our sinful life to be saved. Anyone who teaches that you must "repent of your sins" to be saved is a FALSE PROPHET!!! Acts 20:21b teaches **"repentance toward God,"** not from sins. 2nd Timothy 2:25b teaches **"repentance to the acknowledgement of THE TRUTH,"** not from sins. Bible "repentance" regarding salvation is changing one's mind (Greek noun: metanoia; Greek verb: metanoeo) concerning THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption (Romans 3:19). And then we are saved by believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Getting saved never goes beyond the realm of THE TRUTH. You acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner, and you get saved by believing THE TRUTH that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later.

Repentance and faith are inseparable, and they happen simultaneously. That is how you get saved, by faith alone! **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus. "** When you tell people that they have to repent AND believe, you confuse them. A person doesn't need to repent AND believe, they just need to believe, which is automatically facilitated by repentance. If you know that you are a guilty sinner, and believe the Gospel, you are saved. You simply need to know what you are being saved from, the penalty of your sins, which is death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8; Psalm 9:17). Repentance is simply the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH that you are as guilty a sinner as God hath declared you to be in His Word, which compels you to believe THE TRUTH of the Gospel, and that produces the supernatural miracle of the new birth (John 1:12-13). This is regeneration by the Holy Spirit of God, giving birth to the seed of God's incorruptible Word in you, in response to your faith (1st Peter 1:23).

[11]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_clip-3632.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_clip-3632.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/pastor-phil-kidds-heresy-of-denying.html
7. https://soundcloud.com/bdking323/unshackled-phil-kidd
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiUNnya7ABRcH5lVREJ_81GBTmUkR-VhApJDDbaXMkUAnEU1jXh8Ty8E3puExC_qj8HfMHGEpggxgod7SwqQOi3RBylj-VPLMkdWfR

1.5.32 Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Use Obscure Passages (2020-09-26 10:00)

2nd Peter 3:16-17, “

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

”

I took a drive today to PostNet to get my packages. I ordered some King James Bibles to give away. As I drove something dawned on me. It occurred to me that the proponents of the heresy of Lordship Salvation ALL use obscure passages of Scripture in an attempt to bolster up their Strawman doctrine. When studying the Word of God, we should NEVER base a doctrine on just a verse or two, without taking into consideration the whole of Scripture. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) fully understood this vital truth, who said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

”

For example: On their college website, [1]Bob Jones University (BJU) says that you have to turn from your sins to be saved, which is a false doctrine! I am saddened and utterly disgusted that BJU has drastically changed for the worst. Literally, BJU is now a Satanic cult! They have gone full-blown Lordship Salvation, bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur!

Here is a heretical quote form BJU’s website...

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). ***God offers this salvation freely to all men who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]BJU Statements of Faith

You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that says
“
turn from your sins
”
or
“
repent of your sins
”
to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. I triple-dog dare you to show me! You cannot show me even one Bible verse. So in a wicked attempt to justify there false teaching of Lordship Salvation, Bob Jones University cites obscure Scripture passages from Acts 3:19 and Acts 17:30 to deceive people. Here is the first passage:

Acts 3:19,
“
***Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out*, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; ”**

Let’s examine Acts 3:19 shall we? Taken by itself, this Bible verse is unclear, and we cannot discern exactly what is meant by “
converted.
” If we take into consideration the entirety of Scripture, it must mean to be born-again. But if we listen to religious deceivers like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) and Dr. John MacArthur (his buddy in California), then they will deceive you to think it means, “
turn from your sins.
” What saith the Scripture? Always look at the surrounding passage before interpreting any particular Bible verse, to discern the context. Take a look at Chapter four...

Acts 4:4, “ Howbeit many of them which heard the word *believed*; and the number of the men was about five thousand.”

As is often the case, chapter divisions can mislead the Bible reader. There were no chapter divisions in the original Greek text. Scholarly men added the chapter divisions centuries later to organize the Bible. So always keep this in mind. Chapter four is a continuation of chapter three. **Acts 4:4** says they **"BELIEVED"** to be saved. The Bible does NOT say that they forsook their sins, does it? No, it simply says that they **" BELIEVED**

" and five thousand men were saved.

This was in addition to the 3,000 souls saved in Acts 2:41, who **"**

gladly received his word,

" and were saved. This is how Cornelius was saved in **Acts 10:43-44,**

"To him give all the prophets witness, that *through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.

While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

" They simply BELIEVED and were instantly saved. Please notice that their sins were remitted (pardoned) because they BELIEVED, and not because they were willing to forsake their sinful bad habits.

Now let's take a look at the other obscure Scripture cited by BJU, in a wicked attempt to bolster their Strawman heresy of turning from sins to be saved:

> **Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; *but now commandeth all men every where to repent*:"**

BJU's corrupt leaders would have you to think that this verse teaches you must *turn from your sins* to receive God's free gift of eternal life. They are assuming (ass-you-me) that repent means to turn from sins, but they assume WRONG! The word

"

repent

"

simply means *to think differently*, a *change of mind* from wrong thinking to believing the *Good News* (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Taken by itself, Acts 17:30 is obscure, and can be wrestled to teach anything. What saith the rest of the Scripture passage?:

Acts 17:31-34, " Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

So Paul departed from among them.

***Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed* : among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them. "**

Notice again that the Bible doesn't say they turned from their sins and believed. No, it says in **Acts 17:34** that they simply **"**

BELIEVED.

" Oh friend, again and again and again, throughout the Holy Bible, we are taught that the way to be saved is simply TO BELIEVE. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent." John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.

" Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. " There is no mention of turning from your sins in these verses. There is no command to "

repent of your sins

"

to be born-again!!! Do you see friend, how the Devil has crept into our Bible colleges and churches today, perverting the Gospel?

John 20:31,

"*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. **"** The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract! The beloved Apostle John said, **"THESE THINGS ARE WRITTEN,"** that ye might **"BELIEVE"** and that by believing that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, you will have **"**

LIFE THROUGH HIS NAME.

" Oh how beautiful! Oh how precious! If we were to exclude the other 65 books of the Holy Bible, all you need to be saved is written in the pages of John. **"**

But these are written

" John said, to convince you that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that if you simply BELIEVE on His name you will be immediately and forever saved!!!

The Lordship Salvation crowd have it all backwards! They insist that you be willing to forsake the old life of sin first, as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life; but the Bible teaches the opposite, that you receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sins first, and then God's Holy Spirit comes inside you to live, and He begins to remodel. The former is religious reformation, but the latter is the new birth. Please don't let Lordship Salvation damn your soul to Hell. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again! Jesus said, **" YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN "**

(John 3:7b).

> "A man doesn't get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "[3]Salvation Crystal Clear"

I love this helpful quote from Dr. Jack Hyles:

> "Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[4]Conversion And Salvation" (chapter 3) from his book: "[5]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

In the beautiful simple pages of John we find the word

"BELIEVE" mentioned 85 times, but the word "REPENT" is not mentioned even once. That is because the man who believes has repented, and man who repents has believed. Repentance and faith are inseparable, you cannot have one without the other.

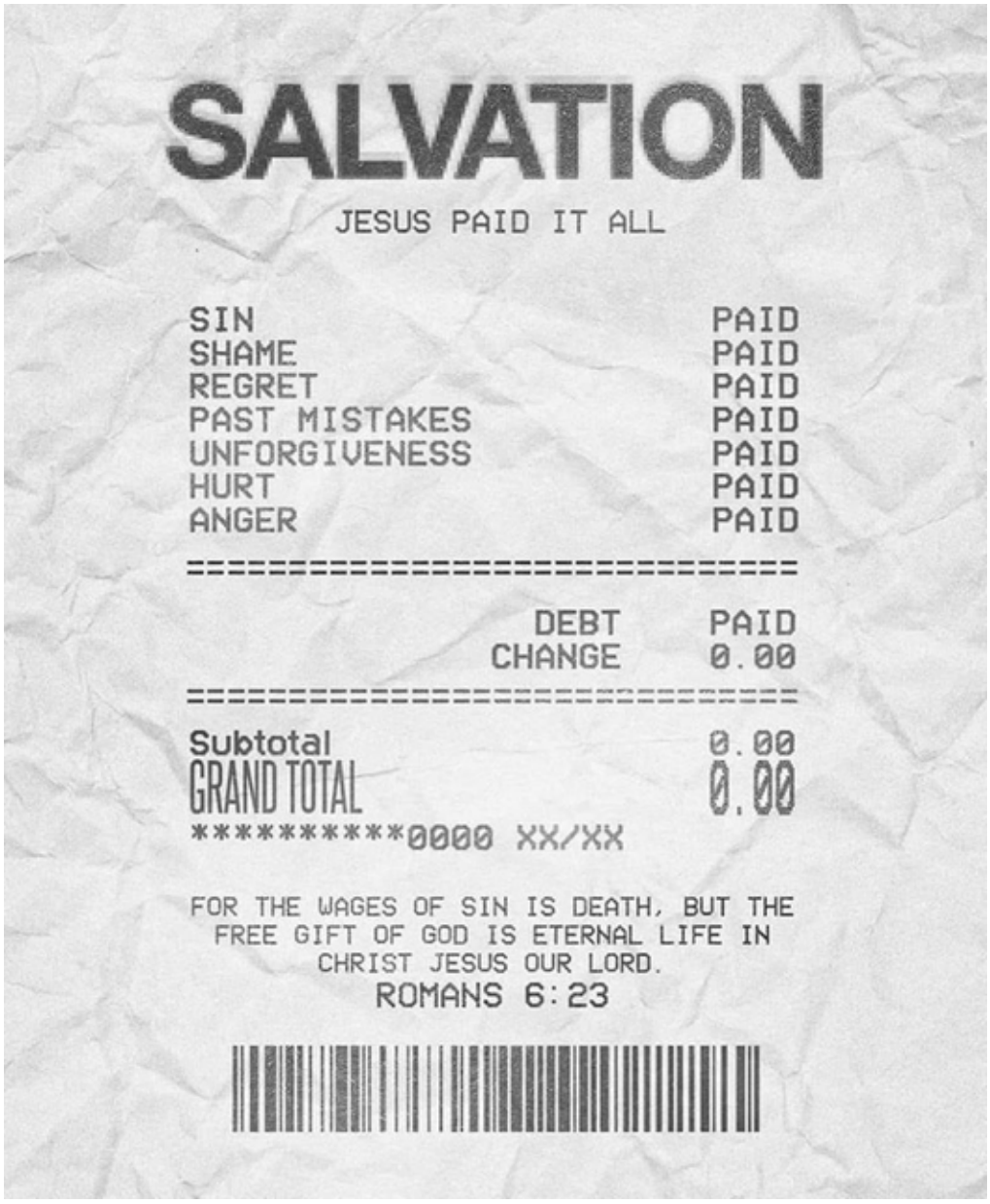
> "Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs." —[6]Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[7]Raised For Our Justification."

In hundreds of Scripture passages we are taught to simply believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. Jesus died on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected three days later. He did all that to pay your outstanding debt of sin and mine! WHAT A SAVIOR!!!

It is the uttermost insult and injury for anyone—such as, Pastor's John MacArthur and Marty Herron, Evangelists' Ray Comfort and Ken Ham, or Dr. Steve Pettit—to preach that MORE is required than the simple childlike faith of **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life. "** The false teaching that one must repent from the old sinful life to be saved, is of the Devil, and cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus!

Beware of these slick devil-dog preachers in the pulpit today, who have infected most churches with their Calvinistic Lordship Salvation garbage! These deceitful men preach another gospel of perverted grace! All of them misinterpret the Bible, taking obscure passages out of context, while ignoring hundreds of clear passages in the inspired Word of God! To complicate matters, most of these deceived religious men are using and promoting the Devil's corrupted Bible revisions, which literally redefine what it means to *repent* and thus how to be *saved*, damning millions of souls to the Lake of Fire forever without hope!!! The modern Bible versions are dangerous, please stay away from all of them! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
2. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/raised_for_our_justification.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEho4m6lNfKfjKQCaj96NWRFV-b2Wup_z23CdsWgVrRSMwFz_Q2hDRK4uOoxRlbIBpKYrOm5LciLJQW7kjIffvHbTMJUtAheOVvnpzO

1.5.33 The Bible Doesn't Teach To Keep The Sabbath Day Today (2020-09-26 19:47)

Colossians 2:14-17, "

Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

***Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ*.**

"

Anyone who teaches that Christians are obligated to observe the Sabbath Day in these modern times is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures. They are a false teacher! What saith the Scripture? Look at our text passage again from Colossians 2:14-17. Verse 17 plainly says that the Sabbath Day was a "SHADOW" of things to come. Your shadow is only visible when the sun is off in a distance, but when it is directly overhead your shadow is gone. Likewise, when Jesus died on the cross, He became the fulfillment of what the Old Testament Sabbath Day represented, which is salvation by resting completely in Christ. Jesus is our Sabbath today!

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." Please don't be thrown off by the word "labour." The Bible is simply saying that faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Jesus confirms this truth in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God*, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."** The people asked Jesus what "

WORK

" they needed to do to please God. What labor must we do?, they asked. Jesus told them simply to "

BELIEVE

" on Him. Did the Lord tell them to repent of their sins? No, He did not.

Yet, when I heard [1]Pastor Marty Herron telling a dying man to "

repent of your sin

" to be saved last year, my heart broke, I got angry at the Devil, and I pitied the woeful ignorance of Mr. Herron. Why do religious men foolishly add to the Gospel what God has not added? It is because they are following the influence of their apostate peers in the ministry, instead of obeying the Lord to **"**

”

(John 5:39a). There is nothing in the Holy Bible about turning from sins to be saved. There is nothing in the Holy Bible that teaches us to keep the Sabbath Day in the New Testament. Jesus is our Sabbath in Whom we rest for salvation. That means you don’t have to

“

repent and turn from your sins

”

to be saved, because that would not be resting, it would be laboring.

The Bible says that Jesus came to save us from our sins, not require us to be willing to save ourselves.

Matthew 1:21, “ And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: *for he shall save his people from their sins*.” Jesus is the Savior, not you or me! **Luke 19:10,**

“For the Son of man is come to seek and *to save that which was lost*.” Repeatedly we are taught in the Bible that Christ came to SAVE US, and not we ourselves (Ephesians 2:8-9). Turning from one’s sins is foreign to the Gospel. Certainly God wants every believer to depart from iniquity (2nd Timothy 2:19), but that is a fruit of the Holy Spirit, and not a requirement of saving-faith.

I am so sick of Pacific Garden Mission’s (PGM) ’UNSHACKLED’ radio using 2nd Corinthians 5:17 as their Go-To verse to bolster their heresy of Lordship Salvation. **2nd Corinthians 5:17, “Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.”** Notice that the Bible says if any man **“ BE IN CHRIST.**

” That means he is already saved. This has nothing to do with the Gospel by which we are saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). [2]PGM perverts the Gospel , adding the requirement to repent and turn away from your sins to be saved. That is a false plan of salvation, which absolutely cannot produce regeneration (i.e., the new birth).

The changes wrought by the indwelling Holy Spirit come later on, *after* a person is saved. The Bible calls this the **“ fruit**

” of the Spirit (

Galatians

5:22-25). But a believer must CHOOSE to walk in the Spirit, otherwise they will walk in the flesh, and you would never know they are saved by watching their life. That is why it is false doctrine to say that we must watch someone’s life after they profess faith in Jesus Christ, to determine if they really got saved. You cannot know how much fuel is in a car’s fuel tank by the sound of the horn!

Getting back to our main subject, please look again at what the Apostle Paul said in

Colossians 2:14-17, “

Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, *nailing it to his cross*;

And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.

” What does

“B

lotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us

”

means? It simply means that the Old Testament *ceremonial laws* were nailed to the cross.

Romans 10:4, “ For *Christ is the end of the law* for righteousness to every one that believeth.” The man who *believes* (trusts) Jesus Christ is

“

justified from all things

”

(Acts 13:39). A saved person is totally freed from the power (curse) of the law.

There are approximately 720 moral, civil and ceremonial laws for the Jew in the Old Testament under Mosaic law. To get to Heaven by works, a Jew was required to perfectly keep ALL of these laws. **Romans 2:7, “(For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but *the doers of the law shall be justified*.**

” Many Bible students grossly misunderstand this passage of Scripture. The Apostle Paul is not giving a plan of salvation here, as Evangelist Dan Corner heretically claims. Paul is doing the same thing that Jesus did in Mark 10:17-21 with the Rich Young Ruler, using the law as a measuring stick, to show them that they are needy sinners who haven’t perfectly keep God’s law.

In Romans chapter three Paul turns around 180 degrees, explaining that NO ONE can be justified by the works of the law.

Romans 3:19-20, “

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. **”** Since no one can perfectly keep God’s law, no one has ever been justified by the law. That is why Jesus Christ came to die on the cross, to pay our debt of sin, so that God could freely offer all humanity forgiveness of sins and eternal life as a gift. All we have to do is *believe*.

Satan’s two main tactics has been, and always will be, imitation and infiltration of everything that God does. God gives the Comforter to believers (Romans 8:9); Satan gives unbelievers his false spirit (Ephesians 2:2). God gives salvation to man (John 1:12-13); Satan offers a religious experience as a substitute for the Gospel (Acts 15:1). That is what Kabbalah is. That is what Roman Catholicism is. That is what Lordship Salvation is! God gives man a Savior (John 3:16); Satan will send the false messiah (2nd Thessalonians 2:4).

One of the most deadly religious cults today is [3]Seventh-Day Adventism (SDA). SDA’s believe and preach Lordship Salvation—[4]the same as the heretical Jehovah Witnesses, Pacific Garden Mission (Unshackled), and the apostate Bob Jones University crowd today.

Colossians 2:16-17, "Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, *or of the sabbath days*: Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ." There is no Sabbath Day today. It was a ceremonial law for a specific group of people (Jews), who lived in a specific place (Israel), during a specific time period (the Old Testament). Jesus is our Sabbath today, in Whom we completely REST to receive God's gift of eternal life (Romans 6:23). **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

The Bible teaches that we meet on the first day of the week, Sunday, for church. **1st Corinthians 16:2, " Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come."** The first day of the week is Sunday. The Sabbath was the seventh day, or Saturday. SDA's teach that Baptists who attend church on Sunday are part of the Antichrist system of the world. SDA's have some really strange beliefs.

Hebrews 13:9, " Be not carried about with divers and *strange doctrines*. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein." [5]SDA's deny that Hell is a place of fire, torment and eternal punishment. [6]Oh how wrong they are!

The SDA religion worships the Sabbath Day instead of what the Sabbath symbolized—salvation by faith alone in the Lord Jesus Christ. That is why God [7]ordered Moses to kill a man who picked up sticks on the Sabbath Day, because doing so symbolized adding human effort to God's grace! To subtract or add to the Gospel is to be cursed by God almighty (Galatians 1:6-9). Run from the Seventh-Day Adventist religion dear reader! Run from Dr. Steve Pettit, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and Bob Jones University, [8]who all preach the same deadly heresy of Lordship Salvation as does Ellen G. White! Jesus Christ is our Sabbath today, in Whom alone we rest by faith for the gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/jw/bju_teach_same_corrupt_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deny_eternal_torment.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/heresy_on_hell.htm
7. https://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/killed_for_sticks.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

---

1.5.34 The Bible Teaches Every Believer Has Eternal Security (2020-09-27 09:30)

John 5:24, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, *hath everlasting life*, and *shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life*."

Carefully notice three things in our text passage of Scripture concerning the person who hears God's Word and BELIEVES ON JESUS CHRIST:

1. he hath everlasting life
2. he shall not come into condemnation

3. he is passed from death unto life

That is eternal security my friend! Look carefully at these wonderful compelling phrases in John 5:24. The believer is **“**

passed from death unto life.

” That is the second birth. Dr. Steve Pettit errantly teaches at Bob Jones University that salvation begins with the new birth, but then he says you MUST faithfully endure to run the race until the end, or else you won’t go to Heaven. That is the Devil’s lie of Calvinism! As I just read to you, he that BELIEVES has already passed from death unto life. It is a done deal, case closed, you’re freely justified from all things forever. **Acts 13:39, “And by him all that believe are *justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.**

” That is eternal security!!!

Another compelling phrase that we read in John 5:24 is

“shall not come into condemnation.” Boy I love that! **Romans 8:34, “Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. ”** The sinful flesh has a tendency to want to justify itself by works. Adam sewed fig leaves together, in a futile attempt to cover his nakedness. Cain likewise made a futile attempt to impress God with the best crops his fields could produce. God rejected Adam’s fig-leaf religion. God rejected Cain’s offering of works. You can be assured dear reader, that God will reject anyone’s human efforts to save them self.

In Matthew 7:21-23 we read a horrifying true story, about a group of religious people who died in their sins. They had spent their lives serving Jesus, calling Him “LORD, LORD.” They had surrendered all to Christ, but we’re not saved at all. **Matthew 7:21-23, “*Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.” I am amazed that anyone could still believe in the heresy of Lordship Salvation after reading this clear passage!

Matthew 7:21a, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven. ”

You don’t get saved by receiving Jesus as your “

Lord.

” Nor do you get saved by receiving Jesus as your

“Lord”

and

“Savior.” You get saved by receiving Jesus as your personal Savior! Heresy has flooded into our churches today. We must keep in mind that Judas was sorry for his sins (penitence). Judas knew that he had betrayed innocent blood. Judas tried to make a mend for his sins, by returning

the 30 pieces of silver (penance). Judas was a changed man (reformation). The Bible says in **Matthew 27:3b** that Judas **"repented himself."** He turned from his sins! Yet, Judas went to Hell to be tormented day and night in fire forever.

I shudder in my soul when I think of the end of all these misled pastors and churchgoers today. Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel. Calvinism is not the Gospel. Turning from one's sinful ways to be saved is not the Gospel. The junk theology being preached by Pacific Garden Mission's *[1]Unshackled* radio program is not the Gospel of free grace! I was saddened and angered recently, when I heard [2]Pastor Phil Kidd denying the believer's eternal security. Evangelist Kidd preaches one of the best sermons I've ever heard called: "[3]Nobody's Laughing In Hell." I love Dr. Kidd and believe that he is saved, just confused. Many preachers today are unfortunately " [4] Caught

Between Grace And Works

"

(an awesome sermon by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold).

If you BELIEVE, you already have everlasting life! We don't get eternal life when we die someday, we already have it! If my body died right now, my spirit is already alive forever! That is because when I got saved at age 13, the Holy Spirit came inside me to live, uniting with my human spirit. This is what it means to be "

born-again,

"

re-gened with God's genes. There will be no break in consciousness when a believer's body perishes. There is no such thing as

"

soul sleep

"

(a common heresy taught by Jehovah's Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists). *Soul sleep* is the false idea that when a person dies, their spirit stays unconscious in the grave until God raises them up at some future time.

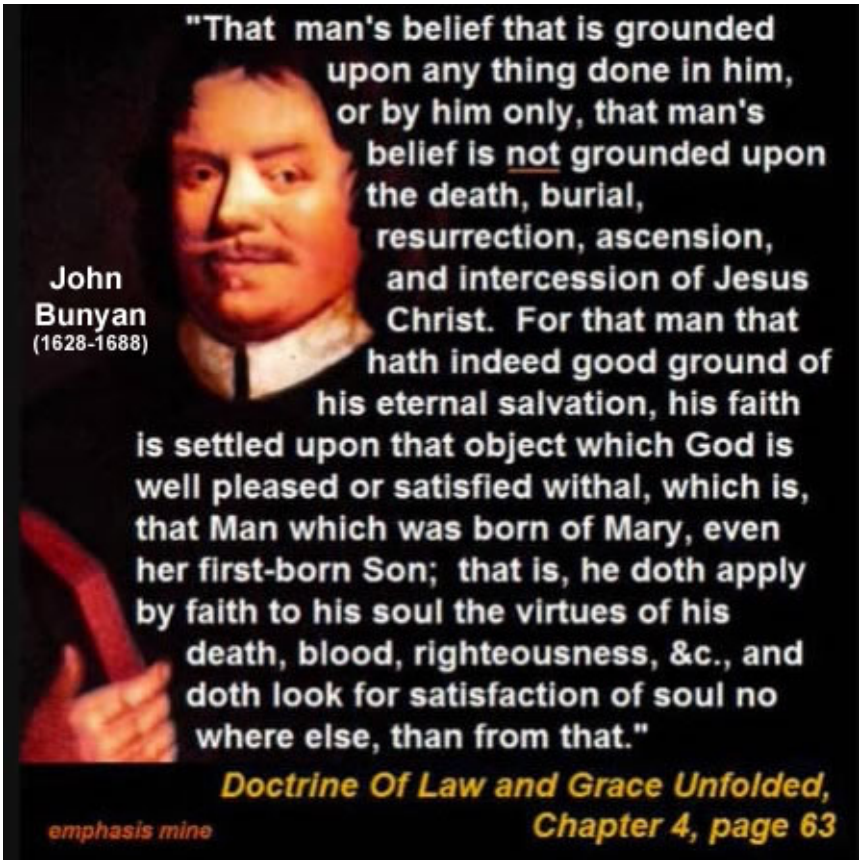
I believe that when we die, our spirit for the first time will see our body from the outside, as we are escorted by angels to be with the Lord in Heaven (Luke 16:22).

Your eternal destination can NEVER depend upon what you do as a saint of God, neither before, during nor after you were saved. I mean, if a man can lose his salvation, don't you think there would be at least one story in the Bible like that? There's not. If a person could lose their salvation and get re-saved, show me a story like that in the Bible. And if a person can lose their salvation, and not get it back, show me where that happened to someone in the Bible? I'm waiting. Friend, you cannot show me any stories like that.

Carefully notice in the following Scripture that if salvation is by grace, **"THEN IS IT *NO MORE OF WORKS*"!!!** That is what the Holy Bible teaches! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Works have no part of salvation. False prophets' John MacArthur, John Piper, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Pacific Garden Mission, Bob Jones University, and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. You don't HAVE TO serve Christ to be saved, but you **"SHOULD"** (Titus 2:11-13).

You must keep salvation and service separate or you will be confused, and confuse everyone else! Salvation is not me meaning business, it is God meaning business! My part is simply to freely receive God's gift of eternal life BY FAITH. I'm tired of preachers putting fear into people's hearts, telling them that if they didn't mean business and are still living in sin, they are not saved. The preachers want people to live right, so they put them into fear, telling them that if they don't live righteously they aren't really saved. Salvation is free, always remember that! Stand strong for the Gospel of free grace! Don't doubt the Gospel just because people live wrong. Scripture never contradicts itself, which tells us that Lordship Salvation is not true, because it contradicts Scripture! No man has to serve Jesus Christ because he is saved. If you don't understand that truth, the Scriptures will be confusing to you!

[5]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/pastor-phil-kidds-heresy-of-denying_14.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/phil_kidd/NobodyIsLaughingInHell.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/mGJlnLSupZY
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhC5dBUkxedLrrATm3XzJoUI8uspDXMXsDStc0vTd5hQxfkbdu77DdfXgWPou0nNejhkVdkMRX_2uSi6bXqGqfZFI0FmuN3c8GqxWq

---

1.5.35 How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (2020-09-27 12:13)

Ephesians 1:12-14,

“ That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. *In whom ye also trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: *in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.”

On page 16 of Michael’s book, “[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,”

he says that it was Pastor Hank Lindstrom’s (1940-2008) sermon titled:

“

How Permanent Is Your Salvation?,

”

that showed him Christ’s plan of salvation and led him to Jesus Christ, when he saw in the Bible for himself what Christ had said about it. Michael writes on page 16:

> “One night, in late 2005, I found some articles written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom that freed me from so much of the bondage of counterfeit salvation. I then listened to Dr. Lindstrom’s sermon “How Permanent Is Your Salvation?” After hearing him preach Christ’s plan of salvation and after seeing in the bible for myself what Christ had said about it, I trusted Jesus alone, as my only hope of heaven.” SOURCE: “ [2]I NEVER KNEW YOU ,” by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 16

Here is that precious sermon:

“

HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?

”

…

YouTube: [3]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?

MP3: [4]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?

Here’s a great quote from chapter 12, “The Plan Of Salvation According To Franklin Graham.” Michael P. Bowen writes:

> ’For three whole years I had been going about trying to establish my own righteousness before God through my own efforts, when in actuality Christ had, by His own righteousness, paid for all of my sins by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead 2,000 years earlier. When I learned the bible said I could have the free gift of everlasting life by believing solely upon what Christ had done for me by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, I believed His message immediately, hungrily, and to the exclusion of all the other counterfeit plans of salvation that I had been led to believe by today’s biggest hitters in Christianity. I was finally “free.” I was finally born again, and I knew it beyond any doubts at all. God put an end to my pamphleteering of false gospels. Now, I preach His plan of salvation via my personal Internet page, by face-to-face discussions with people, by tract, by CD, by DVD, as well as through the use of email. Today, I am now proclaiming Christ’s free gift via this book you are holding in your hands now which shall eventually go all around the world.’

SOURCE: “[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU,” by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 125

Brother Bowen further states, exposing the heresy of Lordship Salvation:

...Nowhere does the bible state or imply that a person must turn from their sins and follow Christ in obedience “in order to” be saved. People can twist the bible to make it say virtually anything they want it to say, but when you see the words of Christ and understand what He says about salvation, no one can refute or debate what He says. For example, Jesus says **“Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life” (John 6:47).** Who can argue with that statement made by Christ Himself? Who can interpret this verse as anything other than eternal life being a gift from God made available to anyone the instant they **“believe”** on Christ as their savior? To say otherwise is to call Him a liar. To add man’s efforts, such as turning from sins, making a public profession, forsaking sins, giving tithes and money, joining a church, etc., or any other “thing of self” is to call Christ a liar; after all, according to the bible, heaven is a free gift that is given to the individual who places his or her faith in the finished work of Christ and has nothing to do whatsoever with what we do for God. **“For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).**

SOURCE: “ [6]I NEVER KNEW YOU ,” by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 126-127

On pages 140-141 we learn that the Christian believer by faith alone in Jesus Christ is “JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS”! Michael Bowen Biblically (and gentlemanly) refutes Evangelist Billy Graham’s perverted plan of salvation (I highly [7]recommend that you read chapter 13, which refutes Billy Graham’s false gospel message) . . .

And one of the most potent verses of all time that refutes Billy’s turn-from-sin requirement is this one: **"And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses" (Acts 13:39).** What the Bible is telling us through these verses is that turning from sins cannot save us and that God does not require a lost person to turn from sins in order to be saved.

SOURCE: “ [8]I NEVER KNEW YOU ,” by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 140-141

Michael Bowen does an excellent job explaining the simplicity of the Gospel, defending the Biblical plan of salvation:

Friend, anyone who thumbs their nose at Christ’s way of salvation and instead puts their trust in a plan of salvation other than the one Christ said for us to trust, that person will stand before Christ at the Great White Throne Judgement where he or she will stand “in their own righteousness” which will not be enough to gain entrance into

heaven. **Isaiah 64:6** states that our best deeds, the absolute best that we can come up with in this lifetime, will be seen as **"filthy rags"** when compared to Christ's supreme sacrifice of His body on the cross. The lost person's partial faith in Christ and partial faith in his or her works and discipleship will not be "enough" to get them into His eternal dwelling place.

I urge you, reader, to understand that Christ has but one way into His heaven, and that way is through trusting in Him alone as your only hope of heaven. To trust Christ as your only means of entering heaven you must first realize the penalty for sin, which is eternal death and separation from Him in the lake of fire. Once you realize you are under this eternal "death penalty," you then trust that Christ paid for your sins by His death on the cross and that He arose from the grave three days later. Because Christ knows every single thought you are thinking at this very moment. He "knows" whether or not you have trusted in Him alone, or if you are only placing partial trust in Him and the rest of your trust in living the "Christian Lifestyle" as your hope of entering into His heaven. The latter won't save you, but the former will save you. You either trust Christ alone or you trust partially in Christ plus your "filthy rags." To do the latter, you will not make it to heaven; however, if you choose the former, you, at this very moment, have a home in heaven waiting for you! God immediately grants you the gift of everlasting life in heaven the very same instant that you trust Christ alone to save you.

For those who still believe today's counterfeit plans of salvation, those who are counting on their faith in Christ "plus" their discipleship to Christ to get them into heaven, Jesus says that they will experience the following horrors:

> **"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:21-23).**

These are persons who were trusting in their works alone, or in partial faith in Christ plus their good works, to get them into heaven. Look at the various areas of service in which they brag. They acknowledge Him as "Lord" and then they brag about preaching in His name, about healing in His name, and about the myriad of inexhaustible works of goodness they have done in His name; yet, because they did not trust in Him alone, the way He so clearly tells us to in His bible, He tells them to depart from Him because He sees their good works in His name as "sin."

As if that were not bad enough, this is the fate of everyone who appears at the Great White Throne Judgement, where they stand not in Christ's righteousness, but in the filthy rags of their own inadequate righteousness. This is their fate:

> **"And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no**

place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire" (Revelation 20:11-15).

Reader, this chapter presents to you two plans of salvation: 1) the plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham, and 2) the plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ. Of these two plans, which one will you choose?

SOURCE:

" [9]I NEVER KNEW YOU ,"

by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 129-131

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://youtu.be/1dbTJQ_UplM
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

1.5.36 Lordship Salvation Flips The Truth To Say The Opposite (2020-09-29 09:30)

John 8:8-11,

"

And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, *Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more*.

"

One of my web visitors wrote this excellent article this week, Ben Vogt:

> People often flip the order of Jesus' saying to the woman caught in adultery,
>
> "
>
> Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more,
>
> "
>
> and interpret it as something like this, "Sin no more and I won't condemn you." First off, sin is the transgression of God's law (1 John 3:4), which demands PERFECT obedience (Matthew 5:48, James 2:10), and condemns those who fall short of it as guilty transgressors (Romans 3:23, Galatians 3:10). Therefore, no amount of cessation from sin and keeping of the law will EVER be enough to atone for the selfsame law we have already broken (Romans 3:20, Galatians 2:16). The woman caught in adultery deserved to be stoned to death for her sin, but Jesus showed mercy when he told her accusers, "He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her."
>
> After the accusers left, Jesus asked the woman, "Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?"
>
> The woman expressed faith in Jesus as her Savior when she responded, "No man, Lord."
>
> It is after that woman got saved when Jesus told her, "Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more."
>
> We don't stop sinning to get saved, cause we are already guilty and condemned under God's holy law, and there is NOTHING we can do to atone for our sins (Isaiah 64:6). That is why the Bible says we are saved by grace and not by works (Ephesians 2:8-9). It was Jesus who shed his perfectly sinless blood to pay for our sins on Calvary's cross, was buried, and rose again on the third day (1 Corinthians 15:3-4). His blood payment for sin can be put to your account, and you can thereby be forgiven of all your past, present, and future sins and enter into Heaven, if you will simply believe (John 3:16, Acts 16:31, Romans 4:5). Then, AFTER we are saved, that is when Jesus wants us to "go and sin no more." Not cause we'll lose our salvation and go to Hell if we don't (you CAN'T lose your salvation - John 10:28-30), but because sin is destructive and God hates seeing what sin does to us. That's why Jesus tells those of us who are saved, "go and sin no more."

I thought this was an article worthy of sharing with others. Ben is absolutely right—proponents of a Lordship Gospel flip the truth.

Instead of Jesus saying to the woman caught in adultery:

"

Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more,

"

they interpret it as something like this: "Sin no more and I won't condemn you." That is the junk theology we are hearing in so many churches today, [1]Bible colleges, and on Pacific Garden Mission's *[2]Unshackled* radio. Sadly, [3]Bob Jones University is a sinking ship, because they have departed from their fundamentalist Christian roots. Now they've got [4]homosexuals singing at BJU! Oh, you didn't know that? Well you do now my friend. [5]Jerry Falwell Jr. may be applying for a job at BJU.

> “The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[6]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/apostasy/bob_jones_university.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/americas-shameful-bible-colleges.html
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3

1.5.37 Getting Saved Is As Simple As Looking Unto Jesus (2020-09-30 09:30)

Isaiah 45:22, “

***Look unto me*, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.” John 3:14-16,**

“

And *as Moses lifted up the serpent* in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

”

In these two passage of Scripture we see the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ. The prophet Isaiah said seven centuries before Christ, that the way of salvation is to LOOK AND LIVE! The Savior Himself said in

Isaiah 45:22, “

***Look unto me*, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.”**

Salvation is of the Lord. In the belly of the whale the prophet Jonah was thinking about soulwinning! **Jonah 2:9,**

“

But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. *Salvation is of the LORD*.

” It was upon thinking of these things, that God told the whale to drop the prophet off at the nearest whale stop! Notice that Jonah offered up a sacrifice of thanksgiving. What does that mean? **Hebrews 13:15,**

“

By him therefore *let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually*, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

” It means this. Anybody can praise and thank God when things are going good. But who wants to thank God when you’re trapped in the stomach of a whale? That is why Jonah said he would offer a “

sacrifice

” unto God, with the voice of thanksgiving.

Jonah must have thought he was about to die. Things appeared absolutely hopeless. Jonah didn’t have a nightlight inside the whale, it was completely dark. Yet the wearied man of God decided that he would thank God anyway, and obey the Lord if God gave Him a second chance. Oh how wonderful is our God, Who DOES give second chances! **Jonah 2:9-3:1-2, “And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land. And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,**

Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

”

John 3:14-16,

“

And *as Moses lifted up the serpent* in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

” That is such a simple and clear truth. Just as Moses lifted up the brass beaten into the shape of a serpent, which pictured Jesus Who became as sin for us, so also was Jesus lifted up on the cross. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, “For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.”**

Just as the dying Israelites who looked up to the serpent were healed, so also are we saved by LOOKING UP TO JESUS on the cross!!! That is the simple plan of salvation. Look to the Lamb of God! Believe that He died in your place

on the cross at Calvary, Christ died

for your sins! Believe that He was buried and after three days He bodily resurrected. That is the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Jesus *died*, was *buried* and *resurrected* the third day. Anyone who receives Jesus’ sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved. Simply believe.

1.5.38 Is God Unfair To The Heathen? (2020-09-30 20:19)

Titus 2:11-14, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.”

The following helpful writing is by Pastor Max D. Younce of the Heritage Baptist Bible Church in Walnut Grove, Minnesota. The intriguing article is titled: “Is God Unfair to the Heathen?” People often wonder and ask how can people who have never heard the Gospel be saved. Dr. Younce answers this important question using the Word of God. Dr. Younce now answers the

question:

Is God Unfair To The Heathen?

By Dr. Max D. Younce, Pastor

Thank you for your questions and your concerns. I will attempt to condense this to the basics.

Step One: First, we need to keep in mind that God is omniscient, man is not! In John 2:25 we are told concerning Christ, "And needed not that any should testify of man: FOR HE (Christ) KNEW WHAT WAS IN MAN." In Job 42:2 we read, "...that no thought can be withholden from thee." Ezekiel 11:5 states, "...for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them." Hebrews 4:13 agrees as, "All things are naked and opened unto the eyes of Him with whom we have to do." Keep this in mind as we proceed to Step Two.

Step Two: When God created man, man was created with an inborn knowledge of the God of Creation. Romans 1:19, "Because that which may be known of God IS MANIFEST IN THEM; for God hath showed it unto them." In other words, when God created man, He created him with a mind with which to think and to reason. By visually observing all the wonders of Creation: stars, moon, sun, planets, trees, clouds, rain, animal life, plant life; and even himself, man could know that Someone much superior to himself was responsible. Romans 1:20 makes this perfectly clear, "For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made (His creation), even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse." This leads us to step Three.

Step Three: Man's Responsibility. All that any person needs to have is a DESIRE to know the truth about the God of Creation. Only the infinite, Omniscient God can know the desire of a person–not finite beings such as you and I! Remember, very few people want to know the truth about God. Matthew 7:14 tells us that, "Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it." The Greek word for "find" is heurea and can be translated; "get, obtain, perceive, or see." The reason only a few perceive, see, or obtain eternal life is because of their self-righteousness. Read on in Matthew 7:22, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? And in thy name have cast out devils? And in thy name done many wonderful works?" God answers in Verse 24, "And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

Christ, addressing the Pharisees in Luke 16:15, exposing their true thinking, "And he (Christ) said unto them, Ye are they which JUSTIFY YOURSELVES before men; BUT GOD KNOWETH YOUR HEARTS..." Many times we have been fooled by people's actions, unaware of what they are really thinking, but not so the Lord! 1st Samuel 16:7b makes this clear, "...for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, BUT THE LORD looketh on the heart." Again, in Luke 18:9, we see the Omniscient Christ exposing the pride and self-righteousness of the Pharisees, "And he (Christ) spake this parable unto certain WHICH TRUSTED IN THEMSELVES that they were righteous, and despised others." These, like others, had no desire to know the truth; but, were gods unto themselves, seeking to be justified by their own righteousness. This leads us to Step Four, where we examine God's responsibility.

Step Four: God's Responsibility. God loved and created mankind so that He could

have fellowship with thinking beings. He loved mankind or He wouldn't have created them and He wanted mankind to love Him. He created male and female capable of reproducing, thus populating the earth with people who would love Him and He them. As we know, sin entered and separated His creation from Him. Some have asked why God allowed this to happen. God wanted people to love Him of their own freewill, knowing that He loved them or He wouldn't have created them. Who would want a mechanical, programmed robot to say, "I love you," with no meaning, feelings, or free will? The reason God gave man a free choice and allowed him to sin was, "That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus" (Ephesians 2:7). This He proved, as we know from John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Peter also reveals God's will in 2nd Peter 3:9, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, NOT WILLING THAT ANY SHOULD PERISH, BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE (In the Greek, "A change of mind"). Now that we know God's will, we realize it becomes His responsibility to keep alive, and get the truth to, anyone who has a desire to know the true and living God of Creation.

An example of God's longsuffering can be seen clear back in Genesis 15 in the account of His dealings with the heathen nations then in the Lan of Canaan, which Israel was eventually to conquer. Seven great nations are given by name in Deuteronomy 7:1. God waited over 400 more years for these people to have a desire to know the true and living God, which shows God's longsuffering. The record is in Genesis 15:13, 16, "...and they (Egypt) shall afflict them (Israel) four hundred years;" "But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: FOR THE INIQUITY OF THE AMORITES IS NOT YET FULL." God extended His grace and long-suffering 400 more years to see if these nations (including the Amorites) has a DESIRE to know the true God of Creation. They did not. Of the hundreds of thousands of people living there, we know there was one exception. Rahab and her family (Joshua 2) were spared during the taking of Jericho for her faith in God.

Deuteronomy 7 records God's instructions for Israel to destroy all these nations occupying the land of Canaan. May I pause and answer the question: "Why would God be so 'mean' as to have the little babies and children killed along with the parents?" The answer is very simple and logical. Should children under the age of accountability die, they would go to be with the Lord (2nd Samuel 12:22,23 cf. Psalm 16:9,10). These little babies and children, if left to their parents to raise; would, no doubt, become as heathen as their parents and destined for Hell. Because of God's grace and wisdom, you and I will see these little ones in Heaven which God took prematurely to raise Himself.

Should a person desire to know the truth, it then becomes God's responsibilities to get the truth to them. This can be seen in Acts 10, and 11 where the account is given of Cornelius who was "A devout man and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayer to God alway" (Acts 10:2). God told Cornelius to "...call for Simon, whose surname is Peter: Who shall tell thee words whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved" (Acts 11:13b, 14). Cornelius was religious, but lost. However, he had a desire to know the truth (John 14:6); therefore, God fulfilled His responsibility by sending Peter with the message of the Gospel.

We should mention one more example, the Ethiopian eunuch. He was in charge of all the treasure belonging to the queen of the Ethiopians. More importantly, he was a religious

man as he had come to Jerusalem to worship (Acts 8:27). On the way back, he had stopped and was reading the Book of Isaiah (Acts 8:30). Like Cornelius, this man was religious but lost. Nevertheless, God knew he had a desire to know the truth. Philip had been preaching in many villages of the Samaritans when the Lord spoke to him, instructing him to go down where the eunuch was (Acts 8:25,26). Again, we find God fulfilled His responsibility, predicated upon the eunuch's desire to know the truth. Philip led him to Christ and then baptized him. This leads us to Step Five.

Step Five: Many have a mistaken idea that if all the "heathen" were given the Gospel, most of the "heathen" would abandon their idols, their false Gods, and be gloriously saved! This kind of reasoning leads one to blame God for their eternal destiny in Hell. The idea that all, or the majority of, those who have not heard the truth would be saved, if they had the truth, is just not true! The Word of God repudiates this philosophy from man's reasoning. Remember, God knows man—a thousand times better!–than man knows man. No man knows what another person will or will not do; but, God does, because He is omniscient.

Recall the Words of Christ, Himself, in Matthew 7:14, "Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, AND FEW THERE BE THAT FIND IT" (i.e., perceive or obtain it). Why is this so? The answer lies in man's pride and self-righteousness; therefore, they willfully reject the truth. Notice Christ's Words in Matthew 13:15, "For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed..." (i.e., to the truth). Compared to the multitudes who have ever lived, only a few have been saved from the time of creation until now.

At the time of the flood mankind had lived upon the earth 1656 years, and there were hundreds of thousands of people living on the earth at the time of the flood. How many were saved at the time of the flood? Only eight. Those who decided not to board the ark had heard the truth, as Noah preached for 120 years prior to the flood judgment. The Bible says, "He (Noah) was a preacher of righteousness" (2nd Peter 2:5).

What about Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboiim, and Zoar (Genesis 14:2), which were all destroyed by God? (Genesis 19:24,25). There were hundreds of thousands of people in these cities, yet God could not even find ten that were saved.

Look at Pentecost, just 50 days after Christ was crucified and resurrected. We have the record of the first 40 of these 50 days after His resurrection in Acts 1:3, "To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:" "And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep" (1st Corinthians 15:4-6). He then ascended back to Heaven ten days before Pentecost (Acts 1:11).

Read 1st Corinthians 15:3-8. We learn, from Acts 2:8-11, of the tremendous populace from all sects and areas that had come to Jerusalem to worship at the feast of Pentecost. It is estimated that there could have been over 300,000 in and around Jerusalem. Remember, all Jewish males were required by the Law to come to this feast (Deuteronomy 16:16; Exodus 23:17). In Acts 2:41 we are told that only 3,000 out of approximately 300,000 believed and were saved. That is only one out of 100. One must remember that many of these had seen Christ crucified, with their own eyes, and then observed Him alive after the resurrection for

a month and ten days (Acts 1:13). Yet, only one out of every hundred would believe and be saved. On to Step 6.

Step 6: Consider America today...as compared to the heathen. First, let me re-emphasize a popular misconception. "If all people hear the Gospel; that Christ died, was buried and rose again to pay for their sins; they will believe and receive His promise of everlasting life" (John 3:16). If that were true, then why do Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, Christian Scientists, Catholicism, Hinduism, Buddhism, etc. totally reject salvation as a free gift without their own self-righteousness of good works included? All these have access to the truth, through radio, television, and print, that a person is only saved one way. "For by grace are ye saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift (eternal life) of God, NOT OF WORKS, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8,9). Yet, they totally reject the truth!

Just because people living in the jungles and bush country have not advanced in the technology of agriculture, medicine, sciences, etc., does not qualify them as "heathen," as we think. Many of these tribes have a higher value on life, marriage and the family than America does. It is estimated that 4,000 babies, daily, are slaughtered by abortion in America. Lesbians and homosexuals have brainwashed America to the point, most of the schools are teaching our young people to accept this as an "alternative" lifestyle instead of what God calls it, "Plain, old perverted sin." Of all the missionary books I have read, I do not recall any of the missionaries encountering the problem of homosexuality in the bush tribes. Many of the so-called "heathen" execute the death penalty for adultery because of their values concerning the home and family.

Look at America! We even have our pulpits being saturated with homosexual and lesbian so-called preachers, with a Bible ON the pulpit in which they do not believe. Some of the peoples and tribes we call "heathen" are more civilized than our so-called educated people in America, including our Supreme Court! Look at the educated fools (Psalm 14:1) who saturate our grade schools, and colleges with their agnostic and atheistic ideologies of false science (evolution–1st Timothy 6:20). All of these are born with a knowledge there is a God Who created them. All have access to God's Word, the Bible. All can observe the evidences of God, their Creator, in Astronomy, Botany, true Science, the wonder of living creatures–yet, deny the truth. The leads us to Step 7, the conclusion.

Step 7: In conclusion, I want to address those of you who seem so concerned about those who have never heard the Gospel and are going to spend eternity in Hell. Consider the following:

You are not God, therefore you do not possess the attributes God possesses. You and I do not possess foreknowledge; i.e., God knows everything. He knows what you are going to think before you ever think it. Foreknowledge contains only one element–God knows everything that is going to happen before it happens. He knows the things that would have happened, if the things that did happen, hadn't happened! Since you are not God and do not know all things as God does, then I would suggest that you quit trying to play God, second-guessing God, and questioning God's love for His creation.

One must remember that unsaved parents and religion are opposed to the Gospel. This is why generation after generation will spend eternity in Hell. The children believe their unsaved parents instead of opening the Bible for the truth. Remember, the children grow up and as teen-agers, then adults, they have the same enlightenment from God as everyone else. Recall Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly

seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse." This is the external cosmology and that of nature, also. The internal evidence is stated in Verse 19, "Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them."

When God created man with a mind to think and reason with, it contained the knowledge that God was the Creator of everything, including themselves as mankind. The God of Creation had His Word written in the Bible, which will always point us to Jesus Christ for salvation (Acts 4:12). This is Christianity. Christ dying and being resurrected in payment for the sins of the world; therefore, eternal life is available to anyone as a free gift only (Titus 3:5; Ephesians 2:8,9).

Religion, whether Catholicism, Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormonism, Islam, World-Wide Church of God (Armstrongism), Unitarianism, Scientology, and on and on, is always characterized by man, through his own achievement, trying to reach up to God or become his own god. How often, when witnessing, have you had a Roman Catholic tell you, "I was raised a Catholic and I will die a Catholic!" Their children were taught the same as they were taught; and, on it goes, from generation to generation. You have the same process in tribal peoples, whether in Africa, New Guinea, Ecuador, etc. I have witnessed to an innumerable amount of Lutherans and Catholics and found families going back to a great-great-great-grandmother, all united in believing that infant baptism provides salvation for their children. This philosophy, or heresy, was passed down to great-grandmother, grandmother, mother, then son or daughter. I cannot recall how many times I have had a Lutheran or Catholic tell me that his or her mother had them baptized as a baby, and they were "all right"! How sad; but, this is religion and not Christianity. I have related to them that nowhere does the Bible say that babies are to be baptized. Rather, when you reach the age of understanding right from wrong, you must trust Jesus Christ as your own personal Savior. They wanted nothing to do with it at all.

Now, the good news! Once in a while, you will find a person who does not bow to family peer pressure and exercises his own thinking. I have led Catholics, Lutherans, Jehovah's Witnesses and others to Jesus Christ because they had a desire to know the truth. Remember this, the same truth (John 14:6) that one member of a family accepted, is available to every member of that family, going back hundreds of years. Why only one or two who has accepted Jesus Christ as their Savior, out of hundreds in their family tree over myriads of years? The answer lies in a person's free will and personal responsibility. May I call your attention again to God's disclosure of the case in Matthew 13:15, "For this peoples heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed..." Personally, I would rather deal with someone who has never been to church, than a person raised in a religion which has "brainwashed" them with their philosophical ideologies and traditions rather than the Word of God.

Taking into consideration God's attributes of foreknowledge, omniscience, omnipresence, and omnipotence, you can rest assured of these two things:

God knows who will accept Jesus Christ as their Savior when they hear the truth, because of His foreknowledge and omniscience.

With His attributes of omnisapience and omnipotence, God is able to get the message to the person who has a desire to know the truth, and will accept it when they receive it.

There are many generation of people, for hundreds of years, whom God knew would reject Jesus Christ as their Savior–if they had the truth. They have already rejected the knowledge of God they were born with, along with the external evidence of creation and cosmology (Romans 1:19-23; Isaiah 45:6). This is evidenced by the Amorites in Canaan who, as God describes in Romans 1:22,23, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, and changed the glory of the incorruptible God into an image (Deuteronomy 4:15-19) made like unto corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts and creeping things." Yet, God waited 400 years and not one, except Rahab, had a desire to know the true and living God!

Man's unbelief. I have found that many of those who seem so concerned about people thousands of miles away, do not witness for Christ in their own town. Why? If you are a Christian, explain to me why you are so interested in someone going to Hell ten thousand miles away from you, and not interested in someone going to Hell ten blocks away from you in your own town.

Consider this. You may not be a Christian, just a skeptic trying to blame God out of your own ignorance for something to justify your own unbelief. Those that blame God for the so-called heathen going to Hell, evidently know nothing of the God and the Christ of the Bible. If you are in this category, this what you do not believe about God and why your mind is in the dilemma it is in.

God is Love - John 3:16-18; 2nd Peter 3:9; Romans 5:8,9

God is Omniscient (all-knowing) - 1st John 3:20; Psalm 94:11; 1st Kings 8:39; Hebrews 4:13

God is Omnisapient (all-wisdom) - Romans 11:33; 1st Corinthians 2:4

God is Omnipotent (all-powerful) - Revelation 19:6; Matthew 19:26; Genesis 18:14a

God is Longsuffering -2nd Peter 3:9; Exodus 34:6; 1st Peter 3:20

God is Just - Deuteronomy 32:4; Isaiah 45:21

God is Righteous - He will never allow the unbeliever to enter Heaven; nor will He permit the believer to enter Hell - John 3:36; John 5:24

The problem with skeptics and their view of the so-called heathen is, they attempt to reduce the Infinite God to their own finite thinking. Man cannot look into the mind of another man and know what he is thinking now, or what his mind will accept or reject in the future. Only God knows this.

Skeptics need to believe God when He said He loved the world (John 3:16) and is longsuffering and not willing any should perish (2nd Peter 3:9). Believe God, that He knows who will believe; and will act upon their desire to know; and get them the truth. Remember the Ethiopian eunuch and Cornelius. Remember, there are hundreds of thousands of people in false religions who will not accept Jesus Christ as their Savior. I am now talking about America! Go into a small town with one Catholic church, two Lutheran churches, and a Methodist

churches and start witnessing. I did this one day and, after talking with about 120 persons, could not find one that knew they had eternal life because of trusting Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. Not one! When you that doubt God, start believing God; then, you will have "the peace of God which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus" (Philippians 4:7).

I was talking to a man, some time back, and he had the same question we have been discussing here. My question to him was, "Since he was so concerned about tribes in New Guinea, why didn't he go to a Bible college, learn the Word of God, learn their language, and go there as a missionary?" His mouth dropped down to about his knees!

May I say this in closing? Never doubt God's love as He loves His creation more than any human being loves another. It only angers God when someone, because of their own ignorance, accuses Him of being unjust. God warns such persons in Isaiah 45:9, "Woe unto him that striveth with his maker..." Maybe you have doubts because you are not saved and cannot see things through the eyes of God, as revealed in His Word. 1st Corinthians 2:14 lets us know, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." "Except a man be born again, he cannot see..." (John 3:3).

If you are not absolutely sure you are going to Heaven when you die–you probably are not! Right now...put your trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and have the peace of knowing you have eternal life.

"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him" (John 3:36). Also read 1st John 5:13.

1.6 October

1.6.1 Ray Comfort's Wrong Understanding Of 'Born Again' (2020-10-02 09:30)

1st Timothy 6-7, "From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm."

There is a disturbing trend among evangelicals to explain being "born again" as an "EXPERIENCE," instead of as a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man's faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. I have a copy of Ray Comfort's "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE" in front of me. I bought it a few years ago. On page 1529, under the commentary section, "How Can You Know That You Are Saved?," The Evidence Bible states:

> Christians believed in God's existence before their conversion, however, when they obeyed the Word of God, turned from their sins, and embraced Jesus Christ, they stopped merely believing. The moment they reached out and touched the heater bar of God's mercy, they moved out of belief into the realm of experience. **This**

> **experience is so radical, Jesus referred to it as being born again.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: The Way of the Master Evidence Bible, by Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, page 1529; ©2003 by Bridge-Logos Publishers.

May I say, being born again is NOT an "experience." Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron wrongly understand being "born-again" as an EXPERIENCE that involves forsaking one's sinful lifestyle and "EMBRACING" Jesus Christ. Ray Comfort gets this idea from an errant understanding of **James 2:19, "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."** Many foolish Bible teachers misinterpret James 2:19 to mean that simple BELIEF on Christ is insufficient to be saved. This is not what the Bible is saying here. It simply means that no one is going to Heaven just because they believe there is a God.

This is why Jesus told His disciples in **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** You can believe in God all you want—you can serve Him, go to church, tithe, sacrifice and do good all your life, and then go straight to the Lake of Fire forever to burn!!! Jesus said, "Ye must be born again" (John 3:7).

What did Jesus mean by "born again?" The question is answered in **John 3:6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and *that which is born of the Spirit is spirit*."** When you were born the first time into the world, that was of the flesh; but the new birth (or second birth) is when the Holy Spirit of God comes inside your body to indwell you (upon your faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ). Being "born again?" means that you have been born into God's family! Whereas all men are born spiritually DEAD from birth (Romans 5:15), in order to enter into the Kingdom of God a person must be born for the second time, spiritually (John 3:6-7). The first birth is PHYSICAL, earthly; The second birth is SPIRITUAL, by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14).

Biblically, mere childlike BELIEVING is all that God requires to be saved. This is what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."**

In Mr. Comfort's thinking, being born again means moving from the realm of merely believing in God, to the realm of leaving one's sinful ways and clinging to Christ. Mr. Comfort recognizes this as an EXPERIENCE, which to him means being born-again.

The Word of God teaches something entirely different. A person is "born again" by the Holy Spirit of God, which is initiated by mere childlike belief in Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial and resurrection three days later. The Bible defines this as the "Gospel" in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Whereas The Evidence Bible teaches that a transforming "radical experience" is what it means to be born-again; the Holy Bible teaches that it is the transforming power of God's Holy Spirit that produces the new birth:

> John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

It is a false plan of salvation to explain the new birth as a mere transforming experience. Any radical transformation is wrought solely by the Holy Spirit of God. It is heresy to require an experience, a radical change, or some transformation from a person in order to be saved. This is because eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. It is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit that changes a person, and not our own human effort.

Ray Comfort understands salvation backwards. He requires a person to commit to leave their sinful lifestyle, and embrace Christ, which is the radical experience he requires from people to be saved. Biblically, you don't have to embrace Christ to be saved, you simply need to believe on Him. That's what the Bible teaches. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, *that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*."**

Although a person may or may not express emotions at the time of salvation, emotions are not required for salvation. Neither tears, nor any outward manifestation of inner changes, nor a desire to serve God, nor forsake sins, nor any radical experience is necessary to receive the free gift of eternal life. IT IS A GIFT, and a "gift" is free in every sense. For a wonderful presentation of the simple plan of salvation by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), please see [1]Get God's Gift.

Furthermore, forsaking one's sinful lifestyle is NOT what it means Biblically to "repent." Repentance is "changing one's mind," that is, realizing and acknowledging one's guilt of sin for breaking a holy God's commandments (Romans 3:19). The only thing you need to repent of to be saved is whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ to be saved (Hebrews 6:1). The man who BELIEVES the Gospel has repented, otherwise he never would have come to Jesus Christ to be saved (John 3:20). Our part in salvation is simply to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ, and whatever else is a part of our salvation is solely God's department, and you can be assured He will attend to that.

The term "born again" does not refer to having a "radical experience"

I have nothing personal against Ray Comfort nor Kirk Cameron. I am a born-again Christian and a Baptist preacher. As such I am simply contending for the Christian faith as Jude 1:3 commands us all to do as believers. It concerns me when I hear Bible teachers who don't truly understand the Bible, teaching that the new birth is merely a radical transformation caused by turning away from sinful living and embracing Jesus Christ. That's *not* the Gospel. That's *not* salvation. That's *not* the new birth. That's reformation!!! I am 100 % convinced that Ray

Comfort is *not* a genuine Christian.

The Way of the Master Evidence Bible has much good information in it, but if they are wrong on salvation, they are wrong on everything. It's like buttoning a shirt, if you get the first button wrong, then all the buttons will be wrong. Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron have a wrong grasp on what it means to be saved. According to the quote I provided to you from The Evidence Bible earlier, they understand the new birth to be a descriptive term used by our Lord to describe the "radical experience" of forsaking sinful bad habits and embracing Christ. May I kindly say, the term "born again" does not refer to having a "radical experience." That's not why Jesus used the term.

To be "born again" means to have He (Christ), Who is the beginning (Revelation 1:8), born in us. Jesus taught Nicodemus (a Jewish religious leader) that to enter into the Kingdom of God, a man must be born of both water (the physical birth) and of the Spirit (the spiritual birth). Jesus said, **"Ye must be born again" (John 3:1-7).** Ray Comfort places the emphasis upon AN EXPERIENCE, which is produced by forsaking sinful living and embracing Christ; but the Bible places the emphasis upon THE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE, which is produced by believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ.

The great spiritual danger of teaching the new birth as "AN EXPERIENCE" (let along a "radical" experience) is that people will think they must have "an experience" to get saved, and that's not true. When you believe (fully trust) the Gospel (Good News) of Christ's death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later, you are saved. When you get saved you won't feel any different inside. When I got saved I didn't see stars, angels or hear heavenly voices. The presence of the Holy Spirit is that still, small, quiet, voice of God:

> **1st Kings 19:11-12, "And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire *a still small voice*."**

I love that! The prophet Elijah looked for God in the wind, the earthquake and in the fire, but God came to Elijah in A STILL SMALL VOICE. That is always where you will find God my friend. Turn off the TV. Turn off the radio. Put down the electronic toys. Pick up the Holy Bible and let God's Holy Spirit speak to your heart in that precious STILL SMALL VOICE.

I could never recommend *[2]The Evidence Bible* to anyone, because it is misleading concerning the plan of salvation. Mr. Comfort also [3]butchers Matthew 7:21-23. I admire Ray Comfort in many ways as an aggressive street evangelist, and he has so much potential to become a great preacher, but he needs to forsake Lordship Salvation and proclaim the gift of God instead. A gift is a gift is a gift! It's not that hard to figure out.

Ray Comfort Says Sinful Believers are Not “Safe” in Jesus

One thing I notice is that Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron avoid the topic of The Eternal Security of the Believer entirely. On page 1513 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, under the section “Questions & Objections,” Ray Comfort addresses the statement: “Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin.”

Here’s Ray Comfort’s disturbing reply to this statement:

> “The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon ‘repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ’ (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, **assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.** See 1 John 3:4-6.” [Emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Those are some very dangerous words at the end, **“…assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.”** Are not all believers “safe” in Jesus Christ? Yes, they certainly are safe (Ephesians 1:13; Isaiah 28:16; Romans 10:11); but Ray Comfort teaches they are not. Ray Comfort does not fully understand the Biblical doctrine of the [4]IMPUTED righteousness of God (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4). Ray Comfort is teaching heresy to say that believers who fail to forsake their sinful living are not safe in their salvation. Such reasoning places a heavy burden upon the sinner, requiring one to depart from sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to be saved. This is human effort added to God’s simple plan of salvation. First of all, no one can repent of all their sins. Even the best Christians still commit sin every day, both in deed and thought. It is a sin even when we fail to pray as we ought (1st Samuel 12:23).

Check what I say and you’ll discover that it is true, that... [5]Mormons, [6]Seventh-Day Adventists, [7]Jehovah’s Witness, John MacArthur, [8]Paul Washer and [9]Ray Comfort all define repentance THE SAME wrong way. They all mistakenly define repentance as ceasing from a sinful lifestyle and surrendering one’s entire will to Christ’s Lordship as a requirement to be saved. If a person professes faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, but still hangs onto their sinful bad habits, they are wrongly accused of never having repented and are said to still be unsaved. Thus, salvation requires some degree of human effort with all these aforementioned religious cults and false prophets.

Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron totally fail to grasp the reality that eternal life is a FREE GIFT (Romans 5:15,18). Ray Comfort teaches a performance-based plan of salvation; whereas, the Bible teaches that eternal life is a GIFT. **Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord*.”** Being born-again is not an experience; but rather, it is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a person’s faith in the Gospel message. The Holy Spirit of God comes to indwell (live inside) the body of every believer the moment they receive Jesus as their Savior (John 1:12; Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17). The “new birth” refers to the Spirit of Christ which comes to indwell the believer (Romans 8:9). If you’re born once, you die twice; but if your born twice, you die once. Although we must all die a physical death, the second death is only for Christ-rejecters who

die in their sins (Revelation 21:8).

Anyone who realizes they are a sinner in God's eyes, and believes the Good News of Christ's death on the cross for their sins, and that He was buried and raised up bodily after three days, is immediately saved and has eternal life. Salvation is received, not achieved. Eternal life is a gift, and a gift need only be taken. To receive a gift there can be no obligations, requirements, prerequisites nor strings attached. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/southwestern_baptist_theological_seminary.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm

---

1.6.2 Trying Not To Offend People Is Unbiblical (2020-10-02 21:51)

Matthew 3:7,

“

But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, *O generation of vipers*, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

”

Matthew 23:33,

“

Ye serpents, *ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?*

”

Titus 1:13-14, “This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.”

2nd Corinthians 11:6,

“

***But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge*; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.**

”

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) was known for having a sharp tongue. I love brother Rice and thank God for him. As a man of God he spoke his mind! Dr. Rice would offend people with

his bold truthfulness and voice against sin, but then just minutes later speak with the sweetest words of kindness. Once a person came to know Dr. Rice, they realized that he was a genuine man of God, and that is just the way he was. I learned that fact from Pastor Jack Hyles, who also admits that in his younger days, Brother Hyles was sharp in his words and offended some people. These Fundamentalist preachers were quick and bold to speak the truth, which is what a Bible preacher ought to do.

In sharp contrast, the Neo-evangelical crowd today are full of smiles, kind and friendly, while the world perishes into Hell. The Bob Jones University crowd in 2020 are as the Titanic ship sinking into an icy ocean of modern Bible perversions, after striking an iceberg of Lordship Salvation. I am speaking the truth! I am calling them out for [1]having moved away from the hope of the Gospel. Something is very wrong when our Bible colleges are [2]training tomorrow's preachers to follow Mormon theology! Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation, not the Gospel of free grace. False prophets will always claim to still believe in salvation by free grace, but then corrupt the Gospel by adding "

turn from sins

"

to it. Anyone who says that you must

"

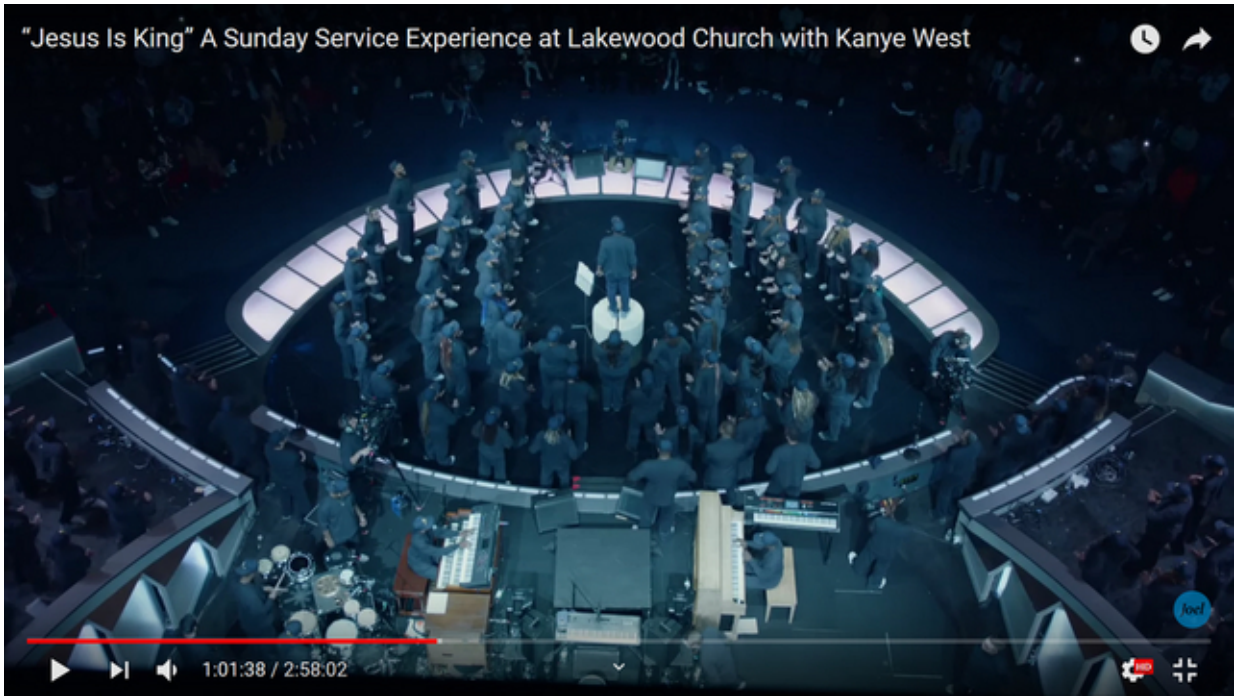
repent of your sins

"

to be saved is inspired by demons! Eternal life is a free gift. You repent toward God (Acts 20:21). You repent by acknowledging the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25).

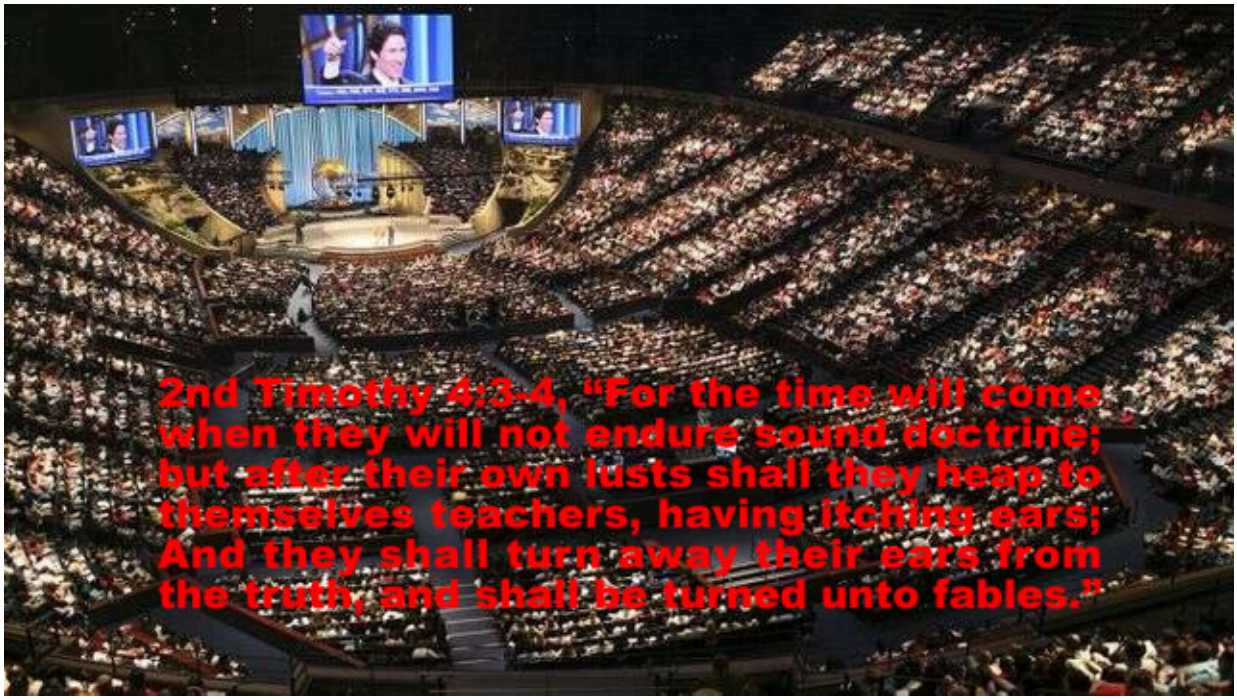
While I'm at it, let me speak my mind some more. [3]Pastor Joel Osteen is no friend to the cause of Jesus Christ! Look at this disgusting 2019 screen capture of singer Kanye West rap dancing at 'Lakewood Church' in Houston, Texas, where Joel Osteen is the apostate minister. . . .

[4]



ABOVE: Lakewood Church in Houston, Texas, where Joel Osteen is the ungodly pastor. Carefully notice the big All Seeing Eye (the occult symbol for Lucifer, the god of this world).

[5]



ABOVE: Lakewood Church in Houston is Americans largest church, with an average weekly attendance of 75,000 apostates! They come with itching ears, ready to be entertained by religious phonies, worldly singers and

[6]even had a surprise visit from new age diva Oprah Winfrey. Woe unto America!

As a Fundamentalist

Baptist

Bible preacher, I am not trying to avoid offending people. If the shoe fits, wear it! It may be Godzilla's

shoe, but if it fits then wear it! I am a big sinner like anybody else. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but I want to be. I don't have any patience with false doctrines, false teachers, false gospels, false Bibles and false Christs, and neither should you.

Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."

Psalms 19:7, " *The law of the LORD is perfect*, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple." Did you read that? The law of the Lord is perfect, not the

"

best

"

man could translated, but

"

perfect

"

! I am tired of hearing preachers correct the King James Bible, calling people like me

"

stupid

"

for believing that we have a perfect and inspired King James Bible! Well then I'm proud to be stupid for believing that our omnipotent God can do anything, including give us a perfect Bible! I believe that the King James Bible is inerrant, infallible, holy, perfect, very pure, preserved and verbally and plenary inspired!!!

A popular wrong attitude has always been that we cannot win lost people, or help theologically corrupt people, unless we are kind, sweet, friendly and understanding toward their errant opinions. If that is your sentiment, please get right with God! What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 2:4-5, "And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: *To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour*; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you."** The Apostle Paul, Barnabas and Titus went to Jerusalem together to preach the Gospel. There they were pressured by unsaved Judaizers, false brethren who had crept into the churches, to be circumcised to get to Heaven. Paul said they didn't tolerate that doctrinal garbage for even one hour!

I recently had a cantankerous religious woman come to my Facebook page. She was a former disgruntled member of a Baptist church in Tennessee. She left the church when her pastor

refuted the heresy of Calvinism from the pulpit. She posted some comments on Facebook that she disagreed with my preaching against Calvinism, and she criticized her former pastors. I responded with a comment that referred to Calvinists as “

reprobates.

”

She accused me of

“

stooping low.

”

I told her to take her

“

Calvinist garbage

”

and get out! So she went and got her henpecked husband to defend her. I threw him out too, blocking them! I have zero tolerance for false teachers! I am patient with curious deceived people, until I see that they are already indoctrinated and want to argue and defend their position. I won’t debate the truth!

Say what you will, I call a spade a spade! If you are wrong doctrinally, and I know it, I won’t entertain your effort to convert me or my web visitors to your corrupt position. Go to Hell if you want, but I am not going to allow you to take my web visitors with you! Trying not to offend people is totally unbiblical. I say offend them!!! If you think I’m bad, look at what Jesus said in

Matthew 23:33,

“

Ye serpents, *ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?*

” Jesus didn’t try to hobnob, kiss up to people, hide his true intentions, and go along to get along, in an effort to win over people to His views. No, Jesus was brutally honest, and it offended many people. **John 6:65-66, “ And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father. *From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him*.”** The Lord didn’t babysit, burp and coddle His disciples! Jesus preached the truth, come what may!

I am not saying to be intentionally mean, rude or offensive; but we ought not trim our message, lower our sails, sinfully compromise or hobnob with Neo-evangelists, Calvinists or any other heretics to avoid offending someone. All across the United States (and the world) you’ve got churches with ungodly pulpit committees, controlling what a pastor can or cannot preach. It will be a cold day in Hell, as long as I am free and sane, before anyone ever dictates what I can or cannot preach! Only God tells me what to preach! I am as narrow-minded as the King James Bible!

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." – Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
3. https://www.christianpost.com/news/joel-osteen-talks-preaching-sin-materialism-and-coming-out-in-support-of-gay-marriage.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjr_3A6w9L0h7OIsI6ATikeHa_0i3hYJ0VDqPAcIEuWPBUCM3jQolYAPKpKziHJI4EqDws7yI8d1a6YVpVRgHPYZ4mAR_YcQGzFk5D
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAYx04i2LTVP27LKaAkt-YG9xCLT-8mpZbzEI7Jp0SO8b0au_PvW3syxdSSeF86M-Q_hJYR0swgcDxGxczdmeZU90G9w3_dTFE36j
6. https://video.christianpost.com/videos/3999
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjF1e48BLJJgfV402-5JOqB10dH8riJPEpBEYln122pSWXOQN-Rh5em9S0EnpQAb3yrreenWK7wpztgZeBvnJEZtJvmDoXz7l_Sa_I

1.6.3 The Perseverance Of The Holy Spirit, Not The Saints (2020-10-04 10:00)

Ephesians 1:12-14,

“

That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit* of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

”

I love this passage of Scripture. The moment that a person receives Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, by faith alone, God seals them with His Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit is God with us. This is the best eternal security you can get. Once saved, always saved is Biblical.

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1950). Dr. Ironside was only a man, fully capable of doctrinal error. I love his book on ’[1]The Eternal Security Of The Believer.’ Moody Bible Institute today is hardcore Calvinist in their teachings. I was upset when I read on their college’s website that Dr. Harry Ironside changed his views, moving toward “

a mild Calvinist position

”

during his latter ministry. I totally disagree. Moody bases their errant conclusion on the following words from Pastor Ironside:

> ## The Spirit’s Perseverance
>
> In the second place, we base the doctrine of the eternal security of the believer upon the perseverance and omnipotent power of the Holy Spirit of God. Look at Philippians 1:6. Writing to these saints, the apostle says, when he thanked them for their fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now, **"Being confident of this very thing, that He which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ."** Do you see that? Who began the good work in you if you are a believer in the Lord Jesus? The Holy Spirit of God did. It was He who convicted you of sin; it was He who led you to put your trust in Christ; it was He who through the Word gave you the witness that you were saved; it is He who has been conforming you to Christ since you first trusted the Lord Jesus. Having thus taken you up in grace, the Holy Spirit has a definite purpose in view. He is eventually going to conform you fully to the image of the Lord Jesus Christ, and He never begins a work that He does not intend to finish. **"Being confident of this very thing, that He which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ."** If when you were a poor sinner the Holy Spirit had power sufficient to break down your opposition to God and to bring to an end your unbelief and rebellion, do you think for one moment that He does not have power enough to subdue your will as a believer and to carry on to completion the work that He began?
>
> People say, "I see you believe in that old Baptist doctrine of ’once in grace, always in grace.’" Or another says, "I understand you hold that old Presbyterian idea of ’the final perseverance of the saints.’" I do not know why this should be called either Baptist or Presbyterian, only to the extent that Baptists and Presbyterians agree with the Book, and the Word of God clearly shows that once God takes us up in grace nothing can separate us from the love of Christ so that evidently the expression, "once in grace, always in grace," is a perfectly correct one.
>
> But, on the other hand, I am not so enthusiastic about the other expression, "the perseverance of the saints." I believe in it; I believe that all saints—

all really belonging to God—will persevere to the end, for the Book tells me, "He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved" (Matthew 24:13), and if a man starts out and makes a profession but gives it all up, he will never be saved, because he was never born again to begin with, he was never truly changed by grace divine. **On the other hand, the reason he endures to the end is not because of any particular perseverance of his own. What I believe in, and what the Word of God clearly teaches, is the perseverance of the Holy Spirit. When He begins a work, He never gives up until it is completed.** That is our confidence.

SOURCE: [2]The Eternal Security Of The Believer

Taken at a glance, one could cherry-pick Dr. Ironside's statement that he "believes" in the Calvinist doctrine of the perseverance of the saints, which would be a misrepresentation of what he actually believed and taught. He clearly said that he was "not so enthusiastic" about this teaching. But if you read that statement within the full context, Dr. Ironside makes it very clear that He believes it is the indwelling Holy Spirit Who perseveres inside the saint of God. This is Biblical. **Philippians 1:6, "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun *a good work in you* will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"** That **"good work"** is the sanctifying work of the Holy Spirit in every believer, through the Word of God. **John 17:17, "*Sanctify them through thy truth*: thy word is truth." John 14:26, "But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, *he shall teach you all things*, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you."** Jesus commanded us to **" SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES "**

(John 5:39b).

This does not mean a believer will persevere in holiness, but that the indwelling Holy Spirit will scourge and chastise every child of God (Hebrews 12:6-8). Put another way, our eternal security is based upon God's faithfulness, not our faithfulness. Carefully notice that the Bible says it is **" a good work in you, "** not a good work that you perform. I love the clarity of the King James Bible, unlike the corrupt modern Bible revisions that change and render the Scriptures ineffective. When you get saved, God gives you His Holy Spirit, Who seals you. It is the Word of God that sanctifies a man, as we yield to the Spirit's leading (John 17:17).

The Holy Spirit ALWAYS works in coordination with the Word of God. That is an absolute rule to remember. Anytime someone speaks about *spirituality* (as new agers often do), without mentioning the inspired Word of God, you know they have been inspired by demons!!! Any spirit that is not the Holy Spirit is a familiar spirit. We hear much nowadays from the heathen world about spiritual things, but there is no mention of the Word of God, except perhaps some vague references to the life and teachings of Jesus. The Holy Spirit will ALWAYS lead you through the knowledge of the Scriptures.

Notice carefully that Pastor Ironside is talking about one's "profession" of faith, and not a changed life (as Calvinists do). Pastor Ironside said:

"

if a man starts out and makes a profession but gives it all up, he will never be saved, because he was never born again to begin with, he was never truly changed by grace divine.

” Dr. Ironside is not saying that salvation can be lost; but rather, you never had it to begin with if you deny Christ at some future point. Many religious people join a Christian organization, or partake of a Christian business, or ascribe top some basic Christian principles, without ever actually being born-again.

There are literally preachers who teach the Gospel, but don’t believe a word of what they are preaching. Benny Hinn is one of them. I know because I have heard him change his message when he speaks to different religious groups, exploiting the audience. Anybody can recite the Gospel to make money off naive people. Christ died, that’s history; Christ died for me, that’s salvation! You must personally embrace the Gospel yourself, making it your only hope for Heaven. We are not saved by having knowledge of the Gospel, but by BELIEVING the Gospel.

Please let me clarify. I am NOT talking about believing with your heart instead of your head. Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) teaches that junk and I hate it. Pastor McGee was saved and went to Heaven in 1988. But he was wrong that a person can believe in their head, but not in their heart. In fact, your “

heart

”

is your subconsciousness, part of your mind. Dr. McGee’s tract is called:

“Missing Heaven By 18 Inches.” That’s the measurement between your brain and your heart muscle that pumps blood. Such teachings are confusing at best, and spiritually deadly at worst. It is possible to have knowledge of the Gospel without believing, but if you believe it in your mind, that automatically includes your heart. There is no such thing as believing with the mind but not the heart. If you believe you believe!!!

Also, faith is not optimism, hoping for the best. Faith is trusting (relying) upon the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ, in spite of our doubts. Doubt does not negate faith. Even if you have 99 % doubt, 1 % trust it is no less than 100 % faith if you wholly trust the Savior. John 3:16 teaches that we are saved by childlike faith. I agree fully with Dr. Ironside that the Holy Spirit will persevere in each believer. God promises in Hebrews 13:5 to never leave nor forsake His own, those who are redeemed by faith in Jesus Christ.

One note that I have to mention is that Pastor Ironside is 100 % wrong in his interpretation of **Matthew 24:13, “But he that shall endure unto the end, the same *shall be saved*.”** This Bible passage is commonly misused to teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation. However, if the Bible student would simply read the entire passage, they would notice the true meaning of verse 13 in **Matthew 24:22, “And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened.”** The subject at hand is the saving of the flesh during the 7-year Tribulation period, and not the saving of the soul. Those saints who are fortunate enough to survive the Tribulation, will go into the Millennial Kingdom of Jesus Christ in their human body. Matthew 24:13 has nothing to do with going to Heaven. Respectfully, Pastor Ironside got this passage wrong.

I have never met a preacher who was 100 % correct on everything, including myself. I have had to hone my beliefs over the years, to bring them fully in line with the Scriptures. One example is that I used to say that “

a changed life is not a part of saving faith, but is a fruit of genuine repentance.

” I was wrong! A changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 5:22-25). True repentance does not change one’s life, it simply facilitates believing the Gospel to be saved.

Repentance unto salvation has nothing to do with changing one's life. [3]Here is a helpful video that I found, with which I fully agree doctrinally.

So we have learned that the perseverance of the saints is unbiblical. Rather, the Bible teaches the perseverance of the indwelling Holy Spirit. We are saved and kept saved by God's faithfulness, and not our faithfulness to the least degree. That is the ultimate promise of eternal life, which is our eternal security. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

1. http://articles.ochristian.com/article10309.shtml
2. http://articles.ochristian.com/article10309.shtml
3. https://youtu.be/T_0l4M4wLcQ

1.6.4 The Often Misunderstood Parable Of The Sower And Seed (2020-10-05 09:30)

Mark 4:14-20, "*The sower soweth the word*. And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts. And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness; And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended. And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. *And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred*."

The parable of 'The Sower And The Seed' is often misunderstood. There are four groups of seeds. Only the first group is unsaved. The same parable is told in Luke 8:11-15. The Word of God is the seed. The first group doesn't get saved, because the Devil captures the seed away.The other three groups got saved, because the Bible says the seed began to grow. 1st Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." The seed in the parable is the Word of God. Mark 4:14, "The sower soweth the word."

The goal of the parable is not salvation, but soulwinning. The second group never matures because they have shallow roots. The third group never mature to bear fruit because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this world. But the fourth group gladly receive the Word, and obey God's commandments, bringing forth some 30, others 60, and some 100 souls saved. Mark 4:20, "And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred."

Evangelist [1]Ray Comfort interprets this passage wrong on his website. Here is Ray's unbiblical answer to the question:

> Is Repentance Necessary for Salvation?

... We are dead in our trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:1) and until we forsake them through repentance, we cannot be made alive in Christ ...

If belief is all that is necessary for salvation, then the logical conclusion is that one need never repent. However, the Bible tells us that a false convert "believes" and yet is not saved (Luke 8:13); he remains a "worker of iniquity." Look at the warning of Scripture: "If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth" (1 John 1:6). The Scriptures also say, "He that covers his sins shall not prosper, but whoso confesses and forsakes them [repentance] shall have mercy" (Proverbs 28:13). Jesus said that there was joy in heaven over one sinner who "repents" (Luke 15:10). If there is no repentance, there is no joy because there is no salvation.

SOURCE: [2]http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml

Ray is wrong! He teaches that a person can believe, but still not be saved, if they continue living in sin. That is of the Devil. A person who believes is saved, period. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** As we read in Ray's previous quote, he says Luke 8:13 refers to a person who believes, but is not really saved because of sin in their life. That is junk theology of the worst sort!

Also, notice that Ray cites **1st John 1:6** to support his heresy. But carefully notice that the subject is **"fellowship,"** not sonship (salvation). No Christian can live in willful open sin and have a close fellowship with God, but that has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life by faith alone (Galatians 3:26). Mr. Comfort is woefully ignorant of the Bible, wrestling the Scriptures to his own destruction, and those who follow his theological lies. Pastor Curtis Hutson gets repentance 100 % correct in this helpful written sermon titled, "[3]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?"

1. http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml
2. http://www.livingwaters.com/witnessingtool/browse.shtml
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm

---

1.6.5 Saints Already Possess Eternal Life Now (2020-10-06 09:30)

1st John 3:24,

"And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, *by the Spirit which he hath given us*." **Ephesians 1:13-14,**

"

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also *after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

The best evidence of eternal security is the indwelling Holy Spirit. Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) had these helpful words to say:

Eternal Life Possessed Now

...I am a Christian now if I believe on the Lord Jesus Christ; believing on Him I have eternal life, but I have it in a dying body. I am now waiting for the redemption of the body, and when the Lord Jesus comes the second time He shall change this body of my humiliation and make it like unto the body of His glory. Then I shall have received eternal life in all its fullness, spirit, soul, and body, entirely conformed to Christ. In that sense I am hoping for eternal life. But over and over and over again, Scripture rings the changes on the fact that every believer is at the present time in possession of eternal life.

As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up; that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have eternal life" (John 3:14-15). Adam's life was forfeitable life; he lost his life because of sin. Eternal life is nonforfeitable life, otherwise it would not be eternal. **"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life" (John 3:16).** Everlasting life is life that lasts forever, and we have it now. **"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him" (John 3:36). "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth My word, and believeth on Him that sent Me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life" (John 5:24).**

SOURCE: [1]Eternal Security Of The Believer, Part 1

If you are saved you already have eternal life. As believers we don't HOPE that one day we will have eternal life; but rather, we HAVE A HOPE because we are already possess eternal life. If you have Jesus in you, then you have eternal life abiding in you, because Jesus is the life, the truth, and the way (John 14:6). **Titus 1:2, "In *hope of eternal life*, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;**

" I don't HOPE, I HAVE A HOPE! Amen!!!

1. http://articles.ochristian.com/article10309.shtml

1.6.6 The False Gospel Of 'Patch The Pirate' (2020-10-06 23:03)

Proverbs 30:5-6, "

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

***Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.**

"

The Holy Bible warns about ADDING unto God's Words. Anyone who ADDS to what the Bible teaches is a liar. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: *yea, let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** I love that last portion of the preceding verse, **"That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art**

judged." That means we all have to give account to God someday for the words we speak. **Matthew 12:36,**

"But I say unto you, That *every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment*. **"** As you clearly see, our words are being monitored and recorded by God. **Psalms 139:4, " For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether."**

Nowhere in the King James Bible are we taught that someone must

"

TURN FROM YOUR SIN

"

to be saved, yet these are the lying words that 'Patch The Pirate' have ungodly ADDED to the Scriptures:

> "
>
> If by faith you'll ***turn from your sin*** and trust Jesus Christ as your Savior, He becomes your refuge from the wrath to come.
>
> " [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]Ocean Commotion Live – Patch the Pirate and Crew

Dear reader, [2]God's curse is upon the Bob Jones University crowd, of which Singer Ron Hamilton (born 1950) is a 1973 graduate. **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."** It is a horrible sin to ADD what God did not say in His inspired Word. The [3]Seventh-Day Adventists also require that you "turn from sin" to be saved. So also do the [4]Mormons require that you " [5] turn from sin

"

[6] to be saved. This is NOT the Gospel of free grace. These wicked devils have ADDED to God's Word, perverting the Gospel with ADDED words. May I remind you that Church of Church, Seventh-Day

Adventist, Roman Catholic, Jehovah's Witness and most other pseudo-Christian cults, have added the same ungodly words, requiring people to

"turn from sin" to be saved.

In so doing that have corrupted the

Gospel.

It is sad and tragic that all across America Bible colleges and churches, don't think twice about ADDING to the Gospel what God does not require! The word "

repent

"

in the Bible simply means

"

a change of mind,

”

not to turn away from your sins. It is a Satanic deception that has infiltrated tens of thousands of churches and mission

fields worldwide. I don’t recommend ’Patch The Pirate’ to anyone, because if they are wrong on repentance, you cannot trust anything that they produce. The strange thing is that [7] Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself didn’t agree with the Lordship Salvation garbage being taught by the college today. [8]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would blow his college to smithereens, if infidels like [9]Dr. Steve Pettit ever infiltrated the school. Right doctrine matters! Not one verse in the King James Bible teaches to turn from sin to be saved. [10]Only in the Devil’s modern Bibles will you find such perversion!

1. https://youtu.be/clnhOZ4s9MM?t=2230
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
8. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

1.6.7 Jehovah’s Witnesses Teach Same Lie Of Lordship Salvation (2020-10-07 09:30)

Romans 4:5-6,

“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,”

Repeatedly in the Scriptures we are clearly taught that a person is justified solely BY FAITH.

O

n that basis alone God justifies a man.

That is why I make such a big fuss over the popular heresy of Lordship Salvation. This Devil’s lie is preached in pseudo (false) Christian churches today, which says that you must “repent of (turn from) your sins” to be saved. Proponents of Lordship Salvation require people to follow Christ as Lord to be saved, and to surrender to live for Him. [1]Yet these deceivers still claim to believe that salvation is wholly by God’s grace.

May I please point out that the advocates of Lordship Salvation are teaching the same Satanic false gospel, as the Jehovah’s Witnesses:

> “Jehovah’s Witnesses teach that salvation is possible only through Christ’s ransom sacrifice[[2]1] and that individuals cannot be saved until they repent of their sins and call on the name of Jehovah.[[3]2] Salvation is described as a free gift from God, but is said to be unattainable without good works that are prompted by faith.” — [4]Jehovah’s Witnesses And Salvation

Ladies and gentleman, that is EXACTLY what [5]Dr. Steve Pettit and [6]Bob Jones University are preaching today! They have sinfully [7]moved away from the hope of the Gospel. Sadly, the shameful *Harvest Baptist Church* on Guam deceitfully claims to believe in their Statement of Faith, that salvation is wholly by God's grace. Yet, Jehovah's Witnesses claim the same thing!

> "The Bible shows that you must have works, or acts of obedience, to prove that your faith is alive. (James 2:24, 26) However, this does not mean that you can earn salvation. It is "God's gift" based on his 'undeserved kindness,' or 'grace."' —'[8]What Is Salvation?'; Ephesians 2:8-9 ; King James Version.

Dear reader, that is exactly what the Lordship Salvation gang teach and preach!!! I am so sick and tired of hearing the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd claim that we are saved by grace alone, but then they sinfully redefine grace to included

[9]repenting of your sins,

following [10]Jesus as [11] "

Lord,

"

and faithfully [12]running the race until the end. None of these are part of the Gospel.

I hope you understood what I just showed you dear friend. BJU on their website, in their Statement of Faith, teach that you must repent of your sins to be saved, which is EXACTLY what Jehovah's Witnesses teach. In case you don't know, JW's are a demonic religious cult! You cannot show me one verse in the Bible that teaches to repent of sin to be saved. Repentance is toward God (Acts 20:21). Repentance is acknowledging the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25).

You are a needy sinner dear reader. That is the truth you must first realize to be saved (Romans 3:23). Christ died on the cross in your place, to pay for your sins and mind (Romans 5:6-9). If you will simply embrace the truth that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, believing that He died on the cross, was buried and resurrected three days later, you will be immediately and forever saved (John 20:32; John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-5). By faith, simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. That is all God requires of you to be saved, your truth in His dear Son. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) explains it this way:

> "Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved." —Evangelist John R. Rice, a great quote from his tract titled: "[13]What Must I Do To Be Saved?"

I love that.

Dr. John R. Rice has it right!

There is no need to mention repentance when witnessing to someone. God Himself didn't mention the word "

repent

"

even once

in the Gospel of John, the purpose of which book is to get men saved. **John 20:31,**

“

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and *that believing ye might have life through his name*. **”** We are saved by believing, not by repenting. Repentance simply facilitates (makes possible) believing. Repentance is *a change of mind*. I don’t have to tell you to *change your mind* to be saved—you do that when you hear the truth of the Gospel and believe it to be saved. Pastor Jack Hyles exposes the falsehood of Lordship Salvation and Calvinism with these helpful words:

> “Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, ’You give Me something; I’ll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.’ Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, ’For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”’** —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “[14]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold has these helpful words to add in defense of the Gospel of free grace:

> “Many people are finding the broad way, because they listen to the wrong message. There is few that find the truth. And what’s the difference between true Christianity, and all the religions of the world? If it’s by Christ alone, it’s GRACE. If you have anything to do with it, it’s WORKS. And God says, ’For by Grace (Christ) are ye saved, and that not of yourselves (that would be works), it is the gift of God (not of works), lest any man should boast. So any person who depends upon themselves, can always lose their salvation. Check it out! Anybody who teaches you can lose it, it’s because their salvation depends their works. That’s them! That’s works! If I depend upon Him, that’s grace! I’m saved by grace, Christ. You don’t earn it! You don’t work for it. ’For by grace are ye saved through faith, that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast.’ Salvation is the gift of God!” —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “[15]The Damnable Doctrine Of The Devil”

Beware of [16]Pacific Garden Mission’s poisonous ’[17]UNSHACKLED’ radio series. Sadly, PGM is now preaching hardcore Lordship Salvation. Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Maranatha Baptist University, Liberty University, Moody Bible Institute, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit—these men and institutions are all in agreement with the Satanic Jehovah’s Witness’ cult!!! I shared their quotes with you. Just like [18]Pastor Marty Herron and Mormons, JW’s preach that to be saved you must “

repent of your sins.

”

The Bible condemns these wicked false teachers!!!

If this seems like a trifle matter to you dear reader, I am afraid you are not saved. Anyone who thinks that the Jehovah's Witnesses are saved is lost. Marty Herron tells unsaved people to *repent of their sin* to be saved, which is exactly what JW's tell people. This is NOT the Gospel which the Apostle Paul received from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). We've got a bunch of grace-corrupters in our church pulpits today. The deadly Lordship Gospel has infected tens of thousands of churches. In essence, the heresy of *repenting of sins* to be saved is a bridge between true salvation and works for salvation, which is a hybrid false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

As a closing thought, I'd also like to point out that [19]JW's love the poisonous Greek translation of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. The JW New World Translation (NWT) is based upon the 1881 Greek text of Westcott and Hort. That does not come as a surprise, because [20]Westcott and Hort were unsaved Anglican (Catholic affiliated) ministers, who both denied Jesus' deity. Despite much debate on the matter, it is clear that [21]Westcott and Hort were liberal theologians who butchered the Word of God. The Devil's modern Bible revisions are mainly responsible for perverting theology, corrupting the meaning of repentance, and corrupting the Gospel. This is why the Jehovah's Witnesses love the corrupt Greek text set forth by Westcott and Hort in 1881, because it attacks the deity of the Lord Jesus Christ (which JW's deny).

So anyone who embraces, preaches or bids Godspeed to those that teach Lordship Salvation, you are in league with the Devil and his Jehovah's Witness' cult. Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), wrote these awesome words:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. The heresy of "repent from sin" to be saved is of the Devil. The Bible simply tells us to BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you,** *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life***." 2nd Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** The Gospel is so free, easy and simple. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

So please don't let the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam trick you with their rhetoric. Like JW's, they'll superficially say they believe in salvation by grace through faith alone, but then subtly bid Godspeed to Unshackled, Bob Jones University and John MacArthur (all hardcore Lordship Salvationists). Harvest preaches the [22]same "repent of your sin" junk theology as Bob Jones University, from which all their staff at Harvest are graduates. God's curse is on BJU and churches like Harvest Baptist Church Guam. They are deceived of the Devil. They are lukewarm (Revelation 3:15-16). Jesus called them naked and blind. The Lord said they are poor and wretched, yet they foolishly think they are rich and increased with goods. What fools! Anyone who bids Godspeed to Lordship Salvation is a damned fool. Anyone who supports the heresy of "repent of sin" to be saved is not saved!!! Grace is corrupted the second anyone messes with it. To attack the grace of God, is to attack the God of grace. Amen and amen!

I wrote this blog just to show everybody how evil Lordship Salvation is. Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Tom Ferrell, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, Ray Comfort, Kevin Bauder, John Piper, Paul

Washer and John MacArthur are all aligned doctrinally with the ungodly Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, Church of Christ, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics on the meaning of repentance! [23]The inspired King James Bible teaches something very different, and much simpler. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it. More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much. I love the Gospel hymn: "[24]My Hope Is Built On Nothing Less." Those old hymns of the faith are more doctrinally sound, than most of [25]today's corrupt modern Bible revisions. Go figure! ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
>
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
>
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/how-proponents-of-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation#cite_note-1
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation#cite_note-2
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jehovah%27s_Witnesses_and_salvation
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
8. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/what-is-salvation/
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/the_damnable_doctrine_of_the_devil.mp3
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
21. https://faithsaves.net/heresies-westcott-hort/
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
23. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
24. https://www.hymnal.net/en/hymn/h/298
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

1.6.8 The Gospel Is Deadly In Careless Hands (2020-10-08 10:00)

2nd Peter 3:16-17,

“

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*.

Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

”

I have always loved fireworks! Unfortunately, you cannot but them on Guam. In the United States you can still shop at big fireworks warehouses, which I wish I could do. I have seen them throughout Tennessee, while driving between Knoxville, Nashville and Chattanooga; and also while driving between Pensacola, Florida and Mobile, Alabama. Fireworks make the world a better place! Well, sort of, depending on who is lighting them. Sadly, people are often careless, even reckless, not paying attention to safety rules while igniting their favorite explosives up in smoke!

When I was a teenager I worked all year long to earn money to but Atari video games and tons of fireworks. That and a million Big Gulps from 711 store! It was great being a teenager in the late 1970’s and early 1980’s! I was blessed to be there in history right when console video games were popular (Space Invaders, Pacman, Mrs. Pacman, Galaxian, Asteroids, et cetera). Teenagers today are losing out. They have no idea how fun it was back then. I also grew up during the time of pinball machines in the 1970’s. I remember that the song Pinball Wizard was a really big thing by the band, ’The Who.’ I loved the 1970’s and early 1980’s. I grew up on cheeseburgers, pizza, french fries, beef sandwiches and pizza-puffs in Chicago! Hallelujah!

The fourth of July was my favorite day of the year, and going door-to-door in different costumes for candy 5 times to the same houses on Halloween. I had a fairly normal childhood and loved it! One year I’ll never forget. We were watching all the fireworks going off at our local park in Chicago. You wouldn’t believe all the literally, tons, of fireworks that the community hauled out on the evening of the fourth of July. Everybody had a box of fireworks. I had to make a dozen trips back-and-forth to the house, because I had such a big arsenal. I used to carry strips of 50,000 firecrackers over my shoulder, looking like Rambo. It looked like the Battle of Gettysburg, and I loved it!

But one fourth of July a little girl got seriously hurt. As you know, Americans love their booze! I thank God. I thank God. I thank God, that my lips have never tasted a drop of booze! I hate beer, which Billy Sunday rightly called: “

Liquid Devil.

” When I was a kid, you could get M-80’s, M-100’s and Silver Salutes (a quarter stick of dynamite) fairly easy, by simply asking around. I bought a half gross

(72 of them)

of M-80’s for $36 one year. It was Heaven for me! But across the park on the baseball bleachers some men had been drinking booze, throwing M-80’s onto the ballfield. An M-80 will literally take your hand off! I put an M-80 under a 55 gallon garbage drum (we didn’t have the big black plastic garbage containers in the 1970’s and 1980’s). Everyone still had 55 gallon steel cans. I lit one M-80 under a can and watched it blow 15 feet in the air!

Some stupid drunk threw a lit M-80 and it flipped the wrong way, going off in a little girls face. I saw her faced drenched in blood, as she screamed and cried in shock, horror and pain. I'm sure she lost an eye, but I don't know what happened to her. The ambulance came and took her to the hospital. Oh how alcohol destroys lives! My friend lit an M-100 in the front street of his home, 50 feet away, and it blew out his windows! I can't even imagine what that little girl felt. Her eardrums were definitely blown out. She may have gone deaf, or partially deaf. Explosives and booze are not good bedfellows! I clearly understood after that why such 'B class' fireworks are outlawed in all 50 states. Smoke bombs, snakes and firecrackers are 'C class' fireworks, which are legal in some states, usually outside of major cities. I think most fireworks are illegal in all major American cities. The reason why is because too many people are irresponsible!

Likewise, the Gospel is deadly if it is mishandled. If you are reckless with an M-80 you may blow a little girl's face off, but if you are reckless with the Gospel you may send someone to burn in Hell for all eternity. I am so sick of this "turn

from your sins

"

to be saved garbage being preached in Bible colleges, churches, rescue missions and on the mission field today. No Sir, you don't have to

"

turn from your sins

"

to receive God's free gift, Jesus came to pay for your sins on the cross! Jesus came to save YOU from your sins, not that you turn from your sins to please Him to be saved. **Matthew 1:21, "And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*.**

"

Do you know what these false teachers (e.g., Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Unshackled, Bob Jones University, Maranatha Baptist University, Jack Chick, Ray Comfort, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) are really doing? They are leaving off the new birth! By teaching lost sinners that they must

"

repent of your sin

"

to be saved, they are effectively telling them to live the Christian life to be saved. That is not the new birth! That is the junk theology taught by [1]Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess' Ellen G White. To receive God's free gift of eternal life, you simply come as a needy sinner and BELIEVE the Gospel (the Good News) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later).

I watched a man's lifeless body get pulled from Lake Michigan at Olive Park. It was about the year 1990. He had been drinking with his friends, and jumped off the perch overhang at Olive Park. Since he was drunk he couldn't swim, and drowned. I watch police Scuba divers pull his dead body from the water. Young people standing around were laughing. I couldn't believe how insensitive and selfish some people were. That man's life was over, and people were cutting up with jokes and holding cups of beer, laughing as they beheld a dead man! That is the world

dear friend. That is the world then and now! The world is no worse today than it was 5,000 years ago, there's just a bunch more people, and massive advancements in technology (that allow men to travel further down the road they were already on). The world has always been a wicked place (1st John 5:19).

That man was careless with his alcohol consumption, and died as a result. I don't see any way for a person to be "

responsible

"

drinking booze. That's like saying someone should be responsible

while playing a deadly game of Russian Roulette. I couldn't believe reading in the news that some insane police officers in St. Louis were playing Russian Roulette with their side arms. [2]The woman was killed by her partner! How stupid can you get? Cops? Unreal. An idle mind is the Devil;'s workshop. I am 100 % against married males and females working together in any job. Married woman belong at home (1st Timothy 5:14-15). These career women are damning themselves to a life of misery. They get what they deserve, nothing!

Fireworks are pretty and joyful to watch, but put into the wrong hands they can cause uncontrollable fires, serious injury and death. Likewise, the Gospel is beautiful and able to save the worst sinner, but put into the wrong hands (who distort it) it can cause multitudes of people to go to Hell forever! [3]Bob Jones University mishandles the Gospel, perverting grace, by teaching that you must turn from your sins to be saved. I wouldn't trust them to light off fireworks, let along handle the delicate Gospel of free grace.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
2. https://edition.cnn.com/2020/02/29/us/st-louis-police-russian-roulette-killing-guilty-plea/index.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

1.6.9 Bob Jones University Agree With Mormons On Repentance (2020-10-09 10:00)

John 11:25-26,

"

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. *Believest thou this?* "

In our text passage above, Jesus gives the simple way to be saved, by simply *believing* on Him. Jesus asked Martha, "Believest thou this?" Jesus didn't ask her if she was willing to turn from her sins, did He. Jesus didn't ask her if she was willing to make full surrender to Him as Lord. No, He did not. Jesus didn't ask Martha is she was willing to do full repentance, forsake self, commit to follow Him and make public confession. No,

Jesus simply told her the truth that He alone is the resurrection and the life, and whosoever believes in Him shall never die!

Believest thou this? **John 20:31, "**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that *believing* ye might have life through his name.

”

I so much wish that I could preach some sense into professed Christians today, who have bought into the Devil’s lie that you must “ repent of your sin ” to be saved. Sincere men like [1]Pastor Marty Herron (former longtime pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) have bought into this Devil’s lie, alienating themselves from the grace of God. No one is saved who believes that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to go to Heaven! That is what Pastor Herron preaches, which I heard with my own two ears, while listening to him preach in 2014 at Harvest. As a true friend, I gave hardcopies of the helpful book: “[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU” (.PDF) by Michael P. Bowen to Pastor Herron, and his assistant pastors, for which I was [3]thrown under the bus, forced out of the church, and have been [4]cruelly ostracized since. The new pastor Gary Walton is no better, who still ostracizes me, and is 100 % in full sinful support of Bob Jones University today! **2nd John 1:11, “ For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”**

Bob Jones University (BJU) today is very different than when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was at the helm. “

Dr. Bob

” as he was known was [5]100 % right on the Gospel, teaching that we simply “

believe

”

to be saved. [6]BJU teaches something very different today, requiring that you also repent and turn from your sins to be saved, which is exactly what the Mormons teach! First here is what BJU teaches in their official statement of faith.

Bob Jones University is [7]pulling on the same rope as the Devil! Here is a deceptive quote from their college’s website:

> ## With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). **God offers this salvation freely to all men *who are willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30) and place their full faith and trust in the atonement Christ made by His finished work on the Cross (Luke 24:46–48, Heb. 9:11–15, 10:10–14). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [8]BJU Statements of Faith

[9]

Now look at what the Mormon’s teach on their official website:

> “Repentance is one of the first principles of the gospel and is essential to our temporal and eternal happiness. It is much more than just acknowledging wrongdoings. It is a change of mind and heart that gives us a fresh view about God, about ourselves, and about the world. ***It includes turning away from sin*** **and turning to God for forgiveness.** ***It is motivated by love for God and the sincere desire to obey His commandments*****.”** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [10]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

That is 100 % Lordship Salvation! That is exactly what Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University are sinfully preaching these days, for which God's curse is upon them! **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, *let him be accursed*. "** Pastor Marty Herron is cursed! Pastor Gary Walton is cursed! BJU is cursed! [11]Pacific Garden Mission and their '[12]UNSHACKLED' are cursed! [13]Pastor John MacArthur is cursed, to whom Moody Bible Institute, BJU and the Bob Jones' crowd all bid Godspeed, making them partaker of his [14]Calvinist counterfeit gospel! These men are devils in the pulpit today!!!

The Mormon website further heretically states concerning repentance:

> "Through the Atonement of Jesus Christ, our Father in Heaven has provided the only way for us to be forgiven of our sins. Jesus Christ suffered the penalty for our sins so we can be forgiven ***if we sincerely repent. As we repent and rely on His saving grace, we will be cleansed from sin*."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [15]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

I couldn't show you a clearer example of the heresy of partial faith in Christ, plus works. Nowhere does the Bible teach that we must repent of our sins, and continuing repenting of our sins as a lifestyle, to be saved. [16]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches this nightmare theology, that you must continuing repenting of your sins your whole life to be saved. Getting saved is not a process, it is a new birth! You don't get cleansed of sin as you make an effort to turn from them, and rely on Jesus' saving grace while you are doing it. This is a counterfeit gospel based upon works, and not faith alone. Do you see friend how evil Lordship Salvation is? It is a false Gospel that adds to faith. Whereas the Bible simply teaches to "believe" to be saved, proponents of Lordship Salvation require that you make an effort to turn from your sins, and then secondly trust Christ. That is NOT the Gospel which the King James Bible teaches!

All of the pseudo-Christian cults (Jehovah's Witness, Seventh-Day Adventist, Church of Christ, Roman Catholic, Mormon, et cetera) errantly teach *repentance* as meaning: "

to turn away from your sins,

" to be saved. That is why [17]Brigham Young University actually requires their students to read Dr. John MacArthur's book called: "

The Gospel According To Jesus

"

(which is a

blasphemous

piece of filth and a roadmap to the Lake of Fire). Read for yourself some of the ungodly Satanic lies set forth in Dr. MacArthur's horrible book:

> "Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is. And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." (
>
> "
>
> The Gospel According to Jesus,

”

p. 140.)

“The gospel Jesus proclaimed was a call to discipleship, a call to follow Him in submissive obedience. . . . Forsaking oneself for Christ’s sake is not an optional step of discipleship subsequent to conversion; it is the sine qua non of saving faith.” (

“

The Gospel According to Jesus,

”

[Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 27, 142.)

“That is the kind of response the Lord Jesus called for: wholehearted commitment. A desire for Him at any cost. Unconditional surrender. A full exchange of self for the Savior. It is the only response that will open the gates of the kingdom.” (

“

The Gospel According to Jesus,

”

[Revised & Expanded Edition], p. 148.)

Pastor MacArthur was inspired by demons when he wrote those heretical statements! Sadly, [18]Dr. Steve Petit (shameful president of Bob Jones University since 2014) fully endorses and bids Godspeed to John MacArthur. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) exposes these men as dangerous wolves in sheep’s clothing:

“Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, ’You give Me something; I’ll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.’ Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23, ’For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.’**” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “[19]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

Dr. Hyles is absolutely right—salvation is not an exchange or a trade, it is a gift that we simply receive by faith. Read again what Dr. MacArthur foolishly writes:

“Thus in a sense *we pay the ultimate price for salvation* when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . *It is an exchange of all that we are for all that Christ is* . And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith.” [emphasis added] —Dr. John MacArthur, “The Gospel According to Jesus,” p. 140

Dr. MacArthur is an unsaved reprobate in the pulpit. I say that kindly, but truthfully. Pastor MacArthur is a theological liar! Eternal life is a free gift, not a deal or a trade where we must

pay a price, nor exchange all that we are to receive it! Why does Bob Jones University bid Godspeed to this theological madman in the pulpit? Why does the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sell their souls, stooping low, embracing this perversion of God's grace? What does that say about the church members of Harvest Baptist Church? It says they don't care about the truth! **Jeremiah 5:31, "The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"**

Mormonism is a demonic perverted cult! They are wrong on repentance. They are wrong on the Gospel. They are wrong on Jesus' deity. They are wrong on a bunch of things doctrinally, morally and socially. It disturbs me that the Bob Jones' crowd today are preaching the SAME Lordship Salvation junk theology as the religious cults! What is wrong with professed Christians today? This is a serious matter folks, because there is only one Gospel, and it does not include turning from your sins to be saved. **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** Bob Jones University is troubling our churches today, perverting the Gospel of Christ!

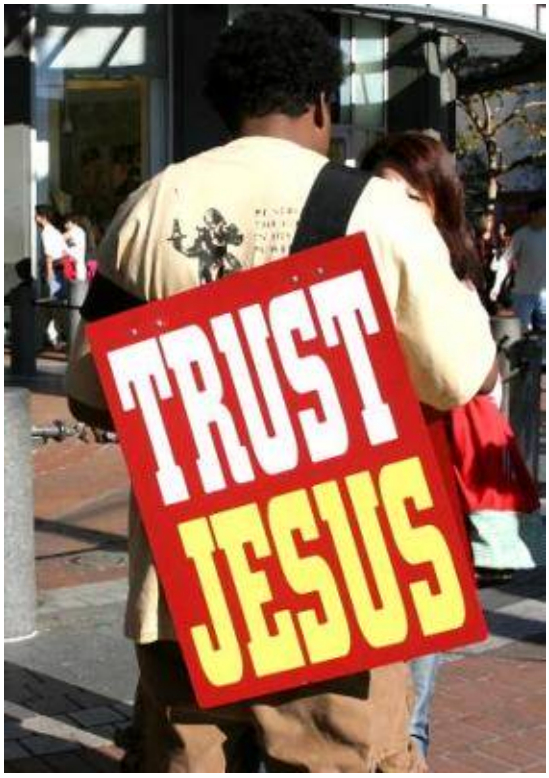
Woe unto John MacArthur! Woe unto Bob Jones University! Woe unto Harvest Baptist Church on Guam! Woe unto Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Charles Phelps, Kevin Bauder, and other corrupters of God's grace, who are deadly wolves in the pulpit today! Ladies and gentleman, I have just proven to you that the ungodly Bob Jones University crowd are in doctrinal agreement with the hellbound Mormons on repentance. I didn't pick this fight. I simply shared some Fundamentalist Baptist Christian books and sermons with the theologically incompetent pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, to which they showed me the door and drew first blood. They started this bloody spiritual war and I'm finishing it, to God be the glory!

What saith the Scripture? **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you [20]that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.**

" Dr. Bob Jones Sr. is right, who said in 1944, that the Gospel is worth contending for! The Gospel is still worth contending for in 2020! Dr. Jones was a living lion, and I am only a living dog, but the Bible says

"

a living dog is better than a dead lion **" (Ecclesiastes 9:4b).** To God be the glory, for Jesus said without Him we can do nothing (John 15:5). I am going to preach a free grace Gospel, simply by believing to be saved, until the Lord calls me home to Heaven!



John 3:14-16,

“

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life.

”

[21]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/begging_to_attend_church.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/09/bjus-soteriology-turn-from-their-sins.html
8. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
9. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
10. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
14. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
15. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

17. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
18. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
20. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
21. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance

---

1.6.10 God's Ultimate Goal For Every Believer Is Soulwinning (2020-10-10 09:30)

Mark 16:15, "And he said unto them, *Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature*." Luke 8:15, "

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and *bring forth fruit with patience*.

"

John 15:5-8,

"

I am the vine, ye are the branches: *He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit*: for without me ye can do nothing.

"

John

If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

***Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples*.**

"

God didn't save us to merely eat, drink and be merry because someday we die. **Hebrews 12:1-2, "**

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, *let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us*, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

" This passage helps to explain **Luke 8:14b**, which mentions being

"choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and *bring no fruit to perfection*.

" The parable of The Sower And The Seed is often misunderstood, errantly being applied to salvation. But the passage is about soulwinning, which is evidenced by the word

"

fruit

” in Luke 8:14 and 15. God’s ultimate goal for every Christian is to mature so that we bear much fruit.

Granted, only God can save a soul. **1st Corinthians 3:6-7, “**

I have planted, Apollos watered; but *God gave the increase*.

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but *God that giveth the increase*.

” Our Christian duty is to preach the Gospel to **“every creature” (Mark 16:15b).** Some human beings resemble a creature more than a man, but the Bible teaches that Jesus Christ was willing to die for each and every one of them

(John 3:16)

. God loves all humanity unconditionally (Romans 5:6-9). There are no ugly humans in God’s sight. God doesn’t make junk! The vilest criminal will no doubt be viewed upon by society as being a monster, but God still commands us to preach the Gospel to **“every creature.”**

John 15:5-8, “

I am the vine, ye are the branches: *He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit*: for without me ye can do nothing. **”** If you are saved, Christ’s Spirit abides in you (Romans 8:9). But unless we abide in Him, by keeping His commandments, we won’t bear fruit. It is important that you learn as a believer the difference between Christ abiding in you (i.e., salvation), versus you abiding in Christ (discipleship).

1st John 3:5-8, “

And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

***Little children*, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.**

He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

”

Carefully notice that these Bible verses speak of **“**

abiding in him, ” not Christ abiding in us. This Bible passage does not deal with salvation, but our fellowship with the Lord. If we choose to live in willful sin, then we are of the Devil. The church at Corinth was **“**

carnal

”

(1st Corinthians 3:1). God wants His children to fulfill the law (Romans 3:31). We don’t keep the law to BE saved, but because we ARE saved. **Titus 2:12** says that saints

“should” live godly. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 5:25, “If we *live* in the Spirit, let us also *walk* in the Spirit. ”** Here we see that it is possible for a child of God to LIVE in the Holy Spirit (i.e., He lives in us), but fail to WALK (obey) the indwelling Holy Spirit in accordance with the written Word of God (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). This proves that discipleship is an entirely separate matter from salvation. Evangelist John Bunyan writes these helpful words:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I love that quote! This one truthful quote exposes what is so wrong with Lordship Salvation, which mixes and confuses service (discipleship) with salvation. We must always keep these two things separate!

God’s desire is for every believer to share the Gospel with others. **Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.” Daniel 12:3, “And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and *they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever*. ”** The Bible speaks here of [1]God’s imputed righteousness, which is by faith in Jesus Christ, and not our own self-righteousness (Isaiah 64:6). **Philippians 3:9,**

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:

” Matthew 6:33, “ But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.” We are saved by trusting Jesus Christ, which God counts for righteousness (Romans 4:5-6).

If you know how you got saved, then you know what to share with others. If you don’t know how you were saved, then something is wrong. I have [2]many excellent helpful resources on my [3]ministry websites to help you [4]become an effective soulwinner. But always remember that it is THE GOSPEL, and not our cunning wisdom or eloquent words, that is the power of God unto salvation unto them that BELIEVE. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**

” We hear about a lot of religious activity in the world today, and talk of spiritual things, but there is no mention of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. This is what the Bible warns us about in

2nd Timothy 3:5, “

Having a form of godliness, but denying the *power* thereof: from such turn away.

” That

“

power

”

is the Gospel, by which men are saved. [5]We saw this apostasy in a recent global prayer event.

The world is dying for Christians who are real, who care, who speak the truth. People can spot a phony Christian very quickly. The evidence of a real Christian is that they care, that they are willing to suffer for their convictions, that they refuse to compromise. **2nd Timothy 3:12, “Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. ”** I share the same attitude of the Apostle Paul in **1st Corinthians 9:16,** “

For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!* **”** Most Bible colleges (and the unfortunate

corrupted churches they influence) are not preaching the Gospel anymore. Instead they are preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation, which [6]Mormons and [7]Jehovah's Witnesses also preach. Woe unto me if I preach not THE GOSPEL! Are you a soulwinner dear Christian? Time is running out.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
2. https://youtu.be/7OnQpspp084
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/soulwinning.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/soulwinning.htm
5. https://dttflftl7.blogspot.com/2020/09/the-return.html?fbclid=IwAR1YAqLmjm1fdVVrQtWqHaR4TErJBjuzZ1RLXOnzRO dxHEQNTqzgrkRNrv0
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/jw/bju_teach_same_corrupt_gospel.htm

---

1.6.11 God Will Not Forget Any Of Our Labors For Him (2020-10-11 20:52)

Hebrews 6:10,

"

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

"

What a beautiful Bible verse! I am so thankful to God that He put these little encouraging verses in the Bible. I cannot think of a more precious promise from God to encourage me in my relentless labors for Him. God knows that I work night and day on my website ministry to reach others for Christ, to preach the truth, and feed the saints of God. Pastor Jack Hyles said when you find some work that you are passionate about, you know you have found God's ministry for you! Since 2002 I have been passionate about preaching on the internet for Christ! It is my life and passion to feed God's sheep (John 21:17), to preach the Gospel to the lost and dying world (Mark 16:15), and to earnestly contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I am not worthy (Genesis 32:10), but Jesus is worthy (Revelation 5:12).

God is an ethical God! Jesus said that even the smallest, most seemingly insignificant works done for Him, will not go unrewarded. **Mark 9:41, "**

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

"

This wonderful promise only applies to God's redeemed children. The unsaved person has no expectation, [1]except that of spending eternity in the fires of Hell (Revelation 20:15). Please do not be a fool dear reader. **Hebrews 12:31,**

"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather *fear him* which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." If you are not sure that Hell is real, why take the risk? [2]Please make sure that you have been born-again. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! The Bible teaches ALL or NOTHING! Either God won't give you

even one drop of water in Hell (Luke 16:24-31), or else as His child God will give you all things (Romans 8:32).

Here is a lengthy quote from 1st Corinthians, concerning earning rewards in Heaven:

> **1st Corinthians 3:4-17, "For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?**
>
> **Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?**
>
> **I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.**
>
> **So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.**
>
> **Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and *every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour*.**
>
> **For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.**
>
> **According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.**
>
> **For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.**
>
> **Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;**
>
> **Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.**
>
> **If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.**
>
> **If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.**
>
> **"**

I love that passage of Scripture. People tend to think that preachers behind the pulpit will receive most of the rewards, but that is not what we just read. The Apostle Paul said the Christian who labors to *sow* the seed of the Gospel, and the other Christian who *waters* that sown seed, and the other Christian who *reaps* the harvest (leading that soul to the Lord), all receive the SAME reward from God. It is God that giveth the increase the Bible teaches! My goal has never been to earn rewards in Heaven; but rather, to help other people get saved and live for God, to the best of my ability in the Lord's strength (John 15:5). I just want to help people for Jesus. God knows my heart. I don't want any money. I just want to be a blessing to as many people I can, wherever I can, as much as I can, in any way that I can, for as long as I can, by the grace of God.

As we just read in 1st Corinthians 3:11, Jesus Christ is the only *foundation*. As believers we build upon faith in Jesus Christ, the Rock of our salvation! **1st Peter 2:5, " Ye also, as lively stones, are *built up a spiritual house*, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ."** Many foolish churchgoers nowadays are building upon a foundation of sand, called

“

Lordship Salvation.

”

This is a false gospel, which is also [3]what the hellbound Mormon cult teach.

If you are saved, you should be a soulwinner. Granted, you cannot save anybody. You might share the Gospel for years and not lead anyone to Christ. It all depends on how receptive the people are in that geographical area. If you witness in Salt Lake City, Utah, which is predominantly Mormon, it will be more difficult to win people to Christ, than if you carried the Gospel to poorer places throughout Africa. I have heard missionaries to staunch Roman Catholic areas, testify that they had few converts. Our duty is not to seek results, but to be obedient to go soulwinning (which is a Biblical term). **Proverb 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.**

”

Pastor Jack Hyles is right, who said that we’re supposed to go soulwinning as believers, whether our churches grow in attendance or shrink. Soulwinning is not an option, it is a command from God. The church that does not go soulwinning is a blind, poor, naked and wretched church (Revelation 3:15-16). ’The Great Commission’ in Matthew 28:19-20 has sadly become ’The Great Omission’ in most so-called “

churches

” today. Soulwinning is the primary work of the local New Testament church! All across America we’ve got lifeless churches who gather around the Word, but never lift a finger for God to win the local community to Jesus Christ with the Gospel. They are *Sitting On The Premises* instead of *Standing On The Promises*. The Christian’s greatest duty is preaching the Gospel.

Everything that we do to help the local soulwinning pastor and church will be rewarded by God. If you volunteer to mow the church lawn, God will reward you, if you do it to help further the preaching of the Gospel. All of these shameful Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) artists today, who impress millions of music fans with their talent, but never preach the Gospel, will one day be reckoned with God. **1st Corinthians 9:16, “For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!”*** I think most CCM performers are not really saved. Many of them are hellbound Roman Catholics. Others merely say they “follow Jesus,” but have never been born-again (John 3:3-7).

CCM diva [4]Amy Grant is a member of the hellbound Church of Christ (COC), who believe in the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration (i.e., they say you must be water baptized to go to Heaven). COC also require that you turn away from your sins, and make public confession of Jesus to be saved. None of these three things are required by God to be saved. Jesus simply said in **John 6:47, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ” God only requires one step between you and eternal life dear friend, which is simply to BELIEVE on the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31).

“It is the only happy life to live for the salvation of souls.” —Dwight L. Moody

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/billions_of_people_going_to_hell.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/make_sure_youre_saved.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
4. https://tennesseeencyclopedia.net/entries/amy-grant/

1.6.12 If You Are Saved, You Can Murder And Still Go To Heaven (2020-10-12 09:30)

Acts 13:38-39, “

Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

And *by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

”

There is a simple way to test if a professed Christian is really saved. I once witnessed to a man who is a Seventh-Day Adventist (SDA). Ironically, I was more knowledgeable of his religion’s beliefs than he was. This is often the case when I witness to Roman Catholics, Jehovah’s Witnesses, SDA’s and other religious faiths. When I shared the Gospel with the SDA man, he agreed that Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ. He believed that Christ died for his sins, was buried and resurrected three days later. At a glance, it would appear that he was saved to an unlearned Christian.

However, I knew better, having a thorough understanding of SDA dogma. So I mentioned that salvation is a gift, and that even if a Christian murders someone, they could never lose God’s salvation. He then unwittingly confirmed to me that he in fact was not saved, by disagreeing. He said that even though eternal life is a gift, we can give that gift back to God by willful disobedience and sin. Dear reader, no one is saved who believes that God’s gift of eternal life can be forfeited by sinning. You see, if you think you can lose it by sinning, then you also think that you must maintain a certain level of self-righteousness to keep it! That is not the Gospel mindset that a truly born-again believer has.

If you were to ask me, if I could murder someone and still go to Heaven, my answer would quickly be: “Yes, absolutely, because my salvation has nothing to do with the life I live. It was paid for on the cross by Jesus’ precious blood. I am saved because of what Jesus did to pay for my sins on Calvary’s cross, and not by any works of righteousness which I have done!”

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus’ name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

If you are saved, Acts 13:39 says that God has justified you from ALL THINGS. **Acts 13:39, “And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”** Once saved, always saved! It is not your righteousness

dear friend that saves you, it is God's righteousness, through faith in Christ. **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: "**

A very popular heresy in tens of thousands of corrupt churches today is Calvinism. Calvinism teaches that if you are still living in open sin in your life, it is because you have never repented and turned from your sins, so your faith in Jesus Christ is invalid. These false teachers say that to be saved you must repent
"
AND
"
believe, requiring two steps to be saved. The Bible simply teaches that there is only one step of believing, which automatically includes repentance. Biblically, we repent
"
TO
"
believe, and they happen at the same time. That is why we find the word
"
believe
"
mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word
"
repent
"
is not mentioned even once. The man who believes has also repented. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) got it exactly right, who writes:

> "Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved." —Dr. John R. Rice, a quote from his tract titled: "[1]What Must I Do To Be Saved?"

Having said that, God does not give any of His children permission to sin. **Romans3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."** When a man gets saved, his relationship with Jesus Christ has changed. Jesus has gone from not only being that man's Creator, but now is also his personal Savior. And as such, that man's relationship with sin has also changed, in the sense that he now is made spiritually aware of his sinfulness by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Hebrews 12:6-8).

1st John 3:15,

"Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

” That simply means that if you are truly saved, you have God’s Holy Spirit living inside you. **1st John 3:24,**

“

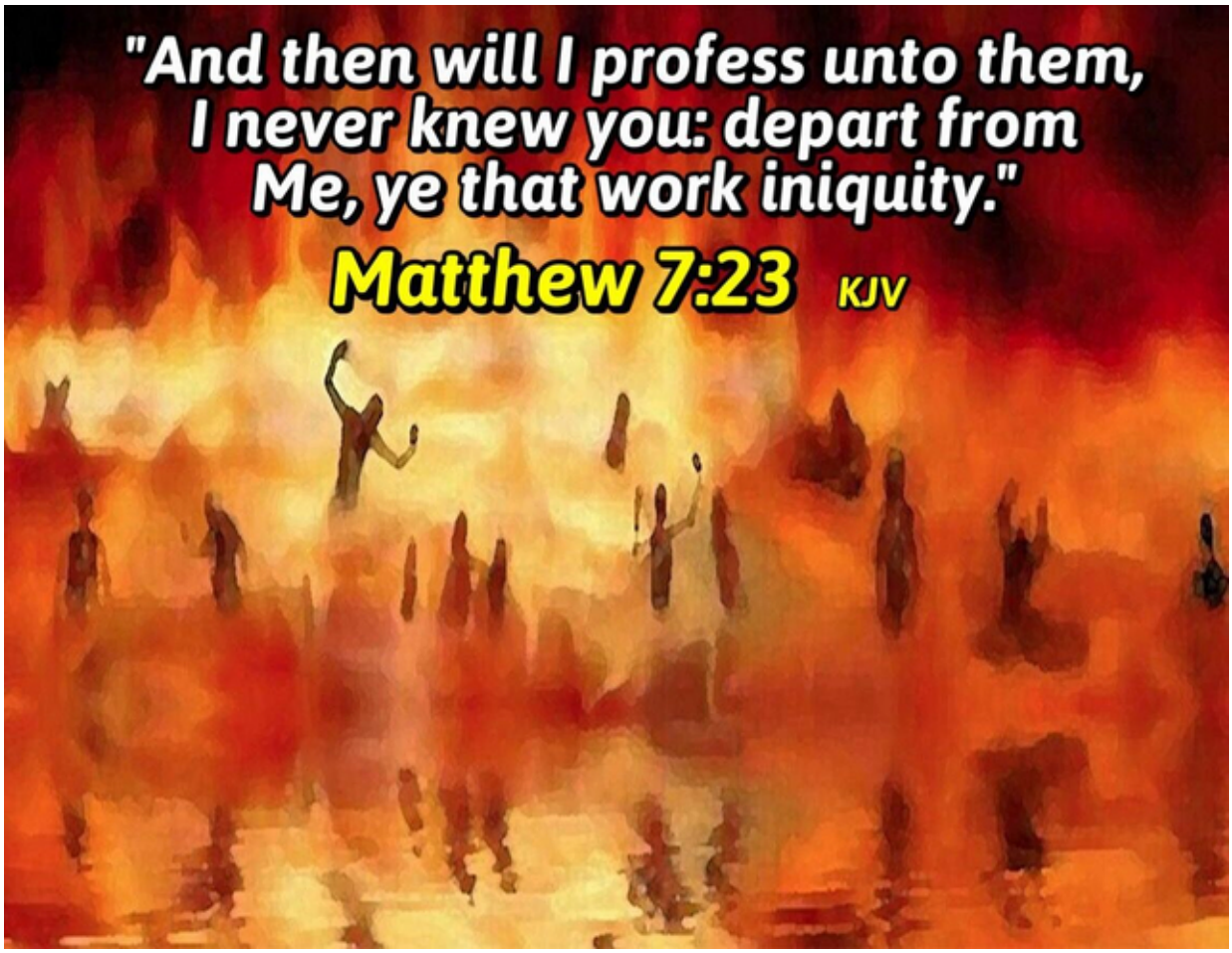
And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

” A genuine Christian will be convicted by the indwelling Holy Spirit when we sin, rebuking and exhorting us to depart from iniquity, love others and live a holy life.

The gift of eternal life is free. There are no strings attached nor obligations to live a certain way. A person who believes the Gospel, but lives a life of willful sin, is still saved. They are simply not right with God as a child of God (1st John 1:6). Their POSITION is right with God, but their CONDITION is wrong with God. The truth is that every believer lives a life of sin (Romans 7:14-25).

“If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon titled, “[2]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!”

[3]



1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/what-must-i-do-to-be-saved.html
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi7dxmXZlHxAwTqmwbBZVNBuM7tgY1CEuzsh6aSwSQtIXWcyWyhv_vmLTa6hP4cTyeAByeW-Rr33ciGJEVZ5wXhQHt9eqPrpEd48az

1.6.13 Can A Christian Believer Ever Be Lost? (2020-10-13 09:30)

John 3:5-7, “Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*.

”

There is a popular heresy that has infected most Baptist churches today, and it is far more deadly than the Coronavirus pandemic or the Bubonic plague! Such diseases may kill your body, but Lordship Salvation is a false gospel which will damn your soul to Hell forever! Jesus said to Nicodemus (and all humanity) in our text passage, that YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN! The whole concept of Lordship Salvation (of turning from one’s sins, and running the race faithfully, and surrendering all to Christ as “

Lord,

” on an ongoing basis to be saved

) goes contrary to the reality of the SECOND BIRTH. Please think about that!

Now that you have been born physically into the world, do you have to continually be reminded to breathe? Do you have to surrender your life to live in a certain manner to live? Of course not, because you have already been born, and you are alive. It’s a done deal! Just as you can only be born once physically, and never be unborn; likewise you can only be born again once, and you can never lose the new birth, no matter what. Anyone who believes that you can lose the new birth, doesn’t have it, they have religion. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again!

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) penned the following helpful words about the believer’s eternal security:

> ## Can A Believer Ever Be Lost?
>
> It has been announced that I will speak to you on a subject which has occasioned a good deal of controversy among the people of God. I want to take as a starting point—not exactly as a text, because we shall be looking at a good many Scriptures—**Romans 8:38-39, "For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor power, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."** This is the inspired answer to the question of **verse 35: "Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?"** That is, once we have been justified by faith, who is there, what power is there, that can separate from the love of Christ? And the answer, how full, how clear, not a shadow, not a doubt, not a question left, when the apostle says that neither death nor life shall separate! Can you think of anything which is neither included in death nor in life? Neither death nor life shall separate!
>
> No unseen powers can separate the believer from Christ,
>
> **“**

neither angels, nor principalities, nor powers. ” These terms are used again and again in the New Testament, particularly in the Epistles, for angelic hosts, good and evil. When our Savior rose from the dead He spoiled principalities and powers, that is, He defeated all the hosts of evil led by Satan; and so we may take it that the angels referred to here are good angels, and the principalities and powers are possible evil angels. But there is nothing that good angels would do and nothing that evil angels can do which will result in the separation of the believer from Christ. And then further he says,

“

neither things present nor things to come. ”

Again let me put the question, Can you think of any experience through which a believer might ever go which is neither a thing present nor a thing to come? And the Holy Ghost says that neither things present nor things to come shall be able to separate us from the love of Christ. As though that were not enough, He speaks in a more general way when He says that neither

“ Height nor depth (nothing in heaven, nothing in hell), nor any other created thing, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. ” It looks to me as though we are safe if we are believers in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Eternal Security: Its Meaning

When we speak of the eternal security of the believer, what do we mean? We mean that once a poor sinner has been regenerated by the Word and the Spirit of God, once he has received a new life and a new nature and has been made partaker of the divine nature, once he has been justified from every charge before the throne of God, it is absolutely impossible that that man should ever again be a lost soul. Having said that, let me say what we do not mean when we speak of the eternal security of the believer. We do not mean that it necessarily follows that if one professes to be saved, if he comes out to the front in a meeting, shakes the preacher’s hand, and says he accepts the Lord Jesus Christ as his Savior, that that person is eternally safe. It does not mean that if one joins a church or makes a profession of faith, is baptized, becomes a communicant, and takes an interest in Christian work, that that person is forever secure. It does not mean that because one manifests certain gifts and exercises these gifts in Christian testimony, that that person is necessarily eternally secure.

Our Lord Jesus Christ said to the people of His day, as recorded in **Matthew 7:21-23: "Not every one that saith unto Me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of My Father which is in heaven. Many will say to Me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Thy name? And in Thy name have cast out devils? And in Thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from Me, ye that work iniquity."** Such people then may have been very active in what is called Christian work—they have preached, they have cast out demons, that is, their influence has been such that men and women have found deliverance from satanic power through their ministrations in the name of Jesus, they have professed with their lips, they have accomplished many wonderful works, but they are found in that day among the lost, and when they plead their great activity and their earnestness in Christian testimony, the Lord says to them, **"I never knew**

you." Notice, He does not say to them, "I used to know you, but you have forfeited My favor and I do not know you any longer." He says, **"I never knew you."**

1.6.14 Real Versus Counterfeit Bibles (2020-10-13 14:52)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “

For we are not as *many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

”

The Devil has been trying to corrupt the inspired Word of God since the Garden of Eden. **Genesis 3:1, “Now *the serpent was more subtil* than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?”** The Devil is so subtle that he has even deceived preachers into thinking that God wrote hundreds of Bible versions. Men are often blinded by religion. My father (1933-2010) was right when he used to say that religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. My Dad was so right!

Did you know dear reader that the communist government of [1]Cuba rejected a free shipment of 17,000 New International Versions (NIV) to their country? So what is wrong with America’s pastors and churches? What is wrong with our Bible colleges? Why do most preachers today accept the Devil’s so-called “

new

”

and

“improved” Bible versions that attack Jesus’

deity, redefine what it means to *repent*, secularize the Bible, pervert the Gospel, obliterate theology and confuse everyone?

The modern Bible versions completely remove the word “

impute

”

from God’s Word. Here is a comparison between the King James Bible and the English Standard Version (ESV):

> KJV - Romans 4:6, “
>
> Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom ***God imputeth righteousness without works*,**
>
> **”**
>
> ESV - Romans 4:6, “just as David also speaks of the blessing of the one to whom ***God counts righteousness apart from works*:”**

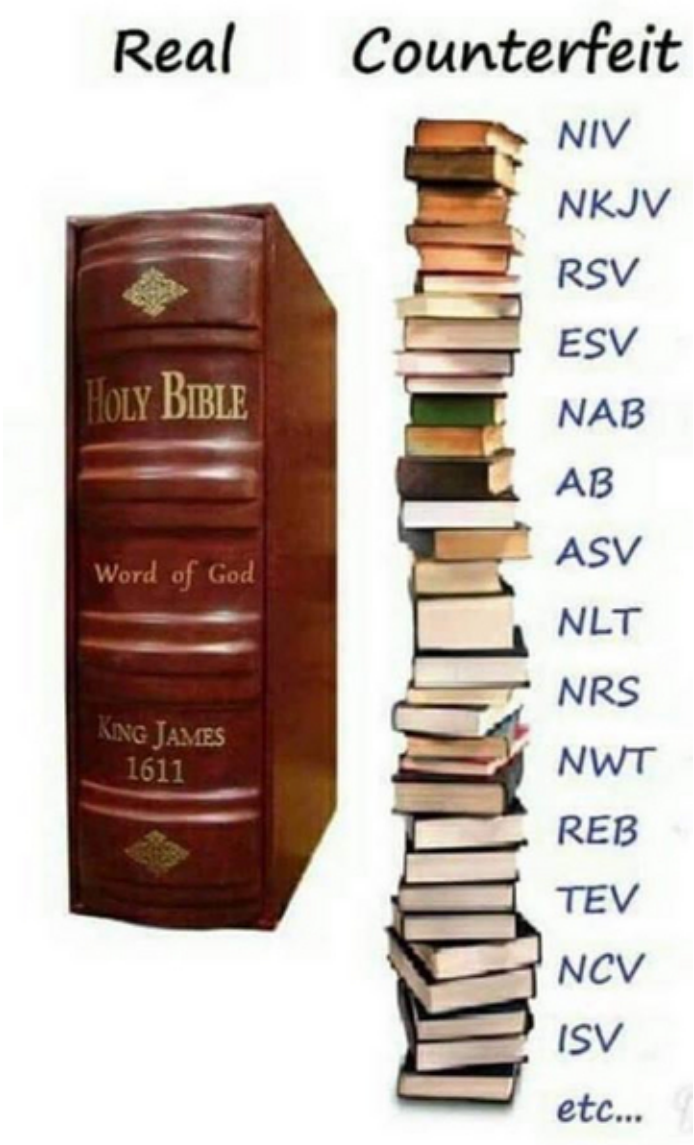
Do you see how the modern Bibles sinfully obliterate theology? The ESV bypasses Jesus! The word *imputed* is all about what Christ did through the cross to pay for our sins. There is a big difference projected in the reader's mind between these two Bible renderings:

> Imputation communicates that believers are made right with God (or *justified*) on the basis of the obedience of Christ (both active and passive—again, key theological terms). By Jesus's active obedience he meets the demands of perfect righteousness God has always required of humanity. By Jesus's passive obedience, he pays the penalty due to humanity on account of sin. Additionally, beyond the imputation of Christ's full obedience to believers, imputation may also refer to the counting of believers' sins to Christ as the sin-bearing substitute.
>
> SOURCE: [2]What Is Imputation?

Proof of what I say is evidenced by the woeful lack of preaching about imputation in Neo-evangelical churches today, who use the Devil's modern theologically deficient Bibles. By removing the term "imputed" the reader is deprived of the curiosity of what the word means, and won't go research it's beautiful rich meaning, as I have just shared with you. Jesus paid it all! Anyone who teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation, does not understand the Bible doctrine of the imputed righteousness of God. The only difference between a redeemed saint, and the vilest lost sinner in this world, is the precious blood of Jesus that makes us completely righteous in God's sight. Jesus is precious!!!!!!!

Bless God, if you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible!

[3]



"Those are Devil's Bibles!" —Pastor Al Lacy

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
2. https://faculty.wts.edu/posts/what-is-imputation/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqzW72p587zERS2STHw8-7s61eQNEdGkQrcACReTmwHnQ7iGMgO41Leab8faHN8gSO40dV3yZOsuWMB8dsl9bvFh-ShFZBODQp_F1

1.6.15 Calling Upon The Name Of The Lord In Romans 10:13 (2020-10-15 09:30)

Romans 10:12-14, "

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

”

Pastor Max D. Younce of the heritage Baptist Bible Church in Walnut Grove, Minnesota has written a helpful commentary on Romans 10:12-14 which is tremendous...

V. Interpretation – Romans 10:12-14.

“For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.” (Romans 10:12)

“For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.” (Romans 10:13)

“How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?” (Romans 10:14)

The word “call” in these verses is not to obtain salvation, as those invited to call are already saved as Verse 14 states.

“How then shall they call on him (Christ) in whom they have not believed?... (Romans 10:14a)

May I also point out concerning the word “saved” in Verse 13? A lost person never has to call, or ask the Lord to save them. Their salvation is already completely paid for. You never have to ask the Lord to do something He has already done for our salvation. The Lord is asking you to come to Him by faith and receive the peace of knowing you have eternal life, and to rest in His promise that you will never experience the flames of Hell. Two verses of Scripture will substantiate this briefly.

“Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.” (Matthew 11:28)

“Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:” (Romans 5:1)

Now that one is a Christian, they are invited to receive an additional rest and peace in their life. This invitation is given in using your life for Christ. The invitation is given in Matthew 11:29,30.

“Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (29) For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.” (Matthew 11:29-30)

In Romans 5:1, we have received salvation and the peace with God. Now in Philippians 4:4-7 one can have the peace of God in serving Him.

“Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. (4)

Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. (5)

Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (6)

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.” (Philippians 4:4-7)

1. “Save, Saved, Call, and Ask” – Have Different Applications According to Context.

Now, after taking a brief venture down a tributary, we will return to our main concern in Verses 12 to 14. The words “save, saved, call, and ask” are used with different applications according to the context of the verse.

a. Save From Drowning.

Here is one of the many examples where the disciples woke up the Lord and asked Him to save them from drowning in the storm.

“And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. (24) And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.” (Matthew 8:24-25)

b. God is Rich to Give Wisdom. – James 1:5, 6.

“If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (5) But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.” (James 1:5-6)

c. “Let Your Requests Be Made Known.” – Philippians 4:6,7.

“Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (6) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.” (Philippians 4:6-7)

d. “Whatsoever We Ask…” – 1 John 3:21,22.

“Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. (21) And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.” (1 John 3:21-22)

e. “Ask Anything According to His Will.” – 1 John 5:14,15.

“And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: (14) And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.” (1 John 5:14-15)

f. “Come Boldly to the Lord in Time of Need.” – Hebrews 4:15, 16.

"For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (15) Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.” (Hebrews 4:15-16)

Note: “Saved” in Verse 13 is the Greek “sozo” and may also be translated as “deliverance” from DANGER, persecution, suffering and etc. as the context warrants.

The foregoing are only a handful of the riches that are extended to all Christians in Verse 12. It all begins with His first “rich” gift of salvation to anyone who will receive it by faith.

“But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, (4) Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) (5) And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: (6) That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. (7) For by grace

are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: (8) Not of works, lest any man should boast." (Ephesians 2:4-9)

Most every Christian has sung a very familiar song found in our Hymnals, "Count your blessings, Name them one by one, Count your many blessings, See what God hath done."

Should each Christian practice this, it would eliminate a lot of discouragement, hopelessness, frustration, and heartache. Our previous blessings do not have to stop, unless we stop serving the Lord. Let us keep the Lord's blessings coming.

"Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful." (1 Cor. 4:2)

"That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:" (1 Peter 1:7)

1.6.16 Leading Somebody In A Salvation Prayer Confuses Them (2020-10-16 10:00)

Romans 10:9-13, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

***How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?* and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?**

"

Kindly said, anytime that you lead someone to prayer a sinners prayer to get saved, you are confusing them of what is the true Gospel. I am not splitting hairs friend, I know from painful experience what I am saying. I was 13 years old when I first truly understood that I was a sinner. I had heard the Gospel for the first time. The preacher said if you don't have the Holy Spirit convicting you about sin in your life, you're not saved. I knew that I wasn't saved. I was afraid for the first time in my life of going to Hell. That day from my pew I quietly received Jesus as my personal Savior. But I was too timid to walk down to the front of the church. Oh how I wish the preacher that day would have told me how to be saved in my pew He didn't.

So for the next seven painful years I struggled day-by-day in worry and misery, not knowing for sure if I was saved. I read every religious tract that I could get my hands on. They all said to pray at the very end. I listened on the edge of my seat when I heard preachers speak. They all said if you want to be saved, walk down to the front of the church to learn how. I wish they had simply told people how to be saved right there in their pew seat. But they didn't!

For years as a teenager I had prayed and prayed the sinner's prayer again and again, doing exactly what the church tracts told me to do, asking God to please save me. I must have prayed at least 50 times over the years! My eyes each time were filled with tears, and my heart with fear and worry. What if I missed Heaven? What if I went to Hell forever? Oh the agony of soul of not knowing! Little did I know that I was already saved, simply because I BELIEVED at age 13. At age 17 I couldn't take it anymore, so I decided to go talk with my pastor in his church office, and I did. He errantly concluded that since I didn't know I was saved, it must mean that I'm not. He then did the worst thing that he possibly could have done—he led me in another sinner's prayer! Oh boy!

Now I was really in a world of hurt! Now I couldn't dare tell anybody that I still didn't know I was saved, because my pastor just announced to the whole church that he led me to the Lord at age 17. The truth is that he had led me to the Lord at age 13, under his preaching, but because he required everyone to walk down an isle to learn about salvation, I never found out what had happened back in my pew. One of the worst injustices a preacher will ever commit is to require someone to walk down an isle to be saved.

My friend, Pastor Max Younce, had these important words to say about an observation he made at a preaching meeting he attended, to hear Dr. John R. Rice and Pastor Jack Hyles in the 1970's:

> Years ago I witnessed a situation at the Life Gate Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. I had heard that Dr. John R. Rice, Founder of Sword of the Lord, along with Dr. Jack Hyles of Hammond, Indiana, was speaking. I had never met Dr. Rice; but, had read many of his writings and considered him a great Bible teacher. Dr. Rice spoke in the morning service and after the service he had a long table with all of his books available. A young lady came to the table to ask Dr. Rice if there was any time he would have to give her some advice concerning a very serious problem she was facing. Right then he motioned a young man over to his seat and left with the young lady in seconds. That left an immense impression on me that people are more important than selling books! It was my privilege to meet him.
>
> Sunday night Dr. Jack Hyles spoke. Half-way through his message, about five or six "hippies" came in and sat about three rows up from the back. I was in the back taping the message. At the end, the invitation was given to come forward and receive Christ and salvation. After a minute or so, Dr. Hyles pointed to the "hippies" and stated they needed "to do the most manly thing they had ever done and come and receive Christ as their personal Savior."
>
> They looked at each other; got up and left the church. I could not believe what I was hearing. I got up and went outside and apologized to them for what Hyles did. They were completely turned off and did not want to hear anything about the Lord. Honestly, if had been in their shoes, I would have done the same thing. This wasn't their fault. It was the preacher's fault.
>
> What was overlooked was that these "hippies" had a desire to come into the church and sit down and listen. Wouldn't it have been nice if the preacher had presented salvation as a free gift, bought and paid for by the Crucifixion and Resurrection of Jesus Christ? At least they would have had an opportunity to trust Christ as their Savior; instead of being attacked and made to walk to the front of the church to be saved.
>
> SOURCE: [1]ROMANS 10:9,10; MATTHEW 10:32,33: DOES REFUSAL TO COME FORWARD CONDEMN ME TO HELL?

I have to humbly agree with Pastor Younce. I knew Brother Hyles, and that does sound like him at moments. At times he was rude and offended people, but I wouldn't trade Brother Hyles for the world! Pastor Jack Hyles was only a sinner, just like all of us; but that is not the point here, the point is that a preacher should always tell sinners in the pew how to be saved right where they sit, and not require them to come forward to learn how to be saved. Respectfully, Dr. Rice was 31 years older than Pastor Hyles, which I think made him more wiser and gentle with people. One of the most helpful books I have ever read (which finally solidified my salvation beliefs) is a book by Pastor Max Younce titled: '[2]SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION.' If you are struggling with the assurance of your salvation, this book is for you!

I stopped leading people in a sinner's prayer many years ago. I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). I had the Roman's Road and the Sinner's Prayer engrained into my brain and habit. Pastor Hyles has often made it very clear that prayer does not save anybody. You can hear him say this at 15:10 and 18:40 time in the following sermon titled: '[3]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY.' I don't know why Dr. Hyles chose to continue with the sinner's prayer, but he did. I don't like it or use it, because it runs the risk of confusing people. Dr. Younce doesn't use it, and I fully agree with him, and commend him for it. Pastor Steven Anderson uses the sinner's prayer, but I've heard him say that you CAN be saved simply by believing.

Now, I disagree with the [4]Melbourne Hard Preaching Fellowship on YouTube that "the sinner's

prayer is a work,

" and you are not saved if you use it! That all depends on whether or not you are relying upon a prayer to save you! If so, yes, it is a work, and you are not saved. If you prayed a sinner's prayer as an expression of your heart's faith in Christ, then no, it is not a work. Still, I am very much against using the Sinner's Prayer to lead people to Christ, because of the very situation that I was in, confused and not sure what God expected of me to be saved. I did believe, so I know now that I was saved, but back then I kept wondering if I prayed right! I wondered if perhaps I had forgot to say something. I mean, every religious tract told me to pray at the end. Every Baptist preacher that I heard told me to come down an isle, and the way to be saved was to repeat a prayer after me: "

123 follow me.

" What confusion! What an injustice!

If you simply believe the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News*) of Jesus Christ

—the Good News

that He died on the cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected bodily the third day, you are saved. If what Christ did on the cross is your only hope for Heaven, y

ou are born-again and saved eternally

. Eternal life is a gift from God. The question is

—have you received the gift?

1. https://heritagebbc.com/bible-question-and-answer-archive-6/xiva-19-romans-10-9-10-matthew-10-32-33-does-refusal-to-come-forward-condemn-me-to-hell/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/DNLPU_KLxoc

melanie ventenilla terminez (2020-10-16 16:41:17)
Amen. I believed on everything you said. We don't get saved by praying a sinner's prayer,unless we're conscious and very much aware of the meaning of that prayer. If I may add, nowhere in the Bible, Jesus led anyone to pray a sinner's prayer to be saved, even God the Father didn't require us to utter a sinner's prayer. We're only simply required to believe in Jesus. Beautiful and very helpful article!

1.6.17 Add Thou Not Unto His Words, Lest You Be A Liar (2020-10-17 09:30)

Proverbs 30:5-6, "

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

***Add thou not unto his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.**

"

One of the most horrible sins anyone can commit is to corrupt God's inspired Words by ADDING to them what God did not say. I cannot think of a more obvious example than the popular heresy today, that says a person must "

turn from your sins

"

to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Since it is a gift, nothing can be required to obtain it, otherwise it would merely be a trade or an exchange of sorts. You cannot show me one verse in the Holy Bible that says to

"

repent of your sins

"

or

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved.

That is, if you have a reliable Bible. The King James Bible is the verbally inspired Word of God. Satan's tactics have always been *infiltration* and *imitation*. The Devil during the twentieth century has infiltrated the churches, imitating the Word of God with literally hundreds of English Bible revisions. If the Devil had introduced all these new Bible versions at once, the churches would have quickly rejected all of them. But Satan is subtle, knowing that while one generation

passes away from the scene, the next younger generation will embrace what the previous generation sinfully tolerated. It was a famous author

Mark Twain who rightly said:

"What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace." So true! That is why I make such a big fuss over the King James Bible. If we tolerate these corrupted modern perversions, the next generation will embrace them like spiritual cyanide!

For example: Here again is Hebrews 6:1 in the beloved, correct, King James Bible:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of **repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God.”** [emphasis added]

Now carefully read what the horribly corrupt Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) says, and please notice what the translators ADDED to God’s Word:

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. **We began our new life by turning away from the evil we did in the past and by believing in God.”** [emphasis added]

The word “

repent

”

in the Bible doesn’t mean to

“

turning away from the evil we did in the past,

”

it is [1]the Greek word metanoia, which means [2] “

a change of mind

,”

nothing more. There is nothing

in the word *metanoia* that means to forsake one’s old ways.

Again, here is a comparison of Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible and the ERV. As you can clearly see, wicked men have ADDED to God’s Words what He didn’t say:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: **repent ye, and believe the gospel.”** [emphasis added]
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, “He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. **Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News!”** [emphasis added]

Really? I have to change my life to be saved? Doesn’t that constitute works? You better believe it does! The Bible teaches that Jesus came to save us from our sins, and not we from ourselves! **Matthew 1:21, “ And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*.”** That is why Jesus is justly called

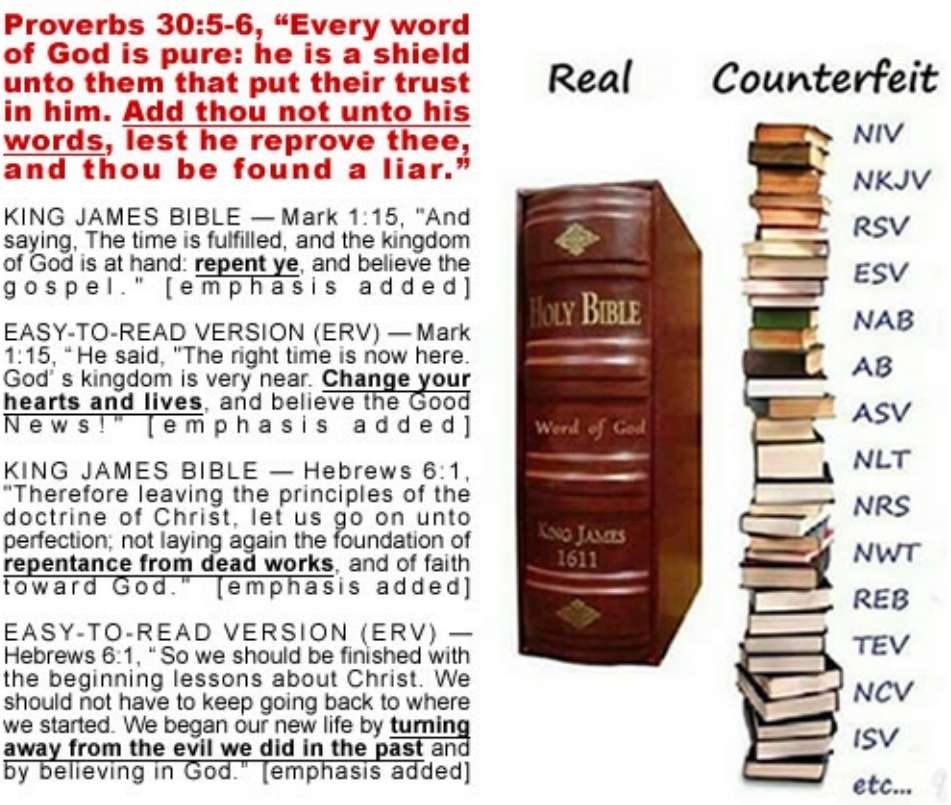
“the Saviour of all men.”

1st Timothy 4:10, “

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*.

” I love that Scripture! Jesus is the Savior of all men, but ESPECIALLY of them that believe! Oh dear friend, if you perish in your sins and spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell, it will only be because you wilfully rejected the blessed Savior’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Jesus paid it all! Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9).

[3]



It is a horrible sin to ADD to God’s Word!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEie31H3pEkecHoMTa6RAy_DqiZF3ajws7uuVZ0rDYXka-aUfWLCrwR9QkWi1laAEm61sGKqwkRPHsbfNDDf8gee2OvFF4QMToqPFi7

1.6.18 We Have A Perfect, Infallible & Inspired King James Bible (2020-10-18 02:14)

Proverbs 22:28, “Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.” Matthew 4:4, “But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.” Revelation 3:2, “Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.”

The following excellent article was written by [1]Evangelist Will Kinney on the perfection, infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible:

“

The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God ” —

Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)

“ If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man’s belief in the
Bible. ”

—

Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)

Most Christians today do NOT believe The Bible IS the inerrant word of God.
This statement may seem shocking at first, and many pastors and Christians will give the kneejerk reaction saying that they do believe the Bible IS the infallible and inerrant word of God. However, upon further examination, it will soon be discovered that when they speak of an
inerrant Bible, they are not referring to something that actually exists anywhere on this earth.
They are talking about a mystical Bible that exists only in their imaginations; and each person’s
particular version differs from all the others.

As one liberal theologian pointed out in his review of Harold Lindsell’s, *The Battle For The Bible*, the only real difference between the conservative and liberal positions on the Bible is that the
conservatives say the Bible USED TO BE inspired and inerrant, whereas the liberal says it NEVER WAS inspired or inerrant. BOTH positions agree that the Bible IS NOT NOW inspired
or inerrant.

As brother Daryl Coats so aptly says in his article *The Two Lies*:

> "If the Bible was inspired only
> in the original manuscripts, no one in the entire history of the world has ever had an inspired
> Bible. The original autographs of Job and the books of Moses had disappeared more than a
> thousand years before the first book of the New Testament was written, so no one has ever
> owned a complete Bible made up of the ’divine originals.’
> Nor, has anyone ever owned a
> complete New Testament made up of ’inspired originals,’ because the originals were distributed
> among more than a dozen individuals and local churches."

God said:

“ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not
a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD” (Amos 8:11).
The Lord Jesus Christ also stated in **Luke 18:8, “ Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh,**
shall he find faith on the earth? ” The apostle Paul wrote concerning the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering
together unto Him: **“ Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come,**
EXCEPT THERE COME A FALLING AWAY FIRST... ” (II Thessalonians 2:3).

The number of professing Christians who do not believe in a "hold it in your hands and read"
type of inspired Bible has steadily increased over the years since the flood of multiple-choice,
conflicting and contradictory modern bible versions began to appear about 100 years ago.
The following testimonies about the character of Evangelicalism today were made by key
Evangelical leaders. The irony is that these same men are part of the problem they lament. Each
of these men has been guilty of endorsing modern bible versions:

> "MORE AND MORE ORGANIZATIONS AND INDIVIDUALS HISTORICALLY COMMITTED TO AN INFALLIBLE SCRIPTURE HAVE BEEN EMBRACING AND PROPAGATING THE VIEW THAT THE BIBLE HAS ERRORS IN IT. This movement away from the historic standpoint has been most noticeable among those often labeled Neo-evangelicals. This change of position with respect to the infallibility of the Bible is widespread and has occurred in evangelical denominations, Christian colleges, theological seminaries, publishing houses and learned societies" (Dr. Harold Lindsell, former vice-president and professor at Fuller Theological Seminary and Editor Emeritus of Christianity Today; *The Battle For The Bible*, 1976, p. 20).

> "WITHIN EVANGELICALISM THERE ARE A GROWING NUMBER WHO ARE MODIFYING THEIR VIEWS ON THE INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE SO THAT THE FULL
> AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IS COMPLETELY UNDERCUT. But is happening in very
> subtle ways. Like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views on Biblical authority
> often seem at first glance not to be very far from what evangelicals, until just recently, have
> always believed. But also, like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views when
> followed consistently end up a thousand miles apart. What may seem like a minor difference at

> first, in the end makes all the difference in the world ... compromising the full authority of
> Scripture eventually affects what it means to be a Christian theologically and how we live in the
> full spectrum of human life" (Francis Schaeffer, *The Great Evangelical Disaster*, 1983, p. 44).

The neutral method of Bible study leads to skepticism concerning the New Testament text. This
was true long before the days of Westcott and Hort. As early is 1771 Griesbach wrote:

> "The New
> Testament abounds in more losses, additions, and interpolations, purposely introduced then any
> other book."

Griesbach's outlook was shared by J.L. Hug, who in 1808 advanced the theory that
in the second century the New Testament text had become deeply degenerate and corrupt and
that all extant New Testament texts were but editorial revisions of this corrupted text.
As early as 1908 Rendel Harris declared that the New Testament text had not at all been settled
but was "more than ever, and perhaps finally, unsettled." Two years later Conybeare gave it as
his opinion that "the ultimate (New Testament) text, if there ever was one that deserves to be so
called, is for ever irrecoverable."
H. Greeven (1960) also has acknowledged the uncertainty of the neutral method of New
Testament textual criticism.

"In general," he says, "the whole thing is limited to probability
judgments; the original text of the New Testament, according to its nature, must be and remains a
hypothesis."
Robert M. Grant (1963) adopts a still more despairing attitude. "The primary goal of New
Testament textual study," he tells us, "remains the recovery of what the New Testament writers
wrote. We have already suggested that to achieve this goal is well-nigh impossible." Grant also
says: "It is generally recognized that the original text of the Bible cannot be recovered."

> "...every textual critic knows that this similarity of text indicates, rather, that we have made little
> progress in textual theory since Westcott-Hort; that WE SIMPLY DO NOT KNOW HOW TO

MAKE A DEFINITIVE DETERMINATION AS TO WHAT THE BEST TEXT IS; that we do not have a clear picture of the transmission and alteration of the text in the first few centuries; and, accordingly, that the Westcott-Hort kind of text has maintained its dominant position largely by default" (Eldon Epp, "The Twentieth-Century Interlude in NT Textual Criticism," *Studies In The Theory And Method Of New Testament Textual Criticism*, p. 87).

"As New Testament textual criticism moves into the twenty-first century, it must shed whatever remains of its innocence, for nothing is simple anymore. Modernity may have led many to assume that a straightforward goal of reaching a single original text of the New Testament—or even a text as close as possible to that original—was achievable. Now, however, REALITY AND MATURITY REQUIRE THAT TEXTUAL CRITICISM FACE UNSETTLING FACTS, CHIEF AMONG THEM THAT THE TERM 'ORIGINAL' HAS EXPLODED INTO A COMPLEX AND HIGHLY UNMANAGEABLE MULTIVALENT ENTITY. Whatever tidy boundaries textual criticism may have presumed in the past have now been shattered, and its parameters have moved markedly not only to the rear and toward the front, but also sideways, as fresh dimensions of originality emerge from behind the variant readings and from other manuscript phenomena" (E. Jay Epps, "The Multivalence of the Term 'Original Text' In New Testament Textual Criticism"; Harvard Theological Review, 1999, Vol. 92, No. 3, pp. 245-281; this article is based on a paper presented at the New Testament Textual Criticism Section, Society of Biblical Literature Annual Meeting, Orlando, Florida, November 1998).

Bart Ehrman, who was trained in Textual Criticism by Bruce Metzger, one of the chief editors of the UBS critical text (the one used to make up such modern versions as the RSV, ESV, NIV, NASB et cetera) writes in the conclusion of the book: "Jesus, Interrupted"...

"Doctrines such as the divinity of Jesus and Heaven and Hell are not based on anything Jesus or his earlier followers said. At least 19 of the 27 books in the New Testament are forgeries. Believing the Bible is infallible is not a condition for being a Christian. I think God has a sense of

> humor in that these 'No Bible is inerrant' folks refer to their own ever changing 'No reading is sure, every thing is questionable' Greek texts as the 'Critical' text. It very definitely is in critical condition. I like to call it the Textus Corruptus as opposed to the traditional Textus Receptus that formed the basis of all Reformation Bibles."
> —
> Bart Ehrman,
> *Jesus, Interrupted*

In his well written article, *The Two Lies*,

Bible believer Daryl R. Coats says:

> "If the Bible were inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one today really knows for sure what is in 'the Bible' because no one today has ever seen the original manuscripts."

Not surprisingly, this is the attitude behind every English 'Bible' published since 1611. "We can only follow the best judgment of competent scholars as to the most probable reconstruction of the original text," says the preface to the RSV, too deceitful to define just what a "competent scholar" is and to cut through the double-talk and admit, "This is what we think the Bible might be."

"Scholarly uncertainty" is more clearly evident in the third edition of the UBS (United Bible Societies) "Greek New Testament," the introduction to which states, "The letter A [next to a passage] signifies that the text is virtually certain, while B indicates there is some degree of doubt. The letter C means that there is a considerable degree of doubt whether the text or the apparatus contains the superior reading [note: "the superior reading" is not the same as "the correct reading"!], while D shows there is a very high degree of doubt concerning the reading selected for the text." Apparently the scholars change their mind from year to year as to which "readings" are genuine; how else do we explain the "more than five hundred changes" between the second and third editions of the "UBS Greek New Testament"?

George Barna, president of Barna Research Group, reported that a study exploring the religious beliefs of the 12 largest denominations in America highlights the downward theological drift that

has taken place in Christian churches in recent years. The study found that an alarmingly high
number of church members have beliefs that fall far short of orthodox Christianity. ONLY 41
PERCENT OF ALL ADULTS SURVEYED BELIEVED IN THE TOTAL ACCURACY OF
THE BIBLE. Only 40 percent believed Christ was sinless, and only 27 percent believed Satan to
be real.
Of the Baptists surveyed 57 percent said they believed that works are necessary in order to be
saved, 45 percent believed Jesus was not sinless, 44 percent did not believe that the Bible is
totally accurate, and 66 percent did not believe Satan to be a real being. Barna said, "The
Christian body in America is immersed in a crisis of Biblical illiteracy."

Pastor Michael Youseff's Message on His "Leading The Way" program. The title of todays
message was "The Bible: The World's Most Relevant Book - Part 2." In his message he gave
statistics of a poll that was conducted. Here is what the poll revealed:
85 % of students at America's largest Evangelical Seminary don't believe in the inerrancy of
Scripture.
74 % of the Clergy in America no longer believe in the inerrancy of Scripture.

What Christians really believe is revealed in a book by George A. Marsden called, "Reforming Fundamentalism," which includes a survey of student beliefs at one of the largest evangelical seminaries in the United States. The poll indicated that 85 % of the
students "do not believe in the inerrancy of Scripture."
This book also lists the results of a poll conducted by Jeffery Hadden in 1987 of 10,000 American clergy. They were asked whether they believed that the Scriptures are the inspired and
inerrant Word of God in faith, history and secular matters:
95 % of Episcopalians,
87 % of Methodists,
82 % of Presbyterians,
77 % of American Lutherans, and
67 % of American Baptists said "No."

The Barna Research Group reported in 1996 that among American adults generally: 58 % believe
that the Bible is "totally accurate in all its teachings"; 45 % believe that the Bible is "absolutely
accurate and everything in it can be taken literally."
"Support dropped between that poll and another taken in 2001. Barna reported in 2001 that: 41 %
of adults strongly agrees that the Bible is totally accurate in all that it teaches."

"Seminary students, future pastors and leaders in the church, show very little support for the
inerrancy of the Bible position. What does that foretell about the future of the church?
Undoubtedly, just as the poll results show in the 1996 - 2001 time frame, THE NUMBER OF
PEOPLE BELIEVING THE BIBLE IS INERRANT WILL DROP." (Barna Research Group)

Actually I believe the percentage of Christians who do not believe that The Bible (any Bible in
any language) IS the inerrant words of God is much higher. Some Evangelicals have come out
with one of the lamest confessions of faith in the inerrancy of Scripture imaginable. It is called: *The Chicago Statement On Biblical Inerrancy*. It is just more pious sounding mumbo jumbo
signifying NOTHING. See this "[2]confession of faith" here and my response to it.

No Absolute Truth

The explosion of modern versions has encouraged the student to pick and choose his own
preferred readings and has created a tendency to treat every Bible lightly and to look upon none
as the final words of God.
Sam Kobia, Secretary, *World Council Of Churches*, ENI 1-23-04:

> "Having a variety of
> translations available encourages the Bible to be read in a plural and ecumenical way. HAVING
> A VARIETY OF TRANSLATIONS AVAILABLE IS A PRECIOUS TOOL IN THE
> STRUGLE AGAINST RELIGIOUS FUNDAMENTALISM." (Caps are mine)

A popular New Age religious site that endorses all religions of the world is called: *[3]ReligiousTolerance.org*. This website has some interesting comments regarding the doctrine of the inerrancy of the Bible.
They ask: Does inerrancy really matter?

> "From one standpoint, this doctrine is of great importance, because it determines, at a very
> fundamental level, how Christians approach Scripture."
> "To most conservative theologians Biblical inerrancy and inspiration are fundamental doctrines.
> Unless the entire Bible is considered to be the authoritative word of God, then the whole
> foundation of their religious belief crumbles. If the Bible contains some errors, then conservative
> Christians feel that they would have no firm basis on which to base their doctrines, beliefs,
> morality and practices. The books of the Bible must be either inerrant, or be devoid of authority."

They continue:

> "To most liberal theologians, the Bible is not inerrant. They believe that its books
> were obviously written and edited by human authors: with limited scientific knowledge, who
> promoted their own specific belief systems, who attributed statements to God that are immoral
> by today's standards, who freely incorporated material from neighboring Pagan cultures, who
> freely disagreed with other Biblical authors." (Religious Tolerance.org)

What I personally found of great interest is the following comment in the same article. The
people at Religious Tolerance noted:

> "Some Fundamentalist and other Evangelical Christians
> CONSIDER A PARTICULAR ENGLISH TRANSLATION TO BE INERRANT. THIS IS PARTICULARLY TRUE AMONG LAY MEMBERS IN THEIR BELIEFS ABOUT THE KING JAMES VERSION. But most conservatives believe that inerrancy only applies to the
> original, autograph copies of the various books of the Bible. None of the latter have survived to
> the present day. We only have access to a variety of manuscripts which are copies of copies of
> copies... An unknown number of errors are induced due to accidental copying errors by ancient
> scribes or intentional changes and insertions into the text, made in order to match developing
> theology." (Religious Tolerance.org)

Most Christians who do not believe that the King James Bible (or any other version) are now the
inerrant, infallible, complete and pure words of God—define "inerrancy" in the following manner:

> "When all the facts become known, they will demonstrate that the Bible IN ITS ORIGINAL
> AUTOGRAPHS and correctly interpreted is entirely true and never false in all it affirms,
> whether relative to doctrine or ethics or the social, physical or life sciences." (P.D. Feinberg, s.v.
> "inerrancy, *Evangelical Dictionary Of Theology Inerrancy & The Autographa*.)

The usual tap dance performed by those who deny any Bible or any text in any language is now
the inerrant, complete and infallible words of God is typified by the following quote:

"Inerrancy
applies to the autographa, not to copies or translations of Scripture. This qualification is made
because we realize that errors have crept into the text during the transmission process. It is not an
appeal to a 'Bible which no one has ever seen or can see.' Such a charge fails to take into
account the nature of textual criticism and the very high degree of certainty we possess
concerning the original text of Scripture."

Well, this may sound very pious and good, but the undeniable fact is that this Christian scholar is
talking about "a Bible no one has seen or can see." As for this gentleman's "nature of textual criticism" is concerned, this so called "science" is a
giant fraud and a pathetic joke played on the unsuspecting saints who might think these men
actually know what they are doing. I have posted a series on the "science of textual criticism"
that reveals the true nature of this hocus-pocus methodology of determining what God really
said. You can see all parts of this study, starting with:
[4]http://brandplucked.webs.com/scienceoftextcrit.htm.

Here are some facts taken directly from the Holy Bible. You do not need to be a scholar or
seminary student to get a grasp of what the Bible says about itself. You either believe God or you
don't.
The Bible believer first looks to God and His word to determine what the Book says about itself.
The Bible cannot be clearer concerning it's preservation:

**Psalm 19:7, "The law of the LORD is PERFECT, converting the soul: the testimony of the
LORD is SURE, making wise the simple. "** The "law and testimony of the LORD" = His words.

**Isaiah 40:8, "The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for
ever. "**

**Psalm 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth,
purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this
generation for ever. "**

**Psalm 138:2, “I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness
and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.
”**

**Psalm 100:5, “For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all
generations.
”**

**Psalm 33:11, “The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all
generations.
”**

**Psalm 119:152, 160, “Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that Thou hast founded
them for ever. ... thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments
endureth for ever.
”**

**Isaiah 59:21, “... My Spirit that is upon thee [Isaiah], and my words which I have put in thy
mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth
of thy seed’s seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.
”**

**Matthew 5:17-18, “Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come
to destroy, but to fulfil. For verily I say unto you, till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle
shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. ”**

**Matthew 24:35, “Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.
”**

John 10:35, “... the Scripture cannot be broken.”

God has promised to preserve His words IN A BOOK here on this earth till heaven and earth
pass away. He either did this and we can know where they are found today, or He lied and He
lost some of them, and we can never be sure if what we are reading are the true

words of God or
not.
God's words are in a BOOK. Consider the following verses: **" Now go, write it before them in a
table, and NOTE IT IN A BOOK, that it may be for the time to come FOR EVER AND EVER"** (**Isaiah 30:8). " Seek ye out of THE BOOK of the LORD, and READ: no one of these shall fail...for my mouth
it hath commanded..."** (**Isaiah 34:16). " Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of THE BOOK it is written of me, I delight to do thy
will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart"** (**Psalm 40:7-8). " And if any man shall take away from THE WORDS OF THE BOOK of this prophecy, God
shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things
which are WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK" (Revelation 22:19).**

I believe the King James Bible is the inspired, inerrant and complete words of God for the
following reasons:

**#1 The Old Testament is based solely on the Hebrew Masoretic texts, in contrast to the NASB,
NIV, ESV, Holman CSB and other modern versions that frequently reject the Hebrew readings.**

The Old Testament oracles of God were committed to the Jews and not to the Syrians, the
Greeks or the Latins. **" What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of
circumcision? Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of
God " (Romans 3:1-2).** The Lord Jesus Christ said: **" Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. " (Matthew 5:18).** Therefore any bible version like the NASB, RSV, ESV, NIV, NET, Holman Standard et cetera that
rejects these Hebrew texts automatically disqualifies itself from being the true words of the
living God.

These conflicting versions give completely different numbers and names for the same historical events in the same places. Take a close look at the list found at the beginning of
the first article here. Then ask yourself this question: If the Bible is not historically true and
infallible, then at what point does God start to tell us the truth? God's "book of the LORD" is
either 100 % true or it is all suspect and open to doubt. Guess who wants us to question the truth
of God's words? The same spiritual entity who posed the first question recorded in

the Holy
Bible in Genesis 3 - "Yea, hath God said...?" Please see my two articles on how the modern versions all reject the Hebrew texts:

[5]

[6]http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew.htm
[7]http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew2.htm

[8]

**#2 The King James Bible alone is without proven error, and this in spite of intense opposition
and criticism from the Bible correctors and modern scholarship.**

“ Seek ye out of THE BOOK of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail... ” (Isaiah 34:16).

#3 I believe in the Sovereignty and Providence of Almighty God.

God knew beforehand how He
would mightily use the King James Bible to become THE Bible of the English speaking people
who would carry the gospel to the ends of the earth during the great modern missionary outreach
from the late 1700’s to the 1950’s. The King James Bible was used as the basis for hundreds of
foreign language translations, and English has become the first truly global language in history.
The indebtedness of the King James Bible translators to their predecessors is recognized most
clearly in the *Preface* to the reader where they state in no uncertain terms:

> "Truly, good Christian
> reader, we never thought, from the beginning, that we should need to make a new translation, nor
> yet to make of a bad one a good one; but TO MAKE A GOOD ONE BETTER, or OUT OF
> MANY GOOD ONES ONE PRINCIPAL GOOD ONE, NOT JUSTLY TO BE EXCEPTED AGAINST that hath been our endeavour, that our mark."

The King James Translators also wrote:

> "Nothing is begun and perfected at the same time, and
> the later thoughts are the thoughts to be the wiser:
> so if we build upon their foundation that went
> before us, and being holpen by their labors, do endeavor to make better which they left so
> good... if they were alive would thank us...the same will shine as gold more brightly, being
> rubbed and polished."

See article: [9]Can a Translation Be Inspired?

#4 The King James Bible is always a true witness and never lies or perverts sound doctrine.

This
is in contrast to all modern English versions that do pervert sound doctrine in numerous verses
and prove themselves to be false witnesses to the truth of God:

> **“ Thy word is true from the beginning, and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for**
> **ever**
> **” (Psalm 119:160).**
>
> **“**
> **A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies ” (Proverbs 14:5).**

In contrast, all the modern versions like the NASB, NIV, NKJV, ESV contain

provable

and
serious doctrinal errors. See my article on: [10]No Doctrines Are Changed?

#5 At every opportunity the King James Bible exalts the Person of the Lord Jesus Christ to His
rightful place as the sinless, eternally only begotten Son of God who is to be worshipped as being
equal with God the Father.

All modern versions debase and lower the Person of Christ in various
ways.
"GOD was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the
Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory" (1 Timothy 3:16).
(c.f., this verse
in the NIV, NASB, ESV, and Holman) See also John 3:13; Luke 23:42, and 1st Corinthians 15:47. Please see my article on: [11]The Only Begotten Son.

#6 The explosion of modern versions has encouraged the student to pick and choose his own
preferred readings and has created a tendency to treat every Bible lightly and to look upon none
as the final words of God.

The Bible itself prophesies that in the last days many shall turn away their ears from hearing the
truth and the falling away from the faith will occur. The Lord Jesus asks: **"Nevertheless when the
Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?" (Luke 18:8). "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine
of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD" (Amos 8:11). "Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the
good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk
therein" (Jeremiah 6:16).**

The new versions like the NIV, NASB, ESV, and Holman Standard all reject the Traditional
Greek Text, and instead rely primarily on two very corrupt Greek manuscripts called Sinaiticus
and Vaticanus. These so called "oldest and best" manuscripts also form the basis of all Catholic
versions as well as the Jehovah Witness version.
See my article that shows what these two false witnesses actually say:[12]http://brandplucked.webs.com/oldestandbestmss.htm

And this article I put together gives "Undeniable Proof the ESV, NIV, NASB et cetera are "Catholic" Bibles. [13]The clear evidence is indisputable. And check out this one about what is commonly called: *The Lord's Prayer* in Matthew 6:13 and
Luke 11:2-4. There is no getting around that fact that versions like [14]the ESV, NIV, NASB are Catholic Bible versions. You will be amazed. If you mistakenly think that all Bibles are basically the same, I recommend you take a look at this website. It is in two parts, but very easy to read. [15]It shows what is missing in most modern New Testaments.

For [16]an article showing that the true Historic Confessional position about the inerrancy of the
Bible supports the King James Bible view, rather than the recent position of "the originals only".

READ MORE: [17]http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm

Bravo my friend! This is one of the best articles I've read defending the inspiration of our beloved King James Bible. As Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) used to rightly say, God said in Matthew 4:4 that man shall not live by bread alone, but by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. That means for me to live I need an EVERY WORD translation of the Holy Bible. I believe we have that perfect inspired translation in the King James Bible!!!

I am so tired of hearing preachers correct the blessed Book! [18]Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) was [19]absolutely right: "There can only be one real Bible in any language!"

(a quote from Pastor Lacy's awesome MP3 sermon titled: ' [20]The Blood Sprinkled Book! '). Most Christians believe God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible!

Psalms 119:140, “

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

” I believe the writer of Psalm 119 to be David (although some scholars think perhaps Daniel or Ezra). I clearly think that it was David, because of the writer’s passion for God’s Word.

That is why I think David was a man after God’s own heart (1st Samuel 13:14), because he loved the Lord’s thoughts!

Psalms 139:17, “ How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!” Ironically, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has a big sign posted at the entrance to their church property which reads:

“

Helping People Develop A Heart For God.

” Yet, their church uses dozens of Bible revisions. Dear reader, no one can develop a heart for God who uses corrupt Bible revisions! The psalmist loved God’s Word because it is “

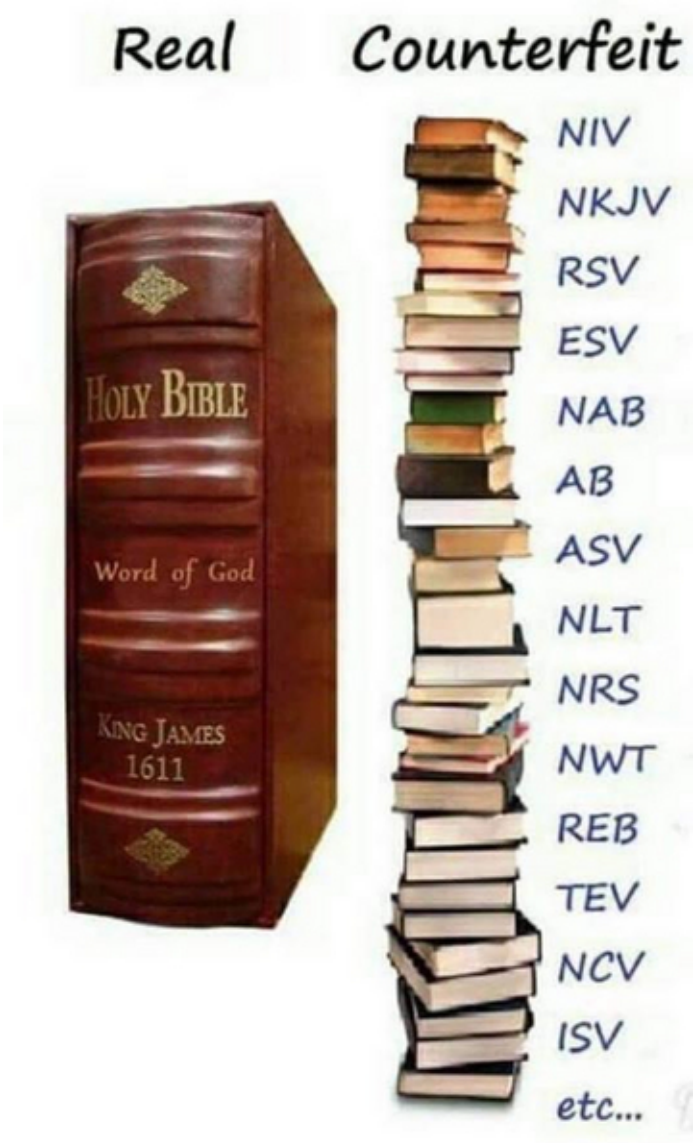
VERY PURE.

”

Psalms 119:140, “

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

” David didn’t say that he loved the Bible because it was how he was raised. David didn’t say that he loved the Bible because it was what everyone else was doing in his church. David said he loved God’s Word because IT IS VERY PURE!!! David would have hated all these hundreds of English Bible revisions today, [21]all of which corrupt the truth!



At the time I attended for a year in 2014 they officially used TWO different Bible versions: the King James Bible, and the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) to interpret it. Harvest is cesspool of Bob Jones University graduates. I say that kindly. Harvest has their own radio channel in Micronesia (88.1 FM, KHMG). On their radio program they broadcast BJU's 'The Daily Platform.' BJU officially sells, uses and promotes the English Standard Version ESV). The [23]ESV is shockingly Catholic, as you just read from Will Kinney. Why does BJU promote this ungodly deception? Kindly, the dear folks at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are not helping people develop a heart for God; but rather, they are leading their congregation into the Devil's New World Order with counterfeit Bible versions, which pervert theology. The modern Bibles are extremely dangerous, because they ARE changing the churches, [24]corrupting the free grace Gospel into the heresy of Lordship Salvation:

> "WITHIN EVANGELICALISM THERE ARE A GROWING NUMBER WHO ARE MODIFYING THEIR VIEWS ON THE INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE SO THAT THE FULL AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IS COMPLETELY UNDERCUT. But is happening in very subtle ways. Like

> the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views on Biblical authority often seem at first glance not to be very far from what evangelicals, until just recently, have always believed. But also, like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views when followed consistently end up a thousand miles apart. What may seem like a minor difference at first, in the end makes all the difference in the world ... compromising the full authority of Scripture eventually affects what it means to be a Christian theologically and how we live in the full spectrum of human life" (Francis Schaeffer, *The Great Evangelical Disaster*, 1983, p. 44).

Dearly beloved, we have a perfect inspired Bible today in the King James Bible!!!

1. http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm
2. http://brandplucked.webs.com/chicagostate.htm
3. http://www.religioustolerance.org/
4. http://brandplucked.webs.com/scienceoftextcrit.htm
5. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew.htm
6. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew.htm
7. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew2.htm
8. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nivnasbrejecthebrew2.htm
9. http://brandplucked.webs.com/translationinspired.htm#4
10. http://brandplucked.webs.com/nodoctrinechanged.htm
11. http://brandplucked.webs.com/eternalonlybegottenson.htm
12. http://brandplucked.webs.com/oldestandbestmss.htm
13. http://brandplucked.webs.com/realcatholicbibles.htm
14. http://brandplucked.webs.com/matthew613.htm
15. http://av1611.com/kjbp/charts/themagicmarker.html
16. http://brandplucked.webs.com/confesskjb.htm
17. http://brandplucked.webs.com/articles.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/alexandrian_perversions.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_blood_sprinkled_book.mp3
21. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNHzQ3X7G6dxZALSGuGvsJ_Eez-CsdEs_DsHUKUzCy-kn3BoJ7etKInGyvNICkd2FSlFZjYH1VN3e1bDw8upY_6F44A07MxvJx5Sk
23. https://brandplucked.webs.com/matthew613.htm
24. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/new_versions_corrupt_salvation.htm

---

1.6.19 Evildoers Cannot Escape Judgment, Damnation And Hell (2020-10-18 09:30)

Matthew 23:33, “

Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

” Hebrews 10:31, “ It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.”

I was thinking today about how people are natural cowards. All my life I have heard of scandals and cover-ups, where a group of people make every effort to protect themselves from getting into trouble. Churches do it. Police departments do it. Hospitals do it. The military does it. Professional sports teams do it. Colleges do it (secular and Christian alike). Realtors do

it. Courts do it. Governments do it. Lawyers do it. Companies do it. When something goes wrong, people are notorious to try to cover it all up. People will lie, falsify records, delete files, blackmail victims and witnesses, use all types of legal protections, and stood lower than many people can imagine, all to cover-up evil and liability. That is the depraved human nature!

Thankfully, no one can escape the sight and judgment of almighty God. Judges and lawyers are notorious for using all types of shady legal documents to protect themselves, but they cannot hide their evil deeds from God. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but *all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do*."** That Bible verse should terrify the Golden State Killer and every monster like him. That Bible verse should strike fear into every evildoer! That verse should strike terror and fear into every lying lawyer, biased judge and merciless prosecutor.

No one ever gets away with evil. Most criminals never get caught. Only 50 % of indicted murderers are ever convicted for their crimes. Most murders remain unsolved. But God sees everything and will punish all men for their evil deeds (Revelation 20:12-15). **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: *for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they*."** When Pol Pot was mercilessly murdering millions of innocent Cambodians in the early 1970's, the victims felt hopeless, that there would never be any justice. Oh dear friend, there WILL BE justice! The Bible promises it so!

German Chancellor Adolf Hitler didn't get away with anything. Monsters' George H. and George W. Bush didn't get away with anything. The Bible guarantees it! **Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. *For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil*."** The ungodly thieves who control Wall Street, stealing billions of dollars from naïve Americans, aren't getting away with anything. All things are naked and open unto the eyes of God, with Whom we have to do. It matters not if you believe in God, you will be held accountable to Him!

The U.S. government, and the ungodly state governments, who so often afflict citizens and families, will be held liable in eternity. [1]The ungodly state of Illinois, who hurt my family in 2002, falsely accusing us as parents, because they wanted to make a guinea pig out of our daughter, have our blood on their hands. The judge was an ungodly thug! Our thug lawyer bilked us for over $20,000. The state of Illinois has deep pockets with unlimited funds to destroy families, but we had to sell our home to pay for the damages caused by the wicked state of Illinois. God will punish them for their evil deeds! God doesn't miss a thing! **Proverbs 5:21, " For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and *he pondereth all his goings*.**

"

Do you think the very God, your Maker, who knows the number of hairs upon your head, didn't see those thugs who stole your car long ago? **Matthew 10:30, " But the very hairs of your head are all numbered."** My car was stolen in 2004 in the Logan Square area of Chicago. The police found it a week later totaled, smashed into a telephone pole. The criminals popped the trunk, stealing all my possessions, likely to sell for drug money. The police told me which city pound my car was towed to. The massive sized lot was a sea of cars. There must have been 25,000 vehicles. I walked through the muddy ground, navigating around puddles of oil. I walked for miles. When I found what was left of my car, I wept much. I felt victimized.

When I got back to the front gate, the lot attendant (a black man) saw my tears and said: "It's only a car." I replied: "You don't understand. My family and I went places together in that car

for the past 5 years. I went to the Wisconsin State Fair in that car with my family. We went out to eat in that car. We went to church in that car. I walked with God and prayed in that car. A lot of living and memories happened in that car. It is a part of my life!" You better believe that I cried. That car had cost me $4,800, and now it was [2]FUBR (Fu**** Up Beyond Recognition). That is a popular military term that every soldier is familiar with. Kind of like Bob Jones University today... FUBR!

Proverbs 15:3, "

The eyes of the LORD are in every place, *beholding the evil and the good*.

" Nothing escapes the eyes of the Lord. One of the secrets to the Christian life is to learn quickly that God sees everything, even the very thoughts that you think. **Proverbs 24:12,**

"If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? *and shall not he render to every man according to his works?* " Both saved and unsaved alike will be judged according to their works. The difference is that the saved will be judged as God's redeemed children, safe from any criminal prosecution by God for their sins (John 3:18; Romans 8:1; 2nd Corinthians 5:10); but the unsaved will be prosecuted as criminals for their sins and be punished in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:12-15). Acts 13:39 declares every believer JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS!

All across America good parents are having their children taken away from them by [3]incompetent thug social workers (MP3)—many of whom are welfare types, Marxist liberals, feminists, kooks, lesbians and reformed gang members—[4]human trash with a badge. Social workers are oftentimes like children who have found their father's loaded gun, having power to hurt families but lacking the sense how to properly use it to help people. Oh listen friend, no one shall escape God's judgment.

Matthew 23:33, "

Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, *how can ye escape* the damnation of hell?

" Thankfully, anyone *can* escape the wrath of God, through faith in the blood of Jesus. **Romans 5:9,**

"

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, [5]we shall be saved from wrath through him.

"

[6]

[7]http://www.dividedbytruth.org/sounds/4th _branch _gov _interview.mp3

[8]A SPECIAL PLACE IN HELL!!!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Family/dcfs_monsters.htm
2. http://acronymsandslang.com/definition/5597051/FUBR-meaning.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/4th_branch_gov_interview.mp3
4. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/Evils/cps_fraud.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZALy-zxwJqLa3RzPDwrwHy-cplEUMt3mWtOZdwd_M_PWfKZoIAAq9rSkWnj50_hfkaXwwhRSdtp6iDe_y88CSMwyNyZ97klAIx8k
7. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/sounds/4th_branch_gov_interview.mp3
8. http://www.dividedbytruth.org/Evils/cps_fraud.htm

1.6.20 Hear Ye Him! (2020-10-19 09:30)

Matthew 17:5, "While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; *hear ye him*."

When Moses and Elijah appeared with the Lord in the presence of Peter, James and John on the mount (Matthew 17:1-5), the Apostles offered to build 3 tabernacles for them. This displeased God the Father, because only Jesus is to be glorified; not Moses or Elijah. A cloud overshadowed Elijah, Moses and Jesus and God the Father said: **"This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; HEAR YE HIM."** My heart's desire is for all my web visitors to HEAR YE HIM. Hear the Words of Jesus Christ in the Word of God.

One of the main reasons why so many people nowadays are confused and having difficulty settling their theological beliefs, is because they are being blown about by every wind of doctrine on television and the internet. **Ephesians 4:14-16, "**

That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:

From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love."

Please notice

Ephesians 4:14b-15, "

by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

But speaking the truth in love..

." The Greek word for

"

sleight

"

is *kubeia*, which refers to a die used for gambling. That is, when you listen to men teach and preach about religion, you are taking a gamble with your life and eternal destiny! You had better do as Jesus commanded my friend and

“

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

”!!! Don’t gamble dear reader with you soul. **John 5:39,**

“*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. ” HEAR YE HIM!!!

I am just a voice crying in cyberspace, pointing people to the precious Lord. I don’t want you to believe anything I say. I want you to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to see if what I am preaching agrees with God’s Word. Don’t follow me, HEAR HE HIM! Follow me if I follow God’s Word, but don’t you dare take my word for it, because I could be wrong sometimes.

In the book of Acts, the Bereans were more noble the Apostle Paul said, than they at Thessalonica, because the Bereans didn’t just believe what he preached to them. The Bereans went to check their Bibles at home, to verify Paul’s teachings to see if he was accurate. **Acts 17:11,**
“

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily*, whether those things were so.

” I am going to do just like the Bereans!

I am disgusted with most so-called “

Bible colleges

”

today! All across America today young people are being indoctrinated with the Devil’s lie that you must

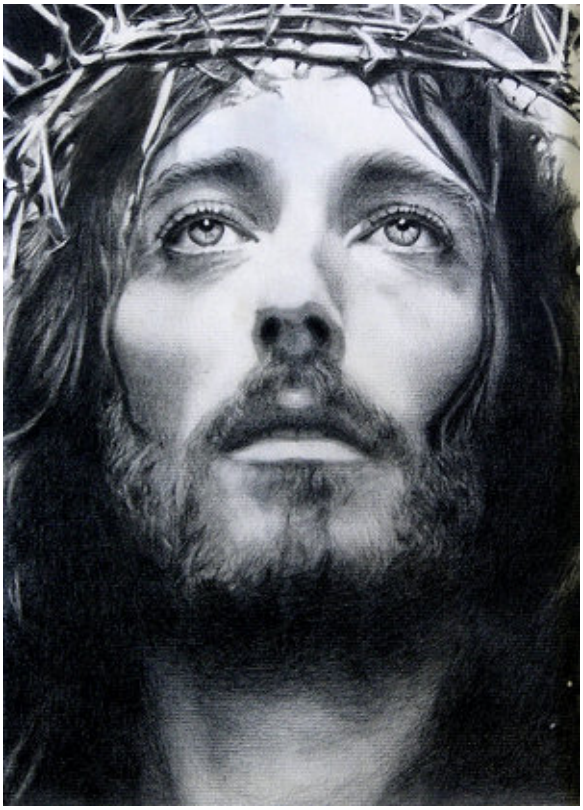
“

turn from your sin

”

to be saved, which is not even found in the Bible. If those impressionable young people would simply SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES, they would see that [1]Bob Jones University is lying to them! I say that kindly, but speaking THE TRUTH in love as we just read in Ephesians 4:15.

Hear ye Him!

[2] 

Hear ye Him!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjnh31a2hpnqokclKGtRvf_nP5H8ceyyPqQbmcA9OySnlijaG2XMEFgwbNFd4OW4T9G2627CO4syphj7mVRhKpKZSX-6Su3KM0Qhk2

1.6.21 The Simple Plan Of Salvation In Acts 15 (2020-10-20 06:33)

Acts 15:1, 7-11 and 24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

...

And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, *that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.*

And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us;

***And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith*.**

Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they. ...

Forasmuch as we have heard, that *certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment*:

”

The Bible says a group of false witnesses

came down from the [1]mountainous region of Judaea to [likely] Antioch, teaching that to be saved a person must keep the law. They taught that the men must be circumcised according to the law of Moses. This caused a lot of debate and heated arguments. So the church sent messengers to Jerusalem to ask the apostles the truth. (They didn't have phones or the internet back then.) So the Apostle Peter rose up to clear the matter for all to hear. Peter said that it was God's will to send him to preach the Gospel to the Gentiles, and that whosoever heard and believed it was saved by faith alone. Peter said that God can see into their hearts, and knows when a person believes, and when they do He saves and seals them with the blessed Holy Spirit.

My heart was warmed today as I [2]heard this passage of Scripture read by Alexander Scourby. Please notice the simplicity of the plan of salvation. A person simply hears the Gospel as a needy sinner, believes it, and they are saved by faith alone. That is all that God requires. **Acts 15:7b, "that the Gentiles by my mouth should *hear the word of the gospel, and believe*." Acts 15:9b, "**

purifying their hearts *by faith*. " We are saved by God's grace through faith alone in the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) of Jesus Christ.

How does this compare to the complicated plans of salvation taught by [3]Pastor John MacArthur, [4]Evangelist Billy Graham and [5]Dr. Steve Pettit? Pastor MacArthur often uses the word

"COST"

when preaching his complicated version of how to be saved. In fact, MacArthur's plan of salvation is so hard and complicated that he says, quote:

" [6]There is no such thing as a childhood conversion .

"

That is exactly what he said! What do you mean children cannot be saved?

Mark 10:13-14, "

And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

" Who are you going to believe, Jesus or MacArthur? Yes, little children can be saved. Getting saved is that easy!

I marvel, as did the Apostle Paul, at how gullible professed Christian people are. **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

” Those are my exactly sentiments toward Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (all BJU alumni). I marvel how they were so soon removed from [7]the free grace Gospel which Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) preached unto them, to descend to follow the damnable Lordship Salvation heresy of Pastor John MacArthur. Dear friend, do you have any idea what Dr. MacArthur teaches? Take a look at his plan of salvation...

> **“The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!”**
>
> —Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[8]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Is that what the Apostle Peter told everyone?

Acts 15:7b, “that the Gentiles by my mouth should *hear the word of the gospel, and believe*.” Acts 15:9b, “

purifying their hearts *by faith*. ” That’s all Peter said! Peter simply said to BELIEVE the Gospel when you hear it. So how does John MacArthur get all that extra junk? Where does the Bible say you must follow Christ to be saved? Where are we told to make a commitment to obey Him? Where are we taught to make full repentance of all our sins?

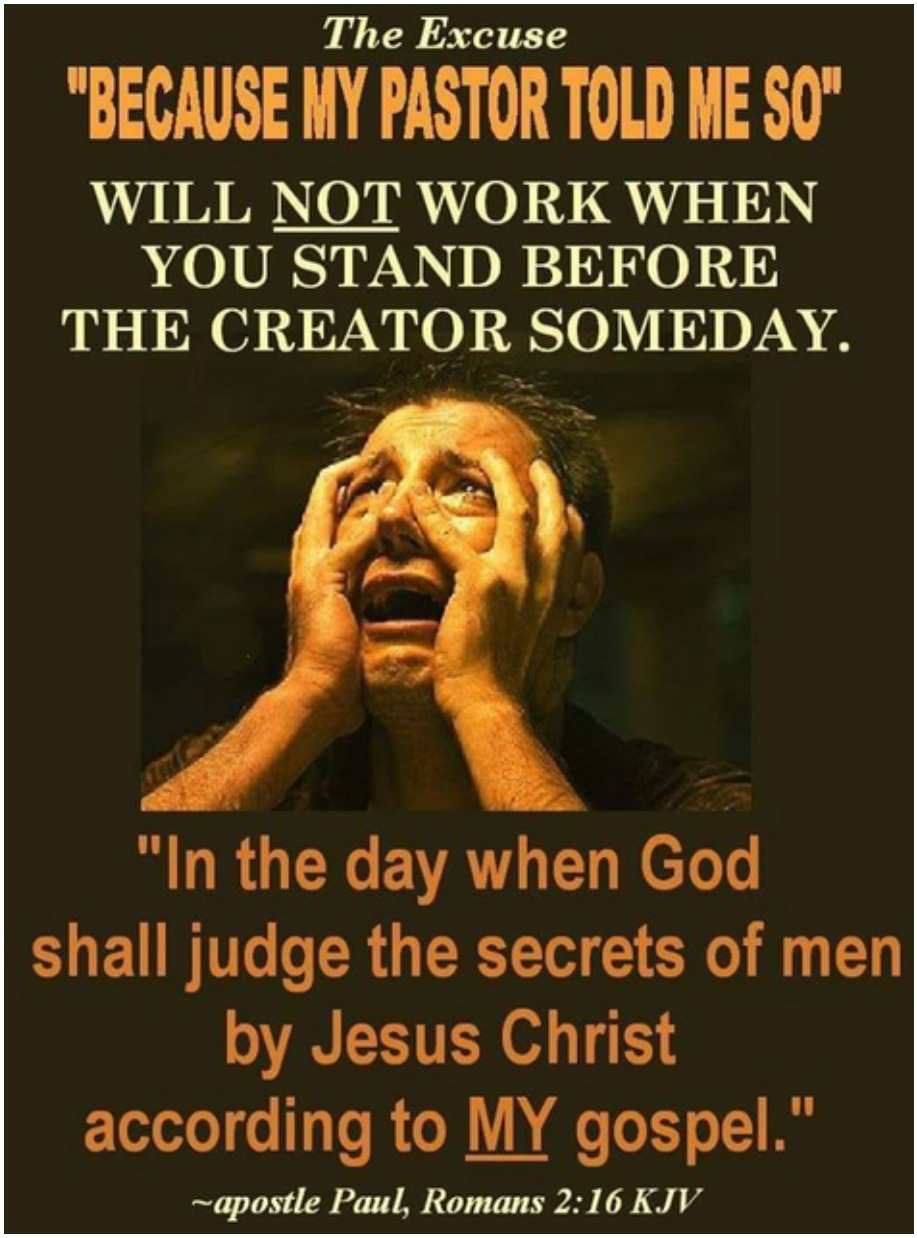
In his popular 1988 book titled, “The Gospel According to Jesus,” Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word “exchange” concerning being saved:

> “Thus in a sense ***we pay the ultimate price for salvation*** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . **It is *an exchange* of all that we are for all that Christ is.** And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith.” [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140

Salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. It is a gift from God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). John MacArthur is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! The only thing that you contribute to your salvation is the sin that made it necessary.

The really tragic thing is that Bob Jones University today has abandoned the free grace theology of it’s Fundamentalist founder, allowing a theological madman like Dr. Steve Pettit to destroy the college, and he certainly has since 2014. They even [9]allow homosexuals to perform at BJU now! Tares have entered in among the wheat. Please heed my warning dear reader. We all must expose the apostasy at places like Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church, who are preaching another gospel. I am simply telling THE TRUTH. Take a look at how [10]Dr. Steve Pettit’s theology aligns with Ellen G. White’s theology (Seventh-Day Adventism’s evil false prophetess). They both teach the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation.

[11]



What exactly is the Gospel? It is the

“

GOOD NEWS

” of Jesus Christ—the only begotten Son of God Who was crucified on a cross—

Who died, was buried and physically resurrected the third day. What saith the Scripture? ...

1st Corinthians 15:1-4,

“ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also

received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

It doesn't get any plainer than that folks. God knows my heart, that I am not trying to be mean or unkind. I love God's Word. **Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** I absolutely hate all these modern English Bible revisions, hundreds of them, that each change what God said a little bit, so that no one really has any confidence in the infallibility and inspiration of God's Word anymore! One of the greatest sins of our generation is indifference in the Bible colleges and churches. They have sold out to peer pressure from intellectuals, who tell us that we don't have a perfect Bible today. They say that no one has ever seen God's Word, because only the original autographs were inspired. Do you really believe that garbage?

I find no fault in the King James Bible. I believe I hold the inspired, perfect and infallible Word of God in my hand. Of all the preachers today who continually correct the King James Bible, I have never failed to be able to properly interpret the Bible by simply comparing Scripture with Scripture. It also helps to use a good [12]Hebrew and Greek concordance, Bible [13]dictionary, and [14]Lexicon to "

study

"

as we are commanded in 2nd Timothy 2:15. God has given us these tools so that we can study. If you listen to different preachers who correct the Bible, they are all in

disagreement as to how the Bible should have been properly written. They don't agree!

Proverbs 24:6, "For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and *in multitude of counsellers there is safety*." I trust those 54 scholars who labored diligently for 8 years to give us the 1611 King James Bible. Some of those men spoke fluent Hebrew at age 6. Who am I, or you, to sit in judgment on God's Word, to correct those 54 men? I couldn't even order a pizza in Greece if I went there, and neither can all these preachers today who sit in judgment on God's Word, regardless of how educated they may think they are. Think about that dear friend. I agree with Pastor Bob Gray Sr., who wisely said: "

The Bible doesn't need to be rewritten, it needs to be reread!

"

In our text Scripture passages from Acts 15:1, 7-11 and 24 we see the simplicity that is in Christ. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.**

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

" [15]Dr. Steve Pettit falsely says you must faithfully

"

run the race

"

until the finish to get to Heaven. That is a reward, not a gift! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a tare among the wheat at Bob Jones University, and he needs to get born-again before it is too late. The fact that he bids Godspeed to John MacArthur evidences further that he is not saved. I love the simple truths taught in Acts 15 concerning salvation.

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Judea
2. https://youtu.be/d-1Xe8l37G4
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
8. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
9. http://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/apostasy/bob_jones_university.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlOPHRon7oQFotu0D9gqn7UelDjMDswx4ZYWeVVQiGpW_vi0mWpLoP3dCOSPVhD5kuaPIwbtWsTVdHxM65M6R_g_dfFpMmEsXMAty
12. https://biblehub.com/concordance/
13. https://biblehub.com/dictionary/
14. https://biblehub.com/lexicon/
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

1.6.22 Where Was The Perfect & Inerrant Bible Before 1611? (2020-10-21 01:33)

Psalms 12:6-7,

“

The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

”

Psalms 119:140,

“Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

”

This is a common argument that King James Bible critics use—Where was the perfect and inerrant Bible before the year 1611? I believe that God has kept His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His inspired **“pure words”** forever, by giving us the King James Bible translation in English. Since critics maintain that there was no perfect and infallible Bible before the King James Bible, then the King James Bible itself cannot be the perfect inspired Words of God, any more than their multi-choice and contradictory Bible versions.

Keep in mind that King James Bible critics don’t believe that there ever was a perfect, infallible and inspired Bible. They don’t defend their ASV, RSV, NASV, NIV, ERV, ESV, NET, HCSB or the Daffy Duck version as being the 100 % true innerant words of God in comparison to the other versions. Most of them don’t claim to have an infallible Bible, but they taker offense that we do!

There are FOUR different positions that exist today on Bible infallibility:

1. **THE ORIGINALS ONLY POSITION**

   Such adherents confess that they believe in something that doesn't exist! If you take a look at their website, most Bible colleges and churches say that only the "original autographs" were inspired. This includes Pensacola Christian College, and The Crown College (Powel, Tennessee). The problem is that no one alive today has ever seen the original manuscripts. There is a woeful hypocrisy among King James Bible critics, who say that there are no perfect and infallible Bible translations, because that is in itself a form of "onlyism." To deny that we have a perfect, inspired and infallible Bible today is much worse than to believe God has given us an incorruptible Book of the Lord.

2. **ALL RELIABLE BIBLE VERSIONS ARE INSPIRED AND INFALLIBLE.**

   This is what Bob Jones University believes. Adherents of this faulty position say all reliable Bible versions are inspired and infallible Words of God. This obviously cannot be right, because all of the modern revisions contradict each other constantly. This is intellectual suicide, which requires giving new meaning to old words. The modern versions change the meaning of hundreds of ancient word meanings.

3. **THE WORDS OF GOD ARE PRESERVED IN THE REMAING ANCIENT MANUSCRIPTS.**

   This is the position of Dr. James White and Missionary David Cloud. These are Bible agnostics. Their position is on the same level as saying that God's Words are preserved in Webster's unabridged dictionary. That is, "They're in their someplace!" The truth is that among the literally thousands of remaining manuscripts (partial books, scraps, sections and pieces of the Bible), there are literally thousands upon thousands of very real and serious variant readings. And nobody is really sure of which one's are God's words or not. The fact is that the modern Bible versions are based on the constantly changing theory of what is called, "the science of textual criticism." They have no fixed and settled text. What they do have, can and does change, on a slightest whim, and no two modern scholars are agreed on what the New Testament should look like.

4. **THERE DOES EXIST A COMPLETE, INSPIRED & INERRANT AND 100 % TRUE HOLY BOOK**

   This is the Christian Fundamentalist position, which I believe. History evidences the King James Bible as being man's final written authority—the true Words of the Living God. You only have these four options regarding the Bible. There are no other alternatives for you to go with.

Here are FIVE popular views about the Bible:

1. **THE ROMAN CATHOLIC VIEW** - They believe the holy mother church and tradition define what is in the Scripture.

2. **THE LIBERAL VIEW** - The Bible is fill of myths and legends.

3. **THE NEO-ORTHODOX VIEW** - The real issue is what the Bible teaches nd not its historic accuracy.

4. **THE NEO-FUNDAMENTALIST VIEW** - All of the fundamentals are in the Bible despite all its mistakes and errors. This is the view held by most Christians today.

   All of these four preceding views share a common denominator—You don't actually have the Word of God in your hands, the Bible merely contains the Word of God.

5. **THE FUNDAMENTALIST BIBLE BELIEVER'S VIEW** - We do have the inspired words of God in our hands. This is the historical position of Christians, that God's Word is inspired today. God's Book of the Lord—the authorized King James Holy Bible—accept no substitutes!

History evidences very obviously that God's hand is upon the King James Bible. No other translation can even compare! If God has given us an inspired Book, it is the King James Bible, and no other translation comes even close! The King James Bible is THE BOOK! **Isaiah 55:8-9, "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."** There's a huge difference between the wisdom of God and the wisdom of men. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 1:18-21, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. For it is written, *I will destroy the wisdom of the wise*, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? *hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?"***

Admittedly, the Book of the Lord was in a rather lengthy process of being perfected and brought to full maturity into the English language. We believe that the King James Bible was and is the completely product.

In general terms, the Bible versions that existed before the perfection of the King James Bible, followed the same Hebrew text and traditional Greek text.

For example: The most powerful and clear passage of Scripture regarding the Trinity (Godhead) is **1st John 5:7, " For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one."** This vital passage proclaiming the deity of Jesus Christ has been sinfully removed from all of the modern Bible revisions, but it existed in The Wycliffe Bible (1395), The Tyndale Bible (1525), The Coverdale Bible (1535), The Great Bible (1539), The Matthew Bible (1537), The Geneva Bible (1560), The Bishops Bible (1568), even the Catholic Douay-Rheims Bible (1582) contained the full words of 1st John 5:7. Only these modern Devil's Bible removed this precious passage of Scripture. The older Bible translations before the 1611 King James Bible were much more closer to the truth, than all of these modern Bible perversions!

King James Bible only critics claim that if there was no perfect Bible before the 1611 King James Bible, then our positions blows up or falls to the ground. However, their thinking is flawed. They are guilty of using the wisdom of men rather than the wisdom of God. Their thinking is decided unbiblical. Was there a perfect Bible consisting of the present 66 book canon in the year 90AD? No, not all of the Bible had even been written yet!

Why didn't god allow the printing press to be invented until 1455 AD? Most Christians weren't blessed to have a fully printed copy of the Bible until the year 1550 AD. Why did God wait so long? He's God, He's in control of history (HIS-STORY). There wasn't any formal church

agreement, on the present-day Protestant Bible consisting of 66 Books, until1563 AD. In the wisdom of God, something can be in the process or even non-existent, and yet God calls it "done." This is the wisdom of God, which is totally contrary to the wisdom and ways of men.

Bible prophecy is history written in advance! God refers to the book of the Lord before it was even completed. **Isaiah 34:16, " Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them."** What exactly was this **"**

book of the Lord

" at Isaiah's time in history? Was it all the books of the Bible written up until the time of Isaiah? Was it just the book of Isaiah? In either case, the Bible as we know it today was not a completed book. The New Testament hadn't even been written, yet God calls it **" the Book of the Lord**

" and commands us to read it! God sees the end from the beginning, referring to a future event (from our point of view) as a present reality. God can and does refer to the Book of the Lord as being a real object, even though it is still in the process of being written and perfected.

I love the next Bible verse. **Daniel 10:21 and 11:2a,**

"But I will shew thee that which is noted in *the scripture of truth*: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.

... And now will I shew thee *the truth*.

"

John 17:17,

"Sanctify them through thy truth: *thy word is truth***."** Here the angel refers to a Book of Scripture that is already written in Heaven, and that is progressively revealed to man.

Psalms 119:88-89, " Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth. *For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven*." This Scripture of truth has already recorded coming events before they happen in time. Nothing takes God by surprise, He sees the end from the beginning. There is a completely Book in Heaven, that God progressively reveals to His people in time and history.

Satan's goal is to undermine and change the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25). That is why the Devil in his subtilty has inspired sincerely misguided men to publish hundreds of English Bible versions. Eve was sincere when she ate the forbidden fruit, which ruined her life (Genesis 3:1-5). **Proverbs 16:25, "**

There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

" The road to Hell is paved with good intentions (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24)

In the Bible, many times God speaks of future events in past tense, as if they had already happened. God lives in eternity whereas man lives in the created element of time (Revelation 10:6). For example: **Genesis 17:5, "Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for *a father of many nations have I made thee*."** God speaks here of future events in past tense, as if they had already accomplished. This promise to Abraham would not be fulfilled for thousands of years. **Romans 4:17, " (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were."**

Psalms 12:6-7, " The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. *Thou shalt keep them*, O LORD,*thou shalt preserve*

them from this generation for ever." I believe these verses have a double fulfilment. That is, at the time David penned these words, the Bible was incomplete. It wouldn't be until over 1,000 years later that the Bible would be completed in 96 AD with the completion of the book of Revelation. Many of the Messianic prophecies were not understood in the Old Testament until after they had happened. I like the saying: *The Old Testament is the New Testament concealed; the New Testament is the Old Testament revealed.* That is a helpful way of looking at the Bible.

It is important for you dear reader to understand these truths, to answer the $64,000 question: *Where was the perfect and inerrant Bible before the year 1611?* If God was going to keep His promise to keep His "

pure words

" from this generation forever, then He must have included, what He knew would be written in the future, as a present reality—the Words of the Lord. Please don't miss this truth dear friend...

> If God was going to keep His promise to keep His "
>
> pure words
>
> " from this generation forever, then He must have included what He knew would be written in the future, as a present reality—the Words of the Lord.

Obviously, God's Words over the centuries have become corrupted through false readings, omissions and additions. That is true of the whole manuscript tradition. If God did not purify His Word, there never would have been a perfect Holy Bible. Please read, '[1]The Blood Sprinkled Book.' I was compelled with joy to write this article, after hearing an incredible MP3 sermon by Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) titled: '[2]THE BLOOD SPRINKLEDD BOOK!' Pastor Lacy explains that THE BOOK of the Lord must be purified with the blood of the Lamb. Our beloved and inspired King James Bible is very pure, the fulfillment of God's promise. By the way, [3]take a look at what the Devil's bibles have done to corrupt Psalms 12:6-7, removing the Lord's solemn promise to keep and preserve His pure words forever.

The following is another example of future Bible prophecy (events which have not yet happened), in past tense, as if they have already completed. ...

> **Ephesians 2:4-7, "But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,**
>
> **Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)**
>
> ***And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus*:**
>
> **That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.**
>
> **"**

God speaks of this glorious redemption and new life from the dead, as being a present reality that has already been accomplished. Yet, multiplied millions of us (believers) hadn't even been born yet when these Scriptures were penned. In the same way, the King James Bible believer

does not need to someone trace all the way back in history, to find any perfect and inerrant Bible that existed before God brought the finished product of the King James Bible on the scene in 1611. The sovereign God of history sees the end from the beginning. And He can refer to the true Book of the Lord, even when from our point of view, it wasn't yet complete or perfected. As the King James translators themselves wrote in their [4]preface:

> "Truly good Christian reader, we never thought from the beginning that we should need to make a new translation, nor yet to make of a bad one a good one, ... but to make a good one better, or out of many good ones, one principal good one, not justly to be excepted against; that hath been our endeavour, that our mark."

The King James translators also wrote in their preface to the King James Bible:

> "nothing is begun and perfected at the same time, and the later thoughts are thought to be the wiser; so, if we building upon their foundation that went before us, and being holpen by their labours, do endeavor to make that better which they left so good, no man, we are sure, hath cause to mislike us; they, we persuade ourselves, if they were alive, would thank us. ...the same will shine as gold more brightly being rubbed and polished."

I don't hold the King James Bible translators as my final authority. They were good and godly men, just like the imperfect men who gave us the original autographs. God took sinful men and made them holy to pen the Bible. It is God alone Who knows the end from the beginning.

Isaiah 46:9-10, "

Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; *I am God, and there is none like me,*

Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

" I love that! God declared from ancient times things that are not yet done. That's my awesome and omnipotent God. Dear reader, you don't have to know what will happen tomorrow, simply trust God Who does!

The Lord promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to give us a perfect Bible. We read in **Matthew 4:4,**

" But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." If we are to live by EVERY WORD that proceeded out of the mouth of God, then we must have an EVERY WORD Bible!!! Either God has given us a perfect, inspired and infallible Bible, or He hasn't. God made us a promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His pure words from this generation forever. The fact that all of the Devil's modern revisions change and remove this promise, saying that God protects the saints instead of preserving His Words, plainly evidences foul play and wickedness!

1st Corinthians 1:19-21, " For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?" It is the barren (no soulwinning) intellectual bunch, deeper-life theologians, who insist that we don't have a complete, innerant, perfect, infallible and inspired Bible. Only the King James Bible believer consistently, historically and logically stands for the

doctrinal truths that God has kept His promises to preserve His inspired Words; and that there really exists such a thing as a complete, inerrant and 100 % true and accurate Holy Bible!!!

Remember God says:

“ I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?” Even God Who calleth those things that be not, as though they were.

Romans 4:17b, “ even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were.” I want to thank [5]Evangelist Will J. Kinney for his website ministry, from which I obtained most of this [6]information to write this blog article. God bless you my dear brother!

[7]

John 14:1-6, “Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/blood_sprinkled_book.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_blood_sprinkled_book.mp3
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
4. https://www.artbible.info/bible/preface/preface_11.html
5. https://brandplucked.webs.com/

6. https://youtu.be/4lukcKqW_pw

7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhhtfT1qcLzdBsXumQnB_eFZtLEbPAhGE-OOmvt1wrgW9RsJA4U9qMbnhFHvVzuzypgotJ8zUykps10iYbnwwKmdtGkN1StRe-TR7e

---

1.6.23 We Are Saved By The Precious Blood of Jesus (2020-10-22 09:30)

1st Peter 1:18-21, " Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God."

The Holy Bible teaches in **1st Corinthians 6:20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? *For ye are bought with a price*: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."** That

price

is the precious blood of Jesus Christ! The *place* is the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

We are not saved by sacraments in the Roman Catholic church. We are not saved by turning from our sins. We are not saved by doing good deeds. We are not saved by joining a religious organization like Seventh-Day Adventism. We are not saved by our own human effort. We are saved solely by the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus! **1st John 1:7, "But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and *the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin*." Revelation 1:5, "**

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. *Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood*, "

A commonly misunderstood passage of Scripture is **1st Corinthians 6:9-11,**

"Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

" Carefully notice verse 11... BUT YE ARE WASHED!!! The Bible says: AND SUCH WERE SOME OF YOU!!! We are all guilty sinners. You are either saved by the blood, or you are still lost in your sins.

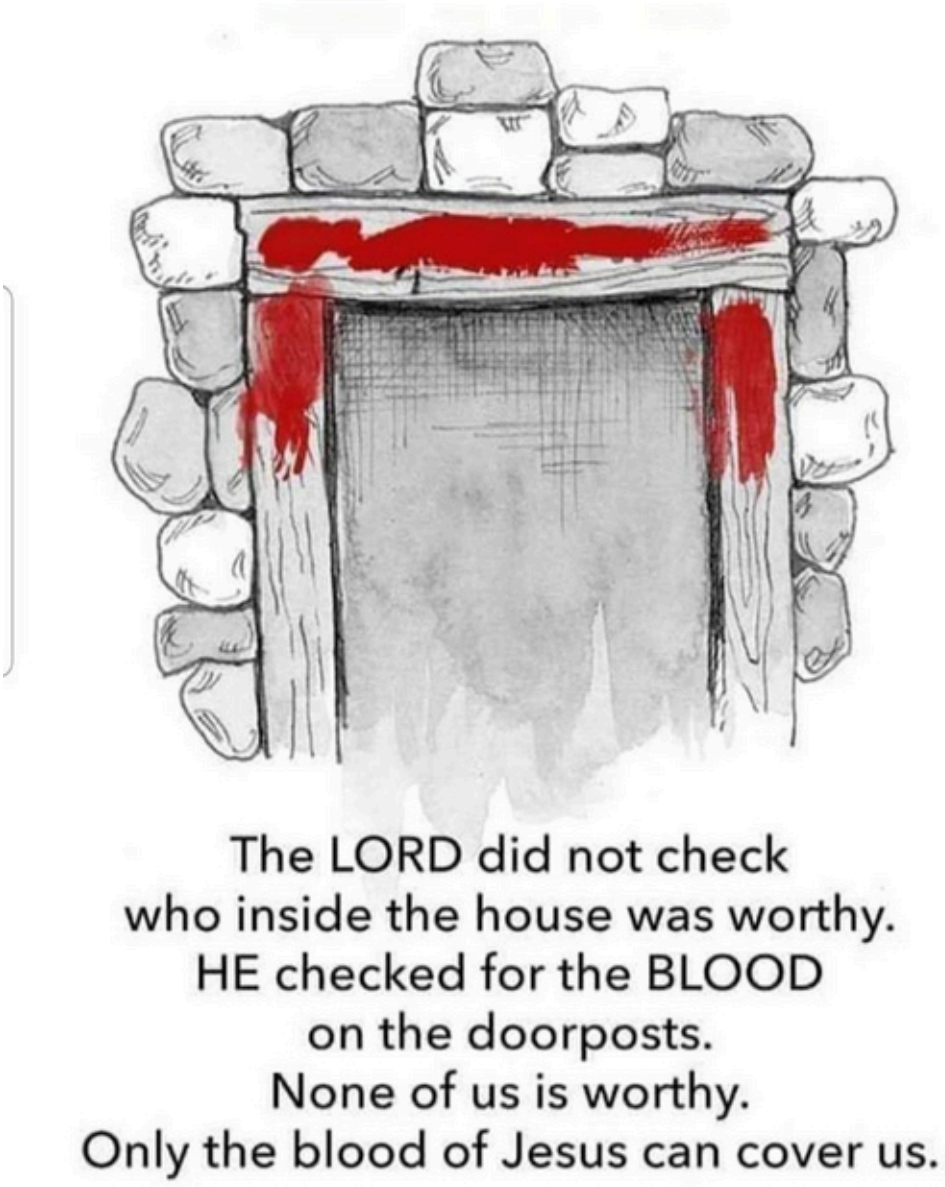
I knew Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) was unsaved, when I [1]heard him preach in BJU chapel on January 26, 2015. Dr. Pettit teaches that faith in Jesus is

not enough to be saved. In addition he says that you must faithfully “run the race” until the end to earn the “reward” of “

Heaven itself.

” A born-again believer doesn’t talk like that. I was saved at 13 years of age by the blood of Jesus, and I don’t have to live the Christian life to get to Heaven. I’ve been saved by the blood of the crucified One!

[2]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgIYqYynBbhR8sFZ2EoVZhweQ5JM3AWLeorKV104_xnoSOvqKmrWTXHc3ktq9HO1zHXX-Q82eRCRfTgpH8HWsfzfFu315zv5y2iWbi

1.6.24 The Two Sincere Men That God Killed (2020-10-23 09:30)

Numbers 15:32-35, "And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, *they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day*. And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him. And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and *stoned him with stones, and he died*; as the LORD commanded Moses." 2nd Samuel 6:5-7, "

And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, *Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it*.

And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and *God smote him there for his error*; and there he died by the ark of God.

"

This is one of the most important articles I have ever written **Proverbs 16:25, "**

There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. **"** All across the world, sincere men are defiling the inspired Word of God, and are perverting the simplicity of the Gospel.

I have quoted to you two separate

Scripture passages. The first is about a Hebrew man who picked up sticks on the Sabbath Day. Since the Sabbath pictured salvation by faith alone in Jesus Christ, picking up sticks on the Sabbath Day symbolized adding works to God's grace. It was for this reason that God commanded Moses to kill the sincere man, to send a message to everyone in all generations not to mess with the Gospel.

The second Scripture passage is about Uzzah, who sincerely reached forth his hand to steady the Ark of God as it wobbled, but God killed him. The Word of God was contained inside the Ark of God, along with the golden pot of manna, and Aaron's rod that budded (Hebrews 9:4). Please don't miss this truth! Uzzah was very sincere. He had only the best of intentions. God had warned the Jews that if any man touched anything holy, he would surely be put to death (Numbers 4:15). Uzzah reminds me of so many foolish, but sincere people in modern times,

who with good intentions change, butcher and corrupt the Word of God.

Millions of Bible translators, publishers, theologians and preachers have blood on their hands! Apostate Bible colleges—such as Moody Bible Institute, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and Bob Jones University—who bid Godspeed to the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions—are just as guilty as Uzzah!!! The infamous 'Golden State Killer' (who was convicted of hundreds of atrocious crimes in 2020) is no more of a monster than theologians' [1]Brooke Westcott And Fenton Hort, who brutally raped the Word of God, binding the truth, and spiritually murdering men's souls. They're all monsters!!!

It is a serious offense to tamper with the Gospel or the Word of God. God swiftly killed these two men, as a warning to future generations not to mess with God's grace, not to mess with God's inspired Words! Many of the modern [2]Bible perversions corrupt the meaning of " [3] repentance,
"

thus perverting the Gospel, damning men's souls to Hell by hindering them from seeing the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel. **2nd Corinthians 4:3,**

"*But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."

Jesus Is Our Sabbath In Whom We Rest For Salvation

We are warned to enter into God's rest in the New Testament in Hebrews 11:1-11. Don't miss the following Scripture. Carefully notice what the first sentence tells us:

> **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

Did you read that? Those who have truly entered into God's rest (The Gospel of Jesus Christ) have also CEASED FROM HIS OWN WORKS. Boy that's good! Are you listening all you Lordship Salvationists (like Ray Comfort and Paul Washer) who teach that faith alone is not sufficient to be saved? Are you listening John MacArthur, Seventh-day Adventists and Jehovah's Witnesses who teach that HUMAN EFFORT is also required to be saved? The Bible calls all of these false prophets LIARS! No human effort is required for salvation. Repentance is not a change of life; but rather, a change of mind, which means ceasing from one's OWN WORKS (Hebrews 4:1). Biblical repentance is ceasing from your own human effort, and instead believing THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST. Let me quote this wonderful Scripture again from

Hebrews 4:10, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works..."

What example of unbelief is Hebrews 4:11 speaking of? Look back to verses 1-2...

> **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."**

The Israelites in the Wilderness heard Moses preach the Gospel again and again, but they didn't believe. The reason why the Jews were always complaining is because most of them never got saved. They literally didn't believe in the coming Messiah. Many of them didn't care, but only wanted to party:

> **1st Corinthians 10:5-7, "But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play."**

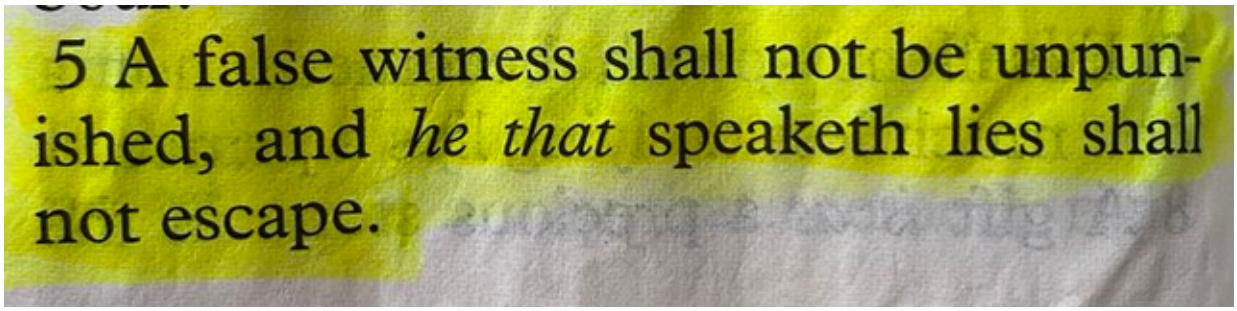
Men are saved when they cease from their own self-righteousness (pictured by the 6-days of work) and instead trust (or rest) completely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. JESUS PAID IT ALL! From the passages of Scripture I've just shared with you, it is clear that

many of the Jews in the Wilderness perished in their sins without Christ and went to Hell. Carefully pay attention to Hebrews 4:1-2 again:

> **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."**

God promises to give eternal life to whosoever RESTS in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. As you just read, the preaching of the Gospel didn't profit them because they didn't believe. They had no faith. They heard the Gospel, but it was not mixed with faith in them that heard it. My friend, the Gospel means nothing if you don't believe it. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines the Gospel as the DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION of Jesus Christ. If you REST upon the Gospel, receiving the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross as payment for YOUR SINS, believing that He is physically risen from the dead, you are instantly and eternally saved.

[4]



Right Doctrine Matters!

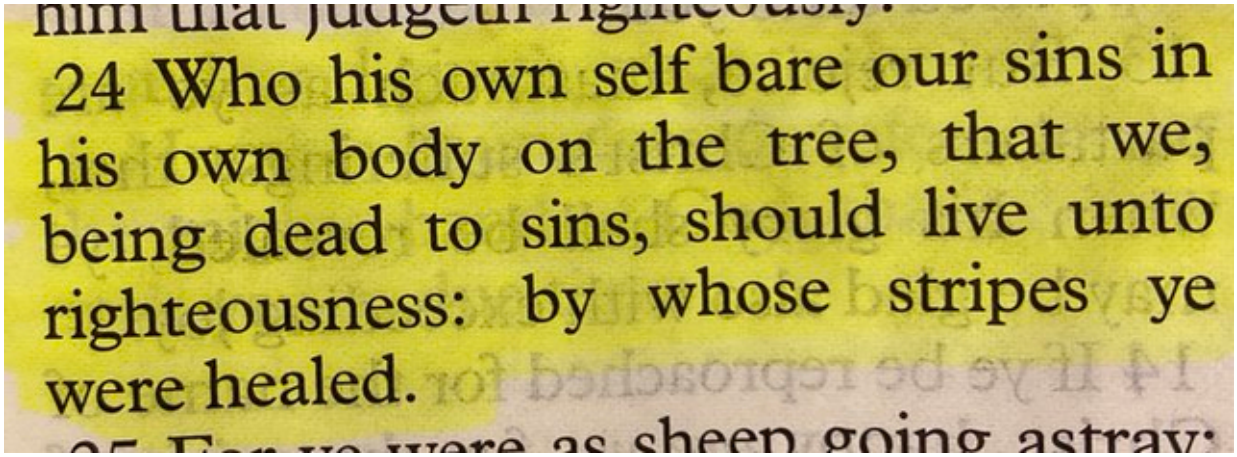
God thought it was an important enough matter to end the lives of two sincere men, who made light of God's Word and the Gospel. A web visitor recently told me that the Jews won't believe on the name of Jesus, so we must evangelize them with a different method, [5]using the name of Yeshua instead. I kindly rebuked them with the inspired Word of God, explaining that there is no salvation apart from the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth (Acts 4:10-12). If an arrogant Jew refuses to submit to the righteousness of God, which is solely through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9), then he cannot go to Heaven.

Likewise, just as my sincere web visitor who foolishly wanted to reach Jews without the Gospel, even so are Bible translators today foolish who change the Word of God to satisfy the whims

of skeptics, unbelievers and false religions. The New International Version (NIV) is one of the most corrupt Bible revisions. Another horrible corrupt perversion is the [6]English Standard Version (ESV) which Bob Jones University uses, sells and bids Godspeed to. The modern Bible revisions [7]brutally attack Jesus' deity, remove the Godhead, secularize the Bible by removing theological words, add false teachings, and confuse churchgoers by the presence of literally hundreds of English Bible versions. God only authored one Book!

We need to reread the Bible, not rewrite it!

[8]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9of3vHB8YX58wgIDUwO0lhw1jH6Vdt3c7S-sOMZlqWJmZIKCBHwVXOLbnwogs6CV8LsmFrcFbNMZbKqa9azfjcQRuZghTBD_wfG6
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-satanic-hebrew-roots-movement.html
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEipG3ci6D4e4AKFgHqCEScVIYGBcrTiMZ_ZCx3HmbO_rjdTXzT3Z-aET0LUZYPHwY_m0sajeKfdI-gyF4vtpBpBOkfvel2G1ypXshM

1.6.25 Why I'm So Happy In My Precious Lord, God And Savior (2020-10-24 02:08)

1st Peter 1:7-9, " That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, *yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls." Psalms 119:165, " *Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them*." Hebrews 12:2a, "*Looking unto Jesus* the author and finisher of our faith..."

I am so happy in the Lord today! I just had to write this article to share my feelings with everyone. It is Saturday, October 24, 2020 and I am abundantly happy in the Lord. God is so

awesome, good and precious! Praise ye the Lord O ye saints! Why am I so happy? I am going to share several reason in this blog post why I am so happy in Jesus. Please lend me your heart dear weary traveler.

Why am I so happy in the Lord today? Well, I started off my day [1]listening to the Gospel of Luke. That's a great way to start off each day, by listening to the inspired King James Bible. As I do each day, I began with a prayer before working on my website ministry, asking God to please give me the divine wisdom to help others. **Proverbs 4:7, " Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.**

"

I have had many happy moments lately, simply relishing in the promises of God, earnestly pondering how great my dear Savior truly is! Oh how I know that God My Savior dearly loves me! We cannot love others, until we first allow God to love us! Do you know that God loves you my friend? The Lord truly does! If you are close to God, nothing in this world can bring you low! **Psalms 119:165, "Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them."** We are living in a society of miserable people everywhere we turn these days!

Do you know why people (including professed Christians) are so miserable? **Hebrews 12:2a, "*Looking unto Jesus* the author and finisher of our faith..."** It is that simple to be happy dear reader—LOOK UNTO JESUS! I am happy because of where I am looking. I am looking to Jesus! I got saved by looking to Jesus as a 13 year old teenager. I have lived my life by looking to Jesus, and when I have sinned and failed along life's journey, it is only because I took my eyes off of the dear Lord (Proverbs 14:14). I am 53 years old, and the time is going faster and faster as I grow closer to my blessed homecoming! **Proverbs 4:18, "But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day."**

I Am Happy To Have One Inspired King James Bible

Boy that makes me happy! M

ay I truthfully say—You are as close to God as you are to His inspired Word. That is why I make such a big fuss over the infallibility, perfection and inspiration of the Holy Bible. How can a man walk with God, if he has five different Bible versions? **Amos 3:3,**

"

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

" I truly feel sorry for deceived churchgoers, who think that some Bible versions get a certain passage right, but other revisions get it wrong; so they continually consult multiple Bible revisions in an attempt to find the "best" translation (according to their own human wisdom).

What a sad way to live the Christian life!

I have heard umpteen Baptist preachers do this very thing—referring to multiple Bible versions at different times in their preaching, citing their favorite Bible version for any particular passage of Scripture they are exegeting. That is confusing to the listener. I thank God, and am bubbling over with happiness today, that I have only one inspired Holy Bible. Thank God for the precious King James Bible!!! I am so happy to know that I have a perfect, infallible, preserved and inspired King James Bible!!! It burns my heart with joy that I have EVERY WORD that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that**

proceedeth out of the mouth of God. ” I have an EVERY WORD Bible, and it rejoices my heart 24/7! Whew, hallelujah, amen, praise God, I am so happy to have God’s complete and perfect Word!!!

I Am Happy Trusting God To Find Me A Prudent Wife

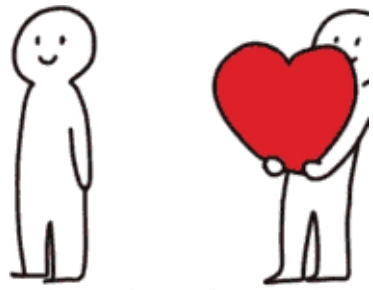
My web visitors know that I have been infatuated with a young woman across the street from me. I have poured out my heart to her online in numerous articles I have written, especially late last year before Christmas. I cried much in prayer, wanting for God to put it in her heart to love me back, but it didn’t happen. She was giving me little signals over the years, when I saw her coming and going across the street, which kept me on the path CHASING RABBITS! My pastor at the [2]Bethel Baptist Church on Guam preached Wednesday night about
“

chasing rabbits.

” I needed to hear that truth, because it occurred to me that I’ve been foolishly chasing rabbits. I’ve been CHASING RABBITS concerning both wanting to return to Harvest Baptist Church, and wanting to marry this young uninterested woman who attends Harvest. I have been barking up an empty tree, wasting my time. Harvest is a lost cause! I’ve been chasing rabbits in wonderland.

I am reminded of a song by singer Garth Brooks from 1995: “[3]Thank God for unanswered prayer!” The Lord impressed upon my heart: “Do you really want to marry a woman who only acknowledges you if her pastors give her permission?” [4]Here’s some of the song’s meaningful lyrics:

> She was the one that I’d wanted for all times
>
> And each night I’d spend prayin’ that God would make her mine
>
> And if he’d only grant me this wish I wished back then
>
> I’d never ask for anything again
> Sometimes I thank God for unanswered prayers
>
> Remember when you’re talkin’ to the man upstairs
>
> And just because he doesn’t answer doesn’t mean he don’t care
>
> [5]Some of God’s greatest gifts are unanswered prayers



[6]

Kris (the former nurse at Harvest) didn't want me. Abby didn't want me. I feel peace in this matter, because it was their decisions, not mine. I believe God's hand is in this (Philippians 2:13). I was so hurt last year when Abby waved like I was her best friend one day, but then abandoned me the next (at the whim of her ungodly pastors). Kindly said, I make my own decisions based upon what God alone thinks. I am thankful that I don't let other people control whom I accept or reject. That is why I have a ministry website like I do—standing alone among deadbeat Neo-evangelicals (like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) who don't care about God, truth or people. Everyone should be welcome at a church! That's not the case at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam—they're a social club and only select people are welcomed!

They have horribly mistreated me at Harvest since 2014, refusing to even speak with me about coming back to church. I humbly went to them three times in 2017, but their pastors literally told me to: "

Go elsewhere!

" That is what a religious cult does! Our dear Lord ate with publicans and sinners. Jesus didn't turn away the demon-possessed man in Mark 5:1-15, He befriended and helped the man. It was the hypocritical religious crowd whom the Lord sharply rebuked. **Luke 7:39, "Now when *the Pharisee* which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, *if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner*."**

That is what Pharisees do—they sinfully judge people, condemning and ostracizing them, like Harvest's pastors have wrongly done to me. The Pharisee in his wicked heart thought Jesus should reject the woman, because she was a sinner. It is hard for me to grasp the fact that the Lord received a demon-possessed broken man, but the local Baptist church won't even allow a broken Bible preacher like me to attend church. Go figure! [7]Some of God's greatest gifts are unanswered prayers!

As a preacher, I have seen people go from loving a pastor, to hating him overnight. That is not what happened at Harvest Baptist Church. I have repeatedly begged them to come back, showing a spirit of reconciliation and love, but they have turned me away in their coldness and heresy. So I have preached against them, taking a stand against their apostasy! I love them at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but I hate every false way. **Psalms 119:104, "**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false

way.

" The Devil's bibles must be exposed. The Devil's heresy of Lordship Salvation must be exposed. The Devil's ministers like Steve Pettit and John MacArthur must be exposed. To God be the glory!!!

Sadly, when their employment contracts eventually expire in the future at Harvest Baptist Academy on Guam, the Bob Jones Graduates whom Abby thinks are her "friends" at Harvest Baptist Church will move back to the United States, and she'll never hear from them again. That's what the serpent did to Eve in Genesis. Bob Jones University is a hellhole in my humble opinion, "snakes" Jesus called them. **Matthew 12:34,**

"

***O generation of vipers*, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.**

" Now you know why ungodly people hated Jesus so much! The Lord called the respected religious leaders in His community "

snakes,

”

just like I am calling Harvest’s pastors snakes! They are sly like a

serpent, tricking their victims. They speak of “

truth

”

while [8]promoting umpteen Bible versions. They speak of “grace” while [9]demanding works (i.e., requiring that you turn from your sins) to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. [10]That is an exchange, not a gift!

The Lord impressed upon my heart as I drove home from church this past Wednesday night, that I now am blessed to have a Fundamentalist Baptist pastor, who cares about me and my family. The pastor gave my grandson a small bag of candy after church Wednesday. Little things like that says: “

I care.

”

You can tell when someone cares. It is the little things that they do. I am like a sponge, noticing everything. That is only because I am starving to be loved. God even knows the number of hairs upon our head (Matthew 10:30). I love this faithful preacher and his family. I love Bible preachers, because I is one!

I sincerely believe that God has thwarted my efforts to go back to Harvest, because [11]they are the equivalent of the apostate lukewarm church of Laodicea (Revelation 3:15-22). Kindly said, their pastors at Harvest are indifferent toward truth. [12]Harvest bids Godspeed to Dr. Steve Pettit , who preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation. [13]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. is ashamed up in Heaven at the cesspool of iniquity his college has become at Bob Jones University. I am so happy to contend for the Christian faith!!!

There is nothing wrong in America today that couldn’t be remedied by a generation of Bible-preaching PREACHERS!!! Instead, we’ve got a bunch of pretty-boy, wimpy, yuppie type, ministers, who are more concerned about growing a ministry than preaching THE TRUTH!

I have peace in my soul that Kris and Abby didn’t want me, because I did all I could to reach out to them in love and respect as a gentleman. I am so happy that God is working this all out, so I don’t have to make the decisions. That means the Lord has a different woman for me! The Lord is guiding me as He so promised. **Proverbs 3:5-6, “ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.”** By the way, I’m not making any promises, but my daughter has been encouraging me to make some YouTube videos of me preaching. I was thinking today of giving a Bible study on the entire book of Proverbs. It would be 31 videos, about 45 minutes long. I am thinking of ideas for videos. Also, Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is inspiring me to make some videos, because he just started doing the same. [14]Here’s his new YouTube channel.

It is too early to tell, but I have another Christian young lady on my mind. I first met her in 2017 at Lighthouse Baptist Baptist church on Guam, and she caught my eye back then. I remember when she asked my name and I replied: “Humkafiddlehopper”…lol. I still remember the serious face she had. I didn’t pursue her then, because our paths didn’t cross,

but now they do. I tremendously admire her. One day at a time. I maybe be chasing rabbits again, but time will tell, I have to be patient and prayerful, one day at a time. I didn't think I was worthy of her, but the Lord works in mysterious ways! My mother often said: "T

he Lord works in mysterious ways,

"

and Mom is always right!

I Am Happy About The Free Grace Gospel

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. is 100 % correct that most independent Baptist churches today are PATHETIC!

God's curse is upon any church that perverts God's grace, adhering to [15]a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Harvest is the biggest independent Baptist church on Guam in name only. In reality, the small church I am attending is the biggest independent Baptist church on Guam, because the pastor is 100 % correct on the free grace Gospel, door-to-door soulwinning, and the infallible inspired King James Bible. That is why I love the pastor most of all, because he is preaching correctly!

My favorite sermon by Pastor Barnes is titled:

"[16]Why Is Paul So Upset In The Epistle Of Galatians?" There was no video for that sermon, but I sat on the edge of my seat taking notes. My favorite statement from that sermon is: "Anyone who attacks the grace of God, is attacking the God of grace!"

I fully agree with what one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Bob Gray Sr. said:

> "Pathetic comes to mind when considering the condition of so many of our independent Baptist churches across this nation. I don't know, maybe that seems a little strong. Nope, I am sticking with it. PATHETIC!" —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., "[17]Why Isn't It Working For You?"

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Remember this, if you're depending upon your own good works to get you to Heaven, you're lost! Your salvation had to be purchased with something that was incorruptible, with the precious blood of Jesus Christ!

I Am Happy That I Will Be Given A New Body In Eternity

I am thankful that I can walk and take care of myself. I like walking. Some days I can go walking, but on other days my radiating pain (stenosis and radiculitis) is bad in my arms and legs and I stay home. It all relates to a severe neck injury from 1992 when I was rear-ended by a church bus, and a steep fall at work in 2004 down a mailslide.

Albeit, I am thankful that I can still walk, but I have constant

pain 24/7 in the bony area of the back of my neck. The prescription pain medications help tremendously. As you can imagine, one of my favorite Bible passages is:

Philippians 3:20-21, “ For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

***Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body*, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.**

”

I am happy knowing that the Lord will give me a new, perfect and immortal body at the Rapture (1st Corinthians 15:51-58). What a glorious day that will be!

By God’s grace [18]I recorded a dozen pedal steel guitar songs earlier this year. The steel guitar is my life’s passion, as a hobby. I love music and thank God for it. God put seven notes in a musical scale. There are seven colors in a rainbow. There are seven days in a week. The number seven is God’s favorite number. I indent all of my articles beginning with seven spaces. I love the number seven!

I Am Happy Being Outside The Gate With Jesus

Since 2017, I have been begging like a starving dog for Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to please let me come back to church services. They have consistently refused. I have pleaded for their compassion and love, but they have kicked me in the head, leaving me for dead. **Psalms 109:4-5, “For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.”**

I have been casting my pearl before the swine, begging to be loved back, from Harvest and the young women that I mentioned earlier. Love is getting harder and harder to come by nowadays! I mean, if churches won’t love unloved people, then who’s going to do it?

Matthew 7:6, “ Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. ” I have been chasing rabbits at Harvest Baptist Church in more ways than one.

Ironically, the great need of our generation is for churches to repent!

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; *if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.” I love this Bible verse, which clearly shows what repentance is, and is not. Repentance is NOT turning from one’s sins. This is the popular heresy of Lordship Salvation. No where does the Bible teach to “turn away from your sins” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life.

2nd Timothy 2:25 teaches that repentance is unto THE TRUTH. Repentance is acknowledging THE TRUTH! Repentance is a man admitting that he is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19), which facilitates (makes possible) believing to be saved. We are saved by believing, not by repenting, but repentance is necessary to be saved. Repentance is automatic, included in believing. The man who believes the Gospel has also repented. Salvation is very simple.

Most Christians, Bible professors and pastors today are shallow, who refuse to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus. They don’t want to be put outside the gate with Jesus! Bless God, if I perish, I perish!!! Count me in with Esther and the persecuted Jews! Count me in with Elijah

being a troublemaker in Israel! Count me in with Jesus being rejected and despised by the phony religious crowd!

I Am So Happy To Be God's Redeemed Child

Oh it is wonderful to be a Christian! It is wonderful to be God's child. ...

> **Psalms 33:1, "**
>
> **Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Psalms 58:1, "**
>
> **Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?**
>
> **"**
>
> **Psalms 96:7, "**
>
> **Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.**
>
> **""**
>
> **Psalms 105:6, "**
>
> **O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Psalms 113:1, "**
>
> **Praise ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Psalms 135:1, "**
>
> **Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise him, O ye servants of the LORD.**
>
> **"**

I am so happy to be a part of God's family (Ephesians 3:14-15). My name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20). Jesus is preparing for me a home up in Heaven (John 14:1-3). When Jesus returns, He promises that no man will ever take away my joy again (John 16:22). God is going to give me *all things* (Romans 8:32). What a beautiful Savior! What an awesome God!!!

> **Hebrews 12:2a, "*Looking unto Jesus* the author and finisher of our faith..."**

I Love You All In The Lord, Whoever You May Be!

1. https://youtu.be/3ZmHlAz_Gkw
2. https://www.facebook.com/BBCguam
3. https://youtu.be/n9fav3FCF9c
4. https://youtu.be/n9fav3FCF9c
5. https://youtu.be/9GuA5PZx3K4
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjWApCRgiBTUw8fqFT24K6Sqo8cZelTp3xaapPdslm-iPRyTOP2lYycu1w17j_g1NUMFYrHJw2NfQ8t6fsAXbld1k-nhl7ClHSE26_
7. https://youtu.be/9GuA5PZx3K4
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/History/bob_jones_sr_contended_for_the_faith.htm

14. https://www.youtube.com/c/SolveChurchProblems/videos
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/religious_cult.htm
16. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/why-is-paul-so-upset-in-epistle-of.html
17. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2020/10/19/why-isnt-it-working-for-you/
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjUgF-BaFiTJT1Q2Mp6GFJvipz2iNyB-gHbTb4ZM8oMA3Nc16aY_DWxE8EtUdsJFO_YJ2aa-1sCyTMnKCuwbmTvhO10hxzQsVZTJKU

1.6.26 The Neglected Doctrine of Imputation (2020-10-24 09:30)

Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*."

Ask most church members today what "imputation" means and they have no idea what you're talking about. Look through Evangelist Ray Comfort's "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE" from cover-to-cover and you'll never find where he comments on the vital doctrine of "[1]imputation." Look at the listing of words in the index at the back of Ray Comfort's best-selling book, "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE." There are over 1,000 words listed, but no mention of "impute" or "imputation." It is quite interesting, considering that Mr. Comfort teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

Modern theology is virtually devoid of the doctrine of imputation. In the following passage of Scripture, the Satanic Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) butchers Romans 4:5-6. Notice carefully that the important theological term "IMPUTETH" in Romans 4:6 of the faithful KJB, has been completely removed from the ERV. The KJB is correct below, but the second quote is from the ERV, which is awful, heretical and wicked:

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Romans 4:5-6, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom **God imputeth righteousness without works."** [emphasis added]
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Romans 4:5-6, "But people cannot do any work that will make them right with God. So they must trust in him. Then he accepts their faith, and that makes them right with him. He is the one who makes even evil people right. David said the same thing when he was talking about the blessing people have when **God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done."** [emphasis added]

They've horribly corrupted this Scripture passage! Do you see what they've sinfully done? Whereas the King James Bibles teaches that God imputes the righteousness of Christ to the believer, the ERV foolishly says God accepts a person as good by faith, which means something different entirely. God doesn't accept someone as "good" by faith; but rather, God attributes His righteousness to us by faith. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

God told us to **“study”** the Bible in **2nd Timothy 2:15**. What is so hard about looking up the meaning of “imputeth?” By removing this important theological word from the KJB and replacing it with some religious nonsense, the doctrine of imputation has effectively been stricken from the ERV (which is a typical corruption in all modern Bible versions). Satan is changing the Bible into a spiritual book instead of a theological book.

The basis of obtaining justification is through God’s righteousness being IMPUTED to the sinner through faith in Christ, Who paid our sin debt on the cross. Jesus took our sins upon Himself on the cross, paying a debt that He did not owe. Jesus is our sin payment! When we BELIEVE the Gospel, God takes Jesus’ righteousness, and places it upon us. God imputes our sins to Jesus, and then He imputes Jesus’ righteousness to us. Isn’t that beautiful!!! This is why we don’t need any works to be saved, because Christ paid it all by His sacrifice of on the cross, and the sprinkling of His shed blood upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 24; 12:24).

The corrupt ERV says in **Romans 4:5, “So they must trust in him. Then he accepts their faith, and that makes them right with him.”** This is wrong! It is not our faith that makes us right with God. It is Christ’s sacrifice on the cross and His applied blood in Heaven that makes us right with God, in response to our faith in the Gospel. The ERV obliterates the entire doctrine of imputation. Christ died on the cross as our LAMB (John 1:29), and He raised up bodily three days later and ascended into Heaven as our HIGH PRIEST (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16).

The Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) butchers the Bible in **Romans 4:5-6**. Instead of saying that **“God imputeth righteousness without works,”** the ERV says, “God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done.” Imputation DOESN’T mean that AT ALL!!! The ERV totally removes the doctrine of imputation from their corrupt Bible version. The Holy Bible never teaches that God accepts us as good. We are sinful, all of us are rotten (Romans 3:23). There is NONE GOOD (Romans 3:10). God doesn’t look the other way, accepting us as good while overlooking our bad. This is nonsensical religious garbage. You can check other perverted Alexandrian Bible revisions, which are all basically the same. The New International Version (NIV) removes the word “imputes” too. The Voice (VOICE) is of the Devil. Beware of the [2]Alexandrian, Egypt, Bible versions.

Imputation is not God accepting a person as good and not looking at their bad, because this completely fails to mention the righteousness of Christ which makes it all possible. The very word “imputation” means that God transfers Christ’s righteousness to us, and transfers our sins to Christ. In John 3:15 we are told that as Moses lifted up the serpent, even so must Jesus Christ be lifted up. That serpent pictured Christ, who became as sin for us (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Jesus, Who knew no sin, became as sin; so that we who knew no righteousness, could be made the righteousness of God in Him. Amen. This is imputation.

It is a major theological blunder to remove the word “impute” from the Bible. The translators of the ERV got it VERY WRONG. If you understanding the [3]occult roots of the modern versions, then you know why. It is difficult to translate the word “impute” because it is a concept, not able to be replaced with a word or two. This is why I would never remove this critically important word from the Bible. Let the people study as God commanded!!! It is time

for arrogant pastors to stop playing God. The word “IMPUTETH” in Romans 4:6 means something very different than what the ERV reads.

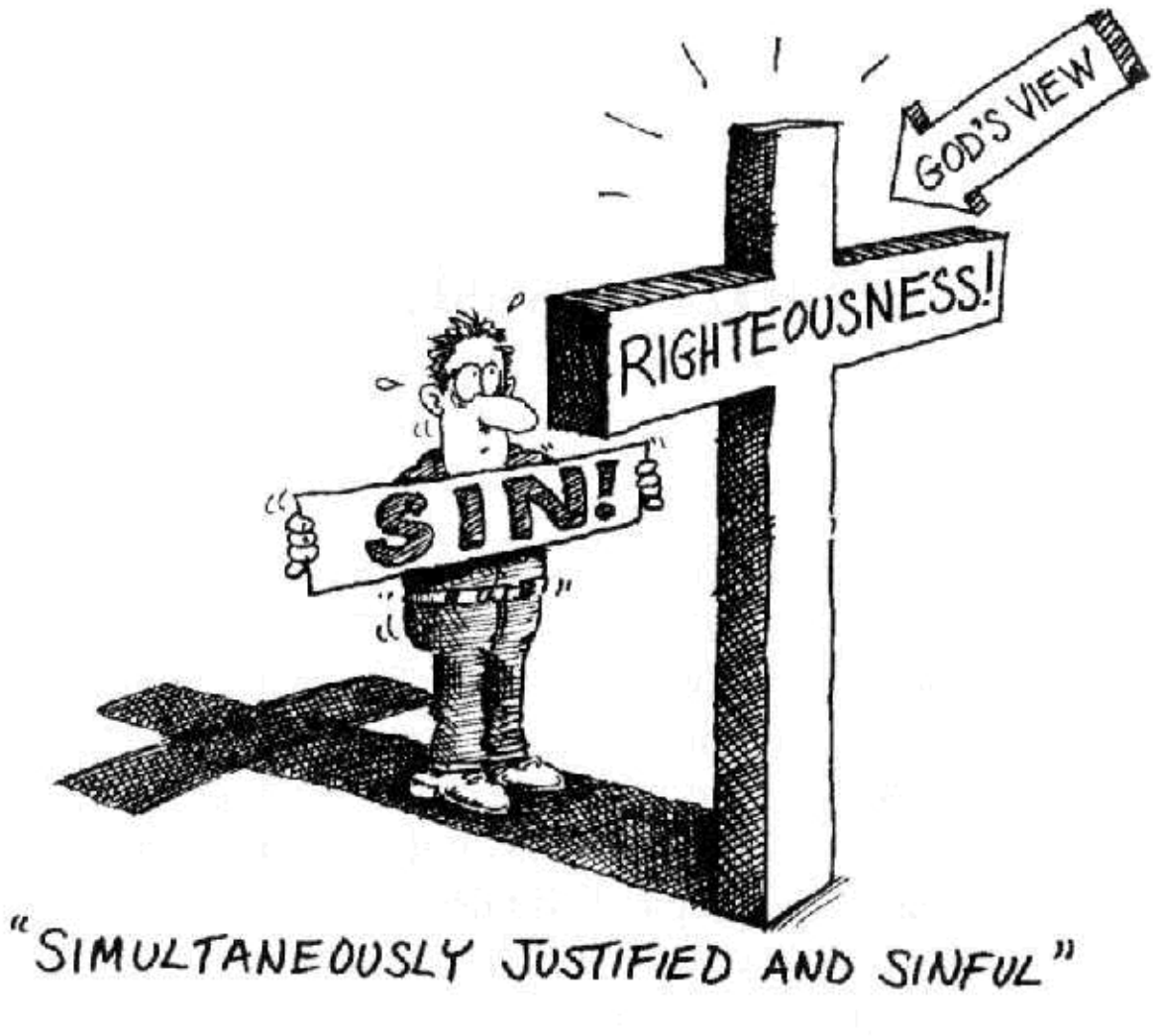
The truth is that by faith God credits a man with Christ’s righteousness. That is what is missing from the ERV... CHRIST’S RIGHTEOUSNESS (or HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, Matthew 6:33). The ERV merely says that God accepts a man as good. That is not imputation. In the divine act of imputation, Christ’s righteousness is passed (transferred) by God the Father to our account, by which God declares us good. This only happens by faith. Imputation happens at the moment of salvation, and never has to be repeated. Once we are declared righteous in God’s eyes through faith in Christ Jesus, we are eternally secure and forever saved.

The Neglected Doctrine of Imputation

The words “counted” and “imputeth” are the same Greek word, so they mean the same thing in these two verses (Romans 4:5-6). The KJB says that a man’s faith is counted for righteousness. We are told that God imputeth righteousness to a man without works (labor to earn Heaven). Since we all have NO self-righteousness of our own to offer or impress God (Isaiah 64:6), the only way we can be saved is by obtaining Christ’s righteousness. This is possible only through faith in the Gospel.

The Bible-butchers should have left the word IMPUTETH alone. It is a beautiful word. How lazy can people get? Entire books have been written about this one important theological term. In Romans 4:6, the ERV has rendered the word “IMPUTETH” as “God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done,” which utterly fails to inform the reader why God accepts them as good. It is only because of Christ’s suffering on the cross that we are able by faith to be declared righteous. It is not that God accepts us as good; but rather, He accepts us on the basis of Christ’s righteousness which has been credited (imputed) to us by faith.

The ERV caters to false religions which require doing good works to be saved. Whereas the KJB says that God substitutes a man’s faith in place of righteousness, so that works are not necessary; the ERV changes this passage to mean that by faith we are right with God. That says something totally different. The ERV has eliminated the truth that WORKS ARE NOT NEEDED for salvation! Thus, the ERV also caters to the heretics who teach the Lordship Salvation, who require forsaking bad works to be saved, and stay saved. Whether we are required to do good works, or avoid doing bad works, either way it constitutes human effort for salvation. Jesus taught in John 6:28-29 that the only “work” accepted by God for salvation is to BELIEVE ON JESUS CHRIST.



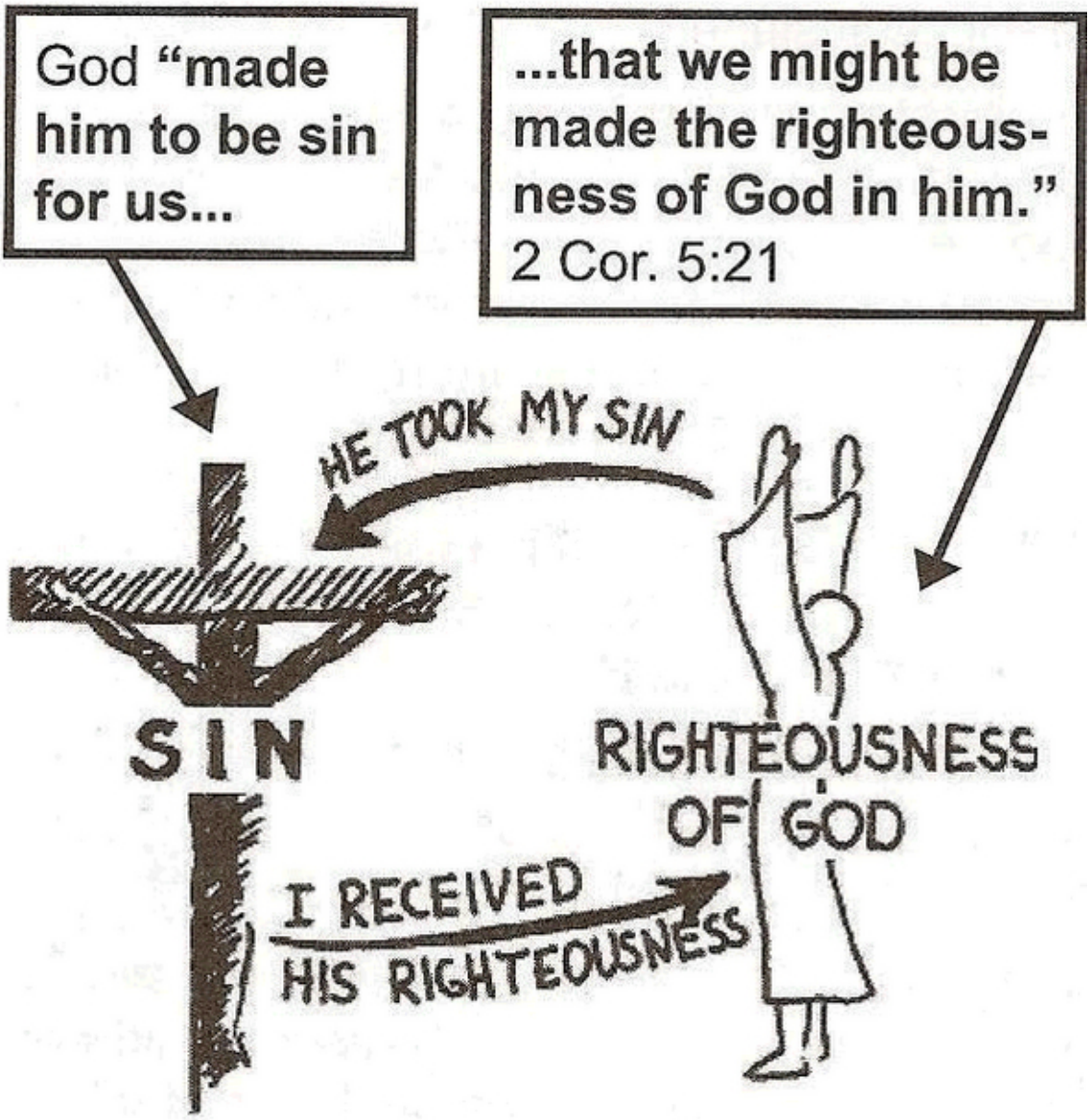
Most false religions and all Lordship Salvationists avoid the Biblical doctrine of imputation. In their "Way Of The Master Evidence Bible," Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron comment on thousands of Scripture passages, but have nothing to say about Romans 4:5-6 on imputation. In the nearly 1,000 word index in the back section of the book, the word "impute" is not mentioned at all. Any Bible teacher worth a dime is very familiar with the vital doctrine of imputation. But since this doctrine doesn't fit [4]Mr. Comfort's satanic plan of Lordship Salvation to be saved. The awesome doctrine of imputation that God put in the Holy Bible exposes all false prophets. You see, we are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS. Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you." Notice that we are to seek HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, and not OUR own self-righteousness.

Romans 4:5-6 in the KJB teaches that God imputes (credits) Christ's righteousness to us, without works of self-righteousness, because we don't have any to offer (Isaiah 64:6). However, the ERV says God accepts us as good without looking at what we have done wrong. This is not imputation. The KJB doesn't say that God doesn't look at our wrong; but rather, it says that our salvation is WITHOUT WORKS!!! When the KJB mentions that God imputes righteousness to a man WITHOUT WORKS, it refers to the DEAD WORKS of trying to merit and earn Heaven.

Since eternal life is a totally free gift from God, we don't need any works of our own to be saved, neither doing good or forsaking bad. You cannot do GOOD WORKS to be saved. Nor are you required to stop doing BAD WORKS to be saved. This is false religion. These are all DEAD WORKS. Since Jesus Christ has provided all that is necessary for our salvation, all we need to do to be saved is BELIEVE ON HIM (John 6:28-29).

We are saved by God's imputed righteousness, not our own efforts. Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." If you understand this, then you fully realize that salvation cannot be lost for any reason. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). We need a revival of the fundamental Biblical doctrine of [5]IMPUTATION in our churches.

[6]The Greatest Book In The World! (video, Pastor Danny Castle; The King James Bible is God's Word!)



1. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/imputation.htm
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/antiochan_verses_alexandrian.htm
3. https://www.lovethetruth.com/JIP/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort.htm
5. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/imputation.htm
6. https://youtu.be/Sfpn50FeKtQ

1.6.27 How Churches Condemn Next Generation To Go Liberal (2020-10-25 09:30)

Proverbs 22:28, "Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set." Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, *but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*." Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

Kindly said, God's curse is upon Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. It should be cemetery!

God's curse is upon Bob Jones University.

God's curse is upon is upon the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

God's curse is upon Moody Bible Institute. All of these pseudo-Christian organizations promote multiple Bible revisions, which is a disgrace, and proves just how theologically incompetent they all are. Look what Voltaire the infamous atheist said:

> **"**
>
> **The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God " —**
>
> **Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)**
>
> **" If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man's belief in the Bible. "**
>
> **—**
>
> **Voltaire (French philosopher and atheist, 1694-1778)**

When you hear a preacher or Bible professor claim that Bible translations are no longer inspired today, and that only the original autographs were inspired, remember that they are in agreement with Voltaire! Folks, we don't have any originals anymore!!!

In his well written article, *The Two Lies*, Bible believer Daryl R. Coats rightly says:

> "If the Bible were inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one today really knows for sure what is in 'the Bible' because no one today has ever seen the original manuscripts."

[1]Sam Kobia, Secretary, *World Council Of Churches*, ENI 1-23-04:

"Having a variety of translations available encourages the Bible to be read in a plural and ecumenical way. HAVING A VARIETY OF TRANSLATIONS AVAILABLE IS A PRECIOUS TOOL IN THE STRUGLE AGAINST RELIGIOUS FUNDAMENTALISM." (Caps are mine)

Did you understand

that? In other words, the Devil intentionally published a bunch of English Bible revisions to destroy people's Christian faith! All these Neo-evangelicals today, like the shameful Bob Jones University camp, are destroying churches! We've got a bunch of incompetent, cold-hearted, academics today who woefully lack compassion, because they've been trained by people in Bible colleges who've never built churches!!! [2]Pastor Jack Hyles said that truth, and he was so right!!!

The explosion of modern versions has encouraged the student to pick and choose his own preferred readings and has created a tendency to treat every Bible lightly and to look upon none as the final words of God. This is the great danger of using, and the incalculable harm done by, the modern Bible revisions! [3]Occultist Alice Bailey (1880-1949) said the goal of Theosophists (Luciferians) is to infiltrate the churches, and to lead young people into a superficial form of spirituality without organized religion or dogma (sound doctrine). The goal of Luciferians is to prepare the world to receive the coming Antichrist, who **"shall honour the God of forces"** (new age), according to **Daniel 11:38b**. Evangelist Will Kinney states:

Not surprisingly, this is the attitude behind every English 'Bible' published since 1611. "We can only follow the best judgment of competent scholars as to the most probable reconstruction of the original text," says the preface to the RSV, too deceitful to define just what a "competent scholar" is and to cut through the double-talk and admit, "This is what we think the Bible might be."

The number of professing Christians who do not believe in a "hold it in your hands and read" type of inspired Bible has steadily increased over the years since the flood of multiple-choice, conflicting and contradictory modern bible versions began to appear about 100 years ago. The following testimonies about the character of Evangelicalism today were made by key Evangelical leaders. The irony is that these same men are part of the problem they lament. Each of these men has been guilty of endorsing modern bible versions:

"MORE AND MORE ORGANIZATIONS AND INDIVIDUALS HISTORICALLY COMMITTED TO AN INFALLIBLE SCRIPTURE HAVE BEEN EMBRACING AND PROPAGATING THE VIEW THAT THE BIBLE HAS ERRORS IN IT. This movement away from the historic standpoint has been most noticeable among those often labeled Neo-evangelicals. This change of position with respect to the infallibility of the Bible is widespread and has occurred in evangelical denominations, Christian colleges, theological seminaries, publishing houses and learned societies" (Dr. Harold Lindsell, former vice-president and professor at Fuller Theological Seminary and Editor Emeritus of Christianity Today; *The Battle For The Bible*, 1976, p. 20).

"WITHIN EVANGELICALISM THERE ARE A GROWING NUMBER WHO ARE MODIFYING THEIR VIEWS ON THE INERRANCY OF THE BIBLE SO THAT THE FULL

> AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IS COMPLETELY UNDERCUT. But is happening in very subtle ways. Like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views on Biblical authority often seem at first glance not to be very far from what evangelicals, until just recently, have always believed. But also, like the snow lying side-by-side on the ridge, the new views when followed consistently end up a thousand miles apart. What may seem like a minor difference at first, in the end makes all the difference in the world ... compromising the full authority of Scripture eventually affects what it means to be a Christian theologically and how we live in the full spectrum of human life" (Francis Schaeffer, *The Great Evangelical Disaster*, 1983, p. 44).

The surest way to ruin the faith of the next generation is to deny the inspiration of the King James Bible in this generation. Mark Twain wisely said: “What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace.” The First Baptist Church Of Hammond, Indiana (FBCH) has denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. They are trying to compensate by focusing on soulwinning. Although I am excited about the soulwinning, I also know that by removing the ancient landmark (Proverbs 22:28), the FBCH and Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) will change down the road.

This generation has sinfully chosen to embrace the ungodly doctrine of Voltaire, claiming that we do not have an inspired Bible today. The next natural progression is to accept multiple Bible versions, like Bob Jones University has been shamefully doing for decades now. When the new Bible revisions are accepted, the heresy of Lordship Salvation comes with the new Bibles, and then I-chabod will be written over the church! That means: “The glory of the Lord has departed”! FBCH today are condemning the next generation to go liberal, by denying the inspiration of the Holy Bible. Already FBCH and HAC are silent about the evils and dangers of the Devil’s Bibles. If Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) were alive today, they’d never invite him to speak at FBCH and HAC, but Brother Jack Hyles did in 1995, and I was there!!! The very core of Christian Fundamentalism is the belief in a perfect, infallible and inspired Holy Bible!!!

In case you missed his quote earlier, [5]Sam Kobia, Secretary, *World Council Of Churches* , said on January 23, 2004:

> "Having a variety of translations available encourages the Bible to be read in a plural and ecumenical way. HAVING A VARIETY OF TRANSLATIONS AVAILABLE IS A PRECIOUS TOOL IN THE STRUGLE AGAINST RELIGIOUS FUNDAMENTALISM." (Caps are mine)

The Neo-evangelical Bob Jones University crowd are drilling holes in the bottom of the boat, while we Fundamentalists are trying to keep the ship from sinking!

1. http://www.lightoflife.com/light_of_life_events_world_February2004.htm#BIBLE
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/10/why-harvest-baptist-church-on-guam.html
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/satanism/theosophy.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhXJQhH78zQtNHiEXQFO1dMgF0aHlEJampGpfiyrzjoEFtl-lq2-Bq3hfjp9S1Sba6WByJ2H8dmvcuVydOd1jhG-uEWKmHWaNdwUVT
5. http://www.lightoflife.com/light_of_life_events_world_February2004.htm#BIBLE

1.6.28 Pastor Jack Hyles On The Importance Of Bible Infallibility (2020-10-26 00:30)

Deuteronomy 4:2, "*Ye shall not add unto the word* which I command you, *neither shall ye diminish ought from it*, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you." Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

We are living in a wicked and confused generation of translations, abominations and perversions of the Word of God! Pastor Jack Hyles had this to say about the infallibility of God's Word:

> **John 12:47-48, "And if any man hear *my words*, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not *my words*, hath one that judgeth him: *the word* that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day."**
>
> **John 14:23, "Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep *my words*: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him."**
>
> Folks, I'm going to go to seed [to become worn] before I die on defending this Book—I'm going to go to seed on it! I'm a little tired—by the way, every preacher in America, before he met a theologian, believed exactly what I'm preaching tonight! Theologians messed us all up—they messed me up for a while, I'll be honest with you—messed us all up! When I went off to college, I thought I had the words of God in this Book right here. When I was in college for awhile I found out I didn't. Not only that, I found out nobody did! Not only that, I found out you couldn't have them! Not only that, I found out there was no such thing as any book in all the world that had the words of God in 'em!
>
> But my Bible said that we're supposed to keep His "WORDS"; not His truths, not just His doctrine, but His "WORDS"! ...
>
> **Mark 8:38, "Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of *my words* in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."**
>
> Folks, here's what's happening in America. The old-time preachers that built this country believed that this Book right here had the words of God in it! Your grandpa and grandma, that built this country, shed their tears on this Book, thinking they had the very words of God in their hands. And fundamentalists ALL believed what I'm preaching tonight, until we got our own Bible colleges, and seminaries, and sent our professors off to train at the feet of Karl Barth, and Reinhold Neuber, Emil Brunner, and others, who said that the Bible does not have the "words" of God, it is the Word of God, and that all the Bible is not inspired word-for-word. So we did not want to be considered "unintellectual" by the intellectual community; we're not willing to be called "nuts" and "fools"—just chalk me up as a nut! Chalk me up as a fool! Yea! Chalk me up as an uneducated illiterate if you want to, but I guarantee Ya—I'd rather study my A-B-C's in Heaven, then Greek and Hebrew in Hell!
>
> Whosoever shall be ashamed of "ME AND MY WORDS"; it didn't say His "WORD," it says His "WORDS"!
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Jack Hyles, a beautiful quote from the sermon, "[1]There Are Too Many Smiths In The Land."

Amen and amen! No one ever questioned that infallibility and inspiration of God's Word before 1881. That was the year that Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their corrupt work titled: "The New Testament In The Original Greek." Their work was based upon allegedly "older"

and “more reliable” ancient manuscripts of God’s Word. It just so happens that these so-called better texts brutally attacked the deity of Jesus Christ on all fronts. As one would expect, the [2]Jehovah’s Witness’ religious cult quickly accepted this new Greek work, since they deny Jesus’ deity.

Even the [3]communist country of Cuba had enough sense to reject the Devil’s Bible revisions. They said they’ll only accept King James Bibles! Way to go Cuba! So what is wrong with stupid American pastors and Bible professors? Go figure! I’ll tell you exactly what is wrong—the love of money! **Luke 16:13, “No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*.”** In an effort to lure new students, today’s disgraceful Bible colleges have lowered their standards, changed their doctrine, and gone to the dogs! Neo-evangelicalism is the enemy of Christianity! God hasn’t changed (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8).

The following is an awesome needful defense of the inspiration and infallibility of the King James Bible. I fully agree with Dr. David Otis Fuller...

Possessing An Infallible Bible

The Dean Burgon Society’s 1994 Annual Meeting

Dr. Robert Barnett, Vice President of the Dean Burgon Society

(Copyright 1999 by the author, reproduction and distribution rights assigned to the Dean Burgon Society.)

[4]Introduction

[5]I. His Infallibly Inspired Bible will be preserved to all generations
[6]II. Canonicity Confirms our faith that we possess an infallible Bible
[7]III. Continuity Confirms the Received Text as our infallible Bible
[8]IV. Coherence in interpretation requires faith in the entire body of God’s infallibly inspired truth

Introduction

Just days before his Lord called him home, our beloved, Dr. David Otis Fuller in his last letter to me, dated February 5, l988, sealed his life testimony with these words of conviction: "I am convinced beyond all doubt or question, THE MAIN AND MOST IMPORTANT ISSUE BY FAR, FACING FUNDAMENTALISTS TODAY IS SUMMED UP IN TWO QUESTIONS:

1. "Do we have NOW (NOT in the originals which have been lost for centuries and in my book is one of the worst cop-outs anyone ever uttered). I repeat, do we have NOW the true, pure, inerrant, inspired, Word of God as found in the King James Version?

2. "What kind of a God do we worship? If He cannot or will not KEEP HIS WORD pure and true down through the ages right up to l988, then we have one option left. "let us eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we die and go to hell."

How do we define infallibility? Infallible:

1. not fallible; not capable of error; never wrong.
2. not liable to fail, go wrong, make a mistake etc.; dependable; reliable.
3. in the Roman Catholic Church, incapable of error in setting forth doctrine on faith and morals; said especially of the Pope speaking ex cathedra (i.e., in his official capacity).

-Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary, Unabridged, Second Edition.

There are but two tangible claims of God's infallible authority to the English speaking world today. There is the authorized King James Bible interpreted by the Holy Spirit of Truth, contrasted by the Roman Catholic Church with the Pope speaking ex cathedra.

READ MORE: [9]http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm

Sadly, over 95 % of professing Christians today deny that we have a perfect, infallible and inspired Holy Bible today. The common consensus (e.g., [10]Bob Jones University's official position) is that God has imperfectly preserved His Words in the total extant of existing manuscript evidence. Only a complete fool believes such nonsense for several reasons:

1. **God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to "keep" and "preserve" His PURE WORDS from that generation forever.** [11]Look in any modern Bible revision and you'll find that the ungodly translators have deceitfully removed God's promise from verse 7, changing it to protect the saints instead of preserve His PURE WORDS. Satan is a beautiful liar!

2. **God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).** Having more than one Bible is confusing, let along hundreds of existing English Bible versions.

3. **The plethora of existing English Bible revisions all say something different.** By law, the [12]U.S. Copyright Office says to receive a copyright, a new work must contain substantial and significant changes. This legal requirement forces translators of new Bible revisions to make substantial changes, whether they are needed or scholarly. Such intentional tampering with God's Word is evil beyond comprehension or description!

4. **The modern Bible revisions all attack the deity of Jesus Christ!** It baffles my mind how Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and thousands of religious institutions and churches today, embrace the Devil's Bible revisions, which brutally assault Jesus' deity. Every mention of [13]people "worshipping" Jesus has been changed to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Every mention of Jesus being the only "begotten" Son of God has been removed. The entire latter part of 1st John 5:7 has been removed. [14]Acts 8:37 has been removed. It blows my mind that Christian who profess to love Jesus Christ, tolerate and accept this blatant attack against our blessed God and Savior! Only the inspired and infallible King James Bible honors and uplifts our blessed God and Savior, Jesus Christ.

5. **Matthew 4:4 commands man to live by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.** If I am to live by every Word from God's mouth, that means I need an EVERY WORD Bible translation. Clearly, these modern Bible revisions which [15]remove entire portions of Scripture are NOT God's Word! Who would remove all the verses uplifting Jesus' deity? [16]Go look at what the modern versions do to corrupt Philippians 2:6, saying the opposite of what the King James Bible says. The King James Bible says Jesus: "thought it not robbery to be equal with God"; but the demonic English Standard Version (ESV), which Bob Jones University loves so much, perverts the Scripture to say Jesus: "did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped." God's curse is upon BJU!

6. **By introducing a second authority, a third authority is necessary to determine which of the first two are correct.** This is what the serpent did to Eve. God had already commanded Eve what to do (Genesis 2:16-17). But then the serpent came along and said something different, literally changing God's Word to say the exact opposite of what He had said (Genesis 3:1). God told Adam and Eve they could freely eat of all the trees, except one. The serpent misquoted God as saying that they couldn't eat of all the trees! Satan is a subtle liar! I don't agree with all of the teachings of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman, but he does an excellent job defending the King James Bible and exposing Bob Jones University and the Devil's bibles, in this series of articles called: '[17]The Alexandrian Cult Series.' Dr. Ruckman teaches about these three authorities. I learned it from him. That third authority is manmade scholarship! By contradicting God's Word, the serpent had introduced a second authority, which put Eve in the position of being a third authority (requiring her to choose between the first two authorities). That is what happened in the year 1881. When Westcott and Hort introduced a new Greek text, the world had to choose between it and the Textus Receptus from which our King James Bible was translated. So by having [18]TWO ancient Bible texts to choose from, we are at the mercy of college INTELLECTUALS. Get thee behind me Satan! I'll stick with the King James Bible that mama read to me!!!

7. **God would not give us multiple Bibles to choose from, which would weaken and diminish the authority of God's Word.** If I were to accurately write down directions to drive from location A to location B, you would understand those directions. But if I gave you multiple written directions, which contradicted each other, you would be confused and frustrated. You would lose confidence in my ability to give directions! Yes you would! What if I gave you a dozen sets of written instructions? You'd think I'd lost my mind! Yet, this is exactly the spiritual condition of our churches today. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

I have given you seven godly reasons why we simply cannot have multiple Bible's today. Most Christians believe that God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! Not me buddy. I KNOW that I have God's pure, preserved, infallible, perfect and inspired Words in the beautiful King James Bible!!!!!!!

"All the good news for modern man we need is the King James version of the Bible!" **—[19]The Living Bible Exposed (classic & needful MP3 sermon by [20]Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)**

"The Only Inspired Words of God Are In The King James Bible!" —[21]Dr. Jack Hyles (an awesome quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' 1994 sermon titled, "[22]THE REAL BATTLE!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102917.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/jws_use_westcott_and_hort_text.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
4. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#INTRODUCTION
5. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#I.%20The%20promises
6. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#II.%20Cannonicity
7. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#III.%20Continuity
8. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm#IV.%20Coherence
9. http://deanburgonsociety.org/Preservation/barnett94.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/worship_jesus.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
15. https://av1611.com/kjbp/charts/themagicmarker.html
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-niv-brutally-attacks-jesus-deity.html
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The%20King%20James%20Bible/kjb_chart-medium.gif
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.6.29 Bible Doctrine Corrupters Serving Their Own Belly (2020-10-26 18:54)

Romans 16:17-18,

"Now I beseech you, *brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Wow! This passage of Scripture practically gives us the address of Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. When the Bible says they

"serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly," that means they are in it for the money! By God's grace, I have never received a penny for my labors for Him. God takes care of me. I don't parasite off of Christianity to pay my bills. Now, there's nothing wrong with making a living preaching the Gospel, but most ministers today AREN'T preaching the Gospel, yet they're making money from the garbage they are preaching.

Kindly said, Pastor John MacArthur is a bad apple. [1]His plan of salvation is so hard and unbiblical that Mr. MacArthur says, quote: " [2]There is no such thing as a childhood conversion ." What kind of man of God says children cannot come to Christ? When the Lord's disciples chased the children away, the Bible says Jesus got upset. **Mark 10:13-14, "And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God."** I guess John MacArthur never read this passage of Scripture.

Some of John MacArthur's biggest supporters are Pastor Marty Herron (Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary), Dr. Steve Pettit (Bob Jones University) and the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (religious phonies who have refused to allow me attend their church since 2014). Thank God too! The Lord evidently doesn't want me to be corrupted by the belly-serving Bob Jones' crowd. It's all about money with them! Harvest Baptist Academy generates millions of dollars each year in revenue, to employ dozens of yuppie type alumni from BJU. The Word of God says to "

MARK THEM

"

(i.e., identify them), which cause offences contrary to the doctrine we have received in the King James Bible. We are to AVOID THEM!

Jude 1:3-4, "

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.

For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and *denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ*. "

[3]Dr. Steve Pettit preaches another gospel, by teaching that faith alone is NOT enough to get to Heaven. Mr. Pettit states:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [4]11:34)

Roman Catholics superficially claim to believe in Jesus, but they actually deny Him, by claiming that you must keep the Seven Sacraments of their church to get to Heaven. The religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 spent their lives serving Jesus, doing many wonderful works in His name, yet the Lord said He did not know them. I NEVER KNEW YOU!

We've got literally millions of religious workers today all around the world, who are merely SERVING THEIR OWN BELLY, and not the Lord Jesus Christ. If they were truly serving the Lord at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, then they wouldn't just cast me aside like garbage and refuse to associate with me. I have been loving, humble and kind, but they have refused to let me attend their church every step of the way. So now I just preach against them with the Bible, without apology, because they need to hear THE TRUTH! They're avoiding me at Harvest, but they are the reprobate heretics! They are the evil people promoting Dr. John MacArthur and Steve Pettit (who both complicate the Gospel).

The pastors and staff at Harvest Baptist Church (and Harvest Baptist Academy) on Guam are serving their own bellies, collecting a lousy paycheck. The church itself is a mere place of entertainment, socialization and a way to ease their conscience in their apostate condition (Revelation 3:15-16). It didn't surprise me that they removed all the old-fashioned looking pews after Pastor Herron left, which looked so nice; replacing them with ugly blue chairs. The church now looks like a convention center for a political rally. What a dreary place! I am sad for the congregation, and the youth being misled. They might as well be going to the Kingdom Hall, Seventh-Day Adventist cult, Mormons or the Roman Catholic church down the street!

Harvest Baptist Church preaches[5] another Gospel of partial faith in Christ plus turning from your sins to be saved. That is NOT the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Romans 10:3-4 teaches that Christ Himself is THE END OF THE LAW! You get saved by resting completely in Jesus (Hebrews 4:10-11), because of what He did through the cross of Calvary to pay for your sin. Jesus died on the cross. He was buried. Three days later Christ raised up physically from the dead. This is the Gospel (or, 'GOOD NEWS' - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John 19-20). **John 4:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

" Simply believe dear friend, and you are saved!

I love the Bob Jones' crowd, but they have been deceived by the Devil. Lordship Salvation is nothing less than Calvinism repackaged. BJU and

their damnable Lordship Salvation falsehood is of the Devil. Faithful believers must expose BJU. We must

"

mark them

"

as the Bible teaches, because of the doctrinal division which they are causing. BJU has [6]moved away from the hope of the Gospel. People beware! When Bob Jones University invited the Devil's modern Bible revisions into their college, they invited the Devil right into their midst! These new corrupt Bibles bring with them another gospel, which is corrupt, teaching Lordship Salvation. Take for example Hebrews 6:1 in the [7]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV).

Marty Herron is a wolf in sheep's clothing! So also is his wimpy, pipsqueak, butt-buddy, Jared Baldwin. These apostates ought not be allowed to stand behind any pulpit, lest they take more people to Hell. These are tares crept in among the wheat! ...

[8]

The [9]Pathetic Harvest Baptist Church on Guam

Pastor Gary Walton is nothing more than another salary-sucker at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2018, another phony helping to run the church into the ground spiritually. They don't care about hurting people. They have ignored me in my pain. All I am is a hurting dog, and a hurting dog barks! Neo-evangelicals don't care, because they are serving their own belly, using fair speeches to deceive the simple (the people of Guam). If you love Jesus Christ dear reader, RUN from anything having to do with Bob Jones University today!!! They are [10]wrong on the Holy Bible. They are [11]wrong on the Gospel. They are [12]wrong on repentance. They have [13]a wrong attitude, woefully [14]lacking any compassion for hurting people. They are [15]wrong in whom they follow and bid Godspeed to! They are wrong, wrong, wrong!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhw05H8dhpQXb3KE2RVJlrHM4qnP5FuXplPblnSSZPYxTmkadRFjV8_lzQeWf3mQEcWN7a5p3z1UZ5S4Y654vZbszxXsTL0uV77WAK
9. https://solvechurchproblems.com/2020/10/19/why-isnt-it-working-for-you/
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_foolishness_on_inspiration.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
13. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/10/why-harvest-baptist-church-on-guam.html
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/why-gods-curse-is-on-bob-jones-univesity.html

1.6.30 Salvation Is Only Hard For A Child If You're Not Saved (2020-10-27 09:30)

2nd Timothy 3:12-17, "

Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

***And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus*.**

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

"

Do you see the simplicity of salvation dear friend? Please notice what the Apostle Paul said to Timothy—**" that from a child**

" he had known the Holy Scriptures, which teach salvation by

"turning away from your sins and having faith." Is that what Paul said? No, he simply told Timothy that salvation is THROUGH FAITH WHICH IS IN CHRIST JESUS. **Galatians 3:26,** "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. **"** Again and again, in hundreds of Scripture passages, we are simply taught to BELIEVE.

So where did today's perverse preachers (like [1]Pastor Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, John MacArthur and Steve Pettit) get the false idea that a person must "

[2]repent and turn away from your sins

"

to be saved? You won't find that teaching anywhere in the Bible, unless you wrest the

Scriptures

. ...

> **2nd Peter 3:16-17, " As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*.**
>
> **Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. "**

A web visitor recently wrote to me about Evangelist Dan Corner of the Evangelistic Outreach ministry online. [3]Dan preaches hardcore works for salvation! It doesn't surprise me that so many religious people, especially preachers, fail to grasp the truth of the simplicity that is in Christ, because the Bible says the natural (or unregenerate) man cannot understand truth:

1st Corinthians 2:14-16, “

But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: *neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned*.

But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.

For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*.

”

Until a person humbles them self by faith in the presence of God, to embrace the simple Bible truth that you contribute nothing to your salvation except the sin that made it necessary, you will never understand God’s grace. **Romans 10:3-4, “For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*.**

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.”

The very concept of turning from one’s sins to be saved is rooted in self-righteousness! They fail to grasp the simplicity that is in Christ.

Paul very simply reminded Timothy that the Scriptures from his childhood had made him wise unto salvation, which is simply by faith in Jesus Christ. **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

“ For *if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.” I love that Bible verse!

That is so simple that even a little child can be saved, as was Timothy.

On September 25, 1990 at the Calvary Baptist Church in Brewer, Maine (Pastor Larry Pawson), Dr. John MacArthur was involved in a question and answer session which was publicly taped. During that session [4]MacArthur said the following about child salvation:

> "Now let me say this and I don’t want you to panic when I say it. **Saving faith is an ADULT ISSUE. Saving faith is an ADULT EXPERIENCE. Salvation is an ADULT EXPERIENCE.** Am I saying that a child cannot be saved? I’m saying that salvation is a conscious turning from sin to follow Jesus Christ with an understanding of something of the sinfulness of sin, its consequences and something of who Jesus Christ is, what He has provided and that I’m committing my life to Him. At what point can a child understand that?... I tell parents that salvation is an adult decision... There is no illustration in Scripture of childhood salvation. There is none. People want to throw the Philippian jailer and his household; well that’s talking about his servants so there is no reference there about his children. **So there is no such thing as a childhood conversion."**

Dr. MacArthur is saying that if a child is to be saved he must understand as an adult, make an adult decision, and have an adult experience. The Lord Jesus taught the exact opposite, that to be saved adults must become as little children (Matthew 18:3). MacArthur teaches that to be saved children must become as adults. That is gross theological incompetence! Mr. MacArthur fails to mention Samuel in the Old Testament, a child prophet. He fails to mention

king Josiah, a godly child who began to reign at only age 7. MacArthur fails to mention the humble shepherd boy David, who as a lad feared and worshipped his God under the stars at night in the fields. The Bible is full of godly children. Samson from birth was raised up to serve the Lord. Likewise, John the Baptist. Jesus Himself at age 12 astounded His listeners, as He taught in the temple, being about His Father's business (Luke 2:46-52).

How does this relate to Dr. MacArthur's teachings on Lordship? If salvation is by simple childlike faith in the Savior, then child salvation is no problem. On the other hand, if salvation involves obedience to Christ's commands, surrendering to Christ's Lordship, fulfilling the demands of discipleship, turning away from one's sinful behavior, committal of one's life to the Savior, running the race and enduring faithfully to the end, et cetera; then salvation has become a very involved and complicated thing that would not at all be simple for a child to do.

If we complicate the Gospel with all kinds of Lordship requirements, then we have indeed made it very, very, difficult for children (and for adults)! If we proclaim the Gospel message that salvation is SIMPLY BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH (based solely upon Christ's sacrifice on the cross), then this is a message that can be gladly received by people of all ages. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved, not those who are *trying* to be saved. Eternal life is received, not achieved. There is much wicked arrogant and pride in today's corrupted churches and Bible colleges, who pollute the world with their Calvinist doctrinal filth. John Calvin (1509-1564) was a mass-murdering theological madman! Calvin murdered 58 people, including women and children, for merely disagreeing with his beliefs.

Dear reader, if you think salvation is too hard for a child to understand and partake of, it is only because you are not saved yourself. How can you be, since you think more is required than simple childlike faith in Jesus? If you admit that you're a hell-deserving sinner, and believe Jesus died on the cross to pay for your sins, was buried, and that He resurrected physically three days later, and that is what you are relying upon to get you to Heaven, you are saved. **John 11:25-26, "**

Jesus said unto her, *I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live*:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

" Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!

I was gloriously saved by faith at age 13 in the year 1980. I didn't know that Jesus was God. I didn't know about the virgin birth. I didn't know about Jesus' blood being sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat. I believed that there is a Hell, and I deserve to go there, but I vaguely didn't know what Hell was like (and neither do any adults). I just knew that I was a sinner and Jesus paid for my sins on the cross. I trusted Him personally, and He saved me because I put my trust in Him. I wasn't a theologian. That is all God requires to be saved. **John 1:12-13, "**

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

In recent years, I've read some articles online by religious people, who attempt to present the plan of salvation, which are extremely boggled down with information and utterly complicated. That is not the Gospel. The religious garbage that Bob Jones University preaches today is NOT the Gospel. The theological trash promoted by *[5]Unshackled* (by Pacific Garden Mission) is NOT the Gospel. Woe unto the false prophets! God warns in **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

”

Kindly said, the Bob Jones University crowd are LIARS! They have added to what God said in the Scriptures.

Also, BJU sinfully sells, uses and promotes Devil’s Bible versions! They promote the [6]English Standard Version (ESV), which is a theological nightmare. Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) was absolutely right:

“

These are Devils Bibles!

” Bob Jones University are doing major damage to the cause of Jesus Christ today (they all belong in prison)...

> **It is neo-fundamentalism’s tragic compromise with modernistic, rationalistic, and ecumenical textual critics and their modern perversions of the Bible that is causing the confusion and the schism within Biblical Fundamentalism today.** Biblical fundamentalists loyal to their Lord and His Word have no choice but to separate from these neo-fundamentalists, and expose them for their hypocrisy.
>
> **Man’s Subjective and Fallible Opinions**
>
> **Many names do not the truth make.**
>
> No man is perfect save the Lord Jesus Christ, and no book is perfect save the Holy Bible.
>
> **Biblical fundamentalists believe that the Holy Scriptures, infallible and inerrant, are the final and supreme authority of Christian faith and practice.**
>
> It is unfortunate that BJU and company, despite their “conservative and God fearing” profession, do not practise what they preach. In their vain attempt to bolster their untenable position on Biblical preservation, instead of simply believing what Scripture explicitly teaches about its own preservation, and applying that truth in their ministry, they cite a list of fundamentalists who had likewise thought and taught wrongly concerning the preservation of Scripture. They quote James Brookes, B H Carroll, C I Scofield, James Gray, R A Torrey, John Straton, William Erdman, A T Robertson, W B Riley, Richard Clearwaters, Noel Smith, John R Rice, and speak as though they are the only rightful representatives of fundamentalism, and there is consensus among fundamentalists over the text and translation issue.11
>
> SOURCE: [7]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/bju _neo _fundamentalism.pdf

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, *lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."** Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL. Mr. Pettit is cursed by God. He is a follower of Pastor John MacArthur, the modern-day godfather of Lordship Salvation (i.e., repackaged Calvinism).

I wouldn't want to be in the shoes of Bob Jones University's leaders and graduates one day, when they are held accountable for spreading corruptible seed, propagating another gospel, and bidding Godspeed to devil-preachers. Moody Bible Institute is just as bad! Liberty University is a hellhole of apostasy today! The Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary is a disgrace to the cause of Christ, and in big trouble with the Lord. These horrible religious frauds are corrupting the churches—corrupting God's Word, perverting the Gospel, spreading indifference like cancer, and destroying Christianity in America!

There is no greater form of evil than theological indifference toward THE TRUTH!!! Yet[8] for telling the truth I was kicked out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and forbidden to return in 2017 (when I [9]pleaded for their love and help). Heavy, heavy, hang God's judgment over their heads at Harvest Baptist Church in Guam in Micronesia, and former disgraced Pastor Marty Herron (who fled to Iowa in pursuit of money, now raking in a 6-digit lucrative salary destroying young people's lives with his dog and pony show, preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, from his assortment of Devil's Bible versions that he uses).

May God strike me dead, if in all of this battle since 2014 with the Bob Jones' crowd, I have done anything wrong! I am the victim. I told THE TRUTH as a true friend does, and for it I was counted their enemy by the Bob Jones University camp! The Apostle Paul was mistreated the same horrible way. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become *your enemy, because I tell you the truth*?"** Yes, that is exactly so Paul. The ungodly institutions of Harvest Baptist Church and Bob Jones University sinfully count me their enemy, because I told them THE TRUTH! I did the righteous thing. **Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit."**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/peter_struggled_to_understand.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/bju_neo_fundamentalism.pdf
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/people_just_want_to_be_loved.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiv_xD5oTlF8iwznHFAcUzweOIdnF7L4HbrzCUJg5OJjEtjBs85374OdKs62r3ixs1gc8sTjhlL5Cc7rk1rdruJgGOSUQFyGJEcHyl

1.6.31 Modern Bible Versions Destroy Bible Infallibility (2020-10-28 09:30)

Psalms 12:6-7, “

The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt *preserve them* from this generation for ever.

” Psalms 119:140, “Thy word is *very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it.

” Matthew 4:4, “ But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.”

Ladies

and gentlemen, we have an every word Bible in the precious King James Bible. I love reading the articles written by Evangelist Will J. Kinney. Will is a blessing and I am thankful that he has graciously allowed others to share his work online freely.

[1]I encourage you to visit his website.

I couldn’t agree more, nor have said it any better than the following article titled: “No Doctrines Are Changed?” ...

> I often hear those who criticize the King James Bible and defend the multiple modern versions say: "Well, no doctrines are changed in the different versions." But is this true? Not at all, as we shall soon see. The Number One Doctrine that has been destroyed by today’s Bible Babble Buffet versions is the belief in the Infallibility of the Bible! Recent polls show that the majority of professing Christians no longer believe in the Infallibility of the Bible and among seminarians and professional clergy the percentages are in the 90’s of those who do not believe that any Bible in any language is the complete and inerrant words of God. If you do not think this is a major doctrine then it is probably already too late for you to be persuaded otherwise. Don’t just take my word for it. Here are the polls that show this widespread and ever growing unbelief in the Inerrancy of the Bible - ANY Bible.
>
> *The Basic Doctrine of the Infallibility of the Bible* -
>
> I have been engaged in the Bible version issue for several years now and have been quite active in several Bible clubs on the internet. Over the years I have posted countless articles and examples of the literally hundreds of very real and significant textual differences, contradictions and totally changed meanings found in hundreds of verses among the Bible Babble Buffet versions out there today that NOBODY seriously believes IS the complete, inspired and infallible words of God. What I have found to be almost universally true is the typical response of those I refer to as "Bible agnostics" always come up with is shown by this recent post at our Facebook club called the King James Bible Debate.
>
> After I posted one more in an almost endless series of very real textual differences that changes the meaning of a verse of Scripture and where not even the modern versions agree among themselves, a man who does not believe that any Bible in any language is the infallible words of God posted the following:

> "Let me see - what doctrine exactly is impacted here? Other than the pre-supposed doctrine of KJV onlyism? Indeed, redemption as we know it rests on this verse!"

My Response:

Hi folks. This is the standard mantra every confirmed bible agnostic and unbeliever in the Infallibility of the Scriptures always repeats when faced with the FACT that he has no infallible TEXT of any Bible on this earth to give someone or to believe in himself - "What doctrine is impacted here?"

How about the simple and basic doctrine of the Infallibility of the Bible? Is this a doctrine any of these bible relativists are concerned about or thinks is at all important to the Christian faith?

The bible agnostics like James White and John Piper and a multitude of other big name Christians and countless hoards of lesser lights like our Bible agnostic friend here all want to give you the impression that they are "Bible" believers, but the simple and obvious fact is this - Not one of them REALLY believes God has preserved His infallible words in any "book of the LORD". They do not believe the Book. Oh, they may believe selected portions, and some parts of many, but there is not a single Bible on this earth they believe EVERY word is the infallible words of the living God.

THAT is the doctrine that is most assuredly impacted - It's the whole foundation of everything God has revealed to us about Himself and what we believe about our Redeemer and Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. He either told us the truth when He said that heaven and earth shall pass away but His words would not pass away, or He lied to us and cannot be trusted. You pick which option you are going to believe.

"He that hath ears to hear, let him hear." Luke 8:8

See "The Bible is NOT the inspired and Infallible word of God"

[2] http://brandplucked.webs.com/thebiblenotinspired.htm

There are presently well over 100 different English bible versions available to the general public and none of them agrees with the others in both text and meaning in hundreds of verses. This is easily proved and well noted by many atheist, Muslim and Bible basher sites on the internet.

Which of these different bibles is really the inspired, inerrant words of God? Or have the complete, pure, inerrant words of God been lost in the shuffle and God has failed to preserve His words as He promised? Is it true that "no doctrines are changed" in the various conflicting versions?

Some Christians say, "Well, only the originals were inspired." Since we don't have any of the originals and nobody knows what they really said, how can we then say the Bible is the inspired word of God? Shouldn't we say the bible WAS the inspired word of God?

I and thousands of other Christians believe God has kept His promises to preserve His words and He has done so in the King James Holy Bible. In general terms the overall state of textual evidence and ancient versions is overwhelmingly on the side of the King James Bible readings as opposed to such versions as the NASB, NIV, RSV, ESV, and ISV.

However, one can argue back and forth over the textual evidence till you are either red or blue in the face, and prove nothing. For me and many other Bible believers,

we clearly see the Providential hand of God placing His divine approval upon the King James Bible that has been universally recognized as THE BIBLE of the English speaking world for almost 400 years.

See the hand of God in history in this article called The Absolute Standard of Written Truth = the King James Bible

[3]http://brandplucked.webs.com/absolutestandard.htm

One of the clear and convincing proofs that the King James Bible is the complete, inerrant, and pure words of God is the purity and truth of its Christ exalting doctrines. Proverbs 14:5 tells us: "A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies." There are many lies found in the new bible versions and it is the accumulation of such lies that reveal them to be false witnesses to the whole truth of God.

Modern versionists say they are examining the evidence to come up with the best text to restore the words of God. The problem with this is, the new versions continue to disagree with each other in both texts and meaning in a multitude of places. I believe God has already gone through this process using the men He chose to bring forth the King James Bible. If God has already done this in order to preserve His words and carry out the great modern missionary movement from the late 1700's to the mid 1900's, there is no need to do it again, unless He decides to put His complete words into a language other than English.

Some speak of the same General Message being found in all "reliable" versions. True, the simple gospel can be found in them all. Yet in all of them we also find contradictions concerning the basic truths of the character of God and we find corruptions of other sound doctrines.

The "Any Bible Will Do" position leads to uncertainty, doubt and unbelief. There are a multitude of contradictory versions, with several whole verses being found in some that are not in others. Seventeen entire verses, and about half of another 50 are omitted from the New Testament in the NIV, NASB, and even more in the RSV, which omits some 45 entire verses from its text, and the ESV (omits 18 entire verses), when compared to the King James Bible, Tyndale, Bishop's, Geneva, Webster's, the NKJV, and the Third Millennium Bible.

The examples in the following list, except Luke 2:22, and John 7:8, are not the result of different Greek and Hebrew texts being used, as is often the case, but rather of different ways the same underlying texts have been translated into English.

Does the true Lord Jesus Christ have an "ORIGIN from ancient times" as taught in Micah 5:2 by the NIV, RSV, ESV, Holman Standard, Jehovah Witness New World Translation, St. Joseph New American bible 1970 and Catholic New Jerusalem bible 1985, or were His "goings forth from everlasting" as the King James Bible, NKJV, NASB have it? One reading teaches His eternality, while the other says He has an origin or a beginning.

For a further discussion of Micah 5:2 and the heretical reading found in the NIV, RSV, ESV please see the following article I have put together on this.

[4]http://brandplucked.webs.com/micah52heb211origin.htm

Is the Jesus Christ in your Bible the one who lied in John 7:8 as the NASB, ESV, St. Joseph NAB, New Jerusalem bible read?

John 7:8-10

- Here we read of Jesus telling his brethren to go up unto a feast and He says:

"I go NOT up YET unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come. When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee. But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret."

He did in fact go up to the feast.

Vaticanus, as well as P66, 75, and the majority of all texts read as does the KJB with: "I go not up YET unto this feast", and so do the Revised Version 1881, Geneva, Tyndale, Bishops', Coverdale, the NIV, Holman Standard, the 2005 ISV (International Standard Version), Young, Weymouth, Rotherham's Emphasized Bible 1902.

However Sinaiticus says: "I DO NOT GO to this feast", and so do the NASB, ASV, RSV, ESV , Catholic St. Joseph NAB, New Jerusalem bible 1985, and Wallace's NET version thus making our Lord a liar. The fickle nature of this so called "science" is also seen in that Westcott and Hort originally read "NOT YET" and so did the previous Nestle-Aland critical texts up until a few years ago. But the more recent ones have "scientifically" changed to now read "I do NOT go to this feast."

Daniel Wallace's NET version has the Lord saying He is NOT going to the feast, and then going. But the thinking of such "scholars" is revealed in his own footnotes where he says: " Most mss (Ì66,75 B L T W 070 0105 0250 Ë1,13 Ï sa), including most of the better witnesses, have "not yet" here. Those with the reading "not" (ouk) are not as impressive (D K 1241 al lat), but "ouk" is the more difficult reading here, especially because it stands in tension with v. 10."

So, in other words, because it absurdly makes our Lord Jesus a liar, it must be right!

Wilbur Pickering, who himself is not even a KJB onlyist, comments on this blunder: Serious Anomalies/Aberrations - John 7:8 oupw - P66, 75, B, E, F, G, H, L, N, T, W, X, D, Q, Y, 070, 0105, 0141, 0250, f1, 13, Byz, Lect, Syriac Peshitta, Palestinian, Harkelian, Coptic Sahidic, "NOT YET" ; ouk —À, D, K, P, lat, Syriac Sinaitic, Coptic Boharic "NOT" Problem: Since Jesus did in fact go to the feast (and doubtless knew what He was going to do), the UBS text has the effect of ascribing a falsehood to Him.

Discussion:

Since the UBS editors usually attach the highest value to P75 and B, isn't it strange that they reject them in this case? Here is Metzger's explanation: "The reading ["not yet"] was introduced at an early date (it is attested by P66,75) in order to alleviate the inconsistency between ver. 8 and ver. 10" (p. 216). So, they rejected P66, 75 and B (as well as 99 % of the MSS) because they preferred the "inconsistency". NASB, RSV, NEB and TEV stay with the eclectic text here. (end of comments by Dr. Pickering.)

Also in just these three verses we see that the word "this" of THIS FEAST is omitted by Vaticanus but found in Sinaiticus, but the NASB and NIV both omit the word, while "UNTO THEM" is in the NASB and Vaticanus, but not in the NIV or Sinaiticus. and "AS IT WERE" is in Vaticanus and the NASB, but not in Sinaiticus and the NIV. This is the character of these two manuscripts and bible versions in a nutshell.

Did the Lord Jesus Christ need a blood sacrifice to be cleansed from sin in Luke 2:22 as the NASB, ESV, Holman, St. Joseph NAB, Catholic New Jerusalem bible and NIV teach? These versions read: "when the days for THEIR purification according to the

law of Moses were completed...to offer a sacrifice", as opposed to the King James Bible, the NKJV, Bishop's Bible 1568, the Geneva Bible 1599, Webster's 1833 translation, and the Third Millennium Bible which have "when the days of HER purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished...to offer a sacrifice". Wycliffe's 1395 translation says "the days of the purification of Mary". The only Old Testament reference for this sin offering to make an atonement is found in Leviticus 12:6-8 where the woman alone offered a sin offering for her purification.

Can God be deceived as the NASB and Holman teach in Ps. 78:36? The NASB and the Holman Standard say the children of Israel DECEIVED GOD with their mouths, but the NKJV, KJB, NIV, RV, ASV, ESV all say they "flattered" God with their mouths and lied unto Him. You can flatter God by saying nice things about Him but not obeying Him, but you certainly cannot deceive God.

For a much fuller discussion of this NASB blunder, and how one modern versionist tries to defend it, please see my article on this here. It is found in the second part of the article. The first part is interesting too. : -)

[5]http://brandplucked.webs.com/eze149ps7836deceive.htm

Is the Lord Jesus Christ the ONLY BEGOTTEN SON of God BEFORE His incarnation? The NIV never refers to Christ as "the only begotten Son." Christ was the only begotten Son from all eternity, but not in the NIV.

The NIV, ISV, and Holman Standard pervert true doctrine in Acts 13:33 where the Bible speaks of the resurrection of Christ. He was quickened from the dead and raised again to life to become "the first begotten of the dead" (Revelation 1:5), and "the firstborn from the dead (Colossians 1:18).

In Psalm 2 and Acts 13:33 God says and ALL GREEK TEXTS read: "God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus AGAIN: as it is also written in the second Psalm, Thou art my Son, THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE". This is the reading found in the RV, ASV, RSV, NRSV, ESV, NASB, NKJV. The specific Day that Christ was begotten from the dead was that first Easter morning. However the NIV, and now the new ISV (International Standard Version) and the Holman Christian Standard Version actually say "Today I HAVE BECOME YOUR FATHER"!!! The Catholic New Jerusalem bible of 1985 says: "today I HAVE FATHERED YOU."

The NIV, ISV, Catholic New Jerusalem and Holman version here teach that there was a time when God was not the Father of Christ. This is also the reading of the Jehovah witness version, the New World translation, and they use this verse and Micah 5:2, which also reads the same in their version as does the NIV, ESV, St. Joseph, New Jerusalem bible to prove that Jesus Christ is a created being and not from everlasting.

Please see my article about the Only Begotten Son for more detail:

[6]

http://brandplucked.webs.com/john118begottenson.htm

Another doctrinal error is found in the NKJV, NIV, NASB, ESV, Holman and others in 2 Samuel 14:14.

The context is Absalom had slain Amnon because he raped his sister Tamar. Absalom fled to Geshur and was there for three years, yet the soul of king David longed for his son Absalom. Joab decides to put words in the mouth of a wise woman from Tekoah and he sends her to speak to the king.

In the course of their conversation the woman tells king David:

"

the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished. For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; NEITHER DOTH GOD RESPECT ANY PERSON: yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him."

The meaning is pretty straightforward. We all must die and God does not respect any person or show partiality to one more than another in this regard.

Other Bible versions that read as the King James Bible are the Geneva Bible of 1599, the Jewish Publication Society of America's 1917 translation, Young's "literal" translation, Daniel Webster's 1833 translation, the Spanish Sagradas Escrituras, the KJV 21st Century version and the Third Millennium Bible.

However when we get to the New KJV, ESV, the NIV, Holman, and the NASB instead of "neither doth God respect any person" they read "YET GOD DOES NOT TAKE AWAY LIFE". This is untrue and a contradiction.

Just two chapters before this event we read of the child born to David in his adulterous affair with Bathsheba that

"the LORD struck the child, and it was very sick"

and on the seventh day it died.

(2nd Samuel 12:15)

. In Deuteronomy 32:39 God Himself says:

"I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand."

In

Genesis 38:7

and

10

we read of two wicked sons of Judah, Er and Onan

"and the LORD SLEW him,"

and

"wherefore he slew him also."

1st Samuel 2:6

tells us:

"The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up."

And

2nd Samuel 6:7

says:

"And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah. and God smote him there for his error: and there he died by the ark of God."

God obviously does take away life, and the NKJV, NIV, Holman, and NASB are all in error in 2 Samuel 14:14 where they say that He doesn't take away life.

In 2 Peter 3:12 the King James Bible, Tyndale, Geneva and others correctly say we are "looking for and HASTING UNTO the coming of the day of God". The date is already fixed in God's timetable and nothing we can do will make it come any faster. It is we who in our fleeting lives are fast moving towards that day. However the NKJV, NIV, NASB, ESV, St. Joseph NAB, Catholic New Jerusalem bible all teach that we can "speed" or "hasten" the coming of the day of God. This contradicts numerous other Scriptures and is a false doctrine.

See my article dealing with this verse in much more detail at:

[7]http://brandplucked.webs.com/2peter312hastingunto.htm

Who rules or is in control of this world, God or Satan?

In I John 5:19 the King James Bible along with the Tyndale 1525, Bishop's Bible 1568, the Geneva Bible 1599, Young's, the Spanish Reina Valera of 1602, and 1909 (y todo el mundo está puesto en maldad), Lamsa's translation of the Peshitta, Webster's 1833 translation, the Douay-Rheims 1950, the KJV 21st Century version, Green's literal translation and Green's Modern KJV, and the Third Millennium Bible all say: "And we know that we are of God, and THE WHOLE WORLD LIETH IN WICKEDNESS."

Miles Coverdale's 1535 translation says: "We know that we are of God, and the whole world is set altogether in wickedness."

We live in a fallen world; it lies in sin and wickedness, just as the text says. But God is still in control and ruling over all His creation. "He worketh all things after the counsel of his own will" Ephesians 1:11. Daniel 4:17, 25-26 tell us three times that

"the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will."

Even though it may appear that wickedness is winning, the eye of faith sees His sovereignty and rejoices in this confidence.

However, believe it or not, many new versions change the truth of God's sovereign rule and would have us believe that Satan is the ruler of this world and is in control. In fact, they come right out and say it in these exact words.

The NIV says: "The whole world is UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE EVIL ONE."

NASB - "the whole world lies in the power of the evil one."

Today's English Version - "the whole world is under the rule of the Evil One."

ESV (English Standard Version) - "the whole world lies in the power of the evil one."

Living Bible 1981 - "the world around us is under Satan's power and control."

ISV (International Standard Version) - "the whole world lies under the control of the evil one."

Catholic St. Joseph New American Bible 1970 - "the whole world is under the evil one."

Catholic New Jerusalem bible 1985 - "the whole world is in the power of the Evil One."

The NKJV, and the Holman Christian Standard Bible try to strike a medium with: "the whole world lies under the sway of the wicked one," but the NKJV as well as the NASB are also wrong when three times they refer to Satan as the "ruler of this world"

in John 12:31; 14:30 and 16:11. Satan is NOT the ruler of this world. He is the spiritual "prince of this world", as the KJB, RV, ASV, Tyndale, Geneva, and even the NIV correctly say, but there are also other spiritual "princes" or beings working among the nations, and all of them are under the control of God and not Satan.

For a more detailed study of who rules the world see:

[8]

http://brandplucked.webs.com/satanorgodcontrols.htm

What is the fine linen, clean and white?

Our only hope of righteousness before God is to be clothed with the imputed righteousness of Christ. Revelation 19:8 speaks of the church of God, the wife of the Lamb being arrayed in fine linen, clean and white. "for the FINE LINEN IS THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF SAINTS."

Versions that read like the King James Bible are Tyndale's New Testament of 1534, Miles Coverdale 1535, Bishop's Bible 1568, the Geneva Bible of 1599, John Wesley's 1755 translation, Green's interlinear, Webster's translation of 1833, the Spanish Reina Valera of 1909, the Bible in Basic English 1970, Lamsa's translation of the Syriac Peshitta, the Third Millennium Bible, the 21st Century KJV, and even the modern paraphrase called The Message.

But the NKJV, NASB, ESV, ISV, Holman Christian Standard Bible, the NIV , the Catholic St. Joseph NAB and the Catholic New Jerusalem have, "the fine linen is the RIGHTEOUS ACTS of the saints." (or "the righteous deeds of God's people") If our righteous acts are going to make up our wedding dress, it will be pretty soiled and tattered. At the very least, you have to admit that not all these versions teach the same thing here. So, which one is true?

Matthew Henry

notes: "You have here a description of the bride, how she appeared in fine linen, clean and white, which is the righteousness of saints; in the robes of Christ's righteousness... She had washed her robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb; and these her nuptial ornaments she did not purchase by any price of her own, but received them as the gift and grant of her blessed Lord."

John Gill

comments: "for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints, not good works, or their own righteousness;... these are not comparable to fine linen, clean and white, but are like filthy rags, and cannot justify in the sight of God; but the righteousness of Christ is meant, and justification by that; for that is the only justifying righteousness of the saints.

Christ's righteousness may be compared to fine linen, clean and white… all the Lord's people will be righteous, they will have on the best robe, and wedding garment, and their being arrayed with it will be owing to the grace of Christ, who grants it. Not only the garment is a gift of grace, but the putting of it on is a grant from Christ, and what he himself does (Isaiah 61:10; Zechariah 3:4)."

(To see more on "the fine linen is the righteousness of saints" in Revelation 19:8 please see the article here:

[9]

http://brandplucked.webs.com/rev198finelinen.htm

)

1st Corinthians 8:4, "we know that an idol is nothing in the world"—this is the meaning found in the Geneva Bible, Holman Christian Standard, Darby, NIV, NKJV, and even the Douay version too. However the NASB says: "there is no such thing as an idol in the world." No idols in the world, huh?

Hosea 11:12 KJB "But Judah yet RULETH WITH GOD, AND IS FAITHFUL WITH THE SAINTS." The Bible versions that agree with the King James Bible in that Judah IS YET FAITHFUL are the Bishops' Bible, the Geneva Bible, the RV, ASV, RSV, NRSV, ESV, Darby, Young, Spanish Reina Valera, Green's interlinear, the Hebrew - English 1936, and the Third Millennium Bible.

But the NKJV puts a new twist here saying: "But Judah still walks with God, even with the Holy One, who is faithful."

This time Daniel Wallace's NET version agrees in the main with the KJB saying: "But Judah still roams about with God; he remains faithful to the Holy One."

The NASB, NIV, TNIV, Catholic St. Joseph NAB completely spin this verse around to mean the opposite with: "And Judah is UNRULY AGAINST God, even against the faithful Holy One." The St. Joseph NAB says: "Judah is STILL REBELLIOUS AGAINST God." But the other Catholic bible—the New Jerusalem—confuses things with "But Judah still is on God's side." Guess we need a "priest" or scholar to sort this out for us, huh?

The Holman Standard has come up with a different rendering, saying: "Judah STILL WANDERS WITH EL, AND IS FAITHFUL TO HOLY ONES." Say what?!? Then it tells us in a footnote that the Hebrew is obscure. If you think the Hebrew is obscure, then the English translations are downright mind-boggling. So which, if any, of the multiple-choice bible versions is the true word of God?

Daniel 9:26, "shall Messiah cut off, but NOT FOR HIMSELF"

An extremely important Messianic prophecy about the significance of the death of Christ has been drastically changed in a multitude of conflicting modern versions.

"And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, BUT NOT FOR HIMSELF."

The Messiah, the Lord Jesus Christ, was killed not for Himself but for His people. He laid down His life as a ransom for many. He gave Himself for the church, laid down His life for the sheep, and purchased the church of God with His own blood.

There is no verb in the Hebrew text here. It reads "but not for himself". This is also the reading of the Bishop's Bible 1568, the NKJV 1982, Spanish Reina Valera 1960 (se quitará la vida al Mesías, mas no por sí), Webster's 1833 translation, the Third Millennium Bible and the KJV 21. Even the NIV footnote gives the reading of the King James Bible "or, cut off, but not for Himself," but the text of the NIV reads quite differently.

Christ was to make reconciliation for iniquity and bring in everlasting righteousness, as verse Daniel 9:24 tells us. Matthew Henry comments: "In order to all this the Messiah must be cut off, must die a violent death, and so be cut off from the land of the living, as was foretold in

Isaiah 53:8, "for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken."

He must be cut off, but not for himself—not for any sin of his own, but, as Caiaphas prophesied, he must die for the people, in our stead and for our good, it was to atone for our sins, and to purchase life for us, that he was cut off."

John Wesley

tersely remarks: "Not for himself - But for our sakes, and for our salvation."

Matthew Poole

writes in his commentary - "

our English translation seems to hit the truest sense, i. e.

not for himself.

He was innocent and guiltless, he died for others, not for himself, but for our sakes and for our salvation."

David Guzik's

Commentary says simply: "The Messiah will be cut off for the sake of others, not for Himself."

John Gill

offers this explanation first: "when Jesus the true Messiah was cut off in a judicial way; not for any sins of his own, but for the sins of his people, to make satisfaction for them, and to obtain their redemption and salvation."

However, the NIV, RSV, NRSV, ESV, Holman, and NASB read: "Messiah shall be cut off AND HAVE NOTHING." Messiah shall have nothing?!? He purchased His people and bought His bride with His own blood! He certainly did not "have nothing".

[10]

Here are some other "bible versions" and their readings for comparison. See if this clears things up for us and verifies the statement made by some that "There are no conflicting bibles".

Coverdale 1535 - "Christ shall be slain AND THEY SHALL HAVE NO PLEASURE IN HIM."

The Message 2002 - "After the sixty-two sevens, the Anointed Leader will be killed—THE END OF HIM."

New English bible 1970 - "one who is anointed shall be removed WITH NO ONE TO TAKE HIS PART."

Young's - "cut off is Messiah AND THE CITY AND THE HOLY PLACE ARE NOT."

1917 Jewish Publication Society translation - "shall an anointed one be cut off AND BE NO MORE." (again not true)

St. Joseph New American Bible 1970 - "an anointed one shall be cut off WHEN HE DOES NOT POSSESS THE CITY."

Douay 1950 - "Christ shall be slain AND THE PEOPLE WHO DENY HIM SHALL NOT BE HIS."

Lamsa's 1933 - "Messiah shall be slain AND THE CITY SHALL BE WITHOUT A RULER."

Catholic New Jerusalem bible 1985

- "An Anointed One put to death without his...city and sanctuary ruined by a prince who is to come." That is actually how it reads!

The Septuagint (LXX) - "the anointed one shall be destroyed AND THERE IS NO JUDGMENT IN HIM."

Men like James White tell us that by comparing all the bible versions we get a much better idea of what God really said. Do you think all these bibles have the same general message and clarify the true meaning for us?

This is the type of foolishness being promoted by those who tell us there are no conflicting bible versions and that they all have the same ideas but with different words. This one example from Daniel 9:26 can easily be repeated a hundred times over with many individual verses.

These are just a few of the problems you have if you think God is the one directing the modern versionists. This God seems more than a little confused and muddled in his thinking. He can't seem to make up his mind as to what he said or meant.

If you think all these modern versions are from God, you have no sure words and your case is getting worse all the time as new versions continue to roll off the presses which in turn contradict the previous ones.

Isn't there something written in the Bible that tells us of the falling away from the faith in the last days? Has Satan changed his hateful opposition and corrupting influence toward the words of God? Has man "evolved" to a higher state in these latter days to where he can now think more clearly?

If the Gospel of salvation in Jesus Christ is found only in the Bible, and this "bible" contains contradictions, false information, completely different meanings in hundreds of places, verses found in some but not in others, then how do we know the gospel of which it speaks is true?

If God hasn't kept His promises to preserve His words, then how do you know God will keep His promise to preserve your soul? When does God start telling the truth?

> Do you still think that "no doctrines are changed" in the various versions? Is the Bible the inspired, inerrant words of God? If so, what exactly are you referring to when you say this? Some mystical bible that exists in your own mind, or a solid Book we can hold in our hands, read, believe and preach to a lost world?

Amen and amen! Good job my brother! If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible. Beware of any preacher who says we don't have a perfect, infallible and inspired King James Bible!!! I've been listening to preachers all my life corrupt the King James Bible, and I've yet to find even one correction that was justified. That dog don't hunt. God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His PURE WORDS forever. Matthew 4:4 says I need EVERY WORD of God to live. So I must have EVERY WORD!

Thus, it is not surprising that [11]every modern Bible perversion changes and corrupts Psalms 12:6-7, completely removing God's promise, as if He didn't really mean what He said. I find great peace in knowing that the King James Bible that I hold in my hand, and sleep with next to my heart, is 100 % perfect, infallible, incorruptible, holy, preserved and inspired word for word, the entire canon of Scripture. Sadly, most believers think God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! Thank God for the infallible and inspired King James Bible!!!!!!!

1. https://brandplucked.webs.com/
2. https://brandplucked.webs.com/thebiblenotinspired.htm%20
3. https://brandplucked.webs.com/absolutestandard.htm
4. https://brandplucked.webs.com/micah52heb211origin.htm
5. https://brandplucked.webs.com/eze149ps7836deceive.htm
6. https://brandplucked.webs.com/john118begottenson.htm
7. https://brandplucked.webs.com/2peter312hastingunto.htm
8. https://brandplucked.webs.com/satanorgodcontrols.htm
9. https://brandplucked.webs.com/rev198finelinen.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8xQ6m2w2nqVQJlJmXNx1mjyfnJCFizIcmc5TlndeJORaUfE1hORzaeqlaVaMHpBblSxpqX77L5BwSr50qS91zElFmdPSQCdh8nQJ
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

---

1.6.32 Be Soul Conscious! (2020-10-29 09:30)

Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*." 1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*"

The following excellent excerpt is taken from Dr. Jack Hyles' tremendous booklet: "

Let's Go Soulwinning.

" This section of his booklet is called:

"

Be Soul Conscious

"...

What does it mean to be soul-conscious? Talk to anyone any time or, better still, talk to everyone every time. Realize that everybody has a soul. The drugstore clerk, the barber, the shoeshine boy, the beautician, the grocery clerk, the milkman, bread man, service station attendant needs the Lord and we should witness to them.

Nobody is going to do it every time. It never gets easy to ask, "Are you a Christian?" I practice it. In front of the mirror I say, "Are you a Christian? Are y-o-u a Christian? Have you ever been converted? Are you saved?" I get in the habit of it. I don't care who you are; I don't care where you are, it is never easy.

For example, you go to buy a medicine from the druggist. Well, you preachers are pretty nice-looking fellows– you could be mistaken for lawyers. You say, "Hello. How are you today?" The druggist thinks, "Isn't that a fine fellow." You know that if you ask, "Are you a Christian?" his opinion of you will change and he will think you are a nut, and nobody wants to be a nut. So you just don't say anything.

Now you had better get in the habit of asking, "Are you a Christian?" You will win more if you just start witnessing everywhere you go. You will win as many on the side as you do on purpose, and you will have the most wonderful experiences. If you preachers would start winning souls everywhere you go, you wouldn't have to get a book of illustrations to preach from next Sunday. Instead of saying, "In a distant city many years ago a certain man down a certain street..." you could say, "Last Friday morning out on the field I won somebody to Jesus. Let me tell you about it." It will liven up your sermons. That way you won't repeat anybody's illustrations. They will all be yours.

So, be soul-conscious. I mean by being soul-conscious, make it a habit of asking people everywhere you go, "Are you a Christian?" Ask the bread man, the school teacher, the milkman, the fellow who works in the yard, the telephone man, the fellow who reads the meter for the gas and electricity. Just ask everyone you see, "Are you a Christian? Have you been saved?" Be soul-conscious.

Let me give you this illustration. I was out mowing the yard one day while pastoring in Texas. Our church was the largest church in our city. One out of seven people in town belonged to our church. I saw my members quite often. Now, when I mow the yard, I'm not quite a beauty queen! That day I had on a tee shirt with a hole in the shoulder, and one right under the arm; I had on a pair of old tennis shoes with holes in them, and a pair of trousers with patches in the knee, and I think I had on either a golf cap or a fishing hat. I was a tragic-looking thing, a sight to behold!

My wife came out in the yard and said, "Honey, would you go get some sugar from the neighbor down the street?" I said, "All right, I'll do it." So I got the cup and marched down there with my tennis shoes on, and a hole in my breeches and tee shirt, and a fishing cap on. We were very close friends to the folks, so we never knocked. They would come in our house and we would go in theirs– just real close neighbors.

So I walked in and said, "Hey! Anybody home?" And there was– thirteen people at home– company all dressed up in suits and fine clothes. There I was. Imagine, Rev. Hyles, a cup in his hand, fishing hat on, split tee shirt, patch in his breeches, and a pair of tennis shoes on his feet! And I said, "Hello." The lady looked at me, she looked at her company, then announced, "This is my pastor." I was horrified! I was humiliated! I wanted to evaporate but couldn't.

Finally I said, "Excuse me; I'm sorry." Then I got to thinking. Shoot! Just take over the conversation. Just act like you have good sense. So in I walked. "How do you do!

How are you? Are you a Christian?" I went around the entire room asking the same question. Then THEY got embarrassed.

(I found out long ago that when a preacher goes to a hospital or gets some place where he feels like a fifth wheel, he should just bluff them and take over the conversation. That will help you, too. It really will. You go to the hospital. Here is the doctor, the nurse, the family. And everybody says, "That's the preacher." You know how you feel, pastors. It's a terrible feeling. So I walk in, "Hello Doc. How are you?" Make HIM feel bad. Make HIM feel like he's a fifth wheel.)

So I walked in and asked each person if he or she were a Christian. The last man, a young man, said, "No, I'm not, but I've been thinking about it." Well, I said, "I can help you think about it right here." We knelt there in that home and opened the Bible. He got converted. He lived at Irving, Texas, forty miles from Garland. I said, "Now, J.D., you need to walk the aisle in the church in Irving tomorrow." He said, "If you don't mind, Preacher, I'll just stay over tonight and come to your church and walk the aisle." He did, and that night he got baptized in my church. Later he joined the First Baptist Church of Irving, Texas.

You don't realize how many places you will bump into people. I saw a lady while on vacation just recently. She said, "Hello, Brother Jack. Remember when you won me to the Lord?" I said, "I certainly do." It happened while I was looking for a Mrs. Marsh. I knocked on Mrs. Marsh's door– I thought. She came to the door. I said, "Mrs. Marsh?"

"No, I'm Mrs. Tillet."

I said, "Mrs. Tillet, I thought Mrs. Marsh lived here."

"No, she lives five houses down the street."

"Thank you, Mrs. Tillet." I walked off. Then I said, "Wait a minute, Mrs. Tillet. Are you a Christian?" She began to cry. I led her to Christ right there.

I have won shoeshine boys and fellows on airplanes. I was going to Phoenix to a conference last year. I sat down beside a man seventy-two years old, a wealthy rancher. "Where do you live?" I asked.

He said, "On a ranch between Phoenix and Tucson."

I said, "Do you and your wife live alone?"

"My wife died a few months ago."

I asked, "Do you ever think about having anybody else come and live with you?"

"Oh," he said, "If I could find somebody who would come and live with me, a friend to keep me company, I'd give anything in the world." He had chauffeurs, servants. He owned a big ranch with hundreds of acres, but was as lonely as he could be.

I said, "I know Somebody who would come and live with you."

"You do? Does He live in Phoenix?"

I said, "He sure does. He lives everywhere."

He said, "Who is it?"

"Jesus will come." In fifteen minutes that man had Somebody to go home with him to live.

Oh, if we will just take time to witness. The trouble is, we are ashamed of Jesus. We don't mind saying, "Isn't it hot today?" or, "I wonder how the Berlin situation is." We

don’t mind talking about Khrushchev. We’re more eager to talk about him than about Jesus. Isn’t that a shame! Here we are redeemed. He died for us on the cross. We have been made heirs of God and joint heirs with Jesus Christ. He is building a home in Heaven for us. We’re God’s children and we won’t even tell a stranger that we belong to the Lord Jesus. Be soul-conscious.

SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, from the book titled: “[1]LET’S GO SOULWINNING”

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/jack_hyles/soul_winning.htm

---

1.6.33 The Legitimate Argument Against Quick Prayerism (2020-10-29 23:02)

Romans 10:13-17, “ For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

” Proverbs 14:25, “

A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

”

I found this video online. This is a very common practice in Baptist churches, leading people to pray a “

123, follow me

”

type of prayer to be saved. [1]At 17:30 minutes into the video, the teacher leads the children to pray a sinner’s prayer to be saved...

I do believe some of these people get saved, but this is not the Bible way to lead people to the Lord. The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract. **John 20:31,**

“*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.” In the Gospel of John we find the word “

believe

”

mentioned 85 times, without any mention of the word

“r

epent

”

or

“

prayer

”

to be saved. Jesus said in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”** Jesus never told anyone to pray to be saved.

I love something that Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.” I hear many preachers citing Romans 10:13 as a reference to justify praying to be saved. But let’s read the following verses too! **Romans 10:13-15, “**

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

” Notice that calling upon the Lord is the natural result of believing to be saved. We are saved by believing, and then we call because we believe.

That is what **Romans 10:9-10** means,

“That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; *and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation*.” Again, I have heard many preachers cite this Scripture passage in an attempt to teach that a person must publicly confess Christ to be saved. The Church of Christ is a big culprit in this area, requiring confession to be saved.

We know this is NOT true, because the Bible says “

many

”

of the chief rulers

“

believed

”

on Jesus in John 12:42-43, but they DID NOT CONFESS HIM. They didn’t confess Him because they were afraid of persecution by the unbelieving Pharisees. The Bible says in John 12:43 that they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God, which is a sin. This passage disproves the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Clearly, they were not mature enough yet as believers to follow the Lord. They were saved, but ashamed to be associated with Him.

The preceding video is not really bad. It is all doctrinally accurate. I am thankful that the young man is zealous to preach the Gospel and lead children to Jesus Christ. Kids need to hear the truth of the Gospel. However, leading people to “

pray

”

to be saved is not the way to be saved, it is the result of being saved. In fairness to the speaker, he does make it clear to the children that we are saved by

“

believing the Gospel.

”

Albeit, he doesn’t tell them that prayer does NOT save them.

Perhaps you think I am splitting hairs, being picky. You need to know that I was saved at age 13, but for the next 7 years I lived in worry, fear and misery wondering if I was really saved, because of the faulty type of quick prayerism. Now, I do believe in quick believism to be saved. I am not a Calvinist at all. In fact, I vehemently hate all 5 points of Calvinism. There is no such thing as a Christian 5 point Calvinist. Charles Spurgeon was a mild Calvinist. Spurgeon believed in the heresy of Limited Atonement (i.e., the false teaching that Jesus only died for

the saints). Bless God, Jesus died for the aint's too! I love Pastor Spurgeon, but he was not as great a theologian as he was an intelligent man and orator. Still, I love the man as a Baptist preacher, including his flaws, as we all have.

I am not saying that none of those children got saved in the preceding video, but prayer is not necessary to be saved. Believing in all that is required. A believing heart may desire to walk a church isle, pray a prayer, or invite Jesus into one's life, but these are NOT necessary to be saved. In my humble opinion, and from my own painful experience for 7 years, adding a prayer to the Gospel is a risky thing to do. I do believe that many people misunderstand the Gospel because of this unbiblical practice, causing them to miss salvation.

Again, to clarify, I do believe in instantaneous salvation, simply by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus crucified, buried and risen from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). I disagree with those who say that you cannot merely claim to be saved and that's it. [2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) teaches this junk theology. You can be saved immediately, and that's it! Eternal life is a free gift from God, paid for in full by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Since Jesus paid it all, there is NO COST to anyone for salvation. I am [3]sick and tired of hearing Steve Pettit and Dr. John MacArthur say that salvation costs us. There is no cost, because Jesus paid it all.

I do not like the term "quick prayerism," because it implies that you cannot be saved quickly. Some people use disparaging terms; such as, "cheap grace" and "greasy grace" and "easy believism." Grace is not "cheap" dear reader, it is completely FREE! It cost God His only begotten Son, and it cost Jesus' His earthly life; but it is FREE to you and me. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is bodily risen from the dead, and you are saved. It is a gift. Salvation is free, easy and simple.

Albeit, I have to agree to an extent with the criticism against leading someone to pray a "123, follow me" type of prayer to be saved. That is not what the Bible teaches. Only by taking obscure passages of Scripture out of context can you come up with such a teaching. The Apostle Paul didn't ask the Corinthians if they had prayed. **1st Corinthians 2:2,**

"

For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

"

1. https://youtu.be/0Q1eDOg658E?t=1050
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html

---

1.6.34 Bumblebee Clam Chowder Photo On Can Is A Fraud (2020-10-31 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-7, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

***Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

I love clams. We don't have New York style baked clams on Guam, as they do in the states in many places. I sure love them, but haven't had any since I visited West Hollywood in 2009 for my first neck surgery. I found an Italian restaurant that served them, and they were so good. I love the breading that they put over the clams, and squeezing lemon onto them.

So I was shopping in the grocery store the other day and saw a can of clam chowder soup. The photo on the can looked so appetizing, showing clam in every bite. The soup in the photo looked thick and creamy. In the photo there was at least a full cup of fresh cooked diced clams in the bowl, but when I opened the can at home there was at most about a single teaspoon of clams, and the broth was watery. It was a big disappointment. The company lied. The folks at Bumblebee are liars! Their product is fraudulently advertised.

I know this is a strange title for an article, but I thought it appropriate to use an an illustration of today's fake Bible versions, which fall way short of what they advertise. Counterfeit versions, like the English Standard Version (ESV), falsely claim to be a literal translation. A literal translation of what? The ESV literally translates the perverse Greek of Westcott and Hort! Just like the crooked and dishonest Bumblebee company, who tricked me with false advertising to purchase their inferior product, so also do the publishers of the ESV trick people so that they'll buy their inferior Bible version.

The serpent (i.e., the Devil according to Revelation 20:2) did the very same thing to Eve in the Garden of Eden. The serpent told Eve that God lied to her. The serpent assured her that if she ate the forbidden fruit, her eyes (singular, "

eye,

"

in the Hebrew) would be opened. Satan assured Eve that God didn't want her to know this inside information, lest she become as God herself, knowing good from evil. When Eve got what the serpent promised, it wasn't what she expected. Not at all. The serpent was the world's first con artist, and Eve the first sucker!

That reminds me of something horrible that a shady seller did to someone on e-bay years ago. The seller showed a photo of a Nintendo 64 video game system with the controllers and power adapter. Someone bought it. When the buyer received what he paid hundreds of dollars to receive, it was merely a photo of what he had bid on and purchased. Thankfully e-bay returned his money and terminated the shady seller. But that is what the serpent did to Eve. She was horrified when she realized that her new reality didn't match her prior fantasy! In her sinful discontentment, in an effort to have more than she already had (Paradise), she lost everything! From that day forward both Adam and Eve would experience pain, toil, sweat, loss, suffering, regret and ultimately death. Oh how Satan is a beautiful liar!

Whether it be the liars at Bumblebee foods, or the liars who publish the corrupt modern Bible revisions, a liar is a liar! **John 8:44, "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. *When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it*."** We live in a society of liars in America! Lawyers are notorious liars. Realtors are shady. Software companies horribly lie to people all the time, advertising a free download of their program, but then after you install it they won't let you use it unless you pay money for it!

I am perplexed that there are still ignorant Bible professors out there who defend the modern Bible revisions. One such man is Daniel B. Wallace, a professor at Dallas Theological Seminary.

[1]Daniel wrote this off base article, defending the corrupt modern versions. Wallace completely ignores the fact that [2]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort were occultists, total heathen [3]reprobates concerning the faith. Just like drug addicts, [4]occultists cannot be trusted!

Wallace also downplays the homosexual influence on the New International Version (NIV), whitewashing Virginia Mollenkott, a lesbian literary critic on the translating committee. But Wallace totally fails to mention [5]Marten Woudstra, the openly homosexual chairman of the Old Testament committee!!!

Unbelievably, in his misleading article, Wallace denies that there is a social agenda driving the gender-inclusive translations today. Daniel is very wrong! [6]We are entering into a dark new age! Only a person in total denial, would claim that today's new perverse Bible revisions (that are gender-inclusive) are not following an ungodly social agenda. Is Wallace serious? Even a blind man can see that Satan's fingerprints are all over the modern Bible revisions!

Wallace doesn't think that the King James Bible is perfect. Yet God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve His very pure Words forever (Psalms 119:140). If we don't have God's perfect Words somewhere in this world today, then God is also a liar! I don't think God lied. Most Christians believe that God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! To no surprise, [7]all of the Devil's Bible revisions change and corrupt God's promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to give us a preserved perfect Bible, which evidences that they know they're corrupting God's Word.

I am sick of liars—whether it be the dishonest executives at Bumblebee, the ungodly people behind the Devil's Bibles, the shady crooks who sell allegedly "free" software, or the leaders at Bob Jones University today who pervert the Gospel to say that you must "turn from your sins" to be saved. A liar is a liar is a liar!

1. https://danielbwallace.com/2012/10/08/fifteen-myths-about-bible-translation/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The_Political_and_Occult_Connections_of_Westcott_and_Hort.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/westcott_and_hort_exposed.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv_sodomite.htm
6. https://www.henrymakow.com/140802.html
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

---

1.7 November

1.7.1 Neo-Evangelicals Don't Go Soulwinning (2020-11-01 09:30)

Mark 7:9-13, "And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

***Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition*, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.**

”

The face of America’s churches are drastically changing. I don’t even recognize churches today compared to what they once were back in the 1970’s. The pews are gone. They’ve been replace with ugly chairs. Overhead projection screens overhang the audience center, left and right. Pastors preach with blue jeans with the knees ripped out. If you haven’t watched [1]Pastor Steven Furtick of the ’Elevation Church’ in Charlotte, North Carolina, he is a disgrace to the name of Jesus Christ, and a false witness. Furtick jams on his electric guitar to Joan Jett’s 1982 hit song, *I Love Rock N’ Roll* at his church services. These are Antichrist pastors, who at key times will be called upon to lead their massive apostate congregations to follow the LGBTQ agenda, submit to tyrannical government, and ultimately join the Man of Sin himself.

A church that doesn’t go soulwinning is not fulfilling their divine purpose! **Matthew 28:19-20, “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.”** That is *The Great Commission*. Sadly, in most churches today is has become *The Great Omission*. How many soulwinning churches do you know of? Every Christian should be soul conscious!

I have met numerous Neo-evangelicals who even express contempt and scorn for the Biblical term soulwinning. **Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.**

” Are you wise? God ultimate goal for every mature believer is to bear fruit as a soulwinner. **Luke 8:15,**

“But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.” That is what the parable of *The Sower And The Seed* is about, soulwinning, not salvation, as false teachers like Ray Comfort claim in his popular work: *[2]The Evidence Bible*.

All of these new Bible revisions today are intentionally being corrupted by Satan. In 1881 when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their *The New Testament In The Original Greek* to the world, it was the Devil’s foot in the door to infiltrate the churches with imitations of the Word of God, to incrementally weaken and destroy Christianity. That is why Bob Jones University (the once citadel of Fundamentalism in America 75 years ago) is today the head-quarters of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. BJU today has become a cesspool of iniquity, the [3]fountainhead of the heretical Westcott and Hort Greek.

I thank God for the old-time religion, which is sadly dying nowadays. **Revelation 3:2, “**

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. **”** I recently took a look at the website for the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I was sad to see that they gutted the church of the old-fashioned church pews they had back then, replacing them with ugly blue chairs. The church today looks like a convention center at a political rally. When I visited their church for the year of 2013- 2014, there was a special spirit in their church. But it wasn’t the Holy Spirit among their pastors. I am not bragging, God knows, but it was the Holy Spirit in me. I believe God was giving them one last chance to repent of their apostasy at Harvest. I came into Harvest with the sincerest of intentions, bearing gifts of truth, the free grace Gospel and King James Bibles.

Tragically, Harvest’s pastors sinfully rejected that knowledge (Hosea 4:6) and drove me out of the church as their enemy (Galatians 4:16). I-chabod was soon thereafter written over the doors of their church. Multiple families began leaving. Staff resigned and left in disgust, seeing

the handwriting on the wall. The money from tithes plummeted. Pastor Herron (for the coward and opportunist that he is) abandoned ship and fled to greener pastures elsewhere, finding another ministry to parasite of off in Iowa, which is typical of Neo-evangelicals pastors. Neo-evangelical pastors don't build churches, they steal them and run them into the ground!

To no surprise, Harvest uses and bids Godspeed to the Devil's bible versions! Consequently, they have adopted the Devil's counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, which [4]the Devil's bibles teach. Bob Jones University today is the enemy of the Lord Jesus Christ, bidding Godspeed to false witnesses like John MacArthur, who (as I mentioned) makes the Gospel so complicated that he says children cannot even be saved. That is not the simplicity that is in Christ, which is the true Gospel of free grace without works.

These BJU liars still insist that salvation is solely by God's grace, while simultaneously insisting that you must "

repent and turn away from your sins

"

to have it. That is an utter contradiction! BJU are no better than the lying software companies who advertise a

"

free download

" of their program, but then once you install it on your computer, they hold you ransom, demanding that you pay money to use the program. They deceived you! That is exactly what Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are doing to people. They shadily offer you a free salvation that will COST you!

[5]Dr. Tom Ferrell errantly says you must repent AND believe (two steps) to be saved. That is the junk theology that [6]Pastor Charles Lawson in Knoxville (at the Temple Baptist Church) teaches. Lawson says if you are still living you sin, you never repented, and your faith in not legitimate. Folks, that is the Devil's lie of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). The life you choose to live has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life. All of these preachers are utterly confused. Preachers and theologians have debated the issue of repentance for centuries.

The $64,000 question is this—How wrong can you be on the Gospel and still be saved? I contend that if you place even 1 % of your trust on anything other than Christ's sacrifice for your sins through the cross, and His subsequent burial and bodily resurrection, you cannot get saved that way. You must wholly lean on Jesus' name, and trust no other frame.

> **Mark 7:9-13, "And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.**
>
> **For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:**
>
> **But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.**
>
> **And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;**
>
> ***Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition*, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.**
>
> **"**

Neo-evangelicalism is an enemy of soulwinning. Their counterfeit Bible revisions are the enemy of soulwinning. Their Lordship Salvation false gospel is the enemy of soulwinning. Their dead churches, lifeless worship services, empty altars, and barren lack of outreach soulwinning ministries are all enemies of soulwinning. Is it nothing to you all yet that pass by? That is what Jeremiah the prophet asked the people passing by, as he lamented in tears the destruction of Jerusalem in 586 BC by Babylon, at the hand of God

because of their sins.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/steven_furtick.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
3. http://www.biblefortoday.org/articles/open_letter.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/must_be_changed_heresy.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm

---

1.7.2 Why I Relentlessly Preach Against Harvest Baptist Church (2020-11-01 19:40)

1st Corinthians 11:17-19, "Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it. *For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you*."

[1]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam will never know the pain I have felt, since [2]being cruelly rejected and ostracized by them since 2014. When [3]I attended Harvest for a year, I felt like I was part of a family, but it was a mirage. The Bob Jones University crowd is a mess today! [4]I just wrote an article refuting the English Standard Version (ESV) that BJU sells, promotes and uses, for corrupting 1st Kings 14:24. The King James Bible says there were "sodomites" in the land, who did according to the abominations of the heathens; but the ESV changes it to "male cult prostitutes." I have never seen a male cult prostitute, and I don't think anyone else has either, which is why the ESV was changed, to avoid condemning homosexuality. All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupt! This man wrote a great article on the subject titled: "[5]Should They Be Changing The Holy Bible."

Our text Scripture from 1st Corinthians 11:17-19 says that there needs to be heresies! Wow! I was amazed when I first found this passage of Scripture. As I pondered this intriguing passage, it became obvious that a painter needs a blank canvas in order to paint a scene. Could an artist paint a picture if the only color he had to work with is yellow? No, the artist could not. The artist needs different colors to provide contrast. What makes the red clouds of a sunset so beautifully striking, is the bright yellow sun, and the clear blue sky that provides contrast.

The same is true of so many things in life. It is not reasonable to expect to be happy all the time. I need my sadness! Did you ever think about that friend? You need to be sad sometimes, so that you can become happy again. No one is happy all the time. You need some depression in your life, so that you can fully know the meaning of true joy when it finally comes! Too much of anything is a bad thing. Too much water will drown you! Too much depression will devour your soul and life. I know, because I have battled much depression since my former

wife divorced me in 2006. I have been depressed since, because I cannot find a Christian wife. I have tried, but the Neo-evangelical women I reached out to didn't want a Fundamentalist preacher. Albeit, I rejoice in the Lord, and again I rejoice (re-joy), as the Bible commands in Philippians 4:4. I have the sweet joy and fellowship of Jesus Christ's presence in my life, having experienced the depths of sorrow and inexplicable pain of soul over the years as God's child.

Thus, I intentionally won't let go of the Harvest issue, because I think it gives me the perfect canvas (opportunity) as a Bible preacher to draw attention to lots of serious problems in our churches today; namely:

1. corrupt Bibles
2. corrupt theology promoted by corrupt Bibles
3. corrupt Bible colleges (that use corrupt Bibles to teach a corrupted theology to send out corrupt pastors)
4. blatant indifference toward heresy
5. a woeful lack of compassion and love for hurting people (the letter of the law killeth, but the Spirit giveth life. A church right with God will love the hell out of everybody! Academic religious leaders lack compassion. Bob Jones University is the worst!)
6. the love of money (Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that no man can serve God and mammon, i.e., a career)

Those are my humble observations. Somebody needs to stand up for God (Psalms 94:16). Somebody needs to care! Lordship Salvation is not an acceptable alternative to Free Grace Theology, it is wicked and very wrong and of the Devil. I'd guess that 60-70 % of all Baptist churches today are caught between grace and works, corrupted on the Gospel. Moody Bible Institute, Master's University, Liberty University, Maranatha Baptist Seminary, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute—these are all Devil's institutions today, who require people to "

repent and turn from their sins

" to receive the free gift of God, which is eternal life (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 3:8-9).

Sadly, there is a demonic spirit of indifference which has infected today's Bible colleges and churches. There is a spirit of dullness, mediocrity and tolerance for heresy. **Matthew 13:14-15, "**

And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

*For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing***, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them."** As difficult as it is for some readers to embrace, this passage most definitely includes the Neo-evangelical religious crowd today!

I am talking about the apostate Bob Jones University crowd! I am talking about the shallow Moody Bible Institute camp! I am talking about Pastor Marty Herron, Dr. Steve Pettit, Evangelist

Ray Comfort, Evangelist Ken Ham and Pastor John MacArthur (to name but a few hardened souls who are deaf to THE TRUTH). The churches today are in CODE BLUE! Modern corrupt Bible revisions and lame shameful Neo-evangelical preaching have inoculated Neo-Evangelicals and Neo-Fundamentalists from THE TRUTH of the inspired King James Bible!!! Heresy has crept into over 95 % of our Baptist churches today, infecting them with the heresies of manmade Zionism, Lordship Salvation, Young Earth Creation (YEC), denying Bible inspiration and infallibility, et cetera. Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) was so right: "These are Devil's Bibles!"

The Bible simply says whosoever BELIEVES the Good News of Jesus crucified, buried and risen has eternal life. **1st Corinthians 1:23, "But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;" 1st Corinthians 2:2, "For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified."** The Apostle Paul didn't want to know if they repented of their sins, he simply wanted to know if they believed. That is what the Bible teaches. I love the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They became my church in 2014, where I faithfully attended for a year. Just because they drove me out, banned and ostracized me doesn't get rid of me, it just makes them God's enemies for going against THE TRUTH. By counting me their enemy, Harvest has chosen sides against God, because I kindly told them THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"**

I kindly told them THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation, and of the Devil. I kindly told them THE TRUTH that salvation is simply by God's free grace, through faith alone in Jesus Christ, which does *not* require turning away from a lifestyle of sin. For eternal life to remain a free gift (Romans 5:15, 17-18; 6:23), nothing can be asked in exchange for it! I kindly told THE TRUTH that [6]Martin Luther (1483-1546) was *not* a saved man, because he taught the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration all his life. I told THE TRUTH that only the King James Bible is trustworthy, and that the [7]modern Bible revisions based upon Westcott and Hort are corrupt and of the Devil.

Humbly, if I am wrong in these theological and personal matters, then Harvest has nothing to worry about; but if I am right, then heavy, heavy, hang the judgment which shall come upon them in eternity, for the emotional pain and loss of social life that I have suffered (because of their hatred against me and THE TRUTH) since 2014, still unto this day in November of 2020. I pray for God to avenge me of Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hanson, Gary Walton, all the pastors and staff, and the people of Harvest Baptist Church, for bidding Godspeed to the aforementioned evils. It is a big deal to me, very big, and I believe it is an even bigger deal to God, and I long for the day of reckoning when God avenges my fight as a soldier of Jesus Christ for His cause, which is the THE TRUTH (John 18:37).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ungodly_churches.htm
2. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bible/banned_for_telling_truth.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
5. http://www.paulbenson.me/bible-corruption.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm

---

1.7.3 It Is A Christlike Spirit To Have An Attitude Against Heresy (2020-11-02 09:30)

Matthew 3:7,

“

But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, *O generation of vipers*, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

”

Matthew 12:34,

“

***O generation of vipers*, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.**

”

In the preceding two passages of Scripture, we see that both John the Baptist and Jesus called the religious leaders of the day **“**

vipers.

” Jesus didn’t coddle false prophets, trying to find common ecumenical ground with them. The Lord exposed them! As we see with the beautiful interaction between Jesus and Nicodemus in John chapter three, the Lord had an open and tender heart toward honest truth-seekers. I feel the same. It was the hard-hearted religious crowd, who nipped at the Lord’s heals, rejecting THE TRUTH, that angered Him the most. **John 8:26, “ *I have many things to say and to judge of you*: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.”**

I would never dare compare myself to the Lord, but the Lord Himself DID compare us to Himself.

John 15:20, “

Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. *If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also*. **”** By rejecting THE TRUTH, the stubborn Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University have also rejected the Lord’s truth, because I am in agreement with the inspired Word of God (the King James Bible). There is not one verse in the Bible that teaches that you must “

[1]repent and turn away from sins

”

to be saved. Repentance is a simple *change*

of mind unto the Gospel itself

, which is

automatic

. The man who believes has also repented. The Bible simply commands a person to

“

BELIEVE

”

to be saved. **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ”

Like me, the Apostle Paul had a big mouth too!

Titus 1:10-14, “

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

” The Apostle Paul here agrees with another preacher, that the Cretians are a bunch of

“

evil beasts,

”

“

slow bellies

”

and

“

always liars.

”

I can here some Pharisee at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam telling the Apostle Paul that he shouldn’t be saying these things!

Like it or not dear reader, the great men of God in the Bible, and even our own precious Savior, spoke harsh things against false prophets! That is why I call Dr. Steve Pettit, Pastor Marty Herron and Evangelist Ray Comfort devil-dog preachers! They all preach another gospel that is not **“**

the simplicity that is in Christ

” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Shame on them! These are wicked men, because they have all been warned by Fundamentalist Bible preachers like me and Pastor Ralph

“

Yankee

”

Arnold, but they don’t care! I say that kindly.

Some pathetic preacher, former Pastor Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam (I’m glad he quit soon thereafter), foolishly said to me in 2018:

“You’re not an apostle!” What a stupid thing to say! He was berating me for my Biblical stand against Harvest Baptist Church. To Hell with Harvest! Mr. Quinlan called Harvest their “

sister church.

”

I was disgusted hearing him say that. I told him that Harvest promotes corruptible seed, and promotes the Devil’s lie of Calvinism. He couldn’t have cared less. Preachers are pathetic today! I told him in front of his church members (that he rebuked me in front of first), the same thing I’ll tell any preacher who pulls the garbage that he did:

“

SHAME ON YOU!!!

” You don’t have to be an apostle to take a stand for THE TRUTH! Paul told Titus (not an apostle) to **“ rebuke them sharply, that they might be sound in the faith**

” (Titus 1:13).

My regular web visitors know that I have been harsh at times in my preaching, even referring to false prophets as “

bastards in the pulpit.

” I only use the word “b

astard

” in the sense of illegitimacy. No preacher is a legitimate man of God who promotes dozens of different Bible revisions, and the Devil’s heresy of Lordship Salvation, and bids Godspeed to false prophets! A man of God declares the inspired Word of God, not manmade teachings! God pity the preacher that bad preachers don’t hate.

If you’re looking for a big sinner, you found him right here! I don’t claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I am trying by His grace, and you won’t find a more sincere, caring or loving man. Why do you think I make such a big fuss? Right doctrine matters! Truth matters! Using the right Bible matters! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam doesn’t care, but I DO CARE!!! Please forgive me for becoming the villain to be the hero. A “

hero

”

is somebody who rescues others, whether it be physically or doctrinally. Humbly, I am a hero at Harvest, but they ostracize

me as their enemy. All I ever wanted was to humbly attend their churches services, and hopefully find a wife, but they refused my kind request three times. A hurting dog barks! **Galatians 4:16,**

“ Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*?”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

---

1.7.4 You Cannot Love Jesus Without Hating The Modern Bibles (2020-11-04 09:30)

Psalms 19:7, “The *law of the LORD is perfect*, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.” Psalms 12:6, “The *words of the LORD are pure* words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.”

Psalms 119:140,

“

***Thy word is very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it.**

”

I cannot speak for others, but I love my God and Savior Jesus Christ! I am far from perfect. I made my share of foolish decisions in life. I am a sinner just like anybody else. However, I do walk with God, and abide in the Scriptures day and night, thinking about them continually. **Psalms 119:104, “Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.”** I have spent my Christian life, since age 13 when I was born-again, hinging upon every inspired Word in the King James Bible, interpreting it’s precious meaning by paying attention to all the subtleties and nuances contained therein.

But then the new Bible revisions came along, like an army of ungodly soldiers intent of doing harm! Since I have only used the King James Bible for the past 40 years as a believer, I immediately see the problems with these modern perversions. In thousands of ways, the new Devil’s Bibles corrupt the Word of God, secularizing it, diminishing it, changing it to mean something entirely different. It is the most hideous form of evil.

I heard

Bob Jones University

president Dr. Steve Pettit say, in one of BJU’s chapel sermons (on ’The Daily Platform’ radio program broadcast by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), that there is only a very small difference between the Vaticanus Sinaiticus (i.e., the Greek text introduced by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort) and the Textus Receptus (from which our beloved King James Bible was translated). In fact, there is approximately a 2 % textual variance between ancient manuscripts. Yet, from that 2 % the modern Bible revisions have managed to change the Holy Bible by 100 % from one another. This has caused utter confusion in the churches!

Dear reader, don’t believe liars like Steve Pettit, who defend the Devil’s Bibles! Dr. Pettit downplays the problem, sanctioning the Devil’s modern revisions. Pettit alleges that the differences are very minute, yet please consider that the New International Version (NIV) alone has [1]changed by a whopping 38.8 % in comparison of the 2011 NIV from the 1984 NIV. Do you see how Steve Pettit deceives 2,700 students at BJU? The changes in the modern Bible revisions are MASSIVE. The reason why is simply because once you open that door of changing the Holy Bible, you have opened a Pandora’s Box! In 1881, Westcott and Hort introduced a SECOND AUTHORITY to the world, just like the subtle serpent did to Eve in

Genesis 3:1, “Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said*, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?” HATH GOD SAID? This second authority of the Word of God consequently necessitated the need for a THIRD AUTHORITY (to determine which of the first two authorities are correct). This third authority is man himself!

Since 1881, Greek scholars have been elevating themselves above God’s Word, telling us what the Bible really says! Consequently, most people today have lost confidence in the infallibility, accuracy and inspiration of God’s Word. Sadly, this includes most so-called fundamental Bible colleges and independent Baptist churches today, who are pathetic. I wouldn’t give a dime to any institution that denies the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible!!!

Here is a helpful book titled: “ [2]Which Bible Is God’s Word?” In the book, the unknown author points out that the modern revisions change “My father” to “the father,” removing the deity of Jesus.

The ESV, NIV and other modern perversions cast doubt on the fact that GOD, not Joseph, is the biological Father of Jesus Christ. In the following four verses "my Father" is [3]wickedly changed to "the Father":

> **John 8:28, " Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as *my Father* hath taught me, I speak these things. "**
>
> **John 10:32, "Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from *my Father*; for which of those works do ye stone me?"**
>
> **John 14:28, "Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for *my Father* is greater than I."**
>
> **John 16:10, "Of righteousness, because I go to *my Father*, and ye see me no more."**

Bob Jones University and their ungodly graduates support, use, sell and bid Godspeed to this woeful evil. Folks, do you love Jesus? If so, then you ought to be upset like I am? It makes my blood boil what these Devil's Bibles have done to assault our Savior's deity. The modern versions remove every mention of anyone "worshipping" Jesus. Instead they change it to a mere "

knelt

"

or

"

bowed.

"

Well, you can kneel before a king in honor, without worshipping him. So you see how the Devil is still trying to rid the world of Jesus? It was 2,000 years ago that Satan tried to murder the Savior, when Herod ordered every child under 2 years of age throughout the region to be killed. The Devil has removed Christ from

"

x-mas.

" And worst of all are the ungodly Bible colleges and churches today, who sanction this ungodly filth.

I challenge you dear reader, if you are still in doubt, to read the book [4]I shared with you earlier. I don't agree with everything that Dr. Peter S. Ruckman taught, but he was a brilliant man on the King James Bible. I strongly recommend that you read his book titled: " [5]The Alexander Cult Series .

" In the modern Bibles, the Trinity (i.e., Godhead) is attacked and removed. You can compare Romans 1:20, Acts 17:29, Colossians 2:9 and 1st John 5:7 to see what I mean. All of the modern Bibles remove most of 1st John 5:7, which is the most clear evidence of the Triune nature of God in the Bible.

I have to show you what the ungodly English Standard Version (ESV) does to Philippians 2:6. First I'll quote to you the King James Bible, and then the ESV:

KING JAMES BIBLE - Philippians 2:6, “Who, being in the form of God, *thought it not robbery to be equal with God*:”

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION - Philippians 2:6, “who, though he was in the form of God, *did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped*,”

All my life when I read this Bible verse, I thought about Jesus being Almighty God. But newer younger readers of the ESV, NIV and other modern trash, are misled to think something different entirely. Oh dear friend, do you see what the Devil is doing? Why are professed Christians so indifferent toward this woeful evil? Why don’t preachers care? What kind of Bible professor goes along with this injustice against our precious Lord? Is it nothing to you?

If that weren’t bad enough, look what the ESV has done to assault Acts 8:37. Again, I will first quote the verse in the King James Bible, and then from the ESV:

KING JAMES BIBLE - Acts 8:37, “ And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

”

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION - Acts 8:37, “”

I didn’t make a mistake dear reader, Acts 8:37 has been completely REMOVED from the modern Bible versions. SHAME ON BOB JONES UNIVERSITY! Please notice that the Devil removed the SON OF GOD from this passage! If you are okay with this, don’t you dare tell me that you love Jesus!!! I hate these modern Devil’s Bibles, because I do love Jesus! Jesus is called **“ THE WORD OF GOD**

” in **Revelation 19:13**. Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to call them

“

twins.

” No sane Christian would ever entertain the possibility of having two different Jesuses; yet we accept the insane idea that God has given us hundreds of English Bible versions to choose from! Really?

I ask you friend—How much do you love Jesus?

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/which_bible_is_gods_word.pdf
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+16:10&version=ESV
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/which_bible_is_gods_word.pdf
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf

---

1.7.5 Somebody Needs To Contend For The Christian Faith (2020-11-05 09:30)

Jude 1:3-4, “

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend*

***for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ." Titus 1:10-13,**

"

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

"

God knows that I love the folks at Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which is why I incessantly preach against their multiple bible versions, heresy of Lordship Salvation, lack of compassion for hurting people like me, and that they bid Godspeed to false teachers like Dr. John MacArthur.

Evangelist Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) made the following unapologetic, uncompromising and fundamentalist defense of salvation by faith alone:

> "He [Jude] said, well it was 'needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith, which once for all [was] delivered unto the saints.'
>
> Now wait a minute, you've got something worth contending for! Isn't it strange that something so valuable and so wonderful as saving faith is something we that have to be exhorted to contend for? Why, if you had a diamond worth $5,000 you wouldn't leave it just lying around anywhere. If you had $1,000,000 in gold, you'd go put it in a vault. [If] Anybody tried to get it, you'd fight to keep them from gettin' it. And we just sit down and just let people steal the faith that Christians have, and never bother about it. Some of us pay 'em to do that! Some of us pay preachers to stand in the pulpit and steal the faith of the saints of God, and send our children to Hell. The most crooked crook on God Almighty's earth is a preacher who stands in a Trinitarian pulpit, and steals the faith of people!
>
> You know I've said it many a time; if I was up in Heaven, fifty years from now (and the Lord tarried), and any religious liberal ever sat in a classroom in this institution, and tried to disseminate his infidelity, I'd ask God Almighty to excuse me for a little while, and I'd come back down to this school and get a stick of dynamite, and I'd blow it into smithereens! I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [1]YouTube | [2]MP4 | [3]MP3

As you just read, Dr. Bob Jones Sr. said he would rather destroy Bob Jones University, than to let modernists and religious liberals corrupt one student with infidelity that robs them of their

faith! Professed Christians nowadays are so deceived by the Devil, that they even pay infidels to destroy the faith of young people in the Word of God and the Gospel of free grace! Bob Jones University sells, sanctions and uses multiple Bible revisions! They sanction [4]the Devil's corrupt Alexandrian manuscripts! BJU horribly [5]betrays the inspired Word of God. Sadly, Bob Jones University has been going downhill in spiritual deterioration for decades, hobnobbing with ungodly neo-evangelicals. Consequently, they've been infected with ecumenism, Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, John MacArthur and corruptible seed at BJU!

One of the biggest problems today is that 99 % of pastors and Bible colleges are indifferent toward multiple Bible versions, multiple plans of salvation, and heretics in the pulpit. It seems that anything goes these days! The Bible disagrees with these apostate Neo-evangelicals, who are as rotting fruit on a corrupt tree. Their churches are barren, lifeless and corrupt! Many churches despise the term "

soulwinning,

" because they don't go soulwinning. I see my neighbours skipping out early from church all the time, to come home 30 minutes after church starts. They hate attending Harvest that much! No thanks to them, I don't have a local church to attend, so I have to drive to the other side of the island. Harvest is a perfect example of everything that a church shouldn't be—a lesson in how to fail at serving God!

I fully agree with Dr. Bob Jones Sr., who rightly said:

> "I'd rather see this school a heap of rubbish, just a little rubbish here and a little rubbish yonder, than see the time ever come we could be such softies, we'll sit down and let the Devil put his modernists and religious liberals in here to rob them of the faith. And yet that things going on in America, from one end of this country to the other!" —Dr. Bob Jones Sr.; [6]YouTube | [7]MP4 | [8]MP3

Bob Jones University has gone soft! They are just sitting idle while [9]Dr. Steve Pettit destroys their Fundamentalist roots. Right doctrine matters! Truth matters! The purity of the Bible matters! The accuracy of the Gospel matters! Somebody needs to contend for the Christian faith. If that makes me the bad guy, hated by Neo-evangelical apostates (Galatians 4:16), then so be it! To God be the glory, great things He hath done!!!

1. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/beware_alexandrian_revisions.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
6. https://youtu.be/YbnhpBo5moI
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/bob_jones_sr_would_blow_up_his_college_today.mp4
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Bob_Jones_Sr/dr_bob_jones_sr-blow_the_college_up.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

---

1.7.6 Does 2nd Thessalonians 2:13 Teach Calvinism? (2020-11-06 18:44)

2nd Thessalonians 2:12-14, "That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. But we are bound to give thanks alway

to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

”

Does 2nd Thessalonians 2:13 teach Calvinism? At a glance it sure seems like it. But the answer is a bold, “

No, absolutely not!

”

Pastor Max Younce offers these helpful words of exegesis in his excellent book titled:

“

Not Chosen To Salvation

”

:

> **II Thessalonians 2:13,14 - Called By The Gospel = Drawn By The Cross**
>
> > "*But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth: (13) Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.*" **-** *2 Thessalonians 2:13,14*
>
> You see, predestinationalists are as excited over the words "chosen" and "election" as the *Church of Christ* are over water! They will swim through rivers, lakes and oceans of grace, faith and free will to stop at a rill of baptism and election for salvation. One would have to throw out the last half of Verse 13 and all of Verse 14 in order to "squeeze out" the doctrine of "election to salvation." On page 33 of Mr. Nettleton’s book, *Chosen To Salvation*, he comments upon these verses by saying:
>
> > "God decides to have spiritual children and chooses from among the sons of men certain individuals and saves them. This is election. It is a mystery, but a fact to be believed."
>
> "A fact to be believed" only if you disregard the Bible. Now notice that the believer is chosen to salvation on the basis of two things:

1. One of them is God's part: "...through sanctification of the spirit."

2. The other is man's responsibility. "...belief of the truth."

Verse 14 tells us how we are called,

> "*Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.*"

The Gospel is the death, burial and resurrection of Christ and it is by this that He calls all to be saved. Notice again in John 12:32:

> "*And I (Christ), if I be lifted up (crucified on the cross) from the earth, will draw all men unto me.*"

In John 4:42 it is made clear that His will is to see everyone saved:

> "*...for we have heard him (Christ) ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.*"

If we would read all of 2 Thessalonians 2, we would find that this is speaking of the 7-year Tribulation Period when after the 3 1/2 years the Anti-Christ exalts himself in the Jewish Temple and declares himself to be God (Verse 4). Then in Verse 10, those that perish do so because of a decision they make. Verse 10:

> "*And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not (i.e., they would not believe) the love of the truth, that they might be saved.*"

Then in Verse 11 and 12 God states He will send "The lie." This is the Anti-Christ whom they will believe since they willfully rejected the truth. Notice Verses 11 and 12:

> "*And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: (11) That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.*" *(12)*

Remember, Christ died for the sins of the world, therefore everyone is invited to come and believe in Christ. John made it perfectly clear that "whosoever" may come. Notice in John 11:25 and 26:

"*Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?*"

SOURCE: Pastor Max D. Younce;

“

[1]Not Chosen To Salvation,

”

pp. 89-91

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/notchosenweb.pdf

---

1.7.7 We Live In A Dirty World Of Liars! (2020-11-07 09:30)

Genesis 3:1, “Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made.” And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?” Proverbs 20:14, “ It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.” Acts 15:1, “ And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.”

In our text passages above I have given you three examples of liars in the Bible (and there are many more). The **first example** was the serpent, who lied to Eve. The serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) told Eve that God said she couldn’t eat of any of the trees. But that is not what God said. In **Genesis 2:16-17, “**

And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, *Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat*:

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

” The serpent told Eve the exact opposite of what God had said to Eve!

In the **second example** above, an unnamed buyer downplays the value of something he is bartering to buy. He knows it is actually worth much more, but he is lying to get a deal. When the seller sells the item to him at a lower price, the buyer later boasts of the great deal he got, knowing that the item is worth far more than he paid. That is dishonesty!

In the **third example**, a group of unsaved false teachers came down from the hilly high region of Judaea to Jerusalem teaching that unless you keep the law of Moses, and be circumcised if you’re a man, you cannot be saved. I love the following passage of Scripture:

> **Acts 15:7-11, “And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should *hear the word of the gospel, and believe.***

***And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us*;**

And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

”

The Apostle Paul is giving the simple plan of salvation. When we hear the Gospel preached, and we BELIEVE IT, God sees our heart and saves us, sealing us with His Holy Spirit. To add anything more to the Gospel is to place an unbearable yoke upon people!

Now having said all that, let me mention a few of the liars in today’s modern would that I see. One of the biggest lies I’ve seen are bank advertisements. They say if you open a new account they’ll give you a gift. They just lied. If something is truly a gift, you could simply walk in the bank and take it with you. That is a gift! What the bank is actually advertising in a reward, because you have to open a new account to get it.

Another example of modern-day lying are software companies who advertise a “free download.” But after you go through the trouble of downloading their “

free

” program, and then install it on your computer, the company won’t allow you to actually use the program unless you give them money. You have to buy it! The company lied. They dishonestly tricked you, thinking that after going through the hassle to download and install their

“

free

”

program, that you would be compelled to buy their software. They knew if they were honest, telling

you upfront that you’d have to pay money, there is a much higher

likelihood

that you never would have wanted it. So they lied to you to deceive you! God takes our words seriously (Matthew 12:36). Woe unto liars (Revelation 21:8).

One of the biggest examples of a liar are people who file for divorced. I thank God that I have never filed for divorce in my life. Hell will freeze over before I do! My former wife divorced me, but that was 100 % her decision in 2006, which I made the lawyers put in writing, so she could never come back years later and blame me. She was the plaintiff; I was the defendant. I have it in writing with her signature on it, that she refused to reconcile with me. So be it! My consciousness is clear in the matter. When a person gets married, they repeat the marriage

“vows.

” Part of the marriage vows is: “for better, for worse, until death do us part.” When anyone files for divorce they are lying, breaking their vows to their spouse before God.

Lawyers are notorious liars. In fact, their very profession in the United States is based on lying. I won’t get into it here, because I don’t want to ruin your day with manure, but there’s not a

lower form of human being in existence than lawyers! That is why lawyers are buried 10 feet deep instead of 6 feet deep, because deep down under their really not that bad...lol. I admit that I detest lawyers! I love when the tyrannosaurus eats the lawyer in Jurassic Park! There's not a more rotten, corrupt, ungodly, insulting and shady group of people than attorneys.

That is why it is common to hear retired lawyers say things like: "I'm a recovering lawyer." They fully know that they spent their career screwing people. Judgment day is coming (Hebrews 4:13; 9:27; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14). By the way, that includes the horrible lawyers at the Christian Law Association (CLA), who treated me like garbage when I asked for their help on two occasions. I responded to their abuse by giving them $1,000 out of the kindness of my heart. I did that because Pastor Jack Hyles taught me to take the high road, when the CLA took the low road. Shame on them! They lie at the Christian Law Association. They claim to help individual Christians with religious persecution, but when I needed their help in 2013 with my Jesus-is-Savior.com website under attack, they totally withdrew in Ohio and ignored me. God will woefully deal with them, as they have dealt with me. I say that kindly.

Another popular group of liars are the food companies. I bought a can of Bumblebee clam chowder the other day at the grocery store, because on the can's picture they show a full cup of clams in the creamy soup. But when I actually opened the can, it was watery and contained about one teaspoon of clams. They lie so that people will buy their inferior product. If they took a picture of what is actually in the can, no one would buy it. What rotten people! I'll never but their product again. We live in a world of liars, especially in the United States of America. Thieves are everywhere around us in society!

Sadly, one of the [1]biggest group of liars today are the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp. I learned all about the apostate BJU crowd at the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I attended the church for a year in 2014. The church preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, bidding Godspeed to John MacArthur and Steve Pettit (president of BJU). While they deceitfully claim to believe in salvation by grace alone, they simultaneously teach that you must "

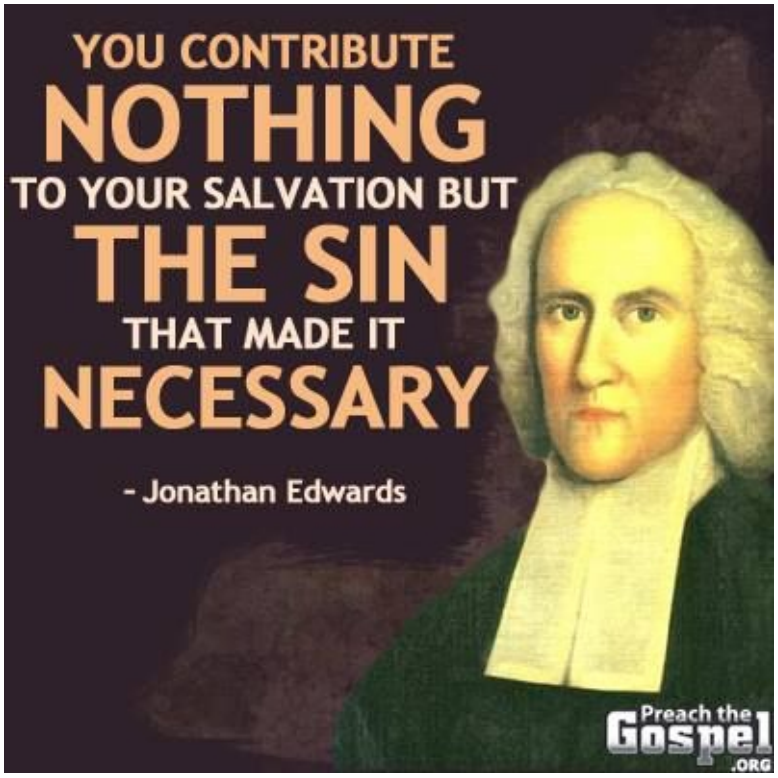
[2]turn from your sins

"

to be saved. That is theological

fraud! The pastors of Harvest are wicked and arrogant. The horrible staff are complicit to the evil. No one cares about truth there. The BJU crowd today are of the Devil. They are attacking the grace of God, but adding an unbearable yoke that neither our fathers, nor we, can bear. NO ONE can turn from their sins! All you can do is admit you are a guilty sinner and cast yourself at the foot of the cross, trusting upon the crucified and risen Lamb of God to be saved.

[3]



The former shameful pastor of Harvest Baptist Church is Marty Herron, a theological liar and deceiver, who goes around corrupting the Gospel. Marty tells people that if they want to receive God's free gift, they are first required to "

[4]repent of their sins.

" These [5]ungodly deceivers are all preaching Mormon theology! You cannot show me even one place in the Holy Bible (if you have an inspired King James Bible) that says to "repent of your sins" to be saved. Mary Herron is adding to the Gospel, placing an unbearable yoke on people. Who can turn from their sins? I sure can't. And neither can you. I have news for you, Mr. Herron still sins!

The very idea that a person must "turn from your sins" to be saved is wacky. What does it even mean to turn from your sins? I heard Pastor Herron with my own two ears, while listening to him give a sermonette on Guam in 2014. In the invitation at the end, on a Sunday morning, he sinfully said: "It's not enough to admit that you're a sinner, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin!" Kindly said, Marty Herron needs to get saved. Sadly, he has the blood of hundreds of church members on his hands as well.

[6]Dr. Steve Pettit is another theological liar. It is tragic that 2,700 students at BJU are being subject to the heresy of infidels. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said publicly in 1944, that if he could, he'd come back from Heaven 50 years later and blow his college to smithereens, if infidels ever stepped foot behind the college pulpit! Amen and amen! [7]You won't find a worse infidel than Steve Pettit. BJU ought to fire him! They need a man of God in their at the helm like Dr. Jack Hyles, someone who preaches a free grace Gospel, not the [8]Satanic Lordship Salvation garbage of Dr. John MacArthur! Brother, I cannot wait until the Lord Jesus Christ returns and cleans house, and He's going to begin at cesspools of iniquity like Bob Jones University! That is where I'd start. These wicked people claim to be doing God service, while perverting grace, corrupting the Word of God, and bidding Godspeed to false prophets!

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/it-is-right-to-rebuke-bob-jones.html

2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiJML8MZfU9jBTDTLIBONzGpPsEnufW0qF820TbXLQfWY0ZsP8LiKURwCNNEBBcPNyIVhtsiqF0P8ZIayEKS3RlqeBfQFXk2Qm6RsU
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/evangelist-steve-pettits-gospel.html

---

1.7.8 Your Greatest Mistake Will Be To Trust A Lying Preacher (2020-11-08 22:19)

1st Kings 13:1-10, "And, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Bethel: and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense.

And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Bethel, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and I will give thee a reward.

And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest. So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel."

The young man of God, without hesitation, rightly rejected king Jeroboam's offer for a reward and refreshments at his home. The Lord forbade the young preacher from turning aside from his mission. In the following disturbing passage, you will learn that an older preacher deliberately lied to the young man of God, claiming that God said to turn aside, which cost the young man his life when he did. ...

1st Kings 13:11-24, "Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bethel; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bethel: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am.

Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

***He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD*, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But he lied unto him*.**

So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

***And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back*. And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase."**

The Bible does not tell us why the elderly prophet intentionally lied to the young man of God. **Verse 18** is the key verse in my humble opinion: **"He said unto him, *I am a prophet also as thou art*; and *an angel spake unto me* by *the word of the LORD*, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him."** Here we see elements of deception. This elder prophet was a liar! He deceived the young man of God. I see three spiritual lessons here to remember:

1. The young preacher trusted the older preacher.
2. The older preacher falsely claimed that an angel spoke unto him.
3. The older preacher falsely claimed to be speaking God's Word.
4. The older preacher in fact was a false prophet.
5. The older preacher was a bold-faced liar!

There is a very important lesson to be learned here. The young man of God didn't trust king Jeroboam, because he knew he was wicked; but he trusted another preacher who was older than him. Satan is a beautiful liar! Dear reader, all across the world today younger people are blindly trusting preachers, merely because they are pastors, older and allegedly wiser. **Job 32:9, "Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment."** Dr. Steve Pettit comes to mind (president of Bob Jones University since 2014). Thousands of students look up to him at BJU, trusting his flawed theology, [1]while he indoctrinates them with the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, praising John MacArthur's demonic ministry.

By the way, [2]here are some different Bible commentaries on this passage from 1st Kings 18:1-24 .

The young preacher in our text passage of Scripture was a godly man. He was not a bad guy! He was very sincere. But he made the fatal mistake of trusting another preacher! God had directly told that young preacher exactly what to do. Yet, he listened to a man instead.

Psalms 118:8, "It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man." Acts 5:29, "

Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

" Billions of human beings in this world are deceived today. They are foolishly following the teachings of some religious man! There are 1,200,000,000 Roman Catholics worldwide, who sinfully listen to the Pope ex-cathedra (i.e., as if God Himself is speaking). That is so wrong! What fools! Steve Pettit is as the Pope at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They idolize, follow and pattern their ministry after his reprobate teachings. Woe unto Harvest!

I encourage you dear reader to be as the Bereans in **Acts 17:10-11, "**

And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews.

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

" The Bob Jones' crowd don't SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! They merely follow the flawed teachings of Dr. Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur, taking their word for it, afraid to go against the herd mentality at BJU. I wouldn't give you a dime for the hen-pecked pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who merely follow their Neo-evangelical masters at Bob Jones University in South Carolina.

I love you dear reader! I care! God cares! Right doctrine matters! It is not okay to preach another Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). Read the Scriptures from cover to cover, and you won't be able to show me even one verse that teaches us to

"

[3]turn from your sins

"

to be saved. The Gospel has been perverted in the corrupt modern Bible revisions! Is it nothing to you oh Christian? I am alarmed! I care enough to make a fuss and expose every false way!

Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."

1. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
2. https://biblehub.com/commentaries/1_kings/13-18.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

1.7.9 Hell Is Forever, Please Make Sure You're Saved (2020-11-09 20:10)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And *then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*." Luke 13:23-24,

"

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

"

I shudder when I think of what Bob Jones University has become. Perhaps you wonder why I relentlessly preach against them. Dear reader, it is because I care. I really do! Nearly all of my teachers at Hyles-Anderson College were BJU graduates, including the beloved former longtime president of HAC, Dr. Wendell Evans (whom I admire tremendously still today). I still can still hear him singing in chapel, "It Is Well With My Soul" (his favorite song to sing in chapel). I have never once regretted attending eight years of HAC. It is the best decision I ever made!

Sadly, since 2008 they no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired, which is a very big problem, because it opens a Pandora's box to the corrupt modern revisions! In a generation or two, HAC (like BJU) will be selling corruptible seed in their bookstore (if not already). I had better not find out about it, or I'll make them enemy #1! I just checked HAC's bookstore and they are okay still. Amen for that! I wanted to order seven of their [1]Classic Soulwinner's New Testaments , but they don't ship to Guam. But you can order them, and I recommend these. Brother Stancil was one of my teachers at HAC, of whom I am grateful.

Only the King James Bible upholds a free grace Gospel. If you are using the Devil's corruptible seed (i.e., the modern Bible versions), [2]then you have a corrupt gospel. Anyway, I am writing this article because I fear most professed Christians today are not really born-again believers. I am talking about the [3]messed-up Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who promote Dr. Steve Pettit and Pastor John MacArthur. Harvest broadcasts '[4]The Daily Platform' (BJU's ungodly chapel messages), which teach Lordship Salvation and promote the Devil's Bible revisions. I know some people must think I am being unethical to be so harsh in my preaching, but you would understand and agree if you truly believed in a burning eternal Hell. [5]Dr. Steve Pettit's own words condemn him! I guess I'm like Elijah, a troublemaker! **1st Kings 18:17, " And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*"** You bet I am!

One of the most disturbing passages of Scripture in the Holy Bible is Matthew 7:21-23. These people were religious. They served Jesus. They did not a few, but **" MANY**

" wonderful works, and they did them in Jesus' name. They even cast out devils in Jesus' name. They preached (prophesied) in Jesus' name. Yet, the Lord Himself denied ever knowing them! **John 10:27-28, "My sheep hear my voice, and *I know them, and they follow me*:**

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. "

Calvinists (aka, Lordship Salvation) attempt to use this Scripture to justify their false doctrine.

Calvinists errantly say, if you are saved YOU WILL FOLLOW JESUS!

But that is not what this passage means in John 10:27! What saith the Scripture? **Romans 8:14,**

“

For as many as are *led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God*.

” John 10:27 simply means that every child of God has the indwelling Holy Spirit, and we are led by that Spirit. Some believers choose to walk in the flesh, disobeying the Spirit, but that doesn’t mean they are not saved (1st Corinthians 5:5). It means they are carnally-minded, immature in the Lord (1st Corinthians 3:1; Luke 8:11-15). That is why we see a saved man with no rewards in **1st Corinthians 3:15b,**

“

saved; yet so as by fire.

” *Salvation* is by faith alone; *serving* Christ is by faith and works.

Please heed my warning dear friend. Dr. Steve Pettit is a spiritually dangerous man! He says, and I quote:

> ***“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [6]11:34)

Kindly said, Steve Pettit is NOT a born-again Christian! He is a devout follower of Dr. John MacArthur. No one is saved who thinks that **more is required** than simple childlike faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ, in a moment of time. Steve Pettit makes the gross theological error of combining service with salvation. He is mixing discipleship with sonship! Here are some helpful accurate quotes by other preacher concerning the free grace Gospel:

> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is ’justified freely by his grace’ (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also ’justified by works’ (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God’s workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one

accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Hal Lindsey, 'The Liberation of Planet Earth,' Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Pentecost, J. Dwight, 'Design for Discipleship'; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Everett F. Harrison, 'Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior? No!'; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1-2)." —Dr. Merrill F. Unger, 'God is Waiting To Meet You'; Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Lewis Sperry Chafer, 'Salvation'; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a total commitment to Christ as

“

Lord

” of one’s life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position, saying that a willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is necessary, in addition to faith to be saved. That is a false gospel! The message of faith only, and the message of faith plus commitment of life, can’t BOTH be the Gospel. One of these plans of salvation must be a counterfeit! One of them is a FALSE GOSPEL, and comes under the divine curse of perverting the Gospel...

> **Galatians 1:8-9, “But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed.”**

If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord? Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), **“ For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book ” (Revelation 22:18).** The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? **Ephesians 2:8-9, “ For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast. ”**

What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time! Please think about it friend. If you think Mormons, Roman Catholics, Calvinists, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, and Jehovah’s Witnesses are Christians, you need to get saved. These are eternally damned false religions. Dr. Steve Pettit’s plan of salvation is anything but simple! He foolishly and heretically says: “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!” No child of God would talk that way! What do you mean I cannot profess that I’m saved and that’s it? Of course I can say that, because eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Beloved reader, this man is a religious fraud! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam sinfully idolize this wicked false teacher! They sinfully promote him! They sinfully bid Godspeed to him! I am telling THE TRUTH, earnestly contending for the faith (Jude 1:3; Romans 3:4). Yet, Harvest won’t even allow me to attend church services! To Hell with them and their cult! God will deal harshly with them, just as they have dealt harshly with me. I am telling THE TRUTH!

I am listening to the Old Testament book of 1st Kings today. The story I just heard was perfect timing for this article. A young preacher was commanded by God not to turn aside from his mission, lest he die. **1st Kings 13:18, “ He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.”** [7]Here are some different Bible commentaries on this passage if you’re curious. From this passage we learn that even if a preacher lies to us, we are still going to be held

accountable by God. The road to Hell is paved with sincerity and good intentions. So what do we do? Jesus told us in **John 5:39,**

"*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

" If you'll search the King James Bible, meditating therein day and night as David did (Psalms 1:1-3), then you'll never go astray! **Psalms 119:140, "**

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

"

Dear friend, are you born-again? It is a one time new birth, not a lifestyle that you must live as Steve Pettit and John MacArthur falsely teach. The very moment that you believe, you are born anew by the seed of the Word of God (1st Peter 1:23), quickened (made alive) by the indwelling Holy Spirit of God (Ephesians 2:1-2; 1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9). You are a guilty sinner friend (Romans 3:19-20). Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. He died on the cross to pay for your sins. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected miraculously and triumphantly by the power of God. This is the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you will simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He has risen from the dead the third day, you will be instantly, irrevocably and forever saved. You have God's promise of it! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

1. https://store.hylesanderson.edu/product/classic-soul-winners-new-testament-with-helps
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
3. https://www.godlovespeople.com/wolves/hbc_apostates.htm
4. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://biblehub.com/commentaries/1_kings/13-18.htm

1.7.10 What Does Hebrews 10:26-27 Mean? (2020-11-10 15:24)

Hebrews 10:26-27, "For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries."

Can a Christian lose salvation? No! It is God's salvation (Philippians 3:9).

> **"For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries."**
>
> **—Hebrews 10:26**
>
> **-**
>
> **27**

Admittedly, Hebrews 10:26 - 27 seems to teach losing one's salvation is possible at a glance, i.e., if we take just those two Scriptures by themselves. However, consider **verse 29:**

> "
> **Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?**
> "

What genuine believer would consider the blood of Jesus an "unholy thing"? Clearly, to me, the context of these Scriptures is speaking about an unsaved person who treads under foot the precious blood of Jesus. Also, notice **verse 26:**

> **"For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins."**

The Bible speaks about "receiving the knowledge of the truth"; but this is not the same as receiving Jesus Christ as one's Savior. Rocker, Ozzy Osbourne, has the knowledge of the truth; but he spits on it and deliberately rejects it...

[1]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/men _who _rejected _jesus _christ.htm

I think Hebrews 10:25 can best be interpreted by shedding the Light of 1st John 2:19 upon it:

> Hebrews 10:25, "
> They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.
> "

So, I think, clearly, these Scriptures are warning the unsaved, many whom attended church for a while, that their day of reckoning is coming. To evidence my teachings here as truth, please consider that these Scriptures MUST be reconciled with the rest of the Bible, with such Scriptures as:

> **Ephesians 2:8 - 9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

Here we see the term **"the gift of God."** If living in sin could cause a person to lose their salvation, then where does the term "gift"

become meaningful? It could not. By every definition the word

“

gift

” means that there are no strings attached; you simply take God’s gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life by trusting Jesus Christ:

> **John 11:25, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. ”**

Salvation is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15, 17-18), which is obtained by simply receiving it...

> John 1:12, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name.”

> John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

There is nothing in John 3:16 about living a consecrated life to get to Heaven. I could go on and on with examples. I have written many articles on my “[2]F

[3]alse Doctrines

”

page exposing the ridiculous foolishness and self-righteous hypocrisy of the Lordship Salvation heresy.

The writer of Hebrews (which I think was the Apostle Paul) addresses Israel. The writer addresses his Jewish brethren, warning them to make sure of their salvation in chapter 10, as did Paul to the churchgoers at Corinth, which the following verse confirms:

> **2nd Corinthians 13:5, “*Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith*; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobate.”**

The Jews are God’s chosen people; but tragically, very few of them are God’s children, i.e., saved and on their way to Heaven. As believers WE SHOUD live for Christ; not MUST (that is works); not WILL (that would be Calvinism). **Titus 2:12, “ Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; ”** Do Christians always obey God’s Word? No, we sure don’t! That is because we are still trapped in the body of this death. That is why Paul said in **Romans 7:24, “O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?”** In the next verse Paul lifts himself up and proclaims: **“ I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin” (Romans 7:25).** So remember, WE SHOULD live a sanctified life for God, as we allow the indwelling Holy Spirit to live through us (Romans 8:9; Galatians

2:20;

5:22-25).

Also, carefully consider the word **“ adversaries**

” (enemy) in **Hebrews 10:27**. Again, the context of this Scripture passage is speaking about the unsaved—those who tread under foot the blood of Jesus. The plainest teachings in the Bible proclaim that eternal life is a

“

free gift

”

(Romans 5:15; 6:23), which cannot be merited in any way (Romans 10:3-4). Salvation is obtained only by the IMPUTED righteousness of Jesus Christ, i.e., we need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS to enter into God’s Kingdom:

> **Romans 4:5, 22-25, “ But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him** [Jesus] **that justifieth the ungodly** [you and me] **, his faith is *counted* for righteousness... And therefore it was *imputed* to him** [Abraham] **for righteousness. Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was *imputed* to him; But for us also, to whom it shall be *imputed*, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. ”**

Conclusion

There is absolutely nothing in the Bible which teaches that a Christian can ever lose salvation. Eternal life is a free gift, which Jesus paid for, and is ours to keep simply by believing on Christ with a childlike faith. A person who claims that they “

used to believe

”

on Christ, but no longer does, is a liar. That’s the same lie as someone who says, “I used to love you.”

No you didn’t! Love never fails. The world’s synthetic type of love may fail, but God’s love never fails. One who genuinely believes on Jesus, as the Christ, will never stop believing on Christ. Oh sure, they may go through a time of depression like John the Baptist did (John had heard a rumor that Jesus wasn’t the Christ, which made him doubt, Luke 7:17), or curse the name of Jesus like Peter, but their salvation will never be in jeopardy and cannot be lost. How can we lose by bad works what we didn’t earn by good works? It is impossible.

Please don’t misunderstand, I am not promoting Calvinism. [4]I adamantly believe that all five tenets of Calvinism are of the Devil. Calvinism is another gospel. In fact, Lordship Salvation is nothing more than Calvinism repackaged. I believe what Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) believed

—in the perseverance of the Holy Spirit, not the perseverance of the saints. Calvinism teaches that if a person is saved, they WILL persevere in works, holiness and growth in grace until the race is finished. Professed believers who indulge in adultery and other horrible sins are accused of never having repented of their sins, and assumed lost. This Calvinist heresy of “The Perseverance Of The Saints” is absolute junk theology!

What saith the Scripture? **Acts 13:39, “And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.” Romans 5:20,**

“Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:”

The spiritual birth is as irreversible as the physical birth. You don’t just get “

unborn.

”

People may turn away from the philosophy of Christ, or from religion or church membership, or even from living for God; but a truly born-again individual cannot lose the gift of God, which was given to them by faith alone, thus counting their faith for righteousness (Romans 4:5). Christ’s righteousness was imputed to their record in Heaven the moment they were saved (2nd Corinthians 5:21), so that they don’t need any self-righteousness to get into Heaven. No amount of personal sin can undo the righteousness of Jesus Christ which is imputed to every believer by faith at the time of salvation.

Does this give us a “

license to sin

”

? Yes,

in a sense, because we are saved permanently;

but it doesn’t give us God’s permission to sin

:

> **Romans 3:31, “Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.”**

Every believer will be judged at the Judgment Seat of Christ for the *good* and *bad* done in the flesh (Romans 14:12; 2nd Corinthians 5:10). But a consecrated life of holy living has absolutely nothing to do with the gift of eternal life which is by faith alone in Christ Jesus. Salvation is by faith only; but service is by faith plus works. That is what James is teaching in James chapter 2,

“

faith without works is dead.

”

James is speaking about Christian *service* to the Lord. In Romans, the Apostle Paul is speaking about *salvation*, and makes it very clear that we are saved **“**

without works

” **(Romans 4:5-6).** This is salvation, by faith alone.

Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/men_who_rejected_jesus_christ.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/false_doctrines.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/false_doctrines.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisc73cRAQIf6-GEUYSHOkGNePVneMqBadRJngpAfR-BtHis1ONuekXpTEFt7dLIrvMh0SoxgvMTjxjSneGBA6yIoKrChT55_fPTqJ

1.7.11 NIV: The Antichrist's Bible! (2020-11-13 09:30)

Psalms 12:6-7, " The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt

preserve them from this generation for ever.” Psalms 119:140, “Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.”

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “ For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ. ”

The following needful excerpts are taken from Pastor Al Lacy’s (1933-2016) excellent book called, “

[1]NIV: The Antichrist’s Bible

” (hard [2]copies are available)

:

The NIV’s Attack on Jesus Christ

I have a New International Version bible. It is a paperback because I did not want to pay any more than I had to. I am going to show you what the NIV says compared to the King James Bible. You are going to see that the NIV is Antichrist’s bible. A lot of people are shocked to find this out because some of their favorite televangelists and radio ministers use the NIV.

Take your Bible now and turn to I John 2:18.

Under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, John writes:

> Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

Now, check your dictionaries. The prefix anti means “against.” So, we could say that there are many antichrists in the fact that there are so many people against Jesus Christ. If John thought there were a NIV Antichrist Bible.

NIV The Antichrist’s Bible
large number in his day, he should see the world today. There are many antichrists, people against Christ; but there is one man that we read of up there first, ...as ye have heard that antichrist shall come. One man is going to control this world during the Tribulation period. He is going to slaughter people who get saved through the King James Bible. He

is going to kill them because they will not take the mark of the beast. He is a murderer. Antichrist shall come.

I personally believe that Antichrist is already an adult.

He is already on this earth. He is already in political power in some country. God has him clouded so that we cannot know who he is. II Thessalonians 2 tells us that nobody will know who the Antichrist is until you and I are raptured out of here. Then, if you want to know who it is, you are going to have to look back over your shoulder while you are going up in the clouds. Antichrist shall come soon. I am just as sure that we are very close to the coming of our precious Lord Jesus Christ.

Look in I John 4:3,

> And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist,...

Antichrist is against Christ. His NIV bible is against Christ.
NIV Antichrist Bible. The NIV's Attack on Jesus Christ

> ...whereof ye have heard that it should come; (that is the spirit of antichrist) and even now already is it in the world.

The spirit was in the world in John's day. I am going to show you how closely related the spirit of Antichrist is to Satan.

The spirit of Antichrist, as you can see, was already there in John's day.

In the book of Daniel, Antichrist is called the ten horned beast and he is called the king. In II Thessalonians, he is called the man of sin. In Revelation, many times Antichrist is called the beast.

> II Thessalonians 2:3,4: Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day...

> (speaks of the day of Christ in the verses ahead of that. That is when He comes back and all these things happen.) ...for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin... (who is that? Antichrist) …be revealed, the son of perdition;

Do not forget that Antichrist is called the son of perdition. The next verse goes on to say,

> Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

These are Devil's Bibles in the churches today. If you are using anything other than an inspired King James Bible, you are using the Devil's bible!

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
2. https://bereanpublications.com/product/niv-the-anti-christs-bible/

1.7.12 Faith Alone = Salvation; Faith + Works = Service (2020-11-16 09:30)

James 2:10-14, "

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

What doth it profit, *my brethren*, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? "

James 1:25,

"

But whoso looketh into *the perfect law of liberty*, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

"

Carefully notice in James 2:14 the words **"my brethren."** The Apostle James is speaking to born-again believers here. **"The perfect law of liberty"** is the inspired Word of God according to James 1:25. In this life we want the *blessings* of God, and in Heaven we want the *rewards*. Salvation is simply accepting God's gift of eternal life. But we're not there yet, and it's not

over, so we have to serve Him faithfully until we get there, if we want God's blessings in this life and to receive rewards in Heaven. This has nothing to do with salvation, which is the gift of eternal life. It is so important dear reader that you understand the following truths from the Bible:

FAITH ALONE = SALVATION (ROMANS 4)

FAITH + WORKS = SERVICE (JAMES 2)

Romans chapter 4 is about salvation. James chapter 2 is about service. God doesn't make us serve Him. He may make you wish you had. You may be sick in prison or even die prematurely because of sin. As a child of God we cannot live as we please and get away with it. God is not an absent parent. **Hebrews 12:6, " For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth."** Unfaithfulness always costs. A lack of discipline in your life is always paying a price. It's costing you from something that you could have been rewarded for, but you'll lose out in eternity! James chapter 2 speaks of *rewards* that are earned by works. Romans chapter 4 speaks of *salvation* that is obtained solely by faith.

There's a God in Heaven Who sees everything, and you're not getting away with anything (Proverbs 24:12; Matthew 12:36). The way we live is seen by others (Matthew 5:16). Romans 4 speaks of God's righteousness received as a gift. James 2 speaks of rewards earned by works. Our attitude determines our altitude as a Christian in life. Your whole life revolves around profit and loss as a believer. Your faith cannot save you from loss of rewards at the Judgment Seat of Christ, but your faith alone can save you from Hell. Oh how most believers will suffer great loss in eternity for a wasted life on earth (1st Corinthians 3:11-15). As believers we are not settlers here on earth, we are pilgrims passing through.

Matthew 4:19, " And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. "

If you are not fishing for men, you are not following Christ! God is going to reward you for your faithfulness to Him. You alone decide how faithful you are going to be to Him, and He will reward you accordingly (1st Corinthians 3:5-9). Remember that you are saved by God's grace, and not by works. We are saved by what Jesus did through the cross to pay for our sins. PAID IN FULL! We don't serve Him to go to Heaven, we go to Heaven solely on the merit of WHAT JESUS DID to pay for our sins with His precious blood!

In James 2, the apostle speaks about Abraham being justified in the eyes of men by works, when he offered up his only son Isaac, whom God promised would be the heir of a great nation. Abraham believed if he obeyed God by killing Isaac, that God could and would raise him up from the dead, because God had made a solemn promise to Abraham concerning Isaac, that he would be heir of a great nation someday (Israel). We're not talking about *salvation* in James 2, we're talking about *service*. This is what Jesus meant in **Mark 8:35, " For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.**

" Everyone has assets and liabilities

. We all have something to offer God. We all have things about us that is no good. The more that you get to know people, the more you'll realize they're not so great after all. People may seem like angels at first, but there's about 9 inches between a halo and a noose!

James 2 is speaking to believers about what we say and do, now that we are saved. We are all going to be judge someday by God for everything that we have said and done in the body (2nd Corinthians 5:10-11; Romans 14:10-12). Most of these notes in my article were taken

from a beautiful sermon, by one of my favorite preachers Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, called: " [1]Faith Without Works .

" Just as the body without the spirit is dead, so also faith without works dead. A man is justified by his works for service, but by faith for salvation.

1. https://youtu.be/yP0IXV7CPhg

1.7.13 Jesus Paid It All (2020-11-19 09:30)

1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."

I went walking along the ocean one morning at 5:30, and saw a window sticker on the pickup truck in front of me, that read, "JESUS PAID IT ALL!" What a beautiful thought—JESUS PAID IT ALL!

This one statement—JESUS PAID IT ALL—condemns the false teaching that a person must "turn away from sinful ways" as a requirement to receive the free gift of God, which is forgiveness of sins and eternal life.

This one statement—JESUS PAID IT ALL—condemns the false teaching that a person must be sorry for their sins and turn over a new leaf to receive the free gift of God.

This one statement—JESUS PAID IT ALL—condemns the false teaching that a person must receive Jesus as their "LORD" to receive the free gift of God.

This one statement—JESUS PAID IT ALL—condemns the false teaching that a person must commit their life to live for Jesus Christ to receive the free gift of God.

This one statement—JESUS PAID IT ALL—condemns the false teaching that a person must follow Jesus as His disciple to receive the free gift of God.

This one statement—JESUS PAID IT ALL—condemns the false teaching that a person must publicly confess the name of Jesus to receive the free gift of God.

To all you reprobate preachers I say—JESUS PAID IT ALL! To Pastor John MacArthur and his Calvinist doctrine of Lordship Salvation I say—JESUS PAID IT ALL! To Evangelist Ray Comfort and his heresy that a person must turn from sinful living to be saved I say—JESUS PAID IT ALL! To Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and their Lordship Salvation heresy I say—JESUS PAID IT ALL!

The price for sin has been paid. Thus, forgiveness of sins is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15b) that you simply receive by faith in the Gospel. Eternal life is a free gift, that you simply receive by faith in the Gospel. JESUS PAID IT ALL! JESUS PAID IT ALL! JESUS PAID IT ALL!

Salvation is the free gift of God. You don't earn it. You don't merit it. You simply receive it by faith, by believing 'THE GOSPEL' ('THE GOOD NEWS') of Jesus Christ's death on the

cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day.

> “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies...” —2nd Peter 2:1

1.7.14 Sin Is Crime Against God, Which Must Be Paid For! (2020-11-22 09:30)

Romans 6:23,

“

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

”

One of my faithful web visitors authored the following thoughts about repentance:

> **“Why Repentance of Sins Will Not Save You”**
>
> People today don’t seem to understand why repenting of sins will not save them, and why it is not a part of anything that will eternally save them.
>
> It is good that you’re sorry for doing wrong, for sinning.
>
> It is good that you stop sinning in one area.
>
> But stopping sinning and being sorry that you sin could be compared to a criminal before a judge.
>
> The fact that you’re sorry for doing your crime and the fact you stop doing your crime will not stop you from being punished for the crime you’ve already done.
>
> Only believing in the shed blood and death for sins of Jesus, that He died for your sins and rose again, will save you from eternal punishment for sin.
>
> This is also why “committing your life to Christ” will not save you.
>
> The man who commits himself to doing good things does not pay for his crime.
>
> No good work such as water baptism, confession of sin, confession of faith, church membership, Lord’s Supper, discipleship, love, charity, or anything else, have anything to do with salvation from Hell.
>
> Our good works are tainted by sin and selfishness and disconnection from God, pride and ego.
>
> Salvation is entirely and only accomplished by Jesus.
>
> His righteous life, His death on the cross for our sins, and His resurrection.
>
> Believing in or adding anything to Jesus destroys the Gospel of God’s free grace.
>
> Jesus forgives my sins and Jesus is my righteousness.
>
> In Him, I have new life, a new self, indwelled by God’s Spirit.
>
> Hallelujah.

Bravo my Brother in Christ! I fully agree. Many religious people today are foolishly trying to merit their way to Heaven—by doing many wonderful works, supporting their local church, living the Christian life, and preaching superficially about Jesus. However, the issue is that we are ALL guilty criminals in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20). Sin must be paid for! Your goodness, no matter how honorable and mentionable, cannot compensate for the crimes against God you've already committed.

When you sin against a fellow human being, you have also sinned against God. A person may forgive you for doing them wrong, but now you must also make things right with God! That is why the Ten Commandments can be divided in half. The first five deal with man's relationship to God; the last five deal with man's relationship to man. There is man's system of justice, and then there is God's system of justice. You can be sentenced to life in prison by man's justice system, yet be freely justified from all things in God's justice system by faith in the blood of Jesus (Acts 13:39; 1st Peter 1:18-19). So it is one thing to be right with man, and another thing entirely to be right with God.

Sin is crime in God's eyes. All humanity are guilty sinners (Romans 3:23)! The $64,000 question is: Have you received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your crimes?

1.7.15 I Made Bob Jones University Change 'Statement Of Faith' (2020-11-23 21:37)

Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." Proverbs 30:5-6, "*Every word* of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

Bob Jones University (BJU) define religious hypocrisy. I say that in love (Ephesians 4:15). Please read the following hypocritical BJU Statement of Faith from 2017 regarding the Bible:

> "Although Bob Jones University does not hold to a King James Only position, we continue to hold the widely-used King James Version (KJV) as the campus standard in the classroom and in the chapel pulpit. The position of the University on the translation issue has not changed since the founding of the school in 1927.
>
> We believe in the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible in the original manuscripts, and **we believe that God has supernaturally *preserved every one of His inspired words for us today*.** However, from the founder to the present administration, **we have never taken the position that there can be only one good translation in the English language."** [emphasis added]
>
> [1]http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php

What a blatant contradiction! BJU are claiming that God has kept His solemn promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to supernaturally PRESERVE "EVERY ONE" OF HIS INSPIRED WORDS FOREVER. And I fully agree with that statement—that God has preserved "EVERY ONE" of His inspired Words for today. But BJU horribly and utterly contradict themselves when they bid Godspeed to having

MULTIPLE Bible versions! In fact, BJU uses, sells, sanctions and promotes multiple different Bible revisions, which contradict each other in thousands of places. Take a look at how corrupt the [2]English Standard Version (ESV) is that BJU relentlessly uses, sells and promotes. How can we have "EVERY ONE" of God's preserved inspired Words today, if we have multiple Bible versions in any particular language?

For this obvious reason, [3]I caused Bob Jones University to change their Statement of Faith on the Bible, which in 2020 now instead reads:

> "Bob Jones University holds to the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible in the original manuscripts and that **God has supernaturally *preserved His inspired words* in the totality of extant manuscript evidence.**
>
> The position of the University on biblical translations has not changed since the founding of the school in 1927. Although Bob Jones University does not hold to a King James Only position, and from the founder to the present administration, we have never taken the position that there can be only one good translation in the English language, we continue to use the King James Version (KJV) as the campus standard in the undergraduate classroom and chapel pulpit. " [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [4]BJU Position Statements

[5]

Do you see what BJU changed? They remove the phrase "EVERY ONE." Gotcha! By changing their Statement of Faith, BJU clearly evidences that THEY KNOW they're in error on the Holy Bible. How can we have "

EVERY ONE

"

of God's inspired Words preserved for us today, unless we have an EVERY WORD Bible? BJU just told on themselves!

What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God." Proverbs 30:5-6, "*Every word* of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."** Do you see how hypocritical BJU are to deny that we have EVERY WORD of God today? They had to change their story, because saying that we have "EVERY WORD" inspired by God today means that we can only have ONE BIBLE!!! Since BJU sells, uses and supports multiple Bible versions, they had to correct an obvious problem in their Statement of Faith, which revealed their utter hypocrisy. I am not trying to be cute or mean, I am obeying God to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."**

(Jude 1:3).

In case I wasn't clear enough, here is a comparison of BJU's doctrinal position on the Bible between 2017 and now in 2020. Please notice that they have removed the phrase

"EVERY ONE" from their Statement of Faith:

2017 BJU Statement of Faith...

> We believe in the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible in the original manuscripts, and **we believe that God has supernaturally preserved *every one* of His inspired words for us today.** However, from the founder to the present administration, **we have never taken the position that there can be only one good translation in the English** language." [emphasis added]
>
> [6]http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php

2020 BJU Statement of Faith...

> "Bob Jones University holds to the verbal, plenary inspiration of the Bible in the original manuscripts and that **God has supernaturally preserved His inspired words in the totality of extant manuscript evidence.**
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [7]BJU Position Statements

They deceitfully removed the phrase "EVERY ONE." Why did BJU remove those words from their Statement of Faith? The reason is obvious—because they are in error. The reason is because BJU in fact **do not** believe that we have EVERY WORD inspired by God today. It is gross theological incompetence and hypocrisy to claim that we have "

EVERY ONE

"

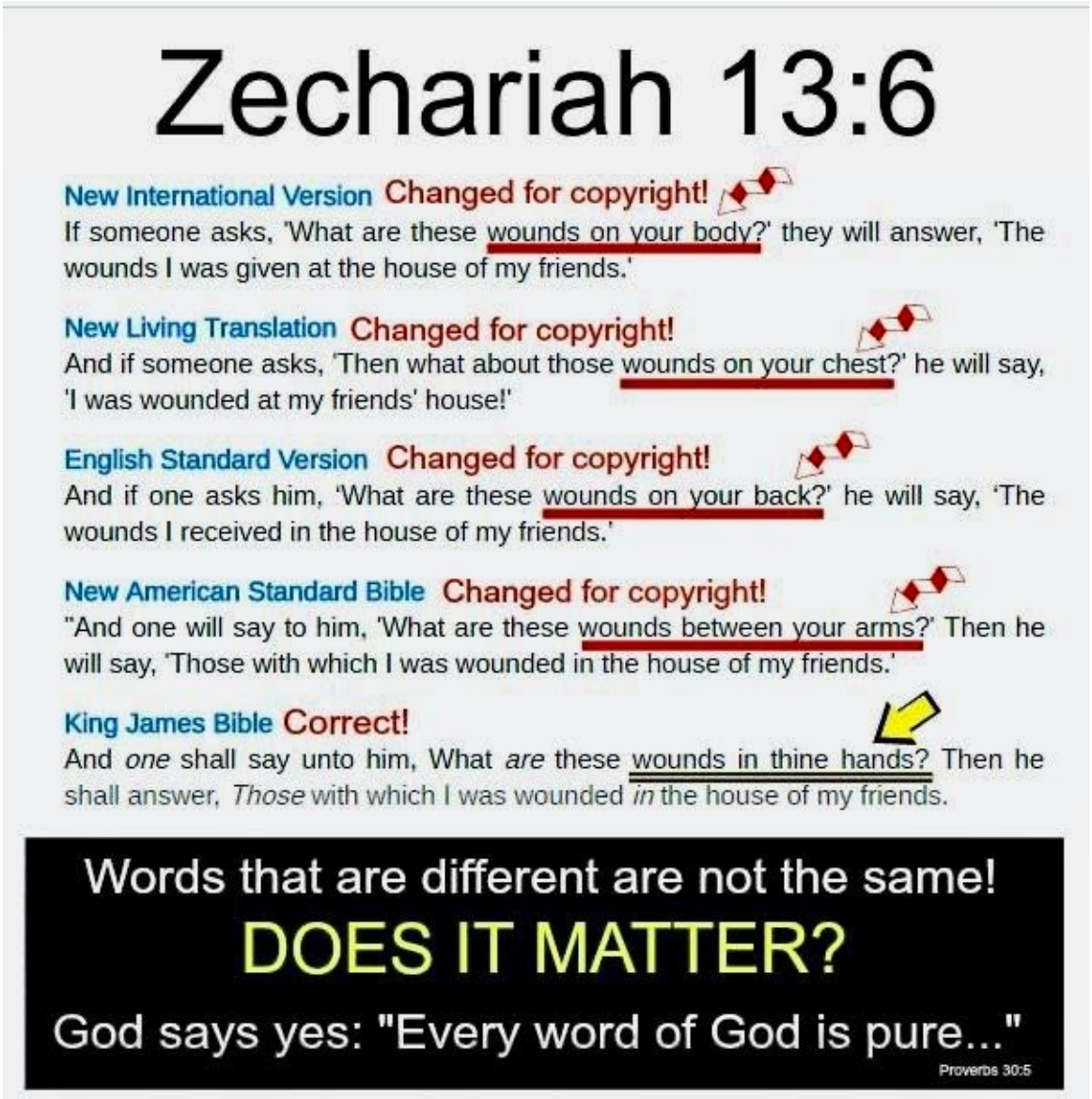
of God's preserved inspired Words today, while supporting umpteen different English Bible revisions (which all disagree with each other in thousands of places). That is why BJU changed their Statement of Faith (which I am humbly glad to say I made them change through my unapologetic Bible preaching, to God alone be the praise and glory).

Every police detective knows that if someone is lying, all you have to do to expose them is to keep asking questions. If someone is lying, at some point they will have to CHANGE THEIR STORY. But if someone is telling THE TRUTH, you can ask them questions for months and their story will NEVER CHANGE. BJU changed their story on the Bible, to cover their theological lies! My preaching has never changed. Why has BJU's Statement of Faith changed? It is because they had to change their story to cover-up their theological lies about the Bible.

BJU deceitfully claims that their position on the Bible has never changed since 1927, which is horribly untrue. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) only used the inspired King James Bible!!! That is all he faithfully preached from—the inspired King James Bible. I dare you to show me otherwise! Good luck trying! BJU has sat sinfully idle, going along with the apostate Devil's crowd who [8]keep changing the Holy Bible. There is no honor in going along with those who corrupt the Holy Bible. In other words, by not changing BJU has changed.

For example: If you are close friends with someone, but then one day they start committing a crime (let's say using and selling illegal drugs), you have to make a decision to either dissociate with them, or become complicit to their evil deeds. When the police come to arrest your friend for selling drugs, and you are sitting in their living room surrounded by piles of illegal drugs, you won't be able to say that you've never changed from being an honest person. You will be arrested as an accomplice! That may be a crude illustration, but it makes a good valid point. I think it is a good illustration. **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** A true Bible Fundamentalist has to continually change, by separating from those who change! So, by not separating from the deteriorating religious scene in America, [9]BJU has changed big time!

[10]



"There is a spirit of discouragement in churches like I've never seen before!" —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: " [11]The Lost Generation "

1. http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
4. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
5. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
6. http://www.bju.edu/about/what-we-believe/translation.php
7. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/it_keeps_changing.htm
9. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/10/this-is-not-your-fathers-oldsmobile-and.html
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhn3C0vVgazM4Zg8ehHnSwUN453L8LLxnDKCTUCr1H5PtzZwukSAzluQG3Xz1VGWfuiv210MYFJQUXwmOLus3IifuHDE_39b6YnDUH
11. https://youtu.be/L8Nr4mgLUFc?t=2009

1.7.16 Why Does God Punish The Wicked Forever? (2020-11-29 09:30)

2nd Thessalonians 1:7-10, "And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: *Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord*, and from the glory of his power; When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day."

This passage of Scripture teaches that the punishment for not obeying the Gospel is "everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord." In our human thinking, we associate a particular crime with a certain predetermined punishment, decided by legislators. Likewise, God has already predetermined that the punishment for rejecting God's free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Christ, is eternal damnation. That is the penalty!

I used to wonder why even after one trillion years of burning in Hell, shouldn't Hitler and other evil madmen of history be given some relief and cessation of punishment? But that is according to our human understanding of justice. The Lord's ways and thoughts are above man's ways and thoughts. God has decided that the just penalty for rejecting His only begotten Son as Savior, is to be punished in the Lake of Fire forever, absent from the Lord's presence. I feel that is unfair. I think the punishment is too great.

I humbly protest against such a cruel God! Yet, I am told in Isaiah 55:8-9 that God thinks higher than I do. God is more righteous and holier than any human being could ever comprehend. So despite my respectful protest, I choose to trust my God's judgment and wisdom, knowing that God is faithful. **1st Corinthians 1:9, "*God is faithful*, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord."** What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."** If we refuse to receive God's free gift of eternal life, by faith alone in His only begotten Son, then we have no one to blame except our self for going to Hell.

The magnitude of eternal damnation as punishment, is only fitting for the magnitude of such an injurious insult to God, as to wilfully reject His sacrificed only begotten Son on the cross for one's crimes against God and humanity.

1.8 December

1.8.1 Godly Men Fail If They Lose Sight Of Bible Infallibility (2020-12-01 09:30)

Psalms 12:1-2, "Help, LORD; for *the godly man ceaseth*;*for the faithful fail* from among the children of men. *They speak vanity every one with his neighbour*: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak."

I noticed an amazing correlation today in the Scripture from Psalms chapter 12. It is sad but true, that the world's pulpits have filled up with apostates instead of genuine men of God. The word "faithful" here means: "to go to the right hand," that is, to take the right path. The Bible says that faithful men are failing (disappearing). Verse 2 tells us that these unfaithful men

have become LIARS, speaking vanity with his neighbour ! The Amazing correlation which I spoke of, is the connection between what I just said in **Psalms 12:1-2** and the Lord's solemn promise to preserve His "PURE WORDS" unto every generation and forever. **Psalms 12:6-7, "*The words of the LORD are pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. *Thou shalt keep them, O LORD*, thou shalt *preserve them from this generation for ever*."**

Hence, the Bible says that faithful men are failing (disappearing). Verse 2 tells us that these unfaithful men have become LIARS, speaking vanity (e.g., junk theology and false Bible revisions) with his neighbour (e.g., church congregation)! Lordship Salvation is junk theology! What is Lordship Salvation? It is the decidedly unbiblical mindset that in order to get to Heaven, faith in Jesus Christ is not enough; but in ADDITION, they say you must make a full surrender to Jesus as Lord, forsake the world, turn away from a lifestyle of sin, commit your life to Him, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost. Some say you must also confess the name of Jesus before men to be saved. Whew, men sure do complicate and make salvation hard, don't they! There are many variations of this damnable heresy, but anything other than simple childlike faith in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ is '[1]ANOTHER GOSPEL' (a tract by Pastor Harry A. Ironside).

It's becoming very hard in the 21st century to find a godly man, who genuinely cares about the inspiration and accuracy of the Word of God. The ministry is not a mere profession, but a divine calling; yet most pastors today sinfully approach the pastorate merely as an occupation. The world is dying for faithful men of God to accurately and uncompromisingly preach THE TRUTH! I find it more than a mere coincidence, that in the same Bible passage which speaks of a famine of godly men, who have all turned to the left instead of the right, that we would also read about God's promise to preserve His "PURE WORDS" unto every generation.

The implication is clear dear reader—there is a direct correlation between godly men and the pure Words of God! When churches and their pastors start embracing false Bibles, false prophets and false Gospels, speaking lies in vanity instead of THE TRUTH, the godly man has disappeared. In my humble opinion, there are [2]no godly men in charge of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, where I was abused! They excommunicated me for doing what a true friend does—I told them THE TRUTH. The Apostle Paul did the same thing, telling THE TRUTH to the corrupted churches of Galatia, for which they counted Paul their "enemy" (Galatians 4:16).

These wicked men sanction and help spread Satan's corruptible seed, pulling on the same rope as the Devil, which is what Evangelist Billy Sunday said a century ago! Help Lord, for the godly man ceaseth!

I tell you truthfully with all confidence, that if you don't have a KING JAMES BIBLE in the English-speaking language, you don't have a Holy Bible!!! Well what about other languages? If you don't speak other languages, what do you care? I speak English, and I have God's holy, perfect, preserved, infallible, inerrant, reliable, accurate, and verbally-inspired **"very pure" (Psalm 119:140b).** Words in front of me in the blessed KING JAMES BIBLE!!! I am sick and tired of internet trolls, who need to go get a life, arguing about every little thing they can find to attack the King James Bible. Hey, I'm going to spend my time preaching the Gospel of the King James Bible, while you waste your time and confuse people with your woeful ignorance! I say that kindly, because I love you with God's love!

There is a whole new corrupt mindset that is being introduced into the world's churches via the Devil's so-called hundreds of "new" and "improved" Bible revisions. Here is an excel-

lent documentary exposing the "[3]New World Order Bible Versions!" (1:46 hour video). The biggest heresy that I see in the modern PERversions is the removal of the deity of Christ, and the addition of Lordship Salvation. Literally, they've [4]REMOVED key passages teaching the Trinity, and they've [5]ADDED new passages about turning from sins to be saved. Shockingly, corrupt institutions like Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, and hundreds of other religious colleges in the United States sanction, use and sell these Satanic Bible revisions! It just evidences the incredibly subtle and effective power of Satan to infiltrate, steal, kill and destroy all that which is good (John 10:10; Revelation 12:9).

The Devil is a beautiful liar! Lucifer is no fool, he knows exactly how to deceive gullible humans. The serpent knew how to deceive Eve in the Garden of Eden, which caused her to destroy her own life, and that of her entire family. The serpent was so bold, that he even tried to destroy Jesus in Matthew 4:1-10, but the Lord quoted the Holy Scriptures to defeat him. If Jesus needed to wield the Sword of the Word of God to fight the Devil off, then so do we, which is our only defense. For that reason, it should be obvious to you dear reader why Satan would want to corrupt the Bible, to deprive men of their only effective defense against sin, self and Satan.

Here below is one of thousands of shocking examples of Satanic corruption, that I could show you in the modern Bible revisions. For exposing these Satanic deceptions, I was [6]wrongfully driven out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and have been banned in writing from returning, by their ungodly pastors. This is a comparison between the accurate King James Bible (KJB), and the corrupt Common English Bible (CEB)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."**
>
> COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) - Acts 20:21, "You know I have testified to both Jews and Greeks that *they must change their hearts and lives as they turn to God* and have faith in our Lord Jesus."

The translators of the CEB are bold-faced, demonic, LIARS!!! Where are we told in the Word of God that we MUST CHANGE OUR HEART AND LIFE AS WE TURN TO GOD, to be saved? In sharp contrast, the inspired King James Bible says to repent toward God, not change our life AS we turn toward God. What frauds! What con artists! What devils!!!

Dear friend, what will it take to remove the blinders from apostate religious leaders today, who support the Satanic fraud of the modern Bible versions? I am so wearied in my frustrated soul with Baptist Bible colleges and church pastors today, who couldn't care less and are indifferent toward the Satanic deception of the Alexandrian Bible revisions. THEY ARE ALL CORRUPT, the Bibles and the pastors and the churches and the Bible colleges!!! Satan has successfully deceived all of them with intellectualism, formalism and ecumenicalism!

So there you have it! To the same degree that the inspired Word of God is being tampered with and corrupted by intellectual devils, the godly men of the past have disappeared! The world's churches in 2020 are rife with apostasy—Hillsong churches worldwide (1,100 and counting), Elevation Church in North Carolina, Rick Warren's Saddleback Church in California, Joel Osteen's Lakewood Church in Texas—all counterfeit churches of the Devil! Take a look at

[7]Hillsong's website and you'll quickly notice that there is no Gospel message taught! New Testament church? I think not.

False teachers lead people to live the Christian life without ever being born-again! Those are Satan's ministers (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). In this theologically depraved generation, young people are as waves of the sea being tossed to and fro by every wind of doctrine, lost in the raging storm of life! Friend, Jesus is the lighthouse, and you MUST BE BORN AGAIN TO ENTER INTO GOD'S KINGDOM! (John 3:3-7). [8]Here is how you can have GOD'S FREE GIFT right here and right now, for free!

> **"Eternal security is not a separate doctrine from salvation."** —Dr. Ray A. Stanford (1916-2012); "[9]Eternal Security," chapter two from Dr. Stanford's awesome book titled, "[10]HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM"

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/i_was_abused_at_church.htm
3. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/bd/for_there_are_three.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
7. https://hillsong.com/
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
9. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/ch2.html
10. http://www.biblelineministries.org/onlinebooks/handbook-of-personal-evangelism/index.html

---

1.8.2 7 Reasons Why There Cannot Be More Than One Bible (2020-12-06 09:30)

Psalms 12:6, "The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt *keep them*, O LORD, thou shalt *preserve them from this generation for ever*." Psalms 119:139-142, "My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words. Thy word is *very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it. I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts. Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth."

Sadly, over 95 % of professing Christians today deny that we have a perfect, infallible and inspired Holy Bible today. The common consensus (e.g.,

[1]Bob Jones University's official position) is that God has imperfectly preserved His Words in the total extant of existing manuscript evidence. Only a complete fool believes such nonsense for several reasons:

1. **God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to "keep" and "preserve" His PURE WORDS from that generation forever.** [2]Look in any modern Bible revision and you'll find that the ungodly translators have deceitfully removed God's promise from verse 7, changing it to protect the saints instead of preserve His PURE WORDS. Satan is a beautiful liar!

2. **God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).** Having more than one Bible is confusing, let along hundreds of existing English Bible versions.

3. **The plethora of existing English Bible revisions all say something different.** By law, the [3]U.S. Copyright Office says to receive a copyright, a new work must contain substantial and significant changes. This legal requirement forces translators of new Bible revisions to make substantial changes, whether they are needed or scholarly. Such intentional tampering with God's Word is evil beyond comprehension or description!

4. **The modern Bible revisions all attack the deity of Jesus Christ!** It baffles my mind how Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and thousands of religious institutions and churches today, embrace the Devil's Bible revisions, which brutally assault Jesus' deity. Every mention of [4]people "worshipping" Jesus has been changed to a mere "knelt" or "bowed." Every mention of Jesus being the only "begotten" Son of God has been removed. The entire latter part of 1st John 5:7 has been removed. [5]Acts 8:37 has been removed. It blows my mind that Christian who profess to love Jesus Christ, tolerate and accept this blatant attack against our blessed God and Savior! Only the inspired and infallible King James Bible honors and uplifts our blessed God and Savior, Jesus Christ.

5. **Matthew 4:4 commands man to live by "EVERY WORD" that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.** If I am to live by every Word from God's mouth, that means I need an EVERY WORD Bible translation. Clearly, these modern Bible revisions which [6]remove entire portions of Scripture are NOT God's Word! Who would remove all the verses uplifting Jesus' deity? [7]Go look at what the modern versions do to corrupt Philippians 2:6, saying the opposite of what the King James Bible says. The King James Bible says Jesus: "thought it not robbery to be equal with God"; but the demonic English Standard Version (ESV), which Bob Jones University loves so much, perverts the Scripture to say Jesus: "did not count equality with God a thing to be grasped." God's curse is upon BJU!

6. **By introducing a second authority, a third authority is necessary to determine which of the first two are correct.** This is what the serpent did to Eve. God had already commanded Eve what to do (Genesis 2:16-17). But then the serpent came along and said something different, literally changing God's Word to say the exact opposite of what He had said (Genesis 3:1). God told Adam and Eve they could freely eat of all the trees, except one. The serpent misquoted God as saying that they couldn't eat of all the trees! Satan is a subtle liar! I don't agree with all of the teachings of Pastor Peter S. Ruckman, but he does an excellent job defending the King James Bible and exposing Bob Jones University and the Devil's bibles, in this series of articles called: '[8]The Alexandrian Cult Series.' Dr. Ruckman teaches about these three authorities. I learned it from him. That third authority is manmade scholarship! By contradicting God's Word, the serpent had introduced a second authority, which put Eve in the position of being a third authority

(requiring her to choose between the first two authorities). That is what happened in the year 1881. When Westcott and Hort introduced a new Greek text, the world had to choose between it and the Textus Receptus from which our King James Bible was translated. So by having [9]TWO ancient Bible texts to choose from, we are at the mercy of college INTELLECTUALS. Get thee behind me Satan! I'll stick with the King James Bible that mama read to me!!!

7. **God would not give us multiple Bibles to choose from, which would weaken and diminish the authority of God's Word.** If I were to accurately write down directions to drive from location A to location B, you would understand those directions. But if I gave you multiple written directions, which contradicted each other, you would be confused and frustrated. You would lose confidence in my ability to give directions! Yes you would! What if I gave you a dozen sets of written instructions? You'd think I'd lost my mind! Yet, this is exactly the spiritual condition of our churches today. **Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."**

I have given you seven godly reasons why we simply cannot have multiple Bible's today. Most Christians believe that God can do anything, except give us a perfect Bible! Not me buddy. I KNOW that I have God's pure, preserved, infallible, perfect and inspired Words in the beautiful King James Bible!!!!!!!

"All the good news for modern man we need is the King James version of the Bible!" **—[10]The Living Bible Exposed (classic & needful MP3 sermon by [11]Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)**

"The Only Inspired Words of God Are In The King James Bible!" —[12]Dr. Jack Hyles (an awesome quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' 1994 sermon titled, "[13]THE REAL BATTLE!"

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/worship_jesus.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
6. https://av1611.com/kjbp/charts/themagicmarker.html

7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-niv-brutally-attacks-jesus-deity.html
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The%20King%20James%20Bible/kjb_chart-medium.gif
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3

1.8.3 Revenging All Disobedience (2020-12-09 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 10:3-6, " For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; *And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled*."

I think about this helpful text passage of Scripture often. Verse 5 teaches us how to live right, by bringing our thought into subjection to the inspired Word of God. This obviously means you must have some desire to live right for God. If a sinful thought enters into my mind (e.g., hate, lust or bitterness), I am commanded by God to immediately seize that thought, casting down every imagination that exalts itself against the Word of God. The Bible is always right folks! I have only been around on earth since 1967, but God has always been here! God has always existed, and always will. Who am I to go against a holy, omnipotent, omniscient, omnisapient, omnipresent and omnibenevolent God? Not me buddy! I am going to trust Him in all my ways. **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.**

Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

"

Since we are flawed human beings, possessing an inherent sin nature passed down to each of us from Adam (Romans 5:12), we are not always going to obey God. As Christians, we are said to LIVE in the Spirit (Galatians 5:25a), that is to say, the Holy Spirit lives (indwells) inside all of us as God's children (Romans 8:9). The Apostle Paul said in 2nd Corinthians 11:3 that though we have to live in our human body (being in the flesh), yet Paul reminds us that our weapons are not carnal after the flesh, but MIGHTY THROUGH GOD. I love that! Humbly to me, this Bible passage from 2nd Corinthians 10:3-6 simply means two main things:

1. As God's children, we are commanded by our heavenly Father to cast down any and all thoughts that are in conflict with the inspired King James Bible.
2. When we fail, and we will sometimes, we must take revenge against all disobedience.

Expressed another way, I am to force my thinking to be aligned with God's thinking in His Word. I choose to be as narrow-minded as the King James Bible. I truly feel sorry for the person who has multiple Bible versions, all contradicting each other. I actually heard Pastor Marty Herron, saying to his church congregation in 2014 (at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) that he was surfing though different versions of the Bible online to prepare his sermon. Folks, that's

like searching through a junk yard to find the best parts to piece your new car (or in Marty's case a sermonette) together. Please use only one Bible friend.

A pastor friend of mine recently said something that I really liked. He said that when a Bible gets corrupted, it's like a stream of water, and everything downstream also gets polluted. I think that is a great illustration! So if the Devil can corrupt the inspired and infallible Holy Bible, then he can corrupt the Bible colleges, corrupt the pastors coming our of those institutions, corrupt the church they pastor, corrupt the congregations, corrupt the families, and corrupt the next generation (who are today's impressionable children and youth). Right doctrine matters; therefore, having the right Bible matters!

The average Christian would blow a gasket when presented the notion that there could be two different Jesuses. That would be preposterous. Yet, why do tens of millions of professed Christians worldwide accept the notion that God has written 39 different Bible versions? Actually, as hard as this may be to grasp for some readers, according to the American Bible Society there are approximately [1]900 English Bibles in whole or part. Whoa! And if that's not bad enough, ChristianityToday published an article titled: " [2]We Really Do Need Another Bible Translation
.

" Uh, no we don't! There is nothing wrong with the King James Bible.

I am so glad that God put Genesis chapter 3 in the Bible. In this passage we find the first Devil's Bible revision in Genesis 3:1. The subtle serpent uttered three words to Eve: "

HATH GOD SAID?

"

In so doing, a SECOND AUTHORITY was raised up. God had commanded Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17 that they *could freely eat of all the trees*, except one (Genesis 2:16-17). But in Genesis 3:1-5 the serpent changed it all around and told Eve that God said they *couldn't eat of any of the trees*. Satan turned the truth into lie, in such a subtle way that Eve didn't even notice what had been changed, and she bought into the deception!

We are living in perilous times in the world (2nd Timothy 3:1-7), and it will get much worse I assure you. How do I know that? Simply because the Bible prophecies that in the Last Days, things will return to the level of wickedness that preceded the flood of Noah's time (Matthew 24:37-39). Even so, come, Lord Jesus! I am so tired of this sinful world. As redeemed saint, I have learned to revenge all disobedience to the Word of God (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). I don't want to drop the ball for God, anymore than I already have (and so have you dear friend - 1st John 1:10). But if I do fail, I am going to make a big deal out of it in my soul, and vow to myself never to make the same mistake, sin or failure again. That is what a Christian does! A person who doesn't learn from their sins, failures and mistakes is doomed to repeat them as a fool. **Proverbs 26:11, " As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly."**

Proverbs 24:16, " For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: b*ut the wicked shall fall into mischief*." I once looked up the Hebrew meaning of the words in this Bible verse. The word

"fall" in the latter part of the verse is a completely different word and meaning, than the word "falleth" at the beginning of the passage. The former simply means *to stumble*; but the latter means *to walk in an unstable manner*. In other words, a righteous man tries to live for God, but sometimes fails, so he gets back up, taking revenge against all disobedience in his soul, determined not to repeat those mistakes and sins. However, the ungodly person is spiritually unstable, desiring to commit sin, and they have no intention of getting back up to please God by obeying Him (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14).

[3]

“There is a spirit of discouragement

on churches like I’ve never seen before!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: “ [4]The Lost Generation ”

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. https://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/2001/october22/5.28.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrgXVJlye518gUwlZB_-8jBcRBbzb8cmMZTPhUq3igIWkgloJqaOdy061mvQ-AjeVdvwZQn1JOWdLzP5mm1bPXT7EPQG9bo8Fllb9
4. https://youtu.be/L8Nr4mgLUFc?t=2009

1.8.4 Let’s Go Soulwinning! (2020-12-12 22:25)

Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and *he that winneth souls is wise*.” 1st Corinthians 9:16, “ For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*”

The following excellent writing is by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Dr. Hyles was (in my humble opinion) the greatest soulwinning preacher, and personal soulwinner, of the 20th century! In the following booklet Pastor Hyles teaches every Christian how to be an effective soulwinner. ...

Let’s Go Soul Winning

Step-By-Step Lessons on How To Win A Soul To Christ

Here are simple step-by-step lessons in exactly how to lead a soul to Christ. They have been given in great soul-winning conferences all over America and have made many average Christians into amazingly effective soul winners. The lessons are re-produced here exactly as given in one of these conferences.

Dr. Jack Hyles, the author, has been the pastor of the First Baptist Church, Hammond, Indiana, since August, 1959. The church has a membership of well over 100,000 and averages over 8,000 baptisms per year. For many years the church has been acclaimed to have the "World's Largest Sunday School."

Since the printed publication of this book in 1962, First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana has seen tremendous growth under the leadership of Dr. Hyles. The church now averages well over 20,000 in attendance every Sunday. This church has seen more people saved than any church in the nation. Several Sundays they have seen over 3,000 walk the aisle accepting Jesus Christ as Saviour.

Dr. Hyles is the founder and chancellor of Hyles-Anderson College, dedicated to preparing local church pastors and workers. The College has over 500 graduates now pastoring churches all over the world, and more than 2,000 graduates serving God full time. His annual Pastor's School attracts several thousand preachers and Christian workers from all over the nation. His annual Youth Conference attracts over 7,000 teenagers from almost every state.

Dr. Hyles has authored over 40 books which have sold in excess of 14 million copies. He travels over 200,000 miles a year preaching in various conferences, and has preached over 50,000 sermons throughout his ministry.

LET'S GO SOUL WINNING

"Go ye therefore, and teach all nations [Mark's version says, "...preach the gospel to every creature"], baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world." -Matt. 28:19,20.

Notice the simplicity of the Great Commission. I'm satisfied that this is not all it teaches, but this is the basic teaching, as I see it, of the Great Commission. There are several verbs in this verse. The first one is, "Go." We are to go. That means to go where they are. It doesn't mean to put up a shingle in your office and say, "If anybody wants to get saved, inquire within." It means you are to look them up, track them down. You are to go where they are.

The second verb is, "Teach" (Mark says, "Preach"). Actually it means to win them. Go out and tell them how to be saved. The first thing you do is to go; then get them saved.

The next verb is, "Baptize."

And then, "...Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you."

Notice there are four basic verbs: (1) GO. (2) PREACH (or teach, get them saved). (3) BAPTIZE. (4) TEACH them again. You teach them something after you get them saved and baptized. What do you teach them? To "...observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you." It did not say to teach "whatsoever I have written you." But teach them "whatsoever I have COMMANDED you."

Now what did He command us to do? Go, preach, baptize, then teach them what He commanded us to do. So, we teach them to go and preach and baptize, that they may

teach their converts to go, preach and baptize, that they may teach their converts to go and preach and baptize. If I understand the Great Commission properly, the first thing to teach somebody you win to Christ is how to win somebody else to Christ. Don't you think so? It says 'to teach them to do what I have told you to do, what I have commanded you to do.'

Here is what I think the Great Commission basically teaches. I come to this brother here on the front. First, I go. I go to your house; I go to your store, then I tell you how to get converted. I get you baptized. Then I must teach you how to go and get the next man converted and get him baptized, that he may teach another how to go and get still another converted and baptized, that he may go, etc.

Dr. Rice, you don't quit there. You teach him how to get this man converted and baptize him. It is a long circle when you get somebody converted. We have the idea that the Great Commission is wrapped up in going, preaching, and baptizing, and that that is all it says. No, it says you teach them how to go. You teach them how to get folks saved. You teach them how to get folks baptized. That is also a part of the Great Commission and the first command to us after we win a soul to Jesus Christ.

So, this is the Great Commission, this matter of what I'm doing today. I'm teaching you how to have pretty feet. The Bible says, "How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!" So, I'm a chiropodist, a foot specialist. I'm going to make you have pretty feet. A secret of success is good feet. An athlete will tell you the first things that will go bad are legs and feet. No matter how hard you can bat, how good you can catch and pitch, when your legs are gone, the athlete is gone.

The most important thing about an army is its feet. When I was in the service they had a foot inspection at midnight. We would be sound asleep and then... "Attention!!!" Here comes the Captain. We would stand up and look, and here was that big old boy coming down the hall. They would say, "Get on your foot lockers." We got on our foot lockers. Great big old feet sticking out, and they say, "O.K. Hold up your trousers." We held up our trousers while they examined our feet. Why? Because the most important thing about the army was the feet.

Now the first thing to get cold about you is your feet—physically or spiritually. I was in Phoenix in a conference. I got cold at night and I didn't know I was cold. I wasn't awake enough to know where I was cold, but I was awake enough to know I was cold somewhere. Invariably it is your feet that get cold, but you don't realize it. You start pulling the cover up around your shoulders while your feet are sticking out completely. Your feet get colder and you feel colder, but you don't know where you are cold. You pull the covers a little further. Finally, you are freezing to death. It is your feet that are cold but you don't know it.

And that is the first thing that will get cold spiritually. You start tithing and giving more money. But it is not your pocketbook that is cold; it is your feet. You promise God you will start coming to prayer meeting, but your feet get cold first. And a lot of Christians are as cold as a wedge and don't know where it started. It started with their feet.

The same is true about being dirty. How many of you men (now you ladies wouldn't dare do this, but we men do it quite a bit); you don't want to take a bath. You are not quite dirty enough to take a bath, but your feet are dirty, so you take your shoes off, put your big feet up in the lavatory and wash them. Why? Because the feet get dirty first.

The same is true with a Christian. When the feet get dirty—they are the first things that lead you toward backsliding. The first thing you leave off when you get away from God is not the Sunday School on Sunday morning; it is not the Sunday evening service. The first thing is visitation, calling, witnessing. If you can keep your feet warm, you will be warm all over. If you can keep your feet clean, you will be clean all over. If you can keep your feet right, you will be right all over. So, today we will discuss how to keep your feet pretty.

Soul winning is the basic secret of every other problem in the church. For example, here a church is having cold services. There is no warmth there. The Lord does not meet with them. Now how do you overcome it? Get to winning souls. If somebody walks down the aisle every Sunday and professes their faith in Christ, that will warm the service up a great deal.

Here is a church having trouble with its business. It doesn't have enough folks who know business. It is having trouble handling it legal affairs. It doesn't have enough wisdom. The Bible says, "He that winneth souls is wise." So God gives extra wisdom to those who win souls. I would rather have a soul-winning ignoramus run the business of my church than a group of big shots who won't come to prayer meeting on Wednesday night. In the First Baptist Church in Hammond our deacons and leaders are men not necessarily who are business wise, but men who are spiritual and soul winners because God gives them wisdom that no one else has.

The same is true about your finances. If you have trouble raising your money, just get some sinners converted. When Jesus wanted some money, what did He do? He caught a fish with money in its mouth. The same is true if you will get busy about soul winning. Now if you have a little trouble in the church, go soul winning.

Suppose Dr. Rice and I have a fuss. The best thing for us to do is to go soul winning together. If we can win somebody to Jesus together, we will make it all right. We will love each other again.

When I was in Texas a deacon there had a fuss with me. Of course I thought it was his fault. So, one night he came to visitation. We went visiting together. He said, "Preacher, that Bible study you brought last night was the most ridiculous thing I have ever heard."

I said, "J. B., if you had an ounce of sense, if God gave you a brain the size of a flea's brain, you would know I taught the truth last night."

Now, he said, "Preacher, if I didn't love you, I would quit coming to this church."

I said, "J. B., the truth is, I ought not to even go with you." Boy, we really had it.

About that time we came to the first house. A fellow came to the door in his bathrobe and house slippers. He had gone to bed. We got him converted, and J. B. got happy and we started rejoicing. The fellow woke his wife and she came and got converted. We walked out the door on the way home and J. B. looked at me and said, "Preacher, I've been thinking about that sermon at prayer meeting and that was one of the best sermons I have ever heard."

I said, "J. B., no, you're wrong. I was wrong last night and you were right." So we got in a fuss over who was right last night! I'm just saying, we got back together. Why? Because we were winning souls together.

Jesus said in John 15, "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you." Sometimes folks ask me about predestination. Yes, I believe I was chosen before the foundation

of the world—TO GET SOMEBODY SAVED. That is what it says. It says, "I have chosen you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: and that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you." Then it says, "These things I command you, that ye love one another." What? Going and bringing forth fruit. Why? That will make you love one another. So soul winning is the crux of it all.

I tell my preacher boys in my church, "If you go to a church where they are about to vote you out, kick you out, go out and win enough folks to carry the vote right quick." I was called to a church one time—in fact, the first full-time church I ever had. I carried the vote about 25 to 17. When I got there the first Sunday, a lot of my folks were gone. Usually the first Sunday at the church you present yourself for membership, but I didn't have enough folks there to vote me in and I was already pastor. So I didn't join. I went out winning souls and won eighteen or twenty the first few weeks, then I joined the church. I had enough then to vote me in. So it will take care of your problems.

This matter of soul winning is consuming to me. To me it is just the biggest thing. It consumes me with the bigness, and that anybody can do it. I wish I could tell you about some experiences of folks who do it.

I know a fellow in Texas who, when he got converted, couldn't even spell Jesus. The first year he won 169 to Jesus. He picked up a hitchhiker and tried to witness to him. The hitchhiker shook his head. He then talked real loud, but the hitchhiker pointed to his ears and shook his head. So this new convert started writing the Gospel out and the hitchhiker pointed down and shook his head. He couldn't read, he couldn't hear, he couldn't talk. So this soul winner, who went to the third grade and couldn't even spell Jesus, stopped the car and got out, took his Bible, pointed to the Bible, pointed to his heart, pointed to Heaven, made a motion to open your heart and let Him come in, got on his knees and began to pray. The deaf and dumb fellow got on his knees and mumbled a bit, got up with a smile of Heaven on his face, pointed to the Bible, pointed to Heaven and pointed to his heart.

I'm just saying, anybody can do it. This is a chance for you. As Dr. Bob Jones, Sr., says, God doesn't have many today. This is a chance for you. God is hard up and He will even use you.

1. HAVE A DEFINITE TIME TO GO.

This is one of the most important things in soul winning. If you are to be a soul winner, you have to do it on purpose. You must plan to do it. You must try to do it.

Let me encourage you a bit. I'm sure I speak for others; I know I speak for myself. There never is a day when I want to go soul winning. We're all made of the same clay and have the same weaknesses. Soul winning is a spiritual matter and the flesh will fight against it. In the summer it is too hot to go. Besides, folks are taking naps and it will make them mad if we wake them up. In a few months it is going to start snowing and we don't want to go out in the snow because we will catch cold talking through the door, and they would catch cold, too. There is never a good time to go.

Let me say this, though. I never want to quit once I start. In soul winning you have to have a self-starter. You have to start against the grain. You must start because you are supposed to start. I get tired of folks saying, "Dear Lord, give me a burden to win souls." While you wait on the burden, go out and win a few. The Lord didn't tell you to win souls if you have a burden; He said to win them anyway. If you don't

want to, win them; if you feel like it, win them. If we went soul winning every time we felt like it, not a one of us would ever go, because Satan will try to keep us from it. He will keep you at your desk. You may become a great theologian studying things that are good to know, but the Devil will use them to substitute for soul winning.

So have a schedule. The trouble with most preachers—and I'm guilty of it myself—is that we don't live a disciplined life. Every preacher should have a schedule and try to live by it. Every preacher, every Christian should have a set time in the week or several times in the week when he does soul winning.

Personally, I try to go every Thursday afternoon, every Friday afternoon, and sometimes on Saturday. If I cannot go or do not go one of those times, I substitute another time. I suggest the layman should go when the church has visitation, if possible, and maybe one other time in the week. If you cannot go on visitation night, go another time, but set aside a time and say, "This is my time to win souls." If you do not, you will probably be a failure.

2. BE SOUL-CONSCIOUS.

What does it mean to be soul-conscious? Talk to anyone any time or, better still, talk to everyone every time. Realize that everybody has a soul. The drugstore clerk, the barber, the shoeshine boy, the beautician, the grocery clerk, the milkman, bread man, service station attendant needs the Lord and we should witness to them.

Nobody is going to do it every time. It never gets easy to ask, "Are you a Christian?" I practice it. In front of the mirror I say, "Are you a Christian? Are y-o-u a Christian? Have you ever been converted? Are you saved?" I get in the habit of it. I don't care who you are; I don't care where you are, it is never easy.

For example, you go to buy a medicine from the druggist. Well, you preachers are pretty nice-looking fellows—you could be mistaken for lawyers. You say, "Hello. How are you today?" The druggist thinks, "Isn't that a fine fellow." You know that if you ask, "Are you a Christian?" his opinion of you will change and he will think you are a nut, and nobody wants to be a nut. So you just don't say anything.

Now you had better get in the habit of asking, "Are you a Christian?" You will win more if you just start witnessing everywhere you go. You will win as many on the side as you do on purpose, and you will have the most wonderful experiences. If you preachers would start winning souls everywhere you go, you wouldn't have to get a book of illustrations to preach from next Sunday. Instead of saying, "In a distant city many years ago a certain man down a certain street..." you could say, "Last Friday morning out on the field I won somebody to Jesus. Let me tell you about it." It will liven up your sermons. That way you won't repeat anybody's illustrations. They will all be yours.

So, be soul-conscious. I mean by being soul-conscious, make it a habit of asking people everywhere you go, "Are you a Christian?" Ask the bread man, the school teacher, the milkman, the fellow who works in the yard, the telephone man, the fellow who reads the meter for the gas and electricity. Just ask everyone you see, "Are you a Christian? Have you been saved?" Be soul-conscious.

Let me give you this illustration. I was out mowing the yard one day while pastoring in Texas. Our church was the largest church in our city. One out of seven people in town belonged to our church. I saw my members quite often. Now, when I mow the yard, I'm not quite a beauty queen! That day I had on a tee shirt with a hole in the shoulder, and one right under the arm; I had on a pair of old tennis shoes with holes

in them, and a pair of trousers with patches in the knee, and I think I had on either a golf cap or a fishing hat. I was a tragic-looking thing, a sight to behold!

My wife came out in the yard and said, "Honey, would you go get some sugar from the neighbor down the street?" I said, "All right, I'll do it." So I got the cup and marched down there with my tennis shoes on, and a hole in my breeches and tee shirt, and a fishing cap on. We were very close friends to the folks, so we never knocked. They would come in our house and we would go in theirs—just real close neighbors.

So I walked in and said, "Hey! Anybody home?" And there was—thirteen people at home—company all dressed up in suits and fine clothes. There I was. Imagine, Rev. Hyles, a cup in his hand, fishing hat on, split tee shirt, patch in his breeches, and a pair of tennis shoes on his feet! And I said, "Hello." The lady looked at me, she looked at her company, then announced, "This is my pastor." I was horrified! I was humiliated! I wanted to evaporate but couldn't.

Finally I said, "Excuse me; I'm sorry." Then I got to thinking. Shoot! Just take over the conversation. Just act like you have good sense. So in I walked. "How do you do! How are you? Are you a Christian?" I went around the entire room asking the same question. Then THEY got embarrassed.

(I found out long ago that when a preacher goes to a hospital or gets some place where he feels like a fifth wheel, he should just bluff them and take over the conversation. That will help you, too. It really will. You go to the hospital. Here is the doctor, the nurse, the family. And everybody says, "That's the preacher." You know how you feel, pastors. It's a terrible feeling. So I walk in, "Hello Doc. How are you?" Make HIM feel bad. Make HIM feel like he's a fifth wheel.)

So I walked in and asked each person if he or she were a Christian. The last man, a young man, said, "No, I'm not, but I've been thinking about it." Well, I said, "I can help you think about it right here." We knelt there in that home and opened the Bible. He got converted. He lived at Irving, Texas, forty miles from Garland. I said, "Now, J.D., you need to walk the aisle in the church in Irving tomorrow." He said, "If you don't mind, Preacher, I'll just stay over tonight and come to your church and walk the aisle." He did, and that night he got baptized in my church. Later he joined the First Baptist Church of Irving, Texas.

You don't realize how many places you will bump into people. I saw a lady while on vacation just recently. She said, "Hello, Brother Jack. Remember when you won me to the Lord?" I said, "I certainly do." It happened while I was looking for a Mrs. Marsh. I knocked on Mrs. Marsh's door—I thought. She came to the door. I said, "Mrs. Marsh?"

"No, I'm Mrs. Tillet."

I said, "Mrs. Tillet, I thought Mrs. Marsh lived here."

"No, she lives five houses down the street."

"Thank you, Mrs. Tillet." I walked off. Then I said, "Wait a minute, Mrs. Tillet. Are you a Christian?" She began to cry. I led her to Christ right there.

I have won shoeshine boys and fellows on airplanes. I was going to Phoenix to a conference last year. I sat down beside a man seventy-two years old, a wealthy rancher. "Where do you live?" I asked.

He said, "On a ranch between Phoenix and Tucson."

I said, "Do you and your wife live alone?"

"My wife died a few months ago."

I asked, "Do you ever think about having anybody else come and live with you?"

"Oh," he said, "If I could find somebody who would come and live with me, a friend to keep me company, I'd give anything in the world." He had chauffeurs, servants. He owned a big ranch with hundreds of acres, but was as lonely as he could be.

I said, "I know Somebody who would come and live with you."

"You do? Does He live in Phoenix?"

I said, "He sure does. He lives everywhere."

He said, "Who is it?"

"Jesus will come." In fifteen minutes that man had Somebody to go home with him to live.

Oh, if we will just take time to witness. The trouble is, we are ashamed of Jesus. We don't mind saying, "Isn't it hot today?" or, "I wonder how the Berlin situation is." We don't mind talking about Khrushchev. We're more eager to talk about him than about Jesus. Isn't that a shame! Here we are redeemed. He died for us on the cross. We have been made heirs of God and joint heirs with Jesus Christ. He is building a home in Heaven for us. We're God's children and we won't even tell a stranger that we belong to the Lord Jesus. Be soul-conscious.

3. BE CLEAN AND NEAT.

There are two or three things a soul winner ought to watch. A soul winner ought to always watch his odor. That is tremendously important. Not only watch about your body odor, but you ought to be careful about your breath. One thing that will hurt more than most anything else in soul winning is bad breath. I would suggest that you carry mints with you. We men have a little pocket on the inside of our pocket. Put some mints in there. I always put one in my mouth before I conduct the invitation on Sunday and meet folks at the altar. So keep some mints handy.

There are other ways you can help your breath. Gum is good if you can chew it when no one sees you. Someone said the only difference between a gum-chewing flapper and a cud-chewing cow is the intelligent look on the face of the cow! You can also use Sen-Sen. I used to get a bottle of Listerine to keep in my car and between each visit I gargled.

A soul winner should also be neat. Too often the world's conception of a soul winner is some fellow on a street corner, in a suit that doesn't fit; his tie is turned around; he has a funny look in his eye; his collar is turned up; and he is looking at you saying, "You'd better get borned agin or you're going to Hell." Don't you think God could use some folks who know how to dress neatly? Don't you think God could use somebody with a clean white shirt as well as a dirty shirt? Don't you think God could use somebody who knows how to comb his hair as well as somebody with messed-up hair? Don't you think God could use somebody who knows how to brush his teeth as well as somebody who doesn't?

Now I thank God for everybody who witnesses. I appreciate the sign on the back of a car. I admire every fellow who stands up and says, "You'd better get borned agin or you're going to Hell." I am grateful for every sign on a rock that says, "Jesus Saves." But I will say this: We need more people with some intelligence and a nice appearance, a nice personality, a good approach, to go into homes and tell people about Jesus Christ.

One should dress just as nice to go soul winning as he would to go to church. Men should at least wear a white shirt and a tie. I suggest you ladies wear high heel and hose. Dress as nicely as possible when you represent Jesus. When you go soul winning, you should give the best appearance. Someone has said, "I want to look so no one will ever accuse me of being a preacher, but they won't be surprised if they find out I am." So dress the part. Be clean and neat.

4. CARRY A TESTAMENT WITH YOU.

Personally I think it much better to carry a Testament than a Bible. Now do not be ashamed of the Bible, but if you plan to shoot a fellow, don't carry your gun out in the open up to his house. The best thing to do is to conceal your weapon. If I were going to shoot you, Dr. Rice, I wouldn't say, "Dr. Rice, here I come. Here's my gun. Here you are. Bang! Bang!" Dr. Rice would be out of the way by the time I got there. Now when some folks see you walking up the sidewalk with a big Bible, they will be hiding in the closet by the time you get there. If you have done much soul winning, you know what I'm talking about. Simply get out of the car and walk up to the door with a concealed Bible or Testament. Walk up the sidewalk with a big Bible and people will say, "Here comes the preacher." Mama says, "Tell him I'm not home." So the little fellow comes to the door and says, "Mama told me to tell you she wasn't home!" Now the reason is, they have you spotted.

But I get out of the car with a little Testament tucked away in my pocket, walk up to the door and since they don't know who it is, I have an inroad. When you do to win souls, the best thing is to keep your weapon concealed until you get into the house.

Carrying two Testaments is good also. I don't do this as religiously as I used to, but I did for years. You can buy inexpensive ones for about 25 cents. Let the lost person read from one and you read one. After you win him to Christ, give it to him as a souvenir. You can write on the inside that it was given to So and So on such and such a date (the date of the conversion), with a "God bless you" and a Scripture verse. Give him a Testament and keep one yourself. On occasion you might use his Bible if you see it around.

I don't sit beside the person when I win him. I used to. Now I sit across the room. Two or three reasons why. One, it is always best to sit across the room if you are dealing with the opposite sex. Then it is best to look in the person's eyes when talking to him.

5. GO TWO BY TWO.

There are many reasons why we go two by two. It is scriptural. Jesus sent the apostles out two by two. One can encourage the other. There is something about strength in unity. If you don't believe it, eat at a restaurant by yourself tonight and try to witness to the waitress. Then tomorrow night go with Dr. Rice and me and see how much easier it is.

Another reason of primary importance. Jim Lyons and I were visiting in a home the other day (I'm the pastor and he is my assistant). The fellow took a liking to Jim. I don't know why but he wouldn't talk to me. He looked at Jim all the time. I moved around a little closer but still he looked at Jim. I said, "Yes, that's right"; still he wouldn't look at me. I wanted to say, "Hey, I'm the pastor; he's second in command." He still looked at Jim. That fellow wouldn't know me if he saw me on the street.

Now, Jim had to talk to him. What am I supposed to do? The one who seemingly has the best inroad should carry the conversation and the partner should keep the road

clear for the conversation. That is basically why two ought to go together.

I believe in being spiritual. It is wonderful to praise God, but you have to start where they are instead of where you are. I was out visiting one day with a wonderful Christian fellow. We knocked on the door. He said, "How do you do. My name is Jones (I'll call him that). Praise the Lord! This is Brother Hyles. Bless His holy name! We are here to tell you about Jesus. Glory to God! Are you saved? Hallelujah!" The man we went to see slammed the door in our faces. You must make them realize if they get what you have, it won't be so bad. So one makes the inroad while the other keeps the road clear.

What do we mean by keeping the road clear? We mean when the baby starts crying, you should change his diaper; when the beans start boiling, you put some water in them or turn the fire off; when the doorbell rings, you answer it; when the children start screaming for water, you get them a drink.

If you are not doing the talking, you be quiet until your partner is finished. The one doing the talking should do all the talking. Every now and then somebody says, "Well, that means then one runs out of something to say, the other can say something." Don't you go if you are going to run out of something to say. If you can't present the entire Gospel to a lost soul, you are not ready to go yet.

The fellow not doing the talking should keep the way clear. I have played every kind of game there is to play. I have done everything. I have changed many a diaper while out visiting. I have looked in every drawer in the bedroom hunting diapers so I could change a baby. That's right. I go to a house where there is a baby; the baby starts to cry while my partner is talking to the lost one. "Now, Mrs. Jones, never mind; I have had four little children at my house. I have had babies at my house for ten years and I've changed hundreds of diapers. Let me take care of that." She says, "Oh! Brother Hyles..." "Now, Mrs. Jones, you sit right there and I'll take care of it." And I do. I have played soccer. I have played dolls. So many kids have been on my back at one time playing "piggy back" and "ride the horsie" that if my partner hadn't gotten the soul saved soon, I would have dropped over!

One day I went soul winning with Bob Keyes, who was then my assistant pastor, but who is now pastor of the church Dr. Rice founded in Dallas. Bob was an excellent soul winner and still is. We were out soul winning. I was doing the talking and the lady had a little baby who was acting ugly. About the time the lady was ready to get down to pray, the little boy said, "I want my bottle." Mama stuck the bottle in his mouth. "I don't want my bottle." She took it out. "I wanna bottle." She stuck it in. "I don't want my bottle." Then I prayed, "Lord, do something about this little rascal or he is going to mess up the whole thing." Do you know, he stopped and looked spellbound, as if he were in a trance. I said to myself, "Well, glory to God!" For about fifteen minutes that little baby didn't move. He didn't move his eyes; he just looked. The lady got converted and became one of the greatest Christians in our church.

When we left I said to Bob Keyes, "Bob, praise the Lord!"

He said, "Amen! Why?"

"Did you see what God did to that baby?"

He said, "What?"

I said, "All of a sudden, at the crucial time, that baby froze."

Bob said, "Well, I'm sure the Lord had something to do with it, but I may have helped

a little because I had a ballpoint pen behind the coffee table going up and down, up and down, up and down. Preacher, I did that fifteen minutes and I'm worn out!"

Now, don't you think Bob had a part in that soul? Sure he did. Some of you spiritual giants need to know how to change diapers and handle ballpoint pens! You would get more people converted.

One time I was out with a fellow who got to praying for this lady, "Lord, save her! Lord, save her!" while I was trying to witness to her. He was talking louder than I was. Pretty soon he got on his knees and prayed, "Lord, save her!" Then he got on the floor and started beating the floor and saying, "Lord, save her!" I had to say, "Now, friend, I'm sorry but she can't hear what I'm trying to say. Would you mind going into the other room?" He did and we got her converted. If we are going to beat on the floor, let's do it at midnight, alone. If we are going to agonize, let's cry all night alone but not make a public demonstration or show. Do things that are necessary to do.

One night Bob Keyes was witnessing to a fellow and the doorbell rang. I said, "Dear friend, you stay right here. I'll answer the door." I went to the door. The fellow at the door said, "How do you do. Are you the man of the house?"

I said, "I'm a man of the house." (I was a man and I was of the house!)

He said, "I have an appointment with you to show you a vacuum cleaner." Obviously he had called and had an appointment.

I said, "I will be delighted to look at it. Come and we'll look at it on the front porch."

I didn't want the fellow to leave and I didn't want him to stay, so I saw all of the vacuum cleaner and its parts. We tested the thing out. Finally Bob Keyes said, "Hey, Jack! Come on. I've got him saved now."

I said, "Mr. vacuum cleaner man, my name is Hyles. I'm pastor of Miller Road Baptist Church and we just got this man converted. By the way, have you ever become a Christian?" We turned on him and tried to get him converted. Now, if I hadn't kept that vacuum cleaner salesman occupied, this fellow would never have gotten converted. Keep your eyes open if you are the second party. Keep the way clear. Pave the roads in order for the person doing the witnessing to do the job. That's the reason basically for going two by two.

By the way, Dr. Rice told this morning how you can pray without ceasing. I imagine a fellow can pray and change the baby at the same time, don't you? We can pray and water the beans or play ball with the kids at the same time.

6. GO WITH DIFFERENT PEOPLE.

Occasionally, somebody will ask me, "Brother Hyles, if you started a new church or if you went to a new church, what is the first thing you would do in training the people to win souls?" The first thing would be to have different folks go with me to win a soul. The best way to train a soul winner is for him to watch someone else win a soul. The wonderful thing about soul winning is when you win a soul to Christ in the home, you are training a soul winner at the same time.

For example, let us suppose one brother gets converted in a church during preaching. That is wonderful. He is saved, but he has never seen a soul won in the home. Let's suppose another brother is won in his home. He has already seen me win him, so he knows exactly how to win someone else.

So, soul winning in the home reproduces itself. You train them and teach them how to become soul winners before they ever get converted. Now they can witness, and they can say, "At least I can do what Brother Hyles did to me." They already know basically what to do. So, go with different people so that others may watch you and learn.

7. CLAIM THE SPIRIT'S FULLNESS BEFORE GOING.

Now I think basically that when a person goes to win souls, he should spend his time winning souls. I had a secretary once who came to work about nine o'clock every morning, then she wanted to spend the first two hours praying. I think prayer is wonderful, but from nine to eleven in the morning is not the time for a secretary with a job to pray. From six to eight might be all right, or from 1 a.m. to 2 a.m., or from seven to nine at night. But she wanted to pray from nine to eleven in the morning. She thought I was unspiritual because I wanted her to type letters and get the work done. I said, "I don't mind you praying, but I'm not going to pay you for praying. Don't you pray on company time; you pray on your own time."

Now, soul-winning time should be time set aside for soul winning. We ought to set aside times for seasons of prayer, but not to borrow it from scheduled soul-winning time. When you go, say a simple prayer. I always pray basically this prayer, "Dear Lord, I claim in faith the fullness of the Holy Spirit before I go. I pray that You will help me to be a blessing to somebody and help me to win somebody today." Claim the Spirit's fullness—a simple prayer of faith asking God to help and give power. I make it brief.

Suppose you are going soul winning at one o'clock on Friday afternoon and you are going to pray for thirty minutes; pray from 12:30 to 1:00, not from 1:00 to 1:30. Do not steal soul-winning time. If you plan to go soul winning at one o'clock and you want to pray for four hours, start praying at nine o'clock in the morning and go soul winning at one. Stay on schedule about your soul winning and claim the Spirit's fullness before you go.

8. GO BELIEVING.

This one thing changed my soul-winning ministry. For example, people often take this little course, then call me on the phone to say, "Brother Hyles, it worked! It worked!" Sure it worked. Expect it to work. Isn't that what faith is? Believe that God is going to save somebody. Expect to win them. Go believing. God said He would save sinners if you would go. That is His promise. "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him." Don't be surprised when God keeps His promise. Go believing.

9. BE NICE.

Be nice, courteous, kind and gentle. One thing so difficult for preachers is to change our behavior from the pulpit to the living room. You can't act the same in the living room as you act in the pulpit. It is quite different, because you were not invited. You are infringing upon their privacy. When in the home be courteous and kind.

Many seem to think that the Lord said, "Go into all the world and teach all ladies to quit smoking cigarettes." Now I don't believe in smoking. We don't allow any deacons to smoke in our church. I don't believe in smoking, and especially in ladies smoking. However, God didn't send us out house to house to talk to ladies into quitting smoking. God sent us out to get people converted. I've heard of preachers walking up to a door and addressing the lady thusly: "If you will throw that wicked

weed away, I'll talk to you." This certainly is the wrong approach. Get her converted first; then perhaps she will throw her cigarettes away. In other words, don't get off the subject.

One day I was talking to a lady who said, "Brother Hyles, I can't be saved because I smoke. Do you think a person can be saved who smokes?"

I said, "That's a good question. Let's wait awhile and I'll discuss that with you." I said, "Do you realize that you are a sinner?"

"Oh, yes," she said, "but I'm not going to get saved because I'm not going to quit smoking."

I said, "All right, that's a fine question. We will wait awhile and I'll discuss that with you." So I told her how to be saved. I prayed and eventually she prayed and gave her heart to Jesus and was converted.

After she got converted I said, "By the way, you asked something awhile ago about smoking."

She said, "We took care of that when we prayed."

You will do a whole lot more good if you will keep on salvation, stay right on the line, and be nice and kind.

When you go to a home, be as courteous as a vacuum cleaner salesman or an insurance man. Be personable. I always say this: The first thing you have to do is win them to yourself. I don't mean you ought to selfishly try to make friends, then get them converted as a by-product. You have to first make them think you are all right. For example, you have to have a Christianity that they feel will fit them if they put it on. If you walk up saying, "Hello. Glory to God! How are you? Praise the Lord! Glad to see you. Hallelujah!" They say, "Oh, no! If I get what he's got, I'll probably be like he is; no thank you, I don't want it." A pleasant "How do you do. How are you?" is always in order. The first thought they should have is, "He is a nice fellow," or "She is a pleasant lady."

10. BE COMPLIMENTARY.

Every time you go to a home, brag on something. We live in a selfish world. It is good to say, "You sure have a nice suit," or "Isn't that a precious child?" Make it a habit. Develop it inwardly. It should be part of your nature. One of the sins of the ministry is professional gratitude. Did you ever hear it? We often say, "Mrs. Jones, that was a good meal," but we don't mean a word of it. Stop and think. Mrs. Jones started cooking two days ago. She made her husband put his shoes outside the door when he came in and walk in barefoot to keep the floor nice. Those poor little ones couldn't even come in the house. They couldn't even use a towel. They had to use paper towels for two days to keep the towels clean for the preacher. The poor little things ate boloney for three days before you came to save so the lady could buy the nicest center-cut roast. She got the finest of everything, put out her best china, her best silver, her best crystal. She is as nervous as a cat. The preacher is coming! Now listen, stop and think about that; then look at her when you finish the meal and with a heart full of appreciation, say, "Mrs. Jones, I know what you've done for this meal, and I appreciate, personally, the work you've done to make this possible." Take the professionalism out of it and make it a part of yourself to want to be grateful and expressive of gratitude to people in the home.

The best thing to brag on is children. Be able to compliment little children. Man,

listen. I can come in your home and say a few things about your young'uns and I'm a great fellow, regardless of what I've done wrong.

We had an insurance man in Texas who used to bother me to no end. He would say, "If you loved your family, you'd have more insurance." I would answer, "If I loved my family, I would sell what I've got now and spend the money to buy food for them." I hated to see him coming.

One day I was out in the yard and I saw him coming. I walked out to the curb and waited for him. When he stopped, I leaned against the door on his side, grinned at him and said, "Hello." He didn't even look at me. He look at my little five-year-old girl and said, "Hello, sweetheart. You're the prettiest little girl I ever saw."

I said, "Isn't she though."

My little boy came toddling out (he was three at the time) and the salesman said, "Hello there, son. You're a fine-looking fellow. Have some chewing gum."

I said, "Won't you get out and come in?"

Sure, he knew how to get in. He bragged on the children. I think a man who has that good judgment about children deserves to come in! So he came in.

You do the same thing. Brag on the children. Compliment the home. If there is a new piece of furniture in the house, a beautiful carpet, a nice sofa or a dresser, brag on it. Be on the lookout for things to compliment.

11. BE CAREFUL ABOUT GOING IN.

Now this I think is important. I do not try usually to go into the home unless the people are unsaved. If the people are saved, normally I do not go in. I don't chit-chat much with the saints. When I do out to visit I usually make twenty visits in one afternoon. That is four hours' work. The way I do that is to find out quickly if they are saved, pass the time of day very briefly, invite them to church and say goodbye. To many of us go out to visit and when we find a good Baptist fellow who tithes, makes a big salary, and one whom we want in our church, we go in and spend the afternoon, drink coffee, eat cake and let the world go to Hell. I do not personally spend a great deal of time visiting with saints. I just keep going and keep going until I find the lost ones and spend my time with them.

Also, if it isn't the opportune time, don't go in. I would especially be careful about going in if the opposite sex is alone. Now a word to you men who find a lady alone. Be very careful about going in. Sometimes if the person is busy, it is good to ask her if you could make an appointment to come back later at her convenience. But be careful about going in.

12. BE A GOOD LISTENER.

Talk about jobs wanted and positions open. There is lots of room in the world for some good listeners: there are many available positions open for good listeners. Did you ever hear a person say, "He sure is a fine fellow. Just a quiet, fine fellow. He is such a good listener"?

So often this happens—you preachers know this is true. A lady comes into my office. "Brother Hyles, I need some advice. I just don't know what to do. I felt like you could tell me what to do."

"All right; present your problem."

She talks and talks for an hour or so. I say nothing but, "God bless you. Uh huh. Well, yes."

That is all I say for an hour. She gets up and says after an hour, "Brother Hyles, you always have the best advice. You always know just what to do."

Well, I didn't advise anybody about anything. She just wanted somebody to unload on. That is one of the basic jobs of the pastor. Day after day they come through my office, as they do yours, wanting somebody to hear about their problems and burdens.

Go to a home and say, "Where do you work, Mr. Jones?"

"Down there at the steel company."

"What do you do down there?"

"Well, I make steel."

"How long have you been down there?"

"I've been there six months," Mr. Jones says.

"Where are you from?" I ask.

"I'm from Tennessee."

"Tennessee? That's a beautiful state. I've been down in the Cumberland Mountains in Tennessee."

Talk to him about his interests, and let him talk to you. Ask him about his family, where he is from. Ask him where he works. Let him talk to you for a while. Personally, I'm not an advocate of quick witnessing. Some of the best soul winners I know are, but I differ with them here. I think it best to chit-chat for awhile and be folksy. Listen to them. Let them present their problems, then after awhile talk to them.

Not long ago my wife and I were going to Colorado where I was preaching in a conference near Pueblo. We were on a jet going to Denver. The wife was sitting next to the window, I was sitting in the middle, and a businessman was sitting by me. I started a conversation with him. "What kind of business are you in?" He talked to me for thirty minutes. I have never heard so much talking in my life. I didn't have any idea what he was talking about. I just tried to act intelligent. There are a lot of basic answers, you know. He would say, "What do you thing about the geophysical problem in the United States?"

I would answer, "It's really a problem, isn't it?"

He would say, "How do you feel we are economically?"

"Oh, I feel like we've seen better days, but we've seen worse days too, you know." Just a few basic questions and answers!

Finally after he unloaded for about thirty minutes, I got to talk to him. My wife punched me and grinned. She knew what I was doing. After we got off the plane she said, "You rascal! I knew the whole time you didn't understand a thing he was saying but you were waiting for the time when he would do the listening for awhile." If he talked to me for thirty minutes, then wouldn't let me talk to him for five minutes, he wouldn't have been very kind, would he? You listen to them for awhile and you will get them to listen to you easier. Be a good listener.

13. ONLY ONE DO THE TALKING

I wish I could stress this more. When two go together and both want to talk, it is often because of trying to argue people into becoming Christians. You can't do that. The best thing to do is ask the dear Lord to help and lead and open doors, then with a kindly, gracious, Christian spirit, go into the homes and present the plan of God to the people, giving them a chance to accept or reject.

Only one do the talking. The one who has the inroad should do the talking. Suppose Dr. Rice, that you and I are going soul winning and we meet a fellow who is mowing his yard. I walk up and start talking to him. "Hey, neighbor! You've got you yard looking mighty nice."

He says, "Well, thank you."

I say, "What kind of mower is that?"

"Oh, it's a Jacobson," he replies.

"This is a good lawn mower," I say.

He says to himself, "This is a nice fellow."

Suppose we meet a man who is working on his car. "Hello, how are you?" I ask, putting forth my hand.

"Oh, my hand is greasy," he says.

"I don't care. I have shaken greasy hands before."

He thinks, "That sure is a nice fellow."

Be folksy and get his attention. Then the person who has the inroad can do the talking.

For example, Dr. Rice has written some books. If the fellow says he is an author, then I say, "Dr. Rice here has written scores of books." Immediately he becomes interested in Dr. Rice. Then I had better go water the beans; Dr. Rice is going to talk to him. So, I'm going to keep my mouth shut. The best thing for me to do is to be quiet, prayerful and helpful, then if he fails, I may try. Again I say, only one do the talking.

I went soul winning with a man one time, a wonderful Christian and a great fellow, but he didn't know a thing about soul winning. We went to a lady's house. She came to the door. I said, "How do you do. How are you today? Nice baby. Beautiful day. You have a nice home," etc. We talked awhile, then I asked, "Lady, have you ever become a Christian?"

"Well, I was baptized down in Henderson, Texas."

"Oh," he interrupted, "Henderson, Texas? I had a meeting down there. Do you know Zeb Peabody who runs the feed store there?"

I said, "Now lady, have you ever received the Lord and been converted?"

She said, "Well, one time I thought I did down in Jacksonville."

"Jacksonville?" he interrupted, "I had four meetings in Jacksonville. Well, I'll declare! Jacksonville!"

Well, I had to send him home. He just couldn't be quiet. You just let one person do the talking. The one who gets the inroad should follow right on through and present the plan while the other on keeps the way clear.

14. STAY ON THE SUBJECT.

Now, the place the Devil will ruin more soul winners than most any other place is here. I sometimes think that knowing too much hurts soul winners. If we could just keep it simple and stay on the simple plan of salvation, we would do a lot better. I spent many days in school learning to handle a Mormon; I haven't seen but two since I got out of college. I memorized Scripture after Scripture on how to handle special cases. A Mormon will often handle just like a Jehovah's Witness. A Catholic will often handle just like a Seventh-Day Adventist. To learn how to win an unbeliever in the big thing. And the simple plan of salvation is the answer. Just stay on the subject.

Suppose the old question is asked—"Where did Cain get his wife?" What should I do? I would say, "That's a good question, and I will tell you what we will do. I'll make a note of it and we will discuss it when we get through. Now, down here in Romans 3:10..."

Just stay right on the subject. You say, "Brother Hyles, what if he asks you a question about Heaven or Hell?" You are going to tell them about Heaven and Hell in a minute anyway. Tell them the same thing: "That's a good question." You plan the speech, and don't let anything he says get you off the main line. Don't spend your time answering his questions or he will be governing the conversation. You govern the conversation. You carry the ball. Stay on the subject.

15. FIND SOMEWAY TO GET THEM LOST.

Let me explain. Often I've gone out to win souls and asked, "Are you a Christian?" If he said, "Yes, I am," I would let it go at that. But some people will answer yes to "Are you a Christian?" who are not really Christians and you need to get the Gospel to them. To do this, we must get to a verse like Romans 3:10. I've got to figure some way to get to Romans 3:10 and get them to let me tell them how to be saved. Do you see what I mean?

Let me illustrate. A family comes to talk to me and I know they are lost. "Brother Hyles, we have a home problem. Do you know any Bible verses that would help our home?"

"Ah, yes. There is a verse in the Bible that will help anybody's home. Turn to Romans 3:10."

Somebody comes in, "Brother Hyles, my business is going bankrupt. What does the Bible say about business?"

"Ah, it says a great deal about business. The best Scriptures about business in the Bible begin at Romans 3:10." Then tell them about Jesus. He will solve any problem.

Now, let me give you an illustration that will prove what I am trying to say. This is the only time that it has ever happened but it is a most vivid illustration to explain this point.

I went to visit a family. Let's call the name Hill. It was up on the second floor of an apartment building. They had three lovely children. I walked in and said, "How do you do, Mr. Hill. Are you a Christian?"

"Oh, yes," he said. "I was saved when I was three years old."

Well, I didn't know what to say. Then I asked Mrs. Hill, "Are you a Christian?"

"Oh, yes," she said. "I was saved when I was a baby."

Well, now I didn't think they were saved. If they had said they weren't Christians, I could have showed them Romans 3:10 but I couldn't when they said they were Christians. So I asked, "Have you been born again?"

Oh, yes; both of them were born again. He was born again when he was three; she was born again when she was a baby.

"Have you been converted, saved?"

That's right; they had been saved.

"If you died, do you know if you would go to Heaven?"

Yes, yes; they knew if they died they would go to Heaven.

Well, I didn't know what to do. I wanted to get to Romans 3:10. So I said, "Well, let me ask you this: Do you ever wish you knew how to pray? If I could show you some Scriptures on prayer, would you be willing to learn how to pray better?"

I was going to show them a good Scripture about prayer—Romans 3:10—but she said, "Oh, we have family altar and private devotions; we took a correspondence course on prayer recently."

"Well," I said, "did you ever wish you had a Bible study, some Scriptures to show you how to study the Bible?"

If they had said, "No, we don't study the Bible much," I was going to say, "Listen, there are some Scriptures that will unlock the entire Bible and the first one is Romans 3:10."

But she said, "Oh, yes; we are taking a Bible course right now, a correspondence course."

I tried every way I could to get to Romans 3:10, but I couldn't do it. I said, "Well, is your home what it ought to be? Would you love to have some Scriptures on the home—how to have a better home and a good Christian home?" I was going to show them Romans 3:10—how it would lead you to have a better home, etc. I couldn't do it, so I prayed, "Lord, help me." Finally I said, "This is a good home. You have been born again; you are converted; you have been saved; you pray and you are taking Bible study courses. You know, there is one thing that a home like this ought to have."

They asked what.

I said, "A formal dedication service."

Now that sounded good to them, and Mr. Hill said, "Honey, that sounds real good. When could we schedule that?"

I said, "It so happens that I have one of the services with me right now."

He said, "Could we do it here?"

I said, "We can do it right here."

Listen, she went in and changed clothes, combed her hair, put clean little dresses and shirts on the children. They came in like a group going to Sunday School. I said, "Now, then, we're going to read some Scriptures on home dedication. It says in Romans 3:10, "As it is written, there is 'no home' righteous, no, not one." In Romans 5:12 it says that sin came into the first home and it was the first home that brought the first curse upon man. I went through the same old Scriptures, Romans 3:10, 5:12, 6:23, 5:8, and I said, "Those are Scriptures about the dedication of the home. Now would you like to pray a prayer of home dedication?"

They said that would be real nice. So we all got on our knees. I prayed and then said, "Mr. Hill, you want to pray a prayer of dedication for you home, don't you?"

"Yes, sir," he said.

I said, "Mr. Hill, this is the prayer to say: 'Dear Lord, be merciful to me a sinner and forgive my sins and save my soul. I do now repent of my sins and trust Jesus to save me.'"

He prayed the prayer. She prayed the same prayer.

We got off our knees and they were both crying. I said, "That's wonderful! Now you said you were saved when you were three, didn't you?"

Mr. Hill looked at me and said, "No, I just got saved a minute ago."

That is a long way around to get the Gospel to them without them wanting it if you don't think they are saved.

Let me say this also. If you can't get it to them, I have what I call a long plan and a short plan. In the long plan I read the Scriptures; in the short plan I quote them. For example, I say, "Would you like to be a Christian?"

He says, "No, I don't think I would."

I say, "If I were to show you in the Bible, would you be willing to look at it?"

"No," he says.

"Well, let me ask you this question." (Now that is the secret. Every soul winner ought to learn that little sentence, "Let me ask you THIS question.") I was previously going to take the Bible and show him these Scriptures, but he says he doesn't want to see them. So I say, "If you don't want to know the plan, let me ask you THIS question: Do you realize that Romans 3:10 says that there is none righteous, no, not one?" I'm doing the same thing that I was going to do. He thinks, "Boy, I sure got him off the subject; he is not going to show me how to get saved." He thinks you are off the subject.

So if you can't use the long method, use the short method. Just back up and take another path and go at him from another direction, but get the plan to him. Then you can go to him with the short method where you quote the same Scriptures but do not read them.

16. STAY IN THE SAME BOOK OF THE BIBLE.

This is important. Use the same book all the way through. Some books in the Bible you could use for the plan of salvation are: Romans, John, First John, Isaiah, Psalms, Acts, Ephesians, etc. Definitely it is best to stay in the same book in the Bible and not to jump around too much.

Here is the way I do it and I think this is a good suggestion. When I start talking to a person I say, "Now, Mr. Jones, the Bible is composed of 66 books and each book has a different immediate purpose. For example, the book of Genesis explains the creation of man. The book of Revelation explains the end time. There is one book in the Bible that is given especially to tell about the power of the Gospel of Christ and how to go to Heaven. That is the book of Romans. This book clearly explains how to go to Heaven."

What you are doing is this: You are saying to him, "Now, I'm taking you to that part of the book that specializes in telling you how to go to Heaven." It makes him feel you are an expert.

One thing I always try to do in a town where I pastor; I always try to make folks think of me as a specialist. All pastors should be specialists on soul winning, but I try to

make folks think of me as a specialist. Folks call me all the time and say, "Brother Hyles, would you go to the hospital and see my lost loved one or send your assistant pastor to see him?"

"Well, yes," I say. "Do you belong to a church in town?"

They answer, "Yes, I belong to a certain church."

"Oh, is your pastor out of the city?"

"No, but he doesn't specialize in getting folks saved," they say.

I don't say a word about it. I just want to create the attitude in town that my church is primarily a place to get folks converted. It is important to build that kind of atmosphere. You would be surprised how many people who maybe wouldn't like you personally and wouldn't want to join your church, but they know you try to get folks converted.

For example, here is a lady who has an unsaved husband. He is a drunkard and won't go to church with her. One night he says to her, "Honey, I think I'll go to church with you tonight."

So she says, "Well, wonderful."

He says, "Let's go to your church."

She says, "Let's don't go to my church tonight; let's go somewhere new. Let's go to First Baptist and hear Brother Hyles. Would you like to do that?"

She knows we will try to get him saved. They might be having a special activity at her church, but she knows at our church we will try to get him converted. I'm saying that if you will build that reputation, you will get a lot of folks converted who may not stay in your church, but you will develop the reputation as the evangelistic headquarters in town.

So, I would suggest you try to lead the folks to know that you know what you are talking about and that you have found the book. Only use the one book.

17. DRAW A MAP IN YOUR NEW TESTAMENT.

I contend that you can be a soul winner if you don't know a single verse of Scripture, if you can draw a map in your Bible to tell yourself where to go. All you need do is find Romans 3:10 and you won't have to know a single verse of Scripture. Right beside Romans 3:10, write the next verse to tell you where to go in your Bible. Actually what you do is draw yourself a little road map in your Bible to explain where to go next.

First, turn to Romans 3:10. That is all you have to remember. Underline the verse. Beside it write 3:23. After you have read Romans 3:10, it tells you where to go next. Now turn to Romans 3:23. Underline that verse and beside that write 5:12. Turn to 5:12 and underline 5:12 and write beside it 6:23. Underline 6:23 and beside it write 5:8. Underline 5:8 and write beside it 10:9-13.

Now that is a map for you. You don't have to know a single verse of Scripture to be a soul winner if you draw a map in your Bible. You follow the map until you learn the Scriptures. Of course, as you go along, you will learn many other Scriptures that will help, but these are the basic ones.

18. ASK THEM, "IF YOU DIED NOW, DO YOU KNOW THAT YOU WOULD GO TO HEAVEN?"

I think that is the best question that I have ever used. Some use, "Do you know Jesus? Are you born again? Are you saved? Are you a child of God?" I try to avoid terminology that will be too religious for them. Many don't know that kind of terminology.

Basically there are only two religions in the world. One is the belief that salvation is all of God, and Jesus did it all on the cross; the other is that we have to do something to get converted. In this second you have combined all of the false religions. That is the old mystery of Babylon, mother of harlots in Revelation 17. Many religions are wrapped up in this one thing—that you have to do something to go to Heaven. Anybody who says you have to do something to go to Heaven, doesn't know if he is going or not. He usually says he thinks so or has a good chance or may go to purgatory. The only person who will tell you he knows that if he dies he will go to Heaven is the fellow who has trusted Jesus completely to save him. That is why I ask, "Do you know if you died you would go to Heaven? Do you know it?" Some ask, "Are you a Christian?" Almost anybody will say yes to this. I think that the best question is, "Do you know that if you died you would go to Heaven?" Now ask,

19. "WOULD YOU LIKE TO KNOW?"

Now ask,

20. "IF I SHOWED YOU HOW YOU COULD KNOW, WOULD YOU DO WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS?"

It may be done thusly. "Now, Mr. Doe, let me ask you a question: Do you know that if you died this minute you would go to heaven?"

"No, I don't believe I do."

"Let me ask you this: Would you like to know? Don't you think it would be fine if you could know that if you died you would go to Heaven?"

"Yes."

"Well, let me ask you this: If I could take this Bible and explain to you how you could know beyond any shadow of a doubt, that you could know right now, and you could see it and you could understand it, would you believe it? Would you do what the Bible says?"

Do you see what I'm trying to say? It is good to get him committed that he will do it; then you have gone a long way toward getting him saved before you ever present the plan. So these three questions: (1) "Do you know that if you died today you would go to Heaven?" (2) "Would you like to know?" and (3) "If I could show you how you could know, would you do it?"

21. SHOW HIM THAT HE IS A SINNER.

For this, use Romans 3:10 and 3:23.

22. SHOW HIM THE PRICE ON SIN.

Show him this in Romans 5:12 and 6:23.

23. SHOW HIM THAT JESUS PAID THE PRICE.

Use Romans 5:8.

24. REVIEW THE MAIN POINTS TO BE SURE HE UNDERSTANDS.

I always use the following: "Now, Mr. Doe, there are only four things you must know to be saved. First, you must know that you are a sinner. For example, Romans 3:10 says, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' Let me illustrate. If

there is none righteous, that means I'm not righteous, doesn't it? (Notice, I didn't get him unrighteous first; I got me unrighteous. Never put the sinner below you. You always let him know that but for the grace of God you would be in the fix he is in. You get yourself lost first.) So if there is none righteous, I'm not righteous. If there is none righteous, then Mr. Doe, you are not righteous. Also, it says, 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.' Now if all have sinned, that means I've sinned—right? That means your wife has sinned, and that means you have sinned."

If he still acts like he is not a sinner, you just list a few sins and you will catch him. A lot of times I say this: "You do realize that you are a sinner? For example, the Bible mentions some sins such as evil thinking, bad literature, ugly disposition, etc." Some where along that line there will be something that he does. Show him that he is a sinner.

Second, show him the price on sin. Romans 5:12: "Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin..." What kind of death? All death, both spiritual and physical death, the sum total of death. "...and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned." And Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death..." So there is a price on sin. What is that price? Death. What kind of death? That includes the second death of Revelation 20:14, and that second death is the Lake of Fire. So ultimately a person who is a sinner must pay for it by going to Hell. That is the basic price on sin.

Third, the next thing we must do is show that Jesus paid the price. So I say this: "Mr. Doe, God looked down from Heaven and saw that you were a sinner. He saw that you were in debt. He saw that you and I deserved to go to Hell. He wanted to save us and made a plan to do it. He came to the world Himself. His name was Jesus. He was God in a human body. For thirty-three years He lived here in this world. He did not commit one single sin. This is important. Mr. Doe, suppose that Jesus Christ had sinned one time only. The price on sin being death or Hell, where would Jesus have had to go when He died? The answer is Hell, but He did not sin. He did not commit one sin, but He went to the cross, and on the cross He suffered spiritual death when He said, 'My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?' He suffered the same thing that a lost person will have to suffer in Hell. I'll go farther than that. I believe that He suffered as much in that moment on Calvary as the sum total eternal suffering of all the lost people who will ever go to Hell to stay forever. Actually He was paying our price for our sins. He was becoming our substitute."

Fourth, "If we will receive that price as our hope for Heaven and receive Him as our Saviour from sin, He will make us His children and take us to Heaven when we die."

That's the review. You explain it to them first, then you review. Let me review it with you now. "Let me ask you a question, Mr. Doe. Do you realize that you are a sinner?"

"Yes, sir."

"Do you realize that people who die in their sins must go to Hell?" (Now be severe with that as you can. If a sinner knows he is going to Hell, say, "Do you realize that if you died right now, you would go to Hell?" If he is a little sensitive about it, then you can say, "Do you realize that a man who dies in his sins goes to Hell?" Be as severe as you can but don't make your patient so sick you will kill him before you heal him. You have to stay with him.) "Do you realize that Jesus Christ has suffered your Hell already for you? If we knelt here together and had prayer and you sincerely received Christ as your Saviour, do you believe God would make you His child?"

That is the review. I have explained to him how to get saved, then I have reviewed and asked these questions.

25. ASK IF YOU MAY PRAY.

There are several ways to do this, but you must try to get them to pray. If he is really ready, say, "Could I pray for you, and while I pray, would you pray and ask God to save you today?" Maybe he is not quite that ready. Maybe you don't know. You could say, "Could I pray that you will get saved?" Maybe you don't think he will let you pray for him to get saved. Then you say, "Could I have a word of prayer with you before I go?" Anyway, to get your head bowed is good. If you are talking to him, he might interrupt, but if you are talking to the Lord, he won't. You can preach him a little sermon in the prayer. If you can't win a fellow to Christ, and if he won't let you present the plan to him, the best way to tell him how to be saved is to tell the Lord and let the sinner hear you.

I go into a home and say, "Sir, would you like to know how to be saved?"

"No, Don't have time for it. The wife's sick and I'm busy."

"Could I have a prayer for your wife before we go, that she will get well?"

With his wife lying there sick, a man would be a fool not to let the preacher pray for her. He says, "Well, O.K."

I pray, "Dear Lord, bless this wife and make her well, and help this man to know that Romans 3:10 says, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' And if people die in their sins, according to Romans 6:23 'the wages of sin is death.' O dear Lord, show him that Romans 5:8 is true when it says that 'God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners...'"

Pray him the plan. He won't interrupt you. You can get by with a lot of things talking to the Lord that you wouldn't talking to him.

After you review, get to pray some way or another. If he will consider getting saved, good. If you can't get by with that, just get him to let you pray.

26. ASK HIM TO PRAY.

I stop abruptly in my prayer. I pray a simple prayer. Never pray a big prayer. You must pray a prayer so simple that he won't mind his prayer following yours. If you pray, "Jesus, Thou God of Jacob; oh, Thou God of Rehoboam and Jeroboam and Jehoshaphat; oh, Thou great God of the universe, the omnipotent, omnipresent, omniscient God, would you save this man?" After that, he won't pray. But you can pray this, "Dear Lord, here is a fellow who needs to get converted. I pray You will help him get saved. May he receive Christ. You love him, dear Lord..." "Now fellow, will you pray?" You pray like that, and he can pray his little prayer in a minute.

I always stop in the middle of my prayer. I say, "Dear Lord, lead this man to be saved. You led me here and I pray that he will be saved today. May his wife have a Christian husband and the little children a Christian daddy. Make this be the day of his salvation. Now while our heads are bowed in prayer, Mr. Doe, would you be willing today to ask God to forgive you and tell Him you want to get saved?"

See, you stop in the middle of your prayer and lead him to pray. Let me say this: Fifty per cent of the time when you get this far the lost person is going to pray. Now, I would suggest you tell him what to pray but not the words. Like this: "Would you ask God to forgive you and tell Him you want to receive Jesus today?" Fifty per cent of the time he will make up a prayer. I've heard some of the sweetest prayers. A lot

of times he won’t pray. He does not know how to pray. He says, "I have never prayed before." In that case I say, "Mr. Doe, would you just say these words and mean them in your heart, ’Lord, be merciful to me a sinner... forgive my sins and save my soul... I now receive Jesus as my Saviour’?"

Let me say this: By the time you get there, the forces of Hell will be fighting you. By the time you get this far talking to a sinner, you will feel like everything you own depends on what you do right now. Realize the seriousness of it all.

27. ASK HIM TO TAKE YOUR HAND.

He has just prayed and asked the Lord to save him. "Now Mr. Doe, while our heads are bowed, if Jesus Christ came in the room, He would extend His hand, no doubt, and ask you to take His hand if you would receive Him. Mr. Doe, if you will make this day the day of your salvation and this moment receive Christ as your Saviour, just like my hand were His hand, would you put your hand in mine?" Now, he takes your hand.

28. YOU PRAY AGAIN.

"Our Father, help this man to see in his heart that salvation is by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ and what He did on Calvary. Give him peace in his heart and the assurance of salvation. In Jesus’ name. Amen."

Before you pray that last prayer, you may do several things. For example, if the wife is in the room, have her come over and take his hand, too. Then ask little Johnny to come and place his hand on Mommy’s and Daddy’s. Then you can have your closing prayer.

29. ASK HIM "WHERE, ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE, WOULD YOU GO IF YOU DIED NOW?"

This is important. Many people, after they win a soul to Christ, ask, "How do you feel?" It doesn’t matter how he feels. How he feels has nothing in the world to do with it. The average soul winner says, "Feel any better?" That doesn’t make any difference. You will stand there and argue with a fellow and he will say, "I believe you have to feel it to get saved."

You say, "No, you don’t. You don’t have to feel it—it is by faith." Then the first thing you ask him after you pray is, "How do you feel?" Salvation doesn’t depend on how you feel; it depends on if you are believing the Book. The minute you do what God says in His Book, you believe God will do what He says He will do in His Book, you are converted. It is by faith in what God says.

The question is, "According to the Bible, where would you go if you died now?"

The answer, "I’d go to Heaven."

The sweetest thing happened in our altar recently. A little lady came down to the front. She said she wanted to be saved. I prayed with her myself. I asked, "Now where would you go if you died?"

She said, "Well, the Bible says I would go to Heaven."

"Where do you think you would go?"

"I think I would go to Hell," she said.

I said, "But the Bible says you would go to Heaven."

"That’s right; it does say that," she said.

"Let me ask you a question," I said. "Did you ever tell a lie?"

"Oh, yes, I have told a lie."

"Does God ever lie?"

"No."

"All right, you say you are going to Hell, but God says you are going to Heaven. Whose word do you think I ought to take?"

"She said, "I guess you'd better take God's."

"Now where do you think you would go?"

"I think I'd go to Heaven."

It is because God said it. Ask them, "According to the Bible, where would you go if you died now?"

30. LEAD HIM TO A PUBLIC PROFESSION.

31. GO BY AND GET HIM ON SUNDAY MORNING.

32. SIT WITH HIM IN THE SERVICE.

But you say, "I sing in the choir." Well, you had either quit the choir that Sunday or let him sing with you. Sit with him in the service.

33. GO DOWN THE AISLE WITH HIM.

34. WITHIN A WEEK HAVE HIM OVER FOR A MEAL OR COFFEE AND CAKE OR SOMETHING.

He just got converted. "According to the Bible, where would you go if you died?"

"Heaven."

Use that as an excuse to call somebody. Call a loved one; call a friend. Tell your wife about it.

Randall F. was a pretty mean rascal, a drunkard, mean to his wife and everything. Kenneth, his brother, was a good Christian. We went to see Randall about one o'clock in the morning. Kenneth go so burdened about him. Randall got saved. He really got saved. And he has been a good Christian. He got his wife out of bed and rejoiced in the Lord and they praised the Lord together. We just lived it up.

Some of us preachers—a fellow comes down the aisle on Sunday and what do we do? We say, "Do you want to be saved?" "Yeh." The people never know what happened. It seems to me that if a person gets born again in your church, you ought to let folks know about it. Live it up. I had them come down Sunday and kiss each other. A man gets converted and his wife is already saved. "Come on down here with him. Bless the Lord. Give a word of testimony." "Oh, thank God! My husband got saved today!" Kiss him. The Bible says to greet one another with a holy kiss, so she kisses him. All the young'uns come down and stand with Daddy. Daddy kisses his little young'uns. Bless God, they have got a Christian daddy now. Some preachers make it sound like

it was the Statue of Liberty being dedicated. Live it up. Somebody got out of Hell! They're going to Heaven! Somebody got regenerated. Angels are singing. Folks are redeemed and going to Heaven, and not going to burn forever.

You in your ministerial cloak and croak, you get up there and the poor people don't even get one tear or one laugh before they go home. Isn't that a shame! I can't understand this dignified pomp and put-on when people are getting converted. We have more to shout about than anyone.

Here is a fellow—he is going to Heaven. Jesus has taken him... salvation by grace... can't fall... can't lose it... preserved, and we say, "Amen."

And here is a fellow—he is hanging on... holding out... hoping he won't slip and fall and slide, and he shouts all the way to Heaven. Isn't that something! It doesn't add up, does it?

Every once in a while folks will say that I preach like a Pentecostal. I wished they would say I preach like a Baptist. When I was a kid they did that. Nowadays they say "like a Pentecostal," because we have changed a great deal.

"All right, you have been saved now; you know you are converted; that if you died tonight you would go to Heaven. The next thing God wants you to do is to let people know that you have been saved. Read Romans 10:11, 'For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.' You believe on Him, don't you? You are not ashamed of Him, are you? The next thing God wants you to do is to make public your decision."

I always say something like this: "Mr. Doe, we could get a loudspeaker, drive down Main Street on Saturday afternoon and announce it to everybody, or we could have it printed up on circulars. But the usual way, Mr. Doe, is to come to church and when the preacher finishes preaching, come down the aisle to the front, have a seat on the front and let the preacher tell the people that you have been saved. Now, would you do that at some Bible-believing church this Sunday morning? If you would promise God, not me, but God, would you take my hand? Wonderful. Now, Mr. Doe, it just so happens that the wife and I come very close to here Sunday and we would love to have you as our guest Sunday morning. I'll be happy to come down the aisle with you to make it easy for you, and you can go with us and we can introduce you to some people, show you around. How about, say 9:15 Sunday morning? Wonderful."

I get them and take them with me to church. Before the Sunday School starts, I take them into the auditorium (especially if I think they don't know) and I stand back and say, "Now, Mr. Doe, this is the auditorium and there is the pulpit where I preach. I'm going to ask you to sit in the service about right over here. When I finish preaching, we're going to stand and sing a song. When we stand and sing that song, you will leave your seat, come down this aisle to the front and over to the center and I will take your hand. I will ask you to have a seat on the front. I will explain to the people what happened in your home this past week."

I tell him everything he is going to do. I do that in every invitation at my church.

On vacation recently I was in a church where I heard a marvelous message. When the pastor finished preaching, he said, "All right, we are going to stand and anybody who wants to be saved, come." We all stood but we didn't know where to come—whether to come to town, to the front, or to a party. If a fellow hadn't known what to do, he wouldn't have known where to come.

I say, "Now if you want to be saved this morning, leave your seat, come to the nearest aisle, down the aisle to the front, give me your hand if you will give Christ your heart." Break it down in little pieces for them. So, before the service I tell them exactly how to make their public profession of faith.

Notice that up to this point I haven't mentioned joining the church. I often say nothing about joining the church until they are down the aisle. They will appreciate that, too. You will get the reputation of not being primarily interested in getting church members, but in getting people saved. Too many spend time telling you that the nursery is air-conditioned; they have a new educational building; and the young people have a good program, etc. I often do not talk to them about joining the church until after they make their profession. As soon as they make it public, my assistant pastor goes by and talks to everybody in the line. (By the way, we have them stand up in front and we shake their hands after we dismiss the service.) My assistant pastor talks to each one about getting baptized. My secretary has a letter in her hands and comes behind him. The letter explains what to bring at night and invites them to come to the baptism class at 6:30 on Sunday.

Now very briefly I am going to win Mr. Doe to Christ. He is at home and I am going to knock on the door. He is reading the newspaper and has his house shoes on. I knock on the door. "How do you do, sir. Mr. Doe, my name is Jack Hyles. How are you today? I'm glad to see you. Say, that's a cute child you have there. She's a doll. Would you like to have some candy, honey? Give me some sugar... Well, Mr. Doe, I hope you aren't too busy. I'd like to talk to you just a minute. I can come back later if it isn't convenient."

"No, I'm not busy; come in."

"Thank you."

"Have a seat," Mr. Doe says.

"Thank you."

We chit-chat a while and I ask him where he works and talk about his home town. (Let me say this: this is where a general education comes in. Every soul winner ought to know as much about every subject as he can and about every state and every job, etc. General knowledge will come in handy as you can talk intelligently about most any subject.) We talk about the weather, his job, etc.

I listen to him for a while, then I say, "Let me ask you this, Mr. Doe: Do you know that if you died today, you would go to Heaven?"

"No, sir."

"Let me tell you, it is a wonderful thing to know. Did you ever think you would like to know that if you died you would go to Heaven?"

"Yes, sir."

"Let me ask you this question: Do you feel that if I could show you in the Bible exactly how you could know that if you died you would go to Heaven, and if you could see it and understand it, would you be willing to do it?"

"Yes, sir."

"I'm glad you said that. I'm going to show you what the Bible says about becoming a Christian. Now, Mr. Doe, there are only four things basically that you have to know to be saved. The first thing is, you must know that you are a sinner. I want you to look there at chapter 3 and verse 10 if you would please, where it says..."

(By the way, I hardly ever QUOTE a lot of Scriptures myself. Act like you're reading it yourself. Don't ask him to read the Scripture if you think he might have trouble or that it might embarrass him. You are not there to show off; you are there to help him. A lot of times they might think, "Man, doesn't he know the Bible!" But that isn't what you are there for.)

"So, notice in verse 10, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' If there are none righteous, Mr. Doe, that means I'm not righteous, doesn't it? That means that you're not righteous, doesn't it?"

"Yes."

"Notice in verse 23, 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.' If all have sinned, that means I have sinned and that you have sinned. Is that right?"

"Yes, sir."

"Now, that is the first thing you must know—that you are a sinner.

"The second thing that you must know to be saved is that there is a price on sin. Look here if you will please, to Romans 5:12 where it says, 'Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.' Here is the story. God made a man, and his name was Adam. He made a woman, and her name was Eve. He put them in the Garden of Eden. He said that they could eat of every tree in the garden except one, and that was the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. He said that if they ate of that tree, they were going to die. They ate of that tree. Now every man is born in sin, is a sinner, and the Bible says that the price on sin is death. Look at verse 23 of chapter 6, and it explains the same thing, 'For the wages of sin is death...' Here's what it means. When man sinned, he died spiritually. Now, if he is dead spiritually and he dies physically while he is dead spiritually, he will have to suffer the second death, and that is called the lake of fire."

(Now usually on this matter of Hell, I say, "Of course you believe in Hell. Some folks don't believe in Hell." If you say, "Of course you believe in Hell" he will hate to say he doesn't.)

"So that means a person who is a sinner must pay for it by suffering Hell. Do you understand this? That's the price on sin.

"The third thing that you have to know is that Jesus paid that price. Look at chapter 5, verse 8, if you will please, 'But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.' Now, what is the price on sin? Death. What did Jesus do for us? He died for us. That means He was paying our price for us. He was suffering our Hell. He came to earth from Heaven and became a man, never sinned one time. He did not owe the debt. He paid a debt that He didn't owe. You owe a debt that you have not paid. He has a plus one; you have a minus one. He says that He would like to take His plus one and put it against your minus one, and balance the equation.

"Now the question is, How can you get His plus over here on your side? That's the fourth thing. The first thing you must know is that you are a sinner. The second thing, that sinners go to Hell when they die. The third thing, that Jesus has paid the price for sinners. The fourth thing, if you would be willing by faith to receive this plan as your hope for Heaven and Christ as your Saviour, He will take your sins and place them on His account and take His payment and place it against your sins and you would not owe for your sins anymore. Jesus paid the price for you.

"Let me illustrate. (This is one of the sweetest things usually that we do when we win souls. This is one of the most effective plans I have ever used.) Let's just say now that this is your record in Heaven, and your record is written in Heaven. Let's just list a few of your sins. Did you ever take anything that wasn't yours? Did you ever say a bad word? All right, let's list—bad word. Did you ever have an evil thought? All right, let's write it down—evil thought. We'll list some more.

"Now, what is the price on these things? The price tag is H-e-l-l, Hell. You're a sinner; here are your sins. That is Romans 3:10 and 3:23. Here is the price—Romans 5:12 and 6:23. Jesus went to the bank of Heaven and paid your debt for you. He sent me today to tell you about it. He has paid this price for you.

"Now, you have one of two choices. You can say, 'Preacher, I know He did but I don't want to do anything about it,' and you will still be in debt. Or you could say, 'Jesus, I know You died for me, You paid my Hell and I'm willing to receive You as my Saviour and trust You as my hope for Heaven.' That minute He will write P-a-i-d on your record and your record will be taken and thrown behind the back of God and will be as clean as that paper. Isn't that wonderful? That is the way your record will look.

"Now, let me ask you this: You realize you are a sinner; you realize that if you died today you would go to Hell; you realize that Jesus suffered Hell for you. Do you believe that if we knelt here right now and asked God's forgiveness and you put your faith in Christ, God would save you?"

"Yes, sir."

"Our Father, here is a man who needs to be saved. Jesus died for him. Lord, You have led me here today, and I thank You for it. Now may this be the greatest day in his life as he receives Jesus as Saviour...

"Mr. Doe, while our heads are bowed, I'm going to ask you to do the finest thing you have ever done, and that is to just ask God to have mercy on you and save you. Would you do it in your own words? Just like you talk to me, go ahead and talk to Him."

"Lord, I've sinned and I want You to forgive me. I want You to save me from my sins and I'll take You as my Saviour."

"Mr. Doe, while our heads are bowed, if you meant what you just said and you are willing today to give your life to Christ and trust Him as your hope for Heaven and you will make this the day of your acceptance of God's plan of salvation, would you take my hand as a token of it?" (That is one of the sweetest things. Their eyes are closed and lot of times they miss and they feel for your hand.)

Then you say, "Dear Lord, thank You that this man has trusted Jesus. And if the Bible is true and he has been sincere, he is Your child. Help him to see it now. In Jesus' name. Amen.

"God bless you, brother. Let me ask you this question now: According to this Book, where would you go if you died right now?"

"To Heaven."

"Do you believe this Book? When you get to the judgment seat, are you willing to trust your eternity on what this Book says?"

"Yes, sir."

"That means you are God's child. Now, suppose somebody asks you tomorrow, Mr. Doe, 'Are you a Christian?—what are you going to tell them?"

"I'll tell them yes."

"If somebody says, 'When did you become a Christian?'—what are you going to tell them?"

"Yesterday."

May God use this simple plan to help make you a soul winner.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

1.8.5 There Will Be A Famine Of God's Word In The Last Days (2020-12-16 09:30)

Amos 8:11-12, "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, *but of hearing the words of the LORD*: And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it."

God is sending a famine of His Word, just as He said He would. Why would God do that? Simply because Americans stopped listening to God a long time ago, so He is removing the truth from our land as judgment upon our nation. ...

> WASHINGTON, D.C. —Fewer than one in four Americans (24 %) now believe the Bible is "the actual word of God, and is to be taken literally, word for word," similar to the 26 % who view it as "a book of fables, legends, history and moral precepts recorded by man." This is the first time in Gallup's four-decade trend that biblical literalism has not surpassed biblical skepticism. Meanwhile, about half of Americans—a proportion largely unchanged over the years—fall in the middle, saying the Bible is the inspired word of God but that not all of it should be taken literally.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Record Few Americans Believe Bible Is Literal Word of God

As our churches stray further away from belief in an infallible, inspired and perfect Holy Bible, the farther our nation descends down a reckless spiral of sin, despair and destruction! Our text prophetic Scripture passage from Amos 8:11-12 foretells of a coming famine of God's Word.

> Isaiah 6:10, "Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed."

Here is the full Old Testament passage from which which helps shed some light on the meaning of verse 6:

> Isaiah 6:8-12, "Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate, *And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land*."

Put another way, the same sun that melts the wax hardens the clay! Why is it that two men hear the same exact Bible truth preached, but one man receives it and the other rejects it? I cannot tell you why. I am not a Calvinist! All 5-points of Calvinism are falsehoods. God doesn't choose who gets saved or who doesn't. God simply chose us because we chose Jesus Christ.

Calvinism lie = They believe, because they were chosen.
The truth = We were chosen, because we believe!

Here below is one of thousands of shocking examples of Satanic corruption, that I could show you in the modern Bible revisions. For exposing these Satanic deceptions, I was [2]wrongfully driven out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and have been banned in writing from returning, by their ungodly pastors. This is a comparison between the accurate King James Bible (KJB), and the corrupt Common English Bible (CEB)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."**
>
> COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) - Acts 20:21, "You know I have testified to both Jews and Greeks that *they must change their hearts and lives as they turn to God* and have faith in our Lord Jesus."

The translators of the CEB are bold-faced, demonic, LIARS!!! Where are we told in the Word of God that we MUST CHANGE OUR HEART AND LIFE AS WE TURN TO GOD, to be saved? In sharp contrast, the inspired King James Bible says to *repent toward God*, not *change our life* AS we turn toward God. What frauds! What con artists! What devils!!! Apostate Bible colleges have ruined tens of thousands of youth, robbing them of the infallibility and inspiration of God's Word. Today's horrible Neo-evangelical and Neo-fundamental [3]Bible colleges have robbed the saints of their faith.

> “Listen if you’re politically correct, you’re Biblically perverted (and vise versa). It cannot be both! ... You know why we don’t accept change? ’Cause we believe in something! We’ve got something to believe in.” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: “[4]THE HARVEST IS PAST, THE SUMMER IS ENDED, AND WE ARE NOT SAVED!!!”

Here below is one of thousands of shocking examples of Satanic corruption, that I could show you in the modern Bible revisions. For exposing these Satanic deceptions, I was [5]wrongfully driven out of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, and have been banned in writing from returning, by their ungodly pastors. This is a comparison between the accurate King James Bible (KJB), and the corrupt Common English Bible (CEB)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Acts 20:21, “Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.”**

> **COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) - Acts 20:21, “You know I have testified to both Jews and Greeks that they must change their hearts and lives as they turn to God and have faith in our Lord Jesus.”**

The translators of the CEB are bold-faced, demonic, LIARS!!! Where are we told in the Word of God that we MUST CHANGE OUR HEART AND LIFE AS WE TURN TO GOD, to be saved? In sharp contrast, the inspired King James Bible says to repent toward God, not change our life AS we turn toward God. What frauds! What con artists! What devils!!! I say that kindly in love, but with all Biblical authority.

We find the first Devil’s Bible revision in **Genesis 3:1b**, where the serpent said: **“HATH GOD SAID?”** Whereas the King James Bible proclaims **“THUS SAITH THE LORD,”** the Devil’s Bibles say: **“HATH GOD SAID?”** All of these conflicting modern Bible revisions (literally about [6]900 English versions so far) have utterly confused and frustrated tens of millions of people. The new versions cause anxiety in people’s minds, not knowing what is the truth anymore. Consequently, people have lost confidence in the infallibility of God’s Word. This has resulted in a lot of spirituality without theology in the churches, and psychology as a substitute for sound doctrine, and entertainment as a substitute for the power of the Holy Spirit. We are experiencing a famine of God’s Word in the churches today!

Dear friend, I cannot encourage you enough to use only the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE! If it is more difficult for you to understand, get you a good Bible dictionary, lexicon and concordance. [7]You can find these tools for FREE on the internet. We are at war spiritually today more than every before! I encourage the saints to run to the King James Bible like a starving man running to some food!!! **Psalms 27:1,**

“

The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

” John 17:17, “ Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.”

[8]

“So, let’s pray. Be faithful. Get your joy back! Read your Bible and pray until you get the joy of the Lord back in your heart! We ought to have the joy of the Lord. Keep your head above the water. Don’t drown in the cares of this life, like the Bible talks about. Get you some victory. Get the victory through the Lord Jesus!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: “[9]The Lost Generation”

1. https://news.gallup.com/poll/210704/record-few-americans-believe-bible-literal-word-god.aspx
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
3. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
4. https://youtu.be/SxZ2zj3mjNo
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/greatest_danger_of_new_versions.htm
7. https://biblehub.com/
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizrUSaqNkKnQB7WrDgdNI_yP6lwTGOxvgxFC7YGTUP00VEcCQNSuO7iufmwRuD21wNvzsrrhMlkFGETnBZDERhlEktKXY5O_ix1mf
9. https://youtu.be/L8Nr4mgLUFc?t=2009

1.8.6 If Salvation Were Ever By Works, Then God Owed It (2020-12-19 04:14)

Romans 4:1-4 “

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was

counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*."

The very fact that a preacher could entertain the false idea of people being saved "SOME OTHER WAY" is cause for great alarm! **John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up *some other way*, the same is a thief and a robber."** Since the beginning of human civilization, salvation has always been promised by God to those who place their trust in the Savior.

Please let me repeat our text passage, because it is so important. The following passage of Scripture 100 % unequivocally PROVES, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that no one has ever been saved by the works of the law:

> **Romans 4:1-4 "**
>
> **What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*."**

What Peter Ruckman, Gene Kim, Robert Breaker, [1]Chett Hensley, William Grady and Bryan Denlinger are literally teaching, by saying that people were saved BY WORKS in the Old Testament, is that GOD OWED THEM SALVATION!!! I didn't say that, God did! Please read Romans 4:1-4 again if you missed it. The Bible says if Abraham had been saved by works, then salvation wouldn't have been by grace, but of debt. Dear friend, do you really think God owes anyone eternal life? Do you think God owed everyone salvation in the time of Moses, who attempted to obey the Mosaic laws but utterly failed? It blows my mind that any preacher could even think of following such a disastrous, heretical, unbiblical, and theologically irresponsible notion—to teach that anyone has ever been redeemed by keeping God's law.

Romans 4:2-4 " For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God ."

Please don't miss that! If Abraham had been saved by works, then he would have had justifiable grounds to brag of his own self-righteousness. No human being has that right! These heretics, like Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, claim that Abraham was saved by faith, but then salvation became by works under the Mosaic law. That is utter nonsense and heresy!

Chett Hensley falsely teaches that people were saved by works plus faith in the Old Testament, during the future Tribulation period, and during the future Millennium! That is absurd! Acts 10:43 plainly teaches that ALL THE PROPHETS preached remission of sins through faith in the name of Christ. Kindly said, Chett Hensley is very wrong!!! I am sick and tired of heretical dispensational teaching, which corrupts Bible student's minds! If you were to eliminate dispensational junk theology, the heresies of Zionism and salvation by works in the Old Testament would disappear overnight! Please stay away from dispensationalism, because it is NOT taught in the Holy Bible!!! And run like hell from the Peter Ruckman crowd when they start teaching this dispensational garbage! Just give me the simple inspired King James Bible.

The same argument made by the Apostle Paul in Romans 4:1-4 regarding Abraham, absolutely applies to every human being! No one, not at any time in human civilization, has ever been owed salvation by God. As we just plainly read in Romans 4:1-4, if salvation were by works, then it would be of *debt* and not of God's *grace*. That eternal truth didn't change under the Mosaic law. Salvation has ALWAYS been solely by God's undeserved grace, provided through the blood sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross (1st Peter 1:18-19).

[2]

1. https://youtu.be/86DYzBZyW4U
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnvbWmOUr5FcGhsFADz24JmPXkces1e0S522GPzvL8gHWL6bXEAsp3S3yUG-wmxdkxrA17MneViIBmwXEkphe_s5ozbtWuLuuV2tl

---

1.8.7 God's Curse Is On The Bob Jones University Camp (2020-12-20 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-9, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but *there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

God's curse is upon Bob Jones University, and their graduates who have not separated from associating with BJU today. In numerous ways BJU has succumbed to apostasy. First and foremost, the college has succumbed to the evils of Lordship Salvation.

What is Lordship Salvation? It is the heretical theological teaching that childlike faith (reliance) upon the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection is not enough to be saved. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation say that a person must

repent of all their sins (to turn away from them), and have a sincere desire not to continue living in a lifestyle of sin. Lordship Salvation requires not only trusting Jesus as one's personal Savior, but also receiving Him as one's "

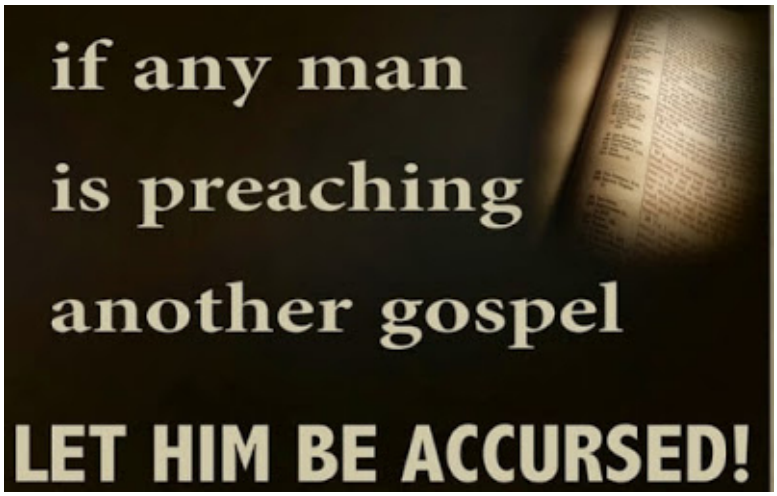
Lord

"

(Master), so that you surrender all to Christ and will follow Him from now on, wherever He leads you, and whatever He wants you to do. As you can see, Lordship Salvation is something completely different than simple childlike faith.

As our text Scripture passage says, God's curse is upon anyone who perverts the Gospel of free grace. ...

[1]



Sadly, BJU for many years has perverted the Gospel, by [2]ADDING an unbiblical requirement to TURN FROM SINS. No where in the King James Bible are we taught to repent of sins, or turn away from our sins, to be saved. The Gospel of John simply says to "

BELIEVE

"

on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life. " John 11:25, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?" The word

"

repent

"

is not mentioned even one time throughout the Gospel of John.

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31,**

"*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." That means we could eliminate the other 65 books of the Bible, and still be able to find how to have eternal life, just from the Gospel of John. That is why John was written—to convince the reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and to persuade the reader to believe on Jesus to be saved.

Evangelist Steve Pettit is a damnable false prophet, who has been the shameful Executive President of Bob Jones College since 2014. Read what Dr. Pettit teaches...

> **"For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!"** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [3]22:44)

[4]According to Mr. Pettit, you are not really saved if you're not living a sanctified life.

Read this heretical quote by Steve Pettit...

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [5]11:34)

Steve Pettit is ADDING to the Gospel, teaching that you have to MAINTAIN your state of salvation by living a certain way. He plainly preaches that if you don't finish the race, you lose everything, including your soul. Pettit clearly says that he thinks the reward we get for faithfully running and finishing the race is heaven itself. If that be true, that we are required to run and finish a race, then salvation is indeed a REWARD, and cannot be a free GIFT. ...

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, ***I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven*. I think it is referring to *Heaven itself*."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]22:57)

BLASPHEMY!!! I am shell-shocked in disbelief that Harvest Baptist Church on Guam openly bids Godspeed to BJU and Steve Pettit still today. What will it take before professed Christians say, "

ENOUGH!

” How much does the Gospel have to be corrupted before BJU’s alumni decide to break off association with the college?

Sadly, Steve Pettit’s buddy, and former pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Marty Herron, is now the Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery in Iowa. Dr. Herron also teaches that you must turn from a lifestyle of sin to be saved, which I heard him teach with my own two ears at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. I went home and cried, realizing that Satan was infiltrating a local church. In 2017 Pastor Herron called me the church’s “enemy,” but I assure you with all Biblical authority (Romans 3:4) that it is Marty Herron who is the church’s injurious enemy, and not me. I am the only one telling THE TRUTH, and am hated for it, just as was the Apostle Paul. **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?”**

Please notice that Paul only wanted to know one thing in **1st Corinthians 2:2, “ For I determined not to know any thing among you, *save Jesus Christ, and him crucified*.”** Paul didn’t ask them if they had turned from their sins. In fact, the church at Corinth was full of sin. Paul didn’t ask them if they spoke in tongues. Paul didn’t ask them if they had repented. Paul didn’t ask them if they were spiritual. Paul didn’t ask them anything except JESUS CHRIST, AND HIM CRUCIFIED!!! Do you believe that Jesus is the risen Christ, Who died on the cross in your place, to pay for your sins? Anyone who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross, as payment for their sins, is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is all Paul wanted to know.

I found this Greensboro, South Carolina, [7]news article about a threatening letter that BJU’s administration sent to one of their graduates, who after pastoring a church for decades came out to the world that he is a homosexual. BJU’s letter expressed open disdain for his lifestyle, threatening him that he would be arrested if he ever stepped foot on BJU’s campus again. Perhaps BJU should send a letter to itself, expressing dire concern over the apostate direction of the college since Dr. Bob Jones Sr. went to Heaven in 1968. Dr. Jones NEVER would have allowed Lordship Salvation to be taught at the college. In fact, Dr. Jones said if he could, in 50 years [8]he’d come back to blow the college to smithereens, if they ever allowed an infidel like Dr. Steve Pettit to rob the saints of their faith. It is truly sad that BJU has [9]moved away from the hope of the Gospel.

This is so sad and tragic, to see this kind of junk theology being taught at Bob Jones University today. My God, what has happened to BJU? Ladies and gentlemen, this is what happens when you dip your sails. Kindly, that is why I criticize the [10]First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH) so much for changing their position on the inspiration of the King James Bible. [11]Since 2008 the church has denied the inspiration of the King James Bible, falsely claiming that ONLY the “original autographs” were inspired (which we no longer have).

That was BJU’s downfall! The next thing you know, they start tolerating the Devil’s modern Alexandrian Bible revisions. John Wesley (1703-1791) was absolutely right: “What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace!” Mark my words: Hyles-Anderson College will go down the same apostate spiral as Bob Jones University has! It is inevitable once change starts. Change itself is the enemy! [12]Pastor Bob Gray Sr. wonderfully explains this truth in his classic sermon titled: ’[13]TRUTH VERSUS CHANGE!’

Both Sides May Be Wrong, But Everyone Cannot Be Right

President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) wisely said:

> “In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!” —President Abraham Lincoln

I fully realize that the big issue today is over disagreement on WHAT IS the Gospel? WHAT IS Bible repentance for salvation? Pastor John MacArthur is at the heart of the issue, since he is an honored former BJU student. [14]Dr. Pettit is personal friends with Mr. MacArthur, congratulating and bidding Godspeed to MacArthur’s heretical ’Grace To You’ ministry and church in California. Dr. MacArthur’s net worth is over $14,000,000. [15]Here’s something John MacArthur doesn’t want you to read.

Nothing has destroyed the credibility of churches today as has money-hungry Bible colleges, pastors getting paid 6-digit salaries, and the never-ending begging for more money from churches. Christianity began as a new birth in the Bible. When it went to Greece, it became a philosophy. When it went to Rome, it became an organization. When it spread throughout Europe, it became a culture. And sadly, when Christianity came to America, it became a business!

Folks, either John MacArthur is right on salvation, or the Bible is right, but it cannot be both. Mr. MacArthur errantly preaches that salvation is [16]an exchange, a trade, for all that you are for all that Christ is. That sounds good and theological, but it is totally unbiblical. Salvation is you doing NOTHING, and Jesus doing EVERYTHING! That is why the Bible calls it a “

GIFT

”

from God. Receiving eternal life cannot be an exchange, because then payment would be involved, and [17]it would actually COST you something .

Sadly, John MacArthur even uses the word “COST”...

> ***“Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian*.** Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and ***it’ll cost you*** the same thing...” [emphasis added] —[18]Dr. John MacArthur, Grace To You, an updated quote from his book ’Hard To Believe’, page 93.

No, that is WRONG! Getting saved won’t cost you anything! It cost Jesus! MacArthur is right that salvation cost God His only begotten Son. And he is right that it cost Jesus His life. But salvation *DOESN’T* cost you or me anything, because Jesus Himself became the payment on the cross for our sins. Jesus shed His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb* without blemish and without spot:” 1st Corinthians 6:20, “ For *ye are bought with a price*: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God’s.”** Dear friend—YOU WERE BOUGHT! The price for your purchase was Jesus!

All this nonsense about salvation costing someone, and of it being an exchange, a trade, is of the Devil. There is no such language used in the inspired King James Bible. Jesus paid it all! RUN, and I mean RUN AWAY as fast as you can, from Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Billy Graham, Unshackled, and anyone who says that eternal life will COST YOU!!! God’s curse is on the Bob Jones University camp. Moody Radio

in Chicago promotes Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, bidding Godspeed to these damnable false teachers! **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

God dedicated an entire book of the Bible to teach us how to have eternal life—the Gospel of John. God dedicated an entire book of the Bible to warn us about false teachers who pervert the Gospel by requiring MORE than simple childlike faith—the Epistle of Galatians. God dedicated an entire book of the Bible to help believers know that we are saved—the Epistle of 1st John. If we rightly divide the Word of God, then there is no controversy. Lordship Salvation is not found in the Bible.

I love everyone with God's unconditional love. I truly do. I am not out to get anyone. I am a grateful born-again Christian, since age 13, who is faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). By God's grace, I'll turn 54 years old on March 5th, 2021. Where have the years gone? If I'm going to find a wife, I had better hurry up, because there ain't much time left, God willing. My heart breaks to see that another gospel has crept into Bob Jones University, since from the days [19]when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. was still in charge. It breaks my heart to see that another gospel has crept into Moody Bible Institute, since from the days [20]when Pastor Harry A. Ironside was in charge. There is only ONE GOSPEL.

There is only ONE BIBLE. The never ending rash of so-called "new" and "improved" Bible versions is the reason why Lordship Salvation has crept into the churches, because that is [21]what the new versions teach! The translators are [22]following social and [23]theological agendas instead of THE TRUTH. Wicked men are changing the Holy Bible. Sadly, Bob Jones and Moody have [24]bit hook, line and sinker into the Devil's Bibles. Anybody with an ounce of spiritual discernment, who loves Jesus Christ and has some honest integrity, must acknowledge that Satan is behind the modern Bible-corrupting movement!

I am speaking THE TRUTH in love (Ephesians 4:15). The Bible says that LOVE rejoices in the truth (1st Corinthians 13:6). I humbly wish more people would listen. I am just a broken and redeemed sinner. I love Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, who whether they like it or not have been my family since 2014. They are the only church family I have right now, even though they continue to ostracize and avoid me. A hurting dog barks! The Gospel is not a trifle matter. The Gospel is so important that Paul said God's curse is upon anyone, whether he be man or angel, who changes and perverts it!

I don't know what is going on with Google. But first, I love Blogspot and highly recommend it to everyone who loves to write. I am very impressed with their software. Having said that, I am very dissatisfied with their search engine, because many of my articles don't appear. For example: Go type "John MacArthur another gospel" on [25]Google, and then on [26]Bing. What a difference! My article came up first on Bing, but not on the first few pages of Google. On page four one of my articles appeared. I am likely the biggest opponent that Dr. MacArthur has! Still, I am grateful for whatever exposure the truth gets. I just want to be helpful. I have never made a penny and never will. I do what I do for the Lord's sake, the truth, and you dear reader.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEcArryUtyuhpRGq1g9oeKIR1hAVIbQwTKb_PcAijWqC7TsH_2bFzU31Kkmma6EMzmtTWKeZVQ6TeqdFRRDu98ETxwGLKZ7wXLW9A
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://greensboro.com/gay-grads-of-bob-jones-better-not-visit-campus-its-handcuffs-for-gay-alums-who/article_ec8d06cb-3c96-5e83-add0-eb0b373c4c0d.html
8. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/be-not-moved-away-from-hope-of-gospel.html
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
14. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
15. https://www.hometownstation.com/santa-clarita-latest-news/masters-university-president-pays-son-in-law-millions-of-dollars-through-nonprofits-251199
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
17. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
18. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-h

ard-to-believe

19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/christian_standard_bible_exposed.htm
23. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/kjb_versus_everybody.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
25. https://www.google.com/search?q=John+MacArthur+another+gospel&safe=active&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=ALeKk024mERhJp-gtw4rCHnQZx1KLWYYPA:1608455315779&ei=kxT
26. https://www.bing.com/search?q=John+MacArthur+another+gospel&form=QBLH&sp=-1&pq=john+macarthur+another+gospel&sc=0-29&qs=n&sk=&cvid=0D2C970C24074F0A87A69840ABC1E

1.8.8 Beware Of Dispensational Junk Theology (2020-12-21 09:30)

Romans 4:1-7, “

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

***Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

”

I don’t like to write articles to refute people whom I also support. For example: I fully support Pastor Steven Anderson and his ministry in Arizona. I love the guy! Yet I have written several articles refuting some of the doctrines he teaches, with which I disagree (e.g., I disagree with the [1]Reprobate Doctrine as he teaches it, and his [2]denial of Paradise in the Old Testament, and that he says Jesus burned in Hell for three days). Granted, I thank God for Pastor Anderson, who is a fervent faithful soulwinner.

Refuting Chett Hensley On Old Testament Salvation By Faith Plus Works

Having said that, I also support Chett Hensley’s YouTube ministry. Hensley is a hard working guy, and someone whom I admire tremendously. He may dislike me after this, or perhaps he already did or didn’t, but I love him anyway as my Christian brother. [3]Here’s his picture and some great photos that he uploaded to Pinterest. I am not Hensley’s enemy, nor do I consider him anything other than my friend. But I am loyal to THE TRUTH, and not any man. I even rebuke my hero, [4]Pastor Jack Hyles for teaching the heresy of the Shekinah Glory.

Albeit, I 100 % disagree with Hensley's dispensational teaching. Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) was a legendary preacher in his time, and I believe a genuine man of God. I think we all owe Dr. Ruckman a debt of gratitude for [5]his awesome work exposing the modern Bible perversions. However, Dr. Ruckman had some bugs in his theology. I believe [6]he was a saved man. Unfortunately, [7]Dr. Ruckman taught that abortion is okay. But much worse is Ruckman's false teaching that people were saved by works in the Old Testament under the Mosaic covenant. Sadly, because of his popular influence, Ruckman has led thousands of preachers to follow his unbiblical heresy of salvation by works under the law. This is a serious matter!

Kindly said, NO ONE was ever saved by works, nor by partial faith plus works! Our text passage from Romans 4:1-7 plainly teaches that God doesn't OWE anybody salvation! The Bible says if Abraham had been justified by works, then salvation would be *by debt* instead of *by grace*. There is not one verse in the Old or New Testament that says, nor even indicates, that people were ever saved by works. I am not a respecter of persons. It doesn't matter if it is Jack Hyles, Steven Anderson or Chett Hensley that teaches heresy, I am going to expose them, just as they should me. It is not okay to believe whatever you want! Right doctrine matters. Peter Ruckman did a lot of damage with his Old Testament (and future Tribulation period) salvation by works dispensational junk theology!

By the way, religious Zionism is another heresy that has been spawned by dispensational junk theology. I know some faithful pastors who adhere to dispensational teaching, and I love and support them. But when anyone starts using dispensational teaching to idolize manmade Israel today (aka, Zionism), or to teach that people have ever been saved by works (or faith plus works) at any time, I am going to nip that garbage in the bud quickly! I don't want to hear any garbage from dispensationalists, about being saved differently during some previous dispensation. Pastor Jack Hyles was right—there has never been a so-called "dispensation of grace," lost sinners have always been saved by grace through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:43, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.**

"

In a heretical video titled, "

[8]Salvation Throughout The Bible (Rightly Dividing Dispensations),

" Hensley teaches that people were saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament. He says people will be saved by faith plus works during the future Tribulation. And he says people will be saved by faith plus works during the 1,000 year future Millennium. Yet he believes we are somehow still saved by faith alone in the New Testament Church Age. Folks, this is one big reason why I reject dispensational teaching!!! It is not found in the Bible, despite what dispensaltisliats may claim, by wrestling the Scriptures. The FACT of the matter is that dispensational teaching DID NOT EXIST prior to the latter 19th century!

In response to the preceding heretical video, this YouTube view rebuke Hensley, with which I fully agree:

> **Sam Andeli**
>
> The devil is a Liar always. Salvation has always been of grace, because it's a super-natural birth/saving, look at Noah. Also, read James, show me your works...
>
> Throw out all this dispensational teachings, they are bogus. Go back to the simple reading of the KJV, we need no other book or interpretation.
>
> Bless you.

In response, Hensley rebukes him back with this response:

> **Hensley**
>
> Not denying that. God's grace was always involved. Without grace everyone would have went to hell but how God dispensed the grace was different. The "new birth" wasn't until the church age. That is why Nicodemus didn't know what Jesus was referring to in John 3. No one in the old testament was "born again."

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 4:2-5, "**
>
> **For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.**
>
> **For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.**
>
> ***Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**
>
> **But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.**
>
> **"**

Kindly said, Hensley is in denial. He still insists that people were saved by God's grace in the Old Testament, but like Noah, they had to work to get saved. Hensley says in the preceding video that Noah wasn't saved by faith, but by doing the work of getting on the ark. That is preposterous! **Hebrews 11:7, "**

***By faith* Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith. "** So it was BY FAITH that everything else followed. Noah was saved by faith alone, and not by any works whatsoever. Hensley has been deceived by Peter S. Ruckman, as has Bryan Denlinger, William P. Grady, Gene Kim and others.

Beware Of Dispensational Junk Theology

The only way to "rightly divide" dispensational teaching is to REJECT IT! **2nd Timothy 2:15-18, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. *But shun profane and vain babblings*: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. *And their word will eat as doth a canker*: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus;**

Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

" Right after exhorting the reader to *rightly divide* the Word of Truth, the Bible says to shun (avoid, distance yourself) any profane (heathen) and vain

(empty, fruitless)

babblings. The Bible says such babblings will spread like canker (gangrene).

I know some people will disagree with me, but I think anything that is too complicated for a sweet grandmother saint, who is sitting on her front porch in a rocking chair, reading her King James Bible, is something I am not interested in! If I get much older I'll be looking to marry one of those elderly saints! God willing I'll turn 54 on March 5th, 2021. Those older gals are starting to look pretty good! Good night I'm getting old! Seriously, I triple dog dare you sometime to find a sweet elderly godly lady, a seasoned saint, and start talking to her about dispensationalism. Try that and see how far you get, before she either starts laughing so hard she begins to cry, or shakes her head in disbelief at your woeful ignorance, or perhaps just offers you a cold glass of sweet lemonade to cool your wild imagination down!

My beef is not with Hensley, but with the damnable heresy that says people were ever saved by works. [9]If salvation were ever by works, then God owed them salvation! God doesn't owe anybody anything except Hell forever! **Romans 6:23, "For *the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "** How could doing works repay the debt that we owe for our sins? Obviously they couldn't. Jesus had to pay the price, for every human being who ever lived. Dear friend, Romans 4:1-7 is so very clear! Romans 4:1-5 speaks concerning Abraham (before the time of Moses), but verse 6 speaks concerning David (who lived during the Mosaic covenant). Clearly, it didn't matter whether someone lived before or after Moses, they were still SAVED BY FAITH ALONE!

Salvation Has Always Been Through Faith In The Blood Of The Lamb

Dear reader, please read Hebrews chapters 9-12, and you will find that Old Testament saints were saved through the blood! **Hebrews 9:19-22, "Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without *blood*. For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took *the blood* of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,**

Saying, This is *the blood* of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

Moreover he sprinkled *with blood* both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

And almost all things are by the law purged *with blood*; and without *shedding of blood* is no remission.

"

Each year the Jews celebrate the Passover, in remembrance of THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB that saved them! **Exodus 12:13, " And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."** Oh dear friend, people have always been saved BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB OF GOD. **1st Peter 1:18-19-20,**

"Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

But with *the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb* without blemish and without spot:

Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,

" People are saved today, and were saved throughout the Old Testament, through FAITH IN THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB!!!

Bible Truth Versus Deeper Life Theology

I am utterly disgusted with deeper life theology. [10]Someone asked me what I thought about Molinism. I said, molinwhat? I avoid deeper life theologians like the Coronavirus!

Kindly said, Chett Hensley argues that since Nicodemus didn't understand what it means to be born-again, that somehow proves people were saved differently in the Old Testament. But please notice that Jesus expected Nicodemus to already know these things, and was surprised that he didn't. **John 3:9-10, " Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?**

Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? " People were saved in the Old Testament by faith. That is what the prophet Habakkuk said.

Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith***."** That is what the prophet Isaiah said. **Isaiah 45:22, "**

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

"

Abraham's faith was counted (imputed) for righteousness (Romans 4:1-5).

When Jesus walked alongside the two curious men on the road to Emmaus, the Lord expounded them beginning with Genesis, and working His way through the Old Testament.

Luke 24:27, "

And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

" Christ dying on the cross didn't bring about a new plan of salvation, but fulfilled all that the Old Testament had led up to. Romans 10:4 teaches that Christ was the ultimate embodiment of all that the law shadowed in advance.

Romans 10:4, "

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

" Through faith in Christ we are made complete! No one has ever been saved by keeping the law, nor did God ever intend for anyone to be saved by trying to keep the law. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.**

***Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**

"

Everything from the Old Testament that Jesus taught those two men on the road to Emmaus, all led up to His death, burial and resurrection. The Lord didn't give them a new plan of salvation, He simply explained the only one which has ever existed, remission of sins through faith in Christ.

Acts 10:43, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

”

People Have Always Been Saved Through Faith In The Blood Of The Lamb

It is important to understand that all of the Old Testament rituals were CEREMONIAL LAWS intended only for the Jews. These temporary written laws were only for Old Testament Jews, who lived in Israel. Colossians 2:14-16 teaches these laws were done away with, nailed to the cross. God never intended for anyone to be saved by keeping these law. Nor did God intended for anyone to be saved by keeping MORAL LAWS (aka, the Ten Commandments). And a good thing, because the Jews broke all ten of them before Moses even came down off the mountain where he received them from God. What utter hogwash it is for anyone to teach that people in the Old Testament were saved by faith plus works! No, they were saved through faith in the blood of the Lamb, just like we are today. That is why the Jewish high priest once a year had to enter into the holy place with the blood of a spotless lamb, and sprinkle that slain lamb's blood upon the mercy seat in the holy of holies, in the presence of God.

Kindly said, David calls Peter Ruckman, Bryan Denlinger, Bill Grady, Gene Kim and Chett Hensley a liar!

Romans 4:6, “

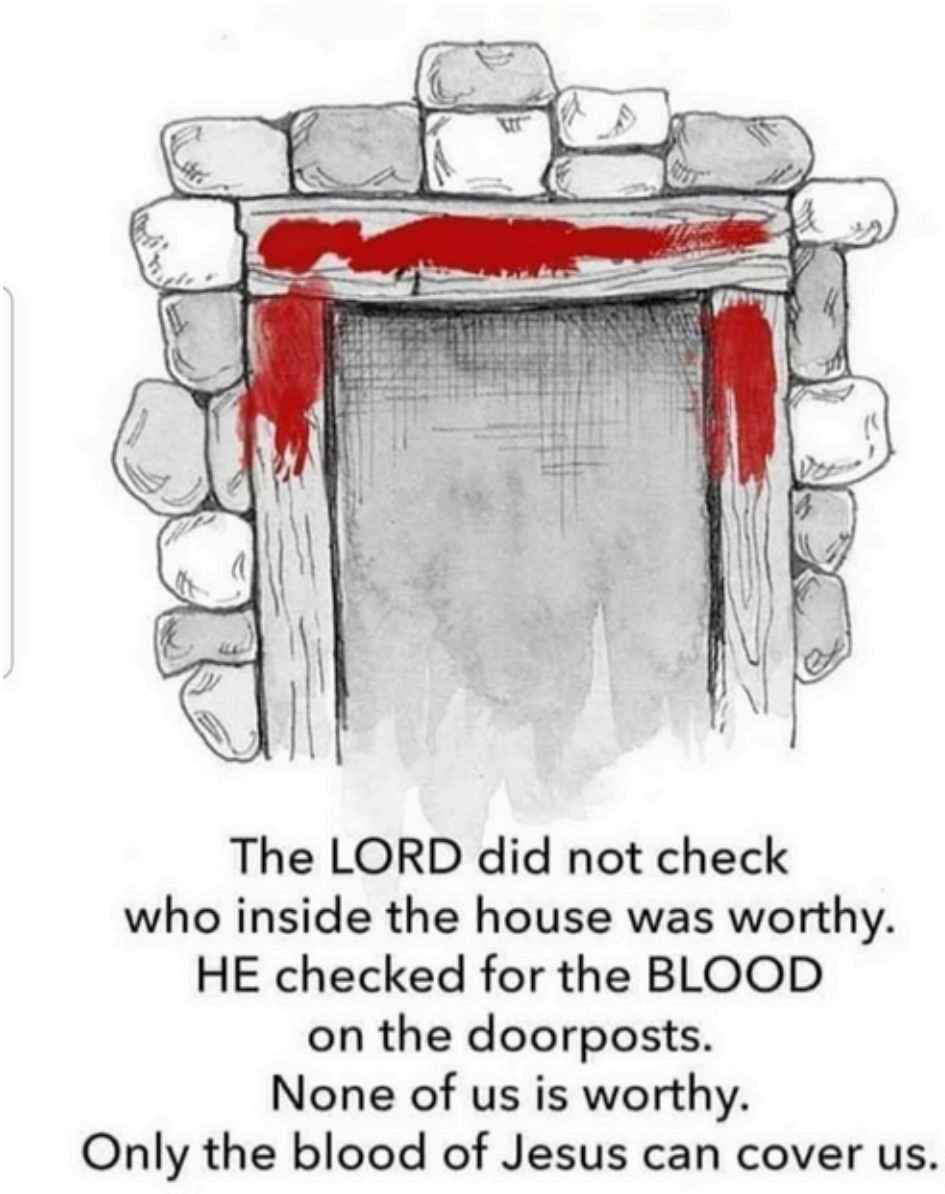
Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

” Wait a minute! Did you read that dear reader... WITHOUT WORKS!!! God imputed righteousness to David WITHOUT WORKS!!! Great fluffy biscuits in the morning! Let the arrogant wannabe theologians criticize and moan, I just showed you the plain and simple WORD OF GOD!!! But you say, do you think you're a theologian? No, and I don't want to be one either!

> “The Lord is not compelled to use theologians. He can take snakes, sticks or anything else, and use them for the advancement of his cause.” —Billy Sunday

Beware of the bloodless theology that says people were saved by works in the Old Testament. Again and again in the Word of God, we are taught that people were saved through faith in the blood of the lamb!



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/reprobate_doctrine_refuted.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/dead.htm
3. https://www.pinterest.com/chetthensley/good-stuff/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Meet%20The%20Holy%20Spirit/holyspirit_and_the_opposite_sex.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
6. https://youtu.be/XCS3W8ba7FQ
7. https://youtu.be/VRcWAh21rk8
8. https://youtu.be/86DYzBZyW4U
9. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/12/if-salvation-were-ever-by-works-then.html
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/beware-of-deeper-life-religious.html
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguL63hMpckNwMMpTqtdJuwJKXC1pqwvbaRhfibZW6nve2Y4V0crSV4vir_vLBjvbAGIdAFc_0Lmhxph4fI16bB4bTR865puCwF7jW

1.8.9 Does 1st Corinthians 9:26 Teach Losing Salvation? (2020-12-22 16:58)

1st Corinthians 9:22-27, “To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some. And this I do for the gospel’s sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you. Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.”

Proponents of losing salvation and Lordship Salvation use OBSCURE passages of Scripture, like 1st Corinthians 9:27 to justify their false teachings. There is absolutely nothing in this passage to suggest that "castaway" refers to losing salvation. **1st Corinthians 9:27, "But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be *a castaway*."** The Gospel of John was written to tell us how to be saved (John 20:31). John doesn’t mention one thing about running a race, keeping our body under subjection, persevering, repenting, nor anything else besides faith alone to receive eternal life.

I can show the same evidence to ten different people. Five of those people will see one thing, but the other five may see something else entirely. What is the Gospel truth to one crowd of people is a foolish fairytale to others (1st Corinthians 1:18). People only see what they want to see. That is human nature. To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything looks like a nail sticking up. Honestly, as incompetent as all these internet wannabe Bible scholars are today, I would have to comment on the entire Bible to refute them, because they can literally corrupt any passage to mean whatever they want it to mean. That is not truth!

I receive many emails from doctrinally confused people, because they are reading what false teachers say online. I am glad to answer questions, to feed Jesus’ sheep from the inspired Word of God. Dear reader, if that is you of whom I speak, you will continue to go in circles as long as you let the heretics lead you into their false teachings. Instead, I would listen (or read) the Gospel of John 25 times, and use that as a benchmark, since John wrote it to tell us how to be saved. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

”

The "race" in 1st Corinthians 9:26 simply refers to living the Christian life. We have a duty as believers to *run the race* that is set before us. God did not save us just to eat, drink and be merry until we die (although God does want us to enjoy life too). God saved us so that we would follow Him as our Lord (Romans 14:9). I am not speaking about the gift of eternal life here, which is by faith alone. **Hebrews 12:1, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and *let us run with patience the race that is set before us*,"** This is sanctification, not salvation.

God saves a man, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit uses the inspired Word of God to sanctify him (John 17:17). But if that believer chooses to walk in the flesh and not the Spirit, they will languish in immaturity and not grow (Luke 8:11-15). That is why Paul called the believers at

Corinth "babes" in 1st Corinthians 3:1. They were immature in the Lord, but they were saved. They were not following Christ as "Lord."

In 1st Corinthians 9:24-25, Paul plainly states that the "prize" for running the race faithfully is an incorruptible crown, not salvation. It is a sin to add to the Scriptures what it doesn't say. There is nothing in this passage teaching that we must run a race to be saved. In fact, living the Christian life is the fastest way to go to Hell, if a person substitutes that instead of faith alone in Jesus Christ. This is what happened in Matthew 7:21-23. They boasted of their **"many wonderful works"** done in Jesus' name, but they had never wholly leaned on Jesus' name. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

I kindly recommend friend (if you are unlearned doctrinally) that you read more of what accurate preachers like Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) preach, rather than listen to the heretics which abound on the internet. Here are some great articles on salvation...

[1]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis _hutson/simple _salvation.htm

[2]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr _Curtis _Hutson/salvation _crystal _clear.htm

Also, here is a great chapter from Pastor A. Ray Stanford's (1916-2012) book: "Handbook Of Personal Evangelism." The chapter is called: "Eternal Security"...

[3]http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe02.html

[4]http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html

[5]Dr. Steve Pettit is an accursed false teacher today, president of Bob Jones University, who teaches that the "reward" for "running the race" is eternal life itself. Pettit is a devil-dog preacher! I say that kindly, but truthfully.

If salvation could be lost, then the Bible would have come right out and directly told us, not leave it to assumption. The Lord would be a bold-faced liar, if "everlasting life" meant anything other than life that lasts forever. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."** The Holy Bible doesn't say temporary life, nor probationary life, but eternal life. If saved, always saved!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/simple_salvation.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/salvation_crystal_clear.htm
3. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe02.html
4. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

1.8.10 Every False Prophet Says Salvation Is By God's Grace (2020-12-23 04:59)

Galatians 1:6-9, "

***I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel*:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

"

If you go examine the plan of salvation of Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ, Calvinists, proponents of Lordship Salvation, and Roman Catholics, you'll find that they all deceitfully claim salvation in by "

God's grace.

"

For example: I went to the Roman Catholic Vatican's website, and here is a quote:

> 1996 - **Our justification comes from the grace of God.** Grace is favor, the free and undeserved help that God gives us to respond to his call to become children of God, adoptive sons, partakers of the divine nature and of eternal life.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Catechism Of The Catholic Church

[2]

Yet, upon further inspection, [3]Catholics are required to observe Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven, the first of which is water baptism. Clearly, this is not the Gospel taught in the Bible. What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "**Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ *died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:**
>
> **"**

There is nothing in THE GOSPEL about getting water baptized, repenting or turning from sins, nor about keeping Seven Sacraments to be saved. Therefore, Roman Catholics are cursed by God for adhering to another Gospel of faith plus works.

Sadly, this is the SAME sin of the [4]Lordship Salvation crowd today, adding works to faith.

This is the sin of the Moody Bible Institute crowd. This is the sin of Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago and their '[5]UNSHACKLED' radio series.

This is the sin of the ungodly [6]Bob Jones University crowd. This is the sin of the [7]Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. On their church's website, Harvest says that they believe salvation is by "

God's grace.

"

Yeah, and so does the Catholic Vatican, as I just showed you! It doesn't mean anything anymore for someone to profess to believe in salvation

"

BY GRACE,

"

because if the truth be told, they are trusting in MORE! Adding anything to faith cancels grace!

I wrote this article to point out that Satan has crept into most of our Baptist churches today, including independent fundamental Baptist churches, propagating a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works (aka, the "

turn from your sin

"

to be saved garbage theology). This heresy is spreading like cancer. The Bible says in 2nd Timothy 2:17 that their word is like "canker" (i.e., gangrene). Harvest Baptist Church is like gangrene on Guam, eating away at healthy tissue, killing it with their heresy of Lordship Salvation. Harvest broadcasts Dr. Steve Pettit's daily chapel sermons at BJU throughout Micronesia, on KHMG 88.1 FM radio, poisoning people's minds with [8]deadly Calvinism. God's curse is on them all (Galatians 1:8).

On January 26, 2015, Dr. Steve Pettit preach this damnable teaching to 2,700 Bob Jones University students and faculty...

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]11:34)

Dr. Steve Pettit is a false prophet! What he is preaching is NOT God's grace dear reader! [10]Dr. Pettit plainly says you MUST run to the end to be saved. Galatians 1:6-7 pronounces God's CURSE upon Bob Jones University today, for perverting the Gospel of grace. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace. The attack the gift of grace, which is eternal life! You attack the guardian of grace, which is the local New Testament church. You attack the goal of grace, which is to preach the Gospel (not false doctrine) throughout all the world. It is no light thing to God to add to faith, which is to corrupt grace.

Kindly said, Dr. Steve Pettit is an incompetent preacher! [11]So also is Dr. Marty Herron at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. These men sinfully ADD to faith—requiring people to run the race, turn from their sins, and forsake a sinful lifestyle—which is a gross perversion of God's grace and the true Gospel. Here are some helpful quotes from various preachers, refuting the Bob Jones' crowd on their heresy of Lordship Salvation:

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Pastor Charles Ryrie, "Balancing the Christian Life"; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).
>
> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —William Howard, "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).
>
> "This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" —Dr. H. Phillip Hook, "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith"; Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).
>
> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Dr. Zane C. Hodges, "The Hungry Inherit"; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).
>
> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Dr. M. R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).
>
> "For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." —Roger Post, "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament"; Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).
>
> "There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due

our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Hal Lindsey, "The Liberation of Planet Earth," Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". —J. Dwight Pentecost, "Design for Discipleship," Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". —Everett F. Harrison, "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?—No."; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Dr. Merrill F. Unger, "God is Waiting to Meet You," Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Lewis Sperry Chafer, "Salvation," Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

The Bible says eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9), that you simply receive BY FAITH (Galatians 3:26). You certainly CAN speak about "GETTING SAVED, AND YOU ACCEPTED CHRIST, AND THEN

THAT'S IT

"!!! That is why it is by grace alone, and not by works. It is a free gift! A gift is a *receive* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is *received*, not *achieved*.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is trusting to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

Dear reader, if someone proclaims to believe that salvation is by God's grace, you put them to the test like the Bible says. **1st John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.**

" Salvation by grace can only mean salvation BY FAITH ALONE, and nothing else. This faith automatically includes repentance (which Biblically is a simple

"

[12]change of mind

”

). No one has ever come to Christ by faith, who hasn’t also repented toward God. Repentance does NOT mean to turn from your sins, and anyone who says it does is perverting grace. They are corrupting the Gospel. If turning from sins were required to be saved, then the Apostle Paul would have mentioned it when he DECLARED THE GOSPEL in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. But Paul DIDN’T declare any such thing!!! Simply believe the Gospel and you are saved.

I am much hated, despised, criticized and ostracized by churches, especially the popular Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whom I love with God’s unconditional love enough to **“REBUKE THEM SHARPLY”** as the Bible commands. ...

> **Titus 1:10-14, “For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:**
>
> ***Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not*, for filthy lucre’s sake.**
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.**
>
> **This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith* ;**
>
> **Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. ”**

The Bob Jones’ crowd hate me and count me as their enemy because I told THE TRUTH. They are the one’s who are saying things they shouldn’t be saying, not me. They are the one’s who need to be rebuked in love, not me. It is Dr. Sam Horn who needs to be rebuked. It is [13]Pastor Marty Herron who needs to be rebuked. It is [14]Dr. Steve Pettit who needs to be rebuked. It is [15]Pastor John MacArthur who needs to be rebuked. It is [16]Bob Jones University that needs to be rebuked. These religious leaders and groups [17]all preach the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. I am in agreement with the King James Bible (Romans 3:4).

It is the ungodly Lordship Salvation camp who must to be *rebuked sharply*.

Eternal life is a free gift, which you simply receive with childlike faith in Jesus as your personal Savior. That’s it! We are the sinners, and Jesus is the Savior!

The reason why Bon Jones University, Master’s University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and Moody Bible Institute have become so theologically corrupt and sinfully indifferent is because of the Devil’s Bible revisions. They use, sell and promote umpteen Bible versions, confusing everybody. God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 256, not 900. The King James Bible is God’s unbroken Scripture, as Jesus promised in John 10:35. As long as these reprobate religious leaders and apostate institutions continue to teach their damnable heresy, by God’s grace I will continue to faithfully REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!! Oh, dear reader, I love you enough to tell you THE TRUTH. I hope you love Jesus and care enough to take heed to it.

1. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
2. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
3. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p2s2.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-heresy-of-lordship-salvation-defined.html
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-unshackled.html
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/moved_from_hope_of_the_gospel.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/evangelist-steve-pettits-gospel.html
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm

16. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html

17. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-heresy-of-lordship-salvation-defined.html

18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjCEnDcSwh-bpHfKL1hsxNP041E7XJuKCNdUZ3TT5ku9WU2hPickkZlLol-U0XnZH12NI1nmFMgOHUAeOFfCsJbEwWtQyk6ZguGr8

1.8.11 Everyone Needs And Wants To Be Loved (2020-12-24 20:40)

Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets." 1st John 3:10-14, "In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.

Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

"

1st John 2:5,

"*But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him*.

"

People just want to be loved, just love the hell out of them. I [1]heard Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. say that, and I never forgot it, because it is so true! Sadly, most churches today are ran like social clubs. If you are not part of their accepted clique, you are not welcomed. In fact, many churches will ostracize you! I have visited churches where I felt like they couldn't have cared less if I came back or not. That is a very bad testimony for any church to have. People ought to be made to feel loved. I have heard unreasonable pastors place the burden upon visitors, telling them that they should go talk to the pastors and church members. That is ridiculous! Why would a stranger take the initiative to act like they are church members before being invited to join?

I remember when I visited the Bayview Baptist Church on Guam in 2009. Mike Albin was the senior pastor then, who has since relocated to Washington in the United States. I was going through a difficult time in my life and recovering from a divorce. I sat and cried in church, emotionally hurting. No one approached me in church to ask me to join. No one cared if I was there. I couldn't believe what Mike Albin said, after I had attended the church for 3 months. He said from the pulpit: "Some of you are like big teenagers—you want us to come up and talk to you, but you need to come over and talk to us!"

Respectfully, Pastor Albin not only has a degree from the Dallas Theological Seminary, but also has an earned degree in Psychology. Go figure! You'd think that a guy with all that training would have enough courage and wisdom to know how to deal with people. For the 3 months I attended the Bayview Baptist Church, with my life afflicted like the [2]Poseidon ship upside

down, their pastors couldn't have cared less at Bayview. I was there and in need of their help and love. They were cowards! They were afraid to reach out to me. So I left and never went back again, feeling unwanted, and that is on them. No one wants to be where they are not wanted! Kindly, it doesn't require a degree in psychology to figure that out.

I am not saying these things in bitterness. I forgive them! Pastor Albin taught me some helpful things in his preaching. I'll never forget one particular sermon. He showed a photo of an island man with a cart loaded ten feet high. The wheel broke and the cart wasn't going anywhere! Pastor Albin said the picture illustrated many people's lives. He said that many people center their life around their spouse, but then their spouse is gone one day. Then they center their life around their children, but then their children grow up and are gone one day. Then they have nothing left! What we should all do is center our life around Jesus Christ, Who will never leave nor forsake us. I cried as I listened to Pastor Albin. Tears ran down my cheeks. I had made the very mistake he mentioned. My wife and children were all gone, and I had no one in 2009. I bought two small barbecues and charcoal to commit suicide. It is only by God's grace, because of my FAITH in Jesus Christ, that I didn't kill myself.

My point is that there are millions of people who feel just like me. When they visit a church, they feel intimidated and unsure of what to expect. The hardest thing in the world is to attend a new church for the first time. It is very difficult for someone to walk into an unfamiliar building, in the midst of a big group of strangers, unsure of how they worship and believe, wondering if they will accept you. I didn't feel like I belonged at Bayview. My spiritual compass was broken and I needed some guidance. I needed their love and help, but didn't know how to go about it. They use the Devil's modern Bibles at Bayview. They have no soulwinning ministries. I like music, so I didn't mind the electric guitars and drums. I loved that actually. I wish I had been strong enough to take the initiative, but I was too weak. I hope someone reading this will remember what I am sharing with you. If you attend a church, look for new visitors and reach out to them. Tell them: "We are glad you are here! We hope you will come back again. Everybody is loved and welcome!" People are dying to be loved and wanted!!!

I have been ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014, because I am a Fundamentalist Christian, and they are apostate Neo-evangelicals. Even though I sincerely and kindly offered to set aside our doctrinal differences, just so I could have a church family—they have vehemently rejected me, shunned me, ignored me, been unfriendly toward me, and ostracized me as their enemy. Like the Apostle Paul, I have been wrongly persecuted for telling THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? "** The churches of Galatia counted Paul as their enemy, because he exposed their Lordship Salvation as being a false gospel (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3).

I am intrigued with the following Bible verse. **1st John 2:5,**

***"But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him*.**

" The Bible is teaching us how to how to become loving toward God and people—by keeping God's Word. If we obey the Bible, God's love will be perfected (matured) in us. That explains why there is a woeful lack of love in most churches today, because they are using the Devil's counterfeit Bibles! These modern Bibles are very corrupt. Human beings have a horrible tendency to defend error, even if it means dying for their wrong cause! Of course, they think they are right.

I remember an incident at the bank many years ago, while my father (1933-2010) was still alive. My father was a pastor (of a rescue mission in Chicago) and regularly needed to go to the bank to deposit donations. I was with my father one day when he went to deposit money

into the mission bank account. The young Caucasian man (bank teller) helping my father, falsely accused my father of not giving him $2,000, but my father insisted that he just did. The bank teller called over his Caucasian female supervisor. For the next 10 minutes that ungodly woman argued with my father, insisting that her employee could not have made an error. She threatened to call security to have my father removed from the bank. She exclaimed:

“Sir, our employees are highly trained, required to follow a very specific procedure so that mistakes like you allege cannot happen. You didn’t give him the $2,000 Sir! You need to leave or I will call security to remove you!”

Then in the heat of the argument, the bank teller’s face turned red, and he hung his head, saying: “I see where I made an error!” That wicked fool for a supervisor turned her head hard to the right, looking at her employee in disgust. I wish to God. I wish to God, that I could have fired that wicked and unreasonable supervisor right there on the spot! In fact, I would have sentenced her to time in prison to teach her a lesson about falsely accusing others! That idiotic woman typifies sinful human nature—when we are willing to have somebody manhandled by police to prove our ignorance, error and foolishness!!! You know I am right. There are some very wicked and unreasonable people in this world, and many of them are religious people!!! There’s not a more wicked and unreasonable group today than Bob Jones University and their alumni, who promote the Devil’s Bibles and preach another Gospel of Lordship Salvation! You cannot reason with them.

I have learned that professed Christians who don’t care about the purity of God’s Word, and don’t care about the accuracy of the Gospel, and don’t care about right doctrine—those same indifferent religious tares don’t genuinely care about people either! Everyone needs and wants to be loved. If the churches aren’t loving hurting and needy people, then who is going to do it?

> “Look if you just learn to love people, can’t that make you a little sensitive? You can’t take a person who hates somebody and then teach them sensitivity training. It just don’t work that way. You see when you care about people and you love people, and you want the best for people, that makes you more sensitive; but when you don’t care about people, all the sensitive training in the world ain’t going to help.”
>
> —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, —“ [3]The Power Of The Holy Spirit ”

1. https://youtu.be/gy-nT8Xbfw0?t=4060
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poseidon_(film)
3. https://youtu.be/VsGv-Aqz8GM
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgmDfLEoweRkMl5D0WhCwbNFvVyp8SJ86fg_Gb4Qiek0Vqzn2hbkCxhC1LOZGnUxXvjY84irdnRtGSO4kc-aW_-w36lxizu5dmRPy7

1.8.12 Eternal Life Was Promised Before The World Began (2020-12-25 09:30)

Galatians 3:6-14, "*Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.*

***Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham*.**

And the scripture, *foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith*, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed.

***So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham*.**

For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.

Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

”

This passage is so beautiful and simple dear reader. It begins in verse 6 with a declarative statement—Abraham BELIEVED GOD and it was accounted to him for righteousness! That is the only way anyone has ever been saved, which is exactly what the next verse says—**“Know ye therefore that *they which are of faith*, the same are the children of Abraham.”** God made a wonderful PROMISE of eternal life by faith alone, even before the world was created. **Titus 1:2-4, “In hope of *eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began*; But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour; To Titus, *mine own son after the common faith*: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.”** This PROMISE of salvation by faith was preached to Abraham and to “Christ” (Galatians 3:16).

This PROMISE was made before the world began, and it was preached to Abraham. The Bible was already settled permanently in Heaven before God ever dictated a single Word to Moses. **Galatians 3:8-9, “And *the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith*, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.”** The GOOD NEWS (Gospel) was preached to Abraham. This PROMISE guaranteed that all the Jews and Gentiles alike could be saved by simple childlike faith in Christ.

The Old Testament Jews were under the curse of the law, because Christ hadn’t come to die on the cross yet.

Galatians 3:10-14, “*For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse*: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, *The just shall live by faith.*

And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.

Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

”

To understand the Old Testament system, and salvation back then, you need to understand what the ceremonial law was. Carefully notice that “

the law

”

was more than just the

“T

hou shalt not

”

Ten Commandments, but the entire priestly system of sacrifices and atonement for sin itself. Since Christ hadn’t come yet, the blood and bulls and goats could only temporarily atone (cover) for the sins of the people. The rituals were symbolic, object lessons, shadowing God’s sole responsibility to deal with the matter when Christ would someday come, and not something that the people were required to do to be saved. The ceremonial laws were NOT required for salvation. This is evidenced by the fact that the Jews failed to keep the Sabbath Day for 490 years. God later punished them by sending the Jews into Babylonian captivity, one year for every seven they hadn’t kept the Sabbath (70 years). The law made nothing perfect...

> **Hebrews 7:18-25, “**
>
> **For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.**
>
> ***For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did*; by the which we draw nigh unto God.**
>
> **And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest:**
>
> **(For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:)**
>
> **By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament.**
>
> **And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:**
>
> ***But this man, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.***
>
> ***Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them*.”**

The Old Testament sacrifices each year were temporal. The high priests were temporal. They all eventually died. The Old Testament ceremonial laws were a SHADOW of good things coming in the future. **Hebrews 10:1, “**

For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

” Since Jesus is eternal, and the perfect sacrifice for sin, He CAN forever forgive and wash away our sins with His blood (Revelation 1:5).

So now you can understand

Galatians 3:19, “

Wherefore then serveth the law? *It was added because of transgressions*, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

”

The ceremonial rituals were symbolic of Christ Who would one day come, as our eternal High Priest, forever taking away our sins (Hebrews 4:15-16).

They were still saved by faith alone, but God required the Jews to keep ceremonial laws to avoid judgment (Deuteronomy 28). Old Testament Jews were required to keep the law, not to be saved, but to please God as His people. Obviously they didn't please Him, which led to the eventual fall of both the northern kingdom of Samaria in 722 BC, and the southern kingdom of Judah in 586 BC. Israel failed as God's ambassadors to the Gentile world. It was the Lord's initial plan and hope that Israel would be a beacon of shining light in the world, a peculiar people zealous of good works (Exodus 19:5-6). This didn't make Jews better than Gentiles, it just meant God had chosen them for a certain job.

Please consider that when the Jews were conquered and enslaved by Babylon in 586 BC, the work of the high priest ceased. Solomon's magnificent temple, which cost billions of dollars to build, was totally destroyed. So did all the Jews go to Hell? Obviously they were NOT saved by works. There were many times in the Old Testament when there was no priest or sacrifices; such as, during the time of the Judges, and the 400 years between the Old Testament and New Testament. They were saved by believing God, as did Abraham in Genesis 15:6. How did the Old Testament saints get saved in the 2,500 years prior to Moses? It is theological ignorance for any preacher to teach that anyone was ever (or ever will be) saved by faith plus works.

Old Testaments Saints Were Only Saved By Faith

Acts 10:43,

“

To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

”

The following very helpful truths are being quoted from Dr. John R. Rice's invaluable verse-by-verse Bible commentary titled, “

Acts: Filled With The Spirit,

”

pages 250-252:

> **All Prophets Preach the Same Savior, the Same Plan of Salvation**
>
> Not only are the Apostles witnesses of the life, death and resurrection of Jesus, and above five hundred other witnesses who saw Him after His resurrection, but “all the prophets,” that is, every prophet in the Old Testament as well as the new Testament times, bears witness to the same Saviour and the same plan of salvation!
>
> There are some who think that the Old Testament saints were saved by animal sacrifices and the ceremonies of the law. They are utterly mistaken. The sacrifices and ceremonies of the Old Testament were simply object lessons pointing to Christ and

salvation by faith in Him. Baptism now pictures that one is buried in the likeness of Christ's death and raised in the likeness of His resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 5), and those that take the Lord's Supper in the bread and cup "do shew the Lord's death till he come" (I Cor. 11:26). So Old Testament sacrifices taught the same thing, that salvation is only through Christ. Every prophet in the Old Testament pictures Christ. So Jesus could preach to Nicodemus the Gospel from Numbers 21:5-9, about the serpents in the Wilderness. So Philip could preach to the Ethiopian eunuch from Isaiah 53:4-6, preaching the same Saviour and the same Gospel. It was this Saviour whom Abraham saw and believed in (John 8:56; Rom, 4:3). It was by faith in this Jesus that "Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain," the firstling of his flock which pictured an atoning Saviour. It is Christ and salvation by faith in His shed blood that is pictured in the passover.

There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.

Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.

There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." But the phrase "for the remission of sins" could well be translated "referring to the remission of sins" for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many, many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.

So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that is Jesus Christ. Every Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that "whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins."

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Boy I love that! The Old Testament ceremonial laws, just like the Lord's Supper and water baptism today, were object lessons. These were NOT necessary to be saved. Salvation was always by faith, as we read in **Habakkuk 2:4b, "the just shall live by his faith."**

In Number 21:9, all God expected of the Israelites was to LOOK AND LIVE. Jesus used this passage to teach the Gospel to Nicodemus in John 3:14-16. Isaiah 45:22 teaches to LOOK AND LIVE! **Isaiah 45:22,**

“

Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

” Salvation has always been by grace through faith in Christ.

The Gospel Is An Eternal Promise!

God’s PROMISE of eternal life existed before the world was created. It is a promise! The Gospel (Good News) is a promise. God revealed the GOOD NEWS of that promise to the patriarchs. God shared this GOOD NEWS with Adam and Eve.

Genesis 3:15, “

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and *her seed*; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

” Eve’s “seed” in this passage refers to our Lord Jesus Christ.

Galatians 3:29, “

And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and *heirs according to the promise*.

” Throughout the Old Testament, people looked forward to the coming Messiah. We see this truth evidenced in

John 4:25, “ The woman saith unto him, *I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ*: when he is come, he will tell us all things. ” The Samaritan women didn’t understand the Gospel, but she BELIEVED that Christ, when He came, would TELL US ALL THINGS. She had faith in the blessed Savior!

I keep hearing wacky dispensational preachers saying that the Apostle Paul revealed a NEW Gospel. Dear reader, please read the following words of Jesus from **Matthew 16:21, “**

From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, *and be killed, and be raised again the third day*.

”

Jesus was preaching this same GOSPEL long before Paul was!

Galatians 1:11-12, “But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, *but by the revelation of Jesus Christ*.

” Jesus revealed the SAME Gospel to Paul, which He had been preaching to others. Some people were questioning and criticizing the apostle. You know how people can get. So Paul asserts his qualifications, letting everyone know that the Lord Himself delivered this Gospel truth to him to preach.

After Jesus had bodily risen from the dead, He came across two men walking upon the road to Emmaus. The Lord asked them if they had heard about a man named Jesus (I love how the Lord messed with people’s minds...lol.). They were naïve and skeptical. They didn’t believe yet. Take a look at what the Lord said to them in **Luke 24:24-27, “**

And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

Then he said unto them, *O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken*:

Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures *the things concerning himself*.

”

Our blessed Lord didn’t just rebuke them, He took the time to expound them in all the Scriptures. Please notice that Jesus rebuked them for not QUICKLY BELIEVING all that THE PROPHETS had spoken concerning Christ (Acts 10:43). Thus, Paul did not reveal a new Gospel, he simply reiterated the promise of eternal life which existed before the world began. The Lord Himself charged Paul to preach the revelation of the Gospel given to Him.

Anna was a 84 year old seasoned Christian women, who preached the Gospel to visitors who came to Jerusalem inquiring about the Messiah...

> **Luke 2:36-38, “**
>
> **And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;**
>
> **And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.**
>
> **And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, *and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem*.**
>
> **”**

The wise men came from Babylon in the east, looking for the Christ child. Word had gotten out that the Christ was here. Anna was a soulwinner. So we see that the knowledge of the coming Savior was big news, known by the masses for thousands of years. We are so blessed today to have the privilege to look back with hindsight and a clear understanding of history. We are not worthy! Throughout the entire Old Testament, all of humanity was awaiting the coming the the Messiah. That was their great hope and salvation. **Psalms 27:1,**

“

***The LORD is my light and my salvation*; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?**

” David said that the Lord Himself was his salvation, not his works. It is tragic how preachers are always finding ways to attribute salvation to man, instead of God’s grace.

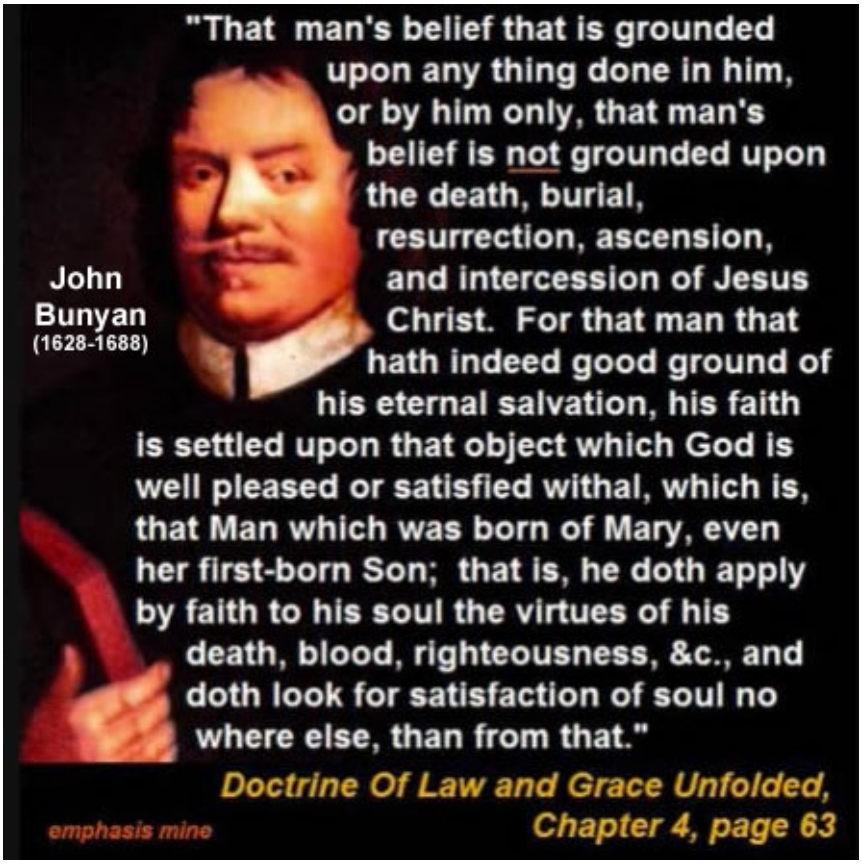
Eternal life was PROMISED by God before the world even began (Titus 1:2). That precious PROMISE continued through the entire Old Testament by faith. The ceremonial laws were later established as a means (a TOOL), to ultimately bring lost sinners to Christ so they could then be saved by grace through faith. LAW and CHRIST. It is marvellous how God did all this, giving us a living illustration, spanning thousands of years of history, to demonstrate LAW and CHRIST.

> “God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today.” —Theologian Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) had these helpful words to say:

> “The simple truth is that there has never been but one kind of salvation. Peter said, in preaching to Cornelius in Acts 10:43, that "To Him (Christ) give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." Wait! Read that again! Every prophet in the Old Testament, as well as New Testament apostles, agree, says this Scripture, that all who trust in Christ are instantly saved! Animal sacrifices, baptism, the Lord’s Supper, good deeds, never were essential to salvation. Salvation is by faith in Christ alone. It always was the same.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, “[1]BAPTISM IS CHRISTIAN, NOT JEWISH; NEW TESTAMENT, NOT OLD TESTAMENT; GRACE, NOT LAW”

Amen and amen! People, then and now, have always been saved BY FAITH in the name of Christ (Acts 10:43).



1. http://articles.ochristian.com/article10535.shtml
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhC5dBUkxedLrrATm3XzJoUI8uspDXMXsDStc0vTd5hQxfkbdu77DdfXgWPou0nNejhkVdkMRX_2uSi6bXqGqfZFI0FmuN3c8GqxWq

---

1.8.13 All Prophets Preach The Same Plan Of Salvation (2020-12-26 09:30)

Acts 10:43,

“

To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

”

The following very helpful truths are being quoted from Dr. John R. Rice’s invaluable verse-by-verse Bible commentary titled, “

Acts: Filled With The Spirit,

”

pages 250-252:

All Prophets Preach the Same Savior, the Same Plan of Salvation

Not only are the Apostles witnesses of the life, death and resurrection of Jesus, and above five hundred other witnesses who saw Him after His resurrection, but "all the prophets," that is, every prophet in the Old Testament as well as the New Testament times, bears witness to the same Saviour and the same plan of salvation!

There are some who think that the Old Testament saints were saved by animal sacrifices and the ceremonies of the law. They are utterly mistaken. The sacrifices and ceremonies of the Old Testament were simply object lessons pointing to Christ and salvation by faith in Him. Baptism now pictures that one is buried in the likeness of Christ's death and raised in the likeness of His resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 5), and those that take the Lord's Supper in the bread and cup "do shew the Lord's death till he come" (I Cor. 11:26). So Old Testament sacrifices taught the same thing, that salvation is only through Christ. Every prophet in the Old Testament pictures Christ. So Jesus could preach to Nicodemus the Gospel from Numbers 21:5-9, about the serpents in the Wilderness. So Philip could preach to the Ethiopian eunuch from Isaiah 53:4-6, preaching the same Saviour and the same Gospel. It was this Saviour whom Abraham saw and believed in (John 8:56; Rom, 4:3). It was by faith in this Jesus that "Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain," the firstling of his flock which pictured an atoning Saviour. It is Christ and salvation by faith in His shed blood that is pictured in the passover.

There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.

Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.

There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." But the phrase "for the remission of sins" could well be translated "referring to the remission of sins" for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many, many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.

So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that is Jesus Christ. Every

Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that “whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins.”

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©

1963

For emphasis, I want to repeat a paragraph of what you just read, because it is so crucial. I am going to highlight some portions, which I want you to see clearly...

There are some who think that the Old Testament saints were saved by animal sacrifices and the ceremonies of the law. *They are utterly mistaken*. The sacrifices and ceremonies of the Old Testament *were simply object lessons pointing to Christ and salvation by faith in Him*. Baptism now pictures that one is buried in the likeness of Christ’s death and raised in the likeness of His resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 5), and those that take the Lord’s Supper in the bread and cup “do shew the Lord’s death till he come” (I Cor. 11:26). So Old Testament sacrifices taught the same thing, that salvation is only through Christ. Every prophet in the Old Testament pictures Christ. So Jesus could preach to Nicodemus the Gospel from Numbers 21:5-9, about the serpents in the Wilderness. So Philip could preach to the Ethiopian eunuch from Isaiah 53:4-6, preaching the same Saviour and the same Gospel. It was this Saviour whom Abraham saw and believed in (John 8:56; Rom, 4:3). It was by faith in this Jesus that “Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain,” the firstling of his flock which pictured an atoning Saviour. It is Christ and salvation by faith in His shed blood that is pictured in the passover. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-251; *Sword Of The Lord*, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©

1963

There is a growing number of false teachers on the internet, especially YouTube. They are; namely, Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, Pastor Gene Kim, Bryan Denlinger, Chett Hensley, Dr. William P. Grady and Robert Breaker. These men all falsely teach that people were saved by faith PLUS WORKS in the Old Testament. They also claim that people will again in the future be saved by faith PLUS WORKS during the Tribulation and Millennial periods. Bryan Denlinger preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation today as well. I 100 % agree with Dr. John R. Rice in that “They are utterly mistaken.”

The Old Testament ceremonials laws were OBJECT LESSONS, just like the Lord’s Supper and water baptism today, which have no special grace nor saving power. No one was ever saved by faith PLUS WORKS at any time in human civilization, nor ever will be. **Galatians 3:9-11, “ So then *they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham*. For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.”** Not one verse, neither in the Old or New Testaments, teach that salvation has ever been by anything other than faith. The prophet Habakkuk bears witness in **Habakkuk 2:4b** that **“the just shall live by his faith.**

”

Jesus Taught Nicodemus The Gospel From Numbers

This is amazing. To teach Nicodemus the Gospel (Good News), Jesus used the book of Numbers...

> **Numbers 21:5-9, “**
>
> **And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.**
>
> **And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.**
>
> **Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.**
>
> ***And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live*.**
>
> **And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.**
>
> **”**

the Scriptures - Romans 15:4), through Moses’ preaching (Hebrews 4:2), and the ceremonial laws (Hebrews 10:1), that **“whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins” (Acts 10:43b).** Read here what Jesus said to Nicodemus, and see how the Lord used the book of Numbers to expound him concerning Himself. **John 3:14-16, “And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”** God intentionally instructed Moses to pound some brass metal into the shape of a serpent, and to raise that serpent high on a pole, so that whoever looked to the serpent lived. That is so beautiful. What does it mean?

We find the answer in **2nd Corinthians 5:21,**

“For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.” The sinless only begotten Son of God, became as sin Himself; so that we sinful humans, who knew no righteousness, could be made the righteousness of God through faith in Christ. **Philippians 3:9,**

“

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:

” That brass snake which Moses raised up on a pole symbolized our dear Savior, Who became as sin on the cross, bearing the reproach and shame of our sins. The sinless Lamb of God suffered vicariously (as our substitute) on the cross; paying a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay! **John 1:29, “**

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

”

The very notion that people were saved under the Mosaic law by *faith plus works* violates umpteen Scripture passages, including the ones we just read from Numbers and John. All God wanted the Israelites to was: LOOK AND LIVE! What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.**

” The way of salvation has always been to LOOK TO THE SAVIOR!!!

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhO5szEhHIoI8EmUcZWA4-MxFCbZz2jYu-0X5NtBO3UllD0AjVhVb8wElxY_7xO3wRqLGgngM7LLs_d4spgMS41Ku8A3fo56UFlHEi

---

1.8.14 The Inspired Holy Bible Promotes Good Mental Health (2020-12-27 21:49)

Proverbs 4:14-23, “Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

***Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life*.**

”

Dear reader, if you want God to comb the kinks out of your head, give Him your heart. **Proverbs 23:26, “My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.”** Many people have mental health issues because of what is called “

religious scrupulosity.

”

This term describes mental conflicts caused by religious beliefs (e.g., worry of going to Hell, anxiety caused by lack of assurance of salvation, feelings of guilt over sins, uncertainty about doctrinal matters, confusion due to having multiple Bible versions, religious peer pressure, feeling trapped in a religious group, et cetera. The world’s mind is broken! As believers we have the mind of Christ, which is why we SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39). **1st Corinthians 2:16,**

“

For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ*.

”

Psalms 1:1-4, “

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

” The Bible teaches that the man who continually delights in the Word of God, that is, in the inspired and infallible King James Bible, will be like a strong tree with deep roots that grows alongside a flowing river.

According to the [1]National Library Of Medicine:

> “Scrupulosity is a psychological disorder primarily characterized by pathological guilt or obsession associated with moral or religious issues that is often accompanied by compulsive moral or religious observance and is highly distressing and maladaptive.
> ”

The preceding definition is an extreme one. There are many lesser forms of mental conflict caused by not living righteously. When we don’t live according to how we believe the Holy Bible teaches we should, there will be mental problems.

I receive many emails from people, sharing their personal problems with me (which I always keep confidential by the way). Something important that I have concluded, after 18 years of dealing with hurting web visitors, is that the reason people have so many worries, concerns and mental instability is that they are looking at the wrong things in life. What saith the Scripture? Carefully notice verse 3, which even tells us that we will be wearied and want to quit in our mind, of we fail to keep our thoughts focused on the Lord...

> **Hebrews 12:1-3, “Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. *For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds*.”**

Wow! LOOKING UNTO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith! There it is folks. There is life’s answer. This is the key to living the Christian life—staying focused upon the Lord Jesus Christ and His many promises in the Holy Bible. Remember, Jesus and the Bible are twins. The Holy Bible is the inspired *Written Word* (2nd Timothy 3:16-17); Jesus is the incarnate *Living Word* (John 1:1-3, 14). That is one reason why I make such a big fuss that there cannot be more than one accurate Bible in any particular language—because just as there cannot be more than one Living Word, there cannot be more than one Written Word.

There are not various different versions of the only begotten Son of God! Likewise, God only Authored ONE BOOK!!! So how did we end up with [2]900 English Bible versions? Communist [3]Cuba sees the Devil’s hands at work. A secular [4]English professor see the Devil’s hands at work. [5]Paul Benson has authored some helpful articles defending the inspired King James Bible, and he sees the Devil’s hands at work in the new perversions. Anyone with a working brain, and a half an ounce of common sense, can see the Devil’s hands at work in the endless rash of so-called “

new

”

and

“

improved

”

Bible revisions. So what is wrong with America's spiritually blind pastors and churches today? Why cannot pastors and churches see that these new corruptions are the Devil's Bibles? Oh foolish Americans! The Devil is a beautiful liar.

One of the reasons for much needless confusion is today's Bible colleges, who promote the corrupt Devil's Bibles.

I cannot emphasize enough that we all purposely resolve to meditate in the Scriptures day and night. By "

meditate

"

I simply mean to think about the Bible continually, its meaning, and how we can apply it to our daily lives...

> **Psalms 1:1-4, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.**
>
> **And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away."**

I love these Bible passages. God's children are commanded not to walk in the counsel of the ungodly. There is so much ungodly advice everywhere we look these days. We hear ungodly advice on television. We read ungodly advice on the internet. We see ungodly advice and philosophies in magazines. Men and women alike are bombarded with ungodly suggestions, ideas, philosophies and advice at work, public, stores and even at church. Children especially are susceptible to ungodly influences around them. We live in a fallen world. I am glad that God gave us the Holy Bible. I cannot even imagine what life would be like without the Bible. Thank God for the precious King James Bible.

I simply wanted to write this brief article, about the importance of always abiding in the Scriptures, specifically in the PROMISES of God. The [6]Bible contains 7,487 promises from God to man. I wrote this article because so many people write to me, telling me how miserable they are. They aren't LOOKING UNTO JESUS. Instead, they are looking at their problems. Unfortunately, Jesus is nothing more than a religious figure to many people. Jesus is my God and Savior, my Lord and Friend. I wouldn't have made it this far in life if I hadn't kept my eyes on Jesus Christ. I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God knows that I am 100 % sincere. I am sincere in my preaching. I don't try to make enemies. I want to love others and be loved back. Unfortunately, I have painfully learned with the Apostle Paul that **"**

the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved

" (

2nd Corinthians 12:15b). But I would rather love and not be loved back, than to be loved and not love others. I must love everyone, because God is love, and I am His redeemed child. God is so good!

I encourage you dear reader to dwell in the Scriptures. **"**

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

”

(John 5:39). All the temporary things of this world will be gone someday, but eternity is forever! I don’t know about you, but I want to live for eternal things. A healthy mind is a Biblically focused mind.

2nd Timothy 1:7, “ For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of *a sound mind*.” If you are having mental issues, then your mind is not sound. Get into the Scriptures! As we just read, God gives us a SOUND MIND. To the same degree that we agree with God and live accordingly, we will have mental soundness and peace in our soul. Philippians 4:6-7 teaches us to commit our worries and problems unto prayer, and then claim the perfect peace of God (which passes all understanding). Once we pray, God is on the job and we can rest by faith:

> **Philippians 4:4-8, “**
>
> **Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.**
>
> **Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.**
>
> **Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.**
>
> ***And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus*.**
>
> **”**

Amen! We just read how to have the PEACE OF GOD. It is a matter of faith. Many believers want an answer that excludes the Holy Bible. They want an answer that doesn’t involve prayer. Dear friend, it is not prayer that gives us peace; but rather, having faith in God. **Mark 11:22b, “Have faith in God.”**

The preceding passage of Scripture from Philippians 4:6-8 doesn’t teach that the peace of God comes from answered prayer. No! The Bible says that prayer itself gives us peace, because we are committing our problems to God. This requires enough faith to believe that when we pray, God hears and answers prayer if it is His will. **1st John 5:14-15, “**

And *this is the confidence that we have in him*, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

”

The next verse in Philippians 4:8 teaches us to control our thought life, to think on only things that are true, good, honest, virtuous and edifying as God’s children. The coronavirus has made things more difficult for everyone, but God is still on His throne! I heard in the news recently that 55,000,000 Americans are now struggling in financial poverty. Millions of Americans are waiting 12 hours or more, standing in a line extending a half mile long, simply for a free box of food. God is ultimately in control dear friend. **John 16:33,**

“These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: *but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.

” We serve a risen Savior!

The heathen world thinks wrong! They always have. The world lives by the sinful philosophy that only the strong survive, but the Christians says with the Apostle Paul **2nd Corinthians 12:10, "Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: *for when I am weak, then am I strong*."** Whereas the world thinks weakness is a bad thing, which compels them to pursue ways to become stronger; the Bible teaches that weakness is a good thing, because Christ' strength is made perfect in weakness. Thus, the Christian realizes that: We I am weak, I am strong!

1. https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/18226490/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ever_changing_versions.htm
5. http://www.paulbenson.me/bible-corruption.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm

---

1.8.15 Does James Chapter Two Teach Salvation By Works? (2020-12-28 09:30)

James 2:14-21, "What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and I will *shew thee* my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? *Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac* his son upon the altar?"

James chapter 2 is a commonly misunderstood passage. Please c

arefully notice that James said that he would "SHEW THEE" his faith by works, and by works you can "SHEW ME" your faith. Clearly, James is speaking about being justified "BY WORKS" in the SIGHT OF MAN. **1st Samuel 16:7, "But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart."** God looks at a man's heart, but since we cannot see into a person's soul, we can only judge by their works (or absence thereof). In sharp contrast to James, the Apostle Paul in Romans speaks about being justified "BY FAITH" in the SIGHT OF GOD. ...

> Romans 4:1-7, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

Here we see the exact opposite of what James teaches. Paul shows that Abraham was saved by faith alone, and not by works in any way. If Abraham had been saved by works, then God would have OWED him salvation, and not of grace. Some preachers today foolishly claim that Old testament saints were saved by works. That is unbiblical. People were saved by faith alone in the Old Testament. So says Romans 4:6 concerning David. So says Habakkuk 2:4, Genesis 15:6, Jonah 2:9 and Acts 10:43.

So in Romans Paul is teaching about the ROOT of the believer's salvation, which is FAITH. But James is teaching about the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), which is FAITH PLUS WORKS. We must always separate SERVICE from SALVATION. We are saved by faith alone; but then God wants us to serve Him with faith and works for the rest of our life, which is a matter of rewards and obedience, not the free gift of eternal life. [1]Here are some helpful theological quotes showing the big difference between discipleship (service), and salvation (sonship).

A Christian does NOT have to follow Christ as a disciple to be saved, nor to stay saved. Eternal life is a free gift. But God wants us to depart from sin and allow Christ to live through us. **Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless *I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** So we see here that Jesus lives the Christian life through us, if we will humble our self to search the Scriptures and live in them daily (John 5:39; 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). Lordship Salvation is a false plan of salvation, which is caused by MIXING service with salvation. I use the words "service" and "discipleship" interchangeable. True salvation is by faith alone, which does not require service.

So remember, Paul in Romans is speaking about being justified in the sight of God BY FAITH. But James in the Epistle of James is speaking about being justified in the sight of men BY WORKS. One more thing. James 2:21 says that Abraham was justified when he offered up Isaac. That event happened in Genesis chapter 22. But the Bible says Abram (Abraham) was saved in Genesis 15:6, when he believed on the Lord. **Genesis 15:6, "And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness."** This is the Old Testament passage that Romans 4:1-5 is referring to. Isaac wasn't even conceived at the time Abraham was saved. Abraham was justified in God's sight *by faith*, but man's sight *by works*.

Romans 4:6-7, "

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man,

unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works

, Saying, *Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered*."

Paul said that the patriarchs, like Abraham and David, were

“

blessed

”

to have their sins forgiven and covered. That sure sounds like eternal security to me! If, as some false teachers like Dr. Peter S. Ruckman and Pastor Gene Kim claim, people were saved

by works in the Old Testament, then no one could have known for certain they were saved. How could they have been

“

blessed

”

to know that their sins were

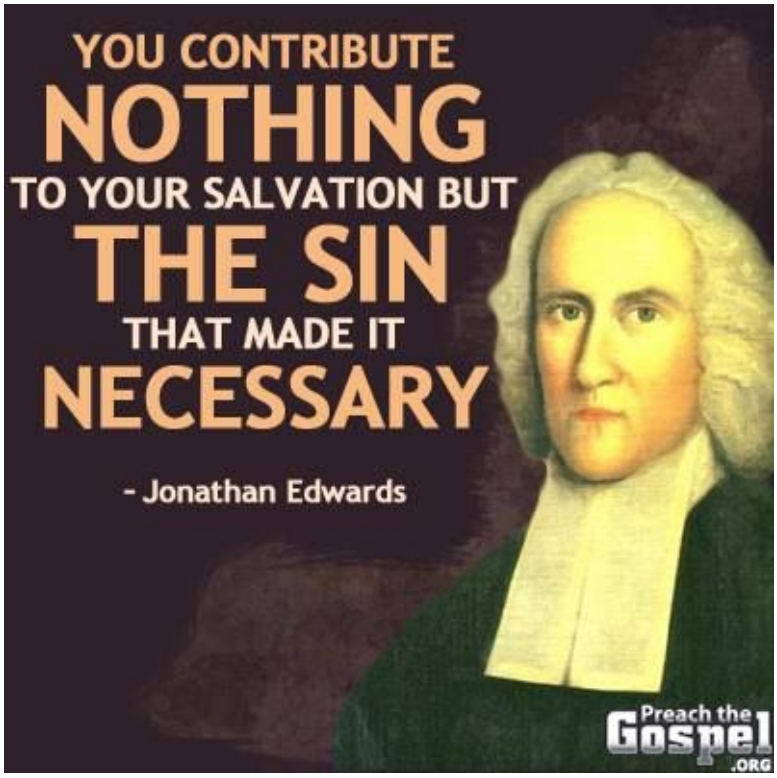
forgiven

and covered. There are problems on many levels with the whole concept of people being saved by faith plus works at any time in history.

James chapter two is very simple friend. The apostle was speaking about being justified in the eyes of our fellow man. Proof of this is read in **James 2:15-16, “If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,**

And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?” Our faith as professed Christians is evidenced by the way we treat others. This has nothing to do with the gift of salvation, but being justified in the eyes of other people.

I once saw a man in San Diego searching in the garbage for food. So I walked over and handed him $20 and a Gospel of John. I’ll never forget what he said to me: “Thank you for being a doer of the Word and not just a hearer!” That is what James is teaching. Our faith is dead without works. What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 2:10, “For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.”** We are not saved by good works; but rather, we were saved unto good works. We are not expected by God to do good works to seal, validate, prove, maintain, nor keep His gift of eternal life; but rather, to lay hold (capitalize) on the eternal life which God has freely given to us by faith alone.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDbPyJouIhftIB-BjG2IGyTZG1dYS8bGI17xR_Nlhyphenhyphenn HqSjTj3SxFmXR_RB5Xey0xc9kJdMe0SPcbSIhjAgwF4n8UCR

1.8.16 We Don't Owe God Anything For Salvation (2020-12-29 09:30)

Romans 10:1-4, "

Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

***For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."**

Romans 12:1-2,

"

I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*.

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

" Ephesians 2:8-9,

"

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God: Not of works*, lest any man should boast.

”

Many of the lyrics in the beloved hymns that we sing at church are unbiblical…

Jesus paid it all,

All to Him I owe;

Sin had left a crimson stain,

He washed it white as snow.

Do we really “

OWE

”

Jesus anything? No where in the Scriptures are we told that we owe the Lord anything for the gift of eternal life. I say that humbly, because I feel like I owe Him everything, and then some, and then some more. How could I ever repay all that the blessed Savior has done for me, to shed His precious holy blood for a worm such as I? But that is the whole point dear reader

—I CANNOT REPAY JESUS!!! And neither can you. And neither does He expect us to! You and I don’t OWE God anything! I don’t say that glibly, with a spirit of ingratitude or of being unthankful, God forbid. But rather, I say all this because **“SALVATION IS OF THE LORD”**

(Jonah 2:9b). By the way, Jonah 2:9 further evidences that people were NOT saved by works in the Old Testament. God pity the messed up preacher, like Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), who teaches such junk theology, saying that people were saved by faith PLUS WORKS in the Old Testament! No! Dr. Ruckman is utterly mistaken. **SALVATION IS OF THE LORD!!!**

What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 6:20, “For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God’s. ”** The Bible teaches that salvation came at a great cost. **1st Peter 1:18-19, “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:”** The PRICE for salvation was Jesus’ precious blood. And the PLACE where payment was made is on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12-22-24; 12:24). JESUS PAID IT ALL, I owe Him nothing!

But since I have been bought at such a great price, the Bible says it is our

“

REASONABLE SERVICE

”

to serve Christ.

Romans 12:1-2,

“

I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*.

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

” Please notice that it is not our COMPULSORY nor MANDATORY SERVICE, but our REASONABLE SERVICE. It is the proper thing to do, but judicially, we owe Christ NOTHING for His wonderful free gift. That is why eternal life is called a

“

gift

”

in Ephesians 2:8-9 and Romans 6:23.

Please notice that the following Scripture is still in the Old Testament. **John 4:10,**

“Jesus answered and said unto her, *If thou knewest the gift of God*, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

”

Hebrews 9:17, “ For a testament is of force *after men are dead*: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.” The New Testament did not go into force until after Jesus died on the cross. Yet, here we clearly see that Jesus told the Samaritan woman eternal life is **“**

the gift of God. ”

Kindly said, it is not okay that Bryan Denlinger, Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, Dr. William P. Grady, Chett Hensley and Pastor Gene Kim are teaching the Satanic lie that people were saved by *faith plus works* in the Old Testament. They were ALL saved by faith, and faith alone (Habakkuk 2:4; Isaiah 45:22; Romans 4:1-6; Genesis 15:6). The Jews were required to observe strict ceremonial laws, which foreshadowed future events (Hebrews 10:1), but salvation was still by grace through faith in Christ (Acts 10:43). Kindly said, Pastor Ruckman created this mess. He has a diehard group of cult followers who believe whatever he believed and taught. Just because Dr. Ruckman was right on many things, doesn’t make Him right on everything.

My friend, you and I don’t owe Christ anything for His gift of eternal life. Why did I write this article? I wrote it simply to emphasize the freeness of the wondrous gift of eternal life. I wrote this article because of dangerous false teachers like [1]Pastor John MacArthur, [2]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University), and [3]Evangelist Ray Comfort, who falsely teach that you must live a lifestyle to get to Heaven. They’ve perverted God’s grace into something else. All the while they are in denial, still insisting that salvation is by grace. It is common to hear the heretical Lordship Salvation crowd use such terms as “

cost,

”

“

trade,

”

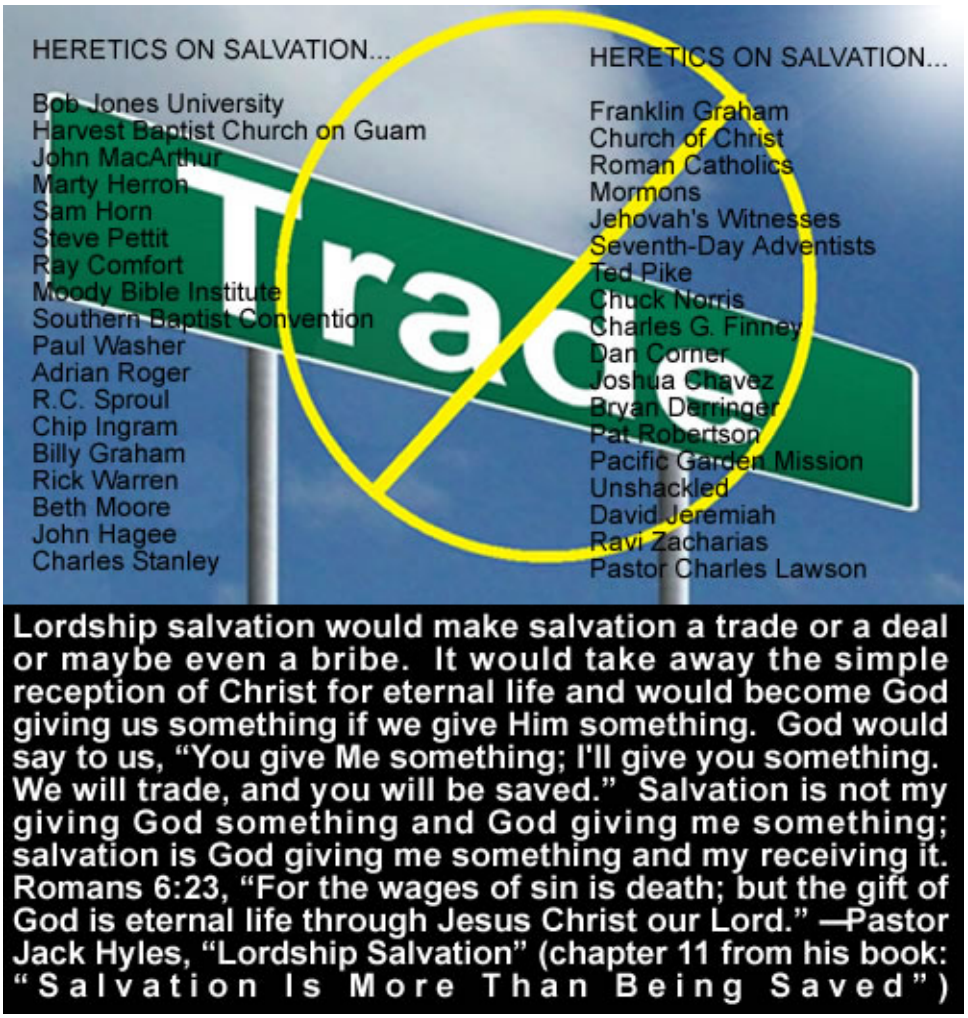
“

[4]exchange

” and “turn from your sin,”

when talking about salvation. JESUS PAID IT ALL, NOTHING TO HIM I OWE!

[5]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9zwD-8bZqXkfn6N5sL4PEjkTv2wE9jl0YaxRb3Zq-D3lwXNOg_yREqNvLBJWwOSDMX2fECtRugmkoeviUjPDG_kv9l1zJU5mbyrL

1.8.17 Just One Sin Is Enough To Send You To Hell (2020-12-30 09:30)

Revelation 20:15, “And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.” John 3:5, “Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee,

Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God."

Many people foolishly think that a God of love wouldn't put somebody into Hell forever; but dear friend, God has no other choice if He is to maintain His holiness. Just as an earthly judge who is honest would not let somebody "

slide

"

who has committed a horrible crime, neither can a holy God just let us

"

slide

" for our sins. In 1950, one of the biggest names in show business was actor Jackie Gleason (1916-1987). In 1946, only 6,000 wealthy U.S. households owned a television. But by 1952, an astonishing 22,000,000 American households owned a television. In a

60-Minutes interview in 1984, Jackie Gleason (known as

"

The Great One

"

to millions of Americans) made this disturbing comment on national TV when asked about God:

> "I'm sure that if you've committed a sin He's not going to send you to Hell for eternity."
>
> SOURCE: Jackie Gleason, 60-Minutes interview, 1984

Unfortunately, Jackie Gleason was very wrong. God does send people to Hell for eternity if they die in their sins without Jesus Christ, even for JUST ONE SIN! This is clearly stated in our text Scripture from 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9 (Please note that all Scripture quotes are only from the inspired King James Bible.) No one can go to Heaven without being born-again by the Holy Spirit of God, Who indwells every true believer (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). You must be born from above by the Spirit of God to have eternal life (John 1:12-13). I say this all very kindly. I did not write this article to make Jackie Gleason look bad; but rather, to refute the wrong thinking that one sin cannot send someone to Hell.

The Bible teaches that committing even ONE SIN makes a person "

GUILTY OF ALL.

"

Humbly said, Jackie Gleason didn't understand that Biblical truth. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and *yet offend in one point*, he is guilty of all."** The reason why one sin makes a man **"guilty of all"** is because even one sin is enough to keep a person out of Heaven, and send them to the Lake of Fire forever. God is a holy God, and His holiness demands justice. Sin must be paid for, which is why Christ came into the world as the Lamb of God (John 1:29), and died on the cross for everyone's sins. Jesus Christ is **"the**

Saviour of all men" (1st Timothy 4:10) , but you must personally receive Him by faith in order to be saved (John 1:12-13).

Some false teachers in the pulpit say you must

"

turn from your sins

"

to get to Heaven. Dear friend, you don't have to *turn from your sins* to be saved, you have to be 100 % absolutely perfect in every way!!! You cannot have even one sin on your record to enter into Heaven. Obviously that is utterly IMPOSSIBLE! No human being has ever achieved such perfection, except Jesus (1st Peter 2:22; Hebrews 4:15). This is what [1]1st Corinthians 6:9-10 teaches. Many people misunderstand this Scripture passage, thinking that God won't save them unless they attempt to forsake their sinning. That is NOT what the Bible means!

We All Need God's Righteousness Through Faith In Jesus Christ

So how then can anyone go to Heaven? The answer is simple

—you need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS! The Bible calls this God's "

[2]IMPUTED RIGHEOUSNESS.

" We don't have enough righteousness to please God. In fact, even our goodness is filth to God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.**

" Your best dear sinner is utter filth to God. The reason why is because God is totally holy, perfect, pure, good, truth, love and light. Our best pales in comparison to God. Only a perfect human being can enter into Heaven. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 3:9,**

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: " I love that! God offers us His perfection through faith in Christ. **Matthew 6:33, "**

But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

"

We are saved by believing the Gospel. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Most people have bought into one of the Devil's deceptions, accepting a substitute in place the the Gospel. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Most religious people are trusting in partial faith in Christ plus some degree of human effort. This is a false plan of salvation which does not produce the new birth. Anything less than 100 % faith in Jesus Christ is no saving faith at all. You may have 99 % doubt, which is okay, just so long as that 1 % of faith is wholly placed in Jesus' name.

I like to use the chair illustration. Let's say you have a defective light bulb out on your ceiling. You only have an old wooden chair to stand on to reach it. So you grab a new bulb and stand upon that old chair to replace the old bulb. Now, you may have 90 % doubt in that old chair. It

may have the paint scraped off and look shabby. It may creek back and forth when you wobble it with your hand to see how sturdy it is. Yet you have enough confidence is that old chair to stand upon it. So you place all your weight upon it, completely trusting that old shabby chair to support all your weight. That is faith my friend!

Even though you have a bunch of insecurity and doubts, questions about the strength of that chair, you are nevertheless 100 % trusting it to support your weight. What a beautiful illustration of saving faith!!!

Hebrews 11:1, "

Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

" Faith is not saying:

"I believe! I believe!" That is optimism. Faith is actually relying upon Christ to save you. I mean, if I ever go to Hell it will be Jesus' fault, because I am relying upon Him completely to save me. I am resting in Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11).

A Good God Puts Christ Rejecting Sinners In Hell

Perhaps you ask what kind of God would put somebody in a horrible place of suffering like Hell? A good God, that's Who! Look at all the horrible pain and suffering in this earthly life. If God allows suffering here in this temporal world, then what makes you think He won't allow suffering in eternity? A good and holy God, as a Judge, must demand justice! Getting saved is a judicial matter. Jesus paid for your sins and mine, by dying upon the cross, to balance the scales of justice. The statue of Lady Liberty in New York wears a blindfold, signifying that the law is supposed to be blind to prejudice. That is often not the case in America's corrupt courts!

God never sent anybody to Hell who didn't choose to go there by rejecting the truth of the Gospel. God is a good God. He has made a way of escape through faith in Christ. **Romans 5:6-9, "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.**

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

***Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*.**

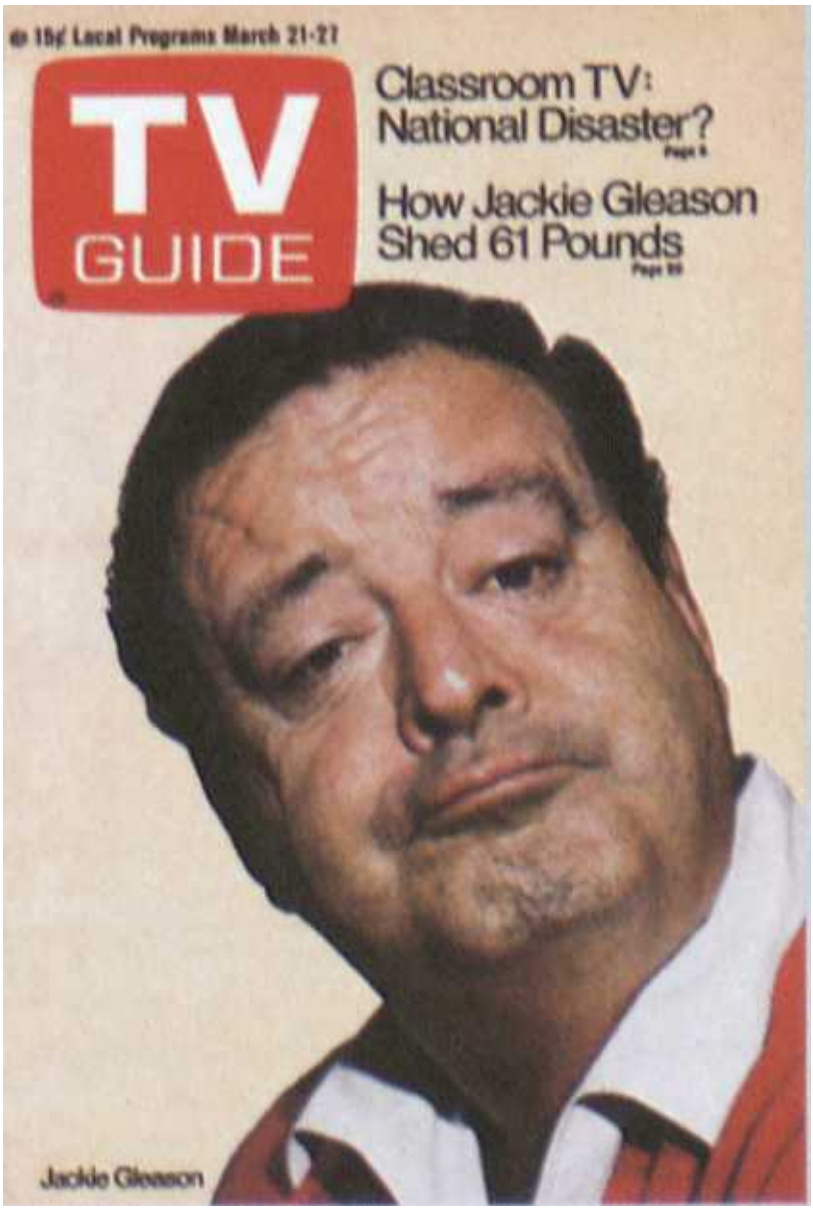
" The abundant freeness of the gift of salvation, can only be equaled by eternal damnation for those who willfully reject such a splendid gift.

Oh dear friend, Mr. Gleason was so very wrong! **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. "** The Bible teaches that even one sin WILL send a person to Hell forever. Kindly said, Jackie Gleason made the fatal spiritual error of comparing himself to other human beans, instead of to a holy God. We can all feel good about ourselves if we compare ourselves to worse human beings. But if we will only compare our self to the inspired Holy Bible, then we will humbly say with the prophet in **Isaiah 6:5, "**

Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

" I am just a needy sinner, and so are you friend.

[3]



Our only hope is trusting in a righteous Savior! Only Jesus Christ is without sin (Hebrews 4:15). That is why Jesus was acceptable to the Father as

“

the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world

” (John 1:29). There is no other way to Heaven, than through the name of Jesus. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.**

”

1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%206:9-10&version=KJV
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTHly7fjsTq248RYpq77oYy_WxqFNuVpoveizfQthsVoYdQF7q3o3XkqMgeb3-zVyAq95hXVlLuDCVaRD6mW-lRXkaThn8SjzJuSn

---

1.8.18 What If All A Person Had Was A Corrupt Bible or Nothing? (2020-12-31 09:30)

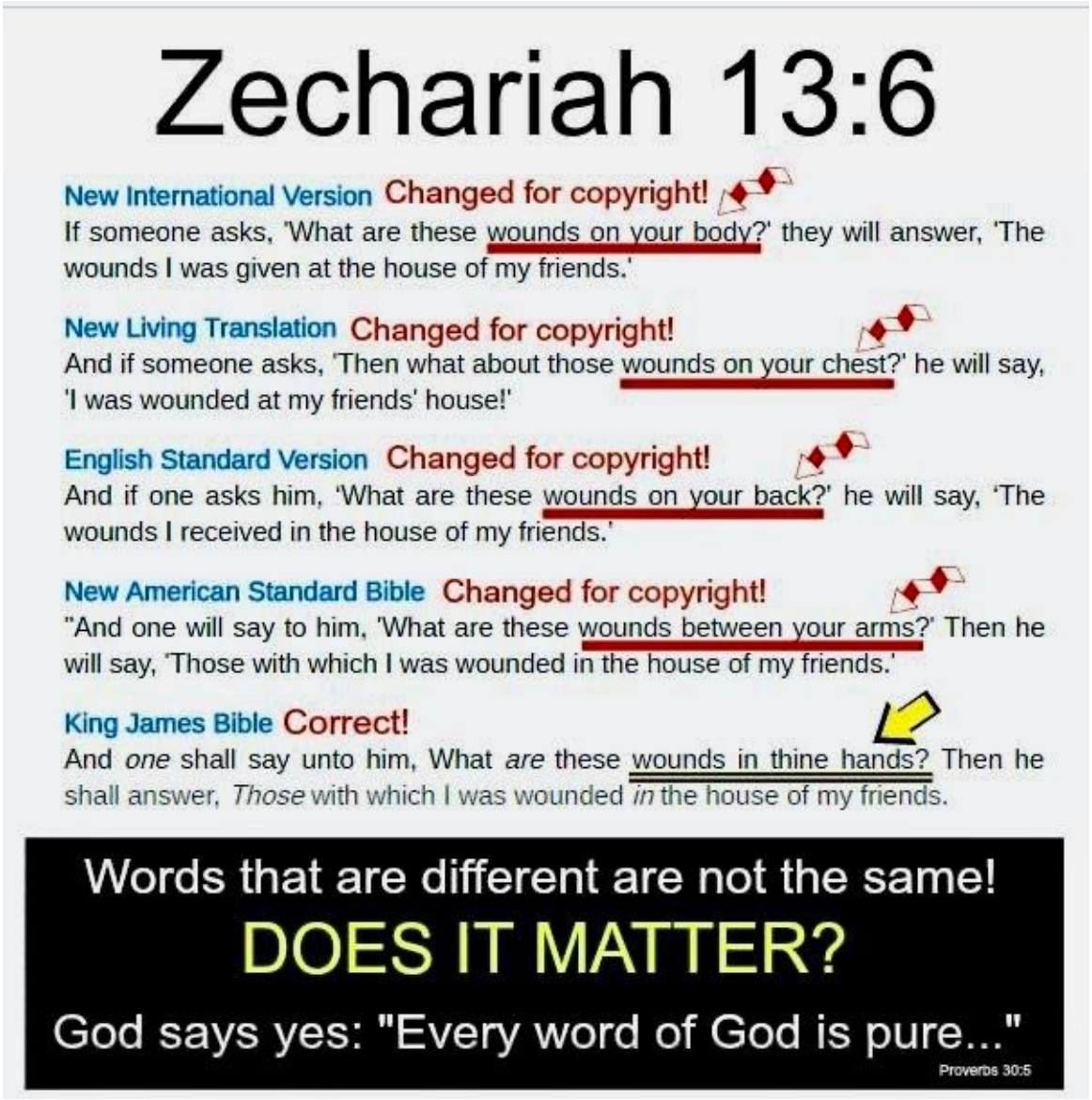
2nd Corinthians 2:14-17, " Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place. For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:

To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things? *For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ*."

Someone recently attempted to defend the Devil's modern Bible revisions, by asking me a hypothetical question. They asked me if it would be better to give a New International Version (NIV) to someone who is serving life in prison, than to give them nothing?

Thankfully I am not aware of any such occurrences. Kindly, the preceding illustration is like asking if it would be better to eat food laced with rat poison than to have no food at all. Depending on how much rat poison is contained in the food, a person might be able to survive but be sickly. Some of the modern Bible versions are more corrupt than others. In 1881 when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced their *A New Translation In The Original Greek* to the world, it set a wicked precedent for scholars to constantly change the inspired Word of God (Romans 1:25). The newer versions keep getting worse and worse, drifting farther and farther from the truth.

There can be no justification for tampering with the Holy Bible.



“There is a spirit of discouragement on churches like I’ve never seen before!” —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: “[2]The Lost Generation”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAfLvK1TPnsob0WzHqPtWpUO1OYUxn3WS4t25E_IW4aKQBma1sB9D-vzoBx2UtJwfGkuPSH4cIFf0g_iCRrwx6z_QNmK7qtAvy5U9
2. https://youtu.be/L8Nr4mgLUFc?t=2009

1.8.19 Bring Forth Fruits Meet For Repentance (2020-12-31 22:24)

Matthew 3:1-12, “

In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,

And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,

And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

***And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham*.**

And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

"

There is much misunderstanding about this passage of Scripture. What exactly did John the Baptist mean when he said: "Bring forth fruits therefore meet for repentance"? The Devil is a beautiful liar! Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has subtly done all he can to corrupt the Gospel (i.e., the way of salvation), by embellishing (obscuring) it with adding or subtracting from what God requires to be saved. I recently did [1]a very fruitful Bible study about the PROMISE of eternal life, which God made before the world began (Titus 1:2).

It saddens me how preachers will cherry-pick the Scriptures, lifting texts out of context to create a new pretext, corrupting the Word of God. The key to understanding Matthew 3:8 is to simply examine the surrounding verses. The word "therefore" is always THERE FOR a reason! *Therefore* is an adverb that means "as a consequence," "as a result," or "hence." So we must look at verse 7 carefully. The religious leaders came to be baptized by John, but he refused them. John calls the Sadducees and Pharisees vipers (snakes), asking who has warned them of the wrath to come. Clearly John is referring to Hell, which he implies in verse 10 as well. The wages of sin is death, which includes the second death in Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:12-15; 21:8).

John was showing the people the way of salvation. So here comes the unsaved religious crowd, who are self-righteous (and John fully knew it). John knew well the false doctrine of the Sadducees and Pharisees. John was essentially saying to them the same thing that Jesus said in **Matthew 5:20, " For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven."** Just like Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses and the Lordship Salvation (Calvinist) crowd today, they were all self-righteous! To some extent, they all pervert the grace of God, requiring something different than what God does to be redeemed. Whereas

God requires faith alone, the Jewish religious leaders required keeping the law of Moses (Acts 15:1). Romans 3:20 teaches that no one can be saved by keeping the Old Testament law.

Also, please notice Matthew 3:9, in which John the Baptist rebukes the religious Jews, for thinking that they were automatically going to Heaven because they were Jews. John tells them that God could raise up literal stones as descendants of Abraham if He wanted to. Why should that be surprising, considering that every human is made of the dust of the earth (Genesis 2:7). God created mankind from dirt. So God could certainly make some rocks into Jews. Is there anything too hard for the Lord? No! God can do anything that doesn't violate His holy character!

John the Baptist was exposing the [2]fallacy that Jews are somehow a superior Master Race, as some wayward theologians like Dr. William P. Grady errantly teach. It is bizarre! I love Jewish people and Gentiles alike. So it is not a criticism of the Jews to refute the heresy that they are somehow the Master Race! It is simply not true. God initially chose the Jewish people as His ambassadors to the Gentile world (Exodus 19:5-6), but they refused, so God turned to the

Gentiles to preach the Gospel instead (Romans 11), which the Gentiles have done. God chose the nation of Israel for a specific task, but that doesn't make them the Master Race. The Bible plainly teaches in **Acts 17:26a** that God **"hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth..."** There is only one human race! Jews are no better than anyone else, nor do they have their own unique plan of salvation. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

So in Matthew 5:7, John emphasizes that the Jewish religious leaders are guilty sinners on their way to burn in Hell, suffering God's coming wrath. John even calls them "vipers" (snakes). Snakes are subtle creatures, both venomous and sly. A snake's movements are subtle and harder to detect by their prey. **Luke 11:44, " Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them."** False religion is like a false floor in [3]a Mexican mineshaft which descends 550 feet into the darkness.

And then in Matthew 5:9, John tells the Jewish religious leaders THE TRUTH that their ethnicity cannot save them! Folks, I have heard some bizarre things taught by Zionist pastors over the years. Case in point is [4]Pastor James Modlish , who [5]said he wanted to hire a Jewish man , to go out into New York City and witness only to Jewish people, so that God would bless his church. That sounds more like like a strange episode of The Outer Limits! Or perhaps [6]The Twilight Zone . I am not trying to be unkind nor disrespectful of anyone. I am simply showing you dear reader that Gentiles are just as important to God as are Jews. Kindly said, it is absurd for Pastor Modlish to think that God would bless his ministry more, for witnessing to Jews, than to Gentiles. The Bible plainly teaches again and again that God is no respecter of persons (Acts 10:34; Romans 2:11; James 2:1), and that there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek (Romans 10:12). Christian believers (regardless of who they are or where they came from) are all one in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:29).

Having said all that as introduction, to properly exegete the true meaning of Matthew 3:8, we can only soundly conclude that John the Baptist was *not* teaching that a person must turn from sinful behavior to be saved, nor to prove they are saved. Sadly, many preachers misinterpret Matthew 3:8 to teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation. They claim that someone is not saved unless they have "

turned away from their sins.

"

This is a false gospel. Not one verse in the Holy Bible (if you have an inspired King James Bible), teaches to

“

repent of your sin

”

or to

“

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved.

Since the Bible does not teach such things, incompetent ministers **“wrest”** (Greek: *strebloo*, “to torture” - 2nd Peter 3:16-17) the Scripture to their own destruction. The proponents of Lordship Salvation torture obscure passages of Scripture, which blatantly contradict clear ones which teach salvation by faith alone. This is theological incompetence! Kindly said, [7]I am talking about the Bob Jones University crowd, who pervert the grace of God, requiring people to turn from their sins to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. How then is it a gift?

So what did John the Baptist mean in Matthew 3:8. I have painfully exegeted the verses before and after verse 8, to show you clearly what John really meant. The religious leaders were self-righteous. **Mark 2:16-17, “And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: *I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance*. ”** This is what John meant. The religious leaders needed to repent of their self-righteousness! That is as clear as day my friend.

You don’t have to stop shacking up with your girlfriend in fornication to be saved, nor do you have stop abusing yourself with drugs and alcohol to be saved, nor do you have to stop stealing from your employer to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. These are horrible sins according to the Bible (1st Corinthians 6:9-10). We **“SHOULD”** live godly in Christ Jesus (Titus 2:12). We ought to depart from iniquity because we are saved, not to be saved (2nd Timothy 2:19; Ephesians 2:10; Romans 3:31). It is very important to notice that John didn’t say to bring forth “

works,

”

but **“**

fruit

” meet (or as a result) of repentance. That fruit would have been faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The religious leaders hadn’t repented yet, which is why they were still in darkness, blinded by their false religion of keeping the law. Repentance is acknowledging

the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25). It is a change of mind. **2nd Timothy 2:25-26,**

“ In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover

themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." That is all repentance is, and has ever been

—acknowledging THE TRUTH!!! When a man acknowledges THE TRUTH, he gets saved. That is how you get saved, by embracing the TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL. **Colossians 1:5, " For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of *the truth of the gospel*;"**

By God's wondrous grace I have been saved now for 40 years. I got saved at 13 years of age, at the Northland Baptist Church on Chicago's northside in 1980. The preacher was a Hyles-Anderson College graduate. I don't recall the name of the sermon, or even the topic. All I remember is that the pastor said if you don't have the Holy Spirit living inside you, convicting you about the sin in your life, you are not saved. I knew immediately that I didn't have the Holy Spirit living in me, and I had no conviction about my sins up until then. So I quietly got saved in my pew at the end of the service, receiving Jesus Christ as my personal Savior.

The thought of turning away from my sins never crossed my mind. No such thought was involved in my salvation. I simply knew that I was a needy sinner, deserving of hellfire, and that Jesus is the One Who could save me. I believed that Christ died on the cross for my sins, and knew that I was calling out from my soul to a risen and living Savior to save me (and He did). Getting saved is a simple matter of childlike faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26).

I am done with explaining Matthew 3:8. I am 100 % confident that what I have just taught you is solid fundamental Bible doctrine. I would stake my life on it! Nowhere does the Bible tell anyone to "

turn from sin

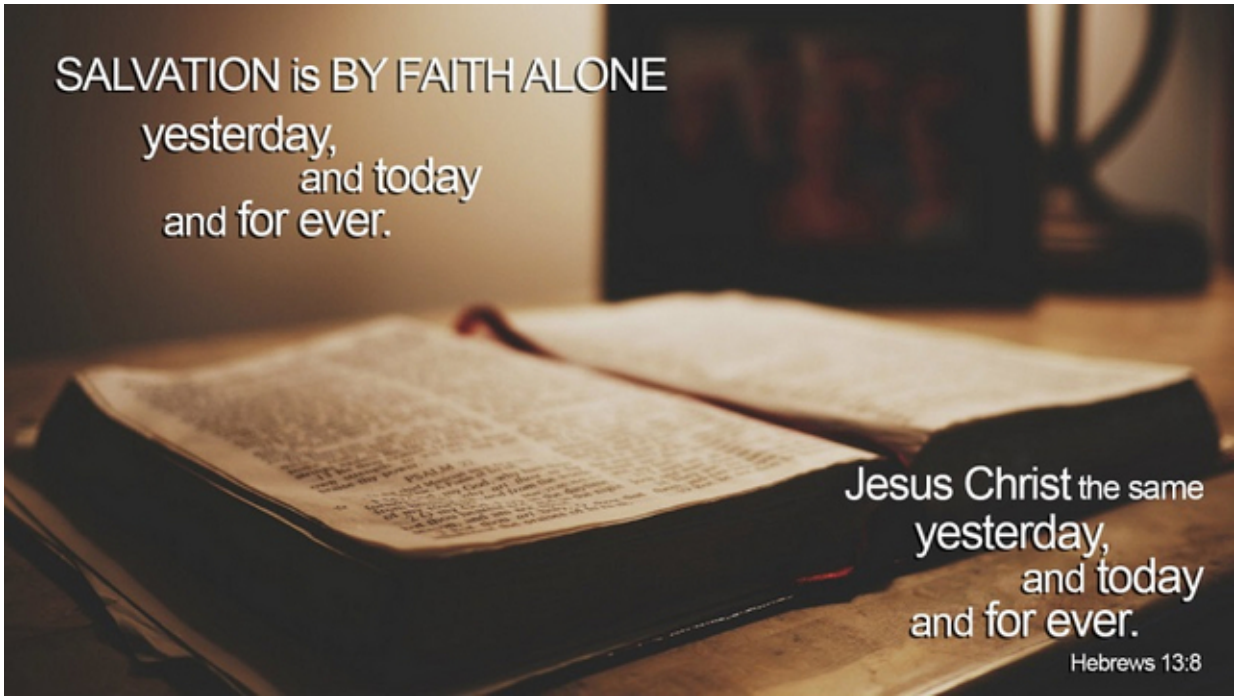
"

to be saved. We must not only reject such nonsense, but expose it wherever Lordship Salvation rears its ugly head. The Sadducees and Pharisees came to be baptized by John, but he refused. Why? It is because they weren't sick, just like Jesus said in Mark 2:16-17. They were self-righteous. They failed to see their need for Christ, because they refused to see themselves as guilty sinners.

That is why John called them *vipers*, and spoke of God's wrath to come. John was wisely addressing them as woeful sinners, because that is what they desperately needed to hear. Whereas the common people came

"

confessing their sins **" (verse 5)** , the religious leaders did not. Repentance is necessary for salvation, but repentance means *a change of mind*. Repentance is the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19), so they will put their faith in the wonderful Savior (Galatians 3:26).



“He [God] did everything, so that you would have to do nothing, except receive it as a free gift! And God says, ’I love you so much that I gave My Son to pay for your sins. Will you believe it? And if you will (believe/ trust, used interchangeably in the Bible), will you simply believe that Jesus Christ died for you? And God says, ’If you’ll do that, I’ll promise you on the authority of My Word, that you’ll never perish, but you’ll have everlasting life!”’ —Pastor Max D. Younce, an excellent quote from the intriguing Bible study titled: “ [9]SO GREAT SALVATION ,” [10]Part 7 | [11]MP3’s

[12]

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/12/eternal-life-was-promised-before-world_26.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/zionism/jews_not_master_race.htm
3. https://youtu.be/6jnndm8QeNE
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/james_modlish.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Zionism/james_modlish-respecter_of_persons.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/the_twilight_zone.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh5N1q_MMQbkCt8BmjohmHp7K3zNKcgfmf8LwCTs69lfZIJGwanZyIsGxYhxLn9VvqkydS6ynS9JJbrh99i0QRGVwilIJNavXB2DXx
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZzcAOYF3oZ0&list=PLou4ptkZ5unXrpnVEEfQ7sOfeYJ-o6gVv
10. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKajS85-Ma4&index=7&list=PLou4ptkZ5unXrpnVEEfQ7sOfeYJ-o6gVv
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm

2021

2.1 January

2.1.1 Still Yet Another Devil's Bible In 2020 (2021-01-02 08:24)

2nd Corinthians 2:17,

"

For we are not as *many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

"

A new Devil's Bible was published in 2020 called: " [1]LITERAL STANDARD VERSION " (LSV).

> Readers will experience a translation that is even further along the formal equivalence spectrum than Young's—in fact, **the most literal English translation ever made—yet is much easier to read**, given that the LSV translation is written in modern English. For students of the Bible searching for a faithful translation like the King James that is literal, à la Young's or the NASB, but is written in the common tongue, they may have finally found what they've been looking for. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]A Groundbreaking New Bible In 2020

[3]

I am going to show you several blatant corruptions and problems found in the Literal Standard Version (LSV). Nearly all of these corruptions are the SAME problems found in the Westcott and Hort translations. That is because they all came from the same garbage pail!

Exodus 12:13 In LSV Changes Future Tense To Past Tense

The Lord said, as translated accurately in the King James Bible: **"WHEN I SEE THE BLOOD, I WILL PASS OVER YOU"!!!** But the Satanic LSV changes it to: "I HAVE SEEN THE BLOOD, AND HAVE PASSED OVER YOU." Huh? The Lord announced to Moses what He was going to do, not what He had already done. Even the LSV speaks in present tense for the first 11 verses of Exodus chapter 12, but then in verse 12 it bizarrely switches to past tense, which makes no sense at all. I know exactly why they did that.

[4]By U.S. law, in order to obtain a legal copyright, translators MUST butcher God's Word to ensure that

"[5]changes are substantial and creative, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes." The LSV drastically changes Exodus 12:13 from present to past tense, which is as deceitful and evil as can be!

Here is verse 3 to compare, which shows that God is speaking in present tense...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Exodus 12:13, "Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, *In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb*, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:"**
>
> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - Exodus 12:13, "speak to all the congregation of Israel, saying, *In the tenth of this month they take to themselves, each man, a lamb* for the house of the fathers, a lamb for a house."**

Moses was commanded to instruct the Hebrews to kill a spotless lamb (which symbolizes the sinless Son of God), and then to apply that lamb's blood to the doorposts of the home, so the firstborn would live. But the LSV changes it to past tense. Why would Moses tell the people what has already happened? It makes no sense! ...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Exodus 12:13,**
>
> **"**
>
> **And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. "**
>
> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - Exodus 12:13,**
>
> **"**
>
> **And the blood has become a sign for you on the houses where you [are], and *I have seen the blood, and have passed over you*, and a plague is not on you for destruction in My striking in the land of Egypt. "**

Do you see how stupid the LSV is dear reader? The King James Bible makes perfect sense. Again we see how the LSV translators had no choice but to *torture* the Bible (which is what the word "wrest" means in 2nd Peter 3:16), because in order to come up with something new, due to the hundreds of English Bibles already in existence, they had to get wildly creative. It is insane theology!

NLV Changes The Word 'Sodomites' To 'Whoremongers'

The Old Testament Bible word "

sodomite

"

has become highly offensive to perverse American culture

today, because of the legalization of homosexual unions since 2015. Hence, the demonic LGBTQ agenda is putting much pressure on churches, Bible publishers, Bible colleges, preachers seminaries and the religious world, to go along with this sinful social trend to avoid harsh

persecution from peers, the cruel media, LGBTQ support groups, and the government itself regarding maintaining 501C3 tax exemption status. Hence, it ought not be surprising that the

Literal Standard Version (LSV) corrupts the following Bible passages...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Kings 14:24, “

And there were also *sodomites in the land*: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

”

LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - 1st Kings 14:24, “

and a *whoremonger has also been in the land*; they have done according to all the abominations of the nations that YHWH dispossessed from the presence of the sons of Israel.

” KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Kings 15:12, “

And he took away *the sodomites out of the land*, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

”

LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - 1st Kings 15:12, “

and removes *the whoremongers out of the land*, and turns aside all the idols that his fathers made;

”

Dear reader, there is a world of difference between a whoremonger (a male who mongers lewd women) versus a sodomite (a male who has carnal knowledge with another male).

Psalms 12:6-7 Corrupted

Here we see that the

Literal Standard Version (LSV)

has corrupted this passage, which ALL of the modern Westcott and Hort based perversions also do. There is a massive difference between “

words

”

(i.e., a very specific meaning) and

“

sayings

” (i.e., a more general meaning)

...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Psalms 12:6-7, "*The words of the LORD are pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

***Thou shalt keep them*, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.**

"

LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - Psalms 12:6-7, "*Sayings of YHWH [are] pure sayings*—Silver tried in a furnace of earth, refined sevenfold.

You, O YHWH, preserve them, || *You keep us* from this generation for all time.

"

And worst of all, please notice that the

Literal Standard Version (LSV)

deceitfully changes God's promise to protect "THEM" (i.e., His pure WORDS), to protecting "US" (i.e., the SAINTS). The LSV is advertised as a new more literal revision of the Textus Receptus, but it is clear to see that the LSV follows the same damnable corruptions found in the Westcott and Hort translations. God promised to preserve and keep His pure Word forever, not keep the saints. This passage of Scripture has NOTHING to do with the saints; This passage is all about God preserving and keeping His PURE WORDS, which means there can only be ONE accurate Bible in English today. If there were two English versions (let's say for the sake of argument), then one absolutely MUST be inferior to the other! They cannot BOTH be 100 % accurate, when they drastically differ in word meaning.

What Does "

Compressed

" Mean?

The following perverse translation from the

Literal Standard Version (LSV)

is a good example of what U.S. copyright laws do to publishers, to compel them to do weird and unscholarly things with the Bible. ...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Matthew 7:14,

"

Because strait is the gate, and *narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life*, and few there be that find it. "

LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - Matthew 7:14, "how narrow [is] the gate and *compressed the way that is leading to life*, and few are those finding it! "

What a sad joke! Dear reader, I cannot even believe that some translator chose the ridiculous word: “compressed.” The dictionary defines “compress” as: “To make more compact by or as if by pressing; to squeeze or press together.” That is not the same as something being “narrow.” The way of salvation is so simple (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) that most people pass right over it, missing it (Luke 13:23-24; Matthew 7:21-23). Some false preachers (like Ray Comfort and Paul Washer) errantly teach that “narrow” refers to “turning from your sinful living” to be saved. But that cannot be true, which would utterly conflict with numerous Scripture passages that teach salvation is not of works (Romans 3:19-20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 4:5-1-6; Galatians 3:1-26). The word “compressed” makes no sense, sounds weird and confuses the reader.

Proverbs 30:5-6 Removes Mention Of The ’PURITY’ Of God’s Words

Again we see how the Literal Standard Version (LSV) says something completely different than the Bible. For God to “reprove”

a man is very different than to

“

reason

” with him. There are changing the Bible just to change it, so they can obtain a legal copyright. Whether the Word of God needs changing is irrelevant, they still MUST change it (using substantial and creative changes) in order to qualify for a new copyright. The translators of the LSV are LIARS! ...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Proverbs 30:5-6, “**
>
> ***Every word of God is pure* : he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**
>
> **Add thou not unto *his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.**
>
> **”**

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - Proverbs 30:5-6, “**
>
> ***Every saying of God [is] tried*, || He [is] a shield to those trusting in Him.**
>
> **Do not add to His words, lest He reason with you, || And you have been found false.**
>
> **”**

Look and I’ll prove it to you my friend...

> **Psalms 119:140, “*Thy word is very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it.”**
>
> **Psalms 119:140, “*Your saying [is] tried exceedingly*, || And Your servant has loved it.”**

The Literal Standard Version (LSV) keeps referring to God’s “SAYINGS” instead of God’s “WORDS”; and they keep referring to God’s sayings as “tried” instead of being “pure.” Dear friend, there is a BIG DIFFERENCE in meaning between *pure* and *tried*, and I know you can see it. The inspired King James Bible faithfully upholds the purity of God’s WORDS!!! **Psalms 119:140a, “Thy word is very pure...” (King James Bible). Psalms 119:140a, “Your**

saying [is] tried exceedingly..." (Literal Standard Version). Please listen carefully—God's Words are pure because God gave them to man pure, not because they were tried, tested and proven. The Word of God is settled in Heaven forever (Psalms 119:89). What the LSV gang are doing is very wrong—torturing the Bible to make money (2nd Peter 3:16-17). I am not trying to nitpick on the modern revisions, but there is a world of difference between the LSV versus the King James Bible (KJB). I'll stick with the inspired King James Bible!!!

Uh, folks there is a giant difference between *pure* and *tried*. Since they keep printing more Bible versions, year after year after year, how can they be PURE? That is why these wicked people behind the

Literal Standard Version (LSV)

keep removing references to God's PURE WORDS!!!

John 1:3 - Says ALL THINGS Created 'THROUGH' Instead Of 'BY' Jesus

Jesus is the divine Creator. The Bible says ALL THINGS were made BY Jesus Christ. In His pre-incarnate form, Jesus Christ created the universe and all the works therein. To say that all things were created "

THROUGH

"

Him attacks Jesus' deity as God almighty. The King James Bible correctly says that all things were made

"

BY

"

Jesus. If Jesus didn't create it, then it wasn't created (John 1:3).

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) - John 1:3, "**
>
> **all things *happened through Him*, and without Him not even one thing happened that has happened.**
>
> **"**

Also, please notice that the Literal Standard Version (LSV) is even WORSE than the Devil's Bibles which came before it. The previous Devil's Bible say that all things were made or created through Him. Now they won't even address Jesus as the Creator anymore. Now the LSV merely says all things HAPPENED through Him. What an ungodly translation! What utter blasphemy against the Lord. Folks, the King James Bible rightly proclaims that ALL THINGS WERE MADE BY HIM [JESUS]!!!

The inspired and trustworthy King James Bible repeatedly says that all things were created "BY" Jesus, not "THROUGH" Him. The Jehovah's Witness' New World Translation (NWT) follows the corrupt Greek of Westcott and Hort. The LSV translators claim to have used the Textus Receptus, so why does their new and improved LSV version agree with Westcott's and Hort's corrupt text?

Kindly said, it is gross theological incompetence. To substitute the word "made" with "happening" shows so blatantly how desperate the translators were to find new *substantial* and

creative changes to obtain a U.S. copyright. I am familiar with their copyright law, and they want don't just want a clone of somebody's else work. That explains why they use strange words like compressed in Matthew 7:14 and happening in John 1:3.

Look what they did the John 3:16...

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -** John 3:16, "
>
> for God so loved the world that He gave *the only begotten Son*, that everyone who is believing in Him may not perish, but may have continuous life.
>
> "

So now instead of "HIS" (the heavenly Father's) only begotten Son, Jesus is called: "THE" only begotten Son. Really?

And what is this below—Ebonics? "

Do not be touching me?

" (LSV - John 20:17b).

Who talks like that? "Yo dude! Bro,

she bin dat about

what her homey boyz be doin.

Dun't be touching me.

"

These modern Bible revisions are laughable to say the least!

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -**
>
> **John 20:17, "**
>
> **Jesus says to her, "*Do not be touching Me*, for I have not yet ascended to My Father; and be going on to My brothers, and say to them, I ascend to My Father and your Father, and [to] My God and your God."**

You confess the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved—by simply agreeing with God that you are a guilty needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and then receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins (John 20:31), believing that He raised up from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is THE GOSPEL that saves, to them that believe it (Romans 1:16; Galatians 3:26; Philippians 3:9).

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -**
>
> **Romans 10:9-10, "**
>
> **that if you may confess with your mouth that *Jesus [is] LORD*, and may believe in your heart that God raised Him out of the dead, you will be saved,**
>
> **for with the heart [one] believes to righteousness, and with the mouth is confession made to salvation;"**

The following is a common perversion of the Scriptures. The King James Bible says we who **“ ARE SAVED,**

” but the Devil’s revisions all say those,

“

BEING SAVED.

” Salvation is not a process, it is a new and instant birth. Slight changes in Bible verses can have a serious impact on sentence meaning, and totally change the mindset of the reader.

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -**
>
> **1st Corinthians 1:18, “**
>
> **for the word of the Cross to those indeed perishing is foolishness, and to us—those *being saved*—it is the power of God,**
>
> **”**

The LSV changed the word “

corrupt

”

to

“

adulterating.

”

That doesn’t sound any easier to understand, does it? This will definitely confuse readers...

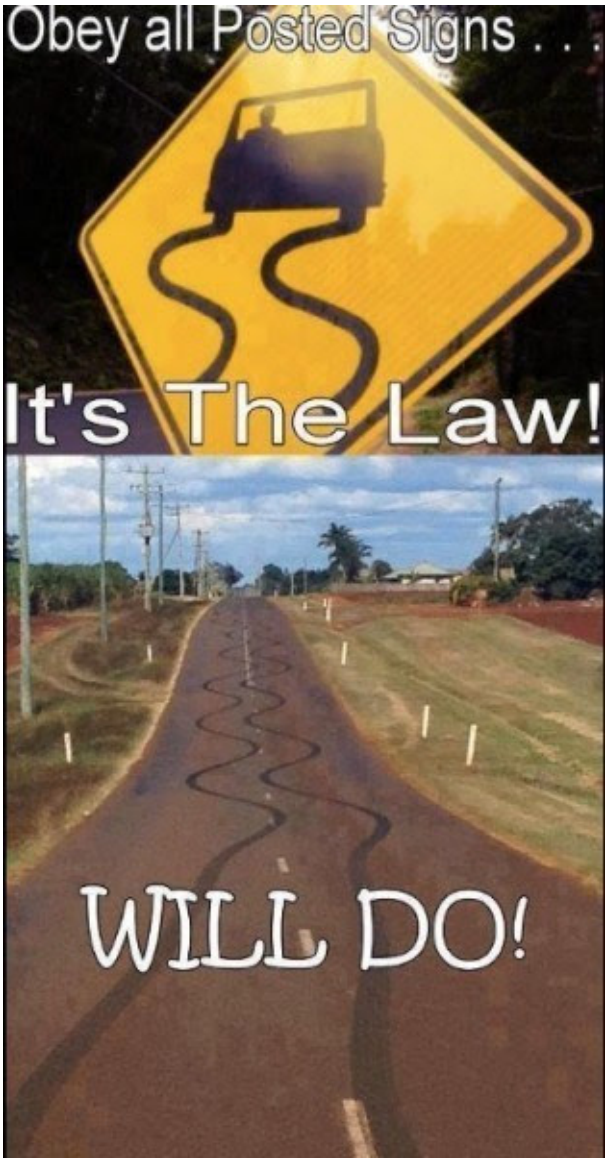
> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -**
>
> **2nd Corinthians 2:17 “**
>
> **For we are not as the many, *adulterating the word of God*, but as of sincerity—but as of God; in the presence of God, in Christ we speak.**
>
> **”**

Here they foolishly replaced the words “repent” and “repentance” with the words “convert” and “conversion.” These two words carry very different theological meanings.

> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -**
>
> **Mar 1:15 “**
>
> **and saying, ’The time has been fulfilled, and the Kingdom of God has come near, *convert* and believe in the good news.’**
>
> **”**
>
> **LITERAL STANDARD VERSION (LSV) -**
>
> **Hebrews 6:1, “**
>
> **For this reason, having left the word of the beginning of the Christ, we may advance to perfection, not laying again a foundation of *conversion* from dead works, and of faith on God, ”**

I could give you hundreds more good examples of how the Literal Standard Version (LSV) is as corrupt as can be, and why you should reject, avoid and warn others NOT to have anything to do with it, because the LSV is religious poison! You'll be driving all over the road if you use umpteen modern Bible versions. I use only the inspired and infallible King James Bible. I humbly recommend that you do the same friend, lest you be confused and misled like so many millions of churchgoers today. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

[6]



1. https://www.lsvbible.com/p/get-lsv.html
2. https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/a-groundbreaking-new-bible-translation-was-released-this-year-and-it-charts-a-different-course-301115118.html
3. https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/a-groundbreaking-new-bible-translation-was-released-this-year-and-it-charts-a-different-course-301115118.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
5. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgN74XKzzhag1uoivtexqmYb0A6g-E04C_rWAr2q_BS8SIWE

gf6gYx7KCRYgaP1WD6wdbF0pGONSHvnE54bkP8oM9oPXlLN84i25-j

2.1.2 A Poem I Made For Abby Who I Love (2021-01-02 10:09)

Song Of Solomon 4:7,

“

Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

”

Song Of Solomon 5-8-9,

“

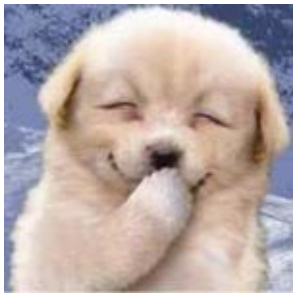
I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am sick of love. What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

”

I have been in love with a young Christian woman since 2017, who visits across the street from me. She used to live across the street in 2017, but then moved away last year to my sadness. Now she visits, sometimes a few times in a week; or sometimes I don’t see her for a couple weeks, and my heart aches in loneliness to see her again. She is my happy thought.

I lay thinking of her today, tears upon my pillow, hurting to be near her and part of her life. I wrote this poem for her, about her, which I hope she will read from my heart.

> Abby is her name.
>
> Abby, ’tis such a pretty name, to match your dainty and charm, I pray and wish our hearts could be one, holding each by the arm; You bring me happy thoughts, thinking of you throughout the day, always praying that perhaps one day, you’ll feel the same way.
>
> You captured my heart four years ago, on a sunny spring day, as I watched you cut the grass, and my heart was mowed away; I think you are an amazing creature, spectacular by far, I wouldn’t change anything about you, I love you as you are.
>
> Painting on the roof, working in the yard, I see Abby work so hard, She’s special to me, for all to see, earning my highest regard; I pray one day she would be my wife, the happiest thought of my life, but if it’s not meant to be, only God can set my heart’s love for her free.
>
> Abby is her lovely name.

[1] 

[2]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJ6v8U3Q9nRCGIxYDlp27dtgpg27KOSFEuX81HOciEGZ2UiPGhljDY82S5vimPB2hgMrzvFUHlZ9rPo5hyncVG8W66r3bLqJPGOsL
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhB3_In-g0-1zB60Mcpwo8tPiRTvhGQ7tq7zXbNmS2tUE24raKWOTNBGP-5MYEGMCn7E9g4m5pn4qm6pNnMWgKs4iOeO_8VV5t9Aj

---

2.1.3 Can A Lost Person Be Saved Without A Christian? (2021-01-04 14:42)

John 20:29-31, "Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: *But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "

Someone asked me this week if only a Christian can lead an unsaved person to the Lord. It is my humble opinion, based upon my understanding of the Holy Scriptures, that a lost person CAN be saved on their own, from reading the Bible or reading a well written Gospel tract.

The idea that someone cannot be saved on their own comes from the following passage:

> **Acts 8:26-31 "And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert.**

And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, *Understandest thou what thou readest? And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me?* And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him."

Even today in 2020 the average person, believers included, couldn't understand this passage from Isaiah, that the eunuch was trying to understand. Thank God for Google...lol! Also, we read in **1st Corinthians 2:14-16, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: *neither can he know them*, because they are spiritually discerned.**

" And we read in

Romans 1:17, "

For therein is the righteousness of God revealed *from faith to faith*: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

" I believe

"faith to faith" refers to God giving a person more understanding, as they by faith take each step in obedience to God. It is clear from reading John 20:31 that the Gospel of John was written to convince the lost person that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that they will believe and be saved.

What more evidence do we need that someone lost CAN be saved without a soulwinner? Since we are born again of the "seed" of God's Word, nothing more is needed than the seed. However, a Christian can plant that seed, and water that seed, as we read in **1st Corinthians 3:5-9, " Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?**

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

"

Humbly said, I think this one passage alone from John 20:31 evidences that, yes, a lost person can be saved without a Christian to guide them, just from reading the Gospel of John. That is why it was written.

Just because the eunuch couldn't understand the book of Isaiah, doesn't mean that a person in 2020 cannot understand the Gospel of John. Clearly they can, which is why this particular book of the Bible was written in the first place—to convince lost sinners to come to Jesus Christ to receive forgiveness

of sins and eternal life. As a Christian I had great difficulty for most of my Christian life understanding umpteen passages of Scripture. That is why we are commanded to “study” in 2nd Timothy 2:15.

What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 3:15, “And that from a child thou hast known** *the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation* **through faith which is in Christ Jesus.**

” John 5:39, “ *Search the scriptures***; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. ”** I don’t find any place in the Scripture where it says to go find a saved person if someone wants to understand salvation. Jesus said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! Read it for yourself friend. Our Savior Himself said to go SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES! For in them ye think ye have eternal life. That is, we learn about God’s wonderful promise of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ.

Titus 1:2, “

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; ***But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching*****, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;”** You see, the Gospel is manifest (made known to lost men) through preaching. If we didn’t have preachers and Christians who are soulwinners, hardly anyone would be saved.

2nd Corinthians 5:20-21 “Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.” I love that. Paul said we as believers are ambassadors to the lost world, as if God Himself were pleading with them to be saved. God desires for all men to repent (i.e., get saved), which great truth we read in 2nd Peter 3:9. That is why I have my website ministry, which I started by God’s leading in 2002, to preach the Gospel to get men saved. I am one of God’s ambassadors, sharing the truth with lost sinners so they can also receive eternal life by faith.

John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." Here we have a direct answer from the Scripture to your question. The Gospel of John was written TO THE LOST PERSON, to convince them. If the Ethiopian eunuch had been reading the Gospel of John (which hadn’t been penned yet), he could have been saved. The Gospel of John is very easy to understand compared to the Old Testament.

1st Timothy 2:5 says "For there is one God, and ***one mediator between God and men*****, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."** Christ Himself is the only Mediator between God the Father and sinful men. As believers we have been given the ministry of reconciliation, reconciling lost sinners to God with the Gospel, through faith in Christ (Romans 5:1). Since we do have the complete Bible today, it is my humble opinion that people CAN be saved on their own, by simply searching the Scriptures to learn about the Good News of Jesus crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The Apostle Paul reminded young Timothy that *the Scriptures* would make him wise unto salvation (1st Timothy 3:15-17). Timothy only had the Old Testament to read. Jesus said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES to *think* we have eternal life (John 5:39). I do not find even one Scripture passage, where the reader is directed to go ask a Christian how to have eternal life. The Bible tells

us directly in the Gospel of John, and many other passages. By simply *searching the Scriptures*, a person will learn about Jesus, and CAN be saved by believing on Christ. If a person *cannot* be saved without a Christian to guide them, then there would be TWO mediators. **John 12:32, " And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."** It is Christ Who draws all men to Himself, through the blessed Holy Spirit, Who is called the

"

Spirit of Christ

"

(Romans 8:9). We are called to be ambassadors for Christ, but Jesus alone is the one and only Mediator. So, no, a person does not need a Christian to be saved.

Not too long ago I wrote an interesting article about [1]visions in the last days, spoken of by Joel. God sent Cornelius a vision in Acts 10. The purpose of that vision was soulwinning. God was helping Cornelius get to the Apostle Peter, so he could hear the Gospel and be saved, and he did get saved (Acts 10:43-44). But, in my humble opinion, this story does not mean no one can understand the Gospel without help. The Bible says we learn from FAITH TO FAITH (Romans 1:17). I believe that means when we accept by faith the truth God has given us, then God sends more, and takes us to the next step. If a man rejects what light God has given him, then God is not bound to give more. Man's obligation is to receive the truth; God's obligation is to provide the truth. I believe this is what **Titus 2:11** means, **" For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,**

" I do not think that refers to the Gospel; but rather, God provides some enlightenment to a person, to see if they will accept it.

Cornelius

prayed, fasted, gave alms, and feared God; but he wasn't saved yet. So God sent him more light, which led to his conversion. God would NEVER send anyone to Hell, who wanted to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). Many people have gone to Hell, who put off being saved until a later time. God is a just God (1st John 1:9). No one ever went to Hell who didn't choose to go there, by knowingly rejecting God's free gift of eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ.

Humbly, I think this one passage of Scripture from John 20:31 is sufficient enough to theologically prove that a lost person CAN be saved just from reading the Bible. **John 20:31,**

" But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." The person who wrote to me this week to ask a question, whether a person who is lost can be saved without a Christian or not, was concerned about their own salvation. They had heard a preacher teach that no one can be saved without a Christian, but he had been saved by reading the Bible directly.

Again, Jesus said in **John 5:37-40,**

"And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

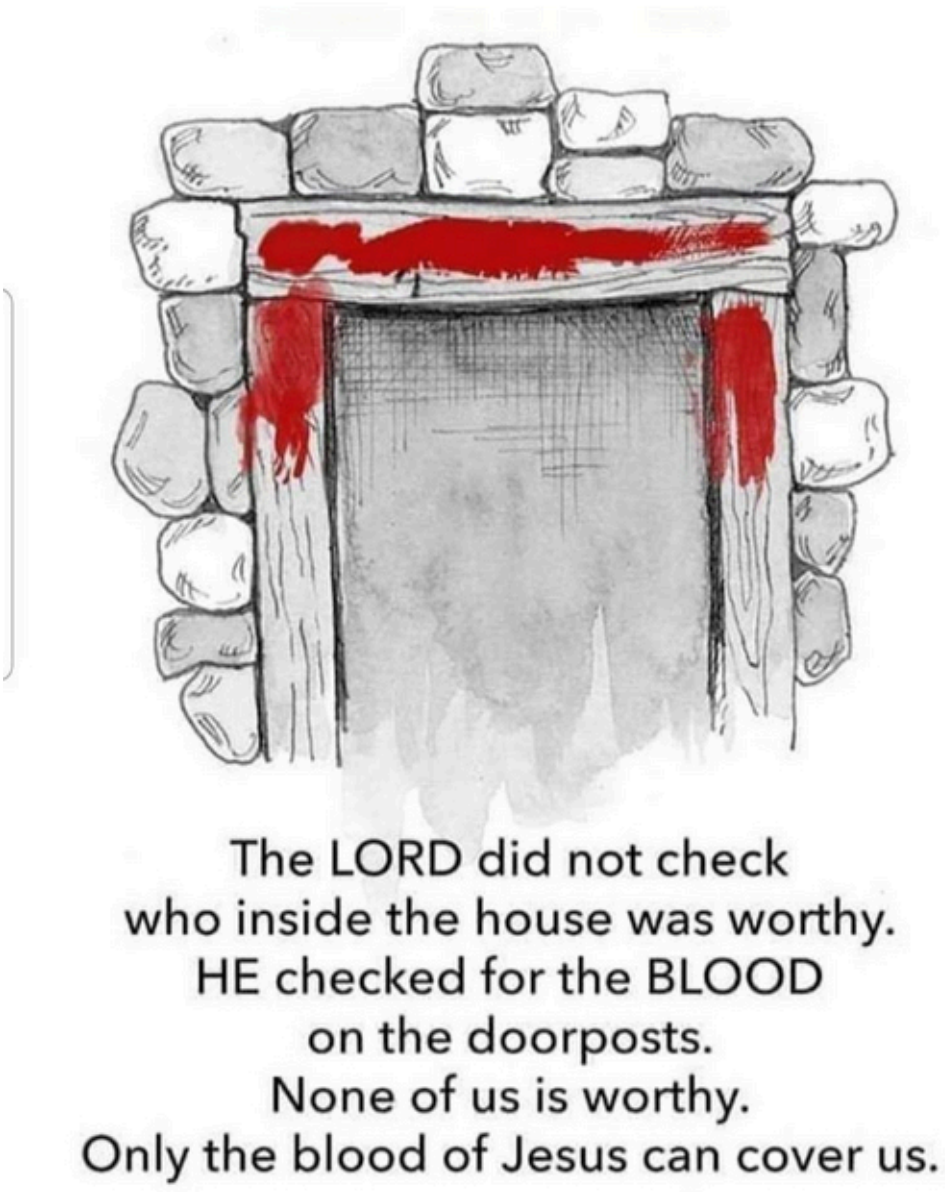
And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life. **"** God's plan of salvation is learned through knowledge of the Scriptures (2nd Timothy 3:15). Whether a person obtains that knowledge directly from searching the Scriptures, or from a soulwinner who preaches the Gospel to

them, it is still the same truth. We know from 1st Corinthians 2:14 that the natural (unsaved) man cannot understand spiritual things, but I do not think it means that a lost person cannot even grasp the plan of salvation. If that were true—that a lost person cannot understand anything in the Bible—then why did John write the Gospel of John to *convince* the lost person (John 20:31) why they should believe on Christ? Clearly a lost person can understand the Gospel of John, because it was written to the lost person.

[2]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/what-does-bible-say-about-visions-and.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh8mUdvoez_pS8Dr1F6pwB42ainUK7QPmGdnNa1TE0mxUMnOsqsOuA-pO-rsPcf53KKaSii7H-H6-8gPErkmiMpuFqFXoIkMK0rCeR

2.1.4 Assurance of Salvation (2021-01-05 09:30)

Assurance Of Salvation

by Evangelist John R. Rice

“They that gladly received his word. . . . ” — Acts 2:41

Here are some lessons in the Christian life. Every Christian starts out as a baby Christian. One has to learn after one is saved. One has to grow in grace after being saved. A good example is in the book of Acts, after Pentecost, when they had three thousand people saved. The Lord tells us how they did after they were saved - these new converts. My, how happy and fruitful they were!

In Acts 2 we begin to read with verse 41:

"Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. And they continued steadfastly in the apostles’ doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers."

Today I want you to see that "they that gladly received his word were baptized." Who was baptized? That is, who publicly took on himself the name of Christian? Who was it that counted themselves committed, branded, lined up with God’s people? Those who gladly received His word.

Let us imagine that here a great number of people come. They say, "Peter, I have been saved. I have trusted the Lord." Peter says, "Are you taking God’s word for it? Are you believing that He died for your sins? Are you relying on His death, that He paid for your sins? Are you relying on His promises, that He gave you everlasting life when you trusted Him?"

"Yes."

"All right. then you may be baptized."

Those that gladly received His Word were baptized. I am talking about assurance of salvation.

One Can Know He Is Saved
When I was a boy back at Gainesville, Texas, I remember that Dr. Talley was the pastor. At prayer meeting a woman said, "Dr. Talley, a neighbor of mine says she knows she is saved. Now isn’t it presumptuous for anybody to say she knows she is going to Heaven?"

Dr Talley very wisely answered, "No. If she is relying on the Word of God, she has a right to know that she is saved."

Can you know you are forgiven, and know that you are going to Heaven? Yes, you can. In II Timothy 1:12 Paul says, "I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day." "I know whom I have believed." It is already done. I have already believed. Not "I am believing," but by an act of faith I committed myself to Christ, I relied on Christ. "I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded (or convinced) that he is able to keep that which I have com-

mitted unto him." Now Paul committed himself and the saving of his soul to the Lord. He said. "And I know He will keep what I have already committed to Him." Paul knew he was saved.

Paul could say in Romans, chapter 8, in the triumphant closing of that great passage, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us." That settles that Jesus is taking up for me. I have been saved.

I read on in Romans, chapter 8, beginning with verse 35:

"Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long: we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature (No, Paul says not any other created thing), shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."

One Can Know by Plain Statements of Scripture

Oh, Paul said, "I know whom I have believed. I know He is keeping that which I have committed to Him." Can one know he is saved? Oh, yes. I read in I John 5:11-13: "And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life." That is interesting. God gave it. It is not bought. You are not earning it. You are not working it in. But "God hath given to us eternal life." What kind of life? Eternal life. He not only gave me life but He gave me eternal, everlasting life. Oh, how often He said, "He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you (in the Bible) that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." John says. I have written these things so you can know you have eternal life.

Now, how am I going to know? By the record in the Bible. God loves me. Jesus died for me. My sins are all paid for. He said they would be blotted out and not held against me any more if I would come to Jesus and rely on Him. The Bible says, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life" (John 3:36). The Bible says in John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life." The believer already has it! He is not going to have it some day, but he has it now." ... HATH everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." So He said, "I have written these things that you may know that you have eternal life when you believe on Jesus." Thank God, one can know!

After Years of Ignorant Doubt, I Learned I Had Everlasting Life

Why don't people know? For three sad years after I was converted I did not know for sure I was saved. When I was a boy about nine years old, in the First Baptist Church of Gainesville, Texas, the pastor, dear Brother Ingram, preached on the prodigal son. He told how when he was a boy he ran away from home and got a job in a print shop, and how he made a botch of it when he spilled a whole font of type, making pie out of it when every letter, every period and comma had to be set by hand. He spilled that and the fellow fired him and didn't pay him. He was hungry and went home and his father loved him and forgave him and took him back

home when he had run away.

This preacher said, "As that prodigal son came home to his father and the father ran to meet him and fell on his neck and kissed him, so you can come to Christ now, and He will take you."

When the invitation was given, I walked down the aisle and told the preacher, "All right, I have come to trust Jesus." But nobody then took the Bible and showed me how Christ had promised to us everlasting life. Nobody showed me any Scripture. They just said, "Now, John, you ought to join the church."

Well, I went home that day and said, "Dad, what about me joining the church? (I didn't know how to tell him what had happened.) He said: "Well, Son, when you are really old enough to repent of your sins and be regenerated, then will be time enough to join the church." Well, I didn't know what those big words meant, but if my dad didn't think I was saved, I guessed I wasn't, since he was the smartest man in the world. So sadly I put it aside. I supposed I was too young. Dad seemed to think so, and I supposed I was not saved.

The next morning as I went to school, I stopped down at the creek bottom and knelt on the sand bar under a willow tree and prayed, "Now, Lord, I guess I am too young to be saved," - and I mentioned this one and that one and others I knew. I said, "Lord, they are not too young, they can be saved, Lord, save them."

Isn't it a strange thing that I had a burden for people to be saved when I didn't know for sure I was saved myself? Well, I went on a time wondering. A boy that day had come who was twelve and he was crying. I wondered if I would have been saved had I cried more. I didn't know what it took to be saved.

I went on doubting for three sad years. Then I decided to leave this thing with Jesus. I remember I asked a preacher to pray for me and I didn't say, "Tell me how to be sure." He didn't know how to tell me, I suppose. All he said was, "All right, John, I'll pray for you and you pray for yourself."

So I went home and knelt down by my bed that night and prayed, but I didn't feel any better. I went to bed and I didn't feel good and I said, "I had better get this settled." So I got up and knelt down and prayed again. Well, I decided I would join the church and try to live for Christ the best I could.

But after I had been saved for three years I started reading the bible. I read the Scripture which says, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life" (John 3:36). I read where "he that believeth on him is not condemned" (John 3:18). I read John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." I read John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name." I said, "Here it is. When I believed in Jesus, when I trusted Jesus, I got everlasting life! That is what the Bible says." And, God is my witness, as far as I know, I have never had a second of doubt about my salvation since then.

People Doubt Because They Partly Depend on Good Life

Now why do people doubt their salvation? Well, it is a natural thing to do. In the first place, we don't like to admit we are wicked old sinners who can do nothing to earn salvation. We like to feel respectable.

Lynn Tompkins who worked for us and who is now at Dr. Tom Malone's school, one night at 10:00 had not won anybody that particular day. He said, "I must get somebody saved before I sleep." (He usually won somebody every day.) So he went downtown and found a store which had not yet closed. A line of people were waiting at the check-out counter. A boy with long hair was in the line. He walked up to this fellow and said, "If you died right now, would you go to Heaven?"

The young fellow said, "I think I would."

Lynn Tompkins said, "What makes you think so?"

"Well, I'm a pretty good boy."

Lynn said to him (this is a little brash), "No, sir, you would split Hell wide open. You would go straight to Hell!"

Well, the fellow became a little indignant at that and said, "Who said so?"

Lynn said, "Jesus did. Look here in John 3. He said you must be born again and if you don't get born again, you will never see the kingdom."

It wasn't long until he had the fellow on his knees there in the check out line while everybody waited patiently as the young fellow prayed and trusted the Lord and was saved!

What I am saying is, aren't you glad you know you are saved? I know I am and I thank God I know it.

Everybody likes to feel he is a pretty good fellow. You don't like to admit you are an old sinner who deserves to go to Hell. I don't deserve God's mercy. Neither do you. But we don't like to admit our sinful condition. Everybody likes to think he can earn part of it. An old song says:

Jesus paid it all,

All to Him I owe;

Sin had left a crimson stain,

He washed it white as snow.

Well, the old carnal nature would like to change it to:

Jesus paid a part,

And I a part, you know;

Sin had Left a little stain,

And we washed it white as snow.

That is not the way. The Lord has to do it all. You say, "But I ... don't think I deserve it." You don't get salvation by deserving it; you get it by the grace of God: "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." This trying to work it, trying to earn it, is part of the reason for dissatisfaction. As sure as you live you are going to know you are not worthy, and your conscience will hurt you. You say, "Oh, what will I do, then?"

Some Depend on Feeling for Assurance of Salvation

Here is another reason people doubt. We do something wrong and our conscience condemns us and we feel so bad about it and we say, "I guess I am not saved. I did feel good hut I have lost it now; so I guess I am not saved."

Sometimes the discouragement is a matter of health. I remember a woman was in the change of life and she was upset and nervous and not normal in her feelings. With her it was mainly a matter of health and nerves. But she got so upset and decided she was not saved. Her husband, a pastor, brought her from down in Alabama, up to Clarksburg, West Virginia, where I was in a citywide campaign - to talk to me. She thought either she had never been saved or that she had committed the unpardonable sin.

What is your trouble? Maybe it is because of ill health and some natural depression that comes from ill health. But more likely it is because your conscience tells you you haven't done all you ought to do, and you feel guilty and are afraid that you are lost. But put this down, when you come to Jesus, you can know He saves you.

Now how can you know for sure? Take what God has written in the Bible, such as Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Isn't that a good, solid Scripture you can rest your soul upon? "Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." You mean if you just come and ask God for forgiveness? Absolutely. If your heart turns to Jesus for mercy, you get it right then. He wants you to trust Him about it.

How long does it take you to make a deposit in your bank? Well, it doesn't take that long to turn your soul over to Jesus and rely on Him to keep it for you.

The soul that on Jesus hath leaned for repose

He will not, He will not desert to his foes.

That soul, though all Hell should endeavor to shake,

I'll never, no never, no never forsake.

Throw Away Your Doubts: Rely on Jesus Christ

> Then, how are you going to be sure? You say, "I'm going to believe what God said. I'm not going to make God out to be a liar. I'm not going to doubt what He said."

I believe it was J. Wilbur Chapman who said that when he was a young fellow, he was in Moody's meeting. He was already converted but he didn't have the assurance he wanted. He said, "I don't believe I have faith enough."

D. L. Moody said, "Who is it you don't have faith in? Are you doubting Jesus Christ?"

"Oh, no! Oh, no! I'm doubting myself."

"Well, you are not the one who does the saving. If you don't doubt Jesus, then leave it with Him."

That is the only way. Let Jesus do the saving. He does it free. You can love Him and te1l Him so and try to live for Him. But assurance of salvation will only come as you say, "I rely on Jesus and He said He will take me. I know He will. He said He would never forsake me. He said He would give me everlasting life." You can rely on the Word of God.

"These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life." Ah, you can know it, too. Like I knew it when I saw that God said, "He that believeth on the Son (or trusts in the Son) hath everlasting life." Not just believe something about it, but did you rely on Him? All right, you have everlasting life if you have.

And if you don't have it, you can have it now. Oh, unsaved soul, remember that today Jesus loves you and He promises you everlasting life. You can rely on Him and have it settled now forever. Will you do that? Won't you write today and say, "I am casting away my doubts. I am going to believe in Jesus Christ and leave it with Him." I hope you will.

2.1.5 Change Your Mind And Believe The Gospel (2021-01-06 01:19)

Mark 1:15, "

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.

"

The Bible simply teaches to **"R epent ye, and believe the Gospel.**

" That is, we repent TO believe, not repent AND believe. Repentance and believing are simply two different ways of looking at salvation. That is why in the Gospel of John the word "believe" is mentioned 85 times, but there is no mention of the word "repent"

even once. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed.

The word

"repent" here in Mark 1:15 is the Greek verb *metanoeo*, which simply means

“

to think differently.

” The noun form of “repent”

is *metanoia* , meaning

“

a change of mind.

” The preacher who attempts to tell us what to think about is adding to the Scriptures. God intentionally chose this open-ended word, not telling us what we must think differently about, deliberately to make it all-inclusive. That is, the object of repenting is always to “

BELIEVE.

”

We know from verses like John 3:20 and Romans 3:19 that repentance must involve some realization of one’s guilt as a sinner. **John 3:20, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. ” Romans 3:19,**

“

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. ” No one has ever been saved who didn’t admit to being a sinner in God’s sight.

Where false preachers go very wrong on the Gospel is when they add the requirement to

“

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved. Nothing in the preceding verses, nor anywhere else in the Bible, teaches that a person must forsake their sinful ways to receive God’s gift. Being a

“new creature” in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 simply means that every believer has the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). This does not guarantee that someone’s lifestyle will immediately transform. It does mean that a new believer is a spiritual baby, and needs the milk of the Word to grow (1st Peter 2:2). Just as a little baby cannot crawl or walk yet, so also a new Christian is weak and immature.

The Bible simply teaches *to change one’s mind* (repent) and believe the Gospel. Since God Himself didn’t tell us what to change our mind about, it would be wrong for us to fill in the blanks. All we KNOW is that a person must come as a guilty sinner. That is the purpose of the Old Testament law according to **Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

” So we see that the only requirement to be saved is to realize what we are being saved from. We are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). The Bible warns of a second death in a lake which burns with fire and brimstone (Revelation

21:8). I agree with Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) that *repentance* is the admission I am as guilty a sinner as God has declared me to be in His holy Word.

But again, it must be emphasized that the word “

repent

” is an open-ended, all-inclusive, term. In other words, you must change your mind about anything and everything that is hindering you from BELIEVING the Gospel to be saved. Please don’t miss that. We are saved by believing, not by repenting. Repentance facilitates (makes possible) believing. Repentance is necessary for salvation, because if you didn’t change your mind, you wouldn’t put your trust in Jesus as your personal Savior. Preachers love to get hung up on what it means to “

repent.

” The Bible already tells us. It is a change of mind. That is all it means. So the person who believes has most definitely also repented. If you hadn’t repented, you couldn’t have believed.

The person who claims to believe, but refuses to admit being a sinner, is a liar. **1st John 1:10, “**

If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

” John the Baptist came preaching repentance, preparing the people to receive the Messiah. After all, that is what John was created to do

—prepare the way for the coming Lord (Malachi 3:1). John simply showed them that they were needy sinners, so that they would believe on the Messiah to be saved.

That is what John meant when he said that he baptized them

with water, but Jesus would baptize them with the fire of the Holy Spirit (salvation). Water baptism never saved anybody. Today, water baptism is one’s public profession of faith. Many people have gone to Heaven without being water baptized. Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) didn’t baptize people in his church. I don’t judge him, but that is unbiblical. Converts should be baptized immediately, but it has absolutely nothing to do with actually receiving the free gift of God, which is by faith. I was saved at age 13, but not water baptized until I was 17 years old.

The free gift of eternal life, which God freely offers, is freely available through the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19). Our only part in salvation is to get out of the way, and let God do the saving, all of it. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

“*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.” If forsaking a sinful life were required to be saved, then we would have to WORK for it! But Jesus did all the work through Calvary’s cross. Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it! My part is to simply believe God at His Word, as recorded in the Scriptures.

2.1.6 Who Exactly Are “The Elect” Of God? (2021-01-07 02:09)

Galatians 3:28-29, "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise."

God has chosen to save all those who choose to be saved. That is what "elect" means.

The "elect" refers to the saved, Jews and Gentiles alike.

God in the Old Testament chose the nation of Israel to be ambassadors of the Gospel to the world...

> **Isaiah 45:4, "For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me."**

The promise was conditional upon their obedience to God...

> **Exodus 19:5-6, "Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel."**

The Jews rebelled against God, so He divorced Israel...

> **Jeremiah 3:8, "And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also."**

God turned to the Gentiles instead to preach the Gospel to the world, to provoke Israel to jealousy. Israel was destroyed in 722 BC (Samaria - northern kingdom), and 586 BC (Judaea - southern kingdom). The PROMISE to Israel was always a line of faith, as we read in Exodus 19:5-6. Also, Deuteronomy chapter 28. At no time did any unsaved Jew ever go to Heaven. The Bible teaches that unsaved Jews are not heirs of the promise...

> **Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."**

So a biological Jew (ethnically) is NOT a Jew the Bible says. A saved Jew is a true Jew in God's sight! The promise of salvation by faith was given to the Jews first, but was afterwards also extended to the Gentiles (all non Jews)...

> **Galatians 3:14-16, "That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith. Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto. Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ."**

The church does NOT replace Israel. Even though God divorced the Jews (cut them off), the Bible says that Jews can still obtain the promise BY FAITH. ...

> **Romans 11:23-24, "And they also [THE JEWS], if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?"**

Jews today can still have the blessings God made to them in the Old Testament, but only BY FAITH in Jesus Christ. That same promise is given to any Gentile who believes in Jesus. The Apostle Peter wrote the following to the Jews, which is a quote from the Old Testament, but it 100 % also applies to the Gentiles, to all who BELIEVE in Jesus...

> **1st Peter 2:7-10, "Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light: Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy."**

The unsaved Jews in the Old Testament were NOT God's children...

> **Romans 9:8, "That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed."**

Only those Jews who HAD FAITH were counted for the seed. The promise was never made to the Jews, but to CHRIST. The promise was to the seed (singular), not to seeds (plural). ...

> Galatians 3:16, "Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; *but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ*."

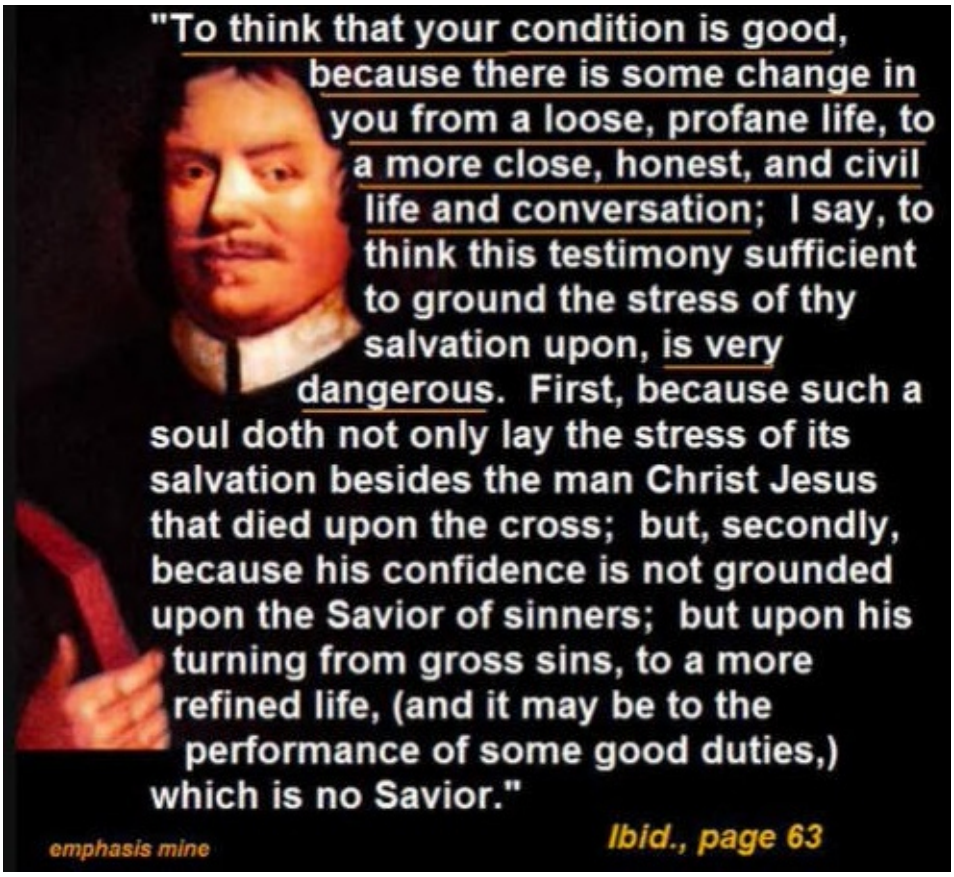
That great promise is salvation through faith in Christ. ...

> Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

God has chosen to save all those who choose to be saved! That is what "elect" means. Physical Jews have never been the elect of God, only those who had faith. And the Bible says in Galatians 3:28-29 that whether Jew or Gentile, we are all of the seed and promise of Abraham through faith in Christ. There has always been only one plan of salvation, by faith alone.

Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold preached a helpful sermon called: "[1]Understanding The Elect Of God." God has chosen to save all those who choose to be saved! That is what "elect" means.

[2]



1. https://youtu.be/gQ3uXggjTCM
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjY-3DRr3LINB36eFGXXOw0y4tAObpvHVIkQjM2AkHWOVuklBHCHxuCvyd9_zJxFSdtDDHr_o9dkrA-V_fH9Ae-MQMOBlzG3v9dY8

2.1.7 BAPTISM DOES NOT SAVE - DOES NOT HELP SAVE (2021-01-07 09:30)

BAPTISM DOES NOT SAVE - DOES NOT HELP SAVE

by Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980)

A favorite device of the Devil is to have men look to their works for their salvation instead of looking to Christ. He leads some to trust in their morality, some to depend upon lodge membership, some to depend upon confessions to priests; some he leads to trust in baptism. That is a fatal mistake. The unanimous voice of all the Scriptures is that people are saved by simple faith in Christ, without any act of righteousness, and baptism is never mentioned as a part of the plan of salvation. Baptism is an act of righteousness, for Jesus said in **Matthew 3:15, "Thus it becometh us to fulfill all righteousness." Titus 3:5** says that such acts of righteousness do not save us:

> **"Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."**

Baptism is certainly a good work, but **Ephesians 2:8,9** likewise says plainly that salvation is altogether a matter of God's mercy and not of our works :

> **"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: NOT OF WORKS, lest any man should boast."**

Salvation is a gift of God which is not deserved, is not bought, and cannot be paid for. No church nor preacher nor the individual saved has any right to claim credit when a soul is saved.

In fact, we are told again and again in the Bible that the man who trusts in Christ has everlasting life immediately. John 3:36 says:

> **"He that believeth on the Son HATH everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."**

"Hath" means has, present tense, in modern English. Likewise, John 5:24 says:

> **"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, HATH everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation: but IS PASSED from death unto life."**

The same teaching is given in John 6:47:

> **"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me HATH everlasting life."**

In the Bible, we find it clear that people believed first and then were baptized. According to these statements from God's Word, they were already saved before they were baptized and any other man who trusts in Christ is saved that second, before he could possibly get to the baptismal waters. It does not take baptism to save one.

WHAT DOES "BAPTIZED FOR REMISSION OF SINS" MEAN?
In Acts 2:38, the term "for the remission of sins" is used as follows :

"Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."

Some people think that this passage contradicts the dozens of other plain statements in the Bible that a man is saved by faith and saved immediately when he believes. But when you use the word for in this passage just as it is used so many times in every-day conversation, you will see what Peter said. A man is arrested for stealing; one is grateful for a favor; one is blamed for carelessness; one is commended for bravery. The word for here does not mean in order to or to secure remission of sins, and it is not rendered that way in any translation of the Bible we know of anywhere. The Greek word eis here translated for is sometimes translated in the Bible against, among, at, unto, upon, etc. It might properly be translated here "baptized upon the remission of your sins" or "baptized referring to, or pointing toward the remission of your sins," or "baptized in the remission of your sins." When one repents, he receives the remission of his sins. Then the obedient heart, following Christ in baptism, is promised the gift of the Holy Ghost, an entirely separate mutter from salvation. What Peter said was that people ought to repent and then, after their sins are forgiven, they should be baptized as evidence of that. That is exactly what people ought to be baptized for, that is, to show the remission of their sins. That Scripture, then, does not mean that people ought to be baptized in order to be saved.

"HE THAT BELIEVETH AND IS BAPTIZED"

In Mark 16:16, believing and baptized are used together:

"He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."

Christians are supposed to be baptized as soon as possible after they are saved. In Bible times they were usually baptized the same day, oftentimes the same hour of their conversion, even if it were midnight as in the case of the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:33. In fact, baptism is a public profession of faith. One can see baptism; one cannot see faith in the heart. It is natural to think of baptism following salvation, and Jesus said that those who believed and were baptized should be saved. He did not mean to contradict the rest of the Bible though, as you will see from the following words in the same verse, for He added. "But he that believeth not shall be damned." That makes it clear that the matter which settles it is believing just the same as is taught in John 3:18:

"He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

The above verse, John 3:18, settles it that the man who believes in Christ is not condemned, whether or not he has been baptized. It also settles that the reason a man is condemned is

"because he hath not believed." Salvation is settled by belief in Christ, and only by that.

BELIEVING DOES NOT INCLUDE BAPTISM

There are so many Scriptures which plainly state again and again that the man who believes in Christ is saved, that those who teach baptism is essential to salvation cannot deny that. They try to get around these many Scriptures, however, by saying that faith includes baptism, that is, if one believes in Christ, he will be baptized, and that faith is not complete until one is baptized. However, in Mark 16:16 Jesus said, "He that believeth and is baptized," showing that believing and being baptized are two different things. If believing includes baptism, then Jesus would not have added the word about baptism. If repenting includes baptism, Peter would not have said in Acts 2:38. "Repent and be baptized." No, they are not the same and are nowhere spoken of as the same in the Bible, nor is it ever stated in the Bible that believing includes baptism, nor that if one trusts Christ, he will be baptized. "He that believeth on the Son bath everlasting life" before he is baptized. Baptism does not save.

"BORN OF WATER" DOES NOT MEAN BAPTISM

"Born of water and of the Spirit" in John 3:5 is often quoted as if it referred to baptism. It most certainly does NOT, however. That passage says nothing about baptism, and in the same conversation with Nicodemus, Jesus repeatedly told just what it took to get this new birth. Read verses 14 to 18 and you will see that it is simply believing in Christ. "Born of water and of the Spirit" in John 3:5, is the same as "the washing of regeneration and the renewing of the Holy Ghost" in Titus 3:5. That verse plainly says that this is "not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us," by this birth of water and the Spirit, or cleansing of regeneration and being made alive by the Holy Spirit.

Ephesians 5:26 tells us how Christ gave Himself for the church **"that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word."** But this washing takes place inside. **James 1:18** tells us that **"of his own will begat he us with the word ... ,"** and **I Peter 1:23** says that we are **"born again ... by the word of God."** These Scriptures seem to mean that when one is saved, he is inwardly washed, cleansed, led to repentance and faith, by the Word of God, and made alive, spiritually, by the Holy Spirit. That, I believe, is the plain meaning of **John 3:5, "born of water and the Spirit."**

All of that happens on the inside of every sinner who is born of God. It is not on the outside, and is not baptism.

Notice the words again in **John 3:5, "born of water and of the Spirit."** The second **"of"** is in italics, which shows that it was not in the original Greek. Jesus said one must be "born of water and the Spirit," one birth. Jesus was only talking about one new birth, which happens on the inside. He did not say one needed to be born of the Spirit inside and of baptism outside, and did not mean so. John 3:5 does not refer to baptism.

"BAPTISM DOTH ALSO NOW SAVE US"

I Peter 3:21 is used as an argument that baptism saves people. Speaking of the ark **"wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water,"** that passage continues:

"The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ."

All difficulty about this passage disappears when you take the first plain statement in the verse that this is a **"figure."** The ark was a figure and picture of salvation, and the ark was certainly a type of Christ. Baptism is a **"like figure"** and **Roman 6:5** states that it is a **"likeness"** of the death, and a **"likeness"** of the resurrection of Christ. Peter then continues that baptism does not put away the filth of the flesh, and says that it is **"the answer of a good conscience toward God."** Baptism, then, is only a picture, or figure, of salvation, and the man who is baptized should already have a **"good conscience."** In Hebrews 9:14 we are told how the conscience is to be purged by the blood of Christ. Then, after that conscience is purged **"from dead works to serve the living God"** and one has a **"good conscience,"** he has a right to be baptized.

One who is baptized professes to have a good conscience toward God, with his sins forgiven. If that is not true, he has no right to be baptized and baptism is a lie and an empty pretense. Baptism is only for saved people, the answer of a conscience cleansed and forgiven.

"BAPTIZED INTO CHRIST"

Some people have been troubled by the phrase **"baptized into Christ"** in **Galatians 3:27**, which reads:

"For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ."

However, that is very clear if you read the verse before it and the rest of the context. **Verse 26** says plainly, **"For ye are all the children of God BY FAITH in Christ Jesus."** The whole book of Galatians is written to prove that people are saved not by works, but by faith.

"Baptized into Christ" should read "baptized unto Christ" and is often so translated. The same Greek word, eis, translated in our King James Version into in this particular verse, is translated in verses 23 and 24 of the same chapter, unto. It is translated unto in scores of cases, to in many others, and for in many cases.

Compare **"baptized into Christ"** in **Galatians 3:27** and **"baptized into Jesus Christ"** in **Romans 6:3** with a phrase just like them in **I Corinthians 10:2, "baptized unto Moses."** The word unto is a translation of the same Greek word eis as into in the other passages. If the covering of Israel in the cloud and Red Sea did not put Israel into Moses, then baptism does not, of course, put one into Christ. Rather baptism points "unto" Christ, of course.

What the Lord says here is that as many as have been baptized for Christ, or pointing toward Christ, or picturing Christ, have publicly claimed Him before the world as their Saviour. I Peter 3:21 plainly states that baptism is a figure or picture. **Romans 6:5** says twice that baptism is a **"likeness"** of the death and resurrection of Christ and also pictures the new life

which the Christians plan to live. Colossians 2:12 tells us the same thing. A person then should be baptized unto Christ, that is, for Christ and to picture the change of heart which he already has by faith in Christ. This Scripture simply bears out the many, many plain statements of the Scripture that one is saved by faith, and puts on in figure and likeness, before the world, what already God has put in the heart. God puts the light in us, we should let it shine. God works in us our salvation, and we are commanded to work it out. (Philippians 2:12,13).

"ARISE AND BE BAPTIZED AND WASH AWAY THY SINS"

Our friends who claim that baptism saves, or that one cannot be saved without baptism, sometimes quote Acts 22:16 as evidence that baptism saves:

> **"And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord."**

Compare this with the Lord's account of what happened, as given in Acts 9:17. Ananias said:

> **"Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost."**

Remember that baptism is a figure, or picture, according to I Peter 3:21 and Romans 6:5. When Paul quoted, **"Wash away thy sins,"** he certainly meant to use figurative language. Baptism is a figure as the Lord has told us. Compare this language with **Matthew 26:26, 28** where Jesus said, **"This is my body"** ... and **"This is my blood."** Jesus certainly meant, **"This represents my body and my blood." "Be baptized, and wash away thy sins,"** certainly means, be baptized to picture the washing away of your sins. That is what baptism always does picture. Paul did not mean in Acts 22:16 to teach a different plan of salvation from that one he gave the jailer in **Acts 16:31, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."** Nor did he mean **Acts 22:16** to contradict **Acts 13:39** where he told the people at Antioch, **"And by him all that BELIEVE are justified from all things."** (Already saved without baptism!)

The man who depends on baptism to save him will go down in the water a dry sinner and will come up a wet sinner, but he need expect no change of heart in that water. Baptism is to picture a change of heart which happens when one trusts in Christ.

OLD TESTAMENT SAINTS SAVED BY FAITH, WITHOUT BAPTISM

We have the record of many people in the Bible who were saved without baptism. I remind you that God has never had but one plan of salvation. In the Old Testament it was **"not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins" (Hebrews 10:4).** In fact, the eleventh chapter of Hebrews tells us of case after case of people in the Old Testament times who were saved by faith. **Acts 10:43** makes clear that the only plan of salvation taught

in the Old Testament was by faith in Christ, just as it was preached in the New Testament. There, Peter said:

> **"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

Remember, there never was any plan of salvation but by faith. Every Old Testament sacrifice and ceremony was a picture and shadow and type of the Lord Jesus Christ, **"the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world!"**

Now, all of these Old Testament saints were saved without baptism, for there is not a word in the Old Testament about baptism and no record of a single person's ever being baptized before John the Baptist began it. Baptism, then, is not a part of God's plan of salvation.

PEOPLE SAVED WITHOUT BAPTISM IN NEW TESTAMENT

Since the same plan of salvation was preached in the Old Testament and in the New Testament, and people were saved in the Old Testament without baptism, you would expect them to be saved in the New Testament without baptism, and they were. In **Luke 7:37-50** is the story of a woman, a notorious sinner. **Verses 47 to 50** in that seventh chapter of Luke tell us plainly that her sins were forgiven her and that her faith had saved her. Read carefully these Scriptures:

> **"Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, ARE FORGIVEN; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little."**

> **"And he said unto her, THY SINS ARE FORGIVEN"**

> **"And he said to the woman, THY FAITH HATH SAVED THEE; go in peace."**

Jesus plainly stated that the woman was already forgiven and was already saved by faith. She knelt at the feet of Jesus, trusted Him, and went away a saved woman. She was saved without baptism.

In **Luke 18:35-43** we are told about the healing and conversion of a blind man. **Verse 42** tells plainly, in the words of Jesus Himself, just how he was saved:

"And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: THY FAITH HATH SAVED THEE."

Notice that salvation was received right there before he was baptized.

That is the same plan of salvation given throughout the book of John; in John 1:12, John 3:14-18, John 3:36, John 5:24, John 6:37, and many other places. It is the same plan taught by Peter after Pentecost (Acts 10:43). It was the same plan taught by Paul, the apostle to the Gentiles, (Acts 13:38,39; Acts 16:30,31; Ephesians 2:8,9; Romans 3:28 and Romans 4:5-8). People were saved in the Old Testament by faith without baptism, were saved during the life of Jesus by faith without baptism, and were saved after Pentecost by faith without baptism.

That publican, about whom the Saviour has told us in **Luke 18:13,14** was saved without baptism. Standing there in the temple, he prayed, saying. **"God be merciful to me a sinner."** Jesus tells us about him then, that, **"I tell you, this man went down to his house justified"**! He was saved, then, without baptism.

THIEF ON THE CROSS SAVED WITHOUT BAPTISM

The most remarkable case of this kind is the thief converted on the cross as told in **Luke 23:39-43**. When that poor man turned to the Lord Jesus and asked to be in His kingdom, the Lord Jesus replied, **"Verily I say unto thee, to day shalt thou be with me in paradise"**! He died that day on the cross as we are told in the Scriptures and so could not have been baptized. But that day, according to the express statement of the Saviour, he went with Jesus to paradise. And some happy day, all who trust in Christ will see him there.

No, baptism is not essential to salvation.

TRUST JESUS FOR SALVATION

God has just one plan of salvation. It is not a process. It is not a series of steps. People are saved by faith in Christ, that way and no other way. Everything else that God asks of a sinner in order to be saved: repentance, prayer, coming to Christ, et cetera, is summed up and settled when one depends upon Christ for the forgiveness of his sins. One could not turn his mind or heart toward God (repentance), without faith in Christ. You cannot come to Christ without believing on Him. **"How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard?" (Romans 10:14).**

Confession by the mouth simply proves faith in the heart which has already secured salvation. God has no other plan of salvation except that promised in **John 3:16,18,36; John 5:24; John 6:47; Acts 16:30-31, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."** Baptism follows, should follow immediately, but is not a part of God's plan of salvation. When you are baptized, be sure that fact is made clear to those who look on. If you have this salvation, this change of heart by faith in Jesus Christ, then I beg you, follow Jesus in baptism as soon as possible

---

2.1.8 The Real Mother Didn't Want Her Baby Hurt (2021-01-08 02:40)

1st Kings 3:16-27, "

Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him. And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house. And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it. And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom. And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear. And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king. Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living. And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king. And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other. Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. *But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it. Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof*."

This is an amazing true story. Two women both made claim to one baby. King Solomon was given the responsibility to determine who the real mother was. Who was lying? Who was telling the truth? The fake mother, the one who was lying, wanted the child divided and killed. But the real mother pleaded with Solomon to let the other woman have the child, to spare its life. She begged the king not to dissect her baby. That clearly evidenced to Solomon who the genuine mother was—the one who didn't want the child divided.

I think this is a perfect illustration of the Bible version debate today. According to the American Bible Society, there are approximately [1]900 English Bible revisions (in part or whole) in existence. The Devil's crowd of reprobates keep crying: **"Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it!"** They claim we don't have an infallible Bible today that is without error. They say that neither you, nor I, can have it. They say a perfect Bible doesn't exist anymore, and that only the ancient "

original autographs

" were perfect. The problem is that there are no originals anymore. Those Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek manuscripts are not here today! So if the Neo-evangelical crowd are right that we don't have an infallible Bible today, then we absolutely cannot claim to have God's Word.

Honestly, if you'll just take a few moments to think about it dear friend—it is utterly foolish and an insult to the Lord—to even entertain the thought that our great, omniscient (all knowing), omnipotent (all powerful), omnibenevolent (all loving), omnisapient (all wise) and omnipresent (all present) God wasn't even able to give us a perfect Bible today. The very thought that we don't have an infallible Bible anymore is totally inconsistent with God's character and promise. The Lord solemnly promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve and keep His PURE WORDS forever. Yet, [2]every modern Devil's Bible version removes this promise, changing it to God protects His saints instead of His pure Words.

God Is Not The Author Of Confusion

The following Bible verse distances God from the whole Bible publishing craze. **1st Corinthians 14:33, “**

For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

” With literally HUNDREDS of English Bible versions available—something to fit every occasion imaginable under the sun—God would never author such utter confusion, leaving humanity at the mercy of greedy and unscrupulous men. There are all sorts of categories of Bible versions available for purchase today, but God only authored ONE BOOK!

Some Bibles are paraphrases of men’s opinion of what God said. Others claim to adhere to strict literal interpretation (which they certainly do not, except for the trustworthy King James Bible).

Something is very wrong with America’s pastors, clergy and Bible professors. One of the most fascinating and astounding facts of human civilization is how easily deceived humans are. Humans are so predictably predictable! Perhaps there is no greater example of this deception, than the relationship between the American newsmedia and public. The [3]U.S. mainstream newsmedia are infamous liars and deceivers! The following video kept getting removed from YouTube, so [4]I saved it to my own ministry website (40 MB MP4 video).

The preceding video so clearly shows how the American people are continually deceived by the controlled media. There is one source of news, and they all repeat the talking points like parrots. There is no real honest news reporting in America, only carefully fabricated manipulative propaganda intended to shape public opinion. Fox News is anything but honest news; they are controlled opposition. By controlling both the perceived left and right paradigms, the Luciferian elite keep America a house divided.

The King James Bible Was Honestly Translated

There are no English words available to express much of the Greek language. That is because the Greek is so exact. God knew what He was doing. In computer science, it would be like writing a C++ computer language, which is less expressive than binary (all 1’s and 0’s). Binary is machine code, pure computer programming. C++ is a mid level language, commonly used for writing video games. I used to mess with C++ for fun on my computer many years ago. I don’t have the patience for computer programming, but I do have the patience for anything relating to my website ministry, knowing it is for the Lord. And then you have computer languages like Visual Basic, which is a higher level language for writing apps.

So English is not as expressive as the KOINE Greek. For example: We only have one English word to describe “Hell.

” But in the Greek language in the Bible, you have numerous different words: Hades, Gehenna and Tartarus. When the 54 King James Bible translators were translating, they oftentimes couldn’t convey the Greek into English without adding some words to clarify the meaning. This shows how honest these 54 men were in translating God’s Word. In comparison, there is not even one modern Bible revision that does this. Instead, one or two Bozos will sit down and torture the Word of God, taking it upon themselves to add to the Bible, which is a serious sin (Deuteronomy 4:2; Proverbs 30:5-6). You simply cannot trust the modern Bible revisions! A more expensive King James Bible will contain the italicized words. The italics simply let you, the reader, know that those words were not in the original manuscript, but were added necessarily for clarity.

The Dishonesty Of The Devil's Modern Bible Revisions

In sharp contrast, consider the Easy-To Read Version (ERV), which adds to the Word of God in **Mark 1:15b**. Whereas the King James Bible simply says, **"**

Repent ye, and believe the Gospel

"; the corrupt ERV changes it to:

"Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News!

" The translators ASS-U-ME that

"

repent

" (verb: metanoeo) here means to change your heart and life. In fact, [5]this Greek verb simply means: "to think differently." The ERV adds to what God said. We are commanded to think differently and believe the Gospel, not change our life and believe the Gospel. Do you see the drastic difference in meaning? I sure do! To change one's life would be works instead of faith.

Tragically, Bible translators have taken it upon themselves to play God. They claim that God merely gave us His ideas (thought inspiration), and that a Bible translation is okay just so long as men convey the general idea which God had in mind. That is some dangerous thinking! The Bible makes a big deal of obeying

"EVERY WORD" of God.

Matthew 4:4, "

But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

" This is a quote from the Old Testament passage of Deuteronomy 8:3.

Sadly, a new Bible version just came out in 2020 called the:

"

Literal Standard Version

"

(LSV), in which they corrupt Deuteronomy 8:3. Whereas the King James Bible reads that man shall live:

" by *every word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live "

; the LSV changes it to read:

"but man lives by *everything* proceeding [from] the mouth of YHWH." The emphasis on EVERY WORD is lost. Everything emphasis the thoughts of God, not the exact details of EVERY WORD. If we are to live by EVERY WORD of God, then we most definitely need an EVERY WORD Bible today!

The Churches Are Pathetic Today

It is tragic what is happening to churches today! Pastor John MacArthur is one of the most popular and beloved leaders in America today. Unfortunately, he is an unsaved liberal, who despite his gift of being an orator, [6]denies that Jesus had God's blood flowing in His veins.

Effectively Dr. MacArthur is denying Jesus' deity, saying that he was a mere man. Jesus was born of a virgin (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23), meaning that He DIDN'T have an earthly father. So how could Jesus not have God's blood, since God Himself is Jesus Father? Jesus was 100 % a man and 100 % God—the God-man, humanity's one and only Mediator (1st Timothy 2:5).

Likewise, churches everywhere are denying that we have an inspired and infallible Bible today.

It is tragic what is happening to churches today! Pastors are teaching that Jesus didn't have God's blood in Him. Pastors are teaching that we don't have an infallible and inspired Bible today. Pastors are teaching that Jesus didn't apply His liquid blood to the Mercy Seat in Heaven.

Can you believe this? I kindly asked one Baptist pastor—a Pensacola Christian College alumni—if he believed Jesus' blood was in Heaven today. He replied that he didn't know. Well get a Bible man! **Hebrews 9:12, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood *he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us*."** Jesus is our heavenly High Priest (Hebrews 4:14-16; Romans 8:34).

I don't pick on the Bob Jones' crowd because I hate them, God forbid. I rattle their cage because I love them! I jump on their case because at one time long ago, Bob Jones University was the citadel of Christian Fundamentalism in America. Sadly, BJU has changed, and is now a hotbed of Neo-evangelical sinful compromise and utter deceit. I am a thankful and humble graduate of Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). That is one of the best decisions I ever made in my life. Albeit, I so much regret that I didn't find a wife there. That was a major blunder, which I will pay for for the rest of my earthly life. Granted, I humbly count my blessings.

Please Don't Divide The Word Of God

The real mother cried out:

" give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. " Every born-again believer knows who our mother is. We have all been born again by the **"seed"** of THE WORD OF GOD (1st Peter 1:23; Luke 8:11). **Hebrews 4:12,**

"

***For the word of God is quick, and powerful*, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. "** The word

"quick" here means living. The Word of God is not just a mere book, it is THE BOOK!!! **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: *the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life*."** The Words of God are living words, which is why the King James Bible absolutely MUST be inspired by God. They are inspired (IN-SPIRIT) words, meaning they are ALIVE!!!

The false mother in Solomon's court wanted the baby dead. She said: **"Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it!"** Since she had rolled over in her sleep, accidently smothering her own child to death, she wanted the other woman to share her pain and loss. That is so wicked. The true mother wanted her child to live, even of it meant letting the other woman raise the child.

The same holds true concerning the Holy Bible. God-fearing Christians don't want the living Word killed. The Devil's unsaved crowd merely want to make money, willing to murder the Bible

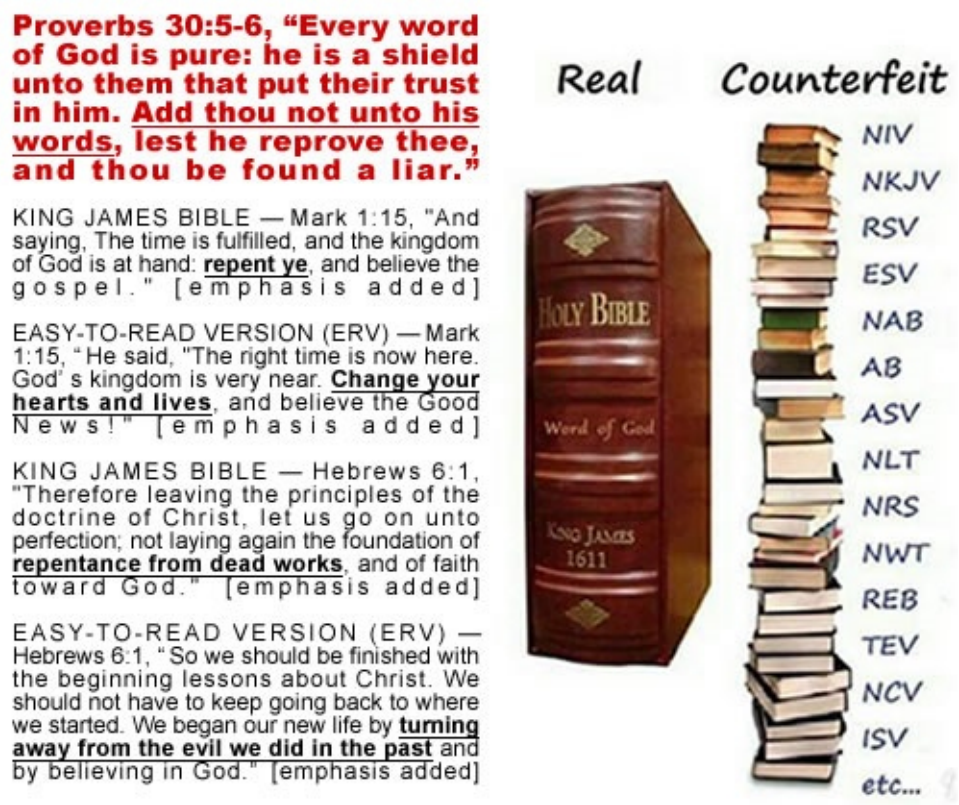
again and again, dividing it so that it is no longer alive. What saith the Scripture? **Jeremiah 23:36, "And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for *ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God."** Only the King James Bible only crowd are pleading for the life of the Holy Bible, crying out: "Please don't change it! Please don't corrupt it! Please don't subtract and add to it! Please leave the Bible alone and let it live!" But the Devil's religious crowd savagely cry out, saying: "

Cut it, change it, corrupt it, and take the life from it!

"

Just as king Solomon instantly knew in God's wisdom, that the real mother sought to protect the life of the living child; even so is it clear today that true born-again Christians desire to protect the living Word of God from the hands of corrupt men.

[7]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/media_brainwashing.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
5. https://youtu.be/LokoxECTHW4
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjurl5HZEaAm6A3AEd8y4KUlibKrwDvjjDyQPunFlYzoEQqEu8_P4UhUtK9E3_hhLXabxF0AXHg4miYfKkFej518B1gtNydHjYL11i

2.1.9 Evangelist Steve Pettit Denies The New Birth (2021-01-08 22:49)

John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

***Which were born*, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.” John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again*, he cannot see the kingdom of God.” John 5:24, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*.

”

1st Corinthians 6:11, “

And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

”

1st Corinthians 1:18, “

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; *but unto us which are saved* it is the power of God.

”

These are but a few of umpteen Scripture passages which plainly teach an instantaneous new birth by the power of God. You don’t get born again and again and again. Just as the earthly physical birth is a one time event, so also is the second spiritual birth into the Kingdom of God. It would be impossible for a child physically born into the world to go back into its mother’s womb and be unborn. Likewise, a child of God cannot lose the new birth, not for any reason. Those false teachers who claim that salvation can be lost due to negligent sinning, and straying too far from God, are denying the new birth. You certainly can lose your religion. You can lose your membership in a manmade organization. You can fall out of favor with a group of humans. But dear friend, you cannot lose the salvation which God alone gives by faith.

I personally heard [1]Dr. Steve Pettit preach at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam in 2014, before he was inaugurated as the new president of Bob Jones University later that year. Steve Pettit labored as a traveling evangelist for 35 years, living out of a recreational vehicle. I love Dr. Pettit as a human being. He is a friendly, cordial and kind man from my recollection of him. I wept as he spoke on the topic of “Wisdom” at Harvest Baptist Church on a Sunday morning. But unfortunately Dr. Pettit is a reprobate concerning the faith; meaning he is a tare instead of wheat, not a true born-again believer.

Please consider the following heretical statement made by Dr. Pettit at Bob Jones University on January 26, 2015 to 2,700 students and faculty...

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race.** If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you

> lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Instead of a new instantaneous birth, Dr. Pettit errantly views salvation as being a progressive race that we must all run to "qualify." This is Satanic folks! Respectfully, this is how I KNOW Dr. Pettit is a reprobate concerning the Christian faith. Any man who denies the immediate new birth, and instead views receiving eternal life as a process, which requires living the Christian life, cannot be a true child of God. Dr. Pettit states:

> "'The race' is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith." —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [3]4:26)

Although it is true that Paul was referring to the Christian life in Hebrews 12:1 when he spoke of "THE RACE," he absolutely was not talking about the gift of eternal life. Dr. Pettit plainly says that Heaven is an "

award,

"

which we must QUALIFY FOR by faithfully living the Christian life. ...

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the
>
> prize? ***What is the award*****?** Well, there are different viewpoints. **Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven.** But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. *I think it is referring to Heaven itself*."** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [4]22:57)

The heretical quotes I just shared with you by Dr. Pettit, are from a disturbing chapel sermon he preached on January 26, 2015 titled: " [5]What Does it Mean To Run The Race? " (MP3, 'The Daily Platform,' Dr. Steve Pettit). Evangelist Pettit heretically teaches that "THE RACE" we run as Christians is necessary for salvation, to prove the authenticity of our faith. [6]That is exactly what Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess' [7]Ellen G. White (1827-1915) taught!

Steve Pettit teaches

that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

Heaven itself? Oh my! What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 9:24-25, "Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible."** As you just read, the "award" will be an "INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN"; but Steve Pettit says it will be HEAVEN ITSELF!!!

Mr. Pettit further heretically states:

[8]

> "God's people HAVE TO continue in the faith! **They MUST PERSEVERE, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!"** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]25:13)

> **"For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith** is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [10]22:44)

The preceding statements may sound good to someone naïve, but they are 100 % unbiblical. Steve Pettit has perverted the grace of God, changing the instant new birth into a probationary type thing, whereby you are required to prove yourself by your performance for the rest of your life. **Matthew 23:4, "For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers."** This is the same Satanic plan of damnation taught by Evangelist Ray Comfort, who heretically states:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've

got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, ***it's a continual thing!*** God, 'I'm sorry, but ***I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Ray Comfort, "[11]I've never killed anyone" ([12]MP3 clip from video).

Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort and Steve Pettit. These men are sincere, of that I have no doubt; but as unsaved religious men, they have a corrupt mindset about how to be saved.

You Can Know Instantly That You Have Been Born-Again

Dear reader, YOU CAN speak about getting saved, and you just accepted Christ, and that's that! That is why the Bible calls it a new birth! **1st Peter 2:2-3, " *As newborn babes*, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious." 1st Peter 1:23, "*Being born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. "**

What Steve Pettit is effectively preaching is that no one can have assurance of salvation, because it is conditional upon your living a faithful Christian life to PROVE the genuineness of the reality of your faith. Well how can we do that without laboring each day, year after year, making sure to prove that your faith is genuine? Oh, this is so awful and sickening folks! Steve Pettit is a false prophet, he truly is! I say that with love and a humble heart. **Jude 1:3b** exhorts every Christian believer **"**

that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

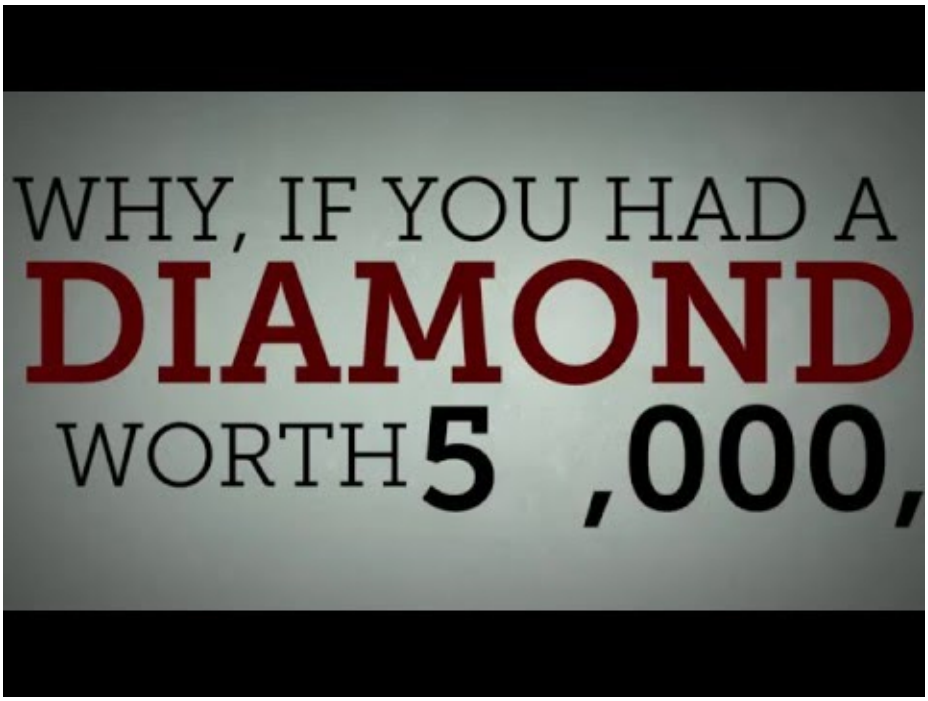
" Salvation is by faith alone, and nothing else is required. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

I feel so sorry for all the students at BJU, who will go through life wondering if they are living faithful enough to "qualify" to obtain the "

award

"

of Heaven. That is what Dr. Pettit sinfully preaches! How could anyone ever have the sweet assurance of God's gift of eternal life, with that type of horrible mindset? Dear friend, Bob Jones University has gone to the dogs! Dr. Steve Pettit is an infidel, and so are the [13]Harvest Baptist Church of Guam who bid him Godspeed. I speak THE TRUTH in love (Ephesians 4:15a). God pity the foolish parents who pay for their child to go to such a wicked place, to have the faith of the saints robbed away from them. If you don't believe me, please listen to the godly wisdom of Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself...



Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Warns Of Infidels Creeping Into The College

When I was 13 years old I got gloriously born-again. Before that moment in time, I have no recollection of anything in mind concerning God except a blank—just empty darkness. But since the moment I got saved until today, I have felt the blessed presence of God's indwelling Holy Spirit living in me. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. "**

There is a lot of junk theology being preached in Bible colleges and churches today, which are dangerous doctrines of devils.

1st Timothy 4:1, "

Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, *giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils*;

" We are warned in the Bible that many people have a false assurance of Heaven. **Luke 13:23-24**

, "

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*

.

" In Matthew 7:21-23, a group of religious people labored for Christ. They preached in Jesus' name. They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They constantly referred to Jesus as their

"

Lord

” (there’s your Lordship Salvation crowd right there). But they all went to Hell the Bible says! Jesus said He never knew any of them! The reason why is simply because, like Steve Pettit and many others in the Bob Jones’ camp today, they are adding to the Gospel, perverting the grace of God (Matthew 7:21; John 6:40; Galatians 1:6-9; Acts 15:1, 24; Romans 4:4; Ephesians 2:8-9).

The Bible teaches that at the time of salvation, God SEALS every believer with His Holy Spirit. **Ephesians 1:12-14, “That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in *Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel* of your salvation: in whom also after that *ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit* of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.”** There’s that beautiful word “TRUTH” again. You get saved by embracing THE TRUTH that you are a SINNER (repentance) and Jesus is the SAVIOR (faith). Once you are saved and sealed, you are forever secure in the everlasting arms of the heavenly Father. When we sin as believers, GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND (Romans 5:20). The Christian believer is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS (Acts 13:39). We’ve PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE (John 5:24).

I’m Saved By The Blood Of The Crucified One

When the child of God looks at the Bible, they see it in a very different light than does the unsaved (or natural) man. Kindly said, since Dr. Steve Pettit is religious but not saved, he views the Bible very differently than I do as a child of God. I see God’s wonderful free gift of eternal life (Romans 6:23), paid in full by the precious blood of the Lamb (1st Peter 1:18-19). It is a one time free gift, that once received is a done deal (Romans 10:13). I am saved solely on the merit of what Jesus did through the cross, to redeem me from sin and Hell; and not in any way am I saved by my own goodness, merit, works, performance, attitude, perseverance, holiness, nor any other human effort. Jesus paid it all!

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:10-11, “*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”** I love that! We get saved by getting out of the way, ceasing from our own works, and resting in Christ alone. That doesn’t require a lifetime probationary period as Steve Pettit teaches. That doesn’t require living a devoted religious life to prove the genuineness of the reality of my faith.

The reality of my faith is that I am wholly trusting the Lamb of God. The genuineness of my faith is faith itself! If we must live a certain way to prove that we are saved, then we can never truly know that we are saved! How is that a gift? How is that something we can rejoice over, if we cannot KNOW that our name is written down in Heaven? In order to **“**

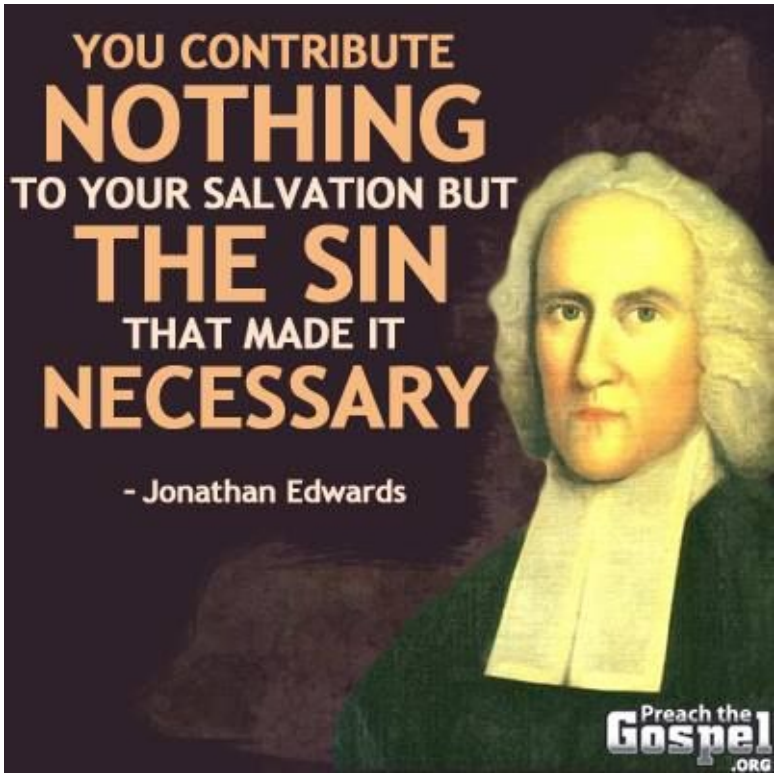
rejoice, because your names are written in heaven

” (Luke 10:20b) then I must be able to 100 % KNOW that my name is written in Heaven; and the only way I can KNOW that is to have the absolute assurance that I am redeemed. In Steve Pettit’s nightmare plan of salvation, you can never truly KNOW that you are saved, because your continued faithfulness is required to

“QUALIFY” for the “AWARD” of “HEAVEN ITSELF.” Those are Steve Pettit’s exact words!!! GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN!!!

What ungodly false teachers—Pastor John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John Piper and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam—preach is not compatible with grace. They have perverted God's instant new birth into an oppressive lifelong process that requires YOUR faithfulness instead of GOD'S faithfulness.

[14]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikfa5tcjC5k9DG0QFguIFyQn3RhyphenhyphenATaXP2lkj6YalenLM2Y3rmfynWuDTcI-YvtWSF_TSje2HC19j5-6PZ7iiTY-UzN
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEirIDQcgXqm2sTRRTL4REDBDxnWEROouyljQfyXbWwZ4UHFcYbm4upYuv0lrbj0v1EsWRRtN_bGpRkEaGdwxPZihSPppeGfAdw6Hq3

2.1.10 John The Baptist Didn't Preach A Different Gospel (2021-01-10 09:30)

Matthew 3:1, "

In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,

And saying, *Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand*.

For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,

And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

***Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance*:**

And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

"

Mark 1:4,

"

John did baptize in the wilderness, and *preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins*.

"

Many Bible students misinterpret this passage of Scripture, particularly dispensationalists. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) offers this helpful explanation:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation.** One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> **Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated.** There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.
>
> There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." But the phrase "for the remission of sins" could well be translated "referring to the remission of sins" for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many,

> many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.
>
> So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." **Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that is Jesus Christ. Every Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that "whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I don't like the phrase "

turn from sin,

"

simply because it is nowhere found in the Bible. Although Brother Rice uses the phrase here, he also CLEARLY explains that he does not think it means to forsake one's sinful behavior as a requirement to be saved. Dr. Rice is correct that repentance is

"

a change of mind.

"

God was so careful with the use of this word, that he intentionally chose to use the open-ended, all-inclusive, Greek word: *[1]metanoia*. When any preacher says that

"

repent

"

means

"

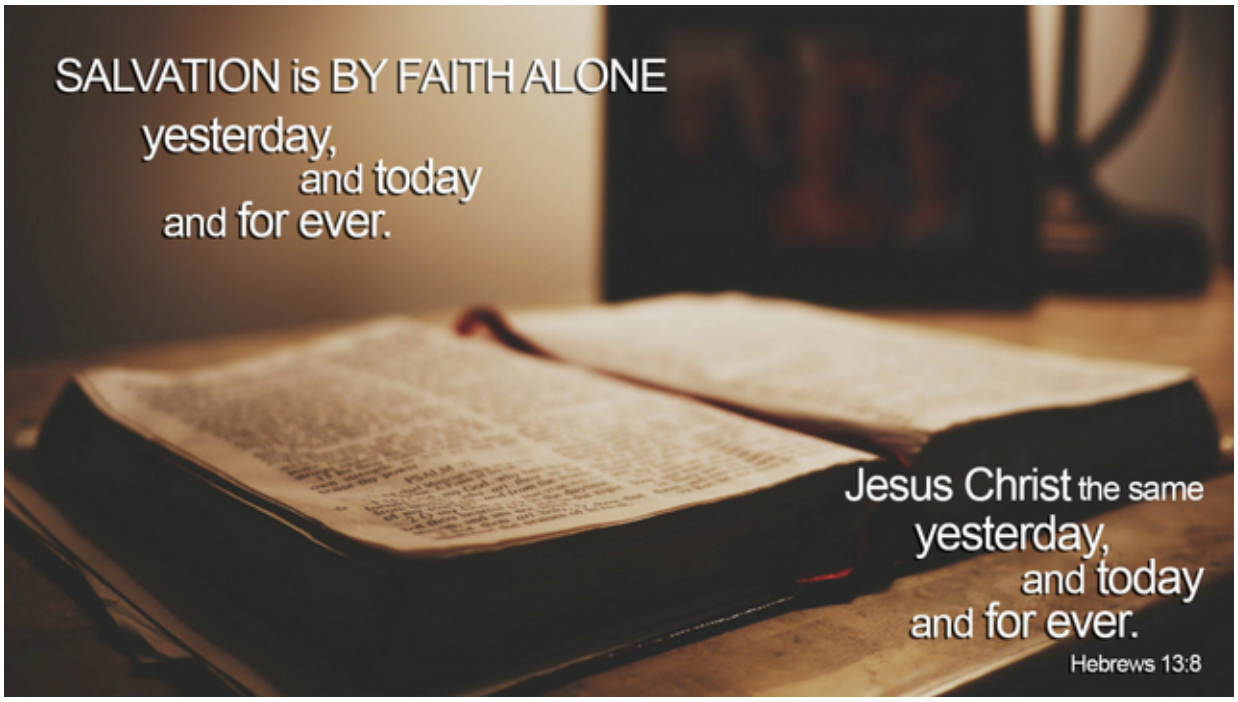
[2]to turn away from your sinful ways,

" he has errantly added to God's Words, which is a horrible evil (Proverbs 30:5-6). That man is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (Galatians 1:6-9).

I am shocked that so many professed Christians today (independent fundamental Baptists in particular) are extremely lackadaisical and indifferent in this important doctrinal matter. [3]I agree 100 % with Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold in this sermon, who exposes the sinful indifferent attitudes among professed Christians today, over the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Right doctrine matters! All the Devil needs in order to creep his lies into a church, is for that church to stop contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). **Revelation 3:2, "**

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. **"** At some apostate point in American history, our churches started prioritizing socializing and growing their attendance, over truth and righteousness!

John the Baptist preached the SAME Gospel as did Jesus and Paul. Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith—it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm
3. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZJTUmnMMhKHS3v-LYbUv6tipmYJZfD_hHb-9TFkCn6fBLsbEJxhl2uUOlS2Fs0-2f1TSon2nrUuB6mEecxMuLQcMcswwVB8xhBvy

---

2.1.11 Eternal Life Is A Gift, Not An Award Or Exchange (2021-01-10 17:23)

Romans 5:15-18,

“

But not as the offence, so also is *the free gift*. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and *the gift by grace*, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. And not as it was by one that sinned, so is *the gift*: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but *the free gift* is of many offences unto justification. For if by one man’s offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of *the gift of righteousness* shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life.” Romans 6:23, “

For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord.

” Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is *the gift of God*: Not of works, lest any man should boast.”

Repeatedly in the Bible we are taught that eternal life is a “gift” from God. Lest anyone should cast any doubt, the Bible clarifies in Romans 5:15, 16 and 18 three times that eternal life is a “

FREE GIFT.

” If you always keep this beautiful truth in mind dear reader, you will never be led astray by the myriad of false teachings concerning salvation that abound in churches today.

I don’t like refuting other preachers, but I do love contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). Interestingly, the Bible says that we actually need false prophets, so those who preach THE TRUTH can be made known. 1st Corinthians 11:19, “

For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

” Having said that, I want to expose a couple popular false teachers of our generation, who pervert the grace of God.

Evangelist Steve Pettit Is A Wolf In Sheep’s Clothing

The first false teacher is Evangelist Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014).

In a heretical sermon

preached on January 26, 2015 at BJU chapel,

titled:

“ [1]What Does it Mean To Run The Race?, ”

Dr. Steve Pettit

heretically refers to Heaven as an

“

award

”

and a

“

prize

”

...

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and **so what’s *the prize*? What is *the award*?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the ***awards*** are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. *I think it is referring to Heaven itself*.”** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [2]22:57)

Dear reader, Heaven is not an “award,” it is a gift. The very moment that a person becomes born-again, by faith alone in Jesus Christ, they are 100 % guaranteed going to Heaven. Nothing

more is required from God than faith. Sadly, Dr. Pettit errantly teaches that in order to obtain the “prize,” the “award,” of Heaven, [3]he says you must “QUALIFY” for it by faithfully running the race all your life. This is NOT sound Bible teaching! Kindly said, Steve Pettit has corrupted God’s grace—by misrepresenting the Gospel—turning it into a “prize” and an “award” that depends upon OUR faithfulness, instead of a “

free gift

” that depends upon GOD’S faithfulness.

Pastor John MacArthur Is A Wolf In Sheep’s Clothing

Second is Pastor John MacArthur of *Grace To You* ministry in California.

In his popular 1988 book titled, “The Gospel According to Jesus,” Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word “exchange” concerning being saved:

> “Thus in a sense we pay the ultimate price for salvation when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . ***It is an exchange*** **of all that we are for all that Christ is.** And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. **Nothing less can qualify as saving faith.”** [emphasis added] —Pastor John MacArthur; The Gospel According to Jesus, p. 140

Dear friend, salvation is *not* an exchange, it is a free gift! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is *not* a trade, not an exchange. John MacArthur is preaching *another gospel* of partial faith in Christ plus works! MacArthur is teaching doctrines of Devils. Not surprisingly, the preceding heretical book by Dr. John MacArthur is [4]required reading at the demonic Mormon ’Brigham Young University’ in Utah. When hellbound Mormons are promoting a preacher’s plan of salvation, you know something is very wrong!

Mr. MacArthur is not a born-again Christian, he is a tare in the churches. A true believer is wheat. **Matthew 13:38, “The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;”** The Bible calls anyone “accursed” who preaches another gospel (Galatians 1:8). Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved!

Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. It is not your faithfulness that gets you to Heaven, it is God’s faithfulness. What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:”**

PGM’s ’UNSHACKLED’ Is A Wolf In Sheep’s Clothing

I was disgusted the other day while listening to Pacific Garden Mission’s popular radio program called ’UNSHACKLED.’ Pacific Garden Mission is troubling Chicago with their perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Don’t take my word for it, read this sickening transcript from UNSHACKLED:

[5]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade; she takes a stroll on the beach and meets a stranger, to whom she starts discussing her struggle with truth.) Here is some of their heretical interaction...

> Cydanni Ade: “I know, you’re going to tell me He [Jesus] loves me unconditionally, and wants to be my Savior.”
>
> Stranger On The Beach: “Yes and no!”
>
> Cydanni Ade: “What?”
>
> Stranger On The Beach: “He does love people, **but Him becoming your Savior *HAS CONDITIONS!”***
>
> Cydanni Ade: “I’ve always heard He loves everyone unconditionally.”
>
> Stranger On The Beach: “Then, why does He call us to repent? If God loves everybody unconditionally, then you can do whatever you want, and believe whatever you think.”
>
> Cydanni Ade: “I know that’s not true!”
>
> Stranger On The Beach: “Right! So, **God placed *an absolute condition*, by which *He requires, commands all people everywhere, to repent of their sins*** and believe in Jesus Christ, ***and live for Him!”***
>
> Cydanni Ade: “Huh.” [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [6]Program #3625 - Aired in 2020 (the story of Cydanni Ade)

Dear reader, there are NO CONDITIONS of salvation, except to freely RECEIVE God’s free gift! No where does the Bible teach to “

turn from your sins

”

(false repentance) to be saved. That would be a trade, an exchange, giving up your sins in exchange for eternal life. That could not be a free gift! No where does the Bible require a person to

“

live for God

”

to be saved. Pacific Garden Mission is guilty of perverting the Gospel of free grace. They have sinfully added forsaking your sins, and living for God, as requirements to receive God’s free gift. That is NOT what the Bible teaches!

Salvation Is Receiving, Not Giving

Please beware of anyone who teaches that God requires something FROM YOU in return, or as a condition, of receiving His free gift of eternal life.

God is offering eternal life to everyone as a free gift! The debt has been paid in full. Your sins have been completely paid for, and all you have to do is receive God’s gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. Just take it by faith! You don’t have to ask God to save you, because He is already asking you! He simply wants you to receive His gift, by taking Him at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures.

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/evangelist-steve-pettit-denies-new-birth.html
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
5. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
6. https://unshackled.org/program/cydanni-ade/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgs928QEEl_xvFt-uzm35yUSW7YIoPCIUv-2i4qkXRk84WKaD5dTJCcRriVFgAgRf7pa086RVladdl6JyjsiXDOwoWe9vKT1vIpRRB

2.1.12 Evangelist John Bunyan Versus Evangelist Steve Pettit (2021-01-12 02:27)

Ephesians 5:25:-27, "

Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

" John 17:17, " *Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth*."

The famous preacher John Bunyan (1628-1688) made the following profound theological statement, which plainly refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, **you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

I sometimes make a typo when typing and spell it Lordship SLAVATION instead of Lordship SALVATION. But there was a typo more befitting then SLAVTION, because that is exactly what the Devil's life of Lordship Salvation does... it ENSLAVES people!!!

The following quote by Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is disturbing, in which he says the opposite of John Bunyan. Whereas John Bunyan rightly says we must PUT A DIFFERENCE between Justification without and sanctification within, Steve Pettit errantly says they are A PACKAGE DEAL...

> "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! **There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though *there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them*. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [1]11:34)

Kindly said, Steve Pettit is preaching another gospel. He is corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Dr. Pettit says if you don't run and faithfully finish the race, you lose everything, you don't get the award of Heaven. Pettit teaches that to qualify for the award of Heaven, you must persevere to run the race. If you don't, then he says you go to Hell. You didn't finish the race, he says, proving that you were never saved at all.

Dear reader, you can see two very drastic viewpoints on salvation taught between John Bunyan versus Steve Pettit. John Bunyan in 100 % correct; Steve Pettit is 100 % wrong! I say that kindly with love, but on the authority of the infallible and inspired King James Bible. Dr. Pettit is casting stumbling blocks before the 2,700 students and faculty at Bob Jones University. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said himself in 1944, that if an infidel like Steve Pettit ever stood in the pulpit at Bob Jones College—robbing the saints of their faith—he'd come back from Heaven with a stick of dynamite and blow the college to smithereens. ...

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. Would Blow His College Up Today!

Respectfully said, Dr. Steve Pettit is an infidel in the pulpit! He mixes sanctification with justification. Dr. Pettit combines and confuses discipleship (service) with sonship (salvation). Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) gets it 100 % right...

> **"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service.** Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. **Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk.** Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." [emphasis added] —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Pastor DeHaan rightly PUTS A DIFFERENCE between the justification by the man Christ without, versus the sanctifying work of the Spirit of Christ within.

[2] **The Saved, Crucified, Resurrected And Ascended Life**

(awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles - [3]Read Article)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/christian_verses_crucified.htm

2.1.13 The Prophet Habakkuk Calls Dr. Peter Ruckman A Liar (2021-01-13 09:30)

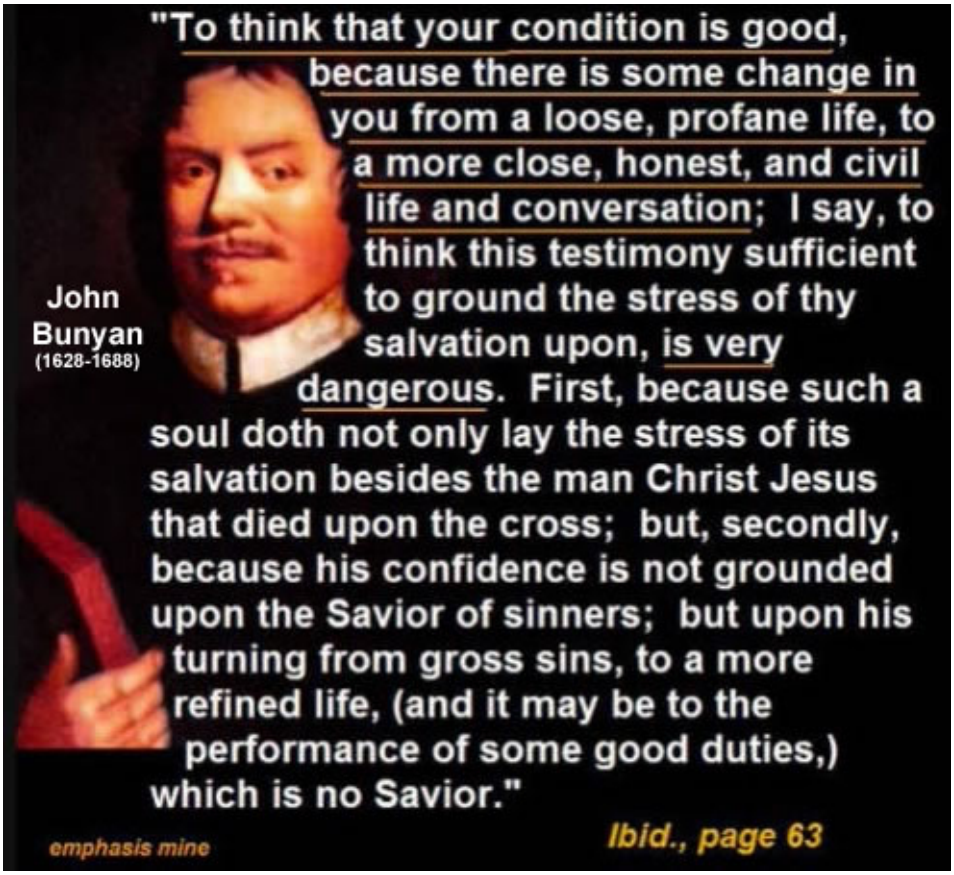
Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith."

There is a frightening heresy which has already crept into many Baptist churches today—which says that people were saved by WORKS during the Old Testament, but are saved by GRACE alone today, and will again be saved by WORKS during the future Tribulation period. This false teaching boldly contradicts the plain Words of God in **Galatians 1:8-9, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."** If it were true that the plan of salvation had changed, then the apostle Paul would have said so, but he didn't. Paul warned that anyone who teaches ANOTHER GOSPEL is accursed by God!

The main proponent and instigator of this heresy (respectfully) is Pastor Peter Ruckman (1921-2016). NO MAN HAS EVER BEEN JUSTIFIED BY WORKS! If the Old Testament saints were justified by works, then they had a reason to boast in their own righteousness. We read in Romans 4:2 that if Abraham had been saved by works, then he would have had a right to glory (boast), but not of God. **Romans 4:2, "For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God."** Dr. Ruckman teaches that Abraham was saved by GRACE, but then once Moses received the Ten Commandments from God, salvation became by WORKS. That is of the Devil! It would be silly and foolish to claim that people were saved differently under Moses, that is, after the law was given, because then they WOULD have "whereof to glory, but not of God"!!!

NO ONE has ever been able to keep the Mosaic law (Romans 3:10-23). [1]According to Dr. Ruckman, faith alone wasn't enough to save a sinner in the Old Testament. The very idea of mixing works with faith is satanic to the core!!! It blows my mind that Peter Ruckman and his follows teach this garbage! Robert Breaker also teaches this junk theology. Sadly, one of my former professors at Hyles-Anderson College, Dr. William P. Grady is also a big advocate of this Satanic heresy by Dr. Ruckman. It blows my mind! I am not a follower of Peter Ruckman, I simply take the good and leave the bad. I believe Peter Ruckman was saved, because he said salvation is only by grace in this Church Age today.

Yet, I seriously wonder about his salvation sometimes, since he was messed up enough to totally miss the simplicity of LAW and GRACE! Paul plainly says in **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Did you read that? THE LAW WAS A SCHOOLMASTER TO BRING US TO CHRIST! That "us" includes the Old Testament saints! How do I know that? Why, listen to what the prophet Habakkuk proclaimed in **Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith."** Habakkuk declared:



"...THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY HIS FAITH."

We find Habakkuk 2:4 quoted in three different Scripture passages in the New Testament:

> Romans 1:17, "For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith."
>
> Galatians 3:11, "But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith."
>
> Hebrews 10:38, "Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him."

Habakkuk was under the Mosaic law. Don't miss that! Abraham lived before the law was given, but Habakkuk lived under the law! That disproves Peter Ruckman's claim that Old Testament saints were saved by WORKS! What saith Peter Ruckman? ...

> The original "plan of salvation" was pure WORKS (Gen. 2:16-17), and in the Millennium the last plan of salvation is again pure WORKS (Rev. 22:14), contrary to every immature, milksop, Baptist baby in your town or city. Genesis 3:22 corrects the kiddies. (Ruckman, Peter. Ruckman's Bible References: Personal Notes on Salient Verses in the Bible, p. 7)

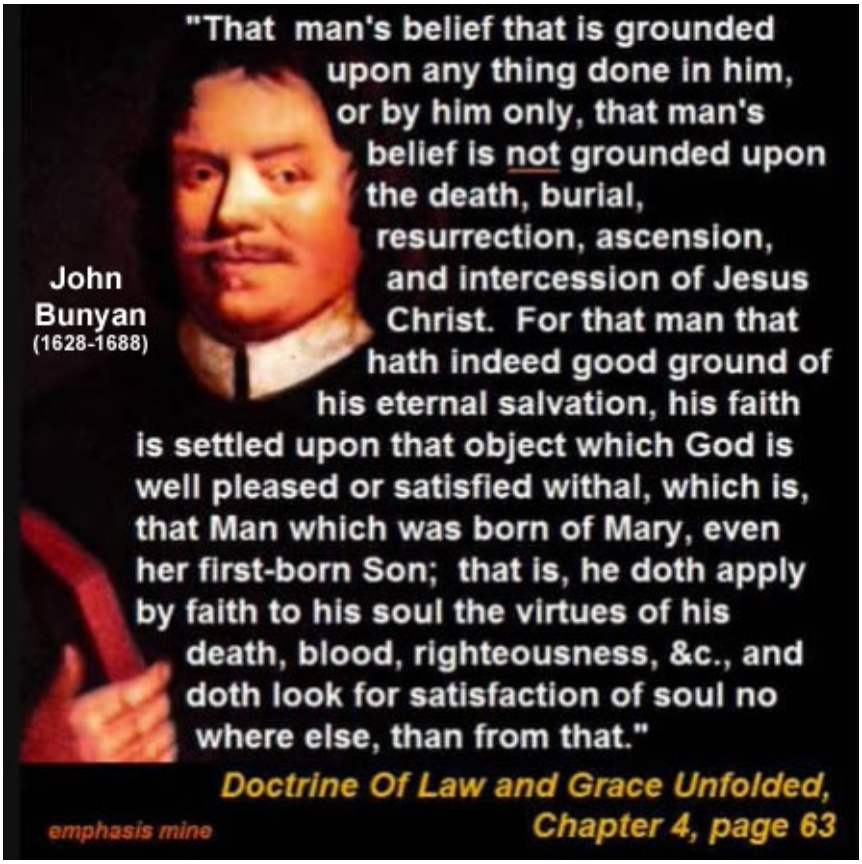
For the Old Testament Dr. Ruckman has an erratic system, with the method of salvation switching back and forth, from faith to works and then back to faith, in an attempt to deal with some theological difficulties. Notice the following:

> In the Old Testament, you find salvation before the Law by grace through faith and under the Law by faith and works… (Ruckman, Peter. Body, Soul, and Spirit. 1986, 1997, p. 12)

That is preposterous! I cannot fathom the disturbing theological ignorance of this brilliant man! How could anyone buy into the Devil's lie that salvation was by faith before Moses, but then became by works under the Mosaic law, and then will revert back to faith in the New Testament? Dr. Ruckman is WRONG! Salvation has ALWAYS been by faith alone.

What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** Here is a plain statement from the Scripture that salvation has ALWAYS been through faith alone in Christ—**Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** So saith the Scripture!

[3]



1. http://www.ruckmanism.org/multipleplans
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6I2gSXeTEUv-KCmosufRbyXbY1vduBWSlRjZ-5wHpbO5mFWnU50YUC5XBoIex6AYc-WrcNePl8bIQdQoYKauDVRfwcU5A4i-TsRI
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAPIoD6Bpu_sQeViX3vAawnfxGC9v_C8Yw7eA6XgENLYqS_rCMCpASqxivtT8ttxTgeEEJCU0t2_4VpvcwOvN-RVA1kx5r8Vkdbvi

2.1.14 Rock “God” Of Band Slayer Crippled From Spider Bite (2021-01-14 09:30)

Revelation 20:13-15, “

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

***And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*.**

”

Fans and friends called *Slayer* g

uitarist Jeff Hanneman

a “rock guitar

God.

” Yet, the infamous skilled musician died at only 49 years of age from alcoholism, which is [1]sadly common among peers in the rock music industry. Dying from substance abuse has sadly produced hundreds of legendary idols in the entertainment industry! Some of the biggest names in entertainment have tragically died premature deaths from substance abuse. The Devil is a beautiful liar.

Slayer frontman Jeff Hanneman had been bitten by a deadly spider, which led to health complications which crippled him from performing guitar anymore. It is ironic that a man whom the world idolized as a

“rock guitar

God,

” could be reminded of his human mortality by a mere tiny little furry creature with fangs. You’ve probably seen the TV show “

[2]1001 Ways To Die.

” The popular TV program ran for four seasons between 2008 to 2012. I encourage you to watch some of these (there are 74 episodes total). They are intriguing to say the least! I am amazed at many of the bizarre ways in which people have inadvertently killed themselves.

One man in his thirties was tired after a long day, and a few beers, so late at night he decided to take a nap under his pickup truck at the beach. His truck was parked in the sand about 15 feet from the ocean. While he was sound asleep, the tide began to rise. As the warm Gulf of Mexico water rose, the truck tires began to sink into the wet sand. By the time the man awoke, he was trapped under his own truck. The beach was empty in the early morning hours, so no one could hear his desperate screams for help. As the water continued to rise he drowned. When the police came they called a tow-truck. When the driver towed away the vehicle, he saw a lifeless man buried in the sand. That is so sad. We never know when death might come. **Proverbs 27:1, “Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. ”**

Jeff Hanneman had been slowly recovering from his infected spider bite in February 2011, that reportedly nearly cost him his arm. Jeff died of liver failure because of alcoholism in May of 2013. So sad. The band “Slayer” is infamous for Satanism. In 1987,

Jeff Hanneman [3]said in an NME magazine interview:

"We read a lot from The Satanic Bible!" Kindly said, what a fool! In 2001 Slayer produced an album titled: " [4]God Hates Us All! " The first song on the album was titled: "Darkness Of Christ." In the song part of the lyrics are: "God Hates Us All!" I truly feel sorry for Jeff Hanneman, who no doubt didn't go to Heaven, when he entered into eternity in 2013. Booze is liquid Devil, as Jeff learned the hard way! Sin thrills and then it kills. The Bible teaches that alcoholism is a foolish sin (1st Corinthians 6:9-10; Proverbs 20:1). I am not condemning Jeff or anyone else, I am just telling the truth plain and simple.

Jeff Hanneman was idolized by millions of Slayer fans around the world. They called him a "rock guitar God." But just like Alice Cooper, Dave Mustaine, Michael Sweet and countless other phonies, they are all slaves to the love of money, and the occult controlled music industry. They cannot back out now, lest they lose everything. The band Korn honored infamous Satanist, Ronnie James Dio, last year in 2019 in concert. The band Korn is of the Devil. Brian Welch is not following the Lord Jesus Christ at all, for if he truly did, Brian would utterly forsake Korn and everything that has anything to do with that hellbound group.

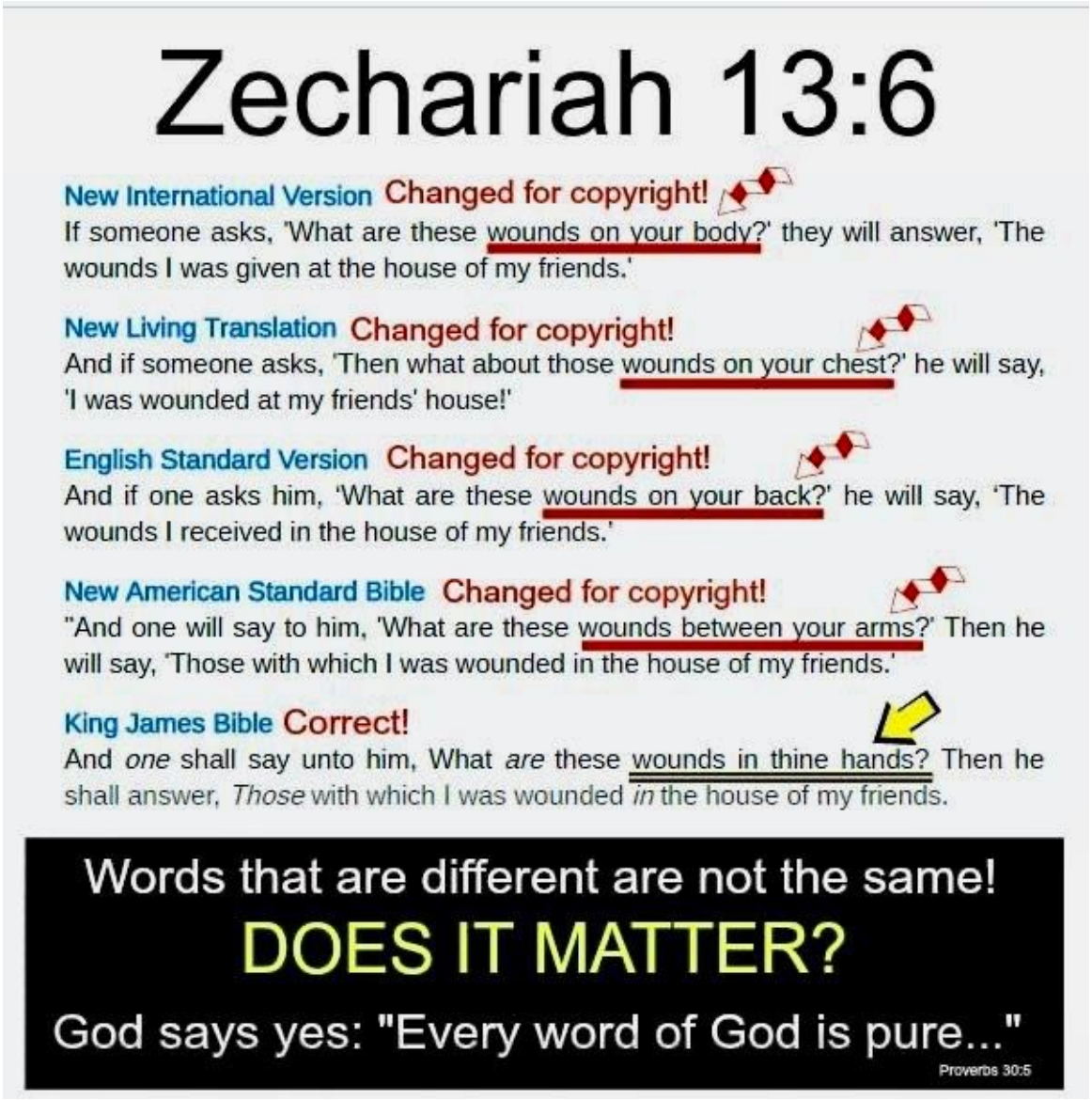
> "Listen if you're politically correct, you're Biblically perverted (and vise versa). It cannot be both! ...You know why we don't accept change? 'Cause we believe in something! We've got something to believe in." —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: "[5]THE HARVEST IS PAST, THE SUMMER IS ENDED, AND WE ARE NOT SAVED!!!"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/death_list.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/c/Yessir1000WTD/videos
3. https://www.theguardian.com/music/2013/may/08/rocks-backpages-slayer-interview-1987
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/slayer.htm
5. https://youtu.be/SxZ2zj3mjNo

2.1.15 Jesus Never Changes And Neither Do God's Pure Words (2021-01-15 09:30)

Psalms 12:6-7, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. *Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever*." Malachi 3:6, "For *I am the LORD, I change not*; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed." Hebrews 13:8, "*Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever*."

Our great God never changes. Our precious Lord and Savior never changes. The blessed Holy Spirit never changes. The inspired Word of God never changes. A sign of the apostasy in these last days is that churches are following the Devil's manmade corrupt Bible revisions. Anyone with even a little bit of spiritual discernment, who genuinely loves the truth, can see that Satan is behind the movement to relentlessly rewrite the Bible. The following picture is just one example of how rotten, evil and unscholarly the Bible corrupting racket is...



As you can see above, ungodly translators and publishers are changing the infallible Word of God so that they can obtain a legal copyright. They are not changing the Holy Bible because scholars sincerely believe it is accurate, but merely so that they can obtain their own legal copyright. Read t

he following quote taken from the [2]United States Copyright Office :

> **How much do I have to change in my own work to make a new claim of copyright?**
>
> **You may make a new claim in your work *if the changes are substantial and creative*, something more than just editorial changes or minor changes.** This would qualify as a new derivative work. For instance, simply making spelling corrections throughout a work does not warrant a new registration, but adding an additional chapter would. See Circular 14, Copyright Registration in Derivative Works and Compilations, for further information. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]Registering A Work

In other words, if you want to publish your own new Bible version, in order to receive legal copyright status, you would have to "SUBSTANTIALLY" change your work from the original. And they must be "CREATIVE" unique changes. May I say, God's Word is not open game for anyone who wants to get creative and change it. Even worse, they're doing it for money.

Pastor Max D. Younce taught [4]a brilliant study on the King James Bible years ago. [5]In part 4b of that series, Dr. Younce made some startling statements revealing just how wicked and deficient the Devil's modern Bibles are. Dr. Younce explains in part 4b how in many cases, the modern Bible revisions are not based upon any ancient manuscript, but in fact, they are merely rendered at the whim of the translator.

Jesus came to earth as the Word of God incarnate (made flesh). **John 1:1-3, 14, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.**

The same was in the beginning with God. ...

And *the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us*, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

"

Revelation 19:13, "

And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and *his name is called The Word of God*.

" Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. This is why we read in **John 5:39,**

"*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and *they are they which testify of me*.

" We learn about Jesus by SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES, because Jesus is the living Word of God.

Hebrews 13:8 proclaims that Jesus Christ is THE SAME yesterday, today and tomorrow. The Lord never changes. Our American culture has drastically been transformed in just 50 years. In 1962 homosexuality was a punishable crime in all 50 states, but as of June 2015 same-sex marriages is permitted in all 50 states by federal law. Likewise, since 1972 federal law has permitted abortion in all 50 states. In the 1950's most Americans were skinny, at their proper weight, but today in the 21st century 42 % of Americans are obese. Women are covered in tattoos today, but in the 1970's tattoos on women were unheard of. There were no women combat soldiers in the U.S. back then. Feminism has ruined American homes!

But despite all these DRASTIC changes for the worst in our country, God and His inspired infallible Words have not changed. Wicked men keep changing the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25), but that doesn't change THE TRUTH! Men can change the Bible all they want, but the infallible unchanging King James Bible still stands! The churches have changed, and they're becoming deader and more unrecognizable every year. The power of the Holy Spirit is absent in 99 % of churches today. Instead you'll find a place of entertainment. You'll find psychology instead of theology in the pulpit. You'll find unity by compromise instead of division over truth. The average pastor and church are far more concerned about avoiding a church split, than they are about pleasing God by contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).

The Word of God hasn't changed at all. Yet, according to the American Bible Society (ABS), there are approximately 900 different English Bible versions:

> I am afraid no one can give you an exact number for the English translations and paraphrases of the Bible printed since Tyndale's New Testament of 1526. In part this

> is due to the difficulty of determining what should be defined as a new translation as opposed to a correction or a revision of an existing translation. There is the additional question of how we should count translations that include not a complete Bible or Testament, but just a group of books or even a single book. And then, of course, there is the difficulty of sheer numbers. With all these caveats in mind, **the number of printed English translations and paraphrases of the Bible, whether complete or not, is about 900.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [6]Number Of English Translations Of The Bible; BIBLE Q & A; December 2, 2009.

I cannot even grasp how we ended up having 900 English Bible revisions! It all started back in the year 1881 with Brooke Westcott's and Fenton Hort's: "The New Testament In The Original Greek." It took them 28 years to complete. Westcott and Hort claimed that "older" and "more accurate" ancient Greek manuscripts of the Bible had been unearthed. All of the Devil's modern revisions of the Bible, including the Jehovah's Witness' New World Translation (NWT), have been translated from this corrupt ancient Greek manuscript.

I know Independent Baptist churches where multiple plans of salvation are permitted and taught. **1st Corinthians 14:11, "For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints."** Here's [7]THE UGLY TRUTH ABOUT THE DIFFERENT BIBLE VERSIONS TODAY , WHICH ARE ANYTHING BUT HONEST SCHOLARSHIP. Please don't become the Devil's fool. Get you a King James Bible and love it, defend it, cherish it, read it, mediate on it, memorize it, proclaim it, study it, obey it and abide (live) therein!!!!!!!

Our blessed risen and living Savior never changes, and neither does the printed Word of God. Since there is only one Savior, there can only be one Holy Bible. That is common sense! The Devil is so cunning, subtle and shrewd, that he has succeeded at deceiving pastors and churches, to accept the false idea that God has preserved His pure Words among hundreds of English Bible versions. Why would a God Who is not the author of confusion DO THAT? **1st Corinthians 14:33, "**

***For God is not the author of confusion*, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.**
" The King James Bible is the infallible inspired Word of God.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgpUupjAnWotko4yHzM6THatheAdAufsjyu9NH5_UB3YNLldmRHJ4KNSXlaN8NYnHUPVW4EyrnbERpi2ymkrhniICPs3q3hEFk2pkn
2. http://copyright.gov/
3. http://copyright.gov/help/faq/faq-register.html#change
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/king_james_translation-still_the_best_4b.mp3
6. http://news.americanbible.org/article/number-of-english-translations-of-the-bible
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm

2.1.16 God Rested From His Works, He Didn't Turn From Sin (2021-01-16 17:21)

Hebrews 4:1-2, 10-11, "Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not

being mixed with faith in them that heard it. ... *For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."

I was so happy when the Holy Spirit showed me this truth last night. Hebrews 4:10-11 uses the 6 days of creation in Genesis as an illustration, to help us understand repentance unto salvation. God worked during those 6 days. God's works were not sinful. God did not turn from His sins to rest on the 7th day. I sure hope you are getting this truth friend, because this is GOOD STUFF!

God ceased from His "works" the Bible says. Did God have to turn away from His sins? No, God is incapable of sinning (James 1:13). God ceased from His efforts. He ceased from doing anything. God rested. Dear friend, that is the best illustration of salvation you'll ever hear, and it came directly from God Himself in Hebrews 4:10-11. Just as God ceased from his works, that is exactly how to get saved. You simply cease from doing anything, and you rest completely in the Lord Jesus Christ.

That is why the Apostle Paul could simply say in **1st Corinthians 2:2, "For I determined not to know any thing among you, *save Jesus Christ, and him crucified*."** That is why Paul could simply say in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*"** Paul didn't ask them if they had repented and turned away from their sins, nor if they had made a commitment to Christ as "Lord," nor if they were willing to follow Jesus no matter what the cost. [1]Pastor John MacArthur heretically requires all of these unbiblical requirements to be saved.

My dear non-feathered friend, I care about you. I don't get paid a penny to labor night and day online, preaching the truth. My reward is laid up in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20). You are my greatest reward, those of you who are my spiritual children, whom I've had the privilege of leading to Christ with the Gospel. I've been having the time of my life since 2002, for almost 20 years, contending for the Christian faith. It brings me joy to preach THE TRUTH. One of the great joys of the Christian life is contending for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Kindly said, anybody who tells you that you are required by God to "

turn away from your sin

" to be saved, doesn't understand God's plan of salvation. They are woefully ignorant of the Gospel, theologically incompetent, and are not saved. I'm talking about the [2]pathetic Bob Jones University crowd . I'm talking about former Harvest Baptist Church on Guam pastor, [3]Dr. Marty Herron. I'm talking about [4]Evangelist Steve Pettit, president of BJU since 2014. I'm talking about '[5]UNSHACKLED' which is produced by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago. All of these religious characters and groups preach **" ANOTHER GOSPEL**

" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), which is not another (Galatians 1:6-9).

Dear friend, you get saved by getting out of the way, and letting God do the saving, all of it!

Romans 10:3-4, "

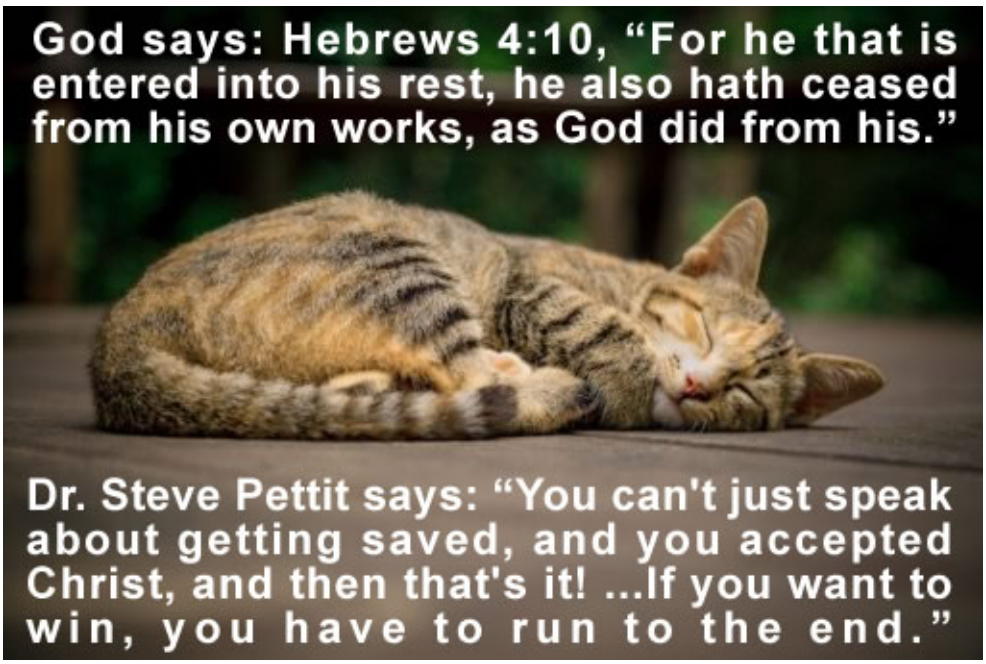
For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. **"** The only part you and I have in salvation is to REST completely in Jesus.

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He miraculously resurrected physically from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is **" the Gospel "** (the Good News), by which men are saved, if they will REST in the finished redemptive WORK OF CHRIST. You see, it's not YOUR WORKS that saves you, it is JESUS WORKS! The Bible teaches in Hebrews 4:10-11 that just as God ceased from His works, even so must we cease from our works, resting completely in Jesus Christ to be saved. God didn't turn from His sins, He ceased from His labors.

[7]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEilBdJ7xUpclSiWmkJnw2LiMA-ymlYaKrpDxWReD2gGUTSZldYyTpaqlpmm9dR3PpytCeNnUlapilBj1IyZqKoTE8_HaemSCRmckd6

2.1.17 'UNSHACKLED' Preaches Another Gospel (2021-01-17 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

I am utterly disgusted lately as I listen to '[1]UNSHACKLED,' produced by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago [2]since 1950. They embellish the Gospel so much that it is no longer God's

plan of salvation. I was listening today to their latest episode, the life's story of Christopher Replogle. I used to visit Pacific Garden Mission in the 1970's and early 1980's, a hundred times as a boy, tagging along with my father who preached there regularly to Skid Row. I used to sit in the Prayer Room as my father witnessed to men, kneeling on the floor, praying with them. Then the men would go to eat. Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) was the director of PGM for 46 years. He was in charge when I visited the mission as a lad, back when the mission still preached the Gospel correctly. These yuppie-type Neo-evangelicals today are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, perverting the Gospel of free grace.

The narrator (Timothy Gregory) of the UNSHACKLED series is not a saved man in my humble opinion. That is very clear to me, by his constant use of corrupt theological teachings that are nowhere found in the Word of God. It is truly sad that with the massive influence which UNSHACKLED has worldwide in dozens of languages, that they don't have a doctrinally sound man in charge of the ministry.

For example: Here are some heretical statements Timothy Gregory made today in the story of Christopher Replogle:

> "If you don't remember anything else, remember this, you can either invite Jesus into your life as your Lord and Savior, or you can shut Him out. But friend, I implore you to invite Him inside. Don't delay it another day. Call upon Him as your 'Lord.' For when you do, you are choosing to live life abundantly. To the full, for all of eternity."
>
> SOURCE: UNSHACKLED, [3]Program #3651 - Aired in 2021; Christopher Replogle Pt 1

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to call upon Jesus as our "Lord" (Master, Boss). Pastor Jack Hyles gets it 100 % correct, [4]refuting the Lordship Salvation heresy mess! You don't have to take Jesus as your "Lord and Savior" to be saved, you just need to take Him as your SAVIOR!!! What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. These things command and teach."** Jesus is the Savior of ALL men, even those who reject Him. That is what the Bible says. Jesus is the Savior of all men, especially of those who believe on Him.

Timothy Gregory in part 2 heretically says:

> "If you have ever doubted where you will go when you leave this earth, know this: Once Jesus is your 'Lord,' and you live for Him, there is no doubt. You will be with Him."
>
> SOURCE: UNSHACKLED, [5]Program #3652 - Aired in 2021; Christopher Replogle Pt 2

What gross theological incompetence! Dear friend, that is a whacky form of Calvinism at best, where you are required to persevere in holy living all your life to get to Heaven. That is the

[6]damnable junk theology taught at Bob Jones University today. Have they never read Jesus' warning in **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** Please read again what Mr. Gregory heretically says:

> "If you have ever doubted where you will go when you leave this earth, know this: Once Jesus is your 'Lord,' and you live for Him, there is no doubt. You will be with Him."
>
> SOURCE: UNSHACKLED, [7]Program #3652 - Aired in 2021; Christopher Replogle Pt 2

That is the horrific blunder that the foolish people made in Matthew 7:21-23. They were flabbergasted that Jesus said He didn't know them. They boasted of their **"many wonderful works,"** which were all done in **"thy name."** They did it all in Jesus' name! They boasted that they had **"cast out devils"** in Jesus' name. They desperately tried to defend themselves, saying they had "prophesied" (preached) in Jesus' name. They called Him: **"LORD, LORD."** Yet, Jesus said He didn't even know them, and they were all cast into the horrifying Lake of Fire forever! What did they do wrong? Jesus tells us in Matthew 7:21. They failed to do the will of God the Father. God's will is found in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** There you have it. The Father's will is that you BELIEVE on His only begotten Son.

Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He miraculously resurrected physically from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is **"the Gospel"** (the Good News), by which men are saved, if they will REST in the finished redemptive WORK OF CHRIST. You see, it's not YOUR WORKS that saves you, it is JESUS WORKS! The Bible teaches in Hebrews 4:10-11 that just as God ceased from His works, even so must we cease from our works, resting completely in Jesus Christ to be saved. God didn't turn from His sins, He ceased from His labors.

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Dear friend, you get saved by getting out of the way, and letting God do the saving, all of it! **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** The only part you and I have in salvation is to REST completely in Jesus.

I am so sick and tired of Pacific Garden Mission perverting the Word of God. They need to have a revival of letting the Bible speak for itself! PGM has foolishly adopted a bunch of religious jargon and theological ideas that are totally unbiblical. Their go-to verse at

UNSHACKLED is **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man *be in Christ*, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** Notice that the man is already in Christ. This verse has nothing to do with getting saved. It simply means that when a man gets saved, the Holy Spirit of God comes to live inside him. In theology we call this the "indwelling" of the Holy Spirit.

When I got saved at age 13 in Chicago, there was a change in me. I started desiring the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). For the first time in my life I wanted to read the Bible. I didn't turn from my sins to get saved, but for the first time I had the Holy Spirit convicting me about the sins in my life (Proverbs 3:12; Romans 8:9; Hebrews 12:6-8; 1st John 3:24). I still did bad things as a teenager, but I felt God's abiding Holy Spirit presence in me. I worried for 7 miserable years that I wasn't saved, simply because I had been misled (just like PGM is horribly misleading people). I was taught that praying is part of getting saved. My faith was in Jesus alone, but I thought the way you trust Jesus is to pray for Him to save you. So I keep worrying what I had prayed, and if I had missed something. I was saved, but I couldn't nail it down, because I had never been taught properly. It wasn't until many years later that I learned you don't have to pray to be saved. The Bible simply says to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED (Acts 16:30-31).

Once again, here are the errant words of Timothy Gregory:

> "If you have ever doubted where you will go when you leave this earth, know this: Once Jesus is your 'Lord,' and you live for Him, there is no doubt. You will be with Him."
>
> SOURCE: UNSHACKLED, [9]Program #3652 - Aired in 2021; Christopher Replogle Pt 2

Jesus was their "Lord" in Matthew 7:21-23, but the Lord said He didn't know them. Kindly said, Mr. Gregory is wrong, you can go straight to Hell with Jesus as your "Lord." You had better trust Him alone as your SAVIOR!!! Lordship means YOU are being faithful to serve God; but in true salvation, GOD is the One being faithful, to keep His promise of eternal life by faith alone. Gregory even says that above that you must "LIVE FOR HIM," to have the solid assurance that you are going to Heaven. That is not Biblical at all. Serving Jesus as "Lord" is a sure way to burn in Hell someday. Living for the Lord is a matter of SERVICE, not of SALVATION.

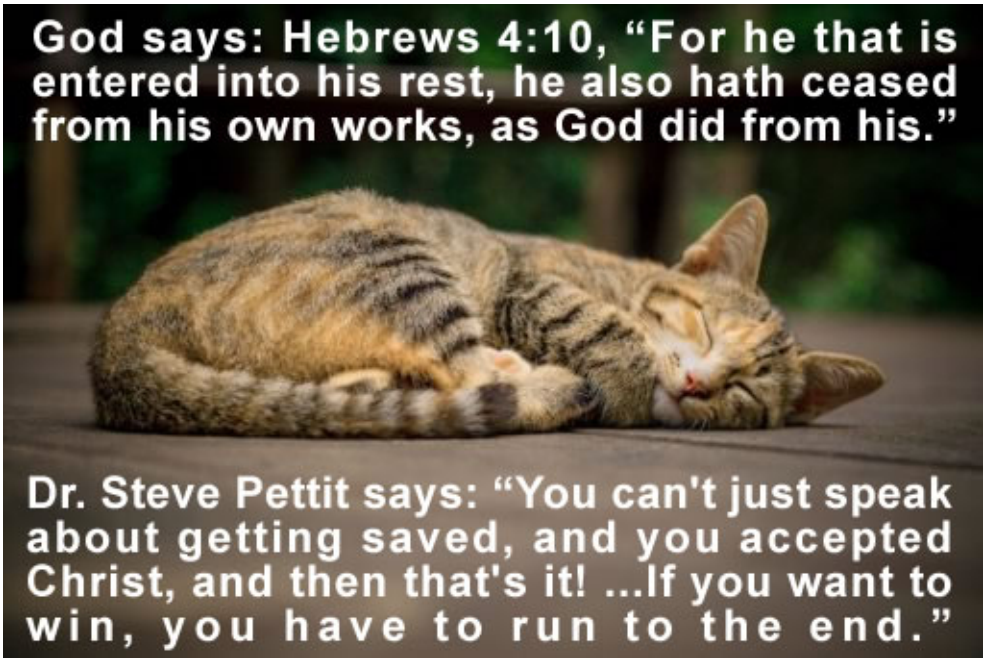
Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Judas followed Christ. Judas was one of Jesus' very apostles. The Bible says in Matthew 27:3 that Judas **"repented"** (the word for *repented* here means reformation; Judas turned from his sins). He brought the 30 pieces of silver back (penance). Judas was sorry and said he betrayed innocent blood (penitence). But none of this is repentance unto salvation. Judas commit suicide and is burning in Hell forever, because He died in His sins, never having believed on Jesus as His Savior. We are saved because of GOD'S faithfulness, not by OUR faithfulness. Jesus paid the price for our sins with His precious blood.

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." God ceased from His "works" the Bible says. Did God have to turn away from His sins? No, God is incapable

of sinning (James 1:13). God ceased from His efforts. He ceased from doing anything. God rested. Dear friend, that is the best illustration of salvation you'll ever hear, and it came directly from God Himself in Hebrews 4:10-11. Just as God ceased from his works, that is exactly how to get saved. You simply cease from doing anything, and you rest completely in the Lord Jesus Christ by faith. Simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen, taking God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Scriptures.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

[10]



1. https://unshackled.org/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unshackled!
3. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Arrogance
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
5. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Substance%20Abuse
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Substance%20Abuse
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
9. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Substance%20Abuse
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguXA5HvwIvRAM8Dp2kZkE_J1unjQWrYTNO76unll0xoVwFU50K3euO_WLI2gqwDTzoNdyw6eI4f8dYPlYaFY8eX9FdaWQOdkN10Yo

2.1.18 Dr. John Rice Explains Bible Teaching On Water Baptism (2021-01-18 09:30)

BAPTISM IS CHRISTIAN, NOT JEWISH; NEW TESTAMENT, NOT OLD TESTAMENT; GRACE, NOT LAW

by Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980)

Down through the centuries till modern times all Bible students and theologians agreed that baptism was a New Testament practice exclusively, that it went with the gospel of salvation through faith in Christ, and was not a part of the Old Testament ceremonial law. However, those who sprinkled unconverted babies tried to find some excuse for family baptizings, and so sought to show a similarity, at least, between circumcision and baptism as an argument for the sprinkling of babies which they got from Rome. That was the first time anyone used Old Testament texts as if they applied to baptism, or in any way connected baptism with the Old Testament.

Then in recent years a new cult of ultra-dispensationalists appeared taking up that argument and expanding it as an excuse for omitting baptism and breaking the command of Christ that converts were to be baptized "even unto the end of the world." Such faddists say that baptism was simply ceremonial law, that John the Baptist was preaching and baptizing on legal ground, that that was in a Jewish dispensation, like circumcision, that now Christians should not be baptized. That is simply one of the false isms of these last days, of which Christians should beware.

BAPTISM NOT LIKE CIRCUMCISION

However, the Bible is as plain as daylight on this matter. Baptism is never mentioned as connected with ceremonial law or as applying to Jews any more than to others. In fact, baptism is not even mentioned in the Old Testament. Any man who puts baptism on a basis with circumcision surely never studied the matter with an unbiased mind. Circumcision was given to Abraham in the book of Genesis, (Gen. 17:9-14), separating him and his descendants from the rest of the race. It was incorporated in the Mosaic law for Israel only (Lev. 12:3). In the New Testament then we are plainly told that Gentile Christians are not subject to this law, (Acts 15:1-20, Cal. 5:2,6, and Gal. 6:15.) On the contrary, baptism was not in the Mosaic law, not commanded to Jews as a race anywhere, but commanded to Christians, whether Jews or Gentiles, after conversion. Baptism began with John the Baptist, and as given in the Great Commission in Matthew 28:18-20, goes on to "the end of the world" or the end of this church age. Baptism began when circumcision ended. The Bible plainly tells when baptism began and when circumcision ended. The Bible plainly tells that circumcision now avails nothing and is not to be required of converts. The Bible says nothing like that about baptism. If the Lord had planned for baptism to stop, He would have plainly said so, but He did not say so. Christians who take the Bible, then, cannot throw away baptism.

THE GOSPEL OF JOHN THE BAPTIST EXACTLY THE SAME AS THAT OF CHRIST AND APOSTLES

Laboring to find an excuse for omitting baptism and doing away with this blessed reminder of Christ’s death and burial, some people insist that John the Baptist preached a different gospel than Christ and Paul preached, and that Jews were baptized by John the Baptist because they were saved in a different way. How wrong that is! It grows out of a lack of understanding

of the Bible doctrine on salvation throughout the Bible. One good man was first a Roman Catholic and believed that people were saved by baptism, and then a Presbyterian and believed that little babies were put under covenant by baptism and that baptism took the place of circumcision, and then joined the Disciples of Christ, a group who teach that people are saved only in baptism, and who often hold that the baptism must be performed by one of their own members or it is not effective. Now he is an ultra-dispensationalist; and out of that muddled background, with no sound theological training, and no broad understanding of the Bible, he teaches that baptism is now done away with entirely, that John the Baptist baptized Jews because they could not be saved without baptism, but that now an added revelation has come of "church truth," that John's baptism was only a part of the Law, that it was for Jews only, that it was once essential to salvation, and is now out of date! That sounds too silly to deserve attention, but some good people who do not know their Bibles and have not been well founded in the great doctrines of salvation, have been misled by it.

The simple truth is that there has never been but one kind of salvation. Peter said, in preaching to Cornelius in Acts 10:43, that "To Him (Christ) give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." Wait! Read that again! Every prophet in the Old Testament, as well as New Testament apostles, agree, says this Scripture, that all who trust in Christ are instantly saved! Animal sacrifices, baptism, the Lord's Supper, good deeds, never were essential to salvation. Salvation is by faith in Christ alone. It always was the same.

But the doctrine of John the Baptist was exactly the same as that of Christ Himself and of the apostles. It is true that John the Baptist preached, "Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand" (Matt. 3:2). He refused to baptize the Pharisees and Sadducees without evidence of repentance. But Jesus preached exactly the same thing, "Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand" (Matt. 4:17). And even when Jews were rejecting their King, and when the kingdom offered was no longer imminent, that is, at hand, still Jesus continued to preach the same doctrine, "Repent!" In Luke 13:1-5 we are told:

"There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."

Repentance was Christ's plan of salvation. And when He gave the disciples the Great Commission, as reported in Luke, He said unto them, "That repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem" (Luke 24:47). It was just another way of stating His plan of salvation "among all nations." All who honestly repent - that is all who turn, in the heart, from sin to God - certainly trust in Christ. So repentance and faith are inseparable.

And Paul preached the same thing, namely that God "commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30). It is silly, then, to say that repentance is only for Jews. Actually, repentance means a change of mind, a heart's turning from sin toward God. And of course every person who was ever saved in the Old Testament or the New turned his heart from sin toward God, that is, he repented, as he trusted.

It is true that the Gospel of John stresses faith, trusting in Christ for salvation, but so too did John the Baptist! We are accustomed to quoting John 3:16 and John 3:18, saying that one who trusted in Christ should never perish but have everlasting life and is not condemned. But often people forget that in the same chapter, from verse 27 on, John the Baptist is talking, and he says in John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life, and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." So then John the Baptist taught that the only way to be saved was by faith in Christ, personal dependence and trust in Him. Repentance and faith are simply different ways of referring to the heart's turning to God, the surrender to and trust in Christ as Saviour. John the Baptist preached exactly the same gospel as did Christ and as did Peter and as did Paul, and exactly the same gospel as we must preach today.

When John the Baptist said, in Matthew 3:11, "I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance," the word unto is a translation of the Greek word eis, a preposition of reference, and actually John the Baptist simply meant that he baptized people with reference to or in remembrance of, or pointing to, their repentance. He expressly refused to baptize anybody until they had already repented, that is, had already turned to Christ, trusting Him and being saved (Matt. 3:7-8). The gospel preached by John the Baptist was exactly the same gospel as preached by the Saviour and by the apostles and taught throughout the New Testament. To say that John the Baptist was in a different dispensation, or that baptism, as administered by John, had a different meaning from that which baptism has today, shows a lack of understanding of the doctrine of salvation as taught throughout the Bible.

THE BAPTISM OF JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS ALL THAT JESUS HAD OR THE TWELVE APOSTLES; WAS CHRISTIAN BAPTISM.

The baptism administered by John the Baptist was not distinctly Jewish, was not a part of ceremonial law, and did not belong to an Old Testament dispensation at all. In fact, the word baptism or baptizing is not even mentioned in the Old Testament. Nor is there a single reference in the Old Testament to any ceremony like the baptism of John.

It is true, as these ultra-dispensationalists point out, that the washings mentioned in Hebrews 9:10, referring to the Old Testament worship, is a translation of baptismos, a Greek word with the same root as baptism, simply a form of the same word. But the context shows that it was not the immersion of new converts who have just been saved which is referred to, but the washing or dipping of the priests' hands, and of cups and pots and brazen vessels in the big laver in connection with the bloody sacrifices of the Old Testament period. And exactly the same word in the Greek, baptismos, is used in Mark 7:4. There the Pharisees were complaining at Christ and the disciples because they ate with unwashen hands. **Verses 3 and 4** say, **"For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders. And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables."** In that passage the washing of Mark 7:4 is *baptismos*. When the Scripture says in that verse, **"Except they wash, they eat not,"** the word wash is the very word for baptize, baptizo. So the only kind of baptism known in the Old Testament was the ceremonial dipping and washing of hands, or pots and cups and vessels of brass. Again I say there was nothing like John's baptism in Old Testament times. In Old Testament times there was the washing of pots and pans, ceremonial washings and dippings of the hands every day before eating. There was never, in the ceremonial law, the immersion of the whole body following repentance, picturing regeneration, a death to sin and a resurrection to new life, as New Testament baptism pictured.

In the Old Testament there is not a single case of immersion of a person as a rite similar either in form or purpose to the baptism preached and administered, according to the New Testament, by John, Jesus, and the apostles.

Anyone who says, therefore, that John's baptism was legal, or part of the ceremonial law which was for Jews only, shows that he has been getting his theology from some other book besides the Bible, and out of his ignorance misleads others who are ignorant. Again I say, baptism, in the sense that John the Baptist, Christ, and the apostles baptized, is not in the Old Testament at all. The word is not even mentioned in the Old Testament, as any one who has a good concordance can verify for himself. Baptism is entirely a New Testament doctrine and practice is connected altogether with the gospel of grace, and never with ceremonial law. In the Bible it was never administered nor commanded to any but those who publicly professed that they repented of their sins and were born again when they came in penitent faith in Christ, "the lamb of God that taketh away the sin of the world," as John preached.

It is significant that the Gospel of Mark starts out with these words, "The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the son of God; as it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee." And then follows the story of John the Baptist and his preaching and his baptizing of converts! The gospel of Jesus Christ began with John the Baptist, say 's this plain Scripture! So the baptism of John the Baptist was the baptism that always should go with the gospel of Jesus Christ.

In Acts 19:1-7 is a passage which has been used by the ultra-dispensationalists to discredit John's baptism. And I am sorry to say that the Scofield Bible does the same hurtful and foolish thing. But such people **"do err, not knowing the Scriptures,"** for the very passage itself does not reflect at all upon the baptism administered by John the Baptist and by his disciples.

Apollos had been preaching at Ephesus. The Scripture says that he was **"an eloquent man, and mighty in the Scriptures"** . . . **"instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John" (Acts 18 :24,25).** That Apollos "knew only the baptism of John" does not indicate that Apollos was wrong in doctrine, for the Scriptures had already plainly said that he was "mighty in the Scriptures" and was "instructed in the way of the Lord" and that he was "fervent in the spirit" that is, that he had the fervor of the Holy Spirit. It simply means that Apollos had been at Alexandria and elsewhere and had not been at Jerusalem when the mighty events of Pentecost transpired. Aquila and Priscilla "took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly" (literally, more completely) (Acts 18:26). That is, they told him the marvelous teaching of the fullness of the Holy Spirit which Jesus had given after His resurrection, and the wonderful experiences which the disciples had had through being empowered by the Spirit. Then in Acts 18:27, 28 we are told that Apollos was greatly commended by the disciples, and that when he came to Achaia he "helped them much which had believed through grace: For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, showing by the Scriptures that Jesus was Christ."

Then comes the passage in question, Acts 19:1-7, which says:

> **"And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples,**

He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism. Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. And all the men were about twelve."

We simply find above that Paul, coming to Ephesus, found some saved people who did not have upon them the power of the Holy Spirit which New Testament Christians had to win souls and which we ought to have.

Note that at Ephesus these men, about twelve, were "disciples" (Acts 19:1). They had "believed" (verse 2). And we know that all who have believed in Christ have everlasting life. On profession of their faith, they had been baptized (verse 3). To call such people, instructed by Apollos, unsaved, is foolish. If they were disciples who had believed and had confessed Christ openly in baptism, under the teaching of Apollos a man "mighty in the Scriptures" and "instructed in the way of the Lord" and fervent with the power of the Holy Spirit, then these people were saved. But they did not understand that they, too, could have the power of the Holy Spirit! Apollos had not taught them, just as many preachers do not teach today, that Christians can have the abundant power of the Holy Spirit coming on them for soul winning.

Paul told them that they should have received this power when they were baptized. Jesus received the power of the Holy Spirit when he was baptized. And believers at Pentecost and following were taught that they should receive the power of the Holy Spirit when they were baptized (Acts 2:38). And it was expressly stated that this promise was to all that are afar off, all that God should ever call (Acts 2:39). So, these new converts at Ephesus should have had the power of the Holy Spirit upon them, too, but they did not. They had not understood fully the meaning of baptism. And so Paul baptized them again, baptizing them exactly the way that Apollos (we suppose it was Apollos) had baptized them before. Only this time they understood the sweet meaning of baptism, that the old man was dead to sin and that now they reckoned themselves dead and were raised up to live new lives in the power of the Holy Spirit. And then Paul laid his hands upon them and "the Holy Ghost came on them."

And if Paul were to come in our churches today, he could find as many as twelve men in every church of any size who do not know anything about the power of the Holy Spirit, though they may have been baptized scripturally.

I am simply saying that John's baptism was Christian baptism.

Consider that John's baptizing was all that Jesus ever had. Consider that all the disciples were baptized the same way by John the Baptist. In fact, this was the very requirement one must fulfill to be an apostle, he must be selected "of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, Beginning from the baptism of John" said Peter in Acts 1:21,22. When Jesus was baptized by John the Baptist He said, "Thus it becometh us to fulfill all righteousness" (Matt. 3:15), and so set an example for all Christians throughout the whole age.

John’s kind of baptizing is not out of date, but is to last like the gospel he preached. Wherever John’s gospel that "behold the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world" is preached, and wherever it is preached that "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him" as John preached it (John 3:36), there new converts should be baptized the Bible way, as John the Baptist baptized them, as Jesus was baptized, as all the apostles were baptized by John, as Paul baptized his converts, and as we are commanded to baptize converts, "even unto the end of the world."

2.1.19 No One Was Ever Saved By Works In The Old Testament (2021-01-19 09:30)

Acts 10:36-44, “The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, *preaching peace by Jesus Christ*: (he is Lord of all:) That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. *To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.”

Acts 10:43 is very clear that “

ALL THE PROPHETS

”

gave witness, that salvation has always been through faith alone in Jesus Christ! They didn’t know the name of Jesus throughout the Old Testament, but they plainly knew about the coming promised Messiah.

John 4:25, “

The woman saith unto him, *I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ*: when he is come, he will tell us all things. **”** The Bible teaches that ALL OF THE PROPHETS preached salvation through believing in Christ. That means Enoch, Noah, Moses, Samuel, Isaiah, Elijah, Ezekiel, Daniel, Elisha, Jonah, Joel, Amos, Zephaniah and Habakkuk (to name but a few), all preached salvation by faith. **Habakkuk 2:4, “Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*.**

”

There are many false teachers today, who falsely preach that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. They also claim that salvation during the future Tribulation period will again be by works. But they claim salvation today is by faith alone. So these false prophets literally

are claiming that there are two different plans of salvation, applicable during different times of history. Some of these false teachers include Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), [1]Bryan Denlinger, [2]Robert Breaker, William P. Grady and [3]Pastor Gene Kim.

In the preceding YouTube sermon by Dr. Gene Kim, he errantly attempts to use The Golden Rule in Matthew 7:12 to support his heresy of salvation by works in the Old Testament. **Matthew 7:12, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."** Kim is horribly taking the Bible out of context. Dr. Kim harshly refers to Free Grace Christians (such as myself) as "[4]anti-dispensational salvation losers." The truth is that Dr. Kim is a false prophet who espouses damnable heresy!

I do not agree with dispensationalism. It is simply not found in the Holy Bible. Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) is one of my favorite Bible teachers. Dr. Ironside did teach dispensationalism at Moody Church and Moody Bible Institute. Dr. Ironside said that dispensationalism is not doctrine; but rather, a helpful overlay of the Scriptures to help the student learn the Bible. Although I don't have a problem with that per se, I wouldn't use it, simply because I have seen too many Bible students go wacky as a result. Dr. Gene Kim is a classic example, using dispensationalism to justify having a different plan of salvation under Mosaic law. Another example are Zionists, who place the emphasis upon Israel instead of the Gospel. My humble advice to you dear reader is to avoid dispensationalism, and anything else which is not clearly taught in the Bible.

In the preceding YouTube video, Dr. Kim makes a lot of insulting and bold claims that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. He repeatedly calls his critics in this doctrinal matter "losers." Kim cites the following Scripture passage in an attempt to justify his heresy. This is the famous passage about the two men, who unknowingly walked with the risen Savior, on the road to Emmaus. **Luke 24:13, 24-26, "And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. ... And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. Then he** [Jesus] **said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart *to believe all that the prophets have spoken*: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, *he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself*."** I don't know where in the world Dr. Kim gets works for salvation out of this Scripture passage! The Bible plainly says that Jesus expounded the two men concerning Himself. That is exactly what **Acts 10:43** says**, To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. "**

Jesus called the two men fools for not quickly believing all that THE PROPHETS had prophesied concerning Him. Our wonderful Savior helped them to see clearly, expounding them by beginning in Genesis and working His way through the Old Testament concerning Himself. Oh what a wonderful Savior!!! But according to Dr. Gene Kim, Jesus explained to these two men that salvation was by works in the Old Testament. Dear reader, Dr. Kim is very wrong, incompetent as a theologian, and you should avoid all of his religious teachings. I say that kindly, but with Biblical authority! What saith the Scripture? **Romans 16:17, "Now I beseech you, *brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them*."** Right doctrine matters!

Jesus' very own apostles didn't believe the ladies when they reported what they had seen. Mary Magdalene and other Christian women saw the empty tomb. Mary personally spoke with the Lord in His resurrected body. Yet the apostles didn't believe their report. **Luke 24:11, "**

And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.
”

Wow! May we always be quick to believe the truth, but skeptical about anything that cannot be backed up soundly by the Scriptures.

The Just Shall Live By Faith

Galatians 5:13-14, “For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. *For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself*.” If Dr. Gene Kim is correct in his theory that people were saved by works in the Old Testament, then a person can be saved by fulfilling The Golden Rule. The obvious inherent problem with this theory is that no human being (except Jesus - Hebrews 4:15) has ever been able to perfectly keep the law. That is why we need a Savior!

Habakkuk 2:4, “Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*.
”

The Apostle Paul quotes from

Habakkuk

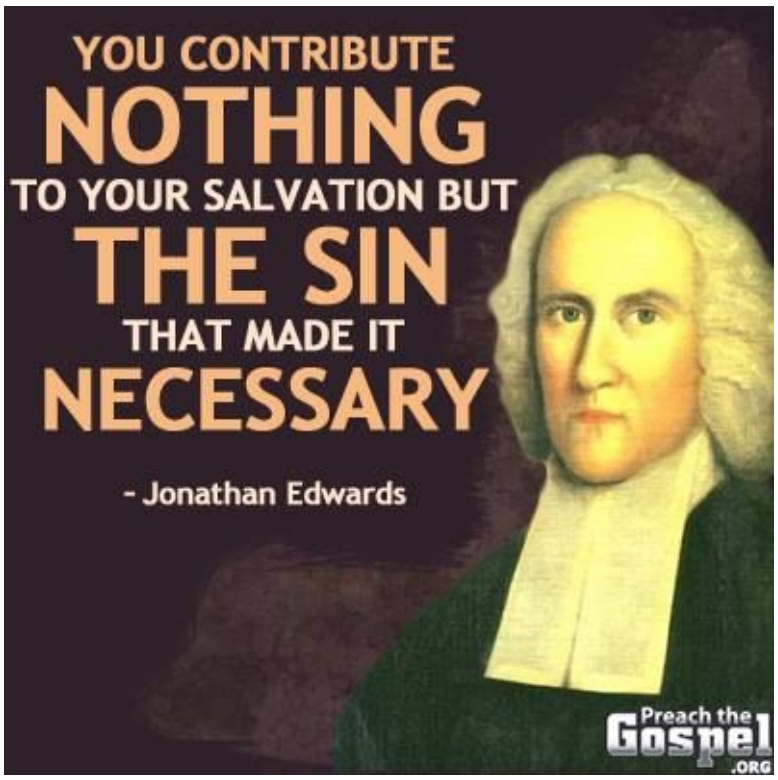
2:4 in the following passage:

> **Galatians 3:9-14, “**
>
> **So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.**
>
> **For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.**
>
> ***But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith*.**
>
> **And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: *That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith*.** ”

There is absolutely no way for Dr. Kim, Robert Breaker or anyone else, to weasel their way out of this Scripture passage to teach salvation by works in the Old Testament. Paul quotes Habakkuk 2:4 to reiterate the truth that salvation is by faith alone. Paul even states that no man is justified by the law in God’s sight. It would be absurd for Paul to quote the Old Testament, if they had followed a different works-based plan of salvation in Habakkuk’s time.

I beseech you dear reader to be very cautious listening to Bryan Denlinger, Robert Breaker, Gene Kim, or anybody else who is wrong on the plan of salvation in the Old Testament. Bryan Denlinger preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation, wrong on salvation then and now! I am tired of hearing well-meaning Christians attempt to whitewash these heretics, by emphasizing that they believe New Testament saints are justified by faith. Listen, something is wrong with their theology! These men have bugs in their thinking.

[5]



If Salvation Were Ever By Works, Then God Would Owe Someone It

The very fact that a preacher could entertain the false idea of people being saved "SOME OTHER WAY" is cause for great alarm! **John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up *some other way*, the same is a thief and a robber."** Since the beginning of human civilization, salvation has always been promised by God to those who place their trust in the Savior.

The following passage of Scripture 100 % unequivocally PROVES, beyond any shadow of a doubt, that no one has ever been saved by the works of the law:

> **Romans 4:1-4 "**
>
> **What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*."**

What Peter Ruckman, Gene Kim, Robert Breaker, William Grady and Bryan Denlinger are literally teaching, by saying that people were saved BY WORKS in the Old Testament, is that GOD OWED THEM SALVATION!!! I didn't say that, God did! Please read Romans 4:1-4 again if you missed it. The Bible says if Abraham had been saved by works, then salvation wouldn't have been by grace, but of debt. Dear friend, do you really think God owes anyone eternal life? Do you think God owed everyone salvation in the time of Moses, who attempted to obey the Mosaic laws but utterly failed? It blows my mind that any preacher could even think of following such

a disastrous, heretical, unbiblical, and theologically irresponsible notion—to teach that anyone has ever been redeemed by keeping God's law.

Romans 4:2-4 " For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God ."

Please don't miss that! If Abraham had been saved by works, then he would have had justifiable grounds to brag of his own self-righteousness. No human being has that right! These heretics, like Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, claim that Abraham was saved by faith, but then salvation became by works under the Mosaic law. That is utter nonsense and heresy!

The same argument made by the Apostle Paul in Romans 4:1-4 regarding Abraham, absolutely applies to every human being! No one, not at any time in human civilization, has ever been owed salvation by God. As we just plainly read in Romans 4:1-4, if salvation were by works, then it would be of *debt* and not of God's *grace*. That eternal truth didn't change under the Mosaic law. Salvation has ALWAYS been solely by God's undeserved grace, provided through the blood sacrifice on His only begotten Son on the cross (1st Peter 1:18-19).

[6]

1. https://youtu.be/WmGKqwXePGc
2. https://youtu.be/Qny4FJGOCt0
3. https://youtu.be/WNuJ78GWrug
4. https://youtu.be/WNuJ78GWrug?t=743
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzwopNDseUp9BOv72x4aKrWYOult21nY1orv4KMEihGg54yBifRekN4T5hmIZJMI34tR_ycp58edtAS7SU3ft6NVhHrWKLUWYWxHZ
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdQyEbGI982t2RIswh0Zqses3uwHE7nCJeKNq9WjuosxSzDPCP6K5x8RAI7P6f0guFcZnE64Iab2p8OvwIozKnIYUlSIRhbRDEQu-

2.1.20 They Called Him “LORD,” But Jesus Didn’t Know Them (2021-01-19 10:56)

Matthew 7:20-23

“

Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

***Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**

***And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.**

”

This is one of the most intriguing and disturbing passages of Scripture. This group of people called Jesus, “LORD, LORD,” but He knew them not. They were not born-again. That is, they were not saved, and they went to Hell to burn forever in their sins. How did this happen? What did they do wrong? Dear friend, they made the fatal mistake that millions of churchgoers are making in America and the world today—they are serving Christ instead of wholly trusting Christ to get to Heaven! The heresy is commonly known as “

Lordship Salvation.

”

Evangelist Steve Pettit is in this accursed religious group. Dr. Pettit has been the president of Bob Jones University since 2014. Read what Dr. Pettit foolish says:

> “For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [1]22:44)

That is not the Gospel of Free Grace dear friend. You don’t have to run a race of holiness and serving Christ to prove that you are saved. If that were true, then you could never really know with full confidence that you have been saved. Dr. Pettit further heretically elaborates:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to *qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [2]11:34)

Dear friend, eternal life is a free gift. It is an instantaneous new birth, not a race or a process. Steve Pettit has perverted the new birth into a Marathon Race that must be finished to know for sure that you’ve qualified for the award. None of that terminology applies to the Gospel.

Eternal life is God's free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9), not an *award* which you must *qualify* to obtain as Pettit teaches.

Kindly said, Dr. Pettit is making the same fatal mistake that the people in Matthew 7:21-23 made. They did **"many wonderful works"** (like run a Bible college) in Jesus' name. They **"prophesied"** (like Steve Pettit preaches in BJU chapel) in Jesus' name. They called Jesus **"LORD, LORD,"** but the Savior firmly stated with these horrifying words: **"I NEVER KNEW YOU."** Jesus calls them **"ye that work iniquity."** Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

Listen, you don't get saved by running the race friend. You get saved by getting out of the race, and resting wholly in Jesus' name! **Hebrews 4:10-11, "*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.*Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** After six days of creating, God rested on the seventh day. God didn't cease from His sins, God stopped working. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God?* Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** The way you labour (or work) to enter into God's rest is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** That is the only thing we are told to DO to be saved in the Bible

—**" Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:31b).**

I could give you umpteen more examples of Calvinist false prophets today (Ray Comfort, Sam Horn, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Paul Washer, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Stephen Davey; Kevin Bauder, et cetera). Repeatedly in the Holy Bible we are simply taught to BELIEVE to have eternal life. In fact, God authored an entire specific book of the Bible as a Gospel tract, which is the Gospel of John. We read in **John 20:31,**

"*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." So if all we had was the Gospel of John, we have enough to be saved. Everything that we need to know to obtain eternal life is contained within the pages of John's Gospel. Not even once does John mention the word "

repent.

" That is because repentance is automatic when one believes. Repentance and faith are simply two sides of one coin. Repentance is *a change of mind*. The man who changes his mind has done so by believing on Christ.

Salvation is so simple. The Bible even calls it **"**

the simplicity that is in Christ

" **(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** God saves a man solely by faith (Galatians 3:26); and then we are sanctified by the Word of God as we walk by faith (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2). Becoming a Christian is instantaneous; but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. The former is salvation (or sonship); the latter is service (or discipleship). Dr. Pettit errantly teaches that sanctification is a package deal with justification, and that you cannot separate the two. So if you aren't being sanctified, Dr. Pettit teaches you've never been justified either. That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation! Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688) got it 100 % correct, who said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide

the Word aright; but contrariwise, **you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

John Bunyan was a wise man concerning the Gospel. Folks, this is a big deal. There are pastors, Bible colleges and churches everywhere today who are taking this doctrinal matter lightly, as if it doesn't really matter; but it DOES MATTER! Right doctrine matters! The horrified people in Matthew 7:21-23 found out just how much doctrine does matter!!! They called Him "LORD, LORD," but Christ denied knowing them. The $64,000 question then, dear reader, is not whether or not you know Jesus, but does Jesus know you? Are you one of His redeemed sheep, or are you a tare like the Bob Jones crowd today?

You had better stop *trying* to be saved, and you had better start *trusting* to be saved. You had better stop trying to faithfully "

run the race

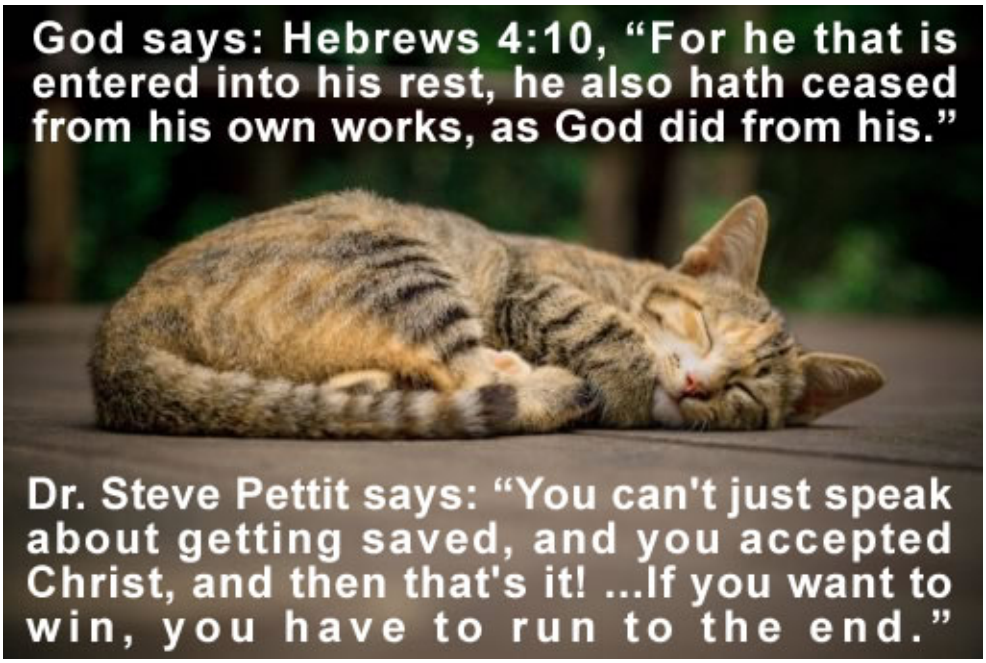
"

as Steve Pettit heretically teaches, and stop trying to commit your life to serving Christ as John MacArthur foolishly teaches, and stop trying to

"turn away from you sin" as Marty Herron errantly teaches, and instead just

" Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:31b). If you are ever saved at all, it will be solely because of GOD'S faithfulness, and not in the least part by YOUR faithfulness. Eternal life is a free gift. Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is *received*, not *achieved*. To be saved, you simply cease from your own works, as God did from His on the seventh day, and you REST completely in the finished redemptive work of Christ—Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is how you get saved Oh needy sinner!

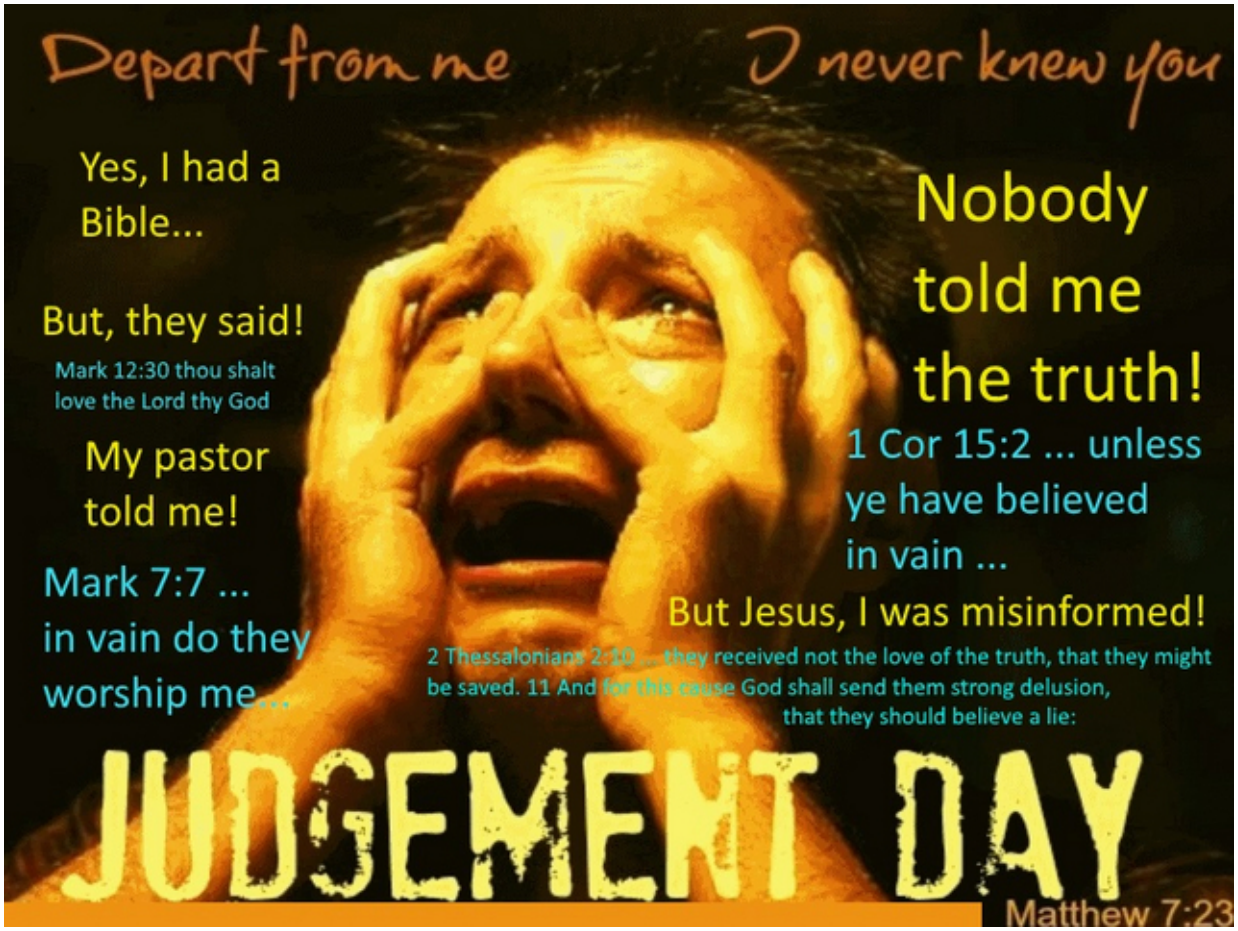
[3]

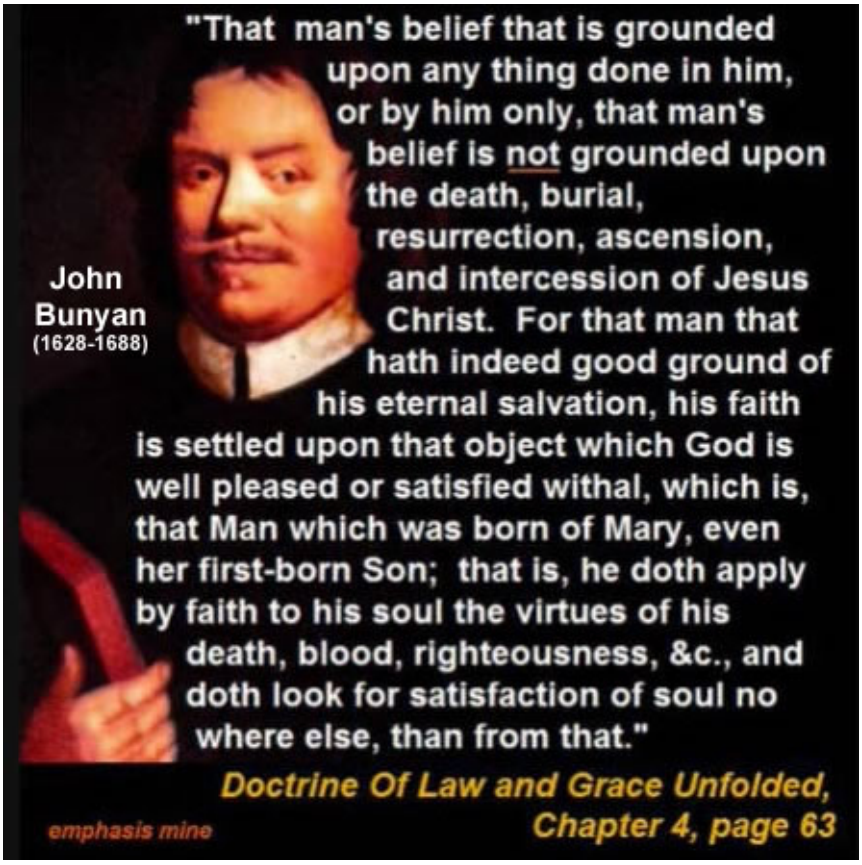


[4]

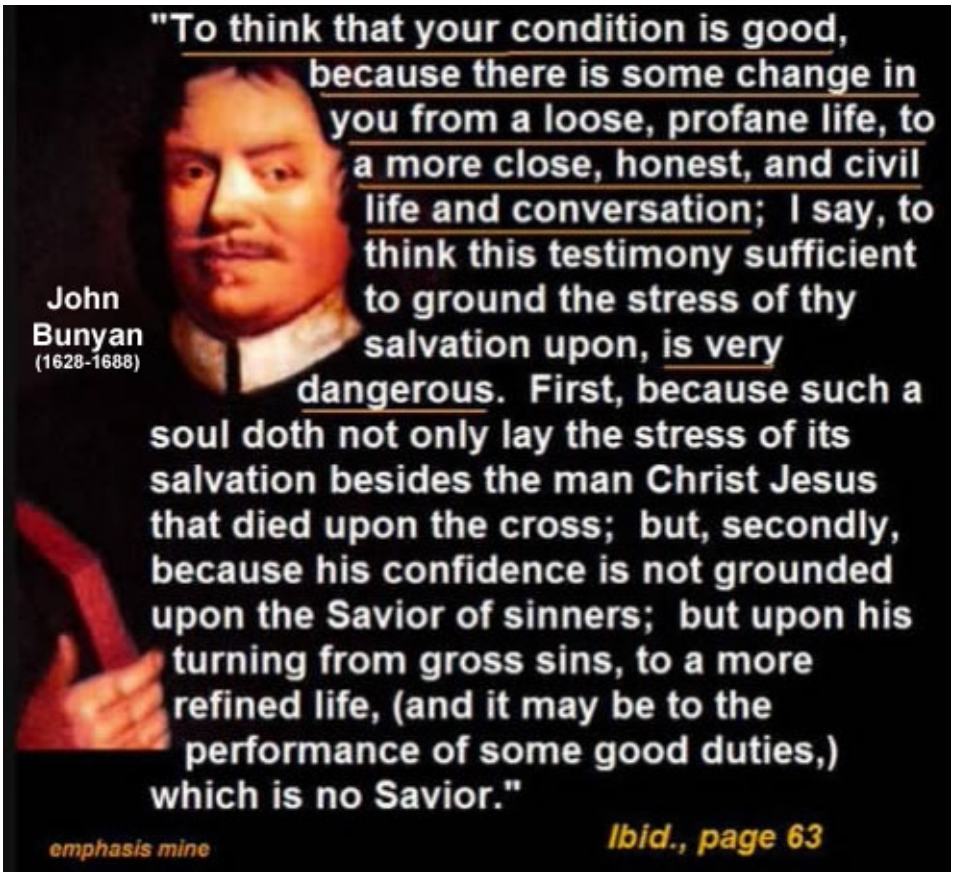
6 6 6
Psalms 55:21, “The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.”

[5]


Depart from me
I never knew you
Yes, I had a Bible...
But, they said!
Mark 12:30 thou shalt love the Lord thy God
My pastor told me!
Mark 7:7 ... in vain do they worship me...
Nobody told me the truth!
1 Cor 15:2 ... unless ye have believed in vain ...
But Jesus, I was misinformed!
2 Thessalonians 2:10 ... they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
JUDGEMENT DAY
Matthew 7:23


"That man's belief that is grounded upon any thing done in him, or by him only, that man's belief is not grounded upon the death, burial, resurrection, ascension, and intercession of Jesus Christ. For that man that hath indeed good ground of his eternal salvation, his faith is settled upon that object which God is well pleased or satisfied withal, which is, that Man which was born of Mary, even her first-born Son; that is, he doth apply by faith to his soul the virtues of his death, blood, righteousness, &c., and doth look for satisfaction of soul no where else, than from that."
John Bunyan
(1628-1688)
Doctrine Of Law and Grace Unfolded, Chapter 4, page 63
emphasis mine

[7]


"To think that your condition is good, because there is some change in you from a loose, profane life, to a more close, honest, and civil life and conversation; I say, to think this testimony sufficient to ground the stress of thy salvation upon, is very dangerous. First, because such a soul doth not only lay the stress of its salvation besides the man Christ Jesus that died upon the cross; but, secondly, because his confidence is not grounded upon the Savior of sinners; but upon his turning from gross sins, to a more refined life, (and it may be to the performance of some good duties,) which is no Savior."
John Bunyan
(1628-1688)
Ibid., page 63
emphasis mine

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguXA5HvwIvRAM8Dp2kZkE_J1unjQWrYTN076unll0xoVwFU50K3euO_WLI2gqwDTzoNdyw6eI4f8dYPlYaFY8eX9FdaWQOdkN10Yo
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtAV318OvjSJRgI27_xkGpFJ1RPGmLOT7aOoQyZnxFJg2F9pCItrbKAtqRxsC_Xvw2Pz7qb37kpY22U-HdY3CnyEV4NGa_S7PaSIS
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhs4ABU_MZKacMACrKkezEYDK-Cv_sHGDU4j8GJ-Eill-wEb4Ztfi5KYBdjruI1gqlOCfS6eevjCW8upBU1-n85qKiqJanzv5PPvs8
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhRdl8mIogmTTQR8291LM6VSNFD_ZCoOFmgM7SqIGh-V2xwWb_4JgRwsnKJ-oJDe0IFPeWFVtISHjwACNcMMNXQ1sz_pX1RCVV0AD
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgW5w1D_JSpOSLbtuYzWA5VUL_Sxhi4cimK9BmA3w9nGMSnz_jB1tml2yY0RSbQT7kGTzPW0gdVaYnXROFc3du3Ht-eZOKgacHsqio

---

2.1.21 You Need To Say That The King James Bible Is Inspired (2021-01-20 02:30)

2nd Timothy 3:16-17,

“

***All scripture is given by inspiration of God*, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:**

That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

”

Those words **“given by inspiration of God”** are translated from just one Greek word, *theopneustos*. “Theo”

means *God*.

“

Neustos

”

(like pneumatic) means *air*. The Holy Bible is God’s breath. It was breathed out by the Holy Spirit of God upon the approximately 40 writers. There is absolutely nothing in the Greek word *theopneustos* that limits it only to the originals. I am saddened as I read church and Bible college statements of faith, seeing that they deny that the King James Bible is inspired. I mean, is it so hard to believe that we have an inspired Bible today?

I went to look at [1]Crown College’s website today , and Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee, where Pastor Clarence Sexton is their preacher. I like Brother Sexton. I have been listening to his sermons on YouTube. He’s a great guy. Albeit, the college doesn’t believe that the King James Bible is inspired. I was looking because I am planning to move a.s.a.p., Lord willing. I need to leave Guam and go back to the United States, so I can be part of a church family. I like the work at Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee, but it bothers me that they refuse to say that the King James Bible is inspired. The same is sadly true of Hyles-Anderson College today and First Baptist Church of Indiana. Since 2008 they have denied the inspiration of the King James Bible.

I am considering moving to Pastor Jeff Fugate's ministry in Lexington, Kentucky at the [2]Clay Mills Baptist Church, where they boldly proclaim the inspiration of the Scriptures. They don't mention the King James Bible being inspired, but since they don't talk about the "originals" they don't need to. They proclaim to believe that the Scriptures are inspired, so that includes the King James in their statement of faith. I give them a thumbs up, humbly said.

I am also considering

the Emmanuel Baptist Church in Longview, Texas.

I love their church's statement of faith.

Pastor Bob Gray II is their preacher.

They [3]boldly proclaim the inspiration of the King James Bible. I am humbly proud of them, and I know God is too. They are not lukewarm, they are hot for the Lord, preaching THE TRUTH from an inspired Holy Bible! Get mad at me if some of you want, there is something wrong with a Bible preacher who denies that we have an inspired Bible today. Please consider the following thought provoking truthful statements...

> "The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God. ... If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man's belief in the Bible." —Voltaire (French philosopher and former unbeliever 1694-1778 - He now knows better [in Hell])
>
> As one liberal theologian pointed out in his review of Harold Lindsell's, The Battle for the Bible, the only real difference between the conservative and liberal positions on the Bible is that the conservatives say the Bible USED TO BE inspired and inerrant, whereas the liberal says it NEVER WAS inspired or inerrant. BOTH positions agree that the Bible IS NOT NOW inspired or inerrant.
>
> As brother Daryl Coats so aptly says in his article The Two Lies: "If the Bible was inspired only in the original manuscripts, no one in the entire history of the world has ever had an inspired Bible. The original autographs of Job and the books of Moses had disappeared more than a thousand years before the first book of the New Testament was written, so no one has ever owned a complete Bible made up of the 'divine originals.' Nor, has anyone ever owned a complete New Testament made up of 'inspired originals,' because the originals were distributed among more than a dozen individuals and local churches."

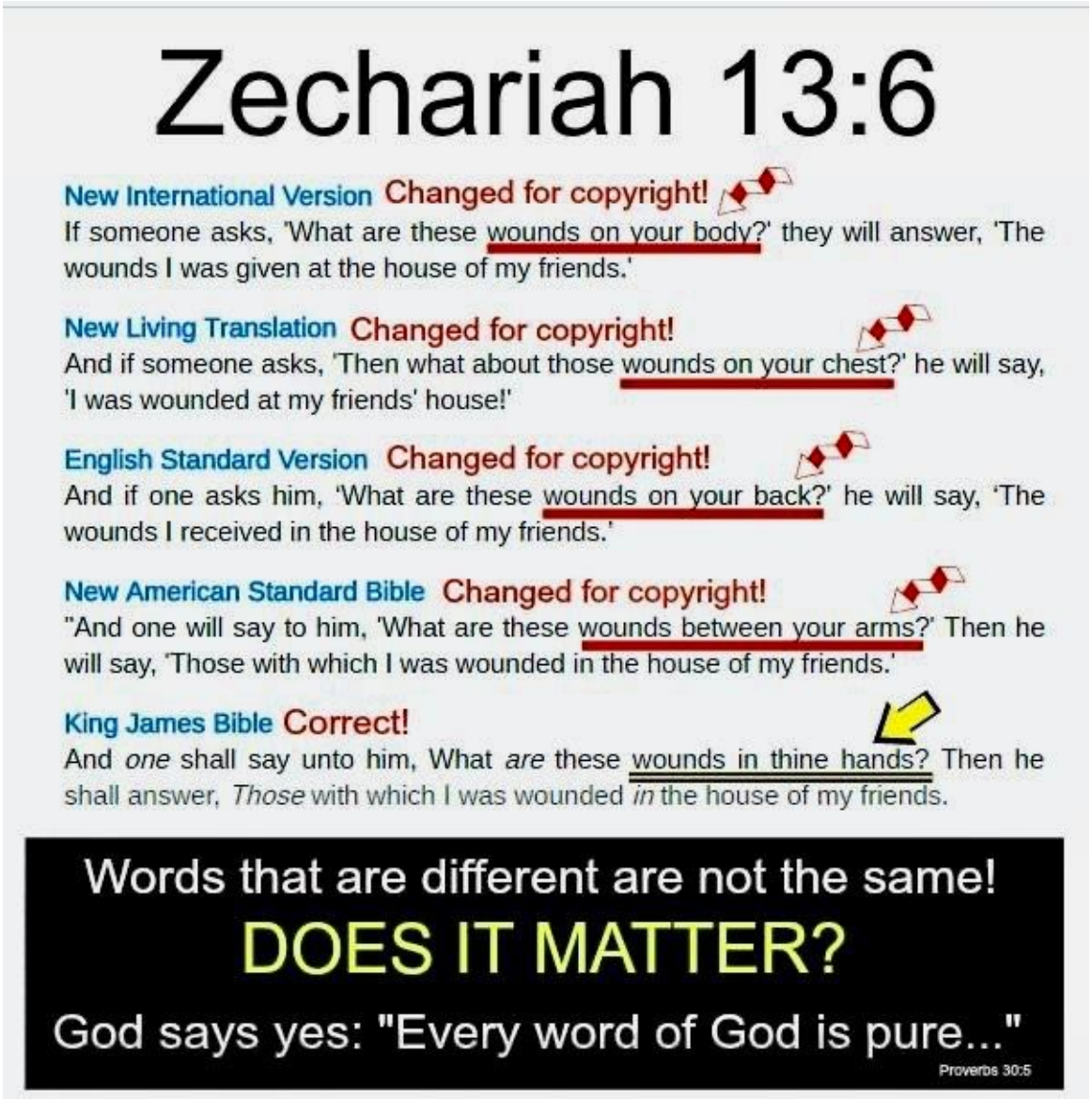
Lord willing, I am also considering moving to Tucson, Arizona and Chattanooga, Tennessee. My mind is all over the country right now. There are so many great churches and places to move, but I haven't found peace about any of them yet. I am praying for God to give me peace about a place to move. Lord willing, I want to find a wife. I have been alone too long, and it affects me. God is good. One day at a time. Please pray for me my friends.

Now back to my main point. Why won't they say it? Why won't today's preachers and Bible colleges say that the King James Bible is inspired? Why do they say the originals are inspired, and those words have been preserved, but somehow that means those words are no longer inspired? Pastor Jack Hyles is right, [4]who reasoned : "What good is inspiration without preservation?" In other words, what would have been the point of God giving mankind His very pure inspired words, and then preserving those words if they were no longer inspired?

If the King James Bible is not inspired, then there *can* be MORE THAN ONE BIBLE today, which is very bad. Having two authorities requires a third authority—manmade scholarship—to decide

which of the first two authorities are correct. That elevates flawed sinful men in charge over the eternal Words of almighty God. That is exactly why they won't say that the King James Bible is inspired, because if they do, then they are saying that none on the other Bible versions can be inspired. There absolutely cannot be TWO inspired Bibles, when those two Bible disagree in places. Look at this picture to see what I mean...

[5]



A Picture Is Worth 1,000 Words!

You show me a church or Bible college that refuses to say that the King James Bible is "inspired," and I'll guarantee you that they never criticize the modern Bible versions either. Hyles-Anderson College and Crown College do not expose the Devil's Bible versions. If they do, please show me. Bob Jones University is even worse, they use, sell and promote the Devil's Bible versions.

I am very concerned about the direction of Baptist churches in America. Crown College plays intercollegiate sports with BJU. They have several BJU alumni on staff at Crown College. Now,

I am not against that, because in the old days BJU was great. But these institutions are eerily silent about the Lordship Salvation being preached at BJU today. I see all this moving toward apostasy! Doesn't anyone take a stand against Lordship Salvation anymore? Doesn't anyone take a stand against counterfeit Bible versions anymore? I rebuked one assistant pastor at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. He tried to weasel his way out of my question. I asked him why he supports corrupt Bible versions. He tried to defend himself by replying that he doesn't agree or support all of the modern Bibles. I put him on the spot by asking him to name just one, which he couldn't. You see, these are neo-fundamentalists. That is someone who thinks they are a Fundamentalist, but in reality they are a Neo-evangelical.

It is a big deal. Listen folks, there is a direct correlation between pastors who are corrupt on the Gospel and the Devil's modern Bibles. It is no coincidence that one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold is [6]100 % King James Bible only, and he is also [7]100 % correct on a Free Grace Gospel. You see, doctrine follows one's attitude toward the Holy Bible. That is why I make such a big fuss and criticize Hyles-Anderson College and Crown College, and especially Bob Jones University, for hobnobbing with the Devil's Bible of the month club! This Bible, that Bible, more and more all the time, they never stop coming!!!

Dear friend, you need to say that the King James Bible is inspired. I don't care if you're a pastor, a missionary, a Bible professor, or a layman in the church—we all need to speak up as God's children and let the world know that WE HAVE AN INSPIRED BIBLE TODAY!!! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) [8]boldly proclaimed the inspiration of the King James Bible. For those of you who don't want to say the King James Bible is inspired, it is only because you don't really think we have an inspired Bible today. Therefore, you are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, preparing the next generation to ditch the King James Bible and embrace the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. The preacher John Wesley wisely said: "What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace." Why are preachers tolerating evil.

There is a subtle demonic spirit at work in our churches and Bible colleges today, which says all manner of positive things about the King James Bible, but THEY WON'T SAY IT IS INSPIRED. I tell you THE TRUTH dear reader—the King James Bible is infallible, pure, innerant and INSPIRED by God. They are living Words (John 6:63), which is what *inspired* means (IN-SPIRIT). They are God's Words, not men's words. That is what inspired means. The Bible are God's breathed out words.

It is ridiculous to say that inspiration only refers to the process of God giving His Words to man. If only the originals were inspired, then we don't have a perfect Bible today. And if we don't have a perfect Bible today, then God lied in Psalms 12:6-7. That is why **every** [9]modern Bible version changes and removes this promise completely. It is wickedness!!! The fact that ONLY the King James Bible retains this promise from God in Psalms 12:6-7, to preserve and keep His pure Words forever, should be enough to convince you that the King James Bible is the One! We only have ONE Bible today in the English language, and it is the King James!!!

1. https://thecrowncollege.edu/about-crown/what-we-believe/
2. https://www.claysmill.org/doctrine
3. https://www.ebclongview.com/beliefs-values
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBF662BGSMuASr3UCdxAO9kzVYW1ZQdCIC9dCUPosZzsdfECvg_sc1JjnfH7v0ZDmio9auSsv-OcE96pz2NolNTAoUcmH3Cgz-bmt
6. https://youtu.be/vXf7MXXCfCs
7. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

2.1.22 You're Not Going To Heaven Just Because You Love God (2021-01-20 09:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, "

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and *honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*.

But in vain they do worship me, *teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*.

"

What an indictment against manmade religion! There are billions of religious people in the world, who sincerely *think* they love God. An estimated 1.6 billion Muslims reject Jesus as the Messiah, worshipping instead a false god called "Allah." According to the Koran, Allah has no biological son. But the Christian Holy Bible teaches that God has a biological Son, whose name is Jesus. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.**

" Galatians 3:22,

"But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that *the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe*. " Before the world began, God promised eternal life through faith in Christ. **Titus 1:2, "**

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

"

There are an estimated 1.2 billion Roman Catholics who are infatuated with the Blessed Virgin Mary. Of course, we know from the Bible itself that Mary did not remain a virgin. **Matthew 13:55-56, "Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?**

And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?

" In this passage of Scripture we learn that Jesus had at least four biological half-brothers and two half-sisters. Joseph was NOT Jesus' biological father, God Himself is. Jesus was conceived of a virgin (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23). Please note that all Scripture references are only to the inspired King James Bible, because all of the modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by the Devil.

So just between Muslims and Roman Catholics, and another 200 million Orthodox Catholics and Europe and Russia, this amounts to 3 billion people who have religion without salvation. There is no salvation apart from faith in the name of Jesus (Acts 4:10-12). Bible salvation excludes the 1.6 billion Muslims who are trusting in Allah to save them, based upon their works. According to the Bible not one of them will ever enter into the Kingdom of God. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.**

" There is no true salvation in Islam.

And then there are 1.4 billion Roman and Orthodox Catholics, who elevate the traditions of men above the inspired Word of God, keeping their own commandments, **“**

teaching for doctrines the commandments of men

” (

Matthew 15:9b). I say that with love, and a kind heart, upon the authority of God’s Word.

Galatians 1:6-8,

“

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:*

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

”

The Apostle Paul defines “THE GOSPEL” in **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:”** The Word of God defines “THE GOSPEL” as Christ’s death on the cross, burial, and bodily resurrection three days later. This is the GOOD NEWS (which is what the word “Gospel” means), that you must BELIEVE to be saved (i.e., to receive eternal life).

What saith the Scripture? **Mark 1:15, “**

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*.

” The word

“r

epent

”

in this verse simply means

“

to change one’s mind,

”

but not to turn away from sinful living (which many heretical preachers teach today, like Ken Ham, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort and Bob Jones University).

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) offers this helpful explanation...

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.
>
> There are those who think that Peter in Acts 2:38 and 39 preached that baptism was essential to salvation when he said, "Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost." But the phrase "for the remission of sins" could well be translated "referring to the remission of sins" for the indefinite preposition of reference and so used many, many times in the Bible. People are not baptized in order to be saved, but baptized with reference to the salvation they had when they repented. So it has always been among Bible-believing Christians who follow the Scriptures.
>
> So here in Acts 10:43 we have the statement by Peter, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." Get this great doctrinal matter settled: God has only one plan of salvation and that is all He ever had! He has only one Saviour, and that is Jesus Christ. Every Old and New Testament prophet agrees in this that "whosoever believeth in him shall have remission of sins." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Amen and amen! John the Baptist didn't preach a different plan of salvation than Jesus or Paul, but one and the same Gospel.

Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith—it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather, repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. This is so important to see dear reader! One repents toward God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A *change of mind* toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.

A person does not have to forsake sinful behavior to be saved; but rather, they must see them self as a needy sinner.

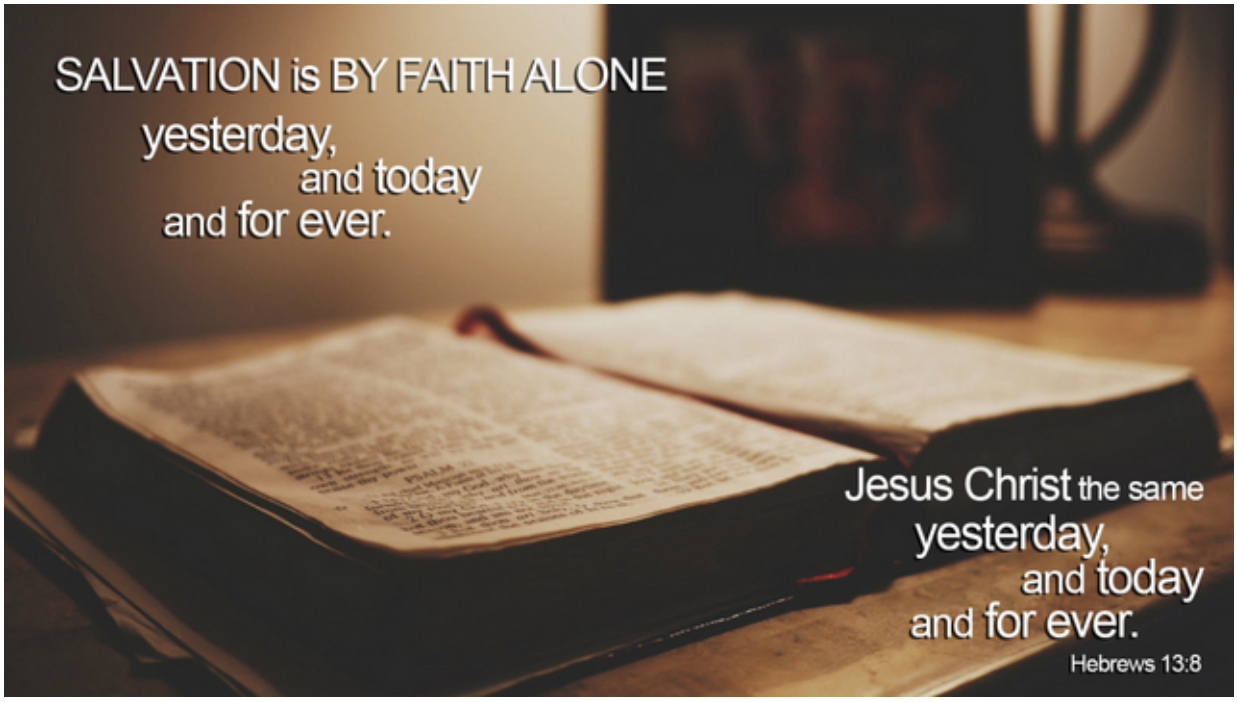
What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*."** The purpose of the law is to show humanity our need for Christ (Galatians 3:24-26). We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:23). **Galatians 3:19, "Wherefore then serveth the law? *It was added because of transgressions*, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator."** Jesus Christ is the "seed," unto

Whom God the Father promised that all men could be saved through faith in Him. The law was given because of man's sins, to show us our need for salvation through Christ. This is all part of God's sovereign plan for the human race—eternal life through faith alone in Christ—which was promised before the world began (Titus 1:2). The law was never given as a way of salvation; but rather, as a means to facilitate salvation by grace through faith.

Dear reader, you are not going to Heaven just because you love God. A man named Cornelius loved God in Acts 10:1-2, but he was not saved. You are not going to Heaven just because you are devoutly religious (as evidenced by the religious Pharisees in Jesus' time). **Matthew 5:20, "For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven."** Dear friend, you must be BORN AGAIN to get to Heaven! You are not going to Heaven because of your own goodness, charity, love, kindness, dedication, hard work, nor anything else that you can do. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9b).

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgU3R73lOgvU8FQSVwOoxDUlrsmQgBz8k1hxEiBeJ2sjHXyiriw51MK2fKZXXQw3bmf_cYh2_2ormD29NWfHDfPhLlotJDhOGsFfPn

---

2.1.23 But Whom Say Ye That I Am? (2021-01-21 09:30)

Matthew 16:13-17, "When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven."

Jesus was testing His disciples in our text passage of Scripture. The Lord asked them whom the people say that He is. The disciples responded by saying that some of the people think he is Elijah the prophet. Others said that He is Jeremiah the prophet. Still other said He is John the Baptist. But the Lord asked them the $64,000 question: **" BUT WHOM SAY YE THAT I AM?**

" I love how impetuous Peter was, speaking right up to say:

"THOU ART THE CHRIST, THE SON OF THE LIVING GOD"! Boy, I love that! And I 100 % agree with Peter. Jesus is the promised Christ that should come, to save us from our sins. Jesus is the only begotten Son of the living God. Jesus **"is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe**

"

(1st Timothy 4:10).

Oh dear friend, do you believe? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

" Carefully notice that Jesus didn't ask the disciples in Matthew 16:13-17 if they had

"

repented and turned away from their sins.

" This is a popular damnable heresy which has crept into most Baptist churches today, called Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). The Gospel set forth in the Scriptures is intentionally kept very easy, simple and free, so that even a small child can be saved, simply by believing upon the name of the Lord. Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the Gospel (or Good News) according to John 19-20 and 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Believe it oh sinner and you have eternal life!

The inspired Word of God is so simple. Men complicate everything, don't they? Yes, men make salvation hard. If you don't believe it, read what Pastor John MacArthur teaches, [1]even using the word

"

[2]HARD

"

[3] concerning salvation. No my friend, getting saved is not hard at all, it is very simple according to the Bible. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, " But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.**

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him. "

So I ask you friend, whom do you say that Jesus is? If you think Jesus was a mere historical figure—a man who once existed, but died like any other man, then you are not saved. If you

merely think that Jesus was a prophet, as did George Harrison of The Beatles, then you are not saved. If you think Jesus was a remarkable man, who spoke some great enlightening words, but was elevated by men to the status of deity, then you are not saved. Ah, but if you accept what the Holy Bible teaches—that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16), the crucified, buried and risen Christ (John 20:31), and you receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins—you have eternal life. Whom say ye that Jesus is?

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-bible-says-it-is-very-easy-to-be.html

---

2.1.24 Bob Jones University Speaks With A Forked Tongue (2021-01-22 19:57)

Galatians 1:6-8, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:*

***Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.**

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

”

Bob Jones University is the most dangerous theological institution in America today! I am going to show you how they say one thing, but then teach another. Here is BJU’s statement of faith concerning salvation:

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that **salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone** (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php

Now read what the Roman Catholic Vatican similarly says:

> For there is no distinction: since all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God, **they are justified by his grace as a gift**, through the redemption which is in Christ Jesus, whom God put forward as an expiation by his blood, to be received by faith. This was to show God’s righteousness, because in his divine forbearance he had passed over former sins; it was to prove at the present time that he himself is righteous and that **he justifies him who has faith in Jesus.**
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm

That is from the Vatican’s website!!! God night, what deceivers! Now look what the Vatican says elsewhere:

> 1129 - **The Church affirms that for believers the sacraments of the New Covenant are necessary for salvation.** (Cf. Council of Trent (1547): DS 1604.)
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/ _ _P33.HTM

Huh? So much for being justified by God's grace! According to the headquarters of the biggest religious cult in the world, Roman Catholicism, you must keep the Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. That cancels grace! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not. Either salvation is completely free, as God's gift by grace through faith alone, or else you have to do something else to have it! I have plainly showed you the hypocrisy of the Catholic church, and how they preach **" ANOTHER GOSPEL**

"

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9).

Likewise, Bob Jones University are deceivers, preaching

" ANOTHER GOSPEL.

"

> With regard to the doctrine of Soteriology:
>
> We believe Scripture teaches that **salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone** (Eph. 2:4–10; Rom. 3:21–26; Titus 3:5) and apart from any human work of righteousness (Phil. 3:9). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [4]https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php

[5]

Now look what BJU says elsewhere that negates grace:

> **God offers this salvation freely to all men who are *willing to repent and turn from their sins*** (Acts 3:19, 17:30)
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [6]https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php

What lying deceivers! The heretics at Bob Jones University are just as guilty as the Roman Catholics, adding something to the Gospel which God does not require. When I got saved at age 13, I knew I was a sinner, but I wasn't willing to start turning from my sins until *after* I was saved, because the Holy Spirit started convicting me. The process of sanctification began as a result of salvation, NOT as a requirement of salvation. That is where BJU goes horribly wrong!

The former is sound Bible doctrine, but the latter is damnable heresy. Bob Jones University is teaching damnable heresy! Dr. Steve Pettit is an unsaved false teacher, [7]propagating the same damnable heresy as Pastor John MacArthur .

Let me make clear that after I got saved, the Holy Spirit started convicting me about my sins, but I never gave up all my sins. Nor did I try to give up my sins to prove that I was saved, which

would be adding works to grace. That thought never even crossed my mind. Sanctification has absolutely NOTHING to do with getting saved. The Bible is full of sinful saints. Anyone who attempts to connect the way you choose to live with getting saved is a false teacher. The famous preacher John Bunyan (1628-1688) got it 100 % correct...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

I love that beautiful quote! You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible where it says to repent

"

of your sins

"

to be saved. Quite the contrary, we read in **Acts 20:21,**

"Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ." Carefully notice that repentance is "TOWARD GOD,"

and not turning away from anything. But don't you have to turn from something to turn to something. Yes, you are turning from your unbelief.

What saith the Scripture?

Matthew 21:32, "

For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*.

" You see, repentance is turning to Christ by faith to be saved, not committing yourself to clean up your life as a requirement to be saved. God the Father asks nothing from us to receive His gift of eternal life, but our faith in His only begotten Son! **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life* through his name.

" We are saved simply by believing.

Kindly said, Bob Jones University, and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam who support them, are wrong on the Gospel. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31, which I just quoted to you. The word **"believe"** is mentioned 85 times in John, but the word "repent" is not mention even once. That is because repentance is automatic. It would be like me asking you to get up out of your seat, and then please walk 50 feet, to go get something out of my car for me. Do I really need to say all that? No, I could just ask you to please go get something out of my car, and hand you the keys. That is how repentance works. No one has ever believed on Christ who didn't repent, but repentance is simply *a change of mind*. The man who repents has done so by believing on Christ

A lot of preachers who are ignorant get mad at the thought that repentance is merely *a change of mind*. That is what the Greek noun for "repent," *metanoia,* means in the Bible. It is simply "a

change of mind." The verb form is *metanoeo* which means "to think differently." Repentance does NOT mean "to turn from your sins," which would be works added to faith. In their woeful ignorance, these fake preachers cannot understand how a person can be saved and continue living in willful sin. Dear friend, every Christian still lives in willful sin! If you don't pray without ceasing for everyone in your life, you are sinning (1st Samuel 12:23). We are all wretched sinners, even the best Christian among us (Romans 7:14-25).

When you get saved, God indwells you with His Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). That is the beginning of sanctification, and it takes a lifetime. The Holy Spirit sanctifies us (i.e., makes us more like Jesus) with the inspired and infallible Word of God (John 17:17). We have an inspired and infallible Bible today in the King James Bible. All modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan. [8]You cannot trust the new versions!!! BJU and their alumni (which includes HBC on Guam) have been corrupted by the Devil's perverted Bible revisions. Sadly, they don't care. As a true friend, I have warned Marty Herron, Gary Walton and the other pastors of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, but they are sinfully indifferent and arrogant in their doctrinal error.

In typical false prophet fashion they insist that salvation is solely by grace, while at the same time unbiblically telling people that God won't save them unless they are willing to turn away from their sinful bad habits. Dear friend, you don't have to be willing to stop getting high on illegal drugs to get saved. You don't have to stop shacking-up with your girlfriend in fornication to receive God's free gift. You don't have to stop lying, cheating or lusting to have eternal life. It is a free gift! A gift is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. You simply take it and you give nothing in return. Salvation is not a trade, it is not an [9]exchange of sorts as John MacArthur sinfully calls it; salvation is a gift (Romans 5:15-18, 23; Ephesians 2:8-9). If you have to try to give up your sinning to be saved, then it is a reward, not a gift.

Bob Jones University talks out of both sides of their mouth, as do the [10]Mormons, [11]Jehovah's Witnesses, [12]Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Christ and Roman Catholics. bidding Godspeed to heretic John MacArthur. Dear reader, DO NOT TRUST any pastor, church or Bible college that bids Godspeed to damnable false prophet John MacArthur. Moody Bible Institute in Chicago is of the Devil today, because they invite, honor and publish Dr. MacArthur's books. [13]MacArthur's false plan of salvation is so complicated that he teaches little children cannot be saved. It is apostasy when pastors support this kind of Satanic teaching in church's today.

Kindly said with Christ's love, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Pacific Garden Mission ([14]UNSHACKLED), and anyone else [15]who sanctions Lordship Salvation has BLOOD ON THEIR HANDS! And they sure do have a lot of blood on their hands (Galatians 1:8).

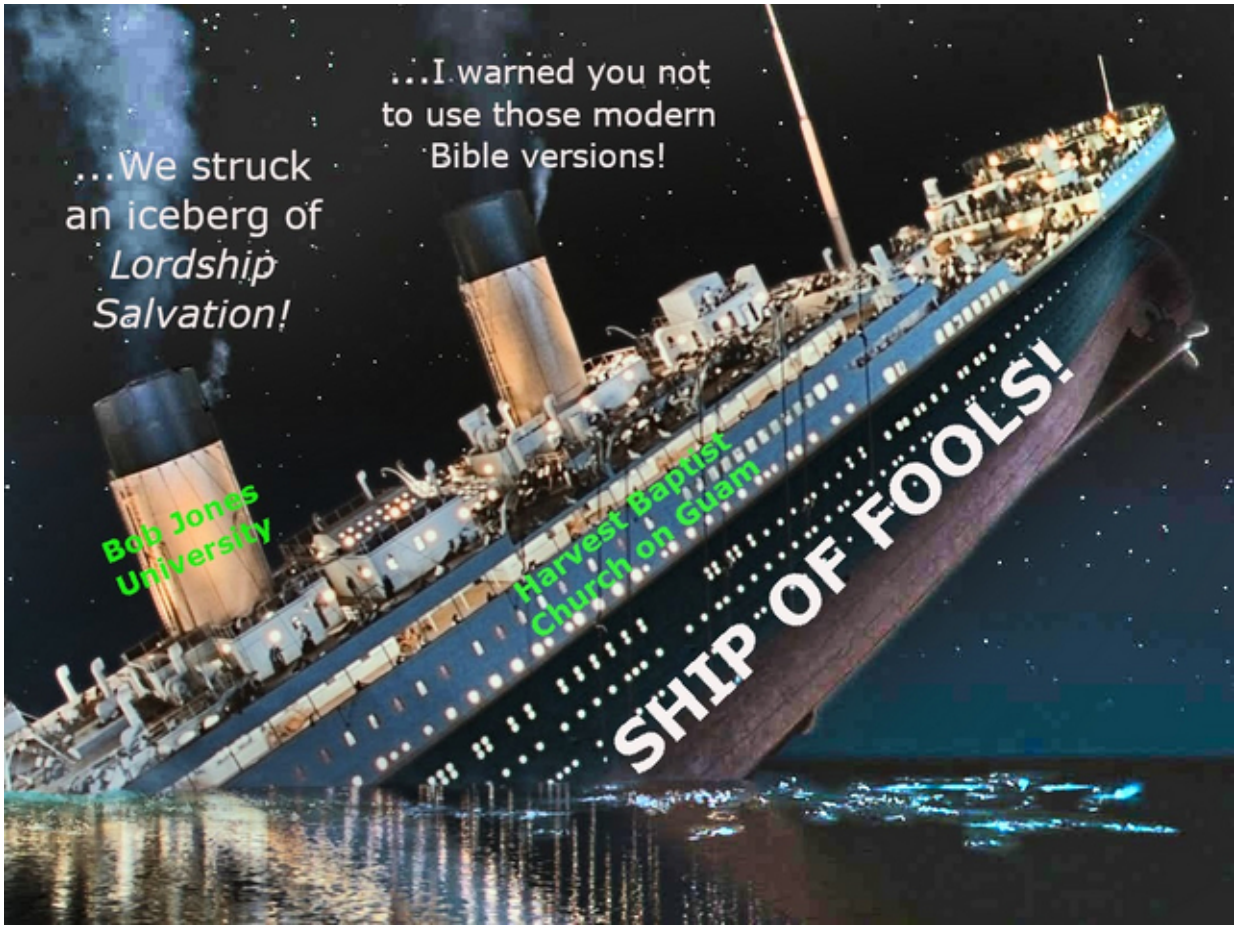
The man who repents has done so by believing on Christ (Acts 16:30-31). If you think you are going to Heaven because you are following Jesus as the

"

Lord

"

of your life, you are not saved (Matthew 7:21-23).



1. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
2. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
3. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ENG0015/__P33.HTM
4. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
5. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
6. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/works_salvation.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
14. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-unshackled.html
15. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWPfaSILQWg76ii5c87KsOwdsfhszBgixV3RO1ehKGt5rIEDlOtv44GuUSvjGJdLgkGS1Q1X7QBEKX8ogDu8GttvIljk3TrWP6MFW

2.1.25 Proponents Of Lordship Salvation Add To God's Words (2021-01-23 09:30)

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and *thou be found a liar*." Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but *every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

We've got a bunch of liars in the church pulpit today. Romans 3:4 plainly teaches that if what I say, or what you say, agrees with The Holy Bible, then our sayings (or writings) will be justified on judgment day when we stand before God almighty. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him *with whom we have to do*."** I don't care who you are, one day in eternity you will stand before your Creator and be held accountable for your thoughts (Proverbs 24:12), deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:14) and words (Matthew 12:36). **Hebrews 9:27, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, *but after this the judgment*: "**

We've got a bunch of lying Bible professors today. When a Bible professor from Hyles-Anderson College says that the King James Bible is not inspired, he is a liar. When a Bible professor from Bob Jones University says that you must turn away from your sin to be saved, he is a liar. The Bible does not agree with either of those liars. We have an inspired Bible according to Psalms 12:6-7 and 2nd Timothy 3:16-17. I am so sick and tired of hearing 97 % of Bible colleges today say that God inspired only the original texts, and then He preserved those sacred texts for today; but they clearly DON'T believe that God's Word are inspired anymore. They have to believe that way in order to justify having more than one Bible version today, because the different revisions disagree, [1]sometimes drastically.

Dear reader, it doesn't require being a learned theologian to see that God promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His PURE WORDS. The whole point of keeping and preserving God's Words is to maintain their PURITY. **Psalms 119:139-140,**

"My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

"

David said he loved God's Words because they were VERY PURE! How do you think David would have felt about the hundreds of English Bible revisions available today on the market to purchase? I'll tell you, because I feel the same way, David would have hated and rejected all of them except the King James Bible. Only the King James Bible says that people "worshipped" Jesus. All of the Devil's revisions change it to a mere "knelt" or "bowed."

Psalms 12:6, "

The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. **"** Clearly, the whole purpose for God keeping and preserving His words is to ensure that they stay VERY PURE. It would be ridiculous to say that God gave His PERFECT *inspired* Words to mankind, but then *preserved* them in an IMPERFECT non-inspired manner. Does that make any sense to you friend? If you don't think we have a perfect, inerrant and inspired Bible today, then I say to you: "O ye of little faith!"

But it gets much worse dear friend, ALL of the Devil's modern Bible revisions [2]completely remove God's promise from Psalms 12:6-7, changing it to God protects the saints instead of His Word. What liars!!! Why would they change this passage? The reason is obvious, because if God has indeed kept His solemn promise to preserve His very pure Words forever, then there can only be ONE accurate translation in any particular language. Think about that! If you think that God has preserved His very pure words in hundreds of English Bible revisions, then you are very foolish, ignorant, deceived and far from the truth friend. God only authored ONE BOOK, and I believe we have it in the inspired, inerrant and infallible King James Bible today.

It would be ludicrous to say that God gave men His absolutely accurate words, but then only preserved those words in hundreds of less than perfect, flawed Bible translations. It not only makes no sense, it blatantly contradicts God's promise. God didn't promise to preserve His Words, He promised to preserve His

PURE WORDS.

The fact that modern Bible publishers have corrupted Psalms 12:6-7 proves that they are deceivers and liars, who lack the faith that God can give us a perfect Bible for today.

Proverbs 30:5-6, "*Every word of God is pure*: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and *thou be found a liar*." Take a look at what the corrupt Literal Standard Version (LSV), which was published in 2020, does to change *Proverbs 30:5,*

"

Every saying of God [is] tried, || He [is] a shield to those trusting in Him.

" Every saying of God is tried? That is not what the King James Bible says. The Bible says EVERY WORD OF GOD IS PURE!!! They have no right to change "words" to "sayings," corrupting the Scripture.

" [3]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same "

(a wonderful MP3 sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1934-1995).

Having said that, some of the most ungodly pastors I have known are the shameful men who lead the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. [4]Dr. Marty Herron is a servant of Satan. I say that kindly. Pastor's Jared Baldwin and Joe Hanson have no business working in any ministry, because the truth means nothing to them. The Apostle Paul called heretics by name, as I am doing.

1st Timothy 1:19-20, "

Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

" Paul mentioned the names of these men who were corrupt. Likewise, the Bob Jones crowd have [5]moved away from the hope of the Gospel.

Pastor Gary Walton of the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (HBC) and the aforementioned men, are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil. These men masquerade as pastors, but they are ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). They are apostates, Neo-evangelicals, uncaring and indifferent toward truth. The Bob Jones University (BJU) alumni which I have met on Guam are indifferent, shallow, uncaring and don't stand for

anything. Consequently, they sanction the Devil's Bibles. This Bible, that Bible, it doesn't matter to them! HBC and BJU sanction Dr. John MacArthur and his [6]damnable Lordship Salvation heresy.

Sadly, there is a growing trend in independent Baptist churches today to accept the heresies of John Calvin (aka, "Calvinism"). Calvinism teaches the Devil's lie that you must "

turn away from sin

" to be saved. They merge sanctification with justification, so that if you aren't living the Christian life they consider you still unsaved. That is "another Gospel" accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-8). The competent preacher absolutely MUST put a clear separation between outward *justification* wrought by faith alone in the Savior Jesus Christ, versus the inward *sanctification* wrought by the indwelling Holy Spirit of Christ. To combine sanctification with justification is the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which does not produce the new birth.

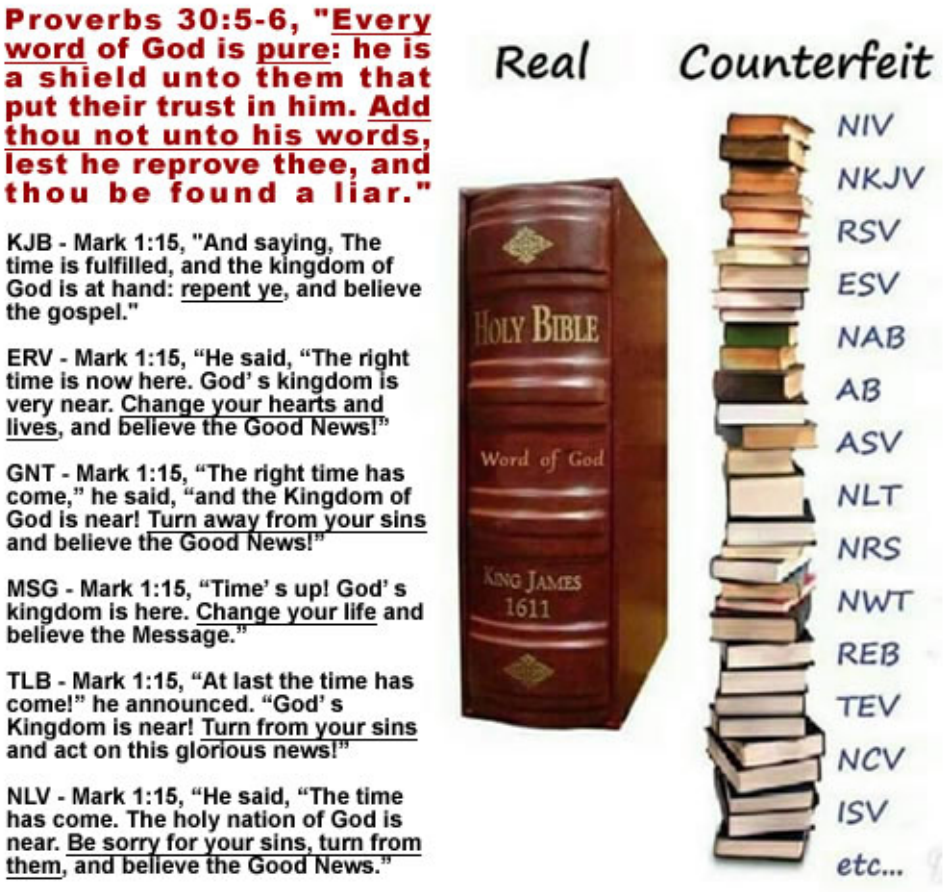
Anyone who professes faith in Christ but lives in open willful sin is said to still be lost. That is not the free grace Gospel. The whole Bob Jones' crowd is on their way to Hell with the deceived people in Matthew 7:21-23. They called Jesus **"Lord, Lord,"** but they were not saved at all. Like the Bob Jones crowd, they performed **"many wonderful works"** in Jesus' name, but they weren't wholly trusting Him. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus' name, but Jesus said He did not know them.

If you are trying to prove you are saved by the way you live, you are not saved at all. Dear friend, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

Please beware of the Bob Jones University crowd. Don't let them take you to Hell with their faith plus turning from your sin heresy. Evangelist Michael P. Bowen wrote an excellent book called: "[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU," which greatly offended the pastors at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. The book exposes some of the biggest names in mainstream evangelicalism today; namely, Ray Comfort, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Pat Roberson, John Hagee, James Dobson, Rick Warren, Billy Graham, Beth Moore, Franklin Graham and Jimmy Swaggart. The pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam bid Godspeed to many of these men, and preach the same phony Lordship Salvation trash. **Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

It is no small matter to add to God's Word. To be saved, there's nothing in the Bible about turning from sin, committing your life to Christ, surrendering to Christ as "Lord,"

nor following Jesus no matter what the cost. These are all proper in their place, but none of these comprise the Gospel. You may do all these things, plus faith, and never have been saved at all. The only way to get to Heaven is by FAITH ALONE.



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/be-not-moved-away-from-hope-of-gospel.html
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgiClRArKOFOO_MjGZ2fgXORKAdSsypcppg2hRUdvW-kaNIEppLx_xQl47_uebvXMg5pRnum4GYmky-blzFHONiAfKdRSJPMDRPTe

---

2.1.26 Did Old Testament Saints Have Assurance Of Salvation? (2021-01-24 17:42)

Genesis 15:6,

“

And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

”

Deuteronomy 33:27,

“

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

”

Job 19:25,

“

For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

”

Jonah 2:9,

“

But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.

”

Habakkuk 2:4,

“Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

”

Did the Old Testament saints have assurance of salvation? Yes, absolutely! The Bible clearly evidences that the Old Testament saints were fully confident of their redemption, not lingering in doubt and fear. God’s promises stand sure! **Titus 1:2, “**

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; **”** There has always been only ONE plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in Christ. **Acts 10:43,**

“To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.” People in the Old Testament were saved by looking to Christ. **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.”** Please notice that this promise was not just for the Jews, but was extended to **“all the ends of the earth.”** Jews and Gentiles alike have always been saved by [1]LOOKING TO CHRIST.

I am tired of hearing woefully ignorant preachers say that there were multiple plans of salvation in the Bible. [2]Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) comes to mind. Sadly, Dr. Ruckman has a cult following of ignorant men, who teach that people were saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament. Some of these men are; namely, Robert Breaker, Gene Kim,

Chett Hensley

, Bryan

Denlinger

and William P. Grady. These are but a few of Ruckman’s deceived followers. The very notion that anyone has ever been saved by anything more than faith alone in the Messiah directly contradicts the plainest teachings of the Holy Bible. **Romans 4:4,**

“Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.”

The Bible says that Abram (later changed to Abraham) was saved by faith alone:

Genesis 15:6,

“

And he *believed in the LORD*; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

”

Romans 4:1-5, “

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God*, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

”

Peter Ruckman and his deceived followers claim that God changed His plan of salvation under Mosaic law. What saith the Scripture? I just quoted to you Acts 10:43 which says “

ALL THE PROPHETS

”

gave witness to salvation through faith alone in Christ, but Moses himself preached THE GOSPEL (i.e., THE GOOD NEWS) to the Jews...

Hebrews 4:1-2, “

Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

For unto us was the gospel preached, *as well as unto them*: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.” ...

Hebrews 4:10-11, “*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

”

I do not think the Bible could be any plainer. Hebrews 4:10 clearly teaches that we are saved by ceasing from *works*, as God did from His works after 6 days of creating, and resting completely in Jesus Christ as our personal Savior. There is not one mentioned anywhere in the Bible about a different plan of salvation for Old Testament Jews under the Mosaic law. If it had been so, then the Bible surely would have made this clear, but it doesn’t even hint to it. We have plain Bible verses in Acts 10:43 and Romans 4:4 which teach that salvation has always been by faith, not by works.

The Old Testament saints had the sweet assurance of salvation, just as believers do today. If you don't have that sweet assurance as a believer, it is only because you lack Scriptural knowledge dear friend. To help those struggling, I wrote this helpful 42 chapter book to help titled: " [3]SALVATION .

" You CAN know 100 % that you are saved beyond any shadow of a doubt, because eternal life is a PROMISE, not a trade, exchange or process. Titus 1:2 says God made the PROMISE of eternal life before the world began.

Moses understood that eternal life was secure. **Deuteronomy 33:27,**

"

The eternal God is thy refuge, and *underneath are the everlasting arms*: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

"

Job said that He KNOWS His Redeemer liveth. Job spoke with absolute assurance in

Job 19:25,

"

***For I know* that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:**

"

That is assurance of salvation dear reader! The prophet Jonah proclaimed in the dark belly of a whale that he knew SALVATION IS OF THE LORD, not by works.

Jonah 2:9,

"

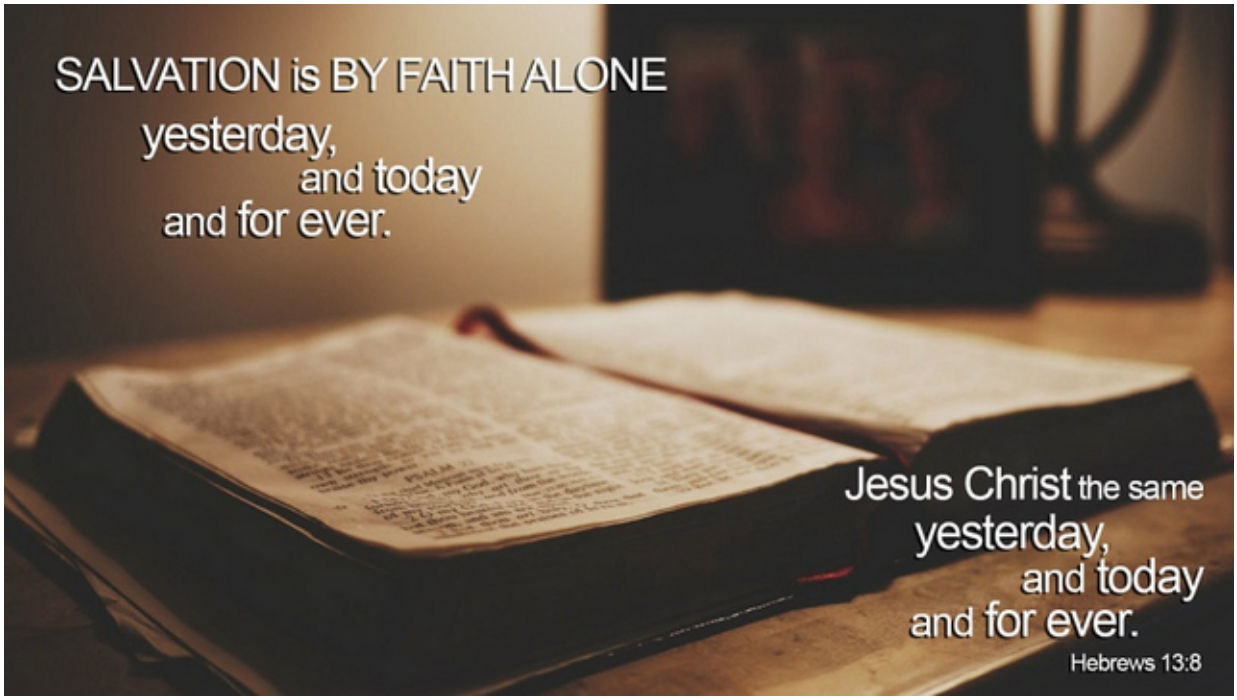
But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.

" The prophet Habakkuk confidently proclaimed that THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY HIS FAITH.

Habakkuk 2:4,

"Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

" Clearly, all these saints had the full sweet assurance of God's salvation, otherwise they never could have made these bold statements of faith.



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/simple_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/habakkuk_said_salvation_is_by_faith.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXQYDVrIm9BOE5TAqRmYD285wBVUFqGKqMqiHpmyVPLnzHcSNHvhGFubXoXPlFr7EkyAmizr3Oq_tVT39FtqG7lu2I41jievfwYti

---

2.1.27 You Cannot Prove You're Saved By Doing Good Works (2021-01-25 09:30)

Romans 4:1-5, "

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.**

"

I visited the website for 'The Church At Rockypeak' in Chatsworth, California today. When I look at a church, the first thing I always do is head for their Statement of Faith, particularly their view of salvation. Here is what I sadly found...

Salvation

> Believers are eternally safe and secure in Jesus **and give evidence of genuine faith by a life of good works.** (John 3:16, John 10:27-29, Romans 8:38-39, James 2:14-17) [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.rockypeak.org/about/what-we-believe/

I have a big problem with the preceding statement. I think the preacher John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Kindly said, the pastors and people of 'The Church At Rockypeak' in Chatsworth, California are corrupting the Word of God, and casting stumbling blocks before the people. They are preaching another Gospel which is rooted in the errors of Calvinism. As I just quoted to you, '

The Church At Rockypeak' heretically says:

"

Believers are eternally safe and secure in Jesus **and give evidence of genuine faith by a life of good works**

" [emphasis added]. The first part of the statement is okay, but the last part corrupts the Gospel. To help you better understand where I am going, please read what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) also heretical says, which is the same junk theology:

> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —[2]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [3]22:44)

No, the reality of the genuineness of my faith is MY FAITH ITSELF! Dr. Steve Pettit teaches the same Lordship Salvation trash that 'The Church At Rockypeak' teaches, which is NOT the Gospel of free grace! They are teaching the deadly falsehood of Lordship Salvation. The idea that you must prove the genuineness of your faith by living the Christian life is a false gospel.

The proponents of Lordship Salvation are hypocritical to say you are not saved by works, but then say that if you don't have works you're not saved! That is a manipulative backdoor approach to Lordship Salvation!!! Front-loading the Gospel is when you require meritorious works of a person BEFORE they are saved. Rear-loading the Gospel is when you require meritorious works of a person AFTER they are saved. Either way, preachers are perverting the Gospel when they ADD to it! **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

It is not necessary for believers to "

give evidence of genuine faith by a life of good works

" to know that they are saved. But didn't the Apostle James say works without faith is dead? James chapter 2 is one of the most misunderstood passages in the Bible. ...

James 2:14-20, “What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?”

Where so many people go horribly wrong is that they assume “

works

”

here means doing good deeds and turning away from sin, but please notice what

“

WORKS

”

Jesus said you have to do to go to Heaven...

John 6:28-29, “

Then said they unto him, *What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?*

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

”

Dear friend, the only “works” that you must do to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! Listen, if you have to look at your life to prove that you’re saved, it proves that you’re not! That is the fatal mistake that the people made in **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

”

They looked at their life in an attempt to prove that they were saved. They boasted of doing **“many wonderful works”** in Jesus’ name. They also boasted of having **“prophesied”** (peached) in Jesus’ name. They even bragged that they had **“cast our devils”** in Jesus’ name. And here is the granddaddy fatal error of all, they followed Jesus as their “

Lord
”
instead of trusting Him as their personal Savior. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. They said,
“Lord, Lord,” but Jesus replied with these horrifying words: “I NEVER KNEW YOU: DEPART FROM ME, YE THAT WORK INIQUITY.”
Dear reader, you don’t get to Heaven by surrendering to Jesus as “
Lord
”
of your life. Nor do you get saved by faithfully
“
running the race,
”
enduring unto the end. Nor do you get to Heaven by
“
living a lifestyle that proves the reality of your repentance
”
(as [4]Ray Comfort’s falsely teaches). You don’t receive the new birth by giving
“
evidence of genuine faith by a life of good works
” (as the
’The Church At Rockypeak’
foolishly teaches
). Nor do you have to
“
turn away from your sin
”
(as [5]Bob Jones University errantly teaches). You get saved by ceasing from your own self-righteous works, and simply resting in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “**
***For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**
Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.
”
These damnable heretics that I’ve mentioned by name, all pervert God’s grace. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace! These wicked false prophets tell you that you cannot merely say you accepted Christ as your personal Savior, and that’s it, you’re

on your way to Heaven! They add to the Gospel, teaching that you must persevere in living the Christian life, to prove the genuineness of your faith. The big problem with their warped teachings is that you can never have the sweet assurance that you are 100 % saved.

Read again what they teach at 'The Church At Rockypeak' in Chatsworth, California...

> **Salvation**
>
> Believers are eternally safe and secure in Jesus **and give evidence of genuine faith by a life of good works.** (John 3:16, John 10:27-29, Romans 8:38-39, James 2:14-17) [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [6]https://www.rockypeak.org/about/what-we-believe/

How can you be safe and secure in Jesus if you don't live a life of good works, since they say it is the EVIDENCE that your faith is genuine? Clearly you cannot! They are heretically teaching that if you're still living a lifestyle of willful sinning, your faith is not genuine, and you were never saved to begin with. That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They teach that if you are not fully surrendered to Jesus as the absolute Lord of your life, your faith is not real. So effectively, you have to do GOOD WORKS for your faith to be valid. Folks, that is blatant works-based plan of salvation. This is the garbage that the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam teaches. This is the [7]junk theology taught by Dr. Marty Herron at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Read what Dr. Steve Pettit false teaches:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and *you have to finish the race*. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added]—[8]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]11:34)

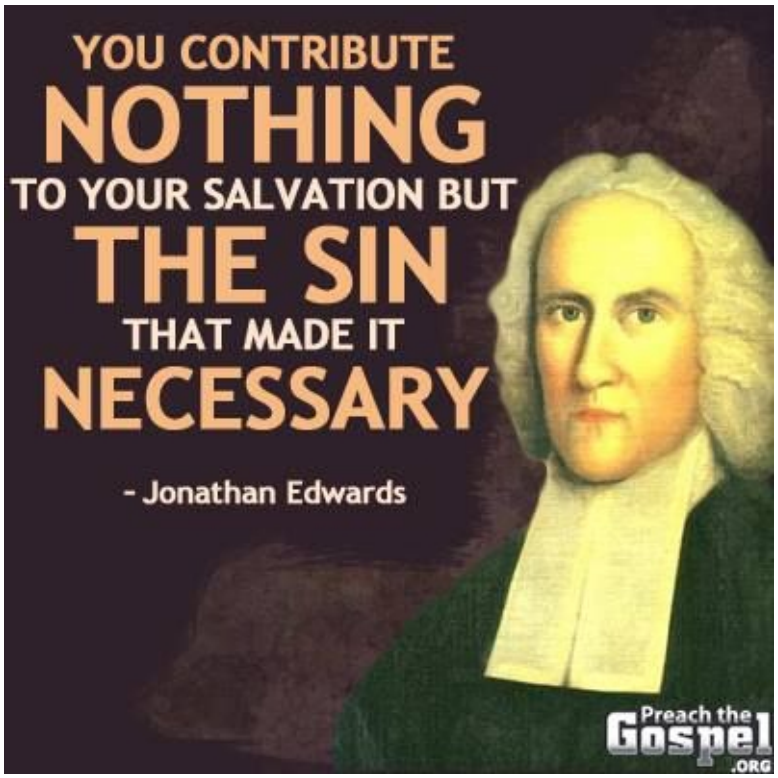
Do you see how they corrupt the Gospel of free grace? The new birth is a free gift. It is instantaneous and permanent. Once you are born-again by the Word of God (1st Peter 1:23), a miracle wrought by the Holy Spirit of God in response to one's faith (John 1:12-13), there ain't no turning back partner! You be saved, saved, saved!!!

I truly feel sorry for the Paul Washer crowd. I feel sorry for the followers of Ray Comfort. I feel sorry for the John MacArthur cult. I feel sorry for the Bob Jones University cult. I feel sorry for the Pacific Garden Mission 'UNSHACKLED' radio crowd. I feel sorry for the followers of R.C. Sproul. I feel sorry for anyone who adheres to the Satanic deception of [10]Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism), because these people can never have the sweet blessed assurance that they are guaranteed, 100 %, no shadow of a doubt, SAVED!!! If you are required to live the Christian life as evidence that your faith in Christ is real, then the only way you can KNOW you are saved is by continued works.

The King James Bible teaches something very different. You simply come to God as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23). You simply put your trust (reliance) in Jesus' death on the cross

for your sins, His burial, and His bodily resurrection three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved. Nothing else is required. You can 100 % KNOW that you are saved right now this moment. Yes, you certainly CAN speak about salvation and confidently say, "I just accepted Christ."

[11]



1. https://www.rockypeak.org/about/what-we-believe/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. https://www.rockypeak.org/about/what-we-believe/
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. https://youtu.be/mGJlnLSupZY
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjDbPyJouIhftIB-BjG2IGyTZG1dYS8bGI17xR_Nlhyphenhyphen nhyphennHqSjTj3SxFmXR_RB5Xey0xc9kJdMe0SPcbSIhjAgwF4n8UCR

2.1.28 The Tragic Life And Death Of Gangster Al Capone (2021-01-26 09:30)

Psalms 7:11,

"

God judgeth the righteous, and *God is angry with the wicked every day*.

”

Psalms 9:17 ,

“

***The wicked shall be turned into hell*, and all the nations that forget God. Psalms 10:4**

,

“

The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: *God is not in all his thoughts*. ” Psalms 11:5: The LORD trieth the righteous: *but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth*. ” Psalms 11:6

,

“

Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. ” Psalms 28:4

,

“

***Give them according to their deeds*, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert. ” Psalms 32:10**

,

“

***Many sorrows shall be to the wicked*: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about. ” Psalms 34:21**

,

“

***Evil shall slay the wicked*: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate. ” Psalms 36:1**

,

“

The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that *there is no fear of God before his eyes*. ” Psalms 37:10

,

“

For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.”

Those are some powerful Scripture passages. Arguably, the most infamous gangster in history is [1]Alphonse Gabriel Capone (January 17, 1899 – January 25, 1947), sometimes known by the nickname "Scarface." Al Capone was an American Italian gangster and corrupt businessman, who attained notoriety during the Prohibition era (1920-1933) as the co-founder and boss of

the Chicago Outfit. His seven-year reign as a crime boss ended when he went to prison at the age of 33.

Something about Al Capone's criminal life drew my curiosity right away

—he was so young!

Al Capone was born in 1899, the same year that Pastor Dwight L. Moody went to Heaven. Both of these men lived and made their mark on the world in the city of Chicago. That is very interesting! I remember as a boy watching [2]The Saint Valentine's Day Massacre (full movie), which is a Hollywood enactment of one of the most brutal mass-assassinations in history in 1929. I watched the film each year, and never got tired of seeing it, because like so many people in the world I was intrigued by the gangs of the 1920's. Today in Chicago, literally, you'll see giant pictures of Al Capone painted on the side of tall buildings, and all kinds of tributes to Chicago's infamous gangsters of history. It is quite interesting.

St. Valentine's Day Massacre Movie (1967)

In the 1967 film, actor Jason Robards (1922-2000) starred as Al Capone, making him about age 45 at the time the movie was made. But in real life, in 1929 at the time of the massacre in Chicago, Capone was only 30 years old. So Al Capone was much younger in real life than the movie portrays him to be, as an older mob boss. In real life, Capone died in Florida at age 47. One thing that amazes me is the loyalty of Al Capone's wife Mae. She was an Irish Catholic. She stayed married to Al Capone despite his infamous life as a mob boss! Women and men back then in America still believed once married, always married, the way it should be!!! Today in 2020, 69 % of American women initiate divorce, and 90 % for college women. Shame!

Contrary to what many people think, Al Capone wasn't a senseless murderer, he almost always killed thugs who were hired to come kill him first. In a few cases he killed people who owed him a lot of money, or became informants for the police. Even though murder is murder, it is obvious that gangster killings were part of doing business. It is still wicked and brings the judgment of God, but I can understand why a gangster would want to knock someone off who is coming to do the same to him! Still, if Mr. Capone had not become a criminal in the first place, shaming his family, then he wouldn't have put himself into such a dire situation.

I am intrigued that Al Capone was so young during his reign as the mob boss of Chicago. He was only in his late 20's. That is remarkable! Jesus is the most famous figure in human history, Who only lived to be 33 years old. And yet look at all the wonderful things Jesus did during His short time on earth. I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) point out that most of our freedoms were paid for with teenage blood. That thought had never occurred to me before. Most of the tens of millions of soldiers who were killed by each other during World Wars I and II, were teenagers. That is a startling fact. My heart breaks when I stop and think that most of those 15, 16, 17, 18 and 19 year olds never had a girlfriend, never knew the pleasure of marriage, never had the privilege of becoming a father, or the pride of being a grandpa. It is not fair! Life is not fair. Old men start wars, young men fight wars, and everybody in the middle loses! Truly Satan is the god of this world.

Al Capone was only 33 years old when he went to prison in 1932. When he arrived at the prison, medical doctors diagnosed him with gonorrhoea and syphilis, two deadly venereal diseases.

> Capone was sent to Atlanta U.S. Penitentiary in May 1932, aged 33. Upon his arrival at Atlanta, the 250-pound (110 kg) Capone was officially diagnosed with syphilis

> and gonorrhoea. He was also suffering from withdrawal symptoms from cocaine addiction, the use of which had perforated his nasal septum. Capone was competent at his prison job of stitching soles on shoes for eight hours a day, but his letters were barely coherent.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Al Capone

Al Capone was diseased from all the adultery he committed. Capone attempted to justify his evil business by saying that he simply gave people what they wanted. Ungodly people wanted booze! They wanted fornication and adultery! They wanted gambling! Capone gave it to them, and it made him filthy rich, with the emphasis on FILTHY! Think about how short his parade of wickedness was! Al Capone went to prison at age 33, and only served 6 of an 11 year sentence due to his failing health. At the time he was released from prison at just age 39, Capone's doctor documented that he had the mind of a 12 year old. Penicillin wasn't invented until 1942, but by then the damage to Capone's brain had been done. The diseases of syphilis ate him alive!

Venereal diseases were rampant throughout the ancient world. Most theologians agree that king David suffered in his old age from venereal disease, from all his wives...

> **Psalms 38:3-7, "**
>
> **There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is there any rest in my bones because of my sin.**
>
> **For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.**
>
> **My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.**
>
> **I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.**
>
> **For my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and there is no soundness in my flesh.**
>
> **"**

There is no doubt that Solomon likely suffered this tragic ordeal too, considering that he had 700 wives and 300 concubines. The Roman empire was infected was much venereal disease. During the American Civil War, a shocking 25 % of the Confederate Army has STD's, which compelled the state of Tennessee (and other states) to legalize prostitution during the war. Oh how sin thrills and then it kills! Oh how sin fascinates and then it assassinates! Al Capone died a diseased, broken and wearied man, at only age 47. A life of sin never wins! There's a high price for low living!!! Capone's reign of crime over the Chicago underworld only pasted 7 years! Just 7 years of wine, women and song.

My father was a Skid Row preacher in Chicago. He directed the Chicago United Mission at 34 S. Displaines Ave. I grew up tagging along with my father to the various rescue missions, helping to feed, cloth and house the poor and homeless. I remember that right next to the mission there was still standing The Legion Hotel, with a big fancy outdoor balcony overhanging the front of the hotel. This is where Al Capone lived high during his sinful years! I watched years later when the wrecking crews came to tear down the hotel. They left the north wall standing, for concern that tearing down the wall would also destroy the mission's north wall. My father and I found an old soda pop machine in the abandoned Legion Hotel, which we brought over

to the mission. Coke bottles were only 25 cents. My father ordered sodas regularly, and we enjoyed cold Coca-Colas. That was pretty cool.

I just wrote this blog to emphasize the worthlessness of living in sin. It's just not worth it dear friend. This earthly life is so short. Look at Eddie Van Halen's miserable life of sin. All that horrible noise, called rock music. They ran with the Devil, as their song titled boasted, but now where is Eddie? He died in 2020? Catholics don't go to Heaven according to the Bible (Mark 7:6-13; Galatians 1:6-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Bible does not teach keeping Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. It is a counterfeit plan of salvation. I also read today that Al Capone was a devout Roman Catholic in his youth, but strayed from his roots. Kindly said, Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion! There is no salvation in the Catholic religion, only rituals, phony priests, pedophiles and manmade traditions which cannot produce the new birth. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world!

Al Capone was only in his 20's when he murdered 30 people (and that's just the killings that authorities are aware of). And then there were 3 more murders in his early 30's. When the Prohibition era ended in 1933, so did Capone!

Al Capone's motive for all the evil things he did was the love of money. Money is the same motive for Hollywood's filth, Netflix's filth, street gangs selling drugs across America, Mexican drug cartels, and a thousand other evils! They that live by the sword die by the sword. Chicago has a notorious history, even still today, of having a strong criminal underground.

Galatians 6:7, "

Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. **"**

> "Listen if you're politically correct, you're Biblically perverted (and vise versa). It cannot be both! ...You know why we don't accept change? 'Cause we believe in something! We've got something to believe in." —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: "THE HARVEST IS PAST, THE SUMMER IS ENDED, AND WE ARE NOT SAVED!!!"

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al_Capone
2. https://youtu.be/Hu-EC8CedA0
3. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al_Capone

2.1.29 The Corrupt First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville (2021-01-26 20:00)

Galatians 1:6-7, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, *preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Dear friend, I see churches across the United States swelling with rot. They are not growing! They are like dead corpses swelling with rot. As an example: The shameful hip-hop First Baptist Church of Jacksonville, Florida is one of the largest and most influential churches in the country, yet they are Gospel perverts! If you go [1]look at their Statement of Faith, they require FIVE THINGS to be saved! One of these things is to "Stop practicing the sin that is separating you from God." What blasphemy! Dear friend, nowhere does the Bible require sinners to "Stop practicing the sin" to be saved.

While it is true that our sins have separated us from God (Isaiah 59:1-2), it is the blood of Jesus Christ alone that brings us nigh to God. **Ephesians 2:13, "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ."** The First Baptist Church Jacksonville is of the Devil, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works, playing church without truth. Galatians 1:6-9 teaches that GOD'S CURSE is upon them. They sing their 7-11

(7 words repeated 11 times)

sycophantic worship that nauseates God. I don't care how popular a church may be, or how loving the people may be, they are FAR AWAY FROM GOD when they talk about stopping your sins to be saved.

Here is their corrupt Statement of Faith on how to go to Heaven...

> HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE?
>
> **CONFESS**
>
> Acknowledge your sin. But if we confess our sins to him, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all wickedness. 1 JOHN 1:9, NLT
>
> **BELIEVE**
>
> God is able to make you holy through Jesus. And this is his commandment: We must believe in the name of his Son, Jesus Christ, **and love one another, just as he commanded us.** 1 JOHN 3:23, NLT

TURN

Stop practicing the sin that is separating you from God. Therefore, I will judge each of you, O people of Israel, according to your actions, says the Sovereign Lord. **Repent, and turn from your sins.** Don't let them destroy you! EZEKIEL 18:30, NLT

ASK

Express to God your desire to be forgiven and made sinless by Him. For "Everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved." ROMANS 10:13, NLT

TRUST

God has given you eternal life. And this is what God has testified: He has given us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. Whoever has the Son has life; whoever does not have God's Son does not have life. 1 JOHN 5:11–12, NLT [emphasis added]

That is junk theology. Nowhere does the Bible command us to "

love one another

"

to be saved. Nowhere does the Bible command us to

"

ask

"

God to save us. The Bible simply teaches to believe. Nowhere does the Bible make a distinction between believing and trusting. The plan of salvation presented by the

First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville is utterly confusing. You don't have to trust in addition to believing. That makes no sense at all. Ezekiel 18:30 deals with Israel's sin as a nation, and not God's free gift of salvation. Whoever wrote this plan of salvation for the First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville is

woefully ignorant of the Scriptures.

One of the main reasons why so many churches have been corrupted today are all the new Devil's corrupt Bible revisions...

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye* , and believe the gospel."

NEW LIVING TRANSLATION (NLT) - Mark 1:15, "The time promised by God has come at last!" he announced. "The Kingdom of God is near! *Repent of your sins* and believe the Good News!"

Things that are different are not the same! Do you see what the wicked translators of the New Living Translation (NLT) did to corrupt the Word of God? They ADDED the words "of your sins" after the word *repent*. In so doing they have corrupted the true meaning of "repent," which

is a Greek verb here (*metanoeo*) meaning “to think differently.” Obviously thinking differently has nothing to do with the act of making an effort to stop from your sinning.

It makes me sad to see such a big church, with so many happy people, being led astray concerning the Gospel. Dear friend, I don’t care how successful your church may be in this world, you are an enemy of the cross of Christ when you pervert the grace of God. All across America we’ve got a bunch of false teachers today proclaiming that salvation is still by God’s grace, while at the same time insisting that you must [2]exchange all that you are for all that Christ is (Dr. John MacArthur), [3]turn away from your sins (Bob Jones University), [4]faithfully run the race (Dr. Steve Pettit), and persevere until the end to receive eternal life (Evangelist Paul Washer). That is a false Gospel, which does not produce the new birth in Christ Jesus!!!

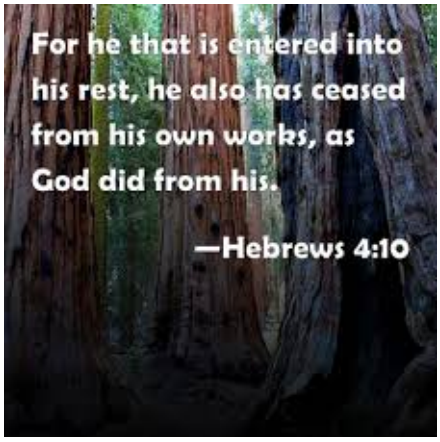
As I just showed you from their own website, the ungodly First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville teaches that the way you “

believe

” is to stop practicing sin. I am saddened and shocked that thousands of people are accepting this garbage as truth, and merely go along for the sake of fitting in with a group of knuckleheads. I can handle the electric guitars and drums in church. I can handle the women wearing pants in church. I can handle the worldliness in church, although I don’t like or approve of it. But I cannot handle a false gospel. But as we see with the

First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville

, with corrupt doctrine comes corrupt living!

[5] 

1. https://www.fbcjax.com/jesus/
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/eternal-life-is-gift-not-award-or.html
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrINxpM5XXxuJ8U9tu8ut9orPKl_y9I0XH3OWCdEQU5cPR6blGaepYWx_DKTqTnYeQlW2ZzcXexUCbmtvmDuFg92i3eFQ537SJEEL

2.1.30 Helps For Anyone Still Confused About Repentance (2021-01-27 13:27)

Mark 2:17, “

When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."

In Mark 2:17 there is no indication that repentance means to turn from sin. Acts 20:21 teaches **"repentance toward God."** Jesus said in **Matthew 21:32, "For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."** As we clearly see here, the sinners who repented, did so, by believing on the only begotten Son of God. This is what **John 20:31** teaches as well, **"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The Gospel of John was written specifically to show humanity the way of salvation. The Gospel of John never mentions the word "repent" even once, because the man who believes (which is mentioned 85 times) has also repented.

Here are some helpful resources explaining Biblical repentance:

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), "Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?"...
[1]http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis _hutson/repentance.htm

The Great Biblical Meaning Of "Metanoia" (Repent)...
[2]http://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Repentance In The New Testament"...
[3]https://youtu.be/LokoxECTHW4

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Repentance In The Old Testament"...

[4]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor _Ralph _Yankee _Arnold/repentance _in _the _old _testament.mp3

Wrong Repentance...
[5]http://getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1 _21 _Wrong-Repentance

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Is Repentance A Part Of Salvation?"...
[6]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph _yankee _arnold/is _repentance _part _of _salvation.mp3

Dr. Yankee Arnold, "Easy Believism"...
[7]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph _yankee _arnold/easy _believism.mp3

Pastor Harry A. Ironside)1876-1951), "Except Ye Repent"...
[8]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry _ironside/Except _Ye _Repent/toc.htm

Sadly, James White is actually in agreement with the Mormon cult on repentance...
[9]http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju _repentance _heresy.htm

Believing On Jesus Is Enough, Repentance Is Automatic...
[10]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/believing _is _enough.htm

Pastor Jack Hyles, "Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of The Gospel"...
[11]http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack _hyles/enemies _of _soulwinning/misunderstood _repentance.htm

Dr. Harry Ironside, "Hopeless Repentance" (Judas turned from his sins and went to Hell forever)...
[12]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry _ironside/Except _Ye _Repent/14.htm

All of those resources should prove very helpful my friend. It is important to understand that the English meaning of the word "repent" is NOT the same as the Biblical meaning of the word. Roman Catholics, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Mormons and Lordship Salvationists all use the English meaning of "turning from sin." The Greek meaning is simple " a change of mind." *The Gospel* (Good News) is that Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead by a miracle of God. That is all you have to believe to be saved. If you acknowledge your sinnership, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for those sins, you are eternally saved.

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." You see, repentance has nothing to do with making an effort to stop your sinning. No one can stop their sinning! You may clean up your life, making great improvements to your character, like a pig all cleaned up from wallowing in the mud, but you are still a dirty sinner. That pig is still a pig. At best we can strive as saints to walk in the Spirit Who lives inside us, but the flesh is still with us until we get to Heaven (Romans 7:14-25).

The Bible never says to "turn from your sins" and believe the Gospel. No, it says in Mark 1:15 to **"Repent ye, and believe the Gospel."** Repentance is a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25) that one is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20) and THE TRUTH of the Gospel. Salvation is a matter of embracing THE TRUTH, not of committing to improve one's character. I only emphasize those words "THE TRUTH" for emphasis, not to shout. The guilty sinner who earnestly "repents"

has done so by putting his faith in the Lord Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. Nothing more is required to receive the gift of eternal life. You have God's Word on it. **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

[13]

[14]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Dr. Jack Hyles)

[15]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Dr. Jack Hyles)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
2. http://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm
3. https://youtu.be/LokoxECTHW4
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/repentance_in_the_old_testament.mp3
5. http://getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_21_Wrong-Repentance
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_repentance_part_of_salvation.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/believing_is_enough.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/14.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgwZ9I9y4mysKM2HEPqzm6iUEiLG8PAi9zL3v3o_mPXMLFyeVUR9sSEnBe32zL56tBCm91wzCrdxmpgfNZgDh0Rf4PNFhl2Fu0cDqN
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
15. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

---

2.1.31 If You Believe On Jesus You Already Possess Eternal Life (2021-01-28 03:58)

John 6:54, “

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, *hath eternal life*; and I will raise him up at the last day.

1206

”

John 6:47,

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me *hath everlasting life*.

” John 11:25-26,

“

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me *shall never die*. Believest thou this?

”

Dear reader, Eternal Life and Eternal Security are not two separate doctrines in the Bible. They are one and the dame teaching. The man who has Eternal Life has Eternal Security. The only type of life which God gives is *eternal life*. God does not give temporal life or probationary life, He only gives eternal life.

John 6:54, “

Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, *hath eternal life*; and I will raise him up at the last day.

” Jesus said that the person who believes on His name

“

HATH

”

eternal life. The Lord didn’t say we

“SHALL” have eternal life; but rather, He promised that the one who believes **“**

HATH

”

eternal life. I love that!

According to Jesus’ Words in John 11:25-26, no saint will ever die spiritually. The moment that we got born-again, we possessed eternal life. That means we cannot die. **Matthew 22:32, “I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? *God is not the God of the dead, but of the living*. ”** This is why we know there is no such thing as “Soul Sleep.” Jehovah’s Witnesses and Seventh-Day Adventists believe in Soul Sleep. That is, they believe that when the human body dies, we lie dormant in the grave until some future time when God will resurrect us. It is true that out physical body will remain in the earth until it is resurrected, but our soul and spirit immediately return to God at death. **Ecclesiastes 12:7, “Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: *and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it*. ”**

If you’re born once, you die twice; if you’re born twice, you die once! In other words, **“**

Ye must be born again

” (John 3:3b). Once you are born anew from above, God seals you with His blessed Holy Spirit. **Ephesians 1:12-14,**

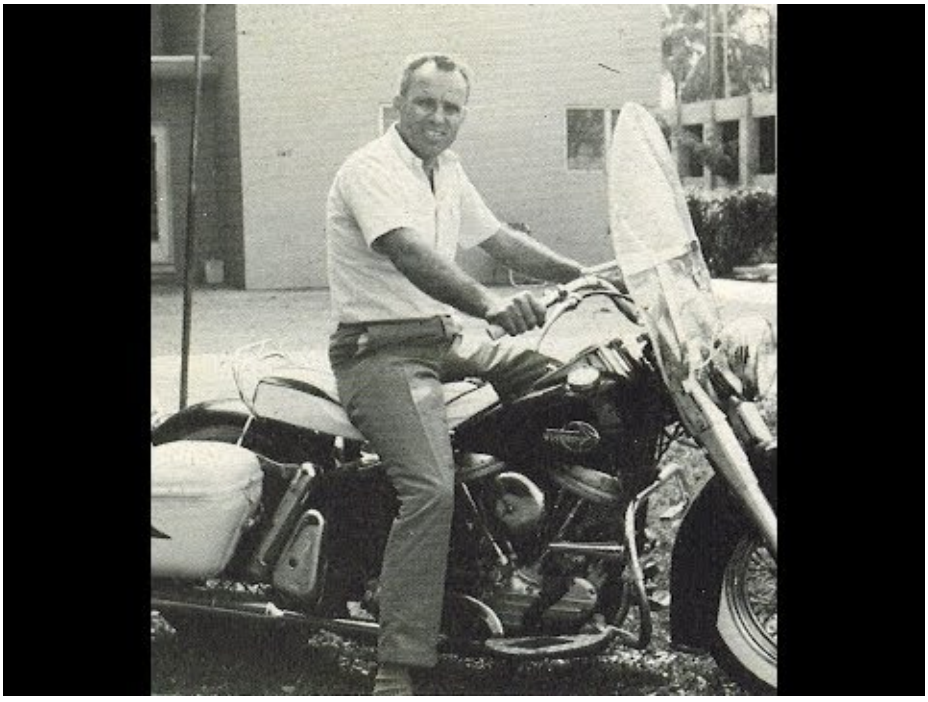
“That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession*, unto the praise of his glory.” The indwelling Holy Spirit bears witness with our spirit that we are born of God. **1st John 3:24,**

“And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.”

If you are saved, you have eternal life, which is eternal security. How could a saint not be secure in his eternal life? I was saved at age 13. My security is that God PROMISES to give eternal life to anyone who trusts in His only begotten Son. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. ”**

As believers we are not *sinless*, but we ought to *sin less*. Amen! God is good. But if we do sin, GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND (Romans 5:20). Friend, you don’t have to turn away from your sins to enter into Heaven, you have to be 100 % sinless!!! Even one sin is enough to keep you out of Heaven (James 2:10). All God asks for you to do to go to Heaven, is to believe that HE DID IT FOR YOU! Christ paid for your sins. Jesus already did it for you! All God wants you to do is accept Jesus as your personal Savior. Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins.

Pastor Jack Hyles teaches “[1]How To Go Soul Winning.” Here is a wonderful soulwinning sermon by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor A. Ray Stanford...



[2]Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), “[3]Master Soul-Winner”

If you’ll simply take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures, He will save you this very moment forever!!! God will give you the everlasting gift of eternal life. **Philippians 3:9,**

“*And be found in him*, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:” I love that phrase,

“

AND BE FOUND IN HIM.

”

Revelation 14:13,

“And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.” My mother died in the Lord in 2001. My father died in the Lord in 2010. My youngest sister died in the Lord in 2016. I will die in the Lord at some future time. Only God knows WHEN our time is up on earth (Hebrews 9:27).

The important thing is to make sure that you are ready Freddie! I am ready. I 100 % KNOW that I have eternal life, because my faith is solely in Jesus Christ, because of what He did through the cross to pay for my sins with His precious blood. Jesus died on the cross. He was buried. Jesus miraculously raised up bodily three days later as my intercessory High Priest (Hebrews 4:14-16; Romans 8:34). My faith is only in Jesus. I am wholly resting in Jesus’ sweet name!!!

My hope is built on nothing less, t

han Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame, b

ut wholly lean on Jesus’ name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;

All other ground is sinking sand,

All other ground is sinking sand.

My hope is built on nothing less, than Jesus’ blood and His righteousness. Amen and amen! I don’t *hope* I have eternal life, I *have a hope* of God’s promise of eternal life (Titus 1:2).

That is why read read in

1st Timothy 6:12, “

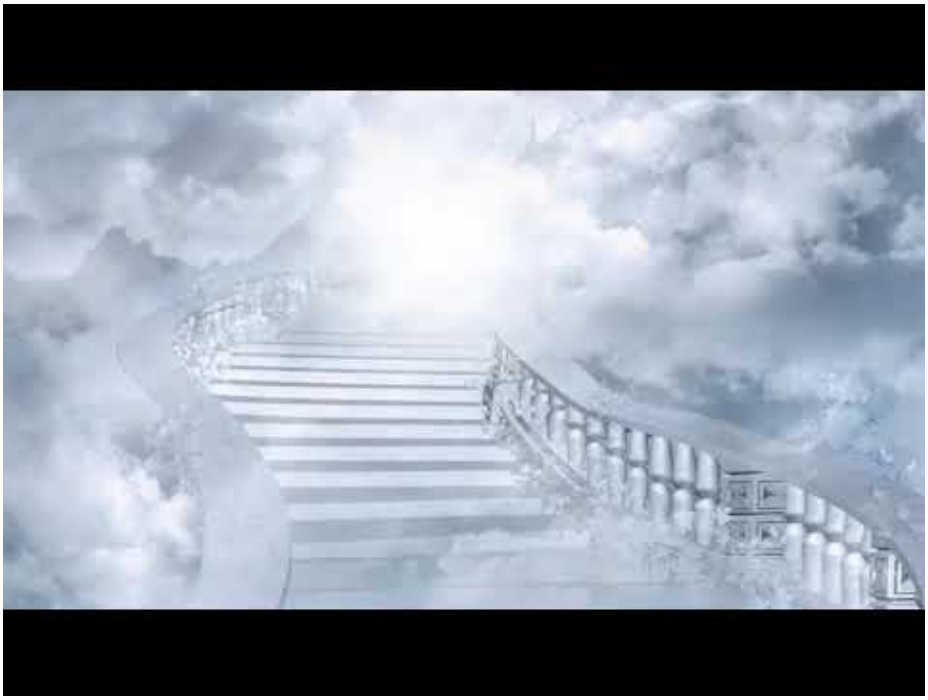
Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

” To LAY HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE simply means that every saint already has it! So God says make the best of it! Good night, if you are a born-again believer, you already have eternal life. Your name is written in the Book of Life in Heaven. So we ought to get busy preaching the Gospel, trying to win lost sinners to Christ by faith.

Jesus exhorted believers to LAY UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES IN HEAVEN (Matthew 6:19-20). That is why I am sitting here right now typing earnestly to reach others for Christ with THE TRUTH. I labor by faith on my website ministry day and night. I usually go to bed early, by 9 pm. I couldn’t sleep last night. I was up working at 3 am until late morning. I stay busy for the Lord, redeeming the time.

Colossians 4:5, "Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, *redeeming the time*." **Ephesians 5:16, " *Redeeming the time*, because the days are evil."** Kindly said, how do you make use of your time? Time is so precious.

[4]I encourage other believers to write blogs to share the Gospel. [5]It's free . I encourage believers to [6]get actively involved in a soulwinning church . If you have a pulse, God has a plan and purpose for your life dear reader. I don't care if you are 70 years old and just got saved, God has something for you to do, but you have to get involved with other believers in a local Bible-believing [7]New Testament church .



How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
(Pastor Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/soulwinning.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/reasons_for_not_teaching.htm
3. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe02.html
4. https://www.howtogeek.com/514162/how-to-start-a-blog-using-google-blogger/
5. https://www.blogger.com/
6. https://www.claysmill.org/
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm

---

2.1.32 Does Mark 2:17 Teach Turning From Sins To Be Saved? (2021-01-28 09:30)

Mark 2:15-17, "

1210

And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance*.

”

I am humbly proud to be one of the biggest voices on the internet in defense of a Free Grace Gospel. I give God all the credit, praise and glory. I am just A VOICE! I am just a humble broken sinner, very happy and grateful to be used of God in some capacity. I must decrease, but Jesus must increase! That is my heart’s attitude in all that Christ does through me as His humble servant. I pray for God’s Holy Spirit to work in your heart, as my words speak to your mind. I am just clay, and so are you dear friend, God is the Potter.

Having said that, I get trolls writing to me frequently, trying to straighten me out doctrinally. I received an email today from a man, who defended Evangelist James R. White. Kindly said, James White is [1]a misled Calvinist theological fool. In the preceding video titled:

“James R. White On Lordship Salvation,” White critiques “

Easy Believism,

”

calling it

“

The False Gospel.

” No, James White is preaching an accursed false Gospel of Lordship Salvation. Please read the helpful article exposing Mr. White called: “ [2]James White’s Embarrassing Ignorance Of Free Grace .

”

[3]White ignorantly accuses Free Grace proponents of teaching that a person can be saved without being changed by the Holy Spirit, and without repentance, and without growth in grace. Well, a person who is saved is indwelt by the blessed Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). But whether or not that person grows is a matter of inward sanctification, and not outward justification. John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it very well:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan”

James White is woefully ignorant of theology. He blindly tries to defend John MacArthur and the Lordship Salvation crowd, but he cannot do so by using the inspired King James Bible.

Growth in grace has nothing to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life. What James White is teaching is deadly Calvinism (i.e., the heretical teachings of a man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). Calvinism falsely teaches that if you are truly saved, you *will* persevere in holiness and Christian service all your life. Calvinism combines and confuses discipleship (service) with salvation (sonship). The Free Grace Gospel makes a clear and definite distinction between these two things, and for good reason, because salvation if it is truly by grace through faith alone, cannot require faithfully living the Christian life (which is works).

Getting back to the man I mentioned earlier, who wrote to me today. He quoted **Mark 2:17** in an effort to defend James White and condemn me for believing a Free Grace Theology

, **“**

They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: *I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance*.

”

It would be ridiculous to interpret this passage as meaning that

“sinners to repentance” refers to turning away from one’s sins, because if that were true, then **“the righteous”** would refer to people who have already turned away from their sins. Would Jesus say that He didn’t come to save those who had already turned away from their sins? Does that make any sense? I mean, at all?

Clearly the Lord is speaking here about self-righteousness, that is, works. Jesus said that He didn’t come to save the self-righteousness, who think they have no need of the blessed Savior. Jesus came to save sinners, who know that they are guilty, and have desperate need of a Savior! So when the Bible says that Jesus came to call **“sinners to repentance,”** it simply means that He came to save whoever would let Him be their Savior.

John 5:40, “And *ye will not come to me*, that ye might have life.”

John 6:37, “ All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. ” Jesus eagerly wants to save everyone who wants to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). That is what **“t**

he elect

” means in Mark 13:22 and other passages. *The elect* are the saints of God. God has chosen to save everyone who chooses to be saved! We are **“**

the elect

” as believers!!!

Rebuke Them Sharply

I never rebuke someone sharply for being ignorant. I only rebuke ignorant people sharply when they call me ignorant. I mean, if you’re unlearned that is one thing, but if your stubborn in your ignorance, unwilling to learn, then someone needs to put you in your place. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible! There is no ongoing debate over repentance unless you are ignorant of the Scriptures. The Bible is very clear on this matter of repentance and the Gospel. We don’t have to theorize, guess nor make deductions about how to be saved. God gave us an entire book, the Gospel of John, to teach us how to have eternal life. The word **“ believe**

” appears in John 85 times! The Bible says to simply **“**

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved

”

(Acts 16:31b).

Despite my attempt to help teach the man who wrote to me today, he didn’t want to learn. [4]Here is the page of resources that I sent him. Literally, I just copied and pasted this information from my email to share with everyone. I wanted to share these helpful resources with others, because they are invaluable to anyone who wants to understand Bible repentance (and you should). Please don’t believe whatever some pastor tells you, SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES for yourself (John 5:39).

So after I sent this information to him, the man replied by saying: “you are closer to understanding.” I wrote back and told him that I am not “

close to understanding

”

James White’s corrupt theology. I told him that I don’t debate with people who have agendas. That is, they have already made up their minds what they believe, and merely want to debate and argue.

Titus 3:9, “ But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.” Debating Lordship Salvation is indeed debating the law.

“The law” equals works, period!

I am tired of well-meaning arrogant religious people trying to convert me over the their heretical beliefs. I tend to deal harshly with false teachers, which is 100 % Biblical. **Titus 1:13-14, “This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;**

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

” I kindly wrote the man back and called him my enemy, because he is accusing me of being ignorant of the Gospel, when in fact I am telling THE TRUTH. We’ll, let me show you exactly what I wrote to him, and I quote:

> *******,
>
> **Titus 3:10-11, "A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject; Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself."**
>
> You are deceived my friend. I just prayed for you, for God to open your eyes. There is no agreement between truth and heresy. Anyone who adds "turn from your sins" to the Gospel is going to Hell. There is no "misunderstanding" as you erroneously call it. James White is just as strong in his critique of free grace proponents, as I am of them. You are foolish to attempt to bring doctrinal harmony where there can be no harmony. You didn’t even bother to read the dozens of resources that I sent you. I seriously doubt if you examined 20 hours of material in 3 minutes! That tells me you have an agenda and don’t really care about the truth, for if you viewed the material you would have seen that James White is a heretic.

Your sinful spirit of ecumenism is destroying the churches. We need to stand firm against heresy, not try to coddle them and win them over, which simply won't happen. They aren't going to change their Lordship Salvation views, because like you they are indoctrinated, but accuse others of the very same thing. You are wrong that I am "closer to understanding." I understand just fine, it is you my enemy who are deceived and need to get saved. If you are saying that I am closer to understanding James White's idiotic theology, then you are a bigger fool than you realize...

James White's Embarrassing Ignorance Of Free Grace...

[5]http://freeindeed123188.blogspot.com/2015/11/james-whites-embarrassing-ignorance-of.html

In Jesus' precious name,

Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

" I pull no punches, suffer no fools, make no apologies, and don't hold back when arrogant false teachers get in my face. If you come at me with your

"

turn away from your sin

"

garbage, prepare for a spiritual battle. If you come at me with the Devil's Lordship Salvation (which is nothing less than Calvinism repackaged), prepare for a spiritual battle! The war has already been won at Calvary! We are more than conquerors through Christ Who loved us (Romans 8:37).

I once heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) say something profound (of the thousands of profound things he said...lol). Dr. Hyles said—Do you know what Hyles-Anderson College needs? It needs a mean old man walking around the perimeter like a junk yard dog, on-guard against the enemy creeping in!—to that I say Amen! Folks, that is what I am doing as a Christian, as a custodian of one! [6]In this sermon clip, Pastor Hyles talks about the future of First Baptist Church of Hammond, in which he exhorts every church member to become A CUSTODIAN OF ONE!!! I love that. In other words, if no one else does the right thing, then you as an INDIVIDUAL take a stand, walk out the door, and stand against the apostasy!!!

I am walking around on the internet like a mean Pitbull dog, exposing heresy wherever I find it. If that makes me unpopular, so be it! If rebuking the heretics at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (who preach Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation) compels them to count me as their enemy, then so be it! I am obeying Titus 1:13-14. God is pleased with me for telling THE TRUTH (Romans 3:4). Harvest's incompetent pastors have blood on their hands. The truth does not matter to them, keeping the money coming in matters to them. So they dip their sails in sinful compromise, going along with the heresy at Bob Jones University.

I'm talking a stand against their apostasy at FBCH from Guam, 9,000 miles away! Since 2008 the church and Hyles-Anderson College no longer believe that the King James Bible is inspired. Ladies and gentlemen, if the Bible is not inspired by God, then it can only be inspired by men! It cannot be without inspiration. Every book written by a man is inspired by that author. Likewise, how can we have a Bible that is not inspired by its Author. Pastor Jack Hyles recognized "

[7]THE REAL BATTLE.

” Sadly, 99 % of professed Christians today don’t, which is why each succeeding generation is being sucked further into the vortex of the Devil’s NEW WORLD ORDER. Please watch the classic 1:46 hour movie: “ [8]New World Order Bible Versions .”

1. https://youtu.be/0lEUPcrhyww
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/niv_sodomite.htm
3. https://youtu.be/0lEUPcrhyww?t=158
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/helps-for-anyone-still-confused-about.html
5. http://freeindeed123188.blogspot.com/2015/11/james-whites-embarrassing-ignorance-of.html
6. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/kFtI_mVOXbQ

2.1.33 Let God Be True But Every Man A Liar (2021-01-29 09:30)

Romans 3:4, “

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

”

We need a revival in our churches today about letting the Holy Bible speak for itself. Men are notorious for adding to what God has already plainly stated in the Scriptures. For example: Please consider the following quote from Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980), in which he adds the word “

penitent

”

before *faith*, which is nothing you’ll find in the Bible...

> It would be a serious mistake to make verse 13 refer to the great plan of salvation for the soul, for thus it would contradict many other plain statements in the Bible showing that salvation is not by works, not by man’s goodness or faithfulness or endurance, but by virtue of the blood of Jesus Christ. **That salvation is received by *penitent faith*.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, “Matthew,” pp. 377-378; Sword Of The Lord, ©1955

Here are some passages of Scripture which teach salvation BY FAITH, but you won’t find the word “

penitent

”

in any of them. Penitence is feeling sorrow for sins,

expressing remorse for misdeeds. This is not a condition of salvation dear friend.

Ephesians 2:9, " For by grace are ye saved *through faith*; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. "

Galatians 3:26, "

For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus.

"

Philippians 3:9, "

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the *faith* of Christ, the righteousness which is of God *by faith*:

"

[1]Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) provides this excellent helpful explanation of repentance versus sorrow for sins concerning salvation. This information is taken from

a little Gospel tract titled, "God's Way Of Salvation," authored in the 1920's by Brother Marshall...

"I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"

What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."

And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."

Then you are completely mistaken.

"But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"

Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). **When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you.** Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24). [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]Evangelist Alexander Marshall, "God's Way Of Salvation"

Yes, that is excellent. Mr. Marshall is 100 % correct!

When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you.

Brother Marshall plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL, that is, he says, "to lay aside your wrong thoughts [repentance], and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you." Respectfully said, Dr. Rice is wrongly adding to the Gospel by

mandating sorrow for sins, which the Bible does not.

Romans 3:4 says to let God be true, but every man a liar. Don't you dare believe whatever I say, you go check and verify it with the Scriptures. I know of numerous Christians today who blindly follow Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016). They admire him so much for his stand upon the infallible King James Bible, that they dare not oppose him on anything else. Kindly said, Dr. Ruckman was a heretic concerning salvation in the Old Testament. [3]The prophet Habakkuk calls Dr. Ruckman a liar! People have always been saved BY FAITH alone (Acts 10:43).

God knows that I do not enjoy refuting other preachers, but I do find joy in contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). We must always remember that men are flawed, mortal, finite, sinful and incapable of understanding all there is to know. No preacher has ever had it all right doctrinally. As I grow older I am continually honing my own beliefs, trying to articulate my words better to explain the truth to God's sheep. But I would be doing you a great injustice friend, if I didn't make sure to let you know that my words are not infallible. Only God's Words in the King James Bible are inspired and infallible. Men's words are fallible and merely inspired by mankind. **Hebrews 4:12, " For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.**

"

One of the main reasons why so many people are having doctrinal difficulties these days, is because they are tossed to and fro by every wind of doctrine from different preachers. **Ephesians 4:14, "That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;"** There is no deception any more deadly than that of Lordship Salvation (which is rooted in heretical Calvinism). The false doctrine of Lordship Salvation teaches that faith in Jesus as one's personal Savior is not enough to be saved. Believing the Gospel, they say, is not enough to receive eternal life. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation say you MUST repent (turn) from all your sins, make a commitment to live for Christ, unconditionally surrender to Christ as one's "Lord," and follow Jesus no matter what the cost, or else they say you are not ready to be saved.

One of the most popular and beloved pastors in America over the past couple decades is Dr. John MacArthur. Unfortunately, Mr. MacArthur is the most significant teachers of the Lordship Salvation heresy. In fact, [4]Dr. MacArthur even heretically calls salvation an " exchange"

[5] of sorts. But dear reader, the Bible teaches that eternal life is a

"free gift" from God (Romans 5:15, 17, 18), which cannot be merited with human effort. I am tired of hearing Bible college professors and pastors, who are in utter denial, speaking of salvation by God's grace while at the same time calling it *an exchange*. That is impossible! **Romans 11:6,**

" And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. "

May we all be extremely careful not to add or subtract from the Word of God. If we accept the King James Bible at face value, then we clearly see that salvation is by simply by

"

faith.

"

[6]

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_Marshall_(evangelist)
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/habakkuk_said_salvation_is_by_faith.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiypMvGJtJ7BiSozStYg6QbRxOXU1pBNzE_jgV3e6IljorXHaQEb8bE4Kd_LK1dm2hZ6854ZK37zj9AToguXzQpF4L6UdecyXDbrb0

2.1.34 What Does It Mean To "Play Church"? (2021-01-30 09:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, " Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; *but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*."

John 4:24,

"God is a Spirit: and they that worship him *must worship him in spirit and in truth*. "

Revelation 3:15-16, " I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. *So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth*."

We've all heard the saying "playing church," but what does it mean? *Playing church* is when religious people merely go through the motions of attending church and living the Christian life

outwardly, but they have become indifferent toward the truth and people—apathetic toward the purity of God's Word, unconcerned about the accuracy of the Gospel, woefully lacking genuine compassion for others; all the while maintaining the masquerade of loving God and being a good Christian. Jesus calls them HYPOCRITES!!! To the same degree that you are active in church, but don't care about the purity, integrity and soundness of THE TRUTH, you are merely playing church. Right doctrine matters!!!

Our text passages of Scripture are very fitting for this topic. Jesus quotes Isaiah the prophet, who called the people "

hypocrites

" because they were superficial. Here is the passage from the Old Testament that Jesus quoted. ...

> **Isaiah 29:13-14, "** ***Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men*****: Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid."**

Jesus told the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well in John 4:24 that God can only be worshiped in "truth" and in "

spirit.

" God cannot be worshipped in rituals, ceremonies or traditions. Likewise, Jesus said that God can only be worshiped in TRUTH.

Let me also quote to you this passage from the book of Mark, which elaborates a bit more...

> **Mark 7:6-13, "**
>
> **He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.**
>
> **Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.**
>
> **For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.**
>
> **And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*.**
>
> **For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:**
>
> **But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.**
>
> **And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;**
>
> ***Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye*.**
>
> **"**

Jesus plainly said that the Word of God is no longer effective when people replace it with traditions and the commandments of men. And may I say, the Word of God also becomes ineffective when replaced by the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions. For example:

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which *are saved* it is the power of God."**
>
> **ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - 1st Corinthians 1:18,**
>
> **"For the word of the cross is folly to those who are perishing, but to us who *are being saved* it is the power of God."**

Someone ADDED the word

"

being,

"

which is not found in the King James Bible. Born-again believers

"

ARE SAVED,

"

we are not

"

BEING SAVED.

"

Receiving eternal life is a new birth, not an ongoing process. Contrary to theological false prophets like Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur—you don't have to

run the race,

live a lifestyle of repentance, nor surrender all to Christ as

"

Lord

"

to be saved. To be saved you simply trust Jesus as your Savior. Christ died on the cross for your sins, He was buried. Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is **"**

the Gospel

" (or Good News) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

"Playing church"

refers to people who have become so shallow, that nothing matters to them anymore. These are today's churches that use more than one Bible version, confusing everybody. The Bible says in **1st Corinthians 14:33b** that **"**

God is NOT the author of confusion.

” Yet, over 90 % of your churches today use multiple Bible versions. What is wrong with today’s pastors and churches that they don’t care? They are merely playing church.

“Playing church” refers to people who go along with embellishments of the Gospel. There is only one Gospel, which I just mentioned to you. Turning away from one’s sin is not part of the Gospel. Surrendering all to Christ as “Lord” is not part of the Gospel. Following Jesus no matter what the cost is not a part of the Gospel. The preceding teachings are popular in today’s apostate churches, but none of these things comprise the Gospel of free grace. Far too many congregations and pastors today are merely “playing church.” They draw nigh unto God with their mouths, singing sycophantic praises unto Him, but their hearts are far from Him. Instead of loving the truth as they ought, they love the praise of men and tolerate heresy. Our churches are full of lies and heresies today, but people couldn’t care less!

Bob Jones University (BJU) and their alumni are a perfect example. Somewhere along the way BJU changed their doctrine from that of a free grace Gospel, to that of the [1]Devil’s heresy of Lordship Salvation. BJU today says you must turn away from your sin to be saved, which is a work, and nowhere taught in the Word of God. Hebrews 4:10-11 says to cease from your works to have God’s rest (salvation), but BJU says you have to “

turn away from sin

” (i.e., live a righteous life) to be saved. Kindly said, BJU are theological liars and deceivers!!! They are playing church. Truth doesn’t matter to them. The accuracy of the Gospel doesn’t matter to them. The purity of God’s Word doesn’t matter to them.

Instead of upholding the inspired and infallible Word of God, the Bob Jones crowd follow the doctrines of men, using the manmade Bible revisions of greedy men, which are corrupt. Instead of preaching the pure unadulterated Gospel of free grace, the BJU crowd preach another gospel of turning from sins, surrendering all to Christ, following Jesus no matter what the cost, faithfully running the race, persevering unto the end, and [2]exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is! I’m not kidding, that is the[3] junk theology that they all teach!

Hardly anyone cares anymore. It is sadly the direction which America has gone. It doesn’t matter where you go these days, people just don’t care. Cops don’t care. Politicians don’t care. Pastors don’t care. People at the front desk at car rentals, hotels and restaurants don’t care. Go look online at complaints against any business you can think of, and you’ll likely find thousands of complaints, but no one cares! I just searched Google for “PayPal complaints” and at the Better Business Bureau found 14,476 complaints filed against them! Who cares, right? So what, people filed 14,476 complaints against PayPal. Does anybody care? PayPal is booming in business! What are all those complaints going to accomplish? Those people are all angry. They were mistreated. But there is no consequence anymore for bad service. Companies can treat you like total crap and get away with it! That is one main reason why I don’t like living in America anymore, people just don’t care.

Likewise, I have [4]written over 300 articles since 2014 exposing the shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam for their indifference, using multiple Bible versions, preaching Lordship Salvation, bidding Godspeed to false teacher Dr. John MacArthur, and ostracizing me when I have pleaded for their love and help repeatedly over the past several years. They just don’t care, which proves they are merely PLAYING CHURCH and not serving God. You cannot be right with God and wrong with your neighbor. Besides praying for God to open their eyes at Harvest, I have been cursing Harvest Baptist Church of God and Bob Jones University since 2014, for their apostasy, and all the damage they are doing to the cause of Christ by not caring. Attitudes are contagious, and the BJU crowd projects a horrible spirit of indifference.

The Lord said in Revelation 3:15-16 that He rejects and vomits lukewarm churches out of His mouth. How can any church be right with God when they promote, [5]sanction and go along with this type of insanity?

There are so many bad attitudes in churches today. People just don't care anymore. **Proverbs 14:15, "*The simple believeth every word*: but the prudent man looketh well to his going."** Most churches are installing overhead projectors, investing in fancy music programs, doing all they can to draw in more crowds; but they don't care about which Bible they use, which gospel they preach, or hurting people who are difficult. They just don't care. They are academic types who lack compassion.

Churches want the easy cases, and people with money. They don't want to suffer persecution for the name of Jesus, so they avoid anything controversial. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus. So they dip their sails in sinful compromise, going along with the herd. If a pastor denies the inspiration of the King James Bible, then his church congregation will follow him over the same cliff. If a pastor preaches a corrupted gospel message, then most of the people will follow his perverse teachings. Jesus told the Samaritan woman that God CANNOT be worshipped in error. [6]Pastor John MacArthur worships God in vain, and so does everyone who follows his false teachings!

Dear friend, I see churches across the United States swelling with rot. They are not growing! As an example: The First Baptist Church of Jacksonville, Florida is one of the largest and most influential churches in the country, yet they are Gospel perverts! If you go [7]look at their Statement of Faith, they require FIVE THINGS to be saved! One of these things is to "Stop practicing the sin that is separating you from God." What blasphemy! Dear friend, nowhere does the Bible require sinners to "Stop practicing the sin" to be saved.

While it is true that our sins have separated us from God (Isaiah 59:1-2), it is the blood of Jesus Christ alone that brings us nigh to God. **Ephesians 2:13, "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ."** The First Baptist Church Jacksonville is of the Devil, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works, playing church without truth. Galatians 1:6-9 teaches that GOD'S CURSE is upon them. They sing their 7-11

(7 words repeated 11 times)

sycophantic worship that nauseates God. I don't care how popular a church may be, or how loving the people may be, they are FAR AWAY FROM GOD when they talk about stopping your sins to be saved.

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."

KJB - Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."

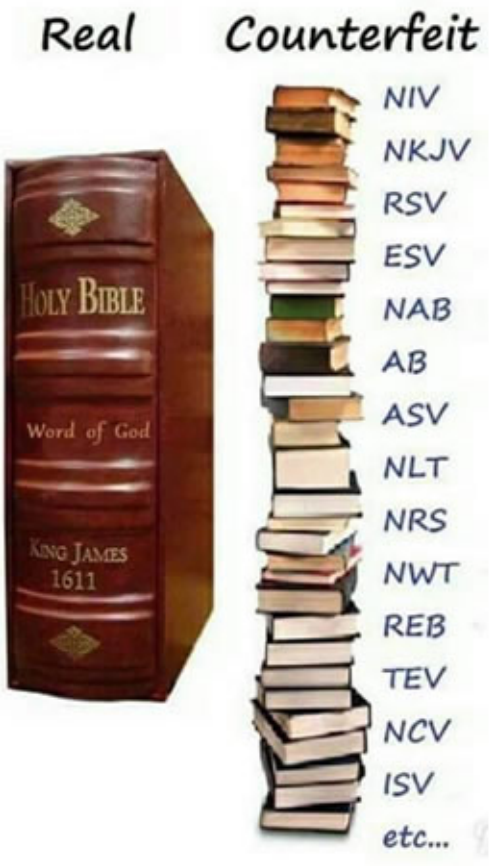
ERV - Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God' s kingdom is very near. Change your hearts and lives, and believe the Good News!"

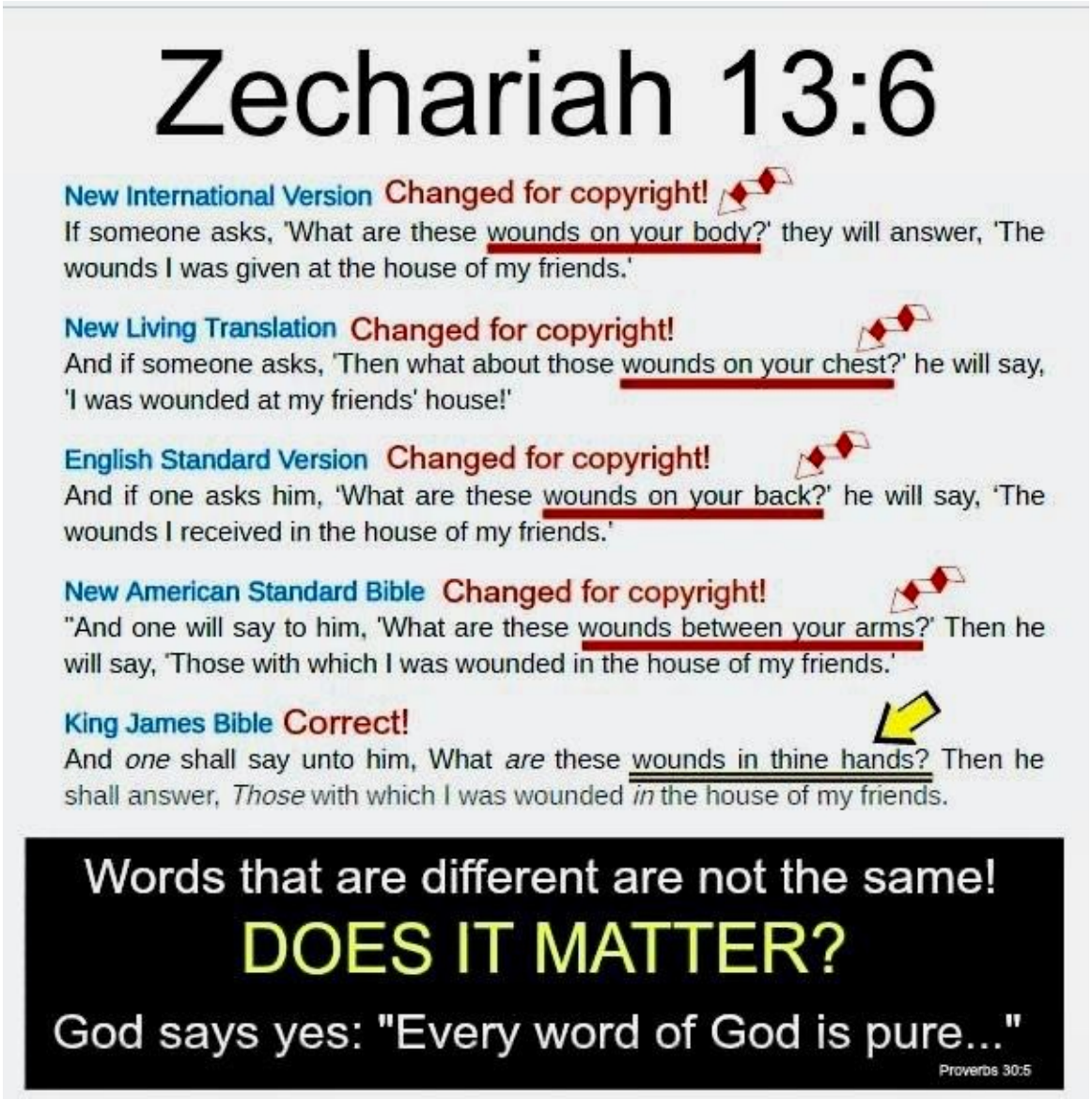
GNT - Mark 1:15, "The right time has come," he said, "and the Kingdom of God is near! Turn away from your sins and believe the Good News!"

MSG - Mark 1:15, "Time' s up! God' s kingdom is here. Change your life and believe the Message."

TLB - Mark 1:15, "At last the time has come!" he announced. "God' s Kingdom is near! Turn from your sins and act on this glorious news!"

NLV - Mark 1:15, "He said, "The time has come. The holy nation of God is near. Be sorry for your sins, turn from them, and believe the Good News."





1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/eternal_life_is_not_a_trade.jpg
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/when_a_gift_is_not_really_a_gift.htm
4. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+Guam&q=site:https://www.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site:https://www.jesusisprecious.org+OR&q=site:https://w
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/core_issue.htm
7. https://www.fbcjax.com/jesus/
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguxH85HHaB9NDV1tgdBW7ZRmzkeuzPRa01ZEaDpD1GFPO2NDnrascq3tx9NGtEslSyRi4xCf0bzQQ6QRtihrbiaywE8DuNbz0sefC
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVBXFI-Fp1INdXZyExCCXzV6hZ0tcNVFIakj5aupL1ph7lKIzec27xdShyGbipui-sX16qUxOMfDl5iwp1h1Ippgu83y07YOJmr9i

2.1.35 The Utter Theological Stupidity Of Lordship Salvation (2021-01-31 09:30)

Ephesians 2:13,

“

But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are *made nigh by the blood of Christ*.

”

1st John 1:7, “ But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and *the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin***.**

”

Revelation 1:5, “ And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and *washed us from our sins in his own blood***,**

”

These precious passages of Scripture teach that every believer has been redeemed by the precious blood of Jesus.

Whether one Christian has more or less sin than another doesn’t matter, because the only thing that separates the best Christian from the vilest unsaved sinner, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that washes our sins away.

That is why *[1]Lordship Salvation* is so stupid. False preachers like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, James White, Marty Herron, Paul Washer, R.C. Sproul, Franklin Graham, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren and Steve Pettit all claim that they are proving the genuineness of their faith by their manner of life, which is works for salvation, not God’s saving grace. They are trying to live above sin to prove they are saved, which is not faith at all. Evangelist Steve Pettit heretically says:

> “For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [2]22:44)

That is a false plan of salvation! If we have to live in such a way as to prove that we are saved, then how can we ever have the sweet assurance of salvation? The people in Matthew 7:21-23 did **“**

many wonderful works

” in Jesus’ name.

They **“**

prophesied

” (preached) in Jesus’ name. They **“**

cast out devils

” in Jesus’ name. They called Him

“Lord, Lord.”

Yet they were not saved at all. They were faithful to run the race as Dr. Steve Pettit teaches, but Jesus said He never knew them! Dear reader, you don’t get born-again by a false faith that

requires for you to prove it is real by living the Christian life. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

Lordship Salvation is the unbiblical teaching that you cannot just say you accepted Christ, and you've been born-again by faith alone in the Gospel, and that's it. According to the proponents of Lordship Salvation, in addition to faith you must also surrender all to Jesus as "

Lord,

"

turn away from all your deliberate sinning, faithfully

"

run the race

"

(live the Christian life) until the end, commit your life to serve God, prove the reality of your faith by living a lifestyle of turning away from sin, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost to receive eternal life. Dear reader, none of that comprises the Gospel of free grace. We are saved only by faith.

Lordship Salvation is stupid, because it is based on the idea that a saved person WILL make an effort to turn away from a lifestyle of sin. But every believer still lives a lifestyle of sin. You may sin less than the next guy, but **James 2:10** says, **"**

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

" In other words, it doesn't matter how big or little of a sinner you are, because the ONLY way to get to Heaven is on the merit of GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith in Jesus. **Philippians 3:9,**

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:" I love that Bible verse so much!!!

Do you see my friend, you and I have no righteousness to offer God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** Those religious people who believe in Lordship Salvation are Calvinists. That is, they adhere to the [3]teachings of a man named John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvinism says if you are saved you WILL do good works. Roman Catholicism says you MUST do good works. The Bible says you SHOULD do good works.

By teaching that the saints WILL persevere in holiness and service to Christ, Calvinists corrupt the Gospel and cast stumbling blocks before the people. John Bunyan (1628-1688) beautifully said that:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

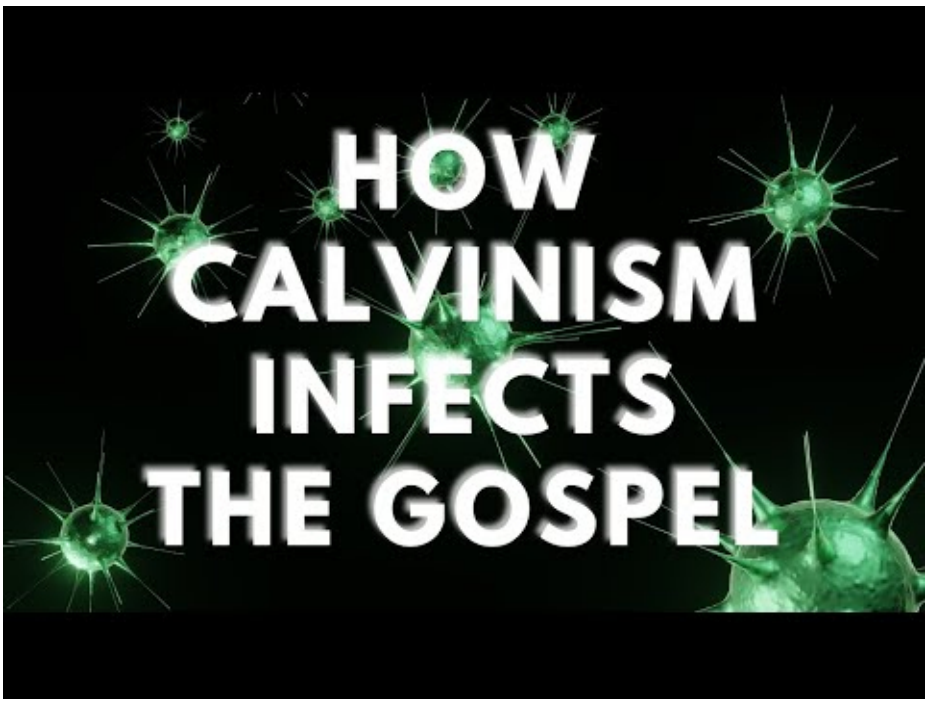
Lordship Salvation is stupid, because no one can stop sinning. If you have to look at your life to prove that you're saved, it proves that you're not! We are not saved because WE are faithful,

but because GOD is faithful. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " *If we believe* not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. "** The people in Matthew 7:21-23 spent their lives living the Christian life. They called Jesus **"Lord, Lord."** They **"prophesied"** (preached) in Jesus' name. They did **" many wonderful works**

" in Jesus' name. They **"**

cast out devils

" in Jesus' name. Yet, Jesus said He never knew them!!! They failed to rest wholly in Christ alone. Like the proponents of Lordship Salvation (Calvinism) today, they foolishly thought that they could get to Heaven by partial faith plus turning away from their sins, persevering in good works, and following Jesus as their **"Lord, Lord."** And may I say, partial faith is no faith at all.



How Calvinism Infects The Gospel (Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/the-lying-deception-of-lordship.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/vONTc4zHzc4

2.2 February

2.2.1 Nothing Matters If You Don't Have Love For People (2021-02-01 09:30)

1st Corinthians 13:1-3, "

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

***And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing*.**

" Matthew 16:24-26,

“

***Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me*.**

For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

”

I love people. I care! The Lord invited His disciples to follow Him. This is not a plan of salvation, but discipleship for the believer. We are saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:5-6; Galatians 3:26). Anytime that someone combines discipleship with saving faith, they have perverted the Gospel of free grace (Acts 15:1; Galatians 1:6-9). This heresy is called: “

[1]Lordship Salvation.

” Anyone who attacks the grace of God, attacks the God of grace!

I couldn’t help but notice the words **“THE TRUTH”** in **1st Corinthians 13:6, “Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in *the truth*;”** The Bible says that a person who has genuine love rejoices in THE TRUTH! All of these phony Christians today who promote the Devil’s Bible revisions, don’t have genuine love for Jesus or people. How can someone truly love the precious Lord Jesus Christ, while bidding Godspeed to [2]modern Bible revisions that attack His deity? Something is wrong with a person’s profession of love for the dear Savior, when they are okay with all these modern versions that remove [3]every mention of people “worshipping” Jesus. We’ve got a bunch of religious people today, who merely believe everything they hear, and have been deceived by the Devil concerning which Bible they should use. **Proverbs 14:15, “**

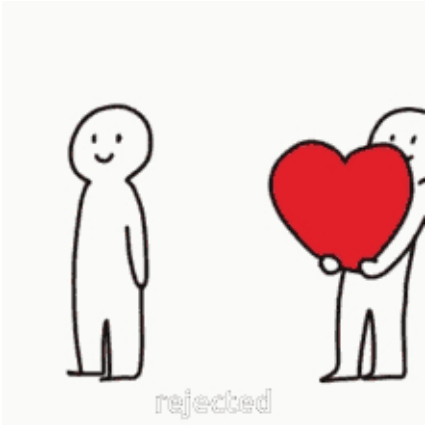
The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

” I am telling you truthfully, that if you don’t have a King James Bible, you don’t have an inspired Holy Bible!

All of these new corrupt Bibles are changing the theology taught in the churches. Anyone who is learned in the matter recognizes Satan’s hand in the [4]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort based translations (basically all modern revisions). I can understand someone being ignorant, who doesn’t know any better. But when a knowledgeable Christian such as myself (or [5]Pastor Bob Gray Sr., or [6]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, or [7]Pastor Danny Castle) educates someone about the Devil’s Bible revisions, and that person or group doesn’t listen or care, then it evidences that they truly DON’T love Jesus Christ!!!

The Bible says all of our faith, religion, good works, and generosity are meaningless if we lack love. 1st Corinthians 13:6 says that love REJOICES IN THE TRUTH!!! So when I show the Bob Jones University crowd that the [8]English Standard Version (ESV) that they use, sell and promote is a perverted Devil’s Bible, but they couldn’t care less and refuse to listen, it proves that they don’t genuinely love the Lord Jesus Christ! Love rejoices in THE TRUTH!!! When you

truly love God and people, you absolutely must love truth, because truth frees people from bondage (John 8:32, 36). Love is synonymous with THE TRUTH.

[9] 

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/worship_jesus.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
5. http://solvechurchproblems.com/2014/05/28/thewords-of-god-mark-1331-heaven
6. https://youtu.be/vXf7MXXCfCs
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Danny_Castle/king_james_bible.mp3
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-lN8Pi_Ari4NVuzrna4krSxFciA4W33JQ_bVXSUAOn7svgUFGdT2mFAbi-bsooKS5ErsCHjEVIPef8pReaU1jzSRpkitoRJ8w3I-

---

2.2.2 Understanding Surrender And Salvation (2021-02-01 20:20)

Romans 4:1-5, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

Dear reader, the Devil has always been a dirty liar (John 8:44). The Devil is a beautiful liar! The Devil came in the form of a serpent to tempt Eve, deceiving her with his beautiful lies. The Devil came to tempt our Lord in Matthew 4:1-10, but Jesus knew His Scriptures too well to be deceived by the Devil. The saint who is learned in the Scriptures cannot be deceived.

Having said that, there is an epidemic which has infected thousands of Baptist churches today called "Lordship Salvation," which is the lie that faith is not enough to be saved. In addition, the advocates of Lordship Salvation say you must turn away from your sins, surrender all to Christ as "Lord" (Master), run the race faithfully until the end to prove the genuineness of your faith, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost to have the gift of eternal life. Yet, none of these things comprise the Gospel. They are perversions of God's free grace.

The following excellent information refuting Lordship Salvation is from Dr. John R. Van Gelderen, president of Revival Focus Ministries:

> **Question #44:** In regard to salvation, what must be surrendered? Would it be accurate to say that one must only surrender his soul to be saved by Jesus? And that surrendering anything else would be a works-based salvation? Isn't this what lordship salvation teaches? You must be willing to surrender and be willing to turn from individual sins, pride, etc.? What is involved in "surrendering" to salvation? Would it be correct to say that the ONLY sin one must surrender would be the sin of unbelief (not trusting in Christ)? I have heard if one isn't willing to publicly confess Christ, then they haven't totally surrendered. But if that is the case, wouldn't this be works based?
>
> **John Van Gelderen Answers:**
>
> Insightful questions! There is much misunderstanding in this area. Several questions have been submitted along these lines revealing the confusion that is prevalent. See also Question #14 and Question #18 among others.
>
> The issue is not between soul and body. Soul-focus can be off-based too. The issue is the object of faith and the condition of salvation. The lordship salvation debate is not a debate on whether Jesus is Lord, but on what constitutes the condition of receiving salvation.
>
> If surrender is made to be anything more than the flip-side of faith, it becomes works. The Holy Spirit convicts of sin as the problem, judgment as the consequence, and the righteousness of Jesus as the answer. [John 16:8-11] Being convinced of these three truths, when someone surrenders to them, they are trusting in Christ as the righteousness needed to be saved from sin and judgment. This is faith. Yet this is surrender in the correct sense. The only sin that cannot be forgiven is not believing in Jesus. Therefore, the core issue of surrender is believing on Jesus Christ.
>
> When surrender is defined as turning from your sins or being willing to turn from your sins (your commitment to do right), grace is violated. This definition unwittingly places your dependence on yourself—your commitment to do right, your willingness to turn from your sins, instead of on Christ (the object of faith) to save you from yours sins. The focus of surrender must be on Christ, or the surrender becomes works-oriented.
>
> Regarding the public profession of faith, what is stated above applies. Joseph of Arimathea was a secret disciple. This means he was in fact a believer, and his being labeled by the inspired text as a disciple was contingent on his faith in Christ, not his public confession.
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation

I love that. The issue is not over whether Jesus is Lord; but rather, what is required to receive God's gift of eternal life?

The Statement of Faith of the First Baptist Church of El Paso, Texas caught my attention recently. Sadly, they preach another gospel that is totally perverted...

SALVATION

Salvation is God's free gift to us, but we must accept it. ***We can never make up for our sin by self-improvement or good works*.** Only by trusting in Jesus Christ as God's offer of forgiveness can anyone be saved from sin's penalty. ***When we turn from our self-ruled life and turn to Jesus in faith we are saved* .** Eternal life begins the moment one receives Jesus Christ into his life by faith. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [2]https://fbcep.com/what-we-believe

[3]

Do you see the woeful contradiction? In one statement they say that you cannot be saved by works, but then they follow two sentences later by saying that without works you cannot be saved! That is theologically absurd! Clearly they are ADDING works to faith, corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Nowhere does the Holy Bible teach that a person must "turn from our self-willed life" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. It is a perversion of grace.

Again, Dr. Van Gelderen rightly states in defense of the Gospel:

When surrender is defined as turning from your sins or being willing to turn from your sins (your commitment to do right), grace is violated. This definition unwittingly places your dependence on yourself—your commitment to do right, your willingness to turn from your sins, instead of on Christ (the object of faith) to save you from yours sins. The focus of surrender must be on Christ, or the surrender becomes works-oriented. [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation (Februar y 22, 2018

[5]

Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688) also said it well:

"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —John Bunyan

Salvation is by faith alone (Acts 10:43). Many of today's apostate Bible colleges (e.g., Bob Jones University and Moody Bible Institute) and corrupt churches (e.g., First Baptist Church of Jacksonville, Florida and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam) are in utter denial, insisting that salvation is still by grace, while requiring people to turn away from their willful sinning to be saved. That is 100 % partial faith in Christ plus works, which is no faith at all.

The focus of surrender for salvation must be on Christ, or the surrender becomes works-oriented. A man surrenders by believing on Christ. A man repents by believing on Christ. Nothing else is necessary for salvation except that a sinner believe on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31).

What is the Gospel (i.e., Good News)? Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (1st Corinthians

15:1-4). Believe it Oh sinner and you will be instantly and eternally saved (Acts 16:30-31). You will be able to confidently say: “

I accepted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior and *I know* I have eternal life.

”

You have the Lord’s promise of it in **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”**

1. https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation
2. https://fbcep.com/what-we-believe
3. https://fbcep.com/what-we-believe
4. https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation
5. https://revivalfocus.org/

2.2.3 Evangelist Ray Comfort Errs, Not Knowing The Scriptures (2021-02-03 09:30)

Matthew 22:29, “Jesus answered and said unto them, *Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures*, nor the power of God.” 2nd Peter 3:16-17, “

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*.

Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness..”

Ray Comfort is an extremely popular evangelist in California. His YouTube videos on average receive over 60,000 views each. That is quite impressive. Unfortunately, Mr. Comfort preaches a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Here is some helpful information from Michael P. Bowen, refuting Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron on their deadly counterfeit plan of salvation:

> The plan of salvation according to Ray Comfort and his cohort Kirk Cameron defines repentance incorrectly. In the most elemental sense possible, their plan of salvation is based upon an academic flaw. Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you. Neither of these gentlemen use the original Greek meaning of the word for repent which is metanoia. As defined in the Greek language, metanoia is “meta”(change) and “noia”(mind). Metanoia is simply a “change of mind.” That is all it means. Nothing else is added to it. If someone says it means a change of mind about bananas, they would be wrong. If a crafty pastor who claims salvation is by faith “plus” works and deeds of the law (under the clever guise of “committing your life to Christ”) says that metanoia means a change of mind about sin, he would be wrong. Metanoia, by itself, simply means a “change of mind.” When Christ used the word “repent” He was always referring to “a change of mind.” In proper context, Christ used “a change of mind” to refer to what people were trusting in to get them to heaven. Jesus would tell people to “change their minds” from keeping all the established laws of righteousness to instead trust upon Him alone in terms of Him being the sin-bearer, that He would “solve” the problem of sin once and for all by His

> death and subsequent resurrection from the dead. You see, Christ took care of the sin problem. When we, in any way whatsoever, attempt to remedy the problem of sin by turning our backs on it, forsaking it, or promising God that we will quit certain things that we know bring Him grief, we are essentially telling Christ that our faith in His death and resurrection from the grave is "not enough" to save us. If there was any way at all we could save ourselves by our works and behavioral changes, Christ may not have had to die on that cross; however, we know that God says in Romans 6:23 that the "wages of sin is death."
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU"; chapter 11, pp. 114, 115

No man has ever lived good enough to go to Heaven, that is why you must be saved by grace. If going to Heaven were the result of your good life, then salvation would be of debt, not grace. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. "** Ray Comfort is the most dangerous kind of false prophet, because he employs the HALF-TRUTH. Satan knows that most people will reject an outright lie. But the Devil is much smarter than you or me, knowing exactly how to deceive the simple. So Satan uses the HALF-TRUTH, because the part of the deception that is true can be defended with incontestable logic. A common example of this is that false teachers will claim salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone. That sounds good, and it is so far. But then they will add something else to that faith, negating it. Here's an example:

> Jehovah's Witnesses:
>
> "Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part."
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081

Do you see the blatant HALF-TRUTH? Indeed, salvation is the free gift of God. The lie is that it requires effort on our part. How can salvation be a free gift if we have to do anything? Obviously it can't. You simply receive a gift. Now take a look at how Ray Comfort employs the same type of deceitful half-truth...

> "You need to repent of sin and trust alone in Jesus, and ask God to create a clean heart in you, so you'll love righteousness; because a Christian doesn't walk around high, he doesn't lie or steal or fornicate or look at indecency, he lives in holiness; not to earn Heaven, but out of gratitude to God for His mercy." —Ray Comfort, "[3]Christian, This Is Why You Aren't Conquering Sin"

Where does the Bible say you have to repent "of sin" to be saved? It doesn't. That is the lie in Ray Comfort's damnable counterfeit gospel. Where does the Bible say that you have to ask God to create a clean heart in you to receive His free gift of eternal life? It doesn't. Ray has added these unbiblical requirements to God's simple plan of salvation. Where does the Bible say that you have to love righteousness to be saved? It doesn't.

Ray says that a Christian doesn't walk around high? I take prescription drugs and I am high all day long...lol. Ray says a Christian doesn't lie, but Sarah lied (Genesis 18:15). Ray says that a Christian doesn't steal, but Jacob stole from his uncle Laban (Genesis 31:20). Ray says that a

Christian doesn't fornicate, but Samson fornicated (Judges 16:1). Kindly said, Ray Comfort is a false teacher, who wrests (tortures) the Scriptures to his own destruction.

Please keep in mind in the preceding quote from Ray Comfort, that he is witnessing to a lost man. Ray tells this guy that he must repent of his sins, and ask God to create a clean heart in him, so that he'll love righteousness. Do you see what Ray is horribly doing? He is emphasizing a changed life, not emphasizing Christ's sacrifice on the cross to pay our debt of sin. Ray is focusing on sin, pressuring lost people to turn away from their sinful bad habits, as a requirement to receive God's free gift. Dear reader, this is NOT the Gospel which is taught in the inspired Word of God:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **"**

As you just read for yourself, Paul's definition of **" the gospel**

" (Good News) doesn't include repenting of sins or asking God to create a clean heart in you! Like most heretics, Ray Comfort is trying to force human reformation upon people, as a requirement to get to Heaven. Ray is saying that if you want to go to Heaven, then you must stop deliberately

committing sin, and you must commit to changing your life with God's help, or you cannot be saved. This is all based upon YOUR faithfulness, and not GOD'S righteousness. Ray uses a lot of forked-tongue doublespeak. Here again are the helpful words of Michael P. Bowen, refuting Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron's counterfeit gospel:

> Our government has invested millions of dollars into equipment capable of identifying counterfeit money. The problem with counterfeit currency is that it looks "so real" that nobody can tell the difference. It takes special machines to be able to spot fake money, today, because crooks are becoming better and better with each passing day at being able to fool the government with counterfeit money. Similarly, today's false plans of salvation are becoming more and more harder to detect. Today's false plans of salvation are very beautiful, they have great appeal to a lonely person's innermost needs, and they do satisfy to some degree one's deepest longings for a relationship with Jesus Christ. But because they differ from the plan of salvation that Christ provides, they are wrong, because there is only one gospel message according to the bible. Reader, if you trust the plan of salvation offered to you by anyone other than Christ Himself, you will not make it to heaven. If you instead trust what Christ has said about salvation, He will save you eternally the same instant that you trust in Him alone. For those who place their trust in a counterfeit plan of salvation, such as the counterfeit plan I have presented to you in this chapter, you can expect to meet Christ as your "judge" rather than as your "savior" at the Great White Throne

> Judgement. Look at what Jesus has to say to all of those who placed only partial faith in Him and the rest of their faith in living the "Christian Lifestyle" as their means to gain entrance into heaven: "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity" (Matthew 7:21-23). From there, all who have trusted in counterfeit forms of the gospel will be sent to the lake of fire. "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire" (Revelation 20:11-15). Who will you choose to believe, reader, when it comes to where you will spend your eternal destiny? Will you choose the words of men, or will you choose the words of Jesus Christ? This, of course, is up to you.
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, " [4]I NEVER KNEW YOU "; chapter 11, pp. 117-119

I once spoke with Jared Baldwin, a former associate pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I was talking to a fool. Jared insisted that Ray Comfort is a man of God, as I wasted my time trying to tell him THE TRUTH, that Ray Comfort is a damnable false prophet! Jared is indoctrinated with Lordship Salvation, following his mentor Marty Herron into Hell. Since 2018„ these incompetent ministers are now residing at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery in Ankeny, Iowa, ruining lives elsewhere with their false gospel of Lordship Salvation.

Dear friend, please reason with me for a moment. If the proponents of Lordship Salvation are saved, and Free Grace Gospel proponents are also saved, then we've got a dilemma. One group says you can be saved by faith alone in the Gospel, but the other group says you cannot, teaching that you must also continue to live the Christian life, surrender all to Christ as Lord of your life, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost. They cannot both be the Gospel.

I watched a very interesting 12 hour documentary by historian film producer, Ken Burns, on '[5]The American Civil War.' It is heartbreaking history! I heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) that caught my attention:

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties,

who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

Either you have to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, or you do not, but it cannot be both. Either you have to follow Jesus in obedient Christian service to be saved, or you don't. Either you have to faithfully run the race to get saved, or you don't. Either you have to receive Jesus as your "

Savior and Lord,

"

or just your

"

Savior,

"

but it cannot be both. Serving the Lord is strictly a matter of showing how much you love Jesus (John 14:15), but this has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. There is no other option. Without the new birth you don't go to Heaven. Jesus exclaimed in **John 3:3b, "**

Ye must be born again.

"

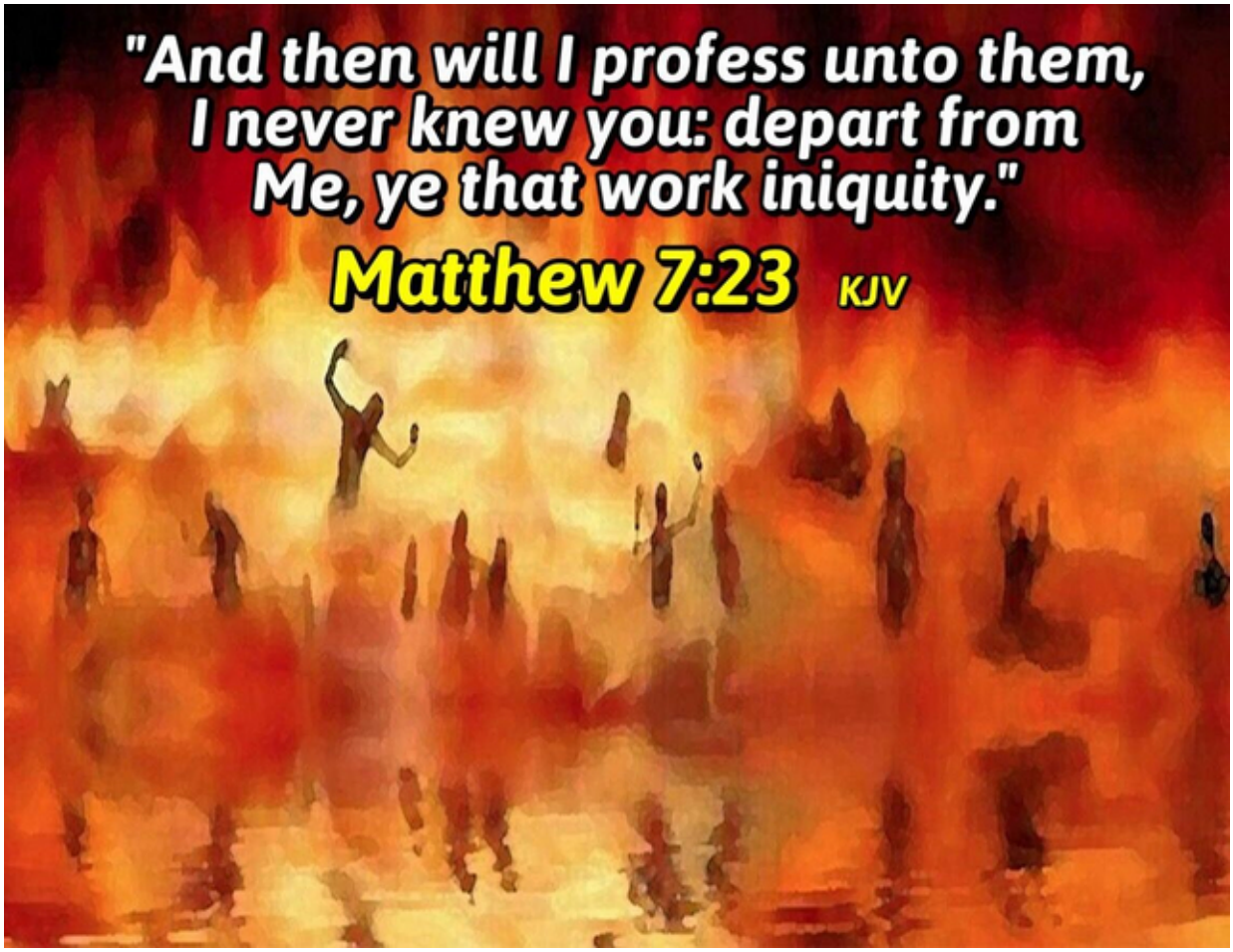
There cannot be TWO plans of salvation. I heard Dr. Kevin Bauder foolishly teach that Free Grace and Lordship Salvation both fall within the realm of orthodox theology. He's got a hole in his theology! Lordship Salvation advocates typically try to keep the discussion of salvation focused on sanctification, to the near exclusion of justification. Lordship Salvation's false repentance *confuses sanctification* (growth of a believer) with *justification* (God declaring a sinner righteous). I love this quote from John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

We are made a child of God by yielding to the truth of the Gospel. Salvation is of the LORD! **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."** God alone can SAVE you in response to your yielding, and God alone can SANCTIFY you in response to your yielding. We live the Christian life the SAME way we get saved—BY YIELDING TO GOD, WHICH IS FAITH!

All that God requires to be saved is that by faith you BELIEVE His record in the Bible. Christ died on the cross for our sins. He was buried. Three days later Jesus miraculously resurrected from the dead. If you acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19), and you embrace THE TRUTH that Christ died on the cross as the sacrifice for your sins, was buried and is risen, and that is your only hope for eternal life (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)—you are saved! **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."**

[6]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
3. https://youtu.be/rMlYmp-0t5k
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg_BkdmDPGozVaTCP77AdsYpJ_xcXnWv6wgnl6kv1bo5pu5jsjeWRZtEE-Q0-A29AOaYdiLV-IuJ3pSUYXNOenD4vH4d9H7neaqgO8

2.2.4 And Others (2021-02-04 09:30)

Hebrews 11:36-40 “

And others **had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented; (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.”**

This is such an amazing passage of Scripture. We have all heard sermons about bad things that will happen to us, if we run away from God and disobey Him. We are all familiar with the Old Testament true story of Jonah, who ran from God. The Lord prepared a great fish (a whale according to Matthew 12:40), who swallowed Jonah. When Jonah repented and offered up a voice of thanksgiving to God in his dire circumstances, the whale dropped off Jonah on dry ground at the next whale stop!

Hebrews chapter 11 is often referred to as: “

The Hall Of Faith.

” In Hebrews 11 we read about dozens of Old Testament saints who, through whom God accomplished great things

“

BY FAITH.

”

But then we get to Hebrews 11:36 and read the words:

“AND OTHERS.” Not everyone does great things by faith. In fact, some believers suffer

“

BY FAITH.

” The Bible says some believers were sawn asunder, slain by the Sword, tortured, wandered homeless, and hid in caves

“

BY FAITH.

”

Literally, you might be crippled in a wheelchair

“

BY FAITH.

” It doesn’t mean you’ve done something sinful because you are suffering, disabled, afflicted or surviving in poverty and homelessness.

Sometimes a person’s sins DO cause their physical disability...

> **John 5:5-8 and 14, “And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: ...Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, *Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee*.”**

But most of the time a person’s physical disability wasn’t caused by their sins...

John 9:1-3, “

And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: *but that the works of God should be made manifest in him*.

”

The Holy Bible teaches that God often creates disabled people. **Exodus 4:11, “And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man’s mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?**

” So if you were born with a disability, the Bible calls it an ability. God made you that way for His purpose and glory. Such was the case with the man born blind in John 9:1-3.

Remember that Adam and Eve had never sinned prior to being tempted in the Garden of Eden. It was a paradise, literally. God created Adam and Eve perfectly upright in all their ways. Even within the perfect will of God, the Lord planted the Tree Of Knowledge. God gave them their only opportunity to sin! Think about that. There was only one potential sin for Adam and Eve, which was to eat of the forbidden fruit (Genesis 2:16-17). This teaches us that even while in God’s perfect will, the Lord Himself will test our faith, giving us an opportunity to disobey Him. The Bible is clear on this, not just for Adam and Eve, but for every Christian. A faith must be tested! What saith the Scripture? ...

Deuteronomy 8:1-3, “All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers. And thou shalt remember all the way which *the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no*. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.”

God literally led the Hebrews out of bondage in Egypt, to cause them to suffer in the hot barren desert. The Jews were so excited and happy to be delivered out of slavery in Egypt. They expected everything to become easier from now on. But life didn’t get easier. The desert had no water, and the water that they did find was toxic to drink. The desert was filled with draught, tumbleweeds, intolerable heat, snakes, scorpions, lack of food and hardships.

God wanted to test their faith, to see if they would continue obeying Him in poverty, hardships and unending tough times. There was no relief point! Make sure you get that truth. Things never got better. God provided for their basic needs, giving them manna (angel’s food) and quail. The Jews complained relentlessly, accusing Moses of leading them from the frying pan into the fire.

Hebrews 11:36 says:

“AND OTHERS.” It could very well be God’s perfect will for you to be stuck in a wheelchair for the rest of your life. Suffering may be God’s perfect will for your life.

So don’t evaluate whether God loves you, or is blessing you, based on circumstances. Don’t ever do that. The Bible is filled with true stories of saints who suffered; such as Daniel, Joseph, Phillip, James and many others, who suffered for doing right. We should always base whether God loves us or not upon the written inspired Word of God, and never upon life’s circumstances. Some Christians are used by God to accomplish great things BY FAITH, but there are OTHERS who are equally used by God who suffer BY FAITH.

2.2.5 The True Sermon That Pissed Off Pastor Clarence Sexton (2021-02-04 19:14)

Psalms 138:2, “

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: *for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name*.

”

Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”

In 2006, Pastor William P. Grady dropped a theological nuclear bomb on Temple Baptist Church and The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee. Dr. Grady knew it was likely a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity to either caress the audience and likely be invited back, or preach THE TRUTH at the likely risk of never being invited back again. Grady was history, because he chose the latter!!! I commend Brother Grady for standing for THE TRUTH of the inspiration of the King James Bible. The classic sermon (which I recommend you [1]download to save) is titled: “[2]Shibboleth-Seven Signs Of Pseudo-King James Onlyism.”

Admittedly it seems like a strange title at first, but after hearing the entire sermon it is perfectly fitting. The basic gist of the sermon is that most Bible colleges today have turned apostate! They will superficially claim to use only the King James Bible, but in actuality they don’t really believe that we have an infallible, inerrant, inspired and perfect Holy Bible today. In particular, Pastor Grady’s mentions Pensacola Christian College (PCC) in Pensacola, Florida. I had the unpleasant opportunity to meet one of the shameful alumni in 2018 at the Light House Baptist Church on Guam. His name is Sean Quinlan. I had visited the church frequently for several months, bringing in several hundred dollars of Kentucky Fried Chickens trays for the church members at church events, because I love to give and especially to my brothers and sisters in Christ. I thought perhaps I had found a new church family. But...

For the several months I had visited the church I couldn’t help but be me. I love God’s Word. I love the King James Bible. I know it is inspired. I know it is infallible. I hate the Devil’s hundreds of corrupt English Bible revisions, which are everywhere in churches today. To make a long story short, Pastor Quinlan got really mad at me for continually warning people in private conversations about the modern Bible versions. One Sunday evening after church, he was eavesdropping on my private conversation in the parking lot, where the church entrance is. He had me say that Bob Jones University sells corruptible seed. That pissed him off. So he confronted me. At first I was very kind and even apologized. But then he said I had no class and I tore him up and down with the Word of God. I told him that he had no business bidding Godspeed to Calvinists at Harvest Baptist Church. I told him that he was wrong to support corrupt Bible versions. My last words to him were: “

SHAME ON YOU!!!

”

I make no apologies and am glad that he quit soon thereafter as pastor. I make no apologies for refuting Baptist heretics in our churches today. Pensacola Christian College has blood on their hands! They don’t teach their students to stand. Sadly, PCC doesn’t think the inspiration and infallibility of God’s Word is something worth fighting over. Quinlan falsely accused me of bringing a “

controversy

”

into HIS CHURCH. Well, it must be his church, because it sure isn’t the Lord’s. Sean Quinlan is a fool for bidding Godspeed to Calvinists and Bible-corrupters, plain and simple. I am going to call names from now on of bad pastors. I’ve had it damn it! God only authored ONE BOOK, not two. So I have witnessed firsthand the pathetic PCC attitude nowadays, which couldn’t care less about the Devil tampering with the Word of God. They just want to make money, play church, and let someone else do the fighting against the Devil creeping into the churches. Bible colleges are dangerous!!!

So why won’t PCC stand? Why are their graduates so lame, shallow, incompetent, wimpy, unconcerned, defensive and indifferent about the Devil tampering with our Sword? **Psalms 11:3, “If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?”** What a great Bible verse! If the foundation of the Word of God becomes corrupted, then what will we do? I mean, after all, Jesus is called THE WORD OF GOD (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). I don’t know if you’ve been to a popular book store lately, to their religious section (I always go there), but you’ll be hard pressed to find a King James Bible anymore. What is going on? I’ll tell you, the Devil has crept into the churches with his corruptible seed, changing the Word of God.

For example: The phrase *repent* “OF YOUR SINS” is not found in the King James Bible. That is because repentance doesn’t mean *to turn* from your sins, it is simply “

a change of mind

”

toward THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25), that compels a man to believe the Good News of Jesus Christ to be saved. Yet, if you look in the New Living Translation (NLT), they have corrupted the Word of God by adding the words in Mark 1:15 to *repent*

“OF YOUR SINS.” Wicked men are rewriting the Bible to fit their changing doctrine, which is not the Gospel.

Lord willing I am planning on moving soon from Guam back to the United States, after living here for 16 years. My body is in much pain, and I have burning nerves which I cannot even explain in words how much it afflicts me 24/7. I have been looking for a city to move and reading many church websites. I have been so disgusted, wanting to close my computer, and need to go take a walk, as I read the bullcrap in church Statement’s of Faith. I am shocked how many pastors foolishly believe that you have to turn away from your sins to be saved. Nowhere does the Bible teach that! You turn from your self-righteousness, nothing else (Hebrews 4:10-11).

Getting back to Brother Grady’s excellent and needful sermon, about the inspiration of the King James Bible, it really pissed off Pastor Clarence Sexton. It greatly saddens me that Pastor Sexton dismisses the issue as a mere ongoing feud between a couple Bible colleges. The battle over INSPIRATION is oh so much more than that! (see the sermon end at 1:02:57) to hear Brother Sexton make a fool of himself. ...

Dear reader, right doctrine matters! Having, using, selling and promoting the right Bible matters! Pastor Sexton gets up at the end of the service, scolds Dr. Grady, and then plainly says that he wants no part in the battle. Why not man? Why not? Kindly said, it is because of A.W.O.L. pastors from the battle of the ages, just like Clarence Sexton, that is sending America to Hell. Bigger churches aren't going to help anyone if the next generation embraces the Devil's Bible versions. John Wesley (1703-1791) was right:

"What one generation tolerates the next generation will embrace."

1. https://www.4kdownload.com/products/product-videodownloader
2. https://youtu.be/7Y4sa5avM64

2.2.6 Simple Salvation (2021-02-06 09:30)

Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."

The following beautiful Gospel tract was written by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). God's plan of salvation for humanity is so very simple. Humans have a horrible tendency to complicate everything, which is why the world is in such a mess. The theological world is not exempt from man's insanity. What God intended to be so simple (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)—receiving eternal life as a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9)—men have turned into a complicated insolvable puzzle (2nd Peter 3:16-17; Galatians 1:6-9). I thank God for godly preachers like Curtis Hutson, who preach the simplicity that is in Christ...

> In the book, Life and Works of Spurgeon, published in 1890, Mr. Spurgeon gives the following account of his conversion:

It pleased God in my childhood to convince me of sin.... My heart was broken in pieces. Six months did I pray—prayed agonizingly with all my heart, and never had an answer. I resolved that, in the town where I lived, I would visit every place of worship in order to find out the way of salvation. I felt I was willing to do anything and be anything if God would only forgive me.

I set off, determined to go round to all the chapels; and I went to all the places of worship; and though I dearly venerate the men that occupy those pulpits now, and did so then, I am bound to say that I never heard them once fully preach the Gospel. I mean by that, they preached truth, great truths, many good truths that were fitting to many of their congregation—spiritually-minded people; but what I wanted to know was, How can I get my sins forgiven? And they never once told me that. I wanted to hear how a poor sinner, under a sense of sin, might find peace with God; and when I went I heard a sermon on "Be not deceived: God is not mocked," which cut me up worse, but did not say how I might escape. I went again another day, and the text was something about the glories of the righteous: nothing for poor me....

At last, one snowy day—it snowed so much I could not go to the place I had determined to go to, and I was obliged to stop on the road, and it was a blessed stop to me—I found rather an obscure street, and turned down a court, and there was a little chapel....I wanted to know how I might be saved....At last a very thin-looking man came into the pulpit and opened his Bible and read these words: "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth." Just setting his eyes upon me, as if he knew me all by heart, he said, "Young man, you are in trouble." Well, I was, sure enough. Says he, "You will never get out of it unless you look to Christ."

And then, lifting up his hands, he cried out..., "Look, look, look! It is only look!" I saw at once the way of salvation. Oh, how I did leap for joy at that moment! I know not what else he said; I did not take much notice of it—I was so possessed with that one thought. Like as when the brazen serpent was lifted up, they only looked and were healed. I had been waiting to do fifty things, but when I heard this word "Look!" what a charming word it seemed to me! Oh, I looked until I could almost have looked my eyes away! And in Heaven I will look on still in my joy unutterable.

That was Spurgeon's experience of salvation—the man who became one of the greatest preachers of all times. In fact, he may have been the greatest preacher since the Apostle Paul or since New Testament preachers.

He preached when just a teenager at Park Street Church. A thousand came to hear him, then twelve hundred. He made a move to Exeter Hall, and ten thousand came. Later when that place burned, they moved to Surrey Gardens. Thirty thousand came to hear him there.

The people said, "He's a teenager, a novelty. When he gets older, this will wear off, and such crowds will not come." But they kept coming. Finally the Metropolitan Baptist Tabernacle was built which seated five thousand. You had to have a ticket in order to get into the Metropolitan Tabernacle to hear Spurgeon preach, and these had to be gotten two to three weeks in advance. On many occasions Spurgeon would ask the church members to stay at home to make space for all the visitors. And these visitors would pack the five-thousand-seat building to hear Spurgeon preach.

When I read his salvation experience, I knew my experience was not too much unlike Charles Spurgeon's. I went to church. A preacher said, "Ye must be born again," but I had no idea what he meant. I even heard him say, "You ought to be saved. If you are not saved, you are going to Hell." I knew Hell was a lake of fire—an awful place—but

I didn’t know what "saved" meant. And no matter how much I wanted to be saved, I couldn’t have been because I didn’t know how to be saved. I prayed, I did everything else I knew to do, but I didn’t know I had to trust Jesus Christ as my Saviour. Nobody had ever explained it to me.

Multiplied thousands of religious people go to church Sunday after Sunday, week after week, month after month, year after year; many know about Jesus and know something about the Scriptures, but they don’t know how to obtain forgiveness of their sins. So they face death still unsaved.

I think many preachers take for granted that people know how to be saved, and so they never bother to explain it. They think it sounds too simple.

At the risk of sounding too simple, I take the text Spurgeon heard and give you a simple salvation sermon so no one listening to my voice can ever say, "I went to church, heard what he said, but didn’t know what he meant. I didn’t know how to be saved, nor did I know how to obtain forgiveness of my sins."

"Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else." —Isaiah 45:22.

Looking at the text, I call your attention to four things:

I. THE SOURCE OF SALVATION

You have the Source of salvation in the text: **"Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** Doesn’t it seem strange that we have to emphasize "me"? Salvation is not in a church, not in any denomination, not in sacraments, not in ceremonies, not in rituals, not in works, not in reformation; salvation is in a Person—the Lord Jesus Christ. "Look unto me, and be ye saved."

My most difficult job as an evangelist is getting people to look to Christ alone for salvation. Some very sincere people look to Jesus and the baptistry. "It is not enough to look to Jesus," they say; "you must also be baptized."

Now everybody who gets saved ought to be baptized by immersion in a local church, but no one gets baptized to be saved. It is not looking to the baptistry; it is looking to Jesus.

I have been baptized, and I try to live right. But if I had to die right now and stand at Heaven’s gate and were asked, "Curtis, why should we let you in?" I would not say, "Because I lived right." I believe I would stand tall and say:

> My hope was built on nothing less
> Than Jesus’ blood and righteousness;
> I dared not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly leaned on Jesus’ name.
> And that angel would say, "Come in, Curtis. You have the magic word that gets one into Heaven!"

Jesus will not share saving people with any church, with any denomination, with any individual—not the pope, not the Baptist preacher, no sacrament—nothing else. He only is the Saviour, not one of the saviours.

In **Acts 4:12** Peter said, **"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved."**

A missionary visiting on a mission field led a little boy to Christ. He already had religion and knew about Jesus, but he had added many other things for salvation.

A few days later when she saw the little fellow, his countenance had changed. She asked, "Son, something has happened to you. You don't look the same. What happened?"

He answered, "Miss Missionary, I always knew Jesus was necessary, but I didn't know until the other day that He was enough."

I am here to tell you and the whole world that Jesus Christ is not only necessary, He is enough.

It is not what a man does that saves him; it is not what a man promises to do that saves him; it is not what a man quits doing that saves him; it is what a man has that makes him a Christian.

If a man must have a million dollars to be a millionaire, what must a man have to be a Christian? CHRIST! In **I John 5:12** we read, **"He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life."** That is it!

I'm not going to Heaven because I'm a Baptist, or because I've been baptized, or because I have tried to live good. I'm going to Heaven because I'm trusting Christ and Him alone for salvation.

There is no promise to those who partially believe on Jesus. The promise is to those who wholly believe on Him, the Source of salvation.

I belong to a church, I tithe to a local church in Murfreesboro, not in order to be saved, but because I am saved and want to help propagate the Gospel throughout the world through my local church program. But I did only one thing for salvation: I looked to Christ alone.

If there were any other way to be saved, why would God let His Son die on the cross? Yet this religion and this religion and this religion are trying to go to Heaven through baptism, through keeping the Commandments, through sacraments, through ceremonies, through lighting and burning candles and every other way. But Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."

II. THE SCOPE OF SALVATION

We have the Source of salvation, but we have also the scope of salvation: "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth." Who can be saved? Everybody!

I get a little impatient with those who teach hyper-Calvinism and say that some are elected to be saved, some are elected to be lost, and some couldn't get saved no matter what because they weren't elected.

I have never met a non-elected Calvinist. They are all elected. It is the others who are not.

Ask any little first-grader what "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth" means, and he will tell you, "Everybody in the world."

John 3:16 says, **"For God so loved the world…."** Ask any third-grader what that means, and he'll tell you, "God loves everybody in the world."

Hebrews 2:9 says He tasted **"death for every man."** Ask any third-grader what "every man" means, and he'll say, "Nobody is excluded: it means everybody."

But once you get to college and seminary, you learn that "every man" doesn't really mean every man; that the whole world doesn't really mean the whole world, but the whole elected world. Hogwash! Why don't you take it for what it says, "Look unto me, and be ye saved"?

What is the scope? "All the ends of the earth." Salvation is for everybody.

If I sell automobiles, I have to find a prospect because everybody is not a prospect. If I am selling real estate, I have to find a prospect because everybody is not a prospect. But when I am preaching the Gospel, everybody I meet—rich or poor, educated, uneducated, dumb, handsome, good-looking or ugly—is a prospect for salvation. "Jesus died for the whole world" is the scope of salvation.

Nobody in Hell will ever look up to Heaven and say, "Jesus, I wanted to be saved, but You didn't die for me." He will be in Hell because he would not trust Jesus Christ as his Saviour.

III. THE SIMPLICITY OF SALVATION

We not only have the Source of salvation and the scope of salvation, but we have the simplicity of salvation in our text.

Dr. Bob Jones, Sr., once said, "Truth's most becoming garment is simplicity." People are not confused because preachers have been too simple, but they are confused because preachers have been too complicated. Good preaching is not complicating a simple matter, but simplifying a complicated matter. Billy Sunday used to say, "Put the cookies on the lower shelf so everybody can reach them."

Whether this is true, I do not know, but I have been told that Charles Finney really didn't start out to preach. But he went to hear other preachers preach, and they used such words that the average man couldn't understand. Being a lawyer and an educated man, he could understand them. I am told that Charles Finney would gather people together and explain what the preacher had said from the pulpit. And he drew larger crowds explaining what the preacher had said than the preacher drew when he preached the sermon! Make your message so simple that anybody can understand it.

Salvation is so simple that we stumble over it. We can't believe it is that easy. Does our text say, "Look unto me, and be baptized and join the church"? No. Does it say, "Look unto me, and live right"? No. Does it read, "Look unto me, turn over a new leaf, and promise never to sin again"? Oh no! We do one thing to get saved: we look to Christ.

When Moses raised that brazen serpent in the wilderness, he said to those who were bitten and doomed to die, 'Look and live.' He didn't say, "All you who have 20/20 vision, look and you will live, but you who are blind in one eye don't have a chance." He just said, "Look." You could have been blind in one eye and hardly have had sight in the other, but with what sight you had, if you looked at that brazen serpent, you lived.

People say to me, "I don't think I have enough faith to be saved." It is not the measure of faith but the object of faith who saves. You can have a little bitty faith and a great big Saviour. If, with what little, quivering faith you have, you will look to Jesus, then you will be saved.

Not a man in this room put his breakfast through a chemical analysis before he ate it. You just sat down and started eating. You don't know that your spouse wouldn't put rat poison in that food! Blind faith. You trusted her.

When you eat in a restaurant, you eat by faith. I have sat down in a restaurant and noticed bread left on plates and nice pieces of meat. I wonder: Do they throw out that good, uneaten stuff? That seems like such a waste. Everyone has faith.

The simplicity of salvation—"Look unto me" is all He is saying. With the little faith you have, even if it be just the least bit, say, "I cannot save myself. I believe Jesus died for me, and I'm looking to Him, trusting Him to take me to Heaven," and you will be saved.

The word look means "to depend on, to rely on." That same expression is found in **Hebrews 12:2, "Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith."** Martin Luther translated

that, "Oft looking unto Jesus," which has the idea of looking away from everything else and looking only to Jesus—looking away from our baptism, our works, our good life, our promises to do better, our reformation—looking only to Jesus.

Do I make myself clear? I'm struggling. I don't want you to trust anything but Jesus. I want you to live right, go to church, get baptized, tithe. But when it comes to salvation, I want you to say, "My hope is built on nothing less, than Jesus' blood and righteousness. I am trusting Him and Him alone to get me to Heaven."

The Source of salvation—Jesus.
The scope of salvation—"all the ends of the earth."
The simplicity of salvation—just look.

Isn't that simple? Jesus made it that easy for us. He did the hard part two thousand years ago when He suffered Hell at Calvary for the whole world. I won't get into trying to explain that, except to say that He was infinite. He could suffer infinitely. And He did it in those few hours when He was suspended between Heaven and earth, as if rejected by both.

We have seen the Source of salvation, the scope of salvation, the simplicity of salvation. One is saved by simply trusting, simply believing, simply depending on Jesus.

IV. THE SURETY OF SALVATION

Now, the surety of salvation. "Look unto me, and be ye saved." We use that word all the time. Sometimes an unsaved world doesn't understand our terminology, especially those who don't go to church. If you say, "So-and-so got saved," they think he was in a house on fire and was pulled out of the back bedroom window. Or he was drowning, and somebody threw him a lifeline and dragged him in. To the world, saved means saved from something. If you save a man from a burning building, you save him from burning to death. If you save a man from drowning, you drag him out of the lake before he goes under for the last time. And when a man is saved in the Bible sense, he is saved from the penalty of sin, which is Hell.

To be saved means I am saved from Hell, the lake of fire. And when I get to Heaven, I'll be saved from the very practice and presence of sin. But right now, I am saved from the penalty of sin, for Jesus paid the penalty at Calvary.

"Look unto me, and be ye saved."

The Bible tells us that, but most religions teach that you are not saved when you look to Jesus. They say you are put in a position to be saved, provided you don't mess up again, or provided you endure to the end, or provided you keep the Ten Commandments. You have looked to Jesus and are trusting Him, but if you mess up, too bad. But all of us know we are going to mess up.

We are not saved by not messing up; we are saved by looking to Him. "Look unto me, and be ye saved"—not put into a position to be saved provided you do this and do that; but look unto Him, and be saved.

Do you know that if you are in danger of being lost, you are not saved? You were just put into a position to be saved, provided something doesn't happen. If I swim out into the middle of the lake to rescue you, then drag you ninety yards and leave you ten yards from shore, then brag after I get back to shore that I have saved you—I didn't save you. I put you in a position to be saved provided you could swim ten yards.

And if you look to Jesus and He says, "You will go to Heaven if you don't do this, or if you do that," He doesn't save you; He puts you in a position to be saved if you can do this or if you can refrain from doing the other.

No, when you looked to Jesus, you were saved right then and there. And you couldn't go to Hell if you tried. Justification is an act that cannot be reversed nor followed by condemnation.

The Source of salvation—Jesus.
The scope of salvation—"the ends of the earth."
The simplicity of salvation—just looking, just trusting.
The surety—and be saved.

I am saved. I am going to Heaven. Why? Because I'm looking to Jesus. I'm trusting Jesus. And if you will look to Him, you too will be saved. Trust Him alone and nothing else.

[1]

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8VmW_mL59uL0qyIhCBgfOBR-7JjnN8e_0rc_h-tXdCu_ELvdLgjFsK3spuQBMzcZHlNwOU2NCWiEZE_YKYkfYcekboRJ52ZPheNg

2.2.7 Pastor J.D. Farag Preaches Another Gospel (2021-02-07 00:32)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*

***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**

" Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? "

The inspired Word of God plainly defines **"the Gospel"** (i.e., the Good News) as Jesus' death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and His physical resurrection three days later. The only requirement to be saved is that a man acknowledge his sinful guilty condition, so he will come to the light of the truth of the Gospel to trust Jesus as His personal Savior. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

In sharp contrast, read how Pastor J.D. Farag sinfully embellishes the Gospel, requiring more than God does to be saved...

> ADMIT THAT YOU'RE A SINNER. This is where that godly sorrow leads to genuine repentance for sinning against the righteous god and there is a change of heart, we change our mind and God changes our hearts and regenerates us from the inside out.
>
> BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT JESUS CHRIST DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED, AND THAT GOD RAISED JESUS FROM THE DEAD. Believe in your heart that Jesus Christ died for your sins, was buried, and that God raised Jesus from the dead. This is trusting with all of your heart that Jesus Christ is who he said he was.
>
> CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD. This is trusting with all of your heart that Jesus Christ is who he said he was. Every single person who ever lived since Adam will bend their knee and confess with their mouth that Jesus Christ is Lord, the Lord of Lords and the King of Kings.
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.jdfarag.org/abc

[2]

The first big theological error that Pastor Farag makes is to teach that repentance involves a change of behavior, which he makes clear implications to by his wording. The famous preacher John Bunyan (1628-1688) made this astoundingly truthful and helpful statement:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Secondly, Pastor Farag makes another theological error by associating Christ's Lordship with salvation. Not one verse in the Bible teaches that a person must declare or receive Jesus as "Lord" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** Jesus never one time said to receive Him as your "Lord" to be saved, He simply said to *believe* **"ON ME."**

As an illustration of how absurd Pastor Farag's corrupt plan of salvation is, let me use the following example. The way Pastor Farag presents the Gospel would be like me buying my son a birthday gift. It is fully paid for already because I bought it with my own money. I offer it to him as a gift, but then I say these words:

> "Here is a free gift that I bought for you son. I want you to have it, but with the understanding that I am the head of this household. I am your boss and you need to recognize and honor that if you take this gift. And if you are genuine in your appreciation to accept this gift, I will see your room clean, chores done, and the yard needs to be moved each weekend for the next year. Now it's a free gift son, and I paid for it, but you must always remember that I am in charge around here, and I expect to see your chores done, and the grass mowed, otherwise that will show me you really didn't accept this gift."

Would that be a gift? Absolutely not! It would in fact be a *reward* that is earned, and not a free *gift* that is simply received. Yet that is the very same type of theological garbage preached at Bob Jones University, Master's University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery, Moody Bible Institute, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, and Calvinist churches all across America and the world.

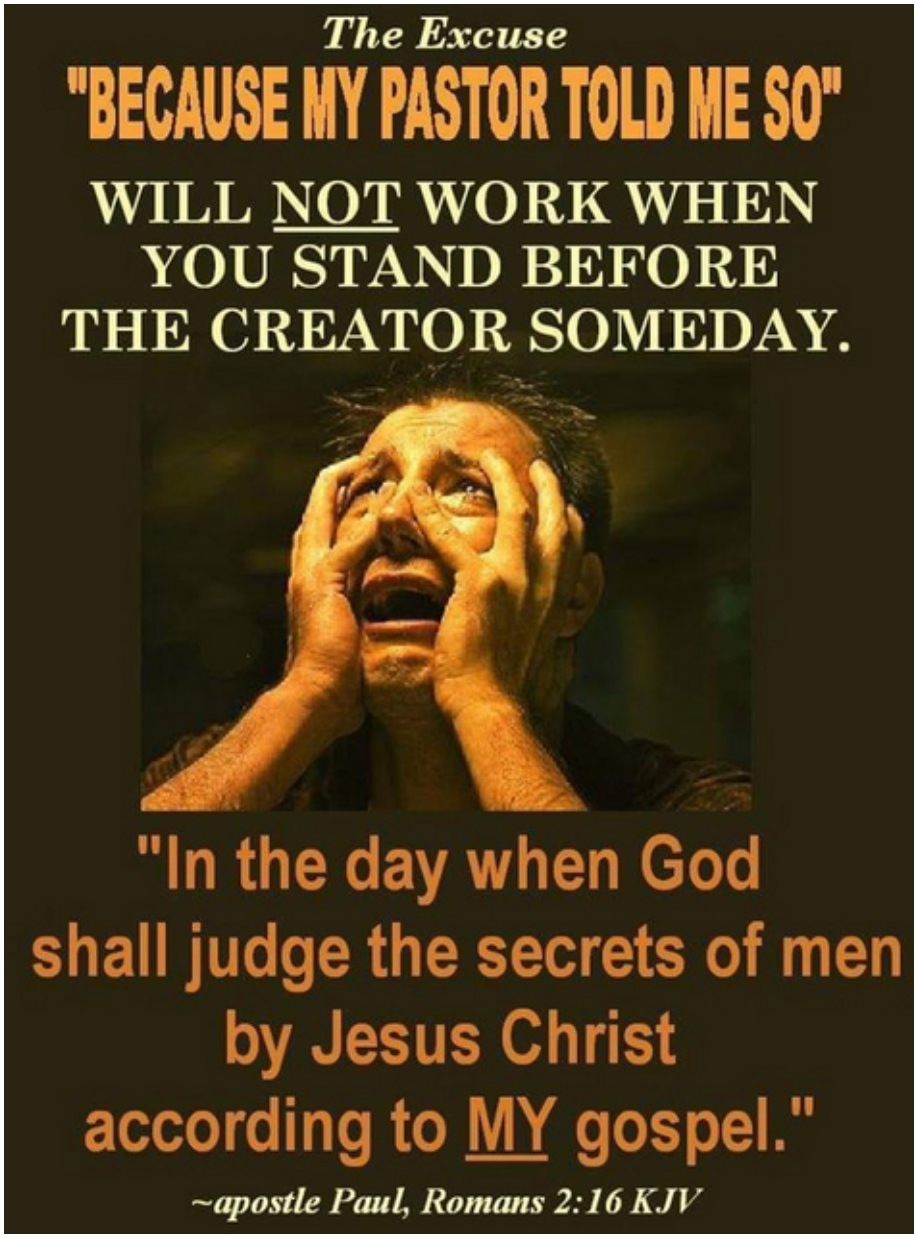
The Apostle Paul was really upset with the churches of Galatia, because they had embraced a religious cult that zealously affected them, but not according to the truth of the Gospel. ...

> **Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?* Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"**

Paul simply wanted to know if they were saved by works or by the hearing of faith. That is, when you hear the Gospel preached and you believe it, you are saved.

In Acts 10:34-43 the Apostle Peter simply preached the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to Cornelius and his friends. Peter never told them to do one thing, he just preached the Gospel. And as Peter preached, the Bible says the people who heard him believed and were indwelt with the Holy Spirit. That is, they were saved! Amen! This beautiful true story so beautifully demonstrates the simplicity of salvation. Peter didn't require them to repent or turn away from their sinning. Peter didn't require them to exchange all that they are for all that Christ is (which is [3]the junk theology Dr. John MacArthur preaches). No, Peter simply told them the wonderful story of Jesus. Believe it oh sinner and you'll be saved too!

[4]



1. https://www.jdfarag.org/abc
2. https://www.jdfarag.org/abc
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWVIKwfHrOm_q8Ddn8katNr5NSk_aq3_52S2_RkztX6cAAVQXY3iY6-nH_ZIWMy6If6S-uQAlfcCjpONKnOEXh_HqIl0SujWARHpj

---

2.2.8 Abraham's Seed Were All Saved By Faith Alone (2021-02-08 09:30)

Galatians 3:7-14, "Know ye therefore that *they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham*. And the scripture, foreseeing that *God would justify the heathen through faith*, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee

shall all nations be blessed. So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham. *For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse*: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. *But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith*. And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive *the promise of the Spirit through faith*."

The people in the Old Testament were saved by grace, just as we are today. People today in the New Testament who are not saved are still under the law. Every *unsaved* person, whether living during the Old or New Testament is under the curse of the law. Romans 10:3-4 teaches that Jesus is the fulfillment of the law, to all that believe. The Old Testament law showed people they were sinners (Romans 3:19-20), but atonement was through the blood of the Lamb (Exodus 12:13). They were saved by faith, and removed from the curse of the law, just as we are today. There has always been only one plan of salvation, and that is through faith in Christ (Acts 10:43). What saith the Scripture?

If people in the Old Testament had been saved by faith plus works (essentially works), then there would have been no need for Christ to die on the cross...

> **Galatians 2:21, "**
>
> **I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.**
>
> **"**

The Bible is adamantly clear that people of all time have been saved only through faith in Christ...

> **Romans 3:23-31, "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God *Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus*: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. *Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law*. Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: *Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith*. Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."**

Romans 3:30 plainly teaches that whether a Jew who is circumcized (ceremonial law), or a Gentile who is uncircumcizied (not under ceremonial law), they are BOTH saved BY FAITH!!! There was not a separate plan of salvation just for Jews, nor for Old Testament saints. In our text passage from Galatians 3:7-14, the Bible plainly teaches that salvation has always been

through faith in Jesus Christ. If people in the Old Testament had been saved by works, or faith plus works, then the Bible would have plainly stated it so. But that is NOT what the Bible says at all. What saith the Scripture? The following Scripture passage plainly calls Peter S. Ruckman, Chett Hensley, Gene Kim, Bryan Denlinger and William P. Grady theological liars...

> **Galatians 3:21-26, "Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for *if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law*. But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. *Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

You just read it yourself—if there had been given a law which could have given life, then salvation would have been by the law. But it never has been, nor ever will be, by the law. Righteousness comes only by God's grace through childlike faith in Jesus Christ!!! The law, then and now, is a schoolmaster to bring us TO CHRIST, to be **justified by faith**.

This intriguing passage of Scriptures clearly teaches that salvation has always been by faith alone. No man has ever been justified by keeping the law. Peter Ruckman, Chett Hensley, Gene Kim, Bryan Denlinger and Bill Grady are all heretics to say that Old Testament saints were saved by works. Kindly said, they are theological ignoramuses. God preached the GOOD NEWS to Abraham, and that GOSPEL is that all sinners can be saved through faith in the Messiah. In John 4:21-25, the Samaritan woman told Jesus that they were looking and waiting for the Messiah, Who would save them. She was looking to Christ, not trying to keep a bunch of commandments in the law.

I am tired of wacky dispensational teachers wrestling the Scripture to say what it doesn't say. Only by reading into the Bible what it doesn't say, can anyone teach that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. Most of these false prophets also claim salvation will be by works during the future Tribulation and Millennial period. Clearly, they are wrong! Salvation has always been, and always will be, by the grace of God. Romans 4:1-5 is very clear that if salvation were ever by works, then it would be of debt, meaning God OWES them salvation. God has never owed anyone eternal life.

We are sinners, so we owe the debt. Jesus came to die on the cross, and shed His precious blood, to pay our sin debt. Therefore, everyone who was saved during the Old Testament was saved by Jesus' payment on the cross, and not by their own human effort to keep the law. This is what **Romans 4:1-4,**

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

" Abraham was justified by faith, as have been all saints since. **Galatians 3:26, "**

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

"

2.2.9 Turning From Sins Verses Coming To Christ As A Sinner (2021-02-09 16:21)

Romans 3:19-20, “

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

Galatians 3:18-19,

“

For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

***Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions*, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.**

” 2nd Timothy 2:25, “

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

”

This will be one of the most important blog articles you will ever read dear friend. There is so much confusion in churches today over God’s plan of salvation. It is not man’s plan of salvation, it is God’s. **Titus 1:2, “In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, *promised* before the world began;**

” God promises eternal life to whosoever wants it (1st Corinthians 1:21). All you need to do is come to God as a needy sinner and receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. Simply accept Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He died and was buried, physically resurrecting from the dead three days later. This *Good News* is called

“

The Gospel

”

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Gospel is *Good News* to be believed, not a religious life to be lived. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

It is not okay to merely believe whatever you want. Right doctrine matters! There has been ongoing theological debate over the meaning of “

repentance

”

for centuries. The Greek word for

“r

epent

”

in the New Testament is *metanoia*, which simply means

“

a change of mind.

”

That is all it means. God deliberately chose this word because it is an open-ended, all-inclusive, term.

What do you need to change your mind about to be saved? The answer is whatever is hindering you from BELIEVING the Gospel. We get saved by BELIEVING, not by REPENTING!

Faith and repentance are simply two parts of one act of obedience to God. You don’t repent first and then believe. Repentance and faith are simply two different ways of looking at salvation. They are as two sides of the same coin.

The following helpful information is quoted from Dr. John R. Rice’s invaluable verse-by-verse Bible commentary titled, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pages 250-252:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

With those truths in mind, now it makes perfect sense what we read in **Acts 20:21, “Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.”** Please notice that repentance is “

toward God

”

and not

“

from sin.

” Dr. Rice just said: “One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.” Please don’t miss what he said. Dr. Rice is NOT teaching that you must turn from your sin to be saved. Brother Rice is teaching that by trusting in Jesus Christ, **you have** turned from sin. In other words, we are saved by believing, not by turning from anything. In other words, we

repent TO believe, we don't repent AND believe. Repentance and faith are one and the same step of obedience to receive eternal life.

Many False Prophets Are Gone Out Into The World

I am making a big fuss over this, because many false preachers today are saying that you didn't really get saved if you're still living in willful open sin. [1]Pastor Charles Lawson is one of them, who heretically states:

> "The Bible colleges around the country will stand at the Judgment Seat of Christ, and give an account for removing repentance from salvation and conversion. ***How can you be saved if you're not willing to repent*. Salvation is not believing a bunch of stuff about Christ. You can change your mind what you believe about Him. And where you said before, 'I don't believe all this,' now you say, 'I believe all this.' Does that make you born again?** 'For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness.'
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Charles Lawson, "[2]True Repentance"

Yes, believing sure does make you born-again! Pastor Lawson is perverting the Gospel, adding the requirement to be willing to change your behavior to be saved. That is not what it means in the Bible to "

[3]repent.

" Dr. Lawson has a wrong mindset. He views repentance as meaning a willingness to turn away from committing sins. But that is not how you get saved. You get saved by putting your trust in Jesus Christ. So whatever is hindering you from believing is all that you need to change your mind about. Let's examine **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** Carefully notice that TRUTH is the issue of repentance, and not turning away from one's sinful ways. He that DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light. That light of the truth is the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

May I point out that repentance is not a part of the Gospel. That is correct. The Apostle Paul defines

"

The Gospel

"

in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* . There is no mention of repenting of your sins! Likewise, in the Gospel of John we find the word

"believe" mentioned 85 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once! And again in **Galatians 3:1-2, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey *the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*

” Please notice those word which keep appearing

“

THE TRUTH.

” A person gets saved by obeying THE TRUTH, which is to believe the truth of the Gospel. Notice that the Apostle Paul asks the Galatians how they got saved (i.e., indwelt by the Holy Spirit)—was it *by the works of the law*, or was it *by the hearing of faith*? I love that phrase—the hearing of faith. When you hear the *Good News* of the Lord Jesus Christ preached and you believe it, you are immediately and forever saved!

Repentance Is Simply Coming To God As A Needy Sinner

There is a world of difference between telling someone that they must turn from their sins to be saved, which implies that they must forsake sinful bad habits; versus coming to God as a needy sinner and trusting in Jesus Christ to save you. Respectfully said, Pastor Charles Lawson of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee is wrong! Pastor Lawson is a Calvinist in his corrupt theology. Mr. Lawson is a good man and means well, of that I have no doubt, but he is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures concerning repentance. Dr. Lawson errantly views repentance as something that the sinner must do, but salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). The reason why the Gospel of John never mentions *repentance* is simply because the man who believes has also repented. Repentance is automatic.

Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that you’ll see your need, and come to Christ to be saved by faith alone (Galatians 3:26). What saith the Scripture?

2nd Timothy 2:25, “

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will. ” What a beautiful Bible verse!

I have kindly shown you from Acts 20:21 that repentance is *toward God*. I have shown you from 2nd Timothy 2:25 that repentance is simply *acknowledging the truth*. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to

“repent of sin

”

or

“

turn from sin

”

to be saved. These are manmade concepts not found in God’s Word. Turning from sin to receive God’s free gift of eternal life is a manmade idea. Well-meaning but corrupt preachers have sinfully ADDED to the Scriptures,

wrestling (torturing)

God’s inspired Word to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

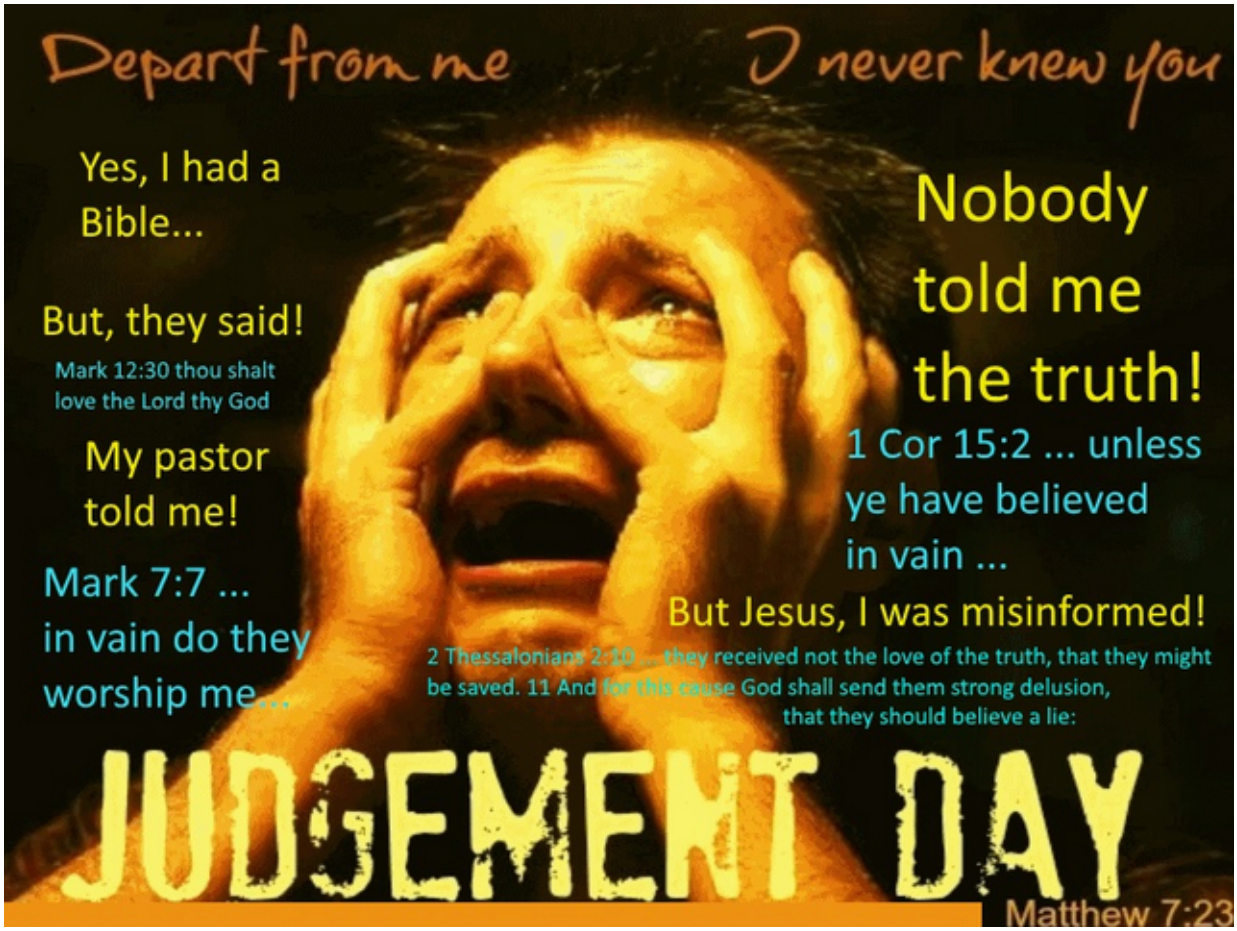
[4]Evangelist Lou Martuneac rightly defines Lordship Salvation as:

> Defined briefly: Lordship Salvation is a position on the gospel in which “saving faith” is considered reliance upon the finished work of Jesus Christ. Lordship views “saving faith” as incomplete without an accompanying resolve to “forsake sin” and to “start obeying.” Lordship’s “sine qua non” (indispensable condition) that must be met to fully define “saving faith,” for salvation, is a commitment to deny self, take up the cross, and follow Christ in submissive obedience. (In Defense of the Gospel: Revised & Expanded Edition, p. 48.)

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Whereas the Holy Bible simply requires the least amount of childlike faith to be saved, proponents of Lordship Salvation woefully complicate the Gospel. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. There is a fine line between grace and works. But it is a very well defined line, so unmistakable that there is no controversy if you allow the Bible speak for itself, and don’t add to what God said. It is importance to understand what repentance is, and is not...

- Repentance is not penitence (feeling sorry for sins).
- Repentance is not penance (trying to remedy your sins).
- Repentance is not reformation (turning from your sins).
- Repentance is a change of mind (from wrong thinking to believing the Gospel).

Salvation has [5]always been by faith alone. A changed life is the result of the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit.



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
2. https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=23m15s
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
4. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/06/archival-series-what-is-lordship.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/12/salvation-has-always-been-by-grace.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyHCni6-IEVaJDy2PvyHWtIBPYLEDQDzWSB7wb8OzLsqGNAF4p7mcyFavMFqf5RDfofNHWb4cIQFOWpI0IrVc74Ge9uDO2Ec-In7w

---

2.2.10 John 3:20 And Repentance (2021-02-10 09:30)

John 3:20,

“For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.”

I was thinking yesterday about what repentance means. It is quite simple my friend.

An unsaved person who loves their deliberate sinning (which is what evil is), won’t come to *the light* of a Christian (Matthew 5:14), *the light* of the Bible (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4), nor *the light* of Christ Himself (John 9:5). A person who loves sinning doesn’t want to have their sins spoken evil of (i.e., “

reproved,

”

John 3:20), which is why they WON’T COME to Christ to be saved. **John 5:40, “And *ye will not come* to me, that ye might have life.”**

Repentance is “a change of mind.” What is it a change of mind about? The Bible doesn’t tell us. But whatever it is, it is the opposite of John 3:20, compelling a man to come to the light of the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25). The Bible teaches that sin is the *problem*, judgment (eternal damnation) is the *consequence*, and the imputed righteousness of Christ is the *solution*. Therefore, we can deduce that repentance is a man acknowledging these three truths—that he has sinned against a holy God and is deserving of punishment in Hell fire forever for his sins. When a man comes to this realization, having changed his mind, he will come to Jesus Christ to be saved.

But regardless of the focus of repentance (for those who want to debate), we know that the man who believes has repented. The way a man repents is by believing on the Son of God. Nothing more is required to be saved than to believe. Repentance is automatic. That is why the Gospel of John mentions the word **“ believe**

” 85 times, but no mention is made of the word

“

repent.

” The unsaved man doeth evil (willful premeditated sin); such as, abortion.

John 3:20,

“For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.” When a sinner changes his or her mind toward God (Acts 20:21), they will come to Christ for salvation.

Please understand that nowhere does the Bible define repentance as turning away from a lifestyle of sinning. To teach such nonsense is a false gospel. Tragically, that is what Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute and Master’s University errantly teach today to their students. These institutions are all followers of Pastor John MacArthur, who preaches the Devil’s falsehood of Lordship Salvation.

What I am about to say is very crucial. It is very important that every person take the inspired Word of God seriously, and not embellish what God said. God plainly commanded Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17 exactly what they could and couldn’t do in the Garden of Eden. God said they

could

freely eat of all the trees except one, which was the Tree of Knowledge. But the serpent came along in Genesis 3:1 to deceive Eve, and he twisted the Scriptures, lying to Eve, saying that God said they

couldn’t

eat from any of the trees. If Eve had gone exactly by what God said, she would have been okay, and not succumbed to temptation.

Likewise, if tens of thousands of John MacArthur’s deceived followers today, would simply compare what Mr. MacArthur teaches to the Word of God, they would reject his demonic heresy of Lordship Salvation. Right doctrine matters! Dr. MacArthur is a wolf in sheep’s clothing, who has a net worth of $14,000,000 from quote on quote, “serving God.” What saith the Scripture?

Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

" You just read it yourself, they are serving their OWN BELLY, not the Lord Jesus Christ. How do we know that? It is because they are teaching doctrine contrary to the Word of God.

Corrupt Modern Bible Revisions Pervert Meaning Of Repentance

Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace. I was absolutely disgusted the other day when I visited the website of the First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville, Florida. Their corrupt *Statement of Faith* gives 5 things that you must do to be saved, including this heretical step:

> **TURN**
>
> **Stop practicing the sin that is separating you from God.** Therefore, I will judge each of you, O people of Israel, according to your actions, says the Sovereign Lord. **Repent, and turn from your sins.** Don't let them destroy you! EZEKIEL 18:30, NLT
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/the-corrupt-first-baptist-church-of.html

Nowhere does the Bible say to repent and turn from your sins to be saved. Nowhere does the Bible say to stop practicing sin to be saved. Although it is true that our sin has separated us from God, the only remedy is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that He shed on the cross of Calvary (1st Peter 1:18-19; Romans 5:9; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). Turning from one's sins cannot atone for past sins. James 2:10 teaches that violating even one of God's Commandments makes us guilty of violating ALL of them!

One of the main reasons why so many churches have been corrupted today are all the new Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. If you'll notice in the preceding heretical quote I gave you from the corrupted First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville, they used the corrupted vile New Living Translation (NLT)...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: **repent ye,** and believe the gospel."
>
> NEW LIVING TRANSLATION (NLT) - Mark 1:15, "The time promised by God has come at last!" he announced. "The Kingdom of God is near! **Repent of your sins** and believe the Good News!"

Things that are different are not the same! Do you see what the wicked translators of the New Living Translation (NLT) did to corrupt the Word of God? They ADDED the words "of your sins" after the word repent. In so doing they have corrupted the true meaning of "repent," which is a Greek verb here (metanoeo) meaning "to think differently." Obviously thinking differently has nothing to do with the act of making an effort to stop from your sinning.

Turning From Sins Not Part Of The Gospel

The following excellent information refuting Lordship Salvation is from Dr. John R. Van Gelderen, president of Revival Focus Ministries:

> **Question #44:** In regard to salvation, what must be surrendered? Would it be accurate to say that one must only surrender his soul to be saved by Jesus? And that surrendering anything else would be a works-based salvation? Isn't this what lordship salvation teaches? You must be willing to surrender and be willing to turn from individual sins, pride, etc.? What is involved in "surrendering" to salvation? Would it be correct to say that the ONLY sin one must surrender would be the sin of unbelief (not trusting in Christ)? I have heard if one isn't willing to publicly confess Christ, then they haven't totally surrendered. But if that is the case, wouldn't this be works based?
>
> **John Van Gelderen Answers:**
>
> Insightful questions! There is much misunderstanding in this area. Several questions have been submitted along these lines revealing the confusion that is prevalent. See also Question #14 and Question #18 among others.
>
> The issue is not between soul and body. Soul-focus can be off-based too. The issue is the object of faith and the condition of salvation. The lordship salvation debate is not a debate on whether Jesus is Lord, but on what constitutes the condition of receiving salvation.
>
> If surrender is made to be anything more than the flip-side of faith, it becomes works. The Holy Spirit convicts of sin as the problem, judgment as the consequence, and the righteousness of Jesus as the answer. [John 16:8-11] Being convinced of these three truths, when someone surrenders to them, they are trusting in Christ as the righteousness needed to be saved from sin and judgment. This is faith. Yet this is surrender in the correct sense. The only sin that cannot be forgiven is not believing in Jesus. Therefore, the core issue of surrender is believing on Jesus Christ.
>
> When surrender is defined as turning from your sins or being willing to turn from your sins (your commitment to do right), grace is violated. This definition unwittingly places your dependence on yourself—your commitment to do right, your willingness to turn from your sins, instead of on Christ (the object of faith) to save you from yours sins. The focus of surrender must be on Christ, or the surrender becomes works-oriented.
>
> Regarding the public profession of faith, what is stated above applies. Joseph of Arimathea was a secret disciple. This means he was in fact a believer, and his being labeled by the inspired text as a disciple was contingent on his faith in Christ, not his public confession.
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation

[3]

We are at war today in the churches over the accuracy of the Gospel. We are at war today in the churches over the purity of God's Word. Wicked people are recklessly torturing the Word

of God, translating it haphazardly without any scholarly integrity whatsoever. Wicked people have taken over the Bible colleges, **“ teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake**

” (Titus 1:11).

Going back to what I said earlier about Eve. The serpent changed the Word of God in Genesis 3:1. The serpent changed God’s Word to say the direct opposite of what God had said. The Lord said they could eat all the fruit (except one), the serpent quoted God as saying they couldn’t any of the fruit. Things that are different are not the same. When the New Living Translation (NLT) changes Mark 1:15 to say you must *repent* “

of your sins,

”

that is Satan telling you to do the exact opposite

of what God actually told you to do.

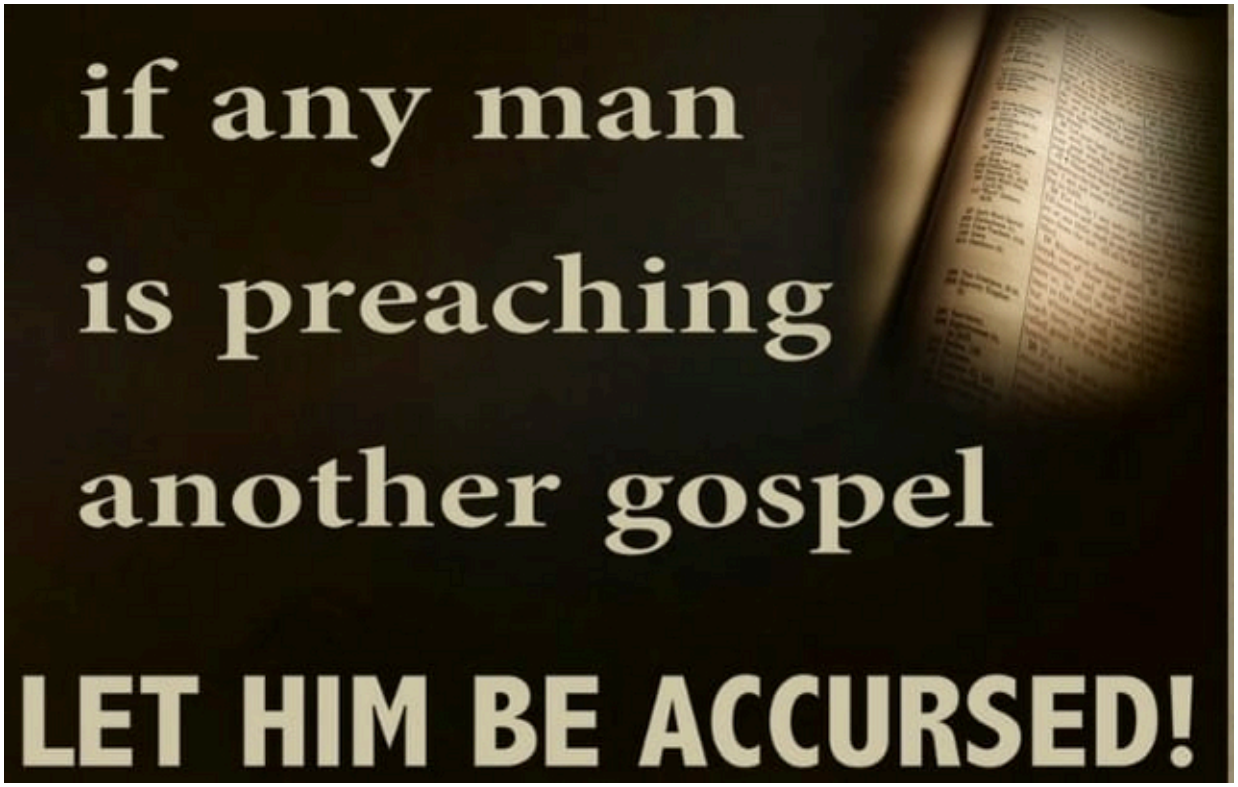
What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

“*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.” There you have it! To receive God’s free gift of eternal life, you absolutely must CEASE from any and all works! The corrupt First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville, quotes from the corrupted NLT version, requiring you do “

Stop practicing sin

”

(which is works). Repenting (turning away from) your sins is a work. Foolish pastors all across America have succumbed to this theological trap, leading their congregations into the false-hood of Lordship Salvation, which brings eternal damnation.



1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/the-corrupt-first-baptist-church-of.html
2. https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation
3. https://revivalfocus.org/q-44-surrender-and-salvation
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjeTndlZ3aJqz3opiw4CC4vckTE5wjgBE7eppAFTMleyvQdF0yjQFNzHwHHOSAR6asAdvZ7mKbM1qrlmCbWWExQx9JE6iBiyV9-9K_

2.2.11 The Bob Jones Crowd Are Sinfully Indifferent (2021-02-11 09:30)

1st Kings 16:31, "And it came to pass, *as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins* of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him." Matthew 5:18, "For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or *one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled*." Matthew 10:30, "But *the very hairs of your head are all numbered*." 1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for *he careth for you*. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:"

I chose these various Bible verses about caring, and not caring. King Ahab made light of committing sin. Ahab married an ungodly woman named Jezebel, who stirred up his heart to do evil (1st Kings 21:25). That is the same wickedness of Bob Jones University and many of their graduates today—making light of the Devil's corrupt Bibles, making light of the Devil's corrupt teaching of Lordship Salvation, making light of bidding Godspeed to false prophets like John MacArthur, and stirring up their followers to commit the same sins. [1]Dr. MacArthur is a 5-point Calvinist! Dear reader, Calvinists are NOT saved. John Calvin (1509-1564) was a mass-murdering thug (he murdered 58 people, including women and children). Mr. Calvin was a heretic, who corrupted the Scriptures, leading multitudes of followers into Hell, fire and eternal

damnation. How tragic it is, that 600 years later, Bob Jones University follows this man. John MacArthur is a modern-day John Calvin in his theology, adhering to all 5-points of Calvinism.

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) simplifies the issue, [2]refuting all 5-points of Calvinism with the inspired King James Bible. Right doctrine matters! Since the beginning of human civilization, indifference toward truth and doing the right thing have always been a struggle. Human nature is to be selfish, to go along with the crowd, to avoid confrontations, to be a coward. I meet so many professed Christians from the Bob Jones' camp who are cowards!

We live in a generation of cowardly preachers today! I'm talking about the big cowards at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

God knows that I don't hate anybody. I just can't stand a religious coward who stands behind a pulpit! Why don't they be real men and go get a secular job, instead of parasiting off of Christianity, pretending that they care? They don't care, which is why I am writing like this! I wouldn't give you a dime for the coward Dr. Steve Pettit! Mr. Pettit is a wicked man, who [3]bids Godspeed to John MacArthur, [4]endorses corruptible seed , and [5]preaches another gospel . These men that I have mentioned get paid lucrative salaries. Marty Herron is the Executive Vice President (since 2018) of the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Marty gets paid an exorbitant 6-digit salary. They should fire him and and hire a chimpanzee, [6]which would understand the Gospel better than he does!

Dr. Steve Pettit gets paid even more, likely upwards of $200,000 a year as President of Bob Jones *Hellhole* University in South Carolina! These are religious phonies—indifferent men who straddle the fence, Neo-evangelicals, who play both sides of the game to lure more students for money, refusing to suffer reproach for the name of Christ, refusing to be put outside the gate with Jesus (as I am as a fighting Fundamentalist). The Bob Jones' crowd choose the easy path, the comfortable way, the apostate direction! I often pray for God to curse the Harvest Baptist Church *Cult* on Guam, but then I find solace in Galatians 1:6-9 which says they ARE ALREADY CURSED BY GOD, for preaching [7]another gospel of " [8] turn from your sins

"

[9] to be saved (which is no where taught in the Holy Bible).

I care dear reader! That is my great crime, for which I have been excommunicated and ostracized by Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014, I simply cared enough in love to tell THE TRUTH. I will NEVER shut up! When a godly man (admittedly broken and sinful as I am) tells THE TRUTH in love at a so-called New Testament Baptist church, but is rebuked and driven out for it, you know the Devil has taken control over that fake church! God's curse is upon the Bob Jones' crowd. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself was correct on the Gospel, and said that if he could 50 years later, [10]he'd blow Bob Jones College to smithereens if they ever allowed an infidel like [11]Dr. Steve Pettit to rob the saints of their faith, which he has!!! Kindly said, Steve Pettit is a devil-dog preacher and he is [12]NOT saved!

I just wrote an article the other day. exposing the wickedness of [13]BJU promoting the ungodly English Standard Version (ESV), which removes God's condemnation of the homosexual deathstyle. These new modern revisions are PERVERSIONS! Sadly, BJU's leaders couldn't care less, because Dr. Steve Pettit and the rest of their group are sinfully INDIFFERENT toward sin, corruption, heresy and apostasy in the churches. They just want to make money, evidenced by BJU's *middle of the road* attitude on everything. Christian parents, the worst thing you can do is finance your child to attend some dead theological institution like Moody Bible Institute, Liberty University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Master's University or Bob Jones University. Hey, [14]take a look at the shady financial things going on at Master's

University. I rest my case! [15]These people serve their bellies, and NOT the Lord Jesus Christ. I am not trying to be unkind, God knows my heart.

[16]Please listen to these wonderful words from one of my favorite Bible preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, exposing the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, and preaching against those ungodly pastors today who are indifferent toward such wickedness (or worse, teach it, like the apostate Bob Jones' camp). The Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation makes me upset! Forgive my rudeness at times in my preaching. I truly don't like making enemies, but telling THE TRUTH is the fastest way to make enemies in a church today! Genesis 3:1 says that the serpent (the Devil) was more subtle than any other creature. The Devil is so crafty that he has even deceived pastors and churches to accept counterfeit Bibles and a false plan of salvation.

I love the Bob Jones' camp, but they don't love Jesus! I love Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, but they don't want me either. I am a misfit, but I love Jesus (Who is the way, the truth and the life)! The ungodly Bob Jones University crowd preach Lordship Salvation; **" But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;**

" (1st Corinthians 1:23). The Bob Jones' crowd have much blood on their hands. Their day of reckoning is coming with God (Hebrews 4:13; Romans 14:10).

Sadly, the Bob Jones' crowd are as arrogant, blind and foolish as Roman Catholics, Mormons and Seventh-Day Adventists, who all errantly teach that you must turn away from your sins to be saved. If I had my way, all of BJU's leaders would be fired, and Harvest's pastors fired, and Dr. Marty Herron would work at MacDonald's where he belongs. These ungodly men have profaned the pulpit with their theological lies, corrupting the Word of God and perverting God's grace. They couldn't care less about truth or people outside their snobby clique. They have haughty sinful attitudes and a spirit of contempt toward me and other caring Fundamentalists.

1. https://www.gty.org/library/articles/A341/why-i-am-a-calvinist-part-1
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_position.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
10. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
12. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
14. https://www.hometownstation.com/santa-clarita-latest-news/masters-university-president-pays-son-in-law-millions-of-dollars-through-nonprofits-251199
15. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/bible-doctrine-corrupters-serving-their.html
16. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g?t=1700

2.2.12 'Saved By The Bell' Star Dustin Diamond Dies At Age 44 (2021-02-12 09:30)

James 4:13-14, "Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know

not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away."

I was saddened to read in the [1]news today about Dustin Diamond. The popular actor was only 44 years old. He learned on January 15th 2021 that he had stage 4 cancer, and three weeks later he passed away. I didn't know cancer could go from first being detected to death in just three weeks. I am sad for Dustin's family. Life is so short and unpredictable. I am still processing that Eddie Van Halen died last year. Life goes so fast, especially as we grow older. Looking back, I don't know where the past 20 years have gone so fast.

Dear friend, are you ready to meet your Maker? **Isaiah 51:12-13, "**

I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass;

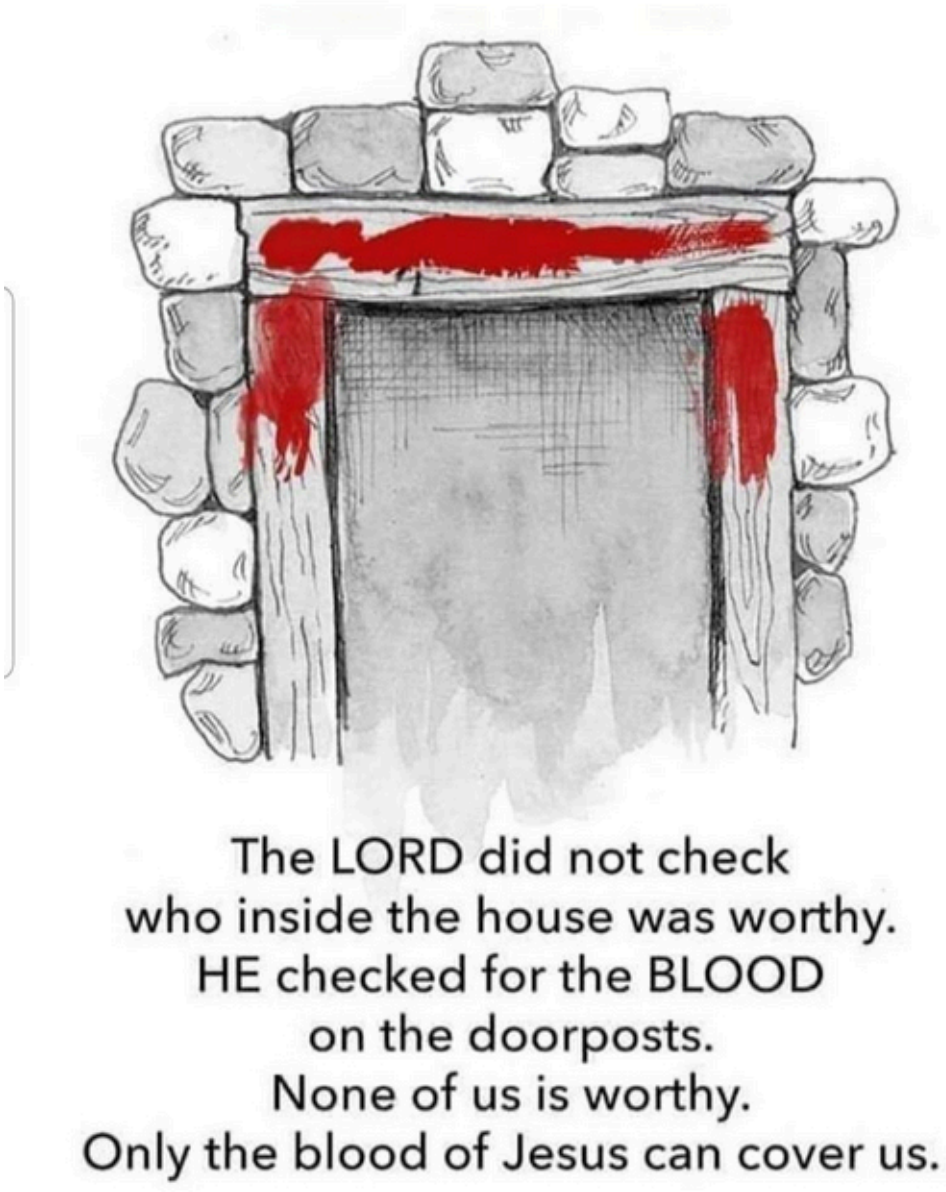
And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

" God is our Creator.

Life is so short! Lord willing I will turn 54 on March 5th, 2021. My life is almost over. My Mom lived to be 65. My Dad lived to be 76. How much time can I have left? I could die of a heart attack and be in eternity by sundown today. We just don't know. **James 4:13-14, "Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away."**

I beseech you dear reader to make sure you are saved. You don't have to live a certain way to prove that you're saved. In fact, if you have to prove you're saved by looking at your life, it just proves that you're not! Salvation is the gift of God.

Jesus paid it all. The way to be saved is to come as a guilty sinner to God, and wholly rest in Jesus' name, believing that He died on the cross to pay for your sins, was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). We are all guilty and needy sinners. Jesus is the blessed Savior. Any needy sinner who comes to the Lord by faith, receiving His sacrifice upon the cross as payment for your sins, is saved (Romans 10:9-13). I don't know where Dustin Diamond went in eternity. I couldn't find anything online about what or who he trusted in for Heaven, or if he even believed in Heaven. I do not know. I sure hope he was a born-again Christian, but I don't know. I wrote this article friend so that [2]YOU CAN KNOW!



1. https://www.wxii12.com/article/saved-by-the-bell-actor-dustin-diamond-dead-at-44/35384530
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguL63hMpckNwMMpTqtdJuwJKXC1pqwvbaRhfibZW6nve2Y4V0crSV4vir_vLBjvbAGIdAFc_0Lmhxph4fI16bB4bTR865puCwF7jW

2.2.13 Dr. John R. Rice Gets Matthew 24:13 Correct (2021-02-13 09:30)

Matthew 24:11-13, "And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

***But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved*.**

"

This is one of the most controversial passages in the Bible, the phrase: **“He that shall endure unto the end shall be saved.”** Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely once said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” I couldn’t agree more! Having said that, I want to share the following helpful quote from Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) explaining the meaning of Matthew 24:13...

> “But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved”
>
> (vs. 13). What does it mean? Arminians have often insisted that it meant people would be saved or kept saved by their own enduring, by their holy living. But that interpretation would contradict some of the plainest statements in the Bible like,
>
> “
>
> For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast
>
> ”
>
> (Eph. 2:8, 9). Again it is promised,
>
> “
>
> Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life
>
> ”
>
> (John 5:24). Clearly one who trusts in Jesus Christ is saved. not by works, but by God’s grace.
>
> The Scripture makes clear that our salvation is solely on the merits of Jesus Christ and His atonement. “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot” (I Pet. 1:18, 19). How could I ne saved by enduring to the end, and at the same time be saved by the precious blood of Christ? How could I be saved by enduring, yet be saved by grace and without works?
>
> No, the word *saved* here has a different context. Here in Matthew 24:13 Jesus is not speaking of the redemption of a soul. He speaks rather of the rescue of Jews in the midst of the tribulation. That tribulation is plainly described in verses 15 to 21, and verse 22 says, “And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved.” So the word “saved” in verse 13 and the word “saved” in verse 22 refer to the same thing: the salvation or rescue of the flesh of Jewish people during the tribulation. In mercy God will cut short the tribulation time and will rescue Jews out of the tribulation. Surely some Jew, greatly tempted and threatened with death in the tribulation time, will read this promise of Jesus with joy and faith. He will hold on to his faith, will not renounce the Saviour, and the time will be cut short and he will be rescued.

> It would be a serious mistake to make verse 13 refer to the great plan of salvation for the soul, for thus it would contradict many other plain statements in the Bible showing that salvation is not by works, not by man's goodness or faithfulness or endurance, but by virtue of the blood of Jesus Christ. That salvation is received by penitent faith.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "Matthew," pp. 377-378; Sword Of The Lord, ©1955

I have three comments to make regarding what Dr. Rice just taught:

1. I agree 100 % on his interpretation of Matthew 24:13, that "saved" refers to the saving of human flesh during the Tribulation period, and not the saving of the soul.
2. I totally disagree that this passage refers to the Jews. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 24:22, "And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: *but for the elect's sake* those days shall be shortened."** The elect (or chosen) refer to born-again believers, not Jews. God does not choose anyone to salvation, but for those who choose Jesus Christ, they are the chosen of God. **Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."** This passage plainly teaches that Physical Jews are not the recipient of God's promises, but saved Jews, which promises have also been extended to the Gentiles by faith. **Galatians 3:7, "Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham."**
3. Nowhere does the Bible require "penitent faith" to receive the free gift of salvation. Respectfully, Dr. Rice is *adding* to the Scriptures! I don't like when preachers use language that are not found in the Bible. I triple-dog dare you to show me where the Bible speaks of "penitent faith." It does not! But I can show you hundreds of passages which plainly teach salvation by "faith" (Ephesians 2:8-9; Galatians 3:26; Romans 4:5-6). There is no mention of having a certain remorseful attitude toward sin. [1]Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) gets it 100 % correct!!! Sorrow for sins may accompany repentance, but sorrow itself is not repentance. Judas felt sorrow for his sins, but it was a false repentance which did not lead to salvation (Matthew 27:3). Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, so that the man who *believes* has repented, and the man who *repents* (i.e., changes his mind) has believed. Preachers must be extremely careful not to require what God does not require. The only "change of mind" which God requires to be saved is the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25), that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of God (Romans 3:19-20), in need of the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). Dr. Rice further states:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns

> from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I am far from done dear friend. Matthew 24:13 is a highly tortured Scripture! That is what the word “

wrest

”

means in 2nd Peter 3:16,

“

to torture

”

the Scripture! **2nd Peter 3:16,**

“As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest*, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. ” One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Harry Ironside (1875-1951), but he utterly made a grave error in his commentary on Matthew 24:13, applying it to the great plan of salvation...

> People say, "I see you believe in that old Baptist doctrine of ’once in grace, always in grace.’" Or another says, "I understand you hold that old Presbyterian idea of ’the final perseverance of the saints.’" I do not know why this should be called either Baptist or Presbyterian, only to the extent that Baptists and Presbyterians agree with the Book, and the Word of God clearly shows that once God takes us up in grace nothing can separate us from the love of Christ so that evidently the expression, "once in grace, always in grace," is a perfectly correct one. But, on the other hand, I am not so enthusiastic about the other expression, "the perseverance of the saints." I believe in it; **I believe that all saints—all really belonging to God—will persevere to the end, for the Book tells me, "He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved" (Matthew 24:13),** and if a man starts out and makes a profession but gives it all up, he will never be saved, because he was never born again to begin with, he was never truly changed by grace divine. On the other hand, the reason he endures to the end is not because of any particular perseverance of his own. What I believe in, and what the Word of God clearly teaches, is the perseverance of the Holy Spirit. When He begins a work, He never gives up until it is completed. That is our confidence. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]The Eternal Security Of The Believer

[3]

I have two things to say about Dr. Ironside’s teachings above:

1. He is very mistaken to even cite Matthew 24:13 as pertaining to the great plan of salvation, which is obtained solely on the merit of Jesus’ precious blood and not human endurance to the end. No preacher ought ever even mention Matthew 24:13 when teaching salvation, unless you are exposing Calvinism.

2. I fully agree with Dr. Ironside that if a person who once professed Christianity, now denies Christianity altogether, they never experienced the new birth in the first place. There is no such thing as: "I used to be a Christian." You either are one now and always will be; or else you are not a Christian today and never have been. Christianity is not a philosophy, organization, culture or business, it is a NEW BIRTH! Just as the physical birth is irreversible, so also is the spiritual birth (John 1:12-13; 1st Peter 1:23). Albeit, Moody Bible Institute today falsely claims that Dr. Ironside moved toward "[4]a position of moderate Calvinism" toward his latter ministry, based on nothing more than the preceding comment I shared with you from his book. Dr. Ironside plainly stated that he does not believe in the *Perseverance Of The Saints* heresy, except that he believes the Holy Spirit will persevere in every believer, if one is truly born-again. I fully agree! This has absolutely nothing to do with the believer's dedication, faithfulness or holiness; but rather, God's faithfulness to *never leave nor forsake* any believer (Hebrews 13:5).

By foolishly citing Matthew 24:13 in reference to the great plan of salvation, Dr. Ironside gave reprobate Calvinists an inch, so they took a foot! Although wrong in his application of Matthew 24:13, it is clear from Pastor Ironside's own words that he did not like nor teach the heresy that any believer must "

persevere

"

in holiness and service to Christ to be saved. This is a very big deal dear reader, because wicked false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) are preaching that... well, read his heretical words for yourself:

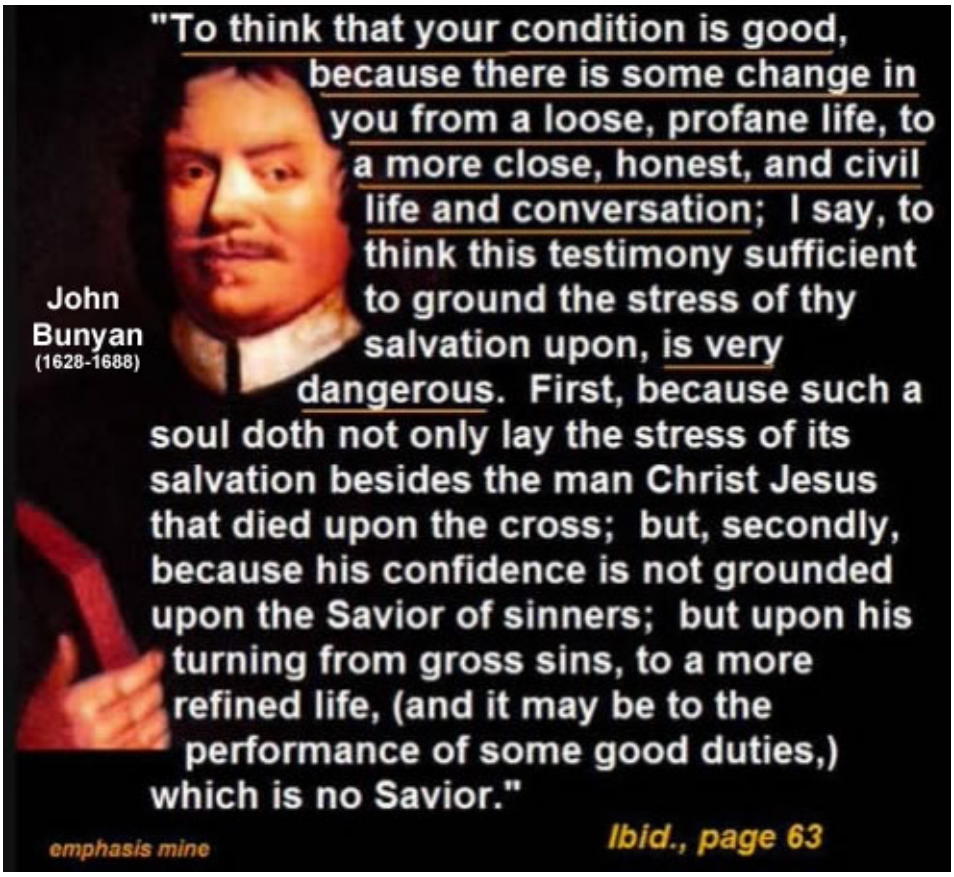
> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —[5]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]11:34)

Ephesians 1:13-15 teaches that every believer is sealed with God's Holy Spirit at the time of salvation. The Holy Spirit will NEVER leaves the Christian, not for any reason (Hebrews 13:5). When we sin, grace more abounds (Romans 5:20). The believer is no longer under the curse of the law, but is now under God's grace forever. Once saved, always saved (OSAS). Anyone who denies OSAS is NOT saved, because they are requiring more than God does for redemption.

Adding even the least human effort to faith cancels grace. Dear reader, God is faithful (1st Corinthians 3:9). We are kept saved because God is faithful, not because we are faithful. If we have to live a holy life to prove that we are saved, then faith is not enough. We are saved because the indwelling Holy Spirit endures, not because we endure! When we got saved, we accepted a free gift, and that gift is eternal life. **Romans 6:23, " For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

"

[7]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/eternal_security.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/eternal_security.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgW5w1D_JSpOSLbtuYzWA5VUL_Sxhi4cimK9BmA3w9nGMSnz_jB1tml2yY0RSbQT7kGTzPW0gdVaYnXROFc3du3Ht-eZOKgacHsqio

---

2.2.14 There's Lots Of Confusion Today But God's Not Confused (2021-02-14 00:24)

Acts 19:32, "*Some therefore cried one thing, and some another*: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together." 1st Corinthians 14:33, "

For *God is not the author of confusion*, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

"

We are living in very confusing times in the United States. I have never seen so much confusion as there is today. Sadly, even the churches are confused. I can't think of anything more confusing than having literally hundreds of English Bible versions. You couldn't make this up in

a good science fiction movie, having hundreds of Bibles to choose from. Whatever happened to having an infallible, inerrant and inspired Holy Bible? Obviously Satan wants to confuse everybody. Pastor Jack Hyles had this to say about the modern Bible versions:

> "You'd be shocked if you knew, how the versions of the Bible that are coming out, which are so unnecessary and not even Bible. You'd be shocked if you knew what they're doing to cause Christian people to feel subconsciously unstable! You'd be shocked if you knew what it's doing to the nervous system of our people—all these Bibles!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, [1]Don't Chase The Pendulum (1986).

Consequently, because of conflicting Bible version content, there is much confusion in churches today regarding how to get to Heaven. Some preachers errantly claim that you must turn away from living in sin to be saved. Others say you must be water baptized. Some preachers teach you must surrender your whole life to Christ to be saved, as an exchange of all you are for all that Christ is. My understanding of the King James Bible is that you simply need to BELIEVE the Good News that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and three days later He resurrected bodily from the dead.

Who is right? Who is wrong? It cannot be both. What confusion! Don't tell me that it is okay for some preachers to teach that you must cease from willful sinning to be saved, and others do not. You either must forsake your sinful lifestyle of stealing, adultery and drug abuse to be saved or you do not, but it cannot be both. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:4-5, "*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace*, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** God doesn't owe anyone anything! Salvation is by faith alone. The truth is that you couldn't turn away from your sins if you tried dear friend. The Bible says that even our best righteous efforts and human goodness are absolute filth to God (Isaiah 64:6).

These are confusing times. Everywhere I go in public today, even on the island of Guam, I see young people who are transgendered. I cannot discern if they are male or female, and that is sad. I'm a bit nearsighted at age 53, but my eyes aren't going that bad! The Devil wants to blur the lines of gender. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon on this topic called: "[2]UNISEX." I love everybody with God's love, so I am not bashing gays or being hateful, they need to know that God loves them. Jesus plainly said that He didn't come into the world to condemn sinners, but to save them (John 3:17; Luke 19:10).

God loves you dear reader and He desires for you to repent and be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). The way you **"repent"** is to simply **"believe on the Lord Jesus Christ" (Acts 16:30-31).** God has promised in His inspired Word **"**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

" **(1st Corinthians 1:21b).** No one can keep you out of Heaven except you! There is no sin or heinous evil so grotesque that God is not willing and able to forgive. **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.**

"

I am listening to the Old Testament book of Jeremiah as I type. I listened to Proverbs yesterday. I just heard this Bible verse from

Jeremiah 13:15, " Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken." I love that! Dear friend, God has spoken to us through His Son, through the Word of God (Hebrews 1:1-2; Revelation 19:13; John 5:39). There is no confusion for the man who anchors himself to the infallible, innerant and inspired King James Bible!!! **Hebrews 6:19-20, "**

Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil;

Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

" What is our anchor? It is the PROMISES of God as recorded in the Scriptures.

I'd rather have Jesus than silver or gold
I'd rather be His than have riches untold
I'd rather have Jesus than houses or land
I'd rather be led by His nail-pierced hand!

There is no need to be confused friend. We have God's Word to light our path in this dark and dreary world of sin and confusion. **Psalms 119:103-105, "How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

" The best way to expose the darkness is to shine the light! I am not confused about the Gospel. We are saved by faith alone without works (Ephesians 2:8-9). I am not confused about the Bible. We have the very pure inspired Words of God today in the inspired King James Bible (Psalms 12:6-7).

I am not confused about gender. God created every human being as either male or female (Genesis 1:27). I am not confused about which religion to join. There are approximately 4,400 different religions in the world. Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a person

—the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 4:10-12). I am not confused about the issue of abortion. Taking innocent life is first-degree premediated murder (Exodus 20:13). I am not confused about life. The whole duty of man is to fear God and keep His commandments (Ecclesiastes 12:13). The Word of God is a **" LAMP**

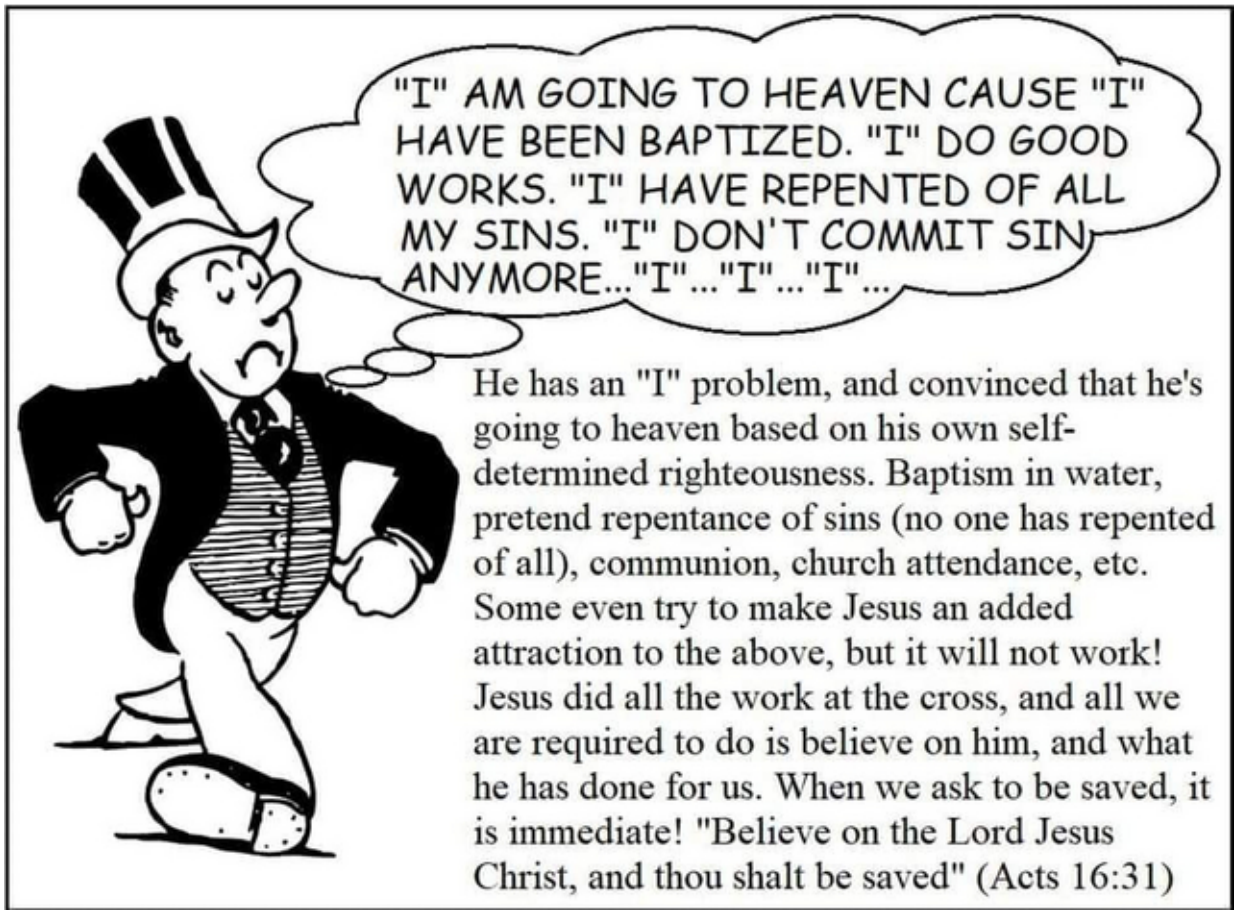
" unto our feet, lighting the way as we take each step (Psalm 119:105). Like a bright lighthouse on a steep cliff overlooking the darkness of a stormy

sea, the inspired Word of God is a beacon of light to rescue the perishing in the stormy sea of life.

You don't need to be confused dear reader, and you are all dear to me. THANK YOU for allowing God to use my humble writings to be a part of your life. I take my blog and websites very seriously. I know your time is valuable and you have privileged me with your time, to read what I have to say. Believe you me, that thought continually weighs upon my heart. I want to be a blessing. I want to feed the Lord's sheep, not just vent or rant. There are billions of webpages, but you chose to come here. God bless you whoever you may be.

As I mentioned, you don't need to be confused in matters of faith, morals or life. The Bible has the answer! The Holy Bible is the answer! Jesus Christ is the answer to ALL your problems!!!

[3]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/dont_chase_the_pendulum.mp3
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/unisex.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgdHKNvYDqWQSnFJwl5nRKIaJESZeeG_Fm4gCvfLu2c8gY6N5J8da3fo9LZkqgXQ0IAVtxswIzw6RweIxN5ETGjkhf2kwSK03QOxTL

2.2.15 Americans Woefully Abuse The Word “Free” (2021-02-14 09:30)

Romans 5:15-18,

“

But not as the offence, so also is *the free gift*. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but *the free gift* is of many offences unto justification. For if by one man’s offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of *the gift* of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life.

”

Ephesians 2:8-9, “

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is *the gift of God*:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

”

Aren’t those beautiful words? Eternal life is a “FREE GIFT.” God even used the word “FREE.” The Greek word for “free gift” is charisma. Thayer’s Greek Lexicon defines the word “charisma” as: “a favour with which one receives without any merit of his own.” Eternal life is a favor from God, a pardon, which a guilty sinner receives without any merit of his own.

Having said that, as an American I am so sick and tired of our lying society. Here is an example I found today...

> You can create **a free and professional website** all on your own. With Wix, you can start with a stunning template and customize it, or get a personalized website made just for you. When you choose Wix, you don’t just get a drag and drop website builder.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Wix.com: Free Website Builder | Create A Free Website

[2]

Boy that sounds great right? But wait, there’s a catch... [3]5 Reasons Not To Use Wix For Your Website – A Brief Wix Review. Turns out, if you make a “

FREE

”

website, they’re going to bombard your

“

FREE

”

website with advertisements to promote their business. So in reality they are using you! They are manipulating your hard work to create a

“

FREE

”

website, either compelling you through annoying ads to pay Wix $168 a year to make the ads go away, or else they’ll just pimp your website with ads galore! So is Wix really

“

FREE

”

? I think not.

Sadly, that is how [4]Dr. Steve Pettit and [5]Bob Jones University preach a perverted plan of salvation nowadays. Out of one side of their mouth they insist that salvation is solely by God's grace, still a free gift. But then [6]out of the the side of their mouth they say you must "

repent and turn away from sin

" (which is nowhere taught in the Bible)

to be saved. You don't have to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift. Clearly the Bob Jones camp are in theological denial. **Romans 11:6,**

"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

" Salvation cannot be by both grace and works.

I have heard woefully ignorant preachers, like [7]Pastor Charles Lawson in Knoxville, Tennessee, teach that turning away from a lifestyle of sinning is not a work. Kindly said, he is very wrong and as foolish as the deceived Galatian churches (Galatians 3:1-3; 1:6-9). What do you think works is? **Romans 3:19-20, "**

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin." The law says not to commit adultery, right? So if you tell a man that he must stop living in adultery to be saved, you have effectively required him to keep the law to be saved.

Folks, that is exactly what all these wicked churches are teaching people today, with their heresy of Lordship Salvation. They claim that faith in Jesus as one's Savior is not enough to be saved. In addition, they say you must receive Jesus as your

"

Lord,

" so that you turn away from living in adultery and surrender your whole being to Christ as your Master. Anyone who is not ready to cease from their willful adulterous sinning is rejected by the Lordship Salvation crowd, told that God won't save them by faith alone. That is of the Devil.

Even Satan will receive an adulterer! Don't you tell me that God won't save an ungodly sinner. **" CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY**

" (Romans 5:6-9). The changed life comes *after* a person is saved, not as a requirement to be saved. God saves a man and then the indwelling Holy Spirit begins to work on that man (John 16:13; Philippians 1:6; Hebrews 12:6-8; Romans 8:9), as he nurtures on the milk of the Word and is sanctified (1st Peter 2:2; John 17:17). Proponents of [8]Lordship Salvation and [9]Wrong Repentance frontload the Gospel, perverting God's free grace.

I could also mention the apostate Moody Bible Institute crowd in Chicago with their Lordship Salvation and dozens of counterfeit Bible revisions. Shame on Moody Church! I could mention the apostate group at Pacific Garden Mission and their '[10]UNSHACKLED' radio series, which often perverts the Gospel of free grace. Right doctrine matters! Calvinism is NOT the Gospel! Calvinism infects the Gospel. There is a lot of confusion in this world because of evil, but God is not confused dear friend (1st Corinthians 14:33). God knows the score! Nothing escape the sight of God (Hebrews 4:13). God sees all of the good and the evil, even that which is done in secret (Ecclesiastes 12:14). No man shall escape the judgment of almighty God (Hebrews

9:27). All of these preachers today who promote a dozen Bible versions will be sorry in eternity. God only authored ONE BOOK, not 2, not 335, not 900, but just ONE! We have that blessed infallible, inerrant and inspired Book in the King James Bible today! Hallelujah!

All of these Bible professors, administrators, churches and pastors that preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance (often two different heresies) will be sorry in eternity, for perverting the Gospel of free grace. The people in Matthew 7:21-23 were as dedicated to Christ as you can get. They earnestly followed Jesus as their "

Lord.

" These were not lazy or idle people, they did **"**

many wonderful works

" in Jesus' name. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus' name everywhere they went. Boy, they thought they had it made in the shade. Man, Jesus must be so proud of them, right? No, they all went to burn in Hell forever!

Jesus actually denied even knowing them. That's right! And Jesus doesn't know Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Bob Jones University, John MacArthur, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, Moody Church, Pacific Garden Mission or anyone else who thinks that you must turn away from sin to receive God's free gift. They are all no better than Wix.com for falsely advertising a free website, that in reality comes with a ton of unwanted advertisements. THAT IS NOT FREE!!! They are woefully abusing the word "

FREE.

"

Think about this, because it is really a great illustration. The Calvinist crowd claim salvation is a free gift, but then pressure people for the rest of their life with advertisements that you didn't really get saved unless you live a certain holy way that meets their criteria. How can eternal life still be free? Obviously it cannot. To be completely free, you must be able to go out and deliberately live like the Devil, and still be 100 % safe and secure in God's free gift of salvation. That is absolutely NOT the message being preached by the Bob Jones crowd today, who are all followers of Dr. John MacArthur's damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

Dear friend, let me ask you a good question. Are you ready? How much can you change the Gospel before it can no longer save someone? That is a good question. **Romans 1:16b** says *the Gospel* is **"**

the power of God unto salvation, to every one that believeth.

" So the Gospel has the power to save. This is

"the power" denied in **2nd Timothy 3:5,**

"Having a form of godliness, *but denying the power thereof*: from such turn away.

" The world is full of dead religion, because the saving-power of the Gospel is missing. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 clearly defines

"the gospel" as Jesus' *death* on the cross for our sins, His *burial*, and His bodily *resurrection* three days later. Christ died for our sins, was buried and raised up from the dead the third day. That alone is the Good News (Gospel) friend, believe it and you are saved.

Do you think those people in Matthew 7:21-23 believed that Jesus died on the cross? Yes, I think they absolutely did. I am certain that they believed Jesus raised up from the dead. So where did they go wrong? Why didn't Jesus know them? **Matthew 7:21** tells us plainly, **"Not**

every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Jesus Himself said those words. You don't get to Heaven by idolizing the name of Jesus. You don't get to Heaven by serving, following, helping or ministering to the poor in Jesus' name.

The Lord said you must do the will of His heavenly Father. We find God's will in **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** You get to Heaven by completely resting in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, Who paid for your sins on the cross with His own blood. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*.**

" Simply BELIEVE the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen dear friend and you have eternal life. You have God's promise of it!

[11]

Revelation 20:15, “And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

1. https://manage.wix.com/account/sites
2. https://manage.wix.com/account/sites
3. https://www.fullychargedmedia.com/online-presence-fundamentals/5-reasons-not-to-use-wix-for-your-website-a-brief-wix-review/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_another_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/misunderstood-repentancean-enemy-of.html
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEie5FiQrYW4wPfPqD6f7eYCcMdY9IeCOVPyc8Vn8l5FrKA65VrT6X9BhQYIkvS5qOkg1LujbppaMkImO7MNovoIAamtb1MIrp7hZ2T

2.2.16 Did Old Testament Saints Have Assurance Of Eternal Life? (2021-02-15 09:30)

Isaiah 45:17, “But Israel shall be *saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation*: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.”

I believe the Old Testament saints had the assurance of eternal security. If they were saved by faith, like as we are, then they would have also had the blessing of knowing they were saved. Job was certain of his eternal life. **Job 19:25-27, "For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God: Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me."**

David also taught eternal security in **Psalms 125:1, "They that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.**" Clearly, these Old Testament patriarchs had assurance.

Moses taught his people about eternal security. **Deuteronomy 33:27, “**

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

”

Continually throughout the Old Testament the Lord promised His people an EVERLASTING COVENANT!

Jeremiah 32:40, “ And I will make *an everlasting covenant with them*, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.” The Lord promises everlasting salvation to those who trust in Him.

John 6:37, " All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*."

Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*." Paul plainly says in

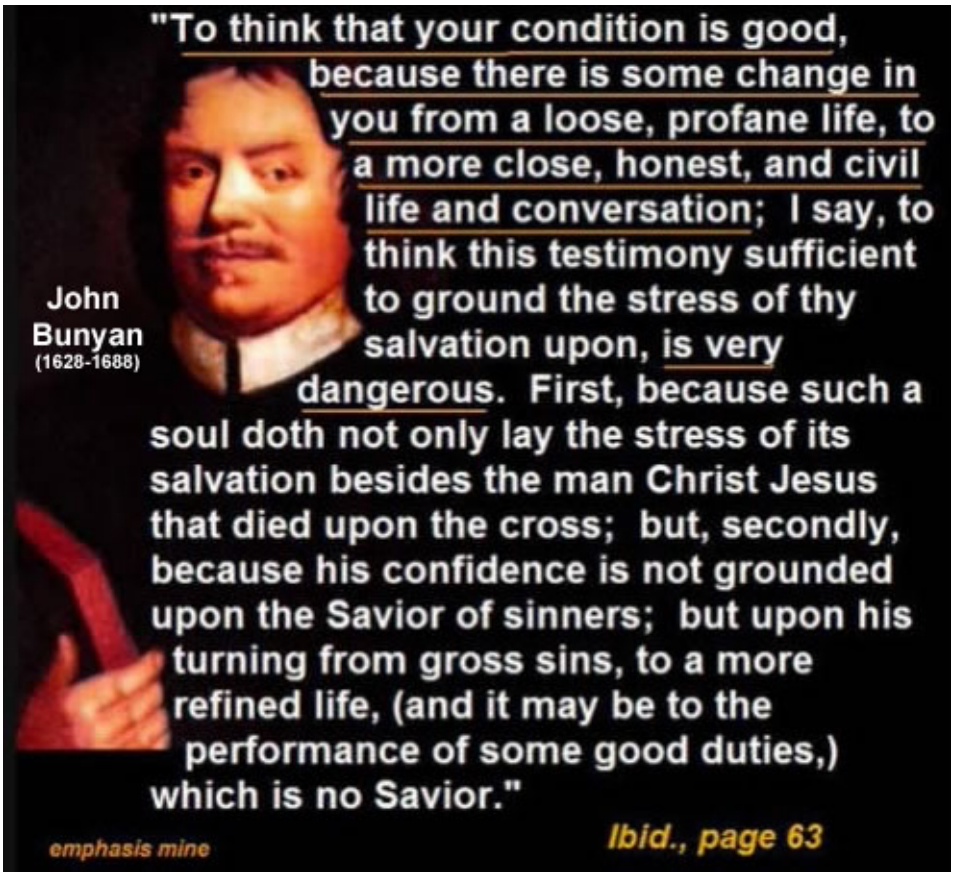
Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, *that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

Did you read that? THE LAW WAS A SCHOOLMASTER TO BRING US TO CHRIST! That "us" includes the Old Testament saints! How do I know that? Why, listen to what the prophet Habakkuk proclaimed in

Habakkuk 2:4, "Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*."

Habakkuk declared:

[1]



"...THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY HIS FAITH."

We find Habakkuk 2:4 quoted in three different Scripture passages in the New Testament:

> Romans 1:17, "For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith."

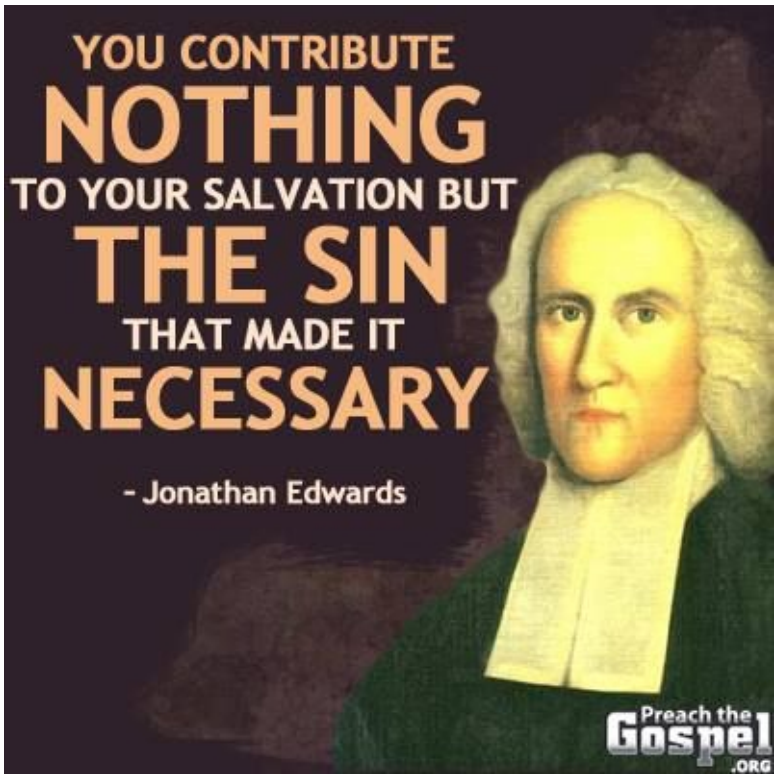
> Galatians 3:11, “But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.”
>
> Hebrews 10:38, “Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.”

Habakkuk was under the Mosaic law. Don’t miss that! Abraham lived before the law was given, but Habakkuk lived under the law! That disproves Peter Ruckman’s claim that Old Testament saints were saved by WORKS! What saith Peter Ruckman? ...

> The original “plan of salvation” was pure WORKS (Gen. 2:16-17), and in the Millennium the last plan of salvation is again pure WORKS (Rev. 22:14), contrary to every immature, milksop, Baptist baby in your town or city. Genesis 3:22 corrects the kiddies. (Ruckman, Peter. Ruckman’s Bible References: Personal Notes on Salient Verses in the Bible, p. 7)

What saith the Scripture? **Isaiah 45:22, “Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.”** Here is a plain statement from the Scripture that salvation has ALWAYS been through faith alone in Christ—**Acts 10:43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.”** Salvation has always been by faith alone, and those who simply believed on the Messiah had God’s promise of eternal life. So saith the Scripture!

[2]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6I2gSXeTEUv-KCmosufRbyXbY1vduBWSlRjZ-5wHpbO5mFWnU5OYUC5XBoIex6AYc-WrcNePl8bIQdQoYKauDVRfwcU5A4i-TsRI
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjCsZWEDU-PnKhXMTqbP-OdnMkkNYMW1WaWIvCZ96yj18PWJkvGsaCo9hotzY8dzpO8zL_uDgH7IjjnoQipi5Q0dx6ZhtLvuvpTLOm

2.2.17 The Truth Is Not Just An Opinion, It Is Life Or Death (2021-02-16 02:01)

Proverbs 14:12, “

There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

” Acts 15:1,

“And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

”

Galatians 1:6-7, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

”

My regular readers know that I have been at war with the Bob Jones University crowd for several years now. War gets ugly sometimes. There are some ignorant believers who think that it is not Christlike in spirit to rebuke false teachers, but they are foolish and wrong. **Titus 1:13b** says **“Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;”** Sadly, the Bob Jones crowd are arrogant and you cannot teach an old dog new tricks. But for the sake of others who are watching the battle from the sidelines, I preach to help them see THE TRUTH. This battle is not merely my opinion folks, it is a matter of life and death.

Sadly, BJU today has been taken over by Calvinists. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) sinfully [1]preaches a Calvinist plan of salvation (aka, the *perseverance of the saints*) to BJU’s 2,700 faculty and staff. I will preach until the Lord takes me home. Lordship Salvation is a false gospel accursed of God. It’s a big deal. Right doctrine matters! I am disgusted with pastors all across America who go along with this evil, refusing to stand. I thank God for Pastor Jack Hyles, [2]who recognized the danger of being wrong on repentance. The average preacher today doesn’t care about false teachers, they mind their own business and let people like me do all the fighting. **2nd Timothy 2:3-4, “ Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.”**

Unfairly, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam continues to hurt me, turn members against me, ostracize me, ignore me, and shun me away for simply telling THE TRUTH. Harvest has gone down a dark path of evil, promoting corruptible seed and a counterfeit gospel of wrong repentance.

Proverbs 14:12, “

There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

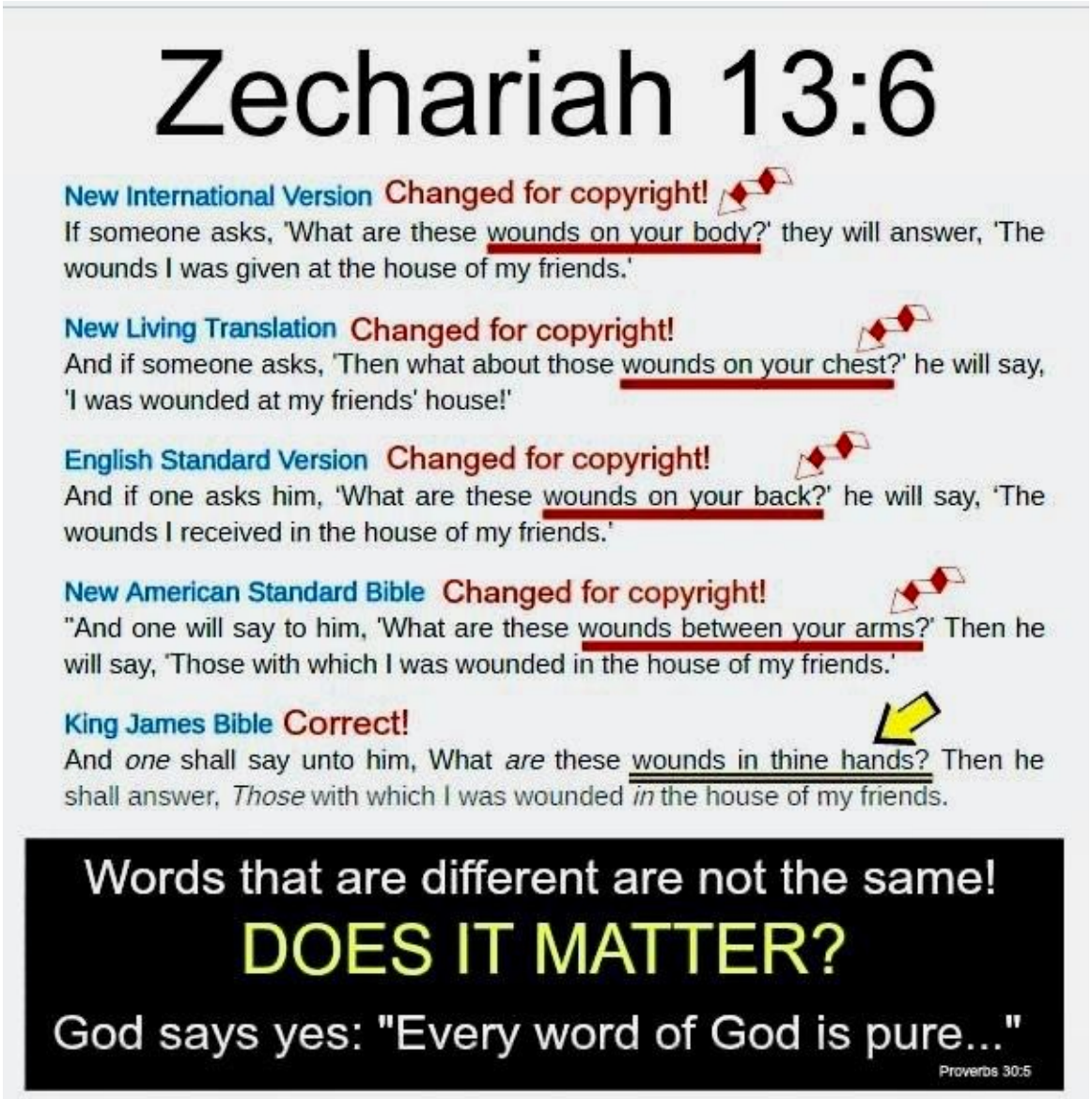
” The Bob Jones University crowd are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. I am not the bad guy for telling THE TRUTH. Please read Dr. Jack Hyles again, this time [3]exposing false Bibles, which are a big hindrance to soulwinning.

> In conclusion, one may ask, "What does this have to do with soul winning?" Beloved, it has everything to do with soul winning. **If the words of God are the incorruptible seed, and if seed must be incorruptible, if someone is born again, then the soul winner must have a perfect Bible.** Thank God, we do! [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [4]False Bibles–An Enemy Of Soulwinning

[5]

If I did not believe that I hold in my hand the perfect, inerrant, preserved, infallible, inspired, Word of almighty God, I would never preach again!!! How can we preach THE TRUTH if we don't know what the truth is? And how can we know what the truth is, if we search through dozens of English Bible revisions, which are all drastically different for copyright purposes? ...

[6]



Bibles Changed Merely For Copyright (This is evil folks!)

I am not the enemy friends, Harvest Baptist Church is the enemy of THE TRUTH! **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?"**

They dishonor the Lord by supporting dozens of corrupt English Bible revisions. To support even ONE OF THEM makes a pastor and church guilty of promoting ALL of them, because all of the [7]Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort based translations are corrupt! This [8]helpful chart

will prove what I am saying . I am not just making a fuss in ignorance. I know what I am talking about as a fundamentalist Bible preacher! **2nd Corinthians 11:6, " But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."**

If you want yuppie type, immature, shallow, theologically incompetent, marshmallow men for pastors, then you'll love the apostasy at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. The entire Bob Jones crowd today wreaks with the stench of apostasy. If you want dozens of English Bible versions to confuse everyone, then Harvest is your cup of tea. If you want to be misled with the heresies of Wrong Repentance and Lordship Salvation, then you'll love the apostasy at Harvest and BJU today. Evangelist Steve Pettit will welcome you with open arms at BJU, as you all prepare to plunge into the Lake of Fire for eternity. Nobody sings as pretty as the unsaved Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Catholics. Yet, because the *Steve Pettit Evangelistic Team* (what a joke) goes around signing hymns, everybody tolerates their false Bibles and false gospel. Right doctrine matters folks and I'm not going to shut up!

Sadly, the average pastor is so woefully ignorant of theology that he cannot even choose a side to take in this battle, so he straddles the fence like a coward. I said he is a coward! The face of a coward is the back of a someone's head as they run away from a battle! The Bob Jones crowd refuse to fight! But it gets worse, much worse. They also help the enemy! That's right. While faithful preachers like me preach the engrafted (firmly planted) Word, in season and out of season, the heretics at BJU and Harvest Baptist Church corrupt everyone. They corrupt everyone with [9]Wrong Repentance, [10]Lordship Salvation and [11]False Bibles. They bid Godspeed to John MacArthur and Steve Pettit, making themselves partaker of [12]their evil deeds. Preaching another gospel is an evil deed (Galatians 1:6-9).

Does anybody care anymore? Does truth matter to believers anymore? God authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 39, not 400! We have the one accurate Bible in the blessed inspired King James Bible today. There can only be ONE accurate Bible in any particular language. Common sense should tell you that! The Bible only teaches ONE GOSPEL, not two, not three or four. People were saved in the Old Testament the same way we are today, by simple childlike faith in Christ. **Acts 10:43, "**

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. "

Dear reader, *the truth* is not just my opinion, it is a matter of life or death. Dr. Hyles so beautiful emphasizes this fact in his book on enemies of soulwinning. I have been horribly mistreated for the past several years by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Their former pastors, and present pastors, have counted me as the church's enemy, simply because in love I did what was right and honorable, telling them THE TRUTH. Tragically, they rejected the truth, just as Harvest rejects me, and rejects Jesus Christ (who is *the truth* according to John 8:36 and John 14:6). It is no light thing to tamper with the Word of God, as we read in Proverbs 30:5-6 (one of our text passages).

Deuteronomy 4:2 warns not to add or diminish from God's Word. **Deuteronomy 4:2, "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you."**

Yet foolish pastors everywhere today incompetently

handle the Living Word, as if it is just another book, and its purity doesn't matter. For taking this faithful stand I have been demonized, hated, ostracized and blackballed by the biggest independent Baptist church on Guam since 2014.

Truth matters! Right doctrine matters! We are at war folks. I'm fighting on the frontlines, but where are the reinforcements? I am a soldier, spit upon by my own Baptist countrymen for fighting for my Savior. I know how those Vietnam solders felt, when they returned from fighting for their country in Vietnam, just to literally be spit upon by liberal Americans. Can you imagine how those men felt? I have an idea, believe me. I've been wiping the spit off my face from Harvest Baptist Church for the past 7 years.

2nd Timothy 2:3-4, " Thou therefore endure hardness, *as a good soldier of Jesus Christ*. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him *who hath chosen him to be a soldier*." These pastors at Harvest are not soldiers, because they are not fighting for anything. They are college boys, academic types, who woefully lack compassion for hurting people, and woefully lack a burning passion for THE TRUTH as I have!!!

Listen, when I went though Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I went through spiritual boot-camp. These dead Bible colleges today, like Moody Bible Institute and Bob Jones University, don't care about truth, people or soulwinning; all they are focused on is careers in education, nursing programs, computer science and making a living (money)! That is why they won't stand. That is why they don't care. They got into the ministry for the wrong reasons. They were trained wrong. They were trained by the wrong people. They were trained to go into all the world and educate everyone in the academic arts, while the world goes to Hell.

I hope someone is listening. I really do. I am so tired of being the bad guy for Jesus. You know, the Lord was put outside the gate too. Jesus became our scapegoat, bearing the reproach of our sin and shame! The Bible says in 2nd Timothy 3:12 that if we live godly in Christ Jesus we shall suffer persecution. Harvest thinks I am persecuting them, but I am exposing them, *rebuking them sharply* (Titus 1:10-13) for promoting corrupting seed and preaching another gospel. God curse is on anyone, even an angel the Bible says, who preaches **"another gospel" (Galatians 1:6-9).** It is a big deal to God; therefore, it is a big deal to me. I could go on preaching for hours, but I won't.

[13]Please listen to the Epistle of Galatians. Listen with your undivided attention. Listen if the Apostle Paul ever asks them if they repented of their sins to be saved. He doesn't. Listen if Paul ever asks them if they have surrendered all to Jesus. He doesn't. In truth, Paul only asked the churches of Galatia one question in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?* "** I love that so much! I hope you will read [14]this article I wrote about Cornelius in Acts chapter 10. It is a wonderful story. The apostle Peter never told the audience listening to him to do anything. Peter simply preached the Good News of Jesus, and as the hearers believed, they were miraculously saved. That is the simplicity that is in Christ, you simply believe the Gospel when you hear it preached and are immediately saved forever. It is that simple dear friend.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/misunderstood-repentancean-enemy-of.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/false-biblesan-enemy-of-soul-winning.html
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBF662BGSMuASr3UCdxAO9kzVYW1ZQdCIC9dCUPosZzsdfECvg_sc1JjnfH7v0ZDmio9auSsv-OcE96pz2NolNTAoUcmH3Cgz-bmt
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/wh-heretics.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/The%20King%20James%20Bible/kjb_chart-large.gif
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm

11. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
13. https://youtu.be/XJgoSm8ziD8
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

2.2.18 Missionary David W. Cloud Is Wrong On Salvation (2021-02-16 20:08)

John 3:16, “

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

”

There is an enemy of soulwinning lurking on the internet named Evangelist David W. Cloud. I enjoy reading many of his informative articles, when he’s not bashing Dr. Curtis Hutson and Pastor Jack Hyles. Mr. Cloud wrongly calls Dr. Hyles: “The King Of Shallow Soulwinners.” Nothing could be further from the truth. May I say, I was saved under the influence of Pastor Hyles’ ministry. Hundreds of thousands of sinners came to Christ to be saved in one of Brother Hyles’ five churches that he pastored for 55 years of ministry. Millions more have come to Christ in hundreds of churches influenced by Dr. Jack Hyles. Who is David Cloud to condemn all those hundreds of preachers and churches?

Someone sent me a message today on Facebook claiming that I misunderstand David Cloud, wrongly accusing him of preaching Lordship Salvation. We’ll get into that later. David W. Cloud lives and works in south Asia as a missionary. In the following article authored by Cloud titled: “[1]Sword Of The Lord’s Smokescreen About Repentance, ” he plainly preaches another gospel that is contrary to the Scriptures, insisting that a person turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to be saved. David Cloud detests Curtis Hutson and Jack Hyles, falsely accusing those men of perverting the true meaning of repentance. According to Cloud, Dr. John R. Rice taught that to be saved people must “

turn from their sin.

” But in fact, here is what Dr. Rice taught:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

From the preceding words directly from Dr. Rice himself, we see that he believed the way a man repents is to trust Jesus Christ. Brother Rice saw repentance and faith as being two separate parts of just ONE ACT of trusting Jesus Christ. He makes that clear in the preceding quote. That is why in the Gospel of John we find the word “

believe

”

mentioned 85 times, but the word

“

repent

”

is not mentioned even once. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents believes! Repentance and faith are simply two sides of the same coin of salvation.

Anyone who teaches that repentance means to

“

turn away from sin

”

has perverted the grace of God. If you are familiar with David Cloud’s attacks against the Sword Of The Lord, he continually refers to the words of John R. Rice, trying to pitch his words against Dr. Shelton Smith (current editor at the Sword) and Dr. Curtis Hutson (former editor). As I have just shown you from Dr. Rice’s own writings, he did not believe that repentance from sin was a separate act from trusting Christ for salvation. Yet, Mr. Cloud has a big problem with the Gospel as preached by Curtis Hutson, Jack Hyles, Shelton Smith and Carl Hatch. Mr. Cloud attacks Dr. Hyles in a book he is selling titled:

“

The Hyles Effect: A Spreading Blight.

”

He disparagingly labels Jack Hyles as being

“

King Of Shallow Soulwinning.

”

In his book titled: [2]Fundamentalists And Quick Prayerism, Cloud says:

> “Quick prayerism” reached it’s apex on May 3, 1998, when Jack Hyles claimed that more people were saved and baptized at his church on that day than were saved and baptized on the day of Pentecost or on any other day in church history. Hyles estimated that around 15,000 people were saved on that day and 5,112 were baptized. When the events at Hyles’ church are compared with those of Acts chapter two, though, five serious discrepancies appear.
>
> First, Peter preached the death, burial, and resurrection of Christ, whereas Hyles preached on Heaven. In his invitation, Hyles told the people that even if they had the slightest interest in going to heaven, to come forward. Well, who doesn’t want to go to heaven?

> Second, Peter demanded repentance, whereas Hyles did not even mention repentance or even hint that it might be necessary for salvation.
>
> Third, those saved on the day of Pentecost were added to the church, whereas those who prayed on Hylescost were not allowed to join the church.
>
> Fourth, the only “methodology” used at Pentecost was prayer, the preaching of the Word of God, personal testimony, and the supernatural power of the Holy Spirit; whereas Hyles used a multiplicity of man-made promotions and gimmicks to attract people to his meetings and to manipulate people into making “decisions” and submitting to baptism.
>
> Fifth, those saved at Pentecost “continued stedfastly in doctrine, fellowship, and prayer,” whereas very few of those who were counted in Hyles salvation statistics exhibited such plain evidence of salvation.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Fundamentalists And Quick Prayerism, Hylescost: The Zenith Of Quick Prayerism, by David W. Cloud, p. 20; Way Of Life Literature

David Cloud is such a liar! He has his facts all wrong. I was there on Pentecost Sunday. Here are Jack Hyles’ own words concerning the number of people saved:

> The First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, began to work and pray as I’ve never seen a church work and pray. We were asking God to give us 3000 people saved on, as it were, another Pentecost. On that special Sunday, 5195 people walked the aisles of the First Baptist Church of Hammond receiving Christ as Saviour! The next year we had a second Pentecost Sunday, and over 3300 people were saved! Then the next year we had another Pentecost Sunday, and over 4900 people were saved, as Dr. Curtis Hutson was our guest speaker.
>
> SOURCE: [4]Ultra-Dispensationalism—An Enemy Of Soul Winning

So each year the church used promotions to compel as many people as possible to come to church. Cloud says Dr. Hyles claimed to have won 15,000 people to Christ in just one day (and it could be possible certainly). But kindly said, Mr. Cloud is a liar, as I just showed you! I mean, let’s get our facts straight. I just shared with you Pastor Hyles’ own words, in which he says these big days of soulwinning were held annually, and the number 15,000 was achieved over a few years.

David Cloud criticizes promotions to get people to church and what he calls

“

gimmicks.

”

What saith the Scripture?

Luke 14:21b-23, “

...Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and *compel them to come in, that my house may be filled*.

” The Great King in Heaven isn’t interested in David Cloud’s empty pews! The Lord wants His house full at the Great Marriage Supper Of The Lamb in Heaven, when all the saints shall gather on the other shore!

David Cloud is a wicked man, slandering and tearing down the good names of godly soulwinners. Who can fault a pastor for being too zealous about soulwinning? In his horrible book, Cloud actually makes an issue that First Baptist Church Of Hammond failed to deal one-on-one to share the Gospel personally with each individual, as if that is a bad method of soulwinning. Dear reader, the Apostle Peter preached alone to thousands of people on the Day Of Pentecost in Acts chapter 2, and 3,000 souls were saved as a result (Acts 2:41). That is a 3,000 to 1 ratio. Cloud criticizes Pastor Hyles for having an alleged 30 to 1 ratio (that is 1 preacher sharing the Gospel with 30 people), as quoted by some knucklehead bitter pastor who says he was there on Pentecost Sunday. I was there too! Who cares if it was one person sharing the Gospel one-on-one, or to 5,000 people, as long as the truth was being preached?

That brings me to my next rebuttal of Mr. Cloud’s rantings in his horrible book. In point number 2 Cloud claims that Peter “demanded repentance.” He is referring to **Acts 2:38, “Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.”** Carefully notice that there is no mention of “believing” here! That is because as I showed you earlier from Dr. Rice’s beautiful quote, and the fact that the Gospel of John mentions the word “believe” 85 times without ever mentioning the word “repent” even once, that the man who repents has believed. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. David Cloud ignores the entire Gospel of John, which never requires repentance as a separate act to be saved. Cloud still insists that Pastor Hyles preached a false gospel that left off repentance. I hope you see Biblically and ethically how wrong David Cloud is.

In Mr. Cloud’s third point he claims that on the Day Of Pentecost that 3,000 people were added to the church (Acts 2:41), but falsely claims that Dr. Hyles wouldn’t let those people saved join the church. David Cloud is a liar! I attended First Baptist Church Of Hammond (FBCH) and Hyles-Anderson Colleges (HAC) from 1985 to 1993, and I know for a fact that anyone who got saved in the church was automatically counted as a member. That is why Pastor Hyles said the church had a membership of 125,000 people! David Cloud is speaking garbage!

In his fourth slander, Cloud accuses Pastor Hyles of using manmade tactics instead of prayer, the Word of God, and the Power of the Holy Spirit, to lead all those thousands of people to Jesus Christ. It is absolutely absurdity, the things that David Cloud is alleging. Cloud sounds like an envious bitter man who lives in Asia, and gets his kicks out of tearing down men much greater than he could ever hope to be in a hundred lifetimes for Christ. [5]Here is exactly what Dr. Jack Hyles believed about repentance, directly from his own writings.

In his fifth slander, Cloud speaks of things he doesn’t know. How does Mr. Cloud know how many of those converts continued going to church or not? He ASS-U-MEs his claims. Furthermore, what does continuing in prayer and going to church have to do with the gift of eternal life? It appears that Cloud is teaching a form of Calvinism, aka, the *perseverance of the saints* heresy. It doesn’t matter if none of those people ever went to church again, just so long as their faith is in the Lord Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. David Cloud is heretically merging discipleship with salvation, which is a false Gospel.

According to Mr. Cloud, if a person genuinely gets saved there should be a radical change of lifestyle, but that is not required for salvation. As do most false teachers today, since Mr. Cloud cannot cite the Bible to support his heresy, he quotes from preachers of centuries past as a secondary authority. Dear reader, the inspired Word of God is our ONLY authority in all matters of faith, morals and life. It doesn't matter what Baptists believed traditionally. That is using herd mentality as a means to justify a desired end. **Proverbs 14:12, "T**

here is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

"

Missionary David W. Cloud has wrongly demonized Pastor Jack Hyles time and time again, and I am sick and tired of him doing it. Revelation 12:10 says that Satan is the accuser of the brethren. If Mr. Cloud made valid points I would agree with him, but he keeps telling lies, distorting facts and telling whoppers! Please dear friend, don't listen to David Cloud's foolish rants, why not let Jack Hyles speak for himself? In the following excellent sermon titled: "[6]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY," Dr. Hyles

preached against thinking a person can be saved just by praying without understanding the Gospel.

This one sermon exposes David Cloud as a big liar! Dr. Hyles would have been the first person to confess that you cannot be saved by merely praying some prayer.

In the sermon Brother Hyles rightly says that not one verse in the Bible teaches someone to pray a prayer to be saved. So enough of this garbage of accusing Dr. Hyles of using

"Q

uick Prayerism

"

!

Anybody Can Be Saved In An Instant

What should concern you greatly friend is what David Cloud thinks

"Q

uick Prayerism

" means. He thinks to be saved you must be willing to to turn away from living in sin, and if you continue living in sin, David Cloud says you've never been saved because you didn't repent. That is a perversion of God's grace! Mr. Cloud is distorting the facts of the history of repentance. In his ungodly book his attacks Pastor Bob Gray Sr. and other great soulwinning preachers, falsely accusing them of redefining the traditional Baptist position on repentance. The truth is that Mr. Cloud went back into history and only found the Baptist preachers WHO AGREED WITH HIM, and then painted a false picture that turning from sin is the traditional Baptist position. David Cloud is a deceiver!

The truth is that there has always been a raging battle between the free grace Gospel crowd, and the Wrong Repentance crowd. For example: One of my favorite preachers is [7]Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) who refuted the idea that repentance means "

to turn from sin.

” If we were to name the most popular preachers today in the world, we would hear names; such as, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Benny Hinn, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Kenneth Copeland and Pat Robertson. All of these men preach a false gospel of partial faith plus works.

I didn’t write this blog to attack David Cloud, God forbid. I am not that kind of person. I wrote this article to defend the simplicity that is in Christ, which is the Gospel. Anybody who comes to Christ as a needy sinner, receiving by faith in Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried and resurrected from the dead the third day, is saved. It is that simple. Repentance is simply the acknowledgment that you are as guilty a sinner as God hath declared you to be in His word.

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I’ve found on repentance, by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.” ([8]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved. Nor does the Bible give anyone God’s permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31). Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them, it was only AFTERWARDS that He said... **“Go and sin no more.” John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."**

Repentance simply means “a change of mind.” Believers change our minds every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sins throughout one’s Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord’s strength (1st Peter 2:2), as we yield to the Holy Spirit’s leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5). Kindly said, David Cloud is a fool. Read what he says:

> Shallow, unscriptural soul winning and neglect of repentance have produced incredibly weak churches. It has produced churches that are mixed multitudes instead of churches of disciples. **If professing Christians are rebels against God’s Word and refuse to obey the preaching, refuse to be faithful, refuse to separate from the world, are insubordinate to pastoral authority, it is probably because they aren’t saved.** As we have seen, the Bible is very clear on this point. See, for example, John 8:47; 10:27; Titus 1:16; 1 John 2:3-4. Most churches are far too careless about salvation. **They pronounce people, including children, saved on a mere profession with no regard for biblical evidence.**
>
> SOURCE: [9]Fundamentalists And Quick Prayerism , Hylescost: The Zenith Of Quick Prayerism, by David W. Cloud, p. 65; Way Of Life Literature

That is some very dangerous talk folks. So according to Mr. Cloud, we cannot know if a person is really saved when they profess Christ, until we have time to examine their life to see if they have changed. This is not the Gospel of free grace! God promised us eternal life, not probationary or temporal life. The truth dear friend is that an unsaved person CAN do **"many wonderful works" (Matthew 7:21-23).** Jesus said that He didn't even know these people in Matthew 7. They said they had done these many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They preached in Jesus' name. They followed Him as Lord, saying: "Lord, Lord." Anyone examining their lives would have assuredly concluded that these people were indeed saved, but they were lost and went to Hell forever.

In Acts 10:1-4 we read about a man named Cornelius, who feared God, gave alms to the poor, fasted and prayed; yet, he was a lost man, still under the condemnation of God's law for his sins. Dear reader, any "proof" of salvation must be something that an unsaved person cannot imitate. An unsaved person can love. An unsaved person can do good deeds. An unsaved person can serve in a church, sing hymns, carry a Bible, tithe, be helpful, preach in Jesus' name, and even cast out devils (Matthew 7:21-23). 1st John 3:24 teaches that only a believer has the indwelling Holy Spirit, and that is something that only an individual person can determine and know (1st John 5:13). I simply cannot determine is another person is saved or not. So what David Cloud is teaching is utter heresy! You cannot determine how much fuel is in a car's gas tank by the color of the car. Likewise, I cannot know if you are a child of God merely by examining your life. If that were the case, we would think most Mormons are saved.

By the way, David Cloud likes to parade and pitch Dr. John R. Rice against soulwinning Christians today; such as, Dr. Bob Gray Sr. Pastor Jack Hyles, and Dr. Curtis Hutson. [10]But read for yourself what Dr. Rice had to say about judging a person's salvation based upon behavior. Dr. Rice is absolutely right, that the only way we can truly know if somebody is saved is from the direct testimony of their own mouth concerning Jesus Christ. What I just showed you exposes David Cloud's wickedness, that he continues to falsely accuse soulwinners today of incompetence and producing false conversions.

In Acts chapter 10 Peter was sent to preach the Good News to Cornelius and others. As these dear people listened to Peter preach, the apostle never once told them to do anything. Peter simply gave them the Good News, and as they heard and believed they were instantly saved and filled with the indwelling Holy Spirit (Acts 10:43-44). There was no probationary period to watch their lives, to verify their conversion. David Cloud is an unsaved false teacher, a tare who has crept his way into many churches today, confusing and contaminating the Gospel.

In **Galatians 3:1-3** we read, **"O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?**

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? **"** That is what David Cloud is guilty of, as were the Galatians, of trying to be made perfect in the flesh. Salvation is by faith alone; We don't finish or verify it in the flesh. The churches of Galatia had started out by being taught faith in Christ, but then a cult crept into their midst, which required keeping the law to be saved. They fell for it, showing that they were never saved to begin with. Those who were saved were saved by faith alone!

What a heavy burden for anyone to bear, worrying from day to day if they are proving their salvation by their works. In true salvation, you can KNOW immediately that you have God's salvation. Why is that? It is because eternal life is a PROMISE from God (Titus 1:2). God promised **"**

” (1st Corinthians 1:21b). But Mr. Cloud says faith is insufficient, that you must ALSO turn away from your sins to be saved. Cloud wrongly accuses Jack Hyles, Bob Gray Sr. and Curtis Hutson of only preaching faith (quick salvation) without repentance from sins.

When Cloud foolishly denounces “Quick Prayism,” he means there is no “Quick Salvation.” That is exactly what he means! But he is oh so wrong! Salvation is instant! There is no probationary period to see if faith stuck! Samson chased harlots his whole life (Judges 16:2). Solomon’s life was a mess (Ecclesiastes 2:17). Ananias and Sapphira were killed by God for their sin, but they were saved (Acts 5:1-11). The Bible is full of sinful saints! The idea that hundreds or even thousands of people cannot be saved in one day is heresy. We saw it in Acts 2:41. Yet David Cloud leads people to think such great events are not possible today.

Admittedly, there are some idiots and theological ignoramuses lurking in churches everywhere today, but that is not the norm as Cloud portrays all soulwinners. As I showed you earlier in Pastor Hyles’ sermon on

“ [11]FUNDAMENTALIST HERESY ,” Dr. Hyles preaches against thinking a person can be saved just by praying without understanding the Gospel.

[12]

1. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/swordsmokescreen.html
2. https://www.wayoflife.org/free_ebooks/downloads/Fundamental_Baptists_and_Quick_Prayerism.pdf
3. https://www.wayoflife.org/free_ebooks/downloads/Fundamental_Baptists_and_Quick_Prayerism.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/ultra_dispensationalism-enemy.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/02/misunderstood-repentancean-enemy-of.html
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
9. https://www.wayoflife.org/free_ebooks/downloads/Fundamental_Baptists_and_Quick_Prayerism.pdf
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqjCkhRxDBk5FwQziRcAbWOmW3hvHYYgDmGPWoOTvHkw96eYgzB585wtVfhoSXtpXEyxcdWyvBR-hnFaKISRkvlqv0BdEryd6Y63w

2.2.19 Be Careful Who You Follow, They May Lead You Into Hell (2021-02-17 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “

But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*.

For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

The saddest thing I see in churches today is that people blindly follow their pastors. The Bible commends the Bereans in **Acts 17:11, “**

These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so*.

” Many of my readers are from the apostate Bob Jones University crowd. Some of them attend the horrible Harvest Baptist Church of Guam in Micronesia. If that is you friend, I implore you to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as did the Bereans, and see for yourself that your religious leaders are liars, corrupt and enemies of the truth.

The pastor of Harvest Baptist Church since 2018 is Gary Walton, who preaches another gospel of wrong repentance. This is the John MacArthur cult! Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is a devout follower of Pastor MacArthur in California. These wicked men are caught between grace and works, preaching a Calvinist type of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. In fact, [1]Steve Pettit denies the instantaneous new birth, teaching that in order to

“

qualify

”

for the

“

award

”

of

“

Heaven itself

” (all his own words), you must run the race faithfully until the very end. These men are reprobates of the faith, leaders of the blind, and they will take you to Hell if you follow them.

Dr. Marty Herron is the former pastor of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam (1999-2018), who ran the church into the ground spiritually. That is my humble opinion. Herron is a hardcore follower of John MacArthur, who requires people to “

turn away from a lifestyle of sinning

”

to be saved. I heard him say it with my own two ears on a Sunday morning at Harvest in 2019. Sadly, [2]Herron taught this same junk theology in 2019 at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. That is NOT God’s free grace. Kindly said, the man is corrupt theologically, caught between grace and works, leading people into the Lake of Fire.

Dear reader, please be careful who you follow in the churches today, **“because many false prophets are gone out into the world ” (1st John 4:1b).** Sadly, 99 % of churchgoers merely follow whatever their pastors tell them, never questioning anything. **1st John 4:1, “Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.”** A false gospel will send you to Hell. There is no salvation when you ADD anything to faith alone. Anyone who says that you must “

repent of your sin

”

to be saved has perverted God’s grace, adding works to faith. To make an effort to stop sinning is human effort, a work, and not the *ceasing from works* that Hebrews 4:10-11 requires to be saved. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

“For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”

I witnessed to a mother of five little girls years ago. Their children had rode our church bus each Sunday for a couple years, but then suddenly stopped coming. So I went to their home with my soulwinning partner in Chicago and asked the mother why her children stopped coming to church. She said the Jehovah’s Witnesses had convinced her to send her children to the Kingdom Hall instead. I begged the mother to change her mind, showing her several passages of Scripture about how corrupt and spiritually dangerous the Jehovah’s Witnesses are. They were a Hispanic family.

The mother in broken English refused to listen to reason, because she had been enamored with their persona, with their masquerade of being Christians. She said, “But they smile and tell me how wonderful Jesus is.” I told her that even the Devil appears as an angel of light (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). She replied,

“But they come to visit me in the hospital and bring me box of food.” We couldn’t convince her. Five little girls all went to the Devil, because of a foolish ignorant mother who went by what she saw.

Likewise, the people at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam blindly go by what they see. These apostate Bob Jones graduates smile and talk about Jesus, while demanding that people turn from their sinful ways to be saved. [3]Go read for yourself what BJU teaches. My neighbours who attend Harvest despise me, won’t talk to me, and some have recently moved away in hatred of me. What did I do so wrong to be hated so much? I simply cared enough about them to TELL THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?”** Just like that foolish mama, whose daughters will all go to Hell because she fed them to the wolves (the Jehovah’s Witnesses); even so do foolish parents feed their children to the wolves at Harvest Baptist Church, Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Iowa. All of these Calvinist institutions pervert God’s grace by adding “

turn from your sins

”

to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. That is not the Gospel.

Dear reader, [4]even the Satanic Roman Catholic Vatican teaches that salvation is by God’s grace! But as most of us know, the Catholic church requires people to keep the Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven, which is a false gospel that cannot produce the new birth. It is no different if you add keeping sacraments, than if you add turning away from committing deliberate sins, because in both cases you are adding to faith and negating God’s grace. As hard as it is to believe, Baptists in the Bob Jones crowd are in as much denial as Roman Catholics. Right doctrine matters! Truth is absolute, not relative. Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own Bible doctrine. That is why we are commanded to study to Word of God to **“ rightly divide**

” it (2nd Timothy 2:15).

I have never met such an unloving group of people in all my life as the religious hypocrites at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hanson, and the Bob Jones camp, all kicked me in the head and left me for dead when I reached out and pleaded for their help and love. My fundamentalist beliefs offended them so much that they counted me as dead. Where dwelleth the love of God? Are they even saved? It appears not so. Anyone who adheres to Lordship Salvation is in the same sinking boat as the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23. They called Jesus “Lord, Lord,” adding works to partial faith. They spent their life serving Christ, but had never wholly rested in Jesus’ name.

Somebody needs to speak THE TRUTH. God will someday avenge my suffering since 2014 at the cruel hands of Harvest Baptist Church. I haven’t had a church family since 2014, because of Marty Herron and Gary Walton. These two men are money oriented opportunists, who are only in the ministry to make a career. When I needed and pleaded for their help, they turned a blind eye, ignored me and pretended like they didn’t know it. God sees their wicked hearts. **Proverbs 24:12, “If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?”** Harvest’s pastors and staff will answer to God. I told THE TRUTH that God only authored ONE BOOK, not 2, not 66, not 689. The only inspired Words of God today are in the King James Bible.

I told THE TRUTH that God made the *promise* of eternal life before the world began (Titus 1:2), and that there has therefore always been ONLY ONE GOSPEL (Acts 10:43). I have been thinking about buying an I-pad or x-phone to make blog videos while walking, to upload to YouTube. Then I can expose this wickedness even more! The sad and strange thing is I never would have said a word against Harvest, had they simply told me that they loved me, and allowed me to attend church services as I begged in 2017 and since. What kind of so-called “

church

”

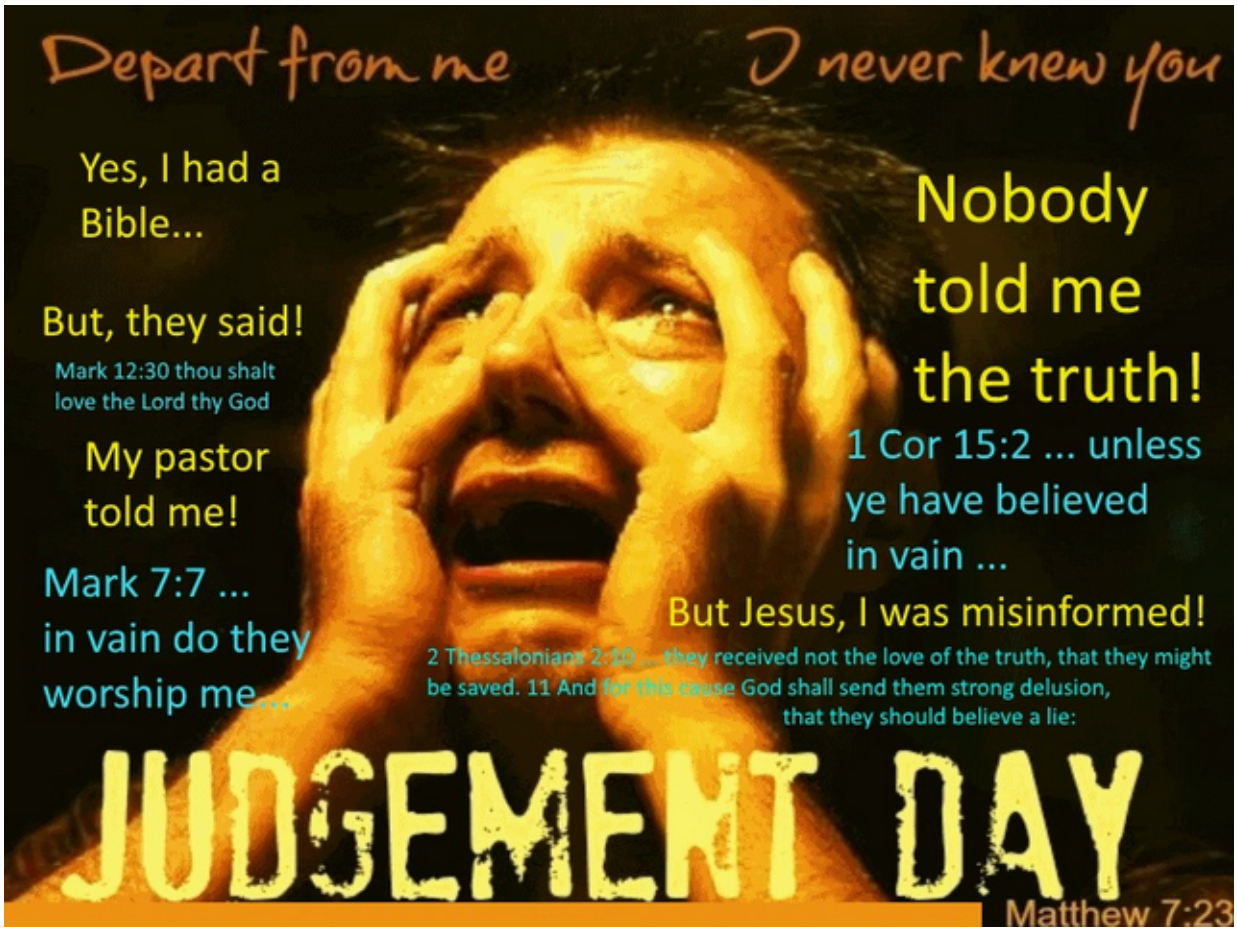
refuses to allow someone to attend services? Not a good one, that’s for sure!

Anyway, be careful who you follow, because they might lead you away from the hope of the Gospel. **Colossians 1:23, “ *If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel*, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;”** Harvest is a bad place to go. I feel sorry for anyone caught up into that religious

mess. No amount of sincerity or religious devotion can make-up for trampling upon the free grace Gospel and the infallible Word of God, which the Bob Jones crowd are guilty of.

I know a lot of people are tired of hearing my preaching like a broken record, but until the liars stop lying and the false prophets stop leading people at Harvest Baptist Church and Bob Jones University into Hell, I must keep preaching. Somebody's got to care and I certainly do. I am hated, rejected, despised, ostracized, abandoned and mistreated by the pastors, staff and members of Harvest Baptist Church, simply because I agree with God's Word and told the truth as a true friend does. The worst form of emotional abuse is the silent treatment. If you see a bad situation and you cower away, letting someone suffer and hurt that needs and has pleaded for your help, you are in league with a monster! Please don't allow these heretics to take you to Hell with them at Harvest Baptist Church and Bob Jones University. I speak in love, with no hatred toward anyone, but I cry out as a hurting dog that barks. Truth matters!

[5]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism/p3s1c3a2.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhs4ABU_MZKacMACrKkezEYDK-Cv_sHGDU4j8GJ-Eill-wEb4Ztfi5KYBdjruI1gqlOCfS6eevjCW8upBU1-n85qKiqJanzv5PPvs8

2.2.20 Did U.S. President George H. W. Bush Go To Heaven? (2021-02-18 09:30)

John 3:3-7, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother’s womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God*. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*.”

America’s 41st U.S. President George Herbert Walker Bush (1924-2018) was [1]a lifelong Episcopalian church member . Dear reader, the Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Churches all across the world are filled with hundreds of millions of religious people, who have never received the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. No amount of religious devotion, commitment to follow Jesus, or good works, can get someone into Heaven. We find biblical proof of this in Matthew 7:21-23...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**
>
> **Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?**
>
> **And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”**

The folks in the preceding Scripture passage spent their lives performing **“ many wonderful works.**

” They did those wonderful works in Jesus’ name. They **“**

prophesied

” (evangelized) in Jesus’ name. They even **“**

cast out devils

” in Jesus’ name. Yet the Lord denied knowing them at all. How sad and tragic! This Bible passage lays to rest the false idea that all religions lead to Heaven. This passage proves that all paths don’t lead to the light. The Lord plainly warned in verse 21 that only those who obey the will of God the Father will go to Heaven. We find the Father’s will in **John 6:40,**

“*And this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” The will of the Father is faith alone in Jesus Christ, apart from all works.

Here is what Episcopalians believe theologically:

> **Episcopalians typically consider salvation to begin in each person’s life with baptism,** the ritual by which a person is granted "rebirth" by the Holy Spirit and destined to live a Christian life. They consider the process to continue with regular celebrations of the Eucharist, which is the sharing of the bread and wine, symbolizing

the body and blood of Jesus Christ, during church services. These rituals, along with constant repentance in everyday life, are intended to renew the lives of believers and create a better relationship with God. [emphasis added]

SOURCCE:

[2]Beliefs of the Episcopalians About the Salvation

[3]

Now since the Episcopalian church requires water baptism as a doorway to salvation, they are perverting the Gospel of free grace. Water baptism is NOT necessary for salvation. Nowhere does the Bible teach that a sinner must receive water baptism to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Quite the contrary, we are taught that Christ did not send the Apostle Paul to baptize, but to PREACH THE GOSPEL. **1st Corinthians 1:17-18, "*For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel*: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."** It is the preaching of THE CROSS, and not being dunked in some baptistery tank that saves a man. If water baptism were necessary for salvation, then Paul never would have made such a dismissive statement about baptism. Salvation is by faith alone (Galatians 3:26).

From all that I have read, Episcopalians are basically Roman Catholic in their beliefs, a variation thereof. Therefore, based upon the authority of the Scriptures, I personally do not believe that former U.S. President George H.W. Bush went to Heaven. I am sad to say that, but for the sake of anyone reading this, please make sure you are not relying upon anything other than the precious blood which Jesus Christ shed for you on the cross to save you (1st Peter 1:18-19). We are saved only because GOD is faithful to keep His promise **" TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE**

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b), and not in any way because WE are faithful to God. We all deserve to spend eternity burning in Hell to pay for our own sins, but

"

CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY

"

(Romans 5:6-9). What a wonderful God and Savior!!!

[4]

1. https://www.economist.com/erasmus/2018/12/04/for-george-hw-bush-religion-was-low-key-but-deep
2. https://classroom.synonym.com/what-is-the-episcopalian-view-of-heaven-12086162.html
3. https://classroom.synonym.com/what-is-the-episcopalian-view-of-heaven-12086162.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq6GnZSP2tWzuOai_SaHBVOCd6NYZPyRjFjLE88_emsgE79N5SdVkVprccPAnNrtj2n6cMm6VsA66S3Go19lFuqlS95za_Ge2wGWf

2.2.21 You Don’t Have To Forsake Sinful Behavior To Be Saved (2021-02-19 09:30)

John 6:47,

“

Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.

”

John 11:25-26,

“

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live*: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?” Acts 16:30-31,

“ And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”

Romans 10:13,

“

***For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*.**

”

There is not one mention in the inspired King James Bible of “

repent of your sins,

”

or

“

turn away from your sins,

”

to receive God’s free gift of

eternal

life. I have met some deceived Baptist pastors who are cowards. They are afraid to go against their peers in the Bible Jones’ camp. So instead of defend the Gospel, they make excuses to give the benefit of the doubt.

When I visited the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, Sean Quinlan was their pastor. He is affiliated with Pensacola Christian College in Florida. I kindly let him know that some of their literature in the church tract rack, taught that you must turn away from your sinful ways to be saved. He didn’t care! Pastor Quinlan’s excuse was that you have to turn “from” something in order to turn “

to”

something. Although that is a true statement, it was wicked of Pastor Quinlan to use it to justify ungodly preachers who require people to forsake living a lifestyle of sin to be saved.

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) correctly understood that believing on Christ and repentance are simply two different ways of looking at the *SAME* event. ...

> Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather **repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Dr. Rice is correct—one who turns from sin to God HAS DONE SO BY TRUSTING IN JESUS CHRIST!!! In sharp contrast, this is very different than the heretical preachers who teach that you MUST turn away from intentionally committing sin to be saved. Read the following Satanic heresy taught by Evangelist Ray Comfort (which is the [1]same junk theology taught at Bob Jones University today). Ray Comfort says:

> "That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' **and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing!** God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! **And the second thing—trust in Jesus!"** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've never killed anyone" ([3]MP3 clip)

Do you see the DRASTIC difference between the mindset of John R. Rice versus Ray Comfort concerning repentance? Dr. Rice correctly teaches that repentance and faith are two sides of the same coin. The man who believes has repented and the man who repents has believed. They are not two separate acts. They are two different parts of one action of trusting Christ as one's personal Savior. The man who acknowledges that he is a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19)—trusting in Christ Who died on the cross to pay for those sins (Ephesians 1:12-14)—

is saved (Acts 16:31). This is Bible repentance

—a simple *change of mind* that compels a person to believe the Gospel to be saved.

In sharp contrast, Ray Comfort (and other heretical proponents of Lordship Salvation) teaches that turning away from sinful behavior is a separate act from believing. Mr. Comfort errantly says that repentance is "

a continual thing,

"

which you must do for the rest of your life to prove that you are really saved. This is a perversion of the Gospel (Acts 15:1; Galatians 1:6-9). In essence, Dr. Rice correctly teaches that we repent TO believe; whereas Ray Comfort errantly teaches that we repent AND believe.

Respectfully said, [4]I heard Pastor Charles Lawson heretically teach that your faith is not valid with God, unless you have repented (stopped deliberately committing) from your sins. This is Calvinism, not the Free Grace Gospel. Pastor Lawson doesn't understand what it means to *repent*. Turning away from sins is *reformation*, not repentance. Sorrow for sins is *penitence*, not repentance. Trying to amend one's sinful ways is *penance*, not repentance. Repentance is a simple change of mind, where you acknowledge that you have sinned against a holy God, and thus see your desperate need for the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). Anything more is a perversion of the Gospel.

The phrase

“turn from sin” is no where found in the Bible, so we ought not use it, lest we confuse people concerning how to be saved. Dr. Rice uses the phrase, and I don’t think he should, but he very clearly explains what is meant by his use of the phrase. What Dr. Rice is teaching is very different than what Ray Comfort, Charles Lawson, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John Piper, and countless others teach these days. It is true that in order to turn

“to” something, you must logically also turn “from” something, which is exactly what repentance is—*a change of mind* from unbelief to belief.

It Is Not Okay To Embellish The Gospel

There is only one Gospel. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 1:6-7, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ *unto another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”** In the Epistle of Galatians, Paul rebukes the churches of Galatia for moving away from the hope of the Gospel. Paul plainly says that the foolishness they have fallen for is NOT another Gospel. And so I say to you today—Oh Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, and Bob Jones University, and The Master’s University, and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and Moody Bible Institute, and Pacific Garden Mission’s [5]UNSHACKLED radio—who hath bewitched you that you should believe another gospel? Oh foolish Lordship Salvation crowd, woe unto you all!

The Bible clearly defines “T

he Gospel

”

in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things: Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins. He was *buried*. Three days later He *resurrected* from the dead physically. Jesus was seen in His resurrected body by over 500 brethren at one time (1st Corinthians 15:6). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins (2nd Corinthians 5:21), believing that He is risen and alive (Romans 10:9-10), is saved (Romans 10:13).

Salvation is a matter of taking God at His Word as recorded in the Bible, believing what God has promised by faith. The Gospel is not *Good News* to be lived, it is Good News to be believed.

1st Corinthians 1:21, “

For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*.

” Repeatedly in the Bible we are taught that the way of salvation is simply to BELIEVE. No where are we taught to forsake our sinful bad habits to receive God’s gift of eternal life. It is a gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is *receiving*, not *achieving*.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/06/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-unshackled.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEinr359NoY5CXhOnieM1bgm8IdJQspIYT49I6X86IBXVZwO1RTHjp3EMHwKh9yWB3xy94CM2yfhDFsGgEDwhf11-KkMgczkplzBasm

---

2.2.22 Matthew Henry Gets John 3:5 Wrong (2021-02-20 09:30)

John 3:3-7, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his

mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again."

Matthew Henry (1662–1714) is a famous minister and author. He was born in Wales, but spent much of his life in England. Henry is best known for the six-volume biblical commentary Exposition of the Old and New Testaments. Nearly every Bible student has often come across Matthew Henry's commentaries on the Holy Bible.

What saith the Scripture? **John 3:5b, "**

Except a man be *born of water and of the Spirit*, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

" Matthew Henry interprets this passage as follows:

> **It is probable that Christ had an eye to the ordinance of baptism,** which John had used and he himself had begun to use, "You must be born again of the Spirit," which regeneration by the Spirit should be signified by washing with water, as the visible sign of that spiritual grace: not that all they, and they only, that are baptized, are saved; **but without that new birth which is wrought by the Spirit, and signified by baptism, none shall be looked upon as the protected privileged subjects of the kingdom of heaven.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]John 3 Bible Commentary

[2]

Matthew Henry promotes the corrupt Lutheran view of salvation, seeing baptism by water as being inseparable from the miracle of the new birth. The Lord plainly tells us exactly what he meant by water in **John 3:5-7, " Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. *That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit*. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again."** The Lord contrasts being born **"**

OF THE FLESH

"

versus being born

"OF THE SPIRIT." When Jesus speaks of being "BORN OF WATER,

" He is referring to the flesh. For 9 months a baby is carried in its mother's water bag in her womb. This is what the Bible means by **" water**

" in John 3:5, not religious baptism.

1. https://www.christianity.com/bible/commentary.php?com=mh&b=43&c=3
2. https://www.christianity.com/bible/commentary.php?com=mh&b=43&c=3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiTfkBbomPNH0C4jxgGIe6GyeFLhmPPbRBlqUi2JRF5IDSKEyzlabmRNGPE2wOA9qfhK8bhsqiv7TdbY7KsocMFM9QKS7Ai7SWraOW

2.2.23 There Is No Female Aspect Of The Godhead (2021-02-21 09:30)

John 16:13, "Howbeit when *he*, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he* will guide you into all truth: for *he* shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever *he* shall hear, that shall *he* speak: and *he* will shew you things to come. "

Six times the blessed Holy Spirit is referred to as "He." All three members of the Godhead (aka, the "Trinity" in theology) is masculine in nature. The Holy Spirit in several verses in the book of John is referred to with the masculine pronoun "He." I have heard some preachers teach that the woman in a home represents the Holy Spirit. I have no problem with that. Pastor Jack Hyles used that analogy in His helpful book titled: "[1]Meet The Holy Spirit." Chapter 31 is called: "[2]Woman, The Holy Spirit Of The Family." Dr. Hyles in no way is teaching that God has a feminine side. He is simply teaching that a woman sets the atmosphere in her home, whether it be one of peace and love, or anxiety and anger.

So remember, there is no feminine aspect of the Godhead. Witches, Kabballah

, Ying-yang, some [3]Lutherans , some Roman Catholics, Feminist Theology, the occult and numerous other heathen groups, teach that God has a female side. Leonard Nimoy (1931-2015) believed in a goddess aspect of God, which [4]drove him into a weird form of sensual pagan worship . Literally, Mr. Nimoy (famously known as "Spock" from the Star Trek series) had a hobby of photographing obese naked woman laying across his dinning room table.

Believing Wrong Will Send You To Hell

I am not judging Leonard Nimoy, God forbid. The Bible already condemns *all* of humanity as depraved sinners (Romans 3:10-23). **John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but *he that believeth not is condemned already*, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** We are all guilty sinners. That is why God gave mankind the Old Testament LAW, to show humanity our guilty condition and desperate need for a Savior (Romans 3:19-20; Galatians 3:19, 24-26). God is a holy, just and

righteous God. God understands better than anyone our human weaknesses. **Psalms 103:14, "For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust."**

Therefore, God is very reasonable and fair with man, willing and even offering to sit down and talk things through, to come to a meeting of the minds. **Isaiah 1:18, "*Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD*: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."** I love that Scripture passage. God is inviting all humans to Himself. God wants to be on friendly terms with everyone (2nd Peter 3:9). The only thing that prevents any living human from being close to God is sin!

Isaiah 59:1-2, "

Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

"

That is why Jesus came into the world and went to the cross, to bridge the gap between sinful man and a holy God. **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.**

" **Romans 5:1-2, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through *our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace* wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God."** No one has ever gone to Heaven any other way, than by grace through faith in Jesus Christ.

I am saddened that Leonard Nimoy was not a born-again Christian. His religion was Judaism, which denies that Jesus is the Messiah. Judaizers are still awaiting their messiah, which will be the Man of Sin, the Antichrist, when he appears (Daniel 9:27; 2nd Thessalonians 2:1-10; Revelation 13:15-17). God is so wonderful. He offers grace freely to all mankind. **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."** No one will ever be able to blame God if they spend eternity burning in Hell.

2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself." Dear friend, God is freely offering to you His grace just for the taking, by faith.

Believing wrong will send you to Hell dear reader. In Judaism, the concept of forgiveness is not based on the merits of the blood of Jesus Christ; but rather, [5]upon ourselves improving our behavior to please the God of the Old Testament. In Judaism, forgiveness is not sought through the cross of Calvary, as it is in Bible Christianity. **John 14:6,**

"Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.

"

Salvation Is Obtained Only Through Faith In The Name Of Jesus Christ

Salvation is only obtained through the name of Jesus. **Acts 4:10-12, "**

Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that *by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole*.

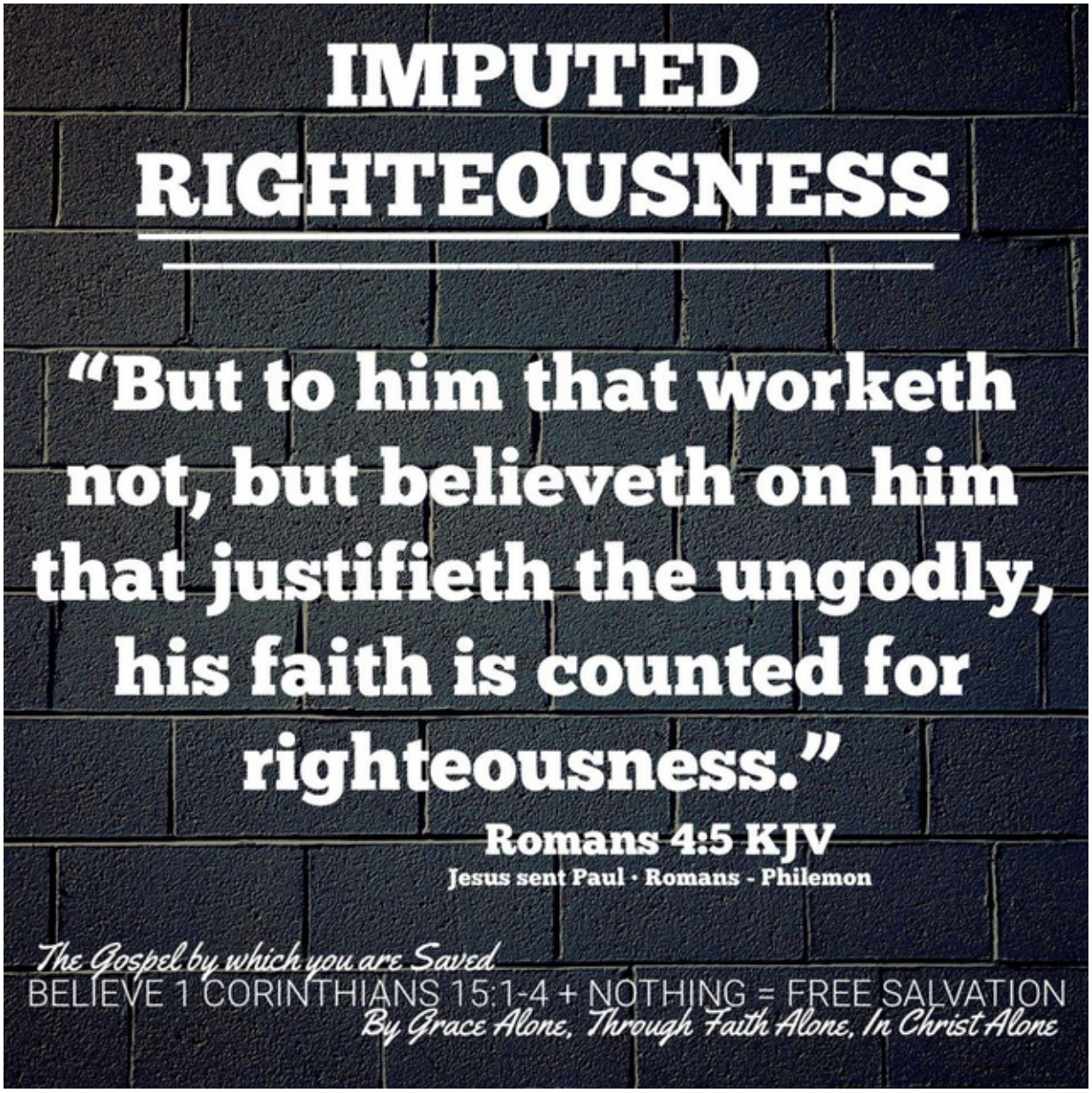
This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

***Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*.**

" John 15:23, " He that hateth me hateth my Father also." Jesus is precious to every believer. **1st Peter 2:7, "**

***Unto you therefore which believe he is precious*: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,**

"



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/31.htm
3. https://www.christserves.org/single-post/2019/03/17/The-Feminine-Side-of-God
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Porno/leonard_nimoy.htm
5. https://www.myjewishlearning.com/article/the-jewish-view-of-sin/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFP2HdW8bGiYWsQ6f3PtZJ6AxTfGZnt3z_f93hYhTTk3q1U5xl1TGNoSYhcW-bn6PpeLDXgXFv6nPQJqUN3aHFIdGm7WmznY7d1rc

---

2.2.24 What If I Am Not Saved? (2021-02-22 09:30)

"The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God." —Romans 8:16

1310

I want to share my personal Christian testimony, and the painful battle with the assurance of my salvation for seven miserable years. I don't remember the exact age that I was saved. I remember a place, a sermon, my heart's conviction that I was a guilty sinner, my faith in the gospel; but I didn't think at the time to write down the date or take notice of how old I was. You don't think about stuff like that unless someone tells you to write it down. That's why I think it's a good idea to tell a new convert to write down the day they got saved, so years later they can reflect back with that knowledge. I was between 12 and 14, that's all I remember as far as my age.

I had prayed a prayer years before when I was about 6-7 years old. I didn't really get saved (but I thought I had in my mind). I was water baptized following this profession. I was only in 1st grade. I had been having learning difficulty in public school, so my parents put me in a Christian school. Then I went back to public school for 2nd grade, Christian school for 3rd and 4th, public school for 5th and 6th, and then ultimately a Christian school from 7th grade through high school. Being away from the evils of public school kept me out of a lot of trouble as a teenager in Chicago (despite all the trouble I still got into...lol).

Growing up I had attended several churches; including the Methodist Church, non-denominational, the Salvation Army and Baptist churches. It wasn't until in a Baptist church that I first felt the conviction of the Holy Spirit, where the gospel was properly presented. I remember it was on a Sunday morning. I'll never forget what the preacher said. He said if you don't have the Holy Spirit convicting you about sin in your life, then you're not saved. Boy I was scared. I knew God was talking to my heart that morning through that sermon. For the first time in my life I was convicted about my sins.

I had never felt conviction up until that day. I never even thought about the Bible, nor the things of God (and I attended Sunday School regularly). I was used to hearing Bible stories. There was something about that sermon that God intended for me. God convicted me and I got saved. I was too shy to walk an isle. The best I knew how I called upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ from my pew and asked Him to forgive my sins and save me. I remember my face being red and my hands griping the pew in front of me, as I was a bit overwhelmed with conviction, emotion and fear.

Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) has a similar salvation testimony as I do. Brother Hutson was saved at age 11, but he couldn't remember the date that he was saved, and he went through years of uncertainty as I did. Here's an awesome sermon by Dr. Curtis Hutson titled, [1]ASSURANCE.

Seven Years Of Uncertainty And Fear As a Teenager

After church I had fear in my heart on the way home while riding the church bus. I had tears in my eyes. I was afraid of going to Hell. I went home and for the first time in my life began to read the Word of God. I started with a King James Bible (and I thank God I've learned the truth that the King James Bible is the true Word of God). I'll die believing and preaching from the inspired King James Bible. I read Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and then got bored with the Mosaic Law (being your typical teen), so I jumped ahead to the more exciting New Testament. But I was hungry to learn the truth of the Bible. I was reading all the little

commentary notes, as it was a Nelson study Bible. I remember my mother saying, “You’ve changed.” I’m fairly certain that I was about 13-years of age, being in 7th grade.

The Holy Spirit had come into my life to stay, because I was saved. I was a child of God. However, I lacked the assurance of my salvation and wouldn’t find peace for another 7-years. I used to cry in school on Monday after hearing a sermon on Sunday about Heaven or Hell. I’d hide my tears thinking “What if?” “What if I go to Hell?” “What if I didn’t have enough faith to be saved?” “What if I missed something and didn’t pray right?” “What if, what if, what if?” I must have read at least 50 different gospel tracts. After reading each one I’d fall on my knees and pray the sinner’s prayer. I’d go through the steps of the gospel track, item by item...

- Do I know that I’m a sinner? ... Yes!
- Do I believe that there’s a penalty for sin in hell fire forever... Yes!
- Do I believe that Jesus is the Christ Who died, was buried and rose again 3-days later for my sins? ... Yes!
- Will I believe on the name of Lord, trusting His work of redemption as payment for my sins? ... Yes!

I’d assure myself that God cannot lie and since I obeyed the Bible, I am saved, case closed. Yet, I couldn’t deny what I felt in my heart, that is, fear, mental anguish, worry, uncertainty and misery. I was so sad and scared. It was a very lonely feeling.

It didn’t help to hear preachers say things from the pulpit things like ... “Just take God at His Word!” ... “Don’t insult God by questioning your salvation!” ... “Fear only comes from the Devil!” ... “If you worry, then that’s not faith and something is wrong!” I was terrified and all these statements from preachers only made it worse. Although some of those statements are true, they don’t help a person obtain the assurance of their salvation.

Eventually, at age 17 I finally couldn’t take it anymore and went to my pastor for counseling. After 4-years of worry, fear, tears, mental anguish and sadness, I wanted help to find out if I was saved or not. It was one of the hardest things I’ve ever done. I was very apprehensive because everybody thought I was saved all those years in our Christian church and school. No one ever questioned my salvation. I was worried what people would think about me. What would my pastor think? But alas, I decided that I didn’t care, I wanted to get the assurance of my salvation.

When I explained the situation to my pastor, he made a classic mistake that so many preachers make by saying “If you don’t know if you’re saved, then you must not be.” That’s simply not true. There are many doubting believers who are saved, but as babes in Christ are ignorant of the Scriptures. So my pastor led me in a sinner’s prayer. The next week I was water baptized for the second time in my life, but I was terrified getting into the baptistry because I still didn’t know if I was saved or not. Now (I thought to myself) I’d really look stupid if I went to my pastor after he thinks I just got saved. I figured if he couldn’t help me the first time, then he wouldn’t be able to help me the second time either.

As I stepped into the baptistry water, all I could think about was **Mark 16:16, “He**

that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned." Was I going to be damned for getting baptized while still having doubts and fears in my mind and heart about being saved? Was my lack of assurance, in fact, unbelief that would get me damned to Hell? I was water baptized with a worrisome heart, doubts about my salvation, and I was terrified. What was I going to do? Not knowing that you're saved and on your way to Heaven is one of the most miserable feelings in the world.

I was already saved, but I didn't have peace about it. I had prayed a sinner's prayer at age 17 (but I had already been saved since I was age 13). When I was 13 I didn't pray audibly. I simply believed in my heart for Jesus to forgive my sins. From that moment until day I've felt the presence of the Holy Spirit in my life. That's because the Holy Spirit came to live in me the very second that I got saved. Romans 8:9 teaches that every Christian is indwelt by the Spirit of Christ. The moment you personally receive Jesus as the Christ, the Holy Spirit comes to live in your body.

You are now the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:7). This is why Christians ought not smoke, drink and abuse their health. You are the house of God! God doesn't dwell in a big church building with stained-glass windows, plush carpeting, and padded pews; but rather, He lives in you as a true believer in Christ Jesus.

Never Assume That a Person is Unsaved Just Because They Have Doubts

I think it is a bad thing to tell someone that they must be lost, simply because they don't know for sure they're saved. My situation is a perfect example of why this assumption should never be made. By attempting to lead a person to the Lord who is having doubts, you still haven't addressed their underlying fears, concerns and worries.

By telling someone that they need to get saved to remove their doubts, you're only slapping a temporary patch over a long-term problem; thus forcing them to suffer in continued fear, unanswered questions and worry. I know the utter misery of not knowing whether or not you're going to Heaven or Hell. It is a frightening thing to read Scriptures like (Hebrews 10:31, It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God) and not know for certain if you are ok with God. I had already prayed the sinner's prayer 50 times. I had read through dozens upon dozens of gospel tracts. I couldn't stop worrying and I felt bad about myself for having doubts.

What I needed as a teenager was some good (doctrinally sound) books on salvation, which I didn't know existed. This is why I am a firm believer that every church ought to have a bookstore with doctrinally sound books to help mentor new converts. I recommend the [2]Sword Of The Lord, who [3]publish numerous books and booklets available on the subject of SALVATION to help new believers.

Doubts are not evidence that a person is not saved. Although some Christian workers and pastors may feel that the safe approach is to lead the person to the Lord, doing so will not remedy the underlying fears, uncertainty and doubts caused by ignorance of the Scriptures and salvation. You need to teach that person some Bible truths about eternal security and assurance of salvation. This is why I have published this article, that is, to help others who are

struggling with the assurance of their salvation to find peace.

The Epistle of 1st John was written so we can KNOW that we are saved (1st John 5:13). The Bible teaches that a couple of the ways that we know we are saved is if we, love one another, and keep God's Commandments with gladness. These are NOT requirements to be saved; but rather, evidences that we are saved. These are the FRUIT of genuine repentance. Faith is the ROOT (Genesis 15:6). A changed life is the FRUIT (result) of genuine repentance, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith (Romans 4:5-6).

I studied 1st John a lot, because this Book of the Bible was written to help believers KNOW that they are saved. I asked myself, "Do I love my Christian brothers and sisters?" Yes, I do. "Are God's Commandments grievous for me to keep?" No, I love serving God. I want to obey and keep God's Commandments. "Do I believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God?" Yes, I do with all my heart. I passed all the tests presented in 1st John to verify that I was saved, yet I still couldn't find peace about my salvation.

"Just Enough" Faith is All You Need To be Saved

God sent a dear man of God who used to preach week-long revivals at our church. I'll never forget something he taught us about **Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** He asked, "How much faith does a person need to be saved?" Romans 10:13 answers this question... "JUST ENOUGH!" If you have "just enough" faith to call upon the name of the Lord, then you will be saved. All God requires is that we obey His Word. It matters not how many doubts you have, just so long as you act upon the faith. All the faith you need to be saved is "just enough" to call (appeal) upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ.

This truth greatly helped me, but I still had worries and doubts concerning all my other questions... WHAT IF? WHAT IF? WHAT IF?

Putting God On The Spot

After this I dare not tell anyone that I wasn't sure that I was saved. I fell on my knees and prayed to God often, putting Him to the challenge. I said with a humble and broken heart...

> "God, if I am your child, then you owe it to me to show me beyond any shadow of a doubt. But if I'm not saved, then simply show me and I'll get saved immediately. Just please show me... am I saved or not? I want to be saved. I want to go to Heaven. I know that I am a hell-deserving sinner. I believe that Jesus is the Christ, Who died for my sins. I believe that Jesus was buried and rose again. I not only believe Lord, but I know, because I believe it so much. I know these things are true. I want to be saved and be with you in Heaven so much. I know that Jesus shed His blood to pay for my sins. I am afraid of missing out on Heaven. What if I messed something up? What if I'm missing something? What if I don't have enough faith? I can't even remember

when I was saved. Does that mean I didn't get saved? I need to know if I'm saved, beyond any shadow of a doubt. Please, please, show me Lord!"

I prayed similar words over and over, time after time, gospel tract after gospel tract, asking God to open the eyes of my understanding. I was spiritually hungry for the truth. I sat attentive in every sermon, taking keen notice any time that a preacher taught anything about faith, belief or salvation. I began to learn, a little at a time. My eyes and ears were wide open and I was hungry to learn.

Off To Bible College

I went off to Bible college to serve the Lord full-time. When I was 20-years old I heard Dr. Jack Hyles preach a sermon called "THE SIN QUESTION, SON QUESTION." In the sermon, Brother Hyles said that a lot of people turn over a new leaf and falsely think they are saved. They've only addressed the sin question. They've determined to amend their ways, turning over a new leaf to do better through religion, but they've have never addressed the question of the Son of God.

Then there's folks who false profess to be saved who've placed their full trust in Jesus Christ, fully surrendering and making a commitment to serve God; but they've never addressed the sin question. They've never acknowledged their guilt of sin and their debt owed in hellfire for all eternity for their sins.

After hearing this sermon I was scared. I was scared because I couldn't remember the date I was saved, let alone the thoughts of my mind at the time I was saved. I knew I was a sinner years later, but had I known it at age 13 when I think I was saved? Boy, this stuff could drive anyone bananas with worry. So I talked to a good friend about it and he asked, "Brother Dave, do you know you're a sinner?" I replied, "Yes." He then asked, "Do you believe that Jesus paid for your sins?" I replied, "Yes, I believe that Christ died, was buried and arose for my sins." He then concluded, "Brother Dave, if you go to Hell, then it's Jesus fault because you're trusting Him completely."

That helped me for the moment, but the fears and doubts were still with me. I had placed all my eggs (faith) into one basket (Christ), so-to-speak. I was trusting Jesus Christ alone to save me. I often said to myself after that, "If I go to Hell, then it will be Jesus' fault, because I'm relying upon Him 100 % to forgive my sins and take me to Heaven."

That's what salvation is, that is, putting all your hope in Christ. In salvation, we place our complete trust in Jesus Christ and what He did to pay for our sins. The good news (gospel) is that Jesus DIED, He was BURIED, and then He ROSE up after three days (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

That is the Biblical gospel of Jesus Christ. There are many strange gospels circulating on the internet these days, teaching a false gospel.

I continued to search for answers. I sat attent in my Bible classes and listened to as many sermons as I could. I was hesitant to talk with people about my doubts. I knew in my heart that I was saved, I just couldn't nail it down to find perfect peace on the matter.

The Work Of The Old Testament High Priest And The Lamb Of God

What ultimately helped me more than anything to find the assurance of salvation was a study of the Old Testament tabernacle, holy of holies, the sacrificial lamb, Day of Atonement, mercy seat and the work of the Levite high priest. Hearing preaching about the blood of Jesus and Bible studies on the Old Testament Day of Passover helped me immensely. [4]The blood had to be applied!

God had established Ceremonial Laws for the Jews as a means of teaching divine truths to them. Once each year, the high priest killed a male lamb (without spot nor blemish) and took that lamb's shed blood into the holy place. The priest then applied the lamb's blood to the mercy seat, which was a shadow of things to come (that is, it pictured Jesus Christ literally taking His blood into the heavenly holy place one day - Hebrews 9:12, 24). This was fulfilled after Jesus rose from the dead, but before He returned to be seen by the 11 Apostles (Judas killed himself after betraying the Son of God). Just as the Old Testament high priest needed to apply the blood to the mercy seat, so also did the Lord Jesus Christ need to apply His literal blood to the heavenly mercy seat (Hebrews 9:12).

People in the Old Testament were saved the exact same way that people are saved today, that is, by grace through faith in the Son of God (Acts 10:43; Genesis 15:6; Ephesians 2:8-9). It was the Jew's faith in the shed blood of the coming Messiah that saved them.

The message of the lamb's blood upon the mercy seat in the holy of holies plainly testifies of the necessity of Christ's blood sacrifice. This truth helped me to clear my mind of the errant thinking of salvation as a prayer. Most people tend to focus upon the sinner's prayer. You'll find that most people these days who profess to be Christians speak of having prayed a prayer. Now praying a sinner's prayer is certainly appropriate if it's based upon a believing heart, but please keep in mind that salvation is NOT A PRAYER. Romans 10:9 teaches that a person is saved by believing in one's heart that God hath raised Him [Jesus] from the dead.

Understanding the Old Testament lamb, high priest, holy of holies and mercy seat gives depth of understanding to salvation. It really helped me to see what was going on in salvation. For years I was worried about whether or not I had missed something. I was thinking too much. My fears were caused by IGNORANCE. It's the same type of fear that a person would naturally feel when in a dark unfamiliar room or walking into a dark alley. Uncertainty breeds fear.

If a person has never worked on a car before, then they will naturally have fear. I had the same fears when I was young and wanted to learn how to repair my own car. I purposed in my heart that the worst thing I could do was break it and have to pay to have it fixed. So I did my best and learned as I went. Eventually my fears went away as I became FAMILIAR

with working on my own car. The same is true of every field of work, hobby, or even salvation. My fears were caused by uncertainty of the unknown. But I didn't realize that at the time. It wasn't until I knew what I knew that I realized how much I didn't know. In hindsight, it all seems so simple.

I know that there are MANY people today, who are afflicted just like I was back then, who are worried sick about their salvation. I assure you that it's because you are not knowledgeable about the Scriptures. It could be that you were never saved; but more than likely if you're that worried about it, you were and just don't have enough knowledge of the Scriptures to have peace about it. Although I knew back then in my mind that salvation was simple, I was worried that perhaps there was more to it than I had come to understand. I desperately didn't want to miss out on the opportunity of a lifetime to go to Heaven, and I certainly didn't want to end up in the Lake of Fire if I was wrong.

My problem was that I was ignorant of the Bible and afraid of the unknown. Jesus said in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

You'll find sweet peace when you become familiar with the tabernacle, the holy of holies, the Day of Atonement, the sacrificial lamb and the mercy seat all pointing to Christ's death, burial and resurrection; and Christ's ascension to appear before the Father in Heaven...

> **Hebrews 9:24-28, "For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation."**

The Bible defines the gospel of Jesus as Christ's death, burial and resurrection. Once a person gets saved, then they learn about Christ's Virgin Birth, deity (Jesus is God almighty), the Godhead, Christ's sinless life, bodily resurrection, vicarious (substitutionary) death, and other fundamentals of the Doctrine of Christ. A person doesn't need to understand and believe all these teachings to be saved. However, a person who is saved won't openly deny these doctrines when they are taught them from the Scriptures.

When I got saved at age 13, I didn't learn that Jesus was God until 5-years later in Bible college. When a godly teacher taught me about [5]Christ in the Old Testament, I was like a kid in a candy store. I wanted to learn all that I possibly could. I was so excited and happy to know that my Savior was God Himself, the Godhead manifest in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16, Colossians 2:9; Revelation 1:8 - King James Bible). The Doctrine of Christ is vital and every Christian should study the Bible to learn these pillars of the Christian faith. But to be saved, all that God requires is that we believe on the name of the only begotten Son of God, Jesus, Who is the Christ that should come into the world to save men from their sins.

Please don't misunderstand, no man who denies the Virgin Birth can get saved regardless of his faith in Christ. I'm not talking about open and willful rejection of the Doctrine of Christ (such as the case with Martin Luther King Jr., Benjamin Franklin and and C.S. Lewis). But rather, I'm talking about the average naïve person like I was, who receives Christ as their Savior but it takes years for them to learn about the Virgin Birth, Christ's Deity and His bodily resurrection from the grave and bodily ascension into Heaven.

You'd be shocked how many religious people think that Heaven and Hell are not literal places. No professed Christian who denies a literal Hell is truly saved. If there's no Hell that burns with fire and brimstone, then prey tell me what did Christ save you from? Extinction? Although genuine born-again Christians differ and even argue many doctrines in the Bible, they all agree on the fundamental teachings of the Christian faith (which include Christ's Virgin Birth, sinless life, blood sacrifice, literal bodily resurrection, et cetera).

Those so-called Christians (such as Robert B. Thieme Jr. and John MacArthur Jr.) who teach that Jesus' literal blood soaked into the ground at Calvary and stayed there are heretics and unsaved Modernists. No man who denies the efficacy (saving power) of Christ's literal blood is saved. From the blood of the animal God slew in Genesis to clothe Adam and Eve, to the saints whose robes are washed in the blood of the Lamb in Revelation—the Bible proclaims the message of the importance, necessity and application of the literal, physical, precious, blood of the Lamb of God!!! Amen and amen!

> **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."**

The Danger Of Emphasizing A Sinner's Prayer To Be Saved

Part of the problem in our churches today is the false idea that a person is saved by a prayer. Every gospel tract that I had read told me to pray a prayer. That's why I'm really leery of passing out gospel tracts anymore. I give out Gospels of John instead; Or I write my own tracts. Nearly all of the gospel tracts I've read lead people to pray, which leaves the impression in one's mind that prayer is necessary to be saved. It's not. Salvation is believing, not praying.

Although a sinner's prayer is acceptable at the time of salvation, a prayer does not save anybody. You could pray your entire life and still go to Hell when you die (Matthew 6:7). A sinner's prayer is NOT the gospel. The gospel is the death, burial and resurrection of the Lord Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The Bible does not require a prayer to get to Heaven. Many people misinterpret Romans 10:13 to mean "a prayer." **Romans 10:13 "For whosoever shall CALL upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** The Greek word for "call" here means "to invoke, appeal, to petition." It simply means that you go to the Lord to be saved, trusting upon His death, burial and resurrection as payment for your sins. A prayer is the expression of a believing heart. You wouldn't prayer if you didn't already believe. You are saved the second you believe on Christ. That's why I don't lead sinners to pray a sinner's prayer anymore. I used to. Now, I just lead people to acknowledge their sinnership before God; and to personally believe in their heart that Jesus is

the Christ, the Son of God, relying upon the redemptive work of Christ as payment for their sins.

Also, when an invitation to receive Jesus Christ is given at the end of the sermon, a person is saved before they ever step out of their pew to go forward to the alter. It was their faith in the Lord that caused them to step out and go forward. They walked forward to find out what they just did. They were saved in their pew the moment that they believed upon Christ. Walking down an isle is not required to be saved, and neither is praying a prayer.

A lot of people have problems with the assurance of their salvation, like I once did, because they are focusing on a prayer. I was saved simply by believing on Jesus Christ; but in hindsight over the years to follow I was worried that I forgot something. Since I couldn't remember what my exact heart's words were, I was concerned. I prayed in my heart for Jesus to save me, but it was my faith that saved me (not the prayer). I eventually learned that all the things I was worried about had absolutely nothing to do with my salvation. I was saved simply by believing upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. Salvation is so simple. Jesus paid our sin debt. All we have to do is believe on Christ and what He did for us.

Also, I don't think preachers should require people to leave their pew and come forward to find out how to be saved. A pastor should tell sinners in the pew that they can be saved without coming forward. A preacher should tell everyone in the congregation how to be saved right there in their pew. It's ok to invite people to come forward, but the gospel should not be withheld from those who don't come forward. Maybe a person doesn't feel well, or is shy, or embarrassed, or simply doesn't feel comfortable walking an isle. God will save any repentant sinner as they are, who they are, and where they are.

I am confident that a lot of people are going through the same fears, worries and doubts that I did for 7-years. The reason is because our churches have become caught up in leading people to pray a sinner's prayer. We need to teach lost sinners that praying a prayer is NOT the way of salvation, unless it comes from a believing heart in the gospel.

'The Gospel' is The Power Of God Unto Salvation

It is one's faith in the gospel (Hebrews 4:2; Galatians 3:26) that causes God to work the miracle of salvation (John 1:12-13). Salvation is a supernatural miracle of God in response to one's faith in the gospel.

2nd Timothy 3:5 warns about false religions that teach a way of salvation void of the saving power of the gospel. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Most professed Christians these days are as unsaved as the Devil. They falsely view Christianity and being born-again as a prayer, an experience, a philosophy, a way of life, a commitment, a surrender, amending one's ways, et cetera; but they fail to believe that there is a literal miracle-working God in Heaven Who saves sinners.

Many unsaved people are deceitfully declaring themselves Christians, therefore they are in their own feeble minds. They DENY THE POWER THEREOF as 2nd Timothy 3:5 warns. They're ok with any type of manmade salvation which doesn't involve a literal and miraculous

God. Salvation is a miracle! Only God can save a person (John 1:13). Salvation is not wrought by men; not be might, nor by power, nor by the will of man. Salvation is 100 % totally and completely of God. This is why king David in the Bible [6]continually referred to THY SALVATION. Our part as admitted sinners is simply to believe upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (that He died, He was buried and He rose again); everything else concerning salvation is God's department. We are the SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR!

The Promises Of God

One of the most important truths to bare in mind is that salvation is based upon the PROMISE of God. All of the false religious systems in this world are rooted in self-righteous works and uncertainty. Basically you do your best and hope it all works out ok! As Bible-believing Christians we don't have to live with fear, uncertainty or doubt. I've learned that salvation is a PROMISE from God, and that means I can KNOW (beyond any shadow of a doubt) that I am saved.

Eternal life is a PROMISE from God. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began."** God wants us to have sweet assurance and peace that we are saved and secure. God made us a PROMISE.

But He went further, reminding us in Titus 1:2 that God cannot lie.

But He goes even went a step further and informs us that He made this promise of eternal life before the world began.

What precious truths! God PROMISED us eternal life in Christ Jesus, a promise that He made before the world was ever created, and God wants us to keep in mind that He never breaks a promise! Brother, that's eternal security!!!

If you have been struggling with the assurance of your salvation, I am confident that some of these truths will help you immensely to find the sweet peace and harmony of soul that God wants us all to have. Eternal life is not a reward for good behavior; but rather, it is a gift from God to ungodly sinners, paid for by Jesus' precious blood!

No matter how ungodly you may be, God will forgive you of every sin and declare you justified (Just-If-I'd) never sinned (Romans 4:5-6). All you have to do is cease from your own religious and self-righteous labors; and instead rest upon the PROMISE of eternal life by faith in Jesus, the Christ, Whom God the Father sent into the world to save men from their sins (Luke 19:10). Jesus DIED, He was BURIED, and He ROSE again three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If you receive the gospel as payment for your sins, then you are saved eternally my friend. I trust that I will meet you in Heaven someday.

I haven't doubted my salvation in well over 20-years now. I fully understand the gospel and what God DOESN'T require of me for salvation. Most religions mislead people to think that God requires a bunch of things from them to get to Heaven. The truth is that the Bible says Jesus paid our sin debt because He loves us, and eternal life is a free gift at no cost, no obligation, nor burden to the recipient. Jesus paid it all! The burden of salvation rests upon

Christ, Who bore our sins at Calvary on the cross.

I learned over time that it didn't matter what I could or couldn't remember from years past. Salvation is NOT an experience. Salvation is a new birth, a second birth, a spiritual birth; which is as irreversible as the first physical birth. What matters is that I have faith in my heart NOW, today. I am saved now this minute. I can say with total confidence that I am saved. Biblical salvation is instant and immediate. It is not a process. Eternal l life is a gift from God.

Although I had asked the Lord to save me at least 50 times during a 7-year period, I was saved the first time! At the very moment at which I believed on Jesus Christ to forgive my sins, I was saved eternally. All the other times I prayed a sinner's prayer out of ignorance. Although I was confused back then as a teenager, not being able to see the forest for the trees; in hindsight today I KNOW that I was saved as a young teen. It was like a light switch was flipped in my life. I've felt the strong presence of God's Holy Spirit in my life ever since that morning when I prayed in my heart for the Lord to save me.

I believed on Christ that Sunday morning. I knew that I was a guilty sinner. I knew that I wanted to go to Heaven. I knew that Jesus died, was buried and rose again three days later for my sins. I placed my trust in the Lord the best I new how, receiving the gospel as payment for my sins, and Jesus saved!!! Thank you Lord for dying for my sins and shedding your precious blood!

BEWARE of any false gospel which places [7]the burden of salvation upon the sinner to change, amend his ways, make a commitment, fully surrender to Christ, stop sinful bad habits, forsake the world, or turn over a new leaf. These things are all appropriate in their own respective places; but when added to the gospel they constitute a perverted and corrupted FALSE GOSPEL of self-righteousness! In salvation, the total burden rests upon Jesus Christ!

Upon trusting Jesus Christ, anything other than instant and immediate eternal life is a false gospel of self-righteous works!

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, i.e., Christ's righteousness, and not our own self-righteousness. **Matthew 6:33 says, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and [8]HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS; and all these things shall be added unto you."**

> What a day that will be, when my Jesus I shall see;
> When I look upon His face, the one Who saved me by His grace;
> And when He takes me by the hand, and leads me through the Promised Land;
> What a day, glorious day, that will be!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/assurance.mp3
2. http://swordbooks.com/browsebysubject.aspx
3. http://swordbooks.com/salvation.aspx
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/thy_salvation.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/where_burden_rests.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm

2.2.25 Beware Of All The Corrupt Bible Revisions Today (2021-02-24 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “

***For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.**

”

I read a great quote today from Ralph Waldo Emerson (1803-1882) that inspired me to write this article about the Holy Bible...

> “People do not deserve to have good writing, they are so pleased with bad.
> ”
>
> —Ralph Waldo Emerson

What a great statement! I’m telling you, 99 % of churches today DON’T deserve to have an infallible, inerrant, perfect or inspired Bible, because they are so pleased with all the bad ones! Take the New Living Translation (NLT) for example. Look at what they do to corrupt this passage of Scripture:

> **NEW LIVING TRANSLATION (NLT) - 2nd Corinthians 2:17, “**
>
> ***You see, we are not like the many hucksters***
>
> ***who preach for personal profit*. We preach the word of God with sincerity and with Christ’s authority, knowing that God is watching us.**
>
> **”**

Hucksters? What in the world does that mean? The dictionary defines a *huckster* as: “a seller of shoddy goods; to sell or offer for sale from place to place.”

Here is what the accurate King James Bible says:

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 2nd Corinthians 2:17, “**
>
> ***For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.**
>
> **”**

There is a big difference between preaching merely for profit versus corrupting the Word of God!

Things that are different are not the same! The ERV is just plain retarded:

> **EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - “*Certainly not those who are out there selling God’s message for a profit! But we don’t do that*. With Christ’s help we speak God’s truth honestly, knowing that we must answer to him.”**

Every Bible publisher under the sun sells Bible to make a profit! Who are they kidding? Only the King James Bible gets it right! Look what the NIV says:

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - "Unlike so many, *we do not peddle the word of God for profit*. On the contrary, in Christ we speak before God with sincerity, as those sent from God."

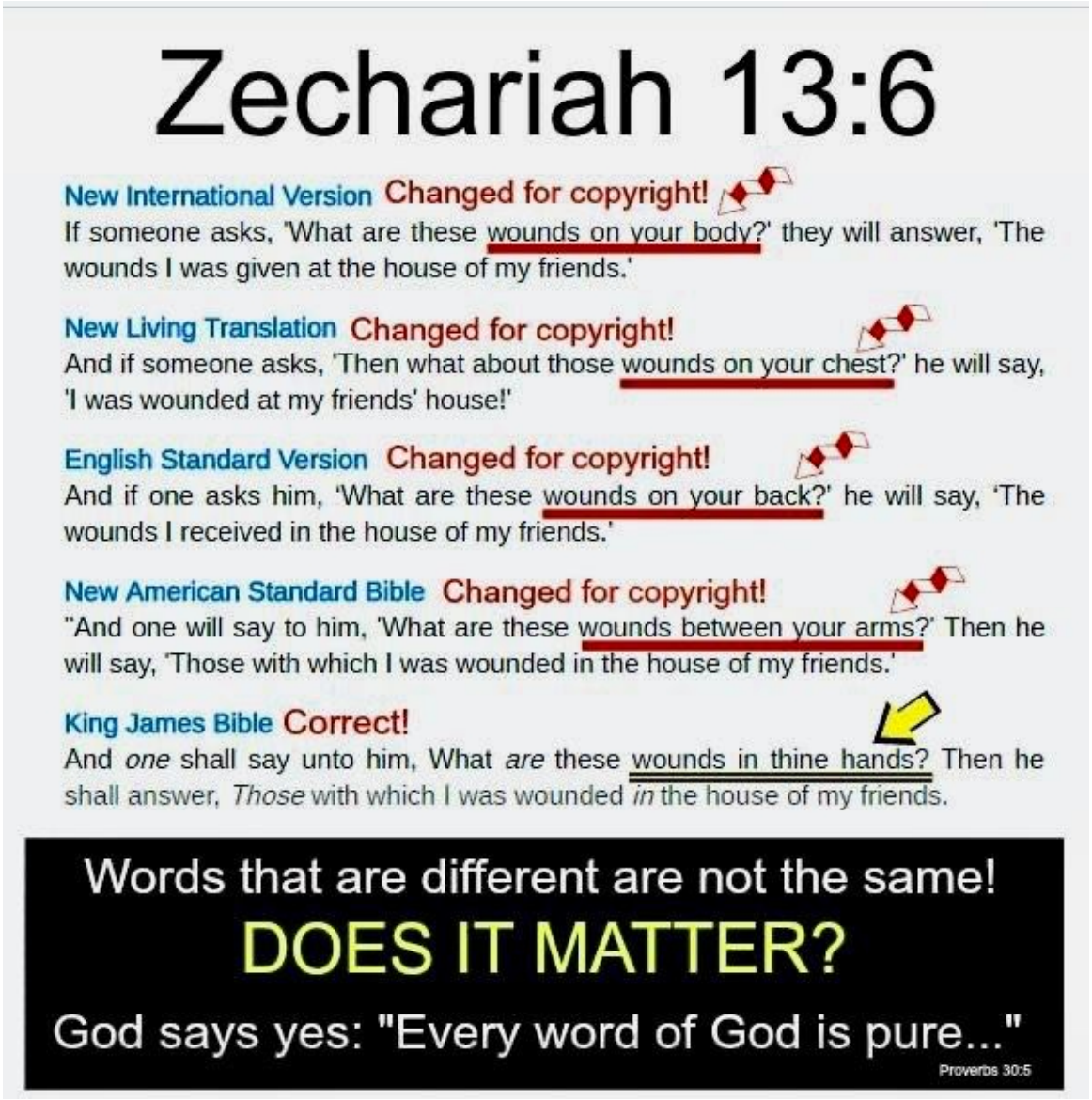
Here is the reading of the CEB and the ESV:

COMMON ENGLISH BIBLE (CEB) - "We aren't like so many people who *hustle the word of God to make a profit*. We are speaking through Christ in the presence of God, as those who are sincere and as those who are sent from God."

ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - "For we are not, like so many, *peddlers of God's word*, but as men of sincerity, as commissioned by God, in the sight of God we speak in Christ."

Do you see the drastic difference in meaning? Each revision subtly changes the wording a little bit for copyright reasons, not to be honest or scholarly. That is very shady! Today's ungodly publishers have corrupting the Word of God...

[1]



Woe unto the preacher who bids Godspeed to this garbage! It is tragic that the average Baptist preacher today hasn't a clue what I am talking about. I have met umpteen Baptist pastors who weren't interested in contending for the faith. They are cowards, to be truthful. These shallow preachers are idle *sitting on the premises* instead of faithfully *standing on the promises*. God almighty only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not 339, not 900. If there is more than one Bible version, then we have more than one authority, which is a big problem!

All across the world dear reader, lame Hebrew and Greek Bible professors sit in judgment upon the inspired Word of God, placing the Holy Book on the court stand. Instead of **" THUS SAITH THE LORD

" (Exodus 4:22b)**, all of today's counterfeit Bibles say

"

HATH GOD SAID?

"

(Genesis 3:1b). Where the King James Bible places an exclamation mark, all of the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions place a question mark.

" [2]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE "

(MP3 by Brother Lester Roloff). We need to get back to being a redeemed people of THE BOOK! If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have God's Word!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBF662BGSMuASr3UCdxAO9kzVYW1ZQdCIC9dCUPosZzsdfECvg_sc1JjnfH7v0ZDmio9auSsv-OcE96pz2NolNTAoUcmH3Cgz-bmt
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3

2.2.26 Beware Of The False Gospel Of Pastor John Barnett (2021-02-25 03:55)

Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

Salvation is a free gift. Service is what you choose to do with the gift. A popular preacher of our time is [1]Pastor John Barnett. Not surprisingly Barnett has studied at Bob Jones University (BJU), a [2]cesspool of theological error and [3]apostasy in recent decades. I wouldn't give you a dime for BJU today! Sadly, Mr. Barnett preaches another gospel of Lordship Salvation. The following heretical video sermon by Pastor Barnett is titled:

"DID YOU KNOW THAT JESUS SAID—ONLY TRUE DISCIPLES CAN GO TO HEAVEN?"

Kindly said, Pastor Barnett goes horribly astray in his understanding of the Gospel. He is misapplying Bible verses about discipleship with salvation. According to Barnett, faith alone in Christ is not enough to be saved, but also, he says you must be a disciple who is following Christ in total surrender and submission. Dear friend, if only true disciples can go to Heaven, then we

are all doomed!!! No one, and I mean no one, has ever perfectly followed Christ. The very idea that someone would attempt to follow Christ to get to Heaven is works.

Please consider that Judas followed Jesus, being one of His very apostles. Yet, Judas died in his sins and went to Hell in unbelief. In Matthew 7:21-23 we find a dedicated group of religious people who spent their lives serving Jesus. They bragged of their **"many wonderful works."** They boasted that they **"prophesied** (preached) in Jesus' name. Can you image? They were hardcore followers of Christ, yet Jesus denied even knowing them as His sheep. They had been conned by the Devil to live the Christian life without ever being born-again. You don't give your life to Jesus to be saved, Jesus already gave His life for you on the cross, to pay for your sins and mine (Romans 5:6-9). Salvation has nothing to do with us. We are simply the recipient, only Jesus is the giver of eternal life.

God gave us the Gospel of John specifically to teach us how to be saved. **John 20:21, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** In the Gospel of John we find the word **"believe"** mentioned 88 times, without any mention of anything else. Nothing else is required for a sinner to be saved than simple childlike faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus' crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Pastor Barnett quotes passages from Matthew, misinterpreting them to apply to salvation. Barnett cherry-picks the word **"repent"** from Matthew, while totally ignoring the fact that John never mentions repentance one time. **Matthew 4:17, "From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."** The learned Bible student understands that repentance and faith are inseparable and refer to the same act.

Dr. Curtis Hutson offers these helpful words:

> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

This is why the Apostle Peter said in **Act 2:28, "Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."** Peter doesn't mention "believing" to be saved. Peter says to repent. But notice what we read in **Acts 2:44, "And all that believed were together, and had all things common;"** Dr. John R. Rice gets it 100 % right:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But

> it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I hope you see that Pastor John Barnett is an unsaved man, a false teacher. No one is saved who attacks and perverts the grace of God. The Bible plainly says that salvation is without works; yet Barnett says only disciples go to Heaven. You must choose dear reader who is right, John Barnett or the inspired and infallible Word of God. Please read the following excellent theological quote by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

It is hard for me to grasp, with the abundance of helpful theological resources today, that any preacher could be so corrupt in his theology as the Lordship Salvation crowd. I mean, the King James Bible is all we need for sound doctrine (2nd Timothy 3:15-17). But even if someone were ignorant of the Bible and wanted some help to understand it, we have excellent resources available today, like never before in history. The Lordship Salvation crowd aren’t even in the ballpark theologically! John Barnett is guilty of teaching the same junk theology as Gary Walton, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Charles Lawson and William Lane Craig. Here are some more helpful quotes differentiating between salvation and service:

> "Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).
>
> "Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship".

Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

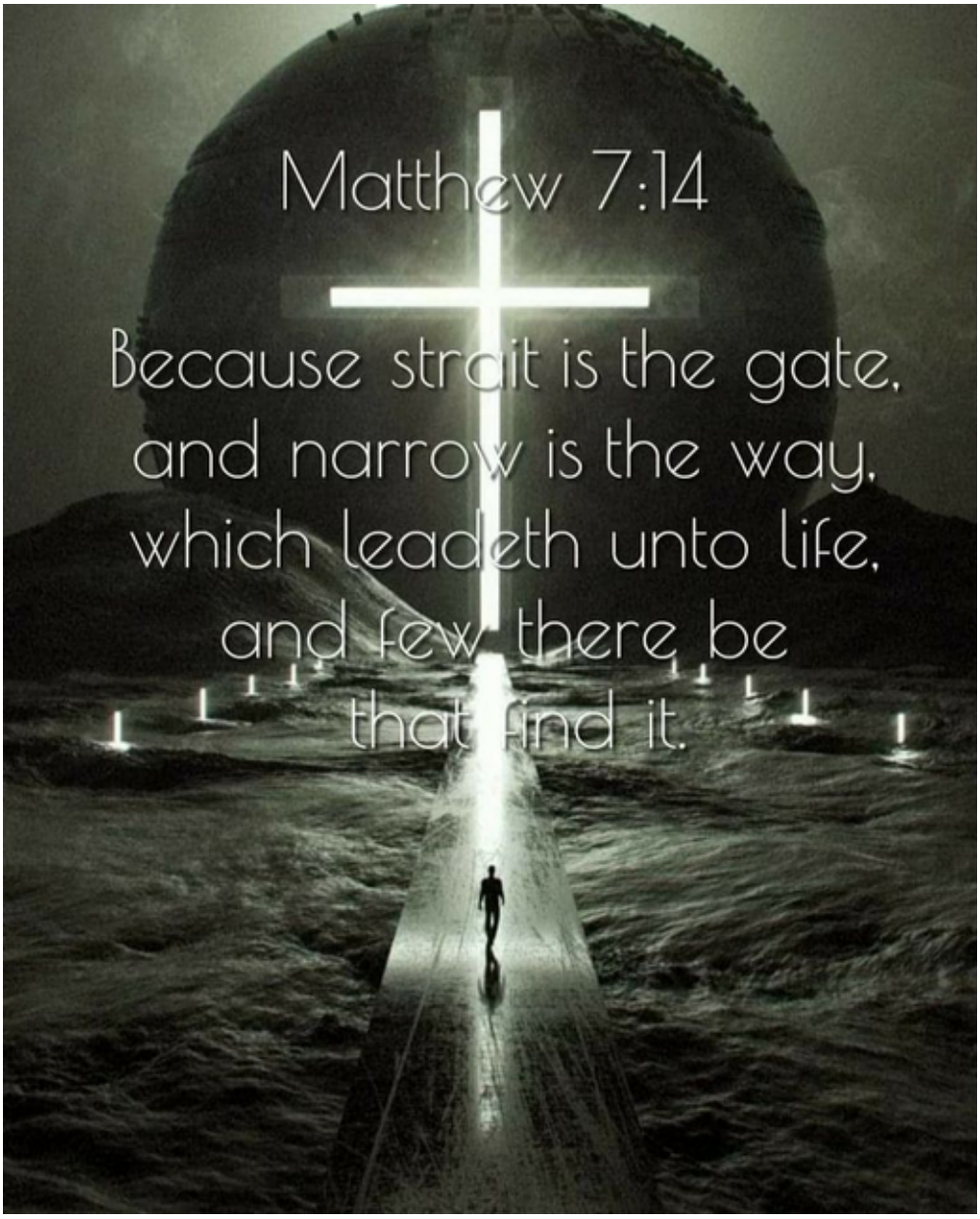
"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

Those are great quotes, which will help you dear friend to see the difference between salvation versus service. Proof of what I say is found in **1st Corinthians 3:15, "If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire."** Notice that the unfaithful man in this Bible verse suffers loss of everything, barely escaping the fires of Hell, but he is saved nonetheless. If John Barnett is correct (which he is not), then this man couldn't be saved, because he was not a disciple.

You see, John Barnett is guilty of doing what all Gospel perverts do, they cherry-pick the Scriptures, taking what they need from various passages to bolster up their strawman argument. But friend, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. The Gospel of John, the Epistle of Romans, the Epistle of Ephesians and the Epistle of Galatians, are abundantly clear that salvation is by grace through faith alone. **Romans 4:4-5, "*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** is absolutely NOTHING in the aforementioned books of the Bible that requires following Christ as Lord, forsaking all, exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is, to be saved. If it were so, then God would owe you and me salvation, which cannot be grace.

I plead with you friend to avoid these false teachers from Bob Jones University! They preach another gospel that is not what the King James Bible plainly teaches. **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?"*** The Apostle Paul only wanted to know ONE THING, how did they get saved? How did they become indwelt with the Holy Spirit? Was it by works or by placing their faith in the Gospel when they heard it preached? We are saved simply by believing. That is why so many people miss Heaven, because men make salvation so complicated.



“More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

“Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

1. https://pastorjohnbarnett.com/about/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjsiUw9gc2t1wgYDEsnOWkUqcPGhOKEsmvLX5qd7PZcSFam6b6tqgkhq02hJi4v4DyATqtxrc3oC1Sozuavmat36ITm-RSi5-bgfls
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

2.2.27 Did Pastor Charles Spurgeon Preach A False Gospel? (2021-02-28 09:30)

Romans 4:3-5, “

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

”

There has been an ongoing battle between salvation by grace versus works, since the beginning of human civilization. In the Garden of Eden, after Adam and Eve sinned, Adam sewed together some fig leaves to cover their nakedness to hide their shame. God killed an innocent animal to provide skins to cloth Adam and Eve. Man’s fig leaf religion is not acceptable to God.

Adam and Eve bear children, the first being Cain and his brother Abel. Abel offered up a blood sacrifice to God, from a slain innocent animal, which the Lord accepted. That slain animal represented Jesus Christ, the slain lamb of God from the foundations of the world. However, Cain brought God a grain and vegetable offering from his fields. God was not impressed with Cain’s works. Only faith pleases God (Hebrews 11:6).

Having said that as introduction, there is still an ongoing raging battle today between salvation by grace versus works. The Devil has always used the effective warfare tactics of infiltration and imitation. Consequently, one of the Devil’s most effective deceptions is the HALF-TRUTH. This is why many false prophets merge grace with works, to deceive and confuse people. A classic example of a half-truth is the following quote from the Jehovah’s Witness’ Watchtower official website, in an article titled: “

What Must We Do To Be Saved?

”

…

> “Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.”
>
> SOURCE: Watchtower, “ [1]What Must We Do To Be Saved?”

The part of the half-truth that is true can be defended with incontestable logic. It is true that salvation is a free gift from God. Who can argue with that? It is also true that salvation cannot be earned. So far, so good. However, it is untrue that salvation requires effort on our part. Nowhere in the Word of God are we told that effort is required to obtain eternal life. It is a free gift! Another classic example of a half-truth is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, which has sadly infected 75 % of Baptist churches today. This is largely because of the theologically morbid influence of apostate Bible colleges like [2]Bob Jones University and [3]Moody Bible Institute. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Also, tragically, Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, has thrust forward full throttle into Lordship Salvation, perverting the grace of God with their “

[4]UNSHACKLED

” radio program worldwide. Lordship Salvation is a HALF-TRUTH, whose proponents still insist that salvation is wholly by God’s grace, but also maintain that [5]you must faithfully run and complete the race to get to Heaven. That is exactly what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) heretically taught 2,700 students and faculty on January 26, 2015 in chapel. No Sir, that is not the Gospel of free grace, it is a false plan of salvation rooted in deception and human effort.

What About Pastor Charles Spurgeon?

You have to be careful about judging a man based on only a handful of statements. Anybody can cherry-pick and claim someone is a heretic. I’ve had preachers do it to me, cherry-picking my articles. You need to find what a man truly believes. Here is a great quote from Charles Spurgeon, which seems to clearly reveal that he believed salvation is by grace alone. Spurgeon didn’t teach that you have to “

turn from your sin

”

to be saved, as does the heretical Bob Jones University camp today. I love these words from Pastor Spurgeon:

> Oh friend, the great
> grace of God surpasses my conception and your conception, and I would have you think worthily of it! As high as the heavens are above the earth; so high are God’s thoughts above our thoughts. He can abundantly pardon. Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners: forgiveness is for the guilty.
> ***Do not attempt to touch yourself up and make yourself something other than you really are; but come as you are to Him who justifies the ungodly*. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Charles Spurgeon,
> “
>
> [6]All Of Grace,
> ”
>
> p. 14

Amen! Evangelist Ray Comfort twists Spurgeon’s teachings, claiming that Spurgeon required a person to [7]continually repent of sin all their life to be saved. At a glance, by cherry-picking Spurgeon’s sermons, it seems that Spurgeon agrees with Ray Comfort. However, it is obvious to me that these men did not agree. Granted, Spurgeon had some flaws in his theology, one being the Calvinist heresy of *Limited Atonement* (i.e., Jesus only died for the saints, not all sinners). The Bible blatantly calls Mr. Spurgeon a liar! **1st John 2:2, “**

And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, *but also for the sins of the whole world*.

” Christ died for all humanity, even for Christ rejecters who deny Him. **2nd Peter 2:1, “**

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, *even denying the Lord that bought them*, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

”

Although I share a quote from Spurgeon from time to time with blog visitors, I am NOT a big Spurgeon fan. His writings are superb and incredibly scholarly, yet as with ALL MEN, we must never elevate man’s words to the same level as God’s inspired and infallible words in the Holy Bible. Men are flawed, sinners and incapable of always being right. **Romans 3:4,**

“God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. **”** I am fully aware that God will hold me accountable in eternity for every word that I type on the internet (Matthew 12:36). Romans 3:4 is my defence! If my constant criticisms against the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University, and all the other apostates in our crooked generation today, AGREE WITH GOD’S WORD, then my many sayings will be justified. Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. Men are saved by faith alone, without works, and nothing else is required of a person to obtain and keep the gift of eternal life. It is clear to me that Charles Spurgeon also believed this truth.

In chapter 6 of “

All Of Grace

”

titled: “Concerning Deliverance From Sinning,” Spurgeon says:

> Dear friend, salvation would be a sadly incomplete affair if it did not deal with this part of our ruined estate. We want to be purified as well as pardoned. ***Justification without sanctification would not be salvation at all.*** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Charles Spurgeon, “
>
> [8]All Of Grace, ”
>
> p. 28

Taken by itself, this quote could be used to claim that Spurgeon taught Lordship Salvation. However, we have to differentiate between the gift of eternal life, and the salvaging of a life for God. Notice that Pastor Spurgeon prefixes the entire following paragraph with the important word “

IF.

” Service (discipleship) to Christ is a separate decision from receiving the free gift of God, which is eternal life...

> ***If you yield yourself*** **up to His divine working**, the Lord will alter your nature; He will subdue the old nature, and breathe new life into you. Put your trust in the Lord Jesus Christ, and He will take the stony heart out of your flesh, and He will give you a heart of flesh. Where everything was hard, everything shall be tender; where everything was vicious, everything shall be virtuous: where everything tended downward, everything shall rise upward with impetuous force. The lion of anger shall give place to the lamb of meekness; the raven of uncleanness shall fly before the dove of purity;
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Charles Spurgeon,
> “
> [9]All Of Grace,
> ”
> p. 31

Clearly, Spurgeon recognizes that living for Christ is *a choice*, not something that is mandatory to be saved. There is much theological debate over this issue, so much so that many Bible colleges and churches these days are embracing both sides as being within the realm of orthodox theology. IT IS NOT!!! Calvinism is a completely different mindset than a Free Grace Theology. In Free Grace Theology, you simply believe *The Gospel* (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross for your sins, buried, and bodily risen the third day.

But in [10]Calvinism, YOU must persevere in holiness until the end, or else you are said never to have been saved at all. I believe the Holy Spirit perseveres in a born-again believer until the end, not the believer persevering in holiness to run the race until the end. The former is God’s work alone, by which a saint has been sealed with the Spirit of God (Ephesians 1:13-15). The latter is a damnable false plan of salvation, depriving a person of the sweet assurance of salvation, which is the essence of demonic Calvinism. Calvinism is NOT the Gospel.

Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951), former faithful pastor of Moody Church (1930-1948) in Chicago, had these wonderful words of rebuke to say about Lordship Salvation...

> **"When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’** ***he is preaching another gospel***, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, Another Gospel.

Gently said, those dishonest [11]folks at Moody Bible Institute in Chicago have slandered Dr. Ironside horribly, accusing him of moving to a “

mild Calvinist position

”

in his latter ministry. Nothing could be further from the truth. Dr. Ironside was 100 % against Lordship Salvation!!!

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following quote by Dr. Ironside:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon:
>
> “
>
> [12]What Is The Gospel?
>
> ”

Ray Comfort Preaches Another Gospel

With the truth I just shared with you, now read what Ray Comfort

and Kirk Cameron falsely teach to millions of people. They teach that lost sinners MUST forsake their actual sins to be saved:

> "*You must turn away from sin* and turn to God. Desire to have NOTHING to do with sin, and *surrender your life* to the One who can save you... *If you will confess and forsake your sins*..."
>
> SOURCE: [13]http://www.livingwaters.com/good/022.shtml

[14]

WRONG! Someone from Ray Comfort’s organization contacted me years ago, claiming that I and Ray essentially believe the SAME GOSPEL. They were kindly asking me to stop criticizing Ray Comfort as a false teacher. I cut quickly to the chase with this statement: “I believe that a person can be saved and continue to wilfully live in sin, but Ray Comfort does not. We do *not* believe the SAME Gospel.” That ended our conversation. A big emphasis of Ray Comfort’s ministry is that a person who hasn’t experienced a drastic change in their life is not saved. In fact, [15]Ray totally misunderstands this drastic change to mean “born again.”

That is not what it means to be

“

born again,

”

not at all. Being born anew means that God's Holy Spirit has quickened (made alive) our dead spirit by faith (Ephesians 2:1-2). **John 1:12-13, " But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:**

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. " Being born-again means that a believer has the Holy Spirit in them (Romans 8:9; 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; 1st John 3:24).

On page 1513 of "

THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,

"

under the section "Questions & Objections," Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin." Here's [16]Ray Comfort's reply to this statement…

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, ***assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.*** See 1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,' by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

That is so wrong on many levels. Dear reader, if you are a redeemed child of God, YOU ARE 100 % SAFE because Jesus died on the cross. Whether or not you choose to live your life to honor God has nothing to do with the GIFT of eternal life. That is why God calls it a "

gift

"

!

Search The Scriptures!

Ray Comfort extensively quotes Charles Spurgeon in 'The Evidence Bible.' False teachers like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Paul Washer and thousands more, selectively quote famous preachers like Spurgeon, as a secondary authority in an attempt to validate their false teachings. Jesus doesn't command us to read the books and sermons of great preachers, He exhorts us to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES. **John 5:39. "**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. **"**

When Jesus walked with the two curious men on the road to Emmaus, He didn't quote the theological philosophies of Moses, Elijah, Jacob, Nahum and other preachers of the past. No, the Lord expounded them in THE SCRIPTURES!!!

Luke 24:27, "

And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, *he expounded unto them in all the scriptures* the things concerning himself.

” We need to get back to basics in 2021! I frequently receive emails from confused people, who are struggling with the assurance of salvation or other matters. They all share one thing in common

—they’ve been listening to preachers instead of SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES!!!

May I quote Pastor Charles Surgeon once again to settle this matter of what he believed:

> “You must not expect that you will be perfect in ’repentance’ before you are saved. No Christian can be perfect. ’Repentance’ is a grace. Some people preach it as a condition of salvation. Condition of nonsense! There are no conditions of salvation. God gives the salvation himself...” —Pastor Charles Spurgeon
>
> SOURCE: http://www.spurgeon.org/sermons/0044.htm (Charles Spurgeon, from a sermon titled, “REPENTANCE UNTO LIFE,” preached at the New Park Street Chapel, Southwark, on Sept. 23, 1855)

Despite many heretical statements which Mr. Spurgeon did in fact make, I believe he was saved. A man is not saved just because he makes some theologically foolish claims. Whether he is saved or not is based upon where he is looking. Spurgeon, as a 15 year old boy, was saved when he heard **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. ”** When we strip away all of Spurgeon’s theology, I find that he was LOOKING UNTO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:2). If you think Spurgeon was unsaved, you could be right and I won’t argue with you. If you think Spurgeon is bad, [17]look at Charles G. Finney (1792-1875). There is absolutely [18]NO WAY that this man went to Heaven!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was saved, and of that I have never doubted for a second. Dr. Hyles hated Lordship Salvation and did a great job by God’s grace to expose it for the demonic heresy it is. Dr. Hyles often quoted Spurgeon, and believed that Mr. Spurgeon was saved too. Pastor Hyles wrote a wonderful helpful book titled:

“ [19]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved ,

”

which clears up a lot of the confusion in churches and Bible colleges today. I think

“ [20]All Of Grace ” wa

s Spurgeon’s own version of Dr. Hyles’ helpful book. I honestly think that Charles Spurgeon was simply saying the same thing as Brother Hyles.

Dr. Hyles explains salvation as beginning with *justification* . That is, God first rescues you from the incinerator (Hell). This is the gift of eternal life. But then God begins to sanctify you, which is the recycling of your life. *Sanctification* is an ongoing process that takes a lifetime. Getting saved is instant, by simply trusting Christ as one’s Savior, but then becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. And then one glorious day in eternity, with will experience *glorification* with our blessed Savior. The problems always start when sincere people (including preachers and Bible professors) mix and confuse these things, corrupting God’s plan of salvation. Pastor Jack Hyles explains this truth very well in his Oh so needful sermon called: “

[21]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy.

” Brother Hyles originally preached this sermons at a Pastor’s School, and then by popular request across the country. It is a beautiful truth! I hope you will take the time to listen to it. I listen to this sermon a few times each year.

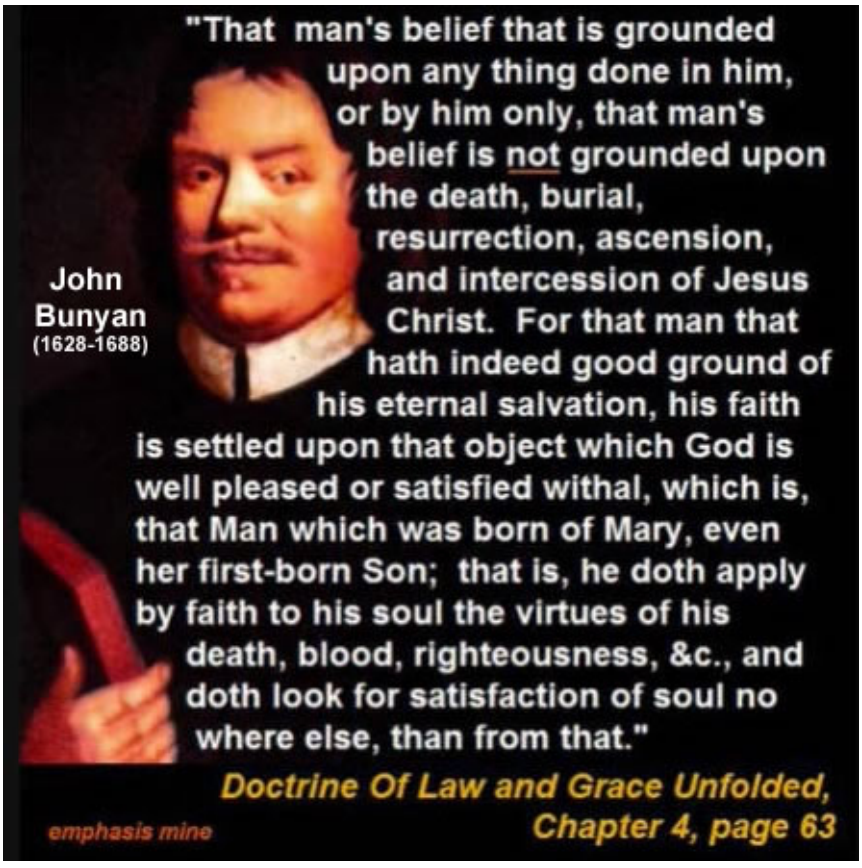
So, yes, I think Charles Spurgeon was saved, but sometimes it is difficult to know when he is talking about sanctification or justification and people get confused. If nothing else, Spurgeon teaches every preacher a very important lesson, which is that we must always make very clear the difference between justification (getting saved by faith), versus sanctification (growth in grace by faith plus works). That is why in James 2:18-22, the Apostle James speaks of being justified by *works* in the eyes of our fellow mankind. But in Romans 4:1-6, the Apostle Paul speaks of being justified by *faith* in the eyes of God. Do you see the difference?

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) makes this important distinction...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

That is so helpful and wonderful. I think if we keep these precious Bible truths in mind, differentiating between justification and sanctification, it will help us to see clear.

[22]



1. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/all_of_grace-charles_spurgeon.pdf
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/all_of_grace-charles_spurgeon.pdf
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/all_of_grace-charles_spurgeon.pdf
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
13. http://www.livingwaters.com/good/022.shtml
14. http://www.livingwaters.com/good/022.shtml
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/ray_comfort-not_safe.htm
17. http://www.blessedquietness.com/journal/charlesfinney.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/charles_finney.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/all_of_grace-charles_spurgeon.pdf
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhRdl8mIogmTTQR829lLM6VSNFD_ZCoOFmgM7SqIGh-V2xwWb_4JgRwsnKJ-oJDe0IFPeWFVtISHjwACNcMMNXQ1sz_pX1RCVV0AD

2.3 March

2.3.1 The Greatest Threat To Christianity Today Is Pastors (2021-03-02 09:30)

Matthew 5:8, "Blessed are *the pure in heart*: for they shall see God." Ephesians 6:10-13, "Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

The greatest threat to Christianity in 2021 is not the vile homosexual community. It is not the murderous abortion industry. Our greatest enemy today is not the dirty liquor traffic. Our greatest threat is not filthy Hollywood and their cesspool of iniquity. The greatest threat to Christianity today is arrogant, proud and stubborn pastors, who will not heed THE TRUTH.

There is nothing new under the sun. They had the same problem in the Old Testament. I feel like a modern-day Jeremiah. The prophet Jeremiah wasn't married and neither am I. Jeremiah preached hard, uncompromising and without apology against the wicked pastors of the day, because they didn't care about truth. Jeremiah saw that the PASTORS of his generation (during the time of Babylon) were dropping the ball for God, just as I see it happening today in 2021. Read what the man of God says about the shameful pastors of his day...

Jeremiah 10:21, "*For the pastors are become brutish* [lacking good sense], and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered."

Jeremiah 12:10, "*Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard*, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness."

Jeremiah 22:22, "*The wind shall eat up all thy pastors*, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness."

Jeremiah 23:1, "Woe be unto *the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep* of my pasture! saith the LORD."

Jeremiah 23:2, "Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; *Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away*, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD."

Ungodly pastors make people not want to go to church anymore. I receive emails all the time from people who don't want to attend church anymore, because they are sick and tired of Lordship Salvation being taught. They are sick and tired of seeing dozens of Bible versions, and corrupt revisions being used in churches. They are sick and tired of pastors running the churches like they personally own it, as a dictatorship instead of the house of God. Something is very wrong with 97 % of pastors and churches today, especially in the United States. The biggest problem is that pastors no longer have a PURE HEART. A man with a pure heart is a truth-seeker. He may start off wrong in the ministry, [1]as did Pastor Jack Hyles on the Bible, but because they are pure of heart they are willing to change toward right. Dr. Hyles was pure of heart, and by God's grace so am I.

Dear friend, always be pure of heart! But if you want to belong to a big group of phonies, who superficially claim to love truth but definitely don't, then Bob Jones University is the hellhole for you. They teach Lordship Salvation. Then deny that we have an inspired, infallible or inerrant Bible today. Perhaps you like that kind of [2]Caspar Milquetoast religion. Perhaps you like going along to get along with the crowd. That is why Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Dr. Marty Herron in Iowa at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and other heretics, refuse to break ties with Bob Jones University—birds of a feather flock together! **Proverbs 16:5, " Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."** The Bob Jones crowd are a stiffnecked bunch!

You cannot help the Bob Jones University crowd, because they are subverted of themselves, filled with pride.

Titus 3:10-11, "

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself. **"** I am shocked how many pastors and churches rally behind Pastor John MacArthur. Mr. MacArthur's plan of Lordship Salvation is so complicated, that [3]he says children cannot be saved. Also, [4]MacArthur says Jesus did not have divine blood flowing in His veins. Contrary to the simplicity that is in Christ, [5]MacArthur makes salvation hard. But like the hellbound Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Jehovah's Witnesses, Dr. MacArthur says something

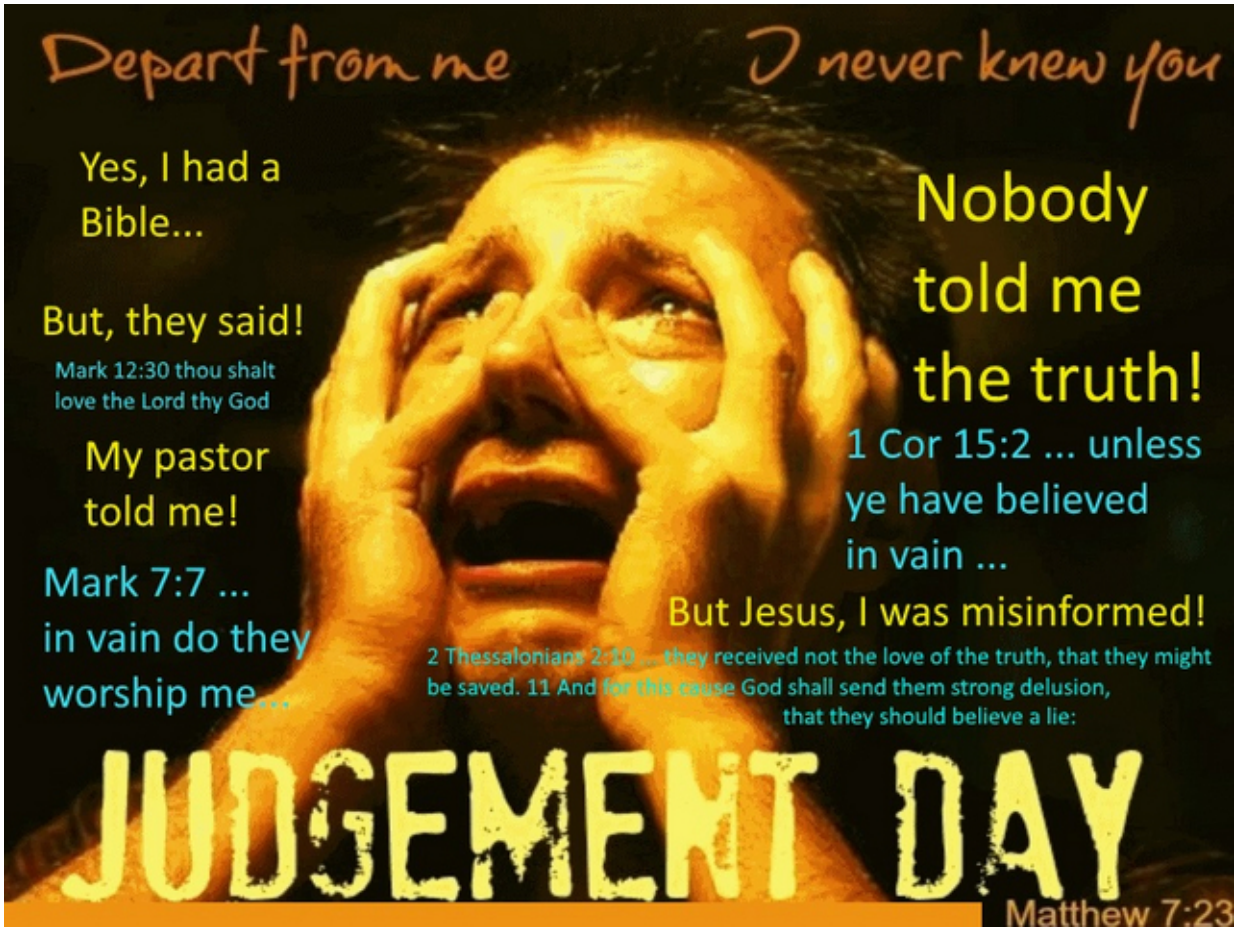
really great, intriguing and interesting things from the pulpit. So millions of people are woefully deceived. A man who is wrong on the Bible, repentance and the Gospel cannot be trusted with anything theologically.

The Gospel is under brutal attack today in 2021. We are at war spiritually folks! We are at war over the inspiration, inerrancy and infallibility of the Word of God. We are at war over the clarity, meaning and accuracy of the Gospel. Sadly, the greatest threat to churches today are the apostate Bible colleges (e.g., Bob Jones University, Moody Bible Institute, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Masters University, et cetera), which supply churches with incompetent pastors. I wouldn't give you a plug nickel for the shallow, indifferent, wishy-washy, yuppie-type, graduates coming out of today's disgraceful so-called Bible colleges. What a misnomer!

One of the Devil's tactics, which he uses to corrupt truth, is to introduce imitations of the truth. So over time people get used to those imitations and embrace them, which eventually replaces the genuine thing. For example: Before the year 1881 nearly everyone used the King James Bible. But then two unsaved Anglican ministers named Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, produced an allegedly new, older and better Greek text in 1881. The new Bible versions started being published, but sparingly. Albeit, in the 1960's all the stops of Hell were unplugged and Bible revisions by the dozens started appearing year after year. Today, according to the American Bible Society, there are [6]approximately 900 English Bibles.

Hundreds of thousands of young people enroll into Bible college believing that the Bible is inspired by God, and when they graduate don't believe that we have an infallible, inerrant or inspired Bible today. [7]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) admits that he also was misled by theologians in the early years of his ministry, but he woke up and realized what had happened, and because a champion for the King James Bible for the rest of his life.

The greatest threat to Christianity today is apathetic pastors. I've read that the average pastor only lasts for 5 years before he quits. That is because they got into the ministry for the wrong reasons. You're dealing with people as a pastor. If you don't like the smell of sheep, don't become a shepherd! The pastorate used to be a divine calling, when men felt called of God to preach (which is my testimony); but today you've got these pipsqueak knuckleheads who can't preach their way our of a wet paper bag, to whom the pastorate is merely a profession (a way to make money and keep their hands clean). I wouldn't give you a dime for today's shallow, gutless and incompetent pastors. I could go on all day about today's pathetic pastors and the churches who hire, tolerate and honor them! These yardbirds don't deserve any honor. They ought to be run out of town by their congregations! GET RIGHT WITH GOD AMEICA!!!



1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/pastor-jack-hyles-on-importance-of.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/caspar_milquetoast.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/pastor-jack-hyles-on-importance-of.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhs4ABU_MZKacMACrKkezEYDK-Cv_sHGDU4j8GJ-Eill-wEb4Ztfi5KYBdjruI1gqlOCfS6eevjCW8upBU1-n85qKiqJanzv5PPvs8

2.3.2 Salvation Is Not A Trial Basis, It's A Free Gift (2021-03-04 09:30)

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

As computer users, we nearly all know the frustration of finding software advertised on-line for "free," but then after downloading and installing it, we learn that it's only free for a limited time, which is very deceptive! Usually such shady "free" offers end up being only on a trial basis for 14 days or a limited period, and then you either have to purchase the software or it won't work fully or at all. If I had my way, such manipulative advertising would be against the law!

Oftentimes we hear banks advertise that if you open up a new account, they will give you a “free” gift. But if it were truly free, you wouldn’t have to do anything to get it! If you have to open up an account, then it is really a reward for opening a new account, and not a free gift at all. This is all deceptive advertising, and dishonest. The word “free” is perhaps the most misused, abused and misapplied word in the English language today.

The same goes for all the shady counterfeit plans of salvation being offered in many churches today. We often hear of these shady “free” offers for eternal life, that is said to be freely offered by God’s grace through faith; yet at the same time they falsely advertise that you must “turn from your sins” or “be willing to turn from your sins” (which is effectively the same thing), or “follow Christ” or “make Jesus your ’Lord”’ or “commit your life to God” or any number of things which are not part of the Gospel.

We are truly living in a time of universal deceit. It was prolific author George Orwell (1903-1950) who stated, “In times of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act!” That is very true! May I say kindly, yet boldly with all Biblical confidence, that the offer of eternal life is not on a trial basis. It is not limited to see how well you perform, or whether your life changes for the better, nor whether you like it or not, nor anything else. Salvation is a free gift from God, which is simply received by childlike faith in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6)!

Unlike a lot of dishonest companies and shady internet ads, God is totally upfront and honest in His offer of eternal life. There are no hidden clauses, no fine print, and no strings attached in God’s [1]terms of salvation. God’s gift of eternal life offered in the inspired King James Bible is not a free trial for 14 days! It is not shareware! It is not conditional upon you forsaking sin, living a holy life, amending your ways, or committing your life to God! It is a totally free gift, which you simply receive by faith in the Gospel!!!

1. gospel.htm

2.3.3 Change Is A Position (2021-03-05 09:30)

Romans 1:25, “Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.”

Sadly, the Bible college I gratefully attended from 1985 to 1993, Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), stopped believing that the King James Bible is inspired in 2008. Therefore, I cannot recommend or support them anymore.

Sadly, thousands of Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) alumni still support them, as if King James Bible infallibility, inerrancy and inspiration don’t really matter. I guess

[1]Pastor Al Lacy

and

[2]Pastor Jack Hyles

didn’t know what they were talking about. No, Pastor Jack Schaap didn’t know what he was talking about!

A dark shadow of doubt is looming over the churches today! I promise you that as time passes, the First Baptist Church Of Hammond, Indiana WILL CHANGE for the worse, because they have already set the precedent.

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. (who attended HAC from 1972 to 1976) made these excellent statements, verifying what I am saying:

> "Somebody said about a preacher, 'He changed his position.' Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! ... When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don't stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that's why it's called 'backsliding'!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [3]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> "The process of changing is what error is!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [4]Truth Vs. Change.
>
> "Error has no boundaries, truth does!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [5]Truth Vs. Change.

That is exactly right. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! That is what happened in the year 1881, when Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort introduced a SECOND AUTHORITY to the world of the Bible. Like the subtle serpent in Genesis 3:1, they introduced a new version of God's Word to the world. God had already commanded Adam and Eve what to do in **Genesis 2:16-17, "And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, *Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat*:**

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

"

Notice that God said they COULD eat of every tree in the garden, except the Tree of Knowledge.

Now look at what the serpent (Satan according to Revelation 20:2) changed God's Word to say in **Genesis 3:1,**

"Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?" The serpent misquoted God as saying that they COULDN'T eat of any of the trees in the garden? Why did the serpent change God's Word? It was to DECEIVE Eve's mind. It was to compel her to do something different than what God intended. Oh please don't miss this dear friend.

To receive God's gift of eternal life, He simply intended for you to acknowledge THE TRUTH (repentance) that you are a guilty sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19), and embrace THE TRUTH (Good News) that Jesus paid for your sins on the cross, was buried, and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. That is **"the Gospel"**

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4). But the serpent came along in the New Living Translation (NLT) and ADDED the following words to the Bible, saying you must repent

"[6]OF YOUR SINS" to be saved, thus compelling you to do something different than what God intended. So instead of simply resting wholly in Christ's work of redemption, now the Devil has convinced people that they must turn away from committing sinful bad habits to be saved. That is NOT what God intended dear friend!

Do you see how just changing a few words completely changes the intended meaning? Now imagine having HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions, which all contain literally THOUSANDS of changes. What utter massive confusion!!! My God, how did America's pastors, evangelists, Bible colleges and churches ever buy into this Satanic deception? Dr. Bob Gray Sr. nailed it in one of his previous quotes. ...

> "Error has no boundaries, truth does!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [7]Truth Vs. Change .

That was the reason for Westcott's and Hort's so-called "new," "older" and "more accurate" Greek text in 1881. By introducing a SECOND AUTHORITY to the world, man was put into the place of God, as was Eve, having to decide which of the first TWO AUTHORITIES is correct. New Bible revisions have been coming out ever since 1881, one after the other, year after year, obscuring and obliterating the true inspired Word of God, which is the King James Bible. The Devil's Bibles KEEP CHANGING, but the King James Bible never changes!

[8]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
6. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Mark%201%3A15&version=NLT
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEify4vqoswmrZAJ_5Vo9bv97tZ3biaeAnSSIhE7_FBxtX-Mx7syVdKsgjVVRwWY7e4uinrXtOtije7Uac4JOQIMh4J4Wy2fTlMV3Lr

---

2.3.4 A Christian Couldn't Go To Hell If They Tried (2021-03-06 09:30)

Hebrews 10:10-14, "

1344

By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.

***For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified*.**

"

A born-again believer couldn't go to Hell if they tried. Dear reader, salvation is of the Lord. **Jonah 2:9-10, "But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.**

And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

" There is absolutely no way that a saint can ever lose the salvation which God promised to THEM THAT BELIEVE before the world began. **1st Corinthians 1:21,**

"For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*." Titus 1:2, " In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;" Eternal life is a promise to those who receive it by faith alone in Christ.

Once saved always saved. Salvation is of the Lord, not of man. You cannot save yourself! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. Everyone has faith, but it's up to you to put it wherever you want.

For those of you who have come to Jesus, God promises eternal life. The only kind of life that God offers is eternal life—not temporal or probationary life—but *eternal life*.

John 6:37-38,

" All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*. For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

" If anyone could ever lose the promise of salvation that God gives to those who believe, then Jesus would be a liar. Dear reader, there is not even one documented case in the inspired Word of God of anyone ever losing God's promise of salvation. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** If saved always saved!!!

Some people are foolishly going to put their faith in doing good works, but you can't get saved like that. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Please don't build your house upon the sand. Dear reader, you may build a beautiful, expense and exquisite mansion; but if it is built upon the sand instead of anchored into the deep bedrock, your house will be washed away and come tumbling down when the heavy rains come.

Many people (especially religious folks) are going to be greatly disappointed, horrified in fact, when they enter into eternity and find out that they cannot go to Heaven. **Luke 13:23-24, " Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."** Billions of people mistakenly think that they can merit Heaven by doing good works, or by living the Christian life; but the Word of God says in **Ephesians 2:8-9,**

"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." What a beautiful Bible passage!

Once you make the decision to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus raised up from the dead the third day, God works the supernatural miracle of the new birth. **John 1:12-13,**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, *but of God*." Salvation is of the Lord.

In Matthew 7:21-23, a group of people were horrified to find out that they were not born-again. They had lived the Christian life without ever experiencing the new birth. They were following Christ diligently, calling Him

"

Lord, Lord,

" but they had never ceased from their own works to trust Him alone as their Savior. This is the same fatal error being made today by [1]Pastor John MacArthur, [2]Bob Jones University, [3]Steve Pettit, [4]Marty Herron and countless more foolish proponents of the [5]Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Please listen to Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold preach this excellent sermon called: "

[6]JESUS Versus John MacArthur.

"

Dear friend, if you are saved you couldn't go to Hell if you tried. You may decide to go live in all manner of what some people call

"

deep sin,

"

but God's grace will much more abound **Romans 5:20,**

"Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:

That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. **"** I love that so much—WHERE SIN ABOUNDED, GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND!!!! You cannot sin beyond the depth of God's grace. We are not saved because WE are faithful, but because GOD is faithful.

God never makes anybody do anything. God invites all men to be freely saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, *yet he abideth faithful*: he cannot deny himself."** God abideth faithfully. GOD IS FAITHFUL dear reader. We all must die someday and then the judgment (Hebrews 9:27). Are you ready friend? Do you know 100 % that if you died right now, that you would go to Heaven? I know, and so can you. If you would like to know too, then please read this precious sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) called:

"

[7]The One Thing That Determines Salvation.

"

[8]

John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/eternal_life_is_not_a_trade.jpg
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/biggest_lie.htm
6. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAOJZTf-NzajVNi5rStutcgkeblpJDEiAWsTBeG3Kp5SfXoAZ6f6exF7NKhZnO2qRVyc2fu_zVMyI5SuG8cV-jx1EvfDSqaIvHFP1

2.3.5 The Man Who Believes On Jesus Christ Has Repented (2021-03-07 09:30)

Mark 1:15, “

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye*, and believe the gospel.

”

Luke 13:3,

“

I tell you, Nay: but, *except ye repent*, ye shall all likewise perish.

”

Acts 3:19,

“*Repent ye* therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

”

Acts 17:30,

“

And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where *to repent*:

”

These beautiful passages of Scripture are commonly cited by advocates of Lordship Salvation to justify their heresy of “

turn away from your sin

”

to saved. However, none of these passages teach that repentance means to turn away from your sins. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. The Gospel of John was written for the purpose of getting people saved (John 20:31). In the book of John we find the word **“**

believe

” mentioned 85 times, but the word repent is not mentioned even once. This plainly evidences that the man who believes has also repented.

Something that bothers me is the deceitfulness of Baptist pastors and churches all across America. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) is still recognized as one of the most notable and

respected leaders in the independent fundamental Baptist movement today. Dr. Rice founded the Sword Of The Lord in 1934. I love Brother Rice and fully support his ministry and the Sword Of The Lord still today, whose editor is now Dr. Shelton Smith.

As an example of what I mean by deceit, please read the following quote from the Statement of Faith of the Metro Baptist Church in Kansas City, Kansas...

> **You must repent.**
>
> "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:" (Acts 17:30) To repent literally means to have a change of mind (or spirit) toward God and toward sin. **It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see then, how the man who believes in Christ, repents, and the man who repents, believes in Christ. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://metrobaptistchurch.com/eternal-life

To an unsaved person, the preceding skewed quote gives the impression that they must forsake sinful living to be saved. Here is a quote from the Statement of Faith from the Highland Baptist Church in Cumberland, Maryland...

> **You must repent**
>
> And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent: (Acts 17:30) To repent literally means to have a change of mind (or spirit) toward God and toward sin. **It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see, then, how the man who believes in Christ repents and the man who repents believes in Christ. The jailer repented when he turned from sin to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [2]http://highlandbaptistcumberlandmd.com/salvation

Did you notice that these two Statement of Faith are almost identical? That is because many church, like these, simply repeat what Dr. John R. Rice teaches in his popular Gospel tract titled: "

[3]What Must I Do To Be Saved?

" Here is a direct quote from Dr. Rice's tract:

> "To repent literally means to have a change of mind or spirit toward God and toward sin. **It means to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart, and trust in Jesus Christ to save you.** You can see, then, how the man who believes in Christ repents and the man who repents believes in Christ. The jailer repented when he turned form sin to believe in the Lord Jesus Christ."
>
> SOURCE: "
>
> [4]What Must I Do To Be Saved?
>
> "

It bothers me when Baptist churches skew (a slanted position) Dr. Rice's writings, misrepresenting what he really taught. Anyone who represents Dr. Rice as teaching that you have to turn from sins, as a separate act from believing, is slandering him! Please read what Dr. Rice actually believes and teaches:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith*****: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation.
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful what Brother Rice said. Please don't miss it! I have heard [5]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying that he taught people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding hyperlink. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [6]Nothing could be further from the truth.

Kindly said, I am so sick and tired of Ray Comfort's damnable doctrines of devils. In all of his YouTube videos, Ray requires people to do TWO things to be saved. He first requires that people repent of their sins. He defines repentance as telling God you're sorry, [7]and then living a LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE to prove the reality of your salvation. John R. Rice rightly taught that repentance and faith are simply two parts of ONE STEP of believing to be saved; whereas Ray Comfort errantly teaches that repentance and faith are TWO STEPS, which require an effort to stop living in sin to be saved.

These are two very different plans of salvation.

It is very deceptive for any Baptist church to partially quote John R. Rice, telling people that repentance means

"

to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart.

" In reality, in fact, that is NOT what repentance means!!!!!!! The word

"

repent

"

regarding salvation in the Bible is either the noun *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently).

Mark 1:15, “

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye*, and believe the gospel.

”

To be saved, you must *think differently* and believe the *Good News* (i.e., Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, He was buried and physically resurrected three days later). We are saved by believing, not by repenting; but repentance makes believing possible. If you didn’t change your mind about whatever it is that has been preventing you from believing, then you wouldn’t have come to Christ to be forgiven and saved. The only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been hindering you from believing.

Unbelief is the only thing that keeps a person from believing. To require that someone commit to turning away from living a lifestyle of sin, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift of eternal life. I hope you see that. False teachers like John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, James White, Bryan Denlinger, Sam Horn, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron and R.C. Sproul, unbiblically require people to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get saved, which is heresy. Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition.

Out Baptist churches today are filled with people who are very ecumenical, accepting and bidding Godspeed to all manner of heresy, false teachers, counterfeit Bible versions and other gospels. Sadly, anybody who professes faith alone in Christ alone by grace alone is embraced as being a true Christian; yet many of these so-called

“

Christians

” adhere to a very different plan of salvation than what is clearly taught in the King James Bible. I have just shown you two Baptist churches, whose Statement of Faith add turning away from sins to the Gospel, corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone.

Most churches are in denial today. While they insist that salvation is a free gift that cannot be earned, at the same time that also insist that you turn away from sinning to receive it. I can take you to the Mormon, Roman Catholic, Jehovah’s Witness, Church of Christ and Seventh-Day Adventist websites to show you where [8]they all insist that salvation is obtained solely by God’s grace. Yet, all of these false religions require some form of works for salvation, or to prove that you are really saved by performing works. The Word of God teaches the exact opposite, that a person is saved solely BY FAITH and nothing else is required...

> **Romans 3:20-26, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**
>
> **But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;**
>
> ***Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:**
>
> **For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;**
>
> ***Being justified freely by his grace* through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:**

> **Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation *through faith in his blood*, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;**
>
> **To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*.**
>
> **”**

Repeatedly in the Bible we are taught simply to BELIEVE on the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16). Nowhere are we told to repent “

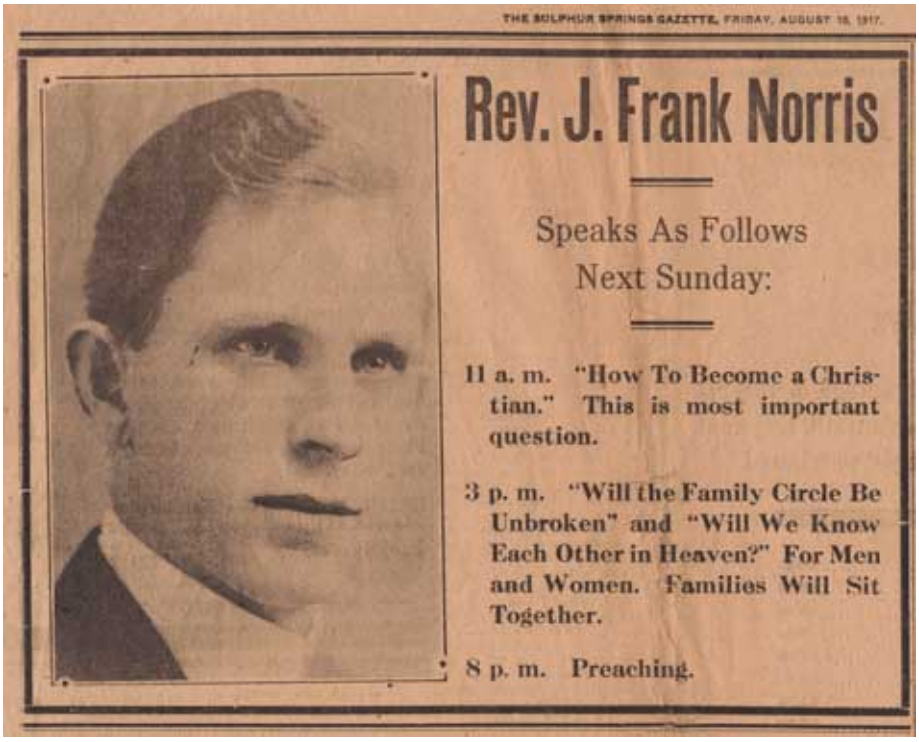
of our sins

”

to be saved. NOWHERE!!! In closing, let me repeat these doctrinally sound words by Evangelist John R. Rice once again. And may I say, the inspired Scriptures are our final and only authority in all doctrinal and moral matters. You’ll find those inspired words only in the King James Bible today. Having said that, Dr. Rice gets it 100 % correct here, in my humble opinion as a fundamentalist Baptist preacher:

> **“Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation.** Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.”
>
> [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Repentance is not a separate act from believing, but one and the same. This is the great Bible truth which is woefully lacking in thousands of Baptist churches today, perverting the simple Gospel of free grace. God bless you dear friend, and thank you from my heart for reading this humble sinner’s writings. To God alone be the glory!



THE SULPHUR SPRINGS GAZETTE, FRIDAY, AUGUST 10, 1917.

Rev. J. Frank Norris

Speaks As Follows Next Sunday:

11 a. m. "How To Become a Christian." This is most important question.

3 p. m. "Will the Family Circle Be Unbroken" and "Will We Know Each Other in Heaven?" For Men and Women. Families Will Sit Together.

8 p. m. Preaching.

1. https://metrobaptistchurch.com/eternal-life
2. http://highlandbaptistcumberlandmd.com/salvation
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Dr%20John%20Rice/what_must_i_do.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/search?q=vatican
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXQw4ZQSJeeL2bZTYb6190lPyQPcE2t-PSYtSe34F1jofO38grVXNGAWWHzumRelat2wO3qrFAaV7_y03p2K-0wnzwh1LLbjvLpEM

2.3.6 How To Win A Soul To Jesus (2021-03-08 09:30)

Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise." Mark 16:15, "

And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

"

This tremendous soulwinning lesson is by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). This helpful information is taken from chapter 4 of Dr. Hyle's excellent book, " [1]How to Boost Your Church Attendance. "

> The purpose of this chapter is not to deal with witnessing in public, but it primarily concerns the winning of souls to Christ in the home. It deals with the proper approach

and some practical pointers to help one be a more effective soul winner. I have tried to put these principles into practice for a number of years, and God has blessed them with the salvation of literally hundreds of souls being won to Him in homes. May God use them to bless you and make you a winner of souls for Christ.

Last year alone over three hundred of our people won someone to Christ. Each of them was instructed through the following method, which is simple and easy enough for anyone to understand.

1. Be Clean and Neat. If a person is going to be a soul winner he must not be offensive to the people with whom he talks. It is a definite asset for a soul winner to be careful to bathe often, to avoid body odor. Teeth should be brushed, and the breath should be tested. Carry mints in your pockets or some good flavored chewing gum which will help keep the breath from being offensive. One of the most damaging things in soul winning is the effect of halitosis. By all means, a soul winner should watch this carefully. The soul winner should also be neatly dressed. A lady should be dressed conservatively, and I think it is best for a man to at least wear a shirt with a tie

2. Carry a Testament with You All the Time. One of the most effective methods that we have used is the carrying of two Testaments-one for you to read as you seek to win the person, and one for the unsaved person to read, or follow as you read. After he has given his heart to Jesus, then you may present him with the Testament that he has read from as a gift.

Testaments which are adequate for this type of work may be bought at most book-stores for about twenty-five cents each. It is our suggestion that a Testament is better to use than a Bible because it does not "give you away." As you get out of your car to walk to a house, a person might possibly see you carrying a Bible and immediately think that you are representing some cult or some false "ism" and build a mental barrier against you. Hence, it is usually better to carry a Testament in your pocket.

3. Be Soul Conscious. By this I simply mean to be aware everywhere you go that the people to whom you talk are going to spend eternity somewhere . . . the man who cuts your hair, the boy who shines your shoes, the man who fills your car with gas, the bread man, the milk man, the grocery man, the clerk at the drugstore, and the saleslady at the clothing store are all going to spend eternity somewhere. Make it a habit to ask people if they are Christians. This will be a blessing to you, and will give you a chance to witness to them. It is good to carry gospel tracts with you at all times in order that you may present one to a person who is not a Christian, that he may read it after you leave. This is effective to use when witnessing to people at work, who cannot stop their work for you to give them the plan of salvation.

Recently one of our soul winners was getting a shoe shine. Just before he asked the colored shine boy if he were a Christian, the shine boy looked up and asked the man if he were a Christian. Our church member responded with an affirmative answer, "Yes, you must be a Christian, too."

The colored boy replied, "Yes, sir, one of those Miller Road Baptist members won me to Jesus the other day while I was shining his shoes."

4. Go Two by Two. This is important! There are several reasons why God sent His disciples out in pairs, and certainly we should follow His example. Also, there is

strength in numbers, and with another Christian present as a prayer warrior the soul winner is encouraged. However, the most important reasons that another person should go with you, apart from Scriptural reason, are to pave the way for absolute quietness, and to avoid any unnecessary disturbances while the soul winner is talking to the unsaved person. Such things as caring for the children, changing the baby, answering the door, turning the radio or television off can certainly be of value in the winning of souls to Christ.

5. Go with Different People. Many people think it is wise to team up with the same soul winning partner all of the time. However, this discourages the making of new soul winners. It seems advisable for a person who is an active soul winner to take a different person with him periodically so that the new visitor might actually see the winning of a soul. This is better than any study course a Christian can take.

6. Pray and Claim the Spirit Fullness before Going.

Before you go to the field you need to spend a few moments in prayer, simply asking God to bless you and to help you be a blessing to others. Also, claim His Spirit fullness by faith, asking Him to bless you as you go, and to prepare the hearts of those to whom you will talk.

7. Go Believing. The thing that transformed my soul winning life more than anything else was this one thing! Many times I would go to the fields to witness for Christ, not expecting to win anyone. When and if someone was converted I would actually be subconsciously surprised. However, it dawned on me one day that God wants to save people, and that as God was sending me out, He would save people. So, rather than going out defeated, an effort was made to go expecting to see someone saved. The increase that God gave to this attitude of faith was amazing.

8. Be Nice. Remember that the person to whom you are talking did not ask you to come. You are a guest in his home, and many times, an unwanted guest. A soul winner in a home cannot use the same frankness that the preacher can in the pulpit. It is necessary that a soul winner be nice and courteous, kind and understanding, as he goes into someone's home to talk to him about the Lord.

9. Be Careful about Going In. If a person is busy and obviously does not want to be disturbed, many times it is wise to tell him that you will not come in at this particular time, and suggest that you make an appointment for a later date when you may come back and talk to him about the Lord. This has proven effective in many cases.

10. Be Complimentary. As you enter someone's home, it is always good to be complimentary. If the children are sweet, tell them so. If the home is lovely mention it. It is good to be complimentary.

11. Let the One You are Visiting Talk of His Interests for a While. Ask him about his work, about the family, about his home town, and things of that nature. He will enjoy talking with you and speaking of his interests. One of the best points that a person can use is to be a good listener.

12. Have Only One Person Do the Talking. As you seek to win the person to Christ, let only one soul winner do the talking. Do not interrupt with your "two cents." You keep the road clear and keep the way paved for their privacy and pray! Do not pray with your eyes closed, however, as you may miss a chance to be of help by giving a child a drink, answering the door, or other things which might cause the lost person not to be free to listen carefully to the soul winner.

13. Stay on the Subject. Many times as you try to win a person he will ask questions that are irrelevant to salvation. When such a question is asked, it is usually good to say, "That is a good question. Remind me in a moment and I will answer that." Then, continue talking about the plan of salvation. Do not let yourself be sidetracked on less important issues.

14. Stay in the Same Book of the Bible. It seems that it would be confusing to a sinner for a soul winner to go all over the Bible in trying to explain his point. With isolated verses taken from all over the Scriptures anything can be proved; however, when a person stays in the same book of the Bible, near the same pages, the lost person can readily see that you are not trying to confuse him by taking isolated verses to prove your point. A good book to use is John, another one is Isaiah; however, I have found the most effective book to be Romans.

15. Draw a Map in Your Testament. Many people are young Christians and do not have the Scriptures memorized, nor can they find the ones that they must use to deal with the plan of salvation. To aid in this, a plan has been devised of drawing a map in the Bible or Testament one is using. For example, start with Romans 3:10. Then, beside Romans 3:10, write Romans 3:23, the next verse you will turn to. After you have explained Romans 3:23, have written beside this verse Romans 5:12, which shows you where to go from there. Then, Romans 6:23, Romans 5:8, and finally Romans 10:9-11.

The lost person will not necessarily see what you have written in your Bible, as he will be looking on from the other Testament which you have handed him to use. This way you can direct yourself to the next Scripture, even though you may not know a single Scripture by heart, or do not know where to find the Scriptures pertaining to the plan of salvation.

16. Three Basic Questions Should Be Asked in the Conversation. First ask, "Are you a Christian?" Second, "Would you like to be a Christian?" Third, "If I were to show you in the Bible how to be a Christian, would you be willing to do what God says?"

The first of these three questions has often been disputed. Some prefer to ask "Are you saved?", or, "Are you born again?", or, "Do you know Jesus?" However, the simple question, "Are you a Christian?" might lead to asking other questions. The way the person answers your question would determine whether or not you should inquire further as to the sincerity of his profession. Then, if he wants to be a Christian, you may proceed. Remember this-it is God's business to prepare a soul. You cannot argue anyone into being a Christian. He must be ready; if he is not ready, you cannot argue him into it. Then, if he commits himself by saying he would be saved if he knew how, you have a definite committal that he will respond. If he says he will, then proceed immediately to show him the aforementioned Scriptures.

Following is the structure of the conversation that I have found helpful in dealing with most unsaved people with whom I talk:

Soul winner: "First, Mr. Blank, if a person is going to be saved, he needs to be saved from something. Let me show you why a person needs to be saved. Notice in Romans 3:10, 'As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.' The word righteous means good; hence, there is none good, no, not one. If there is not one good-then I am not good. Is that right? If there is not one good, then you are not good. Is that right? Now, let us turn to Romans 3:23, 'For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.' If all have sinned, then that means that I have sinned. If

all have sinned, that means you have sinned. So, you see that all of the people in the world are sinners. There is none that doeth good. We are all gone out of the way; we are together become unprofitable, and we have all sinned and come short of the glory of God.

"Now, Mr. Blank, may I show you where the sin came from? Notice in Romans 5:12, 'Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.' You recall that one man brought sin into all the world. You will also remember that this man was Adam in the garden of Eden. God made Adam and Eve. He put them in the garden. He told them that they could eat of every tree in the garden but one, and if and when they ate of that tree, they would die. Do your remember, Mr. Blank, whether or not they ate of that tree?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes, they did."

Soul Winner: "Yes, they did. When they did, they were separated from God. They died spiritually, and they became sinners. So, when they had children, their children were sinners, and their children were sinners, and their children were sinners-until finally, Mr. Blank, one day you were born, and the Bible says that you were born in sin. Though you were not accountable for it until you realized that you were a sinner, you were born going away from God. Mr. Blank, you are still going away from God; hence, you are a child of Adam.

"Now, would you look at and read Romans 6:23, 'For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord'?

"Mr. Blank, God, in order to be a just God, must make us pay for our sins. God has said that you will not get by with sin-so, God must make us pay for sin. The price on sin is death. This death is a spiritual death which culminates in the second death, mentioned in Revelation 21:8 and Revelation 20:14, which is the Lake of Fire. Therefore, the ultimate price that man must pay for his sins is to suffer in the Lake of Fire-or to go to hell. That means, Mr. Blank, according to your own statement that you are not a Christian, and according to the Word of God, if you died today you would go to hell. Is that right?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Mr. Blank, I am happy to tell you that God does not want you to go to hell. God loves you as you love your children. Just as you would make a way to save any wayward children of yours, even so God has made a plan to save you. Here is His plan. Please read Romans 5:8, 'But God commendeth his love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.' Mr. Blank, God looked down and saw that you were a sinner, and saw that you were going to hell. He did not want you to go to hell, so He came to earth in the form of a Man. His name was Jesus Christ. For thirty-three years He lived upon the earth-not once did He sin. Mr. Blank, if Jesus had sinned once, and the price of sin finally is the Lake of Fire, where would Jesus have had to go when He died?"

Mr. Blank: "To the Lake of Fire."

Soul Winner: "Exactly so. But He did not sin, did He?"

Mr. Blank: "No."

Soul Winner: "He was perfect. Not once did He have an evil thought, not once did He say a nasty word, not once did He drink a bottle of beer, not once did He do anything that was contrary to His Father's will. But Mr. Blank, on the Cross of Calvary Jesus

Christ suffered spiritual separation from God, or the same thing that the sinner must suffer in hell. If He was not suffering it for His own sins, then He must have been suffering for someone else's sins. Do you have any idea for whom He was suffering?"

Mr. Blank: "He was suffering for you and me."

Soul Winner: "Exactly so. Now, if He was suffering for you and me, He was paying our debt. Is that right?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Mr. Blank, if I went to the bank today, and paid off all of your debts at the bank, they would send a representative out to tell you about my payment. You would have one of two choices. You could say, 'No, I will not accept his payment; I will pay my own debts.' If that were your answer, even though I had paid the price, you would still be in debt. However, on the other hand, you could say, 'Of course, I will accept payment. I will receive the gift that Mr. Soul Winner gave me.' That moment, Mr. Blank, you would be free of debt. That moment the bank would wipe your debts completely clean. Now, Mr. Blank, you are in debt to God. You have sinned. Your record is in heaven. Jesus Christ went to the bank of heaven, as it were, and paid the full payment for all of your debts. He has paid for all of your sins. He sent me as His representative today to tell you about this. You can say one of two things: You can say, 'No, I will pay my own debts. I will go to hell for myself.' Or, you can say, 'Of course, I will accept a Saviour like that. I will accept His gift of eternal life, and receive Him as my Saviour.' That moment, Mr. Blank, you become a child of God, by receiving Christ as a Substitute for your sin, and taking Him in your heart as your Saviour.

"Now, Mr. Blank, let us sum up what we have said. Do you realize that you are a sinner?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Do you realize that if you died today you would go to hell?" Mr. Blank: "Yes." Soul Winner: "Do you realize that Jesus died in your place, and suffered spiritual separation from God in your place?"

Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Do you realize that if you were to bow here, and seek God's forgiveness and take Christ as your Saviour today, by faith, God would make you His child?" Mr. Blank: "Yes."

Soul Winner: "Then, Mr. Blank, could we just bow our heads and hearts in prayer, and let me pray for you? While I pray you can consider giving your heart to the Lord Jesus. Shall we kneel?"

(Turn to Romans 10:13-read it to him and have him put his hand on that Scripture. You pray. Pray sincerely, simply and briefly. As you conclude your prayer, do not say "Amen.")

Soul Winner: "With our heads bowed, Mr. Blank, wouldn't you like to ask God to forgive your sins right now? Tell Him that you are sorry for your sins, tell Him you want to receive Christ as your Saviour now. Will you do it?" (Mr. Blank may pray a simple prayer. If not, you might ask him to pray after you sincerely.)

Soul Winner: "Mr. Blank, if you are willing now, the best you know how, to turn from sin, and give your heart to Christ in faith, would you please take my hand as if it were the hand of Jesus as a token thereof?" (Mr. Blank takes the soul winner's hand. The

soul winner, while holding the convert's hand, should offer a prayer of thanksgiving to God for saving him.)

Soul Winner: "God bless you, Mr. Blank. Now, let me ask you a question. If the Bible is true-where would you go if you died now?"

Mr. Blank: "I would go to heaven."

Soul Winner: "Isn't that wonderful? Isn't God good to give eternal life to those who will receive him by faith?"

17. Lead Him to a Profession. After the person has been converted, ask him to promise to come to church the next possible service, and walk the aisle and let the pastor tell the people that he has been saved. It seems unwise to ask him to be baptized until he has made his profession. Then, at the altar, when he is making his profession, or later, the minister can speak with him about baptism.

18. Go by and Get the Convert the Next Sunday. It is an unusual experience for many new converts to come to church. Many of them have not been to church for months, or years. It would be much easier for them to come if you will offer to go by and bring them with you.

19. Sit with the Convert in the Service.

20. At the Close of the Service Offer to Go Down the Aisle with Him.

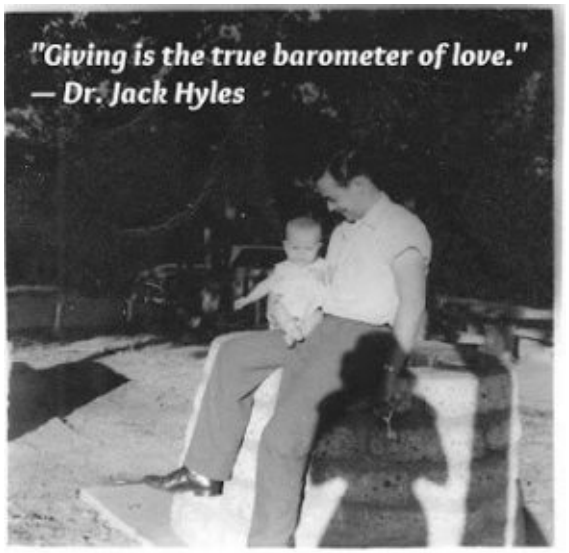
21. After He Has Made His Profession, United with the Church and Been Baptized, He is Still Your Child. Continue to watch over him, and help him. Ask him over to your house for refreshments. Fellowship with him, and make him feel at home in the service of the Lord.

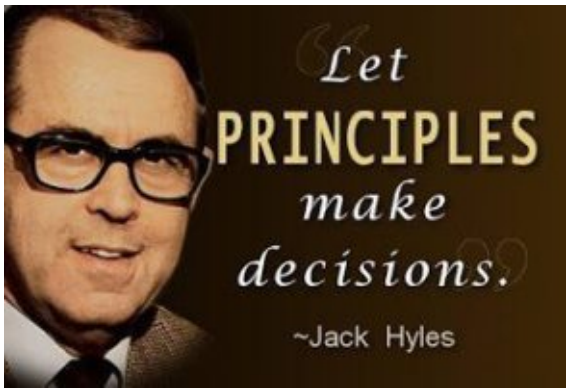
22. Appoint a Committee to Go by and See the New Converts, as Well as the New Church Members. The week after they join the church, it is good to have a committee to go by and see the new converts and new members.

This group may carry a certificate of baptism, a copy of the church budget, a copy of some book advising young Christians how to grow in grace, any books written by the pastor, etc. These will be helpful and appreciated by the new converts and new church members.

23. Use the "Buddy" System. After the Sunday services each week, call someone who lives near the new convert and "assign" him the new convert. It is good for him to have the new convert over for refreshments, to make a visit into his home, and perhaps have his family over for a meal to try to get him acquainted with some of the church members.

This person's job also would be to help integrate the convert into the church program, and introduce him to as many people as possible.

[2] 
"Giving is the true barometer of love."
— Dr. Jack Hyles

[3] 
Let
PRINCIPLES
make
decisions.
~Jack Hyles

[4]

Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

[5]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/how_to_boost_your_church_attendance.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiDVLHHoPw2M2ZoUCkWk32JcyjK-8hzEkoO2-bcPXuNvU3qAmg1lJcrNoLydQOob8SGDaPtz6KGtXuKN1MzAiUmDu2p1ge94y7DG96
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8W-G32HIS69d456dEv7WQBmIaaJivcSF0eHmbvg6UlZ_O6WlfxyAb3XOIN6oDkkkcH7jSeK_MQprhgaKNie_jOYPb_1HpnnD61px
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgCu1ZrQpEQlzw3764qr8yEpDB_xZoxhAq_rAMMBPp8JAHP1olizAWY-NO9LT-Cg4BvxIaHDZFg7FoWP_c3elkJAzYpTR0jpmGDJaE
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh1MUhyphenhyphenV7BgJfkWO3vJrOqd1lwEqOboifFQ8wsJG78OsWVoMz9HHr8DGqO2rdAK6RP1qKBuHdUfoiDqZnIjWSnW9w4tK

2.3.7 Romans Chapter 2 Refutes Lordship Salvation (2021-03-10 06:46)

Romans 2:1,

“ Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. ”

I was listening to Alexander Scourby read the book of Romans today and this passage struck me. What a great verse to refute the heresy of Lordship Salvation (LS). What is LS? Lordship Salvation is the false teaching that faith in Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved, more is required. LS says you must surrender to Jesus as absolute “Lord” of your life, which means turning away from a lifestyle of sinning, and giving your heart to Jesus.

Lordship Salvation is rooted in the heresy of Calvinism. John Calvin (1509-1964) was a high profile false preacher, who advocated the theological heresy that you cannot merely put your faith in Jesus Christ to be saved. Expressed in simplest terms, John Calvin believed that God chooses (theologically called *unconditional election*) who gets saved or goes to Hell. If God chooses you, He forces you to get saved (*irresistible grace*). Calvin believed that Jesus only died for these select few who have been chosen (*limited atonement*). Calvin taught that the chosen (i.e., the elect) will persevere in holy lives (*perseverance of the saints*).

Pastor John MacArthur is a devout 5-point Calvinist. Dr. MacArthur is one of the most popular preachers in the world, and a heretical false teacher who denies that Jesus had God's blood flowing in His veins, denies that children can be saved, denies salvation by faith alone, and denies that Jesus' blood is applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is a personal friend and hardcore supporter of John MacArthur, sinfully bidding him Godspeed. [1]BJU teaches Calvinism to their students. So we see that Lordship Salvation is rooted in [2]Calvinism.

I wanted to share that basic information with you, so you'll understand what's going on. The Bible colleges influence thousands of churches. Most people don't see the threat of Bible colleges today. Water flows downhill. If BJU teaches their 2,600 students Lordship

Paul was rebuking the Jews for trying to keep the law to merit salvation. Paul points out to them that they are requiring other men to do something that they cannot even do, KEEP THE LAW. Paul several verses later reinforces his preaching, saying:

> Romans 2:21-23, "Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?"

Advocates of Lordship Salvation require others to "turn away from sin" (i.e., not steal, not commit adultery, not get drunk, et cetera) as a necessary part of getting saved; yet they all still commit sin. Lordship Salvation is an utter contradiction. It is utter hypocrisy. The same Jews who boasted of keeping the law, broke the law of God, and in so doing dishonored God. In Romans chapter 3 Paul shifts gears and concludes (based on his evidence in chapter 2) that all have sinned and no one can be justified by the works of the law. **Romans 3:28, "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law."**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/luciferian_conspiracy.htm

---

2.3.8 "Danger," by Pastor David Breese (2021-03-11 00:11)

Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

1362

David William Breese (October 14, 1926 - May 3, 2002) was an evangelical Christian pastor and theologian from the mid-20th century to the early 21st century. Pastor Breese authored this excellent defense of the Gospel, refuting the damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation.

"Danger," by Pastor David Breese

One of the animated discussions which is now in the evangelical Christian scene surprisingly concerns the very issue of salvation itself. The question, therefore, of "What must I do to be saved?" is now being answered in a more complicated fashion than simply, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you shall be saved"** (Acts 16:31). Traditional fundamentalists and most Evangelicals have long held to the doctrine of salvation by faith alone. The answer has now become more elaborate than that, as Christians newly discuss whether salvation is by faith alone or by faith plus some other things.

Stated very simply, the view that is now called "Lordship Salvation" (a view rarely defined to the satisfaction of anyone) holds that the offer of salvation by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone is false, for faith includes good works.

There are a number of deficiencies involved in this view, which should be noted:

1. It improperly understands justification by faith. Justification does not mean to be "made righteous" or to "progressively become righteous." Rather, it means to be "declared righteous."

It is improper to define faith as "commitment," "dedication," "surrender," or any other expression which suggests a kinetic response on the part of the soul.

2. It ignores imputed righteousness. We are not saved by imparted, infused, or earned righteousness. No indeed, we are righteous by imputation.

3. It confuses justification and sanctification. To say that progressive sanctification is an "inevitable result" of salvation is evidence of doctrinal confusion. In each Christian, there may be at times a varying degree of affirmation to the leading of the Lord.

4. It misrepresents salvation itself. Salvation is presented in the Scripture in three tenses or three aspects. When I accept Christ, I have instant and eternal salvation in the sense of deliverance from the penalty of sin. As I live my life in commitment to Christ under the leadership and empowering of the Holy Spirit, I am delivered from the power of sin. Some Christians are insufficiently delivered from the power of sin, even to the extent of sickness (1 Cor 11:30) and physical death (1 Tim 1:20).

In the future, I am promised deliverance from the presence of sin. The Christian's future in heaven is vouchsafed because of salvation by imputation and positional sanctification. When he believes, he is already seated in the heavenlies with Christ (Eph 2:6), and he is promised that he will never perish (John 10:28).

5. Lordship Salvation diminishes the value of New Testament truth for the Christian. A very high percentage of the epistles of the New Testament are written as instructions to believers. These instructions have produced conviction and commitment in millions of Christians down through the history of the Church. Lordship Salvation cancels the value of these admonitions, in that it declares that if one does not obey these instructions, one is not a Christian. Therefore, the answer to Christian imperfection (obvious in the character of many Christians) is that this person

was never saved and needs to be saved. So evaporates the value of all instructions to grow in grace.

6. It holds the impossible doctrine of salvation by perfect commitment. The doctrine that one is saved by submission to the Lordship of Christ, cannot admit to the possibility of imperfect commitment. For, from a logical point of view, imperfect commitment is not, in fact, commitment. In that most honest Christians will admit to imperfect commitment, they are thereby admitting that they are not Christians. The impossibility of "perfect commitment" is a troublesome problem to the Lordshipists. So "Semi-Lordship Salvation" is what this notion is at best. We await word as to what percentage of commitment produces salvation. (Hint–the scriptural answer is zero, for salvation is by "unmerited favor," i.e., the grace of God.)

7. Therefore, Lordship Salvation makes assurance tenuous or impossible. Submission to the Lordship of Christ as the basis of salvation holds open the possibility that at some future date one may be less than perfectly submissive. If one holds to the Lordship Salvation view, one's basis of assurance of salvation is gone.

8. It diminishes the value of Calvary. In the Lordship view, Christ becomes less the Savior and more the Helper. Under this view, I cannot "cast my helpless soul on Him," but rather I must cooperate with His helpfulness.

9. It equates discipleship and salvation. The advocates of salvation by commitment to Christ uncritically (and with profound lack of discernment) view the many calls of Christ to His own to come and be His disciples as the call to believe the Gospel. Consequently, the expression "Follow me" becomes the way of salvation. Hence, until one becomes a disciple, he is not a Christian. The call to become disciples of the King, extended to Jewish individuals, is very different from the call to believe and therefore be saved by grace and become a member of the Body of Christ.

10. It misunderstands repentance. To translate metanoia as "repentance" has been most unfortunate. "To do penance" is not its meaning. It means "a change of mind." Too often this will be thoughtlessly defined as "a turning about," "sorrow for sin," "being sorry enough to quit," "a complete change of character," or "making restitution"–all such definitions are falsehoods. By these inaccurate definitions, faith in Christ is freighted with burdens impossible to bear. Such defective epistemology has demoralized many a Christian.

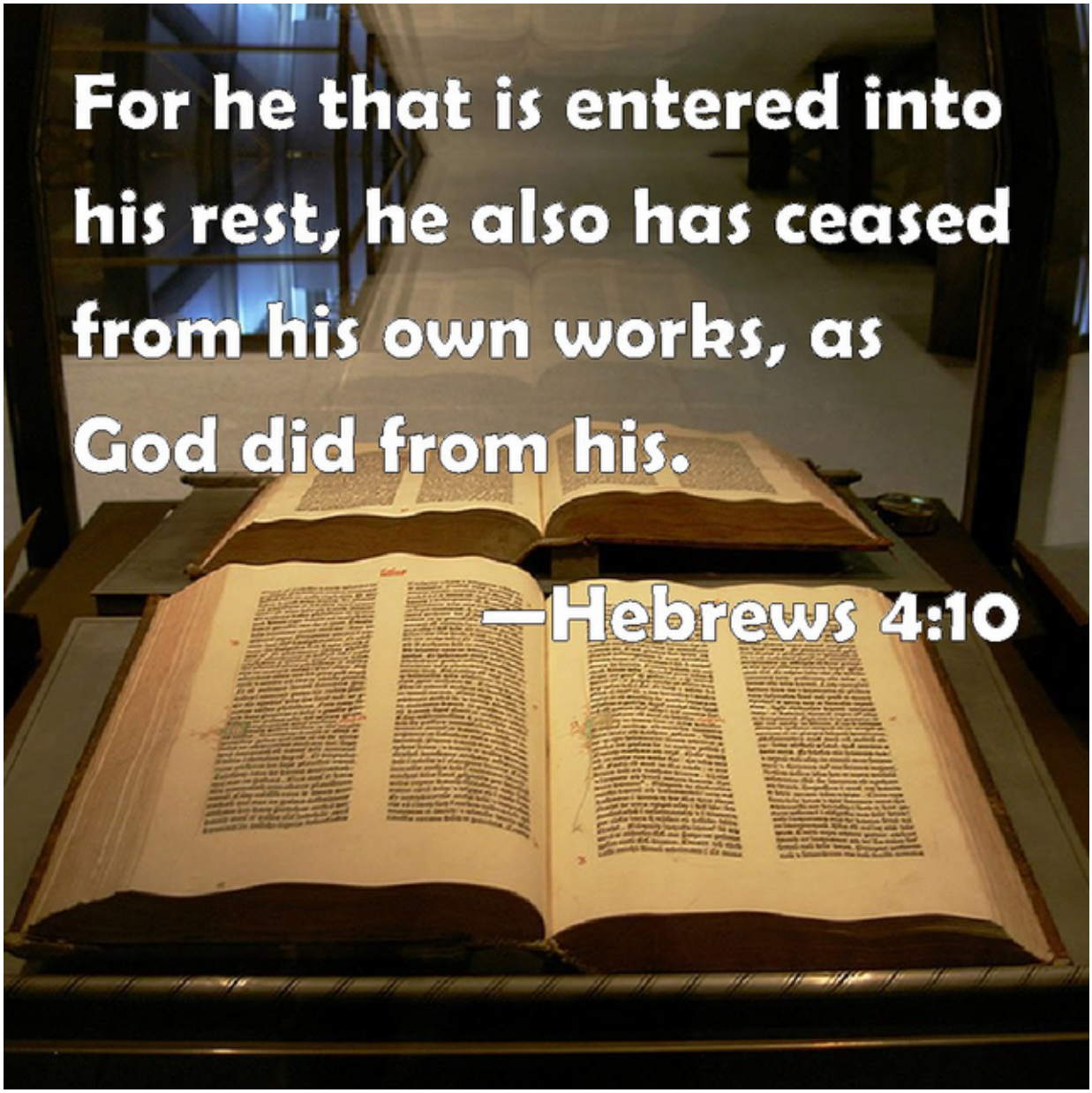
11. It disorganizes the Christian mind. Salvation is either by grace or by works. They cannot be mixed (Rom 11:6). Works produce no standing before God or merit for heaven. Mixing grace and works overly strains the Christian mind. With these inchoate ideas (exhumed doubtless from the vicinity of Rome) who can say with assurance "I know whom I have believed" (2 Tim 1:12)? Paul could.

Conclusion

These and many other considerations should be kept in mind when one examines the various ways of salvation being offered on the evangelical scene of our time. Much of the confusion of these days would be instantly resolved if we would remember that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone. To redefine these words is not permitted, for they have real, changeless, and eternal meaning. Let us then remember: **"Now to him that works is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that works not, but believes on Him that justifies the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness" (Romans 4:4-5).**

We know that we are people of eternal consequence because we were made in the image of God. We were redeemed by the most precious substance in the universe, and that is the blood of Jesus Christ. We were called by the Holy Spirit into a life of great purpose.

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjrTa-_OByRTU48YEamxFjhlyO6u4YPZwCViiUdla4wULiXYpsnXzyh8WY1CEJJOkaUiGbX-nLEu1N9RyOcVpM-3cSizoPeak_3VDQ

2.3.9 Romans 10:13-14, You Don’t Have To Pray To Be Saved (2021-03-13 02:35)

We are saved by faith, not by praying. Some preachers teach that you must pray to be saved, but they are wrong in their theology. Romans 10:13 is an obscure passage, since it raises a lot of controversy about praying to be saved. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have a clear passage in the entirety of the Gospel of John, in which we find the word “

believe

”

mentioned 85 times without any mention of

“

praying

”

or

“

repenting

”

to be saved. How ridiculous it is for any preacher to insist that a person must pray to be saved.

The word

“

call

”

simply means that you come unto Christ to be saved, because you already believe. **Romans 10:14,**

“

How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

” A good illustration of the way Roman 10:13 uses the word *call* is when my Mom used to take me with her to the grocery store. I remember as a boy often reading a sign inside the store which said:

“

Please call again!

” I didn’t understand that, because we didn’t call them on the phone before we came.

As I grew older I understood that to *call* simply means that we came to their store. We went to their store because my mother trusted that they would sell would she needed (food, et cetera). Likewise, we come to Jesus to be saved because we trust Him. But we are saved the moment we believe, not when we call. Preachers who insist that you must call are basing a doctrine on ONE BIBLE VERSE!

Advocates of having to pray to be saved will run to Romans 10:13 and play it as a one-string banjo! Ignorant preachers do the same thing with Romans 10:9-10, playing this one verse as a one-string banjo, claiming that you must publicly *confess* Christ to be saved. The hellbound Church of Christ insists that you cannot be saved unless you publicly confess Christ. They base this heresy on obscure passages of Scripture, wrongly dividing the Word of Truth.

In Acts 10:43-44 Cornelius was saved simply by believing the Gospel as they heard Peter preach it. No one prayed. In Acts 2:41 the Bible says 3,000 people were saved when they gladly received the Gospel which they heard Peter preach. No one prayed. I cannot think of even one example in the Bible where someone prayed to be saved. Yet these ignorant and arrogant Baptist preachers today angrily get heated under the collar, insisting that you must pray a sinner's prayer to be saved the Bible way. They are foolish and wrong. But don't take my word for it dear reader. What saith the Scripture? I triple-dog dare you to show me even one place in the Bible, where someone was required to pray (or prayed voluntarily) to receive God's free gift of eternal life. I haven't found it yet.

Now, having said that, I am not saying that it is wrong to pray when someone gets saved. There is a natural desire in a person's heart when they believe on Christ that compels that to pray. It is natural to want to pray. So that is fine! If you want to pray with someone as you lead them to Christ, then do so. But please make sure that the person clearly understands that you don't need to pray to be saved, nor does God save anyone because they prayed.

Personally I don't lead people to pray to get saved, because I've seen too many people get confused. For 7 years as a teenager I struggled to find the assurance of salvation because I kept wondering if I missed something when I prayed. I knew Christ died on the cross for my sins. I believed it! I trusted Jesus because of what He did to pay for my sins through the cross. I believed He rose from the dead, believing that I was appealing unto a risen Savior to save me. I probably prayed 50 times, at least, going through the Roman's Road again and again.

I knew I was a guilty sinner when I got saved at age 13. But I didn't learn until many years later that I could simply BELIEVE and be saved. That truth solidified my assurance that I was 100 % saved. I am against the 1-2-3, follow-me, pray this quick prayer to be saved method, because it obscures *the simplicity that is in Christ* (which is the Gospel). Please don't misunderstand, you CAN be saved in an instant, and KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that you have the complete assurance of salvation. Any theology that does not give you the immediate absolute assurance of salvation is wrong! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. By being led to pray *to be saved* at the end of every religious tract that I read, and being led to pray *to be saved* in every soulwinning class I ever took, and being taught to pray *to be saved* by every Baptist preacher I had ever heard, I WAS MISLED AND CONFUSED!!!

Again, this is not merely my opinion, this is BIBLE! **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth* on me hath everlasting life.**

" John 10:9, " *I am the door: by me if any man enter in*, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture." I could quote dozens more passages, which simply teach to

"

believe

"

to be saved. Thank you for reading my humble words. God bless you!

2.3.10 The Triumphing Of The Wicked Is But For A Moment (2021-03-13 09:30)

Job 20:5, “

That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

”

One of the most frustrating things as a preacher is to preach THE TRUTH but no one listens. Thank God some humble people do listen, but most don’t. Sadly, the most stubborn group of people are the religious crowd. I’ve never personally led a Mormon, Seventh-Day Adventist, Jehovah’s Witness or Lordship Salvationist to the Lord, because they are hard core indoctrinated in their false beliefs. The Bible exhorts believers to expose false teachers...

> **Titus 1:9-13, “**
>
> **Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.**
>
> **For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:**
>
> **Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake.**
>
> **One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.**
>
> **This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;**
>
> **”**

As a born-again fundamentalist Baptist preacher, I have been earnestly preaching regularly, uncompromisingly and unapologetically against the apostate Bob Jones University crowd since 2014. It is tragic that infidel Dr. Steve Pettit took over as president of BJU college in 2014. [1]Dr. Pettit is an avid fan of John MacArthur and a hardcore advocate of Lordship Salvation. As you can [2]see for yourself in these sermon quotes from January 26, 2015, Pettit is a heretical Calvinist who preaches the perseverance of the saints.

John MacArthur is a heretical staunch 5-point Calvinist! The doctrine of the *perseverance of the saints* in sanctification and holiness, is not compatible with a free grace Gospel and instantaneous new birth. I believe in the perseverance of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:12-14), not the perseverance of the saints. Believers are safe in Jesus because of GOD’S faithfulness, not OUR faithfulness. I don’t have to persevere in anything to remain saved, because God’s promise perseveres **“ to save them that believe**

” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).

Having said all that, the Bob Jones crowd won’t listen to rebuke. They are stiffnecked and proud in their errors. They refuse to heed sound doctrine and wisdom. I and others have rebuked them sharply, but they are not yet sound in the faith. Sadly, they are subverted of themselves.
Titus 3:10-11, “

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

” Gary Walton (senior pastor of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2018) is subverted of himself and sinneth. Dr. Marty Herron (former senior pastor at Harvest, and now ruining young people’s lives in Iowa as executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Cemetery) is subverted of himself and sinneth. Dr. Steve Pettit is subverted of himself and sinneth. None of these men heed THE TRUTH!

All we can do is proclaim THE TRUTH. If those men who are subverted are indifferent toward truth and don’t care about the purity of God’s Word, then there is nothing we can do except mark and avoid them, and warn others! It is sad, pathetic and tragic that these men have influence over tens of thousands of lives, yet serve their own bellies and not the Lord Jesus Christ. I am marking them, as the Bible says, warning others to avoid them. God knows my heart. All I have ever wanted to do is be helpful, share THE TRUTH, and be a blessing to those around me. But they just want to make money.

Dr. Steve Pettit gets paid over $200,000 a year as president of BJU. Marty Herron also pulls down a lucrative 6-digit salary, over $100,000 a year, by quote on quote “serving God.” **Luke 16:13, “No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.”** These men are all diehard followers of [3]DR. JOHN MACARTHUR!!! Salvation is [4]NOT a trade or exchange. Dr. Marty Herron is a [5]damnable false prophet!!! I say that kindly but with love on Biblical authority! No man is doctrinally sound who teaches that you must repent “OF YOUR SINS”

to be saved, because that garbage is nowhere taught in the Scriptures. These men are deceived by fables. Sam Horn is the new president of Master’s University, having replaced John MacArthur. The college is hardcore Calvinist!

These apostates are triumphing now, but God will rain on their parade before too long. No one can stick their finger in God’s face and prosper forever. Dr. Marty Herron’s days of preaching heresy are numbered. God’s patience won’t wait forever. I heard Herron with my own two ears in 2014, on a Sunday morning as he preached to hundreds of people at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, heretically say that it is not enough to admit you are a sinner, but also, Pastor Herron says: “You must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved.” That is Satanic! That is a false gospel.

Galatians 6:7, “

Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

” The preceding Scripture verse was spoken in the context of the churches of Galatia tolerating and bidding Godspeed to Gospel-corrupters! John MacArthur had come to Galatia, and the churches loved him, but he was a false prophet. The Apostle Paul called the Galatian churches foolish (Galatians 3:1) and accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-7).

The Bible says not to speak evil of any man, it doesn’t say not to speak out against evil. **Titus 3:2, “To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.”** Regarding the Bob Jones camp, I am reminded of Kenny Rogers’ (1938-2020) popular song: “[6]The Coward Of The County.” In the story lyrics, a young cowboy’s father always taught him that you don’t have to fight to be a man. But when the Gatlin Boys attacked his fiancée, he killed all of them, singing:

> "I promised you, Dad,
>
> Not to do the things you’ve done.

I walk away from trouble when I can.

Now please don’t think I’m weak.

I didn’t turn the other cheek.

And, Papa, I sure hope you understand:

Sometimes you gotta fight when you’re a man."

Likewise, I don’t like to fight against anyone as a Christian man, let alone a church. But when the Bob Jones crowd pervert the Gospel and corrupt the Word of God, I am compelled to fight because I am a Christian man! My heavenly Dad understands that! I think that is a good analogy. If you’re not upset you’re not paying attention! Far too many churches today are at ease, going along to get along, lackadaisical, weak and ecumenical, affirming of all manner of sin and wickedness. I am talking about the shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam. I am talking about the shameful First Baptist Church Of El Paso, Texas. I am talking about the shameful First Baptist Church Of Jacksonville, Florida. All of these pseudo-churches preach **“ another gospel ” (Galatians 1:6-9; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4)** of

“ turn away from your sin ”

to be saved. NO ONE has ever turned away from their sin! At best all you can do is try to sin less, but that is human effort, not wholly resting in Christ’s finished work of redemption.

Man’s Whole Duty Is To Fear And Obey God

Ecclesiastes 12:13-14, “Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.” I love that Bible passage! Dear friend, you don’t want to live your life striving against your Creator. **Ecclesiastes 8:12-13, “**

***Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him*:**

But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

”

Job 20:5, “

That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? **”** I could have just as easily directed this article at the homosexual LGBTQ community. They are gaining much legal ground and rising in the political arena worldwide, but their triumphing will be short lived. Gays and transgendered people are rejoicing these days for the liberal direction

of U.S. laws, but this cannot last. **Hebrews 9:27, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: "** God loves you, no matter who you are, and He offers you a free pardon for all your sins (no matter how horrible and how many they may be). CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY (Romans 5:6-9).

The feminist crowd in America is of the Devil. Our homes and marriages are in disarray because of the evil rebellious influence of feminism on women. **Titus 2:3-5, "The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;**

That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, *obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed*.

" How's your marriage and home? American society today has engineered women to be everything except what we just read. Sadly, my wife broke her marriage vows and divorced me in 2006. I wish divorce were not allowed in America, but it's not only legally allowed, it is encouraged and a guaranteed thing if one spouse files. God will not continue to bless a wicked nation of divorcees. Divorce is a sin (Matthew 19:8).

Hugh Hefner's ungodly *Playboy* philosophy, since 1953, has absolutely destroyed the integrity of American men, causing tens of millions of adulteries, abortions, divorces and broken homes. The Devil is a beautiful liar. Low living comes at a high price! Sin always undermines any nation. The United States has been on a steadily declining moral slide since Hollywood began in the early 20th century. Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold preached this wonderful sermon on chastity and purity called: " [7]Dating Is Dangerous .

"

I could mention many more evils in America. When people allow sin, it hardens their heart. This is why we are taught in **Hebrews 3:13, "But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin."** The more that sin is allowed to take root in the United States, the more people embrace it as being "normal." It is really sad. Hebrews 3:13 teaches that sin needs to be rooted out when it is small, nipping it in the bud whether it be in a church, family, or our personal life. I am shocked how filthy music videos have become nowadays. [8]Have you see this? Taylor Swift is not a good role model for youth.

Listen to the [9]type of language Taylor Swift openly uses in her music today. What will our country be like in 30 years from now, if the Lord Jesus Christ tarries His return? Open vulgarity, lewdness and disrespect for our leaders is commonplace these days, which is a sign of the spiritually depraved condition of our country. Do you think it is mere coincidence that we are seeing widespread police abuse against citizens, Black Lives Matter communist agenda, anarchy at the capital, civilian riots, massive homelessness, an epidemic of drug abuse and crime across the country, blatant corruption in state and city governments, and injustice in the courts? I think not. We are destroying ourselves in America!

I read some foolish comments online blaming President Donald Trump, falsely accusing him of treason. Dear reader, Mr. Trump did not commit treason! If you want to see treason, then research the [10]criminal fraudulent Federal Reserve System (a cruel hoax since 1913). If you want to see treason, look no further than our foolish leaders allowing U.S. corporations to outsource tens of millions of American jobs to foreign soil since the 1970's. President Trump was doing a good job to turn our country around, bring jobs back, and make America great

again. I don't know if the 2020 election was stolen, [11]but it sure was in the year 2,000. If more Americans did in fact vote for Joe Biden, then we get the liberal President we deserve!!!

> "A nation can survive its fools, even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within... for the traitor appears not to be a traitor... he rots the soul of a nation... he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist." —Marcus Tullius Cicero

The Food And Drug Administration (FDA) was established in 1906 to protect Americans from fraudulent or risky products that are dangerous to our health, or falsely labeled. There is not a more crooked, dangerous and fraudulent treason today in America, than the trillion-dollar shady and wacky pharmaceutical industry. It is shocking that drugs which pose serious risks to humans, are prescribed like candy to millions of Americans each year! There's your treason!

1st John 2:15-17, " Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

"

Time is running out! Lord willing I will turn 54 years old on March 5th, 2021. I cannot believe it! My oh my, where have the years gone? My life is almost over. I just read in the news today that actor Dustin Diamond died. He was only 44 years old. The poor guy found out just 3 weeks ago in January that he had stage 4 cancer in his lungs, and now is dead! That is so sad. Dear friend, your life could be over by sundown or sunset. I am ready to meet my God. Are you? [12]You can be, right now, for free, by faith in Jesus Christ.

So many people complicate God's plan of salvation. The Bible calls the Gospel the **"simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** God had to make the plan of salvation simple, because there are a lot of dumb people in the world. I am not being facetious, I am being very serious. **Acts 4:13, "Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that *they were unlearned and ignorant men*, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus."** Some of Jesus' disciples were unlearned and ignorant men.

In sharp contrast, Luke was a medical doctor and a very brilliant writer. I love the book of Luke. Luke also wrote the book of Acts. Peter wasn't an educated man. In 2nd Peter 3:16-18 Peter said that he had a difficult time understanding the Apostle Paul's writings. Peter didn't rewrite the Bible to make it easier for him to understand, he studied it as it is. There's no bigger lie today than that we always need a new Bible that is easier to understand. As Alan Grant says in Jurassic park III: "Some of the worst things imaginable have been done with the best intentions." The Bible needs rereading, not rewriting!

Dear reader, are you on the winning side on Jesus Christ? You are if you're a child of God. If you have never been born-again, you are NOT a child of God. You are a son of God by creation, but you are not an adopted son of God by faith (John 1:12-13). Jesus is the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 3:16). **1st John 4:4-5, " Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith."**

1. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/eternal-life-is-gift-not-award-or.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/eternal_life_is_not_a_trade.jpg
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
6. https://youtu.be/0cDpvnUERKg
7. https://youtu.be/sAGnt7O3HAs
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
9. https://youtu.be/6TAPqXkZW_I?t=50
10. https://youtu.be/bgPDW0ZpgJU
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/theft_of_the_2000_presidency.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/how_to_be_saved.html

2.3.11 Nothing Is More Important Than The Word Of God (2021-03-15 09:30)

Psalms 138:2, "I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name."

There is nothing in the entire universe more important than the Words which come forth from God's mouth. When the Creator of the universe, the earth, life and of all mankind speaks, there is nothing more important. God is the sole Author of the Holy Bible. God used about forty different men to write the Scriptures, but every word came from God's mouth. **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."**

Everything that we do in Jesus' name as born-again Christians ought to be because we believe the Holy Bible, and not to secure an income or merely go through the religious motions to please others. The inspired Words of God are what it's all about! Nothing is more important than God's Words, nothing!

Having said that, something is VERY wrong in our churches today. Christian leaders are lackadaisical about which Bible is genuine. There are literally hundreds of Bible versions in the English language. There are articles all over the internet, and even books available, to help you choose which Bible versions is best for you. Why not pick and choose your own God while you're at it? God only wrote one Book.

The Scriptures teach that God's Words are not just pure, but **"VERY PURE." Psalms 119:140, "Thy word is *very pure*: therefore thy servant loveth it."** David said the reason why He loved God's Word is because it is VERY PURE. What if David had to choose from hundreds of different Bible versions which one he liked the best? Would David still have felt the same? No way! David would not have loved confusion, having to sort through hundreds (or even a dozen) different Bibles, not sure which one he could really trust. There was only one Holy Bible, so David didn't have to choose.

As I just showed you from Matthew 4:4 (which is a quote from Deuteronomy 8:3), God has given to mankind an EVERY WORD Bible. The Lord tells us that man must not live by bodily food alone, but by **"EVERY WORD"** that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. That means

we need an **“EVERY WORD”** Bible. God authored a VERY PURE Book, and men wrote down EVERY WORD perfectly. When the Bible was finished, it was a grand manuscript, without error, infallible and inspired.

Best of all, God solemnly promised in Psalms 12:6-7 to preserve those VERY PURE Words unto EVERY GENERATION. **Psalms:12:6-7, “The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.”** Somewhere in this world today we have a preservation of EVERY WORD of God. There is an EVERY WORD Bible!!! I believe that EVERY WORD Holy Bible to be the authorized 1611 KING JAMES BIBLE, which was translated from the Textus Receptus. Although there have been numerous editions (to correct typos and update some words), there have never been any new translations and never will be.

There is nothing more important in the world than the Word of God. It is utter hypocrisy for any Bible student, Bible teacher or pastor to profess faith in the inerrant Word of God, while going along with the hundreds of different Bible versions circulating in our churches today. Shame on those bad pastors! There are many people who won’t have anything to do with church anymore, because they are sick of the indifferent attitude of pastors who are going-along-to-get along, instead of taking a stand for something as God does in the King James Bible.

It Really Does Matter Which Bible We Use

Why do we go to church? Why do we do what we do for God? The answer is faith. But what good is any of it if we have the wrong Bible? Why do any of it if pastors can’t even get the plan of salvation right? I mean, what’s the use of going to church if the Word of God is not important enough to defend? Why go to church to hear a false plan of salvation taught? Most churches today are using multiple Bible versions, which all [1]pervert the plan of salvation. May I say, the King James Bible is not a “version,” it is THE BIBLE! Anything worth doing is worth doing right, or else let’s not do it! I see professed Christians going through the motions, attending church, singing praises, tithing and doing all that they have been trained to do, yet they don’t have any say about the three dozen Bible versions floating around in their so-called “church.”

The Apostle Paul warned believers about ANOTHER JESUS, ANOTHER GOSPEL and ANOTHER SPIRIT. They didn’t have printed personal Bibles at the time 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 was written, but if they did, ANOTHER BIBLE would have been added to the list I am confident. Regardless, we are repeatedly warned in the Scriptures about false prophets who pervert the Words of God. **Jeremiah 23:36b, “...for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.”** Today’s corrupt Bible versions, like the ERV, teach ANOTHER JESUS, ANOTHER GOSPEL and ANOTHER SPIRIT.

Beware of false Bible versions and the false pastors who use and promote them. Beware of any preacher who requires you to stop living in a lifestyle of sin to be saved. That wayward preacher is playing the part of God, trying to control your life in exchange for a fake salvation that is not his to give. Biblically, eternal life is a free gift, that you simply take for free, and there’s nothing required of you, except that you receive it by faith in Jesus, Who is

the Christ, the Son of God.

Could you imagine construction workers trying to follow dozens of architectural blueprints to build a big building? Yet the average pastor today doesn't have enough sense to figure it out. Could you imagine the confusion it would cause if a U.S. President's speech writer handed him three dozen speeches instead of one, to give his State of the Union address? Yet, the average preacher doesn't see a problem with church members showing up with dozens of different Bible versions each Sunday. Woe unto the shepherds!

It is very easy to see that Satan is behind all of the more recent modern Bible versions since 1881, which are all based upon the corrupt Greek manuscript produced by Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort that was completed in 1881. The fathers of today's Bible versions were [2]steeped in Luciferian occult organizations (such as Hermes and Freemasonry). Helena Blavatsky and Alice Bailey, both so-called Ascended Masters of the New Age Movement, said that occultists would infiltrate the churches and con them into teaching the Luciferian doctrines of the mystery religion. Lo and behold, that is exactly what all the new corrupt Bible PERversions are accomplishing, removing all key theological terms, attacking Christ's deity in hundreds of Bible verses, removing the Godhead, diminishing Christ's preeminence and changing the gift of God into a works-based plan of Lordship Salvation. [3]Beware of the ever-changing new Bible versions!!!

Secular intellectual historian, English teacher and expert in 19th century psychology, Dr. Christopher Lane, Ph.D., in his article titled, "FAITH ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE(S)," proclaims what many Christians still refuse to admit, that is, "that even minor changes in translation have dramatic implications for the way people view and understand their faith." ...

> "Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen." So runs the celebrated line in Hebrews 11:1, the rationale that underpins so much of the Judeo-Christian tradition. According to that rationale, as the writer of the Epistle puts it, faith is a summation of hope and evidence apparently lies in "things not seen"—in the invisible and ineffable.
>
> Considering the importance of the line in Hebrews as an anchor to Judeo-Christian belief and faith, it's worth noting—as websites detailing various editions of the Bible underscore—that even minor changes in translation have dramatic implications for the way people view and understand their faith."
>
> SOURCE: [4]Faith According to the Bible(s) | Psychology Today (May 11, 2012)

There are seriously drastic differences in theological doctrine between the different Bible versions. The modern versions all corrupt the meaning of repentance, as evidenced by the satanic [5]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). I have more respect for a pimp, prostitute or pervert than I do for a preacher who won't stand for the King James Bible. If you don't think that the KJB is the one, then which Bible do you believe is God's Word? Grow a spine! I'm so sick of wimpy pastors supporting hundreds of Bible versions. The KJB says "Lucifer" wanted to ascend above the clouds; but the New International Reader's Version (NIRV) says "King Nebuchadnezzar" wanted to ascend above the clouds. The KJB says **"Easter"** in **Acts 12:4**; but the ERV says "Passover." They can't both be accurate! One is true, the other is false. God pity the pathetic pastor who doesn't care. God only wrote one Book!!!

The sad truth is that most churches these days are just a lousy 501c3 state-licensed business. They're making a comfortable living. The Independent Baptist church down the street from me has a big religious school with 1,000 students, and a Bible college, which bring in millions-of-dollars a year. Since there are Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics and other false religions in the church, the pastor won't preach on the offensive topics of eternal punishment, Hell, fire and damnation. What kind of church is that? Something is wrong when churches are afraid to stand and tell the truth. You'll never hear a fiery sermon on Sunday morning when the bulk of the church family is there.

I'm not trying to be unkind, but God didn't call us to operate religious schools. God didn't call us to teach children how to play orchestral instruments. The Church is supposed to be the ground and pillar of THE TRUTH, but most churches today cannot even settle on which Bible they believe. Unless you believe that both Easter and Passover can interchangeably be used in Acts 12:4, then you cannot support both the ERV and the KJB. The Baptist church down the street from me officially uses the KJB and the ERV. The KJB says Easter and the ERV says Passover in Acts 12:4. The pastor doesn't see a problem! WELL I DO AND SO DOES GOD!!!

God says in Psalms 138:2 that He magnifies His Word above all His name, and so should we. It matters which Bible we use. They can't all be correct! I'm tired of pseudo-scholars telling us that we don't have a perfect Bible today. That's bullcrap! On Biblica's website ([6]BIBLICA.COM), the company that produces the New International Version (NIV), they openly admit that they don't believe in word-for-word inspiration; but rather, thought inspiration. That is, they believe God gave His thoughts to man, not His very Words. You see, that's the only way they can justify having hundreds of different Bible versions which all say something different.

You Always Recognize Your Mother!

What if you grew up as a child being told that you had hundreds of mothers? How would you know which one is really your true mother? You would just know. When a parent and child are separated at birth, and then meet again years later, there's an instant recognition that is unmistakable. As a born-again child of God, I know that the King James Bible is God's Word. Jesus Christ is the Word, Who was in the beginning with God, and is God (John 1:1). Jesus' Holy Spirit indwells me. As a born-again believer, born again by the seed of God's Word (1st Peter 1:23), I know my mother!

May I say, the Holy Bible is not like religious denominations, where you can pick and choose. God only wrote one Book. Everybody is confused. Not me friend, I only use the KING JAMES BIBLE!!! I hope you will do the same! Only one Bible today upholds Christ's deity and truly honors Jesus, and that's the King James Bible. Only one Bible still says that people "worshipped" the Lord, instead of changing worship to knelt or bowed. If you love Jesus, then this should be alarming to you. If you're not passionate about the Bible debate issue, why not? We're talking about God's Holy Word, the most important treasure in the universe. The Bible is not like a car, where you pick and choose your color, model, style and extras. God authored His Word and gave it to humanity!!!

There are numerous ways to know that the King James Bible is truly God's Word:

1. It’s the Bible which built America’s churches and has stood the test of time.

2. The KJB came before all these modern imposters.

3. The KJB is the soul-winner’s Bible.

4. All modern Bibles come from Westcott and Hort’s 1881 Greek and Rudolph Kittel’s Hebrew (but not the KJB).

5. The KJB is the one that queers, heretics and ecumenicals hate and attack.

6. The KJB is not copyrighted. All modern versions are copyrighted so the publishers can exclusively profit.

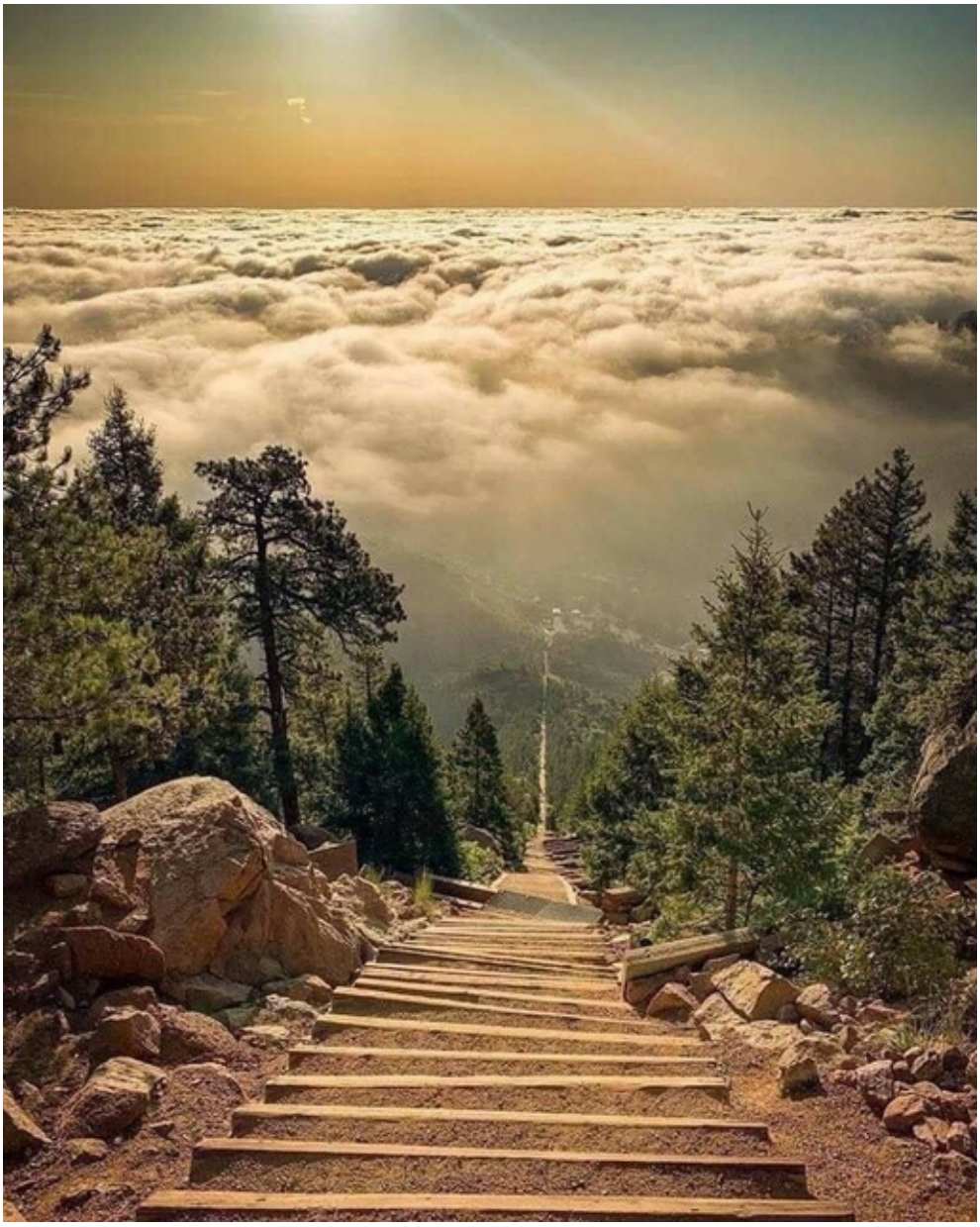
7. Only the KJB contains italics, put there by the translators because they were so honest in their work. These are words added for clarity. The translators wanted us to know that these words were not original. None of the modern versions are that honest.

8. Only the KJB maintains the authoritativeness of God’s Word. All modern versions read like comic books.

9. Only the KJB teaches the simplicity that is in Christ concerning salvation. All the new versions teach Lordship Salvation.

10. Only the KJB crowd believes in a word-for-word preserved Bible. All modern heretics claim only the original autographs were word-for-word accurate. They say that every Bible is a flawed Bible today, and we don’t have even one perfect Holy Bible.

Sadly, the integrity and purity of God’s Word doesn’t matter to today’s apostate ministers. They’re so boggled-down with administrating the church that they have lost sight of what really matters... TRUTH!!!



Manitou Springs, Colorado, near Colorado Springs

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ever_changing_versions.htm
4. http://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/side-effects/201205/faith-according-the-bibles
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/hebrews_6-1.htm
6. http://www.biblica.com/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6vr-KIJFrJrOm06hcBxdamgLrfBp78FYvu48HrW2zzqs8Y8cSGZuZxnyDGLGhhnx1Wu0Wq15b0uJb6UU3lmPUZaFQLAPS1Chbrks

---

2.3.12 Please Make Sure You Are Really Saved (2021-03-17 09:30)

John 3:3-7, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*."

Dear friend, have you been born again? I didn't ask you if you attend church. I don't want to know if you've been water baptized. I am not concerned if you have turned away from a lifestyle of sinning, because that is not how you become a child of God. Have you been born again? That is, have you been reborn from above by a miracle of God? **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** The new birth is a supernatural miracle of God wrought in response to a person's faith in the Lord Jesus Christ.

More specifically, you must know WHO Jesus is. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is *the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. You must also know WHAT Jesus did for you:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins. He was *buried*. Three days later He miraculously physically *resurrected* from the dead. That is **"the Gospel"** (or, "Good News").

You are going to Heaven *solely* by believing in what Jesus Christ did for you in His death on the cross for your sins, His burial and His bodily resurrection.

If you are partially believing in "giving your life to Christ,"

repenting of your sins,

confessing your sins, confessing your faith, changing your life, loving people, church membership, water baptism; or anything else!, as part of what will get you into Heaven, you will wake up in the fires of Hell the moment after you die.

These aforementioned things are all good works—but the Bible never promises salvation by works.

Salvation is *not* by your good works.

So I ask you dear reader:

“

Are you really saved?

” Have you been born anew from above by the Holy Spirit of God? Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Seventh-Day Adventism is a prime example. Their religion adheres to the heretical beliefs of Miss Ellen G. White (1825-1915), which is identical to the Devil’s lie of [1]Lordship Salvation. Sadly, [2]Bob Jones University today preaches the same false gospel as SDA’s, that you must turn away from living in sin to be saved. That is a works-based counterfeit plan of salvation, not the free gift of eternal life which God freely offers by His free grace. If you have been trapped into the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, you are not really saved. I plead with you to forsake the cult you’ve been entangled in, and flee to the free grace Gospel, which is by faith alone (Romans 4:4-6). The fraud of Lordship Salvation says that faith is not enough; but in addition, you are told you must turn away from your sins.

Here is an example of what I am warning you about. Sadly, this quote came from the popular radio program called: ’[3]UNSHACKLED’ by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago.

In UNSHACKLED [4]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don’t get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, it’s not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD. When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.
>
> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I’ll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. According to this UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved; because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is “another gospel” accursed by God:

> **Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”**

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!!

The Gospel is not open to embellishment. There is a certain degree of allowable semantics in presenting God’s plan of salvation, but the Gospel itself is set in concrete! Here it is:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:”**

There you have it—Jesus DIED, was BURIED, and miraculously RESURRECTED three days later. There is no mention of turning away from sins, forsaking the old ways for good, speaking in tongues, getting water baptized, joining a church, praying, confessing Jesus publicly, nor of anything else to be saved! The apostle Paul said this is, ’THE GOSPEL,’ which Jesus personally gave to Him:

> **Galatians 1:11-12, “But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.”**

Do you know WHO Jesus is? Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. Do you know WHAT Jesus did for you? Jesus died on the cross in your place. He was buried. Three days later He triumphantly resurrected from the dead, conquering sin and the grave! But do you also know WHY Jesus did all that for you friend? Jesus did it for you and me because we are guilty sinners (Romans 3:10-23). We are all guilty of breaking a holy God’s Commandments (James 2:10). Therefore, we are needy sinners as well. We all need a Savior to redeem us, so that we can escape being punished in the fires of Hell forever without mercy. God has shown the whole world incredible mercy, through the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross.

Dear reader, God desires for ALL humanity to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). I don’t care how evil you may think you are, **“**

CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY

”

(Romans 5:6-9). That includes you, me, your pastor, Jeffrey Dahmer and the Golden State Killer. Christ didn’t just die for our sins, He died for our righteousness too! **Isaiah 64:6b** says that

“all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. ” Dear friend, even your very best is filth to God. That is because even if you could live an admirable upright life of moral purity and goodness, even one sin makes you a guilty sinner in the sight of a perfect holy God. **James 2:10, “**

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

”

That is why the whole lame idea that someone is required by God to “

repent and turn away from their sins

” to be saved is gross theological incompetence. Who can turn from their sins? **Proverbs 20:9, “**

Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

” Yet, that is exactly what [5]Dr. Steve Pettit foolishly teaches at Bob Jones University...

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, ***you have to*** **get into the race, *you have to* stay in the race, and *you have to* finish the race. If you want to win, *you have to* run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [6]11:34)

What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:3, “**

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

” Please notice the capital

“S,” which refers to the Holy Spirit. That is, when we got saved, God’s Holy Spirit came to live inside (indwell) our body permanently. We were born again by the Holy Spirit. And so the Apostle Paul is asking the foolish Galatians why they are trying to complete their salvation in the flesh. That is exactly what Steve Pettit is doing in his preceding false teachings. This is Calvinism by the way, teaching that a saint must persevere in holiness to get to Heaven. That is not the Gospel.

Notice that Dr. Pettit says four times “

YOU HAVE TO.

” That is works, not grace! There are only two types of religion in the world Dwight Moody said: DO and DONE! You either believe that you must DO something to get to Heaven, or you believe Jesus did it all and it’s DONE! Steve Pettit says to be saved YOU HAVE TO do this, and YOU HAVE TO do that, but the Bible says something very different in **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

“*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

”

No, you don’t HAVE TO do anything to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, you simply receive it by faith. Just take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures. Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead. If the Good News of Jesus crucified, buried and risen is your only hope for Heaven, you are saved. Simply rest in the blessed Savior! **John 6:28-29, “ Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

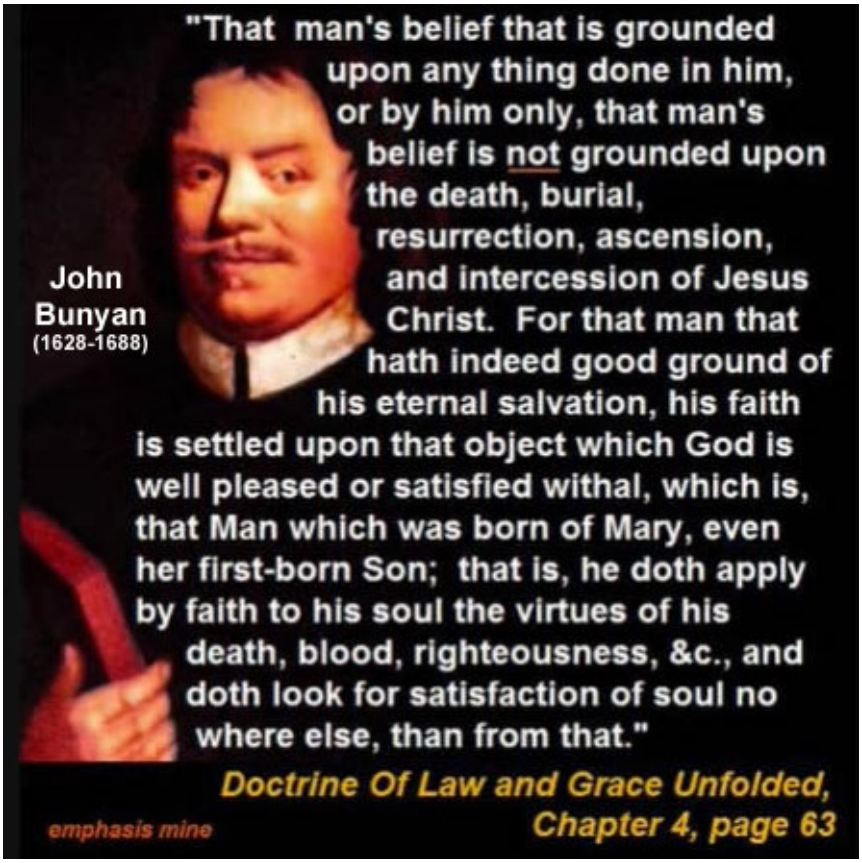
Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*. ”

Acts 16:30-31,

“ And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. ”

[7]



1. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/06/archival-series-what-is-lordship.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
4. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhRdl8mIogmTTQR829lLM6VSNFD_ZCoOFmgM7SqIGh-V2xwWb_4JgRwsnKJ-oJDe0IFPeWFVtISHjwACNcMMNXQ1sz_pX1RCVV0AD

2.3.13 Jesus Is Our Peace (2021-03-18 09:30)

Ephesians 2:1-17, “

But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

***For he is our peace*, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;**

Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:

And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.

”

I love this Bible passage. The world is filled with carnal knowledge, bad advice and ungodly counsel. Secular psychologists, relationship experts and educators will tell you all kinds of advice to find peace, but the Bible teaches that JESUS IS OUR PEACE.

Robert Puff, Ph.D., is host and producer of the ’Happiness Podcast,’ with over 8 million downloads, who states:

> A daily practice of appreciating nature is one of the most beneficial activities you can do to increase happiness and reduce stress. While you may feel like you have no time in the day, it only requires a few minutes. Start by taking a five-minute walk outside every day. During this time, disconnect yourself from electronic devices.
>
> ...Being in nature is our opportunity to check in with ourselves and listen to our bodies and minds. We may realize that our mind chatter is so intense that the stillness of nature is actually stressing us out. We may be exhausted once we’re at our retreat destination. All of this is important information that will help us take better care of our minds and bodies.
>
> SOURCE: [1]How To Find Inner Peace

[2]

I agree with those helpful ideas. Spending time in nature is good for the soul. When I am feeling a bit down and frustrated, I take a long walk in nature. It doesn’t matter where you live. Whether it be a tropical ocean in the south Pacific, or a dreary winter day in Indiana, being in nature is good for the soul. There’s nothing, to me, that cheers my soul than a snowstorm. I love the big flaky snowflakes that stick to everything. I encourage you to get out of the house and spend time in nature if you are battling depression. Go bike riding or buy a drone to take pictures in the air. Millions of Americans today are depressed, because they stay inside all the time. Psalm 19:1 teaches that nature declares the glory of God.

That brings me to the point of my article. Although I agree with the preceding advice about spending time in nature, the author totally misses the most important thing about finding inner peace, which is being right with God. NO ONE can truly have inner peace who is at odds with his or her Maker. **Isaiah 45:9,**

“

Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

” There is no greater inner joy and peace, than knowing that you are at peace with God. **Romans 5:1, “*Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ*: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.”** The ONLY way for anyone to find true lasting peace is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. I KNOW that I am saved and on my way to Heaven.

Many years ago I unintentionally greatly offended a Muslim co-worker. I asked him if he “

knew

”

that he was going to Heaven when he died. That is a common question that a soulwinner asks others. The man, Ed, was very offended. He harshly replied,

“How arrogant! How proud of you, to think you KNOW you are going to Heaven!” Ed further added,

“You had better do your best and hope to God that he accepts you someday when you face him.” I deliberately used lowercase letters, because Allah is a myth, not the true and living God. Kindly said, Islam is a false religion. Sadly, there are an estimated 1,600,000,000 Muslims in the world, all of whom reject Jesus as the Christ.

According to the Holy Bible, they are all going to burn in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15). **1st John 2:23, “Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also. ”** John 3:36 teaches that God’s wrath rests upon all Christ rejecters! I love Muslims, as my fellow human beings, but as a born-again Christian I feel sorry for them, because they will die IN THEIR SINS for not believing on Jesus Christ (John 8:24; 20:31). I am sad for my old co-worker Ed, because he never would listen to my wise advice. I gave him the truth of the Gospel, but he rejected it. In fact, some of my unsaved co-workers started harassing me for even witnessing to Ed, angry that I had said he couldn’t get to Heaven through Islam. They will sadly all burn in Hell one day, by their own foolishness. **John 5:40, “And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.”**

Ed does not have peace, and neither does any Muslim. Ed used to religiously (no pun intended) uses his breaks and lunch time to roll out his mat on the floor, facing the city of Mecca, Saudi Arabia (the holiest city in Islam), praying to Allah. Muslims pray in coordination with the cycles of the moon, 5 times per day. Islam is literally rooted in worship of the moon. It is a wicked false religion that rejects Jesus as the Messiah, just as Judaism also does. Both of these religions will foolishly embrace the Antichrist when he comes, thinking he is Christ.

Ed used to take a squirt water bottle with him into the bathroom. To put it delicately, Muslims are so entrapped into religious bondage, that they are required by the Hadith (one of their holy books) to cleanse their body every time they use the restroom, lest they go to Hell for being defiled. I kindly asked Ed one time if he believed that he would go to Hell for not washing himself after using the bathroom. He replied,

“You got that right!” In hindsight, I probably shouldn’t have asked him that, but it blew my mind that a person could actually believe such nonsense. Ed does believe it, with all his heart. No wonder Jesus said in **Matthew 11:28-30, “*Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest*.**

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

” Islam is a hard religion of bondage, fear and uncertainty.

This is why I get so upset at false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who preaches the same type of bondage as Islam:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately

> a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [3]11:34)

What do you mean I cannot just accept Christ and speak about GETTING SAVED? Of course I CAN! Dr. Pettit is preaching another gospel, not the gift of God. Pettit is a heretic, an infidel in the pulpit who perverts the free grace of God. You CAN speak of getting saved because you accepted Christ. By requiring MORE, Steve Pettit is just as guilty as Muslims, who require living one's life up to a certain standard of self-righteousness to get to Heaven. According to Steve Pettit's ungodly plan of salvation, you cannot have the sweet absolute assurance of salvation until you've faithfully lived the Christian life to the end. How is that a free gift? How is that the grace of God. It isn't, not even close!!!

Sadly, for exposing this woeful evil and crying aloud against this great evil, I have been banned, ignored and ostracized by the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church of Guam since 2014. Pastor Marty Herron is a close personal friend of Steve Pettit, who are both devout followers of Dr. John MacArthur. Kindly said, these three men are all infidels of the faith (false Christians). They masquerade as preachers of righteousness, but in reality they are Satan's ministers of unrighteousness, preaching another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15; Galatians 1:6-9). I speak THE TRUTH as your friend. I love these men, enough to tell the truth to them. I [4]personally handed several books to Pastor Marty Herron in 2014 at HBC. I was trying to help him see THE TRUTH. He was greatly offended and drove me out of my church family I lost everything near and dear to me. Pastor Herron lost nothing, collecting his undeserved paycheck, stiff-necked against THE TRUTH.

Do you see how they agree? They both teach that you can't just get born-again and that's it. They both say more is required, that you are OBLIGATED to live a life of obedience to God. This is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!! Dear reader, God knows my heart, I am not a troublemaker. I LOVE YOU!!! I love every human being. I am not a respecter of person, and neither is our great God (James 2:1). I simply don't want you to miss Heaven and end up in Hell. Islam is a false religion. Calvinism (which is the garbage Steve Pettit is teaching) is false religion. Calvinism has been repackaged in modern times, now commonly referred to as *Lordship Salvation* (LS). In essence, LS simply says that faith is not enough to get to Heaven, MORE is required of a person. The Bible says faith is all that is required. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus."**

Dear friend, Jesus is our peace. Jesus is our peace concerning eternal life. Jesus is our peace as Christians. When you have problems, run to the Scriptures and claim the PROMISES of God. Jesus said this Himself in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** Jesus doesn't give us peace, JESUS IS OUR PEACE.

1. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/meditation-modern-life/201710/how-find-inner-peace
2. https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/meditation-modern-life/201710/how-find-inner-peace
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/spitting_on_jesus.htm

2.3.14 Religion Is The Worst Thing That Ever Happened (2021-03-19 09:30)

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

My biological father Arnold Leonard Stewart (1933-2010) was a Christian and a Skid Row Preacher for over 30 years. I know very little about him. My Dad grew up very poor during The Great Depression in the 1930’s in Escanaba, Michigan. My Dad was one of 11 children siblings. They were put into an orphanage at a young age. At age 15 he was adopted by a Christian who lived on a farm. He ran away, got into gangs and crime, but in his late 20’s turned his life around. That’s about all I know. He never wanted to talk about it. I wish I knew more about my father’s life. At age 13, my mother (Barbara Jean Josephson) came from Sweden with her grandmother to America. Since my grandmother was an officer in the Salvation Army, my parents were both involved with the Salvation Army. I was dedicated to the Lord at age one by my parents at the Salvation Army.

Having said that, my father used to say: “Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.” That is his most memorable quote. As I thought about writing this article, my father’s quote came to mind. Religion is dangerous! May I say, with all Biblical authority, that no religion can get you to Heaven my friend. You can join any or all religions on earth, and yet still go to Hell in your sins. Jesus said in **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”** Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Dear reader, you cannot get to Heaven through religion. The Roman Catholic church does religion right, just like Kentucky Fried Chicken does chicken right. From the cradle to the casket, Roman Catholicism has a religious package for you! They’ll provide for your every religious need, right up until you burn in Hell for all eternity without Jesus Christ! You cannot get to Heaven through manmade traditions, rituals, ceremonies and the oracles of man. You must be born again! How do you get born again?

First, you must know that you’re a guilty sinner. **Romans 3:23, “ For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; ”**

Second, you must know that there is a penalty for your sins, which is death. **Romans 6:23, “**

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

” This includes the second death in the Lake of Fire.

Revelation 20:15, “ And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

Third, Jesus is the Son of God, the Christ, Who died on the cross to pay for your sins. Jesus was buried, and after three days He miraculously resurrected physically from the dead. ...

John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:”

Romans 3:24, “ Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: ”

If you admit that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, and you see your need for the Savior. All you need to do to be saved is BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. Simply take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. It’s that simple. You don’t have to turn away from your sinning to be saved. You must turn away from your unbelief as a guilty sinner. Whatever changes God desires to see in your life He will attend to after you are saved, but to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, all you need to do is cease from your own self-righteous works and rest completely in the name of Jesus Christ. ...

John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”

Simply REST in Jesus Christ, placing all your confidence in Him alone, to forgive and wash away all your sins by the precious blood that He shed on the cross to pay for them. ...

Hebrews 4:9-10,

“ There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”

Philippians 3:9, “

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: ”

1st Peter 1:18-19, “

Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:”

My father was absolutely right, and the older I get the more I appreciate his wisdom in the matter. Religion wants to fit you with glasses, but the Lord wants to open your eyes! Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved.

Dear friend, going to Heaven when you die is not a matter of YOUR faithfulness, it is strictly a matter of GOD'S faithfulness to keep His solemn promise **"**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

" **(1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

The heathen world is continually speculating about the afterlife, eternity and the mysteries of beyond the grave. Well there is no mystery or speculation if you believe the inspired King James Bible. God only authored one Book, not two, certainly not hundreds. Yet today we literally have hundreds of English Bible revisions, all claiming to be the most accurate, but none agree. That is Satan, the author of confusion. God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33). God has kept His promise in Psalms 12:6-7 to keep and preserve His pure inspired Words in the King James Bible forever. The [1]modern corrupt Bibles remove this promise. Dear friend, I am telling you THE TRUTH.

Jesus, please don't leave earth without Him. There is no other way to be saved according to **Acts 4:10-12, "**

Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that *by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth*, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

Neither is there salvation in any other: *for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved*.

"

If you want God's free gift of eternal life, it only comes wrapped in the package of Jesus Christ. If you reject Jesus Christ, you don't get the gift. It's that simple. If you receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you get the gift with Him. **John 1:12-13,**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." I hope and plead with you friend, that you will receive Jesus Christ now if you've never done so. Simply put your faith in the Scriptures, believing the record which God has given of His dear only begotten Son, the Christ, Who was crucified on the cross for your sins and mine. But Christ is not dead, HE IS RISEN forevermore! Trust Him now! Rest in the name of Jesus and you will have eternal life immediately and forever!

[2]

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq6GnZSP2tWzuOai_SaHBVOCd6NYZPyRjFjLE88_emsgE79N5SdVkVprccPAnNrtj2n6cMm6VsA66S3Go19lFuqlS95za_Ge2wGWf

---

2.3.15 The Opposite Of John 3:20 Is THE TRUTH, Not Turning Away From Sin (2021-03-19 17:39)

John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."

The Bible teaches that people who love their sinning WON'T come to the light. Jesus is the light (John 9:5). Christians are the light (Matthew 5:14). The inspired Word of God is the light (Psalm 119:105). The truth of the Gospel is the light (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). The unsaved world will NOT come to the light, lest their evil deeds be reproved (negatively spoken of). Lost sinners don't want to hear that fornication is a sin. They don't want to hear that drunkenness is a sin. They don't want to hear that homosexuality is a sin. They don't want to hear that covetousness, pride, lust and taking God's name in vain is a sin. They don't want to hear that failure to honor one's mother and father is a sin. **John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil."**

Our sinful carnal human nature naturally thinks the opposite of John 3:20 is to turn away from sin. Since love for sin prevents an ungodly man from coming to the light to be saved, then it makes perfect sense to our carnal nature that the remedy is to TURN AWAY FROM SIN. This is why we hear this false teaching in so many churches today. In fact, you'll hear this false teaching taught in MOST churches today. Tragically, that includes independent fundamental Baptist churches. They certainly are not fundamental, and they have gone independent of what the King James Bible teaches. Much of our doctrines taught in churches today has its origin in the flesh, and not in the Spirit. These are doctrines of devils. **1st Timothy 4:1-2a, "Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared... "**

Sadly, the Bob Jones University crowd comes to mind. Every preacher has his arch enemy. For General William Booth and his Salvation Army it was the Skeleton Army. I am not joking. The Skeleton Army hated the Salvation Army, comprised of atheists and bitter unbelievers. They hurled dead cats, stones and bucket of feces and urine off the rooftops upon the Christians preaching the Gospel in the streets below. For Pastor Jack Hyles his arch rival was the Hammond Times for the latter years of his ministry. For me it is Harvest Baptist Church of Guam and Bob Jones University. I didn't choose this battle, it chose me.

I shared THE TRUTH as any faithful Christian ought to do, but Pastor Marty Herron tried to shut me up and drove me out of Harvest Baptist Church. Sadly, his successor Pastor Gary Walton has continued to ignore, ostracize and hurt me, by shutting me out of their church family completely. God will hold these ungodly religious men accountable for what they are doing (Romans 14:10-12; Matthew 7:1-5). I am not judging them, they are judging me. I have always wanted to go back to church, but they continue to refuse. So this whole mess is on them alone! I haven't had a church family since 2014 because of Marty Herron and Gary Walton, but these arrogant men wipe their mouth like the adulterous woman in **Proverb 30:20, "Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness."** They have all done wickedly, and God sees it all. **Hebrews 4:13, "**

Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

" Their pomp, arrogance and haughty attitudes will cease, so promises the Bible (Galatians 6:7).

We KNOW that the opposite of John 3:20 is not turning away from sin. Whatever the opposite of John 3:20 is that causes a man to come to the light, it cannot be turning away from sin. How do I know that? Simply read the next verse in John 3:21, "

John 3:20-21, "*But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." There you have it... HE THAT DOETH TRUTH!!! The Bible doesn't say HE THAT TURNS AWAY FROM SINNING. No, it simply says

"

he that doeth truth.

" I can conform this with **2nd Timothy 2:25-26,**

"

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

" Amen! Did you see that... REPENTANCE TO THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE TRUTH!!! What truth? Why, the truth that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20).

Dear friend, you don't run away from sin to receive the free gift of eternal life, you simply ACKNOWLEDGE THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner, and believe the Gospel to be saved. It is that simple. The Gospel (or 'GOOD NEWS' according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is simply that Christ DIED on the cross to pay for your sins. He was BURIED. After three days Christ RESURRECTED bodily from the dead. Anyone who gladly receives this GOOD NEWS as their own, making this YOUR HOPE for Heaven, is immediately, irrevocably and eternally born-again!!! You have God's Word on it dear friend. Nothing else is required or allowed in salvation.

Now if anyone comes along, like John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Gary Walton or Steve Pettit, saying that more than faith is required, you know they have been inspired by demons! The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church of Guam is absolutely saturated in the heretical Calvinist doctrines of Steve Pettit and John MacArthur. Don't believe it? Listen to what Bob Jones University (BJU) president Steve Pettit sinfully taught 2,700 students and faculty members on January 26, 2015 in chapel:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [1]11:34)

Ladies and gentlemen, that is the Devil talking! That is not the Gospel of free grace, not even in the ballpark. [2]Steve Pettit is the infidel that Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) warned everybody about in 1945, and of whom he said he [3]blow the college to smithereens with a stick of dynamite if he could. Bob Jones College is of the Devil. BJU no longer preaches sound doctrine; but rather, the Calvinist ranting of a theological madman behind the pulpit. Shamefully, Harvest Baptist Church of Guam IDOLIZES this wicked false prophet, bidding him Godspeed. Pastor Gary Walton needs to be fired. All of their pastors at Harvest are bad seed! They should all be fired, and bring in genuine men of God who are sound in the Christian faith. Anybody who thinks that you must turn away from sin to be saved is a theological fool.

As I have plainly shown you from the King James Bible (and there is no other English Bible), repentance is acknowledging THE TRUTH, a simple *change of mind*, and NOT turning away from a lifestyle of sin as Marty Herron, Charles Phelps, Tom Ferrell, Charles Lawson, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Sam Horn and John MacArthur errantly teach. These men all have blood on their hands. These men are all arrogant in their false teachings, insistent that a person cannot be saved without making an effort to turn away from your sinful behavior.

The Bible is 100 % on my side. I am on God’s side. **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.”** Liars every one! You cannot show me even one Scripture that teaches to *repent or turn from sin* to be saved. That is a FACT!!! The opposite of John 3:20 is THE TRUTH, not turning away from sin.

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
2. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
3. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

2.3.16 False Bibles—An Enemy of Soul Winning (2021-03-21 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 2:17, “ For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ. ” Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”

[1]

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 1 from Dr. Hyles book, [3]Enemies of Soul-Winning)

In order to live as a child of God, I must have a perfect Bible. **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."** Notice the words, "every word."

If I have my prayers answered, I must have a perfect Bible. **John 15:7, "If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you."** That means that somewhere in the world, there has to be a perfect Bible.

God has told us that His words are pure. **Psalm 12:6, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times."**

God has told us that these pure words would be preserved forever. **Psalm 12:7, "Thou shalt keep them, 0 LORD, thou shalt preserve them for this generation forever."** Since today is a part of forever, somewhere in the world there must be pure words of God. Hence, it does not satisfy me for someone to say that only in the original do we have the pure words of God. Since there are no original manuscripts today, or for that matter, there are no manuscripts even near the original manuscripts as far as time is concerned, then what these people are saying is that we do not have anywhere today any book that contains the pure words of God. Yet, I am commanded to preach the Word.

II Timothy 4:2, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine."

Now since the words of God are pure, and since all of the so-called Bibles do not have the same words, only one can be the real Bible that contains the very words of God, the pure words of God, and the preserved words of God. The purpose of this chapter is not to enter into a discussion about the Textus Receptus or Westcott-Hort; it is simply to say that if God commanded me to preach His Word, He would have to give me His Word to preach, and certainly His Word is pure, because the words of God are pure according to the aforementioned

Scriptures and will be preserved forever. This preacher believes that those preserved words are in the Bible that I hold in my right hand at this very moment-the King James Bible!

I have more respect for the person who says that one of the false Bibles contains the very words of God than for a person who says only the original contains the very words of God. At least he believes, though wrongly, that we still have the words of God which are pure. For many, many reasons I believe that the King James Bible has been preserved in the English language word-for-word. I have to believe that. I must have the words of God, if I live, if I preach and if I get my prayers answered.

1. There are some things that are incorruptible.

The word "incorruptible" means "perfect," "cannot change," "cannot be improved." If you change something, it must go to perfection or from perfection, so if something can be changed, it must have been imperfect and been made perfect, or it must have been perfect and made imperfect. Let us notice some things that are incorruptible.

(**1) God.**

Romans 1:23, "*And changed the glory of the incorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.*"

This means God is perfect. He cannot be improved; He cannot change. He cannot be taken from imperfection to perfection or from perfection to imperfection.

(2) Our future crown. *I Corinthians 9:25, "And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.*" Once the crown is received, it cannot be improved; it cannot change. It will be perfect.

(3) Our glorified bodies. *I Corinthians 15:52, "In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed." I John 3:2 "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.*" Notice that our glorified body will be like His, and it will be incorruptible. His glorified body is incorruptible. You cannot improve it; you cannot change it. Then, my glorified body will be incorruptible. It cannot be improved; it cannot be changed.

(4) Our inheritance. *I Peter 1:4, "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you.*" Our inheritance will be perfect. It cannot be improved; it cannot be changed.

(5) The Word of God. *I Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth forever." Psalm 126:6, "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him." Luke 8:11, "Now the parable is this:*

The seed is the word of God." You will notice the seed from which we are born again is incorruptible. It is the Word of God, which liveth and abideth forever. Consequently, you cannot improve it; you cannot change it. If you do, you must go from imperfection or to imperfection. Notice in I Peter 1:23 it is called "incorruptible." Just as God is incorruptible, just as our crown is incorruptible, just as our glorified body will be incorruptible, just as Jesus' body is incorruptible, just as our inheritance is incorruptible; likewise, the Word of God is incorruptible.

Notice in **Psalm 126:6**, it is **"precious seed."** This implies that there is some seed which is not precious. Luke 8:11 teaches us that this seed is the Word of God. It is perfect; it cannot be changed; it cannot be improved.

2. The words of God are the genes of regeneration.

Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Actually the word "regeneration" means "to be re-gened." Just as the genes of my parents brought my old nature into existence, even so the genes of God brought my new nature into existence. Your old nature is sinful because there was sin in the genes, but the genes of the Word of God are incorruptible, meaning that which is born of God; that is, the new nature, cannot sin.

Now if the very words of God must be pure, and if in fact the King James Bible contains the preserved words of God, then any other words are not the words of God. This means that the Revised Version is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. This means that the Good News for Modern Man is not precious seed, because it is not incorruptible. This means that the Living Bible is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. This means that the Reader's Digest Bible is not precious seed, because it is not incorruptible. This means that the New King James Bible is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. This means that the New Scofield Bible is not precious seed, because it is not incorruptible. This means that the New International Version (NIV) is not precious seed, and it is not incorruptible. This means that the American Standard Version is not precious seed because it is not incorruptible. If the versions do not agree, then all of them cannot be the very words of God that have been preserved for us.

3. The genes of the new birth must be incorruptible.

I Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." These words were penned in the first century, but it says that the incorruptible seed "liveth and abideth for ever." Since today is a part of "for ever," we must have the incorruptible seed in order to be re-gened, or regenerated, or born again.

4. Suppose corruptible seed is used.

Can a person then be born again from it? You answer that question. According to **I Peter 1:23 we read, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed...."** Then, if corruptible seed is used, one cannot be born again. I have a conviction as deep as my soul that every English-speaking person who has ever been born again was born of incorruptible seed; that is, the King James Bible. Does that mean that if someone goes soul winning and takes a false Bible that the person who receives Christ is not saved? I believe with all of my soul that the incorruptible seed must have been used somewhere in that person's life. If all a person has ever read is the Revised Standard Version, he cannot be born again, because corruptible seed is used, and

I Peter 1:23 is very plain to tell us that a person cannot be born again of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible seed, and it explains that that incorruptible seed is the Word of God, and it explains that it liveth and abideth forever.

This is also borne out in **Psalm 19:7, "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple."** Notice the words, **"the law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul."** It is the law of the Lord that converts. It is the Word of God that regenerates. The Word is the seed, and the seed must be incorruptible.

*Note: Points 5 and 6 are missing from the original book, which I own.

7. The perfect Word of God must be used if a person grows in grace.

1 Peter 2:2, "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby." Notice that it is the "sincere" Word of God by which we grow in grace. So, to grow in grace, we must have the sincere (pure) Word of God.

This same thing is taught in **Deuteronomy 4:10, 36, "Specially the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire."**

Notice the words of God are what teach us, and from the words of God we are to be instructed. If they are in fact words of God, they must be pure, because a pure God could not give impure words, and an incorruptible God could not give corruptible words.

8. These words of God are perfect. There are several things in the Bible that are called perfect.

(1) His work is perfect. *Deuteronomy 32:4, "He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he."*

(2) His way is perfect. *Psalm 18:30, "As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him."*

(3) The Heavenly Father is perfect. *Matthew 5:48, "Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."*

(4) The glorified body will be perfect. *I Corinthians 13:10, "But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.*

(5) The law of the Lord is perfect. *Psalm 19:7, "The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple."* So

we must have an incorruptible, perfect Word of God. To say that this could be found only in the original manuscripts is to say we have no words of God today that are perfect, which means we have no perfect Book to preach, we have no perfect Book to read, we have no perfect Book by which to grow, and we have no perfect Seed by which we can be born again or re-gened or regenerated.

9. There are several ways that the words of God are made into impure words by translators and theologians (self-styled).

(1) They add to the Word of God. *Proverbs 30:5, 6, "Every word of God is pure; he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."* Notice several things in these verses. First, every word of God is pure. *Psalm 119:140, "Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it." Psalm 12:6, "The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times." Psalm 19:8, "The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes."* Second, in Proverbs 30:6, we are told not to add to these words. Third, in verse 6 the Bible says that He reproves those who do add to His words.

Then in verse 6 also, the Bible says that those who do add to His words are liars.

Now notice **Deuteronomy 4:2a, "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you...."** We are commanded not to add to His Word.

(2) They take away from the words of God. *Deuteronomy 4:2, "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you."* God plainly commands that we not diminish His Word.

Now notice **Revelation 22:19, "And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book."** A stern rebuke and warning is given to anyone who takes away from the words of God. This means that God's judgment will rest upon those who try to give us a condensed Bible.

(3) They will try to change the Word of God. *Jeremiah 26:2, "Thus saith the Lord; Stand in the court of the LORD'S house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD'S house, all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word."* Here we have a command not to diminish one word. It is not talking here necessarily about taking words away but changing a word or diminishing a word. Let the translators of the many versions take heed and take warning.

In conclusion, one may ask, "What does this have to do with soul winning?" Beloved, it has everything to do with soul winning. If the words of God are the incorruptible seed, and if seed must be incorruptible, if someone is born again, then the soul winner must have a perfect Bible. Thank God, we do!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7lD9xLoRs7-h0-tv2SmhbxOPjJlljkj9Emt_IyayVEOkSRsSrS8gIFCqI9hs2Hfmrg_Zh5u6-o5HdgvoVBLEgV0_TDIHlrgq-uLE

2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm

---

2.3.17 Dr. David Jeremiah's False Tests For Salvation Assurance (2021-03-23 09:30)

Ephesians 1:12-14, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, *ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,*

***Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession*, unto the praise of his glory." 1st John 3:24, "**

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.

"

Pastor David Jeremiah is way off in some of his Bible theology. In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 we are warned by the Apostle Paul about complicating **"**

the simplicity that is in Christ.

" My Christian friend Curtis Smale made these helpful true observations:

> **Dr. David Jeremiah's False Bases for Assurance of Salvation**
>
> I just listened to a sermon by Dr. David Jeremiah. The problem with so many of these preachers is that they preach the biblical truth that if you believe in Jesus you're saved forever—and then they take it back in the next sentence by telling you that if you don't do these things and don't stop doing these other things, then you probably aren't saved.
>
> My Criticisms of David Jeremiah's teachings about salvation:
>
> - There are no "Birthmarks of salvation."
> - Confession of faith is not necessary for salvation or proof of it. (False confessors; some Jews in the time of Jesus believed in Him, but would not confess their faith in Him because they did not want to be rejected by other Jews and thrown out of the synagogue.)
> - Practicing righteousness is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (There are civic-righteous Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics, Jews.)
> - Love is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (Loving Atheists, Buddhists, Hindus, secular people)
> - Conflict with evil is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (Human-level Righteous non-believers)
> - Winning over sin is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (Unbelievers in AA)
> - Repenting/stopping sin is not a condition of salvation or proof of it. (the sinning believers in the Corinthian church)

- Good works are not a condition of salvation or proof of it.
- We don’t ask God to forgive us for sins because He has forgiven us of all sins. (Colossians)

Jeremiah does not understand the new nature perfection.

Conscience is not a condition of salvation or proof of it.

The biblical truth is, if anyone ever believed in Jesus, they are saved forever and indwelled by the Holy Spirit, forgiven and destined for Heaven. They know whether they believe or not.

—[1]Curtis Smale

As our text passages of Scripture teach, the evidence that a person is a child of God is the indwelling Holy Spirit, which only an individual can determine. That is what the Epistle of 1st John is all about. **1st John 5:13, “**

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

” Many Bible students misunderstand the Epistle of 1st John, thinking that we should examine our life and works to see if we are saved. But the Bible never says that. What saith the Scripture?

1st John 3:24, “

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.

” God authored 1st John so that you, as an individual believer, can determine if you have the Holy Spirit.

And how do we get the Holy Spirit? **Galatians 3:1-2, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?”*** Notice that capital “S,” meaning the Holy Spirit of God. You get saved and indwelt by the Holy Spirit by simply putting your faith (reliance) in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ when you hear it preached. Paul calls this **“**

the hearing of faith.

”

We see this beautifully evidenced in Acts chapter 10. The Apostle Peter preached the Good News of Jesus crucified on the cross, buried and risen the third day, and when Cornelius simply believed what he heard, he was immediately saved and indwelt with God’s Holy Spirit (Acts 10:38-43). Kindly said, Pastor Jeremiah complicates the simplicity of the Gospel.

1. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2020/12/11/dr-david-jeremiahs-false-bases-for-assurance-of-salvation/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjjCEnDcSwh-bpHfKL1hsxNP041E7XJuKCNdUZ3TT5ku9WU2hPickkZlLol-U0XnZH12NI1nmFMgOHUAeOFfCsJbEwWtQyk6ZguGr8

2.3.18 Catholics Are Not Christians (2021-03-25 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-9, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

1400

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

”

I read online today that [1]Peter Criss and [2]Ace Frehley (original bands members of KISS) are both Christians, Catholic. Roughly 51,000,000 Americans are Catholic [3]according to Pew Research. You need to understand dear reader that there are many different meanings of the term “Christian.” The Roman Catholic meaning is far from the biblical meaning.

The way I see it there are three meanings, as relate to this article here:

1. **Unsaved people see a Christian as a follower of Christ** - In the Bible, a Christian is someone who follows Christ. The disciples were first called “

   Christians

   ”

   at Antioch (Acts 11:26). It was the unsaved world, and not believers themselves, who called the followers of Jesus *Christians*. If you were placed on trial and accused of being a Christian, would there be enough evidence to convict you?

2. **Catholics see Christianity as a system of beliefs and practices, a religion** - [4]https://www.catholic.com/encyclopedia/christianity

3. **The saved person has been born again** - This is the true biblical meaning of what it means to be a Christian. Only a born-again person can enter into the Kingdom of God.

John 3:3, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. ” As a musician myself I have always admired [5]Eddie Van Halen (1955-2020). Yet, Eddie was a devour Roman Catholic. The Bible doesn’t say you get to Heaven by being religious. Sorry Eddie! His brother Alex is also Catholic, an ordained minister in fact. Alex has often performed the weddings of celebrities and friends. And as I mentioned earlier, Ace Frehley and Peter Criss of KISS are professing Catholic Christians. But dear friend, these men are not born-again believers!

One woman on Facebook was upset with me, trying to shame me for saying that Eddie Van Halen served the Devil all his life, and is likely sadly burning in Hell now. Dear reader I didn’t say that, Jesus did. **John 3:3, “**

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. ” The Catholic church perverts God’s free grace by adding keeping Seven Sacraments to it. According to official Catholic dogma, the first of the sacraments is water baptism, which the Vatican says is the *door* into the Catholic church. They teach that the [6]Catholic church is the Body of Christ, with Peter (the first pope)

as its head

. The Bible teaches something very different in **John 14:6,**

“Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*. ” The Vatican says there is no salvation outside of the Catholic church, but Jesus said He alone is the way, the truth and the life.

I truly hope with all my heart that Eddie Van Halen died in the Lord, but it doesn't appear to be so. I do not say that because of the wickedness of Van Halen's career, but because Catholicism is a false religion. Granted, we all have our opinions. But what saith the Scripture? Jesus exhorted everyone in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** El Papa over in Rome cannot save himself, let alone anyone else. Your sinful Catholic priest or Lutheran minister cannot forgive their own sins, let alone yours! You can confess your sins to some sinful priest in a telephone booth all you want, but the Bible says in **1st Timothy 2:5-6, "For there is one God, and *one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus*; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time."** My friend, the Bible is abundantly clear that Jesus Christ is the ONLY way to Heaven!!! Jesus is the one and only Mediator.

The Bible says that eternal life is a free gift. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "** A gift is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition. Salvation is received, not achieved. Do you know why so many preachers today are going astray from the truth? It is because they spend more time listening to their peers and buddies than they do searching the Scriptures. There is no way that you can listen to the Gospel of John or the Epistle of Galatians, and walk away thinking that you must "

repent of your sin

" to be saved. You won't find the phrases "

turn away from your sin

"

or

"

repent of your sin

"

anywhere in the King James Bible. Yet [7]every

[8]pseudo

[9]-Christian cult teaches that you must repent of your sinful behavior to get to Heaven.

Please understand that I am not a Catholic basher! If you are Catholic I respect your right to believe as you choose. This is America, right? A truly free society is one in which it is safe to be unpopular. So if you are a Catholic, I love you with God's love. I am not berating you for your beliefs. However, I am letting you know as a true friend does, that the Devil is deceiving people with Catholicism. Truly, the Catholic church is a religious prisonhouse! There is nothing taught in the Bible about sacraments. Listen to what Jesus warned in **Mark 7:9,**

"And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, *[10]that ye may keep your own tradition*." Do you see how Catholicism is manmade? The preceding link shows a few dozen of Catholicism's manmade fabricated doctrines. **Psalm 118:8, " It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man."**

Catholics are not Bible-believing born-again Christians, they are Vatican following religious churchgoers. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. **John 3:3, "**

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. " John 3:7, " Marvel not that I

said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*. ” 1st Peter 1:23, “*Being born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.” The inspired and incorruptible Word of God is the seed (Luke 8:11) by which we are born anew from above by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-13). If you are born once, you die twice (Revelation 21:8); but if you are born twice, you die once (Revelation 20:6). **John 3:7, “ Marvel not that I said unto thee, [11]Ye must be born again. ”**

[12]

[13]

Exodus 20:4, “*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image*, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

”

[14]

Exodus 20:5-6, “

***Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them*, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;**

And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

”

1. https://www.blabbermouth.net/news/peter-criss-i-am-proud-to-be-an-american-and-a-christian/
2. https://www.answers.com/Q/Are_any_of_the_kiss_band_members_christian
3. https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2018/10/10/7-facts-about-american-catholics/
4. https://www.catholic.com/encyclopedia/christianity
5. https://www.lovethetruth.com/evils/devils_music/eddie_van_halen.htm
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Extra_Ecclesiam_nulla_salus
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgncv7HsFKMmz3y9RbZXk-akMfyPz3vrLBilwzUOT-Y49RHvPV2WeLqsvBZXZKEODFooefALYBgY7CIYNZxr1J2RR2eSAT2_-sOaMu
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMnJBxrBxF4TGbhPRnXmQwDnbizS8_8lb0jN38wCUpaOfcEBdSgzhsEf-ExcL2W-uw6dfJU_h4Dl6RQsf9zNlq-g6j_aDP_NfUa8B
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjIBPF6Zk4SVPfituEMvdqaEKRhjMTL-ZV_BLFcXoXfLLy-H-I1dz921OfWJOBlQhjOcnssXfGAxrlqSF5A1SFb5Xi5BoUbI4KV-1P

2.3.19 Catholics Teach “Born Again” Same As Lordship Salvation (2021-03-27 09:30)

Galatians 1:7 and 9, “...there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ ... As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

The following quote is taken from a 100 % devout Catholic website, authored by David MacDonald, which clearly reveals that all of the apostate Contemporary Christian Music [CCM] singers, sinister ecumenical ministers, and Lordship Salvationists; totally AGREE with Catholic theology (which is unbiblical heresy and lies of Satan).

The following is damnable heresy and a FALSE GOSPEL from David MacDonald's web-site...

> "Note: If you have never made a personal commitment to Christ. If you have never asked him into your heart and to be Lord of your life, I encourage you to do that now.
>
> **Are Catholics Born Again?**
>
> I think Evangelicals and Catholics totally agree about the awesomeness of a personal encounter with Jesus. In Pope Benedict XVI's new encyclical, 'Spe Salvi' we read:
>
> 'Life in its true sense is not something we have exclusively in or from ourselves, it is a relationship. And life in its totality is a relationship with him who is the source of life. If we are in relation with him who does not die, who is life itself and love itself, then we are in life. Then we 'live... Our relationship with God is established through communion with Jesus – we cannot achieve it alone or from our own resources alone.'
>
> Much debate has set Catholic 'Baptism' against the Evangelical 'Born again' concept. I think that greater common ground can be found if we compare the Evangelical 'Born Again' experience to the Catholic 'Second Conversion' experience which is when a Catholic surrenders to Jesus with an attitude of 'Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you.' This is a spontaneous thing that happens during the journey of faithful Catholics who 'get it.' Yup, the Catholic Church teaches a personal relationship with Christ:"
>
> SOURCE: [1]http://www.davidmacd.com/catholic/born _again _catholics.htm

That is EXACTLY what John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, CCM singers, Max Lucado, Rick Warren, Moody Bible Institute, and all the other Lordship Salvationists are teaching today. In case you haven't realized it yet, Lordship Salvation is CATHOLIC DOCTRINE!!! David MacDonald claims that evangelical Christians and Catholics agree that salvation is an "experience" in which a person "surrenders to Jesus with an attitude of 'Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you."'

May I say, that is a doctrine of devils. Being born again is NOT an "experience" as David MacDonald refers to, nor is it surrendering one's life to Christ; it is a lost sinner being saved by the power of God (John 1:12-13). It is a miracle of God in response to a man's faith in Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I tell you that the Catholic religion is Satanic through and through.

Being born-again is a new birth—a second birth, a spiritual birth into the kingdom of God. It is having He (Jesus) Who is the Beginning (Revelation 1:8) born in us. Just as the physical birth (first birth) brought us into this earthly life, so also does the spiritual birth (second birth) bring us into God's family.

The [2]Salvation Army follows the heresy of their founders, William and Catherine Booth, who considered salvation a "state" that could be lost if one failed to continue in obedient faith.

May I say, salvation is NOT a "state," it is a new birth. It is a second birth, a spiritual birth. The spiritual birth is as irreversible as the physical birth. The teaching that salvation is a "state" that is conditional upon "continued obedient faith" is demonic works-salvation. The believer's salvation is secure in Christ's finished work of redemption. Jesus died, was buried and arose. He ascended into Heaven. The blood has been applied to the heavenly mercy seat (Hebrews 9:12, 24). The price has been paid.

I KNOW I am saved because eternal life is rooted in the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2); and not upon how good I'm doing in life as a believer. My salvation is secure in Jesus Christ and has nothing to do with my efforts. Eternal life is a gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). A gift has no strings attached. Our part is simply to trust upon the name of Jesus. God does the saving (John 1:12-13). Salvation is not a state, nor an experience, nor a feeling; but rather, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever" (1st Peter 1:23). We are born anew of the Spirit of God (John 3:5) by the seed of God's Word. Amen!

Catholics, CCM singers, ecumenical ministers, Lordship Salvationists, and other apostates, all talk about being born-again as a [3]feeling or an [4]experience; but they deny the power thereof (2nd Timothy 3:5), which is the Gospel of Jesus Christ (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Notice in the preceding quote that David MacDonald, admittedly a devout Catholic, continually refers to being born-again as an "EXPERIENCE" (just as the apostate [5]Newsboys CCM group do)!

David MacDonald defines being "born-again" the exact same way as apostate CCM singers and sinister ecumenical ministers, teaching, "Jesus, take my will and my life, I give everything to you." That is a false Gospel. Judas was one of Christ's very Apostles, a follower of Jesus, but still went to Hell. Jesus called Judas a devil (John 6:70).

Notice that the mention of "sin" is not made. Being born-again is a matter of having one's sins taken away by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19; John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). **Colossians 1:14, "In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins."** The Pope doesn't mention "sin" when he speaks of being born-again. David MacDonald talks about having an experience, just as the evil Newsboys sing and teach; but they leave off any mention of coming to God as a guilty, hell-deserving "sinner" (Romans 3:19).

Modern apostates jumble a bunch of Biblical terms into their fruit cocktail of religious music and sermonettes; but fail to present the Biblical Gospel of a man coming to God as a guilty sinner and trusting upon the Lord, apart from all self-righteous works, to be forgiven (Romans 4:5-6; Ephesians 2:8-9). Jesus died, was buried, and rose again for our sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Salvation is not a feeling, nor an experience; it is a miracle of God in response to a sinner's faith in the Son of God, Jesus Christ (John 20:31; Romans 10:3-4; Galatians 3:26).

Asking Jesus to "take your will and life," and "giving everything to Him"; are not the ways to be saved. This is made clear in Matthew 7:21-23. In **verse 21**, Jesus said, **"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven."** Jesus said You must do "the will of the Father." What is the will of God how to be saved? John 6:40 tells us exactly what the will of God concerning salvation is... **"And THIS IS THE WILL of Him** [God the Father] **that sent Me** [God the Son]**, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on Him,**

may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." Amen and amen! So there you have it, the will of God how to be saved, i.e., to believe on Jesus Christ. The will of God is to BELIEVE... to BELIEVE... to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ, as the Son of God (Acts 16:30-31).

[6]

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*."

1. http://www.davidmacd.com/catholic/born_again_catholics.htm

2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/salvation_army_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/third_day-born_again.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/CCM/newsboys.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUx5UhLP364EpGndmYLrlsI0eEsZC6ygTK_1Mv3M3akQenTXMOkS1qZIHo_I6YwZzsYSygjle5CpH2D1bDRvFoLE6lRSyZDL7Zmnd

---

2.3.20 Jesus Didn't Finish His Work Of Redemption On The Cross (2021-03-29 09:30)

John 19:28-30, "

After this, *Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst*.

Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

"

When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, *It is finished*: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost."

I hear many preachers misinterpret this passage. Nothing was finished on the cross concerning redemption! The Gospel, as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is Christ's death, burial and resurrection (none of which were finished on the cross). Christ had not even died yet when He uttered

"It is finished." So what was finished? Jesus tells us in John 19:28—all of the Old Testament Bible prophecy concerning Him up until that point. Everything that Jesus was supposed to do, had been accomplished. Only one thing remained, which was for Jesus to cry out "I thirst!" (Psalms 69:21). Once Christ had made that statement, all of the prophecy concerning Him had been fulfilled, and He could now dismiss His Spirit (die). Remember, Romans 6:23 says that the wages of sin is death. Since Jesus was sinless, He couldn't be killed. That is why Jesus commended His Spirit into His Father's hands (Luke 23:46).

The Lord knew His Bible well! You will never find any student of the Bible, who searched the Scriptures more diligently than did our very Savior! When the Devil came to tempt Jesus in Matthew 4:1-10, Jesus used the Scriptures to overcome temptation. When Jesus witnessed to people—whether it be the Samaritan woman at the well in John chapter 4, or the two men walking on the road to Emmaus in Luke 24—He expounded this with the Old Testament Scriptures. Think about that! Over 99 % of soul-winning Christians today stay in the New Testament, but all they had to work with in Christ's generation was the Old Testament. And how remarkably skilled they were using it!!!

Let's go further shall we. Jesus did NOT finish anything concerning redemption on the cross. I love teaching the Bible! I love teaching the Bible because God has blessed me with a good understanding of the Bible. I have been saved for 40 years now. I have had the best Bible teachers; such as, Dr. John R. Rice, Dr. Harry A. Ironside, Pastor Jack Hyles, and Dr. Max D. Younce. **Hebrews 10:1, "**

For *the law having a shadow of good things to come*, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers

thereunto perfect. **”** It is important to understand dear reader, that everything that happened in the Old Testament was written for our learning (Romans 15:4), and as we just read, was NOT the very image of the things they represented. The Old Testament ceremonial laws were OBJECT LESSONS. God never intended for the law (neither moral, civil or ceremonial laws) to give men salvation! As we just read in Hebrews 10:1, the law was merely A SHADOW of good things to come in the future.

Jesus Christ became the fulfillment of those good things to come. **Hebrews 9:11-13, “But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;**

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, *but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us*.

For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? ”

It disturbs me greatly that so many preachers today totally ignore this passage of Scripture. Anytime you hear a preacher say that salvation was finished on the cross, please tell him he is a liar, according to Hebrews 9:12. The Word of God says Jesus BY HIS OWN BLOOD entered once into the heavenly Holy Place, to obtain eternal redemption for us. So redemption wasn’t obtained by Christ on the cross, but through the cross of Calvary. Hebrews 9:12 plainly teaches that Christ obtained our redemption when He sprinkled His blood upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven.

That is why we read in **Hebrews 12:24, “And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, *and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel*.”** Jesus is our Mediator. A mediator requires two parties, so he can mediate between them. On one side we have God the holy Father. One the other side we have sinful men. Man is not God, and God is not man. But praise be to God, our blessed Redeemer is the eternal and sinless Son of God, Who is both man and God. **1st Timothy 2:5-6, “For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.”** Salvation can only be obtained through Jesus Christ.

And please notice that Christ gave Himself as a ransom **“FOR ALL.”** Here again we see the fallacy of Limited Atonement refuted by the Scriptures. I am shocked that Pastor Charles Spurgeon, as brilliant a theologian as he was (most of the time), blatantly and utterly got this truth wrong! In fact, Mr. Spurgeon taught the Calvinist heresy of Limited Atonement, as does Pastor John MacArthur today. This blatant heresy claims that Christ did not die on the cross for all humanity; but rather, only for the saints. Thus the term “limited.” Dear friend, Christ’s work of redemption was accomplished **“ FOR ALL,**

” as we just read in 1st Timothy 2:6.

1st John 2:2,

“And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*.” Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not. I believe that Charles Spurgeon caved in to ecclesiastical peer pressure from other ministers, just like many Neo-evangelicals ministers do today. Sadly, the apostates at Bob Jones University (BJU) in South Carolina have been caving in to pressure from pseudo-scholars, Neo-evangelicals, the LGBTQ community and liberal politicians, for decades now; so much so that the fundamental Christian

world cannot even recognize BJU today as being a Christian institution legitimate anymore. [1]Dr. Steve Pettit since 2014 has preached another gospel of hardcore Calvinist Lordship Salvation at BJU, even [2]honoring John MacArthur's Satanic ministry in California. God's curse is upon these ungodly men, and their ungodly religious institutions, for preaching a perverted gospel of partial faith in Christ PLUS WORKS (Galatians 1:6-9; Acts 15:1).

Again, dear reader, I say to you that Christ did NOT finish redemption on the cross. What Christ did finish was all of the prophesy concerning Himself, based upon His thorough knowledge of the Scriptures. I mean, after all, John 1:1-3 and 14 declares that Jesus Christ was the Word of God incarnate (made flesh). Jesus is the Living Word; the Bible is the Written Word. That is why Jesus commands every believer in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and *they are they which testify of me*. "** We learn about Jesus in the Scriptures, and Jesus is the Word of God (Revelation 19:13).

Redemption was finally completed when the last drop of Christ's literal, physical, liquid, blood was sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat, which is located in the Holy Place, within the Tabernacle. The Apostle John said that in the future, the city of the New Jerusalem will descend upon the earth, in which is found the TABERNACLE OF GOD. **Revelation 21:2-3, "And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.**

And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, *the tabernacle of God is with men*, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

" It is within that Tabernacle of God that the Mercy Seat exists, where Jesus' blood is forever a testimony of His sacrifice for our sins. The blood had to be applied in Heaven folks.

[3]Dr. John MacArthur is an unsaved dangerous false prophet, who teaches that Jesus' literal liquid blood is NOT in Heaven, and that it soaked into the dirt at the cross. Pastor Marty Herron (former pastor of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) is a big fan of John MacArthur. So also is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014). Dear reader, you have no idea who corrupt Dr. MacArthur really is. Did you know that MacArthur teaches Jesus' blood was not God's blood? [4]Read his statements for yourself, and weep. In case you did or didn't read it, here are his words again, because this is so important I want you to see this:

Pastor John MacArthur heretically teaches:

> "It isn't human flesh, human bones, and divine blood. That's not a man. It is medically impossible to think of Christ's blood as divine. It is theologically impossible to think of Christ's blood as divine. It is Scripturally impossible to think of Christ's blood as divine. He would be less than man. His blood is human blood." —Dr. John MacArthur, '[5]The Precious Blood - Part 1'

GET THEE BEHIND ME SATAN!!! Evidently Mr. MacArthur forgot the VIRGIN BIRTH! What normal man has ever been born of a virgin? That's right, NONE! Jesus was 100 % a man, but he had God's divine blood in His veins, making Him 100 % God as well; otherwise Jesus would have had a sinful nature, just like you and me (Romans 5:12). Woe unto John MacArthur! Woe unto Bob Jones University for bidding him Godspeed! Woe unto Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and anyone who bids this false prophet Godspeed. Woe unto the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for bidding this ungodly reprobate Godspeed! **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him**

God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." All of the aforementioned religious people have blood on their hands, for betraying the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

If there be any doubt that Christ's blood was divine, please read **Acts 20:28, " Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed*the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*."** God purchased the Church with His own blood. That means Jesus' blood was God's blood! And why wouldn't it be, since Jesus is the only begotten biological Son of God? Only an unsaved liberal preacher like John MacArthur would deny that Jesus had God's blood, [6]deny that children can be saved, deny that Jesus' blood is applied to the Mercy Seat in Heaven, and deny that childlike [7]faith is sufficient to receive God's gift of eternal life. Please beware of any Bible college, church, or preacher who hobnobs with, bids Godspeed to, or promotes Dr. John MacArthur! All that glitters is not gold!

[8]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

2. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_is_a_liberal.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_says_not_gods_blood.htm
5. http://www.gty.org/resources/sermons/90-28/the-precious-blood-part-1
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEivAVfNI8YslQG5rZjXhsXuI2Sf5LgOVVQenfANvv-XD_qhwCtzspfKPzgIdcrcFvPPDcHPwwm-PonoHS7-e6aEk57IIh1CD9kbaIp

---

2.3.21 You Don't Give Your Life To Jesus, He Gave His Life (2021-03-31 09:30)

Romans 5:6-9, "

For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.

For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, *Christ died for us*.

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

"

1st Timothy 2:5-6,

"

For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

***Who gave himself a ransom for all*, to be testified in due time.**

"

Dear friend, Jesus Christ died FOR YOU! You are an ungodly sinner. Oh yes you are, you ain't fooling me, and so am I. We're all wicked sinners. **Romans 3:23** says, **"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;"** Christ only died for BAD PEOPLE! You are a bad dude (or dudette), and so am I. Yes, "

dudette

"

is a real word, I looked it up...lol. Dudette is a female dude! So listen up all you dudettes out there! You don't give your life to Jesus to be saved, because He gave His life for you on the cross!!!

I am so sick and tired of hearing these horrible preachers today, who are as corrupt theologically as can be, telling people to

"G

ive your life to Jesus

"

to be saved. They've got it all backwards!

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq6GnZSP2tWzuOai_SaHBVOCd6NYZPyRjFjLE88_emsgE79N5SdVkVprccPAnNrtj2n6cMm6VsA66S3Go19lFuqlS95za_Ge2wGWf

---

2.4 April

2.4.1 The Righteous Are As Bold As A Lion (2021-04-02 09:30)

Proverbs 28:1, " The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion."

I love that Bible verse! The wicked person flees when no man pursueth. That means evildoers have to look over their shoulder all the time, paranoid that they'll either get caught. The person who does right can walk in complete boldness, fearing nothing. I would infinitely rather die as a righteous man for doing right, than to suffer as an evildoer! What saith the Scripture? **1st Peter 4:15-16, " But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters. Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf."** I would ten billion times rather die for my Christian faith, than suffer for hurting another human being. I hate evildoers! I don't hate people, I hate the sin. We must never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin.

> **Psalms 97:10-12,**
>
> **"*Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.**
>
> **Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.**
>
> **Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.**
>
> **"**

Crime does pay short-term, otherwise people wouldn't commit it; but it never pays in the long-term! **Ecclesiastes 8:12, " Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God. "** Our walk with God should be strong enough as believers, that we do right when no one else is

looking, because WE FEAR GOD. I love something that Dr. Jack Hyles said:

> “If you want to never do anything that is terribly wicked, then you never do anything that is slightly wicked.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]Unjust In The Least.”

By God’s grace, I want to *think right*, *live right* and *do right*. If we DO GOOD it will BE GOOD! Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said that truth! Sometimes doing the right thing is frustrating, and may not be convenient, but it pleases our righteous God.

Psalms 97:12,

“

Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. **”** What a beautiful Bible verse! We are supposed to be thankful at the remembrance of God’s holiness! I am so thankful that we have a just, faithful and good God! Aren’t you? What if the Devil were more powerful than God? I am so thankful that when all is said in done in this life and world, that our holy and righteous God will make everything right.

I love something that the brilliant author Mark Twain (1835-1910) said:

> “If you tell the truth, you don’t have to remember anything.” —Mark Twain

What a simple but profound statement! If we always tell the truth, we never have to cover our lies. I want to always live in such an honest and upright way, that if asked questions I never have to lie. I learned something that I thought was fascinating from a police detective. He said the way to find out if someone is lying is to simply keep asking questions. If someone is lying, then at some point their story will change, because they have to lie to cover-up for the lies. But if a person is telling the truth, you can ask them questions for three months and their story will never change. The way to avoid ending up in a difficult situation like that is to always DO RIGHT! Do right dear reader, though the stars fall, DO RIGHT!!!

The Righteous Lord Loveth Righteousness

The primary evidence of being saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24), who creates a desire in us for righteousness. **1st John 3:7-8, “ Little children, let no man deceive you: *he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous*. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.”** That doesn’t mean someone is not saved who lives in unrepentant sin. There is much confusion and debate over this subject in churches today. Christians don’t always do the right thing. In fact, sometimes believers commit horrible crimes, just like unbelievers do at times; but there should be a desire inside the breast of every born-again child of God, that hates evil. I hate the wrong things I have done in my life. I am not proud of them. I wish I could go back and undo them, and always do the right thing! That is the Holy Spirit in me!!!

Psalms 11:7, “ For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.” I want God to be proud of me! I want my heavenly Father’s face to shine toward me, bragging on me like He did Job. I want to work as hard as I can, in the

Lord’s strength, to influence as many people with the Gospel of free grace as I can, so there will be a bunch of saved souls waiting to greet me in Heaven someday (Daniel 12:3). God loves when His children do right! No one ever gets away with anything. I heard recently that the conviction rate for murderers is about 50 %. Most people who commit horrible crimes are never brought to justice. The culprits behind the 911 attack on the World Trade Center in New York City have never been brought to justice. The corrupt U.S. Justice Department has turned a blind eye to the crimes, but Ecclesiastes 5:8 and 12:14 says they won’t get away with it. I thank God for those passages of Holy Scripture!!!

The Upright Christian Can Stand As Bold As A Lion

The righteous are as bold as a lion. What a beautiful truth! When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I gladly served the Lord voluntarily in the ’B bus ministry’ for seven years in Chicago. I drove a church bus for four of those years, which is how I sustained my permanent neck injury when rear-ended by another bus n 1992. We had a slum apartment building on our 76-3 bus route. This particular building was known for drugs and roughnecks. One afternoon there was a police raid and dozens of cops swarmed in on the building. One of our faithful teenage girls stood firm in front of the building, while everyone else who lived there was fleeing. The police asked her the question, “Why aren’t you running?” She confidently replied, “I’m not doing anything wrong, so why would I run?” That is a perfect example of our text Bible verse from

Proverbs 28:1, “ The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.”

I don’t know about you, but I am determined to always do the right thing. I know I won’t always do the right thing, because I am a sinner by nature, but at any given moment I CAN choose to do what is right (1st Corinthians 10:13). It feels good to live right. When I surf the internet, I always assume that thousands of people are monitoring my activity, because some of them are. Everything we do online is recorded, shared, stored, monitored, analyzed and archived. There is no such thing as internet privacy! I never say anything in private that I wouldn’t want everyone to know, because people talk. It is in our nature. **James 3:8, “**

But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

” Every Christian believer ought to purpose in our heart to think right, live right and do right! That way we can confidently walk upright everywhere we go, at all times without guilt or worry, being AS BOLD AS A LION in the fear of God!

“No man can pray inside the will of God, while he lives outside the Word of God!”
—Brother Lester Roloff, “[3]Wisdom Of The Word”

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081003.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgcZEkhh00y6NX3s6EJ70L3QykVfwRX0p-YNf5Y9HELONmZLa2cW-z6EySv9B8-jMa8JH_7bmwAYkJ9sqgH1cDTjzgwWhfO3pmMn7l
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/wisdom_of_the_word.mp3

2.4.2 Preaching The Simplicity That Is In Christ (2021-04-04 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, “

Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me.

For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

The Bible is very clear what the Gospel is:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

The Gospel (meaning Good News) is three things:

1. Christ died on the cross for our sins
2. Christ was buried
3. Christ physically resurrected from the dead after three days

As I do from time to time, I listened to ’[1]UNSHACKLED’ by Pacific Garden Mission today. As always, I was utterly disgusted by what I heard (besides the corny bad acting). All they kept saying is to “surrender” your life to God to be saved, which is wrong. They kept saying to receive Jesus as your Savior “

and Lord

”

to be saved, which is totally wrong. They kept saying to invite God into your life, surrender your will to live for Christ, and a bunch of other junk not taught in the Holy Bible. Tragically, UNSHACKLED preaches about a dozen different variations of the Gospel. If you doubt what I say, please continue reading.

Unfortunately, there are many FALSE PROPHETS today, like Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago, who complicate 'The Gospel' in their UNSHACKLED radio series. Let's see how these false prophets make salvation very had. Hear for yourself and weep for their victims! I was saddened today as I listened to Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program called: 'UNSHACKLED' ([2]program #3589 - aired in 2020 - the Story of Debbie Brooks). In the episode, Debbie meets with a religious friend named Sharon, and they share this brief dialogue:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don't get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, ***it's not easy—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD*.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He'll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE. [emphasis added]
>
> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

BLASPHEMY!!! I cannot believe what I just heard, and that PGM sanctions this garbage theology! Sharon is telling Debbie that it is NOT EASY TO BE SAVED, because to be saved she says you MUST repent to give up all the old ways, GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD! How is any of this a free gift from God? Dear reader, PGM are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Everything that they put out to radio bears their ministry's name, which makes them 100 % responsible for every bit of content!!! **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

My friend Curtis Smale (pronounced as in "

snail

"

) made these helpful Gospel videos...

If you watched the videos, then you heard Curtis say that of the 35 different churches he has visited over the past 5 years, NOT ONE OF THEM preaches the free grace Gospel without perverting it. The Devil has crept into the churches. The biggest culprit are today's apostate Bible colleges. [3]Look at the Satanic garbage theology being taught at Bob Jones University today!!! Folks, Dr. Steve Pettit is not a born-again believer. If you think Mr. Pettit is saved, you're not! No man is saved who requires you to live a faithful Christian life to "

qualify

"

for the

“

award

”

of

“

Heaven itself

”

(those are his very terms).

Dear reader, the only *qualification* for salvation is your sin that made it necessary!!! What do you mean that I must “

qualify

”

to merit the

“

award

” of Heaven? Please listen to me, Heaven is not an award, it is a free gift! All Pettit’s talk of qualifying, by running and finishing the race to qualify to receive the award of Heaven, is of the Devil. Dr. Pettit doesn’t even hit the ball within the ballpark of the Gospel. Go back and read 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. The only reason why anybody goes to Heaven is because God had to give it to us BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH. If God didn’t give us eternal life, we couldn’t have it! Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). Here is a helpful sermon by Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold titled: ’REPEAL AND REPLACE’...

Repeal And Replace
(by Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold)

Dear reader, why cannot men leave the Gospel alone, keeping it simple the way God intended for it to be? **John 10:9, " I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."** Jesus is the Door to eternal life.

1st John 5:20, "

And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. *This is the true God, and eternal life*.

" JESUS IS GOD AND ETERNAL LIFE!!! So if you have Jesus, you have eternal life. I love how Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) explained it:

> "God gives you eternal life when you take Him. Eternal life is wrapped up in Christ. 'He that hath the Son hath life.' There is just one difference between a Christian and a sinner. A Christian has Christ and a sinner does not have Him. That is the only difference. All you need is Jesus. It is all in Jesus! If you will take Him, He will blot out all your sins. If you take Him, He will give you a new nature. If you take Him, He will go with you along the journey of life. He will be with you when you are tempted. He will put arms of power around you and give you the victory. 'By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God; not of works, lest any man should boast." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Things I Have Learned: Chapel Talks," page 223; Bob Jones University Press, ©1945

That was so simply, beautifully and eloquently said by Dr. Bob Jones Sr., with no mention of [4]turning away from your sin, surrendering your life to God, [5]running the race faithfully until the end, qualifying for the award of Heaven, or [6]exchanging all that you are for all that Jesus is to be saved. Literally, these latter requirements are the foolish things that we hear taught by John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer, John Piper, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit and countless other corrupters of the faith. No one is saved who requires more than faith alone to be saved.

In fact, you DON'T need to *repent* "

of your sins

"

to receive God's free gift. I am going to Heaven because I AM PERFECT! You read right, I am 100 % perfect. You cannot get to Heaven by repenting of your sins, because you could never turn from all your sins. But you say, what do you mean you are perfect? The only way you can get to Heaven is by being absolutely 100 % perfect. Since I cannot be perfect, I need a perfect Savior. Jesus is perfect! **2nd Corinthians 5:21,**

"

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; *that we might be made the righteousness of God in him*.

"

What saith the Scripture? **Philippians 3:9,**

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:” Ah, there is the answer! Through faith alone in Jesus Christ, we are made the perfect righteousness of God. This is the [7]imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ (Romans 4:4-6). If you were to ask me to suggest a subject to study in the Bible, it would first be the *Imputed Righteousness of God*. That is how a broken humble sinner like me, with no righteousness of my own to offer God (Isaiah 64:6), can confidently claim and know that I am 100 % perfect by God’s imputed righteousness, which is by faith alone in Christ. By faith God imputed my sins to Christ on the cross, and imputed His righteousness to me. What a great gift!

Here is one of my favorite books:

’Except Ye Repent.’ The book is authored

by one of my favorite preachers,

Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951):

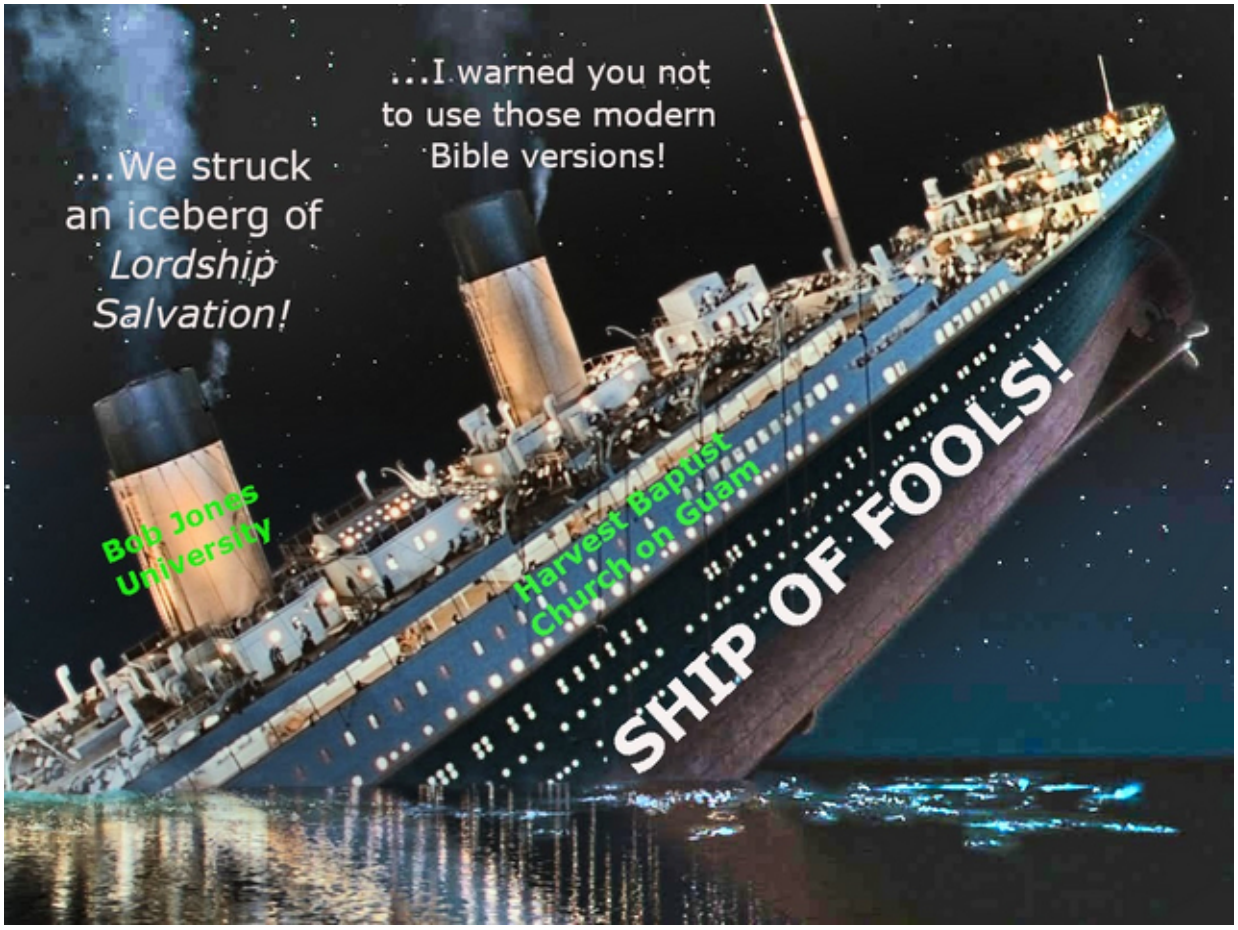
1. [8]Repentance: Its Nature and Importance
2. [9]The Book of Repentance
3. [10]John’s Baptism of Repentance
4. [11]Christ’s Call to Repent
5. [12]The Ministry of Peter
6. [13]The Ministry of Paul
7. [14]Repentance Not to Be Repented of
8. [15]Repentance from Dead Works
9. [16]Repentance in the Apocalypse
10. [17]They Repented Not
11. [18]Does God Ever Repent?
12. [19]Impossible to Renew Unto Repentance
13. [20]Repentance and Forgiveness
14. [21]Hopeless Repentance
15. [22]City-Wide Repentance
16. [23]The Preaching that Produces Repentance
17. [24]But Is Repentance Desirable?

Pastor Ironside preached the simplicity that is in Christ, refuting the heresies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) and Misunderstood Repentance. You don’t turn from your sinning to be saved, you turn from your unbelief to believing to be saved. Since only unbelief keeps a man lost, then only believing can save him.

It blows my mind that Bob Jones University (BJU) today in 2021 preaches Lordship Salvation, which is a perversion of God's grace and an enemy of soulwinning. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would blow Bob Jones College to smithereens today if he could, [25]and he said so in 1945. Dr. Steve Pettit has irresponsibly steered the college into an iceberg of Lordship Salvation, the consequence of which is that BJU is sinking into an icy sea of the Devil's false Bibles. ....

[26]

[27]



Many passages of Scripture are ambiguous and open to interpretation, but the Gospel is not one of them. We have a very clear definition of exactly what 'THE GOSPEL' is in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. The Gospel of John was **"**

written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name

" (John 20:31). In the Gospel of John we find the word

"

believe

"

mentioned 85 times, but the word

"

repent

"

is never mentioned. That is because repentance and believing are the SAME act. The man who believes has repented (i.e., changed his mind).

In John chapters 19-20 we read about Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial and subsequent physical resurrection from the dead after three days. This is the Gospel (the Good News), by which we are saved, if we believe (Romans 1:16). **John 3:18,**

“He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.”

Can Believers Live Like The Devil?

Most people think that how you live determines your eternal destination. But living bad doesn’t send you to Hell, and living good doesn’t send you to Heaven, you must believe on Jesus Christ as your Savior! Yes, a Christian believer CAN live like the Devil and still be saved, because getting saved has nothing to do with our behavior, it is solely predicated upon Christ’s sacrifice on the cross of Calvary.

Read what Pastor Charles Spurgeon said:

> “Christians can never sin cheaply; they pay a heavy price for iniquity. Transgression destroys peace of mind, obscures fellowship with Jesus, hinders prayer, brings darkness over the soul; therefore be not the serf and bondman of sin.” —Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon, ’Morning And Evening: Daily Readings’

Low living comes at a high price for believers! This has nothing to do with salvation. Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold addresses this important topic in his sermon called: ’[28]The Price Is Right.’ We don’t do good works to go to Heaven, we’re already going to Heaven, but God wants His children to zealously perform good works (Ephesians 2:10; Titus 2:14).

We are not going to be saved someday, we are already saved. If you are a believer, you already possess everlasting life. **John 5:24, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, *hath everlasting life*, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.”** That is why we can rejoice confidently as God’s saints, knowing that our name is written in the Lamb’s Book of Life.

1. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/02.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/03.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/04.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/05.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/06.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/07.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/08.htm

16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/09.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/10.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/11.htm
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/12.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/13.htm
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/14.htm
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/15.htm
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/17.htm
25. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZiBZvsOIc_T3PzdvUy5zQcWnXhJNfLVOu5Wuh-iqCr5D0vL1ba2geAY36aZ3l9y0edmP16mx5R1a5hptq3dM4cYDPAi49N8hxxwA
27. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiyi4Q2l1lEq2WCVLlcQzdZ6Z0vOTYe6gO9ABl4m7OG2iYJR0EiU_7pMyuPGv_XBoL9kjOSiye2Unwj9VfuxurlI3uiRUWXJwSOQjj
28. https://youtu.be/G0pxq44suP4
29. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUx5UhLP364EpGndmYLrlsI0eEsZC6ygTK_1Mv3M3akQenTXMOkS1qZIHo_I6YwZzsYSygjle5CpH2D1bDRvFoLE6lRSyZDL7Zmnd

---

2.4.3 Popular Myths About Hell And The Devil Debunked (2021-04-06 09:30)

Job 1:6-7, “

Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them.

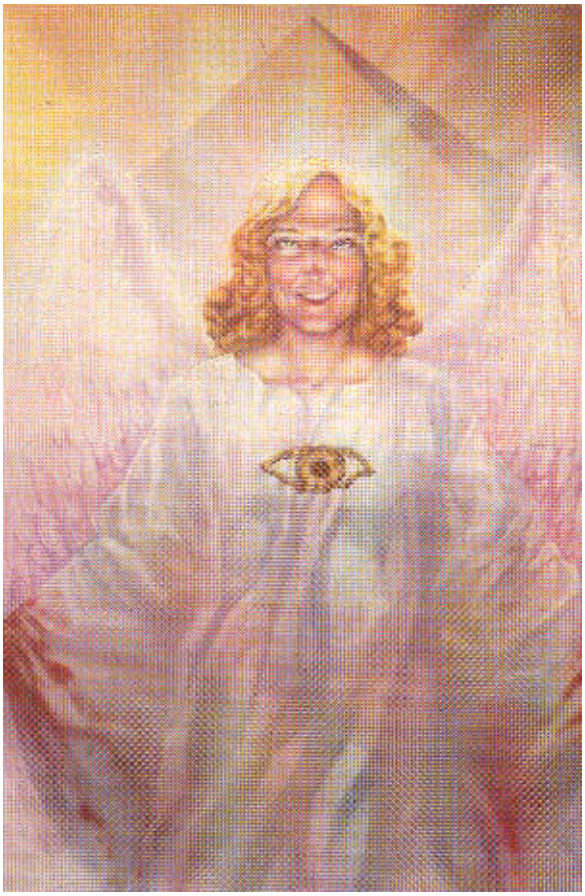
And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, *From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it*.” 1st Peter 5:8-9, “

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary *the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour*:

Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.” Revelation 2:13, “I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even where Satan’s seat is*: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

”

Hollywood movies often portray the Devil as tormenting people in Hell, but nothing could be further from the truth. The typical depiction of the Devil is as a red creature with a tail, a sinister smirk on his face, having two horns on his head, and holding a big pitchfork to torment his prey. The Holy Bible describes Satan very differently in **2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, “For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for *Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light*. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.”** The Bible describes Satan as an imposter, an actor, who masquerades as as angel of light...

[1] [2] 

The Devil Is A Beautiful Liar!

So this is the first myth about the Devil, that he is some red guy with horns, having a tail, and carries a pitchfork. That is the world's idea of who the Devil is, and it is admittedly intriguing, but that is not how the Word of God describes him. Satan appears as a beautiful creature, an angel of God, a popular rock star! When the Antichrist comes, the world will love and follow him, because he will not appear in his true form. Half way into the Tribulation period, the Antichrist's true colors will appear (called 'The Abomination Of Desolation' - Matthew 24:15), when the False Prophet starts murdering anybody who refuses to bow down and worship the Beast (Revelation 13:15-18). The very core nature of the New World Order is deception. **Revelation 12:9, "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called *the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world*: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."** I preach THE TRUTH so you won't be deceived.

The Devil Does Not Appear As The Devil

The Devil came to Eve in the form of a serpent, to deceive her. Do you know why Satan came as a serpent? The answer is simply because there were no other human beings at the time. If the Devil were to come to Eve today, he would come to her as a wicked person, who gives wicked advice (Psalms 1:1). When someone advises you to file for divorce, that is the Devil talking. When someone advises you to get even with someone, that is the Devil talking. When someone advises you to have an abortion, that is the Devil talking. When someone advises you to do anything wrong, that is the Devil talking. SHUT UP DEVIL!!!

Please don't forget this important truth. Evil often appears as good, intending to deceive it's victims. I could give you several dozen good examples.

One example is the Tree of Knowledge in the Garden of Eden. **Genesis 3:6, "And when *the woman saw* that the tree was good for food, and that *it was pleasant* to the eyes, and *a tree to be desired to make one wise*, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat."**

Sound familiar? It sounds like the state governments, each time the individual states wanted to start a new state lottery. The states promise more money for education for the children. They promise lower taxes. But when they get their dirty lottery, the money gets stolen. [3]Here's proof of what I just said!

The Devil Does Not State His True Intentions

Another example of how the Devil deceives are [4]the gambling casinos. There has been substantial research done showing the phycological addiction often associated with gambling, and how casinos use this human weakness to prey upon their victims. If you read the preceding article at the link I provided, you learned that casinos use bright flashing lights and thrilling sounds to mesmerize their victims. Literally, by manipulating your desire for excitement, casinos make you feel like a winner while you're losing!!! The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Dear reader, that is exactly how the Devil works all the time! While a young woman is throwing away her virginity, giving her most prized possession (her innocence) to some lustful dog to whom she is not legally married, through his deceptive charm he makes her feel like she is a winner, only to find out shortly thereafter that she was just another fire-hydrant for a dog. Young ladies, never have carnal knowledge (intimacy) with a male until you are legally married. Most males are immoral nowadays, having being brought up with the Playboy American mindset, which is very sinful (Hebrews 13:4). You cannot go wrong doing things God's way. I'd rather die an old maid, than to live the rest of my life with regret that I gave my virginity to some pig that used me. If you wait until you are legally married, you cannot be burned. And I don't mean waiting until some guy promises to marry you, that means nothing. I mean wait until you are legally declared man and wife.

The Devil is a beautiful liar!

The serpent came to Eve instead of Adam, knowing that she was the weaker vessel (1st Peter 3:7). The serpent lied to Eve, only telling her what she wanted to hear (1st Timothy 2:14). The Devil convinced Eve that eating the forbidden fruit would be a win-win situation. It turned out to be the worst and most costly bad decision she ever made. Sound familiar? We've all been conned and made bad decisions that we regret. From shady used car salesman to crooked greedy lawyers, dishonest people will not tell you the whole truth. We've all been taken advantage of by lying politicians, shady business advertisements and thieving car rental agencies. The United States has become one of the most greedy and dishonest cultures in history.

Dear friend, the Devil is not in Hell, he is roaming the earth.

Job 1:6-7, "

Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them.

And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the

LORD, and said, *From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it***."** The Bible calls Satan

"The

Prince Of The Power Of The Air

" in

Ephesians 2:2,

"

Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to *the prince of the power of the air*, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:" The Devil is a spirit. Could the "power of the air" refer to the incredible power of THE MEDIA? Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) used to say that next to the Word of God, the media is the most powerful force in the world. I fully agree! The U.S. newsmedia has the power to [5]accomplish what an invading enemy army could not do!

Hell Is A Literal Place, Not Just A Parable

Human beings are not bodies with a spirit; but rather, a spirit with a body. Singer *Sting* of the band 'The Police' sang it right: "

[6]We are spirits in the material world.

" That is accurate biblically. When our body can no longer provide housing for the spirit God gave to us at birth, our spirit returns to God Who gave it (Ecclesiastes 12:7). Our days on earth are numbered. Dear friend, the Devil is not in Hell, but he WILL BE down the road, and so will you if you die in your sins.

Matthew 25:41, "

Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

"

Hell is a literal place, which burns with fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8), which was originally prepared only for the Devil and his angels (i.e., Lucifer and the demons). It is clear to me from the Scripture that Hell (Hades) is located in the heart of the earth (Matthew 12:40). Scientists in 2021 still cannot determine if the center of the earth is composed of liquid rock, or if it is solid. They do know that the inner mantle is molten rock (lava). God never wanted one human being to go to Hell. But when Adam sinned, he opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world (Romans 5:12).

Consequently, humans do go to Hell now, anyone who dies in their sins (Luke 16:19-31; John 8:24; 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Jude 1:7; Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). Some Bible teachers say that the story Jesus told about the Rich Man And Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31 is a only a parable. Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Jehovah's Witnesses all three agree that this story is only a fictitious parable. However, we know that is a true story for a few reasons:

1. Jesus did not call it a parable (which He always did when telling one)

2. The Lord used proper nouns (Abraham and Lazarus), which He never did when telling a parable.
3. Jesus didn't explain afterwards what the story meant, which He always did when telling a parable, so the hearers could understand.
4. In **John 14:2b** Jesus said, **"if it were not so, I would have told you."** It would have been very deceptive and misleading for the Lord to describe a literally place of Hell, fire and eternal torment, if such a place did not really exist.
5. Other passages of Scripture support the reality of a physical place called Hell. **Matthew 10:28, "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."**

Yet, I am amazed to hear Bible teachers; such as I heard in a Wednesday night Bible study at the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, that Luke 16:19-31 is merely only an untrue parable. If we are to take the Bible at face value, and I certainly do, then we must accept this story as 100 % true. It actually happened! That is why Jesus mentioned actual names of real people.

The Devil Wants You To Do Your Will, Not His Will

Most people think that the Devil wants you to do his will. The truth is that Satan has no will for your life. The Devil couldn't care less about you, your loved ones, your friends, nor anybody else. Jesus warned that the thief (Satan) comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:10). The Devil wants you to do your own thing, which is sadly what most youth are doing today in America. A socking [7]16 % of 'Generation Z' now identify as homosexuals. According to Pew Forum, [8]Christianity is in rapid decline in America.

Infamous Satanist Anton LaVey's (1930-1997) is famous for authoring 'The Satanic Bible,' in which he teaches that it is okay to commit immorality, just so long as you don't hurt anybody else. Whoremonger, Hugh Hefner (1926-2017) [9]shared such immoral warped views. But that is a woeful deception, because immorality always hurts other people, whether it be from an abortion, the further destroying of someone's soul by sinning, or the undermining of the integrity of society as a whole.

The 20th century's most infamous Satanist, Aleister Crowley (1875-1947), is famous for his motto: "

DO AS THOU WILT, SHALL BE THE WHOLE OF THE LAW.

" This is the same degenerate life's philosophy as Hefner and LaVey. Since they all disregarded God's commandments, these men elevated themselves as God, adhering to a lowlife form of beastly morality that permitted anything that society tolerated. Dear friend, low living has a high price! **Colossians 3:5-7,**

"Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

"

It is not okay to live any way you and I choose, just so long as *we think* it doesn't hurt other people. What saith the Scripture? **Ecclesiastes 12:13,**

“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: *Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man*.” If we are to live by faith as believers in Christ, then we must fear God and keep HIS COMMANDMENTS, not our own. To the same extent that Americans forsake the King James Bible, faith no longer exists, and all manner of wickedness follows.

The Devil Is Not In Hell Waiting For More Victims

The Devil romans the earth as a roaring lion, seeking his next victims. **1st Peter 5:8-9, “**

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary *the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour*:

Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.” The Devil wont be the one to torment the dead in Hell, God will. **2nd Thessalonians 1:8, “**

In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; ” God Himself will punish the lost.

Matthew 10:28, “And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather *fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*.” Vengeance belongs to God alone. The Devil does not have the authority nor power to hurt anyone without God’s permission. We know in the Scriptures that God DOES often allow the Devil to hurt the unsaved (Revelation 9:4). God protects His own, the saints.

Psalm 34:7, “

The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. ” The world gives the Devil too much credit. Satan cannot send anyone to Hell. Only God can put somebody in Hell, but He only sends those to Hell who choose to go there, by willfully rejecting the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on the cross for their sins (Philippians 3:9). To reject the free gift of God’s grace deserves the penalty of eternal damnation. How can proud sinful men knowingly reject such a free gift rooted in the unmeasurable love of a holy God?

Perhaps the most interesting Scripture of all is found in **Revelation 2:13, “I know thy works, and where thou dwellest,** *even where Satan’s seat is*: **and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, *where Satan dwelleth*.**

”

The Devil has his favorite seat in church. That is what we just read,

“where Satan dwelleth,” in the church! If you don’t believe that, please look at this creepy photo of Pastor Joel Osteen’s Lakewood Church in 2017, when rapper Kanye West performed a dance concert for 70,000 church members...

All Seeing Eye At Joel Osteen's Corrupt Church

The above photo is a screen capture from a YouTube video of the '[11]Jesus Is King' church service. This is the Devil in the church!!! That All Seeing Eye they are displaying speaks loud and clear that Kanye West is of the Devil, and Satan has infiltrated this wicked church with the New World Order. You couldn't make this stuff up! Yet, 70,000 deceived people continue to attend Joel Osteen's truth-barren apostasy circus each week, selling their souls to Satan.

I just wanted to point out a few common myths about Hell and Satan in this blog. The Devil's greatest feat has been to convince the world that he doesn't really exist, but he does friend! SATAN IS REAL!!! Just look at all the senseless wars and mass killings over the past 200 years. The Bible attributes these evils to Lucifer (Isaiah 14:12-18). When Jesus returns at His Second Coming, Satan will be bound in chains in the Bottomless Pit for 1,000 years' (Revelation 20:6). This will be a period of peace like the world has never known, often called in theology: 'THE MILLENNIUM.' Jesus Himself will reign as King over the earth from the throne of David in Jerusalem, in the true and regathered nation of Israel. The raptured saints, and all those saints who didn't live through the Tribulation, will help Jesus reign (Revelation 20:6). The saints who do survive the Tribulation, will go into the Millennium with their earthly bodies, bearing children and living happy lives without the Devil to ruin everything.

God bless you dear reader. Thank you for following my ministry blog. I sure appreciate your continued interest. Kindest regards.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHbOnPb7UHxpPbCzH1CZO-2dkSz9WTyJe3FRuO9Cx2436Jl hBEkCqDRXxoAFdMWC6NpNEZJSItbCcBJYfGzq2riZkSeKf8GfrNDvf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgwkP7NEqMzMEWVYE-CTyM9fLiUmggDnp31_Nvf2QgrCkbsT kPirzIVv9j18ZWIMnLjnczkfEsCjIm5ie6aVAk606VWCWje7Um4uTF
3. https://www.wbez.org/stories/why-the-illinois-lotterys-been-no-jackpot-for-schools/72a184e8-f0b7-4f0e-b2 e0-3ff4313bffed
4. https://theconversation.com/designed-to-deceive-how-gambling-distorts-reality-and-hooks-your-brain-91052
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
6. https://youtu.be/DFsLJcCJJm0

7. https://news.gallup.com/poll/329708/lgbt-identification-rises-latest-estimate.aspx
8. https://www.pewforum.org/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/hugh_hefner.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4WBzp3wc8dK9mwYKYjVmpL_iG-phdhkYp4DlbKlo53sUYB6eVLWUcOfpmXA6YqMPfNlxlDO7-V8TfUY_ULDZ1G4rtSzRyCcxNKWe
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?t=3698&v=Va2CTVZKYXc&feature=youtu.be

---

2.4.4 Truth Resistance Is As Deadly As Insulin Resistance (2021-04-08 09:30)

Revelation 3:1-2, "And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that *thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God." Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."

Insulin resistance kills three times more Americans than cancer does! What is insulin? What is insulin resistance? Insulin is a hormone produced by the pancreas that regulates blood sugar (glucose). Eating carbohydrates (rice, bread, pasta potatoes) all gets converted in the body to glucose. Plus the sugar you eat gets turned into glucose. Fructose is sugar from fruit. Sucrose is sugar from sugar cane. Too much sugar is toxic for your body!

Americans as a whole eat a horrible diet. Only 5 % of Americans eat the required amount of fiber each day. The average American eats 20 times more red meat than they should. Meat is high in protein but contains ZERO fiber. Beans are much better, having both protein and fiber! Consequently, 40 % of Americans are obese. Here is some information explaining insulin and insulin resistance:

> Insulin is a hormone that plays a big role in metabolism, which is all about how our body converts digested food into energy.
>
> Let's start from the beginning:
>
> Our digestive track breaks down the carbohydrates we eat into glucose as well as other simple sugars. Our bloodstream then delivers glucose across the body, for our cells to use as energy.
>
> That's where insulin comes in.
>
> It's a hormone produced by our pancreas, to help blood glucose enter into the cells. You can think of it as the key that opens the cell's door, allowing blood glucose to enter.
>
> 'Insulin resistance' simply means that the cells of our body have slowly stopped responding to insulin – it can no longer open the door.
>
> Although cells have other ways of taking up glucose, this definitely causes an imbalance in our blood glucose levels, and even impairs the functions of cells.
>
> The condition of 'insulin resistance' is known as type-II diabetes mellitus. This is different from type-I diabetes mellitus, where the body cannot make insulin in the first place, making it necessary for the patient to inject insulin into their blood.

SOURCE: [1]A Simple Explanation: Insulin Resistance And It's Effects

Likewise, churches today are obese with money, comfort and luxury. The New Testament church didn't have heating and air conditioning. As far as we know they didn't even have a building. How does that compare to churches today with their padded pews, stained-glass windows, lush carpeting, annual trips to the Holy Land, exorbitant salaries for pastors (2 to 3 times what the average U.S. worker gets paid annually), et cetera? These spiritually obese churches have become *truth resistant*, just as an *insulin resistant* sick person.

Insulin Resistance (Diabetes) Causes All Sorts Of Health Problems

Once a person's body has become resistant to insulin, meaning that the muscles no longer burn sugar as energy, really bad things start to happen. Blood sugar levels spike. Blood pressure spikes. Nerves start to die in the feet, toes and extremities of the body. You can go blind, have a stroke, have kidney failure, and a bunch of other awful things. The cure is simply to lose weight, eat heathy, exercise and take control of your health. Insulin resistance is also known as diabetes, commonly known as: "The Silent Killer" (because many people don't even know they have it until too late). Diabetes is also called: "The Sitting Disease," because America's sedentary lifestyle is the major cause of insulin resistance, and bad diet.

The same horrible thing has happened to the churches today. Churches have become *truth resistant* . Pastors and congregations no longer respond to the Holy Spirit, failing to absorb *truth* ; just like muscles which no longer respond to *insulin* , failing to absorb glucose (body sugar). As a consequence of not being able to absorb truth, because pastor's hearts are not right with God today, all sorts of really bad things are happening in the churches.

This is why the deadly disease of Lordship Salvation is so prevalent in churches nowadays (in the absence of truth), which is a perversion of God's grace. Some people mockingly refer to the simplicity that is in Christ (the free grace Gospel) as "

cheap grace,

"

but friend, grace does not come cheap, it cost Jesus His life. God's grace is free to you and me, but it cost God His only begotten Son (John 3:16), and it cost Jesus His very life (2nd Corinthians 5:21), so we could be free and escape eternity burning in the Lake of Fire (Romans 5:9).

It is resistance to THE TRUTH why so many churches today have been infected with literally hundreds of corrupt English Bible revisions, which attack the deity of Jesus, pervert the meaning of repentance, change of plan of salvation, remove the Godhead (Trinity), eliminate complete passages of Scripture, and diminish the preeminence of Christ. Truth resistance is deadly, and your church has probably already been diseased by this Silent Killer!!!

Since I am a Baptist, I see the apostate condition in most Baptist churches today, and it grieves me. Baptist churches everywhere are dying. **Revelation 3:1-2, "And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead. *Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."** The Lord exhorted the church at Sardis to

strengthen

the things that were READY TO DIE.

This Scripture passage is so applicable today in America. Once a church is so far gone that they preach *another gospel* of misunderstood repentance (aka,

“

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved), they are now a religious cult, not a church. It is corrupt theological institutions; such as, [2]Bob Jones University and [3]Moody Bible Institute, that are promoting a counterfeit plan of salvation through thousands of their corrupt graduates.

When a hardened person, like the Bob Jones camp today, become truth resistance, all kinds of spiritual diseases and problems ensue. BJU and HBC are infected with [4]Lordship Salvation, [5]Misunderstood Repentance and the [6]Devil’s False Bibles.

Pastors Are Killing The Churches By Resisting The Truth

The following information appeared in a *Pew Forum* article on October 17, 2019. The article is titled: ’ [7]In U.S., Decline Of Christianity Continues At Rapid Pace ’:

> More than eight-in-ten members of the Silent Generation (those born between 1928 and 1945) describe themselves as Christians (84 %), as do three-quarters of Baby Boomers (76 %). **In stark contrast, only half of Millennials (49 %) describe themselves as Christians;** four-in-ten are religious “nones,” and one-in-ten Millennials identify with non-Christian faiths... **The data suggests that Christians are declining not just as a share of the U.S. adult population, but also in absolute numbers.** [emphasis added] —[8]SOURCE

I was saddened when I learned that Kanye performed a dance concert at Joel Osteen’s so-called "church" in Houston, Texas in 2019. Check out this giant All Seeing Eye which was displayed when Kanye performed there. This is their way of bragging that the [9]Luciferian elite have infiltrated the churches with the New World Order. I-chabod (the glory of the Lord is departed) is written over the door of today’s churches!!! Joel Osteen is a false teacher. Evangelist Michael P. Bowen refutes Pastor Osteen’s false gospel in his helpful book titled: "[10]I NEVER KNEW YOU," chapter 2, page 19.

Jeremiah 23:1-2, “Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.” The churches are pathetic today. Formalism is the enemy of the Gospel. I have been in Catholic churches, which feel like spiritual morgues. That is because it is a formalized religion, but the blessed Holy Spirit of God is not present. God is love (1st John 4:8. God cares (1st Peter 5:7). God is faithful (1st Corinthians 1:9).

Ephesians 4:30-32 teaches us as believers to be loving, forgiving, kind and tenderhearted one toward another. Yet, we find coldness, covetousness, hypocrisy, a sinful respect of persons, social cliques and a woeful lack of compassion for hurting people in many churches today.

Something is very wrong! It is simply because the churches have fallen into the rut of going through the religious motions, not walking close to God, which produces the fruit of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

A Preacher Who Walks With God Will Hate Every False Way

A person who walks with God, by abiding in the Word of God, will hate every false way. **Psalm 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** I hate the New World Order (controlled by the Illuminati). I call them the "Luciferian elite." Alex Jones calls them "Globalists." Commander William Guy Carr refers to the NWO in his books as: "The World Revolutionary Movement." Carr refers to the Illuminati as "Satanists." These are all accurate terms. Satan is **"the god of this world" (2nd Corinthians 4:4b).** The average preacher doesn't study the NWO, doesn't care at all about it, and won't warn people about it.

Consequently, tens of thousands of churches are embracing the Devil's NWO Bible versions. As any good coach will tell you: "The best defense is a strong offense!" The churches are biting hook, line and sinker into the NWO because their pastors have failed to educate them. Humbly said, it is because I love God and the inspired Word of God that I hate every false way, as the Bible says in Psalm 119:104. Sadly, over 95 % of preachers and pastors today don't seem to hate anything, except not getting paid. Tragically, as I showed you earlier, the [11]United States is departing from faith in God at a rapid pace. Pastors and churches are much to blame, for not strengthening the things that remain, for not contending for the faith!

The Way To Keep Living Is To Fight Dying

The churches are dying because pastors aren't standing. I am hated and despised by local churches on Guam where I live, and all across the world, because I preach THE TRUTH. The shameful Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, where I was welcomed for one year in 2014, axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day when I befriended them with THE TRUTH (as a true friend does). Since late 2014, I have been banned from even attending church, for simply showing them that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel.

Despite my love for them, Harvest's wicked pastors drove me out of their social club in 2014, and have sinfully ostracized me ever since. Neither Pastor Marty Herron nor Pastor Gary Walton would allow me to come back to church. Dear friend, the churches are *changing* because they aren't fighting not to change. It's like exercising, eating healthy and walking. If a person doesn't fight to stay healthy, we'll get fat and let our health go (now I'm preaching to myself...lol). I have been eating healthier, walking more and I've lost some weight. I feel good, but it is a constant battle. You see, you have to STRENTHEN THE THINGS THAT ARE READY TO DIE to preserve them.

The same is true of churches. By going alone with the apostasy everywhere today, and not fighting to stay healthy, the churches are all truth resistant (like insulin resistance), becoming obese with heresy and spiritual disease, dying prematurely. That's a great comparison of what is happening to churches today. To God be the glory. Our American churches have become so spoiled rotten, disgustingly fat, financially prosperous and weighed down with social clubs and high society types, that they are as a diseased body with type II diabetes. Churches today are having their bus ministry and weekly soulwinning program amputated. They are truth

resistant.

You can inject high doses of truth into the average church today, and it won't make a difference, they just laugh at you!

I'm talking about the Bob Jones crowd. I'm talking about Pastor Marty Herron in Iowa at the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary. I'm talking about Pastor John MacArthur, who is an alumni of BJU. I'm talking about Harvest Baptist Church of Guam, a dried up barren social club who emphasize the education business at the neglect of the Master's business of soulwinning. These names and institutions have all become truth resistant! You cannot help them, because they are subverted of themselves. **Titus**

3:10-11, "

A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Knowing that he that is *such is subverted, and sinneth*, being condemned of himself.

" The Lordship Salvation crowed sinneth. The wrong repentance crowd sinneth. The false Bibles crowd sinneth. They are subverted of themselves. They are TRUTH RESISTANT!!!

The Truth Resistant Harvest Baptist Church Of Guam

I happily attended the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam for a year in 2014. I saw that the church was infected with false Bibles, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation. I gave them an injection of THE TRUTH, as a true friend does. I purchased several hundred dollars of books with my own money for the pastors, to help them to see. I was humble about it. I prayed and asked God to soften their hearts. But once the injection of THE TRUTH was given, I realized quickly that they are TRUTH RESISTANT at Harvest.

Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) of Guam has spiritual type II diabetes. They have grown so fat with success, money and popularity in the geographical region, known as: The Federated States Of Micronesia, that they are sickly. Harvest's feet and toes are infected, rotting away. Their youth are rotting away with another gospel of Lordship Salvation. Harvest's spiritual glucose level is 400, using 24 different Bible versions among their sickly congregation. I am hated for caring enough to tell them THE TRUTH. Harvest's pastors are infected the most, indifferent as can be, totally *truth resistant*. You could inject unit after unit of TRUTH into Harvest Baptist Church Guam all day long, and their diseased church body would merely laugh at you, as they laugh at me, literally banning and ostracizing me from attending church since 2014. Harvest is as a dying man with stage 4 Type II diabetes.

The saddest thing is that although Harvest's diseased condition is totally curable, they would rather continue being infected, until every limb has rotted away, and all life is gone. Harvest's shameful pastors are arrogant sinful man, who are as fools who resent being told they are wrong. So they [12]continue leading people into Hell by promoting Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) who preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. HBC sends people to Hell by preaching Lordship Salvation. HBC sends people to Hell by preaching a misunderstood repentance that demands a person "

turn away from sin

" to go to Heaven. You simply cannot give THE TRUTH to most Baptist churches today, because they have become *truth resistant* . This is a consequence of the sinful human heart.

Answering the question: "Why Is It So Hard To Convince People That They're Wrong?,"

Pam Rose, a clinical psychologist, says:

> Some people simply don't "believe in" evidence. They believe what they want to believe for any number of reasons: to shore up a self-image, to avoid diligence and study, to support a whole system of non-evident beliefs, to remain consistent in their emotional attachments. They listen for support for their existing framework and reject all else: it's staggering I know but some of us prefer to "like" an idea rather than support it with evidence.
>
> Another huge step is required to convince someone they're wrong or from a more positive perspective, to teach someone something. The other must agree to be taught by you, psychologically. From grade school teachers to preachers, coaches to politicians, parents (especially of teens!) and between friends, this ephemeral permission-to- learn- from lies between you with your evidence and your potential learner.
>
> With some it seems once they've granted the permission to another to teach them, they may refuse to alter that permission despite massive evidence to the lack of fitness of that one to teach anyone anything. They may call it loyalty or commitment; I call it blindly following.
>
> PBS show from years ago focused on a German ship rescuing German civilians from coastal areas of Europe to return them to Germany towards the end of WWII. [13]It sank with 9,000 people, exceeding the Titanic always reputed to be the most souls lost. My good friend, a teacher could not/would not believe me. I was watching it as we spoke by phone and she sputtered, "everybody knows…..I've never heard of such a thing…..that's just not true….etc. I said "It's here before my eyes, don't you believe PBS? I just saw full details about it" but she was adamant. I couldn't change her mind but she changed mine about her. [14]SOURCE

Pam is so right! These ungodly pastors today absolutely refuse to be taught by another preacher who resides outside of their particular religious clique. Just like that foolish teacher who refused to believe that 9,000 people died when the Wilhelm Gustloff ship sank in January of 1945, so also do today's foolish Bob Jones University graduates refuse to believe that God only authored ONE BIBLE (not 2, or 39, or 900). They refuse to believe that Lordship Salvation is a false plan of salvation. They refuse to believe that you don't have to forsake a lifestyle of sinful behavior to be saved.

Yet, these things are all true. You don't have to stop any sin to be saved. You don't have to follow Jesus as your "Lord" (Boss), surrendering all to Him to receive God's free gift of eternal life. That is why the Bible calls eternal life "a gift," because you can have it without working or qualifying for it. Literally, [15]Steve Pettit teaches that Heaven is an "award" that you must "qualify" for. That is as Satanic as anything I have ever heard preached from a pulpit. Pettit said that to 2,700 students and faculty at Bob Jones University during chapel on January 26, 2015.

[16]Pastor John MacArthur errantly preaches that salvation is "

an exchange

"

for all that you are for all that Jesus is. Folks, it cannot be a gift then! Either salvation is a trade, an equal exchange of some sorts, or else it is a free gift that you simply receive by faith alone (Galatians 3:26), but it cannot be both. I am saddened and frustrated that so many pastors today refuse to heed THE TRUTH. I am irritated to know that the majority of Baptist pastors have nothing to say in rebuke of [17]Evangelist Ken Ham's false theology, which demands that a person

“

repent of your sin

”

to be saved. That is false religion! If a man must cease from fornicating, getting drunk and stealing from his employer to be saved, or prove that he is saved, then eternal life cannot be justly called a

“

free gift

” (Romans 5:15-18).

Is your pastor and congregation TRUTH RESISTANT? If so, your church has been infected with sinful error and pride. There’s just something in our sinful human nature that hates being wrong. Carnally-minded people would rather die than admit they were wrong! I used to tell people to “invite Jesus into your heart” to be saved, but I was very wrong. Dr. Oliver B. Greene used to preach that junk theology and misled a bunch of people. No, you don’t invite Jesus into your heart to be saved, you simply “

believe

”

on Him as the Bible says. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ”** You cannot show me even one verse that teaches to invite Jesus into your heart. Right doctrine matters!

1. https://nutrova.com/blog/a-simple-explanation-insulin-resistance-its-effects/
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/mbi_false_gospel.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
7. https://www.pewforum.org/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
8. https://www.blogger.com/
9. https://youtu.be/Va2CTVZKYXc?t=3698
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://www.pewforum.org/2019/10/17/in-u-s-decline-of-christianity-continues-at-rapid-pace/
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. https://www.britannica.com/topic/MV-Wilhelm-Gustloff
14. https://www.quora.com/Why-is-it-so-hard-to-convince-people-that-theyre-wrong
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html

17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ken_ham.htm

18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEifx_SXDzsD092VjdqPPimBp4GxhepoGtIPFxuB9wqf8edf5qeBB4DgvnvCf7htYbrZsiyQFl_GZrslYn1Nfk6575sDPY7JRAHi4h1

2.4.5 The Corrupt First Baptist Church Of El Paso, Texas (2021-04-11 09:30)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

I have been considering what city I would like to relocate from Guam to in the United States. I am considering El Paso, Texas. I was searching for a good Bible-believing Baptist church to attend. The First Baptist Church of El Paso caught my attention, but sadly they preach another gospel that is totally perverted...

> **SALVATION**
>
> Salvation is God's free gift to us, but we must accept it. ***We can never make up for our sin by self-improvement or good works*.** Only by trusting in Jesus Christ as God's offer of forgiveness can anyone be saved from sin's penalty. ***When we turn from our self-ruled life and turn to Jesus in faith we are saved*** **.** Eternal life begins the moment one receives Jesus Christ into his life by faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://fbcep.com/what-we-believe

[2]

Do you see the woeful contradiction? In one statement they say that you cannot be saved by works, but then they follow two sentences later by saying that without works you cannot be saved! That is theologically crazy! Clearly they are ADDING works to faith, corrupting the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Dear reader, where does the Holy Bible teach that a person must "TURN FROM OUR SELF-WILLED LIFE" to receive God's free gift of eternal life? You'll never find any such garbage in the inspired King James Bible. In fact, you DON'T have to turn away from your self-willed life to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). If you were required to turn away from ruling your own life, then salvation would be a REWARD, not a GIFT. Shame on the First Baptist Church of El Paso for perverting the Gospel.

Here is **" the Gospel**

" as defined in the Word of God:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of**

all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

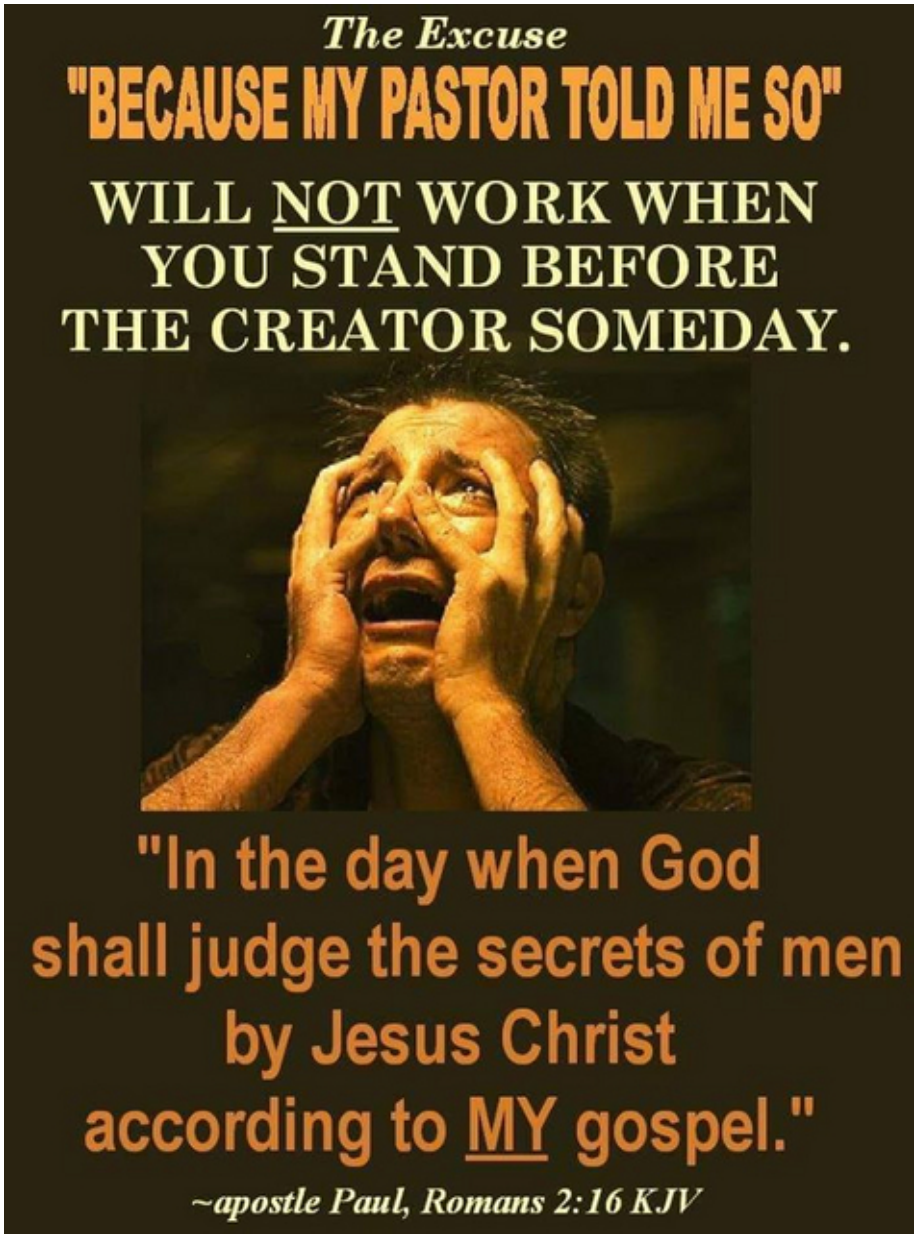
Huh, there's no mention of turning away from your self-ruled life. The First Baptist Church of El Paso are guilty of preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. We find this foolish group in Matthew 7:21-23, who followed Jesus calling Him "

Lord, Lord,

" but Jesus said He never knew them!!! Please don't follow the pastors and congregation of the First Baptist Church of El Paso into the Lake of Fire. The way to be saved is by faith alone in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

"



1. https://fbcep.com/what-we-believe
2. https://fbcep.com/what-we-believe
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgMMzICMQtWZfMVYDQMI1C5tDw_0GV_NUgMfCC5UTAh3l6l8TR3BJf8Kboo1S40C6xxulqbANLsgCB3I32BZvISwLmtgn2isa3A8SG

2.4.6 Romans 2 Refutes The Lie Of Lordship Salvation (2021-04-15 09:30)

Romans 2:1, "Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things."

I was listening to Alexander Scourby read the book of Romans today and this passage struck me. What a great verse to refute the heresy of Lordship Salvation (LS). What is LS? Lordship

Salvation is the false teaching that faith in Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved, more is required. LS says you must surrender to Jesus as absolute “Lord” of your life, which means turning away from a lifestyle of sinning, and giving your heart to Jesus.

Lordship Salvation is rooted in the heresy of Calvinism. John Calvin (1509-1964) was a high profile false preacher, who advocated the theological heresy that you cannot merely put your faith in Jesus Christ to be saved. Expressed in simplest terms, John Calvin believed that God chooses (theologically called *unconditional election*) who gets saved or goes to Hell. If God chooses you, He forces you to get saved (*irresistible grace*). Calvin believed that Jesus only died for these select few who have been chosen (*limited atonement*). Calvin taught that the chosen (i.e., the elect) will persevere in holy lives (*perseverance of the saints*).

Pastor John MacArthur is a devout 5-point Calvinist. Dr. MacArthur is one of the most popular preachers in the world, and a heretical false teacher who denies that Jesus had God’s blood flowing in His veins, denies that children can be saved, denies salvation by faith alone, and denies that Jesus’ blood is applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is a personal friend and hardcore supporter of John MacArthur, sinfully bidding him Godspeed. [1]BJU teaches Calvinism to their students. So we see that Lordship Salvation is rooted in [2]Calvinism.

I wanted to share that basic information with you, so you’ll understand what’s going on. The Bible colleges influence thousands of churches. Most people don’t see the threat of Bible colleges today. Water flows downhill. If BJU teaches their 2,600 students Lordship

Paul was rebuking the Jews for trying to keep the law to merit salvation. Paul points out to them that they are requiring other men to do something that they cannot even do, KEEP THE LAW. Paul several verses later reinforces his preaching, saying:

> Romans 2:21-23, “Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?”

Advocates of Lordship Salvation require others to "turn away from sin" (i.e., not steal, not commit adultery, not get drunk, et cetera) as a necessary part of getting saved; yet they all still commit sin. Lordship Salvation is an utter contradiction. It is utter hypocrisy. The same Jews who boasted of keeping the law, broke the law of God, and in so doing dishonored God. In Romans chapter 3 Paul shifts gears and concludes (based on his evidence in chapter 2) that all have sinned and no one can be justified by the works of the law. **Romans 3:28, “Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.”**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/luciferian_conspiracy.htm

---

2.4.7 A True Witness Delivereth Souls (2021-04-17 09:30)

Proverbs 14:25, “

***A true witness delivereth souls*: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.**

" Daniel 12:3, "

And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and *they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever*.

"

1st Corinthians 9:16,

"For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, *woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*

"

The dearest thing to the heart of God is soulwinning. Soulwinning is simply sharing with someone how you were saved, and trying to lead them to the Lord. **Proverbs 11:30, "**

The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise. **"** It is so easy to glance over Scripture and miss the golden nuggets of truth therein. God has used this humble writer since 2002 to witness the Gospel to millions of people with the truth. I am just the clay and God is the Potter. There is only one true and living God, Who has revealed Himself to the world in the beautiful man Jesus Christ (1st Timothy 3:16).

Humbly, I prayed as a young man earnestly for God to use me in some capacity. I worked my way through Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993) by working as a truck mechanic. My soul was starving in hunger for God's presence. My life was surrounded with Bible preaching, which God used to shape my caring heart as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. My heart literally ached to be used of God. I used to pray in my car after work, with the heater going in five below zero temperatures, in the wee hour of the morning after midnight, begging God to use a sinner like me. I cried as I listened to [1]Pan Pipes cassettes by Ralph Carmichael

. I did that hundreds of times throughout my Bible college years. I believe my website ministry is the answer to that prayer. I give God ALL the credit and praise. Thousands of people have come to Jesus Christ as personal Savior through this needful ministry. It is my continued humble prayer that God would give me wisdom and strength to help others. I am just a crying voice in cyberspace, but [2]I AM A VOICE!

The fruit of the righteous is a TREE OF LIFE. A tree bears fruit. A corrupt tree bears corrupt fruit. A good tree bears good fruit. Only a TRUE WITNESS can lead a lost sinner to Jesus Christ. Many false teachers today are preaching religion, but are not getting anyone saved. **2nd Timothy 3:5, "Having a form of godliness, *but denying the power thereof*: from such turn away."** That "POWER" is the Gospel according to **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Any Bible professor or preacher who

All of my ministry websites belong to the Lord. They are God's websites, not mine. The moment you and I got saved friend, we and everything that we own became God's (1st Corinthians 6:20). As a believer our life is hidden in Jesus Christ (Colossians 3:1-3). That is why Jesus said in Matthew 25:40 and 45 that whatever someone does (or doesn't do) to a believer, is equally as if done unto the Savior Himself. We are one with Christ (Galatians 3:26-29). Literally, Jesus says: "We're in this thing together!" **2nd Timothy 2:12, "*If we suffer, we shall also reign with him*: if we deny him, he also will deny us:**

" (see also Revelation 20:6). What an awesome Savior!!!!!!!

The Bible says that a TRUE WITNESS delivereth souls. Delivers from what? From sin and Hell. I am listening to [3]Alexander Scourby read the book of Proverbs today.

Proverbs 26:8, “

As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

” Colossians 1:13,

“Who hath *delivered us from the power of darkness*, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

” A man can only be delivered (rescued) with the Gospel. A true witness preaches a free grace Gospel, unadulterated with false theology. Sadly, the Devil has crept many false teachings into the churches today.

One of the biggest and most damning of these heresies is the lie that a person must *repent* “OF YOUR SINS” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. That phrase “OF YOUR SINS” is nowhere found in the King James Bible. Some of the Devil’s corrupt Bible revisions have added these words, but the original Greek meaning of **“ repent**

” (metanoia) concerning salvation simply means “a change of mind.” **Acts 20:21b** speaks of **“repentance toward God.” 2nd Timothy 2:25b** speaks of repentance to the **“repentance to the acknowledging of THE TRUTH...”**

There is no mention of forsaking a sinful lifestyle.

Proverbs 22:11, “

***He that loveth pureness of heart*, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.**

” Matthew 5:8, “ *Blessed are the pure in heart*: for they shall see God.” Dear friend, I cannot emphasis enough the importance of having a pure heart. Being pure of heart simply means that you are real, sincere, care and want THE TRUTH. **John 3:20-21, “**

For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.” Carefully notice that the opposite of running away from God (because of sin) is NOT turning from one’s sins.

Please don’t miss that.

Thousands of corrupt preachers today are going around falsely saying that you must “

turn away from your sin

”

to be saved, but that is not what the Bible says. We read in John 3:21 that the man who

“

DOETH TRUTH

”

cometh to the light. That is so precious and beautiful. Dear friend, you get saved by

acknowledging

THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19), believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Amen and amen!

Kindly said, when [4]Evangelist Ray Comfort preaches Lordship Salvation, he never leads any-one to the Lord. How can he without the Gospel of free grace? Ray says you must live a lifestyle

of turning away from sinful behavior to get to Heaven. Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) [5]preaches the same damnable heresy!

Only a TRUE WITNESS can win a lost soul to Christ, because only the Gospel has the power to save.

Proverbs 14:25, “

A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

” Oh how we need truth-telling preachers today!!!

Proverbs 8:7a, “For my mouth shall speak truth.” Proverbs 16:19, “Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.” I am nothing more than a clump of dirt that God loves and redeemed by the precious gift of His only begotten Son (John 3:16).

1. https://youtu.be/NQb629HPG_M
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/i_am_a_voice.mp3
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9EO9-BYohYk
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.4.8 Thought Control Is As Important As Prayer (2021-04-24 01:32)

Philippians 4:6-8, “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise,*think on these things*.”

This is a remarkable truth that I apply to my live daily. An important thing I learned years ago while studying the Bible is to always consider an entire passage, and not just lift a single verse out of the passage, which can easily be taken out of context. Nearly every false teacher who wrests (tortures) the Bible to support their heresy, lifts a small *text* out of the *context*, creating a new *pretext*.

A classic example of this is **Matthew 24:13, “But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.”** Sadly, even one of my heroes of the Christian faith, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) gets this passage horrible wrong, applying it to salvation. By simply reading the entire passage we find the correct interpretation of verse 13. **Matthew 24:22, “**

And except those days should be shortened, there should *no flesh be saved*: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened. **”** We plainly see that the subject is the saving of THE FLESH, and not ETERNAL LIFE. Those believers who survive until the end of the Tribulation period will be saved from physical death, and will enter into the 1,000 year Millennium, when Jesus Himself will reign as majestic King over the whole earth from the then restored city of Jerusalem.

I want to teach you a beautiful and practical truth from Philippians 4:6-8. Nearly everyone separates verses 6 and 7 from verse 8, but they are all connected. Verse 6 tells us not to worry about anything, but instead to pray about everything. Verse 7 promises that if we commit our problems, needs and requests to the Lord, then we can claim the peace of God which passeth all understanding. Oftentimes we will not be able to understand why things are happening in our life. Why do we suffer when we are working so hard to please God? Why do our loved one's suddenly die, when we are serving Christ faithfully? We see wicked people enjoying their grandchildren, while godly saints bury their children as a consequence of being struck and murdered by an irresponsible drunk driver. Why do the saints sometimes suffer, when the wicked prosper? Bad things happen to everyone, both wicked and righteous alike. Ecclesiastes 9:11 teaches that *time and chance happeneth to all*.

One of the great truths I have learned in my Christian life is to stop worrying, and start praying. A person cannot worry and pray in faith to God at the same time. I am sick and tired of carnal people claiming that pray is a great therapy for depressed people, and is spiritually uplifting, and is beneficial to calm the mind, et cetera. No, prayer is asking God for something! Prayer is only powerful because there is a real God in Heaven Who is listening, and is omnipotent (all powerful), omnibenevolent (all loving), omnisapient (all wise), omniscient (all knowing), and omnipresent (all present). I would NEVER pray as a means of meditation, mental therapy or anything else other than communicating with my CREATOR. The heathen religious world has diminished prayer into a mere form of godliness without the power thereof (2nd Timothy 3:1-5).

I often think about this wonderful Bible passage, especially when I start to worry. If we pray about everything, then we can trust God and stop worrying. If things get worse, then we can rest in the perfect peace of soul knowing that we have cast our cares about the Lord as He commanded (1st Peter 5:7).

I receive thousands of emails each year. I cannot even begin to count how many people contact me because they are down, depressed, frustrated, tired, disillusioned and disgusted with life. One 62 year old Christian lady said she sometimes wishes that a stray bullet would come through her front window and end her life. Numerous people have said they have contemplated taking their own life. Many people are struggling with failing marriages, family problems and turmoil in their relationships. They write to me, some just to vent, others hoping I'll have a magic solution to fix all their problems.

The one thing in common that these hurting people all share is that they don't go to church. The church is not a museum for spiritual relics, it is a hospital for sinners. I have heard some Baptist preachers criticize that idea of the church being a hospital for sinners, but they are wrong. All humans are dirty sinners. There are redeemed sinners and unsaved sinners, but we are all still dirty sinners. A believer is under God's grace, but the unbeliever is still under the curse and power of the law of God. But even the saint of God still commits sin. This whole insane idea today that if you are really saved, you have turned away from your sins, is

demonic heresy. No one has ever turned away from their sins. You may try, but that is as far as you'll ever get, merely trying. That is why Jesus has to do the saving from sin, all of it!!!

Everyone needs a church family. The purpose of going to church is to receive comfort and encouragement from one another, and to organize to go soulwinning in the community. The purpose of the New Testament church is to:

- EXALT the SAVIOR
- EVANGELIZE the SINNER
- EDIFY the SAINT

The purpose of attending church is not to worship God. We are supposed to worship God all the time. We don't go to church to sing, we are supposed to do that all the time, or pray in our afflictions the Bible says (James 5:13).

Another thing these people all have in common, who write to me about their miserable lives, is that they are focusing on the wrong things in their life. THINK ON THESE THINGS the Bible commands in Philippians 4:8. What things? ...

> **Philippians 4:8, "Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, *think on these things*."**

You've often heard the expression: You are what you eat. Well, the same is true mentally. You are what you think. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 23:7, "*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he*: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.**

" Whatever you allow to enter into your life becomes a part of you. This is why we read in **Proverbs 4:23,**

"Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. " That is my favorite Bible verse.

Dear friend, please be careful who you choose as friends. Be careful who you get into a car with. I am a fan of biographies of celebrities. I have an interest in the lives of the stars. I like to see where the heathen lifestyle they have chosen leads them. Ozzy Osbourne was bigger than life as a rock star when I was growing up in the 1970's and 1980's. He was the lead singer for a few years of the band, Black Sabbath. Ozzy has such a distinct singing voice. Ozzy has called himself: "

The Prince Of Darkness.

" In 1982 Ozzy's gifted guitar player, [1]Randy Rhoads (1956-1982), made the fatal mistake of getting into the airplane of a cocaine addict, which cost him and everyone onboard their life. Rhoads was seen physically struggling with the insane plane pilot as he crashed the small plane into Ozzy's tour bus and adjacent home.

Randy Rhoads died because he trusted someone whom he never should have trusted. You can never trust a substance abuser! I have declined free car rides from people, simply because I didn't know who they were. I don't trust anyone's driving except mine, with rare exceptions. Millions of people have ended up serving prison time (even life), for crimes they didn't commit, but they got into the car of someone who did commit a crime, making them an accomplice. So be careful who and what you let enter into your life, home, marriage, car, church, et cetera.

All across America Baptist churches are being destroyed from within, because they innocently allowed a false teacher like [2]Marty Herron, [3]Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, [4]John MacArthur or [5]Kevin Bauder into their midst, who brought in the Devil's damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. I love you dear friend, and I don't want you to burn in Hell forever. Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Christ Jesus. Be careful what you let the cat (pastor) drag into your church, because it might infect your whole congregation. The Marty Herrons, John MacArthurs and Charles Phelps's of this world need to be run out of town, lest they corrupt your church too! BEWARE of Bob Jones University (BJU) today, which [6]has gone total hardcore Lordship Salvation over the past decades. I digress.

Philippians 4:8 teaches us as believers to THINK ON THESE THINGS. What things? Things that are honest, pure, of good report, true, lovely, virtuous and bring praise to God. The reason why so many people are miserable is because they choose to focus on all the negative things in life. They watch the negative daily news. They listen to negative family and friends. They read gossiping magazines and critical websites. The media makes a living killing people's reputations, accusing others, destroying families. There ought to be laws prohibiting the media from profiting off ruining other people's lives.

So much of what we hear from NBC, FOX, CNN and the entire mainstream newsmedia is FAKE NEWS! The Republicans are just as guilty as the Democrats, but not nearly as demented as the liberal left today. America is a house divided, which is destroying our nation. Republicans and Democrats are merely two separate legs both walking in the same direction of a New World Order. All across the United States carnal Christians support FOX news, while [7]these wicked people fully endorse Caitlyn Jenner who is now running for governor of California. Bruce Jenner is a wicked sick-minded 71 year old man, who is not in his right mind. Brice Jenner is NOT a female, despite his desire to appear as one in public. Sadly, Jenner will likely win as governor of California, simply because of the rigged election process—the same one which removed Donald Trump and installed Joe Biden (a gigantic evil monstrosity). Shame on FOX news for not rebuking this sick filth and insanity!!! The country is not going to hell, it went to hell a long time ago, and is assuredly going to HELL!

I challenge you dear Christian, to take your mind off of this perverse and dark world.
Colossians 3:1-3, "

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

" When people email me about their horrible lives, lack of desire to live anymore, and thoughts of ending it all, I KNOW that their mind is dwelling on everything negative. The Bible says you are what you think in Proverbs 23:7. That is why every believer should [8]listen to the King James Bible every day. That is why we all need to get involved in a local Bible-believing church. There's nothing that will bless your life and boost your spirit than attending a soulwinning, people-loving, sin-hating, Jesus-loving, fundamentalist Baptist church!!!

What do you think about friend? Hebrews 12:2 tells us to LOOK TO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith. God always finished what He starts. Our heavenly Father is not an absent parent. Hebrews 13:8 declares that Jesus is THE SAME yesterday, today and forever. Malachi 3:6 says that God NEVER changes. In theology this is called the *immutability* of God. It is impossible for God's nature to change. Our good, holy and perfect God is immutable!

If you are down in the dumps dear saint, I encourage you to get a hobby. There are thousands of wonderful hobbies, activities and things we can do to enjoy God's great creation. I love being in nature. I love musical instruments. I love watching animals, birds and all that God made. I love the stars, moon and sun. I enjoy God. If you watch TV al day, you are going to be warped and filled with all the negativity, perversion and fears of this ungodly insane world. We must all learn to make the best of what we DON'T have in life.

Most of us have an abundance of blessings to praise God for, yet we all tend to focus on the shortcomings in our life, and what we don't have, and the people who hurt us instead of all the sweet and good people. I am guilty too, so I am not condemning anybody. But I have learned, at age 54, to let go and let God. I don't have much time left on earth. I don't intend on spending the remainder of my life fretting, worrying, becoming angry and bitter, hating, or letting this insane world get me down, confused and off course as a child of God.

Dear reader, THINK ON THESE THINGS. If your life is a pile of garbage, your thinking is all wrong. Once you get to the bottom of life, it is extremely hard to break free of the dark world you have allowed yourself to enter into. Where do you start? You get involved in a Bible-believing church. I don't mean some dead church that doesn't love people, like the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (which literally has banned me from attending church there since 2014, because I befriended them with the truth that Lordship Salvation is a false gospel). They are a cult, not a Bible church. I don't mean a garbage hole like that! I mean a genuine people-loving, soulwinning, Christ-honoring, King James Bible only, free grace Gospel preaching, New Testament church!!! Amen and amen! Your life will grow from there.

Start [9]listening to Bible preaching every day. If you have negative friends and family, all the more you need to make new friends at church. Invite your family. I get many emails from people who have failing marriages, wanting some miracle cure from me, but there is none.

Husbands write to me and tell me how horrible their wives are, but those men refuse to go to church, and their wife is a mess spiritually, so she is not a good wife. Happy successful marriages don't just happen, you need to work at all. We all need guidance.

I get so frustrated giving biblical advice to people, because less than 5 % listen to me. They just keep emailing, month after month, moaning about all their problems. I have had to start ignoring some people, writing back once a week, because they become pests. I am not being unkind, but I am not here for people to vent when they have issues. My ministry is to help people, not coddle and babysit them in their rebellion. People are so stubborn, set in their wrong ways.

It's the same with weight loss.

People will buy every pill, powder, gimmick and alleged shortcut available, but they never lose weight. The answer is and has always been to start eating properly, and the body will adjust to its proper weight over time. It may take a couple years if you are greatly obese, but you cannot remain obese eating beans, salads and fish. It's all the other junk food that people add (processed foods, dairy, sugar and fattening oils) that cause them to explode in weight. Likewise, if you're sad, miserable and unhappy, something needs to change in your thinking.

I have had countless men write to me to complain about their wife. I have been single and alone for 15 years. I tell those men that I would give anything to be married, and have the problems they think are so bad. Married couples often take each other for granted. You need to take a step back, look at the big picture, and count your blessings. My life is far from perfect. I am not happy every day. But I decide to focus on Jesus, the Author and Finisher of my faith. I always rejoice that my name is written in Heaven, and that never changes. God's promises as recorded in His inspired Word never change. The Holy Bible is a shining lamp unto our feet (Psalm 119:105). What we think about is just as important as going to the Lord in prayer, because if you think negative you won't be praying for long. Jesus said we would have TRIBULATION in this ugly world, but He said to BE OF GOOD CHEER, knowing that He is risen (John 16:33). What a wonderful Savior!!!

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Randy_Rhoads
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2010/08/do-fundamentalists-evangelicals-believe.html
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.foxnews.com/entertainment/caitlyn-jenner-running-california-governor-surprise-kardashians-report
8. https://youtu.be/HxH64NOm5hM
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm

---

2.4.9 You're Either Redeemed By The Blood Or You're Toast (2021-04-24 09:30)

John 3:35-36, "

The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

" James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

"

I want to share a very important truth with you that burns my heart often, which is that the ONLY righteousness we have is GOD'S IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS. We hear much heresy taught in the churches today about turning from sins to be saved. For example: Bob Jones University teaches their 2,600 students that you must "[1]repent and turn away from your sin" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. This is a perversion of God's grace and a false gospel. BJU sends out graduates to work in thousands of churches. Consequently, here is a classic example of how just one corrupt Bible college can contaminate thousands of churches. I detest Bible colleges these days.

I mentioned BJU as an introduction, to show that they are woefully ignorant of the Bible. Go figure, a Bible college ignorant of the BIBLE! I am so sick and tired of hearing heretics *add* to the Gospel. They say you cannot be saved unless you first "turn away

from a lifestyle of sin.

"

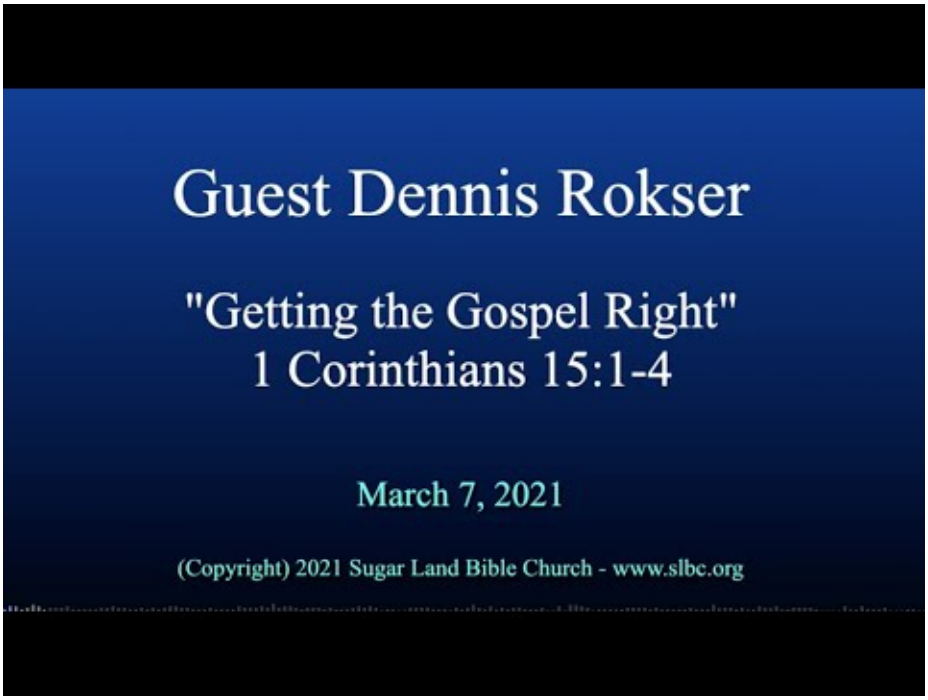
I heard Pastor Marty Herron say those exact words at Harvest Baptist Church of Guam in 2014. It was a Sunday morning. Hundreds of people were present in church that day. I went home and literally cried after hearing that, asking God if I should go back or not. I decided to go back and befriend them with THE TRUTH. Perhaps they just didn't know any better. Perhaps Pastor Herron had never been told THE TRUTH. Well, Pastor Herron and his ungodly associate pastors, and some of the snobby rich people in the church, axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving Day! Harvest Baptist Church in 2021 is still a cesspool of iniquity, a den of vipers, a nest of Bible-corrupters, full of doctrines of devils and a prisonhouse of religion!!!

- [2]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (BJU and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are GUILTY!)
- [3]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Harvest Baptist Church Guam GUILTY!)
- [4]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (BJU and Harvest Baptist Church Guam GUILTY!)

I had hoped that Pastor Marty Herron would reflect upon the truths I had shared with him in 2014. In 2018, Herron resigned as senior pastor at HBC to go work as executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. In 2019 he was invited to preach at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. Sadly, Marty still preaches the same damnable LIE that you must repent OF YOUR SIN to be saved. That is not the Gospel dear friend. I am not picking on Marty Herron, I am exposing a false prophet! Somebody needs to warn people about false teachers! Everyone has a right to their own *opinion*, but no one has a right to their own *facts.* The Gospel is a fact, not an opinion. You cannot show me even one Bible verse that teaches to turn away from committing sin to be saved. That is a fact! What

Mr. Herron is preaching is his opinion, not what the Bible says. Let God be true but every man a liar (Romans 3:4).

Pastor Dennis Rokser of the Duluth Bible Church in Minnesota, preached this excellent sermon proclaiming what the Gospel is, and what the Gospel is not:



What The Gospel Is, And What The Gospel Is Not

Dear friend, this is the great truth I want you to take away: You are either washed in the blood of Jesus, or you are just as condemned as the vilest dinner in the world! James 2:10 warns that to violate even the least commandment of God makes us guilty of violating them all. Why? It is because committing even one sin makes us GUILTY. God is 100 % perfect. God is 100 % righteousness. God is 100 % holy. No sinner can enter into Heaven. Dear friend, you don't have to turn away from living a sinful lifestyle to be saved, you MUST be absolutely perfect in every way. Unless you are perfect you cannot go to Heaven!

That is why Jesus told His disciples that salvation is IMPOSSIBLE with men:

> **Matthew 19:24-26, "**
>
> **And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.**
>
> **When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?**
>
> **But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, *With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible*.**
>
> **"**

Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: *Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God*."** Either God does the saving, all of it, or you are not saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

Dear friend, you are either washed in the blood of the Lamb, and you *unworthily* possess God's imputed righteousness which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:1-6); or else you are still wallowing and perishing in your own sin and self-righteousness, trying to turn away from your sin to qualify as being *worthy* to receive God's free gift of forgiveness and eternal life (Matthew 7:21-23). I have no goodness to offer God. I have no righteousness to offer God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** The only thing you contribute to your own salvation friend, is the sin that made it necessary. Jonathan Edwards (1703-1758) said that and he is 100 % right!

Which is it friend? Have you been washed in the blood as a guilty sinner, wholly leaning on Jesus name? Or are you among those in Matthew 7:21-23, who are going about to establish your own righteousness by looking within yourselves to turn away from sinful lusts and desires to qualify for God's grace? If you think I am exaggerating, [5]please read what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) heretically teaches their faculty and students. Mr. Pettit errantly teaches that you must "

qualify

"

to receive the

"

award

"

of

"

Heaven itself

" (those are all his own words).

Pettit is wrong on all counts! Salvation is not an *award*, it is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23). You cannot *qualify* to obtain

Heaven, you must humbly receive it as a *guilty sinner* (Romans 3:19-20), wholly unworthy of God's grace. Mr. Pettit is not a born-again child of God, he is an infidel in the pulpit at BJU, who needs to be fired.

Faith is the only righteous thing I can do! This is a serious matter. Right doctrine matters! You're either redeemed by the precious blood of Jesus, or you're toast friend. Life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time! Dear friend, any plan of salvation that does not offer you immediate, irrevocable and permanent assurance of eternal life is a false gospel. Any theology that does not give you the absolute assurance of salvation is WRONG! God does not give temporal or probationary life, He only gives eternal life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

[6]

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." – Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhjXSrr64rra3j_5A3OoAXcJQZndY5dy5zL2IyoCB8zWXlrlJOREOW1RkrndEfWltRh5IZqmcgEkCXgGkqVKrBv3XA4oLrfEOYGX3U

2.4.10 Biblical Proof That Dr. Steve Pettit Is Full Of Crap (2021-04-25 20:17)

Luke 10:20,

“

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.

”

Respectfully said toward Dr. Pettit (I mean no unkindness, truly), he preaches another gospel. Who is Steve Pettit? Mr. Pettit has been the president of Bob Jones University since 2014. I am writing this blog article because BJU has a tremendous impact upon thousands of churches today, particularly independent Baptist churches, through their thousands of graduates. Right doctrine matters folks! Galatians 1:6-7 warns that there is NOT another Gospel. **Galatians 1:6-7, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. ” Sadly, today’s Bible colleges and churches are filled with heretics who pervert the Gospel, damning people’s souls to Hell.

Read for yourself [1]what Steve Pettit heretically preached on January 26, 2015 at BJU chapel to 2,700 students and faculty:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [2]11:34)

The “

award

”

that Dr. Pettit teaches you must [3]work hard to earn he says is

“

Heaven itself

”

:

> “We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what’s the prize? **What is the award?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don’t believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself.”** [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [4]22:57)

Dear friend, eternal life is not an “award,” it is the “free gift” of God by grace alone (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

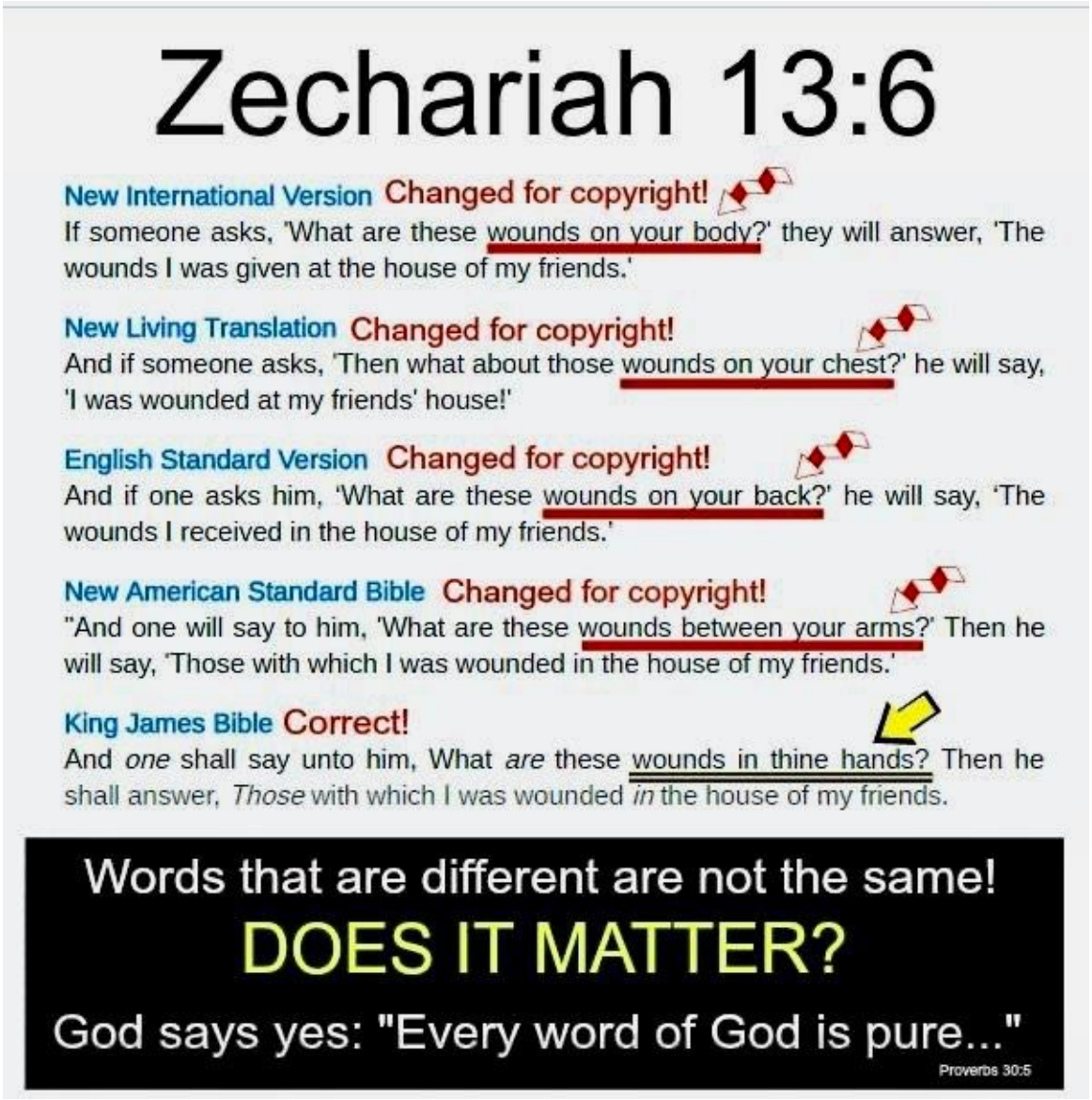
A gift is a take proposition, not a give proposition. You simply take it by faith. Luke 10:20 teaches us as believers to rejoice that our names are written in Heaven. That means KNOWING

100 % that we are saved certain. But according to Dr. Pettit's rotten perverse teachings, you cannot KNOW that you are saved yet, not until life is over, and you have faithfully run the race to the finish line. How else could we KNOW that we are saved, since we cannot say someone has "faithfully run the race" until they actually cross the finish line?

Oh reader, do you see how dangerous and unbiblical Steve Pettit's teachings on salvation are? God knows that I have nothing personal against Mr. Pettit. I met him on Guam in 2014 when he preached at Harvest Baptist Church. Sadly, Pastor Marty Herron is as corrupt and perverse in his theology as Steve Pettit, and neither of these men ought to be allowed to speak behind any pulpit. I speak on the authority of God's Word from the inspired King James Bible:

> **Titus 1:10-13, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*;"**

Sean Quinlan (former pastor of Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam) once scolded me, saying: "You're not an apostle." What an ignorant and foolish thing to say. Dear reader, neither was Titus an apostle, but Paul instructed him to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who pervert the Gospel. I am and will continue to sharply rebuke the Bob Jones University camp until they repent and stop teaching Lordship Salvation, and promoting the Devil's corruptible seed. ...



It Matters Which Bible You Use - God Only Authored One Book!

Kindly said, Steve Pettit was inspired by demons when he preached that awful heretical sermon, which he has never recanted. In case you don't know, [6]Pettit is buddies with the biggest heretic of our generation, Dr. John F. MacArthur in California. MacArthur is an alumni of BJU, which has consequently crept more tares into the college over the decades. [7]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) would have run these infidels out of the college!!! Would to God BJU still had some biblical sense today and would fire Steve Pettit and renounce his false teachings. I say that with love, but on the authority of the Word of God.

The fact that Jesus commanded every believer to rejoice that their name is written in Heaven, is biblical proof that Steve Pettit is full of crap! You CAN in fact accept Jesus as your personal Savior, by believing the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of His death, burial and resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), and KNOW that you are immediately, irrevocably and permanently forever saved (John 6:47). Who are you going to believe, Steve Pettit or the King James Bible?

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBF662BGSMuASr3UCdxAO9kzVYW1ZQdCIC9dCUPosZzsdfECvg_sc1JjnfH7v0ZDmio9auSsv-OcE96pz2NolNTAoUcmH3Cgz-bmt
6. https://twitter.com/BJUPresident/status/1235682573214334977
7. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

2.5 May

2.5.1 Focus On Christ Alone And Not Yourself For Assurance (2021-05-01 09:30)

2nd Corinthians 5:21, “

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; *that we might be made the righteousness of God in him*.

”

Philippians 3:9,

“

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:

”

A hurting man has been emailing me in recent months. He is struggling with sin in his life, both past and present. According to his testimony, he has done horribly sinful things in his past, so much so that he is finding it hard to believe he is saved. I have exchanged a few dozen emails with him, recommending free online books, sermons, Gospel tracts and other helpful resources to guide him along. Mostly, I have encouraged him to spend a lot of time meditating in the King James Bible. **Romans 10:17, “So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.”** If you are struggling dear reader with any type of faith based issue, I highly recommend that you get into the Word of God. All of the modern Bible revisions are corrupted by the Devil, so I only use and recommend the inspired King James Bible.

I also gave the man I mentioned a few dozen Scripture passages, kindly suggesting that he commit them to memory to help him combat his doubts. As we just read in Romans 10:17, faith comes by hearing God’s Word. That is also a big reason why it is very important that you and I, and every born-again believer, attend a solid Bible-believing church in your local community. Sadly, there are a lot of junk churches today, especially in the United States. You never know what to expect when you walk into a new church. So be on guard. Just be friendly toward everyone, humble, and go see what the church is about. [1]Here is a list of Baptist churches near you ([2]more).

It is normal to feel a bit awkward and strange for the first few visits.

It is important that you feel comfortable overall being there. Just give it some time.

It is very important that the pastor preaches a free grace view of the Gospel, and not the demonic junk called Lordship Salvation (LS). LS basically teaches that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. In addition, you are told that you must turn away from your sinful behavior,

surrendering “all” to Christ, in an exchange of all that you are for all that Jesus is. LS is a toxic poison which has contaminated many churches today, turning once great churches into deadly religious cults. Please RUN AWAY quickly from any church, if you hear the pastor saying that you cannot merely accept Jesus as your Savior to be saved, but also, in addition, he says we must watch to examine that person’s life for awhile to see if they’re really saved. That is not the saving Gospel of free grace, not by a longshot, it is a works-based type of counterfeit salvation.

Getting back to the man I mentioned, I also sent him a link to my 42 chapter book called: ’ [3]SALVATION ’ to share my own testimony and truths which the Lord has taught me in my Christian life. I kindly sent him internet links to hundreds of helpful Bible sermons about salvation. Some of the best and most helpful salvation sermons you can share with others is [4]on YouTube by Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold. Yet, despite all these helpful resources they guy emailed me back in desperation, saying that he needs me to pray for him that God will force him to believe, because he just doesn’t have any faith that Christ will save him because of his wickedness.

I get emails like this from time to time, and they are always easy for me to deal with. They are easy for a few reasons. First, God has blessed me with an excellent understanding of the Gospel. I had great teachers (Dr. Jack Hyles, Evangelist Harry Ironside, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, et cetera). Second, the Gospel is simple. The Bible calls the Gospel

“

the simplicity that is in Christ

”

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Men always complicate things, but God made salvation simple. The Lord needed to keep salvation simple, because there are a lot of ignorant and base type of people in the world who cannot grasp complicated things. God is a good, fair and reasonable Creator. You cannot outdo God friend, He knows what He’s doing.

Unfortunately, the man has persistently written back to express his religious scrupulosity, afraid that he is not saved, worried about going to Hell, asking me to pray for God to save him. I kindly responded by letting him know that I cannot pray for what he is asking. I do not have the right, nor is it proper biblically, to ask God to save someone. There is only one *Mediator* between God and men, the man Christ Jesus (1st Timothy 2:5-6). I did however let him know that I did pray for God to give him knowledge and wisdom to help him understand the truth of the Gospel. I have explained the Gospel to him multiple times. But it doesn’t matter what I say, because he is focusing on himself instead of Christ concerning salvation.

I didn’t write this blog article to criticize the man in question; but rather, to help others who may be in a similar situation. It is my privilege to help others for Christ, so I maintain a humble spirit. **Philippians 2:3, “Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.”** Friend, I cannot save you. No Catholic priest or Lutheran minister has the right nor power to forgive anyone’s sins. Jesus is the only Mediator between God and men. Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”**

When I send several dozen resources (books, sermons and tracts) to a person who is struggling to settle the assurance of salvation, and they persist to tell me that they just don’t feel like they are saved, then it becomes clear to me that they are either:

1. **LAZY** - They're not reading the books and sermons, nor listening to the sermons I have shared with them. Ninety-nine percent of the time, when people cannot get it settled after I help them, they never tell me about truths they read or learned from the resources I have kindly shared with them. Literally, some people would rather worry than study. They are lazy. For whatever reason they won't help them self by studying. What did Jesus say? **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** Dear friend, if you are struggling to know you are saved, the answer is IN THE SCRIPTURE! I can show you Bible verses all day, but until you apply yourself to understand God's Word, you won't settle anything. People write to me and want me to tell them that they are saved, but I cannot and will not do that. You need to KNOW that you are saved based upon the written PROMISES of God in His Word. Jesus said to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!
2. **LOOKING IN THE WRONG PLACE** - They are focusing on them self instead of Christ. When Moses formed some brass into the shape of a serpent, the Israelites were told to LOOK AND LIVE. Because of their complaining God sent fiery deadly serpents (snakes) among the people to bite them. God instructed Moses to hold up the brass serpent on a pole, and whosoever LOOKED to the serpent LIVED. That serpent symbolized Jesus, the sinless Lamb of God Who chose to became as sin for you and me, to redeem us from the consequences of sin in Hell (2nd Corinthians 5:21). **John 3:14-15, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."** Get your mind off yourself concerning salvation. Your attitude toward your sins has nothing to do with getting saved, except that you acknowledge being a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20).

You and I contribute NOTHING to our salvation except the SIN that made it necessary.

3. **THEY HAVE OCD (obsessive compulsive disorder)** - OCD is a mental disorder, and no amount of Bible knowledge is going to help them short term. If a person is a worry wart, then their problem is psychological. The only advice I have for such a person is to bath your mind, heart and life with the King James Bible. Listen to Bible preaching every day. Every believer should attend a local Bible-believing church. I understand that there are many junk churches today, and not everyone has a good sound church to attend. But most people who email me with a bunch of problems DON'T go to church at all, nor do they desire to go. We all need fellowship with other believers, to encourage, comfort, love and help one another. There are several helpful website for people with OCD concerning assurance of salvation. I can help people who are ignorant of the Bible, but I cannot help people who refuse to trust Christ in lieu of the plain truth set before them.

Dear reader, please don't be scared off if you have any Bible questions for me. As long as you have Bible questions I CAN help you. But when you write to me, after all the truths I have shared with you, and tell me that you just don't trust Christ and you don't know why, I cannot help you any further. When a man tells me that he doesn't trust Jesus, and asks me to pray for God to force him to believe, I have nothing else to say to him. What do you mean you don't believe, but want to believe, and want me to pray for God to save you? I mean, you either believe that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, or you don't. You are either wholly relying upon Jesus, Who became the sacrifice for your sins on the cross, or you don't.

I kindly told the man that he is suffering from [5]religious scrupulosity and is driving himself crazy by thinking too much. Salvation is so simple friend. Men always complicate everything.

I understand what it feels like to have doubts, fear and cry in torment because I couldn't find the assurance of my salvation. But I never told God that I don't believe and don't know why. That is ridiculous. I always told God that I DO believe, but I still didn't FEEL like I was saved. I suffered for 7 miserable years as a lonely teenager, unable to find the sweet peace that I was saved. In hindsight, I learned many years later that I was simple ignorant of how salvation works. I had been misled by Baptist preachers my whole life, whole taught me to pray a prayer to get saved. That is the worst advice you can give an unsaved person, to pray to get saved.

I have had preachers rebuke me for teaching that prayer is not the Bible way to be saved. Folks, it is not the Bible way to be saved. Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to PRAY to receive Christ as our personal Savior. In particular, respectfully, Pastor Steven Anderson (and those pastors who are die hard followers of his New IFB movement) are adamant about the necessity to *pray* to get saved. That is unbiblical. Don't take my word for it, study the Scripture for yourself. I triple-dog dare you to show me where the Bible commands anyone to *pray* to receive God's free gift of eternal life. You cannot! I say that kindly, but truthfully. We are saved simply by BELIEVING. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

"

Dear reader, Christ paid it all. Jesus paid your debt of sin and mine. Anybody who comes to God as a dirty guilty sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, is immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. Now, it is not wrong to pray a prayer at the time of salvation. In fact, it is natural for someone to desire to pray. That is fine to do. I am not saying that someone who prays and asks Jesus to save them is not saved. I believe that Pastor Anderson, and the other pastors who follow his leadership worldwide, are legitimately getting people saved. But I am saying that I personally went through several unnecessary years of confusion, worry and misery because I was focusing on whether I prayed right or left something out. I was trusting Jesus with all my heart. I know I was saved at age 13. But I was looking at the wrong thing to find assurance, and it misled me. Until you LOOK TO JESUS alone, and not worry about your part in salvation, you'll never find peace.

Being confused doesn't necessarily mean you are not saved (but it certainly could mean that too). It all depends on what you are confused about, and where your trust rests. I always trusted Christ 100 % from the very moment I was saved. But I thought the way you trust Christ is by asking Him to save you through prayer. I came to eventually learn that we are saved simply by BELIEVING, and nothing else. Praying is not believing, but a person may pray because they believe, which is what I did (Romans 10:14). Focus on Christ alone concerning salvation. If your faith is in the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen, you are saved according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

1. http://militarygetsaved.tripod.com/findchurch.html
2. https://www.kjvchurches.com/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
4. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/religious_scrupulosity.htm

---

2.5.2 The Greatest Thing You Will Ever Do In Life (2021-05-04 01:01)

1st Corinthians 3:5-9, "

1464

Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers *by whom ye believed*, even as the Lord gave to every man?

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

***Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one*: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.**

For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

"

Every man is reached by some man. Somebody somehow had to hear the Gospel in some way to get saved. That's the great thing anybody could ever do their entire life, to have somebody believe the Gospel because we shared it with them. I often receive emails from people who tell me that they got saved through my ministry. I cannot even out in words the great joy that floods my soul when I hear such precious testimonies. That is why I do what I do, tirelessly without monetary recompense, because I want to see people get saved. **Romans 10:1, "Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. "**

Neither you or I have ever saved anybody. We might sow, or water the seed sown by another, or we may have the privilege of reaping that soul to Christ. We are laboring together with the Lord. The Bible says he that planteth and he that waters ARE ONE. Whatever our labor was, we are co-laborers with God. The Lord will reward us each according to our own LABOR, not for the results. God alone gives the increase!

1st Corinthians 3:7-8b, "

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one..

.

" Wow! The Bible says the seed *sower* and the seed *reaper* ARE ONE. So if you give someone a Gospel tract, and that seed of truth begins to work in their heart, and then years later I come along and win them to Christ, the Bible teaches that you and I BOTH had a part in that lost sinner's conversion. Neither you nor I can claim credit for that person getting saved, because God saved them, not us.

Lordship Salvation Is An Enemy Of Soulwinning

The Apostle Paul is emphasizing these truths to discourage cliques in the local church. I know the pain of not being accepted by a church clique. Sadly, Bob Jones University is very cliquish. They are very cultish. If you aren't accepted by the inner core of their clique, you're ostracized and left out. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is one such clique. Pastor Marty Herron is an arrogant snob, who corrupted HBC when he was their shameful pastor between 1999 and 2018.

When I attended Harvest for a year in 2014, I was accepted at first. But as soon as I loved them enough to befriend them with THE TRUTH, I was rejected and ostracized by the group. That is how religious cults operate. Since 2014 I have been shunned in the Guam community by everyone who attends Harvest Baptist Church. Just last week I was walking at Asan Beach and

saw the church's Harvest House van, and some foster children with Harvest staff members. It was like I wasn't a human being as I passed by and befriended them. They refused to wave. They hate me. Because of Pastor Marty Herron and Pastor Gary Walton's wickedness, arrogant snobs who despise me, they have turned the entire church against me, so that I cannot even walk in public without being stared at, shunned and mistreated by their staff and members. That is of the Devil. That is a religious cult. That is not God's love.

Do you know what is the underlying core issue? Harvest Baptist Church is preaching another gospel. They preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They promote the Devil's corruptible seed in the modern perverse Bible revisions. They preach a misunderstood repentance that falsely requires people to try to stop sinning to be saved. Harvest Baptist Church is a Satanic cult, following their Satanic headquarters at Bob Jones University...

- [1]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (BJU and Harvest Baptist Church of Guam are GUILTY!)
- [2]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Harvest Baptist Church Guam GUILTY!)
- [3]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (BJU and Harvest Baptist Church Guam [4]GUILTY!)

Here is an excellent sermons by Pastor Dennis Rokser, exposing the perversion of Lordship Salvation: [5]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong. There is not a more ungodly, corrupt and toxic group today than the Bob Jones University crowd and their hero Dr. John MacArthur. Marty Herron is a wicked false teacher, who now corrupts young people in Iowa, collecting a 6-digit salary as executive vice president of a dead deeper-life religious college. These apostates simply don't care about truth or hurting people. They only care about their careers. They only care about their buddies and friends. Dr. Steve Pettit is one of them, another apostate who preaches Calvinism at BJU. Woe unto the Bob Jones camp! Their arrogance will soon come to an end, and my Bible preaching will be vindicated by God. The Bob Jones camp have heaped coals of fire and God's judgement upon them (Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7).

Harvest's church logo is: "Helping People Develop A Heart For God," but they ought to be honest and change it to: "

Helping People Go To Hell Forever." Jesus told the Samaritan woman in John 4:24 that God can only be worshipped in TRUTH and SPIRIT. God cannot be worshipped in error, for to do so Jesus called

"

vain worship

"

(Matthew 15:8).

Sharing The Gospel Is The Greatest Thing You Can Do

Millions of people (young and old alike) live to make money. Today's apostate Bible colleges are geared toward preparing young people to pursue money-making careers. As reasonable as that may sound to the carnally-minded person, that is not the high road to take. I am so sick of BJU luring young girls into their nursing program, to earn money in a nursing career. Consequently, BJU has slacked off in their moral standards, allowing female students to wear halter tops, slacks and pants. It is shameful.

Psalms 97:10, " *Ye that love the LORD, hate evil*: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. " Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*. " I know some blog visitors are wondering why I preach against the Bob Jones crowd so much. These two Bible verses explain why. Lordship Salvation is a false way. It is evil. To preach Lordship Salvation, and to bid Godspeed to those who do, is evil. The Bible says that a Christian who abides in the Scriptures will HATE EVERY FALSE WAY. It is okay to hate, if you hate the right things, and not people. I love everyone. I love Marty Herron, Gary Walton and Steve Pettit, I just HATE the false gospel they preach. I HATE the counterfeit Bible revisions that they use, sell and promote. I HATE the misunderstanding of repentance that requires people to try to stop sinning as much to be saved, which is nonsense.

Friend, you don't have to clean up your life to get into Heaven, you absolutely MUST be 100 % perfect, sinless in every way. Who can do that? You're right, nobody can. That is why Jesus paid the price for our sins with His blood on the cross. When we trust Jesus as our personal Savior, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He resurrected three days later from the dead, we are saved. God credits (imputes) our sins to Christ, and God imputes His righteousness to us. This all happens in a second of time BY FAITH ALONE (Ephesians 2:8-9).

I love the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They think I hate them, but I hate their false doctrine. I hate their false Bibles. I hate their false understanding of what it means to repent. I hate their pride and arrogance, and loyalty to reprobates like Steve Peter, Marty Herron and John MacArthur, which causes them to [6]continue down the path to Hell and destruction. I hate every false way. I hate evil. That is what God commands me and you to do. Something is very wrong with Bob Jones University today, that they don't see a problem with Calvinism. That is all that Lordship Salvation really is, repackaged Calvinism. "Calvinism"

refers to the corrupt theological teachings of an unsaved religious man named John Calvin (1509-1564). Calvin was a madman, who literally murdered 58 people for disagreeing with his theology. So much for living a changed life to prove that you're saved, aka, Lordship Salvation.

Dear reader, the greatest thing you will ever do is to witness the Gospel to someone. Hopefully you've been sharing the Gospel with hundreds of people throughout your Christian life. If not, today is the first day to live happily ever after. Pastor Dwight L. Moody wisely said, "It is the only happy life to live for the salvation of souls." Amen and amen. When Christians write to me, down and depressed with life, I already know that they never go soulwinning. I know because soulwinners are very happy people. Anybody who knows me knows that I always smile and have God's shine on my face. That is Jesus in me, the hope of glory.

My name is written in Heaven. I am so blessed, regardless of what happens to me in this miserable earthly life. I have the blessed hope of God's promise of eternal life by faith (Titus 1:2).

I am sad that Harvest Baptist Church continues to reject and ostracize me, since 2014, but I rejoice in knowing the reasons why they reject me. They count me as their enemy (as the churches of Galatia did the Apostle Paul in Galatians 4:16), because like Paul I befriended them with THE TRUTH. They couldn't handle it. Marty Herron is a loyal buddy of Steve Pettit, and he will not go against headquarters, which would be career suicide. **Amos 3:3, "Can two walk together, except they be agreed?" Romans 3:4, "**

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.

” The Bob Jones crowd cannot be right, and the free grace Gospel crowd be right too.

I watched a very interesting 12 hour documentary by historian film producer, Ken Burns, on ’[7]The American Civil War.’ It is heartbreaking history! I just heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) that caught my attention...

> “In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!” —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy both claimed to be doing “God’s will” in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing “God’s will.” As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God’s will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

So Bob Jones University and their dirty accomplices cannot be right, and also the opposing side (Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Bob Gray Sr., Ralph Yankee Arnold, myself and Harry Ironside) all be correct. It is IMPOSSIBLE!!! Either you have to stop living in deliberate sinning to receive God’s free gift of eternal life (as Lordship Salvation teaches), or else you don’t have to quit your willful sinning to be saved (which is the truth of a free grace Gospel). I love Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who preached THE TRUTH that [8]you don’t go to Hell because you won’t quit your sinning. There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe on Christ! Do you fully trust Him friend? I do. If Christ is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are saved. If you are also trusting water baptism, just in case, then you are not saved. You must put all your apples into one basket, and that basket is Jesus.

Are you are soulwinner? If you know that you are saved, then you should be able to tell someone else how you got saved. That is all that soulwinning is. Many people are confused by Satan, thinking that they must forsake sinful bad habits to be saved. Consequently, many people won’t come to Christ, thinking wrongly that Jesus won’t accept a big sinner like them. Dear reader, you couldn’t be more mistaken if that is what you have been thinking.

> **Romans 5:6-9, “**
>
> **For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.**
>
> **For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.**
>
> **But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.**
>
> **Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.**
>
> **”**

Jesus only saves one type of person, THE UNGODLY! What did Jesus say? **Mark 2:17, “**

When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. **”** I am disturbed that some heretics can read this Bible passage, and mistakenly think that it means to turn away from sinning to be saved. They are guilty of the same sin as the self-righteous Pharisees, thinking that God saves people who reform themselves first. The Pharisees lived above reproach. They didn’t commit adultery. They didn’t murder. So they thought they were sinless.

Look what Jesus said to the people about the self-righteous Pharisees in **Matthew 5:20, “**

For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

” Dear reader, unless you have more righteousness than the Lordship Salvation crowd, you won’t go to Heaven when you die. You need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, not yours! **Philippians 3:9,**

“And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness*, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:
” I tremendously love that Bible verse!!! We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS. That is what it means in **Matthew 6:33, “But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.**
”

> “The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you.”
> —[9]Pastor Dennis Rokser

The greatest thing you’ll ever do is to lead someone to Christ with the Gospel. I have had the blessed privilege to lead thousands of people to Jesus Christ through my humble online ministry. God saved them all, I just gave them the truth of the Gospel. Jesus said in John 15:5 that without Him we cannot do anything. Jesus is the vine, we are the branches. If we abide in Christ, then we will bear much fruit (Luke 8:15). That is our duty as believers, to be ambassadors of Christ to the world, reconciling sinners to God with the Gospel. **2nd Corinthians 5:20, “Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God.”**

I have made an entire website dedicated to this great effort at [10]SOULWINNING.INFO, which has many helpful resources for leading people to Christ. There is no specific way to share the Gospel, just be natural and talk normally to people. Usually they will bring up the subject. I made my own Gospel tract a couple years ago, which I pass out all the time of Guam. I like to put $20 inside, fold it up, and toss it out the window as I drive by to hurting people begging for money. [11]Here’s my .PDF Gospel tract if you’d like to print and share it with others also.

Many Pastors Have Destroyed Soulwinning Churches

I am now listening to a needful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called: “[12]Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard.” Dr. Hyles said in this helpful sermon, “You never outgrow God’s Great Commission.” **Matthew 28:19-20, “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, *even unto the end of the world*. Amen.”** We are commanded to take the Gospel UNTO THE END OF THE WORLD.

There is nothing more important than soulwinning. It is tragic that so many churches have fallen into the trap of WORSHIP. You cannot show me one verse in the King James Bible that says we go to church to worship God. You cannot! Pastors have destroyed our churches, turning them into fun centers and places of entertainment. The job of the New Testament church is to help sinners! These hypocritical churches who ban sinners, and drive out truth-tellers like me, are of the Devil. How can you help sinners if you kick them out of church? I'm not talking about defiant open sin in the church (1st Corinthians 5:1-5).

The ungodly Harvest Baptist Church of Guam expelled a man for divorcing his wife. How can that man be helped now? They destroyed his life! Pastor Marty Herron kicked me out for telling THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is not the free grace Gospel. That devil has blood on his hands, and I'm going to be there when God makes him rue the day he hurt me for telling THE TRUTH!!! Kindly said, Pastor Herron is a theological liar, a false teacher and a religious hypocrite. He can sin, but no one else can. When a man on staff divorced his wife, Pastor Herron axed him, excommunicating him as a church member. But when Marty Herron bids Godspeed to evildoers Steve Pettit and John MacArthur, and spreads the Devil's corruptible seed of the modern perversions, and refuses to allow me to attend church, that's okay? I haven't had a church family since 2014 because of Marty Herron. He couldn't care less. I fully agree with Pastor Jack Hyles...

> "I'm 62 years old, everybody's fighting any way, I think I'll just going go out fighting! I'm no longer going to keep my mouth shut." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon: '[13]Many Pastor's Have Destroyed My Vineyard'

The churches are all about reaching people for God. Today's pastors have no compassion, letting the world go to Hell. They're a bunch of yuppie-type academics, who have never built churches and couldn't care less about drunkards, the poor and hurting sinners like me who need love and a church family.

> "I preached a week down there many years ago, every night for a week—Billy Sunday Tabernacle. You know why they're going to tear it down? 'Cause they ain't got enough religion to fill it up. That great tabernacle where they used to have great Bible conferences, where Billy Sunday and others used to preach, it's about to go down now. You know why? Because we've got a bunch of deeper-life people gathering around the Word, when we ought to gather around the hungry. I'm not against the Bible, I love the Bible, but the Bible is not just a Book for you to feast on and study, the Bible is a Book to use, to feed, to convict and to convert." —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the sermon: '[14]Many Pastor's Have Destroyed My Vineyard'

Thank you for reading.

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2017/03/15/why-john-macarthur-is-a-false-prophet/
5. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/lordship_salvation_versus_free_grace.htm
7. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
8. https://youtu.be/PH6uinoeKl4?t=21m37s
9. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/

11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/MY_GOSPEL_TRACT-SIGNED.pdf
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3

2.5.3 Jesus Warned That Few People Will Enter Into Heaven (2021-05-04 22:11)

Matthew 7:13-15, “

Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Because strait is the gate, and *narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it*.

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

” Luke 13:23-24,

“

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

”

I have observed an astonishing phenomena in Baptist churches my entire life—pastors and congregations embracing and tolerating the most heretical of doctrines. The Apostle Paul said that they didn’t tolerate the perverse gospel even for one hour. **Galatians 2:4-5, “ And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:**

To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. ” I wish we had more caring Christians today, like Paul, who understand the importance of nipping heresy in the bud quickly, lest it take root and spread.

Paul tells us why he refused to tolerate heresy in verse 5—that THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL might continue. Paul understood that a little leaven leaventh the whole lump. **Galatians 5:7-9, “Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth? This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you. A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.”** Paul is speaking about the truth of the Gospel here. The apostle is rebuking the churches of Galatia for allowing a religious cult to infiltrate and find acceptance with them. Paul warns them that a little ferment (bacteria) will eventually spoil the whole (whether it be bread, juice or a local church). Heresy is just like cancer, it spreads, destroying good tissue as it progresses. Paul is teaching believers the importance of Bible doctrinal soundness. Paul is effectively saying, “

Right doctrine matters!

”

With these truths in mind, it will help us to better understand the Lord's words of warning in Matthew 7:13-15. Jesus said that "few" people ever find the narrow way unto eternal life. [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort perverts this passage of Scripture, errantly teaching that the "

narrow way

"

refers to living a separated life from sin. Dear reader, that is not what Jesus meant. The way is narrow because men complicate everything, and the Gospel is very simple (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). How simple? Read for yourself in **John 3:16,**

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*. " Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Yet, Ray Comfort horribly teaches that you must turn away from your sinful behavior, and [2]LIVE A LIFESTYLE of abstaining from sin your entire life, to prove that your faith is genuine. Ray Comfort is preaching the Devil's lies of John Calvin (aka, Calvinism). If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not! We are saved by God's righteousness through faith alone in Christ (Philippians 3:9). My friend, you don't have to turn away from your sins to be saved, you must be 100 % sinless and perfect. That is why when asked who can be saved, Jesus said it is IMPOSSIBLE!!! ...

> **Matthew 19:24-25, "**
>
> **And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.**
>
> **When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, *Who then can be saved?***
>
> **But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, *With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible*.**
>
> **"**

So you see, you cannot save yourself, nor does God permit you to play any part in getting saved, except to get out of the way and rest in the finished redemptive work of Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). Christ died on the cross, was buried and three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the Gospel, the GOOD NEWS (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Getting saved is so free, easy and simple that even a small child can do it (2nd Timothy 3:15). Pastor John MacArthur's false plan of salvation is [3]so costly, hard and complicated, that [4]he says children cannot be saved. This is why Jesus called the Gospel "the narrow way," and said "strait is the gate" which leadeth unto life. ...

> "The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you."
> —[5]Pastor Dennis Rokser

Millions of phony churches around the world have been infiltrated, corrupted and destroyed by the Devil's lies of [6]Wrong Repentance, [7]Lordship Salvation and doing Good Works to be saved. It never ceases to frustrate me to hear advocates of Lordship Salvation (which sadly includes the corrupt [8]Bob Jones University crowd), still maintain that salvation is by grace alone, while adding a bunch of requirements to faith that God doesn't ask. Adding anything

more to God's simple plan of salvation by childlike faith is a perversion of God's grace. Please read this excellent sermon excerpt from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) called, '[9]A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation.' Also, I highly recommend these 100 % Gospel accurate sermon videos by [10]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. Thank God for free grace Gospel preachers!!!

Jesus warned in Matthew 7:13-14 that "few" people will be in Heaven in eternity. In Luke 13:23-24 Jesus said that "many" people will seek to enter into the gates of Heaven, but will be denied entrance. Can you imagine? It will be horrific. There will be lifelong missionaries, pastors and religious people by the billions, all trying to enter into the Pearly City, but won't be able to. Why? Jesus gives us the answer:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

What is the heavenly Father's will? I'm glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend. Jesus again gives us the answer in **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "** God's will is to simply BELIEVE (rely, rest upon) Jesus to have the free gift of eternal life. That is why Jesus said the way is narrow and the gate is strait, because it is so simple to be saved that most men miss it. That is what it means to be **"**

fallen from grace

" in Galatians 5:4. Advocates of the heresies of Wrong Repentance and Lordship Salvation are *fallen from grace*

—

they have missed the only bus going to Heaven, they are subverted of themselves, hellbound in their partial faith in Christ plus: turning from sins, following Jesus, surrendering all to Christ as

"

Lord,

" paying the cost, running the race faithfully to the end and exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is.

Literally, all of the preceding unbiblical additional requirements to be saved are what Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort and Marty Herron preach. I have all their damnable quotes!!! Oh why won't churchgoers wake up and heed the truth that I (and free grace preachers like me) preach from the Word of God?

God does not save anyone who has partial faith in Christ. I like to use the Chair Illustration. Let's say for the sake of illustration (humor me), that you need to replace a defective lightbulb in your home. You don't have a step ladder, so you use a chair. I've often done that myself. How much faith do you need to get up upon the chair? Just enough to actually do it! Likewise, that is all the faith you need to be saved, JUST ENOUGH to obey God by believing

(placing your reliance upon) the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen three days later for our justification. Come to God as a guilty sinner and believe the Gospel and you are saved!!! It's that simple oh sinner.

Now, it wouldn't matter if you had 99 % doubt in a chair's ability to hold you up, you would be placing no less than 100 % of your faith in the chair if you stood upon it unaided. Faith is not the presence of optimism, it is the presence of obedience. I may not have much confidence in a chair, but if I get up and place all my weight upon it, I have trusted it completely! The same is true with receiving God's gift of eternal life. The Lord doesn't demand that you rid your mind of all doubts and fears. It wouldn't be faith without doubts and concerns. Faith is taking God at His Word, as written in the Holy Bible, simply receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Isn't that simple and beautiful.

As hard as it is for many people to grasp, it is possible to serve Jesus your entire life and still burn in Hell forever. That is exactly what we see in Matthew 7:21-23. These were not bad people! They were not criminals. They tried to defend themselves at the judgment, telling Jesus that they did "MANY WONDERFUL WORKS" throughout their earthly life. They even called Jesus "LORD, LORD" (there's your Lordship Salvation crowd in the Bible). Jesus heard all their excuses. These were dedicated religious people, wholly committed to serving Christ. Yet, look at the horrifying words Jesus said to them in **verse 23, "I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."** Will Jesus also someday deny knowing you as one of His sheep? **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:7).** To read more about the simplicity of the Gospel, please read the excellent book by Michael P. Bowen, '[11]I NEVER KNEW YOU.'

You now know THE TRUTH and can become (if you're not already), one of THE FEW. Our churches today are filled with deceived people, who think that they have a part in saving themselves, by continuing to prove that their faith is real by living a holy life. Dear friend, what would be the evidence that my faith is real to stand upon a chair? Why, it would be the very act of me getting up to stand on the chair. Likewise, the evidence of a person's genuine faith in Jesus is *faith itself*, and nothing else!

The heretical notion that a professed believer is required to prove the reality of their faith, by faithfully running the race (living the Christian life) is a false gospel. This is classic Calvinist heresy! The Bible says a believer SHOULD serve Christ; Calvinism says a believer WILL serve Christ; Catholics say you MUST do good works to be saved. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Self has no place in God's free simple plan of salvation. We are saved by God's imputed righteousness, and not by any goodness, effort, merit, sacrifice or self-righteousness of our own. We have nothing worthwhile to offer God (Isaiah 64:6). The ONLY thing that you and I contribute to salvation is the sin that made it necessary! Between me and the flames of Hell is the precious blood of Jesus which was shed on the cross of Calvary!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-matthew_723.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
5. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
10. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

2.5.4 Three Men All Died Differently On Three Crosses (2021-05-09 09:30)

Luke 23:39-43,

“

And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

”

1st Peter 2:24,

“

Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

”

The Holy Bible teaches that there were two other men who were crucified with the Lord Jesus Christ. One of the men berated the Lord, challenging His deity. The man sarcastically said to Jesus, **“If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.” (Luke 23:39).** But the other man on the cross defended the Lord’s honor, saying that whereas they both deserved to die for their crimes, Jesus was an innocent man Who did nothing wrong.

So we see that there were three different men, who all died in different ways:

1. Jesus died FOR SIN
2. The repentant thief died TO SIN
3. The unrepentant man died IN SIN

Every born-again believer DIES IN THE LORD. **Revelation 14:13, “And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.”** Every Christ-rejecter dies IN THEIR SIN. **John 8:24, “**

I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, *ye shall die in your sins*.

” Which are you dear reader? I became a born-again Christian at age 13. The moment I was saved I died to sin. That simply means that sin no longer had any power to condemn me,

because I was under God's saving GRACE instead of the LAW. The unsaved man is still under the curse of God's law.

Getting saved is like taking the stinger our of a bee. Once a bee stings, it cannot sting twice and it dies. Likewise, Christ died once on the cross for all mankind. Jesus took the sting out of death, for those who believe in Him as their personal Savior.

This is justification. **1st Corinthians 15:56, " The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law."** It is similar in our American court system. Once a person has been judged in court, that person cannot ever be tried again for the same crime. Once we get saved, we are declared justified freely forever. Nothing more is required.

All these false teachers today, like [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) and [2]Dr. John MacArthur (pastor of Grace To You ministry), who teach that faith alone is not enough to be saved, are perverting the grace of God. The Apostle Paul said he worried that the Galatian churches had been deceived from the 'SIMPLICTY THAT IS IN CHRIST,' which is the Gospel (Romans 1:16). The Gospel means GOOD NEWS! It is the Good News that Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, and that He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Any admitted guilty sinner who believes this Good News is immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. Even a small child can believe the Gospel and be saved. Salvation is a free gift from God, which does NOT require giving up pet sins, turning over a new leaf, reforming one's life of sin, water baptism, good works, nor anything else. We are saved by faith alone. Anything else is a counterfeit gospel, and cannot produce the new birth, without which no one can enter into God's Kingdom Jesus said (John 3:3-7).

Three men died on a cross. One died FOR SIN, another died TO SIN, and the last man unfortunately died IN SIN. Which are you dear friend? The choice is yours alone to make.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm

2.5.5 Satanic Modern Bible Versions Say It Is Hard To Enter God's Kingdom (2021-05-12 14:24)

1st Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve

through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."

Repeatedly in the precious Scriptures we are taught that getting saved is free, simple and easy. Getting saved is as easy as drinking a glass of water, if that water is Jesus. John 4:10, "Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water." Notice that Jesus said the water of life (salvation) is a "gift," and that the woman at the well simply needed to ask Him to receive it. Getting saved is as easy as walking through a door, if that door is Jesus. John 10:9, "I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture." Our text verse above calls the Gospel (Good News) "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3). It is that simple to be saved. Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation!

If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes, and you receive Christ's sacrificial death on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily raised up from the dead 72 hours later, you are saved. It is that simple!!! With this simple truth in mind, now take a look at how Satan has perverted the modern Bible revisions to complicate getting saved. Here is a comparison of Mark 10:24 between the trustworthy King James Bible (KJB), and the corrupted Easy-To-Read version (ERV), the New International Version (NIV), and the Southern Baptist Convention's exclusive, Holman Christian Standard Bible (HCSB). ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Mark 10:24, "And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, **how hard is it for *them that trust in riches* to enter into the kingdom of God!"**
>
> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Mark 10:24, "And the disciples were amazed at his words. But Jesus said to them again, "Children, **how difficult it is to enter the kingdom of God!"**
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Mark 10:24, "The followers were amazed at what Jesus said. But he said again, "My children, **it is very hard to enter God's kingdom!"**
>
> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - Mark 10:24, "The disciples were amazed at his words. But Jesus said again, "Children, **how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!"**
>
> HOLMAN CHRISTIAN STANDARD BIBLE (HCSB) - Mark 10:24, "But the disciples were astonished at His words. Again Jesus said to them, "Children, **how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!"**

I've just given you another example (of literally thousands that exist) of Satanic corruption in the modern Bible revisions.

The King James Bible says that *them that trust in riches* will have a hard time entering into God's kingdom, because they are trusting in their riches instead of the Gospel. People with lots of money have a hard time believing on Jesus Christ, which requires humbling one's self enough to admit being a guilty sinner who cannot save our self. Wealthy people are used to relying upon themselves and their own riches. To be saved you must trust completely upon the Lord Jesus Christ! The satanic Alexandrian manuscripts (as evidenced in the preceding quotes from the ERV, ESV, NIV and HCSB) corrupt the Word of God, saying instead that it is hard to enter into God's kingdom. That is not what the King James Bible teaches. The new perverted Bible revisions are missing the phrase, "that trust in riches," rendering the Word of God a lie. Why, Oh why, would any sensible pastor, Bible teacher or Christian want to use today's satanic Bible revisions that butcher the inspired Words of God???

If you show this vital information to your pastor, but he doesn't care and still chooses to use and/or support the modern Bible revisions, you need to leave that church and find a real man of God. Something is VERY wrong with a pastor that doesn't care about the purity of God's Words! God loathes neo-evangelical Baptist preachers today who are lukewarm, who use multiple Bible revisions and don't have enough spiritual discernment (or just don't care due to ecclesiastical peer pressure) to stand upon the Words of God! They claim to care about the truth, while promoting conflicting manuscripts of the Bible. I mean, either it is hard to get into Heaven, or it is easy. It cannot be both! One Bible is very correct, and the other is very

wrong!

Gone, Gone, Gone... Yes, Acts 8:37 is Gone! - Unless You Have a King James Bible!

There is not a greater threat to the world today than the modern, Alexandrian, watered-down, corrupted, Beelzebub, perverted, copyrighted, Westcott and Hort translated, Bible revisions! WHAT A CRUEL HOAX ON THE CHURCHES!

[1]Satan's NIV Revision Teaches Salvation By Water Baptism: Removes Acts 8:37 Completely

Here is Acts 8:37 quoted from the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV)...

Acts 8:37 -

That's right, it doesn't exist!!! [2]Look for yourself! So now the new satanic Bible revisions teach that you can get into Heaven just by being water baptized. Verse 37 says you can only be water baptized IF YOU BELIEVE ON THE SON OF GOD! Verse 37 is critically important, don't you think? These new Bible revisions are of the Devil. Would somebody please wake up today's dead pastors and lame preachers, who couldn't care less!!! It is hard to grasp the dark reality that most pastors today are blinded by the Devil. They tolerate the plethora of modern Bible revisions, despite the insane fact that due to copyright restrictions they all read differently. If you don't like what one Bible revision says, then you can just read from another, and another, and another. This is wickedness! God only authored ONE BOOK folks, not hundreds!

Neo-evangelical churches and ministries are serving mammon instead of God. Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye* cannot serve God and mammon." There is no middle ground. You either love God and stand for the truth at all cost, or else you love money and make excuses to shirk off your duty as a child of God to stand for truth. Although they would never admit to such shameful and wicked behavior, there is no other explanation for supporting the Devil's Bible versions. They choose to go-along-to-get-along, for the sake of acceptance by their ministry peers and job security. And may I say, the King James is the Bible, not a "version." If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have a Bible! Satan is trying to confuse everybody by publishing literally hundreds of English Bible versions. If you have a King James Bible, you have God's preserved and inspired Words!!!

[3]BATTLE OF THE AGES (Dr. Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

Nearly every pastor who uses, tolerates, and refuses to expose the corrupt Alexandrian Bible manuscripts has been warned, but he doesn't care. Bob Jones University (BJU) and Moody Bible Institute (MBI) have been warned repeated about the Bible issue, but they are stiffnecked with stubborn pride. As Satan has relentlessly changed the Words of God into a lie over the past half-century, these religious institutions have stood idle, going along to get along with mainstream evangelicalism! In so doing, they have helped the enemy! They are now on enemy territory, pulling on the same rope as the Devil! People in the churches are as

confused as ever! God is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33), but Satan is!

The Devil fully knows that the most effective deception is the half-truth. For example: When the Devil perverts the plan of salvation, he starts off with the truth that eternal life is a gift. So he'll tell you that getting saved is a gift, but then he'll add the unbiblical requirement to "turn from your sins" also. So now the Devil has you foolishly thinking that salvation is a gift that you must do something to get. You've been deceived!

Whereas God has told Adam and Eve they could freely eat of every tree in the Garden of Eden except one (Genesis 2:16-17), the serpent (Satan) lied to Eve and convinced her that God told them not to eat from any of the trees (Genesis 3:1). Satan tricked Eve by presenting his lie in the form of a question. Satan is very subtle. Where do you think the ungodly newsmedia gets their training? That's right, from the Devil who is their spiritual father.

[4]The Greatest Book In The World! (video, Pastor Danny Castle; The King James Bible is God's Word!)

Beware of Satan's Poison Apples

My friend, Satan is a big liar! The Devil is deceiving the whole world, even most of the churches (Revelation 12:9). But you don't have to be deceived if you're a born-again Christian who walks with God, abiding in the King James Bible! You show me a professed Christian who doesn't make a fuss over which Bible version is accurate, and I'll show you a weak believer (if they're saved at all), who doesn't truly walk close to the Lord. Amos 3:3, "Can two walk together, except they be agreed?" How can any Christian walk with God in a dozen Bible revisions? You cannot! God's Words are incorruptible. We are born-again by the incorruptible Word of God. 1st Peter 1:23, "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever." A person cannot be born anew from corruptible words!!! You've seen how the new Bible revisions pervert mark 10:24 and Acts 8:37.

In John 3:16, the new versions completely remove the word "begotten" concerning Jesus as the Son of God. I am an adopted son of God, and so is every believer (John 1:12). Romans 8:15 says we cry out to God, "whereby we cry, Abba, Father." God has many sons, but Jesus is the only "BEGOTTEN" (biological) Son of God. That's an important truth. Hence, all of the modern Bible revisions teach heresy, claiming that Jesus is God's "only son," because Jesus is not God's only son. Jesus is God's only "begotten" Son. Amen!

The moral of this lesson is very clear... use only the precious KING JAMES BIBLE. If you have any of the modern Bible PERversions, rip them up and throw them away, or burn them in your barbeque! Do the Lord a favor! God loves when His children are hot, not lukewarm. God doesn't want us to be cold, that is, carnal; but Revelation 3:15-16 teaches that God would much rather prefer for us to be cold than lukewarm (middle of the road). The corrupt Bible revision crowd are unsaved. You cannot be born again from corruptible word. There are many Christians who were saved under the King James Bible, but due to sinful compromise with the ecumenical movement, have embraced the Devil's dirty dozen as well!

The average neo-evangelical churchgoer uses about a dozen favorite Bible revisions (of literally hundreds of English revisions available) to form their warped theology. I call these the

“Devil’s dirty dozen”! Some neo-evangelicals are saved, most are not! The heresy of “turning from sins” to be saved (aka, Lordship Salvation) originates in the Alexandrian, Egypt, Bible perversions. Turning from sins is a work, which is effectively the same thing as keeping the works of the law to be saved, which God forbids. Romans 3:20, “Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.” God’s law (i.e., the Ten Commandments) makes our sin exceedingly sinful (Romans 7:13), showing us our guilty condition when we break God’s commandments, so that we may become guilty before God (Romans 3:19).

Eternal life and forgiveness of sins is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-10). A gift may simply be taken. You cannot require anything more of the recipient of a gift, other than to take it, otherwise it ceases to be a gift. It is easy, free and simple to get to Heaven!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/acts_8-37_missing.htm
2. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=acts+8:37&version=ERV
3. TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/Sfpn50FeKtQ

2.5.6 A Deadly Misunderstanding Of James Chapter Two (2021-05-14 09:30)

James 2:17-24, “

Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

”

This is one of the most misunderstood, hotly debated and abused passages of Scripture in the Bible. I love something that Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said:

“A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” There is no argument that James chapter 2 is an obscure passage, which is exactly why it is hotly debated in theology circles. In sharp contrast, the Gospel of John is very plain. John teaches the reader simply to

“believe” 85 times, without any mention of repentance, confessing Christ publicly, water baptism, turning away from sinful bad habits or growing. The Gospel of John is abundantly clear, with no obscurity, concerning how to get to Heaven. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

”

There is a deadly heresy commonly taught by the Lordship Salvation crowd, which says James chapter 2 is teaching that faith alone cannot save a person. Advocates of Lordship Salvation claim that if a person’s life has not changed, they are not saved because their faith is not genuine. So effectively, advocates of Lordship Salvation have a different understanding and definition of faith than the Bible does. This wrong meaning of faith held by the proponents of Lordship Salvation, is the [1]SAME theological error held by the Seventh Day Adventist cult. Likewise, the Mormon religious cult also teach the SAME Lordship Salvation as do Marty Herron, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary; Sam Horn, Master’s University (John MacArthur’s school); Steve Pettit, Bob Jones University; Gary Walton, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam;

Charles and Daniel Phelps,

Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis

, Indiana; Ray Comfort, Living Waters; and countless more theological frauds and pulpit devils. All of these heretics are hellbound without true salvation.

Pastor Curtis Hutson rightly exposes these wicked false prophets, preaching THE TRUTH that they cannot be saved until they repent of their wrong idea of what it means to repent...

The Bible meaning of repentance is simply “

a change of mind,

”

not a change of lifestyle. Advocates of the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation wrest (torture) the Bible to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). They totally ignore the clear teaching of the entire Gospel of John, wresting an obscure passage of Scripture to bolster up their straw man heresies of turning away from sin, surrendering all to Christ, following Jesus as

"Lord"

no matter what the cost, faithfully running the race and exchanging all that you are for all that He is, to be saved. These are the crazy theological things that the aforementioned false prophets all preach!!!

I was listening to a heretical sermon today by the son of Pastor Church Phelps (the [2]pastor who shamefully covered up for a rapist in New Hampshire). Daniel Phelps preaches this heretical sermon titled: "[3]Faith That Works." In the horrible sermon, Daniel teaches that someone's faith in Jesus Christ as Savior is ineffective to save, if that faith does not INCLUDE works, which he heretically defines as:

- Real faith is demonstrated by our activities.
- Real faith is proven by testing.
- Real faith is rewarded by God.
- Be motivated by the reward your perseverance is sure to bring.

These false teachings by Daniel Phelps are NOT what the inspired King James Bible teaches! I receive so many emails from worried professed Christians, scared that they might not be saved because of an abundance of sins in their life. They are worried after hearing corrupt preachers from the Bob Jones University camp, like Charles and Daniel Phelps, and Marty Herron, and Gary Walton and John MacArthur. These evil men are all infidels!!! They are the ENEMIES of God, corrupters of God's free gift of grace and eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9).

The famous author of the book Pilgrim's Progress, and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan said it well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Daniel Phelps (like his perverse father) are corrupt on God's grace, both preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9). The Bob Jones camp cast stumbling blocks before their students, infiltrating and infecting thousands of Baptist churches with the deadly poison of Calvinism. I am sick and tired of hearing these reprobates of the faith, who ADD living a changed life to faith alone. They lie and still maintain that salvation is wholly by grace alone, yet they insist that you must live a changed life to proven that your faith is genuine. That is NOT faith.

Dear friend, if I offer you a gift for your birthday, all you would need to do is take it. But what if I said that I am going to be watching your behavior over the coming year, to see how you are doing? And what if I tell you that you will lose the gift I am handing to you, if you fail to live a certain way? First, you would think I am a nut. Second, you certainly wouldn't feel like it is a gift. So why is it that when it comes to God's gift of eternal life, by faith alone in the GOOD

NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily resurrected from the dead the third day, we can no longer conceive the meaning of a free gift?

At the end of the perverse sermon, Daniel Phelps says that those who "persevere" will receive the "reward" of Heaven. This is the [4]same damnable garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit (shameful president of Bob Jones University) preaches. These wicked men are NOT true believers! They preach a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. There is no assurance of salvation in their theology, because you cannot KNOW you are saved until you've proven that it is real, by living a holy life, activities, testing and persevering. These corrupters of grace cast stumbling stones before the people, confusing sanctification within by justification without. The Christian believer is justified by faith alone in an instant; but sanctification (growing in the Lord) takes a lifetime. Millions of believers choose to live in sin, and do not attend church. They have dirty minds. They drink booze. Many live in the sin of fornication, with no intention of getting married at any time. The Lordship Salvation camp says they are not really saved, because they have never repented of their sins. They are WRONG!

Dear reader, I hope you are listening. I am telling you THE TRUTH. God's free gift of eternal life is obtained without any obligation to you whatsoever to change your life. Reformation (turning away from sins) is not repentance (a change of mind). Penitence is sorrow for sins, not repentance. Penance is trying to make a mend for sin, not repentance. Repentance is realizing that you are a guilty needy sinner in the sight of a Holy God (Romans 3:19-20), which compels you to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be forgiven and saved eternally (Acts 16:30-31). Tens of millions of churchgoers are being led into the fires of Hell by the Bob Jones University camp today, with their damnable lies of [5]Misunderstood Repentance and [6]Lordship Salvation. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) also faithfully exposes BJU's [7]False Bibles, which is the source of their damnable heresies.

James chapter 2 simply refers to being justified in the eyes of men. The key verse is **James 2:18, "**

Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and *I will shew thee* my faith by my works.

" Carefully notice that James says I WILL SHEW YOU! James wasn't speaking about being justified in the sight of God. The Apostle Paul speaks of justification in the sight of God in Romans 4:4-6, which is BY FAITH ALONE WITHOUT WORKS. The Bible even says that in Romans 4:5! Yet, these theological liars (like Marty Herron, Chuck and Daniel Phelps) will tell you salvation is still by grace, while insisting that you must WORK to prove that your faith is real. Even a small child can see that this rotten apple has worms!!!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
2. https://www.timtyson.us/archives/2014/05/13/attend-bob-jones-university/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/faith_that_works_heresy-daniel_phelps.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm

2.5.7 Like NASA In 1986, Today's Pastors Are Not Listening (2021-05-16 04:58)

Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

Matthew 7:21,

"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

"

In 1986, the day before the Space Shuttle Challenger was launched in Florida, and exploded in flight, [1]engineers warned NASA officials that it was not safe to launch the rocket below 53 degrees Fahrenheit. Despite the outside temperature being below freezing, NASA officials decided to go against the engineers (you know, the scientists who designed the rocket). Seven astronauts were murdered by NASA officials. Some stupid bureaucrats DIDN'T LISTEN TO THE WARNING from the engineers who built the rocket!!!

Likewise, God is the engineer of the plan of salvation for mankind. God has given us His engineering manual, called the Holy Bible. We have that blessed Book today in the inspired King James Bible. Since God designed and built the rocket that will take us to Heaven, He alone has a right to tell us how to use that rocket. The Gospel is God's rocket to Heaven. The Gospel means GOOD NEWS! It is the "Good News" of Jesus Christ's *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who comes to God as an admitted guilty sinner in need of redemption, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, trusting upon the risen Savior by faith alone, is saved.

It is so sad that seven astronauts needlessly died in 1986, because some corporate big shots thought they knew more than the contractor engineers. But wait, we see this same arrogance today in thousands of foolish pastors, who won't follow the Gospel. Instead, they are following a corrupt theologian who lived 500 years ago named John Calvin (1509-1564). Today, Calvinism has been cleverly repackaged into a heresy known as Lordship Salvation. This lie of Satan teaches that faith is not enough to be saved. In addition, Lordship Salvation requires that you surrender all to Jesus as your "Lord"

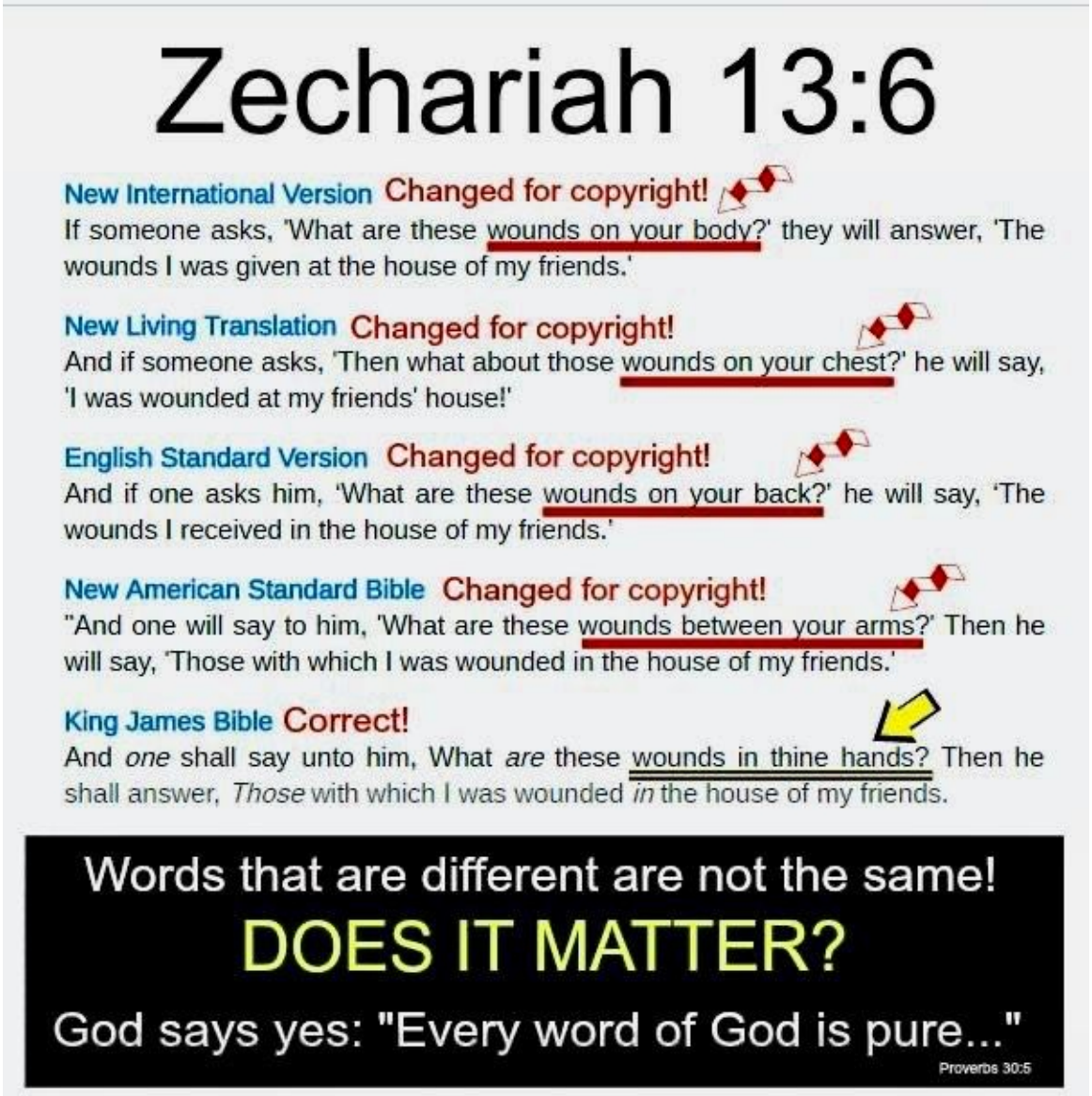
to be saved. Proponents of this deadly heresy still deceitfully maintain that salvation is wholly by grace, but say if you don't have WORKS your faith is not genuine and you're not really saved. Clearly, that is a works based type of false salvation. The true Gospel taught in the Bible excludes works in all its forms!

Dear reader, we've got a bunch of big shot pastors today, who think they know more than God. The fact of the matter is that you cannot show me even one Bible verse that teaches to "repent of your sin" or "turn away from your sin" to be saved. So why does Bob Jones University (BJU) and many of their alumni preach another gospel of Lordship Salvation? [2]As you will read in this blog, BJU today is not the same college it was 75 years ago [3]when Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) was still at the helm. BJU is a perfect example of how easy it is for the Devil to creep heresy into an institution over time. Because of Dr. John MacArthur's worldly success as a pastor in Sun Valley, California (being an alumni of BJU), they idolize and follow his ministry at BJU. This is tragic, because [4]Pastor John MacArthur is very wrong on the Gospel. In fact, Mr. MacArthur's plan of salvation is so foreign to what the Bible teaches, and so difficult, that [5]he says children cannot be saved. That is not God's simple plan of salvation.

Dear friend, I highly recommend that you listen to God concerning salvation, and not what men say. I don't want you to believe what I say. I want you to search the Scriptures (John 5:39), and

see if the things I say are so. Go look for yourself in the Bible, and see if it says to turn away from your sins to receive God's free gift of eternal life. And please make sure you only use the inspired King James Bible, because all of the Devil's modern Bible revisions are corrupt! You cannot trust any of them!!! All of Satan's apples have worms! The only inspired Words of God in the English language today are in the King James Bible.

[6]



***ABOVE*: This Chart Shows How The Bible**

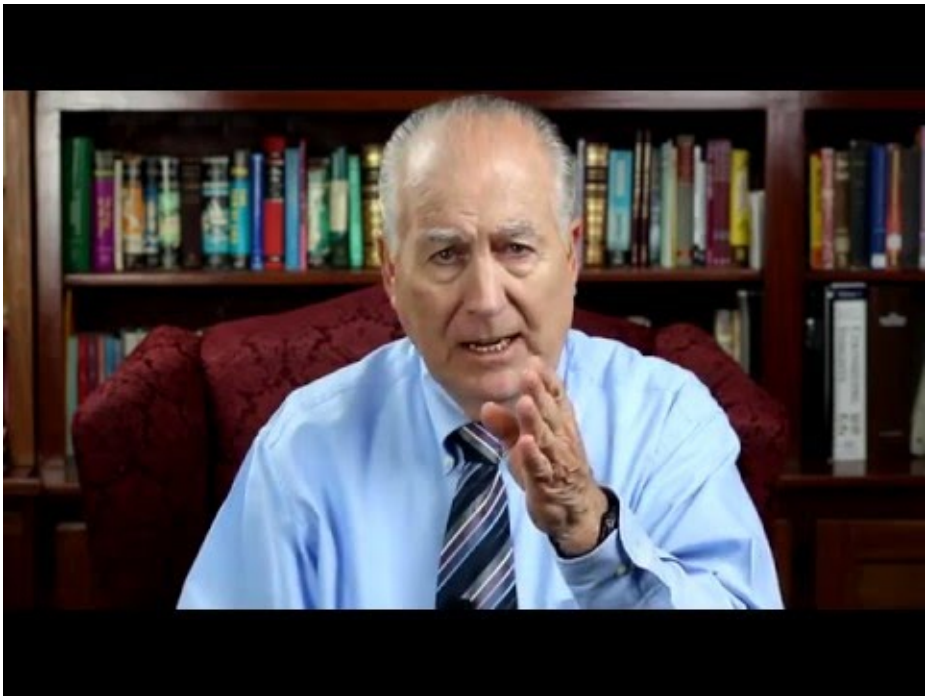
Has Been Corrupted To Obtain A Legal Copyright

The [7]modern Bible revisions are ALL corrupt!

Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*." The Bob Jones University crowd have been deceived by Satan. I do believe some of them are saved, because of the crossover between

free grace churches and corrupt Lordship Salvation churches. There is a lot of confusion in the churches today, which is exactly how Satan hinders people from being born again (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). It all depends on a person's mindset, if they have ever truly grasped and embraced the Gospel personally to be born-again. You'd be shocked if you knew how many churchgoers have never been born anew by the Holy Spirit of God. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life (Lordship Salvation), without ever being born again. That is what Luke 13:23-24 means.

The Space Shuttle Challenger disaster in 1986 was tragic, but avoidable, if NASA's leaders had simply listened to the engineers. It was too cold outside, which caused the giant O-ring to contract and not expand enough to seal properly during lift off. Seven innocent people died that day. It certainly can be called murder! NASA's protocol was intentionally violated. We see this today in tens of thousands of churches, violating God's protocol, [8]perverting the Gospel into something entirely different! Please watch this excellent video presentation by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, so you can know HOW TO BE SAVED:



The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes (Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://youtu.be/QbtY_Wl-hYI
2. https://bjugrad2004.blogspot.com/2020/05/bju-then-and-nownorth-greenville.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBF662BGSMuASr3UCdxAO9kzVYW1ZQdCIC9dCUPosZzsdfECvg_sc1JjnfH7v0ZDmio9auSsv-OcE96pz2NolNTAoUcmH3Cgz-bmt
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/hard_to_be_saved_lie.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

2.5.8 Colossians 3:24 - The Reward Of The Inheritance (2021-05-19 09:30)

Colossians 3:22-25, "Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God: And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men; Knowing that of the Lord *ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance*: for ye serve the Lord Christ. But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons."

One of my favorite preachers is Evangelist Charles John Ellicott (1819–1905). He was a distinguished English Christian theologian, academic and churchman. Ellicott states concerning Colossians 3:22-25:

> (22-25) Compare throughout [1]Ephesians 6:5-9. The only peculiarity of this passage is the strong emphasis laid on "the reward of the inheritance." "The reward" is in the original, a perfect recompense or requital. The "inheritance" is exactly that which no slave could receive; only a son could be an heir ([2]Galatians 4:7). Hence the slave on earth is recognised as a son in heaven. He "serves the Lord," but his service is the perfect freedom of sonship.
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/colossians/3.htm

I love that! The Apostle Paul encourages the lowest form of earthly slave, by reminding them that in God's eyes they are SONS, and have all the same rights and privileges of inheritance as BIOLOGICAL SONS (even though they are adopted sons by faith - John 1:12; Romans 8:15). So the "reward of the inheritance" here means that even though they are mere slaves to their masters, and not qualified to be treated as sons, God will reward them for their labors as if they were sons.

I think the story of the Prodigal Son is a good example of this truth. Both were sons. Both had an inheritance coming that they were entitled to. Yet we see how one son squandered his inheritance from the father. The other worked hard faithfully and pleased his father. Likewise, all believers are justified by faith alone. We are all sons. We are all entitled to a divine inheritance. Yet, only those who turn many to righteousness shall shine as the brightness of the stars forever (Daniel 12:3). Some believers will have treasures laid up in eternity (Matthew 6:19-20), while others will have no rewards (1st Corinthians 3:15).

The faithful son was upset with his father for throwing a party for the prodigal son who returned, killing the fatted calf and putting a ring on his irresponsible brother's finger. Who could blame the faithful son for being frustrated and peeved? Yet, we see the great wisdom of the father, which represents our heavenly Father. The Dad enlightened the faithful son that it was right and proper to rejoice that the prodigal son had repented and come back home, but he reminds his faithful son that everything he owns is his, not just a fatted calf and a ring.

Likewise, all believers are entitled to Heaven, but faithful believers will be entitled by their faithfulness to greater rewards in eternity (1st Corinthians 3:8-9). **Revelation 22:12, "And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be."**

This is why we must separate SERVICE from SALVATION. God rewards faithful service, but salvation is by faith alone. The beautiful story of the Prodigal Son shows us the difference in how

different children are rewarded by God for faithfulness, yet both are sons who are entitled to an inheritance.

Many believers are wasting their time, money and spiritual gifts from God here on earth, for which they will one day regret it dearly at the Judgment Seat Of Christ:

> **2nd Corinthians 5:9-11, "*Wherefore we labour*, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.**
>
> For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; *that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad*.
>
> **Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."**

This passage of Scripture is NOT about salvation. As believers we will be held accountable by the Lord for our works. **Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, *that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them*. "** Right now it is time to LABOR for believers. There is always much work to be done. The world is literally dying for Christians who are real, who proclaim THE TRUTH and care!

Sadly, the average Neo-evangelical church today is only concerned about making money, with no interest in soulwinning. I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2014. They have no soulwinning program. That's the barren Bob Jones University crowd today, with their [4]perverse counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. Neo-evangelicals reject and intentionally avoid the word "soulwinning" because it is commonly attributed to Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who was in my humble opinion responsible for more soulwinning than any other preacher of the 20th century. The Bible says winning souls is wise. **Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise."**

One day the Lord will welcome every believer home, throwing a big party in Heaven, making us feel loved and welcomed. Yet, those believers who haven't been faithful to serve God won't enjoy Heaven as much as the believers who did, laboring to win souls by preaching the Gospel and laying up treasures in Heaven. If all believers will have everything equal, then what would be the purpose of laboring for Christ to earn rewards? (1st Corinthians 3:7-9). What would be the benefit of laying up treasures in Heaven? (Matthew 6:19-20). What would be the reason for counting the cost and paying the price of discipleship?

Luke 14:27-28, "

And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

" This is not salvation, this is service.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) explains the difference very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one

> accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." DeHaan, M. R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Bravo! I couldn't have said it any better.

The Lord knows your efforts. **Hebrews 6:10, " For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister."** The Lord promised to reward us even for giving a cup of water in a disciple's name, not in Jesus' name. The Bible is saying that God is so ethical that He is going to reward a Christian

who helps another believer, who is helping another believer, who is helping Christ. The man at the auto parts store who helps the church mechanic, who is helping his pastor, gets a reward for ultimately helping Christ. That is so awesome and wonderful. God is a good God.

1. https://biblehub.com/context/ephesians/6-5.htm
2. https://biblehub.com/galatians/4-7.htm
3. https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/colossians/3.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.5.9 Very Few People Are Going To Heaven (2021-05-20 21:09)

Matthew 7:13-15, "

Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, *and few there be that find it*. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves." Luke 13:23-24, "

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."

The Bible teaches that very "FEW" people will be going to Heaven. Very few people throughout human civilization have gone to Heaven. Very few people in the future will be going to Heaven. This is what our precious Lord Jesus said in our text passages. Luke 13:23-24 says that "MANY" people will seek to enter into Heaven, but shall not be able. That clearly implies that these people will be under some form of deception, thinking that they can enter into the Pearly City, but will be denied access.

We often hear preachers quote Matthew 7:13-15 and Matthew 7:21-23, but they rarely ever connect these two passages. They go together! **Matthew 7:21-23, " *Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. ” This is why only a “FEW” people will go to Heaven. They have not put their faith in Christ alone, which is the will of the Father (John 6:40).

Churches everywhere today are counterfeit churches. They claim to believe in Jesus Christ. They profess salvation by grace alone. They look, behave and talk like Christians. Yet, they have not done the will of the Father. They are doing TOO MUCH! A perfect example are all the false religions in the world who ADD water baptism to faith in Christ. In theology we call this heresy, “Baptismal Regeneration.” You cannot be regenerated (born again) by getting dunked in a baptistery. Jesus said in **John 3:7b, “YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.”**

The way to Heaven is super simple. It is a free gift. It is without any works. Getting saved is the simplest thing, so simple that even a small child can be saved—simply by BELIEVING! If by faith oh sinner, will receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but three days later He resurrected from the dead, you are saved. This is **“the Gospel,”** meaning “

Good News

” or “Glad Tidings” **(1st Corinthians 15:1-6).** The only thing that you contribute to your salvation is the sin that made it necessary! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. If you add anything to this, you will go to Hell.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) fully understood this great truth...

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”
>
> “Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

I encourage you to listen to the above sermon, “Yes, Yea, And Nay, Nay.” It is a wonderful sermon all about the simplicity of God’s plan of salvation. I thank God for Dr. Hyles, and Pastors’ Curtis Hutson, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Max Younce, Hank Lindstrom, Ray Stanford and genuine other men of God, who faithfully preached a simple free grace Gospel. It is tragic that over 95 % of churches today are teaching **“ another gospel**

” that cannot produce the new birth. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4,**

“But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.”

Getting saved is as simple as BELIEVING in Jesus as your Savior. We get saved by getting out of the way, letting Christ do ALL the saving. **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

“*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.” This passage speaks about salvation. What

“

labour

1490

”

must we do to be saved? **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” Do you plainly see dear friend how everything in the Bible keeps pointing to one thing to be saved?—BELIEVING ON JESUS!!!

“ [3]The One Thing That Determines Salvation ”

(by Pastor Curtis Hutson)

I am telling you these things dear friend, because I care about you. I get so sad when I hear about famous celebrities who died, and they no doubt went to Hell. Of course, the unsaved world NEVER says that anyone went to Hell. According to the lost world, everyone goes to Heaven. But that is not what the Bible teaches. And even worse, most of the religious people in this world are hellbound. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world, because religion offers people a false hope, comforting them in them lost condition. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

Another woeful evil that I see today (especially in Baptist churches today) is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. Just like the crime of adding water baptism to faith alone, the Lordship Salvation crowd add “turning away from your sins” and “surrendering all to Christ as ’Lord”’ to be saved. I am so sick of this Lordship Salvation mess! [4]So also was Dr. Jack Hyles!!!

Sadly, [5]Bob Jones University and most of their graduates trust in a perverse gospel of turning from your sins to be saved, which is not the way of salvation. BJU has adopted the Roman Catholic meaning of repentance. To “repent” in the Bible simply means “a change of mind,” nothing more. Anyone who says that a person still living in willful sin never really repented, and so their faith in not genuine and they’re not saved, is a false teacher. Many people in the Bob Jones camp, and in other religious circles that preach Lordship Salvation, live in fear and uncertainty about their salvation. [6]Look at the horrible perverse gospel that Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU) preaches. This is not the Gospel set forth in the King James Bible!!!

It is not that difficult to see why so few people are going to Heaven. Whether it be the *Seven Sacraments* added by the Catholic Church, or *turning away from your sin* as the Bob Jones crowd require, or adding *water Baptism* as do the Church of Christ and Mormons, or *keeping the Sabbath* as do Seventh-Day Adventists

—this is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ, which is THE GOSPEL. Mankind has an insatiable desire to complicate God’s simple plan of salvation. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”**

Why is this truth so hard for people to grasp? Why do wicked people require more than God does to get to Heaven? You can do what you want dear reader, but I simply BELIEVE IN JESUS. I am resting 100 % in Christ, because of what He did on the cross to pay for my sins. He was buried and three days later miraculously raised up for our justification. I am trusting the GOOD NEWS and nothing more. I came to God as a guilty sinner as a 13 year old boy. I heard the Gospel preached and I gladly believed it. That is all God requires to get to Heaven.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3

5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.5.10 Make Sure You've Been Born Again (2021-05-23 13:54)

John 3:1-7, "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*.

"

Dear friend, Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. We often call this "Calvinism" (i.e., the false teachings of a man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). This falsehood has been repackaged in these modern times, known as "Lordship Salvation." These falsehoods requires more than faith to be saved. Proponents of this heresy say that you must "

surrender all

to Christ as Lord,

"

or your faith is invalid.

We are told that if we don't have WORKS, then our faith in Jesus is not genuine. Of course, these are lies of Satan, because we know biblically that faith is all that is required to be saved. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. "**

Dear reader, there are hundreds of millions of churchgoers around the world who have never been saved. It is sad but true. You'd be shocked if you knew how many people attend church every Sunday, go through all the motions of Christianity, play the game just right, but have never been born again. If they died this moment, they would split Hell wide open and burn forever in the torments of fire, suffering day and night without rest in smoke and flame (Revelation 14:11; 20:12-15; 21:8). Hell is a real literal place, where all Christ-rejecters go! Believing in God does not produce the new birth (James 2:19). Praying does not produce the new birth (Matthew 6:7-8). As we see with Cornelius in Acts 10, being a good man (praying , giving alms to the poor, fasting and fearing God) does not produce the new birth.

We read a horrifying true story in **Matthew 7:21-23** about a group of people who did **"prophesy"** (preached) in Jesus' name. They did **"many wonderful works"** in Jesus' name. They

even **“cast out devils”** in Jesus’ name. Yet, Jesus said the most horrifying words anyone could ever hear: **“I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”** These people were dedicated to preaching in the name of Jesus. They were wholly committed to doing good works and making a difference for the cause of Christ. So how could they go to Hell? Why did Jesus say He didn’t even know them as His sheep?

Dear friend, I ask you: “Have you been born again? **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father* which is in heaven.”** What is the will of the Father in Heaven? **John 6:40, “And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** There you have it! The will of the Father is to BELIEVE ON THE SON! **John 3:36, “He that *believeth on the Son* hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.”**

You get born again by believing on the only begotten Son of God. To get to Heaven you must know the WHO, WHAT and WHY concerning Jesus Christ:

- **WHO** - Who is Jesus? Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31).
- **WHAT** - What did Jesus do? Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later He physically resurrected from the dead. This is the Gospel, or Good News, by which we are saved if we believe (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).
- **WHY** - Why do we need to believe on Christ? All men are guilty sinners (Romans 3:19-23). Therefore, we deserve to be punished in Hell (Revelation 21:8). All humans need redemption. Jesus is the only Savior, our Mediator between God and men (1st Timothy 2:5).

You can join and be a key figure in your church all the days of your life, from the cradle to the casket, and yet go straight to Hell when you die forever! YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! Have you been born again? Perhaps you think you do in fact trust Christ, but your Church of Christ also requires water baptism to be saved. Dear friend, if that is you, I assure you that you have never been born again. Partial faith in Christ plus water baptism does not produce the second birth. You absolutely must rest completely in Jesus Christ, because of what He did to pay for your sins through Calvary’s cross. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”**

Perhaps you think that to get to Heaven, you had to turn away from your sinful lifestyle. If that is how you think you got saved, I assure you that you have never been born again. Adding even the slightest bit of human effort negates one’s faith! We hear the [1]apostate Bob Jones University crowd today, foolishly preaching that you must “[2]repent and turn away from your sin” to be saved, but in fact the Bible teaches the exact opposite, as I just showed you from **Hebrews 4:10, “For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. ”** How is it then that Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) and BJU’s thousands of alumni, add to the free grace Gospel, requiring WORKS to prove the genuineness of the reality of one’s faith? I hope you see that utter contradiction.

You must choose sides dear reader. Will you do good *works* to prove that your faith is real, on penalty of damnation if you fail to faithfully “run the race”

as Steve Pettit errantly teaches? Or will you cease from your own works, as the inspired King James Bible teaches in Hebrews 4:10? Your choice will determine the difference between

Heaven or Hell, between living the religious life versus being born again by faith alone without works (Romans 4:5-6). I am the best friend you have this moment, because I am telling you THE TRUTH.

If God meant works, then He would have said works! If God meant that works are necessary to prove the reality of the genuineness of our faith, then He would have said so, but He didn't. The Epistle of James, chapter 2, is often misused in a foolish attempt to justify the heresy of Lordship Salvation. However, James plainly said "

shew me

"

thy faith, and

"

I will shew thee

" my faith. **James 2:18, "Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and*I will shew thee* my faith by my works. "** James is clearly speaking about being justified in the sight of men *by works*, not by God. We are justified in the sight of God *by faith* alone (Romans 4:1-6).

Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again? Have you been born again?

Jesus can read your mind. He knows the very moment that you put your trust in Him. If you want to be born again, you MUST know that you're a sinner. 1st John 1:8-10 says we are calling God a liar if we deny our sinfulness. I sure am a sinner, and so are you friend. We've all broken God's commandments. We've all lied. We've all lusted. We've all hated someone, which the Bible says is equivalent to murdering them (Matthew 5:21-22). We've all lusted, which the Bible says is equivalent to adultery (Matthew 5:27-28).

The wages that we earn by sinning is death, both the first physical death and the second death in Hell. **Romans 6:23, "**

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

"

Please n

ote that the second death is not a spiritual death, as many people errantly think. Ephesians 2:1 teaches that the unsaved person is already spiritually dead, which is why we all must be BORN AGAIN by God's Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13). Unless a man is born anew from above, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. There are absolutely no exceptions! Every human being is born spiritually dead.

When Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, sin and death entered into the human race. Consequently, death passed upon all men, for all have sinned (Romans 5:12; 3:23). If a person never gets born-again by the Holy Spirit of God, then they will go to Hell. This is the second death according to **Revelation 21:8, "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in *the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*."** So the second death is for those who are already spiritually dead.

Please make sure you've been [3]BORN AGAIN dear friend.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://youtu.be/uQyRtAyJIRA

2.5.11 A Very Good Reason Not To Trust The Bob Jones University Crowd Today (2021-05-24 06:50)

Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by *every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God*.

"

Acts 19:32, "

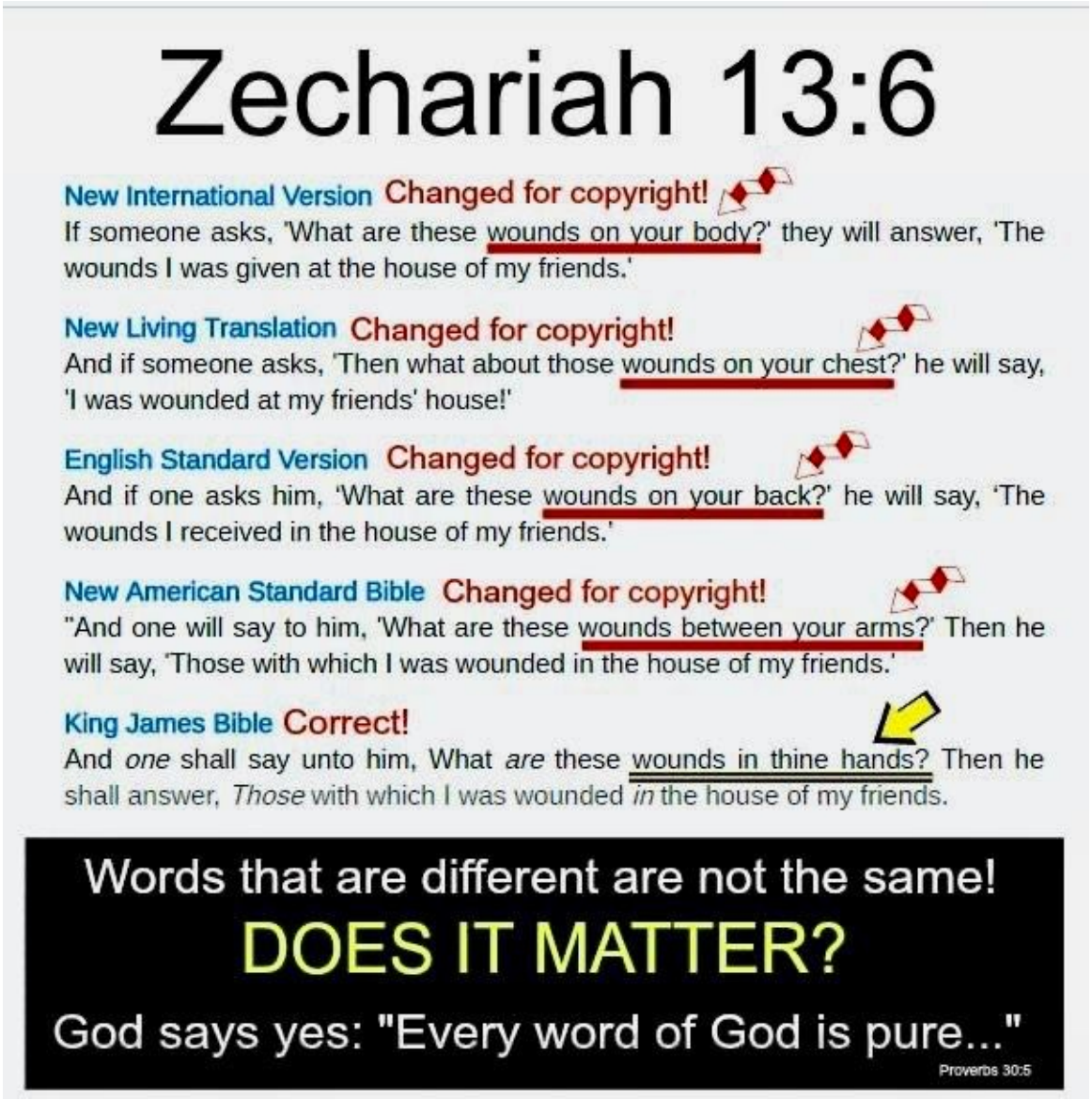
***Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused*; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.**

" 2nd Corinthians 2:17,

"

***For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God*: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ."**

Our text passages make very clear that to live for God, we need EVERY WORD of God. That means we need an accurate Holy Bible. But there's a big problem then, because there are literally HUNDREDS of English Bible revisions. Which one's are accurate? If you listen to the ungodly Neo-evangelical crowd from Bob Jones University, they will downplay the seriousness of the matter, claiming that the differences are minor between the different versions. Here's the ugly truth that they will NEVER show you...



The Blatant Corruption In Today's Devil's

Bibles, Changed Merely For Copyright

Dear reader, A VERY GOOD reason not to trust the Bob Jones University crowd today is that they sanction this insanity! If you go look at [2]BJU's Campus Bookstore, you'll find that they sell at least FOUR different versions of the Bible, including the Satanic Westcott and Hort [3]corrupted English Standard Version (ESV). These modern PERversions are Devil's Bibles! [4]Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) had it right!!! Today's Baptist pastors don't stand for anything anymore! They don't stand for the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible anymore. They don't stand for the literal liquid blood of Jesus applied to the heavenly Mercy Seat. They don't stand for the importance of the local New Testament church.

Churches don't run bus ministries anymore to reach families for Christ. They've dipped their sails and sold out for making money. Academics has replaced soulwinning! Today's pathetic pastors just want their next paycheck, and don't care about soulwinning. I cannot remember the last time I heard a Baptist preacher cry aloud against the evils of abortion, booze, dancing, gambling, covetousness and adultery! Pastor don't preach the Gospel anymore, they've all

sold out to accept the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation as if it's a valid opinion within orthodox theology. No, Lordship Salvation is a lie of Satan!!! Today's chicken ranch pastors are no longer preachers!

And don't get me started on Pensacola Christian College (PCC), because they don't stand for anything today. They have chosen to remain neutral in the things of God, going along to get along with fake Bibles, Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance. PCC is nowhere to be found in the spiritual battle today, they're just making more money. I've met their pathetic graduates, who don't stand against the Devil's Bibles. They don't expose the Devil's Lordship Salvation. They rub shoulders with them! That is why I couldn't attend the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, because their horrible pastor called Harvest Baptist Church on Guam their "

sister church.

"

GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN!!! You mean sister in spiritual whoredom! Harvest is a cesspool of Calvinism!!! I will not bid Godspeed to these evildoers, not at PCC or BJU. Sadly, Dr. Jack Hyles was so right, pastors no longer stand!

> **"Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll make an issue!"** —[5]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

[6][7]

Words Matter To God!

Proverbs 30:5-6, " Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.
"

Folks, you simply cannot trust anyone who uses, sells and sanctions multiple Bible versions. The very idea is absurd. Would you use two different road maps, if they conflicted and led different ways? Of course not, you'd pick which one seemed accurate and throw the other one away! That is what you need to do with your multiple Bibles if you have more than one version. Pick which one you believe is true, and toss the other one into the trash. I'll help you out, if you're not using a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible!!!

Please don't trust these confused people today in the Bob Jones camp. I literally heard Pastor Marty Herron at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam apologize for surfing the internet during the

special music before his Sunday morning sermon. He shamefully told the church that he was “searching different versions of the Bible” to prepare his sermon. Folks, do you really want to trust a confused man like that, a religious leader who cannot even spiritually discern which Bible God authored?

Sadly, Marty Herron is now corrupting young people as the Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. Spiritual crime pays well! These ungodly false teachers prey upon the naïve, serving their own belly and not the Lord Jesus Christ, raking in the money. Herron gets paid a sickening 6-digit salary, trusting in his [8]uncertain riches instead of a free grace Gospel. Anyone (like Herron) who teaches that you must “

repent and turn from your sin

”

to be saved is trusting in uncertain riches. It is fool’s gold, a false gospel. These wicked men must be marked and exposed (Titus 1:10-13). [9]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) exposed them well!!! And so am I exposing them today!!! ...

> **Romans 16:17-18, “ Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiBF662BGSMuASr3UCdxAO9kzVYW1ZQdCIC9dCUPosZzsdfECvg_sc1JjnfH7v0ZDmio9auSsv-OcE96pz2NolNTAoUcmH3Cgz-bmt
2. http://shop.bju.edu/ePOS?this_category=17&store=468&form=shared3/gm/main.html&design=468
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCbUGwo8n17HdWzbafFSwd7qThq_6965vte8wq43PT85swCOLIgO-7i_eC061GIo0WmksfrphD2_X2LDfcgWlg4fImD4ikzg0xJNS
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCbUGwo8n17HdWzbafFSwd7qThq_6965vte8wq43PT85swCOLIgO-7i_eC061GIo0WmksfrphD2_X2LDfcgWlg4fImD4ikzg0xJNS
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
9. https://youtu.be/9q5lkOy--4U?t=110

2.5.12 Does Matthew 9:13 Teach Repentance From Sin? (2021-05-26 21:43)

Matthew 9:10-13, "And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."

Does Matthew 9:13 teach repentance from sin? Someone asked me this question recently. The answer is, No absolutely not. We must also include verses 10-12 with verse 13. As a habit

when studying the Bible, NEVER lift a *text* out of *context* lest you create a new *context*. The way to avoid this error is to simply read the entire passage. Many heresies could be avoided if Bible students would simply get into the habit of ALWAYS reading an entire passage before concluding what a particular Bible verse means. I see false teachers do this all the time, lifting a single Bible verse out of context to support a particular heresy, while totally ignoring the rest of the related passage.

In Matthew 9:13 Jesus simply meant that He didn't come to save self-righteous people who don't see themselves as guilty sinners. Jesus came to save sinners (Luke 19:10). Jesus came to die for ungodly sinners (Romans 5:6-9). The word "repentance" here is the Greek noun *metanoia*, which means "a change of mind." The word never means "to turn away from sin" concerning salvation in the Bible. The English dictionary says to turn from sin, but that is NOT the Greek meaning in the Bible. The person who repents has simply changed their mind "toward God" (Acts 20:21), acknowledging "the truth" that they are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19; 2nd Timothy 2:25). Anyone who says repentance means to turn away from sin is perverting the Word of God.

We ought to depart from iniquity because we are saved, not to get saved (2nd Timothy 2:19). But when a believer chooses to sin (and we all do at times), God's grace will much more abound (Romans 5:20).

2.5.13 Our True Life Is In The Spirit, Not In The Body (2021-05-29 23:18)

Deuteronomy 33:27,

"

The eternal God is thy refuge, and *underneath are the everlasting arms*: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

"

Ecclesiastes 12:7,

"

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and *the spirit shall return unto God* who gave it.

"

Luke 12:15,

"

And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for *a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth*.

"

2nd Corinthians 5:4-8, " For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

(For we walk by faith, not by sight:) We are confident, I say, and willing rather *to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord*."

I love listening to Bible preaching! My all-time mentor and favorite Bible preacher is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I wish you all could have known Brother Hyles. I was privileged to be a part of Pastor Jack Hyles' beautiful ministry for 8 years, when I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). The people online that horribly slander and attack Dr. Hyles in hatred absolutely don't what they're saying. I heard a very precious sermon today by Pastor Hyles called,

" [1]When You Hit Bottom .

"

In this sermon you can hear the great heart of Brother Hyles, and his love for people.

In the preceding sermon, "When You Hit The Bottom," at 23:45 minutes into the message, Pastor Hyles says something that touched my heart that I can strongly relate with. Dr. Hyles' biological father died at age 62 in 1950. His father was tended to by the same funeral home where U.S. President John F. Kennedy was taken when assassinated. Dr. Hyles said that he reached out his hand and physically touched his father's brow and it was cold. Brother Hyles said that startled him, because he hadn't expected his father's body to be COLD.

When I heard Dr. Hyles say that my heart was greatly encouraged, because in August of 2001 my own biological mother died. Brother Hyles also died in 2001, in February. I went with my father to the funeral home to see my mother, before she was cremated. My father couldn't afford to bury her in an expensive casket and funeral, which average between [2] $7,000 to $12,000. It's crazy what funeral homes charge, taking advantage of families during their time of loss. That has always bothered me.

Anyway, I went first into the large funeral room where my lifeless mother was laying on a gurney. My father was lagging behind, understandably, not wanting to see his wife of 36 years lifeless. I reached out the back of my left hand and placed my fingers upon her forehead. When my best friend growing up commit suicide at age 22 with his father's shotgun, I touched his right wrist (with the back of my fingers on my right hand) at the funeral wake. His wrist was hard, like touching a wooden table, from being embalmed.

My dead friend's wrist was ambient (room) temperature. So when I reached out to touch my deceased mother's brow, as a gesture of saying goodbye, I expected the same thing. But I was startled, and admit it felt a bit creepy, when I felt that she had been in a refrigerator. Her brow felt about 40 degrees, very cold and still moist to touch. I quickly realized that my friend had been embalmed and buried in a casket, but my mother was about to be cremated, so she hadn't been embalmed.

She had been stored in the morgue, refrigerated prior to cremation.

I was comforted that Brother Hyles also reached out to touch his dead father's brow, as I did my mother's brow. She was 65 years old. Dr. Hyles father was 62. Like brother Hyles, I expected a higher temperature. I didn't expect to feel coldness. It was a sobering moment for both Brother Hyles and myself. I am glad that I heard Dr. Hyles share this experience, so I can relate with him and share his experience with losing a loved one.

The big difference though is that my mother died IN THE LORD (Revelation 14:13), but Pastor Hyles' father died IN HIS SINS (John 8:24). Brother Hyles often shared the Gospel with his

father, but he always procrastinated, putting it off until another day. Sadly, that day never came. What saith the Scripture?

2nd Corinthians 6:2, " (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, *now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation*.)" Dear friend, it is not too late for you to get saved. Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time! [3]Please don't put it off!

This earthly life is not who we really are! We are not a body with a spirit, we are all spirits living in a fleshly body on loan from God. Our text passage from Ecclesiastes 12:7 says that when our body dies, our spirit returns TO GOD Who gave it. God is the giver of life! So many people need help today. So many people are hurting. I wish I could inspire all my web visitors to get excited about the PROMISES OF GOD in the King James Bible.

So many religious people are familiar with their favorite celebrity preachers, but they cannot quote any Bible verses. Jesus commanded us in **John 5:39a** to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES,"** He didn't tell us to listen to religious men on TV, radio or the internet for answers. Sadly, millions of churchgoers have been inoculated from the inspired Word of God, injected with so-called Christian magazines, Christian radio, Christian devotions, Christian movies, Christian books, Christian meetings, Christian music, et cetera. Bless God, we all need to get back to " [4]THE BOOK THAT MAKES THE DIFFERENCE! " (Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982).

We all have burdens, heartaches and needs. I suffer in constant chronic neck pain. I have little patience. I get frustrated very easily. I am always humbly asking God to help me be more understanding and patient in my bodily suffering. So many folks need help. It seems like everybody needs somebody to help them. I sure need help, but there is nobody. I have to look up to my blessed Savior, and go it alone, with no local church to love me, and no wife, and no Christian friends on Guam. Lord willing, I am preparing to move, but it has been so difficult.

I receive so many e-mails from people who tell me that no one cares. A dear hurting lady this week said she is worried that she may have commit the "

unpardonable

sin.

" She said the churches she has contacted for help either ignored her or didn't really care enough to take time to help her. It is my privilege to help others for Christ! I gladly spent a couple hours exchanging emails with her to teach and comfort her with the Holy Bible. I sent her some helpful sermons and books. I shared God's unconditional love with her. She was so grateful.

People need someone to care. I CARE! God knows that I care. I care about truth. I care about right. I care about people. Sadly, most churches today are shallow, going along to get along with their peers, unwilling to stand against fake Bibles, false gospels, misunderstood repentance and other falsehoods. I CARE! I am now listening to a beautiful sermon by Pastor Hyles called, " [5]I Quit .

" I hope you will listen to this wonderful helpful message on caring about others. I care dear reader. I CARE!

I am not allowed to attend the local Harvest Baptist Church on Guam because I CARED enough to befriend them with the truth. I took a biblical stand against the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. I took a biblical stand against the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. I took a biblical stand against the Devil's lie of misunderstood repentance. I loved them unconditionally, willing to become the villain for their eternal sakes. God help us to stay in the battle!

Our true life is not in this fleshly weak body, it is in the spirit that God gave us, which will one day return to Him. Are you ready to meet your Maker dear reader? I am. My name is written in Heaven. By God's grace I am redeeming the time, preaching the Gospel, making a difference for eternity. ...

> Gone, gone, gone, gone!
> Yes my sins are gone.
> Now my soul is free, and in my heart's a song;
> Buried in the deepest sea,
> Yes that's good enough for me;
> I shall live eternally, Praise God! My sins are gone.
>
> Hear this song sang: [6]MY SINS ARE GONE! ...

" [7]Why Mama Was So Smart**"** (Pastor Jack Hyles)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/when_you_hit_the_bottom.mp3
2. https://www.lhlic.com/consumer-resources/average-funeral-cost/
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_book_that_makes_the_difference.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha102603.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/UqHixv5zuJs
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_mama_was_so_smart.mp3

2.5.14 Why Is Lordship Salvation Becoming So Popular? (2021-05-31 21:48)

1st Corinthians 5:6, "

Your glorying is not good. ***Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?***

”

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “

But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, *ye might well bear with him*.” Galatians 5:9, “

***A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump*.**

”

I am greatly concerned about the churches today. All across America churches are being infiltrated and corrupted by the Devil’s lies of misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation. These are two separate, but often related, false teachings today. Pastor Jack Hyles does an excellent job exposing the heresies of: [1]Misunderstood Repentance and [2]Lordship Salvation. These two doctrines of devils hinder people from getting born-again, which means they will go to Hell someday. Jesus plainly warned everyone in **John 3:3b, “Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. ”** There are no exceptions to this rule!

The word “fear” in 2nd Corinthians 11:3 is the Greek word *phobeo*, from which we get our English word *phobia,* which means “

to be alarmed.

” The reason why these deadly heresies have crept unawares into tens of thousands of churches is because preachers are no longer standing today! Preachers have become weak, tolerant of falsehoods, lackadaisical in their preaching duties and indifferent toward evil. Hardly anyone cares anymore!

The name of the game nowadays is money. Missionaries need their paychecks, so they stay quiet and don’t stand. Pastors need their parsonage and paychecks, so they don’t want to invite anything controversial into their churches. I heard a pathetic weakling for a pastor on Guam, Sean Quinlan, of the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam, say those very word to his congregation in 2018: “

THERE WILL BE NO CONTROVERSIES IN THIS CHURCH!

”

That were his foolish words. Of course, that was his way of trying to silence me. You can’t silence me friend!!! Mr. Quinlan is from Pensacola Christian College (PCC). PCC is all about the money, refusing to stand for anything controversial (like THE TRUTH)! PCC refuses to stand against the Devil’s corrupt Modern Bible revisions.

Consequently, PCC bids Godspeed to the wicked Bob Jones University crowd. Pastor Quinan literally called the sickening Harvest Baptist Church on Guam their

“sister church.” Sister in spiritual whoredom you mean! God pity these wicked institutions today, who refuse to stand against evil. That dear reader is exactly WHY the demonic heresies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance have so easily crept into the churches. Pastor would rather remain NEUTRAL in the things of God, than to stand and be put outside the gate with Jesus. Today’s cowardly pastors are not willing to suffer reproach for the name of Christ!

I know some people would prefer that I don't mention any names, like SEAN QUINLAN. Brother, we need to name names of loafers, and mark those who don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel. **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, *mark them which cause divisions* and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. "**

Ironically, the Bob Jones crowd and their supporters (like Sean Quinlan) accuse me of causing division, but that is not what this Bible passage means at all. Folks, there is only ONE GOSPEL. There is only ONE HOLY BIBLE. So anyone who comes along preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL, or promoting ANOTHER BIBLE, is the one who is causing DIVISION. They are the guilty ones who are causing offences CONTRARY TO SOUND DOCTRINE. I am not trying to smear Sean Quinlan's name, I am trying to get preachers TO CARE! I am trying through my humble Bible preaching to WAKE PREACHER'S UP!

God knows that I am simply MARKING (identifying) them (like Pastor Sean Quinlan) who make light of THE TRUTH, and bid Godspeed to [3]devils in the pulpit today like Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU. **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."**

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of iniquity, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men like Steve Pettit and [4]John MacArthur. I am not the liar, they are! I am not the one perverting the free grace Gospel, they are! I am not the one promoting umpteen Bible revisions, they are! I am not the one adding forsaking sinful behavior to get to Heaven, they are! I am marking them, and exposing them, and avoiding them, and so should you!!!

The simple reason why our churches today are getting caught up in the Devil's net of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance, is because pastors don't care anymore. Times are tough, lawsuits are coming at churches left and right, the Christian Law Association can't handle all the cases against churches (they totally blew me off twice when I asked for their legal help), pastors are running scared like little girls, and nobody gives a damn anymore! That is not the way God wants things to be. The man or women who walks with God will HATE EVIL (Psalms 97:10). They will HATE EVERY FALSE WAY (Psalms 119:104).

You show me a bad pastor like Chuck Phelps, Sean Quinlan, Marty Herron or Gary Walton, who sinfully bid Godspeed to a [5]wicked Calvinist institution today like Bob Jones University, and I'll show you someone who DOESN'T walk with God. My King James Bible says

Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way." The obvious reason why today's shameful pastors don't HATE EVERY FALSE WAY, is because they don't truly abide in the Word of God as they think they do. Oh they may spend time preparing sermons and reading the Bible, but they don't really grasp THE TRUTH.

Remember, even the Devil misquoted the Bible and took it out of context, during the three times He temped Jesus in Matthew 4:1-10. Just because a pastor is knowledgeable of a bunch of Scriptures DOESN'T mean that he is a good Bible teacher. Ninety-five percent of what John MacArthur teaches is good stuff, and he seems like a good Bible teacher, but then he perverts the meaning of repentance, gets the Gospel wrong, gets the blood of Jesus wrong, and it turns out he is a lousy Bible teachers, and not even a born-again Christian!

Has Lordship Salvation crept into your church? If so, you are in a cult. Please leave while you can, before you follow their damnable heresies and go to Hell with them. [6]Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace! Pastors are no longer contending for the faith (Jude 1:3), and that is why heresies are creeping into the churches. Sadly, many pastors are increasingly broadening the limits of what is considered "orthodox theology." Dear friend, there is a night and day difference between Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism) and a free grace Gospel (1st

Corinthians 15:1-4). Salvation cannot be by both! Both plans of salvation may be wrong, or one right and one wrong, but both simply cannot be right! Please don't tolerate this garbage in your Bible college, ministry or church, expose it quickly and nip the Devil in the bud where it hurts!

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf

---

2.6 June

2.6.1 The Unpardonable Sin (2021-06-03 05:23)

Matthew 12:22-24 and 31-32, "Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw. And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David? But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils. ...Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come."

In our text passage above we see that Jesus cast a devil out of an afflicted man. We don't know if the demon possession caused the man's blindness and inability to speak. But we do know that Jesus had mercy and miraculously healed this afflicted man! In response the wicked Pharisees accused Jesus of having a devil Himself. The Lord rebuked the wicked Pharisees for their unbelief, teaching them that God will not forgive anyone who blasphemes the Holy Spirit. What did Jesus mean? I found this helpful quote from Russell McKinney:

> Let me close with an illustration that I trust will help. Let's say that you have a life-threatening disease, but your doctor knows about a cure and tries repeatedly to tell you about it. But, for whatever reason, you refuse to hear his words. When he walks in to see you, you get up and leave. When he calls on the phone, you hang up. When he sends you a letter, you throw it away without opening it. When he sends you an email or a text, you immediately delete it. And so what happens? Well, finally, after his best efforts have been repeatedly rebuffed, the doctor says, "Alright, if you want to die, go ahead because I'm through trying to help you." And so you die. But what killed you? Was it the disease? Yes, in a sense. But in another sense it was your refusal to heed the doctor who was trying to point you to the cure, to say nothing, of course, of your lack of the cure. Now let's put it all together. Your fatal disease is sin. The doctor who is trying to help you is God the Holy Spirit, and the cure He is trying to get you to take advantage of is Jesus Christ. Now do you understand? That is how one commits the unpardonable sin today. SOURCE: [1]The Unpardonable Sin

I love that illustration! Dear friend, so many believers needlessly worrying about this matter of The Unpardonable Sin. I assure you on the authority of God's inspired Word that if you are already saved, it is IMPOSSIBLE for you to commit ANY SIN that is unpardonable. That is because all of our sins have ALREADY been pardoned by the sin-cleansing blood of Jesus. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11,**
>
> **"Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor**
>
> **Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.**
>
> **And such were some of you: *but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus*, and by the Spirit of our God.**
>
> **"**

The very moment that we trusted Jesus dear friend, WE WERE WASHED in the blood of Jesus!!! All our sins (past, present and future) were [2]GONE, GONE, GONE, GONE! Yes, my sins are all gone!!!

Here again are some excellent quotes from Evangelist Russell McKinney:

> Some students of the Bible contend that the sin of which Christ spoke (the blasphemy against the Holy Spirit) cannot be committed today because it specifically involved attributing an obvious miracle of Jesus to the power of Satan. According to this view, since Jesus is no longer personally on the earth working miracles today, the "unpardonable sin" no longer comes into play. As Dr. Harry Ironside wrote,
>
> > "The unpardonable sin of Israel at Christ's first coming was the rejection of the Spirit's witness to His Messiahship."

However, with that said, I agree with Dr. J. Vernon McGee who wrote:

> "The Holy Spirit came into the world to make real the salvation of Christ to the hearts of men. If you resist the working of the Spirit of God when He speaks to you, my friend, there is no forgiveness, of course."

Along the same lines, the previously mentioned Dr. Ironside also wrote:

> "...if they speak against the Holy Spirit, that is, in the sense, of course, of utterly rejecting His testimony, then there can be no forgiveness, for it is only through the Spirit's testimony that the Son of Man is made known."

You see, to rightly understand this whole subject, it is vital that we understand the role that God the Holy Spirit plays in salvation. First, the Spirit convicts the lost sinner concerning the sinner's sin (John 16:8). Second, He (the Spirit is not an "it") strives with the sinner over the sinner's need for forgiveness and salvation (Genesis 6:3). Third, He works to convince the sinner of the sinner's need to believe in Jesus Christ as Savior (John 15:26, 16:14). Fourth, at the moment the sinner chooses to believe in Christ as Savior, the Spirit comes to indwell the sinner's body (Romans 8:9-11, 1 Corinthians 6:19, Titus 3:5). It is this indwelling of God the Holy Spirit that creates the "born again" experience in the person (John 3:1-8).

But what if a lost sinner time and time again refuses the Holy Spirit's convicting, striving, and convincing? Well, that is where the issue of blaspheming the Holy Spirit comes into play, and at some point the Holy Spirit will simply stop working on that lost sinner. And it is then that the lost sinner will have committed the unpardonable sin. I think that Dr. John R. Rice described the potential situation perfectly when he wrote:

> "The unpardonable sin is a complete and final rejection of Christ so definite and blasphemous that it insults and drives away the Holy Spirit forever. Then He no longer moves the heart, brings conviction or arouses desire for salvation."

My friend, only an unsaved person can commit *the unpardonable sin*, by resisting the conviction of the Holy Spirit that they need to get saved. The Apostle Paul put it this way in **Galatians 5:4, "Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; *ye are fallen from grace*."** Whether it be trusting in false religion to get someone to Heaven, or blatant flat out rejection of the Savior, anyone who rejects God's free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ has FALLEN FROM GRACE! That is, they have missed the only bus going to Heaven!

And may I confidently say, the Christian believers can only fall IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE. God's grace prevents every born-again child of God from ever losing God's salvation. **Acts 13:39, "And *by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. "** The moment you got saved dear saint, you were JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS (just-if-I'd never sinned at all).

In God's divine courtroom, every believer has been declared legally JUSTIFIED. It is a legal matter. We are not merely *acquitted* (i.e., not convicted, but not declared innocent either). Salvation is not a *plea agreement* (i.e., pleading guilty to a lesser charge to avoid more severe prosecution). Salvation is being 100 % declared innocent! But wait, there's more! Not only does God declare the believer *justified* from all things, but God also credits all of His righteousness to us. Think about that! What saith the Scripture? ...

> Romans 4:3-6, "**For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the *blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.**"

God imputes (credits) Christ's righteousness to us without works.

Dear friend, I cannot warn you enough about the toxic danger of the Devil's modern Bible revisions. Here for example is **Romans 4:6** in the *Easy-To-Read Version* (ERV), **"David said the same thing when he was talking about the blessing people have when *God accepts them as good without looking at what they have done*:"** The inspired King James Bible says something very different! The King James Bible says that God imputes righteousness to the believer without works. But the ERV says God merely accept them as good!

Friend, there is a BIG DIFFERENCE between God accepting someone as being good, versus imputing His righteousness to them! When you got saved, God didn't "accept you as good," He made you Good, by crediting His goodness to your filthy sinful record. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."** GOD MADE YOU AND ME RIGHTEOUS BY FAITH!!! God didn't merely accept us "

as good.

"

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through *the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:" It is GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS dear friend, and not merely God accepting you as good. Do you see the big theological difference between the trustworthy King James Bible, and the Devil's modern Bibles? I sure do.

Once you have been redeemed dear saint, you can NEVER lose God's promise of salvation. If saved, always saved. Once saved, always saved. Eternal life is eternal security!!!

1. https://russellmckinney.com/2011/01/13/the-unpardonable-sin/
2. https://youtu.be/oUBCnmMXasE

2.6.2 Blessed Are The Persecuted, But Not False Teachers! (2021-06-05 03:22)

Matthew 5:10-12,

"

Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, *and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely*, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

"

Titus 1:10-14, "

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, *teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake*.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

”

Der reader, the Bible promises that God will bless any believer who is persecuted for Christ’s sake. But please notice carefully the phrase, **“and shall say all manner of evil *against you falsely*.”** If people criticize, expose and speak evil against you TRUTHFULLY, then there is no blessing for being persecuted. All of my life I have heard wicked people (heathen and religious alike) twist the Bible around to justify all manner of evil, falsehoods and heresy. Every false Christian religion (e.g., Mormons, Roman Catholics, Orthodox Catholics, Jehovah’s Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists, Lutherans and Church of Christ, to name but a few), wrest (torture) the Holy Bible in an attempt to sinful justify their false religion (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

The truth ladies and gentlemen is that a born-again child of God sees the Holy Bible very differently than the unregenerate (or unsaved) person does.

For example: To the unsaved man who does not have the indwelling Holy Spirit to guide them (John 16:13), it doesn’t make sense that one God would be divided into three separate persons. In his excellent book, ’[1]Kingdom Of The Cults’ by Dr. Walter Martin (1928-1989), he teaches how the Jehovah’s Witness’ religious cult lean strongly upon human reasoning to deceive their victims. Regarding the great Bible doctrine of the Godhead (i.e., Trinity), which JW’s deny, the group appeal to secular human rational, arguing that it doesn’t make sense for God to divide Himself into three different beings. To the natural (or unsaved) man this makes sense because he cannot discern spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16).

> “Beware of false knowledge; it is more dangerous than ignorance.” —George Bernard Shaw

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wisely said: *The man with no hope is better off than the man with a false hope, because the man with no hope is still searching for answers.* This is so very true. That is why we read in the Old Testament in **Proverbs 26:12, “Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.”** A fool is one step with from getting right with God, but the conceited man is two steps away, because he first has to admit that he is wrong! A conceited person first needs to realize the error of their ways. That is why I have often said that the hardest part about getting people saved is first getting them lost! It is easy to lead someone to Christ once they realize that they’re a guilty sinner on their way to be punished in the fires of Hell forever! It is the self-righteous religious person that is hard to win to Christ! Jesus said that Himself in **Matthew 9:12, “ But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.”**

> “One great power of sin is that it blinds men so that they do not recognize its true character.” —Pastor Andrew Murray (1828-1917)

Heresy has crept into hundreds of thousands of churches today. Heresy is sin. To preach false doctrine is evil. To bid Godspeed to those who preach false doctrine is evil. **2nd John**

1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has much blood on their hands, for bidding Godspeed to Bob Jones University and their Lordship Salvation heresy. Harvest bids Godspeed to John MacArthur and BJU president, Dr. Steve Pettit! These people are dangerous spiritual false teachers!!!

> "Beware of false knowledge; it is more dangerous than ignorance." —George Bernard Shaw

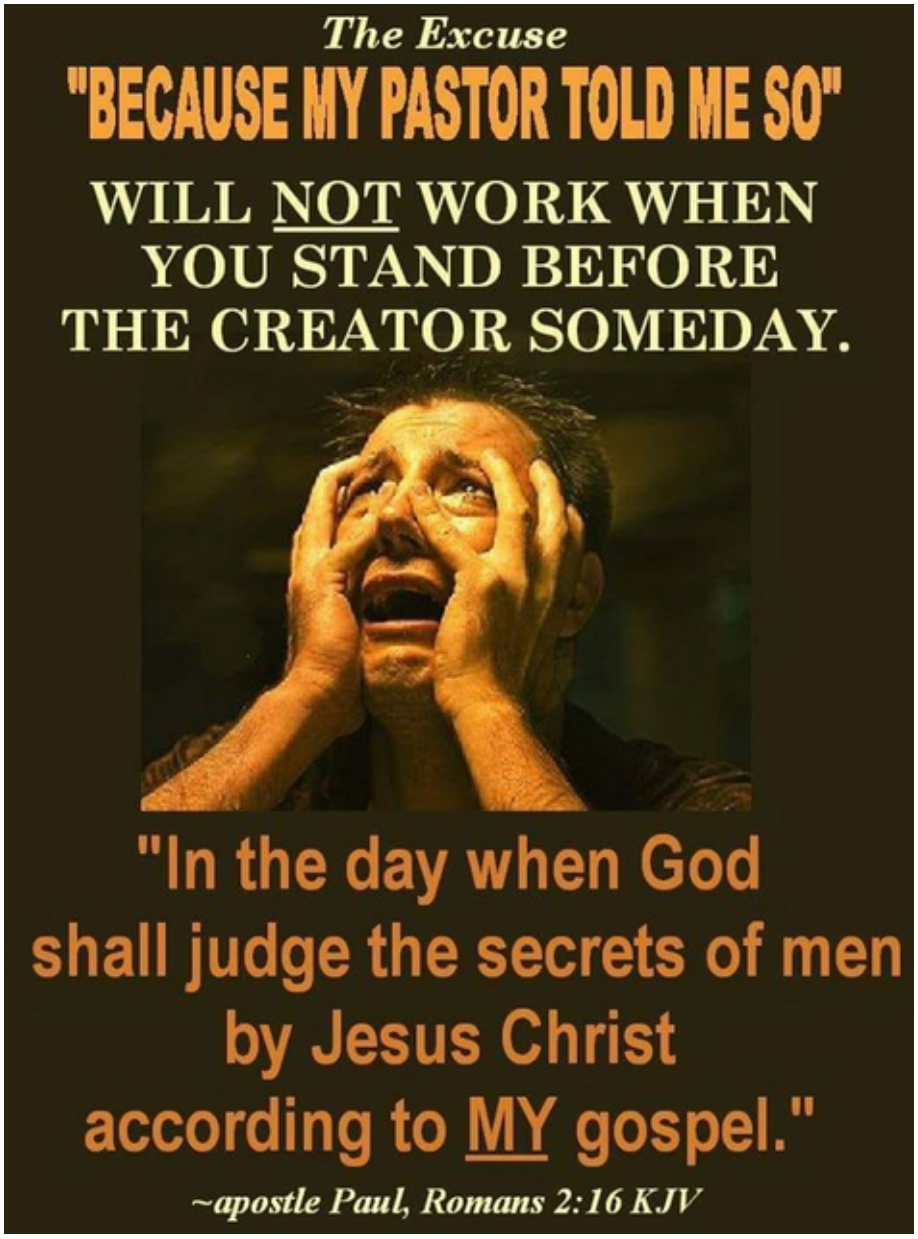
Please watch the excellent sermon: '[2]Why Lordship Faith Misses The Mark For Salvation' (by Pastor Charles Bing). Pastor Bing is absolutely right, exposing John MacArthur and the heretical Lordship Salvation crowd!!! Roman Catholics errantly teach that salvation is by FAITH *PLUS* WORKS. Proponents of Lordship Salvation errantly teach that salvation is by a FAITH *THAT* WORKS. Faith is opposed to works for salvation, and cannot be mixed just as oil and water cannot be mixed together! The inspired King James Bible teaches that salvation is by FAITH WITHOUT WORKS. **...**

> **Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

Kindly said, Bob Jones University and their alumni are bold faced theological liars! They have perverted God's saving grace—attacking the God of grace, the gift of grace (which is eternal life by faith alone), the guardian of grace (which is the local New Testament church), and the goal of grace (which is to preach the Gospel to all the world). [3]Lordship Salvation and [4]Misunderstood Repentance are perversions of God's free grace, which cannot produce the new birth by the Spirit of Christ. **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:7).**

> "God is worthy of our trust; He is always faithful. Our nearest friends may deceive us, but God never will." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

The biggest mistake you will ever make dear friend is to trust some lying pastor...



Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

So how do you play it safe? Simply, test everything by the inspired Word of God. First, make sure you have the right Bible. If you have a corrupt Bible, you cannot get saved. The only inspired Words of God today in the [6]English language are found in the KING JAMES BIBLE.

Dear reader, God is not blessing you, nor your Bible college, nor your pastor, nor your church, if you are being persecuted (exposed) for being involved in a religious cult that preaches another Jesus, another gospel, and with another spirit that is not the Holy Spirit. Lordship Salvation is of a demonic spirit. Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam foolishly think they are being persecuted by me, but I am EXPOSING THEM as a faithful Bible preacher!

I can back up all my preaching with the inspired King James Bible!!! They cannot back up their false understanding of repentance, nor their heresy of Lordship Salvation!

The lie that a person must “

repent and turn away from their sin

” to be saved is of a demonic spirit. The fact of the matter is that (unless you have one of the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible PERversions), you cannot show me any place in the Bible that teaches to “

repent of sin

”

or

“

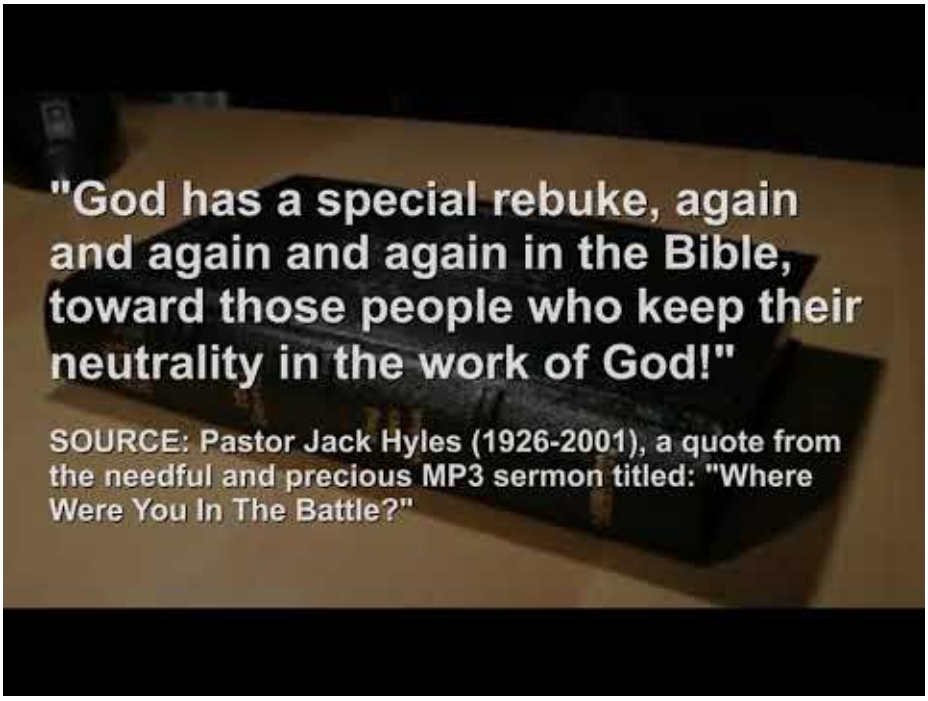
turn away from sin

”

to be born-again. We simply need to

acknowledge

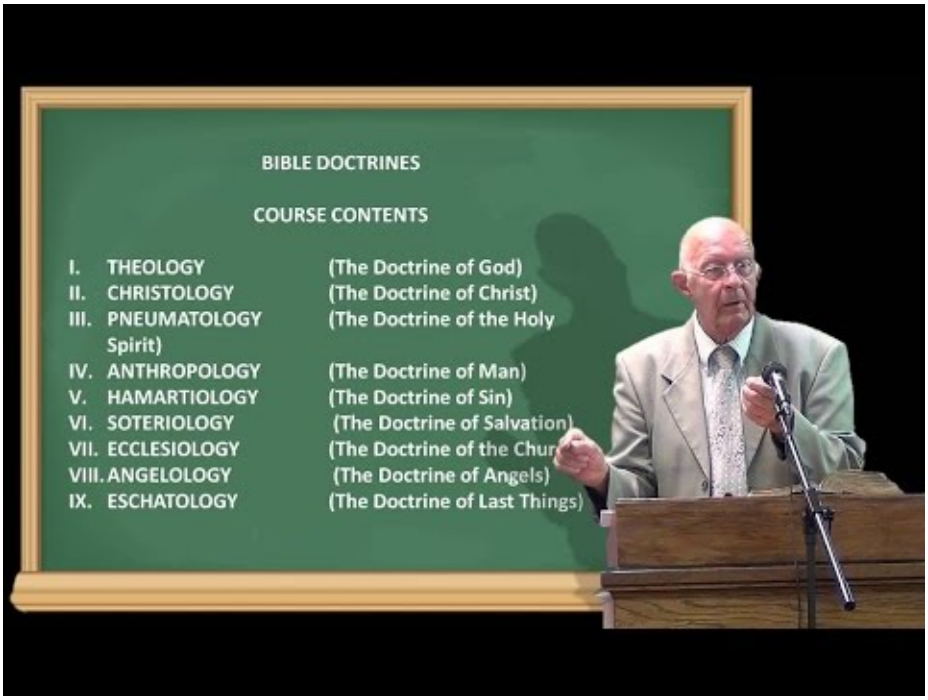
our SINNERSHIP and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL (Romans 3:19-20; Acts 2:41; 1st Thessalonians 4:14; 1st Corinthians 1:21; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).



The Battle Of The Ages (a 4:19 film I humbly made)

Here are some tremendous Bible studies by Dr. Max D. Younce...

Human Wisdom Versus Divine Wisdom (Pastor Max D. Younce)



Bible Doctrine: Christology (Pastor Max D. Younce)

1. http://eindtijdinbeeld.nl/EiB-Bibliotheek/Boeken/KingdomOfTheCultsWalterMartin.pdf
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/video/why_lordship_faith_misses_the_mark_for_salvation-pastor_charles_bing.mp4
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWVIKwfHrOm_q8Ddn8katNr5NSk_aq3_52S2_RkztX6cAAV

QXY3iY6-nH_ZIWMy6If6S-uQAlfcCjpONKnOEXh_HqIl0SujWARHpj

6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3

2.6.3 Singer Toby Mac Is Not A Born Again Christian (2021-06-05 21:02)

John 3:3-7, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother’s womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, *Ye must be born again*.”

One of the biggest phonies in the entertainment industry and corrupt churches today is singer Toby Mac (real name: Toby McKeehan). In this pathetic video testimony, Toby Mac merely says that he made Jesus the Lord of his life by “ [1]asking Jesus into my life .

”

Dear reader, that is NOT the Gospel, not even in the ballpark. All you have to do is search the internet for

“ [2]Toby Mac Christian testimony ”

and a couple YouTube videos come up, which are as lame and empty of any real Gospel testimony as can be. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

As the churches are becoming more worldly, so also is the world becoming more churchy. There is nothing even remotely Christian about anything Toby Mac is promoting. Toby’s video are all about glorifying Toby, not Jesus Christ. The [3]San Diego Gay And Lesbian Transgendered organization openly supports and promotes Toby Mac’s worldly music. These are sick and twisted times in which we live. The prophet Isaiah warned thousands of years ago against calling good evil, and evil good. **Isaiah 5:20, “ Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!”** Like it or not dear friend, homosexuality is a sin (Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:24-32; Jude 1:7). Satan identifies Satan as the god of this wicked world (2nd Corinthians 4:4; 1st John 5:19).

Any

church

or Christian that gives Toby Mac their stamp of approval is not right with God. The San Diego LGBT Pride organization uses Toby Mac’s worldly song: ’[4]Feel It ft. Mr. Talk Box’ as their theme song, which contains the lyrics:

“You take our brokenness and make us beautiful.” Homosexuals are perverting the Holy Bible to justify their wickedness, claiming that God’s love is inclusive of all people, no matter how sinful and rebellious they are.

Numerous Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) singers have come out as open homosexuals. One example is Trey Pearson. Another example is Vicky Beeching, who blaspheme God by claiming that He supports their wickedness:

> In [5]Charisma News, Vicky Beeching opened up about many things, including coming out and what she's doing after coming out. Despite her sexual orientation, she believes God will love her just the way she is. This is confirmed in a statement when she said the following:
>
> > "What Jesus taught was a radical message of welcome and inclusion and love. I feel certain God loves me just the way I am, and I have a huge sense of calling to communicate that to young people."

Over the last ten years, Vicky Beeching has recorded worship songs which include "The Wonder on the Cross," "Glory to God Forever," and as shown above, "Above All Else." She's also a staple in mega churches and music festivals. Though it is recent, her coming out shouldn't be a surprise because she did test the LGBT lifestyle. Back in April, she attended an event supporting gay marriage. She soon followed up with a post on her blog about LGBT theology. Now she's using theological training to change church views on gays and lesbians:

> > "It takes work to assess the historical context of verses—like when Paul said 'women should be silent in church.' When we look at their historical context, and assess the original language they were written in, some of these verses they make sense in a completely different way than they do from a first scan."

To all the Christ followers (and everyone else, actually), we want to know your opinions of Vicky Beeching's revelation. Are you like her and believe that God loves and accepts everyone despite their sexual orientation or is she missing vital knowledge from the Holy Bible that still shows homosexuality, as well as her views of Jesus' love, is not necessarily wrong, but incomplete?

> SOURCE: [6]Prominent Christian Singer Comes Out Of The Closet As Gay!

[7]

Let me repeat something that Vicky Beeching said, which is blasphemy against a holy God:

> > **"What Jesus taught was a radical message of welcome and inclusion and love. I feel certain God loves me just the way I am, and I have a huge sense of calling to communicate that to young people."**

Is that really what Jesus said? **John 7:7, "The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil."** The Bible says that Jesus testifies against the world, because of the world's SINS! That is why the sinful world HATES JESUS! [8]Pastor Steven Anderson has been banned in several dozen countries because of his uncompromising preaching against the sin of homosexuality. I do not agree with everything Pastor Anderson does or says, but he is correct that God hates sin! Jesus testifies against the world because of our wickedness!

One big thing that I disagree with Pastor Anderson on is that he says God hates homosexuals. That is very WRONG! God loves everybody unconditionally. However, God does NOT accept everybody. Vicky Beeching is half right. The Devil knows that the most effective deception is

the HALF-TRUTH, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. It is true that God loves everybody as they are. Vicky is right about that. But she is confused and very wrong that God accepts everybody as they are. **Proverbs 18:5, "It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment."**

> **Jeremiah 7:8-10, "Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit. Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?"**

The Israelites in the Old Testament were committing awful sins, claiming that they were doing God's will. That is exactly what Vicky Beeching is doing. That is why wicked people are continually changing and corrupting the Holy Bible. All of the modern Devil's Bible revisions completely remove the word "sodomite." They changed it to "male temple prostitute." That is the Devil's clever way to distance the modern Bible revisions from the sin of homosexuality. In case you don't know, homosexuality is not just another sin, it is [9]THE END TIMES SIN that is preparing the world to receive the coming Antichrist.

Homosexuality is the lowest form of depravity to which a society can sink. I say that in love, but truthfully on the authority of God's Word. Dear friend, there are many battles going on in the world right now between good and evil, but the war has already been won. When the blessed Savior died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried, and then miraculously raised up three days later, THE VICTORY WAS WON! Every born-again believer is already on the winning side in Jesus Christ!!!

Where did Jesus testify against the world? Friend, Jesus is the *Living Word of God* (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). The Bible is the *Written Word of God* (Matthew 4:4; John 17:17; Proverbs 30:5-6). That is why Jesus commanded in **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

Toby Mac has a net worth of $10,000,000, but he is a very poor man spiritually. I do not believe that Toby McKeehan (born 1964) is saved. I do not think he is saved because I've never heard him give a clear Gospel testimony. All I've heard is Toby saying he made Jesus his Lord, or that he asked Jesus into his life. Well, Judas was a part of Jesus' life, but he went to Hell in his sins forever. You cannot be saved by becoming a Christ follower! You cannot get to Heaven by joining a church, getting water baptized, nor by living the Christian life. **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:3-7).** Toby never mentions his sins for which Christ died. I've never heard him mention the cross. Toby uses a lot of religious lingo in his song lyrics, but his message is shallow and vague at best. Toby's millions of fans are shallow and worldly.

Many religious parents think that [10]Toby' funky rap music is a good alternative to the Devil's music. I would have to agree from what I've heard from the vile gang, prison and drug culture which underlies the world's secular music. However, neither would be good choices. Sometimes our choices aren't between good and bad, but between good or best. Toby's music is not the best option in my humble opinion as a Christian.

But the purpose of my article is not to address Toby's music style. I published this blog article to address Toby's fake Christian testimony. I went to visit his website. There's NOTHING on his website about how to get to Heaven. Why wouldn't a professed Christian, who influences tens of millions of young people, not want to share the Gospel with them? Something is very wrong with a professed Christian singer who is popular with the homosexual community. **Job 20:5,**

“That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?” These are perilous times in which we live (2nd Timothy 3:1-7).

People are confused. The Devil wants to confuse everybody, especially young people. That is why the Devil has used to love of money to inspired wicked men to publish hundreds of English Bible revisions, to confuse the churches (and they are very confused). Satan is behind today’s insane gender-bending and cancel culture in the United States. Things couldn’t get much crazier! If the Lord tarries His return in the decades to come, we will see children undergoing reassignment surgery, ordered by the wicked courts against their parent’s consent.

I thank God for the God-fearing families we still have in Florida, Texas and Tennessee today. I heard ’The World According to Briggs’ YouTube channel recently. He made a video of ’The Top Ten Reasons Not To Move To Tennessee.’ Unbelievably, one of his ridiculous reasons not to move to the state of Tennessee is that they refuse to teach the blatant fraud of evolution in the schools. Buddy, I want to live in Tennessee! It’s refreshing to know that some people still have some Horsesense! Evolution is the biggest fraud ever fabricated by the Devil. I lost a bunch of confidence in “Briggs” when I heard him making a fool of himself. Brigg’s actually thinks Tennesseans are backwards because they refuse to go along with the blatant fraud of evolutionary ’THEORY’ (it still hasn’t even begun to be verified). What does that say about Briggs? It says that he ain’t very smart. Only a fool speaks of evolution as a fact, because it ain’t so!

Dear friend, I didn’t write this blog to attack Toby Mac. I am not that kind of person. I love everybody. Toby has some great music. I am a musician myself, so I know good music when I hear it. Toby has great timing and some catchy songs. Albeit, where will he spend eternity? Making Jesus your Lord is not the new birth. Asking Jesus into your life does not produce regeneration! The only way to be saved is by faith alone. I dare you to watch Toby Mac’s YouTube video testimonies and try to find him speak of faith. I couldn’t find it. If you think I am wrong, then please send me a clear public Gospel profession from him. All I see is a man who is preying upon churches to make filthy lucre. He seems nervous when giving his testimony, like he doesn’t really have one and is winging it. If you disagree, prove me wrong! Thank you for reading my blog articles and kindest regards.

1. https://youtu.be/zPKGnE4gDJw?t=257
2. https://youtu.be/lZtR49tpIeA
3. http://events.sdpride.org/artists/tobymac
4. https://youtu.be/O8xGaE4S2gk
5. http://www.charismanews.com/culture/45026-christian-rock-star-i-m-gay-god-loves-me-just-the-way-i-am
6. https://www.inquisitr.com/1422098/prominent-christian-singer-comes-out-of-the-closet-as-gay-who-is-it/
7. https://www.inquisitr.com/1422098/prominent-christian-singer-comes-out-of-the-closet-as-gay-who-is-it/
8. https://premierchristian.news/en/news/article/australia-becomes-33rd-country-to-ban-entry-to-pastor-who-said-gay-people-should-die
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/homosexuality.htm
10. https://youtu.be/QurQEiOAQjA

2.6.4 How Far Can A Believer Fall Into Sin? (2021-06-08 09:30)

2nd Timothy 2:19, “ Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.”

1518

No one "falls" into any sin, we all choose to do right or wrong. **Proverbs 4:23, “Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.”** A believer can sink to the lowest level of sin. **Proverbs 14:14, “The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.”**

Romans 5:20 teaches that **“where sin abounded, GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND.”** So the believer is safe in Christ, regardless of sinful choices, but 2nd Corinthians 5:10-11 warns that every believer will be held accountable at the Judgment Seat Of Christ for the good and bad done in the body. Choosing to sin is always wrong. ...

> “Christians can never sin cheaply; they pay a heavy price for iniquity. Transgression destroys peace of mind, obscures fellowship with Jesus, hinders prayer, brings darkness over the soul; therefore be not the serf and bondman of sin.” —Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon, ’Morning And Evening: Daily Readings’

2.6.5 God’s Righteousness Is The Only Way Into Heaven (2021-06-13 03:46)

Matthew 5:17-20,

“

Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

***For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven*.**

”

Oh how precious is this truth! I desire in my heart of hearts for you dear friend to fully grasp this simple truth. The Bible says that very few people are going to Heaven. **Matthew 7:13-15, “Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: *Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it*.**

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. ” Jesus warned that few people are going to Heaven (cf., Luke 13:23-24).

It is no coincidence that verse 15 warns us about FALSE PROPHETS (wolves that appear to us in sheep’s clothing). This Scripture has profound meaning. A lamb is a harmless animal, completely defenseless and no threat. The Bible teaches that this is how deadly false prophets, who can kill us. Cunning deadly wolves are a major threat, but they usually appear in such a

deceptive way that people fail to see any threat! Instead, they see ministers of righteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

What did Jesus mean in **Matthew 5:17-20,**

“

For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

” The Pharisees were devoutly religious men. They knew the content of the Scripture well. Yet they didn’t obey it. The Jews in the Wilderness heard Moses preach the truth of the Gospel for 40 years, but they didn’t believe any of it. They could have recited the Gospel to you word-for-word, but it did not profit them, because they had no faith (Hebrews 4:2). Likewise, the religious Pharisees knew the Scripture, but they didn’t obey it. The Pharisees lacked faith, with a few exceptions, like Nicodemus.

When the unbelieving Pharisees saw Jesus eating with a bunch of sinners, they unjustly criticized Him. **Mark 2:17, “ When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick*: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.”** So many foolish Bible students and corrupt pastors ASS-U-ME that the word

“

repentance

”

here means

“

to turn away from sin.

”

But the Bible doesn’t say that! Jesus was simply saying that He cannot save those who are self-righteous, thinking that they have no need of being saved. Open sinners see their desperate condition, guilt and need for redemption. That was the main purpose for

which the Old Testament law was given by God, to give all men THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN (Romans 3:19-20). Jesus saves SINNERS, no one else. What saith the Scripture? **“CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY” (Romans 5:6-9).**

Ladies and gentlemen, neither you nor I have any righteousness. **Isaiah 64:6, “**

But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

” Your very best is filth to God. This is why the Apostle James said in **James 2:10,**

“For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

” Committing even one sin keeps us out of Heaven. That is what the Bible means in 1st Corinthians 6:9-10. Ah, but **1st Corinthians 6:11b** wonderfully says,

“BUT YE ARE WASHED.” I sure hope you are getting this truth my friend. If you understand that we are saved solely by GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, it will open up your understanding to the Entire Scriptures, like a master key!

In sharp contrast to the Word of God, please watch this heretical video of what Pastor John Piper preaches. Folks, this video is evil to the core, totally unscriptural...

Pastor John Piper's Damnable Counterfeit Plan of Salvation

I love this truth by Pastor Yankee Arnold:

> **"If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not!"** —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[1]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!

Here is a great truth from Pastor Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan,
>
> "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Amen and amen! Dear friend, we are saved only by GOD'S RIGHTEOSUNESS. That is why we read in **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you. " Philippians 3:9,**

"And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: " That is so simple!

You know, I've heard all my life that the best way to spot counterfeit money is by handling real money, so that you are familiar with it. That is exactly why I can spot a counterfeit Bible right away, I have only been using the inspired King James Bible my entire Christian life since I was saved at age 13. That was 41 years ago!

I feel sorry for this younger generation, who have to choose between hundreds of English Bible versions. When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I went to a Watchcare Meeting at one of their deacon's homes. He had literally seven different Bible versions on his book shelf. These knuckleheads at Harvest are wicked men. They think that because hundreds of church members and parents support their work that they are right, but the Bible warns against such arrogance. **Proverbs 14:1, "There is *a way which seemeth right unto a man*, but the end thereof are the ways of death. "**

Proverbs 16:5, "

Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: *though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished*.

" Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. "

The Bob Jones University crowd today are of the Devil, preaching a false gospel of turning from sin to be saved. **Galatians 3:1-3, " O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? " Biblical salvation comes by simple childlike faith in the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). All this junk theology about repenting of one's sinful ways, running and finishing the race, surrendering all to Christ as Lord, paying the price and exchanging one's life for Jesus' life is of the Devil, nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible!

These devils ALL superficially claim that salvation is solely by God's free grace, which at the same time perverting what faith means, and requiring MORE than faith to know that you are saved. Dear reader, consider that [2]even the Satanic Roman Catholic Vatican's official dogma teaches that salvation is by God's grace. Hellbound Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Church of Christ, to name but a few religious cults, will ALL tell you that salvation is by God's grace too! But then they ADD MORE, corrupting the Gospel (Acts 15:1, 24; Ephesians 2:8-9).

Even the Devil will tell you a half-truth, to deceive you. That is how the serpent tricked Eve (Genesis 3:1). The serpent told a couple half-lies. It is true that God did give Adam and Eve instructions concerning the Tree of Knowledge. But the serpent lied about what God said to Adam in Genesis 2:16-17. God never said they couldn't eat of "any" of the trees. Satan added that part. God in fact said that they could eat of any tree, except one.

It is also true that Eve did become as "

a god,

"

gaining the power to decide

between

good and evil for herself. But the serpent never mentioned that making Eve's own decisions would result in dire consequences, even death (Romans 5:12). The serpent didn't mention the pain of childbearing, the curse brought with sin, the murder of her son by his elder brother, the miseries of having the freedom to make one's own choices independent of God, et cetera. Eve was conned! The serpent was the first shady used car salesman, the best con artist in history!

Matthew 5:20, "

For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

" What saith the Scripture? **Romans 10:3-4,**

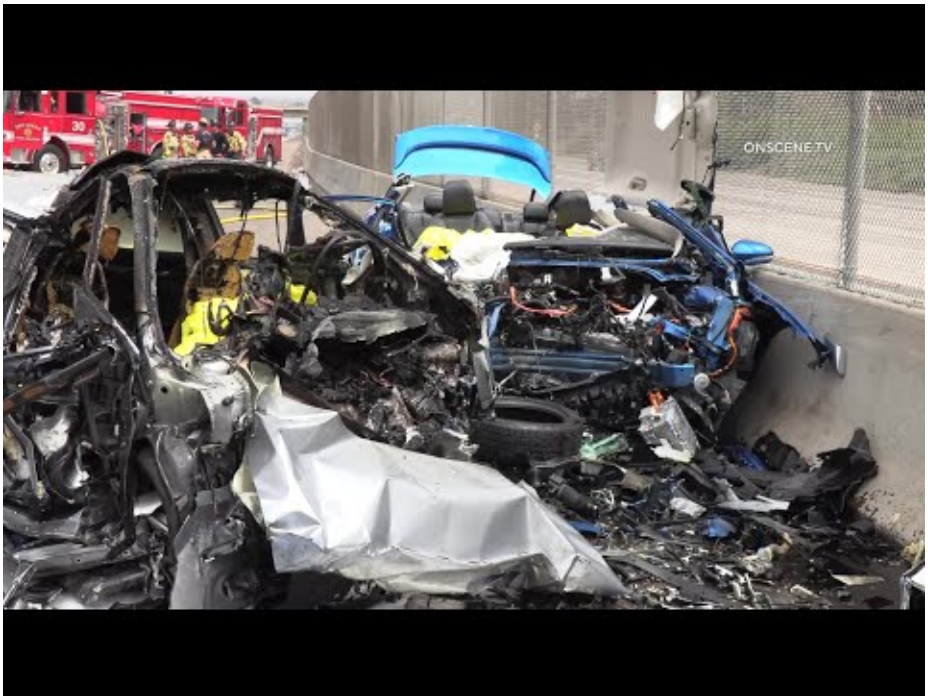
"*For they being ignorant of God's righteousness*, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto *the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth." Do you see friend how we keep reading in

the Bible about **"GOD'S RIGHTEOSUNESS"**? That is what salvation is all about—excepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as complete payment for our sins.

I get upset when I hear [3]false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit (long time theologically incompetent president of Bob Jones University) preaching a perverse gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. Someone needs to care! Someone needs to be alarmed and take a stand for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). Steve Pettit is an infidel, an unbeliever. [4]Pettit adheres to the same gross theology of Lordship Salvation as did Miss Ellen G. White (the revered prophetess of the accursed Seventh-Day Adventist cult).

God knows my humble heart. I do not mean to be unkind. I care about your soul dear friend. I don't want you to spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell.

Death often comes unexpectedly for all of us. I just read this week about a horrible head-on-collision in San Diego, California. A woman had just come from her dialysis treatment and turned into oncoming highway traffic. She collided with a young couple of police detectives in their 20's, who had just got married. The woman who made the innocent error, and the young male and female doing nothing wrong, were killed instantly. You can see the wreckage on YouTube. ...



An Innocent Error Led To Multiple Deaths!

I cannot plead with you enough NOT to follow religious men! What did Jesus tell us to do? **John 5:39-40, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life. **"** The Bob Jones crowd are arrogant in their error, driving the WRONG WAY into oncoming traffic, barreling down the highway to Hell, driving their unlicensed vehicle of Lordship Salvation!

The Apostle Paul NEVER once told us to "repent of your sin" to be saved! Paul NEVER said to "surrender all" to Jesus as the absolute *Lord* and *Master* of our life, forsaking the old ways for good, committing our life to serve God. NO, Paul didn't teach that garbage to be saved. What did Paul teach? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "** Isn't that so simple? That is the blessed Gospel. All you have to do to go to Heaven is come to God as a guilty sinner, realizing your need for salvation, and BELIEVE the Good News that Jesus died on the cross in your place to pay your debt of sin. He was buried and three days later Jesus miraculously raised up from the dead physically. And THAT IS IT! (John 6:28-29).

I love what Paul said in **Galatians 3:1-3, " O foolish Galatians** (Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam)**, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth** (the Gospel)**, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

" I love that wonderful phrase...THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is how 3,000 people got saved on the Day of Pentecost in **Acts 2:41,**

"Then they that gladly received his word (Peter's Gospel message) **were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** Those dear

folks just heard Peter preach the Gospel, and they gladly received it. That is what Paul meant in **Galatians 3:2b** by **“**

THE HEARING OF FAITH.

” You get saved when you believe the Gospel as you hear it. Isn’t that so simple? Sure it is, the way God intended for salvation to be.

So the next time you hear a false teacher like Gary Walton, Marty Herron, Steve, Pettit, Chuck Phelps or John MacArthur COMPLICATING God’s simple plan of salvation, RUN away from them! Mark (identify) and avoid them (Romans 16:17-18). Expose them (Titus 1:10-13). The Bible says that we are saved solely by GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9; Romans 10:3-4; Galatians 3:24-26). JESUS PAID IT ALL! ...

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;

I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus’ name.

On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

Lordship Salvation is a foundation of sand. Misunderstood repentance (i.e., turning from sin to be saved) is a foundation of sand. These modern corrupt Devil’s Bibles will instruct you how to build a house upon the sand! Dear friend, you need JESUS CHRIST, the only true foundation (1st Corinthians 3:11). We find the will of God the Father concerning salvation in **John 6:40, “**

And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

” Please pay attention to what Jesus said! The dear Savior didn’t say anything about running the race as Steve Pettit preaches. The Savior didn’t bid Godspeed to such wicked evildoers as does Pastor Gary Walton at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam to Steve Pettit and John MacArthur! Jesus said the Father’s will to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON HIM!

Some people directly asked Jesus what **“**

works

” God requires to be saved. The Savior gave them the simple answer in **John 6:28-29, “**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent. ” Dear friend, over and over and over the Bible plainly teaches us to simply BELIEVE ON HIM to be saved.

So where in the world did Ray Comfort come up with the [5]false claim that God requires a person to LIVE A LIFESTYLE of turning away from sinful behavior to get to Heaven? Harvest Baptist Church on Guam bids Godspeed to these devils in the pulpit! Steve Pettit is friends

with John MacArthur, sanctioning his doctrines of devils. Folks, none of what these wicked infidels preach is THE GOSPEL, as I have just plainly shown you. We need to get mad (***M*** ake ***A D*** ifference). I have been wearied lately, lonely without a church family, all because Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has done evil against me, ostracizing me since 2014 for telling THE TRUTH (the very truths that I have shared with you in this important blog).

Sadly, very few (and I mean very, very few) pastors care about what I am saying. Your average fundamentalist church and pastor today shamefully don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ (2nd Timothy 3:13). They refuse to fight, withstand and take a stand (Ephesians 6:11-13). They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus. Shameful pastors like Chuck Phelps, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hansen, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, and thousands more infidels like them, are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, perverting the grace of God. I am telling THE TRUTH, faithfully, as a Christian and preacher should (Jude 1:3).

1. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
2. http://www.vatican.va/archive/ccc_css/archive/catechism//p3s1c3a2.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

2.6.6 Does 1st John 1:6 And John 3:21 Teach Lordship Salvation? (2021-06-16 09:30)

John 3:21, "But *he that doeth truth* cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." 1st John 1:5-7, "This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. *If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth*: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."

Does 1st John 1:6 teach Lordship Salvation? No, absolutely not! Someone recently asked me if John 3:21 is connected to 1st John 1:6, regarding THE TRUTH. Yes and no, depending on what you mean. The matter at hand is obeying THE TRUTH, not turning away from sins. I am so sick and tired of this junk theology that has infected most churches today, which teaches that you cannot go to Heaven unless you attempt to turn away from your sinful behavior. This is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

The Bible teaches a free grace Gospel. You simply acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-23), and believe the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) to be saved.

The subject of 1st John 1:6 is fellowship, not turning away from sins. One of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold preached a helpful sermon on this subject called, " [1]1st John Made Simple: Milk Vs. Meat .

"

Also, here is some helpful Bible commentary from Pastor Max Younce on 1st John 1:6...

> A few years ago I attended a Bible conference at a large Bible college in the South. One of the speakers spoke on the "so-called contradiction" in James 2:17. At the

conclusion of his message he made this startling statement, "If you are really saved, you will live it! His other remarks along with this led all to believe that if you had sinned since being saved or were not really dedicated to Christ, you had better check to see if you were really saved. At the invitation thirty-five to forty college students came forward. It was later announced that they had come for REASSURANCE of their salvation.

It was a subtle way to get one to doubt God's faithfulness to His promise of everlasting life because of one's unfaithfulness to Him. This left no room for being in a backslidden condition and that chastening could result if one did not get back in fellowship with the Lord. In 1st John 1:9, 7 we are told "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness ... But if we walk in the light God's Word), as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin."

This was never brought out at all in his message. The sad thing was that dedication and coming forward was in intermingled with salvation. The next time any of these students should sin or not be 100 % dedicated, they very likely will again doubt their salvation.

Since that message was not delivered in its proper context, one will never know the devastating effects it will have on some of these students in the future. The whole message was summed up in doubting one's salvation, instead of realizing the Christian's testimony will fall dead on the ears of the lost if our life does not incorporate good works.

In discussing 2nd Corinthians 5:17 which states "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature creation): old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new." We should notice how this Verse is applied when used in inviting people to trust Christ at the invitation. It is usually emphasized that if one is willing to lay all on the altar, i.e., willing to confess and forsake all known sin, then Christ will accept the person and give them eternal life. This may seem like sound theology because God does want us to forsake our sin; but not as a condition to be saved. Then why would God want us to confess and forsake our sin if it is not to have eternal life? The answer is made perfectly from 1st John 1:6, "If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another..." When a Christian is living in sin his fellowship with God is broken. The way to restore that fellowship between Christ and the believer is set forth in Verse 9, "If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all righteousness." Now notice carefully, when we forsake, confess, and walk with Christ we have fellowship, not salvation and Sonship.

Some have tried to argue this by saying 1st John was written to lost people and not to Christians. The Word of God refutes this argument abruptly. Let us quote 1st John 5:13, "These things have written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God, that ye may know that ye have eternal life. . ." Who did John say he wrote these things unto? Christians, of course, "to you that believe."

I hope you begin to see how confusing the terminology of "laying all on the altar" becomes to a lost person. He is led to believe that confession and forsaking all sin is a requirement before God will accept him. The Bible says that "while I was a sinner Christ died for me" (Romans 5:8). He did not say, "When you forsake all your sin, Christ will die for you." We must remember that before a person is saved

he is the natural man (Corinthians 2:14) and is not indwelt with the Holy Spirit which is the power that changes a person's life. The Holy Spirit is given to each person simultaneously with his faith in Christ and is not a result of confession, promises, or works. Paul had this same problem with the Galatians, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched (i.e. tricked or fooled) you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?" Then Paul asked them the question, "Received YE THE SPIRIT BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW, OR BY THE HEARING OF FAITH" (Galatians 3:1,2; Ephesians 1:13)

Let us present God's salvation, not man's. God's salvation is by grace through faith in Jesus Christ. Can we not then trust the indwelling of the Holy Spirit to convict and provide the power to change a life, to that which will be pleasing unto God.

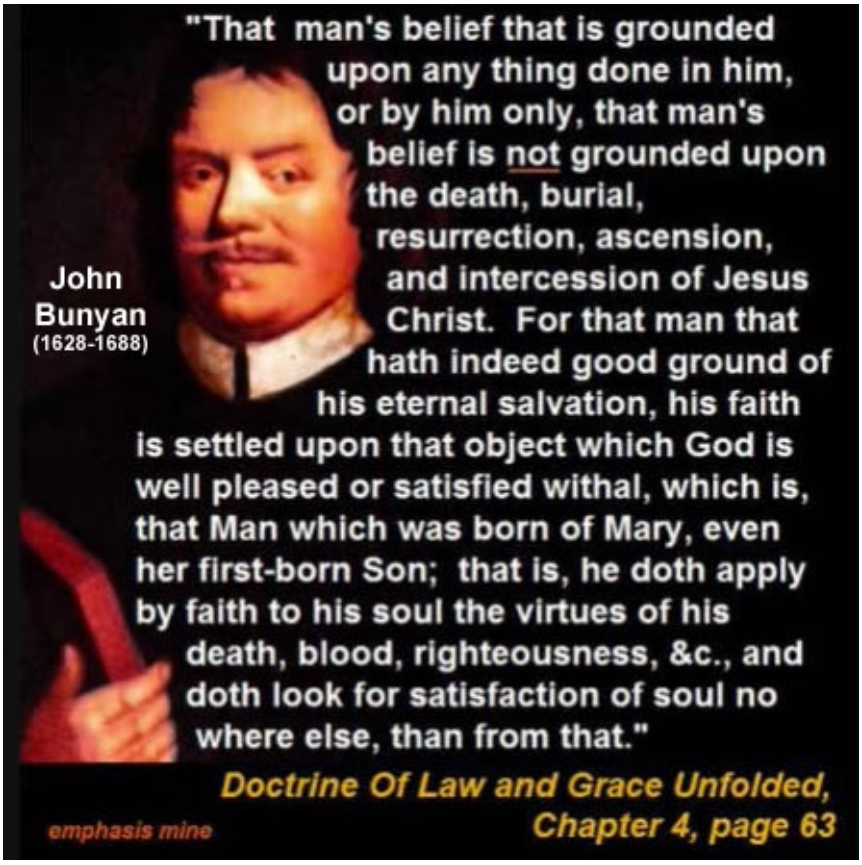
SOURCE: [2]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr _Max _Younce/Invitation/01b.htm

I emphasize the importance of the Gospel of John. We are told 85 times to believe, without any mention of turning away from sins to be saved. If anything more than believing (trusting, resting) in Christ were required for salvation, then the Lord would have said so. Jesus said what He meant, and meant what He said (John 14:2).

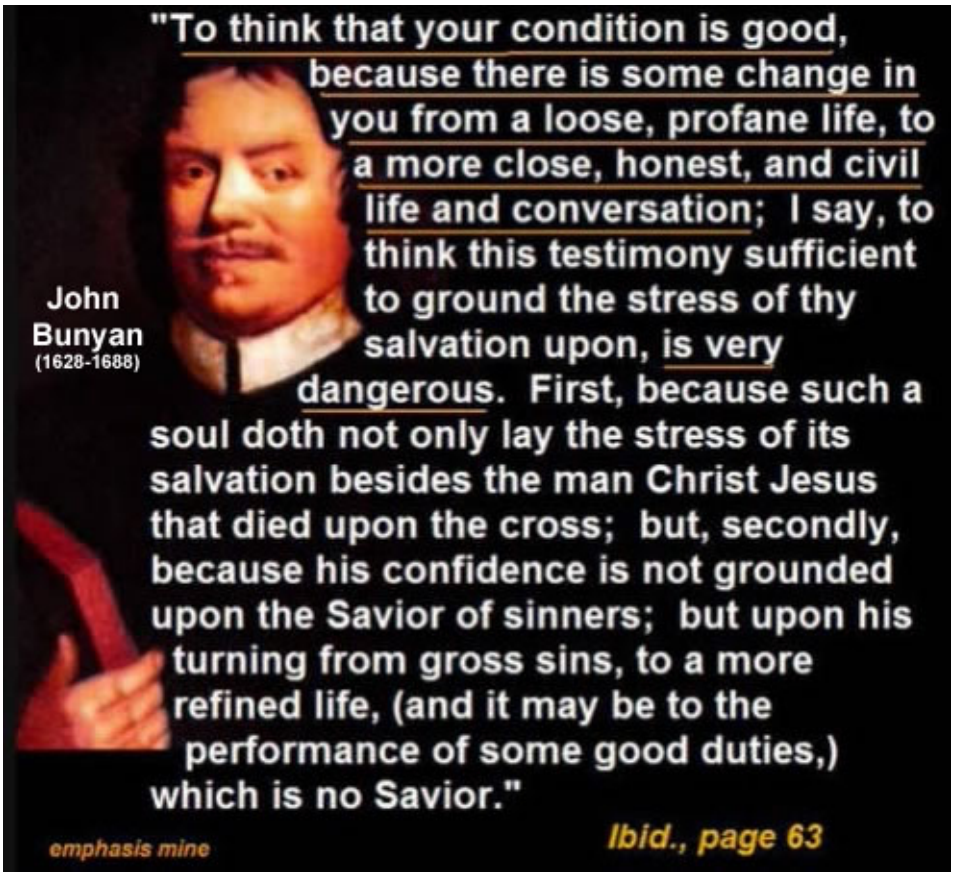
I encourage you to [3]read carefully through these helpful quotes, discerning the difference between justification versus sanctification. The famous Pilgrim's Progress author and preacher John Bunyan (1628-1699) made this awesome true statement, showing how the Lordship Salvation crowd corrupt God's Word, and cast stumbling blocks before the people...

"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

It is a very theologically dangerous thing to combine and confuse sanctification with justification. These are two entirely separate and different things. Here are a couple more beautiful quotes from John Bunyan. ...


"That man's belief that is grounded upon any thing done in him, or by him only, that man's belief is not grounded upon the death, burial, resurrection, ascension, and intercession of Jesus Christ. For that man that hath indeed good ground of his eternal salvation, his faith is settled upon that object which God is well pleased or satisfied withal, which is, that Man which was born of Mary, even her first-born Son; that is, he doth apply by faith to his soul the virtues of his death, blood, righteousness, &c., and doth look for satisfaction of soul no where else, than from that."
John Bunyan
(1628-1688)
Doctrine Of Law and Grace Unfolded, Chapter 4, page 63
emphasis mine

[5]


"To think that your condition is good, because there is some change in you from a loose, profane life, to a more close, honest, and civil life and conversation; I say, to think this testimony sufficient to ground the stress of thy salvation upon, is very dangerous. First, because such a soul doth not only lay the stress of its salvation besides the man Christ Jesus that died upon the cross; but, secondly, because his confidence is not grounded upon the Savior of sinners; but upon his turning from gross sins, to a more refined life, (and it may be to the performance of some good duties,) which is no Savior."
John Bunyan
(1628-1688)
Ibid., page 63
emphasis mine

The word “fellowship” in 1st John 1:6 simply means that the believer knows His Savior. Jesus knows His sheep, and they follow His voice. **John 10:27-28, “My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.”** That doesn’t mean that a believer always obeys Christ. That doesn’t mean that a believer won’t sometimes choose to live in gross immorality and rebellion against the Word of God. It simply means that the true believer has the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24; Romans 8:9), which God has given to every saint to seal us until the day of redemption (Ephesians 1:12-14).

Beware and run from anyone who teaches that you must repent of your sins to be saved. There is no such teaching in the inspired King James Bible. Many of the Devil’s corrupt modern revisions pervert the Scriptures to say all kinds of garbage, but you cannot show me one verse from the King James Bible that says to “turn away from your sin” to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 5:15-18). A gift cannot be earned. Salvation is received, not achieved. Salvation is a take proposition, not a give proposition. You take it by faith, and give nothing in return. That is a free grace Gospel.

The curse of Lordship Salvation ADDS to the Gospel, saying that MORE is required—teaching that in addition you must turn away from your sins, faithfully run the race until the finish, surrender your will to fully obey God, follow Jesus no matter what the cost, and receive Christ as “Lord” (Boss) of your life to be saved. None of that is the free grace Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Satan has crept tares into most churches today, while the the churches slept. Sadly, you’ll find far more tares than wheat in most Baptist churches today.

You’ll often here false teachers like Jack Chick, Marty Herron, Bob Jones University, Charles Phelps, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur misinterpreting Luke 13:5 to support their heresy of Lordship Salvation. **Luke 13:5, “I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”** Nothing in this verse indicates turning away from sins to be saved. The Greek word for **“repent”** here is the verb *metanoeo*, which simply means “to think differently.” Repentance is **“toward God” (Acts 20:21)**, not from sin. *Repentance* means to think differently concerning acknowledgment of THE TRUTH (2nd Timothy 2:25). You are a dirty, guilty and needy sinner, and so am I. I received Jesus as my personal Savior in 1980 at age 13. I was born-again forever. I accepted Christ and that was it, a done deal.

Anybody (like [6]false teacher Steve Pettit, president of Bob Jones University) who says you cannot accept Christ and that’s it, is a liar. The Bible colleges and churches are filled with theological LIARS today, evil men who damn the souls of millions of people to the Lake of Fire, with their Satanic falsehood of Lordship Salvation. Who will you believe, the King James Bible or all the Devil’s modern Bible perversions and these lying false prophets? Choose ye this day whom ye will believe, God’s Word or the Devil’s religious crowd.

1. https://youtu.be/RWVYzXuoxmE
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/Invitation/01b.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhRdl8mIogmTTQR8291LM6VSNFD_ZCoOFmgM7SqIGh-V2xw

Wb_4JgRwsnKJ-oJDeOIFPeWFVtISHjwACNcMMNXQ1sz_pX1RCVVOAD

5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgW5w1D_JSpOSLbtuYzWA5VUL_Sxhi4cimK9BmA3w9nGMSnz_jB1tml2yYORSbQT7kGTzPWOgdVaYnXROFc3du3Ht-eZOKgacHsqio

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.6.7 You Get Saved By Trusting Christ, Because You See Your Need As A Sinner (And That Is Repentance) (2021-06-19 09:30)

Mark 1:15, "

And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*."

It is tragic how the Devil has crept into tens of thousands of Baptist churches today, spreading the lie that God won't save anyone unless they first have a sincere desire "to turn away from sin." No such teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible. What advocates of the heresies of Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation usually do is wrest (torture) obscure passages of Scripture to support their junk theology. Our text passage from Mark 1:15 is one such example. They wrongly ass-u-me, that the word repent means "to turn from sin," but the Greek verb is actually, *metanoeo*, which means, "to think differently."

The truth dear friend is that we get saved by trusting Jesus Christ as our personal Savior, and we trust Him because we see our need for redemption as a needy sinner, and this is repentance. Here is one of the best quotes that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. **No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance."** ([1]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

Amen! We don't give up our sins TO BE saved, we *should* give up our sins because WE ARE saved, and that requires time to grow in God's grace (1st Peter 2:2). Ephesians 2:10 says that believers are **"created in Christ Jesus *unto* good works,"** not by good works. I hope I have made the Bible clear enough dear reader. We are at war today with the Devil's religious crowd over the Bible. It is sad that so many pastors, including the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, have been tricked by Lucifer, into adding "turning away from your sin" to faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Repentance is simply realizing your need for salvation, so that you will BELIEVE ON JESUS and be saved. No one has ever believed without repenting, but repentance is simply a change of mind (which happens automatically). The man who believes has repented, and the man

who repents has believed. Any corrupt preacher who tries to separate repentance from faith, requiring that you turn away from your sin as a prerequisite to saving faith, is preaching another gospel. The Bible teaches that we repent TO believe, we don't repent AND believe. Repentance and faith are inseparable.

The evidence that our faith is real is faith itself, and nothing else. When Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) [2]heretically says that your faith is not genuine, unless you turn away from your sin and faithfully run the Christian race until the end of life, you know that he has been inspired by demons! God bless you dear reader and thank you for reading my blogs.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

2.6.8 Repentance Is Toward God And Truth, Not From Anything (2021-06-23 09:30)

Acts 20:21, "

Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance toward God*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

"

2nd Timothy 2:25, "

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

"

I am so sick and tired of idiotic pastors who corrupt the Gospel by adding words that God did not author in the Holy Bible. When asked for their view on repentance, countless woefully ignorant pastors have said to me over the years, "Well you can't turn TO something unless you also turn FROM something." To the logical human mind that sounds very reasonable. Yet the Bible does not say that, does it. You cannot show me any place in the inspired King James Bible where it says to turn away "

from

"

something to be saved.

Dear friend, it simply doesn't matter what you are turning away from, because the man who repents toward God and the truth is saved. By using the clever mentality that

"you can't turn TO something unless you also turn FROM something,"

you can add anything you want to the Gospel, perverting God's grace. The popular teaching these days is that to be saved you must turn away from your sins. This is what [1]Bob Jones University adds to the Gospel, perverting God's grace. Most religious literature teaches that you must

"

turn away from sinful ways

”

to be saved. That is not what the Bible teaches!

One of the most ungodly institutions today is Bob Jones University. Sadly, tens of thousands of churchgoers have been deceived and infected with BJU's heresy of wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation. BJU has blood all over their hands. I have been faithfully preaching for decades against these evils, but I am tired. One of the most ungodly places I have ever found is the rotten Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Their pastors disregard truth. When I attended the church for one year in 2014, I was sickened by the things I heard and saw. Harvest has very low moral standards. Harvest's pastors preach Lordship Salvation. I witnessed to many of their staff members, who serve as school teachers, and others as deacons in the church, who clearly were not born-again Christians. They all believe that you cannot be saved unless you turn away from your sin first. That is a works based counterfeit plan of salvation.

According to Galatians 1:6-9, God's deadly curse is upon Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They all did me wrong! They drove me out of their church, banned me from returning to church services, and have cruelly ostracized me since 2014. In 2017 I was desperate for a church family, and pleaded three times with the church pastors to return. They were cruel and selfish, telling me to go away. My heart was broken, for the second time. It was bad enough that they forced me out of the church in 2014, but now despite my apologies and humble plea to simply sit in church on Sunday, they sinfully rejected me.

The Bible says that if we don't forgive others, neither will the Lord forgive us. Any forgiveness that refuses to even allow a man to sit in church services is a false forgiveness! **Matthew 6:14-15, "For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."** Pastor Marty Herron refused to forgive me! Jesus will not forgive him either. I do not believe Mr. Herron is saved at all, because he thinks you must turn away from a sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven, which is self-righteousness. The true Gospel only focuses on JESUS, a false gospel focuses on YOU. Anytime a preacher speaks of something that YOU must do to be saved, he is a liar who is preaching another gospel!

Harvest's Pastors And Staff Have Much Blood On Their Hands

When I attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam throughout 2014, their nurse Kristen Hurlburt fell in love with me. I loved her too and wanted to marry her, but her pastors didn't want me in the church, even though I begged very humbly for a second chance. Those ungodly pastors kept me and Kris apart, and she was pressured by her bosses to get rid of me, and she did in 2017. It hurt so bad the way she cruelly told me never to contact her again. She lied and denied ever having had any feelings for me, which her pastors used against me. I know as sure as I am a born-again believer that Kris wanted to marry me. The Lord knows that she did have feelings for me, but lied when her bosses got involved. God knows.

Folks, this is what happens when pastors reject THE TRUTH. I did nothing wrong! As a true friend does, I befriended Harvest's pastors with THE TRUTH that the modern [2]Westcott and Hort based Bible revisions are corrupted by the Devil. I told them THE TRUTH that [3]false Bibles are an enemy of soulwinning. I told THE TRUTH that [4]Misunderstood repentance is an enemy of soulwinning. I told THE TRUTH that [5]Lordship Salvation is an enemy of soulwinning. For faithfully contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I was counted as their "

enemy

” at Harvest (Galatians 4:16), and also by Kristen Hurlburt to her woe and shame. God takes this doctrinal matter VERY seriously!

Kindly said, I pray for God to avenge me of all of them. Their blood be upon their own heads when they answer to God in eternity! They have all committed the unpardonable sin of adding to the Gospel, effectively denying Jesus Christ as the only all-inclusive means of salvation. If turning away from one’s sinful lifestyle is required to get to Heaven, then faith alone in Jesus Christ is insufficient to save! I speak THE TRUTH (Ephesians 4:15). Kris did me very wrong. Harvest’s pastors did me very wrong. All I ever humbly begged for was their love, to give me a second chance to quietly sit in church services, and be a part of their church family.

Tragically, Harvest is nothing more than a glorified private social club on Guam, where only card carrying voted-in members are allowed to attend church. Their ministry only consists of the children of parents who have enough money to finance their child’s enrollment into Harvest Baptist Academy or Harvest Baptist Bible College. That is the bulk of the church membership, of financially well to do families, who pat the paychecks of a bunch of snobby Bob Jones University graduates making a career by parasiting off of Christendom. Shame on all of them! Jesus Himself warned in Luke 16:13 that it is IMPOSSIBLE to serve God and money (mammon). Any time that monetary profits takes precedence over hurting people who plead for help (as I did umpteen times), something is very wrong in a church. That is not God’s unconditional love. **1st John 3:17, “ But whoso hath this world’s good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?”** There is no compassion at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (in the Micronesia island chain) is a lousy social club, a fun center, a house of entertainment each Sunday, where only select members are welcomed. They’re pastors are far more guilty than of merely being immature, they are hardened Pharisees who have continually rejected THE TRUTH that I have kindly handed to them for the past several years, placing THE TRUTH directly into their very hands. The new pastor since 2018, Gary Walton, is a very bad pastor, indifferent, cold and not concerned about hurting people like me. Pastor Walton is only there for paying customers. That is sinful and sad. Whereas Jesus left the 99 sheep to go find the one that got lost, Harvest’s pastors don’t care about losing one like me, because they still have the 99. That is their pathetic attitude.

Likewise, Kristen Hurlburt is not interested in finding a godly man to marry, she just wants a good husband, but not a godly husband. That is her loss. Kris will never find a man who loves Jesus more than I do, and who has a burning passion for preaching the truth and winning souls as I do, or who loves her as much as I still do and always will. When I met Kris at Asan Beach in 2017, she berated me for not attending church. But it was her very wicked pastors who drove me out of church at Harvest, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. What do you suppose God thinks about that? I had no where else to Go. Kris is your typical religious person, who only views things from a superficial point of view (Matthew 15:8), lacking spiritual discernment. This is the superficial Laodicean church (Revelation 3:15-16). Perhaps God was protecting me from marrying Kris, lest I have the devil for a father-in-law.

Harvest’s pastors said that I couldn’t return to Harvest because it would make Kris uncomfortable, because I liked her. Literally, with God as my witness, that is what they said and did to me. Because Kris lied, and Harvest’s pastors held a grudge against me, none of them cared about me need to attend church, and they all rejected me cruelly. I have not attended church since, having no church family since 2014 because of them. My blood is on Kris Hurlburt’s hands, because she lied before God, and her shameful pastors who selfishly only thought about their own belly and paycheck (Romans 16:17-18). God will judge between me and them all. I was THE ONLY ONE at Harvest who did what was right. I was THE ONLY ONE who told THE TRUTH.

Pastor Jack Hyles is right that: “T

he King James Bible crowd will come out on top.

”

What is sad most of all is that these people in the Bob Jones University camp just don’t care. They are arrogant, sinfully proud and spoiled rotten. Marty Herron bailed from Harvest Baptist Church in 2018, now collecting a disgusting 6-digit salary as the new executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (preacher’s cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa. [6]Pastor Herron is a wicked man, who preaches a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus human effort (aka, turning away from a sinful lifestyle) to get to Heaven. That is the Devil’s plan of damnation! Mr. Herron has the blood of thousands of victims upon his hands, of everyone whom he has misled to think that God won’t save them unless they make an attempt to stop living in sin.

And sadly, Kris Hurlburt doesn’t care either. Her only interest is finding a husband and her career as a nurse. Spiritual things (like the truth) don’t matter to her. **Colossians 3:1-2, “**

If ye then be risen with Christ, *seek those things which are above*, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.” 2nd John 1:11, “

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

” Kris bids Godspeed to the false prophets at BJU and Harvest, supporting the Devil’s fake Bibles, and the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, and the Devil’s lie of turning from sins to be saved.

Bob Jones Alumni Are The Enemies Of Jesus Christ

As much as it hurts my heart that Kristen rejected me as her husband, I sincerely believe that God was protecting me from a wicked woman who couldn’t care less about THE TRUTH. If all she wants is a husband, then that is what she will settle for; but she could have married a real man who loves God, loves the truth, and has the capacity to deeply love her like no other man ever could. No man can love a woman as deeply as can a man of God who has a passion for THE TRUTH. It is sad to see the shallow type of men that women settle for, bums. I make no apologies for being a TRUTH TELLER. If I end up staying single because I told THE TRUTH, then so be it. I know that God will bless me. The pathetic Bob Jones crowd may find secular prosperity and happiness in their selfish earthly lives—by selling out to ecumenism, dipping their sails in sinful compromise, going along to get along, and not standing for God and truth—but they will reap what they have sown in eternity

.

I was crucified, shamed, mistreated, ostracized, rejected, humiliated and made the enemy by Harvest’s ungodly pastors and staff, including by Kristen Hurlburt her self, for which they will all be held accountable by God. I pray for it to be so! They all deeply hurt me, because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.**

” The Bob Jones crowd are liars! Lordship Salvation is a lie. The teaching that you must turn away from sinful bad habits to be saved is a lie. Dr. Steve Pettit’s (president of BJU) preaching

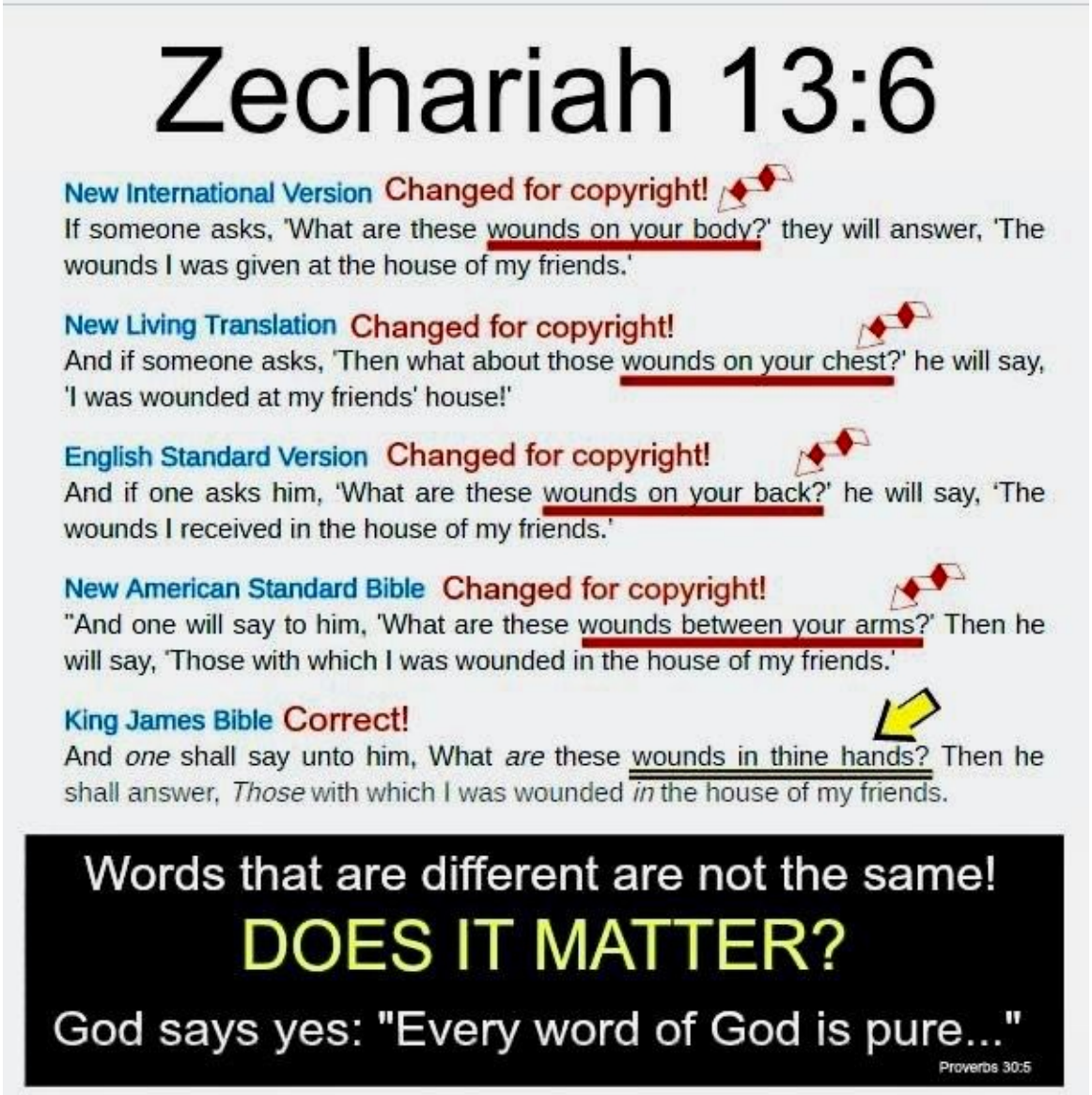
is full of lies! Mr. Pettit says that you must join, run and faithfully finish the race (the Christian life) to get to Heaven. Pettit says that Heaven is an award for those who run and finish the race. [7]If you drop out of the race and quit, Dr. Pettit says that you lose your salvation!

I love the Bob Jones crowd. I love all people. There is not one human being that I hate. But I do hate evil, as God commands me to as His child (Psalms 97:10). I do hate every false way, as God commands me to. **Psalms 119:104, "**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

" There is a very serious problem in 99 % of churches today, which is that preachers no longer walk with God. If they truly did walk with God, then they would HATE the Devil's modern Bible revisions. I mean, take a look at this my friend...

[8]



The Bible Has Been Sinfully Changed Merely For Copyright

As Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said: “Things that are different are not the same.”

[9]

This Is The Wickedness That Bob Jones Alumni Support

I could spend literally hours expounding you dear reader in the corruptions found inside today’s hundreds of English Bible revisions. It is as shocking as it is disgusting.

It is for taking a courageous stand against these very evils, that I was horribly and sinfully despised and rejected by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. For the past 7 long and lonely years I have been banned from returning to church, and ostracized by Harvest. I will never shut up! I am so sick and tired of churchgoers downplaying the severity of this issue as a mere matter of difference of opinion. The two pictures I just shared with you are not someone’s

mere opinion, they show the BLATANT CORRUPTION found in ALL of the Devil's modern Bible revisions. Do you really think that this is all a mere coincidence? Please don't be naïve.

It breaks my heart that Harvest ousted me as their enemy, because I told THE TRUTH. The churches of Galatia did the same exact thing to the Apostle Paul. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"** I am not the villain, I am the hero! I am like Batman in the popular 2008 film, "

The Dark Knight.

" In the movie script, Batman chooses to take the blame for the murders committed by Harvey Dent (the district attorney who went mad after the Joker killed his fiancée). To protect Harvey's image and preserve all the good that he had done to clean up Gotham City, Batman decides to take the rap instead. Before he goes insane, Harvey Dent makes this great statement: "You Either Die A Hero, Or You Live Long Enough To See Yourself Become The Villain."

Likewise, I have become the villain in all this bad situation with the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I didn't want to become the villain. But like the Apostle Paul, and Batman, I have been counted as the enemy for doing the right thing! Always be pure of heart! **Matthew 5:8, "Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God."** Do you know why the pure of heart will see God? It is because those who are pure of heart will seek THE TRUTH. Those who are not pure of heart, like the phony Bob Jones crowd today, merely follow the trend. Those who are not pure of heart worship God with their mouths, but their heart is far from Him (Matthew 15:8). You show me a pastor or layman in a church who rejects THE TRUTH when handed to them, and it becomes obvious that they are phony in their testimony. The pastors and staff at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam rejected THE TRUTH that I gave them.

What truths did I give them? One helpful I handed them is a book called, "

[10]NIV: The Antichrist's Bible

"

by Pastor Al Lacy. Another helpful book that I handed to them is,

"

[11]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit

"

by Pastor Max D. Younce. Another helpful book that I handed to Harvest's pastors is by Michael P. Bowen titled,

"

[12]I Never Knew You: The Coming Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It.

" I hope that you will take the time to read these books, the last two of which are freely available to read online in .pdf format. Sadly, the Bob Jones crowd today are hardened sinners. They are wrong on repentance, wrong on the Gospel, and wrong on the Bible; but if you try to befriend them with THE TRUTH (as I lovingly did in 2014), they will outcast you as an enemy before you even realize what happened.

Since 2014 I have suffered inexplicable emotional pain because of Harvest's rejection, and the loss of Kris as my wife (I KNOW she would have married me), and loss of the only beloved church family that I knew. Oh, how I deeply love them and always will. I have been ostracized as Rudolph The Red-nosed Reindeer, simply because of my shiny King James Bible only nose. Harvest's despises me because of my free grace Gospel only nose. Since 2014 they have not

allowed me to join in to play in any of their reindeer games. That is as wicked as Hell, and Pastor Marty Herron knows it, but he is a coward and a rotten ungodly man.

Sadly, the new senior pastor since 2018 has upheld all of the same wickedness as the former incompetent pastor. God's wrath and judgment is upon the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They are not prospering in God's sight. They are naked, miserable and wretched (as the Lord said about the Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-16); but Harvest is blinded to their own apostate condition, lulled by a spirit of sinful pride and indifference, and a woeful lack of compassion for hurting people like me. [13]They still have the 99 sheep, so they couldn't care less about me as that one lost lamb.

The Bible foretold that **" perilous times**

" would come, when people would selfishly do whatever they feel like doing (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). Young people don't go to Bible college anymore to serve God, they enroll into Bible college to pursue a secular career. These young immature girls today are desperate to settle for anybody they can find. It is pathetic. We've never seen ugly times like this, when pastors don't stand for anything anymore. The churches are pathetic these days. Truth means nothing to professed Christians anymore, most of whom are not even born-again. Nobody is saved who believes Lordship Salvation. Nobody is saved who thinks you have to turn away from sin to be saved.

Kindy said, [14]Dr. Steve Pettit and [15]Pastor Marty Herron are not saved. I KNOW that by the direct perverse teachings from their own mouths. They are religious con men in the pulpit. Ladies and gentlemen, we've got a bunch of unsaved religious infidels preaching another gospel from corruptible seed (perverse Bible revisions) in pulpits all across America! I love these truthful quotes from Dr. Jack Hyles...

> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles ([16]an awesome quote —Dr. Jack Hyles ([17]THE REAL BATTLE!")

> "We're in a battle for the Word of God, that's the big battle!" —[18]BATTLE OF THE AGES (an MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles, "The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!")

These Devil's Bibles are the primary source of all sorts of perverse teachings concerning the Gospel in churches today. Anybody who promotes the Devil's Lordship Salvation is the enemy of God. [19]Please listen to my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles, expose the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation. BJU are God's enemy! Bob Jones alumni are pulling on the same rope as the Devil with their false Bibles, misunderstood repentance and Lordship Salvation. These are all FALSEHOODS!!!

Psalms 119:104, "

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

"

Repentance Is Toward God, Not From Anything

I hope I have conveyed to you the vital seriousness of this matter of THE TRUTH. Repentance is **"**

TOWARD GOD

” (Acts 20:21b), and not

“

from

”

anything. The truth is that when a man repents

“

toward God,

”

he has believed the Gospel. You don’t have to turn away from sinful behavior to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. Turning away from sin means cleaning up one’s life. Reformation is behavior modification, not Bible repentance. Dear reader, I absolutely cannot stress the importance of this issue enough.

For example: In Pacific Garden Mission’s radio program, UNSHACKLED ([20]program #3589 aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> SHARON: Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> DEBBIE: I keep hearing that in church, but I don’t get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> SHARON: Oh Debbie, **it’s not easy**—believing in Jesus means repenting and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then **GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.
>
> DEBBIE: Huh, well, I’ll have to think about it.

BLAPHEMY!!! Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is **“another gospel”** accursed by God! Somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of Pastor John MacArthur’s demonic Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God’s curse is upon all of them…

> **Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.”**

Pacific Garden Mission are PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is simple. Having to forsake the old sinful way of life is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God's plan of salvation is simply that you come to God as a needy sinner, and you receive His Son's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches. PGM's false gospel is that you must make a commitment to follow the Lord. Judas followed Jesus and went to Hell. Matthew 27:3 says Judas **"repented"** of his sins, but he wasn't saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely think they will be in Heaven someday, but they will be in Hell. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

If I ask you to please go get something out of my car to bring me, I do not need to first ask you to leave the house. Leaving the house is automatic. Likewise, when a person believes the Gospel, they have repented. Repentance is automatic. That is why I never even bring up the word "

repent

"

when witnessing to someone, because it will likely confuse them. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract (John 20:31). In the Gospel of John we find the word

"believe" mentioned 85 times, but there is no mention of the word "

repent.

" This is because repentance is automatic. The man who repents has believed, and the man who believes has repented. They are two sides of one coin, inseparably related.

Repentance simply facilitates believing the Gospel to be saved. Without repentance no man would ever believe. Repentance is simply **" acknowledging THE TRUTH**

" that we are a guilty sinner (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20). The Old Testament LAW shows us our sinful condition and need for salvation, and then brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament to be saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26). That is the simplicity of the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; 1st Corinthians 15:-4).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVBXFI-Fp1INdXZyExCCXzV6hZ0tcNVFIakj5aupL1ph7lKIzec27xdShyGbipui-sX16qUxOMfDl5iwp1h1Ippgu83y07YOJmr9i
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgaxA3DF7c_fnP1wyf8vImXZNNFMx-q2khoNQD_224NzyJd6pYeDn12MwTkHRs6gX0kFt-62Kxih6u9kOPEZGee4FMcg_6rMftWvM4
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/antichrist.htm
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/max_younce/martin_luther.pdf
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
13. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/06/jesus-left-99-because-he-cared-about-1.html
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm

16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
20. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy

---

2.6.9 Acts 16:30-31 Gives Us The Simple Plan Of Salvation (2021-06-23 22:22)

Acts 16:30-31, “

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

”

I love the simplicity of the Word of God. Although there are many passages of Scripture which are indeed controversial, the topic of salvation is abundantly clear in the Holy Bible. God authored the Gospel of John to show us how to go to Heaven. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might *believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”** As you can clearly see, John 20:31 penned by the Apostle John is in full agreement with Acts 16:30-31 written by the Apostle Luke. To be saved we are simply told to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

With such clear Scriptural evidence in view, it is tragic and disturbing that countless religious leaders today pervert the Gospel, teaching doctrines of devils. These men are sincere, but dead wrong in their theological error. The Bible is our final standard, not the teachings of men. What saith the Scripture? I just showed you what the Bible says in Acts 16:30-31 and John 20:31. We are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS.

The Damnable Counterfeit Gospel Of Pacific Garden Mission

Now take a disturbing look at [1]what Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) teaches, and you’ll understand why I preach against these infidels of the faith.

In UNSHACKLED [2]program #3589 (aired in 2020), a woman named Debbie Brooks meets with a religious friend named Sharon:

> **SHARON:** Trusting Jesus is the only thing that can make a difference in my messed-up life.
>
> **DEBBIE:** I keep hearing that in church, but I don’t get it—how something that EASY can be a life-changer.
>
> **SHARON:** Oh Debbie, ***it’s not easy***—**believing in Jesus means repenting** and asking forgiveness for all the old ways, and then **GIVING THEM UP FOR GOOD.** When you find the COURAGE TO DO THAT, He’ll help you CHANGE YOUR LIFE.

DEBBIE: Huh, well, I'll have to think about it.

Dear reader, what you just read taught by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is of the Devil, straight out of the pits of Hell. I hope you see how evil this is. PGM has moved away from the hope of the Gospel. According to the preceding UNSHACKLED program, it is NOT EASY to be saved, because you are required to GIVE UP YOUR OLD SINFUL WAYS PERMANENTLY! That is "another gospel" accursed by God! Somewhere along the way, Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University and Pacific Garden Mission became devout followers of [3]Pastor John MacArthur's demonic Lordship Salvation garbage theology! God's curse is upon all of them—including infidels' Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, Steve Pettit, Tom Ferrell, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton. Pacific Garden Mission is also guilty of preaching another gospel...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

Pacific Garden Mission is PREACHING ANOTHER GOSPEL!!! We are taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 that the Gospel is *simple*. Having to forsake the old sinful way of life is anything but simple. PGM has it backwards. God's plan of salvation is simply that you come to God as a needy sinner, and you receive His Son's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. PGM demands that you turn from your sins first, which is not what the Bible teaches.

Again, I just showed you from John 20:31 and Acts 16:30-31 that we are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS. Nothing more is required! Repentance is automatic. The man who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ has repented (i.e., *changed his mind* toward God - Acts 20:21). If repentance was a separate act from believing, then the Bible would have said to *repent and believe* in Acts 16:30-31 and John 20:31, but it doesn't. The Bible simply says to BELIEVE on Jesus!

What right do wicked men have to add to God's Words? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

" Pastor Marty Herron is a liar. Dr. Steve Pettit is a liar. Pastor John MacArthur is a liar. Pacific Garden Mission are liars. Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick is a liar. Dr. Sam Horn is a liar. Bob Jones University are liars. Moody Bible Institute are liars. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are liars. Pastor Gary Walton is a liar. The proponents of Lordship Salvation are liars. Those who teach that a person must turn away from sin to be saved are liars. These are all the commandments of men, which make the inspired Word of God of none effect (Mark 7:7-13).

PGM's false gospel says you must make a commitment to follow Jesus as "

Lord.

"

Yet, Judas followed Jesus as one of His very apostles and still went to Hell. **Matthew 27:3** says Judas **"repented"** of his sins, but he wasn't saved at all. Millions of religious people falsely

think they will be in Heaven someday, because they are trying to faithfully live the Christian life, but they will be in Hell (Matthew 7:21-23). **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

Here is PGM's 'GO TO' Bible passage—**2nd Corinthians 5:17-18, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;"** There is a fine line between faith and foolishness! God knows that I am not trying to be negative, nor criticize Pacific Garden Mission without a cause; but rather, they are pressuring sinners to make a commitment to turn away from sin to be saved, which is *not* a part of the Gospel.

The

"

new creature

" spoken of in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 is wrought by the work of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and NOT by the recipient of God's free gift of eternal life by faith alone. God saves a man by faith alone (this is justification), and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes that man over a lifetime of growing in grace (this is sanctification). PGM's worldwide popular 'UNSHACKLED' radio broadcast preaches another gospel which cannot produce regeneration (the new birth).

The Deadly Bob Jones University Crowd Today

It is critically important that sanctification within be kept entirely separate from justification without. Pilgrim's Progress author and Gospel preacher, John Bunyan, said it well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

I love that helpful quote. In fact, it is one of my favorite quotes. It shows that John Bunyan fully understood that a changed life has NOTHING to do with receiving the free gift of eternal life, which is solely by *the righteousness of God through faith in Jesus Christ* (Philippians 3:9). The entire Bob Jones University crowd today are deceived by the Devil, because they do not put a difference between justification and sanctification. Proof of what I say is clearly seen in [4]the following horrifying quote from Dr. Steve Pettit (an unsaved infidel who has hi-jacked the leadership of BJU since 2014):

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** **There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and *you cannot separate them*.** In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose

> everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —[5]Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]11:34)

As you just read from Steve Pettit's own words, he teaches that you CANNOT separate justification from sanctification. In so doing, Dr. Pettit is guilty of corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people. Anyone who bids Godspeed to BJU today and Steve Pettit are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. For taking a faithful stand for THE TRUTH, at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 to 2021, I was cruelly driven out of their church family and thrown under the bus. Wicked men don't care! Wicked men teach the commandments of men instead of what the Bible teaches. The Scripture is very clear that we are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS. **John 11:25-26, " Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that *believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"**

How in the world did evil men like Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Ray Comfort, Chuck Phelps and John MacArthur corrupt the Gospel, so that BELIEVING ON JESUS is no longer enough to be saved; they say you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin, surrender your life to Christ as absolute

"

Lord,

"

faithfully run the race of the Christian life until the end, count the cost and pay the price, exchange all that you are for all that Christ is, commit your life to serve Christ, live a perpetual lifestyle of turning away from sin, and follow Jesus no matter what the cost? NONE of these things comprise **"**

the Gospel

" as defined in **1st Corinthians 15:1-4**. Pastor Herron and the other aforementioned wicked men, all teach for doctrines the **"**

COMMANDMENTS OF MEN

"

(Mark 7:7-13).

We should always let the Holy Scripture speak for Itself. **Acts 16:30b-31, "**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

"

That is so simple, free and easy. Please don't allow a bunch of arrogant wicked Bob Jones University alumni take you to Hell with them.

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
2. https://unshackled.org/listen/browse-all-programs/?q=Unwanted%20Pregnancy

3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

2.6.10 Most Good People Go To Hell Forever (2021-06-24 21:29)

Matthew 7:19-23, “

Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

***Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them*.**

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

***And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.**

”

The Holy Bible says that we will know someone by their **“ fruits.**

” A fatal mistake that so many people make is to ass-u-me that

“

fruits

”

means

“

works.

”

It absolutely does not. The context of this passages is very clear. Jesus is speaking about one’s doctrine, not their works. Proof of this is the fact that these religious people boasted of their **“**

many wonderful works,

” yet they were corrupt in their plan of salvation. The Savior denied knowing them! Jesus called them workers of iniquity! Their woeful error was that they failed to obey the will of God, which according to **John 6:40** is to

“

BELIEVE ON HIM.

” We are saved by placing our childlike faith in Jesus Christ, period. Salvation is not faith in Christ, plus something else.

I’d like to point out that these were GOOD PEOPLE! They did many wonderful works. They did these works in Jesus’ name. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus’ name. They cast out devils in Jesus’ name. They even called Jesus **“**

LORD, LORD. **”** There’s your Lordship Salvation heresy right there! Many churches (especially Baptists) today have succumbed to the Devil’s lie that to be saved, faith MUST include a life of devotion to serving Christ, turning away from a sinful lifestyle, surrendering all to Jesus as absolute “

Lord,

” faithfully running the race (living the Christian life) until the end, counting the cost and paying the price, exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is, and following Jesus no matter what the cost. This fallacy is the same [1]Lordship type of false gospel that Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA) teach.

In sharp contrast to all that extra garbage, which the proponents of Lordship Salvation and the SDA cult ADD to God’s simple plan of salvation, the Bible defines faith as simply RESTING in God’s righteousness through faith alone in Jesus Christ....

> **Hebrews 4:10-11, “**
>
> ***For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**
>
> ***Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest,* lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.**
>
> **”**

Jesus proclaimed this great truth in **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*. **”** The only labour (work) which God allows to be saved is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! This is true Bible faith, not the ridiculous demonic faith of wicked men that require doing a bunch of things to get to Heaven. We are saved by FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD; not by FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS something else.

Please RUN away from any bad preacher or corrupt pastor who tells you to “repent of your sin” to be saved. That wicked man has added a step to salvation beyond what God requires. Nowhere in the King James Bible are we taught to *repent or turn away from sinning* to be saved. These are manmade commandments. The Bible simply teaches to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 9:36, “He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might *believe on him*?**

”

A common attack made by the Lordship Salvation crowd is that free grace advocates (such as myself) are guilty of leaving off repentance. No, we haven’t left off repentance. No one has ever been saved who didn’t repent. But Bible

“

repentance

”

(metanoeo, a verb) simply means

“

to think differently.

”

Acts 20:21 speaks of repentance **“**

TOWARD GOD.

” 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of repentance

“

TO THE ACKNOWLEDGING OF THE TRUTH.

” The Bible never speaks of repentance from sin. A man is saved by BELIVING ON JESUS!!! Repentance is automatic, which is why we find the word

“

believe

”

mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word

“

repent

”

is not mentioned even once. This is simply because the man who BELIEVES ON CHRIST has repented, and the man who repents has BELIEVED ON CHRIST.

Repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), so that you will BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved (Galatians 3:24-26). When wicked religious men ADD turning away from sin with all your heart to the Gospel, they have perverted God’s free gift of grace. They are preaching **“another gospel” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; Galatians 1:6-9, 6:7).** These are good men as far as good men go in the world, but they are wicked men in the sight of almighty God, because they corrupt THE TRUTH.

The false teachers in Matthew 7:21-23 were GOOD PEOPLE. No wonder Jesus said in **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,**

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

” Millions of infidels will someday in eternity try to enter into Heaven, boasting of all the good works they did throughout their earthly life, but they will be denied admission into the pearly gated heavenly city. **Matthew 7:21,**

“

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.

” John 6:40 says that the Father’s will is to **“**

BELIEVE ON HIM.

”

For preaching this simple Bible truth, I have been persecuted by the Bob Jones University crowd. I have wickedly forced out of my church family at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. I was banned and ostracized by the church congregation, staff members and ungodly pastors. As of 2021, I haven’t had a church family for the past 7 years because of the wickedness of

Pastor Marty Herron (senior pastor from 1999 to 2018), Associate Pastors' Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton (senior pastor since 2018) and the other associate pastors at Harvest. They cruelly axed me like a turkey on Thanksgiving day! My only crime was TELLING THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace.

The church's school nurse, Kristen Hurlburt, was my love. I wanted to marry her and told her so in 2017 in writing and in person. She kicked me in the teeth and threw me to the curb, putting it in writing that she didn't ever want to hear from me again. I was devastated in my soul. I will always love her and wish she had agreed to marry me. That was her decision alone. I am saddened that Kristen bid Godspeed to her wicked pastors, following the same damnable doctrines of devils that they spread to send people to Hell. Repeatedly in the Bible we are told to simply BELIEVE ON CHRIST to be saved. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. "**

It breaks my heart that Kristen Hurlburt is as shallow as her ungodly pastors, passing up a really great guy who loves her with all his soul, because she lacked the spiritual insight to see the beauty of my caring heart and soulwinning ministry. Instead, she'll end up marrying some average guy, a bum who has never done anything for Christ except occupy a chair at church. I pray for God to give me a loving wife who values my tender caring heart and soulwinning labors. Perhaps God didn't want Kristen to marry me, because of her corrupted faith. Anybody who is okay with the [2]perverse plan of salvation being preached by the Bob Jones University crowd today is not a born-again believer. There is NOT another gospel (Galatians 1:6-7).

Yes, most good people are going to spend eternity burning in torments in the Lake of Fire. I am not happy about that. God is not willing that ANY should perish, but that ALL men should come to salvation (2nd Peter 3:9). God deliver us from the ungodly, shallow, neo-evangelical, indifferent, doctrinally corrupted, sinfully arrogant Bob Jones camp today!!!

Dear friend, you don't go to Heaven because you are GOOD, nor to Hell because you are BAD. The only reason why any of us can go to Heaven is simply because GOD IS GOOD! What saith the Scripture? **Titus 3:5-7, "**

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, *but according to his mercy he saved us*, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That *being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life." The **"**

washing of regeneration

" speaks of having our sins washed away when we are born-again (regenerated) by the Holy Spirit. We are legally declared JUSTIFIED (just if I'd never sinned at all) by God's grace.

I want to puke when I hear the hypocritical Bob Jones University crowd insist that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone, while at the same time [3]insisting that you must "repent and turn away from sin" to be saved. Folks, that is a forked-tongue plan of damnation! I know that it seems so subtle and hardly anything to make a fuss over, but the tiniest addition to BELIEVING ON CHRIST is a counterfeit gospel, which cannot produce regeneration (the new birth). Salvation is not turning away from your sinful lifestyle PLUS partial faith in Christ. This is the satanic junk that the BJU crowd are propagating everywhere today. The Bible teaches over and over that to have eternal life, it is a free gift (Romans 5:15) that we simply receive by faith (Galatians 3:26). Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving by faith Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He is

bodily risen is saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For *if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "**

It is so sad and tragic, and a tremendous source of discouragement and frustration in my life personally, that the Bob Jones crowd are corrupted in their understanding of the Gospel. I have been a victim, emotionally abused and cruelly abandoned by the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam from 2014 to 2021. I am finally moving, from Guam to Florida in 2021. I am glad to end this dark chapter of my life, which was caused simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH at Harvest, and their pastors persecuted me for it. When I pleaded for their compassion in 2017, begging to allow me to attend church services so that I could court Kristen Hurlburt for marriage, they all told me to "

go elsewhere.

" Kristen was cruel too!

I have been [4]outside the gate with Jesus all these past 7 painful and miserable lonely years. [5]I have stood alone (a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). I lost Kristen as my beloved wife because I took a faithful stand for God against false doctrine at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and in the Bob Jones University camp. I do not agree with Pastor Peter S. Ruckman on everything he taught, but he was [6]100 % correct to expose BJU as the Alexandrian Cult. The perverse Devil's Bible revisions which BJU uses, sells and sanctions have corrupted them!!!

I have lost everything near and dear to me since 2014 because of the wicked pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. My blood is upon their incompetent hands as leaders. They betrayed their duties as church leaders, failing to protect the flock of God, leading people astray into heresy and deception (Jeremiah 5:31; Titus 1:10-13; Mark 7:7-13; Matthew 15:8; Matthew 12:36). Judgment day is coming for all men (Hebrews 9:27). I pray for God to speedily avenge me of losing Kristen as my wife. I pray for God to vindicate my doctrinally sound preaching against Harvest. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*.**

" The truths which I shared with Harvest's pastors were in total agreement with the inspired Word of God. Yet, Harvest's ungodly pastors chose the commandments of men instead of the truth of God's Word.

There is only ONE GOSPEL, but the Bob Jones crowd are all over the road doctrinally. Either Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) is right that you don't have to stop committing one sin to be saved (with which I fully agree - Romans 5:20; or else you cannot be saved unless you turn away from a lifestyle of sin (as Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton and the whole rotten Bob Jones crowd foolishly preach today). But salvation cannot be by BOTH WAYS! Someone is wrong! Both sides of the debate may be wrong, or one side wrong, but both sides cannot be right!!! That means one side is going to Hell.

For befriending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam with THE TRUTH, which I did in the kindest and most gentlemanly way, they killed the prophet. They cost me Kristen as my wife. They cost me my church family for 7 lonely and inexplicably painful years. The new pastor since 2018, Gary Walton, is just as wicked as the rest of them, only selfishly thinking about himself. The Bible exposes these infidels of the faith in **Romans 16:17-18, "**

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

” There’s your hellbound crowd in Matthew 7:21-23, whom the Lord called *workers of iniquity* and *denied* ever knowing them. Marty Herron is a stranger to Jesus Christ! Steve Pettit is a stranger to the blessed Savior! John MacArthur is a stranger to the Redeemer!

Pastor Marty Herron ruined my life, cost me my wife, destroyed my happiness, left me for dead, and then weaseled away like the deadly serpent in Genesis. Herron is as the adulterous woman in **Proverbs 30:20, “ Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.”** But Pastor Herron has done MUCH wickedness. The stench of his apostasy reaches up unto Heaven’s gates, where he won’t be allowed admission someday (John 10:1, 9). **Isaiah 14:9,**

“ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.”

Sadly, Dr. Marty Herron is a spoiled rich man, who has preyed upon naïve churches his entire life, following the money-making opportunities as they were presented to him, selling out in sinful compromise, dipping his sails, going along to get along with spiritual apostasy. These shallow neo-evangelicals stand for virtually nothing, operate their organizations with cultish club membership only policies, [7]mistreat hurting people with dictatorship thuggish authoritarianism. I do not hate anybody. God knows that I am a loving man. I love all sinners, everyone! I view every human being, even the most contemptible among us like Marty Herron, as a sinner for whom Jesus Christ was willing to die on the cross of Calvary (Romans 5:6-9). But Marty Herron is no mere sinner, he is an arrogant hardened Pharisee, self-righteous as can be, thinking that to get to Heaven a person must turn away from living a sinful lifestyle.

The Bob Jones crowd are wicked abusive authoritarians!

Don’t take my word for it, search the internet for authoritarian abuse at Bob Jones University. BJU has made countless enemies

over the years, by being abusive, just as I was horribly ABUSED repeatedly at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam between 2014 and 2021. These wicked leaders literally play God with people’s lives, hurting anybody who opposes

them. There is no accountability. Marty Herron belongs behind bars in prison, which is where I wish I could put him for the rest of his life, but I am powerless to hold him accountable for costing me Kristen and ruining my life. God promises to punish him (Romans 12:19-21; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Galatians 1:6-9, 3:1-3, 5:4, 6:7).

Dear friend, I didn’t author the inspired Holy Bible, God did. I am simply upholding, defending and proclaiming what the inspired Word of God says—that we are saved by BELIEVING ON JESUS!!! For proclaiming these blessed TRUTHS, I lost Kristen Hurlburt as my wife, and lost the only church family I knew for an entire year in 2014. I have been so lonely since 2014 because of Mr. Herron’s prejudice, hatred and rejection of THE TRUTH. While Marty Herron romances his wife, enjoys homecooked dinners and is living large, he ruined my life. That is what I got for TELLING THE TRUTH to be faithful to God.

I know God is good, and somehow my dear Savior will punish Marty Herron and make it up to me in the long run. No man can reject THE TRUTH and get way with it! No pastor can deprive another hurting human of the right to attend church, and get away with it. Blessed be the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, my God and Savior. Cursed by the name of Marty Herron, the Devil’s servant. Yes, good people go to Hell all the time. Marty Herron is not a good man in my humble view, but an opportunist like Bill and Hillary Clinton.

Most good people go to Hell forever, and that sadly includes most religious people (Matthew 6:7-8, 7:13-15, 15:8).

There is nothing good about me except Jesus (Galatians 2:20). I am just a needy sinner saved by God's grace. I have never tired to forsake my sinful life to get saved, God forbid. The truth is that neither Marty Herron nor any other human being has ever turned away from a sinful lifestyle. **Ecclesiastes 7:20, "For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not."** All you can do is try, which is WORKS for salvation if you include it in the Gospel. The Bob Jones crowd are corrupt and on their way to the Lake of Fire. I tried to help them see as a true friend does, for which I was thrown under the bus and crucified (2nd Timothy 3:12). It is tragic that the worst persecution, rejection and pain in my life has come from churches, simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16).

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/outside_the_gate_with_jesus.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhenYouHaveToStandAlone1994.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/cult_abuse.htm

2.6.11 Exposing False Teachers Is Very Important To The Gospel (2021-06-26 09:30)

Titus 1:10-14, "

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

: Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

1st Corinthians 11:19,

"

For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

"

The Bible commands us as born-again believers to take a stand against heresy. The word "

heresy

" simply means any opinion that disagrees with the inspired Holy Bible. There is no controversy if you believe the Bible. God's Word stands! The Bible teaches in one of our text passages that WE NEED HERESY, so that doctrinally sound Bible teachers can be made known. Heresy is far

more deadly than the COIVD-19 virus, which can send you to Hell forever if you die in your sins without Jesus as your Savior (John 8:24; Revelation 20:15).

I received an e-mail recently from a sincere 73 year old man. He rebuked me, saying that I should just preach the Bible and not fight against my brothers in the Lord. Kindly, that man is woefully ignorant. The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 11:19 that we need heresies, as a canvas against which true Bible preachers can proclaim THE TRUTH. By exposing the corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd and their Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, I am able to lead people to Christ. I've often said that we cannot get anyone saved until we first get them lost.

Tragically, millions of churchgoers and Bible college students have been lied to by false teachers like [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU), told that they cannot merely say they've accepted Christ and that's it. In addition, Steve Pettit errantly teaches that you must start, faithfully run, and finish the race (living the Christian life) or else you won't go to Heaven. There are not two different Gospels friend. There are not variations of the Gospel of free grace. The Bible says that you simply come to God as a needy sinner, resting in the finished work of Jesus Christ Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried and miraculously raised up bodily three days later. This is THE GOSPEL by which we are saved if we believe it (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required or allowed to receive eternal life.

In sharp contrast, false teachers like [2]Pastor John MacArthur teach that you must forsake a sinful lifestyle, count the cost and pay the price, exchange your life for Christ's life, commit your entire personality to Christ as Lord to follow Him no matter what the cost. That is NOT the Gospel, not even in the ballpark! [3]Another big time heretic is Pastor Marty Herron, who says that it's not enough to admit that you are a sinner, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. I heard him say it at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014 with my very own two ears, in front on hundreds of church members on a Sunday morning. God's curse is upon that wicked false teacher (Galatians 1:6-9).

Evangelist Ray Comfort is another bad apple, who requires that you [4]LIVE A LIFESTYLE of turning away from your sins, just like Marty Herron does, to be saved. These are false prophets of the worst sort, because they deceptively appear as Christians. Their gospel is not our Gospel. There is nothing in the Gospel as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 that includes repenting of your sins to be saved. Repentance is not mentioned at all! That is because repentance is automatic. The man who BELIEVS has repented of his unbelief and idols. If God wanted us to turn away from something to be saved, then He would have said so, but He didn't!

Repeatedly in the Gospel of John, and throughout the New Testament, we are simply taught that the way of salvation is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."** Yet, thousands of ungodly false teachers refuse to teach the simplicity that is in Christ, making salvation HARD. John MacArthur even authored a horrible book titled:

"

[5]HARD TO BELIEVE.

" Any preacher who makes getting saved hard is of the Devil. Pastors' John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and the entire Bob Jones crowd today are of the Devil, making salvation hard.

I have paid dearly for my stand for THE TRUTH. I lost two potential wives at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, because Marty Herron drove me out of the church for befriending him with THE TRUTH. God will deal with Herron treacherously as he has dealt with me, costing me everything. Pastor Herron has his wife, so what does he care if I am alone without a companion.

I haven't had a church family since 2014 to 2021, because of Marty Herron's cowardice, arrogance, selfishness, haughty rich man's pride and wickedness to reject THE TRUTH. God's curse is upon that rotten false prophet! I didn't say, God did in Galatians 1:6-9 and Galatians 3:1-3 and Galatians 6:7. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace. My blood is upon their heads at BJU and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. They can remove, ban, shun, shame and ostracize me as a truth-teller, but they cannot escape the judgment of God almighty (Matthew 7:1-2; Galatians 6:7; Matthew 12:36; Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Hebrews 4:13; Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24).

I wouldn't give you a dime for any preacher who does not expose false teachers. The 73 year old man who wrote to me is foolish in his thinking. He erroneously calls the false teachers whom I expose "

brothers.

" Kindly said, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton, Paul Washer and Ray Comfort are not Christian *brothers* (to name but a few), they are infidels lurking in the pulpit today, damning men's souls to Hell with a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus giving up your sinful bad habits. Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus surrendering all to Christ as "

Lord

"

of your life. Salvation is wholly resting in Jesus Christ because He died in your place on the cross, was buried, and physically resurrected three days later.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm

---

2.6.12 Faith In Christ, Plus; Versus Faith In Christ, Period (2021-06-26 09:30)

John 6:28-29, "

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent." Acts 10:43,

"

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins.

"

Acts 16:30-31, "

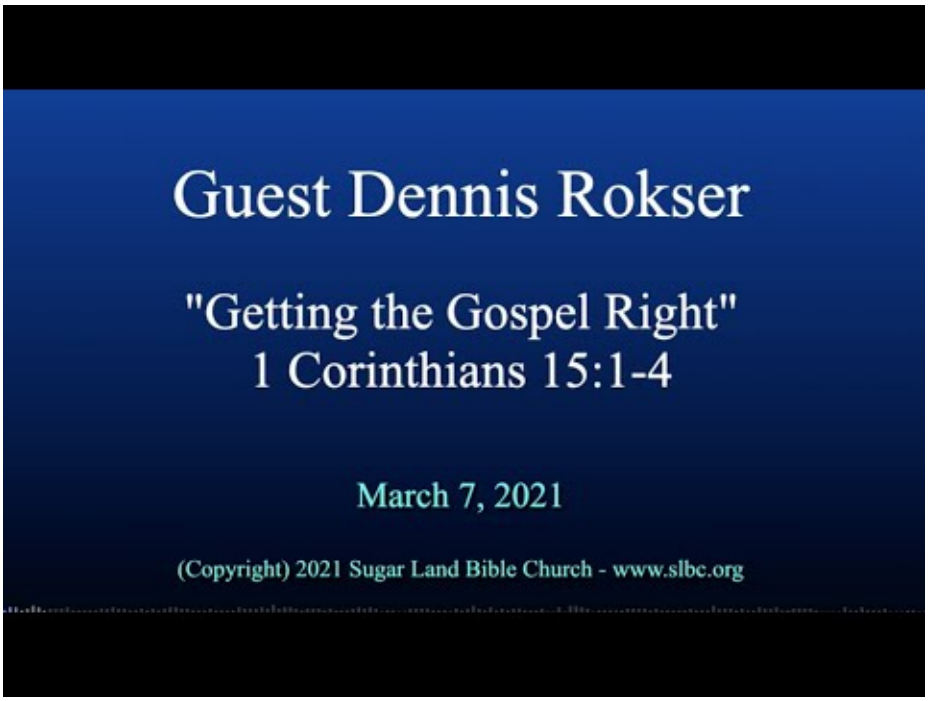
And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

”

Again and again throughout the Holy Bible we are taught that the way of salvation is to simply BELIEVE ON CHRIST, PERIOD.

Tragically, churches and Bible colleges and pastors everywhere nowadays are preaching FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS something else, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. One of my absolute favorite sermons is by Pastor Dennis Rokser, preached at the Sugar Land Bible Church in Texas. The awesome sermon, a defense of the simple Gospel is called: 'GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT AND WRONG'...



GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT AND WRONG

Dear reader, the Word of God is adamantly clear that there is NOT another Gospel. ...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. "**

There is only ONE GOSPEL. I am sickened by most church pastors today, particularly Baptists. I am sickened because they all go along with their peers, knowing that their peers in the clergy are preaching a wide array of unbiblical ideas. For example: [1]Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) correctly preaches a free grace Gospel, FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD. [2]Dr. Hutson refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

In sharp contrast, [3]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) preaches another gospel of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). This is the same damnable heresy that [4]Pastor John MacArthur teaches. These men cannot all be right!

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1965). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

Likewise, the Gospel cannot mean that there are multiple plans of salvation. Either you don't have to do anything except BELIEVE IN CHRIST, PERIOD; or else you must BELIEVE IN CHRIST, PLUS [5]turn away from your sins, surrender your life [6]to Christ as absolute "Lord,"

run the race (Christian life) [7]faithfully unto the end, count the [8]cost and pay the price, exchange [9]all that you are for all that Christ is, live a [10]lifestyle of repentance (continually turning away from sinful behavior), and [11]follow Jesus no matter what the cost. I have provided the preceding hyperlinks so you can see the theological garbage that these false teachers preach for yourself. Folks, all of these things have their proper place in the Christian life, but NONE OF THEM comprise the Gospel (Good News) that saves us by faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

If you want to go to Heaven someday dear friend, then you had better BELIEVE IN JESUS, PERIOD. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "** That is so simple! The Father's only will for you and me, concerning eternal life, is that we BELIEVE ON CHRIST. **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might *believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that *believing ye might have life* through his name. " Again and again the Word of God simply teaches us to BELIEVE ON CHRIST, PERIOD.

Yet, these devils in the pulpit today like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, John Piper, John MacArthur, Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rodgers, Jack Chick, William Lane Craig, Chip Ingram, Paul Washer, Joel Osteen, John Hagee, Rick Warren, Beth Moore, Charles Stanley, Bryan Derringer, Southern Baptist Convention, Pacific Garden Mission's UNSHACKLED

—all these corrupt infidels are guilty of preaching another gospel that says to BELIEVE IN CHRIST, PLUS something more to be saved.

In **Matthew 7:21-23** we find a group of dedicated religious zealots, who spent their lives serving and following Christ as **" LORD, LORD.**

" Yet Jesus denied even knowing them! The reason why is because they were trusting in FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS their many wonderful works done in Jesus' name, and that they had preached in Jesus' name, and that they had cast out devils in Jesus' name. The Lord makes it very clear in **Matthew 7:21,**

“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. ” John 6:40 says that the Father’s will is to BELIEVE ON CHRIST, PERIOD!!!

We LOOK TO LIVE, we don’t LIVE TO LOOK. **Isaiah 45:22, “*Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.”**

Regeneration does not precede faith (John 1:12-13). If you admit that you are a guilty sinner, seeing your need for redemption, Christ will save you simply for resting in Him as your Savior. **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/john_macarthur-wolf_in_the_pulpit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/why-do-people-try-to-work-their-way-to.html

---

2.7 July

2.7.1 Not All Israel Is Israel, And Not All Baptists Are Baptists (2021-07-09 20:42)

Romans 9:6-8, “Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.”

The Devil is a beautiful liar! The Scriptures teach us in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15 that Satan masquerades himself as an angel of light, and so does his false ministers of unrighteousness. To the natural (or unregenerate mind), human rational tells us that God won’t forgive anyone unless they make a conscious effort to turn away from their sinful ways.

However, that is not what the inspired King James Bible teaches. If you do some research, as I diligently have, you’ll find that every pseudo-Christian religion (i.e., false Christian religion) requires their followers to repent of their sins to get to Heaven. Nowhere in the King James Bible are we taught to repent “OF YOUR SINS” to be saved. Wicked men added those extra words, corrupting God’s Word to mean something different than what God intended.

Repentance is a change of mind, period. According to 2nd Timothy 2:25 repentance is **“the acknowledging of the truth;”** Repentance is simply the admission that you are a

guilty sinner so that you'll see your need to believe the Gospel and be saved. Anyone who tells you to "turn away from your sinful ways" or "repent of your sins" to get to Heaven is a liar. I have been thrown out of churches, shunned, hated, ostracized and counted as their "enemy" for preaching this Bible truth (Galatians 4:16). God will reward me for my faithful "stand" (Ephesians 6:13). I thank God for Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), who also exposed [1]Misunderstood Repentance.

The Bible says that not all Israel is Israel. That simply means that even though God chose the nation of Israel as His own, not all Jews are God's children. **Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."** Only born-again Christians are God's children!!! We are the chosen!

I am so sickened and disgusted by the horrible perversions of the Gospel that I keep hearing being taught today. Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago has done much good over the past century, but they are also [2]sending souls to Hell by obscuring the truth of the Gospel. Some UNSHACKLED episodes are good, but others are [3]horrifying in corrupt theology! Friend, right doctrine matters! Galatians 1:6-7 proclaims that there is only ONE GOSPEL. We have at least TWO very different plans of salvation circulating in churches today. [4]I fully agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson on the Gospel.

Now take a look at the [5]ungodly perverse garbage that Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is preaching. These are two very different plans of salvation. In fact, they are not even compatible with each other! One is instantaneous and requires mere childlike faith (the Gospel), but the other requires a life of religious devotion to persevere in faithful Christian living until one's death. The former is grace, the latter is works!

[6]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) himself warned in 1945, about infidels that would someday creep into the college and steal the faith of the saints, and said that we'd pay them to do it! Dr. Jones was warning everyone about infidels like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur and other reprobates of the faith who pervert the Gospel. There are not two Gospels, there is ONLY ONE (Galatians 1:6-7; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Bible speaks of **"the simplicity that is in Christ,"** which is the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

When Jesus was asked what "works" we must do to get to Heaven, here is His answer in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** There is the simplicity of salvation... BELIEVE! Anyone who believes on the Lord Jesus Christ, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead, is saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

Not all Baptists are Baptists! Any Baptist church that preaches Lordship Salvation, or Misunderstood Repentance, is a religious CULT, not a New Testament church.

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html

3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/false-unshackled-salvation-of-debbie.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4

2.7.2 The Epistle Of 1st John (2021-07-13 18:00)

1st John 1:3-8, “

That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

”

The Epistle of 1st John is often misunderstood. It is very important to recognize that the Apostle John is the writer of both books. In the Gospel of John we are told by John how to have eternal life. **John 20:31, “But these are written, *that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ*, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

” Here we plainly see that God gave us the Gospel of John, to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God, so that we might believe and be saved.

But regarding the Epistle of John we read this in **1st John 1:4, “**

And these things write we unto you, *that your joy may be full*. ” Here we plainly see that John’s purpose is not to show us how to have eternal life, but how to have the fullness of joy as believers. John makes it very clear that he is addressing his epistle to believers. **1st John 5:13,**

“*These things have I written unto you that believe* on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. ” Here we see clearly that the Epistle of 1st John is written to BELIEVERS, not unbelievers.

This truth is very important to know, in order to understand these books of the Bible. The Gospel of John was written to *everyone* , to show us the way of salvation by convincing humanity that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31); but the book of 1st John was written exclusively to *believers*, that our joy may be full (1st John 1:4). In 1st John 5:13, the apostle John says that he is writer to *believers*, that we may “

know

”

we have eternal life. This is so that our joy may be full. John is familiarizing

believers with the work of the indwelling Holy Spirit in the life of every child of God. **1st John 3:24,**

“ And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*.”

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) authored a wonderful book, which is one of my favorites, all about the Holy Spirit. This is one of the greatest and most helpful books I have ever read. The book is titled: “

[1]Meet The Holy Spirit.

” The great joy of my life as God’s child is enjoying the constant abiding comfort of the indwelling Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit is God in me. **John**

14:23, “

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

” God the Father and God the Son live inside every born-again believer as God the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9). I love the Holy Spirit!!!

So when John teaches that whosoever committeth sin is of the Devil (1st John 3:8), he is not saying that backslidden Christians aren’t saved. **Proverbs 14:14a** says that **“ the backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways.**

” We’re all guilty of that! I sure am. You are too you wretched sinner! **1st John 1:8,**

“If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. ” We’re all lousy Christians!

One of the keys to having full joy as a believer is to continually acknowledge that we are sinful, and cannot live the Christian life in our own strength. **Galatians 2:20,**

“I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. ” Jesus lives the Christian life through us, as we yield to the Holy Spirit in humble submission to the inspired Word of God. **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6,**

“

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

” That is not mind control, that is walking in the blessed Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:25).

I love that last verse in

Galatians 2:21,

“I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain. ” Please don’t miss that! This whole heretical idea in many churches today, called

“

[2]Lordship Salvation,

”

is foreign to the Scriptures. The Apostle Paul also said in **Galatians 3:3,**

“Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?” Paul is effectively saying, “You got saved by faith, so why are you trying to validate your salvation by works?” Our faith is justified in the eyes of MEN by works (James 2:18), but with GOD we are justified by faith alone (Romans 4:5).

Kindly said, anyone (e.g., [3]Dr. Steve Pettit and the Bob Jones crowd today) who teaches that works prove the genuineness of the reality of your faith in God’s sight, is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Works cannot be used to prove the validity of your faith to God. The very idea is absurd according to **Romans 4:3-4, “For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.**

” The evidence of your faith is faith itself! Faith is the only righteous thing I can do!!! Jesus confirmed this truth in **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”

It bothers me a lot when I hear Calvinistic preachers (like [4]Pastor Charles Lawson of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee) teach that a believer must turn away from sin (i.e., do works) if they are really saved. That is unscriptural. The Bible teaches the exactly opposite. Romans 5:20 says that when we sin as believers, GRACE DOTH MUCH MORE ABOUND! Acts 13:39 teaches that the believer is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS!!! I’m not the one perverting the Gospel of free grace, the wrong repentance crowd are!

We read in 1st John 3:9 that one who is born of God *cannot sin*. The Apostle Paul put it this way in **Galatians 5:16, “**

This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. **”** When we choose to sin, it is only because we are walking in the flesh, instead of the Holy Spirit that lives within our body and soul. A believer who chooses to walk in the flesh cannot experience full joy. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 8:6, “ For to be carnally minded is death; *but to be spiritually minded is life and peace*.”** That is what John is saying in his epistle. If we are to have God’s fullness of joy, we need to walk in the Spirit.

God gave us the wonderful book of 1st John so that our joy may be full as believers. A child of God who chooses to walk in the flesh won’t have God’s full joy. A believer who harbors hatred against other brothers and sisters in the Lord won’t have God’s full joy. Ah, but when our walk aligns with our talk, and we have sweet fellowship with the Lord, then we will have full joy. So please don’t make the mistake of using the Epistle of 1st John as a plan of salvation. God gave us the Gospel of John to show us how to get to Heaven. God gave us the Epistle of 1st John that our joy as believers may be full.

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm

2.7.3 Didn't Dr. John R. Rice Teach That You Must Turn Away From Sin To Be Saved? (2021-07-16 12:52)

Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

Didn't Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) teach that you must "

repent from sin with all your heart

"

to be saved? [1]Yes he did! Yet, Dr. Rice clearly didn't believe that a person must attempt to reduce their amount of sinning to be saved, as evidenced by this wonderful quote from him:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Clearly, John R. Rice believed that the way you "turn from sin" is by trusting Jesus Christ as your Savior. This is one step, not two, to be saved. That is [2]NOT what the Lordship Salvation crowd are heretically preaching today. I keep hearing these false preachers teaching that you must turn away from your sins first, and then secondly believe the Gospel. That is a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! You don't repent AND believe, as Dr. Tom Ferrell, Pastor Marty Herron and Bob Jones University preach; you repent TO believe as Dr. John R. Rice rightly taught. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness!

Having said that, I do not like nor approve of Brother Rice's poor choice of words. No preacher should ever add to the Scripture, to say something that God didn't say. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to repent "OF YOUR SIN" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Proponents of this damnable heresy are often quick to falsely accuse the free grace crowd (e.g., myself, Dr. Jack Hyles, Dr. Curtis Hutson and Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold) of leaving off repentance. No, we have not left off repentance, nor have we added something to the Bible which God did not say. To repent simply means "to think differently."

I love how Pastor Bob Gray Sr. explains it:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight."
> —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, [3]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen accurately states in his excellent book titled: “ [4]I NEVER KNEW YOU ”:

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.” —Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[5]I NEVER NEW YOU” (Page 114)

The faithful soulwinning man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951), rightly states:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word." — Dr. Harry Ironside, [6]Except Ye Repent, chapter 3

I agree with all those explanations of repentance. Acts 20:21 speaks of **“repentance toward God,”** not from anything. Some foolish pastors coddle and bid Godspeed to false teachers, by alleging that in order to turn TO something you have to also turn FROM something. I agree! But when you require turning FROM something as a separate act of turning TO Christ to be saved, you have corrupted the Gospel. It is easy to see how words can be manipulated to teach a perverse plan of salvation (Galatians 1:6-9). The man who turns TO Christ has at the same time turned FROM all that had previously hindered him from coming to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved. Nothing more is required to get to Heaven than to simply BELIEVE the *Good News* of Jesus Christ. This is what Dr. John R. Rice rightly believed and taught.

In 2014, I heard Pastor Marty Herron at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam errantly teach hundreds of people on a Sunday morning, and I quote: “It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to be saved, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning.” I knew right there and then that Pastor Herron is an infidel, not a born-again Christian, a false prophet! Herron has added works to grace, perverting the Gospel. Where did he get that garbage theology? Look no further than his mentors: [7]Dr. Steve Pettit and [8]Pastor John MacArthur. I am not trying to be unkind or mean, I am contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I can preach the truth all day long, month after month, year after year, but people don’t seem to take notice and “get it,” until I start to mention the names of heretics and step on some toes. Let God be true, but every man a liar (Romans 3:4). The greatest sin of our generation is complacency, indifference and tolerance of false teachers by professed Christians. Right doctrine matters! It matters which Bible that we use. Words matter to God. God cares and so should we as His redeemed children!

So, even though I disagree with Dr. John R. Rice’s poor choice of wording, he vindicates himself by plainly explaining what he means by “

turn from sin with all your heart

” to be saved. Dr. Rice plainly taught that the man who BELIEVES on Christ has turned from his sins. This is not what the Bob Jones crowd are preaching today! Dr. Rice rightly recognized repentance and faith as being two sides of the same coin. He didn’t see them as separate actions, and that is critically important to understand, lest you corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people.

If a man must commit to forsake his lifestyle of sinning as a requirement to be saved, then a payment has been demanded of him. This is a false plan of salvation. In God’s true plan of

redemption, a man ceases from ALL his works (good and bad alike, which the Bible calls **“dead works”**

in Hebrews 6:1). One of my favorite Bible passages is **Hebrews 4:10-11,**

“*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

” If you want to go to Heaven, you simply need to CEASE from trusting in all your works (good and bad works alike) and REST in Jesus Christ. [9]Look at this frightening theological garbage that Evangelist Ray Comfort wickedly preaches!

Dear reader, eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). You don’t earn or merit that gift. You don’t turn away from your sin to qualify for that gift. It is a gift! You don’t have to live a lifestyle of repentance as Steve Pettit and Ray Comfort preach to prove the validity of your faith. You don’t have to be willing to turn away from sin to get that gift. You simply take it by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). You simply need to acknowledge the truth that you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight (2nd Timothy 2:25; Romans 3:19-20), so you’ll see your need to believe the Gospel (the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen) to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Our part in salvation is simply to BELIEVE the *Good News* of Jesus Christ, God does the rest. That is the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Whatever changes that God wants to see take place in one’s life as His child is His department, and you can be assured that He will not be an absent Father (Hebrews 12:6-8).

Although I respectfully disagree with some of his wording, Dr. John R. Rice was a faithful man of God and I still fully support his ongoing ministry today at the Sword Of The Lord.

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgCK1jaaJIj3W31pGG3MdKqCafGxLIBbTAjZ7f65NBZ9gIsKGADIldPOBJtjXpJBNKmJC2cj2fEBkh8-t6U7VywLYF9UZpwgnSPMqA

2.7.4 Anybody Who Makes Repentance A Separate Act From Believing Has Perverted God's Grace (2021-07-22 13:24)

1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

In several dozen Bible passages we are simply taught that salvation is by faith alone in the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. Our inspired text verse from **1st Thessalonians 4:14** makes this abundantly clear, **"For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Also, please consider **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Please consider **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** Please consider **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** That is so simple.

Yet, we hear in umpteen corrupt churches today that BELIEVING on Jesus as our Savior is not enough to be saved. In addition, many preachers foolishly teach that you must have an additional act of repentance, which they say is more than a mere change of mind; but rather, they say that a change of mind must lead to a change of behavior. This is a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. I love how Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), explains it:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Amen! That was well written. Anybody who adds repentance as a separate act from BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved is preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** Again, the inspired King James Bible simply teaches to BELIEVE! How in the world then, do so many preachers in churches today come up with the additional requirement to turn away from sinful behavior as a necessary step to salvation? They have been woefully deceived by Satan!

A changed life is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), which every born-again believer possesses (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). The Holy Spirit sanctifies every believer with the Word of God, which is THE TRUTH (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2). To change one's own behavior is reformation, not repentance. Sorrow over sins is penitence, not repentance. Making a mend for sin is penance, not repentance. Yet, so many corrupt pastors today confuse and add these things to repentance, demanding that people be sorry and commit to behavior modification in order to go to Heaven. That is not the Gospel of free grace, not even close! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. Anybody who teaches that believing on Jesus is not enough to get to Heaven, claiming that you must also repent (that will lead to turning away from your sinful bad habits) is a theological liar! In effect, such a horrible preacher is requiring that you first make a toll payment in order to enter into God's Kingdom.

In the true Gospel, you do need to repent, but repentance is simply a change of mind toward God (Acts 20:21) that causes you to BELIEVE the Gospel. Repentance and faith are not the

same thing, but they both happen at the same time, and are one act, not two separate acts. False prophet [1]Ray Comfort teaches that repentance is a separate act from believing...

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then **LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing!** God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And ***the second thing*** —trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've never killed anyone" ([3]MP3 clip from video).

Dear friend, believing on Jesus is NOT the "second thing" that you must do to be saved, it is the only thing!!! What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** Does the Bible say that you must first prove your sincerity by giving up your sinning, and then SECONDLY believe on Christ? No, it certainly does not. The Bible simply teaches to BELIEVE on Jesus! So why does Ray Comfort teach this madness? You tell me.

To be saved, you do need to know that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23), so that you will see your need for the blessed Savior Galatians 3:24-26). But this is all that repentance is. Let me give you a helpful illustration of repentance and faith. I recently moved from Guam to Florida in July of 2021. Now, when I got on the airplane to leave Guam, I didn't have to make a second decision to head toward Florida. I was moving toward Florida at the same time I was moving away from Guam. That is how repentance and faith work. You don't repent first, and then believe second.

I am tired of hearing unlearned and injurious preachers corrupt the simplicity of the Gospel, by teaching that someone who is trusting in Christ isn't really saved if they haven't forsaken their sinful behavior, alleging that they have never repented. That is another gospel. Anything required more than faith is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Faith is the only righteous thing I can do. Our part in salvation is simply to get out of the way, by ceasing from our own dead works (good and bad works alike) and RESTING wholly on the precious name of the Lord Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:9-11).

[4]The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus

"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[5]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1st Corinthians 16:24, "My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen."

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

2.7.5 God Wants To Give You A Gift Of Eternal Life, He Doesn't Demand That You Give Up Your Sinning To Receive It (2021-07-23 10:45)

Romans 4:1-5, "

What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

"

Our text passage makes it very clear that salvation is by faith alone, without works. I am so frustrated with pastors today who continually focus on repentance more than faith to be saved. The Gospel of John doesn't mention the word "

repent

" even once. This is because repentance is automatically included with believing. The word

"believe" is mentioned 85 times in John.

Dear friend, God wants to give to you a free gift of eternal life. **Ephesians 2:8-9,**

"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God*: Not of works, lest any man should boast." God does not demand that you give up your sins, make a mend, promise to do better, improving your life, surrender all to Jesus, turn over a new leaf, be willing to turn away from your sins, nor anything else to receive His free gift.

I heard a pastor recently teach that believing on Jesus is not enough to be saved. He simply meant that a person must also realize their sinnership, and I fully agree with that. You cannot merely turn over a new leaf from sin. to clean up your life to be saved. You need Jesus Christ! Contrariwise, you cannot merely trust Christ and fail to realize that you are a guilty sinner. Every person must answer the SIN QUESTION and the SON QUESTION.

1. Do you know that you're a guilty sinner?
2. Do you know that Jesus *died* on the cross to pay for your sins, was *buried* and *raised up* three days later, and that only though faith in Him can you be saved?

That is the simple Gospel. Nothing more is required. So when you hear wayward preachers perverting the Gospel, requiring tuning away from sins in addition to believing, you know that they don't know what they're talking about. Repentance must never be taught as being a separate action from believing. Therefore, it is impossible that someone could ever believe and yet not have repented. It is utterly impossible! You may follow Christ, but not believe. You may join a Christian organization, but not believe. You may live the Christian life, but not believe. But you cannot believe and yet still be lost!

The churches are filled with heresy today.

2.7.6 Bible Doesn't Explain Repentance, So Why Should We? (2021-07-26 23:25)

Acts 16:30-31, "

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?*

And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

"

We've got a BIG problem in many of our churches today with what pastors are teaching about Bible repentance to be saved. I was pondering this important matter today and something dawned on me. Folks, why do so many preachers try to explain what repentance means, when even the Bible doesn't tell us? Think about that. I am guilty of doing it too, so I am preaching to the choir.

In **Acts 16:30** the question was asked, **"**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved? **"** The simple answer to this naïve Roman soldier was,

"

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved...

" Paul didn't mention repentance! No mention was made of turning away from anything. Oh, why do preachers make getting saved so complicated? Now, we know from the Bible that a person MUST realize that they are a sinner. That is the whole purpose of God's law according to **Romans 3:19-20,**

"Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

I think one of the greatest injustices that pastors do to people is to make a big issue of repentance, which confuses them. I totally disagree with the theological statement: "Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior." Folks, that simply is NOT true! Repentance is "

a change of mind,

"

period, end of story! It is true that once saved, the indwelling Holy Spirit will begin to produce

“

fruit

”

in the life of a believer (Galatians 5:22-25), but this fruit MUST NOT be connected with the plan of salvation itself, lest we corrupt the Gospel and cast stumbling blocks before the people.

Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), wonderfully made this statement:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I LOVE that statement! I am amazed that John Bunyan had such a keen grasp of the Gospel. But after all, why shouldn’t he, the Word of God was the same then as it is today, which is why John Bunyan was refuting them. Moreover, this statement PROVES that many preachers back then were getting the Gospel wrong, just as they are today

, which is why John Bunyan was refuting them

. I have heard Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and John MacArthur all make lying allegations that the old time preachers all preached repentance from sins to be saved. Well, many did, and they were false teachers! But as the preceding wonderful quote from John Bunyan proves, there were also many preachers back then who taught a free grace Gospel, rejecting the heresy that to be saved you must first be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning.

In reality what these false teachers of “

repent of your sins to be saved

” are saying is that YOU must commit to changing your life, or else you don’t meet God’s qualifications to be saved. Dear friend, the Bible teaches in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 that if any man **“BE IN CHRIST”**

(i.e., he is already saved), he becomes a new creature. Kindly said, Pacific Garden Mission’s [1]UNSHACKLED radio program really gets the Gospel wrong oftentimes. Heresy has invaded most churches today! Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to forsake our sinning to be saved.

I am tired of hearing pastors teach that repentance is *a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior.* What they are indirectly implying is that if your life hasn’t changed you’re not saved! Being indwelt with God’s Holy Spirit and the manifestation of an outward change of behavior are two different things! Case in point, I know of several believers who are serving time behind bars in prison. They’re behavior didn’t change! Well you say, if you are saved, there should at least be some evidence of the Holy Spirit. Okay, how much? How much does a person’s life need to change before they are considered saved? Do you see how foolish this heresy of having a change of behavior is folks concerning salvation?

The truth is this—if you are saved you SHOULD live for Christ; not WILL because that is Calvinism; not MUST because that is works. What saith the Scripture? **Titus 2:11-12, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,**

Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, *we should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

” If you are saved, YOU SHOULD live for God. When you hear a preacher insisting that true repentance means that your behavior WILL CHANGE, he is preaching another Gospel.

Listen, anything that an unsaved person can imitate cannot be used as

“proof” that someone is saved. Can an unsaved person change? Yes. Can an unsaved person love, do good works and live the Christian life? Yes. So those things cannot be used to “prove” that anyone is saved. The only “proof” that you are saved is the blessed presence of the in-dwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.”**

That is something that only YOU can determine, which is what the epistle of 1st John is about (1st John 5:13).

The simple answer given in Acts 16:31 to the question in Acts 16:30 about how to be saved, is simply to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! No mention is made about forsaking a sinful life. No requirement is given about the necessity of a change of behavior down the road. It is so easy for preachers to get caught between grace and works. The churches today are full of false teachings on what a person must do to get to Heaven. I adamantly reject any teaching that even mentions a change of behavior with God’s simple plan of salvation!!!

Again, the Word of God doesn’t make an issue of repentance to be saved, so why should we? Whatever *change of mind* (repentance) is necessary to be saved is automatically included in believing for the sinner that comes to Christ. The ONLY requirement to receive God’s free gift of eternal life is that you admit you are a sinner. No intent to reform is necessary, which would be equivalent to paying a toll to enter into God’s Kingdom. Sorrow for sin is penitence, not repentance. To make a mend is penance, not repentance. To turn from sin is reformation, not repentance. All that God requires to be saved is repentance (a change of mind), which compels a man to believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Repentance facilitates believing. Repentance and faith are inseparable, two parts of one action of believing the Gospel to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed.

I reject the idea that it is even possible to believe without repenting. Some preachers claim that if a person professes faith in Christ, but are still living in immorality, that they never repented of their sins and are not saved. That is another gospel. The truth is that it is possible to follow Christ, live the Christian life, join a Christian organization, or adopt a Christian culture, and still be lost. We see this evidenced in Matthew 7:21-23. They did many wonderful works in Jesus’ name. They preached in Jesus’ name. They even called Jesus “

Lord,

”

but Christ denied knowing them, calling them workers of iniquity. The Lord tells us the reason why in Matthew 7:21, because they failed to do the Father’s will. John 6:40 teaches that the Father’s will is to BELIEVE ON CHRIST!!!

Dear friend, you can follow Jesus, serve Jesus, love Jesus and talk about Jesus all you want, but you will never be born-again until you cease from your own works and wholly TRUST JESUS. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. ”** So when we witness to people, we should simply make sure that they understand they are a guilty sinner in God’s sight, under the condemnation of God’s law. We should explain that there is a penalty for sin, which is eternity in the fires of Hell. Never withhold the reality

of Hell from people when you witness to them. But we must be VERY careful to never give the wrong impression that their behavior must change to be saved.

I love what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said:

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation." —Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, [2]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE, from his timeless classic book, [3]EXCEPT YE REPENT.

I agree 100 %! The entire concept of Lordship Salvation is based in self-righteousness. The concept of wrong repentance is rooted in self-righteousness. Never, ever, accept the teaching that repentance means anything more than a simple *change of mind*. That may not settle right with you dear friend, but it is God's Word. The Lord in His infinite wisdom intentionally chose *[4]metanoia* (a Greek noun that means "a change of mind"). If God wanted to use a different word that included a change of behavior, then He would have chose a different word. Think about that! Why do so many preachers ADD meaning to the word metanoia?

I did an internet search to see if I could find out why preachers add extra meaning to repentance as "

a change of mind.

" The hardcore Lordship salvation website GotQuestions.org came up first. This is the heresy that they teach:

> When a repentant person changes his mind about sin, that change of mind naturally leads to a turning from sin. Sin is no longer desirable or fun, because sin brings condemnation. The repentant sinner begins to abhor his past misdeeds. And he begins to seek ways to amend his behavior (see Luke 19:8). So, ultimately, the result of the change of mind about sin is good deeds. The sinner turns away from sin toward faith in the Savior, and that faith is shown in action (see James 2:17).
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [5]https://www.gotquestions.org/repentance-change-mind-turn-sin.html

That is an ASSUMPTION! They are perverting the Bible meaning of *repentance* based upon their own flawed human understanding and not Scripture. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that repentance (a change of mind) *naturally* leads to a turning from sin!!! This is human reformation and not the work of the Holy Spirit. In true salvation the sinner has zero power to turn away from their sins. It is the power of Christ in the life of a born-again believer that enables us to turn away from sin (Galatians 2:20). In other words, God saves us and the Holy Spirit changes us. This is the fruit of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

The horrible preceding quote from GotQuestions.org attributes all of the changes in a believer's life to SELF, and not the Holy Spirit. According to their flawed reasoning, all of the changes in a believer's life has its origin in repentance; but the Bible teaches that a believer is transformed by the renewing of our mind (Romans 12:1-2). John 17:17 teaches that the believer is sanctified by the Word of God, the truth. I completely reject the heretical idea that the change of mind which is necessary to believe the Gospel, somehow perpetuates into a change of behavior, so that if someone's behavior hasn't change they aren't really saved.

Friend, if you don't have the Holy Spirit you're not saved. That is the truth! **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now *if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his*. "** I hope you see the big difference between the manmade changes that false teachers require, versus the changes which the Holy Spirit produces in the believer. No pastor should ever teach people that repentance is anything more than a simple *change of mind*. For to do so is to corrupt the Word of God. No mention of changing one's behavior ought ever be mentioned with repentance. God doesn't, so why should we? Where the Bible is silent we should be silent.

I love what Mario Cuomo, the governor of New York said: "Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but nobody has a right to their own facts." Yes Sir! The FACT of the matter is that repentance in the Bible concerning salvation is simply "a change of mind."

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-bible-teaches-easy-believism.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
5. https://www.gotquestions.org/repentance-change-mind-turn-sin.html

---

2.7.7 Can A Person Be A Catholic And Still Be Saved? (2021-07-28 09:30)

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."

Can a person be a Roman Catholics and still be saved? Yes and no. A man recently wrote to me from South America and asked me if his elderly mother can still be saved. He wants to lead her to Christ before she dies, but she refuses to leave the Roman Catholic Church. He emailed me for me advice. He asked a very good question.

Yes, it is possible for a person to be saved and yet still be a member of a false religion, but only if they completely trust Jesus Christ and cease from trusting in the false Gospel of their false religion. In the case of Roman Catholics, they are taught from the cradle to the casket that to get to Heaven a person must keep the Seven Sacraments (baptism, confirmation, Eucharist, penance, anointing of the sick, marriage and holy orders). Catholics are falsely taught that salvation rests in the Catholic Church itself and that water baptism is the door into the Catholic Church. All Catholics trust in water baptism for Heaven. This is a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

Catholics also are taught that to get to Heaven a person must be confirmed, partake of the holy eucharist, et cetera. So to get saved, a Catholic would need to renounce these things. That is, they would have to stop trusting (repent) of these "dead works" (Hebrews 6:1), by trusting only in Jesus Christ. You don't have to do anything to be saved except come as a sinner and rest wholly in Jesus' name, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ is risen from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). A person CANNOT be saved while still holding onto trusting in water baptism, the priest, confirmation, and the confessional booth.

So if a man understands that he is a sinner in God's sight and places his childlike trust (reliance) in Jesus Christ alone, he will go to Heaven. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them**

out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." Salvation is very simple, free and easy. We simply need to rest wholly in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. Your mother already believes those things, but she is also adding water baptism and the Seven Sacrament. To be saved she must trust Christ alone, and nothing else. Adding anything to Christ is no trust at all. Partial faith in Christ plus keeping the Seven Sacraments is a counterfeit gospel, which cannot produce the new birth.

I agree that a person who gets saved logically wouldn't want to remain in the Catholic religion. But some people don't know anything else because Catholicism has been their hope and home since childhood. So for the sake of family, tradition or fear, a person may not necessarily leave the Catholic church right away, but God WILL save them if they will simply cease from trusting in the Catholic religion and rest only in Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins to be saved (Hebrews 4:10-11). The only thing from which a person needs to repent to be saved is from the only thing which prevents them from entering into Heaven, unbelief.

Here is a very helpful and wonderful free online book by Michael P. Bowen explaining the simplicity of the Gospel. The book is called: "I Never Knew You: The Coming Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It!"...

[1]http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i _never _knew _you.pdf

And here is a very excellent sermon by Pastor Curtis Hutson called: "The One Thing That Determines Salvation"...

[2]http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis _hutson/determines _salvation.htm

We are saved by looking TO Jesus. This is how people were saved in the Old Testament too. Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else." I just prayed for your mother that God would help her to understand the Gospel and that she would believe it to be saved. So your mother doesn't have to leave the Catholic religion to be saved, she just needs to stop trusting in it to Get to Heaven, and trust only Jesus instead.

I hope that helps my friend. I share your heavy burden for your mother. She is blessed to have a son who is concerned about her eternal fate. Here is a wonderful video by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold that perhaps your mother would watch called: "The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes"...

[3]https://youtu.be/Wh1VU- _OF98

Getting saved is simple, free and easy. God will save anybody who wholly rests in Jesus' name. No sin or religion can prevent salvation if there is genuine faith in the Savior.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
3. https://youtu.be/Wh1VU-_OF98

2.7.8 Beware Of False Teacher Pastor Joel Osteen (2021-07-30 18:13)

“ ”

2nd Peter 2:1, “

But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

”

Joel Osteen says many helpful and great things. I always feel encouraged after I listen to him. Pastor Osteen makes me feel like I can do anything! Joel Osteen is a powerful motivational speaker and a gifted orator. The biggest problem with his sermons is WHAT JOEL OSTEEN DOESN’T SAY.

Unfortunately, Pastor Osteen gets the Gospel horrible WRONG. I was listening to him preach the other night (if you can call his motivational speeches preaching). At the end of his sermon, Joel gave a counterfeit plan of salvation that made me cringe. Pastor Osteen requires four things to be saved that are totally unbiblical:

1. Joel says you must “receive Jesus as Lord” to be saved.
2. Joel says you must “repent of your sins” to be saved.
3. Joel says you must “pray” to be saved.
4. Joel says you must “follow Christ” to be saved.

I heard Joel Osteen on TV the other day require those four unbiblical things to be saved. Joel didn’t even mention Jesus’ death, burial or resurrection in his suggested sinner’s prayer. Dear reader, you don’t need to do anything of those things Joel requires.

You can simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). You don’t have to pray. God is already offering you eternal life as a gift, if you will simply BELIEVE. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

”

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to “

repent of your sin

” to be saved. Wicked men added that. Repentance is simply realizing that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption, *a change of mind* toward God (Acts 20:21), that is part of BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. They are not two separate acts, but just one. **Acts 16:30b-31, “**

Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”

Friend, you must choose whether to believe Joel Osteen (who adds at least four additional requirements), or you must believe what the Bible says

we must do to be saved. It cannot be both! Something is wrong with Joel Osteen’s plan of salvation. It does not agree with God’s plan of salvation in the Bible. You only need to receive

Jesus as your Savior to be saved, not your Lord. Jesus is Lord, you don't make Him Lord. It is heresy that you must make Jesus your Master, and commit to follow Him, to get to Heaven. If those things were true, then eternal life could not be a free gift, because YOU would have to pay for it.

All of the false Christian cults teach these same heresies that Joel Osteen does concerning how to be saved. All of the cults teach that to be saved you must "repent of your sins." They teach that you cannot receive God's free gift of eternal life unless you first commit to forsake your lifestyle of sin. This heresy has crept into nearly all Baptist churches today, corrupting the Word of God and perverting the Gospel, casting stumbling blocks before the people. You come as a guilty sinner to the Savior to be saved, you don't need to commit to stop your sinning to be saved.

It is the conviction of the Holy Spirit that works repentance in a man unto salvation, and not YOU. 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*, not turning away from your sinning. Repentance is a matter of the truth that you are a guilty sinner. You need to know what you're being saved from. Galatians 3:24-26 teaches this. The LAW of God shows us our sins and brings us to CHRIST to be saved by God's grace. Joel Osteen fails to understand this biblical truth. CHRIST Himself is sufficient Oh sinner to be saved!

Therefore, you don't need to follow Christ as "

Lord

"

to be saved. It sounds so good and noble, so religious and reasonable, that a person must make Christ their

"

Lord

" (Boss) to get to Heaven. But this teaching goes 100 % contrary to the righteousness of God, which is by faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). CHRIST is the end of the LAW to him that believes, not our behavior changes, commitment to do better, desire to turn away from sins, religious devotion or willingness to follow Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."**

Oh how simple are the Scriptures! Do you see that dear friend. CHRIST Himself is the END of God's Law to all who believe. How beautiful!!! All that is required to be saved is to simply BELIEVE. Do you know what this means? It means that Joel Osteen is not saved. It means that Joel Osteen is woefully ignorant of God's simple plan of salvation. It means that Joel is a damnable false teacher who is leading the masses into Hell. By embellishing the true Gospel with a bunch of garbage theology that is not required, NOR ALLOWED BY GOD, Pastor Osteen has successfully obscured (hidden) the Gospel from the lost (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again. You can follow Christ as "Lord, Lord" like Joel Osteen teaches, and you'll one day hear Christ's horrifying Words: **"**

I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity

" (Matthew 7:23b).

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again.

You can

“

repent of your sins

”

like Judas did in Matthew 27:3, and

as Joel Osteen foolishly teaches, and you’ll one day hear Christ’s horrifying Words: **“**

I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity

” (Matthew 7:23b).

Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without being born again.

You can pray as did an unsaved religious man named Cornelius in Acts 10:2, and as did the unsaved people in Matthew 6:7, and as heretic Joel Osteen teaches, but

you’ll one day hear Christ’s horrifying Words: **“**

I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity

” (Matthew 7:23b).

Dear reader, the Bible plainly tells us what we must do to be saved in **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, *and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day. ”** The only way to God the Father is through faith in God the Son. **John 14:6,**

“Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*. ”

In the Gospel of John we are taught to simply BELIEVE on Jesus to be saved. You need to know *Who* Jesus is, He is the Christ, the Son of God (John 20:31). You need to know *what* Jesus did for you, He died for your sins on the cross (John 19-20). You need to know *why* Christ died for you, because we are guilty sinners (John 1:29). Nothing more is required nor allowed to be saved, except to **“** Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house

” (Acts 16:31). Pastor Joel Osteen gets it woefully wrong!

2.7.9 If You Think Salvation Can Be Lost, You Don’t Understand The Gospel (2021-07-31 13:58)

John 10:25-29, “Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father’s name, they bear witness of me. But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: *And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish*, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father’s hand.”

The Word of God teaches ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED. I don’t see how anyone could be saved who disagrees with this view. Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) preached a very helpful sermon called: "[1]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION."

If a person thinks that they CAN LOSE God's salvation, then it shows that they errantly think THEY must do something to retain or maintain that salvation, which is not total faith in Christ. The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. A true born-again believer has the mindset that JESUS PAID IT ALL, and God alone does the saving, all of it. When we accept a gift, it is ours! To say that a person could ever lose God's free gift of eternal life, is to change the meaning of a gift. A "gift" is something given without compensation or payment in return. If a person could ever LOSE salvation, then it could not be a gift. I firmly believe that those people who think salvation can be lost, were never truly saved at all.

Also, to say that salvation can be lost is to fail to understand the new birth. When a person gets saved, a new spiritual birth has happened. The new birth is wrought by God's Holy Spirit in response to a person's faith in Jesus Christ. This birth is permanent and irreversible, as is the first physical birth. The new birth cannot be lost!

Dear friend, the new birth is a miracle of God. The blessed Savior promised to give eternal life, not probationary or temporal life, to them that believe on Him. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS). Anyone who disagrees with OSAS is not a born-again believer. They are not a redeemed child of God. I can say that boldly with confidence from the Scriptures! Salvation is not partial faith in Christ plus something else.

I like how [2]Pastor Hank Lindstrom tests a professed Christian, to see if they are really saved. He asks them if they were to murder someone, would they still be saved? If they response with "

No,

"

then they are not saved, because it evidences that they don't understand the Gospel.

Salvation is based solely upon God's imputed righteousness through faith in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). Even the best Christians still habitually sin (Romans 7:14-25). The Bible doesn't teach that we must repent "of your sins" to be saved. In fact, we must be 100 % sinless and perfect to enter into God's Kingdom (James 2:10; 1st Corinthians 6:9-11). That is why Christ had to come into the world, to die on the cross in our place to pay our debt of sin (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

Therefore, we can be declared 100 % sinless (justified) through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). God justifies the believer on the basis of faith alone in Christ, imputing our sins to Jesus and His righteousness to us (Romans 4:4-6). Christ is the end of the law to all who believe (Romans 10:3-4). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33). The believer's righteousness is based solely in God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith in Jesus, and not our own. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! Anyone who disagrees with that doesn't understand the Gospel. They don't understand the new birth. They don't understand the free gift of eternal life. They don't understand God's imputed righteousness. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ah9I17Z1CWE
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ah9I17Z1CWE

2.8 August

2.8.1 Where In The Bible Was Anyone Asked To Forsake Their Sins To Be Saved? (2021-08-03 13:23)

Romans 4:4-7, “

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

***But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

”

Let’s list the people in Holy Bible who were told to forsake sin, repent of sins, invite Jesus into their life, commit to follow Christ or make Jesus the Lord of your life to be saved. Here’s the list...

That’s right, there are NONE! Nowhere in the inspired Word of God can you show me where anyone was told to

forsake sin, repent of sins, invite Jesus into their life, commit to follow Christ or make Jesus the Lord of your life to be saved.

We read concerning Abram in **Genesis 15:6,**

“

And *he believed in the LORD*; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

” Abraham was saved by faith alone in the Lord. No mention is made of

forsaking sin, repenting of sins, inviting Jesus into his life, committing himself to follow Christ or make Jesus the Lord of his life to be saved.

On the Day of Pentecost we read that 3,000 people were saved, but no one was told

to forsake sin, repent of sins, invite Jesus into their life, commit to follow Christ or make Jesus the Lord of your life to be saved. **Acts 2:41,**

“Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. ” They were saved simply by gladly receiving Peter’s Gospel message.

In **Acts 10:43** we read how simple it was for an Italian man named Cornelius to be saved, **“To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. ”** Again, we clearly see that salvation comes to those who simply BELIEVE. No one

was told to

forsake sin, repent of sins, invite Jesus into their life, commit to follow Christ or make Jesus the Lord of your life to be saved.

Our churches today are pathetic. I cannot believe the garbage that I read in Statements of Faith of churches and Bible colleges. Satan has crept into most churches. I was sickened on

July 21st, 2021 when I attended the Campus Church in Pensacola. The church's assistant pastor Tim Zacharias got up and made this heretical statement: "Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior." Pastor Zacharias is WRONG! In fact, repentance is "

a change of mind,

"

period, end of story. Any pastor who embellishes the biblical meaning of the word

"

[1]repent

" is a liar. I called them out for teaching false doctrine at Campus Church. Sadly, Pastor Jeff Redlin replied by 100 % agreeing with the preceding heresy!

I am sick and tired of pastors corrupting the Word of God. You talk about pride! The moment that you correct these pastors, they count you as an enemy, as they did the Apostle Paul. **Galatians 4:16, " Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?**

"

We are declared 100 % sinless (justified) through faith in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). God justifies the believer on the basis of faith alone in Christ, imputing our sins to Jesus and His righteousness to us (Romans 4:4-6). Christ is the end of the law to all who believe (Romans 10:3-4). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33). The believer's righteousness is based solely in God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith in Jesus, and not our own. Kindest regards. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! Anyone who disagrees with that doesn't understand the Gospel. They don't understand the new birth. They don't understand the free gift of eternal life. They don't understand God's imputed righteousness. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm

2.8.2 Repentance Never Means More Than A Change Of Mind (2021-08-05 21:46)

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ." 2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

Dear reader, repentance in the Bible concerning salvation NEVER means anything more than a change of mind. Anybody who adds to that meaning is preaching another gospel.

I moved last month from Guam to Pensacola. I feel like a cow looking at a new gate. I have been making many sincere mistakes since I've been here. I am learning many new things. For example: I had never used a mobile phone before to answer phone calls. People were

calling me and I couldn't figure out how to answer my Samsung phone, that I bought at Best Buy. I tried to call, but couldn't get through. I tried to press the green circle, but it didn't work.

So I searched Google for "How To Answer Samsung Mobile Phone." One website said to swipe upward, which I tried but it didn't work either. Another website said to swipe up on the white circle around the green dot, but that didn't work either. I was so frustrated, as my stupid phone rang, and I couldn't answer it. I was calling people back, to see who had called me, but was getting answering machines and voice mail. This went on for 2 weeks, until I finally had a chance to drive 30 minutes back to Best Buy where I purchased the mobile phone. As it turns out, to answer the phone you have to start at the green dot and swipe diagonally for 3 inches to the middle of the phone. Oh brother! Now I know how to answer my phone...lol. What the phone designer made to be simple and self-explanatory was very difficult and a mystery for me, because I was unlearned.

I think this is a perfect illustration of what so many pastors are doing today with the Bible doctrine of repentance. What God intended to be simple they are making complicated because they are unlearned. Repentance is simply "[1]a change of mind." That is what the Greek word metanoia means, and nothing more. Yet I hear foolish pastors expressing their anger that someone would teach that repentance is just a change of mind. One such unreasonable pastor is [2]Charles Lawson of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee. I love the man's preaching otherwise, but he really blows it regarding repentance and how to be saved. Respectfully, that means Pastor Lawson is not truly saved. How can he be when he is wrong on the Gospel?

Dear friend, repentance NEVER means anything more than a change of mind. But doesn't the Bible give us some indication of what we must change our mind about? Yes, the Bible does! First let's look at **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Here we read that repentance is **"TOWARD GOD."** Amen! Now let's look at **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** So here we learn that repentance is **"TO THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE TRUTH."**

A key Scripture passage to understand Bible repentance is **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** So here see that repentance is when a lost person changes their thinking. Whereas before they refused to come to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved, now they have changed their mind TOWARD GOD AND ARE ACKNOWLEDGING THE TRUTH. They have acknowledged THE TRUTH that they are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20) and are believing THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved. That is salvation! That is simple, free and easy.

In sharp contrast, many unlearned preachers today (both layman and pastors alike) are corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people, by teaching that repentance means "[3]turn away from your sinful ways." False Teachers like [4]Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) and [5]Dr. Marty Herron (Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary) pervert the Gospel, teaching that repentance means that you must turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. This is manmade

righteousness, and not the imputed righteousness of God through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:4-7). These wicked men will deceitfully claim to believe the latter, but by adding the additional requirement to turn away from your willful sinning, they have corrupted the Gospel.

Dear friend, there is an entirely different mindset in the brain of someone who thinks that you cannot continue in sin and go to Heaven. They utterly fail to understand that we are saved solely on the basis of what Jesus Christ did through Calvary's cross, by the shedding of His precious blood for our sins. If YOU must turn away from your sinning to get to Heaven, then in fact you are only placing partial faith in Christ, and adding your own self-righteousness.

NO ONE is saved who thinks that a person can lose God's free gift of salvation, because it proves that YOU are not completely trusting the blessed Savior. I have had people argue with me, who claim that they were formerly confused as a Pentecostal, thinking that salvation could be lost, but still insist that they were saved back then. I am not sorry to disagree fully with them. You were never truly saved (born again) until you completely ceased from trusting in your own works, and you wholly rested in Jesus Christ as your Savior. If turning away from sinful living, or maintaining a life of holy living, is required to know that you are truly saved, then YOU ARE NOT SAVED! If you have to look at your life to prove that you're saved, then you're not saved.

I was gloriously saved at age 13 by faith in Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31; Galatians 3:26). I became God's adopted child forever when I got saved. Nothing more was necessary or required. I have NEVER one time in my Christian life thought that I could lose God's free gift of salvation, which He gave to me because of my faith in His only begotten Son (John 3:16). I have never thought that I must persevere in holy living to prove the genuineness of the reality of my faith. This is a very important matter dear reader. The Bible is very clear that there are not two gospels. There is a very dangerous teaching going around in our Bible colleges and churches today, which says that "Lordship" salvation (i.e., Calvinism) and Wrong Repentance (i.e., Calvinism) fall within the realm of orthodox theology. No, they don't! Anything other than a 100 % free grace Gospel is a lie of the Devil.

In closing, repentance in the Bible concerning salvation NEVER means anything more than a change of mind. Anybody who adds to that meaning is preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). You simply need to think differently so that you will admit you are a guilty sinner and believe the Gospel. The only change of mind that you must have is the realization (acknowledging THE TRUTH) that you are a guilty sinner under the condemnation of God's law, deserving of punishment in Hell. In other words, you need to know what you are being saved from. You need to know why you need a Savior. You are a guilty sinner and so am I (Romans 3:23).

Consequently, we all deserve to burn in the Lake of Fire for ever (Romans 5:9, 6:23; Revelation 20:15). But God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on the cross. Christ paid our sin debt (1st John 2:2). Anyone who by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins is saved. It is simply a matter friend of trusting the truth as recorded in God's written Word concerning His Son, Jesus Christ. John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm

---

2.8.3 Don't Make A Christ Out Of Your Repentance (2021-08-06 14:10)

John 6:37-40, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day."

Notice in the following quote that Pastor Charles Spurgeon (1834-1892) accurately teaches that repentance does not precede believing. When a man sees Christ (John 6:40), he changes his mind (repents) and believes at the same time. And then it is the precious indwelling Holy Ghost Who turns us from sin. That's how the new birth works! ...

> "Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance." —Charles Spurgeon; "[1]All Of Grace," Chapter 11 - "Alas! I Can Do Nothing"

Boy, that was brilliantly said. Yes, that is right! Those pastors today who falsely teach that you must turn away from your sin to be saved are looking to the effect (repentance) rather than the cause (which is Christ). We must look to the Lord Jesus, and not to our own repenting. Certainly every believer still sins (Romans 7:14-25), but the indwelling Holy Spirit will chastise every child of God when we sin. I agree with Spurgeon's preceding quote. It is the Holy Spirit Who turns us from sin (Philippians 2:13), and not our own repentance. Repentance is a grace from God (2nd Timothy 2:25). This doesn't mean we should look for changes in a believer's life to determine if they are saved. Only God can see someone's heart.

When I got saved as a boy at age 13, the Holy Spirit immediately began to convict me about the sin in my life. Pastor Spurgeon is right that we don't have to turn away from sin to be saved. That is not how salvation works. You come to God as a guilty sinner, believing on Christ, and in so doing you have repented. This is what I think Spurgeon meant.

We don't have to turn away from sin to be saved; but rather, when we believe on Christ, the Holy Spirit begins to work in our life concerning our sins. This doesn't mean that every believer will turn away from sinning. No believer has ever turned away from all their sinning.

Even the best saints will sin, because we are still in the flesh.

So the very idea that a Christian must turn perpetually away from their sins to prove that they are saved is preposterous! It is the Holy Spirit who works in every believer to turn us from our

sins, but many believers choose to dwell in Sodom. Demas forsook Paul because he loved this present world. Lot lived a life of sin. Samson chased women all his life. Samson build altars for his pagan wives. If you are saved, then the Holy Spirit deals with you concerning the sin in your life, even though you may be disobedient and still choose to wallow in the hogpen of sin like the Prodigal Son. Every believer has God's Spirit in them (1st John 3:24).

John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." The word "repent" in the Bible only means "a change of mind." We know that it must deal with sin, because John 3:20 says people who do evil won't come to the light to be saved. This helps us to understand repentance. The person who repents has changed their mind. Verse 21 is very important, which says that **"HE THAT DOETH TRUTH COMETH TO THE LIGHT."**

So here we see that the opposite of the unrepentant man is the man who doeth (or acknowledges the truth). What truth? The LAW clearly teaches us that it is THE TRUTH that all men are guilty sinners. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** It is wrong to teach that repentance has nothing to do with sin. You must know what you are being saved from. I think Pastor Harry Ironside said it well:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."—Harry A. Ironside; "Except Ye Repent," pg. 36

The Epistle of 1st John was written to believers that our joy may be full (1st John 1:4), by helping us as individual believers to **"know that ye are saved" (1st John 5:13b)** . The test given in 1st John 3:8-9 is not to see if we are saved because we have turned away from our sin; but rather, to determine if we have the indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). The Holy Spirit will convict a believer when we sin. If you don't have that conviction from God's Spirit living in you, then you need to get saved. That was the truth that compelled me to come to Christ as a 13 year old boy.

Certainly, it would be heresy to say that the Holy Spirit doesn't work within every believer to influence us to turn away from our sins. **Philippians 2:13,**

"

For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

"

2nd Timothy 2:19b,

"

...Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

"

Repentance and faith are inseparable. The Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" 85-times, but the word "repent" is never mentioned even once. In genuine salvation, one who believes on Jesus Christ has repented, and the one who repents has believed on the Lord Jesus

Christ for the forgiveness of sins. The Good News (i.e., Gospel) is that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried and triumphantly raised up from the dead, so that He can save those who believe.

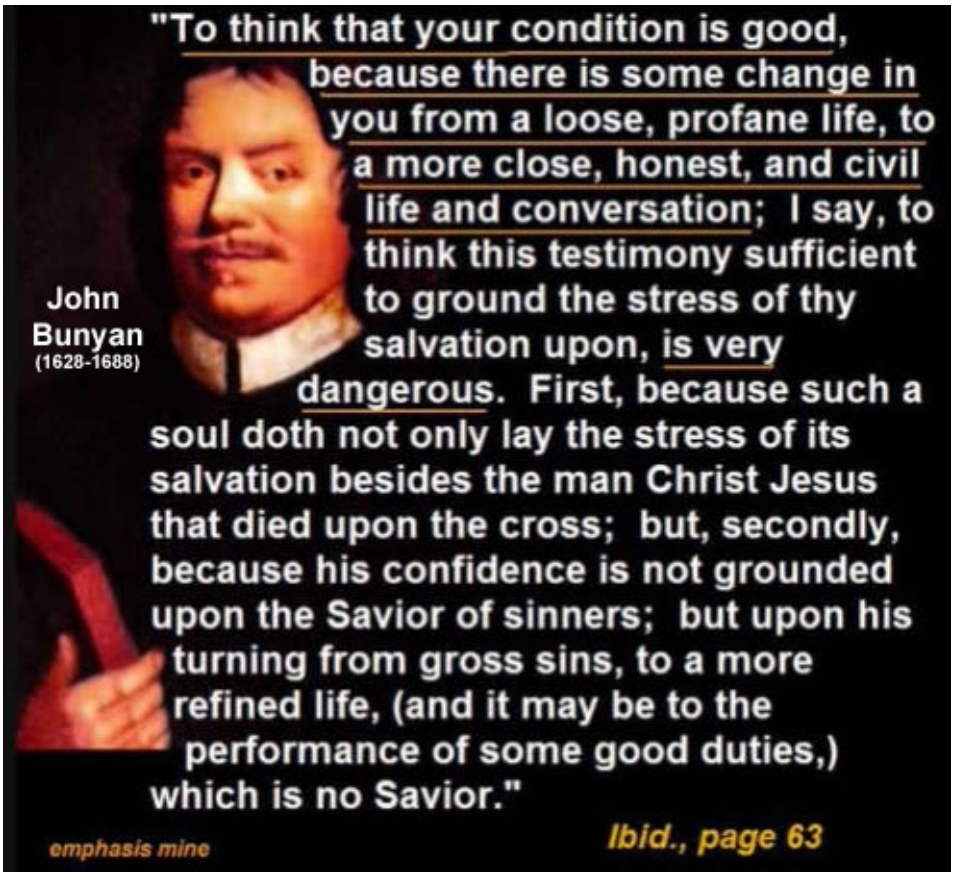
1. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace.html

---

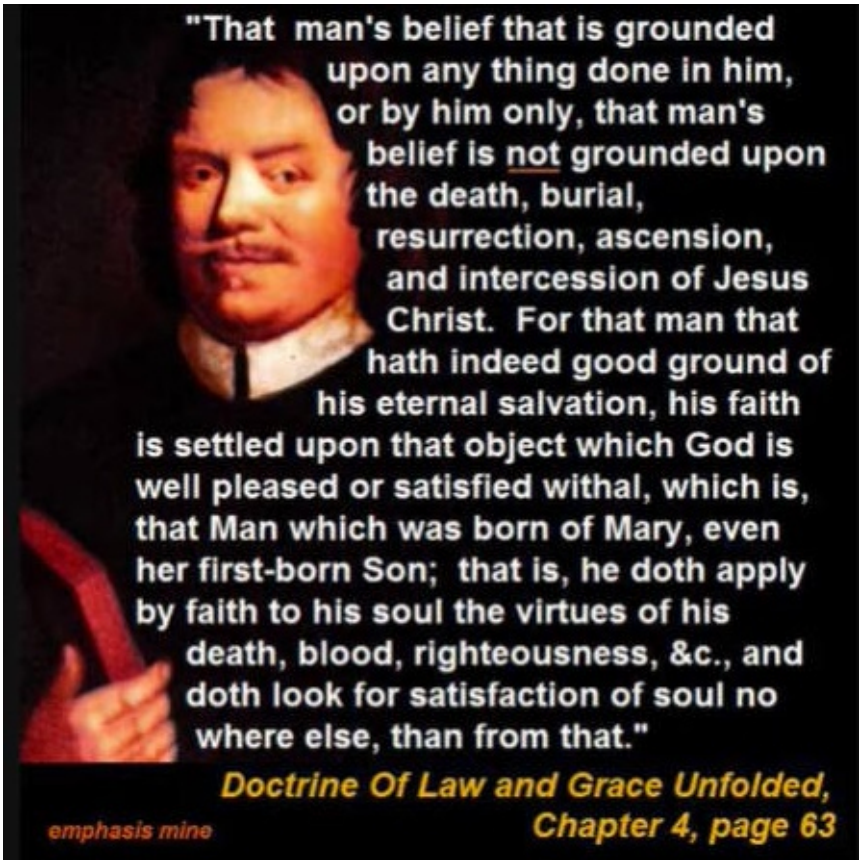
2.8.4 Helpful Salvation Quotes By Evangelist John Bunyan (2021-08-07 18:23)

“If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

[1]



[2]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiVt1s0laUBgtk_xIkFOmPtf-LSh_8gzkIoFCabKR3iD-8-GG23pryyJMIDcKvyrsfhOIOrrI-LSRr83noBSREKtcnGUcpBbgZOdvs
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEioR4iZdk70iHQqRUy8v_rb_ZW0BpI4qY2W7iyW0UBmpBTOmdTUAwmAYFqAapM-NcmuBBDfp30rB2pj3AqoMKRrEQw1Gjsol7iFN9O

2.8.5 God Only Saves The Ungodly In Their Ungodly Condition (2021-08-08 17:22)

Romans 5:6-10, “

For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, *Christ died for us*.

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.”

I absolutely LOVE our text passages from the New Testament book of Romans. The Apostle Paul is the writer, God is the divine Author. The Apostle makes very clear that CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY. There is a popular heresy circulating in churches today, which says that you cannot come to Christ for salvation unless you first "[1]repent and turn away from sin in every area of your life." But that is not the Gospel! The true plan of salvation is that you see yourself as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and BELIEVE the *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) of Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and bodily risen three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Many pastors and Christian layman don't understand Bible repentance, so they wrest (torture) the Scripture to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). One of the worst sins a man can commit is to attempt to teach the Word of God when he doesn't know what he is doing.

Refuting Evangelist Dan Corner's Perverse Gospel

A perfect example is [2]Evangelist Dan Corner, who denies the Bible doctrine of Eternal Security. Dan Corner utterly fails to comprehend the imputed righteousness of God, which is through faith in the Son of God (Philippians 3:9). Dan Corner errantly teaches that you must do WORKS to be saved.

> Again, one must repent (turn from his sins) or he will perish. Hence, the faith in Jesus that is needed to be considered righteous is a trusting and submitting faith - one that obeys. Furthermore, it is imperative to endure to the very end of your life to enter God's paradise kingdom (Mt. 10:22; Heb. 3:14 and Rev. 2:10,11). If you are a real Christian now, you are righteous, but sin can change that righteous standing and bring you to your spiritual death, just like it did for both Adam and Eve. Because of this truth, Paul told Timothy (who was righteous) to keep himself pure (1 Tim. 5:22). [3]SOURCE

[4]

Heresy! Dan Corner is unlearned about the Scriptures. Nowhere in the Bible are we taught to turn away from our sinning to be saved. And nowhere does the Bible teach that salvation can be lost if we continue sinning. Corner horrible misinterprets Matthew 10:22, "And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved." Jesus here is speaking about the coming Tribulation period. The Lord reiterates this truth in **Matthew 24:13, "But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved." Matthew 24:22, "And except those days should be shortened, *there should no flesh be saved*: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened."** Do you see what the Lord is referring to by "saved"?

He is referring to flesh! Except the Lord shorten the Tribulation period, no flesh (humanity) will be saved. This has nothing to do with persevering in holiness to be saved.

Dan Corner foolishly cites Hebrews 3:14 to bolster up his strawman heresy that a person must "endure" to the end to be saved. To understand this Bible verse, we must examine it within the context of the entire passage. And also, please remember that men, and not the Holy Spirit, added the chapter divisions to the Bible as we know it. Here is a classic example of where chapter divisions sometimes hinder the reader from understanding the Word of God. In order to understand Hebrews 3:14 we must also read chapter 4...

Hebrews 3:14: “

For we are made partakers of Christ, *if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end*;

”

Hebrews 3:15, “

While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

”

Hebrews 3:16, “For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.”

Hebrews 3:17, “

But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

”

Hebrews 3:18, “

And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

”

Hebrews 3:19, “

So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

”

Hebrews 4:1, “Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.”

Hebrews 4:2, “*For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*.”

Hebrews 4:3: “For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.”

Hebrews 4:4, “For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.”

So here we learn that many of the Jews perished in the Wilderness. They had heard Moses preach the Gospel for 40 years, but it did not profit them (i.e., they didn’t get saved) because they didn’t have FAITH in the Gospel). These people were never saved to begin with. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Dan Corner is cherry-picking passages of Scripture which contradict the plain teaching of the Bible that the new birth is a one-time miracle (John 3:3-7; 1st Peter 1:23). The new birth (justification and regeneration) is not a process. Growing in grace (sanctification) is a process.

Hebrews 3:19, “

So we see that they could not enter in *because of unbelief*.

” The issue is faith here. They had never believed at all.

Hebrews 4:11,

“

***Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.**

”

John 6:28-29,

“

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” Jesus Himself confirmed that the only

“work” that we can do to get to Heaven is to **“**

BELIEVE ON HIM.

” The very moment that we BELIEVE ON CHRIST we are born anew by the Holy Spirit of God, regenerated and given eternal life. Jesus is our eternal life. **1st John 5:20,**

“And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*. ” Jesus is the true God and eternal life. If you have Jesus, you have eternal life!!!

Charles Spurgeon Had It Right — God Saves The Unrighteous

I love the following excellent quote from Pastor Charles Spurgeon:

> “Do not attempt to touch yourself up and make yourself something other than you really are; but come as you are to Him who justifies the ungodly. A great artist some short time ago had painted a part of the corporation of the city in which he lived, and he wanted, for historic purposes, to include in his picture certain characters well known in the town. A crossing-sweeper, unkempt, ragged, filthy, was known to everybody, and there was a suitable place for him in the picture. The artist said to this ragged and rugged individual, "I will pay you well if you will come down to my studio and let me take your likeness." He came round in the morning, but he was soon sent about his business; for he had washed his face, and combed his hair, and donned a respectable suit of clothes. He was needed as a beggar, and was not invited in any other capacity. Even so, the gospel will receive you into its halls if you come as a sinner, not otherwise. Wait not for reformation, but come at once for salvation. God justifieth the ungodly, and that takes you up where you now are: it meets you in your worst estate.”
>
> —Pastor Charles Spurgeon, “
>
> All Of Grace,
>
> ”
>
> chapter one -
>
> “
>
> [5]God Justifieth The Ungodly
>
> ”

Pastor Spurgeon continues...

> “I would like to make this very plain. I hope that I have done so already; but still, plain as it is, it is only the Lord that can make a man see it. It does at first seem most amazing to an awakened man that salvation should really be for him as a lost and guilty one. He thinks that it must be for him as a penitent man, forgetting that his penitence is a part of his salvation. "Oh," says he, "but I must be this and that,"–all of which is true, for he shall be this and that as the result of salvation; but salvation comes to him before he has any of the results of salvation. It comes to him, in fact, while he deserves only this bare, beggarly, base, abominable description, "ungodly." That is all he is when God’s gospel comes to justify him.” —Pastor Charles Spurgeon,
> “
>
> All Of Grace,
>
> ”
>
> chapter one -
>
> “
>
> [6]God Justifieth The Ungodly
>
> ”

I love those quotes! Spurgeon is right, you simply come to God JUST AS I AM to be saved. God doesn’t expect nor demand that you give up one sin, not desire to turn away from committing them to be saved. God saves a man and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes him! ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED. Jesus is precious!

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/07/damnable-teachings-in-baptist-churches.html
2. https://www.evangelicaloutreach.org/nonerighteous.htm
3. https://www.blogger.com/
4. https://www.blogger.com/
5. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace1.html
6. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace1.html

---

2.8.6 How To Become An Understanding Person (2021-08-12 14:16)

Luke 23:33-34, “

And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

***Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do*. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.**

”

I was thinking this morning, about how we as humans often fail to take the higher path than the lower path when dealing with others. I speak mainly to Christians. So often when people hurt our feelings we focus on the offense instead of looking beyond the offense to see a hurting person.

I think one of the greatest examples of the proper way that we should respond to offenses is from the dear Savior Himself on the cross. Pilate had just ordered Jesus' crucifixion

and the soldiers carried out their orders. They were all just doing their job. I think most of us, if placed into Jesus' dire situation, would have cursed Pilate and the soldiers with bitterness and anger, praying for God to send them all to Hell to burn. You know it is true!

We see another Christlike example in the Scripture, Stephen:

> **Acts 7:54-59, " When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth. But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, *Lord, lay not this sin to their charge*. And when he had said this, he fell asleep."**

Just like our dear Savior, Stephen looked beyond his killer's offense and saw their need as people for whom Christ died on the cross. Aren't we so shallow at times folks? I think it is safe to say that all of us at times in our life have failed to look beyond the offense of others, zooming in on their offense and making a mountain out of a molehill.

Our precious Lord, and Stephen who was filled with the Spirit of Christ, looked beyond the faults of their attackers and instead saw their need. What a great God and Savior!

I you want to become an understanding person, then learn to LOOK BEYOND the superficial hurtful behavior of others, and their offensive remarks; and instead take it all to a higher spiritual level by seeing their lack of God's love, their lack of spirituality, their need for humbling from God, perhaps even their need for salvation, and may we pray for them instead of lower ourselves to their shallow level.

I speak of pastors as well as Christian layman, and lost people. It was the religious crowd, the Pharisees of Jesus' time, who caused Him the most grief and injury. Ultimately it was the Pharisees who had Jesus' falsely accused and crucified on a cross. My biggest enemies over the decades in my ministry have not been the unsaved heathens, but the saved heathens! I have learned to look beyond their lack of maturity in the Lord, and to rise above with God's love and compassion, even for my own backslidden and shallow Christian brethren.

I don't claim to be a good Christian, but God has broken me as a man. I have been to the bottom of life, losing everything near and dear. I know what rejection feels like. I know what it means to have burdens come that will never go away. There's just something about being utterly broken that drastically changes a person, humbling them to never look down on another human being again. Very few Christians can relate to my adverse experiences in life. They don't know what an ugly and costly divorce feels like.

They don't know what utter loneliness feels like. They don't know what group rejection for several years feels like. But I sure do! They don't know what it feels like to work in a Hostile

Work Environment

for years. They don’t know what it means to truly suffer in life, not for days, weeks, months or even years, but for decades! I know, all too well. God has used these hardships, inexplicable pain of both body and soul, to conform me more into the image of my blessed Savior! ...

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:**
>
> **Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.**
>
> **”**

Unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken. Faith is like film, it develops in the dark! When people hurt us, ignore us and narrow in on our faults, failing to LOOK BEYOND and see our hurting soul, burdens and need to be loved; we need to LOOK BEYOND their shallowness, immaturity and lack of compassion, and realize that they haven’t suffered as we have and cannot reciprocate our depth of love and care for them.

When our Lord was crucified, the Roman authorities and soldiers who killed Him failed to LOOK BEYOND the blatant false accusations and see Who He really was, the Son of God, the Christ. But Jesus did LOOK BEYOND their blindness of heart, their callousness and their cruelty as they spit upon Him, mocked Him, stripped Him naked and then nailed Him to a wooden cross. Jesus saw their lost condition, realizing that they didn’t know what they were doing. **1st Corinthians 2:7-8,**

“

But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

Which none of the princes of this world knew: *for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory*.

”

I admit that at age 54, and having been saved for the past 41 years since age 13, I still need to work on LOOKING BEYOND the offenses of others.

2nd Corinthians 12:15,

“

And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

” The Apostle Paul had suffered MUCH throughout his saved life. Before he was saved Paul (Saul) was living large, as a high ranking Pharisee. Paul literally gave up everything to follow Jesus when he got saved in Acts 9:1-5. Paul suffered much, and as a result the broken apostle had learned to love and care like no one else could in his time.

I know how Paul felt. God has allowed me to suffer MUCH in my lifetime, mostly in my latter life. My chronic neck pain 24/7 is a permanent thorn in my flesh. I have suffered so much over the years, some things which I won’t even talk about. As a result God has given me a depth of understanding, compassion and care that few Christians can reciprocate.

That is why I am one of very few fundamentalist Baptist preachers who whole-heartedly supports Pastor Steven Anderson and his ministry. I LOOK BEYOND his faults and see a truth-teller, an aggressive soulwinner and a man who is helping tens of thousands of people. I thank and praise God for the suffering in my life, which the Bible says is worth more than gold which perisheth, because it has given me more understanding and love for people.

I am far from perfect and I don't claim to be a good Christian, but I am 100 % pure of heart and my intentions are only to be a help and blessing to the cause of Christ. My constant toothache-like neck pain, and feeling of burning throughout my nervous system, and a feeling of having inflated arms, and the right side of my body always feeling half asleep, keeps me humble. I believe God has used this heavy burden in my life, so that He could bless my ministry.

2nd Corinthians 12:7,

"

And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

"

I am not a happy man. Happiness is what

"

happens

"

to us. I am not happy most of the time, admittedly

, but I have joy and peace flowing in my soul like a river. I always have God's love shining on my face. I am joyful always in the Lord, knowing that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life, and that God is using a broken redeemed sinner like me to reach the lost for Christ, and to edify the saints.

> **"No one is any better a Christian, than they are kind."** —Dr. David Gibbs Jr. (a quote from the beautiful sermon "[1]HIS VOICE" about loving the unloving with God's love!)

If you want to be an understanding person, then learn to LOOK BEYOND the faults and shortcomings of others, and instead see their needs. So often when people are unkind to us, they are hurting in their own life and simply want to know that someone cares. They simply want to be loved. The secret to loving others is to let God love you friend. You cannot love anybody until you first allow God to love you, and then pay it forward to others. The greatest joy that I know is knowing that God loves me!

God loves us, not because of who we are, but because of Who He is. I love these helpful quotes by Pastor Jeff Owens:

> "Do you want some advice about depression—if you're depressed, love your way out of it! Love your way out of it!—You say, 'What do you mean?' LOVE GOD! And if you'll love God, then you'll do what God commands, and you'll do what God wants, and you'll do what is best for God; and staying in that state is not best for God. Love

your way out of it!" —Pastor Jeff Owens, a beautiful quote from the sermon titled, "[2]God Knows The Truth About Your Love."

"Those of you who are down, love will get you up!" —Pastor Jeff Owens, an awesome quote from the sermon titled, "[3]God Knows The Truth About Your Love."

Love and understanding go hand in hand. The Pharisees hated Jesus and had no understanding. When you love others you want to understand them and their situation. When you love someone you care. When you love someone you don't ignore them. Love is patient, kind, gentle and esteems others better than our self. Jesus is precious!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/david_gibbs_jr/his_voice.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2019/02242019a_godknowsthetruthaboutyourlove.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jeff_owens/2019/02242019a_godknowsthetruthaboutyourlove.mp3

2.8.7 Why Today's Churches Are So Horrible (2021-08-13 20:56)

Acts 4:13, " Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. "

I think the greatest thing lacking in pastors today is a genuine close walk with God. When the Jewish rulers saw the BOLDNESS of Peter and John to speak THE TRUTH, they knew that these men had been with Jesus. The reason why so many pastors today are indifferent, weak, Caspar Milquetoast, and unwilling to take the time to respond to people's emails and love people where they are is only because they have not been with Jesus. They aren't walking with God.

I receive many emails from people who tell me that I am the only preacher who takes the time to help them. In some cases they make strange statements, speaking of seeing demons or having hallucinations. Many pastor's assume that such people are crazy and ignore them. I always give people the benefit of the doubt, unless I see open contempt and mockery. Many people are messed up in their thinking from Hollywood and the ungodly world, so they don't know any other way to communicate. So I always give them the benefit of the doubt that they just need someone to love and care about them. I know that is what Jesus would do.

Pastor Jack Hyles said that the greatest advice he could give any preacher is to "Walk With God!" ...

[1]How To Walk With God (by Pastor Jack Hyles)

Galatians 5:22-25 lists the **"fruit"** of the Holy Spirit. Most pastors walk in the flesh, not in the Spirit. For if they walked in the indwelling Holy Spirit, they would have love, patience, faith, meekness, peace, longsuffering, goodness, temperance, joy, gentleness and concern for every individual human being. Pastor R. A. Torrey

(1856-1928)

rightly said:

"We are too busy to pray, and so we are too busy to have power. We have a great deal of activity, but we accomplish little; many services but few conversions; much machinery but few results." —Pastor R. A. Torrey

There is an astounding true story in Mark 5:1-15. A man had been possessed of devils. No one knew how to help him. The only solution that the local townspeople could come up with was to bind him with ropes and chains. But when Jesus met the man, the Savior healed him, casting out the devil. **Mark 5:15, "And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid."** Isn't that something? At first the townspeople tried to bind him when he was crazy, but now that he is sitting still in his right mind, they are afraid of him! This is so typical of human nature, to solve every answer with either locking people up, or shunning them in fear.

Fear is part of our human nature. But the Bible says that Peter and John became bold because they had walked with God, that is, they had been with Jesus. **Acts 4:13, " Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. "** When you spend quality time searching the Scriptures (John 5:39), praying about everything (Philippians 4:6), walking in the Spirit (Galatians 5:25), bringing every thought into captivity unto obedience to Christ (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6), walking humbly with your God (Micah 6:8), it is inevitable that you will be influenced by Him.

We live in a perverse American culture today, where society cannot even figure out what gender people are anymore. Demonic influences are everywhere! People all over the country are hurting and they need to know that God loves them. Society's answer for everything is to either incarcerate, indoctrinate or drug people, when what they really need is Jesus Christ. The crazy man in Mark 5 was made whole when He met the blessed Savior. People need to hear [2]the Gospel preached unto them (Mark 16:15).

The Charismatic Movement has been lying to people for several decades, falsely teaching them that the sign of being filled with the Holy Spirit is to Speak In Tongues. Nothing could be further from the truth of God's Word. Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to wisely teach that the sign of being filled with the Spirit is a desire to win souls to Christ. The dearest thing to the great heart of God is soulwinning, evidenced by **Luke 8:15,**

"

But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, *and bring forth fruit with patience*.

" The parable of the Sower and The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15 is not about salvation; but rather, spiritual maturity. The fourth group of seeds are those that fell upon good soil and matured to bring forth FRUIT. This is God's goal for every believer, to become a soulwinner.

John 15:5,

" I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

"

You can tell which churches are full of believers who walk with God, to the same extent that the church is a soulwinning church! Of course, this mainly depends upon the pastor. The local church was never intended by God to be a place where you go to worship. Not one verse in the Bible teaches that we ought to attend church to worship God. In truth, we should worship God seven days a week. [3]We go to church to fellowship with other believers, a place to mature in Christ, a place to tithe, to find comfort and encouragement, and to do the work of soulwinning. America needs more soulwinning pastors who walk with God.

> **"If there's one thing I want you to have, I want you to know God!"** —Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon, "[4]How To Walk With God."

The truth is that a pastor can go to work everyday and go through the external motions of being a pastor, and yet never walk with God at all. Some pastors are not even born-again! Pastor Jack Hyles preached a wonderful sermon called: "[5]The Spirit's Abiding." All is in vain unless the Holy Spirit comes down! Walk with God dear friend. Whether you be in the clergy or a layman in a local church, walk with God! You mothers laboring at home, walk with God. Every child ought to walk with God! Every dog and cat should...oops! Seriously, we should all spend time walking with our great God and Savior.

The reason why our churches are so horrible today is because professed Christians don't walk with God. How do you walk with God? Dear friend, God is no different than getting to know anyone else in your life. What do you do when you admire a celebrity? Why, you go buy every book, magazine, CD, poster and form of media you can find to know everything you can about your idol. When we search the Scriptures we are learning all about Jesus. **John 5:39, "**

Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: *and they are they which testify of me*. " If you want to walk with God, then you need to get to know Jesus, and the only way you'll ever get to know Him is to abide in the inspired Word of God. I encourage you to listen to Pastor Hyles' sermon:

" [6]How To Walk With God ."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_walk_with_god.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/purpose_of_going_to_church-chap_12.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp042703.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052806.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp042703.mp3

2.8.8 The Bible Uses Marriage To Help Us Understand LAW and CHRIST (2021-08-16 00:06)

Romans 7:1-6, " Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband. So

then if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man. Wherefore, my brethren, *ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ*; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death.

***But now we are delivered from the law*, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.**

"

More and more as I study the Word of God I am impressed with the wisdom of the Apostle Paul. Paul simplifies things, making them easy to understand. In our text passage Paul uses marriage as an illustration to explain the Law. This is beautiful. Paul teaches that a wife is bound to her husband as long as her husband is alive. Paul likens this illustration to the Law, to whom all humanity is married because of our own sin (Romans 5:12). But the Scripture teaches that when we place our trust (faith, reliance) in Jesus Christ, the Law becomes dead to us. That is, the Law no longer has any power to condemn us, because our sins have been forgiven and washed away by the precious blood of Jesus.

> **Romans 7:4, "Wherefore, my brethren, *ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ*; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God. "**

Now that every believer is dead to the Law, we are no longer bound by marriage to the Law. We are now married to Christ by faith, which wrought the new birth. Praise God! We are no longer married to the Law which kept us in bondage and condemnation. We are now liberated, free in Christ from all condemnation!!!

Romans 8:1,

"*There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus***, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit."** Some false teachers misinterpret Romans 8:1 by saying that it is not enough to be saved to avoid condemnation.

They claim that as a believer you must also live in holiness.

That is, they say you must also Walk in the Spirit instead of Walking in the Flesh.

Galatians 5:25, " If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit." It would be easy to misinterpret the Bible here. As a general rule we should never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one; such as

Romans 8:34, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

"

Here we plainly see that there is NO CONDEMNATION for those who are in Christ (i.e., saved).

Here is another clear passage of Scripture from

John 3:18, “

He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

” It is foolish to misinterpret Romans 8:1 contrary to the plain teaching of Romans 8:32 and John 3:18. Also, **Acts 13:39,**

“And by him *all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

” Every child of God is JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS!!!

2.8.9 Religion Is The Worst Thing That Ever Happened **(2021-08-17 20:21)**

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

***This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*.**

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

Religion without Christ makes a person more a child of the Devil.

My father was a Skid Row preacher for most of his life.

I once heard my father say that:

“Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.” He was absolutely right! I often am reminded of what Dad said. Most people sadly have churchianity without Christianity. That is what our text passage means in

Matthew 15:7b-9, “

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

” Look at this [1]list of manmade Roman Catholic TRADITIONS and the years in which they were fabricated.

What further saith the Scripture? **Mark 7:6-9,**

“He [Jesus] **answered and said unto them** [the Pharisees and scribes]**, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, *This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men*. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.”** This is a profound passage of Scripture!

There are an estimated 4,400 religions in the world and still growing every day. A man named Ron Hubbard (1911-1986) once said that the fastest way to become a millionaire is to start your own religion, and then he started the thriving [2]greedy cult of Scientology! The world would be much better off without religion! The Bible doesn't mention the word religion much, and when it does it is in a negative light. But we have one neutral mention of the word in **James 1:27, "**

Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

" Religion is helping people for Christ!

It is important to make a distinction between religion and Christianity. Christianity's foundation is Jesus Christ. **1st Corinthians 3:11, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.**

" Religion often is based upon everything except Christ! The Roman Catholic Church follows their own manmade traditions instead of the inspired Word of God.

Mark 7:7,

" Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." We see this sore evil everywhere today!

A perfect example is the Devil's heresy of

"Lordship" salvation. Not one verse in the Bible says to make Jesus the "Lord" (Boss, Master) of your life to be saved. Men added that requirement. *[3]Lordship Salvation* teaches that you cannot be saved unless you surrender your entire personality to Jesus' Lordship, willing to follow, obey and turn away from sin in every area of your life. Dear reader, I highly encourage you to just lay down and rest, with your eyes closed upon your bed or sofa, and listen to the entire Gospel of John. I promise if you'll do that, you will clearly see God's free and easy plan of salvation, which is simply to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract for humanity. **John 20:31, "*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "**

Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Roman%20Catholicism/catholic_heresies-a_list.htm
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Thriving_Cult_of_Greed_and_Power
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pastor-john-macarthurs-false-gospel.html

---

2.8.10 So Let Your Light Shine Before Men (2021-08-20 14:44)

Matthew 5:13-17, "

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

***Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid*.**

Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

***Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven*.**

Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil."

I love this passage of Scripture. Jesus said to let our **"light"** shine before men, that they may see our GOOD WORKS and glorify our heavenly Father. We hear so much preaching about not trusting in GOOD WORKS to be saved, but we don't hear enough about the need for every believe to do GOOD WORKS. Jesus said that He came not to destroy the Law, but TO FULFULL IT!

Jesus calls us **"salt."** Salt makes people thirsty! That is why you'll usually see a snack machine next to a soda machine. The salty snacks make you thirsty for a drink. As believers Jesus said that we should live in such a manner that we are the SALT of the earth, making people thirst for the righteousness that we have of God. This is what the writer of Hebrews means in **Hebrews 12:14, " Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:"** We ought o let OUR LIGHT SHINE to the darkened world around us, always doing GOOD WORKS that God may be glorified.

A city up on a hill cannot be hid. Men do not light a candle, and then hide it under a bail of hay, they set that lit candle in a candlestick that it may light the entire room. Likewise, every saint out to let our light for Jesus shine. That is why I wear a "

John 3:16

"

hat everywhere I go, to let the world know that I am not ashamed of my blessed Savior. I love to do good works. I love to say

"Keep the change!" I love being generous everywhere I go. People say, "You must be a Christian!" I say, "Yes Sir" or "Yes Ma'am, I sure am!"

So let your light shine before men, that they may see YOUR GOOD WORKS and glorify your Father which is in Heaven.

2.8.11 The Purpose Of Repentance Explains What It Means (2021-08-28 23:54)

Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

There is not a more hotly debated subject today than repentance for salvation. This past week a man (one of my web visitors) shared a copy of a disciplinary letter he received from his church's pastors. The man had spoken out about the heresy of Calvinism (ala, Lordship Salvation) being taught from the pulpit by his pastor. Consequently, they excommunicated him. I comforted my hurting brother in Christ by reminding him that Jesus was also **"**

despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief

" (Isaiah 53:3).

"

Lordship

"

salvation is the false teaching that faith in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved; but in addition, a person must turn away from their sinful behavior, surrender all to Christ as absolute

"

Lord

" and follow Jesus no matter what the cost. So if a person professes faith in Christ, but their life hasn't outwardly changed, they are said to be unsaved because they have never repented. Proponents of Lordship Salvation teach that a person cannot claim immediate salvation; but rather, we must watch their life to see if their behavior changes over time to prove the reality of their faith. This is the Devil's lie of Calvinism! This is what many religious cults teach (e.g., Seventh-Day Adventists, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, et cetera).

The reason why so many people get God's simple plan of salvation wrong is because they don't understand the purpose of repentance. It is vital that you understand that the only purpose of repentance is the **"acknowledging of the truth**

" (2nd Timothy 2:25b

). God's law was intended to show humanity our SINNERSHIP. **Galatians 3:24-26,**

"*Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ*, that we might be justified by faith.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. " The Old testament law (God's Commandments) show mankind our utter inability to merit eternal life. A person must know what they are being saved from to be saved, and that is the purpose of repentance. Sin is the reason why we need to be saved. So repentance is the admission that we are a guilty sinner in God's sight.

The Law shows us that we cannot earn our way to Heaven, because we have ALL fallen short of perfectly obeying God's Commandments (Romans 3:23). We've all broken the Ten Commandments!!! Therefore, none of us are righteous. Our best goodness is filth to God according to **Isiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.**

” That is why we need a Savior! Jesus lived a perfect life. He perfectly kept all of God’s Commandments, never breaking even one of them. Jesus was sinless on earth! That is why John the Baptist could say with absolute certainty in **John 1:29b, “Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.**

”

People who are living in denial of the sin in their life won’t come to the light of the truth of the Gospel, lest their evil deeds should be reproved (spoken negative against by God). Unsaved sinners run away from God, because they know what they are doing is wrong, but are in denial. This is exactly what the Bible teaches in

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, “In meekness *instructing those that oppose themselves*; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; **And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.”** Do you see? Lost sinners oppose themselves, refusing to acknowledge their SINNERSHIP. Ah, but the repentant person acknowledges (admits) THE TRUTH that he or she is a guilty sinner.

This is why we often hear homosexuals attempting to justify their sins. They are in denial. They have not repented toward God yet. The Bible teaches that anyone who denies their sins is calling God a liar and is not saved. **1st John 1:10, “ If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.”** Repentance is when a person accepts the TRUTH that they are a guilty sinner! It is that simple. Repentance is solely a matter of the heart, and has nothing to do with works. Repentance is realizing that you have sinned against a holy God, so that you believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31).

So if you understand that the purpose of repentance is simply to facilitate (make possible) believing, then you won’t go astray thinking that repentance means turning away from a lifestyle of sinning. Many preachers fail to understand that we are saved by faith alone. If a separate act of repentance were required to be saved, then faith could not be sufficient. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. ”** So obviously faith includes repentance. It is impossible for a man to have faith in Christ, but not have repentance. Such a case has never happened in history, not one time!

Many people misunderstand what repentance is not. Let’s define some terms shall we:

- penitence = sorrow for sins
- penance = making a mend for sin
- reformation = turning away from sin
- repentance = a change of mind

When a preacher tells you that to be saved you must grieve over your sins, be sorry, commit to do better in the future, or turn away from a lifestyle of sinning, he is preaching another gospel. None of those things constitute repentance! You may do all those things and never be saved at all! Proof of this is found in **Matthew 27:3-4, “Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.”**

Judas felt remorse. The word

"repented" here is a different Greek word than is used for repentance unto salvation in the Bible. As used here, the word means that Judas felt bad afterwards. Judas was sorry that he got caught, he didn't experience true repentance toward God. Judas felt sorrow (penitence). He tried to return the thirty pieces of silver (penance). He had turned away from his sins (reformation). Yet Judas went out in shame and hung himself, and is now burning in Hell for all eternity without hope, because he didn't have faith in Christ. So we see a perfect example here in the Bible of a man who went through all the emotional feelings of guilty, shame and a desire to do better, turning away from his sins, yet still was not saved. I love this helpful quote from Pastor Charles Spurgeon:

> "Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance." —Pastor Charles Spurgeon; "All Of Grace," Chapter 11 - "[1]Alas! I Can Do Nothing"

Spurgeon is right! We don't see Christ because we repent of our sins. We don't believe on Christ because we first turned away from our sinning. This is the junk theology that we hear so much today from the heretical Lordship Salvation crowd (e.g., Bob Jones University, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, Ray Comfort, Sam Horn, et cetera). They all teach that you must turn away from your sins in order to be saved. That is not God's simple plan of salvation. It is very difficult for people to turn away from lifelong sinful bad habits. God does not require that to receive His free gift of eternal life.

The truth is that we repent (change our mind toward God - Acts 20:21) because we see Christ in His holiness and believe (completely rest) in Him for salvation. Repentance means acknowledging THE TRUTH that we are a guilty sinner, believing the Gospel to be saved. We have changed our mind. We are now trusting Jesus to save us instead of attempting to work our own way into Heaven. That is all repentance is, nothing more. Beware of preachers who make repentance some big scary thing! In fact, God doesn't even mention repentance in the Gospel of John, which proves that it is not something separate from believing to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed.

Anytime that you hear a preacher speaking of repentance as something different, or more, that you must do than simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, he is preaching another gospel. **Acts 16:30-31,**

"And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." The Apostle Paul didn't tell the Roman jailer to repent, did he? But isn't repentance necessary to be saved? Yes, of course, but it is automatic. When a man changes his mind toward God, believing the Gospel to be saved, he has repented. It is that simple friend.

1. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace.html

---

2.8.12 Security Verses Assurance (2021-08-29 11:27)

1st John 1:4, "And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full."

I heard a wonderful MP3 sermon today by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled, " [1]Security Verses Assurance ," in which he makes the following helpful statement:

> "Assurance of your salvation is how you see it, and your perception can be based upon what somebody told you to look at it. Like for example: Some say if you're really saved, it will manifest itself in your life. Well, if everybody looked at their life as the evidence of their salvation, [the] majority of people (I would say most people) would have to come to the conclusion, that they're not saved. If I had to look at my life, as the evidence to prove that I'm saved, I'd come up to the conclusion, I'm not. Because, how many sins would I tolerate? How many sins can I commit? How many questions and doubts? What about my thought life? Every person has enough in their life, that could be used as evidence, that they're not really saved. But you see, that's because you would lose assurance of your salvation; but, if you forget about looking at yourself, because your salvation doesn't depend on you, and it depends upon what Christ said, well [if] what Christ said is still true, and it doesn't lie, then you have eternal security based upon what God said. So God knows those whom He has saved, given eternal life, and are born into His family, and so you are safe and secure. But you may get to the place, where you no longer are full of assurance. When you study the book of 1st John, it talks about (as a child of God) having full joy—'that your joy may be full.' And your joy cannot be full if your assurance is missing." —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, from the MP3 sermon, "[2]Security Verses Assurance."

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold further makes this tremendous helpful statement:

> The doctrine of eternal security is not a separate doctrine from eternal life. If you have eternal life, you are safe and secure in the arms of the everlasting Father. *Deuteronomy 33:27, "The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them."* Our salvation in Jesus Christ is as secure and guaranteed as God's existence Himself. The only kind of life that God offers is "eternal" (or "everlasting") life! *John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."* Oh my friend, if you are saved, you have everlasting life!!! Nothing can jeopardize our security in Christ! Whether I go to Heaven has nothing to do with whether I'm good or bad, but whether God is good or bad. We have a good God, Who has made a way of escape through the sacrifice of His dear only begotten Son on the cross for our sins. What an awesome God and Savior!!! —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, from the MP3 sermon, "[3]Security Verses Assurance."

Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) made these helpful statements:

> "Nothing in my future can ever affect the salvation that I have... Once you trust the Lord Jesus Christ as your Savior, you are eternally secure!" —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[4]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

> "The Christian life doesn't save you! You're saved by Jesus Christ' death on the cross, and that alone, and it's important to understand the difference. And, it's true that we should not live a life that's opposed to the will of God after we're saved (We'll talk about what God will do, if we do live that kind of way). But, salvation is based upon purely what Jesus Christ has done. And if you've trusted Jesus Christ here, you're saved forever! Nothing in your life, nothing in your death, angels, principalities, nothing—nothing in your future—could ever undo that relationship that has been made when you trusted Jesus Christ as Savior. And there are many people who are confused over this whole thing." —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[5]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

> "There are many people who name the name of Jesus Christ, who are not saved, because they're trusting in living the Christian life, or in their works, or in some efforts that they're doing, in order to obtain their salvation." —Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), a quote from the classic MP3 sermon titled, "[6]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?"

You'd be surprised how many people faithfully attend church much of their life, but have never been born-again. Most people join a church because someone befriended and invited them, and then they gradually became a part of the church family, but if you were to ask them why they're going to Heaven, you'd find out quickly that they have never been saved at all. That's why I frequently pass out the awesome book by Michael P. Bowen called, "[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU: THE HORROR OF THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT!" Here is the complete [8]free online .PDF version.

How could somebody attend a local New Testament church for decades and still go to Hell? IT HAPPENS!!! It happens even in independent fundamental Baptist churches. The reason why is because living the Christian life is NOT the way to be saved. You get saved by placing your trust in the Good News of Jesus Christ, Who DIED on the cross for our sins, was BURIED, and bodily RESURRECTED three days later.

Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Nearly everyone who professes the name of Christ is guilty of this sin, relying upon the religious life they are living to get them into Heaven on day. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/security_verses_assurance.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/security_verses_assurance.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/security_verses_assurance.mp3
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you-excerpts.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

2.8.13 Believing In A Savior Whom We Cannot See (2021-08-29 17:33)

1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing*, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

That is so awesome! The Bible acknowledges that we are trusting in a Savior we have never met. Did you know that we get a special blessing for that? **John 20:29, "Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: *blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed*."** Wow! I am glad that I can prove my love for the Father and His only begotten Son by believing (having faith) even when I cannot see Him.

> **Hebrews 11:24-27, "By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward. By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, *as seeing him who is invisible*."**

That is so precious! Repeatedly in the Holy Bible we are encouraged for our faith, trusting in a God that we cannot see, Who is invisible.

> **Romans 1:20-23, "For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them. *For the invisible things of him* from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."**

What an amazing passage of Scripture! The Bible says that THE INVISIBLE THINGS of God from the creation of the world are CLEARLY SEEN by the things which are made, even His eternal power and Godhead, so that all men are WITHOUT EXCUSE.

When we behold the moon, sun, stars, planets and universe we see God's handiwork. **Psalms 19:1-3, "The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. *There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard*."** Nature itself speaks a universal language to all mankind, testifying of the goodness and power of the true and living God. This is what makes preaching the Gospel so powerful and effective, because our Gospel presentation is supplemented by *the voice* of nature and the Holy Spirit (John 16:7-11).

I love that about God, He has given us witnesses to verify THE TRUTH. The Lord doesn't expect us to believe something without providing some evidence to prove it is true. Although we cannot see Jesus physically, we can see all of creation, and that is a voice (a witness) the Bible says.

This is what the Bible means:

> **1st John 5:4-8, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?** *This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth*. For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. ***And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one*.**"

There are THREE witnesses in the earth that Jesus is the Son of God:

1. The Holy Spirit (John 16:7-11)
2. Jesus' flesh (Christ's lineage traces back to Eve, proving His humanity in Luke)
3. Jesus' blood (Christ was born of a virgin, proving God is His Father, Matthew 1:23)

The blessed doctrine of the Godhead (God the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Spirit) proves in Heaven that Jesus is God, deity. His incarnation in the flesh and virgin birth on earth prove that he is the biological Son of God. The Holy Spirit bears witness that these things are true! The great battle has always been over whether Jesus is Whom He claimed to be. Is He a fake? Is He a deceiver? The wicked chief priests and Pharisees called Jesus a **"deceiver." Matthew 27:63-64, "Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, Saying, *Sir, we remember that that deceiver said*, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again."** Did Jesus deceive them? No, He did indeed rise up from the dead after three days!!!

It is because of the negative nature of mankind that God gave us witnesses. Remember, the Bible calls Satan **"the accuser of the brethren"** in **Revelation 12:10b**. The Bible gives us a description of our enemy, the Devil. **John 8:44, "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it."** Satan does not abide in THE TRUTH, he lies all the time. Sound familiar? The newsmedia don't care about THE TRUTH, they delve into lies, even fabricating FAKE NEWS to further their own agendas and greed to sell a story:

> The news media and the government are entwined in a vicious circle of mutual manipulation, mythmaking, and self-interest. Journalists need crises to dramatize news, and government officials need to appear to be responding to crises. Too often, the crises are not really crises but joint fabrications. The two institutions have become so ensnared in a symbiotic web of lies that the news media are unable to tell the public what is true and the government is unable to govern effectively. That is the

thesis advanced by Paul H. Weaver, a former political scientist (at Harvard University), journalist (at *Fortune* magazine), and corporate communications executive (at Ford Motor Company), in his provocative analysis entitled *News and the Culture of Lying: How Journalism Really Works* .

SOURCE: [1]Why The News Is Not The News (Harvard Business Review)

That is tragic and another reason why our American society is deteriorating quickly. **Matthew 24:12, "And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold."** People don't know what to believe anymore. Because of the blatant fraud of 911, many people no longer believe anything the government or newsmedia say. 911 was a blatant INSIDE JOB. It wasn't two planes, but thermite charges (bombs) carefully planted in the World Trade Center buildings (which take months to prepare) for controlled demolition. Firefighters who were present at Ground Zero [2]testified in court that they heard explosive charges systematically going off. [3]A New York judge put a gag order on the firefighters to silence them!!! No wonder Americans today have little confidence in what the U.S. government tells us. I sure don't! This whole COVID-19 pandemic stinks with dishonesty. As far as I'm concerned it is just 911 part two, intended to further the New World Order. Time will tell the true story.

Praise God that He has given to us many evidences to support THE TRUTH of His dear only begotten Son. **John 20:31, " *But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "**

1. https://hbr.org/1995/05/why-the-news-is-not-the-truth
2. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=911+firefighters+gag+order+judge+silence+them+bombs&ia=web
3. http://911blogger.com/news/2009-10-20/ex-cia-chief-james-woolsey-handed-down-gag-order-911-firefighters

---

2.9 September

2.9.1 Deadly Seventh-day Adventism Teaches Another Gospel (2021-09-02 03:48)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

As an American, I am often ashamed of my nation in the eyes of the world. Many of our top [1]politicians lie their way into office, lie their way [2]through office, and lie when they leave office. American businesses are some of the most dishonest and shady in the world—using vibrant colors, pleasant music, big smiles and captivating advertisements to lure customers; but then negate it all with thuggish black and white fine print buried in a tiny barely noticeable disclaimer. Read the fine print of the average insurance policy and you'll be shocked what the insurer won't pay for. U.S. lawyers, prosecutors and judges are notoriously corrupt. Our entire U.S. government is a [3]massive Masonic hoax, perpetrating the illusion of freedom [4]as they enslave us!

Likewise, one of the biggest deceptions today is the religious sect of Seventh-day Adventism (SDA). Just as politicians often lie right to our faces, breaking their promises and dealing deceitfully; so also do SDA's employ double-talk in their literature. Satan is a beautiful liar. The best place to hide a LIE is between two TRUTHS!

Recently I ran across an issue of "Signs Of The Times," a popular Seventh-day Adventist (SDA) magazine. On the front cover, and also on all 15 pages of the magazine, are printed the words, "TRUTH MATTERS," which is very disturbing (because SDA's don't speak the truth, as I will show you). I do not question the sincerity of SDA's. No doubt most of SDA's members are sincere, being blinded by Satan (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). I am not trying to be unkind by exposing SDA's; but rather, I am contending for the Biblical Christian faith, which SDA's deviate from significantly. What makes Seventh-day Adventism so dangerous is that they align themselves so closely with Christianity on the surface, but a learned believer who "rightly divides the word of truth" will be able to discern SDA's doctrines of devils.

First, here is a quote from page 6 of "Signs Of The Times" (I don't see an issue number, but the magazine title reads, "Who are the Adventist?"). The following quote sounds great and gives the unlearned person the false impression that SDA's are Christians:

> **Salvation By Grace**
>
> The most important doctrine that Seventh-day Adventists share with other denominations is salvation by grace alone through faith in Jesus Christ. This means that our obedience to God's laws contributes nothing to our salvation; we do not merit salvation because of anything we do. We are saved exclusively on the basis of our faith in Christ's death on the cross for our sins. This doctrine of the Christian church is clearly taught in the New Testament. For example, Paul said, "We maintain that a man is justified by faith apart from observing the law" (Romans 8:28). And in another place, he said, "It is by grace you have been saved, through faith, . . . not by works" (Ephesians 2:8 ,9).
>
> SOURCE: Who are the Adventists?, "Truth Matters: Signs Of The Times" magazine, page 6.

The preceding quote sounds good, but it's not in agreement with the writings of Ellen G. White, whom SDA's all but worship. SDA's DON'T teach salvation by grace!!! In sharp contrast to the preceding quote, in the following quote from Miss White's book, "Steps To Christ," she teaches [5]Lordship Salvation (which is a works-based false plan of salvation):

> "That so-called faith in Christ which professes to release men from the obligation of obedience to God, is not faith, but presumption. 'By grace are ye saved through faith.' But 'faith, if it hath not works, is dead."'
>
> SOURCE: Ellen G. White, [6]Steps To Christ, p. 61.

So "faith" according to Ellen White is not simply trusting upon the Gospel to be saved. In addition, Miss White teaches that faith encompasses all of the obligations of living the Christian life. Starting to get the picture? Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the

Christian life without ever being born-again!!!

Ellen White is employing the typical double-talk we often see from false teachers. In one place in her book she teaches that salvation is by God's grace through faith alone, without works; but then she teaches in another place (as I just quoted to you) that faith without works is not genuine faith. That is a corrupt plan of salvation, which superficially professes the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone, but then perverts the Gospel by requiring discipleship in order to be saved.

Prolific author and 33rd degree Freemason, Manly P. Hall (1901-1990), makes the brilliant truthful statement:

> "The half-truth is the most dangerous form of lie, because it can be defended in part by incontestable logic."
>
> SOURCE: "The Secret Destiny Of America," page 195, by Manly P. Hall, a 33rd degree Freemason; 1944; ISBN: 0-89314-388-X; publisher: The Philosophical Research Society, Inc, Los Angeles, California.

Don't miss that! This concept is so important to understand when exposing the religious cults! This is exactly what Ellen White and SDA's are guilty of, that is, fabricating and propagating half-truths! By sheltering lies behind truth, it makes it very difficult to spiritually discern their doctrinal errors. When a naïve person reads the first quote I gave you earlier, they are duped into concluding that SDA's must be Christians. I'm frustrated that some born-again Christians have been deceived to believe that Seventh-day Adventists are saved, because THEY ARE NOT!!! When you delve deeper into the SDA religion, understanding the dangers of the half-truth, it becomes obvious that something is very wrong with their dogmas (teachings)!!!

Beware Of Religious Nuts Like Ellen White Who Claim To See Visions From God

You need to understand that SDA's attribute "VISIONS" to Ellen G. White, which they believe qualify her as some sort of spiritual tour guide from God. Here's a quote from the same issue of "Signs Of The Times," page 11:

> "While studying and praying with friends in Portland, Ellen went into a vision. God showed her that the Advent believers were on a difficult and sometimes discouraging path, but one that, if followed faithfully, would take them to the kingdom of Heaven. That was followed shortly by another vision, in which she was asked to tell others what God was telling her."
>
> SOURCE: Who are the Adventists?, "Truth Matters: Signs Of The Times" magazine, page 11.

Here's another quote from the same issue of "Signs Of The Times," page 15:

> "Seventh-day Adventists believe that God worked through her [Ellen White] in a singular way to clarify and emphasize the Bible's message about Jesus' return."
>
> SOURCE: Who are the Adventists?, "Truth Matters: Signs Of The Times" magazine, page 15.

SDA's violate the Holy Scriptures by recognizing their alleged prophetess, Ellen G. White, as a "VOICE" from God. The Bible plainly tells us that God only speaks to us through JESUS CHRIST. Hebrews 1:1-2, "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds." Jesus is the Living Word, and the Bible is the Written Word (John 1:1-3,14; Revelation 19:13). Jesus is not here physically today; but rather, He ascended into Heaven and is seated on the right-hand of the Father (Colossians 3:1-2; Romans 8:34), and Christ's Holy Spirit indwells every believer (Romans 8:9). Hence, God speaks to us solely through the inspired Words of God in the Holy Bible, which in English is the trustworthy King James Bible!!! God does NOT speak today through visions or dreams!!!

2nd Peter 1:20, "Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation." Ellen White's claim of private visions from God is of the Devil!!! SDA is creepy! Beware of any religious person who claims to see visions, or follows a religion whose leaders and founders have claimed to see visions. In my book, only nuts see visions! Ellen White was a nutcase! SDA's put forth a false sense of humility, claiming that even Ellen didn't want her writings to be compared with God's Word; and yet, SDA's entire whacko prophetic heresy concerning the meaningless year 1844 is solely based upon the satanic writings of Ellen White. To learn more about SDA's and 1844, please read my article: [7]Things You Need To Know About The Cult Of Seventh-day Adventism.

Kindly, Ellen White was an unsaved fruitcake who claimed to have experienced private visions. This clever hoax is still deceiving 16,000,000 Seventh-day Adventists worldwide in 2015. SDA is a satanic cult, which needs to be exposed for what it is, straight from the pits of Hell.

> John 8:45 "And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not." —Jesus Christ

Seventh-day Adventists [8]deny the reality and existence of a literal burning Hell. Instead, like Jehovah's Witnesses teach, SDA's believe in annihilation for the wicked. This is totally unbiblical. [9]You need to know about the SDA heresy on Hell. Clearly, SDA is very different than Biblical Christianity. Never follow any religious leader who isn't following the plain Word of God. When anyone starts talking about "visions," it's time to leave. Ask them what they've been smoking?

You need to understand that when SDA's speak about salvation by grace alone through faith alone in Jesus Christ alone, they have a different meaning of the word "FAITH" than the Bible does. As I showed you early in a quote from Ellen White, she considers "FAITH" as being all-inclusive of a life of obedience to Christ, which would definitely include consecration, surrendering one's will and discipleship. Come to think of it, that's exactly what Dr. John MacArthur, John Calvin, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort and other heretics are teaching today.

The truth, Biblically, is that eternal life is a free gift, free to be received without obligation or strings attached. But then, when a person gets saved (born-again), there is a second

decision that God wants us to make, but it is not required nor will it have any effect on God's gift of salvation to us. [10]That second decision is DISCIPLESHIP! The first decision was SALVATION. Don't confuse or mix these two or you will have a false plan of salvation, which is merely religion without the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God.

Just like Roman Catholics who professes to believe the Gospel, while adding the Seven Sacraments to be saved; so also do Seventh-day Adventists add obedience to the things of Christ to be saved. These are BOTH false plans of salvation.

Please keep in mind that occultist Alice Bailey (considered by many to be the mother of the modern New Age Movement), in her book titled "[11]The Externalisation Of The Hierarchy," mentions the word "Christ" 666 times. This is because Miss Bailey's "Christ" is the soon coming Antichrist!!! So when SDA's speak of Christ, without mentioning His death on the cross for our sins, His burial, and His bodily resurrection three days later, you might want to ask which "Christ" they are talking about.

Despite some attempt to downplay the occult involvement of SDA founders, the truth is plainly evident. Ellen and James White have Masonic tombs upon their graves. [12]Research and you will find, that Freemasonry did have a big influence of SDA.

SDA's Teach Lordship Salvation, Which Is Another Gospel

If you'll search online amongst SDA websites for "How To Be Saved," you'll get Lordship Salvation basically. Here's an SDA official website, where they invite the reader to receive the free gift of eternal life, but then add a stipulation that works are necessary to be saved. Notice carefully that the SDA author of the following article speaks of God saving a person in future terms. This is because SDA's believe Christ entered into the heavenly Holy Place in 1844 to begin his work of "Investigative Judgment" (a bizarre heresy exclusive to SDA). No other religious group teaches this bizarre doctrine, which is a big warning flag also.

Here's what SDA's teach concerning salvation:

> Nor do we have the right to say for sure whom God will save. Given the kinds of people Jesus brushed shoulders with (thieves, the demon-possessed and prostitutes), it's a safe bet that there will be people in heaven that you and I wouldn't have selected to go there. ... God does want us to be good. Determinedly wicked people aren't trusting in Jesus, or they wouldn't do the things they do.
>
> SOURCE: [13]Seventh-day Adventist Church: How To Know You're Saved

The preceding statement is a lie. To say that people who intentionally commit wickedness are not saved is unbiblical. Noah deliberately got drunk. Samson deliberately went with harlots. David deliberately commit adultery with Bath-Sheba and murdered her husband. Jonah deliberately ran from God's will. Ananias and Sapphira deliberately lied and stole from God. Demas forsook Paul in the ministry, loving this present world. Peter deliberately took his clothes off, denied knowing Christ and quit the ministry, et cetera. The Bible is filled with shameful believers who did horrible things as Christians. All Christians sin.

The problem is that when you require a change of life as validation, confirmation or legitimization of one's faith in Christ, you've changed the plan of salvation. How can eternal life truly be a **"free gift"** (Romans 5:15; 6:23) if your behavior must change as part of being saved? It cannot! On the same website as the previous quote, SDA's teach that salvation can be lost, and that to remain saved, a person must continually choose to "STAY CLOSE TO GOD":

> People can "fall away" from God through choice, pressure, carelessness or inattention. Though God draws us to Himself and will do everything He can to keep us close to Him, He won't force us to stay. But those who do stay close to God live happier, more confident lives than those who don't.
>
> SOURCE: [14]Seventh-day Adventist Church: How To Know You're Saved

Notice the heresy in the preceding quote. SDA's teach that those who stay closer to God can live more confident lives than those who don't. Clearly, SDA's do not view salvation as a new birth that cannot be reversed. Rather, their heresy on Investigative Judgment teaches that since 1844, Christ is in the heavenly Holy Place deciding who is "worthy" or not to enter into Heaven. So if you stay close to God throughout your life, you have much better odds of being found worthy than if you don't stay close to God. Ladies and gentleman, this is an entirely satanic false plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."**

> Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" —Apostle Paul

Biblically, you must be born-again to be saved. Notice that the SDA website titled, "How To Be Saved," never mentions the Gospel. What is the Gospel? The Bible tells us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. *For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*."**

There you have it... Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED and He RESURRECTED the third day. If you see yourself as a guilty sinner in God's holy eyes (Romans 3:19), and believe the Gospel (Mark 1:15), you will be immediately and forever saved (Romans 10:13).

Clearly, the Bible teaches something very different than what SDA's teach. You don't get to Heaven by receiving God's free gift and then staying close to God in holy living, increasing your odds that God will save you. That's the same theological garbage that [15]Billy Graham, [16]John MacArthur, [17]Paul Washer and [18]other heretics are teaching,

infiltrating and defiling evangelical churches. The Bible teaches that we are saved by God's righteousness, not our own (Romans 10:3-4).

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." In theological language, and mentioned in Romans 4:5-6 of the precious King James Bible, it is called [19]IMPUTATION. We are saved by the [20]imputed righteousness of God by faith in Jesus Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:21), because we have no righteousness of our own to offer God (Isaiah 64:6).

Hence, once you are saved, you can NEVER lose your salvation. When you hear someone saying that they "used to be a Christian," what they are really saying is that they once ascribed to the philosophy of Christianity or joined a Christian organization, but they were never truly BORN-AGAIN!!! Christianity began as a new birth by faith in Christ Jesus. When it went to Greece, Christianity became a philosophy. When it went to Rome, it became an organization. When it spread throughout Europe, it became a culture. And when it came to America, Christianity became a business!

Seventh-day Adventism Is NOT Compatible With New Testament Biblical Christianity

My friend, Seventh-day Adventism may look, smell and taste like Christianity, but it is a worm-filled apple, rotten to the core. The exclusive doctrine of Investigative Judgment, which teaches that Christ entered into the heavenly Holy Place in the year 1844 is bizarre, completely foreign to Biblical Christianity. Of course, as you can imagine, SDA's reject all other religions, claiming that only they are the full remaining faithful. SDA's worship on Saturday, their self-made Sabbath. They're businesses are often open on Sundays, totally disregarding the Lord's Day on Sunday as being part of the world's antichrist system. Baptist pastors are viewed as being antichrists by SDA's. They won't tell you any of this upfront.

As I have briefly shared with you, SDA's have a completely different, far out, bizarre, strange, belief system. The Bible calls this "strange doctrines." **Hebrews 13:9, "Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein."** Doctrinally, we ought to stick to the fundamentals of the Christian faith. The SDA doctrine of Investigative Judgment is certainly a STRANGE DOCTRINE.

There is absolutely no way to reconcile Seventh-day Adventism with Biblical Christianity. They are diametrically opposed to each other. Also, there are [21]strong occult connections between Ellen G. White and Freemasonry, as is true of most mainstream religious cults. SDA is a part of the Devil's New World Order deception. Satan's purpose is to BLIND people, so that they will rest at ease in a false security, and go straight to Hell when they die, when they thought they were going to Heaven. This is why Jesus said in **Luke 13:23-34, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."**

Please understand that Seventh-day Adventism is a business, an organized religion, not Biblical Christianity. Satan is a master con-artist, a deceiver, whom the Bible warns appears as an angel of light (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). Literally, the Devil and his sinister ministers are actors, pretending to be of God, but they are satanic. We are all in a spiritual war. SDA does its best to appear as a Christian organization, but it is a woeful deception of the Devil.

Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10). A gift need only be received. To genuinely be a free gift—salvation cannot require anybody to clean up their act, turn over a new leaf, commit their life to God, surrender their will to follow Christ, confess Christ publicly, join a church, forsake the world, cease from sinful bad habits, get water baptized, keep the Sabbath, nor do good works—for all these are HUMAN EFFORT!!! It is tragic how Satan has blurred the lines of theological doctrine between the churches and the satanic cults. Consequently, many of our once evangelical churches have succumbed to satanic error are are no longer New Testament churches, because they are teaching a false plan of salvation. [22]Lordship Salvation is NOT salvation!!!

Heresy is creeping into the churches by the hour. The "simplicity that is in Christ" is that a person who realizes that they are a sinner can be saved by simply BELIEVING the Gospel.

"The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?" —Psalms 118:6

Psalms 56:9, "...this I know; for God is for me."

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/lying_officials.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/Federal%20Reserve%20Scam/lies_lies_lies.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/masonic_nwo.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/enslave_humanity.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deception.htm
6. http://api.ning.com/files/N--JIC29MuzZYVBTYhB2WdGgwCd9c6OLisxJOSFiApkWv3QCAV11mUc51kFplx94lXElkujuemQeBea9uFufGTNK1qF1AFYu/Steps_To_Christ.pdf
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deception.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deny_eternal_torment.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/heresy_on_hell.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/occult_connection2.htm
13. https://www.adventist.org/beliefs/salvation/the-experience-of-salvation/article/go/0/how-to-know-youre-saved/
14. https://www.adventist.org/beliefs/salvation/the-experience-of-salvation/article/go/0/how-to-know-youre-saved/
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/billy_graham-heresy.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer.htm
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-false_gospel.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/occult_connection.htm
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/billy_graham-heresy.htm

2.9.2 Today's Wimpy Pastors Are Not Standing (2021-09-05 13:13)

Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."

America is guilty of 10,000 sins! Maybe 1,000,000 sins! Only God knows. I know we are a nation of 370,000,000 guilty sinners! Yes, we sure do need a revival of brokenness and repentance, beginning with our arrogant pastors who refuse to heed rebuke. I am so disgusted with the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp. If I had my way, BJU would be shut down permanently. They are the biggest promoter of the Devil's Calvinism and "Lordship" salvation today. The saddest thing of all that I see is that professed Christians don't care anymore.

I have been attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The place is dead spiritually. They don't preach against sin. The don't preach against anything. The PCC camp are idle! They won't expose the BJU camp. Instead their PCC students play sports with BJU. It is sickening. They will hypocritically tout the importance of truth, while bidding Godspeed to the Bob Jones crowd who corrupt the truth. I plan to keep monitoring and exposing Campus Church. Someday needs to care.

Their pastor Jeff Redlin doesn't care. He's some snobby yuppie from Colorado, now senior pastor of Campus Church. He saw my ministry websites and had nothing good to say about my work. He wrongly accused me of finding "weaknesses" in pastors. Those aren't "weaknesses"; but rather, hardcore corruption and damnable heresy! [1]John MacArthur is a damnable false teacher! These are arrogant corrupt men, not weak men! [2]Steve Pettit is a child of the Devil. Pastor Redlin is just another sellout, wimp, puppet on strings, part of the problem, coward, sucking a 6-digit salary, parasiting off the churches!

These shameful [3]Caspar Milquetoast pastors make God sick! They are lukewarm (Revelation 3:15-16). They think they are rich and prospering, but they are naked, wretched and blind. Jeff Redlin needs to get right with God and stop hiding behind lame excuses! Redlin doesn't get a free pass just because he has a job at Campus Church, he has a duty to PREACH THE WORD (2nd Timothy 4:1-3) and REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who subvert entire households (Titus 1:10-13).

Pastor Marty Herron ruined the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest is full of corrupt BJU alumni who preach another gospel. [4]If you don't believe me, take a look at this garbage! There is not a more accursed and dangerous group today than Bob Jones University and the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. This includes the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana and Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. These are unsaved reprobates in the same camp as Church of Christ and Lutherans who ADD to the free grace Gospel. The BJU camp reject salvation by faith alone, insisting that a [5]separate act of repentance (turning away from a sinful lifestyle) is also necessary.

Shame on Campus Church for supporting the Bob Jones crowd today! Shame on Pastor Jeff Redlin for treating me like garbage and bidding Godspeed to the BJU camp! Shame on PCC for bidding Godspeed and remaining eerily silent about Lordship salvation in the Bob Jones camp. Right doctrine matters! Truth matters! These wicked people don't care, but I do. Jeff Redlin is too busy with a large church (that's his lame excuse), to contend for the faith, but I am not too busy. Jeff Redlin and the PCC camp have blood on their hands. **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

"

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-rich-young-ruler-and-jesus.html
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/caspar_milquetoast.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

---

2.9.3 Bible Repentance Is Solely A Matter Of Acknowledging The Truth (2021-09-07 18:18)

Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."

This is so important to understand. The only purpose of God's law in salvation is to give all humanity **"THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN."**

Very few Bible preachers correctly understand what it means to "repent" to be saved.

A man needs to know what he is being saved from. God's law shows us our iniquities and then brings us to Christ to be saved by grace. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. *But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster*. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Do you see that friend? When you place your faith in Christ, the law is no longer necessary in receiving eternal life. The ONLY purpose of the law is to give people THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

So when bad preachers tell you that you must repent "OF YOUR SINS" to be saved, they are lying to you and using the law differently than it was intended by God, to give the KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. They are requiring you to OBEY THE LAW to be saved, or to BE WILLING TO KEEP THE LAW to be saved. They say you must be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. But that is not the Gospel of free grace as taught in the inspired King James Bible. Dear friend, Jesus paid your debt of sin, because you couldn't do it, and neither could I. Eternal life is a free gift from God. You don't have to give up anything, nor be willing to give up anything. Consider again this beautiful quote from Pastor Harry Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [1]What Is The Gospel?

Repentance is simply a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH of your sinnership. **2nd Timothy 2:25, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to *the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Repentance is entirely a matter of the heart, where a person acknowledges THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God; thus believing the Gospel you are saved by faith alone.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

---

2.9.4 Don't Make A Big Deal Out Of Repentance For Salvation (2021-09-12 11:57)

John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."

I have been receiving increasing emails from people who are worrying over repentance. Dear reader, the Bible does not make even a small issue of repentance, and neither should we. In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but the word "repent" is never mentioned. That speaks volumes! It simply means that repentance is automatic and is included with believing. The person who believes has repented and the person who repents has believed.

All these repentance preachers today who focus on turning away from your sinful behavior to be saved wrestle obscure passage of Scripture to support their heresy. For example: [1]Read this shocking article I wrote exposing Evangelist Ray Comfort's heretical preaching. According to Ray you must live a lifestyle of repentance to get to Heaven. Folks, that is the Devil talking through Ray Comfort, not the Holy Spirit of God. Biblical repentance is simply a change of mind toward God that causes you to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ.

I am continually surprised how many people needlessly worry over this stuff. The reason is because of all the big issue being made today over repentance. Friend, if you know you are a guilty sinner and put your faith in Christ alone to forgive your sins, you are saved! You have repented. How do I know you have repented? I know because you have believed. It is impossible for anyone to believe without repenting.

Repentance and belief happen at the same time. It will cause you sleepless nights if you view repentance as being something different that you must do from believing to be saved. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

All the Bible tells us to do is BELIEVE. I am tired of preachers using obscure passages of Scriptures like Mark 1:15, Luke 13:5 and Acts 20:21 to make repentance a separate act from faith.

Dear friend, the purpose of repentance is so that you will come to the light to be saved. Repentance is a change of mind toward the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25), the admission before a holy God that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). The law of God shows us our sinnership and then brings us to Christ to be saved by God's grace alone (Galatians 3:24-26).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

2.10 October

2.10.1 The Lake Of Fire Is Real And Lasts Forever (2021-10-01 13:03)

Revelation 20:10-15, “And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

”

According to [1]Pollster George Barna:

- 76 percent of Americans believe in Heaven, and 71 percent believe in Hell.
- Only 32 percent believe that Hell is ‘an actual place of torment and suffering.’
- 40 percent believe it is ‘a state of eternal separation from God’s presence.’
- 64 percent believe that they will go to Heaven,
- Only 0.005 percent believe that they will be sent to the flames.” [2]SOURCE

Isn’t that something? A whopping 71 % of Americans believe in Hell, but only 32 % of them think Hell is actually a literal place of torment and suffering. Even more disturbing is that only .005 (1 in 200 people) think they will be cast into the Lake of Fire someone day be burned.

Dear friend, the Holy Bible is very clear that Hell is a literal PLACE. Hell is a literal physical place that burns with fire and brimstone (Revelation 21:8). The Bible teaches that God created Hell for the Devil and his angels (demons), not for humanity (Matthew 25:41). God does not want anyone to perish into Hell (2nd Peter 3:9). Sinners don’t go to Hell, Christ-rejecters go to Hell. The only sin that can keep the worst sinner out of Heaven is unbelief.

It is tragic that only 32 percent of Americans think that Hell is a literal place of torment and suffering. Even worse, less than 1 % of people in the United States think that they are going to Hell. Friend, you had better read the Holy Bible for yourself and make the right decision to trust God’s Word. There are no atheists in Hell. Everyone will believe in Hell who goes there! God’s wrath is poured out upon all Christ-rejecters who go to Hell. ...

[3]

Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, *we shall be saved from wrath through him*."

1. https://www.prophecyrefi.org/our-teachings/introduction-2/how-many-americans-believe-in-hell/
2. https://www.prophecyrefi.org/our-teachings/introduction-2/how-many-americans-believe-in-hell/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEJvGlPXNwfCrGR4hLhWfXY9LNU3Lg3h-SJdfm-JC4ZlZP14h1SXz361AGgcF-jiU-d9gCz3SalsqAZgXpe1RDuhghkB-czAcPcQZ

2.10.2 What Churches Publicly Preach Is Every Saint's Business (2021-10-03 22:10)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

The Apostle Paul clearly defines the Gospel for us in our text passage. Paul doesn't mention anything about turning away from a lifestyle of sin. Paul doesn't mention anything about water baptism. Paul doesn't mention anything about surrendering all to Christ as Lord. Paul doesn't embellish the Gospel which Jesus Himself gave to him. **Galatians 1:11-12, "**

But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

For I neither received it of man, *neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ*. " No one taught Paul the Gospel, the Lord gave it directly to him.

Why oh why is it so

difficult

for the Bob Jones University camp to leave the simplicity of Christ be! Why cannot they simply LET IT BE!!! The Beatles had it right in their iconic song:

"LET IT BE." Dear reader, LET IT BE!!! Let the Gospel be! The primary reason why most people will burn in the fires of Hell someday is because they were trusting TOO MUCH to get to Heaven! The Lord Himself simply said in

John 10:9, "

***I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.**

" That is how you get saved oh sinner! You simply come to God in your sinful ungodly state, BELIEVING the *Good News* (the Gospel) that Christ DIED on the cross to pay for your sins, He was BURIED, and three days later the precious Savior physically RESURRECTED from the dead.

So what is all [1]this Satanic nonsense that we hear being preached from the self-righteous Bob Jones University camp...

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[2]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?," BJU chapel - January 26th, 2015)

BLASPHEMY!!! Dear reader, what you just read by false teacher Steve Pettit is the Devil's lie of Calvinism. It is high time for all Christians everywhere to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY" (Titus 1:10-13)** who teach things contrary to the inspired King James Bible!!! I tell you with all Biblical confidence and certainty that YOU CAN accept Christ as your personal Savior and KNOW 100 % that you are eternally saved and secure in Jesus Christ!!!

I was unjustly criticized by Pastor Sean Quinlan at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018. Pastor Quinlan sarcastically said to me in rebuke: "You are obsessed with the Bible debate!" I took that insult as a badge of honor, because I have stood for THE TRUTH!!! What a shameful thing for a pastor to make, berating a fellow Christian laymen for being zealous over the Word of God. It would have been manly for Pastor Quinlan to encourage and commend me for having zeal over the Word of God, and to thank me for my zeal to expose the false Bibles that Bob Jones University sells, uses and promotes.

Instead Pastor Quinlan chose the low path, to make disparaging comments about me. What a bad pastor! In hindsight I am convinced that he felt threatened by my manhood and boldness to speak THE TRUTH. Pastor Quinlan was envious of me. He actually told me that he doesn't know even one thing wrong with the modern Bible revisions. How pathetic! For a Baptist pastor to scold me for having obsessive zeal over the inspired Word of God, and for him to admit that he doesn't even know anything about the issue, reveals how incompetent and foolish he is. Part of exposing heretics is calling names! Sean Quinlan ought to be ASHAMED of himself for bidding Godspeed to the apostate Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd! It is our business what they are propagating to the world!!!

Humbly said, I make no apologies for being "OBSESSED" over the inspired Word of God. I have to make up as a preacher for all the yellow-bellied preachers who won't stand!!! The average pastor today is far more concerned about the church offering than he is about upholding THE TRUTH. Sean Quinlan told me that he has the pathetic attitude: "What Harvest Baptist Church does on Guam is none of our business." No sir, you are very wrong! What every church publicly preaches is every believer's business!!! Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has their own radio station (KHMG 88.1 FM), [3]on which they broadcast chapel sermons from Bob Jones University throughout the Micronesian islands, which preach the Devil's lie of Calvinism. Dr. Steve Pettit is an unsaved Calvinist infidel. You had better believe that what Harvest does is my business, and it is yours too if you love the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

I am sick and tired of today's lame, incompetent, arrogant, spoiled, lazy and lackadaisical pastors who refuse to stand against falsehoods, evildoers and heresies! **Proverbs 28:4,**

" They that forsake the law praise the wicked: *but such as keep the law contend with them*. " Today's shameful pastors who lack concern over Satan corrupting the Word of God are consequently indifferent toward corrupt churches and Bible colleges. You show me a shallow pastor who doesn't care about the purity of God's Word or the accuracy of the Gospel, and I'll show you a bad pastor who doesn't faithfully walk with God in His inspired Word.

The Bible teaches in **Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."** Something is WRONG with a pastor or preacher who doesn't get upset over FALSEHOODS and HATE EVERYT FALSE WAY!!! One of the positive comments that I have heard from my web visitors over the years is that my websites cover more subjects than any other websites they have found. Dear friend, that is because of

Psalms 119:104, " Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*." I hate every false way as God commands me to!!! Too many pastors only care about the church budget, their own family, being paranoid about anyone like me with whom they feel uncomfortable. Those weasels don't deserve to be pastors, let alone get paid to milk

their congregation. Sadly, over 95 % of pastors nowadays are mere parasites!!! They walk in fear of anything that threatens their next paycheck.

That is exactly why the country is going to Hell. Jesus plainly warned in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (a career). I have never received a single penny for serving God. That is why I preach with boldness as I do, calling names and am not afraid of whom I might offend. Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church (at Pensacola Christian College in Florida) is a coward, afraid to expose the Bob Jones University crowd by name. It would be a cold day in Hell before Pastor Redlin ever grew a spinal cord strong enough to expose Dr. Steve Pettit as a false teacher and unsaved infidel. PCC are cowards, too afraid to offend the BJU camp, because they are all in bed together making tens of millions of dollars in revenues. The love of money is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10).

What saith the Scripture? **1st Kings 18:21, *"And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions?* if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. *And the people answered him not a word*."** I cannot think of a more applicable passage of Scripture to describe the Bob Jones (BJU) crowd, and sadly the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, and hundreds more increasingly apostate institutions and churches today, who are INDIFFERENT toward doctrine and truth. The prophet Elijah gave an invitation to the people of Israel. Elijah put them on the spot, asking the Jews to make a decision, but THE PEOPLE ANSWERED HIM NOT A WORD!!!

That is so tragic and sad. That perfectly describes the PCC camp today, who refuse to take a Biblical stand against the damnable heresies being taught at Bob Jones University, and in the infidel churches of BJU alumni worldwide. [4]How you live has nothing to do with your final destination!!! The Bob Jones University crowd are utterly confused on sanctification and justification concerning salvation. I love what Evangelist John Bunyan wisely said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen, amen and amen!!! What a great statement! BJU are corrupting the Word of God and casting stumblingblocks before the people. It is not hard to discern *why* when we consider that the BJU camp uses umpteen different Bible revisions, which contradict one another! For example: [5]Look how the modern Bible revisions pervert God's simple free grace plan of salvation. According to the Easy-To-Read Version (ESV), you must change your heart and your life to get to Heaven. Folks, that is NOT what Jesus said in John 10:9. The blessed Savior said in

John 10:9, "

***I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.**

" That is so simple! Jesus is THE DOOR by Whom we enter by faith into Heaven. Do not add anything to that!

Dear reader, I encourage you to spend some time in the Gospel of John. According to John 20:31 the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31,**

"*But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name. " Over and over in the

beautiful simple Gospel of John we are taught that the way to be saved is to BELIEVE. **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*. ” All you have to do is NOT screw it up by adding things to the Gospel. In John chapter’s 19 and 20 we read about Jesus’ death, burial and bodily resurrection three days later. The beautiful thing about God’s plan of salvation is that it is simple. 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 even calls the Gospel **“**

the simplicity that is in Christ.

”

What the Bob Jones University camp have done is complicate the Gospel. BJU foolishly adds turning away from a sinful lifestyle to be saved. BJU adds surrendering all to Christ as “Lord” to be saved. BJU adds persevering in living the Christian life to get to Heaven. None of these are the simplicity that is in Christ!!!

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) made this great statement refuting the Bob Jones camp:

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." —Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the beautiful Gospel tract titled:
>
> “
>
> [6]Another Gospel
>
> ”

Amen and amen! The more that I preach against the apostate Bob Jones University camp, the more people criticize me, telling me to let it go. But they speak as fools, because the Gospel is at stake friends. The Word of God is inspired still today, which we have preserved in the inspired King James Bible. It blows my mind that my home Bible college, at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC), has denied the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. Please say it isn’t so! Sadly, it is true! Dear friend, God’s Word has always been inspired, which means it is from God. They are God’s Words, not man’s. If you do some research, you’ll learn that all of the modern Bible publishers think we don’t have an inspired Holy Bible today. They think that at best all we have is the best mankind could produce. I totally disagree! I believe that I have EVERY WORD of God in the inspired King James Bible. Thank you Lord!

Dear reader, it is OUR BUSINESS what churches, pastors, Bible colleges, missionaries, evangelists and other members of the clergy dish out to the public. When I hear Harvest Baptist Church on Guam broadcasting Dr. Steve Pettit’s damnable heresies of Calvinism (ala, Lordship salvation) on their corrupt radio station, it becomes MY BUSINESS!!! Harvest has since removed much of their doctrine from their church website, to save face because I have exposed them. I have REBUKED THEM SHARPLY as the Bible commands me to do in Titus 1:10-13. Why then are so many carnal believers upset with me for obeying the Holy Bible? I am exposing Lordship salvation, which Pastor’s Sean Quinlan and Jeff Redlin bid them Godspeed at BJU. You’ll never hear a negative word against the BJU leadership at PCC.

Folks, God does not want us to go along with falsehoods, damnable heresies, wickedness, evil, corrupt Bibles and counterfeit gospels. Christian Fundamentalism is not believing the fundamentals of the Bible. Fundamentalism is SEPARATING from those who no longer believe the fundamentals of the Word of God. BJU stopped being a fundamentalist Christian institution 40 years ago!!! BJU is a cesspool of iniquity, a den of vipers, a house built upon the sand which cannot stand when the tide rises and comes in.

I kindly encourage all believers to use social media [7]to expose the Bob Jones University camp. Please don't do it for me. You should do it for Jesus Christ! Hell is real. Hell is a literal place that burns with fire. Everyone who dies in their sins without having trusted Jesus Christ as their personal Savior will be cast into Hell forever (Revelation 14:13; 20:15; 21:8). The Bible has more to say about Hell than it does Heaven! Sadly, according to a George Barna Poll, less than 1 % of Americans think they will be cast into Hell to be punished someday. In fact, [8]only about 1 in 200 Americans think they will burn in Hell (or .005 percent).

I am not the bad guy dear friend. I am the truth-teller. I am the Christian who cares. I am the child of God who thinks that RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I sure feel lonely preaching THE TRUTH against the lying Bob Jones camp today. I thank God that I am not completely alone. [9]A dear brother in Chicago named Lou Martuneac (one of very few respectable Bob Jones graduates) has a wonderful blog rebuking the Bob Jones University camp for preaching Calvinism. I commend Lou for taking a stand with God's TRUTH and against the dark direction that BJU has deteriorated over the past half century. [10]Great job Lou!!!

BJU is training, brainwashing and sending out tens of thousands of graduates over the years. It is OUR BUSINESS what these graduates are being taught, and what they teach and preach in the churches that they run into the ground. Somebody needs to care! I CARE! GOD CERTAINLY CARES! DO YOU CARE DEAR FRIEND??? Calvinism is a lie of the Devil, a counterfeit plan of salvation, which must be exposed lest multitudes go to Hell forever.

[11]Why Calvinism And Arminianism Cannot Give Assurance!
(by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold - I love this faithful preacher)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/10/the-lake-of-fire-is-real-and-lasts.html
9. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2021/01/an-analysis-of-bob-jones-universitys.html
10. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/
11. https://youtu.be/wXNf-cv4iiE

2.10.3 I Am The Door (2021-10-04 14:44)

John 10:1 and 9, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ... *I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."

I absolutely love the Gospel of John. In this wonderful book of the Holy Bible we see the simplicity of God's plan of salvation. In chapter's 19 and 20 we read about Jesus' DEATH on the cross, His BURIAL and His bodily RESURRECTION. This is "The Gospel" (meaning GOOD NEWS). The Gospel assuredly is *Good News!* It means that we don't have to die in our sins to be punished in Hell forever. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

In the precious Gospel of John we are taught the simple, free and easy plan of salvation. Jesus proclaimed the truth that HE IS THE DOOR!!! **John 10:1 and 9, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that entereth not by the door* into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ... *I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."** My youngest daughter drew this amazing picture when she was about 12 years old, showing that she had a comprehensive understanding of salvation only through Jesus Christ...

[2] Download 'Robbers' Image

What a great illustration of John 10:1 in the Bible!!! The Catholics are trying to tear off the roof to enter into Heaven. The Jehovah's Witnesses are trying to break in by using jackhammers. The Seventh-Day Adventists are trying to break into Heaven by using grappling hooks! Someone else is trying to use water baptism to enter into Heaven. These are all THIEVES AND ROBBERS the Word of God says. They are stealing the right to save which belongs only to Jesus Christ. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** Jesus is the ONLY DOOR into Heaven, and that DOOR is wide open dear friend.

In John 10:1-9 we are plainly taught that all God requires to get into Heaven is to ENTER BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST!!! **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** In none of these Scripture passages do we see anything about repenting from sins. We see nothing about getting water baptized. We see nothing about being required to surrender all to Christ as "

Lord.

" We see nothing about inviting Christ into our life to be saved. Nor do we see anything about making a commitment to live for Christ to enter into Heaven!!!

Dear friend, the Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. The Bible identifies Satan as the god of this world, teaching us that Satan deliberately obscures the light of the truth of the Gospel to hinder people from being saved. The Devil's primary goal is to BLIND THE MINDS OF THEM WHICH BELIEVE NOT (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4).

Dear reader, God's plan of salvation is easy, free and simple. God intentionally made the plan of salvation simple, so that even educable slow, children and unlearned people can be saved. If you want to have eternal life and go to Heaven, it is as simple as this—you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20). There is a penalty for your sins, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death, being tormented in Hell (the lake of fire and brimstone) forever and ever without rest day and night (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8).

But there is GOOD NEWS friend! God in His love sent His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, into the world to die on a cross for your sins and mine (John 3:16-18). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! If you will simply BY FAITH take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures—to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and raised up from the dead three days later—you will be instantly, irrevocably and permanently saved. If the Gospel (the *Good News* of the Lord Jesus Christ) is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, you are saved!!! It is that simple friend.

Let's look at some examples in the inspired King James Bible of how easy it is to be saved:

- THE DAY OF PENTECOST - The Apostle Peter got up and preached the Gospel (the Good News) to several thousand people present from many nations. The Bible simply says that when they heard the Gospel preached, they believed and were saved. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** The Bible method is to water baptize new converts as a public profession of their new found faith in the Gospel. But water baptism is NOT required to be saved. The Bible says that 3,000 souls were saved in one day by gladly receiving by faith the truth of the Gospel they heard preached.

- CORNELIUS - Cornelius was a leader over 100 Italian solders. Cornelius was a God-fearing man who prayed, fasted and gave alms (money) to the poor. But Cornelius was not saved! Here is a classic example of a good man who was lost! Contrary to popular opinion, good people don't go to Heaven and bad people don't go to Hell. Redeemed sinners go to Heaven, and lost sinners who die in their sins go to Hell. We are ALL sinners (Romans 3:10-23). The $64,000 question is have you been born-again? The Bible says that God divinely arranged for Cornelius and the Apostle Peter to meet. As Peter was preaching the truth of the Gospel to Cornelius and his friends, they were saved by simply BELIVING the Good News they heard preached unto them. **Acts 10:43-44, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. *While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word*."** They believed and instantly became indwelt by the Holy Spirit of God. This is exactly what the Apostle Paul meant in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*"** How did you get indwelt with the Holy Spirit? That is, how did you get saved? Was it by keeping the works of the law (i.e., turning away from a lifestyle of sinning); or was it BY THE HEARING OF FAITH? Friend, you get saved BY THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is, you are saved when you put your faith in the preaching of the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen. **1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."** I love that! Do you see it? THE PREACHING OF THE CROSS? What is that? Why

friend, it is THE GOSPEL!!! The Gospel is the POWER OF GOD unto salvation to them that BELIEVE. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Those beautiful and profound passages of Scripture.

I have shared with you two beautiful accounts from the Word of God of people who were saved by simply BELIEVING the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and resurrected. They simply by faith TRUSTED JESUS, WHO IS THE DOOR into Heaven!!! Dear friend, do you see how easy, free and uncomplicated it is to go to Heaven? Why then do multitudes of religious men today complicate God's plan of salvation, making it so absurdly difficult that [3]Pastor John MacArthur says children cannot be saved? Dr. MacArthur was inspired by demons when he said those words that children cannot be saved. Jesus said that children CAN be saved, for such is the Kingdom of God (Mark 10:14).

"More people will die and burn in Hell because they're trusting too much!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, "[4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Dr. Jack Hyles, MP3 sermon, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Oh how simple is God's plan of salvation! JESUS IS THE DOOR!!! All you have to do friend is DON'T ADD anything else to faith. When Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014) [6]teaches that faith is not enough to be saved, he is damning himself and others to Hell. [7]According to Steve Pettit, you must live the Christian life faithfully to get to Heaven. That is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ, [8]it is the Devil's fraud of Calvinism.

Jesus proclaimed I AM THE DOOR in John 10:9. Getting saved is that simple dear reader! If all your hope is in Christ, you are safe and secure in God's promise of salvation. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*."** Again and again the Bible promises that God will SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE!!!

But if you embellish the Gospel—by adding works, adding turning away from sinful ways, adding surrendering your will to God, adding running the Christian race faithfully, adding water baptism, adding keeping sacraments, adding counting the cost and paying the price, adding ANYTHING to faith alone—then you have not been born-again and will split Hell wide open when you die someday!!!

You must trust Jesus and only Jesus. Salvation comes to those who rest completely in Christ alone, having ceased from all their own human efforts. This is what the Sabbath Day pictures in the Bible—Jesus Christ in Whom we 100 % rest for forgiveness of sins and eternal life. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "**

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." Salvation is found ONLY in Jesus Christ!!! Trust Him now dear friend, if you never have made that decision.

Over and over in the Word of God we see God's simple plan of salvation. Take a look at this precious passage from Ephesians:

Ephesians 1:12-14, "

That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first *trusted in Christ*.

***In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation*: *in whom also after that ye believed*, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,**

Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

”

Boy I love that! They were saved BY TRUSTING JESUS!!! Please notice in verse 13 that they **“ HEARD THE WORD OF TRUTH, THE GOSPEL OF YOUR SALVATION,**

” and then they **“**

BELIEVED

” !!! That is so simple. That is so easy. This is what the Apostle Paul says in Galatians 3:2, when he mentions **“BY THE HEARING OF FAITH.”** In John 10:9 we are simply taught that Jesus is THE DOOR into Heaven. In Ephesians 1:12-13 we are taught again that we are saved by simply TRUSTING JESUS!!!

So where in the world does [9]Pastor Marty Herron heretically get the extra Biblical requirement to TURN AWAY FROM A LIFESTYLE OF SINNING to be saved? Where does [10]Evangelist Ray Comfort get the heretical idea that to be saved a person must LIVE A LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE? Where did Pastor John MacArthur get [11]the Satanic idea that children cannot come to Christ for salvation? These wicked religious men have all been inspired by demons!!!

Satan knows if he offers you a completely different plan of salvation that you’ll probably reject it. So instead the Devil embellishes the Gospel, mixing lies with truth to deceive people. Satan comes along teaching a corrupt Gospel of partial faith in Christ plus something else. Adding anything to faith cancels faith! Adding anything to faith negates faith! Adding anything to faith is not genuine faith. True faith means 100 % relying upon Jesus Christ because of what He did to pay for your sins through the cross of Calvary.

A popular lie which Satan has crept into Bible colleges and churches nowadays is that you must “

repent and turn away from your sinning

”

to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. So if a man professes faith in Christ, but he chooses to continue living in willful sinning, then he is deemed not to be saved because his faith is not genuine. That is [12]the garbage which Pastor Chuck Phelps and [13]Evangelist Steve Pettit are heretically preaching today, which is another gospel.

In God’s free offer of the gift of eternal life, the supernatural miraculous new birth is instant and 100 % based upon God’s faithfulness, not ours. **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: *Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God*.”** But in Bob Jones University’s perverse plan of salvation, there is no new birth produced, because they have turned the gift of God into a lifelong process which requires living a sanctified life. This is a 100 % works based plan of damnation!!!

Evangelist John Bunyan, the author of the classic Christian book Pilgrim's Progress, made this excellent statement:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I couldn't have said it any better. Bob Jones University today and their alumni are preaching another gospel of Calvinism. They must be exposed, marked and avoided (Romans 16:17-18; Ephesians 5:11). Titus 1:10-13 teaches us as believers to **" REBUKE THEM SHARPLY "** that they might be sound in the faith. Jesus exclaimed I AM THE DOOR. **John 10:1 and 9, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ... *I am the door*: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture."**

If you go through THE DOOR OF JESUS dear reader, then you have been born-again and have eternal life; but if you add anything to faith alone, then you have not been born-again and will spend eternity being tormented in the fires of Hell. The choice is your alone to make friend. You must decide whether to believe Christ's words in John 10:9 that He is THE DOOR; or else you must choose to believe the Bob Jones camp today, who say that more than faith is necessary to get to Heaven.

The BJU crowd will lie and play with words, claiming that they believe faith alone is enough. But if you take a closer look at their definition of *faith*, you'll discover as I did that [14]BJU shares the same heretical concept of faith as do Seventh-Day Adventists. In their sordid view, faith means obeying all the commandments of God. So if you don't live the Christian life faithfully, they claim that your faith for salvation is invalid and you're not really saved. It is a backdoor approach to works salvation, which is really SLAVATION!!!

In God's true plan of salvation, you CAN write your name, time and place you were born-again in your Bible, and you CAN 100 % know for certain for the rest of your life that you are a bonafide child of God, regardless of the sinful lifestyle that you choose to live. If the truth be known, every believer lives a sinful lifestyle. We all sin every day, every hour and every minute of every day. If you break even one commandment of God, you are guilty of breaking all of God's commandments (James 2:10). The Bob Jones University camp are self-righteous!!! They are just as big sinners today as everybody else. Yet, they hypocritically go around teaching that you're not saved unless you persevere to live the Christian life and serve God faithfully until the end. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation!!!

I thank God! I thank God! I thank God that as His child I see the simplicity that is in Christ. The very moment that I trusted Christ as a 13 year old boy, I was eternally born-again. Jesus tells us as believers to REJOICE that our names are written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). There is no way we could REJOICE that our name is written in Heaven if Calvinism were true, because in Calvinism you cannot know you're safe and secure in salvation until life is over and you've proven that your faith is genuine by the lifestyle you have lived. Friend, do you see how corrupt Calvinism is? The very idea that we must live a holy sanctified lifestyle to prove that our faith is genuine is a works-based plan of salvation!!! How tragic! How sad! How unscriptural!

I sincerely hope and pray that God's Holy Spirit has used this humble blog to open your eyes. Jesus simply said that He is THE DOOR. Jesus is the way into Heaven. JESUS IS THE DOOR! The lifestyle that you choose to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with God's free gift of eternal life. Nowhere in the Gospel of John are we taught to forsake our sinful bad habits to be saved. NOWHERE!!! Wicked unsaved false teachers have perverted the Gospel, teaching for God's commandments the traditions of men (Mark 7:7-9). I have taught you the Scriptures dear reader. Please verify everything I have shared with you, as did the Bereans in Acts 17:10-11. Calvinism is very complicated!!! Forsaking the world and giving up one's sins is a hard, complicated and extremely challenging thing to do.

I [15]get sick and tired of hearing Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago pervert the Gospel. They broadcast '[16]UNSHACKLED' worldwide, stories of sinners enslaved to Satan who get saved and then turn their lives around. But unfortunately, in an attempt to sensationalize their show, PGM takes it to extremes, corrupting the Gospel in an attempt to force people to change to be saved. That is a false Gospel. PGM's one Go-to verse is **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new."** According to PGM, this verse means everyone who gets saved changes, turns from drugs and sin, and walks the narrow way of holiness!!! Sadly, [17]many 'UNSHACKLED' episodes resemble bizarre episodes of The Outer Limits!!!

[18]Your Salvation Didn't Change You One Bit (an excellent sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles). Converting new believers to become useful to serve God is the work of local New Testament churches. Pastor Jack Hyles makes this helpful statement:

> "
>
> Conversion then is the work of the church and its members as they are led by the Holy Spirit to change the life and work of one who has been regenerated.
>
> Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.
>
> "

Oh how beautiful and simple is THE TRUTH.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgjXWgWg5MgOm1Y3V15zFgE1JBz6HpJBdZKYHynQL7qIRAR2jpEIDeR8tBI4I9Y6kU9FYF2LOVfYZnUWdtV0CkckSRxKpx_CV26WTc
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/thieves_and_robbers.jpg
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur-children.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. https://youtu.be/qr2ZAEHTPSk
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-bible-teaches-easy-believism.html
17. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/more-junk-theology-from-pgm-shackling.html
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3

2.10.4 Jesus Is The Resurrection And The Life (2021-10-08 00:05)

John 11:25-26, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. *Believest thou this?*

”

How simple is the Gospel. In John 11:25-26 we once again see that salvation is obtained freely by simple childlike faith in the only begotten Son of God. BELIEVE oh guilty sinner and you are forever saved! Jesus didn’t ask Martha if she was ready or willing to repent and turn away from her sins (which Bob Jones University errantly requires on their website).

Jesus didn’t ask Martha is she had surrendered "all" to Him as Lord (which Pastor John MacArthur errantly requires). Jesus didn’t ask Martha to repent AND believe to be saved (as Ray Comfort errantly requires). Jesus didn’t ask Martha to start, run and finish the race to win the award of salvation (as Steve Pettit errantly requires).

Jesus SIMPLY asked Martha if she BELIEVED that He is the Resurrection and the Life? Jesus SIMPLY asked her if she believes that He gives eternal life? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** Simply BELIEVE oh guilty sinner to be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved!!! Believe the Good News (Gospel) that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later Jesus raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

Galatians 1:6-7, “ I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. ” The Apostle Paul was bewildered that the churches of Galatia, whom he had spent so much time preaching and teaching the things of Christ, had so soon been duped into a local religious cult that perverts the Gospel. Paul calls them

“fools” and “bewitched” in Galatians 3:1. Likewise, I find it hard to accept that Moody Bible Institute (MBI) and Bob Jones University (BJU), once fundamentalist institutions, have deteriorated decades later into cesspools of doctrinal heresy and worldliness. Both MBI and BJU have turned into hardcore Calvinist institutions today in 2021. This is so tragic!

I challenge you dear reader to forget everything that you have heard from preachers from a moment, and simply focus on the words of our wonderful Savior in our text passage.

John 11:25-26, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. *Believest thou this?*

” The Savior’s words are so clear and simple. All that He wanted to know from Martha is if she BELIEVED that He is the Resurrection and the Life!

Dear friend, if you BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ, Who died on the cross in your place to pay your debt of sin, and you BELIEVE that just as He resurrected from the dead He can also raise you up from the dead, and that is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you are saved! Salvation is so simple! You are a guilty sinner friend, and so am I. But Jesus died for OUR SINS, so that He could take our guilt upon Himself. I was saved at age 13 when I received Jesus as my personal Savior.

From that moment and forever I was no longer guilty. I am no longer under the curse of God's law, I am forever under God's grace. The born-again believer never falls *from grace*, we fall *in grace*! Amen and amen! Only an unsaved person who rejects the Gospel is fallen FROM GRACE, like the deceived Calvinist Bob Jones University camp today. Since [1]they ADD turning away from your sinful ways to be saved, they have FALLEN FROM GRACE, burning their bridge to Heaven. Faith alone in Jesus Christ is that bridge! BJU has torn up their ticket to the Pearly City. They have damned themselves by corrupting the Gospel, placing their trust in a false hope, another gospel which cannot produce the new birth. The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

Dear friend, I love you with God's love! I care about you. I love THE TRUTH. Right doctrine matters. There is no Gospel in Calvinism. Calvinism is a deadly theological system of lies that base salvation upon human performance, not Christ's sacrifice on the cross. In God's true plan of salvation, you can absolutely KNOW 100 % that you are immediately saved the instant that you place your trust in Christ, because salvation is solely rooted in God's promise to SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE (1st Corinthians 1:21b). I know that I am saved because God said so in His Word.

I put my trust in Jesus alone to save me as a 13 year old boy, and God wrought the supernatural miracle of the new birth. I was forever indwelt and sealed with God's blessed Holy Spirit since the moment I was saved. I have never wondered if I am really saved because of bad sinful decisions I have made in my life. I have never questioned God's salvation of my soul because of my poor behavior as a child of God. I have never doubted my salvation because of those reasons because I was not saved by being good or forsaking my sins. I didn't get saved by doing *good works*, so I cannot become lost by doing *bad works*. God saved me because of my childlike *faith* in His only begotten Son (John 3:16-17).

If you talk to a Calvinist you will hear them insist that salvation is without works. Yet at the same time they will say that you will do works if you are really saved. It get ugly theologically. Calvinists will all tell you that you cannot know for certain that you are saved if you continue living in sin and if your life does not change and continue to change until you get to Heaven. This is NOT the simplicity that is in Christ.

Case in point is Evangelist Ray Comfort, who heretically

states:

> "Merely being sorry for your sins, or confessing them to God won't help you. You must turn from sin (repent)." —LIVING WATERS ministry, [2]SAVE YOURSELF SOME PAIN

That is a lie of the Devil. What saith the Scripture?

1st John 1:9, "

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness

. **”** The Bible teaches that if a person will simply confess that they are a guilty sinner to God, the Lord will forgive us before even being asked to do so. That is a good God Who loves to pardon guilty sinners!!! **Isaiah 65:24, “And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.”** In a false religion, you have to beg, torment yourself with penance, wait and sacrifice, hoping to receive pardon from a false god. But in Biblical Christianity, God offers complete and immediate forgiveness on the sole basis of the sacrifice of His dear only begotten Son Jesus Christ on the cross of Calvary. No other religion offers such a good deal of a free, easy and simple pardon by faith alone!!!

Ray Comfort’s plan of salvation is extremely HARD because it requires a large amount of self-denial, self-abandonment and self-righteousness. You are required to stop all deliberate sinful activates if you want to be saved. That is a false Gospel. Romans 4:5-6 plainly teaches that salvation is solely by Christ’s righteousness and without our own works. On page 1513 of ’THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,’ under the section: “Questions & Objections,” Ray Comfort addresses the statement: “Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin.” Here’s Ray Comfort’s reply to this statement:

> “The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon ‘repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ’ (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting **and** trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, *assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross*.** See 1 John 3:4-6.” [Emphasis added] —’THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,’ by Ray Comfort, p. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Those are some very dangerous and heretical words at the end, “…assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.” Dear reader, what Ray Comfort is preaching is NOT what Jesus taught Martha in John 11:25-26. The Savior simply asked Martha if she BELEVED on Him as the Resurrection and the Life. Do you believe friend that Jesus died on the cross for your sins? Do you believe that after being buried, that three days later Christ raised up by the power of God triumphant from the dead? And do you believe that Jesus has the power to give you the same eternal life through faith in Him? Do you BELIEVE these truths? I sure do, which is why I got saved as a 13 year old boy. The only way to get saved is through FAITH in the Lord Jesus Christ. **Acts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”**

Carefully notice that nowhere in these passages of Scripture are we taught to repent (turn away from sinful behavior) to be saved. Ray Comfort ADDED that extra step to the Gospel. Ray Comfort is a theological liar! **Romans 3:4, “God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. ”** You must decide dear reader who to believe! Will you trust Ray Comfort and his lies that you cannot go to Heaven without forsaking your sinful bad habits? Or will you trust the Holy Bible and Jesus, who said to Martha in John 11:25-26 that He is the Resurrection and the Life?

Jesus’ plan of salvation is so wonderful and simple, you just BELIEVE on Him. Ray Comfort’s plan of salvation is complicated and burdensome, because you must forsake your pet sins and

make a constant effort to turn away from sin for the rest of your life, or else worry that you may not make it to Heaven. How in the world is that not works what Ray is falsely preaching? [3]If you must maintain a repentance LIFESTYLE (which is the exact word that Ray uses), to maintain the confidence that you are saved, then how can you ever really enjoy the perfect peace of knowing that you are a child of God? Obviously you cannot!!! Folks, please listen to me, these ungodly infidels are not true preachers of righteousness, they are phonies masquerading as God's righteous ministers for the sake of filthy lucre. Ray Comfort makes about $4,000,000 each year from his Living Waters and Way Of The Master demonic ministries. I've never made a single penny. It is tragic that tens of millions of people are being woefully deceived by these wicked devils.

Jesus never once told anyone to turn away from sinful behavior to get to Heaven, He simply said to BELIEVE on Him. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*. "** Again we simply see that salvation is obtained by BELIEVING ON HIM!!! Nothing more is required than faith in the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John chapters 19-20). You are a guilty sinner friend! Consequently, you deserve to burn in Hell forever (and so do I).

But God in His love has made a way of escape through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ. Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus is risen from the dead physically, is immediately, irrevocably and forever saved. Nothing more is necessary, required or allowed. Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation. When you come to God as a dirty guilty sinner and personally trust Jesus as YOUR Savior, you are now a born-again child of God. Salvation is all about you coming to God as you are, in your ungodly state; and BELIEVING the record God has given in His Word about His Son. Simply take God at His Word and be saved!!! The Bible says you are a guilty sinner for breaking God's commandments. If you agree with that and want to escape the fires of Hell and go to Heaven forever, then let God save you by putting your trust in His dear Son.

Friend, did you know that you don't even have to ask God to forgive your sins? That is correct! God is already offering you the free gift of eternal life. God is already asking you to please receive His only begotten Son as your Savior. **John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, *that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*. "** Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. This is why God can freely offer eternal life to all humanity. All you need to do is receive that gift by faith, but you MUST want it. God won't force Himself on anybody. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. "**

All you need to do is accept the gift that God is freely offering you. Your sins and eternal life have already been completely paid for by Jesus. God is offering you forgiveness of sins and eternal life, just for the taking. It would be silly to ask God to forgive your sins, when He is already asking you to freely receive it. Just say "

yes

"

to Jesus! The

"

Gospel

"

means *Good News!* It is the Good News that Jesus is the Christ Who ***died*** on the cross for our sins, He was ***buried***, and three days later Jesus bodily ***resurrected*** from the dead. This is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Anyway who BELIEVES this *Good News* is saved!!!

That is what Jesus was asking Martha when He asked her if she believed He is the Resurrection and the Life. Fortunately Martha did believe! The $64,000 question is do you BELIEVE?

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.livingwaters.com/index.php?option=com_content&view=category&layout=blog&id=81&Itemid=229&lang=en
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

2.10.5 Calvinism Instills Fear In Its Cult Followers (2021-10-08 15:35)

Matthew 11:28-30, "

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and *I will give you rest*. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. *For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light*."

Calvinism is a lie of Satan, not the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ. In God's true plan of salvation in the Bible, you simply come to God as an admitted guilty sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ was buried and raised up from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**

In sharp contrast, in the Devil's lie of Calvinism, you are taught that you cannot KNOW 100 % that you are saved at the time you accept Christ. Don't take my word for it, here are some heretical quotes from unsaved infidels preying from the pulpit today in churches.

Evangelist Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) heretically said this:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[1]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Pastor Paul Washer heretically said this:

> "We talk about the Germans of the 20th centuries that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. **How dare we, all *these stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they've made some little prayer that they need to write their name***

> ***in the back of their Bible, and put the date and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that*.** That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we've turned the gospel into a flu-shot." — [3]Paul Washer Sermonette

On page 1513 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, under the section "Questions & Objections," Evangelist Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin." Here's Ray Comfort's heretical reply to this statement:

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting ***and*** trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, *assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross* .** See 1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added] —THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Do you see how this ungodly false teachers are pervert the new birth, instead teaching that you cannot KNOW 100 % that you are eternally secure at the time you get saved. This is because they are deceived rotten Calvinists! In the Calvinist's errant mindset, you must prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith by living a changed life, by turning away from a lifestyle of sin and living a permanent lifestyle as such. If you think I am exaggerating, [4]please read this shocking heresy by Ray Comfort, in which he heretically requires people to LIVE A LIFESTYLE to get to Heaven!!!

Dear reader, you are 100 % safe and don't need to ASS-U-ME anything, because God has solemnly promised

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE.

1st Corinthians 1:21,

"For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*." You have God's promise!!! Anyone who puts their trust in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior instantly becomes a born-again child of God. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! Ray Comfort doesn't believe that! Paul Washer doesn't believe that! Steve Pettit doesn't believe that!

I just shared their heretical quotes with you, which instills fear and worry into the hearts and minds of their deceived followers. You CAN absolutely know you are eternally saved the very moment that you put your faith in Jesus Christ!!!!!!! How else could we obey the Lord's command to **"**

rejoice, because your names are written in heaven

" (Luke 10:20). If my name is written in Heaven, then I KNOW I am saved. So what is this garbage theology that Paul Washer is preaching which says I cannot write down my name, date and place where I got saved? You absolutely CAN write down the time, place and your name where and when you got saved!!! That is why the Bible calls getting saved a new birth (born again - 1st Peter 1:23). **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again*, he cannot see the kingdom of God.**

"

The Christian life begins with a new birth, just as your earthly life began with a physical birth. Once you were born physically, it was a done deal. Likewise, once you are born again into God's family, it is a done deal. Calvinists will insist that you are not safe, and cannot be assured of Heaven unless you persevere to live a sanctified life. That is NOT the free grace of God. The Bible clearly teaches that eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). All you need to do to receive a gift is take it. That is all you need to do to receive God's free gift of eternal life, simply take it by putting your childlike faith (confidence) in Jesus Christ.

For Calvinists to ADD to the Gospel, by requiring people to live a better life, turn away from sinful behavior and prove that their faith in genuine by living a certain way is a counterfeit Gospel. Calvinists pervert the grace of God, instilling fear into people by making them worry constantly that living in sin will prove their faith is not real. How in the world is this not 100 % a works-based plan of salvation (or better said, plan of damnation)? In God's true plan of salvation, you CAN 100 % know that you are saved regardless of how you choose to live, because it was a gift. Would you give someone a birthday gift and then afterwards require them to live a certain way to keep it, or to prove that they were sincere when they accepted it? That would be absurd! Well it is no more absurd than what Calvinists are preaching!!!

I got gloriously saved at age 13. That was 41 years ago. It was an immediate permanent new birth. I instantly became God's adopted and redeemed child by faith in Christ, forever saved and sealed by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:12-14). Truly, I could go out and live like the Devil if I wanted to, and still be 100 % safe in my eternal life and redemption!!! The reason why is because my salvation is based in GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, and not my own. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "** I love that Bible verse!!!

This one Scripture passage in Philippians 3:9 blows Calvinism right out of the water. I am sick of lying Calvinists saying that we are not saved by works, but if you are saved you will have works. That is a backdoor approach to adding works to faith, because Calvinists teach that if you don't have works then your faith is not genuine. By attaching works to faith, they have absolutely corrupted the Word of God, perverted the Gospel and cast stumbling blocks before the people, confusing and instilling needless fear into their souls, damning them to the Lake of Fire. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again, which is EXACTLY what Calvinists are doing!!!

My justification (sins forgiven) has NOTHING to do with my sanctification (becoming more Christlike). Discipleship and sonship must be kept separate!

If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said that and he is absolutely right! I love that quote.

The simplicity that is in Christ means that we are saved by simply trusting Christ. You don't have to live a changed life to prove that your faith is real. Calvinism perverts the Gospel, instilling fear in its followers, leading them to falsely labor to live a moral and committed life to Christ to validate their faith, which is 100 % a works-based Seventh-Day Adventist type of Lordship salvation. Dear reader, you CAN know 100 % right now that you are eternally saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ. The life that you choose to live is a separate matter of discipleship

, not sonship. It is a matter of sanctification, not justification. It is a matter of proving how much you love Jesus, not how genuine your trust in Him is as your Savior.

How simple is the Gospel. In John 11:25-26 we once again see that salvation is obtained freely by simple childlike faith in the only begotten Son of God. BELIEVE oh guilty sinner and you are forever saved! Jesus didn't ask Martha if she was ready or willing to repent and turn away from her sins (which Bob Jones University errantly requires on their website). Jesus didn't ask Martha if she had surrendered "all" to Him as Lord (which Pastor John MacArthur errantly requires). Jesus didn't ask Martha to repent AND believe to be saved (as Ray Comfort errantly requires). Jesus didn't ask Martha to start, run and finish the race to win the award of salvation (as Steve Pettit errantly requires).

Jesus SIMPLY asked Martha if she BELIEVED that He is the Resurrection and the Life?

Jesus SIMPLY asked Martha if she believed that He gives eternal life? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** Simply BELIEVE oh guilty sinner to be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved!!! Believe the Good News (Gospel) that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later Jesus raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

2.10.6 The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds (2021-10-11 23:16)

Luke 8:11-15, "Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience."

This is what The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds is about in Luke 8:11-15.

Verse 11 says that the seed is the Word of God. Here are the four groups of seeds and what they represent:

1. Verse 12 mentions the seeds which feel on stony ground. Birds (symbolic of the Devil) came down and ate the seeds, so that no one was saved.

2. The second group of seeds in verse 13 fell on shallow soul. They sprouted, meaning they got saved, but due to their shallow roots they fell away when the winds of persecution blew. This group did not lose their salvation as Evangelist Ray Comfort errantly teaches, they simply did not mature to bring forth any fruit (soulwinning).

3. The third group in verse 14 are the seeds which fell upon soil with thorny weeds. As they grew (showing they are saved), they were choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this earthly life. I think this is where most believers fit in today. Likewise, they never mature to share the Gospel or bear fruit for Christ.

4. The final and fourth group of seeds in verse 15 are they that with an honest and a good heart the Bible says, bring forth fruit unto perfection. These are soulwinners who make their heavenly Father proud. This is the goal of The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20, to win people to Christ, get them water baptized as a public profession of their new found faith, and then teach them to go out and do the same, winning others to Christ with the Gospel.

This parable is about maturing to win souls as a Christian, not about salvation.

2.10.7 Lordship Salvation Has Infected Thousands Of Churches (2021-10-11 23:24)

Galatians 1:6-7, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

”

I attended a 3-day revival at a local Baptist church in Pensacola. A guest Bluegrass group was invited to perform called “Living Proof.” Their home church is in Jacksonville, Texas at the Immanuel Baptist Church. As far as I can tell so far, both of these churches are doctrinally sound, according to their websites.

But for some reason the dear lady playing the upright bass saddened me when she gave her horrible testimony. She told everyone that some of the song they were performing she had written herself, back at a time in her life when she was a phony. She said her life was empty and she was just going through the motions, but then she finally repented of her sins and surrender her life to Jesus as Lord, and now she was finally saved. My heart was saddened, after hearing them perform for the previous four church revival meetings. What had been such a great revival was soured by her heretical false gospel.

Friend, that lady is still NOT saved. She is obviously confused, but confused people are not saved if they don’t understand the Gospel. Jesus paid your dent of sin friend, because you owed a debt that you could not pay. Getting saved is about you accepting GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS through faith alone in Christ. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*: ”** You don’t need to repent

“of your sins” not surrender to Jesus as “Lord” to be saved. These are additions that corrupt the free grace of God in salvation.

Kindly said, for this reason I cannot recommend that any church invite “Living Proof” to perform for them, lest they corrupt your church members with a false gospel message. They have been performing for 21 years now, since 2000. They are a phenomenal music group. I love the banjo, dobro, bass, piano, guitar and mandolin. They are awesome! I play several stringed instruments myself (pedal steel guitar, banjo, ukulele, guitar, lap steel, et cetera). I greatly enjoyed listening to “Living Proof” sing and perform during the revival. What a blessing! They have a beautiful family. But they preached a damnable false gospel at the revival I attended this past week. I was saddened to hear a few of the guests present at the revival shout “Amen!” and agree with her damnable heresy. Clearly, there were unsaved religious people present at the event. Only an unsaved infidel would agree with someone’s heretical teaching that you must repent of your selfish ways, turn from sinful bad habits, and surrender “all”

to Christ to get to Heaven!!!

It could be that the lady I mentioned was going through the motions of living the Christian life, but she had never been born-again. That is a common thing nowadays. She is clearly still not saved, which means she has never been saved, because she still has a wrong mindset on the Gospel. This is why the Apostle Paul warned in **1st Corinthians 15:1-2, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

” Paul is not saying that you can lose God’s salvation, he is teaching that the Gospel is a very certain mindset.

The Bible is very clear of what the Gospel is; namely, three things: Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and then three days later Jesus RESURRECTED by the power of God from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Turning away from sinful ways is NOT a part of the Gospel. Surrendering all to Jesus is NOT a part of the Gospel. Neither is the Gospel turning over a new leaf, inviting Jesus into one’s life, running the race faithfully, obeying God’s Commandments, living a lifestyle of repentance, doing works to prove the reality of the genuineness of one’s faith, forsaking the world, exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is, counting the cost and paying the price, confessing Christ publicly, getting water baptized nor anything else beyond the simple *death, burial and resurrection* of our Lord Jesus Christ. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Faith + Gospel = Eternal Life! It’s that simple dear friend.

The apostle plainly defines what is

“the Gospel” so that there is no misunderstanding. I am sick and tired of hearing unsaved religious people in Baptist churches testify about how they repented “

of their sins,

” forsook their selfish ways and surrendered everything to Christ as Lord to be saved. No Sir! No Ma’am! That is not the Gospel of free grace as presented in the Word of God. I sometimes wonder if anybody in these corrupt churches today even study the Bible anymore. We need to stop blindly accepting what preachers tell us, and start searching the Scriptures on our own as the Bereans did in Acts 17:10-11. Don’t be a parrot, just repeating some junk theology that you heard some pervert preacher say from a pulpit. Verify everything!!!

I am not against surrendering to Jesus as one’s Lord, I am against adding it to faith to be saved, which is another gospel. To be accurate, you don’t make Jesus Lord of your life, He is Lord! We are exhorted in the Bible in **Romans 12:1b** to **“present your bodies a living sacrifice unto God.”** You see, we all need to make two big choices in life.

The first decision is whether or not to accept Jesus as our Savior, by simply believing the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ Who died on the cross for our sins, and He was buried, and then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who believes this *GOOD NEWS* by childlike faith is instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved by God. Going to Heaven is that simple and nothing more is required. All that is complicated about getting saved is God's part. Our part is simply TO BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "**

And then the second decision, for those who have received Jesus as their personal Savior (John 1:12-13) is to decide whether to follow Jesus in obedience as His disciple. Nowhere in the Word of God are we taught to receive Jesus as our Lord. Jesus is our Lord (Master) the very moment we get saved. Now it is just a matter of whether we love Him enough to obey Him (John 14:15). This has nothing to do with justification. Growing in grace is a matter of sanctification. We are sanctified by the Word of God (John 17:17), as we grow in the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2).

When I got saved as a 13-year-old boy in Chicago in an old-fashioned Baptist church one Sunday morning, the first thing I remember was having a new found hinger to read and study God's Word. I was like a little baby, hungry for the milk of the Word. The issue of repenting or turning away from my sins had never come up when I got saved. I simply put my trust in the dear Savior, believing that He dies in my place on Calvary's cross. He was buried and three days later Jesus raised up from the dead. I called out in my heart to the risen Savior and asked Him to save me, and He did. I learned many years later that I didn't even need to "ask" Jesus to forgive my sins or save me, because God is already freely offering eternal life to WHOSOEVER will simply "believe" on His only begotten Son.

I did not write this blog to be unkind, but to address the growing problem of "Lordship" salvation in our churches. Dear friend, you cannot get to Heaven by living the Christian life. The religious lady who plays the upright bass in the "Living Proof" Gospel Bluegrass group is NOT saved. I say that humbly and with concern for her soul. Adding anything to faith negates faith! She told everyone at the revival that the reason she hadn't been saved (while going through all the motions of living the Christian life) is because she had never repented and surrendered all to Christ as Lord. No ma'am, that is wrong! You had never been born-again at all. Here is the Statement of Faith of the Immanuel Baptist Church in Jacksonville, Texas. Their Statement of Faith is okay, which makes me wonder why this dear lady is so theologically confused. Someone lied to her about how to be saved. ...

> **The Way of Salvation**
>
> We believe that the clear message of salvation is "repentance toward God and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ" ([1]Acts 20:21). We believe that salvation is "by grace" plus nothing minus nothing. We believe that men are justified by faith alone and are accounted righteous before God only through the merit of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ ([2]Ephesians 2:8-10; [3]John 1:12; [4]I Peter 1:18-19).
>
> We believe that all the redeemed, once saved are kept by God's power and are thus secure in Christ forever. We believe that eternal life is the present possession of every believer ([5]John 6:37-40, [6]10:27-30; [7]Romans 8:1, [8]38-39; [9]I Corinthians 1:4-8; [10]I Peter 1:4-5; [11]Jude 1:1-2).
>
> SOURCE: [12]Emmanuel Baptist Church, 'What We Believe'

Dear reader, you cannot get born-again by repenting of your sins, because the Bible does not teach that. Nor can you get saved by surrendering all to Christ as Lord, because the Bible does

not teach that either. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That dear bass-playing woman is as lost as the Devil. The only way to be saved is to cease from all your own human efforts (works) and REST completely in Christ's finished redemptive work through Calvary's cross.

You are a guilty sinner. You deserve to burn in Hell forever as punishment for your sins. So says a holy God (Romans 5:9, 6:23; Revelation14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). But God in His love sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross to pay your debt of sin (and mine). Anyone who by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. Nothing more is required or allowed. The life that we SHOULD live as believers is entirely a matter of discipleship, not sonship. Turning away from our sins is a matter of sanctification as a believer, and has nothing to do with justification.

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

1. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Acts-20-21/
2. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Ephesians-2-8_2-10/
3. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/John-1-12/
4. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/1-Peter-1-18_1-19/
5. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/John-6-37_6-40/
6. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/John-10-27_10-30/
7. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Romans-8-1/
8. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Romans-8-38_8-39/
9. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/1-Corinthians-1-4_1-8/
10. https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/1-Peter-1-4_1-5/
11. http://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Jude-1-1_1-2/
12. https://www.emmanuelbc.net/what-we-believe/

2.10.8 Evangelist Ken Ham's False Gospel (2021-10-16 22:26)

Romans 4:4-6, "

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*."

The Gospel is very delicate and easily corrupted. Wrong theology means going to Hell. Literally, your doctrine determines your destiny! The Word of God plainly defines "the Gospel" for us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached**

> **unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

There you have it—Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later. This is "the Gospel," which means "Good News." Anyone who admits that they are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and believes the Gospel is saved. No one has ever been saved who didn't admit that he is a guilty sinner in God's sight. You need to know what you are being saved from. We all deserve to be punished in the fires of Hell forever because of our own sins.

Now read what Dr. Ken Ham errantly teaches:

> **The Free Gift of Salvation: Belief in Christ**
>
> Jesus, being the perfect sacrifice, offers the free gift of salvation. God loves you so much that He sacrificed His own unblemished Son to suffer the wrath against sin and die on the Cross. **He commands you to repent (change your mind and *turn from sinful ways*)** and trust in Him. [emphasis added] —SOURCE: [1]What Does It Mean To Be Saved?

That is NOT the Gospel of free grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me in the King James Bible where it says to "TURN FROM SINFUL WAYS" to be saved. You cannot! It may seem like a trifle matter, but it is not! Repeatedly in the Scriptures we are warned about trying to keep the law of God to get to Heaven. **Romans 3:19b** plainly explains that the purpose of God's law in the Old Testament is to show men their sinnership, so **"that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."**

The Bible is very clear about this. **Romans 3:20-22**, **"Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**

But now *the righteousness of God without the law* is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; ***Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:"** What a beautiful passage of Scripture! The inspired Holy Bible teaches that BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN!!! So why do Calvinists and the proponents of "Lordship" salvation tell lost people that to get to Heaven they must TURN AWAY FROM SINFUL WAYS (as I just quoted to you from false teacher Ken Ham)? They are sinfully adding to God's simple plan of salvation. The Bible simply tells us to BELIEVE the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Ken Ham Preaches a False Gospel of Reformation For Salvation

It is frightening that Pastor Clarence Sexton of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, and other Baptist preachers today support and promote Mr. Ham's counterfeit Gospel. I am also against [2]Ken Ham's Young Earth heresy! Our apostate churches have embraced Calvinists as if they are Christian brethren! Calvinism is NOT the Gospel!!! Turning away from

sinful ways is NOT the Gospel. I am saddened that Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) bids Godspeed to Ken Ham's false gospel. Senior pastor Jeff Redlin is a bad pastor, bidding Godspeed to Ken Ham's counterfeit plan of salvation and Young Earth Creation (YEC) heresy. These are lazy pastors who show the heretical videos of Ken Ham, rather than study and rightly divide the Word of God for themselves. I wouldn't give you a dime for phonies like Jeff Redlin, who should be fired from Campus Church and a real man of God sought.

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) beautifully states:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. **No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance."** ([3]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

Pastor Ironside is absolutely correct, repentance is judging one's self as a needy sinner before a holy God. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** Clearly, repentance does NOT mean to turn away from sinful ways, which is what Evangelist Ken Ham errantly teaches.

Read again the heresy from Ken Ham's goofy website, Answers In Genesis:

> **The Free Gift of Salvation: Belief in Christ**
>
> Jesus, being the perfect sacrifice, offers the free gift of salvation. God loves you so much that He sacrificed His own unblemished Son to suffer the wrath against sin and die on the Cross. **He commands you to repent (change your mind and *turn from sinful ways*)** and trust in Him. [emphasis added] —SOURCE: [4]What Does It Mean To Be Saved?

It may seem like a small matter that's not worth debating, but it definitely is a big issue. Just adding that one little extra Biblical requirement to "turn from sinful ways" to be saved, totally perverts and negates the saving power of the Gospel. Requiring someone to forsake sinful bad habits to get to Heaven is an entirely different mindset than trusting Christ alone.

Either a person must "turn from sinful ways" to receive God's gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, or they do not. It cannot be both! Either a man must purpose in his heart to forsake a deathstyle of fornicating, boozing and thieving to be saved, or he can simply believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and be saved without giving up anything. The difference between these two plans of salvation is drastic. One requires nothing on the part of the sinner, except faith in the Gospel. The other places a heavy burden upon the sinner's shoulders—requiring that he make substantial life's changes, forsaking the sinful world, ceasing from sinful bad habits, surrendering all to Christ as as absolute " Lord.

”

None of these constitute the Gospel.

Carefully examine our text passage of Scripture again. Notice that salvation is “without works,” and that a man is saved solely by [5]God’s imputed righteousness through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ (i.e., “Him that justifieth the ungodly”):

> Romans 4:5-6, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, ***his faith is counted for righteousness*****.** Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, ***unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*****.”** [emphasis added]

So few people have a clear understanding of how salvation works. Let me make it very simple. YOU ARE A SINNER and unless you accept Christ’s payment on the cross for your sins, you will spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. You cannot add or subtract anything to Christ’s payment. Jesus paid the price of our sins in full with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort, but Christianity is God trying to reach man by the sacrifice of His Son on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Unless you trust CHRIST ALONE for your salvation, you CANNOT be saved.

Ken Ham is Wrong On the Meaning of Repentance

There is woeful confusion and misunderstanding today in the churches over the meaning of repentance. Biblically, the Greek word for “repent” is the noun [6]metanoia (a change of mind), or the verb form, metanoeo (to think differently). Ken Ham errantly alters this meaning to, “change your mind and turn from sinful ways.” As you can clearly see, Mr. Ham has perverted the meaning of repentance. This perversion has crept into most of the churches today, changing how a person gets saved. So instead of an admitted sinner simply trusting upon the Savior, through childlike faith in the Gospel; now people are told to invite Christ into their life, and to receive Jesus as their “Lord and Savior,” and to turn away from sinful ways as a requirement to be saved. The former is the new birth, the latter is dead religion. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

Ken Ham is a false prophet, teaching Lordship Salvation. I highly recommend that you listen to the following excellent, doctrinally sound, awesome, MP3 sermons to help clarify the Gospel in your mind:

Pastor Hank Lindstrom...
[7]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
[8]Wrong Repentance - No Salvation
[9]Why Inviting Jesus Into Your Life Is A False Gospel
[10]The Plan Of Salvation From The Bible
[11]How To Know For Certain You Are Going To Heaven

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...
[12]Caught Between Grace And Works

[13]Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible
[14]Is Repentance Part Of Salvation?
[15]Easy Believism
[16]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? - Part 1 | [17]2

“There’s not a single person in this house this morning, who’s unsaved, but what wouldn’t be saved if you realized that the Creator of the universe loves you!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the awesome MP3 sermon titled, "[18]How To Love God More.”

Now read again what Dr. Ken Ham heretically teaches:

> **The Free Gift of Salvation: Belief in Christ**
>
> Jesus, being the perfect sacrifice, offers the free gift of salvation. God loves you so much that He sacrificed His own unblemished Son to suffer the wrath against sin and die on the Cross. He commands you to repent **(change your mind and *turn from sinful ways*)** and trust in Him. [emphasis added] —SOURCE: [19]What Does It Mean To Be Saved?

That is NOT the Gospel of free grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ’s death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. It may seem like a trifle matter to you, but dear reader, adding to the Gospel cancels God’s grace! Ken Ham might as well have added water baptism (aka, the heresy of ’Baptismal Regeneration’). Mr. Ham might as well have added keeping the Seven Sacraments (as does the Roman Catholic church). Ken Ham might as well have added standing on your head and yodeling for 30 minutes to be saved. Dear friend, all that God requires is that you put your trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior.

[20]

1. https://answersingenesis.org/gospel/salvation/what-does-it-mean-to-be-saved/
2. http://jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ken_ham.htm
3. http://jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
4. https://answersingenesis.org/gospel/salvation/what-does-it-mean-to-be-saved/
5. http://jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
6. http://jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
7. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
8. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bw4ifxNsHJI
10. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aDn4YpyEJ1Q
11. https://youtu.be/BBDBW_10q-E
12. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
13. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
14. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_repentance_part_of_salvation.mp3
15. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
16. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part01.mp3
17. http://jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part02.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_love_god_more.mp3
19. https://answersingenesis.org/gospel/salvation/what-does-it-mean-to-be-saved/
20. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEihvTdwgp_FlJx5a2SNJ6J3f-wkNac0y0BU6oSVliRNTevWpUrx1_bYoqHTxV79-WpF3X1_InNcTwH_tbklK5nqeXlP9PFZRaQ5XDJ8dF57PYEL

2.10.9 Beware Of Renee Roland's YouTube Channel (2021-10-18 05:13)

Matthew 10:28, "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather *fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell*." Matthew 25:46, "

And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal.

"

Revelation 20:14-15, "

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

"

Lovingly said, Renee Roland is a loudmouthed fool on YouTube! The Bible teaches in **2nd Timothy 2:15, "Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.**

But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

" Renee is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures.

Ironically, [1]Renee says to let the Bible interpret itself in her video , yet she boldly denies eternal damnation for the wicked. She claims to have found 50 Scriptures that led her to conclude that eternal damnation doesn't exist. Renee is a fool.

Miss Roland errantly claims that only Christians have immortality, and the unsaved only have what she terms "

conditional immortality.

"

That is NOT what the Bible teaches. Our text verse from Matthew 10:28 warns not to fear man, who can destroy the body; but fear God Who can destroy both body and soul in Hell. Obviously then, there is eternal punishment. The Bible plainly teaches the reality of EVERLASTING FIRE and EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT:

> **Matthew 18:8, "**
>
> **Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into *everlasting fire*.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Matthew 25:41, "**
>
> **Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into *everlasting fire*, prepared for the devil and his angels:**
>
> **"**
>
> **Matthew 25:46, " And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal.**
>
> **"**
>
> **Jude 1:7,**
>
> **" Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, *suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*."**
>
> **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: *Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction* from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;"**

Renee foolishly bases her denial of eternal punishment upon her own flawed human rational. She fails to grasp the holiness of God. She cannot wrap her mind around the idea that God would punish someone forever and ever without hope, but that is only because she fails to understand the holiness of God. We all deserve to be punished in Hell forever!!!

Renee Roland Is A Rebellious Woman Preacher!

Proverbs 9:13, "A foolish woman is clamourous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing." The Bible forbids women to preach with authority. **1st Corinthians 14:34, "Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but**

they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law." Proverbs 9:13, " A foolish woman is clamourous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing." Renee is utterly confused on Bible theology. I am writing this article, one of many, to warn people about Miss Roland, because she has several thousand followers on YouTube. She ought not be preaching with authority. If it is wrong in the church for a woman to speak about doctrine, then it is wrong on YouTube!!! Miss Roland should leave the Bible preaching to the men. Pastor Max Younce has authored this helpful book on the matter titled: '[2]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF HELL.' (read [3]free .pdf version online). You need to hear Dr. Younce, not Renee Roland!!!

You know, it really bothers me that a true man of God like [4]Pastor Max D. Younce only has a couple hundred followers, who has been faithfully pastoring churches and authoring Bible study books for over 50 years. What has Renee accomplished? She has never built a hotdog stand?

I just checked their YouTube channel statistics...

Renee Roland's YouTube views:

- Joined Aug 2, 2013
- 4,397,901 views

Pastor Max Younce's YouTube views:

- Joined Feb 2, 2012
- 214,085 views

That is sickening!!! Over the past several years Renee has received 20 TIMES more YouTube visitors that Pastor Younce. How many books has Renee authored? Dr. Younce has dozens. How many churches did Renee pastor? Dr. Younce has pastored three churches! What Bible college did Renee attend? Dr. Younce graduated from Florida Bible College. Yet, millions of fools choose to listen to a loudmouth like Renee Roland while ignoring a faithful preacher like Dr. Max Younce. These are apostate times friend!!!

These idiots who surf the internet all flock to a blabbermouth like Renee Roland, while hardly anyone wants to hear a true man of God like Pastor Max Younce. The Word of God told us this would happen in **2nd Timothy 4:2-4, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables*."** Literally, the Bible teaches that fools will seek out fools to teach them the Bible!!! People after their own lusts (desires) seek out fools who tell them what they want to hear, who teach fables (like Renee Roland denying that Hell lasts forever).

Renee foolishly claims in her video that by denying eternal damnation for the wicked, she has been able to lead atheists to Christ which otherwise wouldn't have come to Jesus. Something is VERY wrong with that folks. If a lost sinner refuses to come to Christ to be saved unless you deny the reality of eternal punishment, then that person DIDN'T get saved!!! Eternal conscious torment. Renee asks people who disagree with her not to call her names. She is a FALSE TEACHER!!! Renee is a fool. Miss Roland is a Bible ignoramus!!! Those are not just names, those are descriptive terms to mark her and I hope you will avoid her (Romans 16:17-18).

Renee repeatedly asserts that she doesn't know the subject, but then assertively preaches with authority that there is no eternal damnation of the wicked. She is confused at best and a liar at worst! She is both unfortunately!!! [5]Renee made a video a few years ago complaining that she doesn't see Jesus in Christians. Perhaps it is because she is NOT a Christian herself!!! John 16:13 says that the indwelling Holy Spirit teaches and guides us into all truth. If Renee were truly a child of God, then she would see that eternal damnation is real. I sincerely doubt her salvation, because something is very wrong with her theology. All manner of false teachers have crept unawares into the churches. Hell is forever!!!

Revelation 14:11, " *And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever*: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. " Here we plainly see that the wicked are tormented forever. In her wicked video, Renee foolishly claims that **" day or night**

" in Revelation 14:11 doesn't exist in eternity, so she says this Scripture passage only refers to this earthly life. She is denying the literacy of the Scriptures!!! She claims that the writer of Revelation (John) is merely using artistic terminology. Dear reader, Renee is not saved. What saith the Scripture?

Revelation 22:19, " *And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life*, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book." Renee is taking away the doctrine of eternal punishment from the Word of God.

It frustrates me that 20 TIMES more people are listening to Renee Roland on YouTube than they are [6]Pastor Max Younce. Like Dr. John MacArthur, Renee says a lot of accurate and helpful things, as all false prophets do, but she is pulling on the same rope as the Devil when she denies the Biblical truth of everlasting punishment for the damned. Jesus warned in

Matthew 25:46, "

And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal.

" Renee is spiritually blind. Maybe she needs glasses. I see the words

"EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT" in Matthew 25:46. Her boisterous rant is based upon mere human conjecture that since human courts only impose finite sentences, then God must not be any more just than man. But dear friend, if God gives ETERNAL LIFE to the righteous, then it would only seem logical (if you want to use human reasoning) that ETERNAL PUNISHMENT in Hell would be the opposite. But moreover, Jesus said that the wicked would go into EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT!!! Those very words came out of the dear Savior's own mouth in Matthew 25:46.

I cannot warn everyone enough to avoid Renee Roland's Bible teaching on YouTube. I do not hate Renee. I do not think she is saved, despite being correct on the details of the Gospel. Something is wrong with a professed Christian who denies the fundamental Bible doctrine of eternal punishment for the damned. It ceases to amaze me how any fool can start a YouTube channel and tens of thousands of fools will follow that ignorant person into all manner of false doctrine, theological perversion and foolish thinking. Sadly, Renee's unbiblical videos have received many tens of thousands of positive comments. Oh foolish generation, who hath bewitched you that you should not believe THE TRUTH?

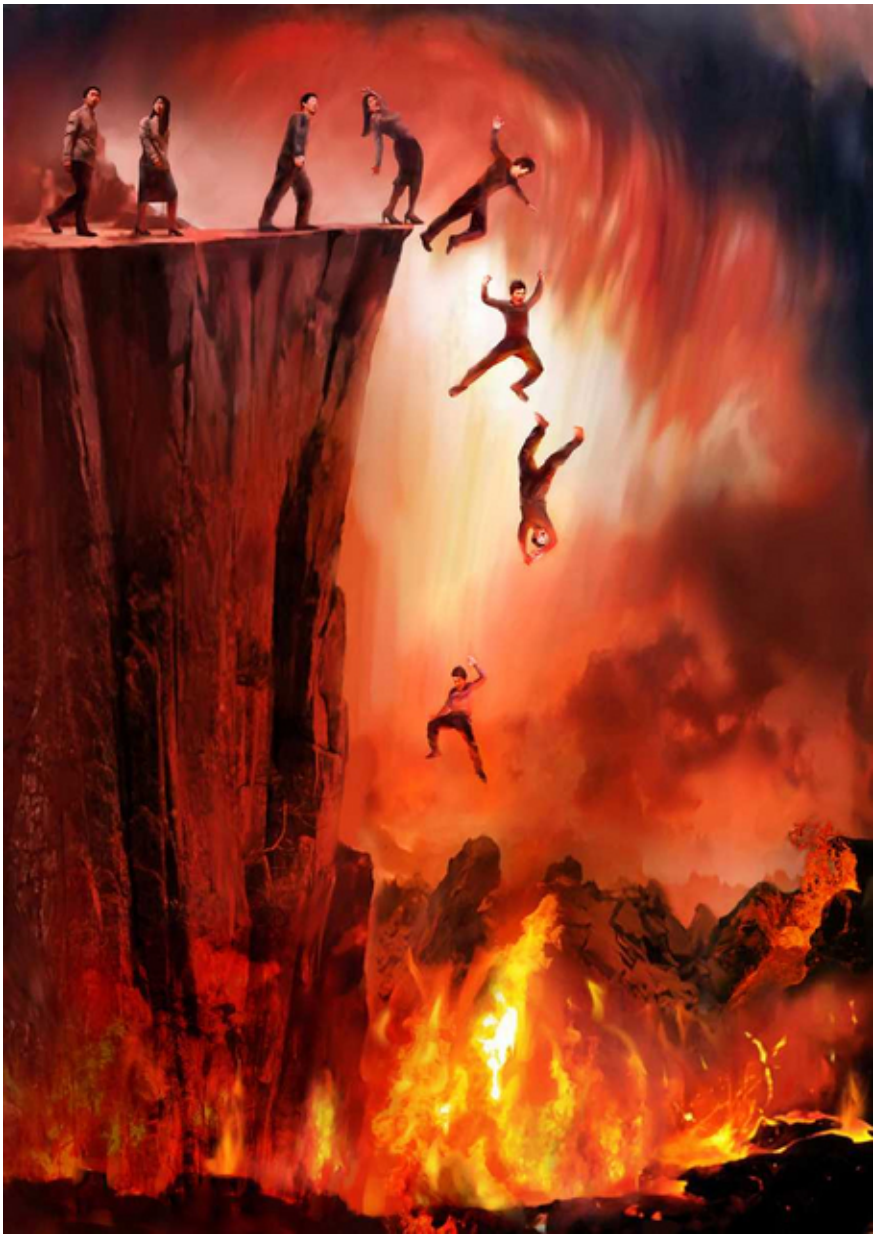
[7]

[8]

[9]

[10]

[11]



[13]

1656

[14]

Hell Is Everlasting Punishment For The Wicked

Matthew 25:46, “

And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment* : but the righteous into life eternal.

”

Jude 1:7,

“ Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, *suffering the vengeance of eternal fire* . ”

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7Wl7zU_5XpY
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/biblicalexamhellweb-pdf/
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/hell.pdf
4. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth/videos
5. https://youtu.be/HuiAESGg_Ks
6. https://heritagebbc.com/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiLXLzVn-ghRA0tuMtMMpStMu575pCEEgwlLudQdrumPaiLB_LRFBT2jN_qkU9GlTFxo-uwgWUclfzPmX-IZLETy3mCjuHF2d3XfoaqqdIGeCGk
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgLUVZRvctZ6OqlwtM74QdcAnWmLZJmyGs8OpHHQHdXaAJYs9gOR7BHbCekoRg58C6SFywPbGxz5JC1HQ7WQfg2nXhIDc148rXhJ3ViIbSdOFFD
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi3oa3IYBzFqjKzgOLYQjLjX7A8Euc8PiBjE-6wpTLKlVzX14ECnDo4IUVq9mPpsiKP-jZZ2zYrTlKEL3uL5fbOtmXlfR5I5yDkqGP5iRfjRAAt
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhAmm-Fhs951NRM0_xQFy48yqszzjK2WiTsshGmPWlK7iWulIsc_FEu5mWHtxJ44jM355DdmyHK_y6DGOnulsVK6qDRHgKB32LbVTHbHWPL1O_a
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhBsiW9KsvdLFCosPkOe-5I1MLYRaslIhn2vgEPQrtn83AW2hulsOVxkUIKjvCoGOwuEZwo5LKtiQ1VVAXZXNgXcBIvKEqZSht7PBeYPeLbx5yp
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhYcMQsPcbjVAo7EvA2rQsW-cLDwaprugZGQ9q4vymCnGQU1KOSZwH_VwaT2jvDsTCAxFT_A2BRvcK53YSEjp6gZVmTgZO3OOwmuE_zj3MS9CzS
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiD1YpNfJ7Z97a7KWp3dOZkw8KCkdd2akwiHzDitayzn8g8JvafgqYuSybsgqj6pcQL7ONoXb9s74UYAvUWIQr8t5Q4NkrosDcruo2xOTc_QO5o
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhqzd5EeS_5jyrFOorsor4wgRKLBLWUijW1MjoL6RYr_7LRCbGpPWHXuqJZnhuP7HQGNefUSg5vZsrBtOG-pKNZhvJVS2ojXkiSIyP3ksZ5fwZ2

2.10.10 Beware Of Joyce Meyer’s Counterfeit Gospel (2021-10-19 11:09)

Job 13:7, “Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?” 1st Timothy 2:11-12, “Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.” 2nd Timothy 4:3-4, “ *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.” Revelation 2:20, “

Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, *because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach* and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

”

Joyce Meyer is a false prophetess!!! She has no business preaching the Word of God. For a very good reason God didn’t want women usurping authority over men, because just as Eve was deceived and not Adam, women are more prone to doctrinal deception than men. Evidence of what I say is Joyce Meyer’s counterfeit plan of salvation, which states:

> **READY FOR YOUR NEW BEGINNING?**
>
> ***God says* in Romans 10:9 that if we make Jesus Lord (the leader) of our lives, and believe that He was raised from the dead, we will be saved. *If you’re ready to start a new life with Jesus leading you*** and experience His true peace and joy in your life, pray this simple prayer out loud:
>
> "Jesus, I know that I have made mistakes and I need You to save my life—I need You as my Savior. **I have tried to do things on my own for too long, and I know it doesn’t work. So today, *I give my life to You*.** I believe that You died on the cross for my sins and that You rose from the dead. ***Help me to live my life for You and You alone*.** Thank You for Your unending love, forgiveness and grace in my life. Thank You for a fresh start! Today, I start out my new life as a part of Your family." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: ’[1]How To Know Jesus,’ Joyce Meyer Ministries

Here are all the things WRONG with Joyce Meyer’s corrupt plan of salvation:

1. **Carefully notice how Joyce avoids using the word “**

   sin, ” instead saying that we have “made mistakes.” No, you are a dirty, rotten, guilty, SINNER, and so am I!!!

2. **You don’t have to make Jesus the “Lord” (leader) of your life to be saved.** Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) wisely said: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.” Joyce takes one obscure passage of Scripture from Romans 10:9 about Jesus being “Lord” and ignores the entire Word of God concerning how to get saved. She ignores the plain Gospel of John. In the Gospel of John we are simply told to BELIEVE to be saved. Not one mention is made about making Jesus our Lord (leader) to be saved. This is the heresy of “Lordship” salvation which Meyer is preaching, and it will send you to the Lake of Fire!!!

3. **Joyce lied when she said: “God says”** in Romans 10:9, but she speaks in error, not knowing the Scriptures. Woe unto the man or woman who speaks deceitfully for God. **Job 13:7, “Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?”**

4. **Joyce errantly says: “If you’re ready to start a new life with Jesus leading you,”** Dear friend, you don’t have to be willingly to “start a new life with Jesus leading you” to receive God’s free gift of eternal life and forgiveness of sins. It is a gift, because Jesus has already paid for it with His blood. Jesus has already paid for everyone’s sins through

Calvary's cross with His precious shed blood. Therefore, God is offering you eternal life as a free gift, and all you have to do to receive it is BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Joyce Meyer is horribly complicating the Gospel. She is preaching another gospel, for which God's curse is upon her (Galatians 1:6-8).

5. **You don't need to give your life to Jesus to get to Heaven!** Joyce Meyer is utterly confused on God's simple plan of salvation. Today's popular preachers are so afraid of being called out by the religious crowd if they don't add something about living a better life to the Gospel. They dare not preach THE TRUTH that you can get saved and still live like the Devil. That is why God calls his offer a "GIFT" (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Romans 5:15-18 even calls eternal life a "FREE GIFT."

6. **Joyce is WRONG to require people to "live my life for you."** Nowhere in the Word of God are we taught to live for Christ to be saved. In fact, that was the fatal blunder of the fools in Matthew 7:21-23. They boasted of following Jesus as their "Lord." They boasted of their "many wonderful works" all done in Jesus' name. They boasted of casting out devils. They boasted of preaching in Jesus' name, just like Joyce Meyer. But they had never ceased from all their own human labors, and simply REST in the slain Lamb of God for our sins. Believing that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried and bodily resurrected three days later CANNOT produce the new birth in you if you ADD anything to it!!! You must CEASE from all your works!!! That means you may not ADD making Jesus Lord of your life to be saved. You may not ADD giving your life over to Jesus to live for Him. You may not ADD repenting "OF YOUR SINS" to the Gospel. These are all things that God doesn't require to receive His free gift.

These things may appear trifle or small to you, but if so it is only because you fail to grasp God's plan of salvation.

Joyce Meyer also endorses the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions. Friend, if you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible in the English language. ALL of the modern English Bible revisions are corrupted by Satan!!!

We are living in apostate times of sycophantic worship in the churches.

Hillsong is of the Devil, nothing more than bringing The World into the Church, which is not a real New Testament church of God. The Bible foretold that the time would come when people would no longer endure SOUND DOCTRINE, but would seek out false teachers to tell them what they want to hear...

> **2nd Timothy 4:3-4, "*For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine*** ; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; **And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."**

If you listen objectively to Joel Osteen, Joyce Meyer and the whole rotten lot of them, you'll see that they don't PREACH THE WORD at all. Instead they tickle people's ears, saying a bunch of garbage that people want to hear. That is why they keep coming back, to feel better about themselves. Joel Osteen even admits that he avoids everything of a negative nature (i.e., sin, judgment, Hell). Joel Osteen is a very deadly FALSE PROPHET!!! Their damnation slumbereth not the Bible says in 2nd Peter 2:1-3.

2nd Peter 2:1-3, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not."

Hillsong is all about telling everyone, including unrepentant sodomites, that everything is all about love and getting along. Right doctrine doesn't matter. There is no call for homosexuals to repent of their wickedness. Hillsong is just a giant rock concert in Jesus' name. They don't get people saved, they merely give rebellious unsaved people a place to attend church and be accepted as they are in their unregenerate state. Hillsong is known for feminist women preachers who wear pants, talk like men and have no shame for disobeying the Holy Bible.

Dear reader, don't be a fool. I challenge you to seek out independent fundamentalist Baptist preachers (e.g., Curtis Hutson, John R. Rice, Harry Ironside, Jack Hyles, Max Younce, Danny Castle, et cetera) who preach and practice Bible separation from the world, from false teachers and from the Devil's crowd. The one big thing woefully lacking in our Christians and churches today is separation. There is something very wrong when 50,000 people show up to hear a fool like Joyce Meyer, [2]while 75 people want to hear a godly faithful man of God like Pastor Max D. Younce. The lost world and immature believers today will not endure (tolerate) sound Bible doctrine. They want to hear fools instead like Joel Osteen. They want to hear preachers who are powerless with God. They want to hear "feel good" preachers, not "THUS SAITH THE LORD!!!" preachers. Joyce Meyer and Joel Osteen are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They HATE you! If they loved you they would tell you THE TRUTH.

1. https://joycemeyer.org/study/how-to-know-jesus
2. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth/videos

2.10.11 57 Amazing Things Every Believer Is Promised The Moment You Get Saved (2021-10-19 19:23)

Colossians 1:12-13, "Giving thanks unto the Father, *which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins*: Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist."

Here are 57 Amazing Things that God promises to those who believe the *Good New*s (i.e., Jesus Christ crucified on the cross for our sins, buried and bodily resurrected the third day). As we search the Scriptures we will no doubt find many, many more!

What a blessing to see how trusting Christ as our Savior entitles us to God's immeasurable blessings. Oh it is wonderful to be a Christian!

Here

are at least 57 Amazing Things that God promises to a person who trusts Jesus Christ as their personal Savior.

WE:

1. Are given the FREE GIFT of salvation (eternal life) – Romans 6:23, Ephesians 2:8-9
2. Can KNOW that we have eternal life presently – 1 John 5:13
3. Can rejoice that our name is written in Heaven – Luke 10:20
4. Are part of God’s eternal plan for Believers – Ephesians 1:4
5. Are redeemed and forgiven by Christ – Ephesians1:7
6. Are more than conquerors in Jesus Christ – Romans 8:37
7. Are incapable of ever being condemned (damned) for our sins – John 3:18
8. Are reconciled to God by Jesus Christ – 2 Corinthians 5:18-19
9. Are a permanent member of the family in Heaven – Ephesians 3:15
10. Can now understand spiritual things – 1st Corinthians 2:14-16
11. Are beneficiaries of Christ’s payment (propitiation, atonement) for our sins – 1 John 2:2
12. Are forgiven all trespasses and sins – Colossians 2:13
13. Are no longer stumbling in darkness – Acts 26:18
14. Are 100 % “justified from all things” – Acts 13:39
15. Are 100 % safe in God’s grace – Romans 5:20
16. Are washed, sanctified & justified in the precious blood of the Lamb – 1 Corinthians 6:11
17. Have fellowship and communion with Jesus Christ – I Corinthians 1:9
18. Are free from the law of sin and death – Romans 8:2
19. Are a child of God by Faith in Christ – Galatians 3:26
20. Are adopted as a son of God – Ephesians 1:4-5; John 1:12-13; Romans 8:15
21. Are made acceptable to God by Jesus Christ – 1 Peter 2:5
22. Are declared totally righteous before a Holy God – Romans 5:1; Philippians 3:9
23. Are made nigh unto to God by the blood of Christ – Ephesians 2:13
24. Are delivered from the power of Satan – Colossians 1:13, 2 Corinthians 4:3-6
25. Are translated into the Kingdom of His dear Son – Colossians 1:13
26. Are settled upon the Foundation, The Rock (Jesus Christ) – 1 Corinthians 10:4, 1 Corinthians 3:9-15

27. Are a gift to Christ – John 17:9-10
28. Are spiritually circumcised (made without hands) in Christ – Colossians 2:11
29. Become part of the seed of Abraham – Galatians 3:29
30. Are holy and royal priests – 1 Peter 2:5, 9
31. Are a chosen generation, a peculiar (different) people saved from darkness for the purpose of showing forth the praises of Christ – 1 Peter 2:9
32. Are citizens of Heaven – Philippians 3:20-21
33. Are of the family and household of God – Ephesians 2:19
34. Are in the fellowship of the saints (believers) – Ephesians 2:19
35. Will never go to Hell to be tormented in fire and brimstone – Romans 5:9; John 3:36
36. Are risen with Christ in the Heavenlies – Colossians 3:1, Ephesians 1:3
37. Are granted access to God the Father through Christ – Ephesians 2:18
38. Can boldly come before God's throne of grace for His help – Hebrews 4:14-16
39. Are within the right to the care of God – 1 Peter 5:7
40. We have Jesus' promise of a literal home waiting for us in Heaven – John 14:1-3
41. We have God's promise of a future body fashioned like unto Christ's perfect resurrected body – Philippians 3:21
42. Have God's promise that He will NEVER leave nor forsake us – Hebrews 13:5
43. Are now God's inheritance – Ephesians1:18
44. Are now beneficiaries of an incorruptible and undefiled inheritance – 1 Peter 1:4
45. Are the light bearers (God's ambassadors) to the world – Romans 1:16, 2 Corinthians 4:3,4
46. Are united eternally with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit – John 14:20, 1 Corinthians 2:12
47. Are blessed with the earnest (down payment) of the Holy Spirit, Who guarantees our eternal inheritance in Jesus Christ – Ephesians 1:13-14
48. Are baptized into the Body of Christ by the Holy Spirit – 1 Corinthians 12:13
49. Are sealed with the Holy Spirit – Ephesians 1:13
50. Are complete in Christ – Colossians 2:9,10
51. Are called out of darkness into Christ's Marvelous Light – 1 Peter 2:9
52. Will no longer have pain or sorrow – Revelation 21:4
53. Are promised by God that former things will pass away and all things be made new – Revelation 21:5
54. Will reign with Christ – Revelation 20:6

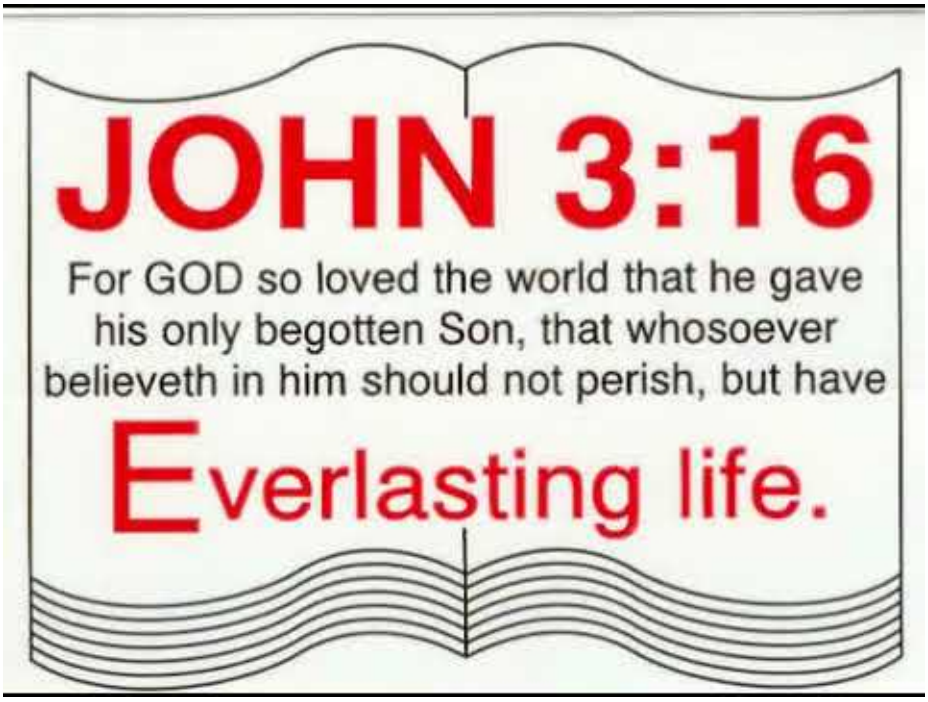
55. Will be glorified with Christ – Romans 8:17, 30
56. Will be given a new name by God – Revelation 3:12
57. Will never lose our joy again when Jesus returns – John 16:22

I have just given you 57 things that God promises when you get saved. What a great deal! Best of all, God offers eternal life to everyone for free!!!

If you have never trusted Christ alone as YOUR Savior and are not sure of your eternity, simply receive the truth which God has recorded in His Holy Word. The Gospel is not *Good News* to be carried out as a lifetime commitment to live the Christian life, God forbid. That would be works! That is [1]the Satanic garbage that Bob Jones University preaches nowadays!!! The Gospel is

simply the

"Good News" that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God Who ***DIED*** on the cross for our sins. He was ***BURIED***. And then three days later Jesus miraculously ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead by the power of God (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). These three things comprise THE GOSPEL—*Christ died on a cross, was buried and raised up the third day*. Here is a wonderful, short and concise presentation of the Gospel...



[2]The Gospel In Just One Minute

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://youtu.be/LGeQeU7tJck

2.10.12 Works Do Not Prove The Reality Of The Genuineness Of Your Faith (2021-10-20 08:58)

Galatians 3:1-3, "

1664

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"

The world is full of false religiousites who do many wonderful works (Matthew 7:21-23). You cannot impress God with your works, not before or after you are saved. If you are trying to prove to God that your faith is genuine by the works that you do, then you truly HAVE NO FAITH!!! The evidence that you are saved is the gift of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit (1st John 3:24). You cannot prove that your faith is real by doing works!!! IT IS IMPOSSIBLE!!! Faith is faith and works is works.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? *Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"*** You don't get saved by faith and then prove your faith by works!!! That is exactly the type of thinking which the Apostle is refuting in the Epistle of Galatians!!!

The Galatian churches had bought into the Devil's mindset that you get saved by faith, but then *keep the law* to prove that your faith is real. That is the same counterfeit false gospel being preached by Bob Jones University and their corrupt graduates today!!! Paul scolded the Galatian churches for having this perverse mindset, because it is another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ!

Galatians 3:2-3, "

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

*Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?***"** The corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today deceitfully claim to believe in a salvation by grace alone through faith alone, but then they errantly teach that if you don't do WORKS to prove that you faith is real, you're not saved. That is another gospel.

Mark 12:24, " And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?" Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, John McArthur and other Bob Jones infidels DO ERROR, BECAUSE THEY KNOW NOT THE SCRIPTURES, NEITHER THE POWER OF GOD!!! Romans 1:16 says that the POWER OF GOD unto salvation is *the Gospel*, to them who wholly trust in Jesus' name.

The Apostle rebuked the corrupt churches of Galatia for changing the terms of their salvation from that of grace to works. They started out believing the Gospel, but then were deceived by a local religious cult who convinced them to keep the law to prove that their faith is real. This proved that they were never saved at all, because ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! No one has ever lost God's salvation. You either had it and always will, or else you don't today and never did. Steve Pettit was never saved to begin with. Dr. Pettit is the theologically incompetent president of Bob Jones University today (since 2014). [1]Please read here what Steve Pettit horribly preaches at BJU chapel. Our Baptist churches are in pathetic shape today. Evidence of what I say is that they bid Godspeed to the shameful Bob Jones crowd.

Now, in the Epistle of James the Apostle teaches that our faith is justified IN THE SIGHT OF MEN ONLY, but never God. The Bob Jones camp attach works to faith, which is another gospel.

> **James 2:17-24, "*Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone*. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. *Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only*."**

A very important rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to NEVER use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. This is where many Bible students go astray while attempting to interpret the Word of God. A perfect example of this Bible study principle is this obscure passage in James 2:17-24. We know it is obscure because there is so MUCH theological debate over what it means. But we have rock solid passages of Scripture in the Gospel of John and Romans 4:1-6 which plainly declare that *[2]God's imputed righteousness* is **" WITHOUT WORKS "** **(Romans 4:5b).** That doesn't only exclude works at the time of salvation, but works at any time in a saint's life.

Carefully notice that James says "SHEW ME" and "I WILL SHEW THEE." **James 2:18 that the Apostle says, "Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and *I will shew thee* my faith by my works."** This has nothing to do with being justified in the sight of almighty God. Proof of what I say is the book of Romans, in which the Apostle Paul makes it very clear that men are justified in the sight of God WITHOUT WORKS:

> **Romans 4:3-7, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.** Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.
>
> *But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.
>
> Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,
>
> **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

It is a folly to teach that we are saved by faith alone, but then works are required to prove that our faith is real faith. What such incompetent preachers are effectively doing is redefining faith to mean works. Think about that! If I must do works to prove that I have faith, how is that not righteousness by keeping the deeds of the law? It is one and the same!

I know what I am talking about dear friend. I know because I have been saved now for 41 years (since age 13 in 1980) and I've been around the block a few times! I know because I have spent my life studying false religion and the truth of God's inspired Word. The Devil's lies of

Calvinism (i.e., the teachings of an infidel named John Calvin, 1509-1564) have crept unawares into our churches today. “Lordship” salvation is nothing more than Calvinism repackaged! [3]Miss Ellen G. White (legendary prophetess of Seventh-Day Adventism) preaches the SAME false understanding of [4]faith to mean works as does Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University). [5]I just wrote an article exposing Chuck Phelps (senior pastor of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana). These ungodly false prophets have corrupted the Word of God, perverting God’s grace by redefining faith to mean works, and in so doing have cast stumbling blocks before the people!!!

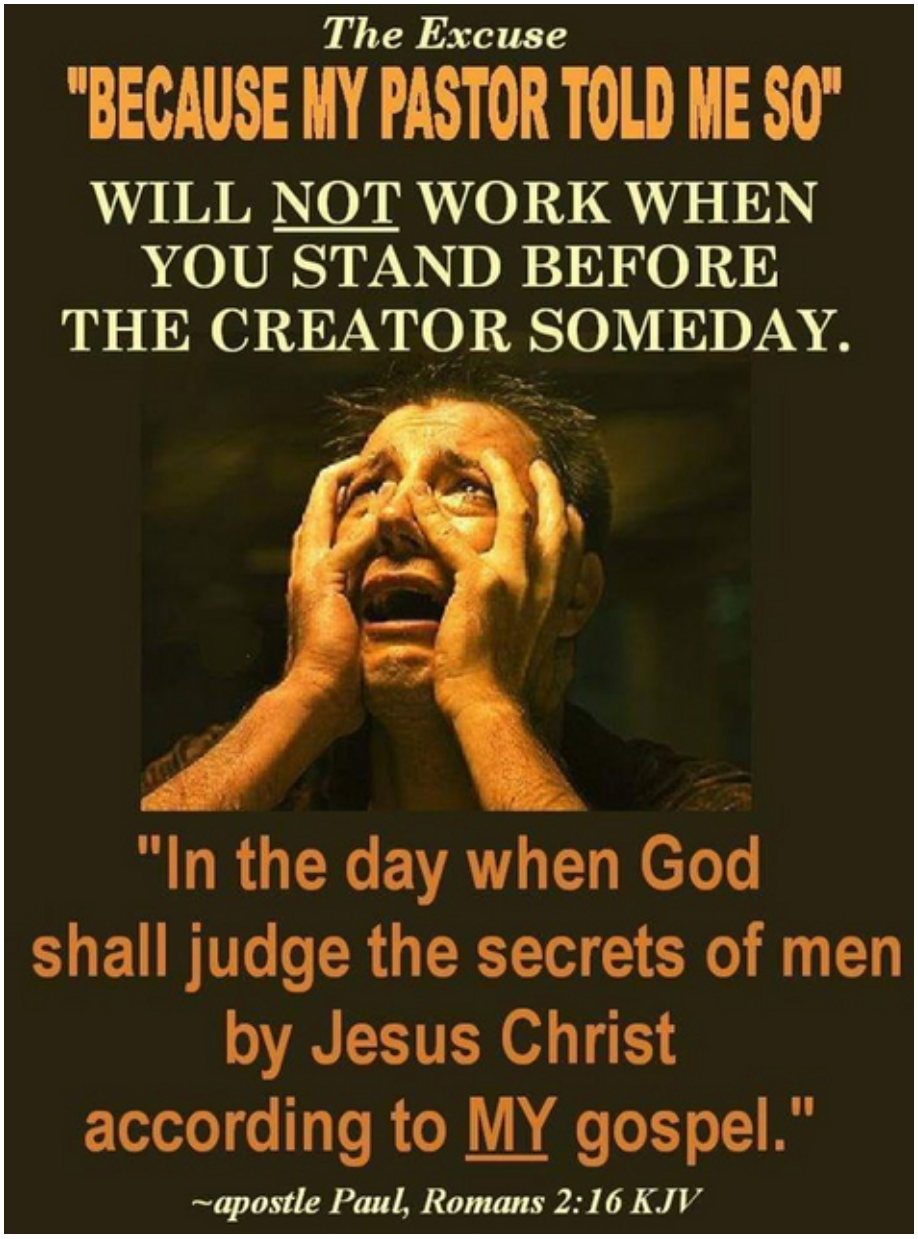
Works Do Not Prove The Reality Of The Genuineness Of Our Faith

Galatians 3:1-3, “

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

*Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?***”** Paul wanted to know how they got saved. That is, how did they become indwelt by the Holy Spirit of God? Was it by keeping the works of the law (i.e., turning away from your sinful ways)? Or did you get saved simply by BELIEVING the Gospel when you heard it preached? The latter is God’s plan of salvation. The former is damnation!!!



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/imputation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg-gWjhV5KoQA--nVqqeGaP1npO30q8_0r3-9bEsDfE3ZvE3QX1v1ClEqQH3lBSi3w0iPxPZ0C3CXAv58zDhV3e9mZkKvkBcxsd4HAz76TzkuFD

2.10.13 Don’t Be Too Hard On Yourself Or God (2021-10-21 00:30)

Acts 16:16-31, “And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the

servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation. And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour. And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers, And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans. *And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them. And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks*. And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them. And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed. And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

I woke up today and started to become a bit frustrated. I got frustrating because since 2015 Google has been censoring my website articles, [1]reducing my web traffic by 85 %. I began to complain to God, asking Him if I am wasting my time. I became frustrated realizing that all my labors are being cast aside and countered by Google, rendered ineffective for no other reason than they don't like what I am preaching! But then the indwelling Holy Spirit reminded me of a Scripture passage we learned about in church last Sunday. By the way, everyone needs to attend a local Bible-believing church. Amen!

I thought about our text passage from Acts 16:16-31. The disciples were doing something good—they were soulwinning, preaching the Gospel to the lost. When a woman who had been exploited by wicked men because of her soothsaying abilities got saved, she was no longer of use to them. Consequently, those wicked men were able to convince the local ungodly authorities to have the disciples arrested, beaten stripped of their clothes and thrown into prison! Think about that. The local authorities didn't care about the afflicted woman who had been exploited by wicked men. No, they only cared about the pimps who used her! Unbelievable!!! We see that type of wickedness much today in America. It doesn't matter that preachers are getting people saved and lives are being changed for good, big tech social media companies are censoring God-fearing preachers who tell THE TRUTH.

As I pondered this matter of Google censoring my ministry by 85 %, the Lord comforted my heart. His blessed Holy Spirit told me not to be so hard on myself or Him. I'm not the first preacher who has been censored...lol. Pilgrim's Progress John Bunyan (1628-1688) was locked up in prison for 12 years for preaching the Gospel. Contrary to the demonic health, wealth and prosperity preaching of Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyer, Joseph Prince, Joel Osteen and Pat Robertson, the Bible says in **Hebrews 11:37b** that some Christians were **"**

SAWN ASUNDER

" for their faith!!! 2nd Timothy 3:12 guarantees that if you live godly in Christ Jesus, YOU WILL SUFFER PERSECUTION!!!

As I pondered these easily forgotten truths in the Bible, I thanked God for using a broken humble sinner like me to help reach others as an ambassador of God (2nd Corinthians 5:18-21). **Acts 17:32, " And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, *some mocked: and others said*, We will hear thee again of this matter."** I love that Bible verse! As the Apostle Paul preached the truth unto the men at Athens, Greece, some mocked him while others listened attentively with curiosity. They even asked Paul to explain it to them again!!!

The Lord encouraged my soul today concerning being censored by Google. The disciples were also censored. They were physically assaulted, beaten and thrown into prison.

I heard a beautiful and very needful sermon last night by Pastor Steven Anderson called: " [2]ONLY ONE VIEWPOINT IS ALLOWED ." Please listen to this message! The video is now safely on the [3]BannedPreaching website, because YouTube banned it! It is a crying shame that a website would even have to exist called, "BannedPreaching." I love Pastor Steven Anderson as my dear brother in Christ and that he is a faithful truth-teller!

In the preceding needful sermon Brother Anderson wisely explains that the Devil doesn't want people to get saved. The Bible teaches this in 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4. Satan blinds men's minds, lest they see the truth of the Gospel and be converted into the Kingdom of God. It is for this reason that Satan doesn't want people to hear the message of preachers like myself and Pastor Anderson. We are VOICES for God.

John 12:17, "

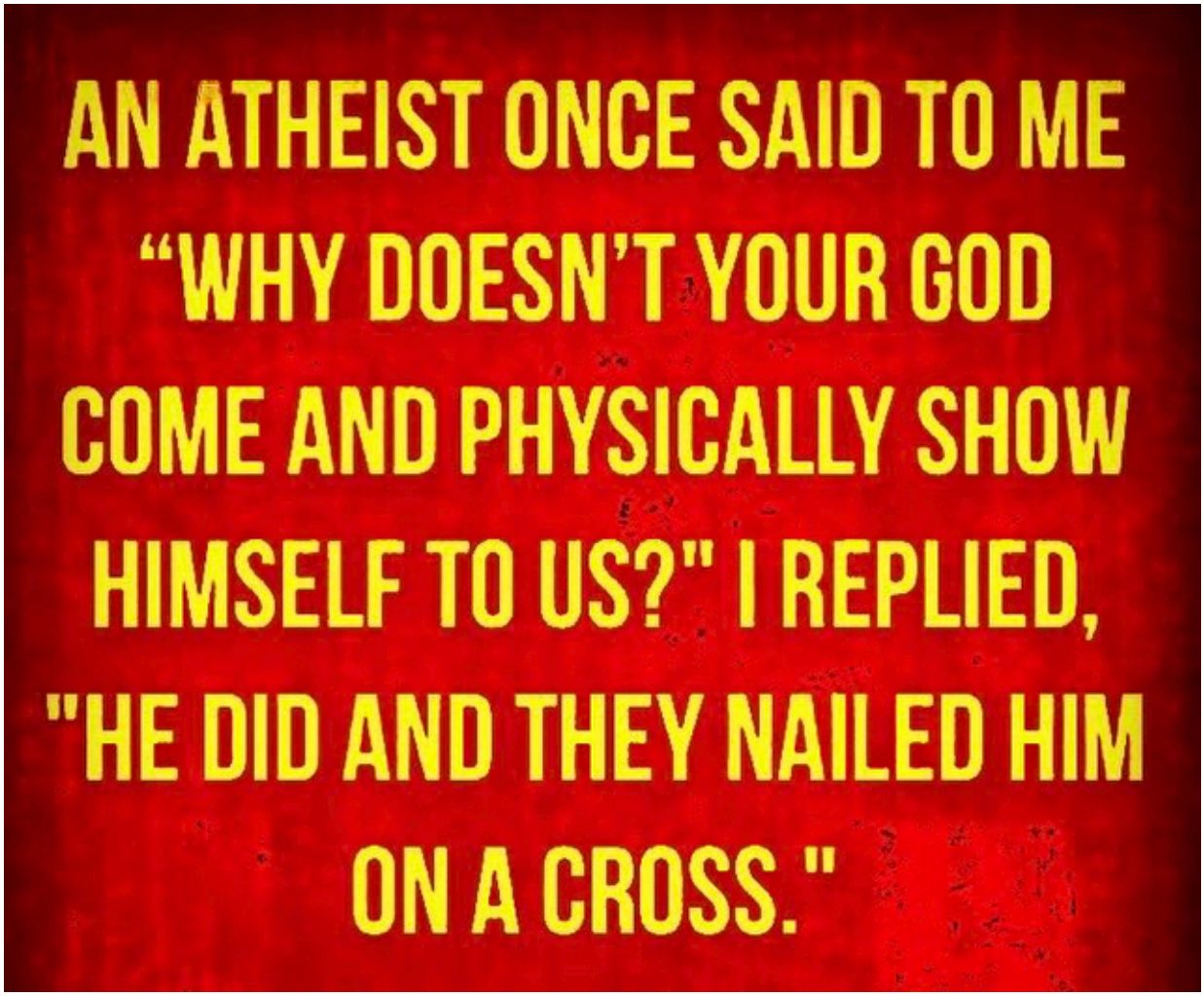
The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? *behold, the world is gone after him*. **"** Amen! I love that.

The Pharisees were plotting to silence the blessed Savior, but the more they tried the more popular Jesus became! Therefore, I know that if God be for me, no man can stop my preaching!!! [4]Google can continue to censor my ministry, but God is still on His throne . Wicked men censored, banned and persecuted the disciples of Jesus. In John 15:19 Jesus exhorts every believer to keep in mind that if the world hated Him, so also will they hate us as His disciples!!! John 7:7 says the world cannot hate us as believer; but rather, they hate Jesus because through the Word of God He testified against the wickedness of the world, and they despise that (John 3:20).

So please don't be too hard on yourself or God dear saint of God, when persecution comes, because the world persecuted our dear Savior. The world nailed Him to a cross. I read a great quote today on social media...



"A free society is one where it is safe to be unpopular." —Adlai Ewing Stevenson, 23rd U.S. Vice President

Jesus spoke THE TRUTH, for which the world nailed God to a cross! **2nd Corinthians 5:19, "*To wit, that God was in Christ*, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation."** God was in Christ, as we just read (1st Timothy 3:16; Colossians 2:9 - All Scriptures references are only to the inspired King James Bible). The Godhead indwelt the fleshly body of the man Jesus (John 1:1-3, 14). What a great God and Savior!!!

I also saw something beautiful on the BannedPreaching website, which is that you can [6]DOWNLOAD THEIR ENTIRE WEBSITE'S CONTENT with just one click (you will need 770 GB of free hardrive disk space. That's almost a terabyte!!! [7]You can buy a 5 TB USB hardrive on Amazon fairly inexpensive . I have that exact hardrive which I use on my laptop.

Dear reader, we are on the winning side in Jesus Christ (Romans 8:37). Bible prophecy is history written in advance. We are blessed to read in the Bible about events that haven't even happened yet, in past tense. How awesome is that!!! Despite our problems, pain, burdens and heartaches in this temporary world, we already KNOW that Christ has won the war and we are on His side by the blood of the Lamb. **Revelation 12:11, "**

And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

” Everything that Christ has accomplished is only by His precious blood which was shed on Calvary’s cross and sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). THANK YOU JESUS!!!

So don’t be too hard on yourself oh saint of God! The world WILL despise and hate you. Jesus said they WILL deliver us up to the courts to be prosecuted as saints. In fact, Jesus foretells of the time when Christian will be martyred for their faith. **Matthew 24:9, “**

Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, *and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name’s sake*. ” How are we supposed to respond to that? **John 16:33, “These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. *In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world*.**

” Keep your head high oh Christian, and let God’s love shine on your face for Him!!!

Now, I’m not talking about the fake apostate Hillsong church today with their sycophantic worship! Those yardbirds are a disgrace if ever there was one. Their gospel message is intentionally vague, welcoming and affirming sodomites in their unrepentant state, calling them righteous children of God. Hillsong’s greedy leaders deliberately blur the lines between truth and lies, between righteousness and unrighteousness, between saved and unsaved. As the churches become more worldly, so is the world becoming more churchy! **Proverbs 24:24-25, “[8]He that saith unto the wicked, [9]Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him: But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.”**

I’m talking about genuine Bible Christendom. Jesus warned in **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.**

” Have you been BORN-AGAIN dear reader? That is the $64,000 question. You were born the first time from your mother’s womb. That is the birth by water (flesh) which Jesus speaks of in **John 3:6, “**

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. ” Some corrupt preachers errantly teach that the “water” in John 3:5 refers to water baptism. **Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God*.** Here we see that “water” and “flesh” are synonymous. You and I spent 9 months forming in our mother’s water bag (i.e., born of water) in her womb. This is the first (physical) birth).

Now there is a second birth by the Spirit (i.e., God’s Holy Spirit). God desires to save all humanity (2nd Peter 3:9). I don’t care how vile, wicked and contemptible you may be or think of yourself, God loves you oh sinner and He wants to save you, so says the Scripture:

> **Romans 5:6-9, “ For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.**
>
> **For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.**
>
> **But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, *while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*.**
>
> **Much more then, *being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*. ”**

Christ died for THE UNGODLY (you, me and all mankind). We are all wicked sinners (Romans 3:10-23). There is NONE righteous, no not one. **Ecclesiastes 7:20, "**

For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

" There is a penalty for our sins, which is DEATH (Romans 6:23). The Bible speaks of a **"**

second death

" (Revelation 21:8b), which is eternal separation of our body, soul and spirit from God in a Lake of Fire and Brimstone, being tormented by God in fire forever and ever without rest (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Revelation 20:11-15). That is the BAD NEWS!

The GOOD NEWS is that God loves you friend. In fact, God loves you so much that He was willing to die for you! God came down to earth, born of a virgin as a man. Jesus lived a sinless life. He was crucified on a cross for our sins, paying our debt of sin that we simply could not afford to pay. If we were to pay for our sins, we would have to be punished in the fires of Hell forever!!! That may be difficult to accept, but it is what the Bible teaches. Don't try to figure God out dear friend, just trust His Word that He has recorded. **John 5:39-40, "**

***Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and *they are they which testify of me*. And *ye will not come to me, that ye might have life*."** If you simply come to Jesus as a guilty sinner, BELIEVING that He is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, and believing that Christ was buried but is risen from the dead, YOU ARE SAVED!!!

The very second that you put your FAITH (trust, confidence, rest) in Jesus Christ, God performs a supernatural miracle by which you are instantly made a born-again child of God. God's Holy Spirit comes to live inside of you. THIS IS THE NEW BIRTH!!! God is born in you! Isn't that beautiful? Sure it is. When you were born the first time (physically), you were born into God's creation; but when you get born for the second time (spiritually), God is born into you! **1st John 3:24, " And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."**

I hope you enjoyed learning those Bible truths. I always enjoy teaching them! As a born-again child of God I greatly desire to preach the truth of the Gospel to get more people saved. So it greatly frustrates me when the Devil's crowd censors the truth. The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 1:18 that THE PREACHING OF THE CROSS IS FOLLISHNESS TO THEM THAT BELIEVE NOT!!! **1st Corinthians 1:18, " For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; *but unto us which are saved it is the power of God*."** I wish the owners of Google believed the Gospel, but they don't, so to them it is foolish. It is so easy to be saved! Pastor Anderson preached a great sermon recently called, what else: "[10]SALVATION IS EASY." I encourage you to listen to it. God bless you dear reader (and you sincerely are dear to this humble Gospel preacher). THANK YOU for reading my blogs! I love you with God's unconditional love.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
2. https://bannedpreaching.com/videos/FWBCLA/Only_One_Viewpoint_Is_Allowed.mp4
3. https://bannedpreaching.com/
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjlM4V8fbjWZR68EYy_B_xP75DQK7zs1Lm4-uZGkvmGl6qmrYfNMOq8MjL5eSudGn72wV-yE55_yABcl_oASVO3R2iJiCX9gGZ1YmXyMeFcN3oX
6. https://bannedpreaching.com/#Download
7. https://www.amazon.com/Silicon-Power-Portable-External-Shockproof/dp/B071K1Z1YB/ref=sr_1_1?dchild=1&keywords=usb%2B5tb%2Bharddrive%2Bsp&qid=1634757585&qsid=131-

8. http://religiousinstitute.org/denom_statements/homosexuality-not-a-sin-not-a-sickness-part-i/
9. https://www.hrc.org/resources/what-does-the-bible-say-about-homosexuality
10. https://youtu.be/Vy8HmWBZTPI

2.10.14 You're Not Saved Unless Wholly Trusting In Jesus' Name (2021-10-22 00:30)

Acts 15:1 and 24,

"

And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

"

...

"

Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

"

I love this simple passage of Scripture. A group of unsaved men came down from the mountains to Jerusalem preaching a counterfeit gospel which requires people to keep the law (i.e., turn away from their sins) to be saved. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."** God's Old Testament law gives all humanity the KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. The Apostle Paul said in **Romans 7:13b,**

"

that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

" The law gave the world a guilty conscience!!! Could that be why the world hates the Jews so much? God through Israel gave the law to the world, and therefore, guilt. **John 7:7,**

"The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. " Jesus is the Living Word (John 1:1-3 and 14, Revelation 19:13); the Bible is the Written Word (Matthew 4:4; Hebrews 4:12).

Dear reader, there is only way way to Heaven, which is through childlike faith in Jesus Christ. Salvation is easy! I am listening to a wonderful sermon right now by Pastor Steven Anderson called: '[1]SALVATION IS EASY.' If that link goes dead (and YouTube will censor it eventually), [2]you can hear the MP3 here). It is sad that Bible preaching by God's man is being censored and removed from YouTube; while sodomites, feminists and abortionists have complete freedom of speech. God sees that horrible injustice!!! In this sin-sick world today, good is called bad and bad is called good. **Isaiah 5:20, "Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! "** This is the Luciferian New World Order cabalist M.O. (Method of Operation). Professor Henry Makow rightly describes this Cabalist M.O:

- Destroy while convincing you that it’s for your own good. Destroy the economy. It’s for your own good.
- Convince women to squander their most fertile years pursuing career and free sex because it’s "empowering."
- Convince western nations to destroy their racial and cultural heritage because, "Diversity is our Strength."
- Destroy gender identity and promote homosexual dysfunction to children in the name of tolerance. "Love is Love." It’s "progressive."
- Cabalists create false reality to suit their perversion. That’s why they own the mass media. It’s their Black Magick.
- The scamdemic is part of a larger pattern. [3]We are under occult assault. [4]READ MORE

Satan is the god of this world and he has everything backwards nowadays. Instead of having one Holy Bible, we’ve got literally hundreds of English versions to choose from. That is Satan’s doing, not God (1st Corinthians 14:33). The Devil has young people confused about their gender. God created every human being as either male or female, nothing in between!!! God doesn’t make mistakes. If you live next to a leaking nuclear reactor, or are the victim of mad scientists tampering with life, that is not God’s fault. Don’t blame God for man’s evil and incompetence!!!

Likewise, the Devil has most people confused about how to get to Heaven. I triple-dog dare you to go on the internet and find out what singer Amy Grant believes about salvation. Good luck, because you won’t find anything! Miss Grant is a horrible role model to younger women. Like nearly all other celebrities in these ungodly times, Amy Grant dares not offend the sodomite community, so she twists the Word of God around to say that God welcomes homosexuals as much as anyone into His love.

Although it is true that God loves everyone, and God will save the vilest sinner who trusts in Jesus Christ as Savior, it is also true that God will NEVER accept the person of the wicked!!! Homosexuality is a horrible sin which God will NEVER accept. No homosexual can be completely right with God as long as they commit such a wicked sin, but God WILL save them regardless if they place their trust in Jesus Christ. Yes, a practicing homosexual CAN be eternally saved and know it right away. That is because forgiveness of sin and eternal life is a free gift from God, which Christ paid for on the cross with His blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Anyone who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved.

Salvation is easy!!! Getting saved is as easy as going through a door (John 10:1). Getting saved is as easy as drinking some water. **John 4:13-15, “**

Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

” Getting saved is as easy as eating a piece of bread (John 6:32-35).

Dear friend, you are not saved unless you are wholly trusting Jesus. If you think that salvation can be lost you are not saved. It is because you foolishly think there is something that you

must do to stay saved, or maintain your status of being saved, or to prove that your faith is genuine. If you think any of those things you are not saved!!! Only those who completely REST wholly in Jesus' precious name are saved. ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
> But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
> On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
> All other ground is sinking sand,
> All other ground is sinking sand.

I was saved at age 13 long ago. I am now 54 years young...lol. I have been a child of God for 41 years. I have never thought for one second that I must do something to make sure that I'm really saved. I have never tried to live above sin (as Steve Pettit wickedly peaches at Bob Jones University) to prove that I am really saved. Such thinking is of the Devil. Calvinists like Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Paul Washer, Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron and John MacArthur cause people to needlessly live in uncertainty, fear and worry. These wicked false teachers all tell people that they must turn away from sinful ways to be saved, or to prove that their faith is genuine. The proof that my faith is genuine in God's sight is my FAITH itself!!!

The Apostle James speaks about being justified in the sight of men in James 2:18-21, not God; but the Apostle Paul speaks about being justified in the sight of God by faith alone in Romans 4:1-6. Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, made this very helpful statement:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen brother! Amen!!! I couldn't have said it any better. Wow! John Bunyan was eloquent with his words. What a great statement! Getting saved is free, simple and easy. A lot of people would get saved today if they just knew how simple it really is to be saved. Most people think it is harder than it is to get to Heaven. Corrupt Bible colleges and apostate churches complicate God's plan of salvation, making salvation much harder than it truly is. Jesus said that His yoke is easy, and His burden is light (Matthew 11:29-30). There is nothing light or easy about having to give up your sinful ways to receive God's free gift. How could it be a gift if you must exchange your sinful bad habits to get it? Obviously it couldn't, because you are being asked to give up something to get it!!! Beware of lying preachers!!! God's gift of eternal life is unconditional. You just need to know what you're being saved from. You must know that you're a guilty sinner and the penalty for those sins is eternal punishment in Hell fire (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8).

You're not saved unless wholly trusting in Jesus' name. Please don't add water baptism, because if you do you won't be allowed into Heaven. Please don't follow the demonic Church of Christ (COC) like singer Amy Grant does, because if you do you won't be allowed into Heaven. COC falsely requires that you repent of all your sins, make public confession of Christ and partake of water baptism. None of those three things are necessary to get to Heaven. The Apostle Peter was ashamed of Christ, even denying Him three times and cursing His name. Many of the chief rulers were saved, but refused to publicly confess Christ for fear of persecution (John 12:42-43). No one in the Old Testament was water baptized, yet Acts 10:43 says they were all

saved through faith in Christ. The only thing that you must do to get to Heaven is BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

1. https://youtu.be/Vy8HmWBZTPI
2. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
3. https://www.henrymakow.com/2019/11/Ten-Ways-We-Are-Enslaved.html
4. https://www.henrymakow.com/2021/10/dont-be-so-fking-naive.html

---

2.10.15 Indifference Is The Devil's Greatest Advantage (2021-10-22 19:51)

Revelation 3:15-18, "

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

***So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth*.**

Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

"

The biggest problem with fundamentalist Christians today is indifference. Here's the difference between APATHY versus INDIFFERENCE:

- An **apathetic** person is without feelings, not because they chose to, but because they can't, they are incapable of response.
- An **indifferent** person simply doesn't care or isn't concerned, not because they can't, but because they won't.

America's Bible colleges, pastors and churches have become INDIFFERENT. They could care, but they don't! They don't care because of THE LOVE OF MONEY! **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*. "** Today's Bible colleges and churches are all about making money to support their salaries. They have mortgages, car payments and medical bills to pay off, so they dare not risk losing financial support by standing for THE TRUTH. It is in their own best interests to go along to get along with false teachers, like the unsaved Calvinists at Bob Jones University, so they don't care!

It is high time for professed Christians to start caring again. Calvinism has crept into churches everywhere and hardly anybody is saying anything negative about it! Well I'm not staying quiet! I am going to expose Calvinism wherever I find it!!! Everywhere I look today I see indifferent pastors and churches. No one seems to give a hoot that Satan has crept unawares into the churches, preaching another gospel which is complicated.

Anyone who tells you that you must “repent and turn away from your sin to be saved” is preaching another gospel. Jesus gave His life on the cross to pay for our sins, so in fact YOU DON’T have to forsake a sinful life to be saved. Christ paid for our sins!!! If you had to give up your sinning to be saved, then salvation would be an exchange, a trade of sorts, and not a free gift.

I was forced out of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam by Pastor Marty Herron, because I did the right thing by befriending him with THE TRUTH. The same is true of his shameful successor, Gary Walton. Both of these ungodly infidels belong in prison for all the people’s lives they have spiritually destroyed by preaching Lordship salvation and bidding Godspeed to Dr. Steve Pettit’s Calvinism at Bob Jones University (BJU)!!!

Like the honorable Apostle Paul, [1]I was called their

“ [2]enemy” for trying to help them see the truth. Between 2014 and 2021 I had no church family. I had lost the only church family I had known on Guam. Marty Herron took away my happiness and ruined my life, for which I hope and pray God will punish him harshly (Romans 12:19-21). Galatians 6:7 promises that these wicked false teachers will someday reap the the seeds of evil that they have sown. Calvinism, Devil’s Bibles, misunderstood repentance

—for these evils and much more, the Bob Jones University camp are GUILTY in the sight of almighty God (Romans 3:4; Galatians 1:6-9). ...

[3]

[4]Hated As An Enemy For Telling The Truth

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgMtgPBYAQGKYSBmxh3rTRxuttTuoWHLQo6JKC_PAv0Biz_RthBd38fY3tfohMnzr3L3qlLfWUPQ59F3KvI6jAMGI1GFQG1WFSo_BPN7ppnFKd_
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm

2.10.16 Understanding Predestination (2021-10-23 11:32)

The following helpful information is taken from Pastor A. Ray Stanford's (1916-2012) excellent book, "[1]Personal Evangelism Handbook."

CHAPTER XX - Understanding Predestination

BIBLICAL DOCTRINE: "God is absolutely sovereign, and in His sovereignty gave man a free will to accept or reject the salvation that He has provided. It is God's will that all would be saved and that none should perish. God foreknows but does not predetermine any man to be condemned. God permits man's destiny to depend upon man's choice" (Florida Bible College Doctrinal Statement, Point Four) .

I Tim. 2:4 tells us that God would have all men to be saved and come to the knowledge of the truth. God does not predetermine who will believe and who will not believe, but God predetermined what will HAPPEN to the believers and to the unbelievers.

The father who asks the son to mow the yard may have predetermined that if he does, he will reward him, and if he doesn't, he will chasten him. God explains our salvation in this same way . . . that the choice of our salvation is up to us, but He has predetermined the RESULTS of our choices.

Acts 10:34; Eph. 6:9; Col. 3:25; Rom. 2:11; and II Chron. 19:7 all point out clearly that God is no respecter of persons and does not choose one to be saved and one to be lost, but loves all alike. This is certainly clear in John 3:16, "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

II Thess. 2:13 says, "But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation THROUGH sanctification of the Spirit AND belief of the truth." We are made pure and holy by sanctification of the Spirit. Look up the word "holy" in the Strong's Concordance, #37 in the Greek New Testament, and you will find it means to be made "holy, pure, and blameless." God chose those that believe the truth to be sanctified by the Spirit. But He did NOT choose WHO would believe the truth!

Eph. 1:4 is addressed to those who have received Christ as their Saviour and says that God predetermined all BELIEVERS to be before Him, holy, and without blame. Fatalists believe that this verse is teaching God chooses some to be saved. But the entire epistle of Ephesians is written to those who are already saved (Eph. 1:1), and verse four specifically says this is to those who are already "in Him"- believers who are in Christ. Ephesians 1:13 tells us we heard the Word of truth first; then, by believing, we were sealed with the Holy Spirit.

Romans 8: 29 tells us more about God's foreknowledge, "For whom He did foreknow, He also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren." Some take this out of its context and say God chose some and made them to be conformed to the image of His Son, instead of realizing that God FOREKNEW those who would believe and predestinated the BELIEVERS to be conformed to the image of His Son. He did not predetermine WHO would believe. He predetermined what would happen to those who did believe. I Peter 1: 2 also tells us we are chosen according to God's foreknowledge of who would believe.

God has a faculty that people do not have. He can see the future perfectly. Perhaps this is because God is "timeless," and therefore is actually living in the future as well as in the present. If we could see into the future and know exactly what things would take place, we could tell people what would happen in the future . . . not that we would MAKE these things happen . . . but simply that we would KNOW what will happen.

God does not "decide" who will be saved. God does not "make" any one believe, even though He wants all to believe and be saved. But God, since He can see the future, knows who will believe and who will not believe. Long before I was ever born, God knew I would decide to trust Christ as my Saviour. But this "foreknowledge" of His did not CAUSE me to trust Christ as my Saviour.

In Matt. 23:37 we find that Christ looked over Jerusalem and said that He would have gathered them together many times, but the people would not receive Him. God did not make these people reject Him. In fact, it is God who is desiring them to accept Him. But it is the people who would not, by their own free will and choice.

Our salvation comes through OUR OWN belief. The Bible is full of Scriptures that point this out. Rom. 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that BELIEVETH...." I Cor. 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that BELIEVE." John 3: 18, "He that BELIEVETH ON HIM is not condemned: but he that BELIEVETH NOT is condemned already, because he hath not BELIEVED in the Name of the only begotten Son of God." See also Habakkuk 2:4; Luke 7:50; Matt. 15:28; Psalm 119:173; Jude, vv. 10, 16-19; Psalm 119:30; Gen. 6:12; Isa. 29:13; John 17:8; Hos. 4:6; Isa. 55:1.

II Peter 3:9 says God is "not willing that ANY should perish, but that ALL should come to repentance (change of mind)."

Luke 2:10-The angel told us that the good news would be to ALL people, not to a limited number.

FATALIST POSITION: Many fatalists teach that faith is a gift of God and that God would have to "give" you the faith in order for you to believe. But God gives everyone the ability to believe (faith). Man may exercise this ability in any direction. Man can have faith in Buddha, Mohammed, or any cult or sect . . . and by their same definition, this would be a God-given ability to believe (faith) in Buddha, etc., as well as Christ. The faith we placed in the Lord Jesus Christ to save us COULD have been placed in Mohammed. The CHOICE was left up to us.

Some fatalists use the "sign theory," trying to take contradictory statements and make them seem not to be contradictory. They place a sign over heaven saying, "Whosoever will may come." But after you get to heaven you see the reverse side of the sign which says, "Chosen in Him before the foundation of the world." (This, of course, is only a partial quotation of Scripture, and you just studied the answer to these-the answer is that BELIEVERS are chosen to be before the Lord, holy and blameless someday.) The fatalists say, "We do not understand it," and they think this explains it.

This "sign theory" cannot be true because you would have to place the same sign over hell in the same way, saying, "Whosoever rejects Christ goes to hell," and on the other side of the sign you would have to place, "Chosen to go to hell from the foundation of the world." The reverse side of this sign would be just as unscriptural as the reverse side of the one over heaven.

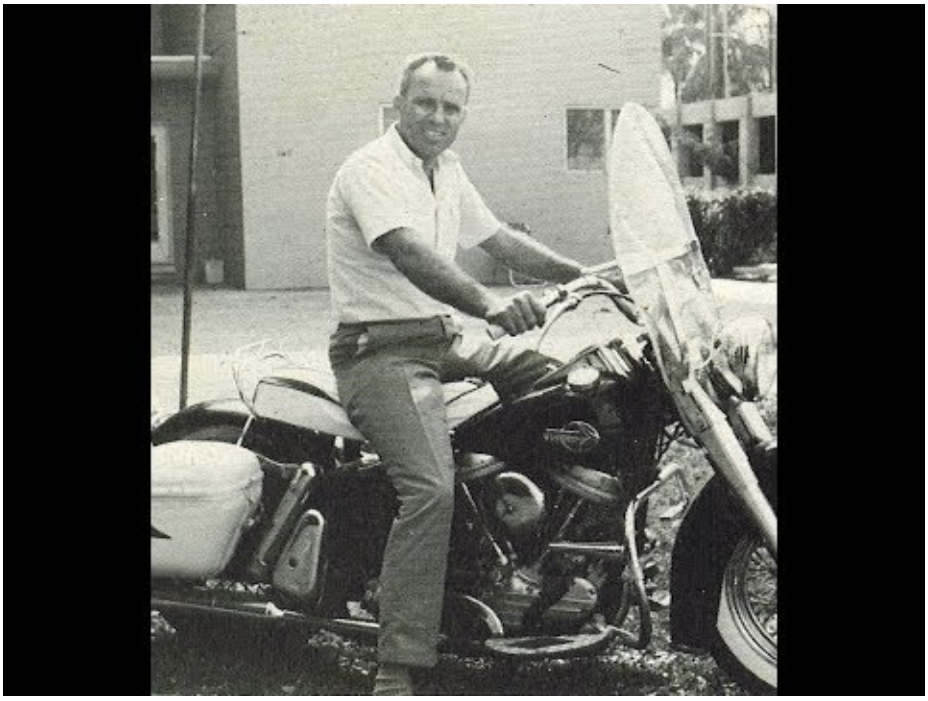
IN CONCLUSION: “WHOSOEVER shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved” (Romans 10:133.

Praise the Lord that our God is truly one of love, and who offers, “And ye shall seek Me, and find Me, when ye shall search for Me with all your heart” (Jeremiah 29: 13) . Psalm 107:9 says, “For He satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.”

There is no person who has ever lived on the face of the earth that the Holy Spirit of God hasn’t worked with continually, showing the person the truths of God. Christ in John 16:8 says the Holy Spirit convicts the world (every body) of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment. No one can stand before God and say he didn’t have the opportunity to hear the truth. “For the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead; so that they are WITHOUT EXCUSE” (Rom. 1:20). “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to ALL MEN” (Titus 2:11).

SOURCE: [2]http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe20.html

Thank God for Pastor Ray Stanford’s testimony and legacy as a fervent soulwinner!



1. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
2. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe20.html

2.10.17 You Don’t Have To Forsake Your Sinning To Receive God’s Gift Of Eternal Life (2021-10-24 00:30)

Proverbs 28:13, “

He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: *but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy*.

”

This Bible verse (our text passage above) is oftentimes misquoted in a foolish attempt to justify “

Lordship

”

salvation. I learned a great truth about Bible study from Pastor Curtis Hutson (1935-1995). You never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John and Romans 4:1-7 which very plainly teach that salvation is obtained freely by God’s undeserving grace through childlike faith WITHOUT WORKS in Jesus Christ. A man’s faith is counted for righteousness (Romans 4:5). Did you understand that: A MAN’S FAITH IS COUNTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

> **Ephesians 2:8-10, “*For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:***
>
> ***Not of works, lest any man should boast*.**
>
> **For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.**
>
> **”**

I marvel that in view of such plain Bible passages that Calvinists (which includes the "Lordship" salvation crowd) would also require that a person prove the reality of their faith by living a faithful Christian life. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 4:3-7, “For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.**
>
> ***Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.**
>
> **But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,**
>
> **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.**
>
> **”**

So what does the Bible mean in

Proverbs 28:13, “

He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: *but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy*.

” Does this verse teach that we cannot be saved unless we forsake a lifestyle of sinning? No, absolutely not, because that would be WORKS! This verse speaks to Christians, not to the unsaved. Getting saved is a legal matter. We are all guilty of breaking God’s commandments

in the Old Testament (Ecclesiastes 7:20; Romans 3:19-20). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes the second death in fire and brimstone (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). But God is His love made a way of escape through the cross of Calvary. God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world. Jesus lived a sinless life and didn't deserve to die. But Jesus died on the cross to pay our debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later He resurrected from the dead bodily by the power of God. This is the Gospel, the Good News (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who BELIEVES this Good News is forgiven and has eternal life.

There is something irresistibly tempting to the carnal mind that wants to contribute in some way to God's plan of salvation. Pastor Jack Hyles made these great statements:

> **"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"
>
> **"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"** —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

The Gospel is very delicate and easily corrupted. Getting saved is very easy, free and simple. Jesus said in John 10:9 that getting saved is as easy as going through a door, and He is the Door. In John 4:13-14 Jesus told the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well that getting saved is as easy as drinking water, and He is the Water of Life. Jesus said in John 6:51 that getting saved is as easy as eating a piece of bread, and He is the Bread of Life.

Yet, tragically, wicked religious men like Evangelist Ray Comfort complicate the Gospel, saying foolish untrue things like this:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? **That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' *and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance* .** That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing! God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added] —Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[3]I've never killed anyone" ([4]MP3 clip from video).

Does the Bible require "

LIVING A LIFESTYLE

" to get to Heaven? Is that what the new birth is all about. Let me ask you a question friend—do you have to live any certain way to prove the reality that you are alive as a human being? No, that would be absurd. A human being is either alive or dead. You are either born-again or not saved at all. You don't need to LIVE A LIFESTYLE to prove that you are a child of God. The very idea that a believer needs to do good works to know that they are saved is of the Devil. If you have to look at your life to prove that you're saved, it just proves that you're not!

I know I am saved because I believe the Gospel, and God promises to save them that believe (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

One of my [5]favorite free grace Gospel preachers is Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012):

> "Any teaching that demands a change of conduct toward either God or man for salvation is to add works or human effort to faith, and this contradicts all Scripture and is an accursed message (Gal. 1:8-9; Deut. 27:18). Study the book of Galatians."
> —*[6]REPENTANCE*, Pastor A. Ray Stanford, Chapter 6, '[7]HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM'

Again, this following Bible verse does not apply to getting saved.

Proverbs 28:13, "

He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: *but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy*.

" If you were required to show forth a desire to stop sinning, or make a commitment to do better and turn away from sinful ways to be saved, then salvation could not be a gift. A gift must remain truly free or else it simply cannot be a

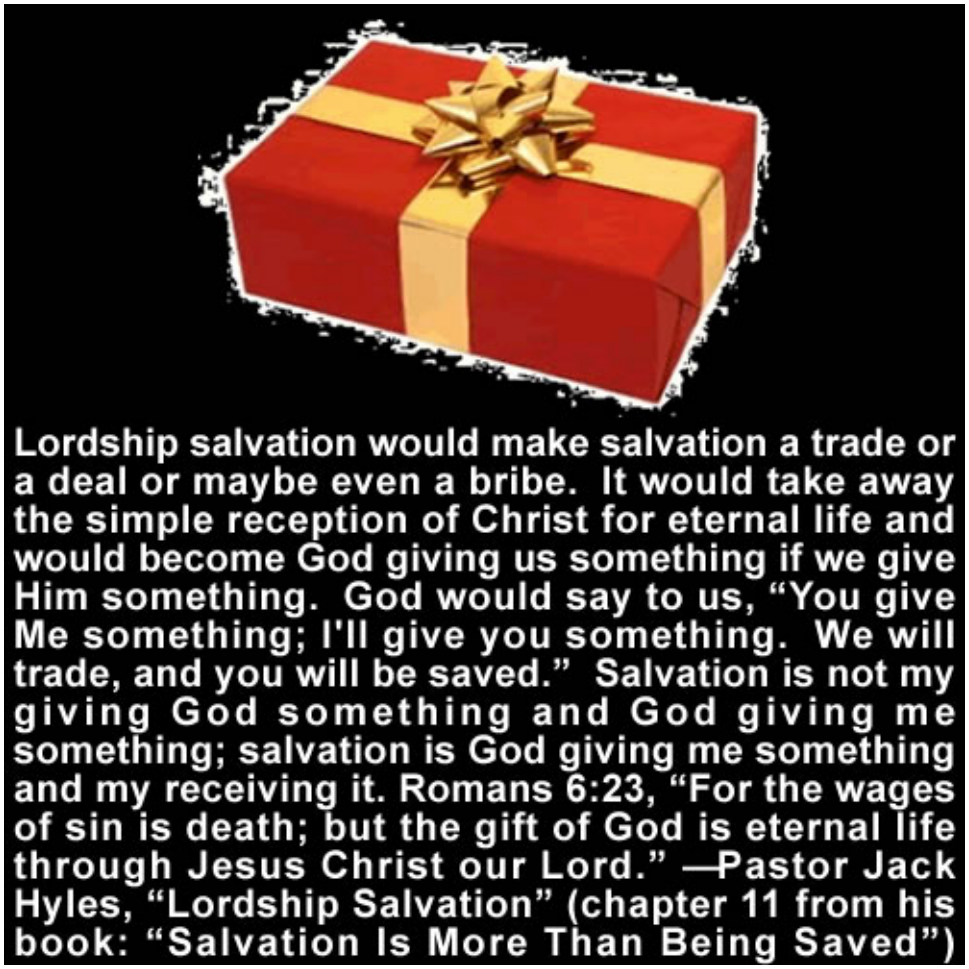
"

gift.

" **Romans 6:23, "**

For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord*.

" Somehow preachers foolishly think that God's gift is different than a human gift. What if I gave you a birthday gift, with the stipulation that you must stop doing certain things that I don't like? Would that truly be a gift? No, no way, it would be an exchange, a trade. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) made this helpful observation...



Nowhere in the Gospel of John does the inspired Word of God teach us that God will not save someone who refuses to forsake their sinful bad habits. I love something that Pastor Charles Spurgeon said:

> "Repentance will not make you see Christ; but to see Christ will give you repentance. You may not make a Christ out of your repentance, but you must look for repentance to Christ. ***The Holy Ghost, by turning us to Christ, turns us from sin*. Look away, then, from the effect to the cause, from your own repenting to the Lord Jesus, who is exalted on high to give repentance."** [emphasis added]
> —Pastor Charles Spurgeon; "All Of Grace," Chapter 11 - "[9]Alas! I Can Do Nothing"

I love that quote! Pastor Spurgeon clearly understood that we don't have to turn away from our sinful ways to be saved; but rather, the Holy Spirit begins the work of sanctification in the life of every child of God (John 17:17) to turn us away from sin (Hebrews 12:6-8). This doesn't mean we will be perfect, nor does it mean that a professed Christian who sins is not really saved, God forbid. It simply means that God is not an absent parent and He scourges and chastises His children when we disobey (Hebrews 12:6-8). The Apostle Paul said that he struggled with sin all the time (Romans 7:14-25). Every believer struggles with sin.

Right doctrine matters! Heresy has crept unawares into most churches today. "Lordship" salvation is of the Devil. Believers must expose this deadly false teaching which is becoming very popular today in the churches. Pastor Jack Hyles made this great statement:

> “God has a special rebuke, again and again and again in the Bible, toward those people who keep their neutrality in the work of God!” —SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, a quote from the great MP3 sermon, “[10]Where Were You In The Battle?”

The Bible clearly defines the Gospel for us, so there is no need to guess. "Lordship" salvation is clearly a violation of the Gospel as taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. and is another gospel which is accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). Dear reader, you DON’T have to forsake sinful behavior to be saved, because eternal life is a free gift from God, which Jesus has already paid for with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Jesus is precious!!!

[11]

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/reasons_for_not_teaching.htm
6. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe06.html
7. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEieqZLkmsy0r4WKDHhgRZUmGunFXzpU7whLek-rEnU42nFL4vb3d-hBfg1IoFfuP2mwf7sWn24rw53RF4ZS7d3ijc9dXFOMmE3xOYuPTaQjN_4f
9. http://www.mountainretreatorg.net/classics/allofgrace.html
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WhereWereYouDuringTheBattle1996.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEisHBO2K_W9Tw1y5jiYoVs0bm4FzLiInfqPiQQjkU1PDVHM2RAajVhqQojQDbXjfdlCDFbk75eIpa9gV9x6tVQKecJUOzyetc1UM5dKrZ-L_CKc

---

2.10.18 You Are Now Entering The Mission Field (2021-10-26 00:30)

2nd Corinthians 5:18-21, "And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; *To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them*; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. *Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God*. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."

You may be the only Jesus that somebody knows. I have attended numerous churches which posted a popular sign above the exit door of the church which reads: "YOU ARE NOW ENTERING THE MISSION FIELD!" How true that is!!! Yes dear friend, if you are a redeemed child of God, you are a missionary at all times in the world. One of our text passages, from Hebrews 12:14-16 exhorts believers to pursue peace with all men, and holiness, without which NO MAN SHALL SEE THE LORD. Now I'm not into *Lifestyle Evangelism*. Lifestyle Evangelism was made popular by heretic Pastor Robert Schuller.

Be a missionary every day! Tell the world that Jesus is the way! Be it any town or country or a busy avenue, Africa or Asia, the task is up to you! We have a duty as God's children to be a soulwinner! **Hebrews 12:14-16, "*Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright."** Somebody is always watching you and me. The world sees so many greedy TV evangelists, fallen pastors in the news and phony Christians who live worldly lives. The Bible says that without seeing us live a holy life, the lost world won't see the Lord.

> "My destination is not based upon how I
>
> live my life, it's on whom that I trust to save me." —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, ' [1]Is Salvation Forever? '

The world is our mission field! It is ridiculous that tens of thousands of young people go to Bible college, then go on deputation to convince churches to financially support their work in some foreign country as a missionary. Yet the biggest mission field is right here in the United States! It is tragic! Churches feel some sense of self-worth because they are paying a missionary to win five people to Christ in 10 years. Meanwhile millions of Americans are going to Hell and the churches couldn't care less about winning them to Christ. Does that make any sense to you friend? We need missionaries right here!!!

The mission field is right here, right outside our front door, everywhere we go!

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/is_salvation_forever.mp3

2.11 November

2.11.1 You Should Be 100% Sure That You're Going To Heaven (2021-11-02 19:10)

1st John 5:10-13, "

He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

"

I was saved at age 13 at an old-fashioned Baptist church in Chicago. There's not a day that goes by when I don't REJOICE as the Lord commanded every believer to do in **Luke 10:20, "**

Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*.

" Now, it would be IMPOSSIBLE to rejoice as Jesus commanded, unless we could KNOW 100 % with all biblical certainty that we are presently saved. This means that every Christian believer CAN have the absolute 100 % assurance that we are saved right now, this very moment and forever, without any further stipulations or additions

obligations imposed upon us to have eternal life.

Therefore, it greatly grieves my soul when I hear false teachers like Dr. Steve Pettit (shameful president of Bob Jones University since 2014) preaching to 2,700 faculty and staff at BJU chapel that they cannot merely accept Christ and know that they are saved certain. Read for yourself what this foolish and incompetent theologian teaches:

> “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“[1]What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” - [2]11:34)

Dr. Petit is not a born-again believer. How can he be when he thinks that you must live a certain way to get to Heaven? Dear reader, eternal life is a free gift from God. Having your sins forgiven is a free gift from God. The reason why God freely offers all mankind this gift is because Jesus paid our debt of sin by shedding His own precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Salvation is not cheap grace my friend. Oh no! Grace didn’t come cheap at all, it cost God His only begotten Son. Salvation cost Jesus His life! And because getting saved is simply receiving a free gift, there can be no additional requirements to run a race, turn away from sinful living, or surrender your rights to follow Christ as Lord. None of these things are the Gospel. You may do all those things and yet never have been saved at all!

Judas followed Christ, becoming one of His very apostles. Yet, Jesus said Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70). Judas repented and turned from his sins (Matthew 27:3). Yet, Judas went to Hell in his sins without Christ as Savior, burning in the torments of fire forever!!! In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about an unfortunate group of religious people, who followed Jesus all their lives, even calling Him “

Lord, Lord.

” Yet, Jesus denied knowing them! There is a way that SEEMETH RIGHT unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death (Proverbs 14:12; 16:25). Jesus said in Matthew 7:21 that to be saved you must do the Father’s will, which is to BELIEVE ON JESUS (John 6:40).

Dear reader, you CAN in fact, according to the inspired Word of God, KNOW 100 % that you are saved presently and forever. If you will simply take God at His Word, as He has recorded in His written Word, then you can know assuredly that you are going to Heaven someday. I never doubt my salvation. I did in the early years as a teenager, because I was taught wrong. When I got saved at age 13, I thought that the way you placed your trust in Jesus was to pray and ask Him to save you. I knew that prayer didn’t save us, trusting Jesus did. But I was confused, which caused me to worry a lot that perhaps I left something out when I prayed.

Since I couldn’t remember exactly what I said to Christ, I was needlessly worried. Had someone simply told me that I was saved by BELIEVING the Gospel (i.e., Jesus died on the cross for my sins. He was buried. And three days later, Jesus physically resurrected from the dead for the justification of my faith), I would have had complete assurance of God’s salvation.

If you don’t KNOW 100 % friend that you are going to Heaven, then something is wrong. More than likely you simply have never been properly presented with the Gospel. I highly encourage you to read this free .pdf book by Michael P. Bowen titled, “[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU: THE COMING GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT AND HOW YOU CAN AVOID IT!” This is my favorite book, next to the Holy Bible of course, to which there is no comparison. Men author books, but God authored the inspired Holy Bible!

If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, for breaking His commandments (Romans 3:19-23); and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins (1st Corinthians 1:21), then you are saved (John 6:47).

You must know these simple things to be saved:

1. WHO Jesus is - The Christ, God's only begotten Son (John 20:31)
2. WHAT He did for you - Jesus died on the cross for your sins, was buried and bodily raised up miraculously from the dead after three days

   (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)
3. WHY He did it - Because we are all guilty sinners and the penalty is death, not only physical death but a second death in the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8)

Dear friend, it is that simple to get to Heaven. Christ is the Savior of all men! **1st Timothy 4:10, " For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*."** Since Jesus paid for everyone's sins, He is the Savior of ALL MEN. However, as you just read, Jesus is ESPECIALLY the Savior of THOSE THAT BELIEVE. In other words, if you reject Christ as your personal Savior, you will spend eternity burning in Hell, while your gift rots. Christ will have needlessly paid for your sins, and you didn't want it. I can purchase you a birthday gift, but if you refuse to accept it, then I wasted my money. Jesus paid for the sins of ALL humanity. **1st John 2:2,**

"And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, *but also for the sins of the whole world*.

" Could the Bible be any clearer? I think not.

Also, the Epistle of 1st John is often misunderstood. As our test verse says in 1st John 5:13, we can KNOW that we are saved. At a casual glance, one might read the Epistle of 1st John and think that words are required to prove that someone is saved (1st John 3:8-9). However, i think the key verse is **1st John 3:24,**

"And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. " The only proof that someone is saved is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. Now, I know that I am 100 % securely saved first and foremost because I have God's written PROMISE that He will

" SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE " (1st Corinthians 1:21b). John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

Remember, the same Apostle John who penned the Gospel of John also penned the Epistle of 1st John. We must be very careful not to mix and confuse the justification wrought by the man Christ without by faith that John teaches in the Gospel of John; versus the sanctification wrought by the Holy Spirit of Christ within in the Epistle of 1st John. Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan understood this biblical truth very well:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

So if we want to find the way to be saved, we must look only to the Gospel of John; but if we want to see the fruits of the indwelling Holy Spirit, then we should look at the Epistle of John. We must not mix and confuse the Epistle of 1st John with the Gospel of John. They were written for two different and separate purposes. If you keep that in mind you won't be led astray with false doctrine. Anyone who says that you must turn away from sinful ways to be saved is a liar, fraud and false prophet. Anyone who says that turning away from sins is necessary to "prove" that you are saved is corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people. That is why Calvinism is so horrible and unbiblical, adding works (keeping the law) to grace to receive God's free gift. It is a counterfeit plan of salvation.

As believers we SHOULD live for Christ. There will be changes inside when a person gets saved. That change is the Holy Spirit Who has forever moved in! When I got saved the Holy Spirit began to convict me about the sins in my life immediately. But I didn't forsake all my sins. I held on to some of them. You did too! No one has ever forsook all their sins. If you claim otherwise you are calling God a liar (1st John 1:8-10). If you are saved, the HOLY SPIRIT will convict you about those sins. That is what John is teaching in 1st John. If you are saved, the HOLY SPIRIT will convict you if you lack love for other believers. The focus of the Epistle of 1st John is SELF-EXAMINATION (not trying to determine if others are saved). The focus of 1st John is to determine if you have the HOLY SPIRIT, which you do if you have BELIEVED ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Also, I highly encourage you to read Pastor Max D. Younce's helpful book titled: " [4]SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION .

" This book is wonderful, showing how many preachers needlessly ADD requirements to God's simple plan of salvation that God does not require. You CAN know 100 % friend that you are saved, and you should. DON'T go by your feelings, because our feelings can often deceive us, as it did Isaac in the Bible. Isaac heard the voice of Jacob, but he felt the hairy arm of Esau (which was an animal skin to trick him, and it worked). If Isaac had gone by the voice that he heard, he wouldn't have been deceived. Never go by your feelings, go by the written Word of God.

You can and should KNOW without any doubt that you are now and forever saved. The way that you choose to live has no effect on the gift which God has given to you, freely by faith in His only begotten Son. Never forget that forgiveness of sins and eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf

---

2.11.2 A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation (2021-11-05 03:52)

by [1]Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

"Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: To whom

be glory for ever and ever. Amen. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." —

Galatians 1:1-9

Lordship salvation is an unscriptural teaching regarding the doctrine of salvation and is confusing to Christians. Those who teach it claim that one must make Jesus Lord of his life in order to be saved. They use such expressions as, "You cannot receive Jesus as Saviour without receiving Him as Lord," or, "If Jesus Christ is not the Lord of your life, then you are not saved."

The Bible teaches salvation by grace through faith. **Ephesians 2:8, 9** says, **"For by grace ye are saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** But those who teach Lordship salvation say that is is not enough to trust Jesus Christ; you must also make Him Lord of your life in order to be saved. This kind of teaching frustrates the grace of God and is called in the Bible "another gospel."

I. Another Gospel Which Is Not Another

In verse 6, Paul said, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into grace of Christ unto another gospel." Paul contrasts the Gospel of the grace of God with "another gospel" which he does not define. In verse 7 he said, "Which is not another...." That sounds like a contradiction, but the word "another" does not come from the same Greek word. In verse 6 it means "another—different from the one we preach." In verse 7 the Greek word means "another of the same kind." So we might paraphrase the verse, "I marvel that you are so soon removed from him who called you unto the grace of Christ unto a different gospel which is not like the one we preach."

He goes on to say, **"There be some that trouble you" (vs. 7).** The preaching of another gospel troubles people. He also calls it a perversion of the Gospel of the grace of God.

Then he says something very strong in **verse 8: "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto than that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].** Then he emphasizes it again in **verse 9: "As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach another gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed [or "let him be damned"].**

Paul said, "I am startled; I marvel; I can't believe that you are so soon removed from the Gospel of the grace of Christ unto another gospel." **"Another gospel"** is not defined, so I will define it based upon the implication of the text.

The Gospel of the grace of Christ is one thing. Another gospel would be anything that contradicts the teaching of salvation by grace through faith. If a man preaches that one is saved by the substitutionary death of Jesus, by trusting Christ, then adds some from of good works, he contradicts the Gospel of the grace of God. I could not put it any better than **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then it is no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."**

Salvation cannot be by grace and works. It has to be either grace or works.

Most people have a poor concept of grace. I used to work for a loan company. I would give what is called a "grace period." If you didn't pay your debt in time, you had five days "grace" before you got a notice and were tagged with a late charge.

That is not grace; that is a probation. Grace is the unmerited, undeserved favor of God toward Hell-deserving sinners.

There is so much confusion over the doctrine of salvation. If you ask the next ten people you see, "How does a person get to Heaven?" you will probably get ten different answers. And it is very likely that none would be correct.

In the final analysis, there are only two schemes of salvation that are taught by all religions. One is that man saves himself; the other is that God saves a man. They say that man saves himself by reforming or cleaning up his life before he is saved in order to merit salvation; or that man saves himself by promising to keep the Ten Commandments before he is saved; or man saves himself by obedience. Others teach that man saves himself by behaving. Those who teach Lordship salvation say that man saves himself by making Jesus Lord of his life. **Romans 1:16** says, **"For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Jesus Christ: for it [the Gospel] is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that behaves..."**? No, "...to every one that believeth."

The only thing you can do with the Gospel is believe it. The Gospel is the good news of how Jesus Christ came to this earth, how He died on a cross in our place for our sins, how he was buried and rose again the third day. That is the Gospel.

Don't confuse the truth with the Gospel. The Gospel is the truth, but all truth is not the Gospel. It is the truth that I wear a necktie to church, but that is not the Gospel. It the truth that I brush my teeth every morning, but that is not the Gospel. All truth is not the Gospel, but the Gospel is the truth.

When I preach on Hell, I preach a Bible truth that ought to be preached and one that Jesus preached, but it is not the Gospel. hell is not good news; Hell is bad news. If I preach on judgment, I preach the truth but not the Gospel. But when I preach that Jesus loved sinners, that He died in the sinner's place to pay the sinner's debt, that He was buried and after three days God raised Him form the dead to show His satisfaction with the payment, then I preach the Gospel.

An old preacher spoke to a large crowd of young preachers. Before leaving the platform, one young pastor said to him, "Sir, before you leave, give us a word of advice." The old preacher thought for a moment, then said, "My preacher brethren, make it plain to men how they are to saved."

Far too many preachers are muddying the Gospel. The waters of the grace of God must be kept crystal clear. It disturbs me when preachers scramble the grace of God with works. Paul said, "Though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you...LET HIM BE DAMNED!" Strong language, but that is how God feels about preachers who pervert the Gospel. Paul says that even an angel is to be damned for preaching another gospel.

Something about us religious humans make us want to add to the Gospel. We want to help God with our salvation. If we can't help Him save us, we want to help keep ourselves saved. Adam and Eve gathered fig leaves and sewed them together to make aprons to cover their nakedness. They knew something was wrong and tried to right it before God came to visit. They were happy and well pleased with their fig-leaf religion until God came, then they were embarrassed with their fig-leaf covering and ran and hid themselves. God called them unto Himself, killed an innocent animal (a picture of the substitutionary death of Jesus), took the skin from the animal and made coats for Adam and Eve. He didn't let them keep one single fig leaf of their own making. Salvation is of the Lord. You may be satisfied to stand before men with you religion, but are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God Almighty?

Remember, God put His Son on a cross, loaded Him down with your sin, and poured out His wrath on His own Son so He could save you from the penalty of sin, which is Hell!

Are you going to be satisfied when you stand before God with fig-leaf religion? There is no promise in the Bible to those who partially believe on Christ; one must trust Him alone and nothing else.

Those who teach Lordship salvation say, "If you do not give over the control of your life to Christ at the moment of salvation, you are not saved."

II. Must There Be a Commitment to Christ as the Lord of One's Life in Order to Be Saved?

Those who teach Lordship salvation say that you cannot divorce His Saviourhood from His Lordship; that you can't accept Him as Saviour without accepting Him as the Lord of your life also; that unless Jesus Christ is Lord of your life, you are not saved. But when you question these same people, you discover that Jesus is not Lord of their lives. I asked one who taught Lordship salvation, "Has Jesus been Lord of your life since the day you trusted Him as Saviour? Has there ever been a time since you were saved when Christ has not been the absolute Lord of your life?" He hesitated a moment, then said, "Well, He has always been Lord, but there have been times when I didn't obey Him."

When we don't obey Him, He is not Lord of Boss. When we are in control, Jesus cannot be in control. In **Luke 6:46** Jesus said, **"And why ye call me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?"** It is inconsistent to call Him **"Lord, Lord,"** and not do what He says. When this man I mentioned realized that Jesus had not been Lord of his life, he rephrased his statement: "Well, I am not saying that you must absolutely make Him Lord of your life in order to be saved, but there must be a willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation in order to be saved."

If there must be a willingness for Jesus to have absolute control over one's life in order to be saved, how long can he wait before he becomes unwilling and disobeys again?

There are not two ways to be saved. One is either saved by grace through faith or saved by grace through faith plus surrender. The Bible says in **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and not that of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** If it is salvation by grace through faith, as this Scripture declares, then it is not salvation by grace through faith plus surrender, or plus anything else. It is salvation by grace through faith. PERIOD! You say, "Dr. Hutson, don't you believe in surrender?" Absolutely! Wholeheartedly! But not to be saved. Surrender can be right or wrong, depending where you put it. A diamond ring is a beautiful thing on a lady's finger. It brings pleasure to the lady. But put that same ring in her high-heeled shoe, and it causes pain and discomfort.

The surrender of the life to the Lordship of Christ is a beautiful and wonderful thing; but when you make surrender a requirement for salvation, it becomes an ugly, dirty, wicked thing and frustrates the marvelous grace of God!

III. Bible Examples of Uncommitted Believers

Let me give you some Bible examples of uncommitted believers.

First, I will call your attention to some who had definite lapses from a fully surrendered life after they were saved. Second, I will call attention to believers who did not commit their lives to Christ until long after they were saved. Third, we will call attention to one in the Bible who trusted Christ as Saviour but never surrendered to the Lordship of Christ.

David is an example of one who had a definite lapse in his surrender. Now David may or may not have surrendered his life to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation, but Jesus dead sure wasn't Lord of David's life when he committed adultery with Bathsheba. David was lord at the time; David was running the show. David may or may not have surrendered to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation, but Jesus Christ was not Lord of David's life when he sent Uriah into battle and had him killed. If Jesus was Lord of David's life, then it is certain that David had a lapse of his surrender. David's life was not committed to the Lordship of Christ when he committed adultery and murder! So If he had committed his life, he definitely had a lapse. If total surrender to Christ was a prerequisite for salvation, then David lost his salvation until he totally surrendered again. But he didn't lose it!

According to **Psalm 51:12,** all he lost was the joy of salvation. He prayed, **"Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation."** He didn't pray, "Lord, save me because You have not been the Lord of my life."

Noah is another example of one saved by the grace of God who, if ever committed to Christ, had a relapse. The Bible says in **Genesis 6:8, "Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord."** Noah was saved and may or may not have surrendered to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation. But when the ark landed, Noah got drunk; and in a drunken stupor lay naked before his sons. If Noah had surrendered and committed his life to the Lordship of Christ when he was saved, he certainly had a lapse. You can't say Jesus Christ was controlling Noah's life when he got drunk! Noah was controlling his own life. You can't blame his immoral conduct on the Lord.

The Apostle Peter is another example of one who, if ever committed, had a relapse. Peter said, **"Though al men forsake thee, I will never leave thee" (Matthew 26:33).** But he followed the enemy and warmed himself by the Devil's fire.

One of the enemy came and said, "Hey! That fellow there is one of them; he's one of the Lord's boys." Peter said, "Oh, no! I don't know Jesus." Another one said, "Yes, Peter is one of Jesus' followers." Peter insisted, "No, I don't know Christ. I'm not one of them!" A woman said, "You are one of His disciples! Your speech betrays you." And Peter began to curse. He said, "You blankety-blank-blank, lowdown, sneakin' woman, I don't know Jesus Christ and never knew Him!" If he surrendered to the Lordship of Christ in total commitment at the moment of salvation, he certainly had a lapse when he cursed and said, "I never knew Jesus Christ!"

In **John 21**, Peter quit the ministry. He said, **"I go a fishing" (vs. 3).** This was a public announcement that he never intended to preach again. "I am through preaching—I quit!" And six preachers went with him! When he got out on the lake in a boat, he took off his clothes and was out there naked in the middle of the night in a boat, fishing. It is all in John 21. If he was surrendered to Jesus Christ totally at the moment of salvation, he was not surrendered totally now. He quit the ministry and never intended to preach again! The Lord had to come and warm his backslidden heart by the fires of John, chapter 21, before he preached in Acts, chapter 2, and had 3,000 conversions.

There are other examples in the Bible of men whom if they were totally surrendered, had a lapse in their yieldedness or commitment after they were saved.

Now let me give you an example from the Bible of some believers who were saved and later made a commitment of their lives to Christ. In Acts 19 we have the conversion of some peo-

ple at Ephesus who had been worshipping the goddess Diana. An important part of worship included the superstitious dependence on magical words and charms and saying. Paul had been there two years preaching, and these people had believed on Christ. **"And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds" (vs. 18).** Some of them had believed as much as two years earlier. **Verse 19** says, **"Many of them also which used curious [magical] arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver"**—$9,300 worth of books burned! They were just now burning their books of magic—two years after trusting Christ! These people were saved without surrendering to the Lordship of Christ at the moment of salvation.

We know many believers who trusted Christ as Saviour, then years later quit bad habits such as smoking. We even know some who, like Noah, got drunk after they were saved. Now we are not condoning sin; we are simply showing that Jesus was not Lord of these believers' lives. I know some Christians who were saved and a year later quit some habits, while others waited several years. As a matter of fact, I don't know one Christian anywhere who surrendered to the absolute Lordship of Christ at the moment of conversion and has continued a life of complete surrender.

One dear man who teaches Lordship salvation told me that if Jesus was not Lord of an individual's life, then that individual was not saved. He also said that he had surrendered to the Lordship of Christ at the moment he was saved. Later this man was dismissed from a Christian organization because of conduct unbecoming of a Christian.

You don't get better to get saved; you get saved to get better. You can't get better until you do get saved. You don't have anything to get better with. In Acts 19 we have people who were saved though they had not totally committed themselves to Christ at the moment of trusting Him as Saviour. Two years later they burned their magic books—two years late! These people certainly contradict the teaching of Lordship salvation.

The third example is one of a lifelong refusal to commit oneself to the Lordship of Christ. If you read only the Old Testament references to Lot, you wouldn't believe he was saved. But the Bibles says in **2nd Peter 2:7- 8 "And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked. (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)"** Twice in **verse 8** he is called **"righteous,"** and **verse 7** calls him **"just Lot"**

Now Lot was saved, justified. Second Peter 2:7-8 makes this amply clear. But when you read the Old Testament account of his life, it is plain to see that he was never surrendered to God before or after he was saved.

His Uncle Abraham set out on a journey, and Lot just followed his uncle! In the process, his herd of cattle grew; and his herdsmen began to fight with Abraham's herdsmen. Then they decided they had better separate. This little, puny, potato-string backboned nephew looked up at this giant of faith, Abraham, who said to Lot, "You choose either direction you want.' Lot looked towards the mountains, then toward the wellwatered plains of Jordan. If he had been surrendered, he would have said, "Uncle Abraham, I am not even supposed to be out here. I just followed you. You make the choice, and I'll take the one you don't want." But that little pipsqueak took the well-watered plains of Jordan. He wasn't surrendered.

When he went down to Sodom and called the Sodomites "brothers"—that is not being surrendered. If you call somebody who doesn't believe the Bible a "brother in Christ," you are not surrendered. It shows you don't know much about the Bible. The only man who is your brother is the one who has received Jesus Christ as Saviour. You become a Son of God by faith (John

1:12). When he called those wicked Sodomites **"brethren,"** do you think he was surrendered to Christ?

Two angels came down from Heaven, and Lot took them into his house. The young and old men of the city of Sodom compassed about the house of Lot and clamored and cried, **"Send those men out to us that we may know them" (Genesis 19:5).** They wanted to commit homosexuality with two angels who came from Heaven. That is where we get the word "sodomy."

Do you know what Lot did? "I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof." Does that sound like a committed Christian? It certainly doesn't!

When God sent an angel down to get Lot out of Sodom, Lot lingered. He didn't want to leave. Finally the angel had to get him by the arm and drag him out of Sodom before the fire and brimstone rained down from Heaven. He was so worldly and uncommitted and unsurrendered that his sons-in-law laughed at him when he tried to get them to leave. They laughed at his testimony.

But keep following him; his life gets worse. Before fire and brimstone rains down from God out of Heaven, they leave Sodom and Gomorrah. He takes with him his wife and two daughters. His wife looks back and turns into a pillar of salt. Lot goes into a cave with his two daughters and gets drunk. There was no liquor store in that cave, so Lot must have brought that wine with him when he left Sodom. While he was drunk, he committed incest with both his daughters; and both gave birth to babies.

Lot is a Bible example of one never surrendered to the Lordship of Christ, one who never made a total commitment to the Saviour. But we know he was saved because the Bible says so in 2nd Peter 2:7-8. So you have three Bible examples of uncommitted believers: those who trusted Christ had lapses in their yieldedness or surrender after they trusted Christ as Saviour but did not surrender until some time later, and Lot who never did yield his life to the Lordship of Christ.

IV. Scriptures That Clearly Refute Lordship Salvation

Not only do Bible examples refute Lordship salvation but clear passages of Scripture refute it also. **First Corinthians 12:3** says, **"...no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost."** Now keep in mind that one does not have the presence of the Hoy Spirit in his life until after he is saved. **Romans 8:9** says, **"Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his."** The Bible says in **Galatians 4:6, "And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father."**

John 3:6 says believers are **"born of the Spirit."** They are sealed by the Spirit (Ephesians 4:30). If you can't call Jesus Lord without the Holy Ghost, and you must call Him Lord to get saved, and you are not saved without the Holy Ghost, you have a problem!

Romans is a book about salvation.

Romans, chapter 3, says that everybody need to be saved. It describes humanity. It lays man out on God's examination table and gives him a divine diagnosis. God looks at man and says, **"Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:**

Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways" (Romans 3:13-16). He describes man from the crown of his head to the soles of his feet, and says that he is a totally depraved sinner. In **Romans 3:10** God says, **"There is none righteous, no, not one."** In **verse 23** He says, **"For all have sinned, and come short upon the glory of God."** Romans 3 teaches that everybody needs to be saved!

Romans, chapter 4, gives three ways you cannot be saved. Verses 1 to 4 teach that one cannot be saved by works. Verses 9-12 teach that one cannot be saved by the observance of ordinances. Verses 13 to 25 teach that one cannot be saved by keeping the law.

Romans, chapter 5, tells you the only way to be saved. **Verse 1** says, **"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ."** Justified by what? By surrender? By commitment? By making Jesus Lord of your life? No. **"Justified by FAITH."**

Romans, chapter 12, is written to those who are already saved, and verse 1 says, **"I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service."**

Notice that Paul refers to them as **"brethren,"** meaning they were saved. there is no such thing as the universal fatherhood of God and the universal brotherhood of man. The only people who are our Christian brothers are those who have trusted Jesus Christ as Saviour. **John 1:12** says, **"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."** Everyone who has trusted Jesus or received Him as Saviour, has become a son of God and is therefore a brother to all others who have trusted that same Saviour.

These people to whom Paul is writing are born-again believers but not committed, surrendered believers; and Paul is pleading with them, in view of all God's mercies, to present their bodies as living sacrifices. They are saved but Jesus is not the Lord of their lives.

Some say, "But the Bible says, **'If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me' (Matthew 16:24).** The Bible says if you don't love the Lord with all you heart, with all your soul, with all your strength, and hate your father and mother and all that, you can't be a disciple. The Bible says if you don't forsake all you have, you can't be a disciple (Luke 14:33)."

That is all true, but remember He is saying, "You cannot be my disciple." He didn't say, "You can't go to Heaven." We must not confuse the requirements for discipleship with the requirement for salvation. Every disciple is a believer, but every believer is not a disciple. A disciple is a learner, a student.

God never says to the unsaved man, "Come after Me for salvation." He says, **"Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."** But after one accepts Christ as Saviour, then He says in **Matthew 4:19, "Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men."** We come to Him for salvation and come after Him for service.

It is one thing to trust Jesus Christ as Saviour and quite another to surrender one's life to the Lord. There is such a thing as the dedicated Christian life. And there are carnal Christians, according to 1st Corinthians 3, who have never yielded their lives to Christ. The yielding of one's life or making Jesus Lord of one's life is not a requirement for salvation. That is Lordship salvation and a perversion of the Gospel.

V. Some Arguments of Those Who Try to Prove Lordship Salvation

Those who teach Lordship salvation say, "But the Bible says, **'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved.'"** Sure it does. But it does not say, "Obey the Lord Jesus

Christ, and thou shalt be saved."; it is always careful to identify the object of our faith. Our faith, our trust, our dependence must be in the Lord Jesus Christ.

We cannot trust our good works, our good life, our surrender, our baptism, our ordinances or anything else. We must trust Jesus Christ and Him alone for salvation. He plainly said, **"I am THE way, THE truth, and THE life: no man cometh unto the father, but by me" (John 14:6).** Why must we confuse the most important message in the world?

Suppose I am going to jump from a building into a net held by four men. A mechanic is holding once corner of the net, a dentist one corner, an airplane pilot one corner, and an insurance salesman the other corner. I am going to trust them to catch me. Some one could say, " Believe on Mr. Domansky, the dentist, and thou shalt be saved," but that doesn't mean I have to let him pull all my teeth in order to get saved. It simply means that I am going to have to trust him to catch me in that net.

Someone else could say, "Believe on Mr. Smith, the insurance salesman, and thou shalt be saved." But that doesn't mean I have to buy my insurance from Mr. Smith to be saved. It simply means I must trust him to hold that net for me.

When the Bible says in **Acts 16:31, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved,"** it doesn't mean you have to make Him Lord of your life. It simply means you must trust the Lord Jesus Christ for your salvation. Verse after verse in the Bible clearly says that salvation is simply trusting in Jesus Christ. **John 3:36** says, **"He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not on the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."**

The man who is trusting anything other than Jesus Christ is not saved. That is plain teaching of the Bible. The man who claims he is trusting in Jesus Christ—plus his ability to yield to the Lordship of Christ, is not fully trusting the Saviour; and there is no promise to those who trust Jesus Christ plus something else, no matter how good the other thing may be.

When we get to Heaven, we are going to sing: **"Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation" (Revelation 5:9).** We are not going to sing: **"We are worthy for we have committed and surrendered to the Lordship of Christ."** Now when you teach salvation by grace through faith, that one is saved simply by trusting Jesus Christ, some call that "easy believism." But you will not find that expression in the Bible. That is a manmade expression.

It is not easy to get one to trust Christ, Him alone, and nothing else for salvation. As matter of fact, that may be the hardest thing in the world to do. You are called upon to believe in Someone whom your eyes have never seen.

You are called upon to believe in Someone, and you have never met an eyewitness who ever saw Him. You are called upon to believe on Someone whom the so-called scholarship of the day denies. You are called upon to believe in Someone who died on the cross two thousand years ago. You are called upon to believe in Someone of whom the only record you have of Him has been kept by His friends. You are called upon only to believe in His existence, but to believe that by depending on Him you can be justified on the basis that He was made guilty for your sins.

Now that is not easy! It is hard enough to trust someone we see and know, someone we have shaken hands with and talked to. But to trust in Someone whom we have not seen is difficult. That fact that most religions teach works, ordinances, sacraments, baptism or something else for salvation show how difficult is is to get a person to simply trust in Jesus Christ as Saviour. Salvation by grace is "believism" all right, but it is certainly not "easy believism."

Now don’t misunderstand me. I am not saying that you simply admit there is a Christ and thou shalt be saved; I am saying what the Bible says, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.**" The Bible word "believe" means to depend upon, to rely upon, to trust in. Some argue that verse in **James 2:19, "...the devils also believe, and tremble."** But the devils do not trust Jesus Christ as Saviour; they simply admit His existence.

It is one thing to believe an airplane can fly; it is quite another to trust your physical life to the pilot and plane to take you across the nation. To be saved, one must trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation. No Christian in the world can say that when he was saved he totally committed himself to Christ and has since then been absolutely surrendered. Not even those who teach Lordship salvation will say that. They will say, "Jesus has been my Lord, but many times I have disobeyed Him." Then when you disobeyed Him, He wasn’t the Lord of your life.

Those who teach Lordship Salvation say, "He’s always Lord." "Lord" comes from the Hebrew word Adonai, meaning "Master." It also comes from the word Jehovah, the personal name of God. There are several translations of the word. In that sense, He is everybody’s Lord. He is the tadpole’s Lord, the bumblebee’s Lord, the bullfrog’s Lord, the rattlesnake’s Lord—but that doesn’t mean they are saved. He is Master of the whole universe. he can do what He want to do, when He wants to do it!

Philippians 2:10-11, declares, "**That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.**" Does that mean that everyone will be saved, since the day will come when every knee will bow and every tongue will confess that Jesus is Lord? Of course not. When we talk about Jesus being Lord of one’s life, we mean yielding to Him for the control of the life.

Jesus is Lord over many things about every individual—the color of my eyes, my height, my parents, etc. The Lord determined who my parents would be. He was the Boss; He was the Master. The Lord determined my height. he determined the size of my ears, nose, the texture of my skin.

But one important area of my life where He gives me control is my will. God made us free moral agents. We are creatures of choice. He wants to be Lord of our wills, but he doesn’t want to force us. He wants us to yield to Him because we want to do so. He was a willing Saviour, and He will have only willing servants. We trust Him for salvation, and we yield to Him for service.

VI. The Teaching of Lordship Salvation Confuses Believers

I have often heard those who teach Lordship salvation brag that three of four preachers got saved in their service. Some have said, "The youth pastor and three deacons got saved!"

Now I am for people trusting Christ as Saviour who have not already done so, but I am against any teaching that confuses believers. We heard of a youth director who was supposedly saved after hearing a sermon on Lordship salvation. Then many of the young people who trusted Christ under the youth director’s ministry, deciding they must not be saved, went forward and, in the words of the evangelist, were "really saved."

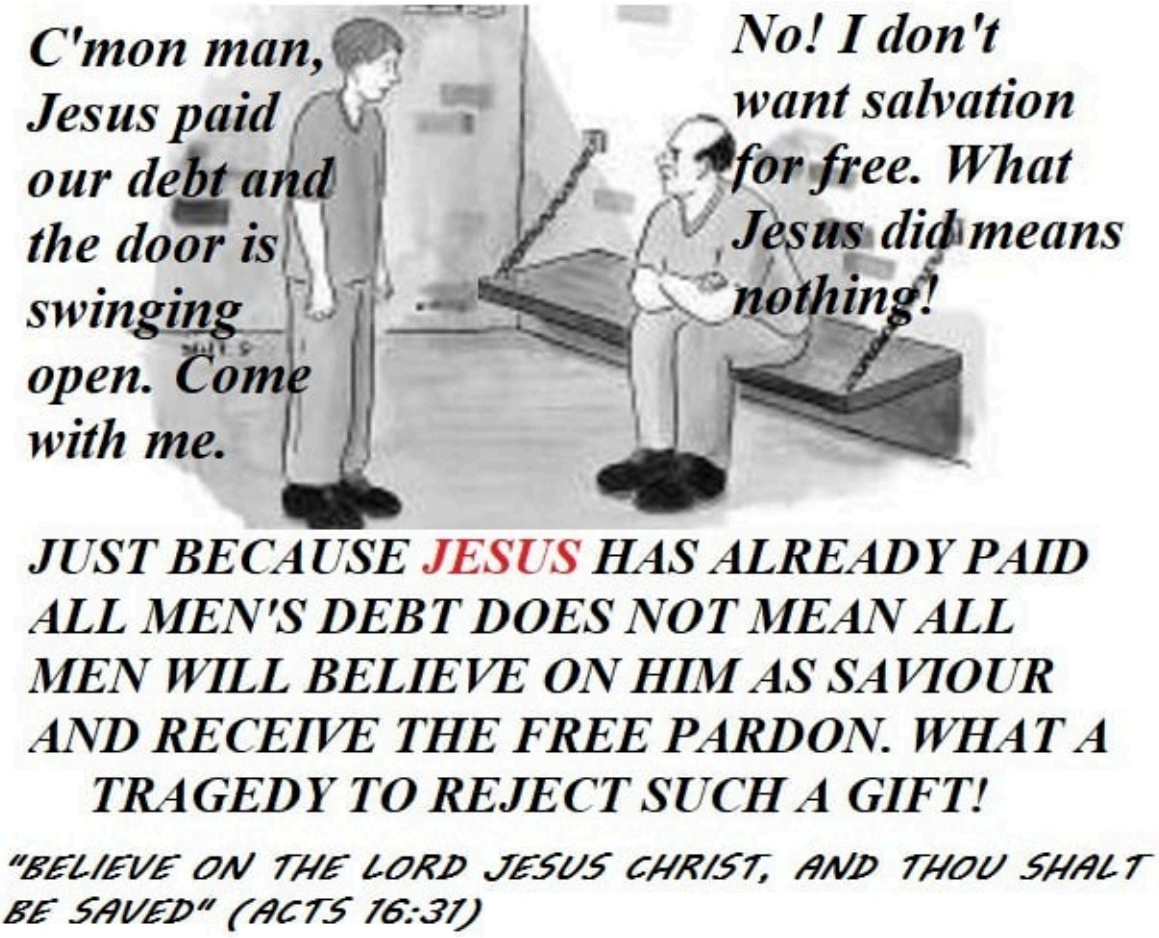
There is no difference between being saved and "really saved." There is no such thing as degrees in salvation. No one is more saved than the other. The Bible says in **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not on the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth upon him."** Nothing can be plainer: those who are trusting Jesus Christ are saved, and they have everlasting life. And those who are not trusting Him are not saved, but the wrath of God abideth on them.

Saying one is "really saved" is like going to a funeral home, pointing to a casket and saying, "The person in that casket is dead," then pointing to another casket and saying, "The one in that casket is really dead!" There is no such thing as being dead, deader, and deadest.

One is either dead or alive, saved or lost, guilty or justified, believing or not believing. There is no between. Why do good Christians supposedly get "really saved" under the preaching of Lordship salvation? Because they believe the preacher. If I believed that one must make Jesus Lord of his life in order to be saved, then I would go forward every time I heard a sermon on the subject and get saved because there have been times when I have been a disobedient child, times when I have yielded to my old carnal nature.

The problem is, those who go forward and supposedly really get saved will have the same problem again later because they are not going to live a perfect life. There will be times when they will yield to the flesh; then when they hear a preacher say, "Unless you make Jesus Lord of your life, you are not saved," they will look back and see that Jesus has not been Lord of their lives and reason that if the preacher is correct, then they must not have been saved. So they will go forward again to trust Christ as Saviour, and make Him Lord of their lives so they can really be saved.

Lordship salvation confuses believers and makes them doubt their salvation. The Bible is very plain: the only way to be saved is by trusting Jesus Christ. In **John 3:18** Jesus divides the whole world into two groups: **"He He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."** The condemned criminal is the one who has been arrested, tried, found guilty, and sentenced. The Bibles says the man who is trusting Jesus Christ is not under the sentence; he is not condemned. And he who is not trusting Jesus Christ is condemned. Why? Because he has "not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." He is not trusting Jesus Christ fully for salvation.



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiECKzXLRVqrp-PLLm8A-DDviTgxjbgwKjUc2UcirvYxff0KB425ZGprPECVcFuxRkl94QneupnM7nMFsxqv2dboKWBSHfQrD4eXeYC9g_ZlXA-

---

2.11.3 All False Teachers On Repentance Cite Obscure Scripture Passages (2021-11-07 19:44)

John 3:14-16, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: *That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life*. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

I have just quoted to you the plain teaching of God's Word. I found the following interesting quote from Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)...

> **"*Thirty years ago people did not question the gospel*. They believed that the Lord Jesus Christ, by dying on the cross, had done something for them. … And my work was to bring them to a decision to do what they already**

knew they ought to do. *But all is different now. The question-mark is raised everywhere. There is need for teachers who shall begin at the beginning and show people what the gospel is*. What we need today is men who believe in the Bible from the crown of their heads to the soles of their feet: who believe in the whole of it, the things they understand, and the things they do not understand." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [1]Harold Lindsell, The Bible in the Balance (Zondervan, 1979) 26-27

D.L. Moody didn't know how right he was! Today in 2021, the Gospel is constantly being questioned, redefined and butchered. The average pastor is confused doctrinally. There are a lot of theologically incompetent pastors today who ought not be allowed behind any pulpit.

I am not accepted by God for what I do. I am accepted by faith for what Jesus has already done through the cross of Calvary.

Before salvation we are known by our sins, but after salvation we are identified with the righteousness of Christ. The Lord Jesus Christ took all our sin at the cross and now we have the privilege to have His righteous record placed on our account! Listen. I read a great quote by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995): "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

As an example of false doctrine which has crept into the churches, here is a quote from the Victory Baptist Church in Pensacola, Florida. The pastor is Allen Cotton, who states in their Statement of Faith:

" Repent of your sin

Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of direction – a turning from sin unto Christ

Matt 3:2 - ...Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Luke 13:3 - ...except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."

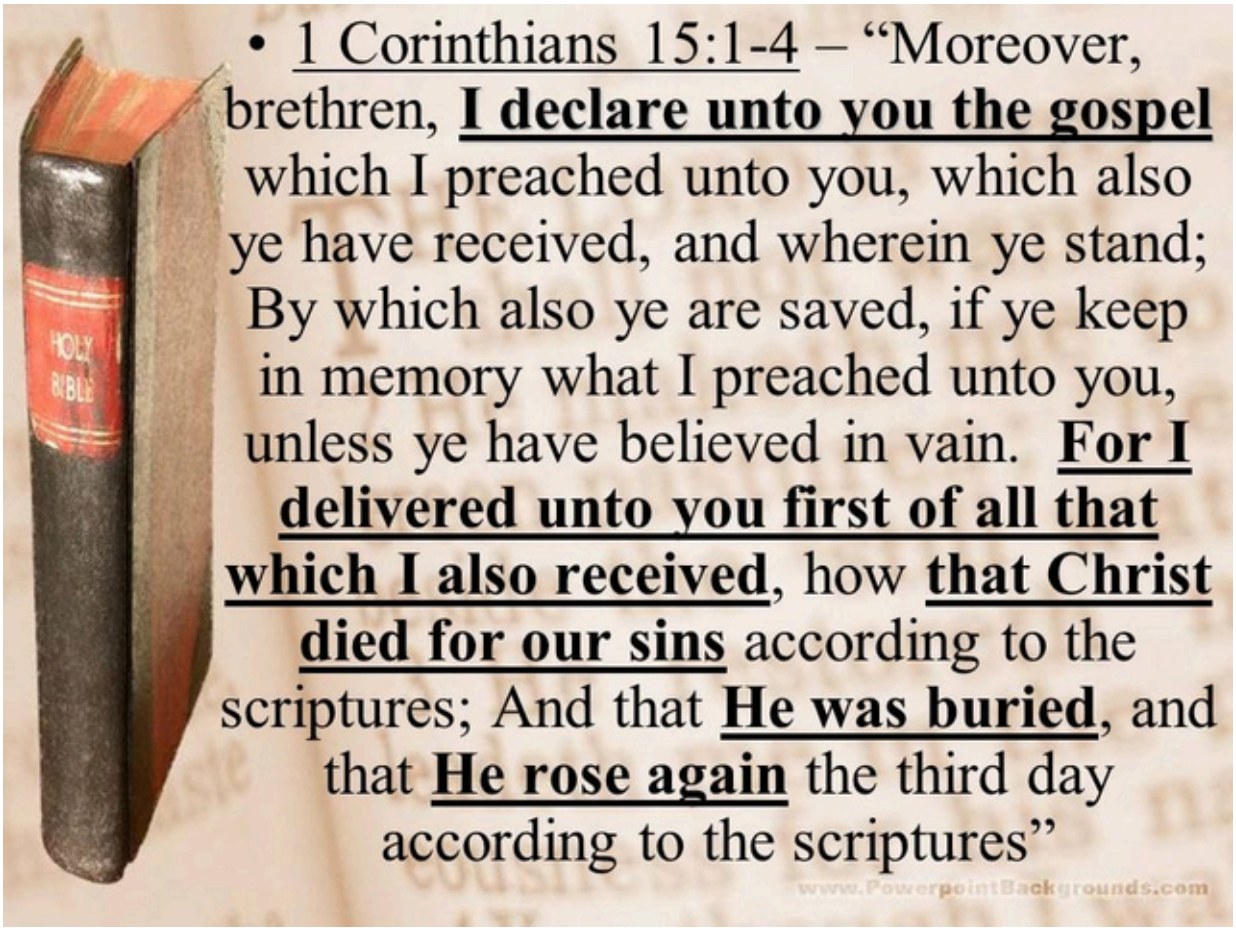
SOURCE: [2]https://www.vbbcfl.org/salvation

As you can see, just like Pastor Curtis Hutson warned not to do, this pastor cites two obscure passages of Scripture to justify teaching a misunderstanding of repentance to be saved. The fact is that not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says to repent "of your sin" to be saved. Not one place in the Bible teaches to forsake sin, or turn away from sinful ways, to receive God's free gift of eternal life. In the Gospel of John, we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. That speaks volumes!!! **John 20:31, "*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

The entire purpose for which God authored the Gospel of John is to convince the reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and that by believing we will be saved. So why does Pastor Cotton need to quote two obscure passages of Scripture to support his false teaching that to be saved you must "Repent of your sin"? Dear reader, I am not trying to scold

Pastor Cotton, I am simply using him as a perfect example of how bad pastors use obscure passages of Scripture to bolster up their false doctrines!!! You don't need to "Repent of your sin" to be saved, you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). The only thing you need to turn from to be saved is the only thing that can prevent you from entering into Heaven, which is YOUR UNBELIEF.

[3]



1. https://defendinginerrancy.com/d-l-moody-and-inerrancy/#_edn7
2. https://www.vbbcfl.org/salvation
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjv9oU1T4sPuYl7o1i2UJq71d2-OgP9n_sKPS9jKbF2eoHJrfSZ1N68jLBHMfvASLwEi6ri-QP_E1tlHW2qSjAX9BXnJp-e0uggdf76gPrjZbRj

---

2.11.4 Set Your Affection On Things Above (2021-11-07 22:47)

Colossians 3:1-3, "

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

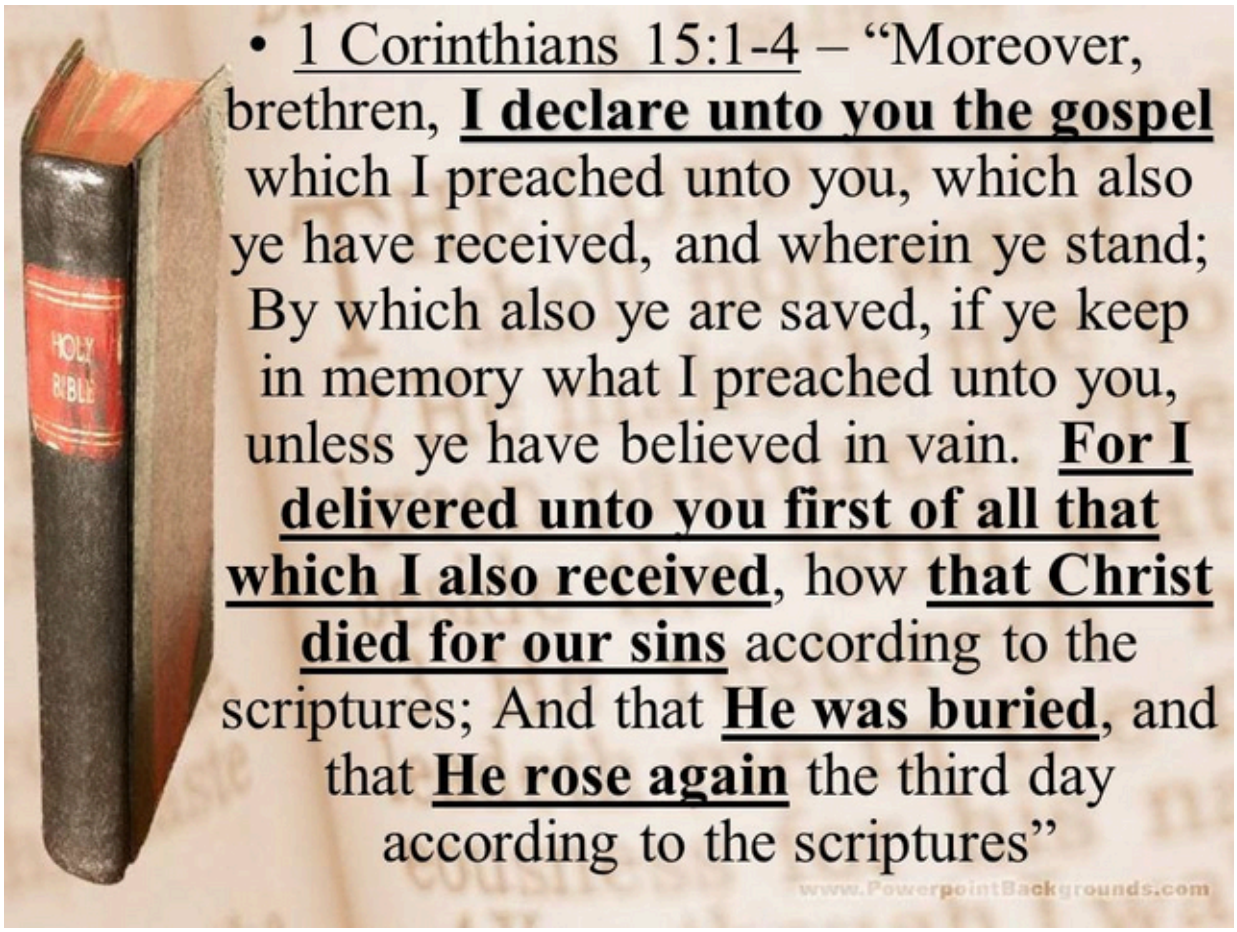
For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

"

I love and often think about this precious passage of Scripture. Dear friend, if you are a born-again child of God, the very moment you were saved you raised up with Jesus Christ. **Ephesians 2:1, "And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;"** The word "quickened" means "alive." Before we were saved, we were DEAD the Bible says, without God's indwelling Holy Spirit, walking in darkness. But the moment you were saved, God sealed you with His blessed Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:14-15).

Every believer is indwelt with God's Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). If you don't have the Holy Spirit living inside you, you are not saved. You are still in your sins and under the curse of God's law. The very second that a lost sinner puts his or her childlike faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ (i.e., the truth that Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried and three days later bodily resurrected from the dead), that person is saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally. The Gospel + Faith = Eternal Life

[1]



The Gospel + Faith = Eternal Life

If we are not careful, this dark and sinful world will have us on our knees cowering in fear, instead of falling to our knees in prayer to God. The Devil fears when the weakest saint gets upon his knees to pray. When you feel discouraged friend, SET YOUR AFFECTON ON THING ABOVE. Set your thoughts, your interests and your goals on heavenly things.

It was famous missionary Jim Elliot (1927-1956), who was martyred for his faith in Ecuador, who eloquently said:

> **"He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep to gain that which he cannot lose."** —martyred missionary Jim Elliot

This earthly life is so short. It will be over before we know it. I cannot believe that I am 54 years old! It seems like just yesterday that I was a pimple-faced nerdy teenager. I accepted Jesus as my personal Savior at age 13. That was 41 years ago...

Ev'ry day with Jesus
Is sweeter than the day before,
Ev'ry day with Jesus
I love Him more and more;
Jesus saves and keeps me,
And He's the One I'm waiting for;
Ev'ry day with Jesus
Is sweeter than the day before.

I am ready to go home to be with Jesus whenever He calls me home. I've had all I care to see of this sin-cursed insane dying world, although I still marvel always at God's beautiful creation. My only hope for eternal life is the cross of Jesus Christ and His bodily resurrection from the dead after three days. CHRIST IS RISEN! MY REDEEMER LIVETH!!! ...

My hope is built on nothing less
Than Jesus Christ, my righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

Job 19:25, " For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:" We have so many reasons to rejoice as Christians. Our name is written in Heaven, which fact can never be forfeited nor jeopardized by our sins. Salvation is based solely upon God's promise **" TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE " (1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

The Holy Bible commands every child of God to SET OUR AFFECTION ON THINGS ABOVE. The things that interest me the most are studying the Bible, contending for the Christian faith, preaching the Gospel to win the lost to Christ, and helping others to grow in grace. God has put an earnest desire in my soul to teach others the Bible. I love to preach! I love to help others for Christ. God knew that I would stick with the stuff and get the job done, which is why He blessed me with this website ministry. After 19 years God is still blessing my humble labors for Him. Heresy has crept unawares into most churches today. Somebody's got to care! EIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Dear reader, when someone hurts your feelings, leave those hurt feelings at Jesus' feet. **Hebrews 4:14, "**

Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, *let us hold fast our profession*. **"** We are already on the winning side in Christ Jesus!!! Therefore, let us hold fast our profession of faith. **1st Timothy 6:12, " Fight the good fight**

of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses." The writer of Hebrews exhorts every believer to fight the good fight of faith, and to lay hold on eternal life. That means since we already have eternal life, we ought to seize every opportunity to serve God today while we still can. We won't receive eternal life someday when we die; but rather, we already posses eternal life now and can never perish.

I encourage you dear friend to listen to (or read) the Holy Bible every day. I listened to the complete books of Luke, Mark and some of Nehemiah today. I also encourage you to regularly listen to Bible preaching, which helps us think right. We all need Bible preaching. We all need the milk and meat of God's Word. And please don't just read or listen to the Bible, take the time to study what it means. You won't become a learned believer by merely listening to the Bible, or just reading it. You need to buckle down and study what each passage means. [2]The internet is chocked full of Bible study aids.

David set his affection on things above in **Psalms 1:1-6, "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.**

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish." What a beautiful passage of Scripture!

It is so easy to be distracted by life's burdens, hardships, problems and nasty people. One of the hardest things for us all is to cope with rude, mean, ungodly, selfish and indifferent people. We could all tell umpteen true stories about people hurting other people. But that is not the Christian way. The Bible teaches that our old man was crucified with Christ the day that we were saved. Salvation has nothing to do with living a sanctified life. Getting saved is a free gift from God, period. Nothing more is required to be forgiven of all sins and receive eternal life, than to simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! NOTHING TO HIM I OWE!!!

The Apostle Paul in Romans 12:1-2 calls presenting our bodies to God as a **"LIVING SACRIFCE"** is our **"reasonable service,"** not our mandatory service. Since we were bought at a price (1st Corinthians 6:20), it is only reasonable that we return the favor, by presenting our body to God as a willing sacrifice to serve Christ. But if we refuse and choose to live out our own selfish existence here on earth, neglecting the gift that is in us (1st Timothy 4:14), then God's salvation of our soul and body is forever secure.

Kindly said, if we don't take the time to think about the things of God *above*, then we won't serve Go *below*. Nobody just wakes up one day and miraculously starts serving God. Everything begins with taking baby steps!!! I pray and hope that you will become soul-conscious dear friend, and perhaps get involved with a local soulwinning church. Good churches are becoming hard to find anymore, but they're out there if you look for them. Don't look for a perfect church, because you absolutely won't find one.

At best, Christians are horrible redeemed sinners. At best all Christians are still people, and at best all people are still sinners! So cut some slack to your imperfect pastor. Does he preach

the truth, or does he compromise? Does he care about hurting people, or does he brush them aside? Does he expose false teachers, or does he sinfully bid them Godspeed? Does he know the true meaning of Bible repentance (which is simply “

a change of mind

”

), or does he corrupted the meaning of repentance

(saying it means to

“

turn away from your sinful ways

”

to be saved)? Yes, repentance is necessary for salvation, but it simply facilitates (makes possible) BELIEVING, by acknowledging *the truth* that we are guilty sinners in God’s sight (John 3:20; Romans 3:19-23; 2nd Timothy 2:25).

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhYrCYl35vbAfGwI9k5oFx8jV8ris-SXIkfiu3P9sdGSsjMFEuE4Y46_Y9GZ_RwlSkus7_ryGxiMEqWzziE1WfvGIy1p8Ieb5NxcQo
2. https://biblehub.com/

2.11.5 Keep The Gospel Simple (2021-11-09 20:18)

2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, “

***But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.” 2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, “**

Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me.

For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

***But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*.**

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

Dear reader, the Devil’s methods are still the same today as they were 6,000 years ago in the paradisiacal Garden of Eden. Whereas God had told Adam and Eve in Genesis 2:16-17 that they *COULD* eat of all the trees in the garden except one (the tree of knowledge), the serpent misquoted God in Genesis 3:1 as saying the exact opposite, that they *COULDN’T* eat from any of the trees in the garden. God check for yourself and you will see!

The Bible warns that MANY false prophets are gone out into the world. **1st John 4:1, “Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because *many***

false prophets are gone out into the world." False teachers are notorious for taking Scripture passages OUT OF CONTEXT. The sinister art of taking words out of context is called "contextomy":

> 'Contextomy' refers to the selective excerpting of words from their original linguistic context in a way that distorts the source's intended meaning, a practice commonly referred to as 'quoting out of context'. Contextomy is employed in contemporary mass media to promote products, defame public figures and misappropriate rhetoric. A contextomized quotation not only prompts audiences to form a false impression of the source's intentions, but can contaminate subsequent interpretation of the quote when it is restored to its original context. —Research Gate, '[1]The Art Of Quoting Out of Context'

As we can see, taking someone's words out of context can do lasting and permanent damage! In Bible study there is a concept known as "

The Law Of First Mention,

"

which simply means that the first mention of a word or doctrine in the Bible sets a precedent to help guide us to understand the rest of Scripture. The reasoning behind this is that the first mention of something in the Bible is likely the simplest and clearest meaning of it.

We certainly see that this holds true in the Garden of Eden. The first place in the Bible where something was intentionally taken out of context was when the serpent deceived Eve in Genesis 3:1-5. It is important for us to study and fully understand what happened in the Garden of Eden, because Satan is using this simple but very effective deception in the churches today, still taking God's Words out of context to destroy people's lives!

Dear friend, God deliberately made His plan of salvation very simple, so that even a small child or a mentally challenged (retarded) person, can still be saved. There are a lot of base people in the world, who have low IQs and have difficulty understanding things. So our benevolent God made His plan of salvation utterly simple, free and easy! Let's clarify:

- **SIMPLE** - The bad news is that we are all guilty sinners for breaking God's commandments. There is a penalty for sin, which is "death" (Romans 6:23). This includes the "second death," which is to be punished in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). But God made a way of escape. The Gospel means "Good News." It is the *Good News* that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, who *died* on the cross to pay for our sins, so we don't have to go to Hell. Jesus was *buried* and three days later He *resurrected* from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).
- **FREE** - Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).
- **EASY** - All you need to do to go to Heaven is BELIEVE (trust, rest in) the Gospel to be saved.

That is so simple that even a Caveman can do it! Sorry, [2]I was thinking about the old Geico TV commercials. Getting saved is so easy that even a child can do it! I was saved at age 13. Pastor Jack Hyles and Dr. Curtis Hutson were both saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson was saved at age 6. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold was won to the Lord by his father-in-law at age

18. Did you know that 85 % of believers got saved at or before the age of 18? It is true. Only 4 % of people get saved after age 70! Wow, that is scary! Dear friend, if you got saved later in life, consider yourself very fortunate!!!

The older people grow, the less likely it is that they will ever come to Jesus Christ to be saved.

No wonder Jesus exclaimed in **Luke 18:17, “**

Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

” Amen and amen! To be saved, a person must humble them self before God almighty, admitting that they need a Savior to get to Heaven. Adults often are too proud to do that, especially those who have much wealthy, fame and the worldly pleasures of this life.

The Gospel is so simple. You simple need to come to God as a needy guilty sinner, receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for YOUR SINS, believing that He is risen from the dead! That’s it. If the *Good News* of the Lord Jesus Christ is your only hope for Heaven, then you are saved dear friend. God authored a particular book of the Bible to show humanity how to go to Heaven, which is the beautiful and simple Gospel of John. NOT ONCE is the word “

repent

” mentioned in the Gospel of John. Wow! This is so important for you to realize dear reader, because it very clearly shows that repentance is NOT a separate act from BELIEVING to be saved. If repentance we something that needs to be done, in addition to believing, then God would have plainly said so in His Word.

In the Gospel of John we find the word **“believe”** mentioned 88 TIMES! Ladies and gentleman, that is all that God requires to be saved. What saith the Scripture? ...

John3:16,

“

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life. ”

John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent.”

John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”

John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”

John 11:25-26, “Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that *believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever *liveth and believeth* in me shall never die. *Believest thou this?”*

John 14:6, “

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. ”

John 20:31, “ But these are written, *that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that *believing* ye might have life through his name. ”

These are but a few of hundreds of wonderful Bible passages, which teach us that the way of salvation is simply to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!!

So why do multitudes of bad pastors, foolish Bible professors and tainted evangelists ADD the unbiblical requirement to “

repent of your sin

” to be saved? Repenting of one’s sins sounds very religious, but it is NOT taught in the King James Bible. You have to be careful about using the Devil’s corrupt modern Bible revisions, because [3]many of them have been corrupted by Satan to say

“ [4]turn away from your sin” to be saved . Please only use the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE!!!

If you pick up and read most religious tracts nowadays, they are very complicated, loaded down with all sorts of extra non-biblical requirements to get to Heaven. Dear friend, the King James Bible [5]*DOESN’T* ASK YOU TO DO ANYTHING to get to Heaven. When the Gospel is preached, you simply BELIEVE WHAT YOU HEAR (OR READ), and that is how you get saved. The Apostle Paul calls this **“the hearing of faith”** in **Galatians 3:2, “**

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?*

” I love that Bible verse!

But then the ungodly Bob Jones University (BJU) camp come along with their perverse Calvinist doctrine, [6]saying that if you don’t do good works that your faith is not genuine and you’re not saved! BJU is of the Devil. This is exactly what happened to the churches of Galatia, they were infiltrated by a works-based religious cult who misled them to believe that works are necessary to get to Heaven, under the disguise of faith. **Galatians 3:3,** “

Are ye so foolish? *having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*

” [7]That is what Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) is heretically preaching. [8]That is what devil-dog Pastor Marty Herron (former shameful senior pastor who ruined the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam) is foolishly preaching today! These accursed wicked men (Galatians 1:6-9) are damning people’s souls to Hell with a Calvinist counterfeit plan of salvation!!!

Repeatedly, we are told in the Word of God that the SIMPLE way of salvation is through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, “ For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. ”** The Apostle Paul said that he feared lest the churches of Galatia would be deceived like Eve was tricked by the crafty serpent. The serpent took God’s Word out of context in Genesis 3:1, just as Steve Pettit and Marty Herron take God’s Word out of context to preach misunderstood repentance and “

Lordship

”

salvation. It is a serious crime to take God’s Word OUT OF CONTEXT!!!

I have plainly shown you the simple plan of salvation from the Gospel of John, which is to BELIEVE the Gospel (Good News) that Jesus died on the cross, was buried, and physically raised

up after three days. If you make that your only hope for Heaven, you are saved! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! I know 100 % that I am going to Heaven, not because of anything that I have done; but because of what Christ did for me, dying on the cross and shedding His precious blood for my sins, being buried and raising up from the dead victoriously the third day. CHRIST IS RISEN!!! MY SAVIOR LIVES!!!

Dear friend, please don't let ungodly false prophets in the corrupt Bob Jones University religious camp take you to Hell with them! You DON'T have to "repent of your sin" or "follow Jesus" or "fully surrender your will to Christ" or anything else to get to Heaven, just BELIEVE on Him. In fact, if you think you're going to Heaven because you've "repented of your sins," then YOU'RE NOT SAVED!!!

Partial faith in Christ plus something else equals damnation. The ONLY way to get to Heaven is you must completely REST in the finished redemptive work done by Jesus through Calvary's cross. We are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** I have God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith alone in Christ.

The simple way of salvation is through faith in the Lamb of God. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. "** Do you BELIEVE? Trust the Gospel of Jesus Christ now friend and you too can KNOW assuredly that your name is written in Heaven (Luke 10:20).

[9]

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "*But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

1. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/249723004_Contextomy_The_art_of_quoting_out_of_context
2. https://youtu.be/e8aj1AlYvxI
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm

8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi0_UeJ1YndD1q3d4KAnPhLw3jw3m2Zgfju2_ZOpooJsAAbJ0Y5u14YSCZraxv2t7cdqXMvYfiNntSF4CRpSDdU0cPaUdJ1msjywg8siV6Rhb0g

---

2.11.6 Don't Worry, Pray (2021-11-11 01:30)

Philippians 4:6-9, "

***Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God*.**

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

"

With the economic crisis in our country right now, I honestly do find myself beginning to worrying sometimes. Will I have an income next year? What if? What if? We never know what a day may bring forth (Proverbs 27:1). I never take anything for granted. I receive disability for my neck injury. I have much difficulty getting through each day, due to agonizing constant toothache-like pain in the bony area of my neck. The entire right side of my body feels half-asleep 24/7.

I feel intermittent sharp razorblade-like radiating pain down both arms and legs, mostly the right side. I feel burning throughout my entire nervous system, which feels like spasms at times, which is caused by nerve damage in my spinal cord from the second neck surgery I underwent in 2010 which made me 100 % worse. I feel constant pressure in my neck, which feels like a small balloon filled with air inside my neck. These discomforts make it difficult for me to sit through a church service, carry on a normal conversation and cope with everyday life.

All of these aforementioned discomforts and pain frustrate me. I get irritated easily and have little patience, because the pain is in my neck right next to my head, afflicting me. I survive from day to day in a form of hell on earth. I have endured this misery for the past 17 years since 2004. I never assume anything. I used to worry all the time around 2010 to 2013, but it became so emotionally difficult for me that I couldn't do it anymore. I came to the place where I didn't care anymore if I lost my disability, it wasn't worth the emotional trauma and fear. I decided to trust God no matter what!

I recently moved from Guam to Florida and started to worry if it will change my disability status. Laws change from place to place, involving many legalities. It is next to impossible to gather all the information a person needs, about everything that may affect us. I simply cannot live

a life of fear. So I am trusting God. I don’t know what will happen over the next year or two. I can think of dozens of “

What ifs?,

” worrying myself. But that is not how God wants me to live as His child. I am not a self-made millionaire. I am not

“

financially set for life.

” I honestly do not know what I would do if I lost my income tomorrow, I would end up homeless.

I am being transparent with you dear reader, to help relate to your own worries and burdens. We all have them!

Hebrews 13:5, “

Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: *for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee*. **”** I cherish this Bible verse! And yet I read about poor people in Africa who are barely surviving in utter poverty. I see poor people in the Philippines who survive on $30 per month income. I feel guilty for worrying when I read in the news about people whose homes burn down, and those who have unfortunately lost their jobs, and others who are terribly disabled and suffering. Yet I see those hurting people smiling and praising God!

When I start to feel sorry for myself and worry, I am reminded quickly of dear people like Katie Stubblefield, who took her brother’s shotgun to commit suicide. Some mean girls at school were bullying her (I know what being bullied hurts like). Katie didn’t know how to process those hurtful emotions and decided to take her own life. She was a beautiful teenage girl in appearance. She failed at killing herself and instead blew her face off. Katie is blind today, but has renewed her faith in God and has a purpose in life now! She is an encouragement to millions of people, including me. I think about Katie often and use her tragedy to always REMIND ME that I have absolutely NOTHING to worry, complain or feel bad about. ...

The Wonderful Story Of Katie Stubblefield

One of the reasons why I have thousands of web visitors who love and follow me faithfully with interest is because I have suffered MUCH over the decades, yet I keep going by God's grace strong in my faith. I give God ALL the credit and praise for anything good ever accomplished in me. Without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:5).

My beloved wife divorced me in 2006. We lost our paid home as a consequence. I've been renting ever since. I got hit by a church bus in 1992 which permanently misaligned my neck, leading to Cervical Degenerative Disk Disease. I had a serious accident in 2004 which worsened my neck injury, leaving me with radiating pain in my limbs. I flew 6,000 miles from Guam to California twice in 2009 and 2010 to undergo two major neck surgeries. I was by myself and had no one by my side. I wanted to die for loneliness. But I knew God was with me. When I recovered from my first surgery, awakening out of anesthesia, I exclaimed in the Emergency Room: "

God saw me through!,

"

and He did. I love Jesus!!!

> "A test of a Christian's character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus." —[1]Brother Lester Roloff

I could tell you many more hardships that I have endured, some that I choose not to share with others because they are too painful. Faith is like film, it develops in the dark! Unshakable faith come from having your faith shaken! Sadly, the biggest obstacle to my Christian faith has been other professed Christians who are phony, ungodly and indifferent about truth. Namely, the ungodly Bob Jones University camp have utterly discouraged me from serving God. If it weren't for my faith being strong and mature in the Lord, having been a born-again believer for 41 years since age 13 in 1980, I would have quit and never gone back to church again because of [2]shameful Pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin and Gary Walton on Guam! I forgive those wicked men, but God must avenge me of [3]their evil toward me and my family, and all the seven years that I had no church to attend because they banned me.

One thing that I have painfully learned is to JUST PRAY about everything, and then claim God's peace in all things. I love the following Bible passage from the Old Testament book of Daniel. King Nebuchadnezzar was a vain king, demanding that all men worship HIM. The young Christian lads,

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, respectfully REFUSED! They told the king that their God of Israel would deliver them from the deadly fiery furnace, and I love what they said next...

"

BUT IF NOT

"!!! Whew that is precious, BUT IF NOT...

> **Daniel 3:15-18, "Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds**

of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands? Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter. If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. *But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up*."

Likewise, my attitude is that I am going to just do what the Bible says and PRAY ABOUT EVERY-THING. God will answer my prayers if it is within His will. BUT IF NOT, then I am still going to obey God to pray, so it can never be said down the road in eternity that I failed to pray. God does not expect me and you to do HIS PART, God only expects us to do OUR PART.

That is why so many preachers have gone haywire on the Gospel, because they are trying to force sinners to do GOD'S PART. OUR PART in salvation is to simply get out of the way, ceasing from our own works, and to simply REST in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen from the dead (John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Hebrews 4:10-11). In every case of someone preaching a false plan of salvation, it is always because they are confusing OUR PART with GOD'S PART.

"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, " [4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay! "

"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"

— Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Dear reader, I struggle with praying about everything just as you do. I seriously doubt if 99 % of believers are faithful to pray about everything. One thing I learned many years ago from Matthew 6:7-8 is that God doesn't expect us to spend lengthy hours in prayer to see results. Too many Christians, I think, approach prayer with a superstitious mindset. Let's be real here! God wants to help us, but the Bible says if we are proud, then God will avoid us (James 4:6). Hebrews 4:14-16 says that as God's redeemed children we have a legal right to come before the throne of grace, to ask God for mercy to give us grace to help in our time of need.

God wants us to pray (1st Thessalonians 5:17). God wants us to ask Him for things (Philippians 4:6-7). **1st John 5:14-15, " *And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us*: And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. "** I have often felt that God was ignoring me, not answering my prayers. But dear friend, that is where our faith comes into play. Praying in itself is an act of faith. But when God doesn't answer (or seems not to answer) and we keep on praying, that requires a greater faith, which according to Hebrews 11:6 PLEASES GOD. We find confirmation of this truth in Luke 18:1-8 in the story of the widow and the unjust judge.

Luke 18:1, " And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint;"

We all have different thinks that we could worry about Pastor Danny Castle says:

> “He was God when you thought your whole world caved in on you, and you didn’t know where you was gonna turn to!!!” —Pastor Danny Castle, [6]a beautiful quote from the life-changing sermon, “[7]GOD” (MP3) | [8]Video

I love this quote too by Pastor Danny Castle, one of my favorite preachers:

> “There’s two days you should never worry about—yesterday and tomorrow! You can’t change them. Fight today’s battles today! Worry is the end of faith and faith is the end of worry! The second I start trusting the Lord, I quit worrying; and the second I start worrying, I quit trusting the Lord. Worry is not trusting God. I just feel like, some of you may be just worrying yourself sick, over stuff that you can’t change it a bit. You know what you need to do—put it into God’s hands! Don’t be guilty of the sin that most Christians commit." —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the sermon titled: "[9]The Sin That Most Christians Commit"

And here is a helpful quote from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold:

> “See, you have peace ’with God’ when you trusted Christ as your Savior; but the peace ’of God’ is what God gives to you on a daily basis, when you rely upon Him and you trust Him.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a helpful quote from the excellent MP3 sermon, “[10]The War On Worry.”

Wow, I love that quote! We have peace WITH God when we get saved, but we have the peace OF God on a daily basis as we TRUST IN GOD...

> Trust and obey,
>
> for there’s no other way
>
> To be happy in Jesus,
>
> but to trust and obey.

Dear child of God, don’t allow the Devil to cause you to worry. You know as well as I do that worrying doesn’t help anything. It is true! When we worry, all we do is punish ourselves and wish we could die and make the pain go away. I know I feel that way when I choose to worry. I know it is hard not to worry sometimes, especially when we are facing something really bad or serious in life; but what you need to do is take the first step, which is to go do something else to get your mind off of whatever you’re worrying about.

I usually go write blogs or work on my website ministry when I worry, redirecting that negative energy into something positive that will cause me to reap more heavenly rewards. When the Devil kicks you in the rear, you kick him in the front! Witnessing the Gospel is a perfect way to overcome worry. God bless you dear reader and THANK YOU for taking the time to read my ministry blogs. It does mean very much to me. You are a blessing to me, whoever you may be. You’ll never go wrong by praying. And if you do worry, go ahead and pray anyway while you’re worrying. Always get God involved. When we pray, we are putting the ball into God’s hands.

[11]

1st Corinthians 1:9, “God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.”

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/hbc_guam_bids_godspeed_to_devils.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/bob_jones_university_monsters.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/c8iJaWlrKZo?t=30m03s
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/danny_castle/God.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/c8iJaWlrKZo
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=E8H9RHy2kMw
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_war_on_worry.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj-wQcCholjneiCrWr73r4PuwSzoNfTs5wYBamu5K9ZIWA1JzTE3zlfLYVtZIevDeQvs38uvdijRCDveBT2RhZR43hVf0OurLzZTmw7gs9TGWMC

2.11.7 ’The Gospel’ is The Power Of God Unto Salvation (2021-11-11 13:54)

Romans 1:16-17, “ So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

***For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**

For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. ”

It is one’s faith in the Gospel (Hebrews 4:2; Galatians 3:26) that causes God to work the miracle of salvation (John 1:12-13). Salvation is a supernatural miracle of God in response to one’s faith in the Gospel. Calvinists fail to see getting saved as a one-time NEW BIRTH. Instead, they view

salvation as an ongoing process in which you must live a certain way (i.e., faithfully running the race, persevering in holiness, continually turning away from sin) to get to Heaven.

The NEW BIRTH is instantaneous, meaning that a believer CAN KNOW 100 % that we are saved now, confidently and forever. I think we don't hear enough about "the new birth" and "being born again" nowadays from pulpits. I've noticed that Calvinists avoid terms like "gift" and the "imputed righteousness of God" and the need to be "born again," because it doesn't fit their false doctrinal agenda.

Eternal life is a gift that we receive! Once we accept it by faith alone, it is ours forever to claim and rejoice in. We couldn't "rejoice" that our name is written in Heaven, as Jesus commanded us to do in Luke 10:20, unless we could KNOW 100 % that we are saved presently. Calvinists teach that we cannot know until we get to Heaven, since we must do good works to prove that our faith is genuine. That is a counterfeit gospel. **Luke 10:20, " Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*."** The ONLY way that anyone could REJOICE that their name is written in Heaven is to 100 % KNOW NOW (this very moment) that you are saved.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjV3g05_8k9O-q0rbW9AsVeqTrbuwGQvcTGF2dKLoW2uDzdq82zjWPBZ16hsXpbvoGqiwBZr4cLsSBtxFO95R0l69UbyNP2l8azWQKNT0kzMkTj

---

2.11.8 The False Religion of 'Hinduism' Exposed! (2021-11-12 01:30)

John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee,

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

Hinduism is one of the Devil's religions! I say that kindly, but truthfully, because I care about you and don't want anyone to go to Hell when they die. The Holy Scriptures given through Israel have been proven accurate by historians, archaeologists, scientists, astronomers, and experts from nearly every field. Only a fool would ignore such overwhelming conclusive evidence of a divine Creator, God and Savior!

A demon's favorite activity is to make people feel comfortable in their religion, without ever being born-again by faith in Christ Jesus. And may I say, that includes every religion. No religion can take a person to Heaven. We are not saved by following a religion; but rather, by believing on the Lord Jesus Christ! According to John 3:3 (our text verse above) in the Holy Bible, God's inspired Words, a man must be born-again if he is to enter into the Kingdom of God. Clearly, as you will see, the false religion of Hinduism does NOT recognize the concept of being born-again in Christ Jesus. In fact, Hindus reject Jesus as being the Christ, the Savior of

the world. Thus, Hinduism is diametrically opposed and incompatible with Bible Christianity. I say this, not to be unkind, but truthful.

Hindus Worship Cows, Even Eating and Bathing in Cow Urine and Dung

My friend, Satan loves to inspire people to do unthinkable things. Take for example Hindus infatuation with drinking cow urine! That's right, carbonated, flavored, anyway you want it... [1]COW PISS!!! (YouTube video). I'm not making this up! But that's not all, adherents bath and sprinkle their faces with fresh cow urine, and the women perfume their bodies with cow urine. And yes, Hindus even [2]smear cow dung and urine around their home in hope of receiving a blessing from their plethora of demonic gods. A common food that is eaten in India (by cow-worshipping Hindus) is made from cow's milk, urine, dung and saliva.

Truly, Satan is the god of this wicked world! The popular excuse of using cow urine is that it is healthy, which has yet to be proven. Perfuming yourself with stinking cow urine has no health benefits. Certainly, smearing cattle fecal matter around your living room is not healthy for humans (but it's good for fertilizing plants as manure). Hinduism has some extremely unsanitary practices, which all originate from the insane worship of cows. Literally, if there is a cow blocking the road, Hindus will sit and wait for hours if they cannot go around it.

The strange fact of the matter is that Hindus in India worship their cows as gods:

> Millions of Hindus worship and revere cows. It is one of the animals which is considered sacred in Hinduism. From the Mother to the Goddess, a cow is very auspicious and holds a special significance in Hinduism. It is the sacred animal which provides the life sustaining milk. Cows are held in a superior position in Hinduism as it is one of the animals which has been mentioned in Puranas and mythological stories as well. We cannot forget the white cow that stood behind Lord Krishna. Lord Krishna was a cow herder so cows are considered very holy in the Hindu religion. However, even the cow dung is considered holy and auspicious in Hinduism. In Hinduism, cow dung has a special spiritual significance. It is said that the cow doesn't eat non-vegetarian items and only eats grass or grains which makes cow dung holy and acceptable. In a lot of pujas, both dried and fresh cow dung is used. From Govardhan Puja to havans, cow dung is used during pujas.
>
> SOURCE: [3]Significance Of Cow Dung In Hinduism - Boldsky

Biblical Christianity has no such insane practices. In Christianity we eat cows for dinner, giving thanks to God in Heaven. Cows blocking the road are either turned into road-kill, dinner or forced off the roadways (or all three). Cows are mere animals. It is a sin to worship anything or anyone other than God in Heaven (Isaiah 42:8), Who has manifest Himself to the world through the incarnation of the Son of God, Jesus Christ (Exodus 20:4-5; John 1:1-3,14; 1st Timothy 3:16)!

Here is a quote concerning what Hinduism errantly teaches:

> Hinduism cannot answer the essential philosophic questions that always arise wherever and whenever the human intellect matures. It has been weighed in the scales

of truth and have been found lacking.

Even more importantly, Hinduism has no concept of a Creator God, the Creation, the Fall of man into sin and guilt, a Day of Judgment, atonement or forgiveness, or a Savior who redeems us from our sins by the sacrifice of Himself in our place.

It did not produce democracy, science or equality among different races and racks of mankind. Instead it produced great social evils which afflict the Indian people to this day. As a religion and a philosophy, Hinduism is a complete failure and cannot provide a basis for meaning, significance, justice, morals, truth and beauty.

SOURCE: [4]Hinduism Exposed - Faith Defenders.com

Biblically, Hindus are idolaters, because they worship a host of gods other than the true and living God of Israel (not the present-day Illuminati-controlled state of Israel, but true Old Testament Israel and Jehovah). As you will discover in the following information from the New World Encyclopedia, Hindus worship umpteen different gods, none of them of which died on the cross for their sins as did Jesus Christ . . .

Around 300 B.C.E., the great epics known as the Puranas, which include the Ramayana and the Mahabharata were “remembered” (smriti). These stories are more familiar to the vast majority of Hindus than the contents of the Vedic and Vedantic literature. The Mahabharata is also a story of origins, a sacred history of India. The strand of religious practice represented by the Puranas is devotion, devotion to a “personal God” chosen by each individual, who, in return for worship and service, will aid the individual in their quest for moksha. This is known as the bhakti tradition, or way (marga).

By the time that the Puranas were written, the main deities of the Vedas had been supplanted in popular devotion by a pantheon of three: Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva, respectively creator, preserver, and destroyer (then a new cycle of existence begins). The image of the Trimurti (three forms of God) is very popular in India, which

> represents the unity of the three aspects of God. Each has a consort: Saraswati (associated with education and speech); Lakshmi (prosperity); and Parvati (creativity, the arts). The qualities of fame, fortune, memory, speech, intelligence, and resolve are all listed as feminine (Gita, 10:34).
>
> Each of the three has their own Puranas, and in these texts there is a tendency to regard the subject as the most important deity, assuming the functions of all three. In popular Hinduism, Brahma is less important that Vishnu and Shiva. As preserver, Vishnu manifests or appears in human form whenever humanity is in peril. These manifestations, or Avatars include Ram and Krishna, whose stories are told in the Ramayana and Mahabharata respectively.
>
> SOURCE: [5]Hinduism - New World Encyclopedia

In sharp contrast to what Hinduism falsely teaches, the Holy Bible tells us that there is only One God, and He is the Savior.

According to the Holy King James Bible:

> **Isaiah 43:11, "I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour."**
>
> **And again we read in Isaiah 44:6, "Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God."**
>
> **Isaiah 44:8, "Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no God; I know not any."**
>
> **Isaiah 45:5, "I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me: That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else."**
>
> **Isaiah 45:21-22, "Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me. Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."**

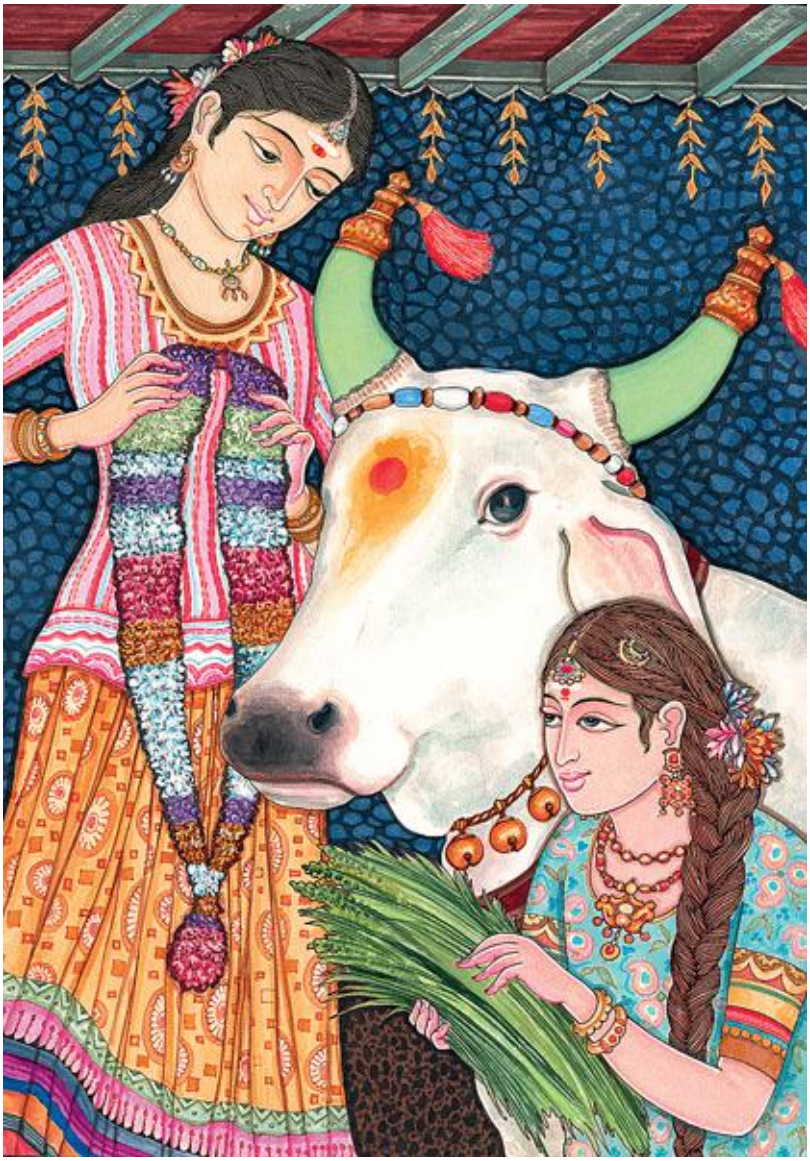
Hinduism is Satanic, because Satan uses such false religions to blind the minds of men (2nd Corinthians 4:4), to hinder them from seeing the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), so that they might be saved (Romans 1:16).

My intent is not to be unkind, but the reality is that the entire culture of India has gone

down a path of apostasy and false religion. Instead of worshipping the God of Israel Who spoke the universe into existence by His omnipotent power, wisdom and words, they succumb to worshipping four-footed beasts. Here is one of my favorite Bible verses from **Leviticus 11:3, "Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat."** I like my steaks medium-rare! Amen! If Hindus want to stick a straw up Bessie the cow's genitalia for a refreshing summer's drink, knock yourself out; but I'm having ribeye steak and a Coca-Cola for dinner! Needless to say, I won't be converting to Hinduism. Kindly, if you're involved in that satanic mess in Hinduism, please [6]repent and believe the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ before it's too late. Life is short, eternity is forever!

The following helpful and eye-opening information exposing Hinduism is from the excellent Christian website, [7]BibleBelievers.com . . .

HINDUISM



The word "Hindu" is of Persian origin and means "Indian." Hinduism claims nearly 1 billion followers worldwide. Approximately 80 % of India's population is Hindu. There are approximately 1.3 million Hindus in North America according to a 1993 census in Encyclopedia Britannica 1999. There are approximately 200 Hindu temples or Hindu centers in the U.S. ([9]www.probe.org/docs/hindu.html). Hinduism is the root of Buddhism as Buddha (Gautama) was raised in Hinduism and drew heavily from its philosophies. Hinduism by its nature is eclectic, as it has no definable beginning or founder. Hindus have a saying: "Ekam Sataha Vipraha Bahudha Vadanti," which may be translated: "The truth is One, but different Sages call it by Different Names" Hinduism like all other non-Christian religions accept various ideas of "God" and cannot define a true saving relationship with the God of heaven and creator of us all.

I). History and Roots of Hinduism:

Hinduism's Roots Are From 2 Systems:
3rd Century B.C. ancient civilization in the Indus River Valley

The Aryan people (a group of wandering nomads from Persia of Indo-European language) who came to the Indus Valley around 1500 B.C.

Its Roots Are Vedic.

"The religion of the Aryans is described in the writings of "holy men" contained in the Vedas (meaning "knowledge" or "wisdom"). The Vedas are four collections of writings composed between about 1500 and 500 B.C., which form the basis for Hindu beliefs, and which reveal a gradual development of religious ideas. The later sections of the Vedas are known as the Upanishads. These Vedic writings are considered inspired. Later Hindu writings, including the renowned Bhagavad Gita" ([10]www.probe.org/docs/hindu.html)

II). Philosophy and Teachings:

Hinduism is marked by the worship and belief in many forms of "God." There are nearly 330 million deities in the Hindu belief structure making it difficult to define a major belief system.

While Hinduism has a diversity of beliefs, some common beliefs can be found:
God:

The Hindu concept of God is best described by the series "Star Wars" and its idea of "The Force." It is this idea of an undefined "higher power" that has influenced much of Western culture from Alcoholics Anonymous' "God who you perceive Him to be" and Masonry's "great architect." All of these are a generic "God" that can be anything one chooses Him to be rather than the clearly defined God of Scripture.

The Upanishads define God as "Brahman" which is the culmination of their many gods into one "Reality" beyond comprehension.

Brahman became known as "Isvara" through the "Trimurti" (three manifestations) of Brahman. These three manifestations are: Brahma- the creator, Vishnu- the preserver, and Shiva- the destroyer.

Ishvara became personified later by 10 mythical incarnations of Vishnu called "Avatars." Bhagavad Gita says, "When goodness grows weak, When evil increases, I make myself a body. In every age I come back To deliver the holy, To destroy the sin of the sinner, To establish righteousness." Some of these Avatars have been said to have been Krishna, Rama, Buddha and Jesus Christ, however they must be born in India to be a full Avatar. Hinduism says that Christ was more a "messenger of God" than an Avatar.

According to [11]www.religioustolerance.org Hinduism can be separated in 2 major groups: Vaishnavaism- which regards Vishnu as the ultimate deity (making up 80 % of Hinduism) and Shivaism which regards Shiva as the ultimate deity.

"Atman is Brahman" a decree of Hinduism that says your true self (Atman) is, as are all living things, Brahman ("God"). Hinduism teaches that we are

ignorant of our divine nature and therefore we live with personal desires and egos which cause our pain. This is the same idea that is taught in Buddhism through the "4 Noble Truths" and much like Scientology's "thetan" concept. This is also the reason that many Hindus are vegetarians not wanting to kill any life ("Ahimsa"- non-injury to living things) that might be "God."

Karma, Samsara & Moksha:

Karma is "cause and effect" much like Buddha taught in Buddhism. It is the idea that everything one does will affect him in a later life. For some it breeds fatalism in that you are doomed because of the past and so you simply accept it.

Samsara is reincarnation or transmigration. This also was transferred into Buddhism with some changes. In Hinduism, the soul (atman) is reborn in another body (human or animal). Along with Samsara is the "Caste" system where people are in 4 basic castes or social classes. These castes are Brahmins (priests), Kshatriyas (warriors), Vaisyas (merchants, farmers), Shudras (laboring class). One's caste is determined at birth or by personal karma and cannot be improved upon.

Moksha is liberation, like the Buddhist idea of Nirvana. Moksha is the solution to karma and attachment to personal goals and desires. "This can only occur when we truly realize that our separate self is actually an illusion and that only the undifferentiated oneness of Brahman is real. We must therefore strive to detach ourselves from the desires and actions of our ego in order to attain true enlightenment." ([12]www.equip.org/free/DH-122.htm)

Salvation (Moksha) 3 Paths to Moksha:

Through Karma Yoga a system of works guided by the "Code of Manu" with strict rituals and duties throughout life.

Through Jnana Yoga a way of knowledge. Through deep meditation (yoga) one realizes their oneness with the divine Brahman overcoming ignorance (Avidya).

Through Bhakti Yoga that is devotion to one of the many gods and goddesses of Hinduism. This is self-surrender, worship (Puja), participation in the many religious festivals, and pilgrimages to one of the numerous holy sites in India.

III). A Biblical Response to Hinduism.

There is but ONE God!

"For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,) 6 But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him."
(1 Corinthians 8:5-6 KJV)

For man to be God is Satan's original lie!

"And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: 5 For God doth

know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil." (Genesis 3:4-5 KJV)

Man CANNOT earn or "realize" salvation through any works, meditation, or worship of created images.

"Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;"

(Titus 3:5 KJV)

SOURCE: [13]What About Hinduism?

[14]

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=U-ht0DJZBpU
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/drinking_cow_urine.htm
3. http://www.boldsky.com/yoga-spirituality/faith-mysticism/2013/significance-of-cow-dung-in-hinduism-036527.html
4. http://www.faithdefenders.com/articles/worldreligions/hinduism_exposed_w.html
5. http://www.newworldencyclopedia.org/entry/Hinduism
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gift.htm
7. http://www.biblebelievers.com/
8. http://www.biblebelievers.com/mowery_Hinduism.html
9. http://www.probe.org/docs/hindu.html
10. http://www.probe.org/docs/hindu.html
11. http://www.religioustolerance.org/
12. http://www.equip.org/free/DH-122.htm
13. http://www.biblebelievers.com/mowery_Hinduism.html
14. http://www.biblebelievers.com/mowery_Hinduism.html

2.11.9 The God Of All Comfort (2021-11-16 15:52)

“Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the

Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort.” —2nd Corinthians 1:3

The Apostle Paul had suffered horrible trials and tribulation while traveling through Asia, so bad in fact that he stated in **2nd Corinthians 1:8b, “we despaired even of life.”**

In writing of God’s sustaining grace concerning the poet William Cowper, Joseph Larson said:

“It was William Cowper on his way in a cab to the Thames River to commit suicide, who, when the driver could not find it for the dense fog, returned to his house and thanking God for the fog, wrote:

Trials can make life seem not worth living. Paul said in 2nd Corinthians 1:9, “But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth

the dead." In other words, Paul says, "We felt as if we were under a death sentence and all hope was gone. But we suffered so that we would stop trusting ourselves and learn to trust God, Who raises the dead."

God moves in a mysterious way,

His wonders to perform;
He plants His footsteps on the sea,
And rides upon the storm.

Blind unbelief is sure to err,
And scan His works in vain;
God is His own interpreter,
And He will make it plain.

Judge not the Lord by feeble sense,
But trust Him for His grace;
Behind a frowning providence
He hides a smiling face."

God will oftentimes bring a Christian to the point in life where there is no direction to look except up, to where all we have left is our faith. When all you have is God, God is all you need. God brought the Apostle Paul to the point where he even despaired life itself, so that Paul would learn to trust completely in God.

[1]Serving God With A Broken Heart (lots of helpful resources for the hurting soul)

[2]It Doesn't Matter How You Got There (a beautiful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

[3]Wasted Suffering | [4]Wasted Pain

(encouraging MP3 sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/a_broken_heart.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/doesnt_matter_how.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedSuffering1997.mp3
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/WastedPain1995.mp3

2.11.10 Laying Up Treasures In Heaven For Yourself (2021-11-19 03:15)

Matthew 6:19-21, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: *But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven*, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also."

The longer I live on earth the more I realize how in vain it is to lay up treasures down here. I thank God that I have spent the last 19 years laboring night and day online for Christ:

1st Corinthians 3:5-9, "

Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: *and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.*

***For we are labourers together with God*: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.**

"

I love this passage of Scripture. 1st Corinthians 3:9 teaches that WE ARE LABOURERS TO-GETHER WITH GOD!!! Wow! I love that. God desires for lost sinners to be saved more than anyone. **2nd Peter 3:9, "**

The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, *not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance*.

"

Many people want to see evildoers and career criminals burn in Hell forever. But that is not the great loving heart of our God. Certainly, God is a righteous God Who loves justice and righteousness, but He also desires to see wicked sinners repent (think differently) and come to Jesus by childlike faith for the free gift of forgiveness and eternal life.

If I understand the Bible correctly, God will reward me for every keystroke and mouse-click, because I did it lawfully, preaching a correct Gospel, using the only inspired Bible (the King James) and I did it all for Jesus my Savior (Mark 9:41). Everything that we do to further the preaching of the Gospel will be rewarded by God in eternity. But this is only true if you are a born-again believer. Unsaved people can follow and serve Christ for a lifetime, and yet still split Hell wide open when they die (Matthew 7:21-23). **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:3).**

Hebrews 6:10, "For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister." Jesus exhorts all believers in Matthew 6:19-20 to lay up FOR YOURSELVES treasures in Heaven. Through prayer, giving to the poor, fasting, laboring and serving Jesus Christ and the Gospel, we are laying up eternal heavenly treasures which neither thief nor moth can corrupt. What a great God and Savior!!!

There is nothing selfish or wrong about wanting to labor here on earth to lay up treasures FOR YOURSELF in Heaven. That is exactly what Jesus said in Matthew 6:19-20. The Savior said to lay up treasures FOR YOURSELF!!! Our blessed Savior is so ethical that He even promises a REWARD to those who help a disciple who follows Christ. **Matthew 10:42, "**

And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. **"**

Many of my web visitors over the years have helped my ministry, by sharing my articles on social media. The dear Lord said that those believers who be rewarded for helping me, because I follow Jesus Christ. I am not just an adopted son of God by choice, but I am also a disciple of Jesus by choice! The choice to become a disciple of Jesus, is a completely separate decision from choosing Christ as one's personal Savior. We must NEVER mix or confuse these two things, for do to so is the heresy of "

Lordship

”

salvation. In fact, one of the ways that we can earn rewards in Heaven is by refuting and exposing the Devil’s dangerous lie of

“

Lordship

”

salvation (which is rooted in heretical Calvinism).

You can lay up treasures in Heaven by helping your local Bible-believing, separated, soul-winning church. God does not reward anyone for playing church! God does not reward anyone for doing nothing for Christ or the Gospel. God rewards LABOR (1st Corinthians 3:8). Passing out Gospel tracts is LABOR. Tithing is LABOR, because you had to go to work to earn that money. Praying and fasting is LABOR. Fasting is letting go of the physical to grasp more of the spiritual during a time of prayer. God rewards that! Giving alms (money, clothes or food) to the poor is LABOR, because someone went to work to pay for those things. God keeps tract of our good deeds, sacrifices and efforts done for Jesus’ sake and the Gospel’s.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjRIfe3I7dmHEdVFfIEpZud1oC46E39C403Hp20dwaZd-EwcTz-1qTh9p0oOZ-wPItbtxa5CRaKc27yU5zBPoB8bazwM7VkGmyFruPWgs70CUX0

2.11.11 How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (2021-11-27 02:33)

John 3:3-7,

“

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother’s womb, and be born?

Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God*.

That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

”

A human baby is born once! It is impossible for a human baby, once born, to go back into its mother’s womb and be born-again. That is exactly what Jesus explained to Nicodemus in our text passage above. Jesus was making it clear to Nicodemus that a man must be born for the second time, but this time spiritually instead of physically. Just as the first fleshly birth is irreversible, so also is the second spiritual birth irreversible, irrevocable and immediate.

The first birth was by water. Every child spends about nine months encased in the safety of their mother’s water bag. Jesus said that which is born of water is of water, and that which is born of the Spirit (Holy Spirit) is spirit. Some errant Bible scholars (like [1]Matthew Henry’s Commentary on the Bible) misinterpret

“

water

”

in John chapter three to mean water baptism, but we know that is absolutely

untrue! The repentant thief on the cross wasn’t water baptized. Yet, Christ promised that they both would be in *Paradise* that very same day (Luke 23:43).

No one in the Old Testament was water baptized to be saved. Yet, we read in Acts 10:43 that everyone in the Old Testament got saved the same way we do today, which is by faith alone in Christ. **Acts 10:43, “*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.”** Christ died on the cross to pay for me sins, so I wouldn’t have to pay for them myself in the Lake of Fire (Hell). We get saved by receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He raised up three days later from the dead for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Dear reader, how you choose to live your life here on earth has absolutely nothing to do with your eternal destiny. And if it did, we’d all be hopelessly doomed to be punished in Hell forever. The Holy Bible teaches that Christ came to save, not to condemn. God loves you so much friend that He would rather die than live without you, so He has already made a payment on the cross. God wants to credit (impute) that payment to your account. All He requires is childlike faith in Jesus Christ. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 10:3-4, “ For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*.”**

Since the day I trusted Christ as my personal Savior in 1980 at age 13, there’s never been another sin that could put me back into debt. God’s righteousness was put (imputed) to my account by faith. Christ paid for my sins so that I wouldn’t have to. Since we are all unjust by nature and by choice, we cannot save ourselves (Isaiah 64:6). That is the best news in all the world. I am going to Heaven on God’s righteousness, not mine. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

”

Sometimes people want to figure out how much they can ADD to the Gospel, so that people will understand it better. And then there are others who want to trim off everything, so that there's not much left to tell. The truth is that the message on how to be saved should always be the same, because it doesn't change with every preacher. Although different preachers use different styles of delivering their message, and there is such a thing as semantics in grammar, the fact is that the Gospel message in the King James Bible never changes! Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts.

What must I believe to be sure and secure in God's salvation? Because whatever the Gospel is, we've got to get it right because a person's eternal destiny depends on the truth of the Gospel.

In Galatians chapter two it talks about the Apostle Paul not compromising, so that the truth of the Gospel might remain with you, because there's always someone who wants to change the Gospel. So if the Gospel is the grace of God for man, then grace MUST have two things in order to truly be grace:

1. It must be free
2. It must last forever

So whatever God does, He does it permanently. God doesn't just save somebody for a day, a week, a month or a year, He saves you forever!!! You can only get saved (born again) one time. But what do we have to do to get this new birth? The Apostle Paul was a missionary church planter, starting churches all over the region and beyond. Paul would start one church and then move on to start another church elsewhere. If you are born once, you die twice; if you are born twice, you die once! Amen and amen!

But there were enemies of the early churches, tares among the wheat. These legalistic Judaizers came down from Jerusalem and messed up the Gospel, by ADDING things to the Gospel that were not the Gospel.

Galatians 1:7, " Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. " There is only one Gospel that saves. There is not a plan B, plan C, or plan D. Salvation is either by works or by grace, but it cannot be both ways. **Romans 11:6,**

"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

" Paul says to be saved BY WORKS is

"

another gospel,

"

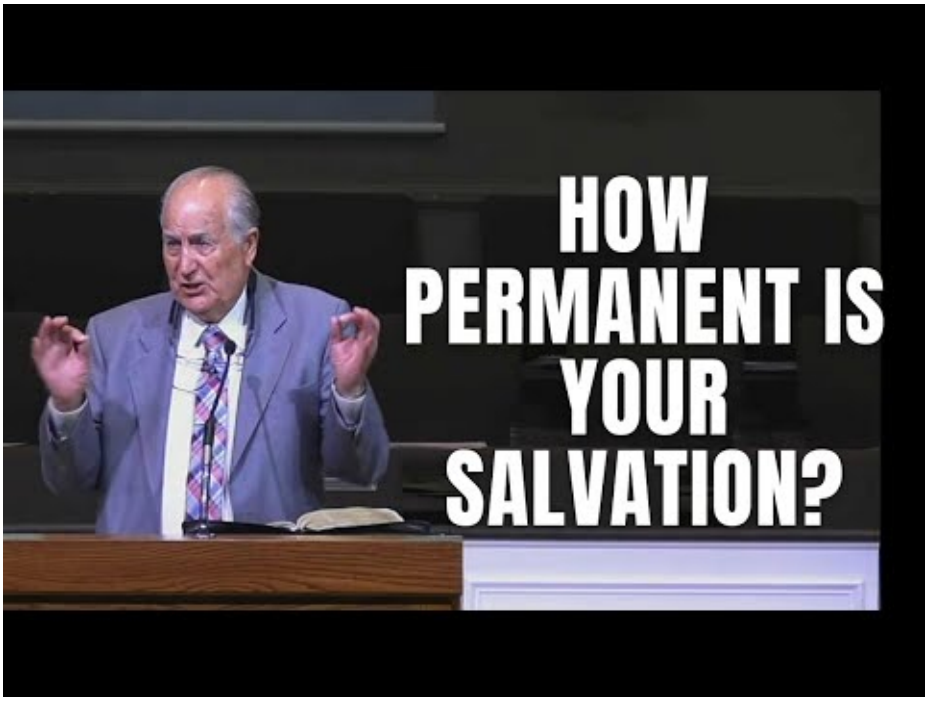
which is a false gospel which cannot produce the miraculous new birth.

There are many sincere religious people in the churches today who are confused. They have many questions, still not certain they are saved. I know because I have met plenty of them. I have met deacons who confided in me that they did not have the assurance of God's salvation. I'm talking about the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. One of their dear deacons came to me after a Sunday morning service. He knew about my website ministry. He knew that I am a preacher. He was concerned about his salvation, not sure if he was really saved.

I gladly expounded him in the Scriptures. I could see the relief in his eyes, as I comforted his heart with the simplicity of the inspired Word of God. I'll never forget what he said to me afterwards. He said: "Why don't they teach that kind of stuff from the pulpit?" I was a gentleman and didn't criticize the church pastors, but now I can say it boldly since I am no longer attending that church. Pastor Marty Herron is an incompetent pastor! Mr. Herron has no biblical right to stand behind any pulpit anywhere!!! The Bible requires that a preacher study to shew himself APPROVED UNTO GOD (2nd Timothy 2:15). Marty Herron is a disgrace! **2nd Timothy 2:15, " Study to shew thyself approved unto God, *a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth*."** The incompetent Bob Jones University (BJU) alumni who pastor the Harvest Baptist Church of Guam WRONGLY DIVIDE the Word of truth! Sadly, [2]BJU is a deadly Calvinist cult today!

> **Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**
>
> **But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. "**

He fully paid for our sins. Every one who believes the Gospel has salvation everlasting, and we are secure in Christ! Praise God for His grace, His mercy and His completed, finished work at Calvary!!!!



How Permanent Is Your Salvation?
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

"Most people I lead to Christ, [I] never take any more than five minutes, because I strip away all the junk and give them the truth of the Gospel. ...I've got people on the mission field. I've got

preachers around this country. I have seen so much come from just keeping the Gospel clear—keeping it simple so a person can understand it." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold (a beautiful quote from the sermon: "[3]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?")

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/matthew_henry.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://youtu.be/_l0-tvrgox0

2.12 December

2.12.1 Do You Really Have OCD Or Is It Something Else? (2021-12-04 01:09)

John 3:14-17, "

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

"

I have received numerous emails from a handful of web visitors over the decades, who confide in me that they have Obsessive Compulsive Disorder (OCD). I always encourage such people to refrain from diagnosing themselves with such a mental disorder. I think in most cases, people who think they are suffering from OCD are really just lacking a solid grasp on what the Gospel is. I was wonderfully saved (born-again) at age 13. However, for the next several years I worried much. I cried and feared that I might not be saved. In hindsight, I did not have OCD, nor did I even know about such a disorder until I was much older.

What is OCD? It is a mental disorder that causes a person to incessantly worry that they are not saved, no matter what anyone tells them. I had a man from India years ago who wrote bizarre emails to me. At first I thought he was messing with me, mocking my ministry. He asked me if it mattered which of Jesus' hands were nailed to the cross first? Of course, it does not matter. He asked me if it mattered what material the cross was made of, wood or plastic? I replied that since plastic wasn't invented until the year 1862 by Alexander Parkes, obviously the cross couldn't have been made of plastic.

The man said that he feared while sitting in his recliner that Hell would open up and take him at any time. I was very doubtful about his sincerity at first, but then concluded that if he was willing to take the time to write lengthy emails, I ought to give him the benefit of the doubt, so I did. We exchanged 150 emails over a few months. I shared every sermon, article, video, book and resource I could think of about salvation to help the man find the peace and assurance he desperately desired. I do sincerely believe that this man has OCD, but I am not a psychologist. I finally had to kindly tell him that I simply could not help him with his issues.

However, I am convinced that most people who think they have OCD really don't. I encourage people who are struggling with doubts about God's salvation to listen to lots of Bible preaching

on the subject, and to read Christian books about salvation, and most importantly to study the King James Bible. When I learned over time how salvation works, all my fears went away.

Some people refuse to trust God no matter what anyone says to convince them otherwise. God doesn't expect that you have no fears or doubts to be saved. In fact, the more doubts and fears you have, the greater will be your faith, just so long as you act on the faith and not the fear. Do you trust Jesus as your personal Savior? If so, you are saved according to

John 3:16, "

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

" All God requires to get to Heaven is childlike faith (confidence) in His only begotten Son, Who died in our place on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required or permitted by God to go to Heaven.

I feel sorry for people who refuse to trust God. Listen friend, it is okay to have fears and doubts. Don't focus on your fears and uncertainties. Instead, focus on God's promise in **1st Corinthians 1:21b, "**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE.

" Do you believe? I do friend. I DO!

John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life." Saving faith is not the absence of all doubt and worry. Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen (Hebrews 11:1). Faith is placing your trust (resting) in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. Jesus paid your sin debt and mine.

2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him." What a beautiful Scripture!!! God the Father made His only begotten Son to be sin for us. That is why in our text passage from John 3:14-15, Jesus mentioned to Nicodemus Moses in the Wilderness, who was instructed by God to form some brass into the form of a serpent and lift it up for the people to see. Anyone who looked to the serpent (i.e., looked to Jesus) was spared death. **John 3:14-15, "**

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

"

The simple and sure way of salvation has always been through faith in Christ. **Isaiah 45:22, "**

***Look unto me, and be ye saved*, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. "** The dear Savior Himself said in John 3:14-15 that just as Moses lifted up the serpent in the Wilderness, even so must He be lifted up on a cross, crucified, for the sins of the world. Jesus was crucified, just as He prophesied. He died and was buried, bodily resurrected three days later. The way to Heaven is to simply LOOK TO JESUS, the Author and Finisher of our faith. **Hebrews 12:2, "** ***Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.**

"

If you are one of few people who thinks you might have OCD, obsessing about going to Hell and not being saved, then I encourage you dear reader to spend time listening to good Bible

preaching. We are what we eat and think! People who fear and worry only do so because that is what they have chosen to dwell upon in their mind. So the way out of that pit of despair is to start listening to doctrinally sound preachers like [1]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, and [2]Pastor Max Younce, and [3]Pastor Jack Hyles and other fundamentalist preachers. **Proverbs 13:20, " He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."** The Bible promises that if we walk with wise men—taking heed to their good judgment, sound wisdom and fear of God—then we will be influenced by them and become more like them.

And let me say dear friend, that if indeed you do have OCD, it doesn't in any way mean that you are not saved. Just because you have doubts and fears doesn't mean that you're not trusting Jesus. It just mean that despite your faith in the dear Savior, you are a worry-wart. Please do not confuse OCD with a lack of faith. Having difficulty finding the assurance of your salvation does not in any way reflect upon your faith. I worried about going to Hell for several years after I got saved at age 13 in 1980. I was saved, but naïve about how salvation works. What kept confusing me is the non-biblical requirement to pray a prayer, that I kept reading in every religious tract I picked up. In every Baptist church I had attended, I was taught to lead people to pray a prayer to be saved, which confused me.

I am also sick and tired of hearing pastors require people to walk down an aisle to the front of a church, to learn how to go to Heaven. God Himself does not require anyone to walk down an aisle to be saved, so why do preachers? Why cannot those preachers simply tell people how to be saved right their in their pew? God Himself in the Bible doesn't tell us to pray to be saved, so why do preachers add this? In the Gospel of John we are repeatedly told to simply "believe" to be saved, with no mention of repenting, praying or getting water baptized. The man who believes has repented (changed his mind), and the man who repents (changes his mind) has believed. More people will go to Hell someday because they tried too hard to be saved, doing more than what God required, rather than simply **"BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST" (Acts 16:31b).**

So before you conclude that you are hopelessly a victim of Obsessive Compulsive Disorder (OCD), condemned to a life of unnecessary fear and worry that you aren't going to Heaven, please take the time to begin making it your hobby to study the topic of salvation. Sit at the edge of your seat with curiosity every time you hear a preacher teaching about eternal life and how to be saved. I encourage you to read my own book titled, '[4]SALVATION,' which is 42 chapters long and full of helpful truths. Kindest regards and God bless.

1. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
2. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth/videos
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf

2.12.2 A Very Dangerous Teaching In Bible Colleges And Churches Today (2021-12-09 19:13)

Galatians 1:6-9, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

”

There is a very dangerous teaching in many of today’s Bible colleges and churches, which says that “

Lordship

”

salvation and a free grace Gospel both fall within the realm of orthodox Bible theology. Nothing could be further from THE TRUTH!

Let’s compare the two plans of salvation:

1. **Lordship Salvation** - Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ in order to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life. Living the Christian life faithfully is required to prove that your faith is genuine, otherwise you do not go to Heaven. A major heretic [1]who preaches this damnable false plan of salvation is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014). Faith in Christ is insufficient to get to Heaven. In addition, Calvinists (aka, Lordship Salvation) require that you live a sanctified life to prove that your faith is genuine. This is faith plus works for salvation, which does not produce the new birth.
2. **Free Grace Gospel** - Forgiveness of sins and eternal life are the free gift of God, which require nothing more than childlike faith in the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* that Jesus Christ *died* on the cross for our sins, He was *buried* and then bodily *resurrected* three days later). This is ’THE GOSPEL’ according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Believers SHOULD live for Christ and follow Him as Lord (Romans 3:31), but these virtues are not necessary nor permitted by God to get to Heaven (Galatians 3:1-3), nor do they have anything to do with the new birth (John 1:12-13). We are saved by God’s righteousness through faith alone in Jesus (Philippians 3:9), and the life we choose to live on earth has absolutely nothing to do with God’s promise of eternal life unto them that BELIEVE (1st Corinthians 1:21; Romans 5:20l Acts 13:39).

I challenge you to read [2]the simple plan of salvation as preached by Pastor Curtis Hutson (which is 100 % accurate). [3]Now look at this horrifying garbage by Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU). Folks, these are two VERY DIFFERENT plans of salvation. There is no way Biblically that Curtis Hutson and Steve Pettit can both be correct. Dr. Hutson teaches that you don’t have to forsake a lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven, but Dr. Pettit absolutely does! You cannot show me even one verse in the inspired King James Bible that says to turn away from sinful ways to be saved. Wicked false teachers have redefined key Biblical terms like “repentance” and “faith” to mean something very different than what God intended them to mean.

Dear reader, there is only ONE Gospel.

Galatians 1:6-7a, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another...

” There are NOT two different variations of the Gospel. I wish that Pastors like Jeff Redlin, Sean Quinlan and other fools would wake up to righteousness, and stop berating my ministry of telling THE TRUTH, and join me to expose [4]the accursed Bob Jones University camp today, who have become a cesspool of Calvinist iniquity. Calvinism is not the Gospel, not even close!!!

Sadly, one of today’s [5]most dangerous false prophets is Evangelist Ken Ham , who is supported financially by the Crown College (Pastor Clarence Sexton), Pensacola Christian College (Pastor Jeff Redlin), and other apostate religious institutions today. Ken Ham preaches the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, requiring that sinners turn away from their sinful bad habits or else God won’t save them. Repentance does not, nor ever has, meant to turn away from sin. Repentance is the admission that one is as guilty a sinner as God hath declared us to be in His Word. Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) got it 100 % right:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, ’who gave himself a ransom for all.’ Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [6]Except Ye Repent, pg. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following quote by Dr. Ironside:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …

Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [7]What Is The Gospel?

Harry Ironside DIDN’T teach

Lordship Salv

ation

, he simply taught that Biblical repentance was necessary for salvation, which is evidenced in the following quote by Pastor Ironside.

Read what Dr. Ironside said in his Gospel tract, ANOTHER GOSPEL? ...

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those ‘who make full surrender’ of all that they have to God, and who ’pay the price of full salvation’ he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, [8]Another Gospel.

In your face MacArthur! Harry Ironside just contradicted everything MacArthur teaches concerning salvation. In sharp contrast to Harry Ironside, here are some of MacArthur’s foolish unbiblical teachings from his book, The Gospel According to Jesus (Zondervan 1988):

> Saving faith is "unconditional surrender, a complete resignation of self and absolute submission" (page 153).

"Salvation is for those who are willing to forsake everything" (page 78).

"Saving faith is a commitment to leave sin and follow Jesus Christ at all costs. Jesus takes no one unwilling to come on those terms" (page 87).

"Eternal life brings immediate death to self" (page 140).

Is this true? Absolutely not. John MacArthur is of the Devil and his doctrines are demonic!!! There is no way possible to reconcile the beliefs of Harry Ironside with those of John MacArthur and only a wicked person would try. MacArthur clearly teaches that no one can be saved unless they are willing to UNCONDITIONALLY SURRENDER and FORSAKE EVERYTHING. This is not what the Word of God teaches. Please Read: [9]Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation.

Now let me quote to you again the great man of God, Dr. Ironside:

> "Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [10]What Is The Gospel?

[11]

Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus' literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21); and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22).

We don't give up our sins to get saved; we give up our sins because we are saved, and that requires time to grow in God's grace (1st Peter 2:2).

I am greatly alarmed at the complacency in today's Bible colleges toward heresy. The Crown College in Powell, Tennessee open bid Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham, sanctioning his wrong repentance. Pastors are making light of Calvinism, wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation, which have all crept into most churches today in various doctrinal forms. Some pastors refute [12]Lordship Salvation, while preaching a [13]misunderstood repentance themselves. The two preceding hyperlink are to excellent articles by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001).

It sickens my soul that Pastor Jeff Redlin of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College supports and bids Godspeed to the corrupt Bob Jones University crowd. Redlin refuses to expose their damnable heresies, hiding behind the lame excuse that those preachers are weak and we should be patient and supportive of them anyway. No Sir, Jeff Redlin is pulling on the same

rope as the Devil. Ephesians 5:11 commands believers to expose evil works, not bid Godspeed to false prophets. [14]Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU is a damnable false prophet!!! Jeff Redlin is not right with God. Sean Quinlan is not right with God.

These utterly wicked men don't care about heresy which has crept into the Bob Jones camp. They sinfully profess that it is not their business, while knowingly bidding Godspeed to deadly Calvinists who damn men's souls to Hell forever. The reason why they do this is THE LOVE OF MONEY (1st Timothy 6:10). That is why Jesus warned in Luke 16:13 that NO MAN can serve God and mammon (money), for he will love the one and hate the other. I am hated by the PCC camp because I expose the Satanic Bob Jones University cult. BJU is guilty of promoting the corruptible seed of the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions! BJU is guilty of preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works, which is no gospel at all. So why does PCC wholeheartedly support such evildoers on all levels? BJU pastors are not weak Pastor Jeff Redlin and PCC company—

THEY ARE WICKED AT BOB JONES!!! SHAME on the PCC camp for supporting evil.

SHAME on PCC for not contending for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). Jeff Redlin gets paid over $100,000 a year at Campus Church, which is why he is a coward who refuses to contend for the faith, and dare expose the rotten Calvinist BJU camp. I am not for sake like Jeff Redlin. I am being faithful to God and the Gospel. My reward is in Heaven. But for now I must endure the rejection, contempt and mistreatment from the PCC and BJU camps, because I AM THE ONLY ONE WHO IS BEING FAITHFUL TO TELL THE TRUTH.

- Lordship Salvation is of the Devil.
- Misunderstood repentance (i.e., turning away from sin) to be saved is of the Devil.
- Calvinism (all 5 tenets) are of the Devil.
- Martin Luther (1483-1546) is burning in Hell, because he preached the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration his entire life (just go read his catechisms from 1529)
- Bob Jones University [15]preaches the Devil's lies of Calvinism for salvation.
- ALL of the modern Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan! If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible!
- Pensacola Christian College wickedly bids Godspeed to the BJU camp (2nd John 1:11).
- We have a solemn duty as God's redeemed saints to expose darkness (Ephesians 5:11), tell the truth (Proverbs 12:17), hate evil (Psalms 97:10), preach against false doctrine (Titus 1:10-13). What is wrong with Campus Church and PCC?

  Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God." How long oh ye foolish children will ye go along with false prophets who damn men's souls with Calvinism?

I have been labeled, ostracized, despised, shunned, abused and mistreated by the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and the entire Bob Jones University crowd since 2014, because IN CHRIST'S LOVE I TOLD THEM THE TRUTH!!! In their ungodly pride, carnality and arrogance they have killed the prophet. To their utter shame Jeff Redlin and the PCC camp have built them houses, welcomed them into their camp and bid them Godspeed at BJU, spitting on me as well, instead of honoring me for standing for what is true and right. God's curse is upon

the Bob Jones crowd, and His wrath upon Jeff Redlin and company for helping the enemy send people to the Lake of Fire forever. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Sadly, making money matters far more to PCC today then right doctrine, evidenced by their mistreatment, coldness and critique of my website ministry in July of 2021 at Campus Church. SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin. He should be fired and I pray it so. That wicked man has no business being allowed behind any pulpit, because he is afraid TO STAND (Ephesians 6:12-13). God pity the preacher that the world don't hate! We need porcupine preachers in this dark hour, so that people will get the point.

Jeff Redlin's sugarstick, lame, Caspar Milquetoast, impotent sermonettes can't hit the side of a barn. When I visit Campus Church on occasion, I see PCC students surfing their mobile phones instead of listening to him babble from the pulpit. I can't say I blame them, because Campus Church is an icebox today. God is not a pacifist Who doesn't care about doctrine. Do you think it bothers God that BJU is preaching another gospel? Of course it does bother God. So do you think God is pleased with PCC for bidding BJU Godspeed? Of course not, God is upset with Pastor Redlin and the PCC camp for not contending for the faith.

It is never right to do something wrong, in order to get a change to do something right. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) rightly said that. Dr. Jones Sr. was correct on the Gospel, but after he departed to Heaven in 1968, his biological children ran the institution into the ground spiritually. PCC does a lot of good deeds, but that does not excuse them from the consequences of bidding Godspeed to the ungodly Bob Jones crowd today, who are Calvinists. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says you must forsake sinful ways to receive God's free gift of eternal life. So why does PCC accept [16]this ungodly filth from BJU?

Does Calvinism Affect The Gospel?
(an awesome sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

With my own to ears, I heard Pastor Tim Zacharias at Campus Church say: "Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior." I emailed Pastor Redlin to complain, but

he immediately took Pastor Zacharias' side, defending his heresy. Folks, repentance never means that a change of behavior will follow conversion. That is a bold lie of the Devil. Tim Zacharias needs to get right with God and go back to seminary!!! We are saved by BELIEVING. Repentance is simply *a change of mind* unto the Gospel itself.

Whatever changes that God wants to see happen in our life as His adopted child is an entirely separate matter of sanctification (John 17:17; Romans 12:1-2), and not of getting born-again by faith alone. It is the indwelling Holy Spirit Who produce *fruit* in a believer's life, and not because we repented (Galatians 2:20; 5:22-25). A change in one's lifestyle, forsaking the world or behavior modification, has nothing to do with getting saved. It is a big deal. When Tim Zacharias gets up and preaches his heresy with authority, it requires a faithful truthteller like me to call him out and reprimand him for damning men's souls. No pastor is above being called out for mishandling the Word of Truth.

I am very concerned, saddened and alarmed at the sinful complacency, tolerance, indifference and apathetic attitudes of the PCC camp, Crown College, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Maranatha Baptist Seminary, Hyles-Anderson College and other institutions, toward the Devil's heresy of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation), false Bibles and misunderstood repentance. Where are the Spirit-filled preaching preachers? And by the way, a Spirit-filled preacher is a Bible-filled preacher!!! Where are the faithful 7,000 who have not bowed their knee to Baal? I feel like the Lone Ranger on the internet these days! This ought not be so. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[17]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2019/08/bob-jones-university-its-question-of.html
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nVsD0BS1JgU

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEizvlNGszPbj3EHI1Z4FexJwpjjUbOvbgx9EUaL-evH5oLEo8k6351QHBD4z8yzK0T7v8GRRtfz22h0IA3JRMYVfZ-c0xOCOvYyas-mTUbwYftf

---

2.12.3 Pastors Who Preach Calvinism Are Not "Weak," They Are Wicked, Accursed By God And Hellbound (2021-12-11 13:17)

Titus 1:9-14, "

Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

: Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

"

When I first moved from Guam to Pensacola, Florida in July of 2021, I attended the Campus Church on the camp grounds of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I met the senior pastor my first day there, at their 4th of July picnic. He had seen me aimlessly wandering around, not sure where to fit in. So he came over to guide me to a table. As we walked he asked me a few questions and I informed him kindly that I was sleeping in Wal-Mart's parking lot (a greedy dishonest hotel cancelled my reservation without warning, taking advantage of the holiday weekend and gave away my 30 day reservation to make more money. God will punish them).

Anyway, I saw the startled look on Pastor Redlin's face, as he scurried away quickly lest he be put on the spot to help a fellow hurting brother in Christ. I didn't even know until 15 minutes later that he was the senior pastor of the Campus Church. Albeit, when he avoided helping me and scurried away, I saw a coward that day in him! SHAME on Jeff Redlin. With all the resources at the hands of Pastor Redlin and PCC, during summer months, he easily could have helped my for a few night find housing. Redlin didn't give a damn! First impressions are lasting ones,

as they say, and it is very true. I am not impressed one bit with Jeff Redlin, neither as a pastor nor as a man. I know a weasel when I meet one!

In the weeks to follow I was always friendly, kind and respectful toward Pastor Redlin, very much so. But someone (I don't know who) slandered me to him behind my back. Redlin started ignoring me, not returning my emails, and I was hurt by his coldness and lack of God's love. When I told him I had moved 9,000 miles, was alone and divorced, and needed a church family, he didn't give a damn! Because I kept emailing him to see why he was treating me like garbage, he finally said that he and the other pastors had learned about my website ministry, and they noticed that I find "weaknesses" in Bob Jones University's pastors. That made my blood boil as a fundamentalist Bible preacher!

How dare this pathetic little man, Jeff Redlin, the incompetent senior pastor of a massive church of 10,000 people like Campus Church, belittle and critique me as a preacher, because I REBUKE THEM SHARPLY at Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Chinch on Guam, for preaching their Devil's lies of Calvinism!!! How dare they!!! What really happened that day was Jeff Redlin was forced to CHOOSE SIDES. Was he going to side with Sean Quinlan who openly bids Godspeed to the Calvinist Bob Jones camp, or was he going to side with THE TRUTH? Redlin choose the Devil's side.

When Pastor Quinlan confronted me in anger at the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam in 2018, he sinfully said: "W

hat they do at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is none of our business!

"

Oh how wrong he is friends! OH HO WRONG HE IS!!! Right doctrine matters! What the church or social club or any organization in town is propagating to the local community MATTERS!!! Yes, right doctrine matters!!! I saw several dozen folding chairs at Lighthouse Baptist Church, with the name of Harvest Baptist Church of Guam written on them with permanent marker. Pastor Quinlan even shamefully said to me:

"Harvest is our sister church!" This pathetic little wimp for a preacher wasn't contending for the faith as he ought. Pastor Redlin merely dismisses this as a shear "

weakness.

"

No my friend, it is utter wickedness!!!

I did not choose this battle between myself and Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church in Pensacola, he did, when he wrongly accused me of finding "

weaknesses

" in Calvinist pastors. Dear reader, we all have to choose our battles in life. Sadly, thousands of students, preachers and churches across the world have chosen rather to NOT go to task with Pensacola Christian College (PCC), lest they be rejected, criticized and ostracized by clergy peers and church members. If Jeff Redlin were any kind of a real man, he would contact me (he has both my email and mailing address on file), and apologize for critiquing my ministry. Since he has taken the unpleasant liberty to berate me and put down my ministry for Christ, I feel compelled for the sake of the truth, the Savior and the Gospel to counter his false accusations. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, " For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

"

The truth is that these sinful men in the PCC camp has taken it upon themselves to create a new branch of Christendom that is cowardly, isolated, indifferent and uninterested in stepping on toes, contending for the faith and making enemies (as did the Apostle Paul) by telling THE TRUTH (Galatians 4:16). Well, I am not afraid to make enemies if that is what is required to please God by hating every false way (Psalms 119:104), rebuking false teachers sharply (Titus 1:10-13), refuting every work of darkness (Ephesians 5:11), and strengthening the things that remain which are dying (Revelation 3:2). **Revelation 3:2, "**

Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: *for I have not found thy works perfect before God*.

" This Bible verse has Pensacola Christian College's name all over it... I HAVE NOT FOUND THY WORKS PERFECT BEFORE GOD!!!

I came to Campus Church seeking their friendship. When I mentioned to Pastor Redlin that I was hoping to find a wife, he scolded me for coming to a big church to find a wife. I rebuked him back for his utter ignorance and cheap shot at myself. Just because I attend church, or come to a big church, doesn't mean that is the ONLY reason I go to church. Sadly, Jeff Redlin is an extremely immature, weirdly intelligent, and uncompassionate man.

The good he does he boats about from the pulpit. He rode his bike one day down to some neighbour's house, because he saw an ambulance pull up with flashing lights, to learn that a man had a stroke. He was boasting about himself from the pulpit, how good of a man he is because he rode his bike down to see what the ambulance was there for. Yet, when I shared my broken life, hurting heart and desire to be his friend with him, he crapped on me. Jeff Redlin treated me like a total piece of garbage!!! SHAME on pastor Jeff Redlin.

Proverbs 20:6, "Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?"

Jeff Redlin is not faithful, he is not consistent in how he treats people! This is not about me getting my feelings my hurt, it is about principle! It is about me being just another human being,

admittedly

a complete nobody, who was abused by a horrible

uncaring

pastor. I believe in Word of Mouth. I don't like Campus Church, not as long as Jeff

Redlin is their pastor. I truly feel sorry for PCC's thousands of students, who are being influenced by such a shallow, immature, uncaring, self-absorbed and hypocritical man three times a week. When I met Mrs. Redlin, she impressed me, but not her wimpy husband. Folks, it MATTERS HOW WE TREAT PEOPLE!!! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I care, do you? God cares. **1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.**

"

Anybody who knows me knows that I don't bite me tongue. I used to have a co-worker in Chicago who often said: "Slide down a 30-foor razorblade and land in a puddle of alcohol, but don't mess with Stewart!" My boos said to me one night: "You don't bite your tongue, do you?" No Sir, I speak my mind. I suffer no fools, like Pastor Jeff Redlin, who sinfully bids Godspeed to the Calvinist pastors in the Bob Jones University camp. What right does he have to criticize me for exposing them as God commands me to do in the Bible? He has none!!! GET RIGHT WITH GOD JEFF REDLIN AND SEAN QUINLAN, AND THE PCC CAMP!

When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2014, I prayed at Wednesday night Bible study with other men in the church. One of the man operated their radio station (KHMG 88.1 FM in Micronesia). Well, I was amazed to meet that man at Campus Church when I moved to Pensacola in July of 2021. I won't mention his name. We bonded as friends right away. He is a good man, and I am not criticizing him. Well, as it turns out, his son is now running the radio station at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam! Harvest is a cesspool of BJU alumni, who are avid supporters of Pastor John MacArthur!!!

Do you see where I am going with this? Whatever happened to **"**

Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, **" (2nd Corinthians 6:17)?** Why does PCC bid Godspeed to the Calvinist BJU camp, and then make lame excuses that it is not their business what goes on at BJU and their affiliated churches? Folks, this is as wicked as Hell!!! We've lost our ecclesiastical separation in our nation! Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) [1]shamefully preaches the SAME Lordship gospel as Seventh-Day Adventist prophetess' Miss Ellen G. White! This is NOT the Gospel, not even in the ballpark. There are not variations of the Gospel. Galatians 1:6-9 teaches that there is ONLY ONE Gospel, not two. Any other gospel is accursed by God.

1st Corinthians 15:1-4 clearly defines THE GOSPEL for us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***: And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **"**

Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31), Who DIED on the cross for our sins, was BURIED, and three days later He bodily RESURRECTED from the dead. THIS IS THE GOSPEL (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) by which we are saved, if WE BELIEVE IT!!!

Now [2]look at what Steve Pettit preaches! Look at [3]what Ray Comfort preaches! Look at [4]what John MacArthur preaches! Now you tell me, is that THE SAME free grace Gospel as taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4? No, it is not, not even close dear friend. We have a duty from God to cry aloud and REBUKE THEM SHARPLY, who preach another gospel, lest tens of thousands of souls burn in Hell forever because they trusted in a counterfeit plan of salvation (Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24; Galatians 6:7). But what did Jesus teach? **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."**

And so, in closing dear reader, may I humbly say as a redeemed child of God, that I do not merely find

"weaknesses" in preachers; but rather, as God commands in Titus 1:10-13, I am faithfully RE-BUKING THEM SHARPLY that subvert whole households with a perverse gospel of Calvinism (aka, [5]Lordship Salvation and [6]Misunderstood Repentance).

[7]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhAgh10CcdpfH4TsFQzL7jmr63JaNpLE-1NL5nePR2vkuPOHeu_lQXrMJXjgVNTBmignEHEg-UrIlT0X0vS1IlmJL2ux8LoQ-jNfNvaw0juDgG-

2.12.4 Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible (2021-12-13 15:31)

Romans 3:24-26, “

Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: *that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*.

”

Titus 3:7, “

***That being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.**

”

One of my Facebook visitors recently got upset with me for teaching the doctrine of “

ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED

”

(OSAS).

Well, like it or not friend OSAS is exactly what the inspired King James Bible teaches!!! Here is what this unsaved religious man believes:

> “I don’t believe in once saved always saved. I do believe in once saved always saved if one continues in repentance enduring to the end, or another way to say it is deny yourself pick up tour cross daily mortifying the deeds of the body.” ([1]source)

Dear reader, that is a 100 % works-based counterfeit plan of salvation! The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. We do not get saved by repenting, we get saved by BELIEVING! The guy who posted the preceding heresy has been deceived by Satan, errantly thinking that “

repentance

”

means

“to turn away from sin” to be saved. This is the [2]Devil’s lie that Evangelist Ray Comfort preaches! **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me *hath everlasting life*.”** No where in the Holy Bible are we taught that eternal life will come in the future; but rather, Jesus promised that whosoever BELIEVES on Him HATH (now and forever) ETERNAL LIFE!!!

Eternal life once given by God, cannot be lost for any reason, because it is a gift. **John 10:28-29,**

“

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. **My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is**

able to pluck them out of my Father's hand." Calvinists and other heretics, who claim that you must continue repenting to be saved (aka, the perseverance of the saints), are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. The Word of God is very clear, as I just showed you, that once a person receives eternal life by faith, it is a DONE DEAL LUCILLE!

> **Galatians 3:1-3, "**
>
> ***O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? *Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*"**

Kindly said, the guy who posted the earlier quote on Facebook, about having to continue repenting to know that you're saved, is a child of Satan. There is no way that he is confused but still saved. If you have the wrong mindset friend, then you are NOT saved. In the preceding Scripture passage, the Apostle Paul is upset with the churches of Galatia, because they had been infiltrated by a works-based cult. Paul had previously started these churches in Galatia, then moved on in his missionary journey to start more churches. But he received word that heresy had crept into these churches, corrupting them, turning them away from the hope of the Gospel of free grace. Calvinism is of the Devil.

Anybody who says that you cannot KNOW right now, 100 % that you are saved securely and forever, is a liar! Forgiveness of sin and eternal life are the solemn promise of almighty God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). **1st Corinthians 1:21b** promises salvation **" TO THEM THAT BELIEVE.**

" No mention is made of living a LIFESTYLE to get to Heaven. Dr. Steve Pettit (the ecumenical and theologically corrupt president of Bob Jones University since 2014) is a child of the Devil, [3]who preaches the Calvinist lie that you must live a lifestyle to be saved. The Apostle Paul plainly declares

"

THE GOSPEL

"

in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Christ's DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION. This is the GOOD NEWS by which we are saved, if we BELIEVE it! (cf. Romans 1:16).

So Paul writes his Epistle, calling them "fools" for starting out in faith, but then adding works. This clearly shows that they were never saved at all, but misunderstood from the beginning. A genuine believer CANNOT be moved away from the truth of the Gospel. I got saved at age 13 and I have never been led astray by a false gospel. You DON'T have to continue anything to be saved. Once you put your trust in Christ, God seals you with His blessed Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13). You are now and forever a redeemed child of God.

Beware of the Satanic lie that says you are saved by grace, but then when you get saved you must live a certain way—do this, stop that, continue doing this, forsake that, et cetera. That is a false plan of salvation, which is another gospel that cannot produce the new birth in Christ.

Either God does the saving, all of it, or else you don't get grace!!! ...

[4]

[5]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong (Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

[6]I’m Sick Of This Lordship Salvation Mess (Pastor Jack Hyles)

[7]Is Lordship Salvation a Counterfeit form of the Gospel Message? (Dr. Lindstrom)

Here is one of my very favorite sermons by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold called: “Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible!” ...

“Calvinism And Grace Are Not Compatible!

”

(

by Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold

)

Another one of my favorite preachers is Dr. Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), who was the longtime faithful founding pastor of Calvary Community Church in Tampa, Florida for 42 years. Pastor Lindstrom is best known for this tremendous sermon called: "HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION"...

“ HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION ”

(by Pastor Hank Lindstrom)

You CANNOT backslide out of your salvation! IT IS GOD’S SALVATION according to **Philippians 3:9,**

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:” To go to Heaven, you need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! You get His righteousness by faith. That is what Jesus means in **Matthew 6:33, “But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you.”** We need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, the [8]imputed righteousness of God by faith (Romans 4:4-7).

Getting saved is a matter of JUSTIFICATION by God, through faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). The life we live after we get saved is a matter of SANCTIFICATION, as we grow in God’s grace (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2). Grace was not "cheap," it cost God His only begotten Son (John 3:16), and it cost Jesus His own life (John 10:17). It is important to understand that the unsaved man is still under the curse of Old Testament LAW. **Galatians 3:13, "Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith."**

But the believer is now and forever under God’s GRACE, so that when we sin as saints, God’s **"GRACE DID MUCH MORE ABOUND" (Romans 5:20b). Acts 13:39b** says that every believer is freely **"JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS."** Yes, a believer CAN live like the Devil and still go to Heaven, because eternal life is a gift (Romans 6:23). If we were obligated in any way to give up sins, surrender to serve and follow Christ, or do good works, then salvation could not be by grace (Romans 11:6). Now, this does not give any believer God’s permission nor

blessing to willfully sin. **Romans 3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."**

Jesus didn't come to do away with the law, He came to fulfil the law (Matthew 5:17). Jesus did what no man in history has ever done, He perfectly fulfilled the law. That is why Christ was acceptable as the sacrificial Lamb of God for the sins of the whole world (John 1:29; 1st John 2:2). God is not an absent Father, He scourges and chastises His disobedient children (Hebrews 12:6-8). I think "Pilgrim's Progress" author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best:

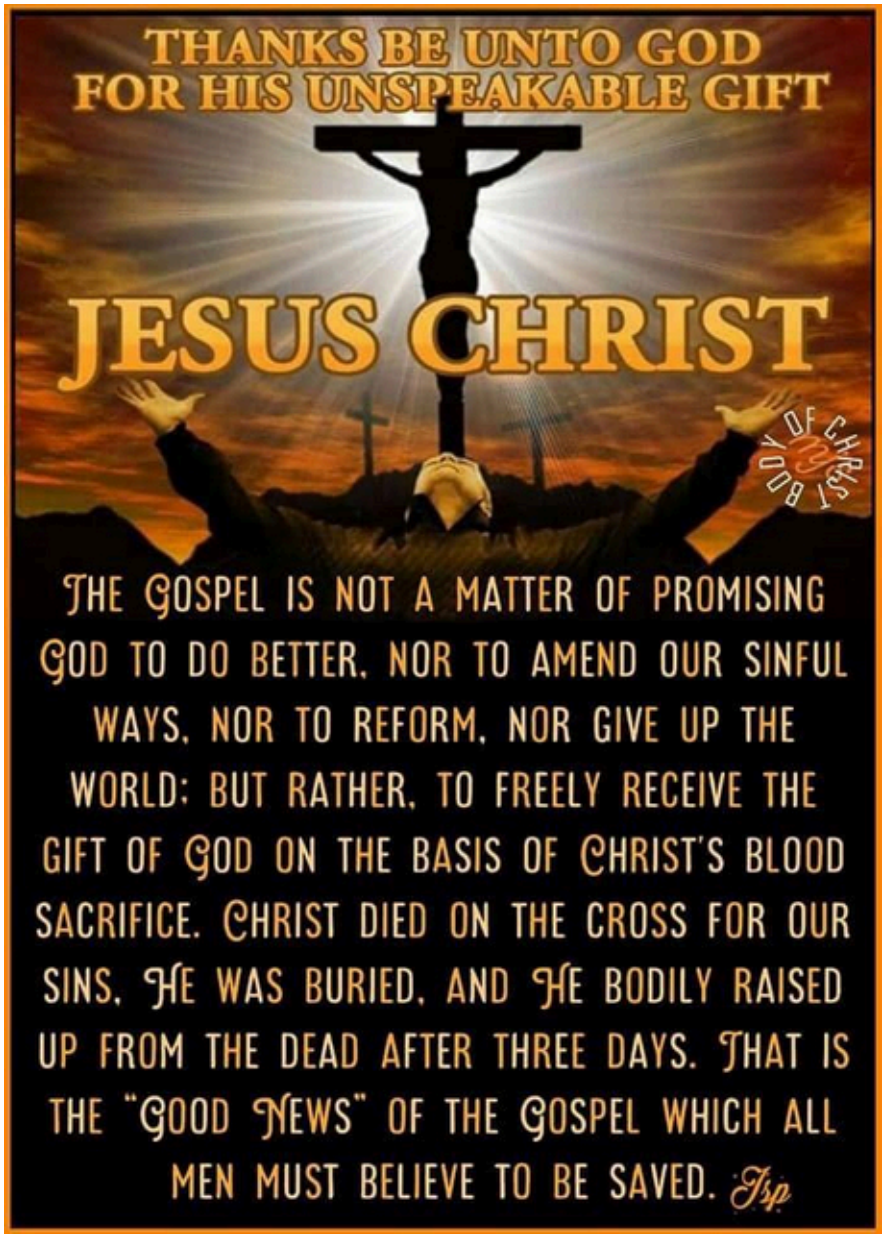
> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without, and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

So we MUST keep justification without by faith, completely separate from sanctification within by the Holy Spirit. To combine and confuse these two things is a counterfeit plan of salvation, because then the focus becomes YOU instead of JESUS. I am not accepted by God for what I do. I am accepted by faith for what Jesus has already done through the cross of Calvary. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

> "You are not going to be lost when you get to Hell. If you are without Christ, you are lost right now. Your trial is already over. You've already been sentenced. You're just waiting for execution morning to roll around." —Brother Lester Roloff

A genuine born-again believer has the mindset that CHRIST PAID IT ALL, and my only part in salvation is to cease from my own efforts (works) and REST completely in Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"
>
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, " [9]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay! "
>
> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"



1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699/posts/427202282290253?comment_id=428681112142370&reply_comment_id=428736775470137&notif_id=1639375324104632&notif_t
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
5. http://soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
6. http://soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
7. https://youtu.be/tCYpUpDtmwI
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/imputation.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg3l9wYU5B7xq_TOpiatV5Nf6CKqqSx-DL2OqMu5bENMGlIfjv75lHbasX9EiLTb6AKZW44jGCDUQBIOqareIucDe-57czDoFn4O_4oM8ZWpjEN

2.12.5 I’m Simply Saved (2021-12-14 14:43)

Ephesians 2:8-10, “*For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God*: Not of works, lest any man should boast. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.”

IT IS VERY SIMPLE TO BE SAVED: GRACE ALONE, THROUGH FAITH ALONE IN CHRIST ALONE, PLUS NOTHING/ MINUS NOTHING!!!

I’m not saved for all eternity because I "gave my life to Jesus."

I’m saved for all eternity because JESUS gave HIS Life for me!

I’m not saved because I picked up MY cross and followed Jesus.

I’m saved because JESUS picked up HIS Cross and shed HIS precious sinlessly spotless blood on it as the complete atonement (payment) for ALL of my sins.

I’m not saved because I make Jesus "lord of my life."

I’m saved because I trusted in Jesus ALONE (and in NONE of my own works) as my Savior (BELIEVING He died for all of my sins past, present and future, was buried and rose again on the 3rd Day according to the Scriptures for my justification - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4)

I know I have eternal life not because I perfectly obey the 10 commandments, repent of my sins and live a 100 % holy and perfect Christian life.

I know I have eternal life because Jesus promised me in His Word that when I trusted Him ALONE as my Savior that He gave me eternal life as a FREE GIFT! (John 3:16, John 5:24, John 6:47, 1st John 5:13)

I’m saved not based on anything I DO!

I’m saved because I have placed my faith solely in what Jesus Christ has already DONE (His death, burial and resurrection) for me!

JESUS CHIST did all the work and gets all the glory!

Praise His Holy Name!

Thank you Lord Jesus for saving a wretch like me!

And let us not leave out the CROSS upon which Christ died for our sins! Beware of the CROSS-LESS, BLOODLESS and RESURRECTIONLESS GOSPEL being preached in many churches today!!! Jehovah’s Witnesses errantly believe that Jesus only resurrected in His Spirit, but not physically in His body. They are oh so wrong! Christ raised up physically and was seen visibly by over 500 brethren at once (1st Corinthians 15:6). Every false prophet and false messiah are still dead in their graves (e.g., Muhammad, Zoroaster, Buddha, Sun Myung Moon, Hara Krishna, et cetera). JESUS IS RISEN!!! CHRIST’S TOMB IS EMPTY!!! We serve a risen Savior!

I’m not saved for all eternity because I gave my life to Jesus Christ. Judas gave his life to Jesus, being one of His very Apostles, yet the Bible says Judas still had a devil in him (John 6:70).

I’M SIMPLY SAVED

for an eternity because JESUS Himself gave HIS own life on the Cross of Calvary for me, two thousand years ago!

I’m not saved for all eternity because I picked up MY cross and followed Jesus” I’m simply saved for an eternity because JESUS Himself picked up HIS own Cross and shed HIS

precious, sinless, spotless, blood on it, as the complete atonement (payment) for ALL of my PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE sins.

I'm not saved for all eternity because I "repented of my sins." No one has ever repented of all their sins! The Bible says that even our righteousness is as "filth" to God (Isaiah 64:6).

I'M SIMPLY SAVED

for an eternity because JESUS Himself washed away all my sins with HIS own precious blood and made me white like snow with HIS own Righteousness in the eyes of God The Father FOREVER (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I'm not saved for all eternity because I MAKE Jesus the Lord of my life. The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 called Jesus "Lord, Lord." They followed Christ, but Christ denied knowing them! How could that happen? Unfortunately, very easily! All it takes to go to Hell forever is to just do things your own way instead of God's way. What is God's way? I'm glad you asked. **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God the Father is to simply BELIEVE on His only begotten Son, Jesus!!!

I'M SIMPLY SAVED

for an eternity because JESUS Himself is my personal Savior.

Once I have believed on JESUS ALONE (and in NONE of my own self righteous works, human self efforts, religious works or good works, et cetera), I am eternally SAVED.

Once I have believed on HIM ALONE

for eternal salvation, trusting in HIS once-for-all finished redemptive work ALONE for eternal life,

I am eternally SAVED.

I'm not saved for all eternity because I received Charismatic sign gifts of BREAKTHROUGH, being slain in the Spirit, speaking in tongues, or having been delivered from demons or evil spirits and poverty, et cetera.

I'M SIMPLY SAVED

for an eternity because JESUS Himself is The Gospel of Grace, and HE ALONE is the very One Who died on the Cross of Calvary for ALL (PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE) of my sins. JESUS was buried and bodily raised up from the dead (on the 3rd day according to the Scriptures) for my justification in the eyes of a JUST, RIGHTEOUS and HOLY GOD. If Jesus is still dead He cannot save anyone! When He resurrected from the dead, our faith in Jesus was validated and justified (not in vain). That is what the Bible means in **Romans 10:11, "For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."** No one who trusts in Jesus will ever be disappointed. That is what Romans 10:11 means. You are safe in Christ!!! We serve a RISEN SAVIOR!!! ...

I serve a risen Saviour, He's in the world today
I know that He is living, whatever men may say
I see His hand of mercy, I hear His voice of cheer
And just the time I need Him He's always near

He lives (He lives), He lives (He lives), Christ Jesus lives today
He walks with me and talks with me

Along life's narrow way
He lives (He lives), He lives (He lives), Salvation to impart
You ask me how I know He lives?
He lives within my heart

I'm not saved for all eternity because I perfectly obey the Ten Commandments, or keep and follow the LAW of Moses, or offer something else on the altar to God, or forsake my sinful lifestyle, or forsake the world, or live a holy and perfect life, or being a good moral person AND very spiritual religious person. If we could live a perfect life, then there would have been no need for the blessed Savior to die on the cross to pay for our sins, but HE DID! All men are sinners (Romans 3:23).

I'M SIMPLY SAVED

for eternity because JESUS Himself promised to save them that BELIEVE on Him (John 6:47). I know I am saved for eternity because God in His inspired and preserved authoritative Word, PROMISED eternal life to anyone that BELIEVES in His only begotten Son (John 3:16).

I have BELIEVED on Him alone as my all-sufficient Savior for the forgiveness of all my sins. I have TRUSTED in HIS Gospel (Good News) alone, and God gave me His FREE GIFT of ETERNAL LIFE.

I'M SIMPLY SAVED based on my faith in:

- WHO Jesus is (the Christ, the only begotten Son of God)
- WHAT He did two thousand years ago at Calvary (He *died* on a cross for our sins, was *buried* and bodily *resurrected* three days later)
- WHY He did it for me (because I am a sinner that deserves to be punished in Hell forever).

THIS IS VERY POWERFUL BECAUSE THE GOSPEL NEVER GETS OLD!!!!

1 John 5:13 King James Version (KJV)
13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

Romans 3:22-23 King James Version (KJV)
22 Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:
23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

Romans 6:23 King James Version (KJV)
23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Ephesians 2:8-9 King James Version (KJV)
8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:
9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

John 3:14-18 King James Version (KJV)
14 And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.
16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.
17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.
18 He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

John 5:24 King James Version (KJV)
24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

John 6:47 King James Version (KJV)
47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

Acts 4:12 King James Version (KJV)
12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

1 Corinthians 15:1-4 King James Version (KJV)
15 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;
4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

2.12.6 Have You Believed A Counterfeit Gospel? (2021-12-14 16:29)

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, "For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

And no marvel; for *Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light*. Therefore it is no great thing if *his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness*; whose end shall be according to their works."

I was reading today that [1]ALL of the 'Dead Sea Scrolls' at the Bible Museum Of The Bible are forgeries! Likewise, [2]much of what we read on the internet is fake, as much as 60 %, including the fake people! As much as [3]50 % of all fine art is fake! We live in a world of deception!!!

Things are no different when it comes to THE TRUTH. What saith the Scripture?

Ephesians 5:6, "

***Let no man deceive you* with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. "** Let no man deceive you! The Bible says: LET NO MAN DECEIVE YOU!!!

Have you been deceived friend? Have you believed A LIE? Many churchgoers and Bible professors have! One of the biggest frauds ever perpetuated upon the churches is Calvinism (i.e.,

the false teachings of an unsaved infidel named John Calvin, 1509-1564). Please watch '[4]The Five Dangers Of Calvinism' (by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold).

Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible
(awesome sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

The Holy Bible is more than amazing! The Scriptures openly acknowledge that the human race is surrounded by false teachers (1st John 4:1), counterfeit Bibles (2nd Corinthians 2:17) and deception on all fronts that keep people out of Heaven (Luke 13:23-34).

Dear reader, the Devil is a LIAR! **John 8:44-45, "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. *And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not*."** I had never noticed it before, but in the preceding passage Jesus makes an amazing statement in verse 45.

In verse 44 Jesus describes the Devil as a murderer and a liar, but then in verse 45 He tells the crowd that they won't believe him.

I know how Jesus felt, as I warn pastors continually that they have been deceived by the Devil, but they refuse to believe THE TRUTH that I tell them. The Bob Jones University crowd are a perfect example, [5]who are sadly blinded by the Devil, infected with deadly Calvinism.

I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College this past summer in July of 2021. I was disgusted at a Wednesday night Bible study to hear associate pastor, Tim Zacharias, get up and teach the church that "Repentance is a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior." (That is an exact quote!) I contacted the senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, to address my concerns over their doctrine. Sadly, Pastor Redlin emailed me back and defended Tim Zacharias 100 %. This just evidences how easily the Devil creeps Calvinism into the churches and Bible colleges!

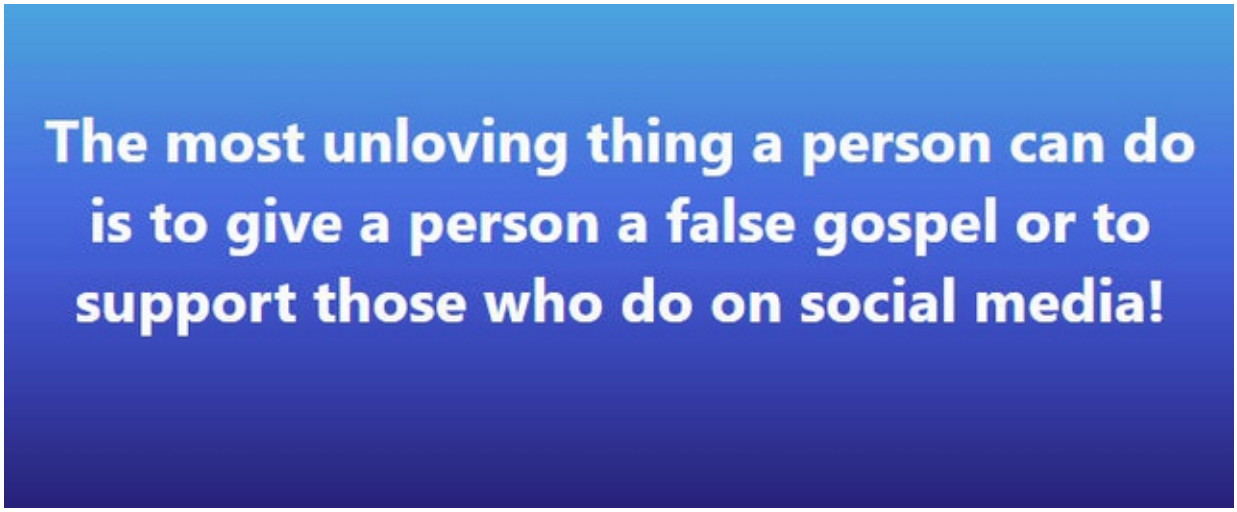
Repentance is a change of mind, but it DOESN'T lead to a change of behavior. A changed life is the **"fruit"** of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), which is an entirely separate matter of sanctification, not justification. The greatest thing we can do as God's children today is to **"REBUKE THEM SHARPLY"** who subvert whole households, that others may be sound in the faith (Titus 1:10-13). **Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."** Jesus is precious!!!

Dear friend, Satan is a master counterfeiter, a skilled thief and a con-man like no other. Lucifer is a clever devil. The Bible tells us in **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."** The Devil wants everyone to go to Hell with him!!! Satan blinds the minds of unbelievers to hinder them from seeing the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel, lest they be saved. The Devil does this through humanism, worldly philosophy, false religion, false Bibles, false doctrine, false Christ's and other *isms* and schisms.

'[6]The Wicked King Wants Something You Have' (an awesome sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles from 1985). Let others know: *I AM NOT FOR SALE!!!* In the Old Testament, Queen Vashti let the king (her husband) know that she wasn't for sale, refusing to strip naked for the lustful pleasures of the king's quests at his perverse request. Amen and amen! Let everyone know that you are not for sale. Ladies, let the world know that you're body is not for sale! Your body is sacred to God, and it should be to you as well. If it's not for sale, don't advertise!

Deception is everywhere today!!! The Devil is a beautiful liar. **Romans 1:25, " *Who changed the truth of God into a lie*, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. "** What an indictment!!! The Bible says they CHANGED the truth of God into a lie. I cannot think of anything worse in this world, than to change God's TRUTH into a lie. How awful. How wicked. Yet, that is exactly what is going on in Bible colleges and churches all across America and the world. I saw this picture today on social media, which is very true...

[7]



I couldn't agree more! What saith the Scripture? **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** I am so disappointed in the Pensacola Christian

College (PCC) camp. What really bothers me is that Jeff Redlin (senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC) shamefully critiqued my website ministry, accusing me of “

finding weakness

”

in preachers.

Said humbly before God my Savior, Jeff Redlin isn’t worthy to tie my shoes, because I am a truth-teller and he is bidding Godspeed to the evildoers at Bob Jones University (BJU). SHAME on Jeff Redlin for siding with error, arrogance and falsehoods. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 119:104,**

“Through thy precepts I get understanding: *therefore I hate every false way*.” Something is wrong spiritually with PCC!

The Bible teaches that when we abide in the Scriptures as we ought, we begin to HATE EVERY FALSE WAY. So why does the PCC camp bid BJU Godspeed? While I am faithfully exposing the Calvinist heresy at BJU, PCC is hobnobbing and going along with it, like there’s not a problem. Dear reader, I am not merely

“

finding weaknesses

”

in preachers, I am faithfully REBUKING THEM SHARPLY as God commands in Titus 1:10-13, that they might be sound in the faith. Sadly, the BJU camp are stiffnecked and full of arrogance, [8]refusing to repent of their deadly Calvinist doctrine and corrupt Bible revisions. Woe unto the Bob Jones crowd!!!

One of the best ways to discover a fraud—whether it be art, news, counterfeit money or a false gospel—is to compare the item carefully to that which is original and authentic. When we compare the many bizarre and extrabiblical ideas, doctrines and plans of salvation being propagated today in the Bible colleges and churches, it is EASY to identify them as blatant frauds and imitations of the Devil. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;**
>
> **And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:**
>
> **”**

As we just read, THE GOSPEL (i.e., the Good News by which we are born-again) is threefold:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.

3. He physically RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

Anyone who comes to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their debt of sin, is immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. There is nothing in Paul's Gospel about "turning away from sinful behavior" to get to Heaven. Yet, this extra requirement is [9]found in thousands of corrupt Baptist churches and Bible colleges today.

What greatly disturbs me (and it should you too) is that nearly every professed Christian I know doesn't see any problem, no urgency and no mandate to take action to expose such damnable heresy! Folks, if we don't refute heresy, then who will? If not now, when? If not here, where? What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 5:11, "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*."**

I attended Campus Church at PCC for a few months. Jeff Redlin spent the summer teaching about man's work relationship with God. The guy couldn't preach his way out of a paperbag, sad to say! Pastor Redlin is definitely NOT the man for the job he has been hired to do at Campus Church. The place is dry, dead and full of spiritual deeper-lifers. There is virtually no soulwinning ministry at Campus Church, other than a new church member here and there.]

Honestly, I am so disappointed in Jeff Redlin as a pastor, that he criticized my soulwinning website ministry instead of commending me for taking A STAND (which he is too afraid to do) against the apostate Bob Jones University camp. But you see, you never expose the devil that you're sleeping with!!! Jeff Redlin and company at PCC are committing spiritual whoredom in a bed of wickedness with the Calvinist Bob Jones crowd! SHAME on them all!!!

The $64,000 question is: Have YOU been deceived dear friend? Are you genuinely born-again and secure in eternal life through childlike faith in Christ alone? Or are you worried and not sure of salvation—lied to by people like John MacArthur, Billy and Franklin Graham, Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit and Satan—who falsely told you that you must "be faithful to

run the race

" and "turn from your sin"

to know that your faith is genuine? The Devil is a beautiful liar dear reader. YOU alone must decide whether to believe the aforementioned ungodly lying false teachers, or BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST ALONE (Acts 16:30-31). I hope and pray that you will be smart enough to do the latter.

1. https://www.nationalgeographic.com/history/article/museum-of-the-bible-dead-sea-scrolls-forgeries
2. https://nymag.com/intelligencer/2018/12/how-much-of-the-internet-is-fake.html
3. https://news.artnet.com/market/over-50-percent-of-art-is-fake-130821
4. https://youtu.be/ch6niCdIv_Q
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp102515.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgyo3LoKjdtRhIZcOEEUg_V3UGGIOry6ek5I9K4OSadeWTKuCmQyyjw2Lz7rtMRhb9mUCpuBn6nM_88uH--PyEazlIkCzmz34fFeg_e0iOBkI-X
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhjnjoOB7OKoFxinTiHdxfswAUIBBlQhLbI1DH3mcQsj2zsqRg9sJgImOqRCSJ_DLulO2TT6OjAe7eWOxhYae_27TBfWveoI8DlEOP9UhZ61V2n

---

2.12.7 Only One Life, Twill Son Be Past, Only What's Done For Christ Will Last (2021-12-26 01:36)

1st Peter 1:13-21, "Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; *As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation*; Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. *And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear*: Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God."

I love that passage of Scripture. The Bible admonishes us as believers to **"pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:"** Why fear? Simply because we must give account to God someday in eternity for our very words (Matthew 12:36), our thoughts (Proverbs 24:12), and our deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:14). 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11 warns that every believer will face **"THE TERROR OF THE LORD."** In Psalms 6:1 David begged God not to chasten him in **"Thy hot displeasure."** People today have lost their fear of God because of our decadent, depraved and degenerate culture in America, but God is greatly to be feared my friend. If you're not afraid now, you will be. [1]YOU WILL BE!!! **Hebrews 10:31, "**

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

"

[2]The Degeneration Of Our Nation
(Brother Lester Roloff, 1914-1982)

Sadly, we've got a bunch of wimps for pastors today, like Jeff Redlin at Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). PCC needs a much better pastor to lead and influence their students. It is tragic that PCC's leaders have chosen a [3]Caspar Milquetoast type of guy, lacking genuine compassion for hurting people, lacking a fervent zeal for soulwinning, lacking the balls to STAND against the Calvinist cult at Bob Jones University (BJU).

In July of 2021 Pastor Jeff Redlin foolishly critiqued my ministry, deriding me for "finding weaknesses" in other preachers. The truth is that I am faithfully contending **"for the faith once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3), "REBUKING THEM SHARPLY" (Titus 1:10-13)**, exposing the damnable Calvinist doctrine of devils being preached by Dr. Steve Pettit at BJU today. Instead of joining me in the battle of the ages to defend the inspiration of God's Word, Redlin chooses rather to side with the enemy, bidding Godspeed to evildoers instead of exposing them (Romans 16:17-18).

Charles Thomas Studd, often known as "C. T. Studd" (2 December 1860[4][1] – 16 July 1931), was a British missionary, a contributor to '[5]The Fundamentals,' and a cricketer. Pastor Studd

is famous for writing the following Christ-honoring masterpiece of poetry:

Only One Life

Missionary C. T. Studd (1860-1931)

Two little lines I heard one day, Traveling along life's busy way;
Bringing conviction to my heart, And from my mind would not depart;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, yes only one, Soon will its fleeting hours be done;
Then, in 'that day' my Lord to meet, And stand before His Judgment seat;
Only one life,' twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, the still small voice, Gently pleads for a better choice
Bidding me selfish aims to leave, And to God's holy will to cleave;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, a few brief years, Each with its burdens, hopes, and fears;
Each with its days I must fulfill, living for self or in His will;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
When this bright world would tempt me sore, When Satan would a victory score;
When self would seek to have its way, Then help me Lord with joy to say;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Give me Father, a purpose deep, In joy or sorrow Thy word to keep;
Faithful and true what e'er the strife, Pleasing Thee in my daily life;
Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Oh let my love with fervor burn, And from the world now let me turn;
Living for Thee, and Thee alone, Bringing Thee pleasure on Thy throne;
Only one life, "twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.
Only one life, yes only one, Now let me say, "Thy will be done";
And when at last I'll hear the call, I know I'll say 'twas worth it all";
Only one life,' twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.

Amen and amen! This writing is right up there with [6]Missionary Jim Elliot's (1927-1956) famous statement: "He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep, to gain that which he cannot lose." Elliot was martyred as a missionary, one of five people killed during [7]Operation Auca, an attempt to evangelize the Huaorani people of Ecuador.

Dear reader, this life will be over before we know it. What are you doing for God? Or better said, what are you allowing God to do THROUGH YOU for the cause of Jesus Christ. The world is full of beautiful people, but every single one of them will be dead in 150 years. There were billions of handsome young men and gorgeous young women during the 18th century, but they are all dead now!

Emma Martina Luigia Morano OMRI (November 29, 1899 – April 15, 2017) was an Italian super-centenarian who, before her death at the age of 117 years and 137 days, was the world's oldest

living person whose age had been verified, and the last living person to have been verified as being born in the 1800s. THEY'RE ALL GONE!!! There's nobody still alive from the 1800's. Dear friend, your time is soon coming, and mine also, when we will go the way of the dead. But the Holy Bible gives us a remarkable promise, like no other book in existence

—the promise of eternal life through simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ.

Jim Elliot, the missionary I just mentioned, came to know Jesus Christ as his personal Savior at age 6. I got saved at age 13. Pastors' Jack Hyles and Curtis Hutson both were saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson was also saved at the tender age of 6. I have read statistically that 80 % of all Christians got saved before the age of 18. I certainly believe that percentage.

What saith the Scripture? **Luke 18:16-17, "But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.**

Verily I say unto you, *Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein*." This passage doesn't mean that only biological children can be saved. It means that unless you humble yourself as a little child, yielding yourself to the 'Good News' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ *crucified, buried and resurrected* three days later, you won't go to Heaven (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

To be born-again, you must humble yourself to admit that you need a Savior. You must humble yourself to place all your trust in the only begotten Son of God. A lot of wealthy people resent the very idea of putting their faith in a poor Jewish carpenter from Nazareth, who they have never seen, to take them to a place they've never been. Rich people often think they already have a form of heaven on earth, so they disregard warnings from the Holy Bible.

The rich man who died and went to Hell, in Luke 16:19-32, pleaded with Abraham to send Lazarus from the dead, to warn the rich man's five living brothers. Abraham made a startling statement in **Luke 16:31,**

"And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

" Dear reader, if you will not take heed to the inspired written Word of God, then you've already made your decision, and nothing else will sway your decision. God said that, not me. Salvation is YOU taking GOD at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. That is the only part that we have in getting saved, to simply BELIEVE what God has recorded in His Word about the death, burial and resurrection of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.**

"

1. https://youtu.be/g57LxM-GcSc
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/steps_in_the_degeneration_of_our_nation.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/casper_milquetoast.htm
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Studd#cite_note-1
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Fundamentals
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jim_Elliot
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Auca
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgL1-HsTaPFoJVu2bO02fc7O_-L_igO2n8U5KYABj7n9QslyYU2n6kqX0zGx0ICFz1PYB2Uhh7Cw_QL8k_HwRo8CiH360l-y_FpOKjYBxCXa43h

---

2.12.8 We All Have An Appointment With Death (2021-12-26 01:37)

Hebrews 9:27-28,

“

And as *it is appointed unto men once to die*, but after this the judgment: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

1768

”

I was thinking this week about George Harrison (1943-2001) of The Beatles. George was such a beautiful man. He had a great sense of humor. George loved life and people. Sadly, he didn’t love the living God of the Holy Bible. Like tens of millions of American children, I remember seeing ’The Beatles’ on television and I instantly loved their music. My favorite song by The Beatles, which I have seen bring men to tears, is ’All My Loving’…

All My Loving (by The Beatles)

Eerily, “All My Loving” was the song playing on the hospital radio, while medics were trying desperately to save John Lennon’s life in 1980, after being shot by a nutcase with a .22 caliber gun. Mark Chapman (the gunman) is still serving life in prison in New York state. Gloria Chapman, Mark’s wife, is an amazing woman, a born-again Christian, who has remained married to Mark for the past 40 years! She flies a few times a year to New York for pizza and congenial visits. I have always been intrigued by the history of The Beatles, from start to finish. The band has at least 140 iconic hits, which are truly masterpieces of music. I am a musician myself, so you may not understand my infatuation with The Beatles if you don’t love music like I do. It amazes me how those young men were able to come up with so many beautiful songs, and incredible poetic lyrics like "Strawberry Fields" and "Penny Lane."

Now, before someone roasts me over their self-righteous legalistic flames, I do not sanction The Beatles. Today we look back on The Beatles as a novelty, but during their youth and hey day The Beatles led millions of youth into lives of sexual immorality, drug abuse and false religion. Sadly, none of The Beatles have honored Jesus Christ with their lives. I heard Paul McCartney boasting on a Late Night TV show a few years ago, that their U.S. tour manager brought them two prostitutes each in Las Vegas. Sin is no longer awful as it once was. Romans 7:13 teaches that God gave us His Law so that sin would become **"exceedingly sinful."** [1]I wrote this article addressing whether or not Sir Paul McCartney is a Christian.

When I realize that Paul is going to Hell very soon, at age 79, it makes me sad, because I don’t want to see someone that I admire so much burn in Hell forever. But dear reader, Paul has made his own choice! I am saddened that George is almost assuredly burning in Hell this moment and forever. Why? It is simply because no one can go to Heaven who is a sinner. You read correctly! NO ONE who has ever commit even one sin can enter into the Kingdom of God (James 2:10). So then who can go to Heaven? On your own it is impossible. That is why God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross to pay our sin debt. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay.

You see friend, to be permitted into Heaven when you die, YOU MUST BE 100 % SINLESS AND PERFECT, JUST LIKE GOD. But you say, "That is utterly impossible!" Yes, you are absolutely right. That is why we all need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of *God’s righteousness*, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** Have you, dear friend, submitted yourself unto the righteousness of God, which is through faith alone in Christ Jesus? I have. I got saved at age 13, by simply ceasing from my own efforts and RESTING completely in Jesus Christ, and what He did to pay for my sins on the cross. It’s that easy, free and simple to be saved. Simple BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

I have always loved George Harisson's music. George wrote this song...

Here Comes The Sun (by The Beatles)

I began this article saying that I was thinking about George Harrison this week. I thought about him mainly because he died so young, at only age 58. George ruined his health with cigarettes. In nearly every picture of him, he has a cancer stick in his mouth. Tobacco kills! Most people don't know that a crazy lunatic on prescription drugs broke into George's home in 1999, stabbing him 40 times! George's wife stopped him, hitting the criminal over the head with a vase. George came so close to dying. One of the stab wounds barely punctured his lung. Being famous has its pitfalls.

I loved George's sense of humor. He had just hired a new grounds-keeper to attend to the greenery of his mansion in England. It was the young guy's very first day on the job! While Harrison was being loaded by paramedics into the ambulance, George called him over and asked: "

So, how do you like working here so far?

" You gotta love George for his high spirits! I've studies his life. Harrison was a ladies man, a whoremonger (Hebrews 13:4).

It makes me sad to know that George's faith was in the false prophet Hara Krishna, instead of the Lord Jesus Christ. George thought Jesus was a good man, a prophet, a man full of wisdom, but by all indication Harrison never received Jesus Christ alone as His personal Savior. Jesus warned in John 3:7 that unless a man is born-again, he cannot enter into God's Kingdom. Being a generous, fun-loving and nice guy isn't enough to get anyone into Heaven! Jesus said in John 14:6 that He alone is the only way to God the Father.

If there's a chance that any of The Beatles will be in Heaven, it is John Lennon. You can verify online that for a brief time in his life, John professed faith in Jesus Christ. But because of public criticism against him, John fell away and did not mature in his faith (Luke 8:13). I would like to believe that this is the case with Lennon, but we simply do not know for sure. Was it just

a publicity stunt? Did John just decide (as so many millions of people do) to merely live the Christian life, but he wasn't genuinely born-again? I cannot tell you. I don't know.

I sure hope John Lennon is in Heaven. I would like to believe that before he died, that George Harrison accepted Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, but I find no evidence that he did. I do pray for The Beatles who are still alive (and I do literally pray for Paul and Ringo), that they would come to Christ before it is too late. There won't be any parties in the Lake of Fire, I promise you that on the authority of God's Word (Revelation 14:11).

I heard a sermon yesterday by Pastor Jack Hyles called:

"She Sojourned Seven Years." In this sermons Dr. Hyles says:

"I'd better be the worst of the best, than the best of the worst!" Yes Sir! The church on its worst day, is better than the world on its worst day!!! The Beatles are of the world. That doesn't mean it is a sin to listen to their music. I don't see any harm in listening to songs like "Penny Lane" and "'Til There Was You" and "Silly Little Love Songs" (by Wings). I love those songs and grew up hearing them on the radio. They are not Christian songs, just like our national anthem and children's nursery songs are not Christian songs either.

As a Bible preacher, I take a stand against The Beatles because people need to know the truth. Although much of their music is pretty and enjoyable, the lifestyles of these unsaved men has been worldly and of the Devil. Today, as far as I can tell, The Beatles have matured and are living decent lives. But that doesn't make them Christians! Paul McCartney gave up substance abuse over 40 years ago. Paul is the epitome today of good health at age 79.

I have read that Ringo became a Christian, joining the Church of England. If that be true, George is still as lost as the Devil, because in the Church of Christ people are required to be water baptized (the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration) to go to Heaven. Friend, not one verse in the Holy Bible says to get dunked in a baptistery to get your sins forgiven. You need God's imputed righteousness, which only comes through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

Someone who is older than me might criticize me for saying that I like The Beatles, but then they like Dean Martin (1917-1995), Frank Sinatra (1915-1998) or Sammy Davis Jr. (1925-1990). These three men were nicknamed "The Rat Pack" in Las Vegas, where they made their fortunes, mostly from entertainment. They drank booze, chased lewd women and lived lives of wickedness. Dean Martin was involved with the mob, which he later regretted his entire life. Sinatra was infamous for romancing underaged girls. Sammy Davis Jr. was made an honorary member of the 'Church of Satan' by its founder, Anton LaVey (1930-1997). The world is the world! So please understand that I separate my personal feelings (that I like The Beatles' music), from my Christian feelings (that they are serving their father, the Devil).

There are pastors whom I personally like (e.g., Marty Herron). But my Christian view of him is that he is a deadly snake, a wicked man who belongs in prison. Some people cannot separate their Christian opinion from their personal feelings, but I can and do. That is why when I met Pastor Herron at the GPO Mall on Guam in 2018, I walked right up and shook his hand. His mouth literally dropped open, because he was astonished that I wasn't upset with him, after I wrote and published hundreds of articles exposing the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Kindly said, and God knows my heart, if Pastor Herron had simply invited me back to church, we would have become friends and I would have removed all my writings against him and Harvest from the web, but he refused. [2]This ongoing battle between me and the Bob Jones University camp has always been a matter of principle, and not my own feelings. They made an issue

of my telling THE TRUTH in 2014 at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which compelled me to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY (Titus 1:13-14) for their ungodly pastors telling me to shut up. God wants us to SPEAK UP; Satan wants us to SHUT UP! I'm speaking up!!!

George Harrison died in 2001, at only age 58. That was too young! I like to mention the year someone was born, and the year they died, as a reminder to all my web visitors that life is so short! We're here today and gone tomorrow! The days quickly turn into weeks, and then months, and before you know it years have passed, and decades. By God's grace, I will turn 55 years old on march 5, 2022. I will officially be a senior citizen. Say it ain't so! Where did my life go? It seems like just yesterday that I was playing football with my buddies in the street in Chicago where I grew up. It seems like just yesterday that I was playing the console video game "Space Invaders" at the local burger hangout for teenagers, while hearing the popular song "Tom Sawyer" by Rush (which mentions the game Space Invaders). It was great to be a teenager in the 1970 and 1980's! I loved it! But now I am old and in chronic neck pain all the time. My how time flies. My life will soon be over (and so will yours).

The $64,000 question is: "Have you been born again?" I mentioned being "born again" to a co-worker about 30 years ago, to which he replied: "That born-again stuff doesn't make any sense to me!" Well of course it doesn't, which is why Jesus explained it to Nicodemus in John chapter three. I encourage you dear reader to [3]read or [4]listen to John chapter 3, again and again, until it makes sense to you.

God told Adam and Eve that the day they sinned, they would die. The deceitful serpent told Eve that she wouldn't die, saying that God had lied to her. So Eve did eat, and then gave the forbidden fruit to Adam and he also did eat. They didn't die physically, just as the serpent had said. But they DID die spiritually, just as God had said. So both God and the serpent, didn't tell Adam and Eve all the facts. God was speaking in spiritual terms, but the serpent (Satan) was speaking in physical terms. That has been the way it is since the beginning—Satan appeals to our carnal flesh, but God's Holy Spirit appeals to our spirit. **Romans 8:4, "That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after *the flesh*, but after *the Spirit*."** The Devil always appeals to our fleshly desires, tempting us to eat the forbidden fruit of sin; but the Holy Spirit always encourages us to walk in the Spirit of the Lord, that we might please God.

Life is so short! I could mention thousands of examples of people who have died so young. I watched a documentary today about World War II. The last battle fought by U.S. Soldiers was on the Japanese island of Okinawa in 1945. In one day 3,500 men were killed. U.S. President, Franklin D. Roosevelt cried when he heard this tragic news. Before it was over, at the end of 82 days of fighting, a total of 12,281 U.S. soldiers were killed just on Okinawa. The reason why the battle was so intense was that Okinawa was Japanese territory, not some rogue island in the Pacific. All toll, the war with Japan cost 25,000,000 lives. The saddest part is that 19,000,000 of those killed were civilians. Wars are started by old men, fought by young men, and everybody in the middle loses!

Just last week deadly tornadoes set down in the wee hours of the morning, killing 88 people! [5]One just one block 7 children were killed. One victim was [6]a precious 3-year-old little girl. Why do such tragedies happen? It is because of sin dear reader (Romans 5:12). It's not because of the particular sins of the people killed. Jesus made this truth clear in Luke 13:1-5). It is because of sin in general. The human race is depraved. All men are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). Every human being is a guilty sinner, both by nature and by choice.

The Bible says in Ecclesiastes 9:11 that "TIME AND CHANGE" happeneth to all. That is an easy verse to remember because of "911." Those people were in the right place at the wrong time

on 911. Have you ever thought about that? You can be in the wrong place at the right time, or the right place at the wrong time, or the right place at the right time, but you CANNOT be in the wrong place at the wrong time!!! If you were in the wrong place at the wrong time, you wouldn't be there at all! So keep that in mind.

The GOOD NEW is that God doesn't want anyone to perish into Hell in their sins (2nd Peter 3:9). God in His wondrous love has made a free way of escape, through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** Simply BELIEVE dear friend. BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of the living God, Who died in your place on Calvary's cross, to pay your dent of sin. Jesus was buried and three days later He miraculously resurrected from the dead victoriously. This is "THE GOSPEL" by which we are saved, if we BELIEVE IT! (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required by God oh needy sinner, than simple childlike faith in the Gospel.

We all have an appointment with death. Only God knows that appointed time. It could be a fatal car crash this afternoon. It could be a sudden brain aneurysm, where a vein bursts. Or perhaps it will be a sudden heart-attack, which is what killed Pastor Jack Hyles in 2001. It could be a slower death, like prostate cancer, which killed Dr. Curtis Hutson in 1995. What will it be friend? We simply don't know until we know! Although I am ready to go to be with Jesus, I hope that God will give me as much time on earth as possible, so I can continue preaching THE TRUTH. I suffer in constant chronic neck pain.

My heart breaks to see so many stupid pastors today, like Jeff Redlin at Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Calvinists in the corrupt Bob Jones University camp. These wicked men only care about money, but they would never admit to such a shameful thing. Their *deeds* say otherwise than their *words*. I am faithfully exposing the error within the demonic BJU campo today, including their use, sale and support of the Devil's corruptible seed!

By changing the Word of God, Satan has lured tens of millions of churchgoers away from the inspired Word of God, leading them instead into the modern ecumenical church movement. [7]The Devil's goal is to replace Bible theology with spirituality. But that is a different article for another day. Right now I am encouraging you to think about the fact that YOU dear reader have an appointment with death. I am ready for my appointment, are you?

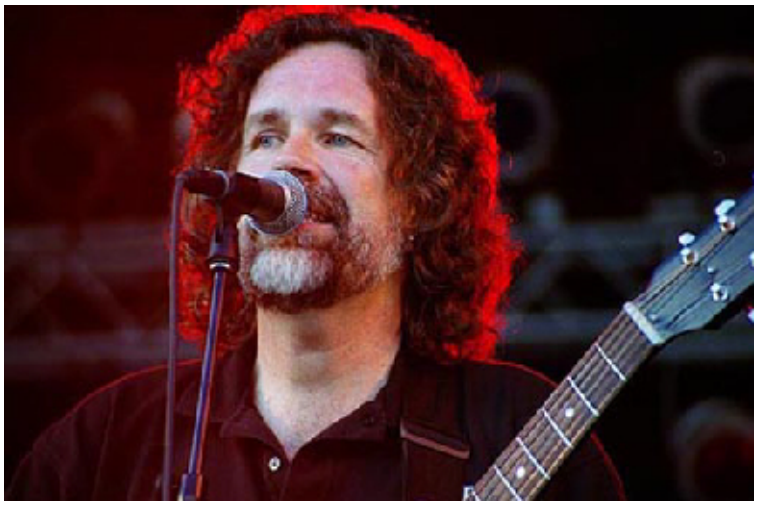
1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/atheism/paul_mccartney.htm
2. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John%203&version=KJV
4. https://youtu.be/eS2UlJApJvI
5. https://www.fox13news.com/news/tornado-killed-7-children-on-a-single-kentucky-street
6. https://www.wlky.com/article/i-never-heard-my-3-year-old-say-anything-toddler-dead-in-kentucky-tornadoes/38529894
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj_EqmI-2uOS5iBiwK_xw5wx-oaOhEN7NwrhUQKNXb1Th-NyfPO-Hn6V5xbQlXEW2x66vDO-B1VsFUoP1znnzigfxPsbVStU0tQpxQ2hqCmSpuP

2.12.9 And The World Passeth Away... (2021-12-27 01:24)

1st John 2:15, " And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. "

Please understand that I don't condemn anyone, for the Bible condemns all of us as guilty, dirty, rotten, hell-deserving sinners. My salvation solely rests in Christ's righteousness, because of the precious blood that He gave for our sins. My intention is not to be unkind; but rather, to address the issue of salvation.

[1]



Brad Delp in 1970

On March 9th, 2007 I was saddened to hear about the suicide of [2]Boston lead singer [3]Brad Delp, who was only 55. What many fans of Boston don't know is that all vocals on the first three albums were sang by Brad Delp exclusively. That's quite amazing from a musician's perspective. [4]Tom Scholz, the bands leader, has often been referred to as a musical genius.

Boston's debut album, Boston (1976), sold over 17,000,000 copies! Tragically, Brad Delp committed suicide on March 9th by placing two charcoal grills in his bathtub in New Hampshire. He died of carbon monoxide poisoning. Mr. Delp had been a vegetarian for 37 years, and took care of his health. Brad certainly wasn't your typical drug-addict, wild-partying Rocker. Brad was known to break out the apple juice after his concerts instead of booze.

[5]

Brad Delp in 2006

Sadly, and tragically, I fear that Brad Delp is suffering in Hell this moment. Jesus said in **Matthew 16:26, "For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?"** Jesus plainly taught in **John 3:3, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

Being a nice guy like Brad, who raised lots of money for various charities, and was a decent person, just isn't enough to merit Heaven. I know this upsets many people to hear, but you'd better obey the Bible. The Scriptures tell us frankly that Heaven cannot be merited in any way (Ephesians 2:8-9, Titus 3:5; Romans 10:3-4). The only people who get mad at me are the people who don't believe the Bible. If you believe that the Bible is God's inspired Words, then you will agree with my Biblical preaching concerning the necessity of being born again.

All I am saying is that Jesus Christ is the only way to Heaven. I do not know where Brad Delp went, but he is either in Heaven or Hell. I don't know if he died IN THE LORD (Revelation 14:13) or IN HIS SINS (John 8:24). Jesus said that except a man be born again he cannot enter into the kingdom of God (John 3:5). We are all living on borrowed time my friend. Brad's high vocal range on Boston's debut song, 'More Than A Feeling,' took the world by surprise, unsurpassed by none. Delp's suicide is tragic. Before long, all of us will join Brad Delp in eternity. That is the focus of my article. Where will you spend eternity?

Led Zeppelin's hit song Stairway to Heaven, contains the lyrics, "And she's buying the stairway to heaven." May I say, it's not for sale friend. You can't buy your way into Heaven. You need Jesus' righteousness! Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. The only way into Heaven is through Christ's righteousness, which is by faith alone.

[6]

Boston's debut album cover in 1977

A lot of wonderful people will be burning in Hell one day, sorry to say, because they saw themselves as being good; however, if we all compare ourselves to the holy Word of God, then we all fall short of the glory of God and will see our desperate need for the Savior (Romans 3:10-23).

I cannot say for certain if Brad Delp went to Hell, but I've found no profession of faith in his life, nor any reason to believe he was a born-again Christian. I wish it were so. The question is, again, where will you spend eternity?

The Bible, God's Word, warns us in 1st John 2:17 that this world WILL PASS AWAY... **"And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever."** In a little over 100 years from now, if the Lord tarries His return, all 6,800,000,000 people living upon the earth today will be dead and gone into eternity. Think about that. Life is too short to risk going to Hell forever. The Bible tells us exactly what God expects from us. Praise God, eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood. All you need to do is acknowledge your SINNERSHIP and believe on Jesus, that He is the SAVIOR, the Son of God (John 20:31). It's that simple to be saved. This is NOT religion; but rather, genuine Christianity. We are woeful SINNERS and Jesus is the redeeming SAVIOR.

Brad Delp was admired by millions of people around the world, but where is he now? [7]Do you believe that the Bible is God's Word? **Romans 1:20** declares that mankind is WITHOUT EXCUSE... **"For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse."**

We are all warned in **2nd Thessalonians 1:8, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ."** Those are frightening words!

I thank God I am a born again Christian, and my sins have been taken away by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18,19). Nothing else matters if you die in your sins without Jesus Christ. Life is short, too short (Proverb 27:1). Before we know it, this life will be over, and others will follow after us... AND THE WORLD PASSETH AWAY!

Of course, if you're a rock star your life-expectancy is MUCH lower. Take a look at Rock's

[8]Death List.

No one ever goes to Hell but those who CHOOSE to go there. **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Notice that Jesus didn't say CANNOT, He said WILL NOT. The choice is yours.

Brad's family members gave a statement to the press on March 14, 2007: "He gave as long as he could, as best he could, and he was very tired. We take comfort in knowing that he is now, at last, at peace."

I wish with all my heart I could believe that Brad Delp is AT PEACE, but John 3:3 states, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

Hebrews 9:27, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment."

This world will soon pass away. All of the things which seem so important to most people today won't matter one bit 10,000 years from now! All that will matter then is whether you died in your sins (John 8:24), or in the Lord (Revelation 14:13).

I have no doubt that Brad Delp was a good man, as far as sinners go; however, he was still a sinner, as I am. Although there is good and bad in all people, we are all still sinners under the condemnation of God's Law (Romans 3:19-23), and deserving of Hellfire (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15). We all need [9]God's salvation, which is obtained only through the blood of His Son, Jesus Christ. Do you know for sure if you died today that you would go to Heaven? You can [10]know for sure, by coming as a sinner and trusting Jesus to take your sins away (Colossians 1:14; 1st John 1:7; 1st Peter 1:18,19-King James Bible). We are SINNERS and Jesus is the SAVIOR, it's that simple.

I feel sorry for Brad. When he commit suicide, his wife Mickey horribly blamed Tom Scholz. Did Mickey ever stop to think that she killed Brad? Brad's suicide note said in Latin. "I am a lonely soul." He didn't say, "Screw Tom Scholz!" Of course Brad was lonely, because the wife of his youth took his two children and moved 3,000 miles away to California. She might as well have put a gun to Brad's head. I don't care what that man did, you don't take his son and daughter and abandon him to move 3,000 miles across the damn country!

Kindly said, Mickey more than anyone else is to blame for Brad's suicide! I am not condemning her, but she caused Tom Scholz (Boston's lead guitarist, producer and founder) a lot of grief and financial loss ($140,000 for legal fees), because deep in her heart she knows that she caused Brad's untimely death. Brad was lonely. Moreover, Brad needed Jesus Christ as His Savior. I am sadly confident that Brad went to Hell. Christ Himself warned in John 3:7 that except a man be born again, he cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. I hope secretly that Brad accepted Christ as his Savior.

I simply wrote this article to address the matter of eternal life. Brad Delp was well loved, famous, a gifted singer and a great guy; but where is he in eternity? The Bible says that those who do not obey the Gospel go to Hell forever (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9). I can only hope that Mr. Delp was a Christian.

1st John 2:15-17 tells us that this life will soon PASS AWAY, and all that will matter then

is whether one obeyed the Gospel or not.

... AND THE WORLD PASSETH AWAY!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi8zTU35_UHSwNnwF4XXAy28pORu44_kgOaRox04L4pL7prOv9lOksHjlDxyWcIH-_FFtjb6LN3zpXcPhNxvhO-JRgvFGoTDoMcvkZ
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boston_(band)
3. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brad_Delp
4. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tom_Scholz
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtKRQ6oDKDtAKvkr2zYikh7og5hpZCGs-hpOF37FdyLYkjZOJ04r5BR3FwMe-bArKbekItSefFgnxcFMVNAapXSo0WXOWxla_cXpz
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj1WA8rbjLcTbOjwDgjWBPXASVtausGD7Gqa5xdutdtaVmSwjbWumApFPMQMYEnHuIEEIRPgtKwA3ClEEo5oaJOgKCFUsDuAR7GHdy
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/gods_word.htm
8. death_list.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/worketh_not.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm

---

2.12.10 Lifestyle Evangelism—An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2021-12-28 17:14)

[1]

Acts 5:28, "Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us." Acts 5:42, "And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ." Acts 20:20, "And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house."

by [2]Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 12 from Dr. Hyles book, Enemies of Soul-Winning)

In the beginning, let me make it plain that I am for lifestyle evangelism, but I am unalterably against ONLY lifestyle evangelism! There are those who have attacked personal soul winning. They love to use such terms as "confrontational evangelism" as they make light of and often even ridicule those who pass out tracts, witness from house to house, preach on street corners, etc. These are enemies to the salvation of men, and certainly, they are hindrances to the obeying of the Great Commission.

I have said before that I believe in lifestyle evangelism, if it is accompanied by what we call confrontational evangelism; that is, personal soul winning. **Matthew 5:16, "Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** It is plain that we are to live in such a way that people will want what we have and that they may glorify God because of our good works. There are examples of

this in the Bible. The best was our Saviour Himself. **John 3:1, 2, "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him."** Nicodemus, an unsaved man, inquired of Jesus concerning his salvation, for he could tell that He was a teacher come from God. How could he tell this? By the miracles that Jesus did. In other words, we have an example of lifestyle evangelism. On the other hand, our Saviour did not limit His soul winning to His life, but He also was a confrontational soul winner, such as is found in the very next chapter of John, when in a public place He won a woman to Himself.

I was in southern California preaching. The pastor was driving me to the morning service. On the freeway, it was obvious that a lady in a car behind us was following us. If we would change lanes, she would change lanes. She made no attempt to pass us when we slowed down. We turned onto a busy street from the freeway; she turned on that same street and stayed right behind us. We again turned onto a little neighborhood street; she likewise turned and continued to follow us. Soon she motioned for us to stop. The pastor did so, got out of the car, thinking that perhaps something was wrong with our car. The lady wanted to talk to us about her relationship with God. The pastor asked her how she knew that we could help her. She said, "I saw a Bible on the dash of your car. I thought perhaps you could help me." The very placing of that Bible on the dashboard of the car was lifestyle evangelism.

I was eating in a restaurant in Illinois recently. As I was paying my bill, the lady cashier said, "You're a reverend, aren't you?"

I said, "Yes, ma'am. I'm a pastor. How did you know?"

She said, "I feel the Spirit."

On occasion people do notice our lives and seek us out. I was in Garland, Texas, pastoring. One day I was driving north on Garland Road. I noticed a policeman following me. I turned right onto Miller Road. As I traveled east, I noticed the policeman was still following me. I turned left on Fifth Street. To my surprise and disappointment, that policeman was still following me. I turned left on a little neighborhood street. If I remember, it was a dead-end street. The policeman turned left. I finally decided once and for all that I was going to find if he were really following me. I turned right up a little alley; he turned right up a little alley! I stopped, got out of the car, wondering what I had done to warrant such apprehension. He got out of his car and said, "I want to get right with God; can you help me?" That man got right with God and today is pastoring a Baptist church.

Many years ago when I was in college I worked at J. C. Penney Company. I worked hard; in fact, I led the entire men's department in sales, though I was only a part-time worker. I tried to be nice, honest and courteous. Soon I was called to pastor a little church out in the country. Within a matter of a few weeks, the secretary in the office was saved, her mother was saved, her father was saved, her sister was saved, her sister's husband was saved, the assistant manager of the men's department was saved, his wife was saved, a salesman in the men's department was saved, his wife was saved, the manager of the shoe department was saved, his wife was saved, a lady who worked in the hosiery department was saved, and her son was saved. If I remember correctly, and I think I do, 16 people were saved who worked in that one store. I trust that my life before them had something to do with it.

Therefore, I have no axes to grind with those who believe that we should live right and make folks want what we have. The axe I do have to grind is that it is not the only way, and that you can't have one without the other! If you don't love them enough to live it, you won't love them enough to tell it. If you don't love them enough to tell it, you won't love them enough to live it. If you live it, you can't help but tell it. **Romans 10:11, "For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed." Acts 4:20, "For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard."** These verses tell us that if we believe, we will not be ashamed, and that we cannot help but speak what God has done for us.

Let us address the issue of lifestyle evangelism by answering the many errors connected with this enemy of soul winning.

1. The error of saying we should witness only when the Holy Spirit leads.

What is meant by this is that the Holy Spirit will direct us in some mysterious kind of way to know to whom we are to speak. The truth is the Holy Spirit does lead us, but not in the way that the lifestyle evangelism folks would tell us. Notice **Matthew 28:19, 20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."** This is a command for us to go soul winning, to witness to all nations. Notice **Mark 16:15, "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."** Here we are told to preach the Gospel to every creature.

Now read **John 6:63, "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profit eth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."** Notice that the Word of God is Spirit, so when God tells us to get the Gospel to every creature, this is the Holy Spirit leading us. This lifestyle evangelism heresy that says God will give you special direction when He wants you to speak a word for Him is foolishness. It is very close to the fallacious "word of knowledge" that people claim to have. Brother, the "word of knowledge" is the Word of God, and when God says something in His Word, this is the Holy Spirit leading, because the Holy Spirit is the One Who gave us the Word.

Oh, yes, I believe that God opens doors for us. Just yesterday I walked into a gift shop at the hotel where I was staying. There were several newspapers lined up in front of me. I wanted to buy a paper and did not know which was the best, so I kindly asked the little lady in the gift shop, "Which one of these papers is the one that has the good news in it?"

She replied, "I haven't read it." Then she said, "I don't know any good news, do you?"

Well, praise the Lord, it so happened that I did know some good news, and it was not long until I explained the plan of salvation to her and she prayed the sinner's prayer.

2. The error that "just the Bible is enough."

These advocates tell us that the Bible is all that is necessary, as they criticize those of us who practice personal soul winning, obey the Great Commission, and, yes, even practice confronta-

tional evangelism, as they call it.

Look at **Acts 8:30, 31, "And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest? And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him."** Notice especially the words, "except some man should guide me." The Ethiopian was asked by Philip if he understood what he was reading. He replied that he could not understand unless some man should guide him. The Word of God was not enough. This man was reading the best part of the Bible that was available then to deal with salvation. He was reading the clearest book of that Bible concerning salvation. He was reading the clearest chapter of that book concerning salvation. He was reading the clearest part of that chapter concerning salvation, and yet he needed somebody to guide him.

Now read **Psalm 126:6, "He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him."** Notice the first word is "he." Following that it says he should "go." Then it says we should weep and bear precious seed. Notice what the enemy has done; he first takes off the "he." In other words, "Let the Bible do its work." The deterioration starts when soul winning stops, so it is not surprising that once we have taken away the "he," we have taken away the "weepeth." When you stop your confrontational evangelism or soul winning, it will not be long until the burden is gone. Now the next line is "bearing precious seed." They first take away the "he," then take away the "weepeth," then they take away the "precious seed." What is the precious seed? The King James Bible, of course. The New International Version is not precious seed. The New Scofield Bible is not precious seed. The New King James Bible is not precious seed. Good News for Modern Man is not precious seed. The Reader's Digest Bible is not precious seed. The American Standard Version is not precious seed. The Westcott and Hort manuscripts are not precious seed. The precious seed is the King James Bible, preserved for us word-for-word, but, don't be surprised when they give us seed that is not precious.

So, they first took away the "he," then they took away the "weepeth," then they took away the "precious seed" and substituted for it seed that is not precious.

There are organizations that specialize in placing Bibles in public places. Certainly I am not opposed to this, but it is not enough. The Bible itself will not do its work without a soul winner. Oh, yes, there are people who have been saved in motel rooms just reading the Bible, but somewhere back yonder there was a human instrument who planted the seed. As I travel across the country, I find in some places and in some motel rooms the Precious Seed. Then there are times I find seed that is not precious, but, it is not surprising. When you take away the sower, you will eventually substitute for the precious seed.

3. The error of those who say, "If you live right, people will initiate the conversation."

How foolish! Look at **John 4:7, "There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink."** Here is the dialogue between Jesus and the fallen woman at Sychar's well. Notice that Jesus initiated the conversation in verse 7 when He said, "Give me to drink."

Now look at **Luke 19:5, "And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for today I must abide at thy house."** Here is the story of the conversion of Zaccheus when Jesus won Zacckeus to Himself. In verse 5 the first words that were spoken were spoken by Jesus. "Zaccheus, make haste, and come down." Jesus initiated the conversation. He was the soul winner and started the dialogue.

Now notice **John 5:6, "When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?"** The Saviour was at the pool of Bethesda. He was going to heal a man and win him to Himself. Notice who initiated the conversation. In verse 6 Jesus said, "Wilt thou be made whole?"

Now look at **Acts 8:30, "And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?"** Here we have the story of Philip, the soul winner, winning the Ethiopian eunuch to Jesus. Notice who initiated the conversation. In verse 30 the soul winner, Philip, asked, "Understandest thou what thou readest?"

Notice **Acts 16:28, "But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here."** The jailor was about to be saved. Notice, the soul winner spoke first. The Apostle Paul initiated the conversation by saying, "Do thyself no harm."

As mentioned before, there are isolated instances when the conversation is initiated by the sinner, but for every one case like that, there are thousands where the conversation is initiated by the soul winner.

I was in the Dallas airport. It was near midnight. I was catching a late-night flight to Chicago. I went to the gift shop to buy a newspaper. The gift shop was just closing. One of the clerks was a young lady speaking to another clerk. She said, "I'm so tired I could just die." She did not know I was there. I was bent over picking up a newspaper. I said, "Then what?"

She said, "What are you talking about?"

I said, "Then what?"

She said, "What do you mean?"

I said, "You just said you were so tired you could die. I asked you, 'Then what?"' In a few moments she was saved.

I was in the Charlotte, North Carolina, airport. I stopped to buy a newspaper at a little newsstand that was in the hallway. I was singing and whistling. The lady selling me the newspaper said, "You sound like you are happy."

I said, "You never sold a newspaper to a happier man than the one you're talking with now."

She said, "You must have a good boss."

I said, "The best!"

She said, "Who is your boss?"

Well, praise God, in a few moments, my Boss was her Boss!

I was walking down the concourse toward my gate to catch a plane at O'Hare Field in Chicago. A man almost bumped into me coming the opposite direction. Suddenly he said, "Oh, my lord."

Instinctively I said, "You must know Him, too."

He said, "Who?"

I said, "You just talked about my Lord." He had forgotten something on the airplane. I walked with him to the gate and led him to Christ.

I have been winning souls for many, many years. I could count on the fingers of my hands the numbers of times that people have initiated the conversation, but thousands and thousands of times I have initiated the conversation.

4. The error that says soul winning is just for the preacher in the pulpit.

They love to use **Mark 16:15, "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."** The word "preach" simply means "evangelize," and what they should do is read the entire verse where it says every creature," which means that most of the people who are saved are won to Christ by individual, personal soul winning. It is with the tongue that people are saved as the soul winner tells them the story of Christ.

Matthew 28:19, 20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen." The word "teach" implies that it is the use of the tongue.

Notice again **Mark 16:15, "And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."** You have the word "preach" which necessitates the use of the tongue.

Luke 24:47, 48, "And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things." You have the word "preached" and the word "witnesses." Both these require the use of the tongue.

Acts 1:8, "But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth." You have the word "witnesses," which again means the use of the tongue.

We are supposed to tell people how to be saved. It is not enough to live a sweet, Christian life and expect people to flock to us asking for what we have.

Apply the same thing to other truths. Suppose the average pastor taught tithing by lifestyle tithing. In other words, he says nothing about tithing, preaches nothing about tithing, teaches nothing about tithing, but gets in front of his people with a collection plate and drops his tithe into the collection plate, hoping that someone will get the idea and follow suit. Of course, this is absurd.

Try the same thing about separation. Suppose a preacher does not preach against the Hollywood movies. He just goes to a movie house and stands outside. As people see him not going in, they will not go in. This also is absurd. It is foolishness. We are supposed to speak the things we have seen and heard.

Something wonderful has happened in our generation. The New Testament church in the book of Acts was a soul-winning church. Through the years we transferred the soul winning to evangelism, and for these many centuries, there has been an emphasis on the evangelistic church.

Now what is the difference between the soul-winning church and the evangelistic church? In the evangelistic church, the pastor stands behind the pulpit and preaches the Gospel to the unsaved people whom the folks have brought to church. In the soul-winning church, the people leave the church and go out into the highways and hedges, win them to Christ, bring them to church to walk the aisle and make public their profession of salvation. In our generation, we have seen the better churches turn from evangelistic churches to soul-winning churches. This enables people to be saved more than one day a week - every day of the week! It enables hundreds of people to preach the Gospel, rather than just one man on Sunday. It also enables the man of God to preach to the Christian people on the Lord's Day, realizing that they will be going into the highways and hedges and bringing folks to Christ.

5. The error of saying, "Just be Christlike."

Yes, we are to be Christlike. **I John 4:17, "Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment; because as he is, so are we in this world." Philippians 2:5, "Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus." John 14:12, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father." Psalm 1 7:15, "As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness; I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness."**

However, one cannot be totally Christlike unless he is a soul winner. Jesus was a soul winner. Oh, yes, He did some wonderful works. **John 21:25, "And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen."** However, He did more than just wonderful works. He also spoke the message. He sought sinners. He did not wait for them to seek Him out; He sought them out.

Notice **Luke 19:10, "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost."** He came not only to save the lost; He came to seek the lost. He sought them out and won them to Himself.

Let's read **I Timothy 1:15, "This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief."** He came into the world to save sinners. If we are like Him, we will have to do more than just be sweet, kind and forgiving, though those things are a part also. We will likewise have to speak the words of salvation.

Let's read again **John 14:12, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father."** It does not say here that we should just live the life that He lived, love as He loved, though the Bible does say that. It does not say here that we are to forgive as He forgave, though the Bible does say that. It says we are supposed to do the works that He did.

What works did He do? He came to seek and to save that which was lost, so we cannot be completely Christlike until we do likewise.

Notice in this passage who it is that is supposed to do the works that He did. "He that believeth on me," said the Saviour. That means that every single believer is supposed to be a soul winner.

6. The error that says we should not win souls in public places and from house to house.

We are to win souls in public places and from house to house! **Acts 20:20, "And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house."** Then the street preacher is right! The person who goes from house to house knocking on doors is right! The one who passes out tracts in public is right! The one who practices confrontational soul winning is right!

Notice **Acts 5:42 "And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ."** There are those who teach that this means we are supposed to preach salvation in the pulpit and then go to every house and preach salvation. Now I have no problem with that, though when he is talking about the temple there, he is not talking about a place where they went for preaching. The temple was a place that was used several times a year, and was a place of activity, a public place, if you please. These people were simply doing the same thing that the people were doing in Acts 20:20 - they were witnessing in public places and also in the homes.

7. The error that we should not persuade people to be saved.

One verse will take care of this heresy: **II Corinthians 5:11, "Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences."** The word "persuade" means "to prevail upon." We are supposed to prevail upon people to be saved.

Now turn to **Luke 14:16-24, "Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many: And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent**

began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper."

First, notice where we are to go. Verse 21 says we are to go to the streets and the lanes. It says to bring in the poor, the maimed, the halt and the blind. In verse 23 we are to go to the highways and hedges.

Then notice that we are to compel them to come in. The word for "compel" is a very strong word which means, "to constrain by threat, force or persuasion." At the least it means we are to plead with men to come to Christ.

Yes, we are to be a testimony through the way we live, but that is not enough, and I believe it is impossible to do only that. As was said before, if you don't love them enough to live it, you won't love them enough to tell it; and if you don't love them enough to tell it, you won't love them enough to live it; and if you live it, you can't help but tell it!

8. The error of those who call personal soul winning "easy-believism."

Those who are too lazy, too indifferent or too embarrassed to go into the streets and tell about Christ and to go from house to house knocking on doors telling about Christ have coined a wicked term and attributed it to those who are soul winners. This term is "easy-believism." (I always wonder what "hard-believism" is!) These are often legalists who add things to belief and faith for salvation. Often they are people who disobey the command to baptize Christians as soon as they are saved.

When I came to Hammond in 1959, here at the First Baptist Church before a person could be baptized, he had to appear before a committee. The committee met at 6:00 on a Sunday night, right before the evening service. At this meeting they questioned all the converts who wanted to come into the church. Each convert had to give his testimony (in other words, he had to be a public speaker) so the committee could decide whether or not he was saved and ready for baptism. (Be reminded that on Pentecost they were saved and baptized at the same time. The eunuch in Acts 8 was saved and baptized at the same time. Over and over again in the Bible, baptism immediately followed salvation!)

The first month that I was pastor of the church, I did nothing to change this. Then it came time for the monthly meeting. (We had 92 people that month who wanted to join the church because they had been saved!) The committee met in my office, and in poured 92 people! (Twenty people could fill my office.) The converts were lined up outside the door, down the hallway and even out onto the sidewalk. The chairman of the committee rushed up

to me and said, "We won't have time to do this! What can we do?" I said, "The best thing to do is obey the command of God and follow the plan of the New Testament church and baptize them when they are saved!" That is exactly what we did from that time on.

You see, this kind of a lackadaisical, half-hearted attempt to get people saved along with this committee system just will not work when God's people are obeying the Great Commission and going everywhere preaching the Gospel!

I was in Jamaica preaching. We had a question-answer session. A Jamaican stood up, and with perfect diction and ministerial deliverance, he asked me about my plan concerning baptizing converts. I knew what he was hoping to hear, so I gave him what he wanted to hear. I said, "My plan is that when a person gets saved, we wait for about 6 months, check him out, have him approved before a committee, and then once we feel he is sincere, we will baptize him."

Oh, the Jamaican liked that! He smiled and said, "That's exactly my plan."

Then I said, "But since my plan and God's plan differ, I decided to use God's plan instead of mine, so we baptize them as soon as they profess faith in Christ."

To be quite frank, I do not know what "easy-believism" means, but I do believe in "believism." Look at some of the Bible conversions; for example, the conversion of the Ethiopian eunuch. In **Acts 8:36**, the eunuch asked, **"What doth hinder me to be baptized?"** In verse 37, Philip said, **"If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest."** Later on in **verse 37**, the eunuch said, **"I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."** In verse 38 he was baptized. This, my friend, is believism-the only way a person can be saved.

Now notice the conversion of the Philippian jailor in Acts 16. In verse 30, the question is plainly asked, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?" In **verse 31**, it is answered plainly, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** This, my friend, is believism.

Now read **Acts 4:4** where 5,000 men were saved by believing. **"Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand."** This, my friend, is believism.

Look down to **Acts 4:32, "And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common."** Notice that those who were saved were those who believed. This, my friend, is believism.

Now notice **Acts 8:13, "Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done."** Simon believed and was baptized. This, my friend, is believism.

Now turn to **Acts 10:45, "And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost."** These Jews believed and were saved. This, my friend, is believism.

Now read **Acts 11:17, "Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was, I that I could withstand God?" Notice the words, "who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ."** This, my friend, is believism.

Now turn to **Acts 11:21, "And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord."** It says a great number believed and turned to the Lord. This, my friend, is believism.

Now read **Acts 18:8, "And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized."** Crispus was saved by believing, and many of the Corinthians were saved by believing, and they were immediately baptized. This, my friend, is believism.

Now turn to the following passages in John 3. **John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life." John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** All of these, my friend, are believism.

The word "believe" is the Greek word which means "to depend upon" or "to roll up on." It means faith. What it means is trust. As this chapter is being dictated, I am on a 737 jet, flying to Chicago; in fact, we are close to making our approach at this time. I am totally relying on this airplane to get me to Chicago. That is believism. I believe it will get me there, and I am trusting it to do so. I am sitting in a seat on that airplane. All of my weight is now on this seat. I have just lifted my feet from the floor. I am trusting this seat to hold me up. When a person realizes he is a sinner, realizes he is lost, realizes Jesus has paid the price for his sins and was raised from the dead after three days and three nights, and relies upon that Saviour because of what He did to save him, he is saved! That, my friend, is believism.

It is sad to say that you will find these enemies of soul winning (confrontational evangelism) in every fundamental movement on earth, but there are several things that are normally associated with them - formal worship services, a church controlled by committees, an enslaved pulpit, etc. There is more to it than a fervent soul winner criticizing fervent soul winners; it is a group of what I call "white gloves" Christians who don't want to get soiled by old-fashioned personal soul winning, building bus routes, etc.

Dr. John R. Rice used to say, "Everybody wants to be in the army of the Lord, but everybody wants to be in the quartermaster corps; nobody wants to be in the infantry."

These enemies of soul winning love to cast reflection upon those who are obeying the Great Commission, and they have many little clichés to try to put us in a bad light. It seems to me that if they were going to fight someone, they would fight the liberals. The truth of the matter is, these pacifist Christians seem to hate fundamental soul winners far more than they hate the liberals, but, thank God, there are hundreds and hundreds of great soul-winning churches in America who are obeying God's command to take the Gospel to every creature - the halt, the maimed, the blind - to the highways, the hedges, streets and the lanes of the

city, etc. May their tribe increase, and may they not be thwarted or hindered by those who like to coin phrases to be used as a shield for their indifference.

[3]Enemies Of Soul Winning

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/enemies_of_soul_winning.htm

---

2.12.11 Have You Repented Of Your Repentance? (2021-12-28 18:57)

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

This may be a very hard truth for some folks.

But if you are trusting in your "repenting of sins" to save you (or keep you saved) then you haven't actually REPENTED and are NOT SAVED if that's all you've ever believed.

Sin is transgression of the law (1st John 3:4) and repenting of sins is FOLLOWING THE LAW! If your faith is in law keeping ("repenting of sins") then you haven't truly repented.

The word "repent" comes from the Greek word, "Metanoeo" which means to "change your mind."

You cannot be saved unless/until you repent (i.e., change your mind from NOT trusting in Christ ALONE as Saviour to TRUSTING in Christ ALONE as Saviour.)

The key word is "ALONE."

As in nothing but the blood of Jesus ALONE!!!!

If your faith is in your law keeping (repenting of sins), then what you are essentially saying to God is: "I know Your Son Jesus Christ died for me and paid for all my sins and receive total forgiveness for all my sins and eternal life when I trust in Him alone for salvation but I need to do my part too and pay for all my sins by daily repenting (following the law) to be/stay saved.

So I'm trusting PARTIALLY in Jesus and PARTIALLY (mostly) in my law keeping (works)."

While you may consider yourself to be a believer, the truth is that you are not a BORN AGAIN BELIEVER according to the innerant, infallible and authoritative Word of God!

To receive forgiveness of sins and eternal life you must be born again!

And Jesus explains EXACTLY how to be born again in John's Gospel.

"For God so loved the world He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever would BELIEVE in Him would not perish but have eternal life." (John 3:16)

To become a born again child of God, one must BELIEVE in Christ ALONE as Saviour!
Another word for believe is "to place one's faith in" or "to trust in."

The Bible teaches that the only way to get saved and receive the FREE GIFT of eternal life is to BELIEVE on (place your FAITH in, TRUST in) the Lord Jesus Christ!!!!

- Not in Jesus PLUS your reforming your life.
- Not in Jesus PLUS repenting of your sins.
- Not in Jesus PLUS getting water baptized.
- Not in Jesus PLUS surrendering every area of your life to Jesus.
- Not in Jesus PLUS inviting Jesus into your heart.
- Not in Jesus PLUS making Him Lord of your life.

JESUS CHRIST ALONE!!!!

JESUS + NOTHING = Salvation and Eternal Life!

Salvation is only found in Jesus Christ ALONE!!!!!

I pray someone gets this today!

The Gospel is so simple that most miss it...

PLEASE don't miss it!!!

God made salvation SUPER simple!!!!

"But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST." (2nd Corinthians 11:3, KJV)

If you've never trusted in Christ and His finished redemptive work on the Cross ALONE (His death, burial and resurrection) for the remission of ALL your sins and eternal life, then you are 100 % NOT saved.

Because the ONLY way to be saved is to trust in Christ ALONE as Saviour!!!!

Praying if there is anyone reading this who has not trusted in Christ ALONE as Saviour that you would do so today!

The only requirement to be saved from the penalty and punishment for your sins and to receive eternal life is BELIEVING the Gospel! (That Christ died for all YOUR sins, past, present, and future, was buried, and rose again on the third day according to the Scriptures for your justification) (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)

The INSTANT you BELIEVE the Gospel, the Bible says that you are IMMEDIATELY sealed by the Holy Spirit and baptized by the Holy Spirit into the body of Christ and sealed until the day of redemption and GUARANTEED never to perish or be plucked from God's hand or separated from His love!!!! (Ephesians 1:13-14, 4:30, John 10:28-31, Romans 8:38-39)
You can know right NOW that you are 100 % saved forever!!!!

100 % GUARANTEED that you won't spend ONE SECOND in hell and will spend eternity in Heaven!!!!

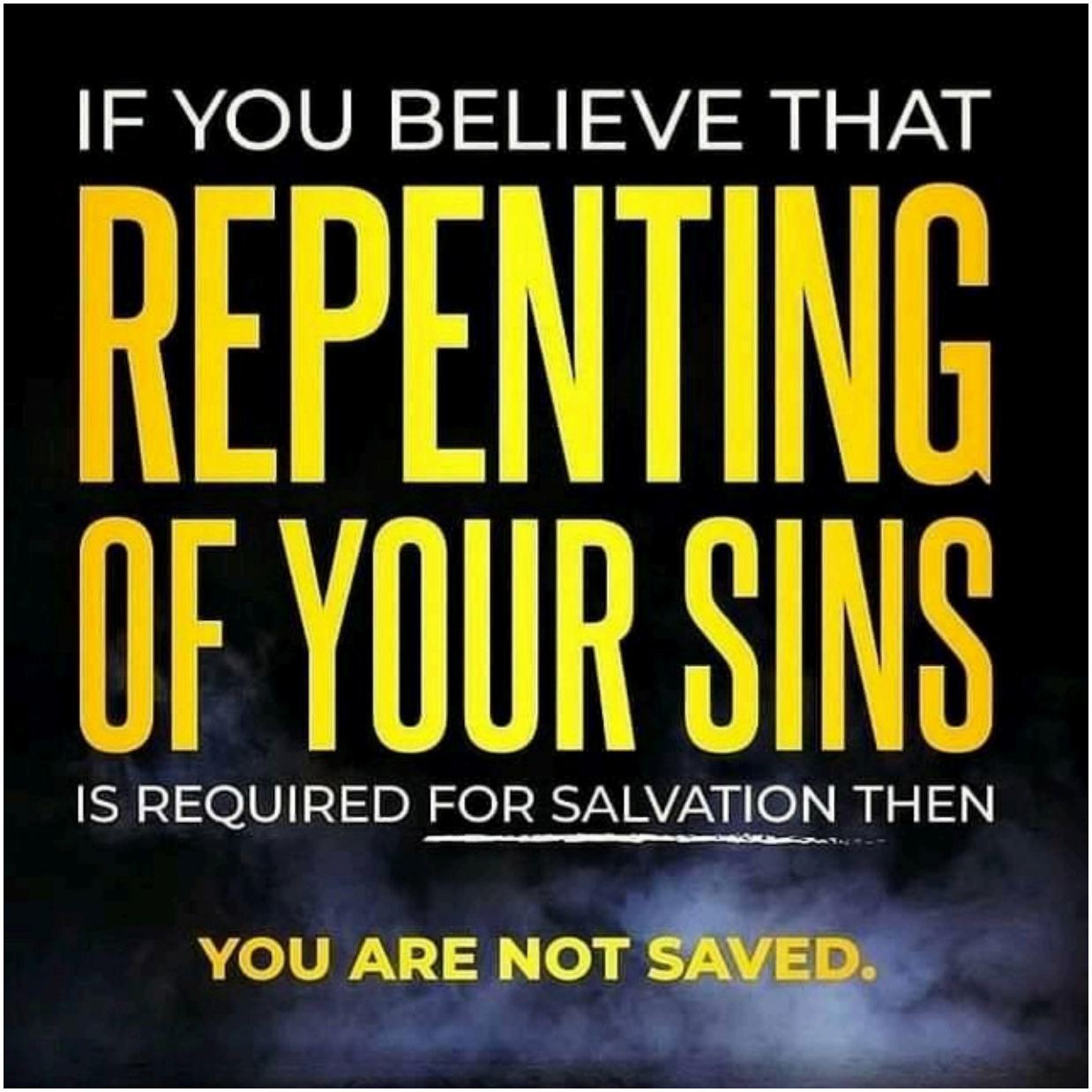
"I write these things unto you who have BELIEVED on the name of the Son of God that you may KNOW that you have ETERNAL LIFE." (1st John 5:13)

Until the [1]ungodly Bob Jones University crowd repents of their false understanding of repentance, none of them will ever enter into Heaven! Salvation is by FAITH alone, not first *turn*

away from your sin (false repentance) and then second, believe. [2]Ray Comfort even uses the word "SECOND" when sharing his false plan of salvation. No Sir, that is not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. We've got a bunch of arrogant wicked pastors today, who think they can change God's plan of salvation to fit their agendas. The Bible warns that such pastors are cursed by God (Galatians 1:6-7).

Tragically, foolish pastors like Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at Campus Church (on the grounds of Pensacola Christian College) sinfully bid Godspeed to these wicked false prophets in the Bob Jones University camp (2nd John 1:11). One of their wicked churches is the [3]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, whose former (Marty Herron) and present (Gary Walton) pastors endorse the [4]Satanic ministry of Pastor John MacArthur (another [5]corrupt BJU alumni).

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.

com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+

4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/john_macarthur_exposed.htm

5. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/hopeless_bob_jones_camp.htm

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjL-Db_1-0dZyd8ecj49tBUHuJqDY4ysKS6JrdAm0f7LTUuyeZ8sfeX6r0F0odi_xkMor46U0TZTSAgIMSSZdeO4rIrzBSQ0U8iIMvC-pxPLHp3

2.12.12 Just Like The Devil And Shady Companies, Many Pastors Today Pervert God's Grace (2021-12-29 23:17)

Genesis 3:1-5, "Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil."

I like that Google is honest, "FREE" truly means FREE. I signed up for Weebly because they advertise all over the internet that it is "completely free," but it sure isn't. The limitations imposed unless you pay them make publishing a decent website impossible. They hound you continually to get your money, for their so-called "COMPLETELY FREE" website maker. If you doubt what I say, don't take my word for it, [1]read what others have to say negatively about Wix and Weebly (for [2]their false advertising).

When I signed up for an account and created a "free" website and then went to "Publish" it, Weebly demanded money or they wouldn't upload it. What liars!!! Weebly are dirty liars!!! They are greedy and exploit people with false promises of a "completely free website," but they don't really mean what they say. Weebly's owner's don't honor their word. You shouldn't have to go out of your way to contact them, to ask them why they aren't honoring their word. That is how Satan operates, with deceit and half-truths!!!

I m so glad that God is not a liar. The serpent (Satan) in Genesis 3:1-5 came to Eve and deceived her, which is what the father of all liars does (John 8:44). When humans play word games, withhold information, call things "free" that have strings attached and limitations—they are behaving like the Devil.

After my frustrating experience with [3]the fraud of Weebly, I couldn't help but be reminded of all the deceitful lying pastors today, who pervert God's grace. I am so sick and tired of hearing these false grace preachers stand behind the pulpit and say that salvation is by grace alone, but then no sooner after saying that so they start ADDING things to get to Heaven.

For example: I attended the Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) during the summer of 2021. At a Wednesday night Bible study on July 14, 2021, associate pastor Tim Zacharias got up and said, verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." That is a lie of the Devil forks! Repentance is a change of mind only

regarding salvation itself, a change of mind from unbelief to belief. Repentance has absolutely NOTHING to do with our behavior changing over time!

The great danger is what Pastor Zacharias is teaching is that it associates a change in one's behavior with salvation, inadvertently causing people to fear and worry that if their life hasn't changed they aren't really saved. I know, because I receive countless emails from the victims of these bad pastors

Another incompetent preacher, theologically, is [4]Pastor James Knox of The Bible Baptist Church in Leland, Florida. In a horrible sermon titled: "[5]Repent And Believe The Gospel: [6]What Is Repentance?," James Knox heretically states:

> "Do you know why it's hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It's because we've given them this option of salvation without repentance. You don't see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. No changed life was required.** Look, you can stop drinking, stop cussing, stop chasing women, stop chasing men, stop chasing both—you can quit all that stuff and die and go to Hell—repentance is not the Gospel. **But you're not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, *to do something about your sin*.** You're not going to get saved on those terms. Those are man's terms, not God's terms." [emphasis added] SOURCE: Pastor James Knox, "[7]Repent And Believe The Gospel: [8]What Is Repentance?" (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Wow, does he get his theology all wrong! Folks, you don't need to "DO SOMETHING" with your sin, because Jesus Christ has already DONE SOMETHING with our sin. He paid for our sins with His precious blood, which He shed on Calvary's cross (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). Where in the Holy Bible does it say that we should "EXPECT" people to change as part of getting saved? It doesn't. Eternal life is a free gift friend. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord. "** A "gift" by every definition of the word means: "something freely given without compensation." Since eternal life and forgiveness of sin are a gift from God, you simply need to accept them by faith.

Dear guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23), if you will simply come to God as a needy sinner (Galatians 3:24-26), receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that after being buried, He bodily ressurected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), you will be immediately saved (Romans 4:4-7). It is that simple to go to Heaven! You are NOT required by God to stop your sinning, nor to give up even one sin, nor to turn away from your sins later on to prove that your faith is genuine to get to Heaven. We've got a bunch of foolish, blinded, corrupted and half-baked woefully ignorant preachers today, who are "[9]CAUGHT BETWEEN GRACE AND WORKS" (a beautiful sermon by my friend Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold).

When a lost sinner comes to Christ by faith and is saved, the Holy Spirit of God seals and forever indwells (lives inside) that person's body (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9). They are now and forever an adopted son of God (John 1:12; Romans 8:15). But Jesus is the only biological (begotten) Son of God (John 3:16). Beware of these modern Devil's Bible revisions, which ALL remove the important word **"begotten"** from John 3:16 and 1st John 3:16, thus attacking Jesus' deity (that He is almighty God).

Satan is [10]slowly but consistently transforming today's churches from theology to spirituality, to prepare the apostate churches to receive the coming Antichrist (who will worship **"the god**

of forces," Daniel 11:38). We need a revival of Bible theology being taught in the churches (e.g., Christ's deity, the Godhead, Jesus' bodily resurrection, His virgin birth, His vicarious death as our substitute, Jesus' literal blood sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat, His sinless life, et cetera).

Dear reader, James Knox is not saved. No man is born-again who thinks that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. Repeatedly throughout the inspired Holy Bible we are simply taught to BELIEVE. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

"

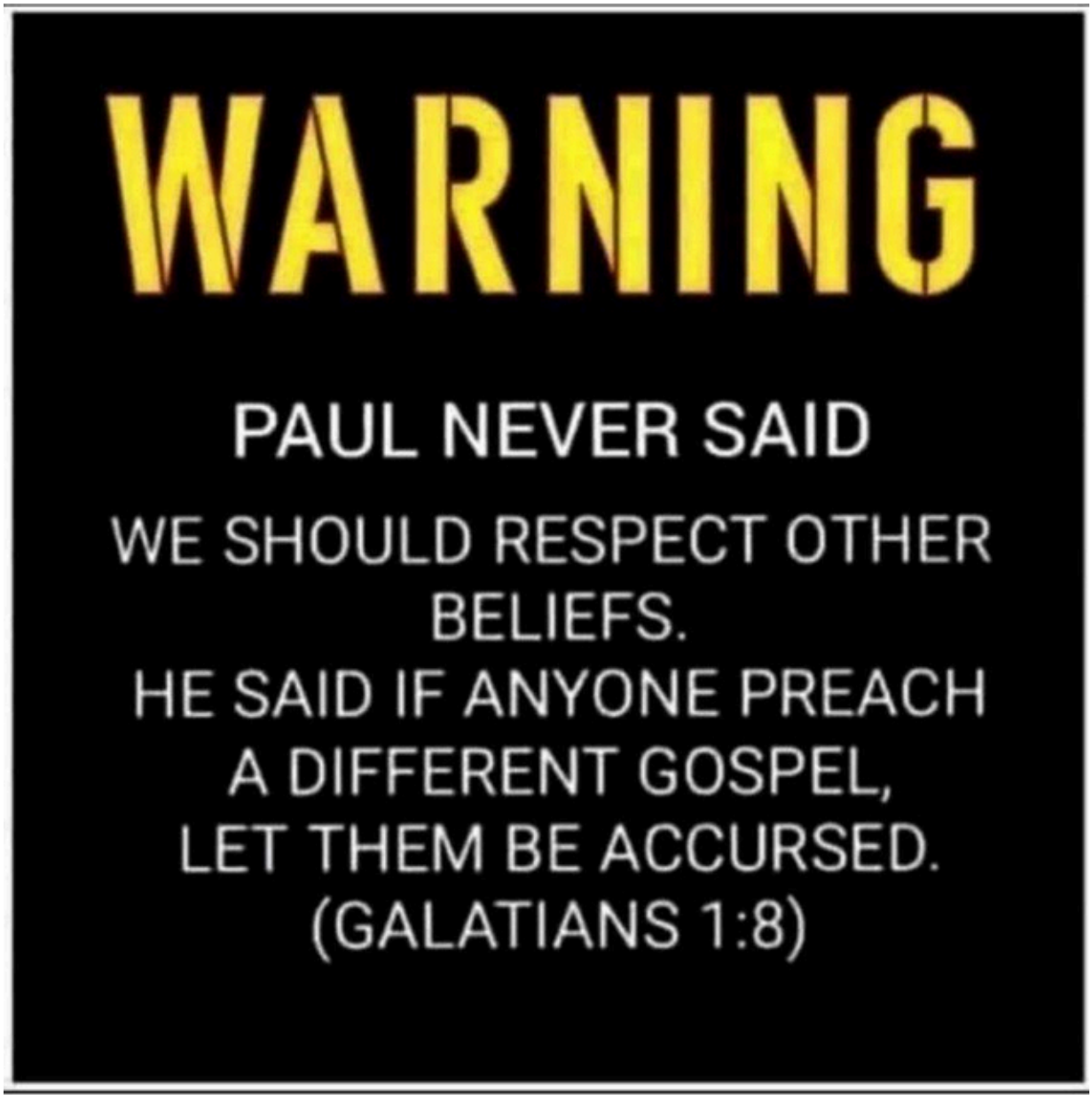
Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. James Knox cities several obscure passages about repentance, while totally ignoring the entire Gospel of John. According to John 20:31, the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract— **"*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Nothing more is required to learn how to go to Heaven, than the Gospel of John. It's all there my friend!!! In chapters 19 and 20 we learn about Christ's death on the cross, burial and physical resurrection. This is "THE GOSPEL" (the "GOOD NEWS") by which all who believe are saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally (Romans 1:16). Simply take God at His Word, as recorded in the inspired King James Bible, and you too friend will be receive the supernatural miracle of the new birth from the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14; Ephesians 1:13).

The greatest truth you will ever learn dear reader is the Gospel ("Good News") of Christ crucified, buried and risen for our justification. If Jesus hadn't risen, then our faith would have been in vain. When Christ arose, He validated our trust in Him. Jesus overcame sin and the world, fulfilling what Adam failed to do. In Adam all men fell (Romans 5:12), but in Jesus Christ all men have the chance to be saved. **Romans 5:15, "But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one** [Adam] **many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many."** Thank God for the gift of His dear only begotten Son, Jesus (John 3:16).

I signed-up and made a small website, but then *Weebly* lied, demanding money, after advertising all over the internet that their websites are "completely free." That reminded me of all the corrupt pastors today, who are selling salvation in exchange for people's sins. Yet they deceitfully call it "completely free" and by grace. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life, without ever being born-again.

Faith alone saves! Beware of any Bible professor, chaplain, missionary, evangelist or pastor who tells you the Devil's lie that faith is insufficient to save. Beware of these devil-dog preachers today; namely, Gary Walton, Marty Herron, Tim Zacharias, James Knox, Charles Lawson, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Adrian Rogers, Charles Stanley, John Hagee, Jack Chick, David Cloud, and countless others—who pervert the grace of God, by requiring MORE than simple childlike faith in the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ crucified buried and bodily risen the third day!!!



1. https://webtegrity.com/our-blog/web-design-tips/wix-vs-webs-vs-weebly-free-websites-really-free/
2. https://youtu.be/1xXUEF0fJwo
3. https://youtu.be/1xXUEF0fJwo
4. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2021/12/exposing-pastor-james-knoxs-counterfeit.html
5. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
6. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
7. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
8. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
9. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjEZ1ng35EwVszYCFJzXbYwevLMlZfSuH6K-vtw6ldtrhr2nE0-Qk4JK1GIYQ6vgUYWhrTEaFSVIFc7dgDQrQeZTcSM97PLnzbnc2Gi3ksGebyu

2.12.13 Please Do Not ADD Anything To Your Faith, Or Else You Won't Go To Heaven (2021-12-31 01:21)

Ephesians 2:4-9, "But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

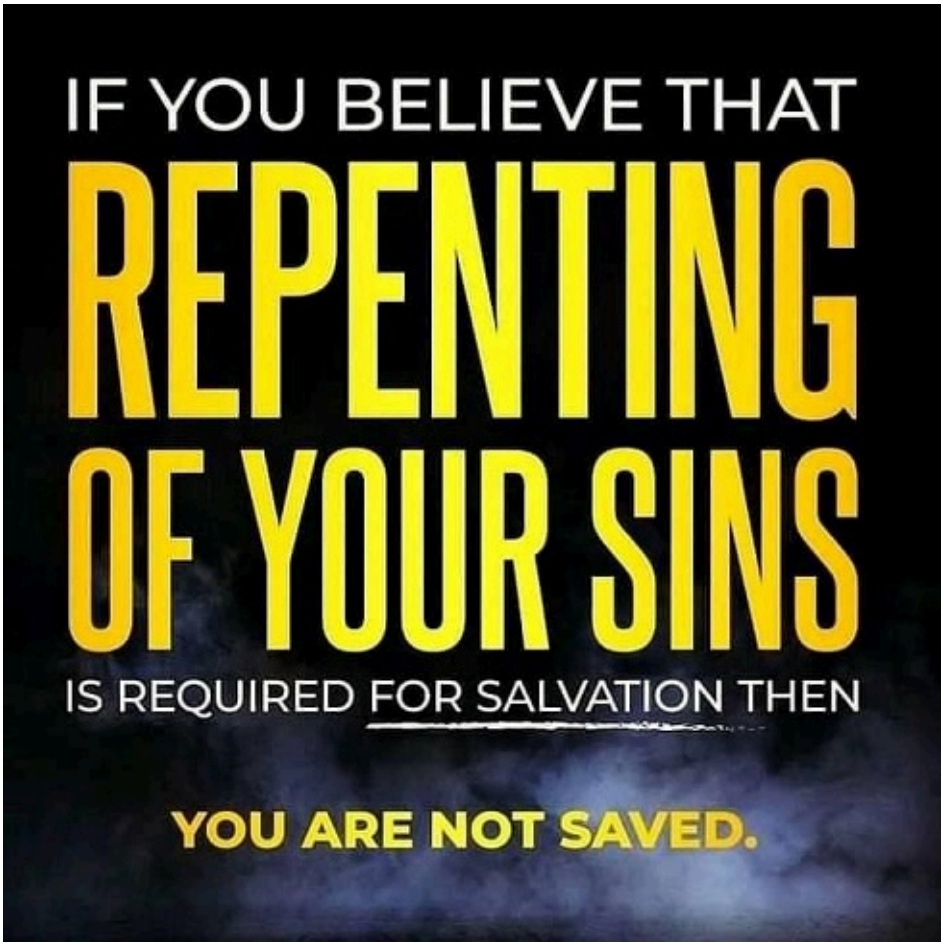
For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

***Not of works, lest any man should boast*."**

I recently posted this intriguing picture below on Facebook. A sincere guest commented that they weren't sure if this message was Biblically accurate. She used the illustration of a sweet elderly woman who trusts Christ, but she also asks God to forgive her sins. Here is what she wrote about the message in the picture below:

> So, if a little old lady who can't get to church due to ill health, asked Jesus to be her Saviour (after hearing and believing gospel on the radio) would go to hell, if she asked God to forgive her sins?

[1]



I kindly posted this Biblical reply to help her understand:

> Please understand that the preceding post is not criticizing "asking" God to forgive your sins.
>
> Albeit, Scripturally we don't need to "ask" God to save us, because He is already freely offering every human being eternal life as a gift (Titus 2:11; Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18). God will not penalize someone for ignorantly asking to be saved, but it is important to understand that you don't need to ask or pray to be saved. The Bible says to just BELIEVE (John 3:16).
>
> The preceding quote is refuting the demonic heresy that says you must forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved. This is a popular false teaching in many churches today. So even if a sweet old lady partially trusts Christ, but she also trusts in her effort to avoid sinning, she will go to Hell forever. That is what the Bible teaches (Galatians 3:1-3; Revelation 20:12-15).
>
> We must not ADD anything to our faith, or else it is not faith at all. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Salvation cannot be by both grace and works, it can only be one or the other.
>
> So, kindly said, anybody who ADDS water baptism, turning away from sin, running the Christian race, counting the cost and paying the price, exchanging all that I am for all that Christ is, following Jesus as "Lord," or anything else other than resting in

> Jesus Christ as our personal Savior, we cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. We need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9) which is imputed (credited) to us by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). God bless you my friend and kindest regards.

Dear reader, please do not make the fatal error of thinking that God will allow people to slide. That is, don't foolishly think that God will allow anyone into Heaven apart from FAITH ALONE in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. "**

In the Gospel of Matthew, we have a remarkable true story of a group of religious people. These folks loved serving Jesus. They boasted on Judgment Day of their

"

many wonderful works.

" They boasted to Jesus of their preaching, saying:

"have we not prophesied in thy name?" Carefully notice that they did these good deeds in "

Thy name.

" They even followed Christ, calling Him

"Lord, Lord" (there's your damnable heresy of "

Lordship

"

salvation ight there). What saith the Scripture? ...

> Matthew 7:21-23, "*Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

The blessed Savior Himself plainly tells us the Father's will:

> **John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "**

The heavenly Father's will is that you and I, and everyone else, BELIEVE on Jesus Christ alone. God desires for ALL humanity to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). I marvel in bewilderment and astonishment that so many preachers today fail to see the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Instead, they ADD repenting "OF YOUR SINS" to faith, which cannot produce the new birth. The only mindset that produces the new birth is that JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! That means there is absolutely NOTHING I can do to help save myself.

Preachers get into trouble when they start relying upon their own human understanding. The Bible warns in **Proverbs 14:22, "There is *a way which seemeth right* unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** To the carnally-minded religious man, it makes perfect sense that you cannot merely come to God and receive His free gift of forgiveness of sins, while maintaining the shameful attitude that you intend to continue committing those very sins for which Christ died. But friend, if you don't believe exactly that—YOU DON'T GET GOD'S GRACE!!!

Whether a sinner intends to forsake his or her lifestyle of sinning at the time of salvation, has absolutely no impact on their faith in the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day). That is why God calls it a free gift in **Romans 5:18, "**

Therefore as by the offence of one [Adam] **judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life.**

" This **"**

FREE GIFT

" is offered by God the Father to all mankind. You can have it for the taking dear friend, by simply accepting what the inspired Holy Bible tells us about Jesus Christ. These facts are properly called "the Gospel,"

which means

"Good news" or "Glad Tidings." What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 10:13-17, "**
>
> **For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.**
>
> **How then shall they call on him in whom they have not *believed*? and how shall they *believe in him* of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?**
>
> **And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and *bring glad tidings of good things!***
>
> **But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, *who hath believed* our report?**
>
> **So then *faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God*.**
>
> **"**

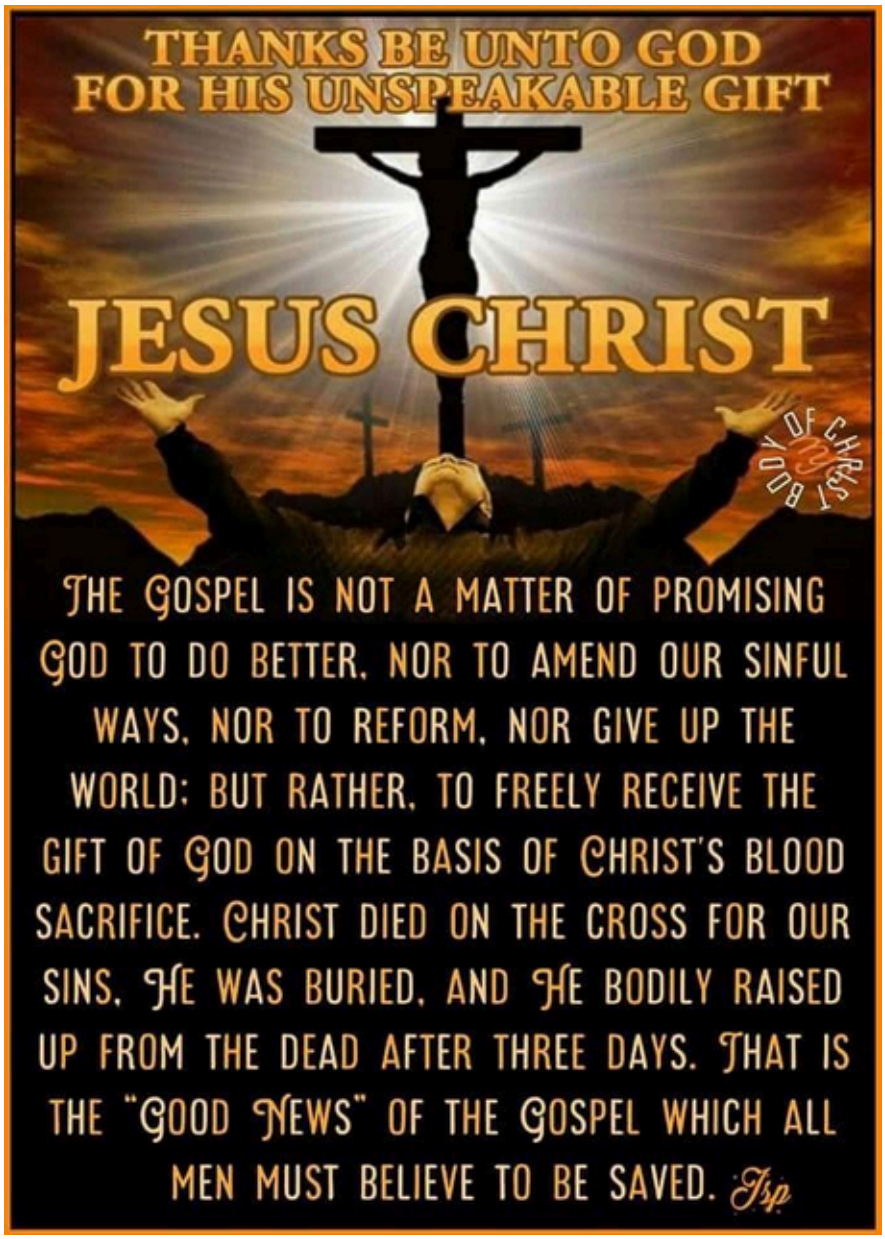
Please don't miss that! Faith cometh by HEARING. I love what the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?***

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

" I LOVE THAT! This passage shows the simplicity of salvation

—when a lost sinner HEARS the Gospel preached, and BELIEVES what they hear, they are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved!!! That is God's simple plan of salvation.

[2]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhWQSANBMknxOy6U7uT3kFsvkAmy348bLseOI2-6IL-EHU58RfHwTD2T5n33wJdSsaY3HW_LKmSDsoKJ_kswUJvUqcsTDOzYfktnaaxiTOAUQN6
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjVUuMv8UjDV10OPa2q3DGuvm4gD7lJ5BeXSQ_q-aDg2KjP8n-e2halTL7tW1TSinROsynZUsDbejfDV1tyYH-s9DA4pRjdum2DoQf1YuSK37s4

2022

3.1 January

3.1.1 Always Keep Sanctification Separate From Justification (2022-01-05 23:22)

Luke 19:1-10, “

And Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.

And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

***And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner*.**

And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold.

And Jesus said unto him, *This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.*

***For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost*.**

”

In order to rightly divide the Word of God, we must never take a single passage of Scripture by itself. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) taught me that you never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one. He was so right! Many false doctrines are fabricated by lifting a *text* out of *context*, which creates a new *pretext*. To rightly divide the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15), we must always cross-reference Scripture with Scripture.

In this beautiful true story about a named Zacchaeus, we learn that he got saved. The Bible doesn’t give us the details, but we know that he got saved because Jesus said so in **Luke 19:9,**

“And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.” Now we know from comparing Scripture with Scripture that the ONLY way a person can be saved is by faith in Jesus Christ:

> **Galatians 3:6-9, “ Even as *Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness*. Know ye therefore that *they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham*.**
>
> **And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. *So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham*.”**

I love that passage of Scripture! The Bible says that Zacchaeus JOYFULLY received Jesus Christ, which is how anyone gets saved. **John 1:12-13, “**

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.” Zacchaeus was a known thief. The Bible says he was a very rich man. We know that Zacchaeus got rich by cheating people, because he told Christ that he would return four times the amount he stole. The dear Savior said in **Luke 19:9b,**

“ This day salvation is salvation come to this house. ” Zacchaeus wasn’t saved by works, nor were works evidence that he was saved, but he was doing good works because he got saved. We must be very careful not to use this passage as a salvation passage, since it does not provide clear details of how he got saved. We know that Zacchaeus joyfully received Christ. But we know that Zacchaeus had faith, for that is the ONLY way anyone has ever been saved (Acts 10:43).

We must keep the doctrines of sanctification separate from justification. I love what Pilgrim’s Profess author John Bunyan (1628-1688 said:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —Evangelist John Bunyan

Wow, I couldn’t have said it any better! Bravo John Bunyan for being doctrinally sound!!!

Another one of my all-time favorite preachers is Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965), who made these helpful brilliant theological observations:

> **"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple.** All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. **Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." [emphasis added]** —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Another Free Grace Theology preacher, Pastor Zane C. Hodges (1932-2008) made this excellent helpful truthful observation:

> **"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works...** the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. **The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." [emphasis added]** —Pastor Zane C. Hodges, "The Hungry Inherit"; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114-115)

If these dear men of God can see THE TRUTH for what it is, then so can every other man. So why don't they? In a word, pride. Man's sinful pride compels him to think that somehow, someway, humans must play a significant role in their own salvation. Yet, the Holy Bible teaches the exact opposite, that salvation is solely of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). Man's only part in salvation is to CEASE from his own labours (efforts) and REST completely in the finished work of the Savior, Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). Jesus said this too in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** The only

"WORK" that anyone can do to get to Heaven is to "BELIEVE" on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (cf. Acts 16:30-31).

It is therefore imperative that every preacher keep sanctification (discipleship) completely separate from justification (salvation). We are JUSTIFIED (just-if-I'd never sinned) by faith alone in Christ; but we are sanctified day-by-day by the inspired Word of God (John 17:17), as the Holy Spirit conforms us into the image of His only begotten Son Jesus (Romans 8:29). In other words, God saves us and then the Holy Spirit changes us. I love these helpful words from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001):

> The word "conversion" means "to turn around," "to change direction," "a change of purpose." In summary, it means "turning around the use of something. Conversion then would be "the outward manifestation of regeneration." Regeneration means "regening" or "being born of new genes." Conversion then would become the outward change brought about by regeneration. It is God Who places in us the new nature and re-genes or regenerates us. Just as the good Samaritan took the wounded man to the inn and commissioned the host to care for him, even so upon regeneration the newborn Christian is to place himself in a New Testament church so that church and the Christians therein can be used by the Holy Spirit for the converting of a life that was used for self to be used for others, that was lived in sin to be lived in righteousness, and that was producing works of the flesh to produce the fruit of the Spirit.
>
> Conversion then is the work of the church and its members as they are led by the Holy Spirit to change the life and work of one who has been regenerated.
>
> Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the

> Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life. —Dr. Jack Hyles, '[1]Conversion And Salvation'; chapter 3 from his excellent book, 'Salvation Is More Than Being Saved'

Amen, that's great stuff!!!

Some Bible students errantly interpret this passage in Luke 19:1-10 to mean that people were saved by works (i.e., keeping God's law) in the Old Testament, since it says in **Verse 8, "**

And the scripture, *foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith*, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed.

" The word

"heathen" in this passage refers to the Gentiles.

To the unlearned Bible student, it might appear that Jews were saved by works in the Old Testament, but this is not the case. Jews were saved by works, just like the Gentiles. We know this for a few reasons:

1. ***People were always saved by faith alone -*** *Acts 10:43, "*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."* All the prophets (Moses until today) have preached free grace theology!
2. ***If salvation were ever by works, then God would owe someone eternal life -*** *Romans 4:4-5, "*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."*
3. ***God is not a respecter of persons*** - *Romans 10:12, "For* there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek*: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him."*

Galatians 3:9, "

So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham. **"** God's blessings have always followed a line of faith in the Bible. Jesus plainly warned Nicodemus (a religious ruler of the Jews) that **"**

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God

" **(John 3:3b).** There will be no exceptions!!! God cannot lie (Titus 1:2). Do not think of our great holy God, to be a lying deceiver like unto mankind. God does not let His friends "slide." God does not play favorites (Romans 2:11). The only grounds upon which any human being has ever been, or ever will be, made righteous with God is by the precious blood of His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ (1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). The ONLY difference between the most respectable redeemed child of God, and the vilest low-life criminal sinner upon the face of the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ **"**

the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin

" (1st John 1:7b). It is the blood of the Lamb of God that taketh away the sin of the world. **John 1:29,**

"

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

” Thank you Lord Jesus for dying for my sins!!! WHAT A LOVELY SAVIOR!!!

We must be careful not to read into the Scripture what is not there. NEVER make assumptions dear friend when reading and studying the Holy Bible. **Proverbs 30:5-6** warns, **“Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** Please don’t read between the lines. The best way to interpret the Bible is to let it speak for itself. Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to say that where the Bible is silent we should be silent. Dr. Rice was absolutely right!

One of the biggest Satanic lies which wicked men have added to God’s Word, is the fabrication which requires people to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved. The inspired King James Bible repeatedly tells us that eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:18). It is free because Jesus paid for our sins with His own precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot*:” Galatians 3:26, “ For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”**

Someone this week asked me a sincere question. She is a Christian lady. She told me that she heard a pastor say that if you don’t know you’re saved, it is because there is sin in your life. I get so mad at lying preachers for scaring people with such nonsense. I kindly explained the following truths to the lady, my Christian friend, to comfort her worried heart:

1. ***The unwise preacher who told her, that sin causes Christians to think that they’re not saved, is wrong*.** That pastor ought not be allowed behind any pulpit.
2. ***Every Christian, even the best among us, still sins every day*.** Arguably, one of the greatest Christians who ever lived was the great Apostle Pau. Yet in Romans 7:14-25 Paul openly shares with us his struggle with sin. Paul said the sins he wouldn’t do, he does; and the good things that he would do, he doesn’t. Paul says that when he would do good, evil is always still present with him, so that he is in a constant battle of soul. Paul concludes in **Romans 7:24-25, “ O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.”** One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called: ’[2]The Good Man Versus The Spiritual Man,’ which explains Romans 7:14-25.
3. ***No matter how much a child of God sins, we still KNOW 100 % that we are saved, because we are saved solely by GOD’S RIGHTEOSUNESS*, not ours!**

   Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:” Romans 5:20-21, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.” Acts 13:39, “And* by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”*

By the way, notice the last part of **Acts 13:39b, “from which *ye could not be justified by the law of Moses*.”** Here is 100 % Biblical proof that people were NOT saved by works in the Old Testament. As we just read, no one could be justified under the law of Moses. It baffles me how preachers like Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), William P. Grady, Robert Breaker and others,

can be so woefully ignorant of God's plan of salvation. God has never owed anybody anything. Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that if Abraham had been saved by works, then salvation would have been a debt that God owed. God does not owe anybody anything! We are the degenerate sinners, God is holy and fair. Things were the same under the law of Moses. The ceremonial laws instituted by God through Moses for the Jews, did not supersede God's simple plan of salvation by faith alone in the Messiah (Acts 10:43). Hebrews 4:2 plainly says that the Jews in the Wilderness perished because of their lack of FAITH, not because they failed to keep the law. SHAME on any wicked preacher who foolishly thinks people were saved under Moses' law by works. Salvation has always been by faith alone!

If you will remember dear reader to always keep the Bible doctrines of *sanctification* (our growth in grace as God's children), versus *justification* (which is by faith alone in the *Good News* of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen three days later), you will never go astray doctrinally. All these junk theology being taught today at [3]Bob Jones University, [4]Pensacola Christian College, and in thousands of churches they infect with damnable heresy, about turning away from your sins to prove that you faith is genuine, is another gospel. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to repent "OF YOUR SIN" to receive God's free gift of eternal life. A "gift" must be without compensation of any kind, otherwise is it a reward and not a gift.

When you hear some [5]foolish preacher like Pastor Chuck Phelps (senior pastor of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana) preaching that if you don't have works, you're not saved, then you know that PASTOR CHARLES PHELPS IS NOT SAVED!!! How can he be when he attaches works to grace! Phelps errantly teaches that you are saved by faith alone, but if you don't do good works as a Christian it proves that your faith is not real. Folks, that is just the Devil's clever way of requiring works to get to Heaven. Works has NO PLACE in God's plan of salvation—neither before, during or after salvation. Good works simply shows how much you love Jesus (John 14:15), not if you are relying upon Him to get you to Heaven.

So if and when you have doubts and concerns about your salvation dear reader, it is only because you don't yet fully understand God's simple plan of salvation. I wrote a very helpful free book titled: [6]'SALVATION' (in .pdf format) to share my own painful emotional experiences with fear and worry about salvation. If you worry sometimes that you may not be saved, or do not have the 100 % sweet peace and confidence that you are absolutely going to Heaven when you die, then I wrote this book for YOU dear friend.

God deliberately made His plan of salvation so simple, that even a small child can be saved, by simply BELIEVING (placing your trust, confidence in) the Gospel (Good News) that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE IT oh guilty sinner, and you will be immediately, irrevocably and forever born-again by God's Holy Spirit!!! You have God's promise of it!!! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_good_man_vs_the_spiritual_man.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/01/nothing-seems-to-be-free-anymore.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEi29Ql9ZAOfHaYHEwglkEdSe8vZAXRMAsXi_8s6UoDc4erHb9GNwW6UWD9WzGviaP--rUupuXkn44SrnQCXO8sCjOD4b5hBphIFQCmlRVup-5Qq

---

3.1.2 John MacArthur's Damnable Lordship Salvation (2022-01-07 15:50)

Matthew 7:18-23,

"

A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

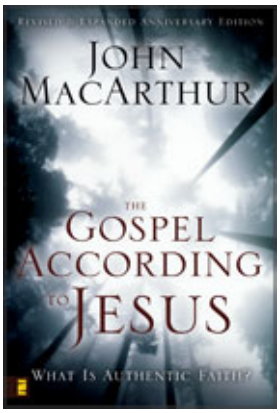
Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. In each of the three editions of Dr. John MacArthur's 'The Gospel According to Jesus,' there is a single page that summarizes the 'Lordship Salvation' interpretation of the Gospel."



[1] In Pastor John MacArthur's heretical book titled: 'The Gospel According To Jesus," he blasphemes the Word of God. In the 20th Anniversary edition, Dr. MacArthur states on page 250:

> "One of the most comprehensive invitations to salvation in all the epistles comes in James 4:7-10... The invitation in 4:7-10 is directed at those who are not saved..."

The following is the passage which Dr. MacArthur is referring to, as an "invitation to salvation"...

> "Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up," (James 4:7-10).

Huh? Are you kidding me?

Remember, MacArthur said this passage is aimed at "those who are not saved."

Is the epistle of James, "directed at those who are not saved?" No, absolutely not! The epistle begins with these words: **"James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. *My brethren*, count it all joy..." (James 1:1-2).** "Brethren" appears approximately 190 times in the New Testament, and when it does appear it is used almost exclusively in reference to born again Christians,

Dear reader,

Pastor MacArthur views the carnality that James addresses, as though it proves these **“brethren”** were never saved at all. That is theological incompetence. Mr. MacArthur views them as, and I quote from his book: “sinners… unregenerate… in desperate need of God’s (saving) grace.” MacArthur’s wrong answer to the problem is that they need to be born again. He goes on to explain what he believes are the ten “imperatives” for the reception of eternal life. You couldn’t make this stuff up friends. Truth is stranger than fiction!

In the Epistle of Romans the Apostle Paul is teaching about justification (salvation from without by Christ the man) by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). In the Epistle of James the Apostles James is teaching about sanctification (salvation from within by the Spirit of Christ).

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The saving message to “sinners,” the “unregenerate,” according to MacArthur is:

> “…submit yourself to God (salvation); resist the devil (transferring allegiance); draw near to God (intimacy of relationship); cleanse your hands (repentance); purify your hearts (confession); be miserable, mourn, weep and let your laughter and joy be turned to gloom (sorrow). The final imperative summarizes the mentality of those who are converted: ‘Humble yourselves in the presence of the Lord’.”

Kindly said, Dr. John MacArthur is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures. He is foolishly using the Epistle of James as a plan of salvation, which is heresy. MacArthur says that these are necessary conditions in James of saving faith, that results in a lost man becoming a Christian. Oh how wrong he is! The preceding heretical quote from Dr. MacArthur, from his horrible book: ’The Gospel According to Jesus,’ is the Lordship Salvationist’s classic error of failing to distinguish between the doctrines of salvation and discipleship. I love the following precious quote from Free Grace preacher, and Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Lordship Salvation frontloads faith with a commitment to do the “good works” that should only be expected of a mature born again Christian. Ephesians 2:8-9 teaches that we are saved by grace through faith alone; and then Verse 10 says we were saved UNTO good works. The good works must not be required to be saved, nor even as evidence of being saved. Unsaved people can also perform good works, as we see is the case in Matthew 7:21-23. Jesus denied knowing them, even though they did "many wonderful works" in Jesus’ name, preached in Jesus’ name, and followed Him as their "Lord." You don’t get saved by serving or following Jesus, you get saved by trusting Him. You don’t have to be good to get into Heaven dear friend, you’ve got to be 100 % perfect in every way. Obviously no one is perfect. That is why we need a Savior. Thank God that He loved us enough to send His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a lonely sinner’s cross to pay our debt of sin (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

Do we find salvation by the grace of God through faith in Christ anywhere in James 4:7-10? No, we do not, because James is addressing saved “brethren,” some of whom behaved as “carnal” Christians. Their faith was dead, but it was faith nonetheless.

> Galatians 2:21, “I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain,”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh11ZyjvghxxkBn6k5YVgy1m7KolpyRalJ5oNfVYBOcXAqUs3n7zz9apYlcvnslnxZ26P32Ca7JJRGwm-G18yGt_NMMi2xQ3yihljz

---

3.1.3 If You’re Not Upset And Angry, Then You Are Not Paying Attention (2022-01-09 01:30)

Matthew 12:34,

“

O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

”

Matthew 23:33,

“

Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

”

Galatians 1:6-8, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

”

I sometimes apologize to God for my anger. I really get upset over false doctrine, ignoramus Bible professors, and foolish pastors who stand behind the pulpit each Sunday to lie to people with their tommyrot foolishness. Dear friend, I love people. I LOVE EVERYBODY! I do not hate anyone, not even my worst enemy. Quite the contrary, I love them. The Bible commands us as God’s children to love our enemies. **Luke 6:35, “ But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.**

”

But having said that, the Bible also commands us as believers to HATE EVIL.

Psalms 97:10, “ Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

” If we spend time reading and studying the inspired King James Bible, we WILL HATE EVERY FALSE WAY.

Psalms 119:104, “

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

” I make no apologies for hating the Devil’s false Bibles.

I make no apologies for hating the Devil’s Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation).

I make no apologies for hating the Devil’s Misunderstood Repentance, which says God won’t save someone unless they first desire to forsake a lifestyle of sin.

I am so sick and tired of ignoramus preachers, who won’t let people get saved without sacrificing something in return to get that gift. Folks, salvation is the free gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). Salvation is not a trade or an exchange!!! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

I make no apologies for hating the things which God hates! Proverbs 6:17 says that God hates a LYING TONGUE! Proverbs 6:19 teaches that God hates a false witness that speaketh lies.

Pastor Marty Herron is a false witness. Herron destroyed the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam as their senior pastor between 1999 and 2018. The Bible says that one sinner destroyeth much good. **Ecclesiastes 9:18, “Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.”** Today Mr. Herron is the spoiled executive vice president of the Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary.

I hate Marty’s lies! I do not hate Marty! I love him with Christ’s love, and he knows it; but I love Jesus more, therefore, I am compelled Biblically to REBUKE HIM SHARPLY (Titus 1:10-14) because Pastor Herron is subverting whole households with his damnable heresy. [1]Marty Herron preaches a false gospel, requiring people to repent of their sin to be saved. With my own two ears, I heard Pastor Herron tell hundreds of people at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, that they must forsake a lifestyle of sin before God will save them. Dear reader, forsaking your sin equates to KEEPING THE LAW, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation (Romans 3:19-20).

I was sickened on July 14, 2021 at Pensacola Christian College’s Campus Church, as Pastor Tim Zacharias lied to thousands of people, requiring them to change their behavior to prove that their repentance and faith were real. That is another Gospel. The Bible says God’s curse is upon anyone that preaches another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). Friend, there are not variations of the Gospel. The Devil is so subtle. Somehow or another Satan tries to ADD works to the Gospel. If he cannot add works before salvation, he will add works at the time of salvation. If Satan cannot add works either before or at the time of salvation, he’ll add works after salvation. But this is not salvation at all dear reader, it is a counterfeit plan of salvation. WORKS have no place in God’s plan of salvation. Pastor Jack Hyles gets it 100 % right, [2]in this beautiful excerpt from his classic sermon titled: “

[3]A Burden Versus A Call.

”

Folks, right doctrine matters! That is the jest of what I am saying. We’ve got a bunch of shallow pastors who are dropping the ball for God. I’m talking about Jeff Redlin. I’m talking

about Timothy Zacharias. I'm talking about Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Gary Walton and Charles Phelps!!! These wicked men all preach a skewed gospel message that confuses people. Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias sinfully bid Godspeed to the accursed Bob Jones University camp with [4]their Calvinist counterfeit gospel.

While I'm faithfully REBUKING THEM SHARPLY (Titus 1:10-13) for preaching damnable heresy, the PCC camp are sinfully going alone with BJU like everything is okay, but it's not. Nothing is okay at Bob Jones University when they are damning student's souls to Hell with a false gospel of Lordship Salvation!!! Why am I being belittled by Pastor Jeff Redlin for doing what he doesn't have the backbone to do, TO STAND against evildoers (Psalms 94:16)? **Galatians 4:16-17, "**

Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

Pastor Jeff Redlin will one day have to give account to God for critiquing my website ministry (Galatians 6:7; Matthew 12:36; Romans 14:10-12), for falsely accusing me of finding "weaknesses in preachers," while Redlin sat idle and did absolutely NOTHING to **"earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints" (Jude 1:3b).** Dear reader, that is what happens when you pay a shallow man like Jeff Redlin over $100,000 per year as the senior pastor of a giant lifeless barren church!!! **Luke 16:13, "No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. *Ye cannot serve God and mammon*."**

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is lifeless today, far more focused on making money than soulwinning. [5]They cannot even get repentance correct, errantly teaching, and I quote verbatim: "[6]Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." No Sir, you are mightily mistaken! Repentance unto life compels a man to BELIEVE the Gospel, and nothing else! The changes in a new believer's life are produced by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). The woeful great danger in what Campus Church is falsely teaching, is that naïve people in their religious cult will associate a change of behavior with salvation.

So when they sin (and we ALL continue in sin as believers), they will doubt their salvation, thinking that they didn't repent enough of their sins at the time of salvation. I know what I am talking about folks, because I get thousands of emails every year, many from people who were confused

after being corrupted by ignoramus pastors like Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias at Pensacola Christian College's Campus Church. SHAME on them for perverting the grace of God. Repentance does not result in a change of behavior. And for that matter, neither does salvation always result in a change of behavior. The Holy Bible is full of carnal Christians who continued in A LIFESTYLE OF SIN (e.g., Cain, Lot, Samson, Rahab, Solomon, Demas). Samson chased immoral women his entire life and ministry, shaming the name of Christ (Judges 16:1). But he was still God's man! We must NEVER tell anyone that the way they choose to live, has anything to do with the free gift of God, which is eternal life. One thing has nothing to do with the other. We are saved by grace through faith alone. Likewise, Jesus lives the Christian life through us by faith alone (Galatians 2:20).

Dear friend, if you are not upset and angry, you're not paying attention. My regular blog readers know that I am always harping in my preaching against the perverse Bob Jones crowd, and the complicit Pensacola Christian College crowd. I didn't go looking for these fights, they came to me. When I first started attending Campus Church in July of 2021, I never said a single word about my website ministry to Pastor Jeff Redlin, yet he learned about my ministry from someone else who criticized my work to him, and Redlin took the liberty to speak evil of my labors for Christ. So that left me no choice, if I am to be true to my preaching, but to expose

Campus Church along with the Bob Jones crowd because they are wickedly fornicating in bed with them!

The man who operates their radio show at PCC, has a son who operates the radio station at the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest is a cesspool of Bob Jones nitwits, who preach the Devil's Lordship Salvation, and promote the Devil's corruptible seed (there's your fake news). In fact, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has over TWO DOZEN different Bible versions circulating in their pews on any given Sunday, a house of confused people. Those poor people don't know which way is up spiritually, being foolishly led by corrupt men of Belial.

But they all label me as the troublemaker, the bad guy, because I was the ONLY ONE who cared enough to warn them, to TELL THE TRUTH!!! I know that my blessed Savior is very proud of me, and is very angry at Pastors' Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, Jeff Redlin, Sean Quinlan and all of the incompetent pastors who side with heresy. Folks, the PCC camp is deep in bed with these infidels at BJU, looking the other way as [7]Calvinism is being preached and taught to tens of thousands of unfortunate people. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I care because God cares. Satan wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP!!! Calvinism is not the Gospel of free grace. Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel of free grace. Misunderstood Repentance is not the Gospel of free grace! It is high time that we as believers stop hobnobbing with the Devil's religious crowd, and start becoming defenders of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. What they are preaching at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is tommyrot! What they are preaching at Bob Jones University today is balderdash, claptrap, flapdoodle and poppycock!!! See, I know my Greek...lol.

Dear reader, I love people, which is why I am compelled by the indwelling Holy Spirit of God to PREACH THE WORD. **2nd Timothy 4:2, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine."**

I am being instant in season and out of season, saying it like it needs to be said. Yes, I may mash on someone's

toes quite often, but I only do it because as the humble shepherd boy David said in **1st Samuel 17:29b, "**

Is there not a cause?

" Yes dear friend, there is a cause! The souls of men, women and children are at stake. If this is all just a big money-making game, we might as well all become atheists. Christianity was never intended by God to be deteriorated into a stinking business. Campus Church alone at PCC last year took in $3,500,000. Yet they cannot even get the doctrine of repentance right. That is disgusting!!!

Listen, repentance is simply a change of mind. It is a change of mind about whatever it is that has been hindering you from being saved. Repentance is NOT something that you need to stop doing, or give up, or forsake, to be saved. As long as you BELIEVE, you have repented. It is that simple dear friend. That is why we read the word "believe" 88 times in the precious Gospel of John, but not once do we find the word "repent." That is because repentance and faith go together, like love and marriage, like a horse and carriage, as singer Frank Sinatra would say...lol. You can't have one without the other!

Yes, you do need to repent to be saved, but the person who BELIEVES has repented. If you hadn't repented (i.e., changed your mind), then you wouldn't have believed. The insane idea in thousands of churches today, which says that your faith is not genuine unless you have repented (turned away) from your lifestyle of sin, is of the Devil.

That is NOT the Gospel of free grace!

It is no less than requiring

people to KEEP GOD'S LAW to be saved, which is another gospel accursed by God almighty (Galatians 3:1-3). You get saved by coming to God as a guilty needy sinner, receiving the virgin born Son of God's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He raised up 72 hours later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). **John 20:31, " But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "**

[8]

Right Doctrine Matters!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_call_and_will_of_god_is_like_salvation.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/a_burden_vs_a_call.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/pastor-jeff-redlin-at-pccs-campus.html
6. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/multiple-gospels-at-campus-church-at.html
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg59xRE5xsg9xGComFNqGUDXAGR-bD3_BY8WF-K2mIhhyu5LlstGTv4K6MooxU5Roh71Y7_2SIoU_mBpe81SrdR9n7Z6j6lTyhO1X-rviZtHVxf

---

3.1.4 'The Great Commission' Is More Than Soulwinning (2022-01-12 21:55)

Matthew 28:19-20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

God's ultimate desire is for EVERY believer to mature to win souls. God didn't save us just to give us fire insurance to escape Hell. God didn't merely save us so that we could remain idle, Sitting On The Premises at church instead of Standing On The Promises in our daily life. God desires for all saints to obey The Great Commission.

Sadly, for most Christians it is The Great Omission!!! The Great Commission is fourfold

:

1. Go ye into all the world.

2. Teach all nations the Gospel to get them saved.

3. Water baptize converts as a public profession of their faith.

4. Teach them all things concerning Christ, so they can go win souls.

The idea behind The Great Commission is to perpetuate the Gospel from one generation to the next. If you were to take a single penny and double it every day for 30 days, you'd have over $1,000,000. It is true, if you do the math for yourself you will see. Likewise, there is exponential power in obeying The Great Commission.

I hear so many Baptist preachers boast of the number of souls they got saved, but how many of those converts have matured in the Lord to go soulwinning? I am not being unkind or criticizing soulwinners, I am simply saying that The Great Commission is more than getting people saved; we are also supposed to mentor our converts, to teach them how to go soulwinning as well. I praise God for every soulwinner. But greater is the soulwinner who trains his converts to win souls too.

Certainly, we cannot save anybody. God alone saves the lost. God gives the increase (1st Corinthians 3:7-9). Our job is to preach the Gospel, and pray for God's Holy Spirit to convict the minds and hearts of unbelievers, so hopefully they will be turned from darkness unto light.

I am leery every time I hear a preacher bragging about the number of people he led to Christ. I won't mention the guy's name, but if I mentioned the name of a Baptist missionary, nearly everyone would recognize his name. I read online where he was bragging that throughout his ministry he has led 200,000 people to Christ. I wonder how many of those alleged 200,000 people saved are attending a church somewhere? I wonder how many of those alleged converts are serving God today, following Jesus as His disciple? I wonder how many of them have matured to preach the Gospel with the lost? I am not being critical of soulwinning preachers, but I have a problem with showboat preachers who go around bragging to everyone about their own success, with no evidence whatsoever to back up their claims!!!

I praise God for soulwinners! But whether we plant a seed of the Gospel, or water that seed which someone else planted earlier, or have the blessed privilege to reap a soul saved to Christ, God alone must get ALL the credit, glory and praise, for without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:5). [1]I highly recommend a soulwinning seminar by Pastor Roger Jimenez. Winning souls is not an option for the Christian believer, it is a royal command from our blessed Savior (Matthew 18:19-20; Proverbs 11:30; 1st Corinthians 9:16). **Mark 16:15, " And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."**

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7SzsqA4y6kc
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjBIt_0XKCeqFZGCmovBacwrSTshPW7Fe2AQJkaSohURnQZKpUsk-KF7K6dNZT7WFMEKU-epInSHV8ycLKAzuqP1qikGG2t5PxjWbHUM5qCqDhc

---

3.1.5 You Could Be The Next Dwight L. Moody (2022-01-14 21:13)

Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."

I had the blessed privilege of attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993). It has been without comparison the greatest blessing and joy of my life. I decided as a teenager to enroll in Hyles-Anderson College for one reason alone—Pastor Jack Hyles!!! I loved and admired the man, because Dr. Hyles was a modern-day Dwight L. Moody, reaching the Chicagoland area with the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. ...

Chicagoland Youth Reached by Pastor Dwight Moody for Jesus

I had the wonderful privilege of voluntarily serving in the Bus Ministry for all 8 years at Hyles-Anderson College. I dearly cherish my memories of those times, and all the thousands of broken families, hurting lives and needy people who were impacted for Christ by our ministry labors in Chicago. I could tell you hundreds of great true stories of my years working in the Bus Ministry. May I say, every church should have a Bus Ministry! It is bar none the most effective method of reaching families and building men for Christ!

If we are to better the future, we must disturb the present.

I remember a particular day in class at Bible college. The teacher was teaching, smiled and looked at me, saying:

“You David, could be the next John R. Rice!” I was humbled in my soul. I blushed a bit in front of my classmates, captivated by what my Bible teacher had said. I would never dare to compare myself to such a great man of God as Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980). The Bible teaches that it is not wise to compare our self to others (2nd Corinthians 10:12).

Yet, I know that God’s indwelling Holy Spirit can do the same great work through me that He did through John R. Rice, making an eternal impact for God. It is not about you, or me, dear friend, but about God. **Zechariah 4:6,**

“Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, *Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts*.

” I love a precious sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles called:

1820

“

[3]THE SPIRIT’S ABIDING ,

”

in which Brother Hyles makes this excellent statement:

“

All is vain unless the Spirit comes down!

” Yes, amen! I cannot do anything on my own to make an impact for eternity. I need God’s Holy Spirit power.

What saith the Scripture? **John 15:5,**

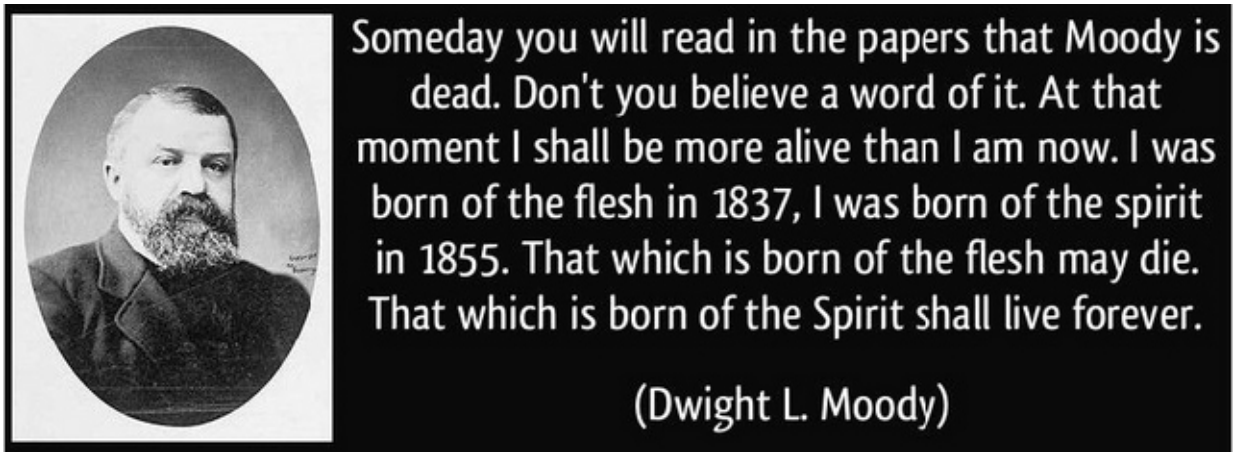
“I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: *for without me ye can do nothing*.” We don’t hear enough preaching from today’s lifeless pulpits about praying down the power of God. Before I sit down to write and work for hours each day on the ministry God has entrusted to me, I pray for two things: God’s wisdom, and God’s Holy Spirit power. The Bible says that God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace (help) to the humble. **James 4:6,**

“But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.” We are only humble when we are on our knees before God. Dear reader—GOD ANSWERS KNEE-MAIL!!!

After our class ended, we all exited the room and entered into the college hallway. One of my class peers approached me and sarcastically said:

“The next John R. Rice, yeah, right!” He wasn’t kidding, made evident by his unpleasant demeanor. That struck my heart with sadness, not because another student doubted my potential, but because he doubted God’s potential. Dear reader, is there anything too hard for God? No, there’s not!

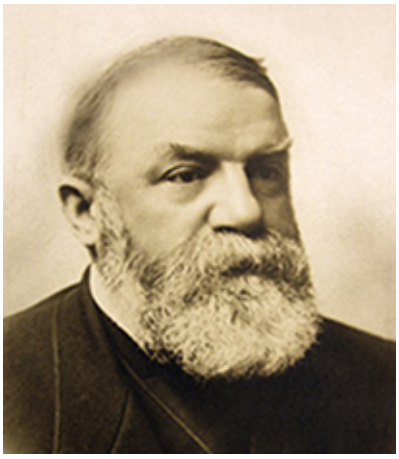
[4]



What a great quote!

[5]

Pastor and Mrs. Moody and their children

[6] 

Dwight Moody as an elder preacher.

[7]

Dwight Moody as a younger preacher

Here is some helpful biographical information about Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899):

> Dwight L. Moody didn't attend school beyond the fifth grade; he couldn't spell, and his grammar was awful. His manners were often brash and crude, and he never became an ordained minister. Once, before his conversion, he so outraged an Italian shoe salesmen with a prank, that the man chased him with a sharp knife, clearly intending to kill him. Yet, Dwight L. Moody was used by God to lead thousands of people to Christ. Moody's life of Christian service began with his conversion on this day, April 21, 1855.
>
> Dwight came to Boston as a teenager from Northfield, Massachusetts, and he felt all alone in the big city. The boy was desperate for work. An uncle took him on as a shoe salesman–on condition that he be obedient and that he attend Mt. Vernon Congregational Church. The young man had been raised in a Unitarian church which denied the full divinity of Christ and did not emphasize human need for salvation from sins. Now Dwight heard about those things. But he decided that he wanted to enjoy the pleasures of the world and wait to get saved until just before he died.
>
> However, the kindness of his Sunday School teacher, Edward Kimball, turned young Moody into his life-long friend, and encouraged him to persist in his church attendance and regular Bible reading. Though Moody did try to read the Bible, he couldn't understand it. Kimball later said he had never seen anyone whose mind was as spiritually dark as Dwight's.
>
> That changed on this day, April 21, 1855. Kimball came to the shoe store to ask Dwight to commit his life to Christ. Dwight listened closely and became a Christian that day. Immediately he began sharing his faith with others, including his own family. They wanted nothing to do with his faith. "I will always be a Unitarian," his mother said. (However, she converted shortly before her death.)

> And at first Dwight Moody wasn't allowed to become a church member. Asked what Christ had done for him, the nervous boy replied that he wasn't aware of anything particular. Leaders felt that was an unacceptable answer.
>
> When Moody later moved to Chicago he wandered the streets to find young boys to bring to his Sunday School class. He had a passion for saving souls and determined never to let a day pass without telling someone the gospel of Jesus Christ. Often he irritated strangers on the street by asking them if they were Christians – but his pointed questioning stirred the consciences of many. God used the converted shoe salesman to become the leading evangelist of his day.
>
> Estimates vary, but Dwight Moody is thought to have led as many as a million people to confess faith in Christ. Among his many achievements on either side of the Atlantic was the founding of Moody Bible Institute.
>
> SOURCE: [8]Dwight L. Moody Was Converted

Amen and amen! You my dear friend could be the next D.L. Moody! Now, let me say that God DOESN'T want you or me to become the next Dwight Moody. Yes, you read that correctly! God wants me to be the best D.J. Stewart that I can be by His grace and power. God doesn't expect me to try to be anybody else.

I love musical instruments! Specifically, I love all kinds of stringed instruments. I love harps! I bought one and started to learn to play it, but ultimately gave it away because it just wasn't for me. I started playing acoustic guitar at age 15. I also tremendously love playing the 5-string banjo. By God's grace, I'm pretty good at it. At age 25 I took up pedal steel guitar, which has been (and continues to be) the musical passion of my life. I can jump in with a band and play along, with no practice whatsoever. God has given me a good understanding of the steel guitar, and an equal burning passion to play it! [9]I absolutely LOVE the steel guitar!!! When I someday get to Heaven, God knows that my great heart's desire is to make music with other musicians and singers, playing pedal steel guitar, banjo, lap steel and guitar on a regular basis (Romans 8:32).

My favorite lap steel guitar artist is Jerry Byrd (1920-2005). My favorite pedal steel guitar artist is Lloyd Green (born 1937). Having said that, I learned a long time ago that I shouldn't try to become these men in my playing. It is as frustrating as it is impossible!!! But what I do is learn from them, by studying their techniques, licks and song arrangements. By doing so I can incorporate their ideas into my own steel playing, to enhance my knowledge and skills.

Humbly said, I think this is a good illustration of the Christian life. I cannot be Dr. Jack Hyles, who is my hero of the Christian faith. But I can learn principles, wisdom and character lessons from him, to apply to my own life. That is why I love listening to Bible preaching so much, because I am learning valuable truths that I can apply to my own life, and also to share with others. Believe me, it is well worth the time spent listening to preaching during fair weather, so when tragedy strikes and the storms of life suddenly come, you will have a reserve of Biblical truth to guide you through the storm.

Dear friend, God can use you in a great way, just as He did Pastor Dwight L. Moody. That is my message to you in this blog. I am just a humble guy with a website. I make no claims of being an apostle, or even of being a good Christian. I am just a struggling redeemed sinner, who desires in my soul to help others, and be a blessing for God. I like what the Gospel preacher John Wesley said:

> "Do all the good you can. By all the means you can. In all the ways you can. In all

> the places you can. At all the times you can. To all the people you can. As long as ever you can." —John Wesley (1703-1791)

I feel exactly the same! I just want to be a blessing for Christ to everyone I can. God can, and desires to, use anyone who is yielded to Him. **James 4:7-8, "**

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjW9TIxDwi2oxgTpdoi7aN7huEqXeOLqfcbOYcxQMX8bqyRgBfL4_m2WnyYivOxezoqE0VXvAYqpYgcSvJ357HLEEhnMg6Yc_DSffpZSh-r-ZHo
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiuOmC7lYtpv5gluof3gB5IsV6dbGHEdkSJemUUSXHAFndT4iCeuZogWMl4l_OVlbenVgpkdVA9JAbxAPpCwnx59taVoPYJNdqSOfTKXSIhNdnk
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052806.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjUIp90VIQgw4XftG9Mom7DQgPZPsmzO9Lz8g5nMNoq-2QDuiSVEE_lbx5HSDuf9eNo9tsL5BQsq6_kyv4TMVo-QfMDenJEkmWgkx4zTvngDXSs
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiOgDmkzfiqNGx2sq7oLMITYlDFb0zyWKt49BzmqqOM4dwRY6FOHsiRCxf-CmOll_lDyBaekl-BHcQmU_hO6LY-ImRvKldA-QUwpGF13es3atbt
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgMccyTZnJvkeYWypPC_T32AdoomZKJ2v_IxnBgCMkhmd83hM-N9FbHoNNVmhPt-M6srIQsaN89UxYOkHzhuMe2yRgcqI7xLEDVCEeTYnMmUMAC
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgeQ27vWBoQIbIMnWwjbXuAgE2nqHlkhKD_GOfk-anPJrhAcv9ZDqS2UMi0D2EkOYBPWSP_eeY-3mb1RiFn-wz7quZFxj0XLmrN1v4fVPzvM3ly
8. https://www.christianity.com/church/church-history/timeline/1801-1900/dwight-l-moody-was-converted-11630499.html
9. http://www.steelc6th.com/

3.1.6 There Is Only One Gospel (2022-01-23 20:44)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "*Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:

After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

"

There is a massive dangerous religious cult all across America and the world today, who errantly preach that the Biblical Gospel includes repenting of your sins. By repenting "

of your sins

"

they mean that you must turn away from sin with all your heart, hating and regretting your sin, feeling sorry for committing them, and be firmly committed to stop living a lifestyle of sin from now on. If you don't have this attitude toward sin, so that you will no longer wilfully commit lifelong sinful bad habits, they teach that God will not save you no matter how much faith you have in Jesus Christ. This is another gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

Pastor Lester Roloff (1914-1982) rightly said:

"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"

—Lester Roloff, "[1]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"

Not one mention is made in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 about repenting of your sin, turning away from sinful bad habits, forsaking the world, turning over a new leaf, surrendering all to Christ as "

Lord,

"

running the race, exchanging

all that you are for all that Jesus is, making public confession

, water baptism, keeping the Sabbath, repenting of sin for the rest of your life, persevering in holiness, doing good works, or anything else. **"**

THE GOSPEL

" as Paul defines it in our text passage, which he received directly from Jesus Himself (Galatians 1:12), plainly teaches:

1. Christ **died** on the cross for our sins.
2. He was **buried**.
3. Jesus **resurrected** three days later.

This is the Gospel, meaning "

Good News,

" by which all men are saved who BELIEVE it. The Gospel is so simple that most men cannot help in their sinful pride but embellish it to include more. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) made these profound helpful statements:

> **"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[2]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> **"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"**
> —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

I encourage you dear friend to take the time to listen to the preceding sermon. It is wonderful.

Again, when a Roman Solder asked the Apostle Paul in Acts 16:30 what he must do to be saved, Paul's reply was profoundly simple, just BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ! ...

Acts 16:29-31, “

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

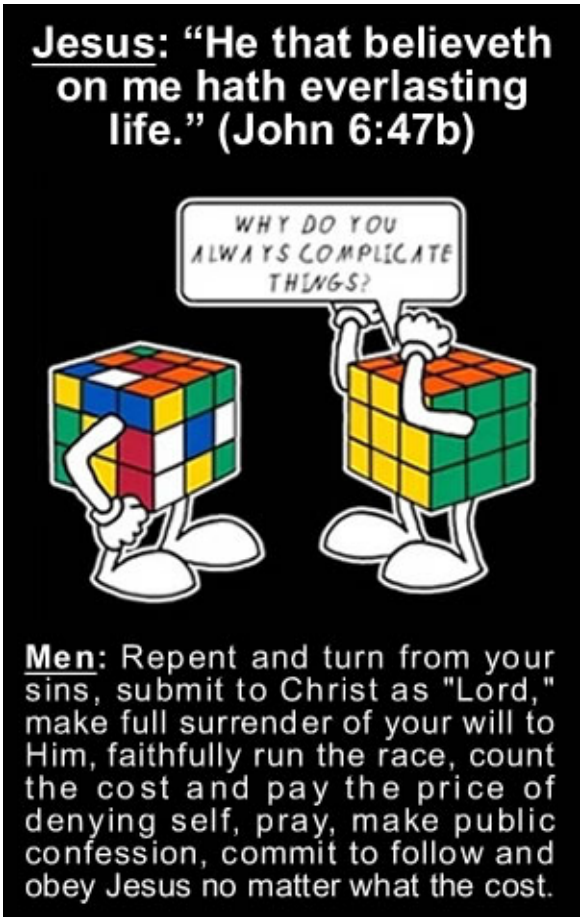
And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”

Paul didn’t tell the man to repent of his sinning, did he? No, Paul simply told him to BELIEVE. Paul didn’t tell the Roman soldier to surrender all to Christ as “Lord.” Nor did Paul tell him to go get water baptized, join a church, [4]run the Christian race faithfully to the end, forsake a lifestyle of sin, pray a sinner’s prayer, [5]live a lifestyle of repentance, count the cost and pay the price, or anything else!!! Paul simply said: BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED!!! The reason why is so obvious if we simply take the Bible at face value—because JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Why oh why do foolish preachers pervert the Gospel, corrupting the grace of God, complicating the simplicity that is in Christ? Dear friend, we are saved by GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, “*And be found in him*, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*: ”** You see, neither you nor I have any righteousness to offer God. Our best efforts to please God are filth in His sight (Isaiah 64:6). That is why Jesus Christ, the sinless and perfect Lamb of God (John 1:29), went to the cross and took our burden of sin upon Himself, paying a debt that He did not owe because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). What a Savior!!!

[6] 

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEho16tkXJcchPpadrxPEWHp69pL90vDefQiABaCW5qJIBEQfJm_iqR7IsriaAR9PehStxuHbBnes4LOw9prIdQjUUZSOerXf1wWkMHBDgxOOBEh

---

3.1.7 Jackie Gleason's Worst Fear Was Not Making Heaven (2022-01-25 17:20)

John 3:3, "

Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.

"

Known as "

The Great One

"

(a nickname given to him by Orson Welles), famous TV personality Jackie Gleason (1916-1987) made some heartbreaking comments in an October 28, 1984 '60 Minutes' interview...

1828

Jackie Gleason Errantly Says God Won't Send Him To Hell For One Sin

Here is some sad transcript from the interview:

> **60 Minutes:** You did tell an interviewer once that your greatest fear in life was not making Heaven.
>
> **Jackie Gleason:** Yes, if there is a Heaven and Hell, certainly anybody's fear is not making Heaven. Who wants to go to Hell?
>
> **60 Minutes:** If you didn't make Heaven, I suspect you could hustle your way in though.
>
> **Jackie Gleason:** I don't think so, no, that's too much for real to con your way in.
>
> **60 Minutes:** Do you think you'd deserved it?
>
> **Jackie Gleason:** Go to Heaven?
>
> **60 Minutes:** Yeah
>
> **Jackie Gleason:** If the rules are true of what you have to do to get to Heaven, I certainly don't deserve going there. But if God is what He has been said to be, I'm sure that He isn't vengeful. I'm sure that if you've committed a sin He's not gonna to send you to Hell for eternity.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Jackie Gleason,' 60 Minutes' interview on October 28, 1984; time - 25:01 minutes in video

Oh how wrong he was! Sadly, The Great One (as Gleason was famously nicknamed) didn't know The Great Physician! Although Jackie Gleason correctly understood that he was a sinner who didn't deserve to go to Heaven, he utterly failed to understand that even one sin can indeed send him to Hell for eternity.

What saith the Scripture? **James 2:10, "**

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, *he is guilty of all*.
”

Whether you break all of God’s commandments in the Holy Bible, or just one of them, it matters not because you become GUILTY in God’s sight!

> **1st Corinthians 6:9-11, “**
>
> ***Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God?*** **Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,**
>
> **Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.**
>
> **And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.**
> **”**

The two great truths you should take away from the preceding passage of Scripture is:

1. Even one sin is enough to keep you out of Heaven.
2. Your sins must be washed away by the precious blood of Jesus.

You don’t have to be good to get to Heaven, you’ve got to be completely perfect. Obviously no one is perfect. Jackie Gleason got that right. When he speaks of the “rules,” Gleason is talking about the Old testament law. There is actually TWO ways to get to Heaven. The first is to perfectly keep God’s laws, never sinning one times, and you will deserve Heaven. But if you cannot live a sinless life (and no one has ever done so except Jesus), then you need someone else to pay your way. That is what Jesus did for you and me dear friend.

Jesus had no sin (Hebrews 4:15). All men are sinners (Romans 3:23). But Jesus was born of a virgin, having no earthly father. Jesus’ Father is God in Heaven (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23). Jesus is the only begotten (biological) Son of God (John 3:16). **2nd Corinthians 5:21, “For he** [God the Father] **hath made him** [God the Son] **to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.”** To get into Heaven, we need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith in Jesus Christ.

It broke my heart watching this interview, seeing how ignorant Jackie Gleason was of the light of the truth of the Gospel. The Bible teaches in 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4 that Satan (the god of this world) blinds the minds of men to hinder them from seeing the light of the Gospel, lest they should be saved and go to Heaven. The Devil hates you dear reader, and has no plan for your life except to kill, steal and destroy you (John 8:44; 10:9-10).

Unfortunately, Gleason sincerely believed that God wouldn’t cast Him into the Lake of Fire for eternity, taking vengeance upon him for his sins. **Proverbs 14:12,**
“

There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

” I don’t think any rational person would assume that Gleason truly believed he had only sinned one time in his life. Gleason was just using a figure of speech, expressing his sincere opinion that God only punishes really bad people, not good people who sin here and there. I have no

doubt that Mr. Gleason was a good guy, a friend to his friends, and an honest man, but I didn't know him.

What I do assuredly know if that the Bible says all of our righteousness is as FILTHY RAGS to God. **Isaiah 64:6,**

"But we are all as an unclean thing, and *all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away." Why does the Bible say that? Why does the Bible teach that all the good things we do in life are worthless in God's sight. I mean, we know that God is a good, merciful and loving God. So why would He say in the Holy Bible that our best goodness is worthless to Him?

The answer is very simple. It is because no amount of good can make up for the bad we have done. Let's use an earthly example: The infamous gangster Al Capone (1918-1947) was a wicked man. His reign of crime only lasted for 7 short years! He went to prison at age 33, suffering from syphilis which eventually rotted his brain away! Capone was also a generous man. During The Great Depression, Al Capone set up food pantries in Chicago to give free food away to hungry Chicagoans. He distributed clothing and helped the people.

Unlike most criminal gangsters, Al Capone did a lot of good too, and the people loved him. But dear reader, no matter how much good that Al Capone did, it couldn't compensate for the illegal brothels (prostitutes), speakeasies (illegal saloons), murder of fellow gangsters, and worst of all in the eyes of Uncle Sam… TAX EVASION!!! Capone was arrested, convicted and sent to prison for 10 years for not paying his taxes!!! Go figure!

Likewise, no amount of good that a human being may do can make up for the bad, not even if we had just committed one sin. Yes, God is love, but He is also a holy God, and His holiness absolutely demands justice! All sin must be punished! Someone must pay the price for wrong doing. That penalty is to burn in the fires of Hell forever. That rubs a lot of people the wrong way, because they'd prefer rather only to think about God in terms of His wondrous love. But what saith the Scripture? **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-10, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power; When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired *in all them that believe* (because our testimony among you was *believed*) in that day."** Those who BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ have been rescued from Hell.

Jackie Gleason was very wrong, God is a vengeful God, as we just read. God WILL send a person to Hell for eternity for just one sin. Unrighteousness cannot inherit the Kingdom of God. Every sinner must have his or her sins WASHED AWAY by the blood of the Lamb of God. **1st John 1:7, "But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and *the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin*. "** Dear reader, have your sins been washed in the blood? Mine have, since I got saved at age 13 in 1980. The moment that you put your childlike trust (faith, confidence) in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), you are saved. That is, your sins (past, present and future) have all been cleansed in the blood of the Lamb of God. **John 1:29,**

"The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world." Do you trust Him dear friend? If not, please don't delay another second, because today could be the last day of your life on earth!

I am firmly convinced that Jackie Gleason's worst fear came true, he missed Heaven. I am sad and grieved about that, because it means that he went to the only other place a person can

go, which is to Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15:21:8; Psalms 9:17). The Bible teaches in 2nd Peter 3:9 that God does not want anyone to perish in their sins and go to Hell. Our blessed Creator and Savior desires for all men to repent of their unbelief and come to Christ in faith to be saved. The choice is yours alone to make dear friend. God cannot be blamed if you or anyone else goes to Hell. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. "**

The Bible teaches that somehow, someway, everyone gets a chance to get saved during their lifetime. **Titus 2:11, "**

For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

"

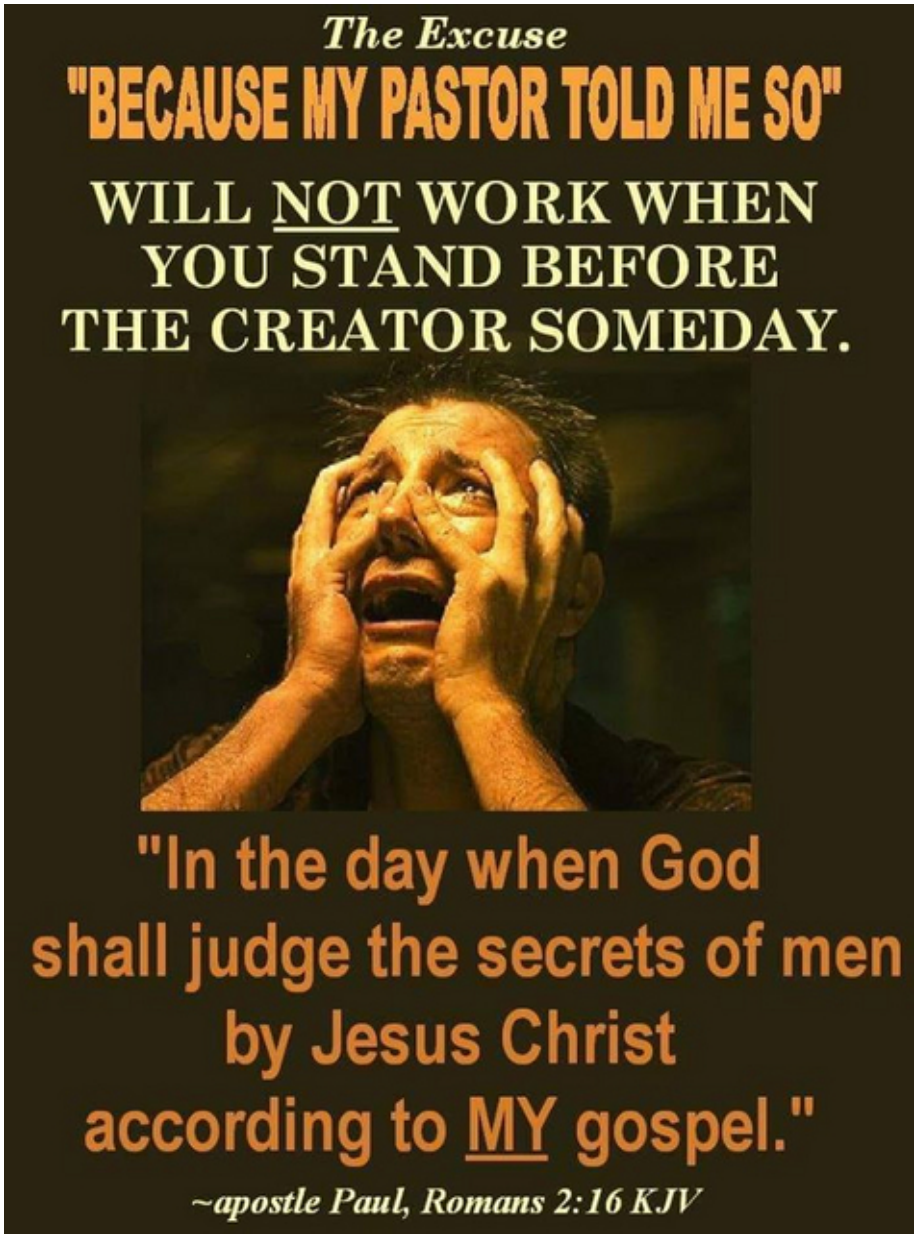
But as we read in the parable of The Sower And The Seeds (Luke 8:11-15), the Devil comes along and captures the seed (the Word of God, the Gospel) from a person's mind and soul, so that they don't get saved. Have you believed a lie dear reader? Satan is a beautiful liar! Just as the conniving serpent beguiled Eve in the Garden of Eden, even so does Satan attempt to deceive everyone he can with another gospel, another Jesus and another spirit (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Please do not be deceived. How do you avoid being conned? Jesus tells us in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

"

In 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 the Apostle Paul defines "the gospel," which he twice mentions is ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES! In John 20:31, the Apostle John says BUT THESE ARE WRITTEN (the entire Gospel of John), to convince the reader that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, so that we might BELIEVE and be saved. **John 20:31, "**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" Again and again, we read that the way to Heaven is ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES, and is WRITTEN in God's Word. In other words friend, if it ain't in the Bible it's garbage! Anybody who requires you to do something to get to Heaven, which is not found WRITTEN in the Scriptures, is false and a lie of the Devil!


The Excuse
"BECAUSE MY PASTOR TOLD ME SO"
WILL NOT WORK WHEN
YOU STAND BEFORE
THE CREATOR SOMEDAY.
"In the day when God
shall judge the secrets of men
by Jesus Christ
according to MY gospel."
~apostle Paul, Romans 2:16 KJV

[4]He Died For Your Righteousness Too!
(a wonderful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

1. https://youtu.be/UlwCj14a4DY?t=1501
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjTmtunMdlnzAXwJ5vDCbOC-MEDott_-qTzzCoVfuBs5F1l_osWS50uvVhXiF26_An8jFamKxm1cpojjlGXPTLgR7dfGWBC2iU-XJ5YOcCFpctv
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg-UWYXfOiKiiuwLXwZqbsTjLzai3wx0kvLLSqs8u9vRc1mR5pKjUSh3h-dujZQrqy8QeD2PjMuI3LfnlHIAhWU6fzfNC0gGjvZngwklNVcfeI3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3

3.1.8 Trusting And Loving Christ Are Two Different Things (2022-01-27 01:30)

John 14:15-17, "*If ye love me, keep my commandments*.

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you."

If a man truly loves his wife there should be some evidence to prove it. But if a husband doesn't love his wife, does that mean they are not legally married? No, it doesn't mean that at all. They are still married, even if they don't love each other as they ought. Obviously, one thing has nothing to do with the other. Salvation is the same dear friend. Every believer ought to love Jesus and there should be some evidence of it in our lives. But if that evidence doesn't exist, and we don't love God as we ought, that doesn't mean we are not a child of God.

I love this helpful quote from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The only way you'll ever get to Heaven is to believe Jesus did it for you! Whether we love God as we should is not relevant. But wait, doesn't the Bible says that all believers love Jesus?

1st Corinthians 16:22, "

If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

" The Bible simply means that if you are saved, Jesus is precious to you.

1st Peter 2:7, "*Unto you therefore which believe he is precious*: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

" But is it possible that you can get your priorities wrong, so that your love for the flesh is elevated as a higher priority than your love for Christ? Yes, you know it!

1st John 2:15, "

Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world.*If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him*.

" Now, does this Verse in 1st John 2:15 means that a man is not saved if he loves the sinful world. No, it doesn't mean that. Consider Paul's fellowhelper in the ministry, Demas.

2nd Timothy 4:10, " *For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world*, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia." Demas loved the world. Does that mean he wasn't saved? No, of course he was saved. Demas just had the wrong priorities in life.

It is important that you understand this truth, so you don't start doubting God's gift of eternal life if you choose to go live in the world in sin. Jesus said that if we love Him, we will keep His commandments, but that doesn't mean we aren't saved if we fail to love Christ as we ought. Anytime we choose to sin (and we ALL do), it evidences at the moment that our love for Jesus is not perfect.

Can a man cheat on his wife, but still love her? Yes, of course, but his love is corrupted, not perfect toward her. A man may provide for his wife, love her, care about her, and desire to do good things for her; yet, he may still elevate his lust of the flesh as a higher priority in his life than his love for his wife. The same is true of every believer's relationship with our heavenly Father.

By the way, this is a good time to mention the proper way to discipline children. When a child disobeys his or her parent, the child should feel a broken spirit, knowing that they disappointed Mom and Dad. A child being raised properly will feel remorse because they let down Mom and Dad, not angry because he is getting another spanking. Before any *corporal discipline* (a discipline method in which a supervising adult deliberately inflicts pain upon a child in response to a child's unacceptable behavior and/or inappropriate language, i.e., spanking), there should be an admission of wrong doing on the part of the child.

If you discipline a child who thinks you are being unfair, you will harden that child's spirit and make them bitter. It is very important that parents establish set rules in a home, and then when violated, have the child admit what they did wrong, and only then chastise them. If a parent has successfully convinced their child that they truly love and care about them, and have built a proper relationship with the child over time, the child should feel sorry and cry because they disappointed the parent, even before any discipline is administered.

By the way, NEVER use your hand to spank a child, lest they fear YOU! Use an appropriate device that won't harm the child physically. **Proverbs 13:24, "**

He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

" The word

"betimes"

means

"at an early age," while there is still hope. **Proverbs 19:18, " Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying."** A father emailed me the other day, and said that his 7-year-old son confided in him that he thinks he is a homosexual, has thoughts of murdering his father, and thinks a demon is in his head. I am not kidding!

The father asked for my Christian advice. I kindly responded that I could guarantee one of two things: 1) the boy is enrolled in the Devil's public school system, 2) the boy has been watching garbage on TV. A 7-year-old child doesn't think in such evil ways unless that garbage was put into their mind by someone (wrong influences). I advised him while there is still time to enroll the boy into a Christian school, attend church as a family unit, listening to Bible preaching in the home as a family, and spend time going fishing, playing ball and building the masculine father/son bond. I sent him Pastor Jack Hyles' helpful book titled: "[1]How To Make A Man Out Of A Boy."

But if a child rebels and grows up to break a parent's heart, are they still your child? Of course they are! Likewise, an adopted child of God may rebel against our heavenly Father, yet we are still born-again of the Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13; 1st John 3:24). We see evidence of this in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5, concerning the saved man who was living in a lifestyle of sexual immorality. The Apostle Paul advised the church leadership to confront the man about his open sin, and hopefully he will repent; but if not, Paul said **"**

To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus

"

(1st Corinthians 5:5). There will be many believers who receive no rewards in Heaven,

“

but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire” (1st Corinthians 3:15). That is, they barely escaped Hell’s fire by faith alone in Jesus, despite have no rewards for service.

> **1st Corinthians 3:13-16, “**
>
> **Every man’s work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man’s work of what sort it is.**
>
> **If any man’s work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.**
>
> ***If any man’s work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved*; yet so as by fire.**
>
> **Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?**
>
> **”**

This passage conclusively proves that the teaching of “Lordship Salvation” (i.e., Calvinism) is false. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold gives this accurate definition of *Lordship Salvation*:

> “Lordship is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief, that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ in order to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold (a quote from the sermon: “[2]JESUS vs. John MacArthur”)

If Lordship Salvation were true, then the pitiful scenario in 1st Corinthians 3:11 couldn’t exist. If such a believer hadn’t persevered to faithfully run the race, he wouldn’t have made it to Heaven, but HE DID anyway!!!

Salvation becomes ours when we trust Christ to SAVE us. Effective service is ours through OBEDIENCE. Salvation primarily involves the spirit and our eternal destiny; it is a gift

(John 5:24).

The only way you’ll ever get to Heaven is to believe Jesus did it for you!

Service involves the body and our present earthly life; it is labor for which rewards are given (Romans 12:1-2; 1st

Corinthians 3:8-15; Luke 10:2).

How Do You Know You're Saved? (Pastor Yankee Arnold)

> "Nobody goes to Heaven because he is good; you go to Heaven because you know you're bad, and you flee to Jesus Who died to save sinners." —Pastor Jack Hyles ("[3]God Only Saves Bad People"

Dear reader, if you are saved, how you choose to live as a child of God evidences how much you love your Savior; but it has nothing to do with the fact that you are justified on the sole basis of Christ's sacrifice on the cross, as payment for your sins.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Family/Parents%20Corner/how_to_make_a_man_out_of_a_boy.htm
2. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3

3.1.9 A Beautiful Truth About Jesus From Isaiah Chapter 61 (2022-01-29 02:35)

Isaiah 61:1-11, "The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; *to comfort all that mourn;*

***To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD*, that he might be glorified.**

"

1838

I love that! We read about, **“The planting of the Lord.”** What does this mean? God planted a tree of righteousness of Jesus Christ being virgin-born into the world. The Word of God took on flesh (John 1:1-3, 14). Jesus lived a perfect life as the sinless Lamb of God. Of all the people ever born into human civilization, only one was without sin, and that is Jesus Christ! God said that this seed, Christ, would grow into tree of righteousness (the saints) to bring beauty out of ashes. Christ is the seed which God the Father planted, to bring beauty out of the ashes of the destruction of Israel. As only God can do, He always takes lemons and makes lemonade. Friend, God can take all the bad choices you and I have made, our sins and failures, and the horrible things we have done, and use it all for His glory in ways we never could have imagined. We serve a very good God.

No good works that we could ever do could satisfy the holiness of God which demands justice. Most people think that going to Heaven is a matter of our good outweighing our bad. But what they don’t understand is that God won’t tolerate ANY bad. God is totally righteous, and His righteousness demands justice, punishment for sin. No matter how good we are, we have no evidence that we are perfect. To the contrary, all of the evidence shows that we are imperfect. We have all come short of God’s glory (Romans 3:23).

> **Isaiah 61:10-11, “I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.”**

There is no God like unto our God!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiWghZmR6zGf030qMYiXw36fpYHcakkDGgv-4fgWdUVIiHWo5urHdXPgkHxmU15x4d0DOvs7Cs7oxcNJ36Jf1wMyWa-QtuZTYKFEfLQq8E61lHc

---

3.1.10 Beware Of The Occult Practice Of 'Contemplative Prayer' (2022-01-30 20:14)

Philippians 4:6-7, "

Be careful for nothing; but *in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God*.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

"

The Bible simply teaches that prayer is asking God for something. When we talk with the Lord, that is fellowship, not prayer. Prayer is asking. The unbelieving world doesn't believe in prayer or God, so if you pray aloud someone will accuse you of being insane and call security on you. I know because I have had it happen to me.

I was at the U.S. Postal training center in Norman, Oklahoma in 1999. I was walking outside and talking aloud to the Lord, as I often do. Two thug security guards approached me and said some woman said some crazy guy is talking to himself. I told the guards I was praying. I couldn't believe what he said next. He actually told me to go pray in my room! Folks, that is a violation of my Bill of Rights. I could have hired an attorney and sued the U.S. Postal Service for millions of dollars, but I didn't. The U.S. Postal Service is one of the most incompetent, ungodly

and irresponsible organizations in the world! Homosexuals dominate the management and labor workforce alike. One of the best days of my life was leaving that hellhole for a better life elsewhere!!! I hated working for the U.S. Postal Service for 15 years.

After have my rights assaulted at the Norman, Oklahoma training center in 1999, I never went back to school there again. My manager on Guam tried to get me to go numerous times, but I refused, based on health reasons. My health concerns were legitimate, but I also refused because of having my freedom of speech violated at the training center. Friend, you can pray (or even talk to yourself) out loud at any time, at any place you want in public or private, and it is your God-given as well as legal right to do so freely. Obviously you shouldn't talk during a movie or while listening to someone else preach a sermon, but you have a right to pray anywhere out loud. If anyone ever tells them different, warn them that they could be sued.

It is important to first define "contemplative prayer." Contemplative prayer is not just contemplating, thinking or meditating while you pray. Praying with our mind is not what "contemplative prayer" has come to mean. Contemplative prayer is very popular in apostate churches today. A recent popular religious film is called:

"The War Room," in which Pastor Tony Evans' daughters Priscilla Shirer (born 1974) stars. Miss Shirer is also a preacher, which automatically makes her a demonic false prophet. The Bible strictly, in no uncertain terms, forbids women from usurping authority over or teaching men in the church. Shame on Priscilla Shirer for disobeying God's Holy Word. She will be judged and shamed in Heaven!!!

Priscilla Shirer stars in the 2015 religious film, "The War Room." Sadly, Miss Shirer promotes the demonic occult practice of 'Contemplative Prayer.' Prayer itself is Biblical. What is prayer? Prayer is asking. If you are not requesting something from God you are not praying. Talking with the Lord is fellowship. I do both and so should you. I tell Jesus each day out loud that I love Him. I often talk in my car outloud to the Lord, and I also think out loud oftentimes.

A study was done decades ago that revealed that people who talk to themselves are more intelligent than the average person. I was encouraged to learn that, since I have always (even as a child) talked to myself. My father came into a room one day and asked me who I was talking to, and I said: "No one." I have always loved talking to myself. Now if I ever start answering myself then I'll start to worry...lol. Talking to yourself is quite normal and acceptable, and don't let anyone tell you otherwise.

New age occultism includes speaking in tongues, which has its origin in witchcraft. Dear friend, NEVER speak in tongues. I once worked with a Christian black man who confided in me that he once spoke in tongues. I knew that he was deceived by Satan, because the evil tongues spoken by Pentecostals and Charismatics is nothing more than pagan mumbo-jumbo. It is a cheap form of entertainment (which makes false prophets very rich). On the Day of Pentecost, the Bible says that thousands of people HEARD the Gospel preached in their own native language, but the Apostle Peter only preached in the Greek language. So no one SPOKE in the miracle of tongues, the people HEARD in their own native tongue (language).

Contemplative prayer is not taught in the Holy Bible. I am sick and tired of hearing carnally-minded people say that prayer is a "good therapy." Heathens only see prayer and religion as something good in the sense that believing in a higher power has self-improving benefits. Because of the pathetic and lifeless condition of 97 % of churches today, ruined by corrupt and lifeless Bible colleges like Pensacola Christian College (PCC), Americans are abandoning religion completely and [1]forming non-religious community groups.

I do not like nor sanction the GotQuestions.org website, because they preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation and Wrong Repentance, but they provide this helpful information exposing

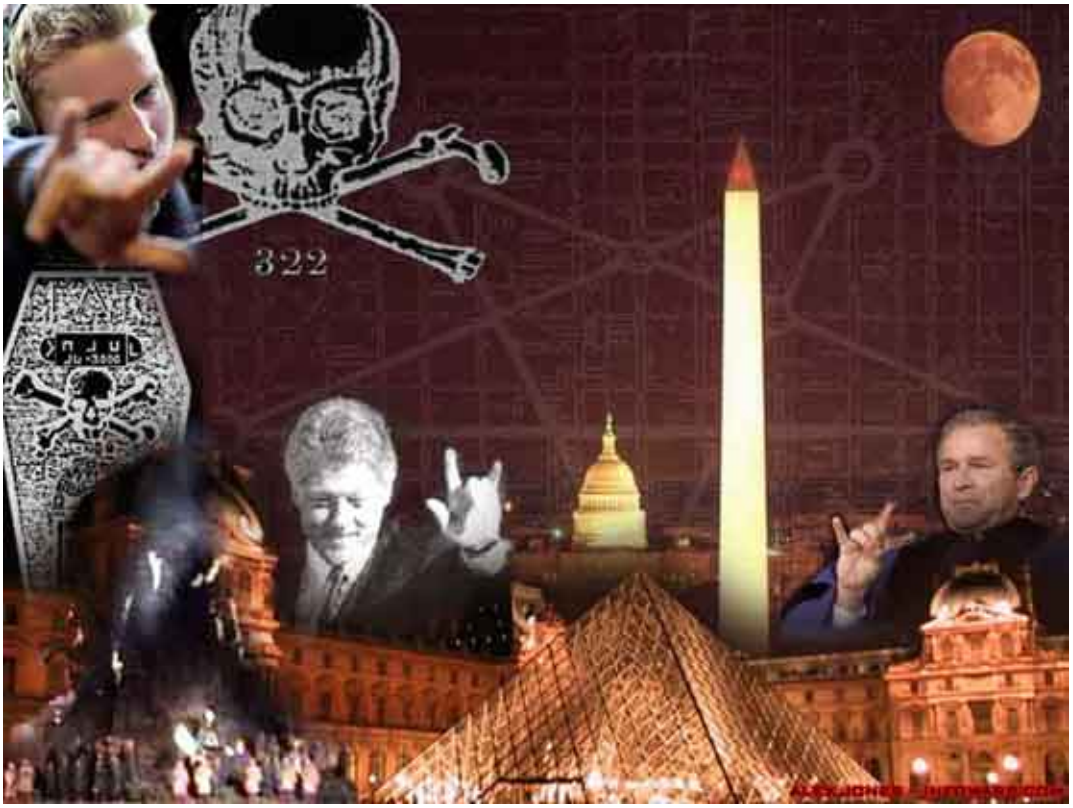
Contemplative Prayer...

> Contemplative prayer begins with " [2]centering prayer ," a meditative practice where the practitioner focuses on a word and repeats that word over and over for the duration of the exercise. The purpose is to clear one's mind of outside concerns so that God's voice may be more easily heard. After the centering prayer, the practitioner is to sit still, listen for direct guidance from God, and feel His presence.
>
> Although this might sound like an innocent exercise, this type of prayer has no scriptural support whatsoever. In fact, it is just the opposite of how prayer is defined in the Bible. "Do not be anxious about anything, but in everything, by prayer and petition, with thanksgiving, present your requests to God." (Philippians 4:6). "In that day you will no longer ask me anything. I tell you the truth, my Father will give you whatever you ask in my name. Until now you have not asked for anything in my name. Ask and you will receive, and your joy will be complete" (John 16:23-24). These verses and others clearly portray prayer as being comprehendible communication with God, not an esoteric, mystical meditation.
>
> Contemplative prayer, by design, focuses on having a mystical experience with God. Mysticism, however, is purely subjective, and does not rely upon truth or fact. Yet the Word of God has been given to us for the very purpose of basing our faith, and our lives, on Truth (2 Timothy 3:16-17). What we know about God is based on fact; trusting in experiential knowledge over the biblical record takes a person outside of the standard that is the Bible.
>
> Contemplative prayer is no different than the meditative exercises used in Eastern religions and New Age cults. Its most vocal supporters embrace an open spirituality among adherents from all religions, promoting the idea that salvation is gained by many paths, even though Christ Himself stated that salvation comes only through Him (John 14:6). Contemplative prayer, as practiced in the modern prayer movement, is in opposition to biblical Christianity and should definitely be avoided. SOURCE: [3]https://www.gotquestions.org/contemplative-prayer.html

Amen and amen! I fully agree with that information. We are now living in perilous times because of false prophets (2nd Timothy 3:1-7). Jesus warned that most people are going to Hell, and very few people are going to Heaven, because of false prophets (Matthew 7:13-15). People by nature are very impressionable, like sponges. Humans by nature are not objective. I encourage you to become objective, that is, start questioning everything. This is 100 % Biblical. **1st John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. "** We are exhorted to "try" (test) the spirits. Satan is a spirit without a body. Demons also are disembodied spirits. Angels are spirits with bodies. Likewise, humans are spirits with bodies.

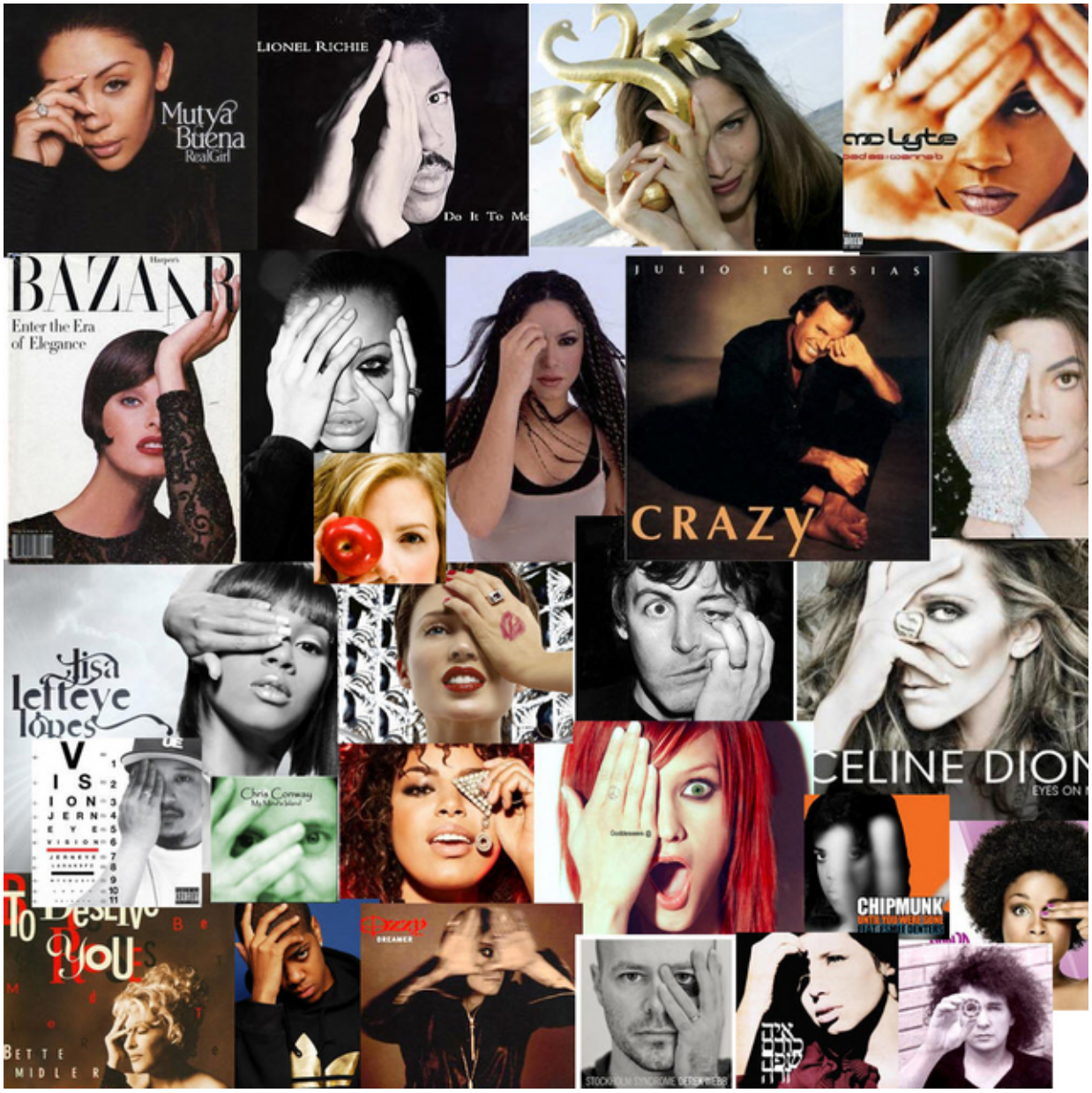
Our great and omnipotent God is a Holy Spirit (John 4:24). Hence, we live in a spiritual world. Every book, movie, play, school course, song, recording, speech, Bible revision, religion and anything produced by man has an induced spirit about it, inspired by the entity which produced it. Have you ever seen a scary movie that gave you a creepy and evil feeling? That is why humans enjoy (or don't enjoy) watching horror movies, because of the spirit which it conveys. But sometimes the Devil, and those who serve him, [4]will intentionally put an evil spirit into movies and music. So the Bible exhorts us to test every spirit, to see if it is of the Devil or God. Contemplative Prayer has the evil demonic spirit of New Age and Occultism.

[5]



[6]

[7]



Satan is the god of this wicked world (2nd Corinthians 4:4)

1. https://www.dispatch.com/story/news/2022/01/28/8-greater-columbus-groups-atheists-and-nonbelievers/6581283001/
2. https://www.gotquestions.org/centering-prayer.html
3. https://www.gotquestions.org/contemplative-prayer.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEimlfMrRaRNLO_imUuC8kOSC2y58xwJZht0YAlxucukl9KF0dUTT5VX9pixafXqOqkM97WjKofv8lQbc3DuuFsjgfFqSbC5ma58YJGPAYkvs2u8
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhO5u_xRuZGxdwdVz0Zj3YjJ3Gl7uF2D0oJhsW1MI_ncdfiQbVc4nXr7oej-vYhW7C0n43NUrKFPE93BMZpSO6cipXslEeoGh5sSj1Sz9NgRNB3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhRUcGzN4SOx-Lle5Eq3mIkR9Rd_33DK6C-Dy9I5QwfPXVZapWuDLkRlvr1Mr8XQWMwGLFrynOmPKdcPyzM87tbxseXPs9b2ds49LPj628zOtfZ

1844

3.2 February

3.2.1 15 Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Salvation (2022-02-01 14:10)

Ephesians 1:12-14, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, *after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise*, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

Dear reader, from the very moment that you decided to trust Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, you were SEALED by God with His Holy Spirit. That was God's way of proving to you that He will make good on His promise of eternal life, by putting a down payment down, **"Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."** That downpayment is the blessed Holy Spirit. The Bible promises in Hebrews 13:5 that God will NEVER leave nor forsake us. In order to keep that solemn promise, God can NEVER remove the Holy Spirit from our body, soul and spirit. God can NEVER remove the free gift of salvation which He has given to us by faith alone.

Dear friend, if you didn't get saved by good works, then how could you ever be lost by bad works? You cannot. *Once Saved, Always Saved.* Or as I like to better say it: *If Saved, Always Saved.* No one since the beginning of time has ever LOST God's free gift of salvation, which is by faith alone. This includes all of the Old Testament saints as well. We read in no uncertain terms in **Acts 10:43, "To him [Jesus] give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.**

"

Here are 15 REASONS WHY YOU CANNOT LOSE GOD'S SALVATION:

1. **ETERNAL LIFE IS ETERNAL.** It is NOT "life until you sin again." Jesus promised us "eternal life" and it is ridiculous to think that He didn't mean that He gives us life that would never end. Eternal life begins THE MOMENT when we believe. The believer "is passed from death unto life." (John 5:24)
2. **SALVATION IS A "BY BIRTH" SITUATION.** A birth cannot be undone or reversed. "Once born, always born." Jesus did not teach that a man must be born again and again, and perhaps even yet again. We don't have a second opportunity to be born again physically, nor do we have or even need a second opportunity to be born again spiritually once we have received our new spiritual birth. If you are born once, you die twice; if you are born twice, you die once. That is, if you are never born again you cannot enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:3-7).
3. **SALVATION (ETERNAL LIFE) IS A FREE GIFT.** It is not something that is earned or can be deserved. Works earn "rewards," not salvation. Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9; 1st Corinthians 3:11-15. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.
4. **SALVATION IS BASED UPON HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, NOT OURS.** Philippians 3:9 and 2nd Corinthians 5:21 teach that it is Christ's righteousness that is imputed to our account. If our salvation is based upon Christ righteousness and not our own, how could our own

unrighteousness ever make His righteousness insufficient? When God declares us righteous, it is settled (Romans 8:33-34). *Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and* his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."*

5. **WE ARE KEPT BY THE POWER OF GOD.** 1 Peter 1:4-5 teaches this. If it is God's power that keeps us, who is stronger or more powerful than God?

6. **JESUS IS HOLDING US IN HIS HAND.** John 10:28. We are not holding onto God; He is holding onto us! Even if we could let go, He cannot and will not. 1st Peter 1:3-5 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, (4) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, (5) Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

7. **WE SHALL NEVER COME INTO CONDEMNATION OR JUDGMENT.** John 5:24 teaches us this. As in John 3:16 and John 10:28 wherein we are told we will NEVER PERISH. In John 11:25 wherein Jesus said the believer will "NEVER DIE," here we are told the believer will "NEVER COME INTO CONDEMNATION." If a person could lose salvation, this would not be true

8. **WE HAVE ALREADY PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE.** Now get this. According to John 5:24, the believer has already passed (past tense) from death into life. This cannot be speaking of physical life, but must be speaking of spiritual death and life. We have never yet been dead physically, but we were dead spiritually before we got saved (Ephesians 2:1-2).

9. **THE BELIEVER SHALL NEVER DIE.** In John 11:25 Jesus said to Martha that "whoever lives and believes in me shall NEVER die." He surely was not speaking of physical death, because we all die eventually, so He must have been speaking of eternal life.

10. **JESUS SAID HE WOULD NOT CAST US OUT.** As in Hebrews 13:5 wherein Jesus said He would never leave us nor forsake us. He tells us in John 6:37 that He will never cast us out, if we come to Him. In John 5:40 Jesus said, "Ye will not come." He didn't say, "Ye cannot come." We have no one to blame but our self if we reject God's free gift of forgiveness of sins which includes eternal life (Romans 6:23).

11. **JESUS WILL LOSE NOTHING (THAT INCLUDES US).** John 6:39 tells us that Jesus will lose nothing but "will raise it up again at the last day." Whatever we are, we are something! This answers those who say He will not cast us out but we could choose to walk out on our own.

12. **WE ARE "JUSTIFIED" (DECLARED RIGHTEOUS) BY FAITH.** When it is God who does the justifying, that is all we need. Romans 5:1 teaches us that it is because we are justified by faith in Jesus that we have "peace with God."

13. **WE ARE SEALED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT.** When it is God who does the sealing, man cannot break the seal. The Holy Spirit is given to every believer to be with him and in him forever. 1st Corinthians 6:19-20 teaches us that we are "bought with a price," the blood of Christ. THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR "EARNEST. (GUARANTEE) OF OUR INHERITANCE. Titus 1:2 teaches us that God cannot lie and He has promised us eternal life. God said it; that settles it!

14. **GOD SAYS WE CAN KNOW WE HAVE ETERNAL LIFE.** We are taught in 1st John 5:13 that the believer can "KNOW" that he has eternal life. How could he possibly know it if he could still wind up in hell?

15. **WE CANNOT "REJOICE" AS JESUS COMMANDED IF WE ARE INSECURE.** In Luke 10:20 our dear Savior tells every believer: "rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven." Now how could we obey the Lord's command to REJOICE, if we cannot know 100 % for certain that our name is written in Heaven? Every believer's name is recorded in the Lamb's Book of Life. If it were possible to lose, regain, lose, regain and lose our salvation, and go through this horrible cycle of uncertainty, then we couldn't rejoice; but rather, live in constant fear if we slack off and lose eternal life. What a horrible way to live! *Matthew 11:28, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.*

" In salvation, you are coming to Christ, ceasing from all your own labors, and resting entirely in His finished redemptive work (Hebrews 4:10-11; John 6:28-29)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEilsgjizRiHTFekyOznhlKpOin6uRanmUsy6SUeWUtiKOaV3xWDuqg7WVG1e-vnaEyMnby2tHrs_XvOnAUP7Rt_WL2huQdyOCzmi17g7a4mXP6H

3.2.2 Are There "Distinguishing Marks" For A True Believer? (2022-02-05 01:30)

1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us*, by the Spirit which he hath given us." Hebrews 12:14-16, "Follow peace with all men, and *holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord*:

Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright."

1848

One of the most dangerous false prophets of our generation is Evangelist Ray Comfort. [1]In this video exposing Ray Comfort's false plan of salvation, there is [2]a brief clip of him errantly teaching that Hebrews 12:14 means if you don't live in holiness, you cannot go to Heaven. Dear reader, that absolutely is NOT what the Bible is saying in Hebrews 12:14. If we interpret verse 14 within the context of the passage, it is made abundantly clear that without holiness many people shall be defiled. That is, they won't get saved because of our poor testimony. **Matthew 5:16, "Let your light so shine before men, *that they may see your good works*, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."** This is what the author of Hebrews 12:14 means. We don't know who penned the book of Hebrews, but I humbly think it was the Apostle Paul, because Paul was always heavy in his doctrine (as we see in Hebrews). Regardless, God is the divine Author of the entire Holy Bible (2nd Timothy 3:16-17).

Hebrews 12:1, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with *so great a cloud of witnesses*, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us," Here in Verse 1 we see that the topic at hand is WITNESSES to the faith. This is a continuation of Hebrews chapter 11, which is often called: "

The Hall of Faith." The writer of Hebrews mentions a handful of faithful patriarchs of the faith in chapter 11 (Abraham, Noah, Rahab, David, et cetera), and then continues in chapter 12 by telling us that we, likewise, are expected by God to live in holiness; otherwise the lost won't see Jesus and won't get saved, and it will be our fault.

My good friend, Curtis Smale, turned 57 on January 13, 2022 and then went to Heaven just a few days later. He suffered a stroke in early January and died a couple weeks later. [3]My friend left a wealth of wisdom on his blog. I have downloaded Curtis' entire blog, using a wonderful free program called: "[4]HTTrack." The program is freeware and simple to use. There are YouTube videos which can show you how to use it if you have any questions. I highly suggest that all my blog readers download your favorite websites to save them on your hardrive.

I have seen website after website disappear suddenly and forever! GONE!!! I was thankful that I downloaded Pastor Wally Beebe's Bus Ministry website before he went to Heaven and it vanished forever. I also archived the complete ministry website of Dr. James Sightler (son of famous preacher Harold Sightler). [5]Here is one of the wonderful articles that I preserved by Dr. Sightler, had I not archived with HTTrack the world would have lost forever!!! When I am dead and gone dear friend, so will my ministry work. That is why I started my blog ministry last year, and by God's grace intend to keep writing like a zealous groundhog on groundhog day!!!

Here is some helpful information from my now in Heaven good friend, Curtis...

> **Are There "Distinguishing Marks" For A True Believer?**
>
> Below, I give the link to a False Gospel teacher's very Christian-sounding teaching.
>
> You may want to read that first and see if you can detect what is wrong with it. There are a couple of sentences that scream False Gospel.
>
> Here is what I responded to what Senior Pastor Colin Smith wrote:
>
> A saved person is one who believes in Jesus. There are no "distinguishing marks of a Christian." There are traits that are found in one living by the Holy Spirit: love, joy, peace, et al.. And there are good works that saved believers are commanded to do.

But there are many unbelievers who do good works and have love, joy, and peace (although not of the same kind and source as a believer in Jesus (which is God)).

According to the Bible, a person knows he is a saved believer by the inner witness of the Holy Spirit–because he believes in Jesus.

Salvation is a FREE GIFT through faith in Jesus.

The reason that the article linked to below is False Gospel teaching is that it makes the doing of good works the bottom line for defining who is and who is not a saved believer in Jesus.

That is salvation by works, unavoidably.

Our works are not our assurance of salvation–faith in Jesus, ONLY, is the source of our assurance of salvation.

All believers in Jesus still sin .

Notice the spiritually deadly teaching written by Colin Smith: “All of us have heard stories about people who have professed Christian faith while quietly indulging their sins of choice. Such a person is not a Christian but a hypocrite. What a person believes is a necessary mark, but it is not sufficient to identify a genuine Christian.”

What this article is saying is that a person cannot believe in Jesus and be saved while he still sins.

This is deadly false doctrine.

When Jesus tells saved believers to pray, “Forgive us our trespasses” in the Lord’s Prayer, are they not true Christians? Obviously they are.

When Paul tells saved believers in Jesus to confess their sins to one other, are these people not true Christians? Yes, they are.

When 1st John says that if we say we have no sin, that the truth is not in us, is he not saying that all saved believers still sin? Of course.

Those who have believed in Jesus are saved eternally.

Jesus said, in John 6:47: “Most assuredly, I say to you, he who BELIEVES IN ME HAS EVERLASTING LIFE.”

Galatians chapter one condemns Senior Pastor Colin Smith to Hell, twice, for preaching a false Gospel of works.

The Beatitudes DO NOT tell us what a saved believer in Jesus looks like, as Smith says in the last part of this article.

The Beatitudes tell us what God’s will is and how we should live, and how far our inner attitudes fall from perfection.

But there are people who do not even believe in Jesus who live by the Beatitudes.

Smith says at the end that salvation is not by works, but then he contradicts himself by saying that it is only by works that we can know if someone is saved.

This is how all the false teachers operate. They say they believe in salvation by faith alone, without good works; and then they make good works a requirement to know if you are really saved.

The truth is, those who believe in Jesus as Savior are saved eternally. (John 6:47)

It is God’s will that those who are saved eternally should live by His Word and Spirit in love and righteousness.

But even if a believer in Jesus does not live God's way, and even if a believer in Jesus has his life dominated by sin, this does not erase his salvation, because salvation is by faith in Jesus, not by good works we do, either before or after salvation.

Pastor Smith needs to get saved through faith in Jesus, and to ever have Jesus alone as his foundation for salvation and true Christianity.

See my blog, graceinsightandart.wordpress.com Search: "Lordship Salvation."

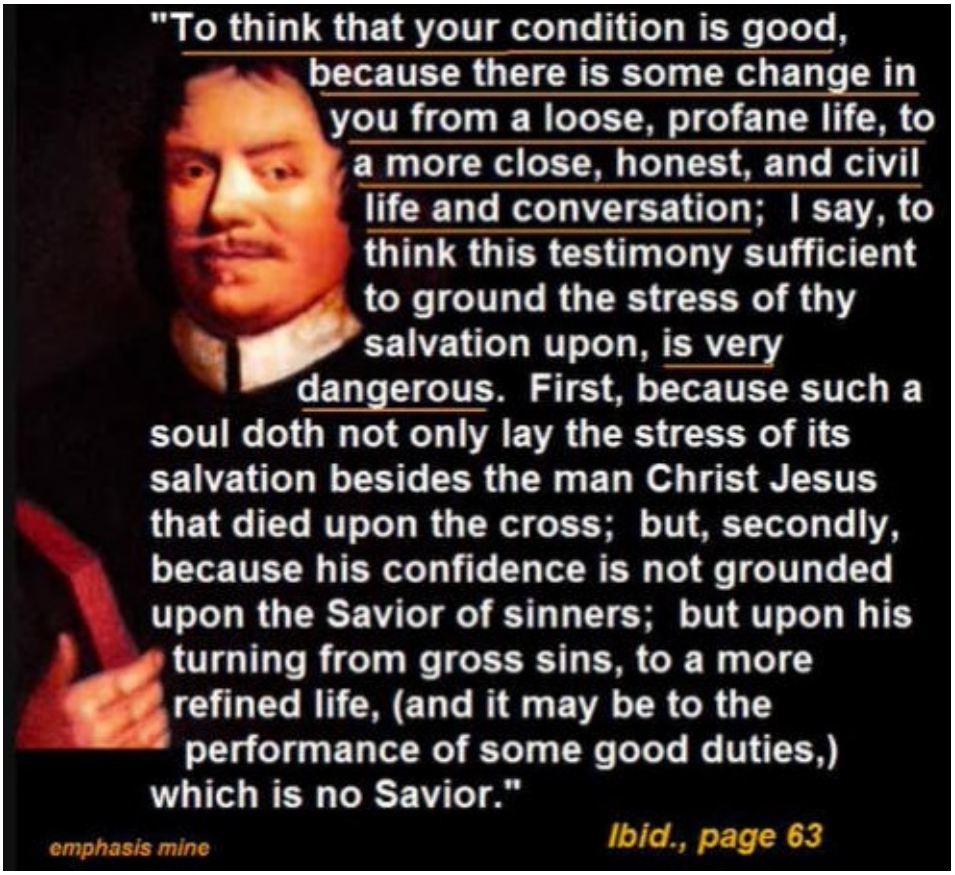
Curtis Smale

Here Is the link to the False Gospel article:

[6]http://unlockingthebible.org/distinguishing-marks-christian/

John 6:47

[7]



1. https://youtu.be/kU9dumvwkfs
2. https://youtu.be/kU9dumvwkfs?t=850
3. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/
4. https://www.httrack.com/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/inspiration-temporal_or_eternal.htm
6. http://unlockingthebible.org/distinguishing-marks-christian/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjVHiQvaP8xJi3HAOHFP81YLW9IuPsrvI_Tm4mRxgxyY3cq6vkwCr9CzFEnxDa8f0M91y6_ZyASwxko96GsPn4xNd1bX-Gqvo-FPSL3PuOjDmjP

3.2.3 A Wonderful Passage Of Scripture (2022-02-06 16:10)

2nd Timothy 2:8-13, “

Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David *was raised from the dead according to my gospel*:

Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

Therefore I endure all things for the elect’s sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

It is a faithful saying: For if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

***If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself*.**

”

I was reading the blessed inspired King James Bible today, and my heart burned with joy as I gleaned this precious passage from 2nd Timothy 2:8-13. Let me share some observations I see in this passage with you dear friend:

1. **We are saved by faith in the Gospel.** Here we see in Verse 8 the “gospel” mentioned. Jesus’ bodily resurrection is a part of the Gospel, or “Good News” by which we are saved, all those who believe it (Romans 1:16). Many religious tracts are so poorly written that they don’t even contain Jesus’ death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Something is not “the Gospel” unless it contains these three elements.

2. **Paul suffered for preaching the Gospel.** Paul suffered, as we read in Verse 9 for preaching this Gospel. John Bunyan (1628-1688) was imprisoned for 12 years for preaching the Gospel. The Devil loves empty religion, charitable organizations and lifeless churches, just so long as the true Gospel is not preached (2nd Corinthians 3-4).

3. **Paul was glad to suffer because he knew it meant more people would get saved.** Paul was glad to suffer because he knew it was having an eternal impact getting lost sinners saved. I challenge discouraged Christians to start sharing the Gospel everywhere they go, and you will find a new found source of peace and joy in your life. Also, it is important to be connected with a local Bible-believing, soul-winning church. I get so frustrated by local churches nowadays, because less than .002 % of churches (1 in 500) actually go door-to-door soulwinning (Acts 20:20). We call acts 20:20 “the believer’s 20/20 vision.”

4. **Those who suffer with Christ will also reign with Him in eternity.** We’re in this together. That is why Jesus said in Matthew 25:40, 45 that whatever someone does (or doesn’t do) to a believer, they have done it to Christ Himself. The day we got saved our life became hidden with Jesus’ life in God (Colossians 3:1-3). In salvation we are dead with Christ, and raised up in newness of eternal life. We already have eternal life. That is why the Apostle Paul exhorts us to LAY HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE. Grab the bull by the horns dear friend, and ride it for all you can!!! **1st Timothy 6:19, “Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may *lay hold on eternal life.”*** I feel sorry for all the covetous people being deceived by [1]Dave Ramsey (backup [2]MP3), investing for the riches of this temporary life. Not me buddy, I’m laying up treasures in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20).

5. **No One who Goes to Hell Someday Can Blame God.** *2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."* Titus 2:11 says that the GRACE OF GOD that brings salvation hath appeared unto ALL men. God never allowed anyone to be cast into Hell except those who chose to go there! We are surrounded by false gospels today everywhere we turn. Tragically, the most dangerous place in the world today spiritually is in a Bible college or church. Go figure! Whether it be Bob Jones University, Liberty University, Master's University, Moody Bible Institute or [3]Pensacola Christian College—they are all corrupt in their understanding of how to be saved. Satan has crept his deadly "repent of your sin" doctrine of devils into churches everywhere! Not one verse in the Bible teaches to forsake our sinning to receive God's free gift of eternal life. God saves a man by faith alone, and then the indwelling Holy Spirit changes him; but we must not pervert the Gospel in an attempt to force people to live right.

What a tremendous passage of Scripture!!!

[4]

1. https://youtu.be/IqLe7kbpQW0
2. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/041314p.mp3
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-deadly-direction-of-pensacola.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjqrPeVfz2o5GS_7Ygzaidvp-1fnPugss04jBH6v9QvINBhnYoMbQXeVNtaQRmexKIE0RbHobhMTsFwPhTm3U-EOoKBdFDFgPHrTOggwl1NSp4R

3.2.4 Moses And The Brass Serpent (2022-02-20 07:37)

John 3:14-16, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Jesus relays to Nicodemus the story of the Brass Serpent in the Old Testament as a picture of His crucifixion, the remedy for sin, and how to have eternal life. Below is an excerpt from an article written many years ago by the late Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008):

A Serpent was the reminder and emblem of the curse. It was through the Serpent [Satan] that Adam and Eve were seduced, and brought under the curse of God. On the cross, Jesus Christ was made a curse for us. Galatians 3:13 says, "Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us."

A BRASS SERPENT - Why brass? In the symbolism of Scripture brass is the emblem of Divine Judgment. In Revelation 1:5 Christ is seen as a Judge in His second coming. "His feet were like

fine brass." When Israel was disobedient God told them, "And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron (Deuteronomy 28:23)."

The "serpent" spoke of the curse which sin brought. The "brass" speaks of the judgment of God falling on the One [Jesus Christ] made to be sin for us.
II Corinthians 5:21

A POLE - The pole speaks of the cross. As the serpent was lifted up on the pole, so Christ was lifted up on a cross. "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me This he said, signifying what death he should die (John 12:32,33)." God told Moses to make a fiery serpent of brass, fix it on a pole, and invite the bitten Israelites to look on it and they should live. It is obvious that Moses was preaching to them the GOSPEL OF HIS GRACE.

SEVEN THINGS WHICH THE ISRAELITES WERE NOT TOLD TO DO!

Religion vs. Christianity

1. They were not told to make a serum to cure them of the snake's poison. Religion would offer the serum of good works, church membership, keeping the commandments, baptism, etc.

2. They were not told to help others who were bitten in order to get relief for themselves. Religion would tell us to engage in works of charity with the expectation that giving relief to others will counteract the deadly virus of sin which is at work in our own souls. This is the Mother Teresa philosophy. She would point people to good works as the cure and not faith alone in Jesus.

3. They were not told to fight the serpents. Many religious leaders would lead us off to exterminate the Serpents. What use would this have been to those who were already bitten and dying? All these crusades provide an outlet for the energy of the flesh, but often they do not bring those bitten to a saving knowledge of Christ.

4. They were not told to make an offering to the serpent on the pole. God did not ask for any payment from them in return for their healing. Grace ceases to be grace if any price is paid for what it brings. How often the gospel is perverted on this very point. The Christian religion [counterfeit] saying, "Give your life to Christ" is an example!

5. They were not told to pray to the serpent. Religion would have the bitten person pleading with God for mercy and forgiveness, which God has already offered to those that believe. Many have made the fatal mistake of substituting prayer for faith in Christ. Remember "faith alone in Christ alone". When they prayed for relief, God didn't take away the snakes or snake bites [the penalty for their sin], but He provided a remedy for the penalty.

6. They were not told to look at Moses. They had been looking to Moses, and urging him to cry to God on their behalf; and when God responded, He took their eyes from off Moses, and commanded them to look at the brazen serpent [Numbers 21:7]. Moses was the lawgiver and many today are looking to him for salvation. This is religion! They are trusting in their imperfect obedience to God's commandments to take them to heaven. The Bible states, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us (Titus 3:5)."

7. They were not told to look at their wounds. Some think that they need to be more occupied with the work of examining their own wicked hearts in order to promote a religiousness that they deem necessary to qualify us for heaven. Religion can't save. Only Christ can save! The Israelites were simply told to look at the brazen serpent raised up on a pole. Numbers 21:8 says, "it shall come to pass, that everyone that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live."

Religion by definition is man doing something of himself to bind himself back to God. This is why religion can never save. Only Jesus can save!

3.2.5 A Reward Is Not A Gift (2022-02-20 14:52)

Ephesians 2:8-10, "

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."

We live in a very dishonest, greedy and manipulative culture in the United States. It is sickening how greedy businesses have become, gouging people financially. I rented a car for $210 for three days at the Pensacola airport. I needed the car for just one more day, so I called the phone number on my contract. The unpleasant woman on the phone demanded $192 for just ONE DAY! She said that I had entered into a weekly rate and would have to pay for the entire week, even if I just needed the car for one more day.

Ladies and gentlemen, that is unethical, greedy and downright wicked. You see, ungodly rental car agencies fully know that many people are likely to need the vehicle they rented for another day, so the companies take advantage of people, effectively stealing their money. Yes, rental car agencies are THIEVES!!! When they advertise a rent car for $27, they aren't including all the extra fees, taxes and insurance, which when added will cost you $97 per day! Liars and thieves! This is America today!!!

I'm sure you've also seen the bank advertisements, which try to lure you to open a bank account to get a "FREE" toaster, or something else "FREE." They are liars! In fact, they are giving you a REWARD (in this case a toaster) in exchange for opening a new bank account at their institution. If you don't open a new account you don't get the toaster, so how is that free?

Another example is Roku, Filmrise and Crackle. They all advertise "FREE" movies, but then you are required to sit there and watch their stupid annoying 1 to 8 commercials (usually about 5 of them) every 10 minutes. I just turn the volume down. Sometimes I get so frustrated that I exit and leave, to go watch one of my Blu-ray movies instead with no commercials. In fact, NONE of those movies are "FREE," because you had to exchange your time in payment to watch them. Any good businessman will tell you that time is money, and money is time. When you go to work, they are paying you for your time. Sometimes companies will even allow you to sell back your vacation time for cash, especially if they need you to work longer hours and days. So Roku, Filmrise and Crackle are all dirty LIARS!!!

Americans have become so greedy, manipulative and dishonest. In Pensacola where I moved to last summer, there are thug lawyer billboards everywhere, like packs of greedy ravening dogs, just waiting for their next victim, some rich guy who won't know what hit him. Lawyers always go after anybody with deep pockets, because they are thieves who manipulate the law to their greedy advantage. It is shameful.

Dear reader, beware of anyone who ever tells you that faith is not enough to be saved. One of my favorite preachers, Dr. Curtis Hutson made this helpful statement:

> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact

that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

Oh how I wish that the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp understood this Bible truth. Dr. Hutson further offers

these helpful words explaining the correct meaning of Luke 13:5...

> In **Luke 13:5** Jesus said, **"I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish."**
>
> The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding
>
> punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people
>
> suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate
>
> mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because
>
> they died such horrible deaths. **Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that *they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners*, too, or**
>
> **they will perish in their own self-righteousness.**
>
> **One does not have to know the Greek language to see that "repent" in *this passage does not***
>
> ***mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin*.** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, '[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Say?'

Many proponents of Lordship Salvation cite Luke 13:5 to support their heresy. There is not one verse in the Bible which teaches to *repent of sin* or *turn away from sin* to be saved. We are simply taught to **"...**

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST...

"

(Acts 16:30-31).

When a group of people asked Jesus how to get to Heaven, the dear Savior simply told them to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:28-29,**

"

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*." Again and again in the inspired King James Bible we see the simplicity that is in Christ. We see that the only thing that God requires to be saved is to BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS.

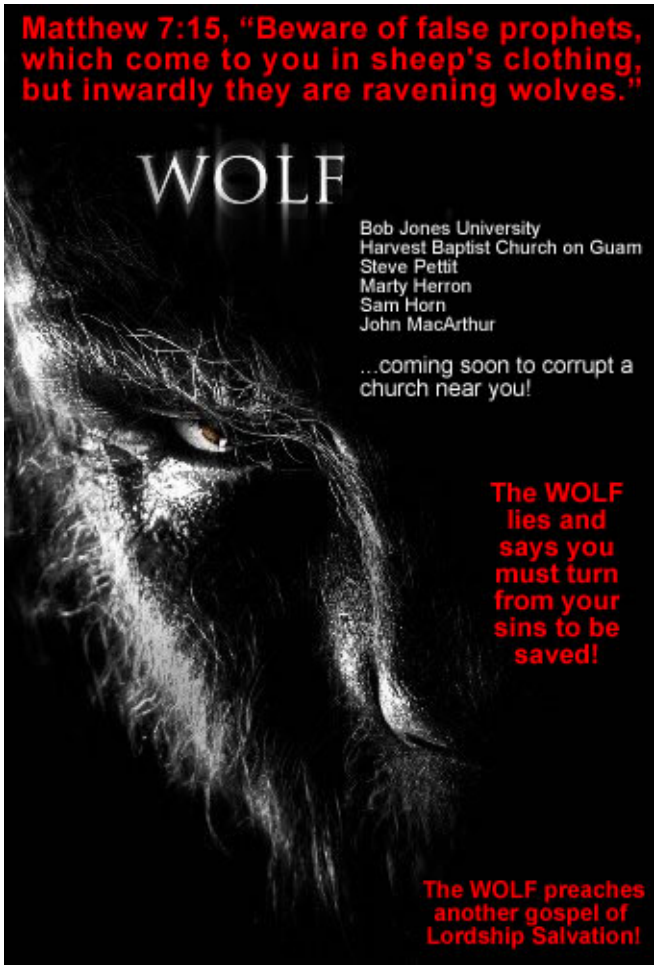
The Gospel is not open to embellishment. There is a certain degree of allowable semantics in presenting God's plan of salvation, but the Gospel itself is set in concrete! Here it is:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"**

There you have it—Jesus DIED, was BURIED, and miraculously RESURRECTED three days later. There is no mention of turning away from sins, forsaking the old ways for good, following Christ, speaking in tongues, getting water baptized, joining a church, praying, confessing Jesus publicly, running the race, nor of anything else to be saved! The apostle Paul said this is 'THE GOSPEL,' which Jesus personally gave to Him.

> **Galatians 1:11-12, "But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."**

[2]



'[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU' (Michael P. Bowen)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/repentance.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhlqH-vkx8uHXr7u0sFhCKlCf09Pt429yswCti8FwLndcSSo

---

3.2.6 The Deadly Counterfeit Gospel Of 'Focus On The Family' (2022-02-21 07:28)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:" Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."

The inherent human nature is wicked, prone to arrogance and pride, with a tendency to add human effort to the Gospel. It is frightening! As is often the case, I couldn't sleep early in the morning so I got up to do some ministry work. It is now 5 am. I was sickened just now as I read the corrupt plan of salvation of Focus On The Family (FOTF):

> The Greek word translated "believe" in the passage is pisteuo, meaning "to believe, put one's faith in, trust, **with an implication that actions based on that trust may follow." Belief, then, encompasses more than just knowing about Jesus. One must also act on this knowledge, combining faith and trust and acting on it. Salvation also entails repentance – a sincere willingness to radically change our behavior** (see, for instance Matthew 3:2; 4:17; Mark 6:12; Luke 13:3-5; Acts 2:38). **[emphasis added]** SOURCE: '[1]What Must I Do To Be Saved?'

Unreal! Where did FOTF get all that extra garbage from? Do you see how they sinfully ADD the bizarre claim that believing "implies" further actions are required to get to Heaven? FOTF is of the Devil. GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN! FOTF falsely claims that to be saved you must first agree to RADICALLY CHANGE YOUR BEHAVIOR. They are theological liars!

Dear reader, anything can be justified. Anything can be justified if you are desperate enough to wrestle the Scriptures to your own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). The inspired Holy Bible plainly lays out **" the Gospel "** for us to understand:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*
>
> *And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:
>
> ”

The Gospel (or GOOD NEWS) is three things:

1. Jesus died on the cross to pay our debt of sin.

2. He was buried.

3. Three days later Jesus physically resurrected from the dead.

This is

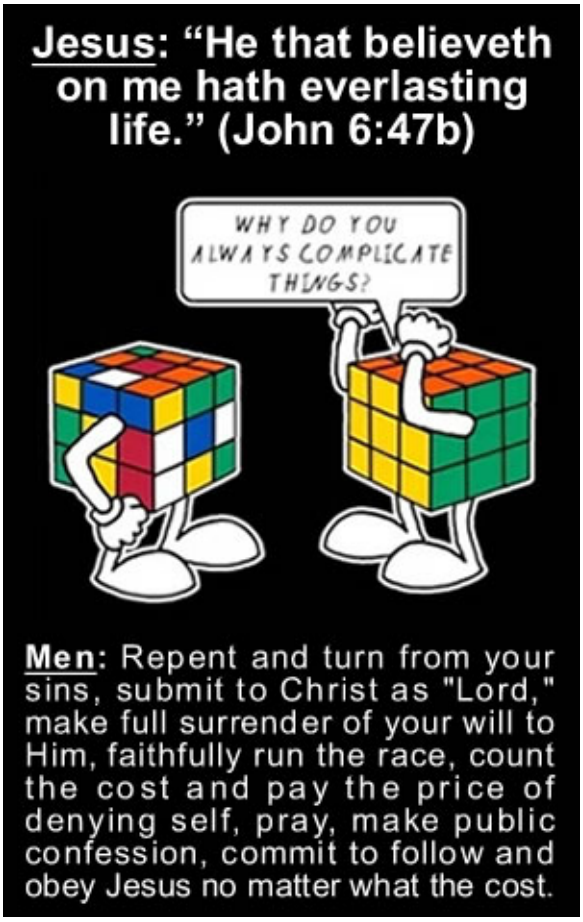
“

the Gospel,

” by which all who BELIEVE are saved. **Romans 1:16,**

“

For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.” Nothing is taught in the Word of God about submitting to a radical change of behavior. I am so sick and tired of hearing corrupt preachers pervert God’s simple plan of salvation, turning something profoundly simple into something utterly complicated. ...

[2] 

I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for the summer of 2021. I was horrified as I sat in church and heard Assistant Pastor Timothy Zacharias preach damnable heresy, teaching that

"Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." Pastor Zacharias spoke with authority like he knows what he is talking about, but he hasn't a clue, woefully ignorant of Bible repentance. Here is a heretical screenshot from Campus Church (I added the cancellation symbol to warn others)

...

[3]

1860

Damnable Heresy Preached on July 14th, 2021
At Pensacola Christian College (PCC)

Dear reader, anytime someone attaches behavior modification to the free gift of God, they have perverted the grace of God, and in so doing have attacked the God of grace. Sadly, when I kindly confronted Senior Pastor Jeff Redlin on July 15, 2021 about this blatant heresy being taught at Campus Church, he shamefully confirmed that this is their official dogma. The above screenshot is an actual picture of their Foundation's Class at PCC's Campus Church.

I added the cancellation symbol to warn others.

Folks, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

I am tired of being labeled as THE BAD GUY for telling the simple truth. Then again, the Apostle Paul was also turned into THE BAD GUY for doing the same righteous thing, TELLING THE TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? *They zealously affect you, but not well*; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."** It gets much worse! The Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd [4]preach hardcore Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation), and [5]PCC sinfully bids them Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). Please say it ain't so! Sadly, I speak THE TRUTH to their utter shame.

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin has a problem with pride and succumbing to false doctrine. If he had any class whatsoever and honesty as a clergy member, Redlin would apologize to me as a preacher and let me know that Campus Church has corrected their false teaching. Unfortunately, these wicked men are arrogant, stiffnecked, haughty and arrogant. They get paid ridiculously high undeserved 6-digit salaries for being so-called "

ministers

" (servants). Do you know how much money I've made for my 40,000 hours of website ministry labors since 2002? That's right, NOTHING! I do what I do freely because I love God, people, righteousness and truth! I ain't for sale!!!

Just like Focus On The Family (FOTF), Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sinfully preaches that your behavior must change if you want to get to Heaven. This Satanic salvation by behavior

modification heresy has subtly crept into multitudes of Bible colleges and churches today, and it is spiritually lethal. I visited two local Baptist churches in Pensacola, Florida over the past two weeks, and both senior pastors got up behind the pulpit and said that to be saved you've got to BECOME A CHRIST FOLLOWER!

Folks, Judas followed Christ, being one of Jesus' very apostles, but he still died in his sins and went straight to Hell forever. You don't get saved by *following* the Lord, you must BELIEVE ON HIM as your Savior (Matthew 7:21-23). **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, *that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent."**

BEWARE of anyone who speaks of "following Christ" to be saved. You don't have to follow Jesus anywhere dear friend to be born-again, you simply just need to BELIEVE that He did it for you. That is, because Jesus paid for your ticket to Heaven, Jesus willingly sacrificed His broken body and shed blood on the cross to pay your debt of sin, and mine. The blessed Savior was taken down from the cross, prepared according to Jewish customs, and buried by Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (i.e., Jesus justified our faith in Him, not letting us down in any way).

Focus On The Family has no right Biblically to require people to **" radically change our behavior**

" in order to receive God's free gift of eternal life (Ephesians 2:8-9). It is shameful what is being errantly taught everywhere today. I can only concur with one of Jesus' inquisitive disciples, who wanted to know if hardly anyone is saved. **Luke 13:23-24,**

" Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

" The dear Savior confirmed the disciple's suspicion, yes, there are few that be saved.

1. https://www.focusonthefamily.com/faith/what-must-i-do-to-be-saved/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEizve2NvDvQko1ZyLndYof6oYPx6qbxegG4xdkdeDK9cVrhTcYCEGEEAKLN4UJrKOAFi2tcIElSdZW_48cGTbrHOrA5ZAni8bmCIhJoc3CiiXKD
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjUANOqsCP5TPgVtHmsPpR1OTPgmkP8BIX3CP9J_brRgdi4vf8QYacQyNuT5yd6_fP_W_RIAvuRZSmOeF3GEj7UnwR954MLLDDPMGSLzRQGk9iX
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-deadly-direction-of-pensacola.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjj9FPpB9vcaDVfG29lGmzIfFMrAtl2JKlifgyw0Zadhj7LWIpHONvhPf6YK6srelwbNs5oZHgIkVHyhQOGkcQNWrHoSsGPybWd2vDnd9R2ta4Q

3.2.7 If It Is Not In Writing, It Means Nothing (2022-02-23 01:30)

Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."

Our text Bible passage teaches for all men to LET GOD BE TRUE, BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR. That naturally raises the $64,000 question: "How do we know what God says, versus what man says?" The answer is the Holy Bible. Jesus Himself exhorted everyone in **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.
"**

I was listening to false prophetess' Joyce Meyer earlier today. She is very WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation, instead preaching another gospel:

> "When you're born-again, you admit that you're a sinner. You ask God to forgive your sins. And **you invite Him to come and live in your heart**. ***You must be willing to turn away from sin*.** You don't just receive and kind of tack Him on to your mess like a magic charm. ***You'd have to be willing to turn away from sin*.** You can't do it on your own. But if you're willing to do it, **God will help you and He will teach you how to live the way that He wants you to live." [emphasis added]** —Joyce Meyer, "[1]How Do I Get To Heaven" (13:36 time in video)

Joyce Meyer further heretically teaches:

> "If you've never received Christ as your Savior. You've never ***invited Him to come into your life*.** You've never come to that point of saying, 'I am a miserable sinner, and God I do need you, I cannot help myself.' ***Then you need to surrender tonight***—and that's really what it's all about—**it's about surrender! It's about letting God get into the driver's seat of your life. *It's about you discontinuing trying to run the show*, and telling God what all your plans are. *It's you giving Him the reigns*, and saying: 'You lead and I'll follow."' [emphasis added]** —Joyce Meyer, "[2]How Do I Get To Heaven" (22:00 time in video)

Now dear friend, I triple-dog dare you to show me any of the garbage theology which Joyce Meyer preaches from the inspired King James Bible. Remember, if it's not in writing it means absolutely nothing! Where did Miss Meyer get all that junk? She sure didn't find it in the Holy Bible!!! I cannot warn everyone enough to mark and avoid Joyce Meyer and her circus of a pathetic ministry (Romans 16:17-18; Matthew 7:15). She just pulls manmade commandments out of her hate, fully rejecting the Word of God. **Mark 7:7 and 8, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. ... And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."** Joyce Meyer is making stuff up!

Show me where the inspired Holy Bible teaches to be saved, we must:

1. Follow Christ
2. Invite Jesus to come and life in your heart
3. Be willing to turn away from your sin
4. Discontinue trying to run the show
5. Give God the reigns of control of your life
6. Surrender
7. Let God get into the driver's seat of your life
8. You lead, I'll follow

Ladies and gentlemen, you may do all of those things and never be born-again at all.

What saith the Scripture? We don't need to wonder, debate or guess what

"the gospel" is, because the Bible plainly defines the GOOD NEWS for us:

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;

And that he was buried, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:

”

There we have it, “

the Gospel

”

is comprised of three things:

1. Christ **DIED** on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was **BURIED**.
3. Three days later Jesus bodily **RESURRECTED** from the dead.

That is the Gospel (i.e., Good News) by which we are saved, if we BELIEVE. **Romans 1:16-17, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, *The just shall live by faith*. ”** I didn’t see any mention about surrendering all to God, turning away from your sins, following Christ, getting out of the driver’s seat, inviting Jesus to come into our life, nor anything else!!! Joyce Meyer is a bold-faced theological liar!!! ...

Galatians 1:6-9, “

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:*

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

”

Please do not take my word for it dear reader. You the reader must decide for yourself who is telling THE TRUTH, and who is lying. I already showed you 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 which clearly defines **“the gospel”** as Jesus’ *death, burial* and *resurrection*. One of my favorite Bible verses

is **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**

" Here again we plainly see THE GOSPEL, how that Christ died and raised up the third day.

Let us also consider a Roman soldier who humbly asked Paul and Silas what to do to be saved. **Acts 16:30b-31,**

"Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house." Paul and Silas simply told the soldier to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Paul didn't tell the man to turn away from his sinning. Silas didn't tell the soldier to follow Christ, surrender all, get out of the driver's seat, invite Jesus to come into his heart and life, et cetera. No, Paul and Silas just told him to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

Again, please consider a group of hungry people who had followed Jesus in boats from Tiberias to Capernaum, seeking a handout of provisions from Jesus:

> **John 6:26-29,**
>
> **"Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.**
>
> ***Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you*: for him hath God the Father sealed.**
>
> **Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent**
>
> .
> "

I love it! They plainly asked Christ what works to do to get into the Kingdom of God. Jesus replied that the only "work" God wanting from them to be saved is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!!! Hey, that is the exact same answer that Paul and Silas gave to the Roman soldier in Acts 16:30-31. Dear friend, the Bible couldn't be more plainer that salvation comes to the one who BELIEVES the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. You get saved by believing the GOOD NEWS, not by forsaking a lifestyle of sin or surrendering control of your life over to God. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Joyce Meyer has perverted the Gospel into a lifestyle that you must live to get to Heaven.

Remember, if it's not in writing it means nothing! Any attorney worth his stuff knows this. Any competent businessman will tell you that everything must be in writing to be valid. That is why God put His simple plan of salvation into writing. That is why Jesus told us in John 5:39 to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!

John 20:31, "

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

" Carefully notice that the Apostle John emphasized that he wrote THESE THINGS to convince the reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by BELIEVING you will be saved.

Again, carefully notice that the Apostle Paul emphasizes the written Word of God:

> **Romans 10:11-13, "*For the scripture saith*, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."**

Paul is citing an Old Testament passage from Isaiah 28:16 in Romans 10:11. This verse is not saying that if you are saved you won't be ashamed of Jesus' name. Peter was ashamed, even denying and cursing the Lord's precious name. In Acts 10:42-43 the Bible says many chief rulers believed on Jesus, but they did not confess Him for fear of the wicked Pharisees. The Bible says that those saved chief rulers loved the praise of men more than God. But they were still redeemed adopted sons of God by faith in Christ (Galatians 3:26).

I have humbly shown you numerous Scripture passages, which plainly teach that we are saved by faith alone in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen. None of these Scripture passages require that someone surrender control of their life over to God, nor that someone turn away from their sins, nor that we invite Jesus to come into our life. Judas became a Christ follower and went to burn in the fires of Hell forever! Matthew 27:3 says that Judas **" repented himself**

" of his sins, but that didn't convert him into a Christian. You don't get saved by doing ANY of the things which Joyce Meyer sinfully preaches. The Devil loves Miss Meyer, because the unsaved religious masses are being blinded with a counterfeit plan of salvation, which does not match the Bible's plan of salvation.

Acts 10:43, " *To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. " Dear reader, only YOU personally can determine what you believe to be THE TRUTH. I am not asking you to believe me. I am asking you to compare what I have plainly shown you from the inspired Word of God, to what Joyce Meyer is teaching. What is the basis of her fraudulent theological claims? She sure didn't get those ideas from the Bible.

Romans 3:4, "

God forbid: yea, *let God be true, but every man a liar*; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

" If what I am preaching agrees with the written Word of God, then my preaching against Joyce Meyer as a false prophet will be vindicated and justified someday in eternity. Any doctrinal opinion that disagrees with God's opinion is heresy!

Here is a great quote from Dr. Curtis Hutson:

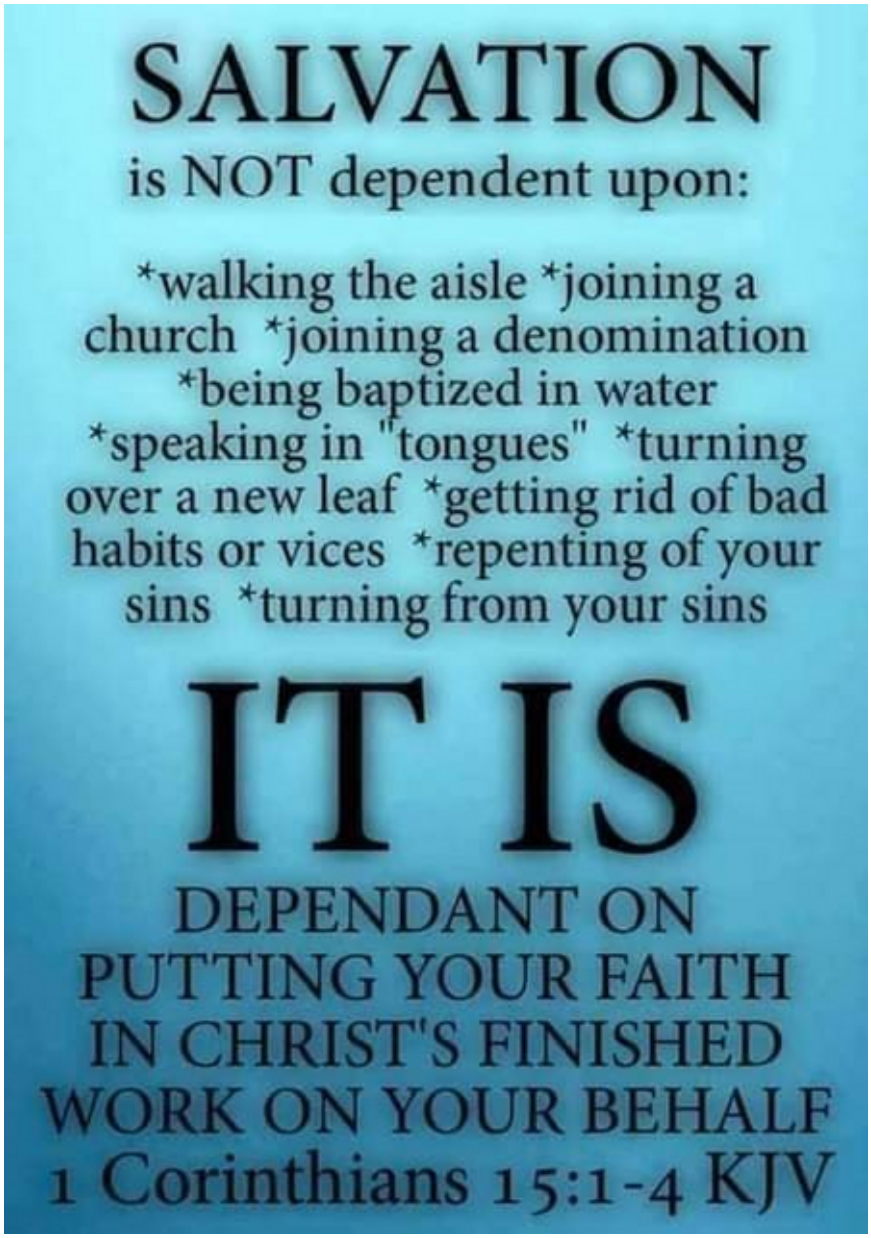
> "Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God." —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995); '[3]Salvation Crystal Clear'

Dear reader, YOU HAVE GOD'S PROMISE IN WRITING in the Bible!!! **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** That is a solemn promise from God.

Anyone who puts their faith (trust, confidence, reliance) in the only begotten Son of God, is saved. The garbage which Miss Joyce Meyer is preaching has no authority behind it. She is talking trash!

If you don't know what you are talking about Joyce, keep your mouth shut! And if you do open your mouth, you'd better be able to back up what you are saying. Joyce has no Scriptural basis for her corrupt teachings. I have quoted you Bible verses to support everything I have taught you. I am as narrow-minded as the Holy Bible!!!

[4]



1. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
2. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
3. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2022/02/salvation-crystal-clear.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiSnJBiH9h4e9sNnh-qc-7GIsG4DF069lfMzE2nFyshKtvGW41Zssm2Bz2spMWkV4xaG_svywoQSkojB70C7XhRKsnQkIJuZXL9ioDjXETW3IyS

3.2.8 The Greatest Sin Today Is Preachers Who Don't Contend For The Faith (2022-02-25 02:03)

Ephesians 5:10-11, "

Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*."

Titus 1:10-14, "

For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply*, that they may be sound in the faith;

Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Jude 1:3, "

Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.

"

I believe the greatest sin that is destroying the United States today is ungodly, weak, shallow, disobedient and cowardly pastors who refuse to contend for the faith. I'm talking about shallow guys like Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias, pastors at Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I'm talking about Sean Quinlan, former incompetent pastor of the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. I'm talking about the new Hyles-Anderson College crowd today, who no longer expose the Devil's counterfeit Bibles, and have gone the same impotent direction as PCC and other deadbeat institutions.

I am not trying to be unkind, I am making a needful point. Pastors today are no longer preachers. They don't preach with fire and zeal. They don't preach against sin or false prophets. And if they do, they refuse to call any names. I attended Campus Church for the whole summer of 2021 and never heard a word preached against heretical Bible colleges, false churches or any deadly false prophets. None of the shameful names I have mentioned contend for the Christian faith; but in fact, they have all shamefully belittled me as a preacher for having the faithfulness and courage to do what they wont, which is **"TO STAND" (Ephesians 6:13).** There is something very wrong with the PCC camp and there always has been, because they refuse to get their hands dirty and take a stand against sin, false doctrines and false prophets!!! Well, I am taking a Biblical stand against them, to their utter shame!!!

I did hear the incompetent pastors at PCC endorse false prophet Ken Ham, who is wrong about a young earth and worst of all, wrong on the Gospel. According to Ken Ham, you must repent and turn away from your sinning to get to Heaven, which is a lie of the Devil. Jesus came to

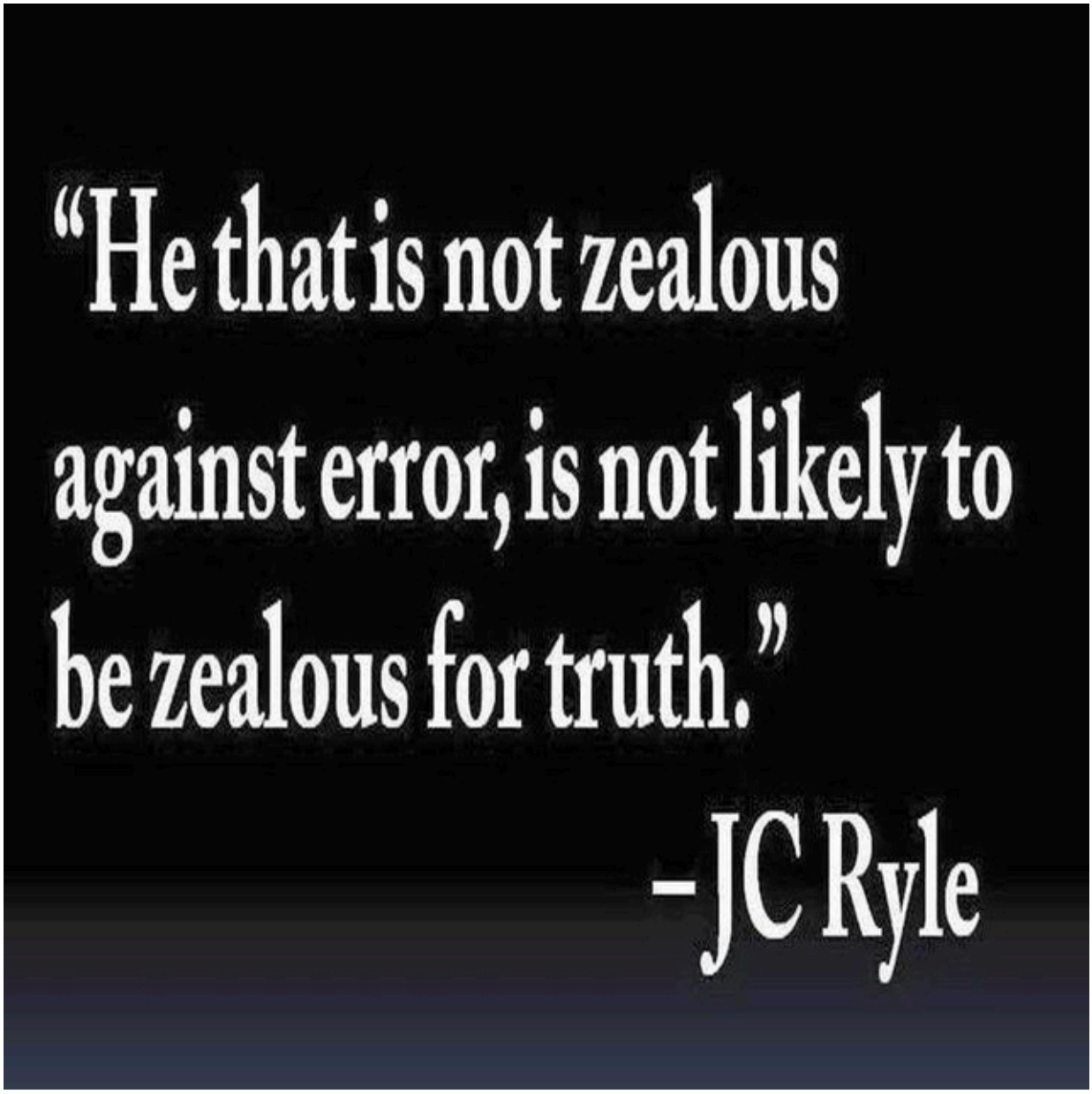
save us from our sins, not expect us to try to stop sinning to help save our selves. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to repent

“of your sin” to be saved. Wicked preachers added those extra requirements. What did Paul and Silas tell the Roman soldier who asked how to be saved. **Acts 16:31, “ And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.**

”

Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! The biggest problem in the Bible colleges and churches today are that no one wants TO STAND!!! They just want to collect their paychecks, get along with everyone, avoid conflict and controversy, and bury their heads in the sand like an ostrich.

I am not a perfect anything, but I have faithfully STOOD for the past 20 years online. Meanwhile, cowards like Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully criticize people like me, for doing what he is either too incompetent, lazy or inept to do (or all of the above). Truth matters! I said TRUTH MATTERS!!! Someone needs to expose the Calvinist Bob Jones University crowd. Someone needs to expose [1]Dr. Steve Pettit and his damnable counterfeit plan of salvation. I know assuredly that God is proud of me, for taking a stand against evil, as He commands believers to do in Titus 1:10-14. Shame on Jeff Redlin and Pensacola Christian College for wimping out! They are A.W.O.L. from the battle of the age over the inspiration and purity of the Holy Bible. Sadly, PCC couldn’t care less, avoiding the issues. All they care about is making money to pay their mortgages and car payments. It is sickening (Revelation 3:15-17).



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh1zqzz8OAi3le6R88lyvQjmROXkS6R2EOHiw7zMnPr-Ake4U_hD9n_JyWJ9reKUTLgzJ96xPTzlVg2MYltVjGHCaRddW3m03VoxS1xR64zdbv_

3.2.9 Hell Is A Literal Place Of Everlasting Torment, Loneliness And Suffering (2022-02-26 01:55)

Matthew 25:46, "And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal." Revelation 14:11, *"And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night*, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name." Revelation 20:12-15, "And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead

were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. *And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*."

I am amazed and saddened how many people reject the truth of Hell. Even professed Christians, like [1]Miss Renee Roland on YouTube, [2]boldly deny the reality of everlasting punishment. Kindly said, Renee doesn't believe the Holy Bible. Our text passages above very clearly teach that there is a place of everlasting punishment. **Matthew 25:46, "And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal."**

The Seventh-Day Adventist and Jehovah's Witness religious cults deny the reality of eternal punishment. SDA's and JW's teach the false doctrine of annihilation instead. That is, they believe that when an unrighteous person dies, they cease to be conscious or exist. This is unscriptural. **Psalms 9:17, "*The wicked shall be turned into hell*, and all the nations that forget God."** The Bible plainly warns that the wicked shall be turned into Hell.

I used to work as a truck mechanic in the late 1980's and early 1990's, working my way through Bible college. I had a shop foreman who was a Mormon, named Chuck. One day Chuck came up to me, as soon as I clocked into work, handing me a piece of paper with some Bible verses written on it. Chuck knew that I was going to Bible college to become a Baptist preacher. He kindly said that if I studied those Bible passages, I would see that "hell" in the Old Testament simply refers to the "grave" (Hebrew: *Sheol*), not a place of eternal damnation and torment. Mormons also don't believe in eternal torture in a literal place called "Hell."

But dear reader, consider this truth—if the righteous and the wicked go to the *same place*, then Psalms 9:17 makes absolutely no sense! **Psalms 9:17, "The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."** What would be the point if this Bible verse if the saved (righteous) and the unsaved (unrighteous) go to the same place? Obviously then, the implication is 100 % clear that the unrighteous DO NOT go to the same place that the righteous do. The word "Sheol" refers to THE REALM OF THE DEAD, which means more than merely the grave. *Sheol* refers to the place where the dead go, but this does not limit the meaning to exclude Heaven or Hell. If I say that someone went to the store, it doesn't mean that everyone went to the same store!

So in the context of Psalms 9:17, we see clearly that the righteous and the wicked go to DIFFERENT places after they die. **Matthew 25:46, "And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: *but the righteous into life eternal*."** Again, we see that the wicked and the righteous do to SEPERATE places in eternity (i.e., Heaven or Hell). There is no such place as Purgatory, which is a fabrication of the Roman Catholic church. The doctrine of Purgatory was first established by Gregory the Great in the year 593 AD.

Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts! The Bible is very factual that Hell is a literal place that burns with fire and brimstone (sulfur), where the

damned (all Christ rejecters) will suffer in torment in fire and smoke for all eternity without rest day nor night. The way of escape if through faith in the precious Savior Jesus Christ. **John 17:3, "And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent."**

The Bible has more to say about Hell than it does about Heaven. It saddens me that so many people shirk off the inspired Holy Bible, as did the rich man who went to Hell:

> **Luke 16:28-31, "For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, *If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead*."**

As we just read, if a person won't heed the written Holy Bible, then they are doomed. God won't send an angel to convince you further. God won't perform a miracle to satisfy your doubts. God won't provide any further proof of His existence than nature (Psalms 19:1-3; Romans 1:20). The inspired King James Bible is all you need and all you're going to get from God to prepare you for eternity. If you reject God's free offer of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, then you cannot blame God. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself."**

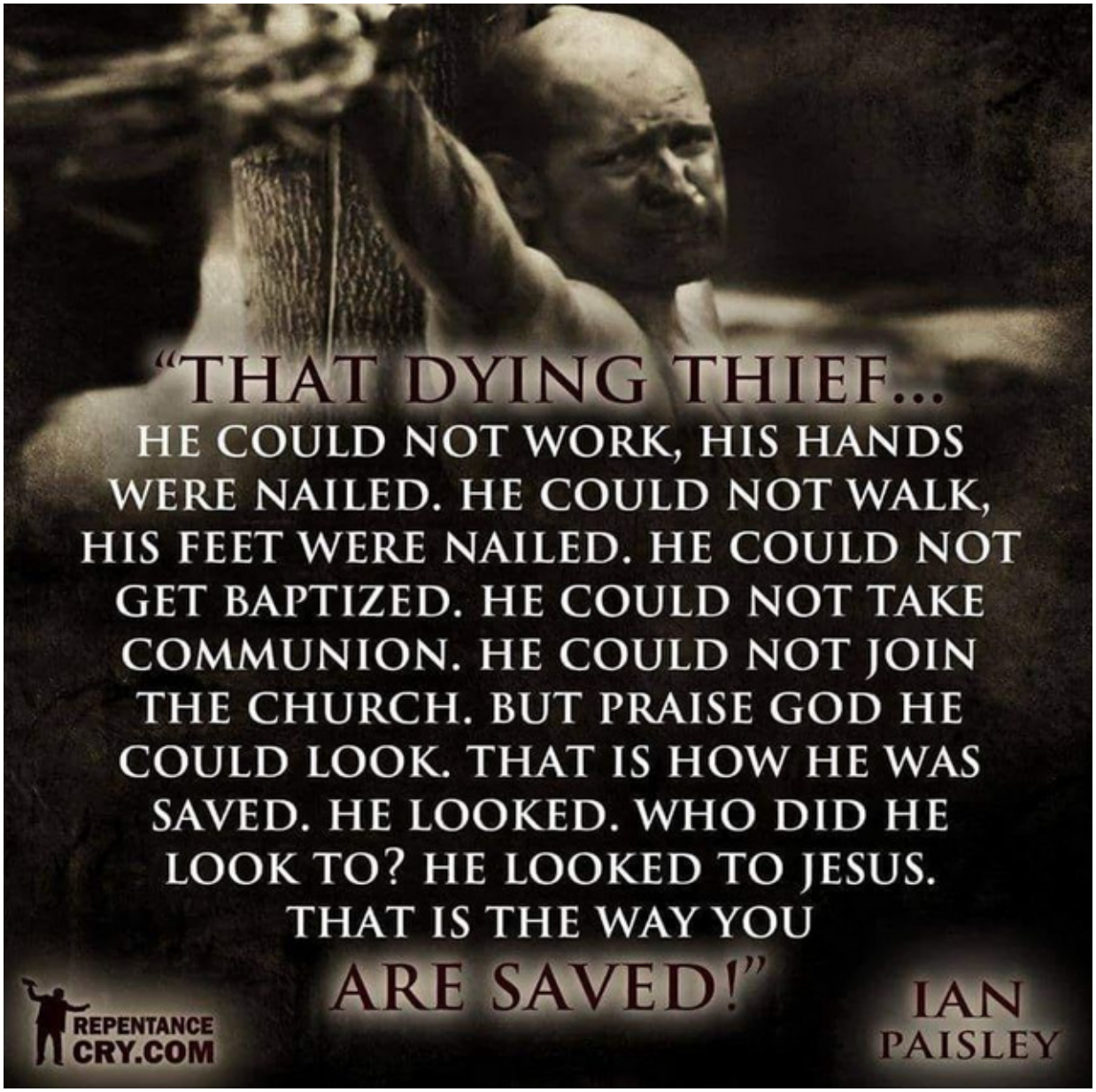
> **Why is Hell so awful? ...**

- Hell is the Opposite of who God is; it is life Without God.
- Hell is Darkness because God is Light.
- Hell is Torment because God is Comfort
- Hell is Distress because God is Peace.
- Hell is Misery/Depression because God is Joy
- Hell is No Air because God is the Breath of Life
- Hell is No Love because God is Love
- Hell is No rest because God is Rest.
- Hell is Burning Fire and extreme thirst because God is Living Water
- Hell is Loneliness because God is Companionship
- Hell is Eternal Death because God is Eternal Life.

Please don't go to Hell forever! If you want to be saved, simply LOOK TO JESUS. Please read, " [3]The One Thing That Determines Salvation

"

(by Pastor Curtis Hutson).



"More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"

—Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

"Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"
—Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, "[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Preach the Word, Love the People, and Trust the Lord.

1. https://youtu.be/7Wl7zU_5XpY
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/10/beware-of-renee-rolands-youtube-channel.html
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiv2C-rj257HWFn8ddotL_gHoR_jRWQYBgp6YOdxJoVygSN-DWV7jDX_1

cIZFgcYthqfhjPnkftEysgZN2t56ipooqK99F6d8jCItqOpiWB5xRI

5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

3.2.10 The Gospel Mindset (2022-02-26 11:10)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

The Devil is a beautiful liar, subtle and shrewd in his methods of deception. The Devil knows that the best way to confuse someone, and thus obscure the truth, is to put forth multiple similar but conflicting stories. This explains why we see hundreds of English Bible versions today. This explains why we see dozens of variations of God's plan of salvation in the churches. This explains why every major news story involving a suspect false flag terror attack revolves around multiple different stories.

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet. **Psalm 119:105, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path."** America's churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, television and in our churches nowadays concerning what a person must do to be saved.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the Good News of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

We are saved by BELIEVING "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later, and that is your only hope for eternal life, then YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!! This is the proper Gospel mindset. Anything else is not Bible salvation!

Kindly, the following preachers have ANOTHER GOSPEL: John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer, Jon Piper, William Lane Craig, Charles Lawson, Beth Moore, Jimmy Swaggart, John Hagee, Joel Osteen, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, Jack Chick, David Cloud, Pat Robertson, Don Blackwell, Dan Corner, Brian Derringer, Charles Stanley. And then there is a corrupt group of preachers who believe that people in the Old Testament were required to do works to be saved; such as, William P. Grady and Peter S. Ruckman. All these men preach ANOTHER GOSPEL that is not the Gospel.

One of my favorite men of God, Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), preached a monumental sermon titled, "[1]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?" The basic gist of the sermon is to ask every person who claims to be saved, the following question: Is there anything you could ever do to lose your salvation? If their answer is "yes," then the person is not saved, because they have the wrong mindset and do not understand the Gospel. A person who is truly saved, fully understands that salvation has absolutely NOTHING to do with them self, and that Jesus paid the full price for our sins with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot."** This is the Gospel mindset.

If a person believes that even the slightest amount of human effort is necessary to merit eternal life, then they are not born-again! Jesus paid it all! I once witnessed to a professed Christian man, a school teacher at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I kindly asked him if admitting one's guilt as a sinner and believing the Gospel is enough to be saved. He said, "Ah, I think there needs to be a little bit more." His reply clearly evidenced to me that he is in fact, not saved.

Upon further interview I discovered that he foolishly thinks a person needs to turn away from deliberate sinful behavior to be saved. Where did he get that false idea? I have no doubt that he heard it from any one of the corrupt preachers that I just named. People have a woeful weakness of going by what they hear. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** I am in agreement with the inspired Word of God on the Gospel.

Kindly, if you think that water baptism is necessary to get to Heaven, you are not going! If you think that a Catholic priest or Lutheran minister can forgive your sins, you are going to Hell when you die. If you think that living a good life impresses God, and that is your hope for eternal life, then you will perish in your sins when you die and spend the rest of eternity tormented in the Lake of Fire. The Roman Catholic Church is a prisonhouse of religion! Hell is filled with sincere Catholics, who bought into the Satanic lie that they could get to Heaven through sacraments. Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a Person—The Lord Jesus Christ!

There is only one proper way of thinking, that produces the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God, and that is faith alone in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ. Salvation has always been through faith in the Messiah. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins." John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

The Gospel is so simple. In fact, it is even called **“the simplicity that is in Christ”** in **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4.** Having to forsake one’s sinful ways to be saved is anything but “simple.” If a person must forsake lifelong sinful bad habits to be saved, or even try to cease from sinning, then we’re all going to Hell.

Do you have a proper Gospel mindset? If a born-again believer went out and murdered 1,000 people, God forbid, they would still have eternal life. The reason why is because you don’t get saved by doing good works, nor can you be lost by doing bad works! How can you lose that which was not yours to give in the first place? **“Salvation is of the LORD” (Jonah 2:9b).** A Christian falls IN GRACE, never [2]FROM GRACE. Only the Christ-rejecter falls FROM GRACE! When we have sinned as Christians, **“grace did much more abound” (Romans 5:20b).**

Put another way, the only difference between the holiest saint and the vilest sinner upon the face of the earth, is the precious saving-blood of the Lord Jesus Christ! It is the Gospel (the blessed Good News) of Christ’s death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later, that is my only hope for the forgiveness of my sins, eternal life and a family in Heaven.

2nd Peter 2:1, “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies...”

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/commonly_corrupted_scriptures.htm

---

3.3 March

3.3.1 Jesus Was Rich, But Became Poor, So We Could Become Rich (2022-03-05 01:30)

2nd Corinthians 8:9, “For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.”

Our pastor at the Baptist church I attend, today taught from this wonderful text. I had never really noticed this Bible verse before. Jesus was rich up in Heaven, the King of kings and Lord of lords. Jesus didn’t need to leave the lofty splendors and magnificence of Heaven, but because He loved God’s only begotten Son came down from glory to die on a sinner’s cross:

> Romans 5:6-9, “**For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. *But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us*. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.**”

Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay:

> 2nd Corinthians 5:21, “
>
> For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.
>
> ”

The older I get, the more I stand in awe that God created and loves humanity. Our own Milky Way galaxy in which earth resides is so large, that it would take 1,000 lifetimes (living to age 70 each) traveling at the speed of light (186,282 miles per second) just to cross it once! I cannot even wrap my brain around such a staggering figure! God is more than amazing. **Psalms 145:3, “Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.**

” Yet, sinful and ungrateful men take God’s name in vain, refuse to thank Him for food and provisions, blame Him for their self-made problems and worst of all reject His free gift of eternal life. God deserves so much better!

Dear friend, now in this lifetime is your only opportunity to truly show God how much you believe in and love Him!!! When we see God in the afterlife, it will all be over! It will then be too late to prove our faith by trusting and serving Him. We won’t have a chance in eternity to go soulwinning like we do now. We won’t have a chance to love our Christian brothers and sisters as we do today, when people desperately need it most. I could tell you numerous sad stories about churches that I personally attended, whose pastors shamefully made me feel unwelcomed and treated me like garbage.

Kindly said, I speak of Jeff Redlin, incompetent senior pastor of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). When I met Redlin’s wife in August of 2021, she impressed me and I respect her, but her Caspar Milquetoast husband is low-class, [1]doctrinally flawed on repentance, shallow and woefully lacks compassion for hurting people in the real world. Religious snobs like Jeff Redlin live in their own little Pharisaical world, looking down unconsciously without even realizing it on divorced people like me, and anybody who doesn’t dot their i’s and cross their t’s like PCC does.

Proof of what I say is that Pastor Redlin horribly mistreated me on numerous occasions, taking liberties to critique me when he didn’t know me well enough to do so. Redlin knew that he had abused me, because I plainly told him that he made me feel like garbage. Sadly, I never heard from him or anybody at Campus Church again. They couldn’t care less if I ever return, which is the opposite of how Christ thought. Jesus gladly left the 99 sheep to go help that 1 lamb that was in trouble:

Matthew 18:12-13, “How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? And if so be that he find it, *verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray*.”

Humbly said, Jeff Redlin has no business being a pastor, because he doesn’t care about the INDIVIDUAL. It’s not just Mr. Redlin. The prevalent pompous and self-righteous poor attitude of the entire Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, and Bob Jones University (BJU) today, is that only the group matters.

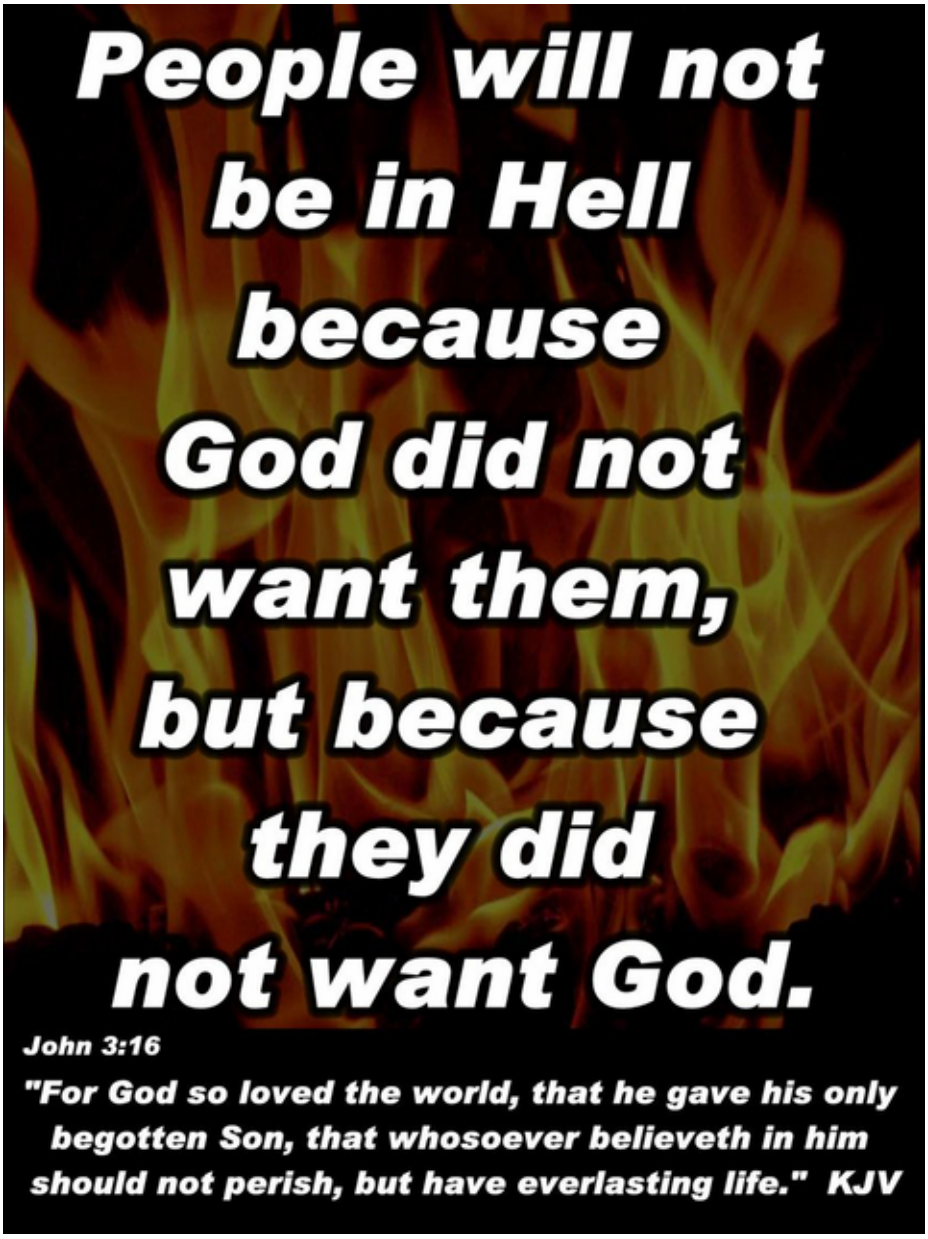
Consider a dear young lady named Samantha Field, a PCC alumni who was assaulted by a male student. [2]When she cried out for help to PCC’s leadership, they told her to “

[3]repent

[4]” and let the criminal matter go. That is NOT the Christian way! Oh that we would have a revival in ou Bible colleges and churches today of THE IMPORTANCE OF LITTLE THINGS! Of that we would have a revival of THE IMPORTANCE OF ONE PERSON.

Jesus is the only biological Son of God. That means Jesus is God’s only true offspring, who came forth from His own seed, which is the Word of God (Luke 8:11; John 1:1-13, 14; Revelation 19:13). Jesus left the magnificence and comforts of Heaven, to come down to earth to be despised and rejected of men. Ultimately, He was spit upon, stripped naked, beaten and nailed to a cross. THANK YOU Jesus for dying for a sinner like me!!!

[5]

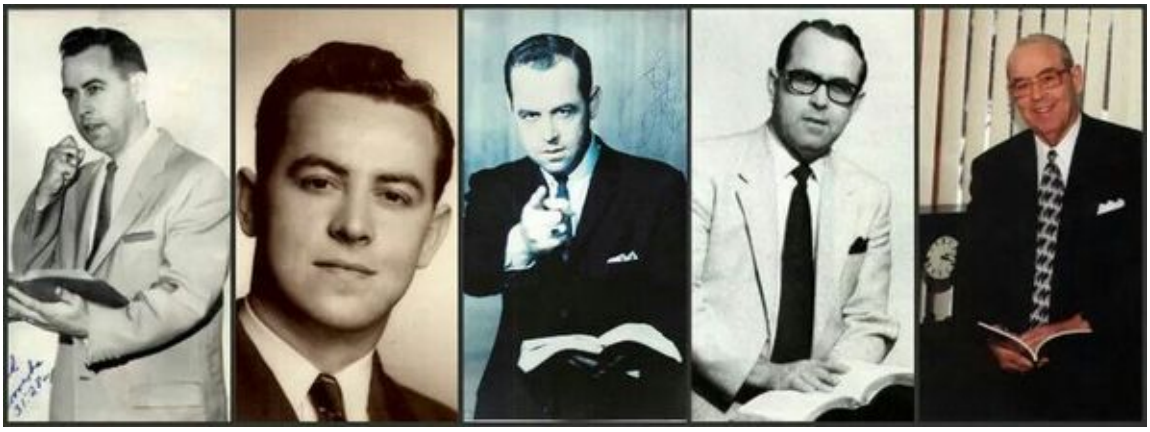


1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/search?q=Pensacola
2. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
3. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
4. https://thoughtcatalog.com/samantha-field/2014/04/i-was-told-i-needed-to-repent-for-being-raped-at-my-christian-college/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjxm0WSxIcAMMP9EXdr3xngZ8xAqYIj05yhjneS5oz9OWZfqGa_U9syT1SySXQuQPReGtXgqilLeUVHcbVZojx31PiAcSKHuKTrHH2KzD28Q9JG

3.3.2 The Holy Spirit And Growth In Grace (2022-03-08 17:35)

[1]

1880



by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 10 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, "[3]Meet The Holy Spirit")

Regardless of the degree of one's spiritual maturity, he is always a minor here. **Romans 8:23, "And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body."** Notice the word "adoption." It means "majority" or "adulthood." The child of God does not reach spiritual majority or adulthood until his body is redeemed. That time will take place when Jesus comes for us and we receive our glorified bodies. **I John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when He shall appear, we shall be like Him; for we shall see Him as He is."** Though we cannot grow to full maturity until then, we can, nevertheless, grow as children. As long as we have this body of flesh, we will be known as children of God.

If leaving the flesh at the rapture means us adults, then the lessening of the flesh and it's influence in our lives will enable us to grow to adulthood. This is the reason that the Corinthian church members were babes. **I Corinthians 2:14, "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither fan he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." I Corinthians 3:1, "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ."** They were carnal. The word **"carnal"** means "flesh." To the degree that a Christian lives after the flesh he becomes childish. As he lives less after the flesh and more after the Spirit, though he is still a child, he does grow toward adulthood. The sad thing is that this growth is not necessarily progressive. At best, it is gradual. The growth is certainly not inevitable, it can be reverted. In other words, a Christian can grow in grace and become more mature. He then can become less mature by living more after the flesh. Consequently, the Christian's growth inn grace is in exact ratio to his walking after the Spirit and not after the flesh.

This growth in grace is a progressive one. Notice the words in **I John 3:2, "We shall be like Him; FOR we shall see Him as He is."** Why shall we be like Him? Because we shall see Him as He is. We shall not see Him as He is in a full sense until the rapture, but until then, the more we can see Him as He is, the more we will be like Him, for seeing Him as He is what makes us like Him. These words, **"for we shall see Him as He is,"** in **I John 3:2 could be translated, "as He shall be made manifested."** This word **"manifested"** means "unveiled." This is like the unveiling of a statue. Day by day as we walk with God and walk in the Spirit, a little more of Christ is unveiled to us, and as we see more of Him due to

this unveiling, we become more like Him. Hence, here is the divine order of growth in grace:

1. We walk with Him.
2. A little more of Him is unveiled.
3. We see Him more as He is.
4. When we see Him, we want to be like Him.
5. We then yield to the Holy Spirit, Who forms us more in the image of Christ.

Notice again, He makes us like Himself TO THE EXTENT THAT WE SEE HIM. We are as an unfinished block seeing more of the finished sculpture thereby desiring to be more like Him. With that desire and yielding, the Holy Spirit responds to making us more like Jesus.

We find then that the secret is to see Him more, for when we see Him, or appetites are whetted to be more like Him, and then the process of growth in grace is put into motion. How then may we see Him more? First and foremost, we must read and know the Word of God. If we would see Him, we must live in His Book. Second, we must walk with Him and talk with him in prayer. The more time we spend with Him and the more we consequently see Him, the more we will become like Him. Then also, we can see Him as we walk with people who are like Him, our desire to be like them and like Him is increased. Then, of course, a day-by-day yielding to the Holy Spirit is necessary in order that He may reveal Christ to us as we behold His glory. **II Corinthians 3:18, "But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord."**

Now as we walk with Christ and fellowship with Him and become more like Him, we then begin to yield the fruit of the Spirit. **Galatians 5:22, 23, "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law."** This fruit is not generated by human effort. It is caused by a constant walk with Christ in the Spirit so that subconsciously we take His traits upon us. One cannot love because he DECIDES to love. He walks with the Author of love, and then gradually, love is transferred to him. One cannot have peace because he decides to have peace; peace is a fruit of the Spirit. As one walks in the Spirit, he then becomes more like Him, and peace is a natural result. Through constant fellowship with Christ, as we walk in the Spirit, He rubs off on us. This process brings forth the fruit of the Spirit.

Notice it is all one fruit. The Apostle does not say, "the FRUITS of the Spirit," but rather, **"the FRUIT of the Spirit."** One does not work on getting love and then work on getting joy and then work on getting peach, and once he gets those, works on getting longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, etc. He walks with the One Who is the embodiment of this fruit, and as one fruit, these ingredients come to us.

It is an accepted fact that constant dwelling with a person will make us take on his habits, his mannerisms, his gestures and oftentimes this even affects one’s looks. Hence, we are not to seek the fruit; we are to seek HIM!

I guess the two people who have influenced me the most in my personality have been my Uncle Harvey Harris and Dr. John R. Rice. In the early days of my life, I got to know my uncle very well. His personality was contagious. The more I was with him, the more of his

mannerisms I acquired.

For 22 years I spent much of my life with Dr. John R. Rice. I preached with him, shared motel rooms with him, ate meals with him, prayed with him, fellowshipped with him, and in so doing, acquired many of his mannerisms. Now, I did not TRY to do so; it just happened.

This is true concerning the fruit of the Spirit. We are not to try of obtain the fruit; we are to try to walk with Him Who possesses it in it's perfection, and as we walk with Him and yield to His Spirit, the Spirit of God gives us more and more of this fruit. Now we are not to try to be like someone else, we just join their venture and let it happen. It may be that this is the most important part of education. Perhaps the most important thing obtained by formal training is not collection of facts and the acquiring of certain knowledge, but rather the privilege of having close contact with great people. In so doing, their personalities merge with ours and we are the better for it. This is the reason young people should go to Christian schools where dedicated, Spirit-filled professors and teachers cannot only impart to them great truths but show to them the fruit of these truths in a life. Perhaps if we would spend less time wanting to be like Jesus and more time wanting to be like Him, maybe we would be more like Him. Maybe if we spent less time attempting to walk LIKE Him and more time walking WITH Him, we would then walk more like Him. Oh, yes, to be sure, we should have a desire an yearning to be like Jesus, but being like Him does not come because of a desire or yearning; it comes because we get to know Him better; perhaps by osmosis we become more like Him.

The same is true concerning walking and fellowshipping with the wrong crowd. **Galatians 5:19-21, "Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, reveling, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God."** Most people who begin doing the works of the flesh do not start on such a path by seeking to do so. Rather, they walk with those who possess these qualities and are subconsciously affected by them until they find themselves doing the works of the flesh because of their association with those who embodied these evil deeds.

The Bible says that we are predestined to be like Jesus. **Romans 8:29, "For whom He did foreknow, He also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of His Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."** Here the word **"predestinated"** means "determined." Here the word **"predestinated"** means "determined." The words **"to be"** in that verse are durative, which means, "to be being." The word **"conformed"** comes from two words meaning "with form." Put them together and we have, "God has determined for us to BE BEING with the form of His Son." This passage is not speaking at all about salvation; it is simply telling us that God in His foreknowledge wanted to conform us to the image of His Son and to make us like Jesus, and He is doing that now, in that we are to BE BEING like Jesus. So it is the will of God that we BE BEING like Jesus or that we become more like Him daily.

God has also predestined us to be holy. **Ephesians 1:4, 11, "According as He hath chosen us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love. In Whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of Him Who worketh all things after the counsel of His own will."** God has determined that we should be holy, or set apart. Note also **Ephesians 1:5, "Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children**

by Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will." The word **"adoption"** here means "majority" or "adulthood." God has predetermined that someday we will be adults. **Romans 8:23, "And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves grown within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body."** Notice that this adoption comes AT THE REDEMPTION OF OUR BODIES. The redemption of our bodies comes at the rapture. So one day we will become adults. The Holy Spirit will see to it. In the mean time, God wants us to be becoming more holy all the time. This is done as we yield to the Holy Spirit.

I can recall my mother telling me when I was a little boy, "Son, I love you, but I loved you even before you were born. I loved you before I knew what you would look like, how big you would be, and what color your eyes and hair would be." Jesus is saying, "A long time before you were born, I knew you would be saved, and I loved you. Even then I determined that someday I would make you like Me and that the Holy Spirit would perform this work." He is saying, "Before you were born, I wanted for you to be holy and set apart and live for the praise of God's glory."

Now the Holy Spirit's part in all this is found in **Romans 8:13, "For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live."** Our part is in **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service."** We are to present our bodies or yield or bodies constantly a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is our reasonable service. The word **"reasonable"** here means "spiritual," which means that EVEN THIS is accomplished by the Holy Spirit.

There is one other thing that God has chosen us to do. **John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in My name, He shall give it you."** These words do not teach that God has chosen some people to go to Heaven and some to go to Hell! Nothing is farther form the truth! They do teach us that God has chosen that each of His children should bring forth fruit. Again, this fruit is brought forth as the Holy Spirit works in our lives.

We can then say that before the foundation of the world, God ordained that those whom He knew would trust Him would have the Holy Spirit to help them to be more and more conformed to his image, that this same Holy Spirit would lead them to win others to Christ, and that this same holy Spirit would lead them to win others to Christ, and that this same Holy Spirit would someday present them faultless before the presence of His Glory with exceeding joy. **Jude 24, "Now unto Him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy."** Hence, the Holy Spirit will someday make me like Jesus. Until that day, it is the plan of God that I yield to Him more and more so that He can make me more and more like Jesus, until that day when I awake in His likeness.

[4]

[5]MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEihg5PrHGfH8wn4nXfs8FaKgKR9Gxt3Spleua--BFQnuhSVYcRBON5IqyScIpdWlzvw3EP5L6wuYH_pUcK6qfXX6OQadGXH2tTLRv2LLDMIgSyp
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg1y3B5V6BOBXVo4Kk0TDAadCCTqZbpYCdBx2wsdroDcdU0FDUSQ1jrUaPYbNyNa7Cujg6UcjYNjq_a9xCOswyB-sCujLKqtMxtiflHEgFieqPK
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm

3.3.3 Why God Used Dwight L. Moody (2022-03-08 22:25)

[1]

Pastor Dwight Lyman Moody (1837-1899)

“Why God Used D.L. Moody,” by Pastor R.A. Torrey (1856-1928).

Eighty-six years ago (February 5, 1837), there was born of poor parents in a humble farmhouse in Northfield, Massachusetts, a little baby who was to become the greatest man, as I believe, of his generation or of his century — Dwight L. Moody. After our great generals, great statesmen, great scientists and great men of letters have passed away and been forgotten, and their work and its helpful influence has come to an end, the work of D.L. Moody will go on and its saving influence continue and increase, bringing blessing not only to every state in the Union but to every nation on earth. Yes, it will continue throughout the ages of eternity.

My subject is "Why God Used D. L. Moody," and I can think of no subject upon which I would rather speak. For I shall not seek to glorify Mr. Moody, but the God who by His grace, His entirely unmerited favor, used him so mightily, and the Christ who saved him by His atoning death and resurrection life, and the Holy Spirit who lived in him and wrought through him and who alone made him the mighty power that he was to this world. Furthermore: I hope to make it clear that the God who used D.L. Moody in his day is just as ready to use you and me, in this day, if we, on our part, do what D.L. Moody did, which was what made it possible for God to so abundantly use him.

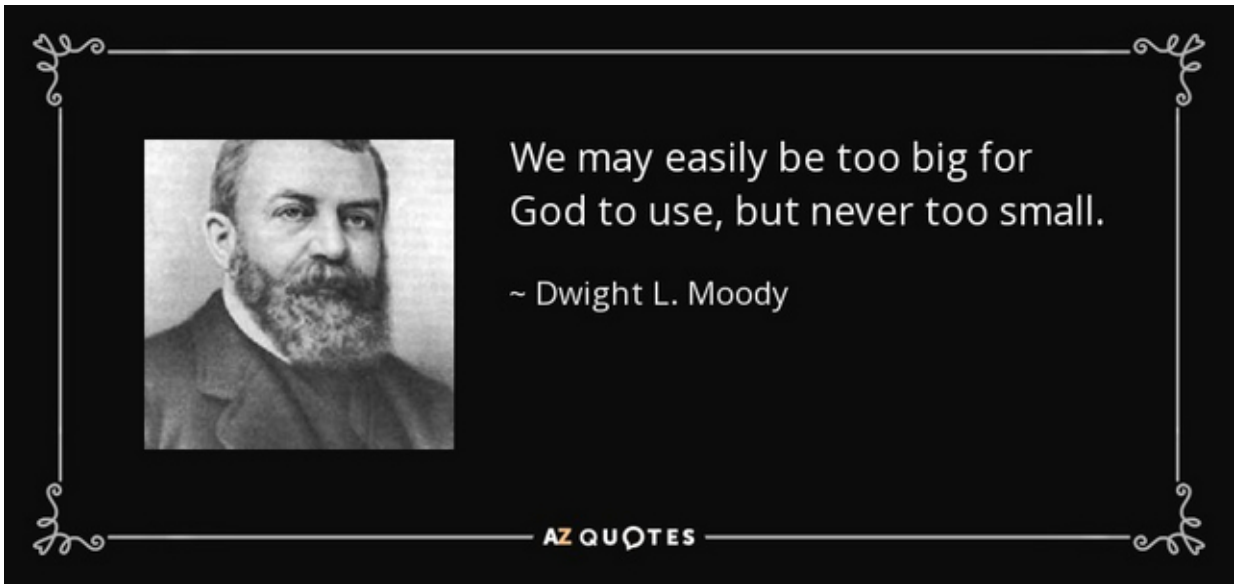
The whole secret of why D.L. Moody was such a mightily used man you will find in **Psalm 62:11: "God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that POWER BELONGETH UNTO GOD."** I am glad it does. I am glad that power did not belong to D. L. Moody; I am glad that it did not belong to Charles G. Finney; I am glad that it did not belong to Martin Luther; I am glad that it did not belong to any other Christian man whom God has greatly used in this world’s history. Power belongs to God. If D.L. Moody had any power, and he had great power, he got it from God.

1886

But God does not give His power arbitrarily. It is true that He gives it to whomsoever He will, but He wills to give it on certain conditions, which are clearly revealed in His Word; and D. L. Moody met those conditions and God made him the most wonderful preacher of his generation; yes, I think the most wonderful man of his generation.

But how was it that D. L. Moody had that power of God so wonderfully manifested in his life? Pondering this question it seemed to me that there were seven things in the life of D. L. Moody that accounted for God's using him so largely as He did.

[2]



(1) A Fully Surrendered Man

The first thing that accounts for God's using D. L. Moody so mightily was that he was a fully surrendered man. Every ounce of that two-hundred-and-eighty -pound body of his belonged to God; everything he was and everything he had, belonged wholly to God. Now, I am not saying that Mr. Moody was perfect; he was not. If I attempted to, I presume I could point out some defects in his character. It does not occur to me at this moment what they were; but I am confident that I could think of some, if I tried real hard. I have never yet met a perfect man, not one. I have known perfect men in the sense in which the Bible commands us to be perfect, i.e., men who are wholly God's, out and out for God, fully surrendered to God, with no will but God's will; but I have never known a man in whom I could not see some defects, some places where he might have been improved.

No, Mr. Moody was not a faultless man. If he had any flaws in his character, and he had, I presume I was in a position to know them better than almost any other man, because of my very close association with him in the later years of his life; and furthermore, I suppose that in his latter days he opened his heart to me more fully than to anyone else in the world. I think He told me some things that he told no one else. I presume I knew whatever defects there were in his character as well as anybody. But while I recognized such flaws, nevertheless, I know that he was a man who belonged wholly to God.

The first month I was in Chicago, we were having a talk about something upon which we very widely differed, and Mr. Moody turned to me very frankly and very kindly and said in defense of his own position: "Torrey, if I believed that God wanted me to jump out of that window, I would jump." I believe he would. If he thought God wanted him to do anything, he would do it. He belonged wholly, unreservedly, unqualifiedly, entirely, to God.

Henry Varley, a very intimate friend of Mr. Moody in the earlier days of his work, loved to tell how he once said to him: "It remains to be seen what God will do with a man who gives himself up wholly to Him." I am told that when Mr. Henry Varley said that, Mr. Moody said to himself: "Well, I will be that man." And I, for my part, do not think "it remains to be seen" what God will do with a man who gives himself up wholly to Him. I think it has been seen already in D.L. Moody.

If you and I are to be used in our sphere as D.L. Moody was used in his, we must put all that we have and all that we are in the hands of God, for Him to use as He will, to send us where He will, for God to do with us what He will, and we, on our part, to do everything God bids us do.

There are thousands and tens of thousands of men and women in Christian work, brilliant men and women, rarely gifted men and women, men and women who are making great sacrifices, men and women who have put all conscious sin out of their lives, yet who, nevertheless, have stopped short of absolute surrender to God, and therefore have stopped short of fullness of power. But Mr. Moody did not stop short of absolute surrender to God; he was a wholly surrendered man, and if you and I are to be used, you and I must be wholly surrendered men and women.

(2) A Man of Prayer

The second secret of the great power exhibited in Mr. Moody's life was that Mr. Moody was in the deepest and most meaningful sense a man of prayer. People oftentimes say to me: "Well, I went many miles to see and to hear D.L. Moody and he certainly was a wonderful preacher." Yes, D.L. Moody certainly was a wonderful preacher; taking it all in all, the most wonderful preacher I have ever heard, and it was a great privilege to hear him preach as he alone could preach; but out of a very intimate acquaintance with him I wish to testify that he was a far greater prayer than he was preacher.

Time and time again, he was confronted by obstacles that seemed insurmountable, but he always knew the way to surmount and to overcome all difficulties. He knew the way to bring to pass anything that needed to be brought to pass. He knew and believed in the deepest depths of his soul that "nothing was too hard for the Lord" and that prayer could do anything that God could do.

Often times Mr. Moody would write me when he was about to undertake some new work, saying: "I am beginning work in such and such a place on such and such a day; I wish you would get the students together for a day of fasting and prayer" And often I have taken those letters and read them to the students in the lecture room and said: "Mr. Moody wants us to have a day of fasting and prayer, first for God's blessing on our own souls and work, and then for God's blessing on him and his work."

Often we were gathered in the lecture room far into the night – sometimes till one, two, three, four or even five o'clock in the morning, crying to God, just because Mr. Moody urged us to wait upon God until we received His blessing. How many men and women I have known whose lives and characters have been transformed by those nights of prayer and who have wrought mighty things in many lands because of those nights of prayer!

One day Mr. Moody drove up to my house at Northfield and said: "Torrey, I want you to take a ride with me." I got into the carriage and we drove out toward Lover's Lane, talking about some great and unexpected difficulties that had arisen in regard to the work in Northfield and Chicago, and in connection with other work that was very dear to him.

As we drove along, some black storm clouds lay ahead of us, and then suddenly, as we were talking, it began to rain. He drove the horse into a shed near the entrance to Lover's Lane to

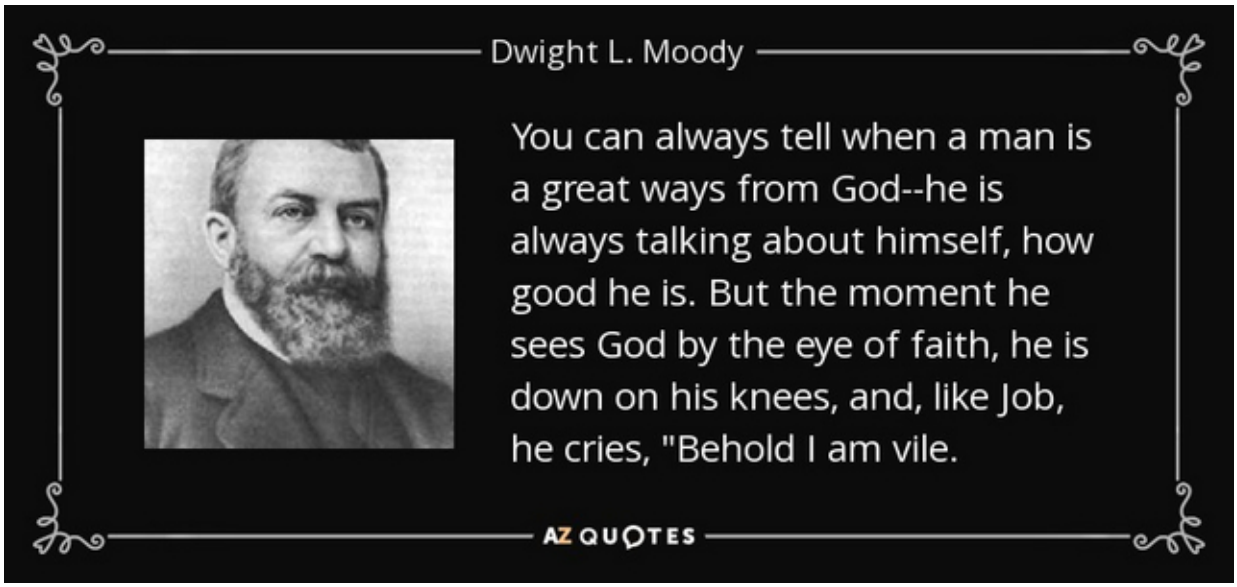
shelter the horse, and then laid the reins upon the dashboard and said: "Torrey, pray"; and then, as best I could, I prayed, while he in his heart joined me in prayer. And when my voice was silent he began to pray. Oh, I wish you could have heard that prayer! I shall never forget it, so simple, so trustful, so definite and so direct and so mighty. When the storm was over and we drove back to town, the obstacles had been surmounted, and the work of the schools, and other work that was threatened, went on as it had never gone on before, and it has gone on until this day.

As we drove back, Mr. Moody said to me: "Torrey, we will let the other men do the talking and the criticizing, and we will stick to the work that God has given us to do, and let Him take care of the difficulties and answer the criticisms."

On one occasion Mr. Moody said to me in Chicago: "I have just found, to my surprise, that we are twenty thousand dollars behind in our finances for the work here and in Northfield, and we must have that twenty thousand dollars, and I am going to get it by prayer." He did not tell a soul who had the ability to give a penny of the twenty thousand dollars' deficit, but looked right to God and said: "I need twenty thousand dollars for my work; send me that money in such a way that I will know it comes straight from Thee." And God heard that prayer. The money came in such a way that it was clear that it came from God in direct answer to prayer.

Yes, D.L. Moody was a man who believed in the God who answers prayer, and not only believed in Him in a theoretical way but believed in Him in a practical way. He was a man who met every difficulty that stood in his way – by prayer. Everything he undertook was backed up by prayer, and in everything, his ultimate dependence was upon God.

[3]



(3) A Deep and Practical Student of the Bible

The third secret of Mr. Moody's power, or the third reason why God used D.L. Moody, was because he was a deep and practical student of the Word of God. Nowadays it is often said of D.L. Moody that he was not a student. I wish to say that he was a student; most emphatically he was a student. He was not a student of psychology; he was not a student of anthropology —

I am very sure he would not have known what that word meant; he was not a student of biology; he was not a student of philosophy; he was not even a student of theology, in the technical

sense of the term; but he was a student, a profound and practical student of the one Book that is more worth studying than all other books in the world put together; he was a student of the Bible.

Every day of his life, I have reason for believing, he arose very early in the morning to study the Word of God, way down to the close of his life. Mr. Moody used to rise about four o'clock in the morning to study the Bible. He would say to me: "If I am going to get in any study, I have got to get up before the other folks get up"; and he would shut himself up in a remote room in his house, alone with his God and his Bible.

I shall never forget the first night I spent in his home. He had invited me to take the superintendency of the Bible Institute and I had already begun my work; I was on my way to some city in the East to preside at the International Christian Workers' Convention. He wrote me saying: "Just as soon as the Convention is over, come up to Northfield." He learned when I was likely to arrive and drove over to South Vernon to meet me. That night he had all the teachers from the Mount Hermon School and from the Northfield Seminary come together at the house to meet me, and to talk over the problems of the two schools. We talked together far on into the night, and then, after the principals and teachers of the schools had gone home, Mr. Moody and I talked together about the problems a while longer.

It was very late when I got to bed that night, but very early the next morning, about five o'clock, I heard a gentle tap on my door. Then I heard Mr. Moody's voice whispering: "Torrey, are you up?" I happened to be; I do not always get up at that early hour but I happened to be up that particular morning. He said: "I want you to go somewhere with me," and I went down with him. Then I found out that he had already been up an hour or two in his room studying the Word of God.

Oh, you may talk about power; but, if you neglect the one Book that God has given you as the one instrument through which He imparts and exercises His power, you will not have it. You may read many books and go to many conventions and you may have your all-night prayer meetings to pray for the power of the Holy Ghost; but unless you keep in constant and close association with the one Book, the Bible, you will not have power. And if you ever had power, you will not maintain it except by the daily, earnest, intense study of that Book.

Ninety-nine Christians in every hundred are merely playing at Bible study; and therefore ninety-nine Christians in every hundred are mere weaklings, when they might be giants, both in their Christian life and in their service.

It was largely because of his thorough knowledge of the Bible, and his practical knowledge of the Bible, that Mr. Moody drew such immense crowds. On "Chicago Day," in October, 1893, none of the theaters of Chicago dared to open because it was expected that everybody in Chicago would go on that day to the World's Fair; and, in point of fact, something like four hundred thousand people did pass through the gates of the Fair that day. Everybody in Chicago was expected to be at that end of the city on that day. But Mr. Moody said to me: "Torrey, engage the Central Music Hall and announce meetings from nine o'clock in the morning till six o'clock at night." "Why," I replied, "Mr. Moody, nobody will be at this end of Chicago on that day; not even the theaters dare to open; everybody is going down to Jackson Park to the Fair; we cannot get anybody out on this day."

Mr. Moody replied: "You do as you are told"; and I did as I was told and engaged the Central Music Hall for continuous meetings from nine o'clock in the morning till six o'clock at night. But I did it with a heavy heart; I thought there would be poor audiences. I was on the program at noon that day. Being very busy in my office about the details of the campaign, I did not reach the Central Music Hall till almost noon. I thought I would have no trouble in getting in.

But when I got almost to the Hall I found to my amazement that not only was it packed but the vestibule was packed and the steps were packed, and there was no getting anywhere near the door; and if I had not gone round and climbed in a back window they would have lost their speaker for that hour. But that would not have been of much importance, for the crowds had not gathered to hear me; it was the magic of Mr. Moody's name that had drawn them. And why did they long to hear Mr. Moody? Because they knew that while he was not versed in many of the philosophies and fads and fancies of the day, he did know the one Book that this old world most longs to know — the Bible.

I shall never forget Moody's last visit to Chicago. The ministers of Chicago had sent me to Cincinnati to invite him to come to Chicago and hold a meeting. In response to the invitation, Mr. Moody said to me: "If you will hire the Auditorium for weekday mornings and afternoons and have meetings at ten in the morning and three in the afternoon, I will go. " I replied: "Mr. Moody, you know what a busy city Chicago is, and how impossible it is for businessmen to get out at ten o'clock in the morning and three in the afternoon on working days. Will you not hold evening meetings and meetings on Sunday?" "No," he replied, "I am afraid if I did, I would interfere with the regular work of the churches."

I went back to Chicago and engaged the Auditorium, which at that time was the building having the largest seating capacity of any building in the city, seating in those days about seven thousand people; I announced weekday meetings, with Mr. Moody as the speaker, at ten o'clock in the mornings and three o'clock in the afternoons.

At once protests began to pour in upon me. One of them came from Marshall Field, at that time the business king of Chicago. "Mr. Torrey," Mr. Field wrote, "we businessmen of Chicago wish to hear Mr. Moody, and you know perfectly well how impossible it is for us to get out at ten o'clock in the morning and three o'clock in the afternoon; have evening meetings." I received many letters of a similar purport and wrote to Mr. Moody urging him to give us evening meetings. But Mr. Moody simply replied: "You do as you are told," and I did as I was told; that is the way I kept my job.

On the first morning of the meetings I went down to the Auditorium about half an hour before the appointed time, but I went with much fear and apprehension; I thought the Auditorium would be nowhere nearly full. When I reached there, to my amazement I found a queue of people four abreast extending from the Congress Street entrance to Wabash Avenue, then a block north on Wabash Avenue, then a break to let traffic through, and then another block, and so on. I went in through the back door, and there were many clamoring for entrance there. When the doors were opened at the appointed time, we had a cordon of twenty policemen to keep back the crowd; but the crowd was so great that it swept the cordon of policemen off their feet and packed eight thousand people into the building before we could get the doors shut. And I think there were as many left on the outside as there were in the building. I do not think that anyone else in the world could have drawn such a crowd at such a time.
Why? Because though Mr. Moody knew little about science or philosophy or literature in general, he did know the one Book that this old world is perishing to know and longing to know; and this old world will flock to hear men who know the Bible and preach the Bible as they will flock to hear nothing else on earth.

During all the months of the World's Fair in Chicago, no one could draw such crowds as Mr. Moody. Judging by the papers, one would have thought that the great religious event in Chicago at that time was the World's Congress of Religions. One very gifted man of letters in the East was invited to speak at this Congress. He saw in this invitation the opportunity of his life and prepared his paper, the exact title of which I do not now recall, but it was something along the line of "New Light on the Old Doctrines." He prepared the paper with great care, and then

sent it around to his most trusted and gifted friends for criticisms. These men sent it back to him with such emendations as they had to suggest. Then he rewrote the paper, incorporating as many of the suggestions and criticisms as seemed wise. Then he sent it around for further criticisms. Then he wrote the paper a third time, and had it, as he trusted, perfect. He went on to Chicago to meet this coveted opportunity of speaking at the World's Congress of Religions.

It was at eleven o'clock on a Saturday morning (if I remember correctly) that he was to speak. He stood outside the door of the platform waiting for the great moment to arrive, and as the clock struck eleven he walked on to the platform to face a magnificent audience of eleven women and two men! But there was not a building anywhere in Chicago that would accommodate the very same day the crowds that would flock to hear Mr. Moody at any hour of the day or night.

Oh, men and women, if you wish to get an audience and wish to do that audience some good after you get them, study, study, STUDY the one Book, and preach, preach, PREACH the one Book, and teach, teach, TEACH the one Book, the Bible, the only Book that is God's Word, and the only Book that has power to gather and hold and bless the crowds for any great length of time.

(4) A Humble Man

The fourth reason why God continuously, through so many years, used D.L. Moody was because he was a humble man. I think D.L. Moody was the humblest man I ever knew in all my life. He loved to quote the words of another; "Faith gets the most; love works the most; but humility keeps the most."

He himself had the humility that keeps everything it gets. As I have already said, he was the most humble man I ever knew, i.e., the most humble man when we bear in mind the great things that he did, and the praise that was lavished upon him. Oh, how he loved to put himself in the background and put other men in the foreground. How often he would stand on a platform with some of us little fellows seated behind him and as he spoke he would say: "There are better men coming after me." As he said it, he would point back over his shoulder with his thumb to the "little fellows. " I do not know how he could believe it, but he really did believe that the others that were coming after him were really better than he was. He made no pretense to a humility he did not possess. In his heart of hearts he constantly underestimated himself, and overestimated others.

He really believed that God would use other men in a larger measure than he had been used. Mr. Moody loved to keep himself in the background. At his conventions at Northfield, or anywhere else, he would push the other men to the front and, if he could, have them do all the preaching —

McGregor, Campbell Morgan, Andrew Murray, and the rest of them. The only way we could get him to take any part in the program was to get up in the convention and move that we hear D.L. Moody at the next meeting. He continually put himself out of sight.

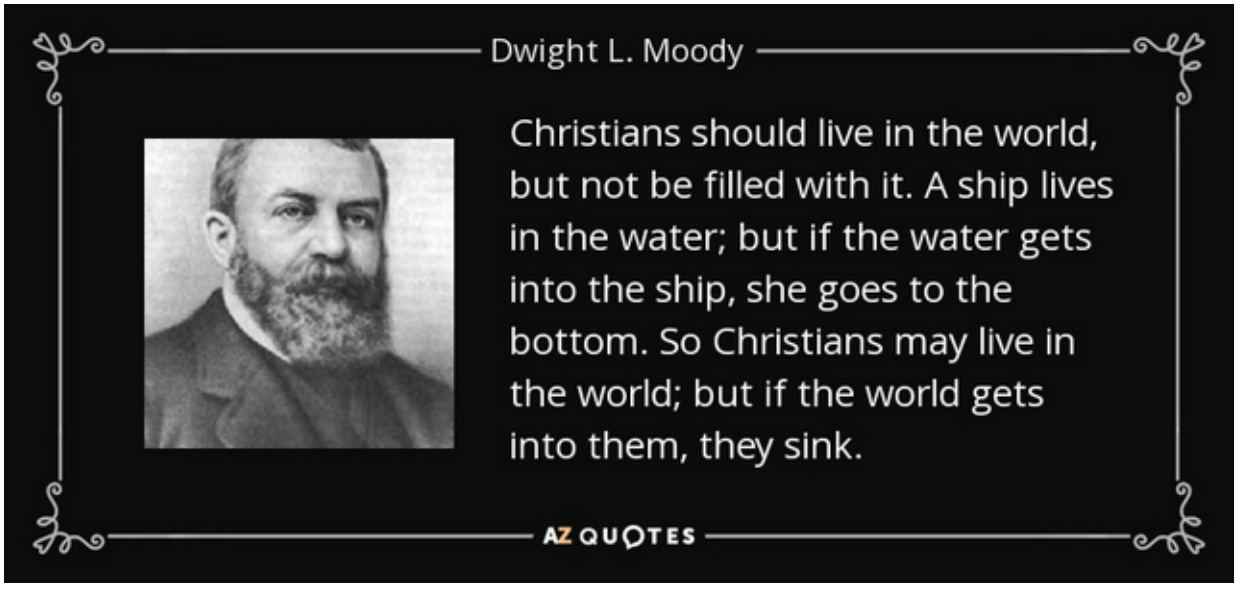
Oh, how many a man has been full of promise and God has used him, and then the man thought that he was the whole thing and God was compelled to set him aside! I believe more promising workers have gone on the rocks through self-sufficiency and self-esteem than through any other cause. I can look back for forty years, or more, and think of many men who are now wrecks or derelicts who at one time the world thought were going to be something great. But they have disappeared entirely from the public view. Why? Because of overestimation of self. Oh, the men and women who have been put aside because they began to think that they were somebody, that they were "IT," and therefore God was compelled to set them aside.

I remember a man with whom I was closely associated in a great movement in this country. We were having a most successful convention in Buffalo, and he was greatly elated. As we walked down the street together to one of the meetings one day, he said to me: "Torrey, you and I are the most important men in Christian work in this country," or words to that effect. I replied: "John, I am sorry to hear you say that; for as I read my Bible I find man after man who had accomplished great things whom God had to set aside because of his sense of his own importance." And God set that man aside also from that time. I think he is still living, but no one ever hears of him, or has heard of him for years.

God used D.L. Moody, I think, beyond any man of his day; but it made no difference how much God used him, he never was puffed up. One day, speaking to me of a great New York preacher, now dead, Mr. Moody said: "He once did a very foolish thing, the most foolish thing that I ever knew a man, ordinarily so wise as he was, to do. He came up to me at the close of a little talk I had given and said: 'Young man, you have made a great address tonight.'" Then Mr. Moody continued: "How foolish of him to have said that! It almost turned my head." But, thank God, it did not turn his head, and even when pretty much all the ministers in England, Scotland and Ireland, and many of the English bishops were ready to follow D. L. Moody wherever he led, even then it never turned his head one bit. He would get down on his face before God, knowing he was human, and ask God to empty him of all self-sufficiency. And God did.

Oh, men and women! especially young men and young women, perhaps God is beginning to use you; very likely people are saying: "What a wonderful gift he has as a Bible teacher, what power he has as a preacher, for such a young man!" Listen: get down upon your face before God. I believe here lies one of the most dangerous snares of the Devil. When the Devil cannot discourage a man, he approaches him on another tack, which he knows is far worse in its results; he puffs him up by whispering in his ear: "You are the leading evangelist of the day. You are the man who will sweep everything before you. You are the coming man. You are the D.L. Moody of the day"; and if you listen to him, he will ruin you. The entire shore of the history of Christian workers is strewn with the wrecks of gallant vessels that were full of promise a few years ago, but these men became puffed up and were driven on the rocks by the wild winds of their own raging self-esteem.

[4]



(5) His Entire Freedom From the Love Of Money

1893

The fifth secret of D.L. Moody's continual power and usefulness was his entire freedom from the love of money. Mr. Moody might have been a wealthy man, but money had no charms for him. He loved to gather money for God's work; he refused to accumulate money for himself. He told me during the World's Fair that if he had taken, for himself, the royalties on the hymnbooks which he had published, they would have amounted, at that time, to a million dollars. But Mr. Moody refused to touch the money. He had a perfect right to take it, for he was responsible for the publication of the books and it was his money that went into the publication of the first of them.

Mr. Sankey had some hymns that he had taken with him to England and he wished to have them published. He went to a publisher (I think Morgan & Scott) and they declined to publish them, because, as they said, Philip Phillips had recently been over and published a hymnbook and it had not done well. However, Mr. Moody had a little money and he said that he would put it into the publication of these hymns in cheap form; and he did. The hymns had a most remarkable and unexpected sale; they were then published in book form and large profits accrued. The financial results were offered to Mr. Moody, but he refused to touch them. "But," it was urged on him, "the money belongs to you"; but he would not touch it.

Mr. Fleming H. Revell was at the time treasurer of the Chicago Avenue Church, commonly known as the Moody Tabernacle. Only the basement of this new church building had been completed, funds having been exhausted. Hearing of the hymnbook situation Mr. Revell suggested, in a letter to friends in London, that the money be given for completion of this building, and it was. Afterwards, so much money came in that it was given, by the committee into whose hands Mr. Moody put the matter, to various Christian enterprises.

In a certain city to which Mr. Moody went in the latter years of his life, and where I went with him, it was publicly announced that Mr. Moody would accept no money whatever for his services. Now, in point of fact, Mr. Moody was dependent, in a measure, upon what was given him at various services; but when this announcement was made, Mr. Moody said nothing, and left that city without a penny's compensation for the hard work he did there; and, I think, he paid his own hotel bill. And yet a minister in that very city came out with an article in a paper, which I read, in which he told a fairy tale of the financial demands that Mr. Moody made upon them, which story I knew personally to be absolutely untrue. Millions of dollars passed into Mr. Moody hands, but they passed through; they did not stick to his fingers.

This is the point at which many an evangelist makes shipwreck, and his great work comes to an untimely end. The love of money on the part of some evangelists has done more to discredit evangelistic work in our day, and to lay many an evangelist on the shelf, than almost any other cause.

While I was away on my recent tour I was told by one of the most reliable ministers in one of our eastern cities of a campaign conducted by one who has been greatly used in the past. (Do not imagine, for a moment, that I am speaking of Billy Sunday, for I am not; this same minister spoke in the highest terms of Mr. Sunday and of a campaign which he conducted in a city where this minister was a pastor.) This evangelist of whom I now speak came to a city for a united evangelistic campaign and was supported by fifty-three churches. The minister who told me about the matter was himself chairman of the Finance Committee.

The evangelist showed such a longing for money and so deliberately violated the agreement he had made before coming to the city and so insisted upon money being gathered for him in other ways than he had himself prescribed in the original contract, that this minister threatened to resign from the Finance Committee. He was, however, persuaded to remain to avoid a scandal. "As the total result of the three weeks' campaign there were only twenty-four clear decisions,"

said my friend; "and after it was over the ministers got together and by a vote with but one dissenting voice, they agreed to send a letter to this evangelist telling him frankly that they were done with him and with his methods of evangelism forever, and that they felt it their duty to warn other cities against him and his methods and the results of his work." Let us lay the lesson to our hearts and take warning in time.

(6) His Consuming Passion for the Salvation of the Lost

The sixth reason why God used D.L. Moody was because of his consuming passion for the salvation of the lost. Mr. Moody made the resolution, shortly after he himself was saved, that he would never let twenty-four hours pass over his head without speaking to at least one person about his soul. His was a very busy life, and sometimes he would forget his resolution until the last hour, and sometimes he would get out of bed, dress, go out and talk to someone about his soul in order that he might not let one day pass without having definitely told at least one of his fellow-mortals about his need and the Savior who could meet it.

One night Mr. Moody was going home from his place of business. It was very late, and it suddenly occurred to him that he had not spoken to one single person that day about accepting Christ. He said to himself: "Here's a day lost. I have not spoken to anyone today and I shall not see anybody at this late hour." But as he walked up the street he saw a man standing under a lamppost. The man was a perfect stranger to him, though it turned out afterwards the man knew who Mr. Moody was. He stepped up to this stranger and said: "Are you a Christian?" The man replied: "That is none of your business, whether I am a Christian or not. If you were not a sort of a preacher I would knock you into the gutter for your impertinence." Mr. Moody said a few earnest words and passed on.

The next day that man called upon one of Mr. Moody's prominent business friends and said to him: "That man Moody of yours over on the North Side is doing more harm than he is good. He has got zeal without knowledge. He stepped up to me last night, a perfect stranger, and insulted me. He asked me if I were a Christian, and I told him it was none of his business and if he were not a sort of a preacher I would knock him into the gutter for his impertinence. He is doing more harm than he is good. He has got zeal without knowledge." Mr. Moody's friend sent for him and said: "Moody, you are doing more harm than you are good; you've got zeal without knowledge: you insulted a friend of mine on the street last night. You went up to him, a perfect stranger, and asked him if he were a Christian, and he tells me if you had not been a sort of a preacher he would have knocked you into the gutter for your impertinence. You are doing more harm than you are good; you have got zeal without knowledge."

Mr. Moody went out of that man's office somewhat crestfallen. He wondered if he were not doing more harm than he was good, if he really had zeal without knowledge. (Let me say, in passing, it is far better to have zeal without knowledge than it is to have knowledge without zeal. Some men and women are as full of knowledge as an egg is of meat; they are so deeply versed in Bible truth that they can sit in criticism on the preachers and give the preachers pointers, but they have so little zeal that they do not lead one soul to Christ in a whole year.) Weeks passed by. One night Mr. Moody was in bed when he heard a tremendous pounding at his front door. He jumped out of bed and rushed to the door. He thought the house was on fire. He thought the man would break down the door. He opened the door and there stood this man. He said: "Mr. Moody, I have not had a good night's sleep since that night you spoke to me under the lamppost, and I have come around at this unearthly hour of the night for you to tell me what I have to do to be saved." Mr. Moody took him in and told him what to do to be saved. Then he accepted Christ, and when the Civil War broke out, he went to the front and laid down his life fighting for his country.

Another night, Mr. Moody got home and had gone to bed before it occurred to him that he had not spoken to a soul that day about accepting Christ. "Well," he said to himself, "it is no good getting up now; there will be nobody on the street at this hour of the night." But he got up, dressed and went to the front door. It was pouring rain. "Oh," he said, "there will be no one out in this pouring rain. Just then he heard the patter of a man's feet as he came down the street, holding an umbrella over his head. Then Mr. Moody darted out and rushed up to the man and said: "May I share the shelter of your umbrella?" "Certainly," the man replied. Then Mr. Moody said: "Have you any shelter in the time of storm?" and preached Jesus to him. Oh, men and women, if we were as full of zeal for the salvation of souls as that, how long would it be before the whole country would be shaken by the power of a mighty, God-sent revival?

One day in Chicago — the day after the elder Carter Harrison was shot, when his body was lying in state in the City Hall — Mr. Moody and I were riding up Randolph Street together in a streetcar right alongside of the City Hall. The car could scarcely get through because of the enormous crowds waiting to get in and view the body of Mayor Harrison. As the car tried to push its way through the crowd, Mr. Moody turned to me and said: "Torrey, what does this mean?" "Why," I said, "Carter Harrison's body lies there in the City Hall and these crowds are waiting to see it."

Then he said: "This will never do, to let these crowds get away from us without preaching to them; we must talk to them. You go and hire Hooley's Opera House (which was just opposite the City Hall) for the whole day." I did so. The meetings began at nine o'clock in the morning, and we had one continuous service from that hour until six in the evening, to reach those crowds.

Mr. Moody was a man on fire for God. Not only was he always "on the job" himself but he was always getting others to work as well. He once invited me down to Northfield to spend a month there with the schools, speaking first to one school and then crossing the river to the other. I was obliged to use the ferry a great deal; it was before the present bridge was built at that point.

One day he said to me: "Torrey, did you know that that ferryman that ferries you across every day was unconverted?" He did not tell me to speak to him, but I knew what he meant. When some days later it was told him that the ferryman was saved, he was exceedingly happy.
Once, when walking down a certain street in Chicago, Mr. Moody stepped up to a man, a perfect stranger to him, and said: "Sir, are you a Christian?" "You mind your own business," was the reply. Mr. Moody replied: "This is my business." The man said, "Well, then, you must be Moody." Out in Chicago they used to call him in those early days "Crazy Moody," because day and night he was speaking to everybody he got a chance to speak to about being saved.
One time he was going to Milwaukee, and in the seat that he had chosen sat a traveling man. Mr. Moody sat down beside him and immediately began to talk with him. " Where are you going?" Mr. Moody asked. When told the name of the town he said: "We will soon be there; we'll have to get down to business at once. Are you saved?" The man said that he was not, and Mr. Moody took out his Bible and there on the train showed him the way of salvation. Then he said: "Now, you must take Christ." The man did; he was converted right there on the train.

Most of you have heard, I presume, the story President Wilson used to tell about D.L. Moody. Ex-President Wilson said that he once went into a barber shop and took a chair next to the one in which D.L. Moody was sitting, though he did not know that Mr. Moody was there. He had not been in the chair very long before, as ex-President Wilson phrased it, he "knew there was a personality in the other chair," and he began to listen to the conversation going on; he heard Mr. Moody tell the barber about the Way of Life, and President Wilson said, "I have never forgotten that scene to this day." When Mr. Moody was gone, he asked the barber who he was;

when he was told that it was D.L. Moody, President Wilson said: "It made an impression upon me I have not yet forgotten."

On one occasion in Chicago Mr. Moody saw a little girl standing on the street with a pail in her hand. He went up to her and invited her to his Sunday school, telling her what a pleasant place it was. She promised to go the following Sunday, but she did not do so. Mr. Moody watched for her for weeks, and then one day he saw her on the street again, at some distance from him. He started toward her, but she saw him too and started to run away. Mr. Moody followed her. Down she went one street, Mr. Moody after her; up she went another street, Mr. Moody after her, through an alley, Mr. Moody still following; out on another street, Mr. Moody after her; then she dashed into a saloon and Mr. Moody dashed after her. She ran out the back door and up a flight of stairs, Mr. Moody still following; she dashed into a room, Mr. Moody following; she threw herself under the bed and Mr. Moody reached under the bed and pulled her out by the foot, and led her to Christ.

He found that her mother was a widow who had once seen better circumstances, but had gone down until now she was living over this saloon. She had several children. Mr. Moody led the mother and all the family to Christ. Several of the children were prominent members of the Moody Church until they moved away, and afterwards became prominent in churches elsewhere. This particular child, whom he pulled from underneath the bed, was, when I was the pastor of the Moody Church, the wife of one of the most prominent officers in the church. Only two or three years ago, as I came out of a ticket office in Memphis, Tennessee, a fine-looking young man followed me. He said: "Are you not Dr. Torrey?" I said, "Yes." He said: "I am so and so." He was the son of this woman. He was then a traveling man, and an officer in the church where he lived. When Mr. Moody pulled that little child out from under the bed by the foot he was pulling a whole family into the Kingdom of God, and eternity alone will reveal how many succeeding generations he was pulling into the Kingdom of God.

D.L. Moody’s consuming passion for souls was not for the souls of those who would be helpful to him in building up his work here or elsewhere; his love for souls knew no class limitations. He was no respecter of persons; it might be an earl or a duke or it might be an ignorant colored boy on the street; it was all the same to him; there was a soul to save and he did what lay in his power to save that soul.

A friend once told me that the first time he ever heard of Mr. Moody was when Mr. Reynolds of Peoria told him that he once found Mr. Moody sitting in one of the squatters’ shanties that used to be in that part of the city toward the lake, which was then called, "The Sands," with a colored boy on his knee, a tallow candle in one hand and a Bible in the other, and Mr. Moody was spelling out the words (for at that time the boy could not read very well) of certain verses of Scripture, in an attempt to lead that ignorant colored boy to Christ.

Oh, young men and women and all Christian workers, if you and I were on fire for souls like that, how long would it be before we had a revival? Suppose that tonight the fire of God falls and fills our hearts, a burning fire that will send us out all over the country, and across the water to China, Japan, India and Africa, to tell lost souls the way of salvation!

(7) Definitely Endued with Power From on High

The seventh thing that was the secret of why God used D. L. Moody was that he had a very definite enduement with power from on High, a very clear and definite baptism with the Holy Ghost. Moody knew he had "the baptism with the Holy Ghost"; he had no doubt about it. In his early days he was a great hustler; he had a tremendous desire to do something, but he had no real power. He worked very largely in the energy of the flesh.

But there were two humble Free Methodist women who used to come over to his meetings in the Y.M.C.A. One was "Auntie Cook" and the other, Mrs. Snow. (I think her name was not Snow at that time.) These two women would come to Mr. Moody at the close of his meetings and say: "We are praying for you." Finally, Mr. Moody became somewhat nettled and said to them one night: "Why are you praying for me? Why don't you pray for the unsaved?" They replied: "We are praying that you may get the power." Mr. Moody did not know what that meant, but he got to thinking about it, and then went to these women and said: "I wish you would tell me what you mean"; and they told him about the definite baptism with the Holy Ghost. Then he asked that he might pray with them and not they merely pray for him.
Auntie Cook once told me of the intense fervor with which Mr. Moody prayed on that occasion. She told me in words that I scarcely dare repeat, though I have never forgotten them. And he not only prayed with them, but he also prayed alone.

Not long after, one day on his way to England, he was walking up Wall Street in New York; (Mr. Moody very seldom told this and I almost hesitate to tell it) and in the midst of the bustle and hurry of that city his prayer was answered; the power of God fell upon him as he walked up the street and he had to hurry off to the house of a friend and ask that he might have a room by himself, and in that room he stayed alone for hours; and the Holy Ghost came upon him, filling his soul with such joy that at last he had to ask God to withhold His hand, lest he die on the spot from very joy. He went out from that place with the power of the Holy Ghost upon him, and when he got to London (partly through the prayers of a bedridden saint in Mr. Lessey's church), the power of God wrought through him mightily in North London, and hundreds were added to the churches; and that was what led to his being invited over to the wonderful campaign that followed in later years.

Time and again Mr. Moody would come to me and say: "Torrey, I want you to preach on the baptism with the Holy Ghost." I do not know how many times he asked me to speak on that subject. Once, when I had been invited to preach in the Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church, New York (invited at Mr. Moody's suggestion; had it not been for his suggestion the invitation would never have been extended to me), just before I started for New York, Mr. Moody drove up to my house and said: "Torrey, they want you to preach at the Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church in New York. It is a great big church, cost a million dollars to build it." Then he continued: "Torrey, I just want to ask one thing of you. I want to tell you what to preach about. You will preach that sermon of yours on 'Ten Reasons Why I Believe the Bible to Be the Word of God' and your sermon on 'The Baptism With the Holy Ghost.'"

Time and again, when a call came to me to go off to some church, he would come up to me and say: "Now, Torrey, be sure and preach on the baptism with the Holy Ghost." I do not know how many times he said that to me. Once I asked him: "Mr. Moody, don't you think I have any sermons but those two: 'Ten Reasons Why I Believe the Bible to Be the Word of God' and 'The Baptism With the Holy Ghost'?" "Never mind that," he replied, "you give them those two sermons.

Once he had some teachers at Northfield – fine men, all of them, but they did not believe in a definite baptism with the Holy Ghost for the individual. They believed that every child of God was baptized with the Holy Ghost, and they did not believe in any special baptism with the Holy Ghost for the individual. Mr. Moody came to me and said: "Torrey, will you come up to my house after the meeting tonight and I will get those men to come, and I want you to talk this thing out with them."

Of course, I very readily consented, and Mr. Moody and I talked for a long time, but they did not altogether see eye to eye with us. And when they went, Mr. Moody signaled me to remain for a few moments. Mr. Moody sat there with his chin on his breast, as he so often sat when

he was in deep thought; then he looked up and said: "Oh, why will they split hairs? Why don't they see that this is just the one thing that they themselves need? They are good teachers, they are wonderful teachers, and I am so glad to have them here; but why will they not see that the baptism with the Holy Ghost is just the one touch that they themselves need?"
I shall never forget the eighth of July, 1894, to my dying day. It was the closing day of the Northfield Students' Conference — the gathering of the students from the eastern colleges. Mr. Moody had asked me to preach on Saturday night and Sunday morning on the baptism with the Holy Ghost. On Saturday night I had spoken about, "The Baptism With the Holy Ghost: What It Is; What It Does; the Need of It and the Possibility of It."

On Sunday morning I spoke on "The Baptism With the Holy Spirit: How to Get It." It was just exactly twelve o'clock when I finished my morning sermon, and I took out my watch and said: "Mr. Moody has invited us all to go up to the mountain at three o'clock this afternoon to pray for the power of the Holy Spirit. It is three hours to three o'clock. Some of you cannot wait three hours. You do not need to wait. Go to your rooms; go out into the woods; go to your tent; go anywhere where you can get alone with God and have this matter out with Him."

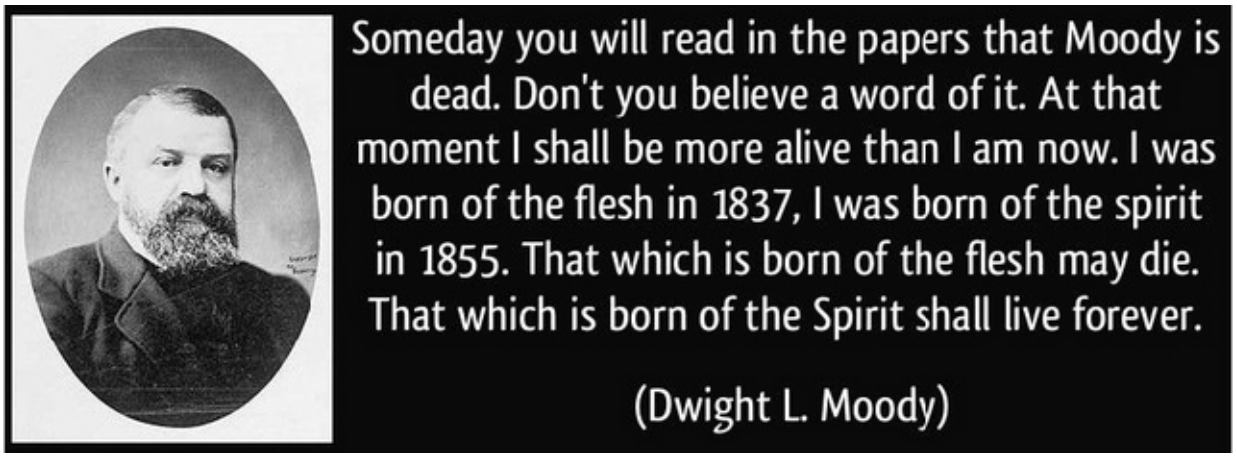
At three o'clock we all gathered in front of Mr. Moody's mother's house (she was then still living), and then began to pass down the lane, through the gate, up on the mountainside. There were four hundred and fifty-six of us in all; I know the number because Paul Moody counted us as we passed through the gate.

After a while Mr. Moody said: "I don't think we need to go any further; let us sit down here." We sat down on stumps and logs and on the ground. Mr. Moody said: "Have any of you students anything to say?" I think about seventy-five of them arose, one after the other, and said: "Mr. Moody, I could not wait till three o'clock; I have been alone with God since the morning service, and I believe I have a right to say that I have been baptized with the Holy Spirit."

When these testimonies were over, Mr. Moody said: "Young men, I can't see any reason why we shouldn't kneel down here right now and ask God that the Holy Ghost may fall upon us just as definitely as He fell upon the apostles on the Day of Pentecost. Let us pray." And we did pray, there on the mountainside. As we had gone up the mountainside heavy clouds had been gathering, and just as we began to pray those clouds broke and the raindrops began to fall through the overhanging pines. But there was another cloud that had been gathering over Northfield for ten days, a cloud big with the mercy and grace and power of God; and as we began to pray our prayers seemed to pierce that cloud and the Holy Ghost fell upon us. Men and women, that is what we all need the Baptism with the Holy Ghost.

SOURCE: Revival Library

[6]



“D.L. Moody’s consuming passion for souls was not for the souls of those who would be helpful to him in building up his work here or elsewhere; his love for souls knew no class limitations. He was no respecter of persons; it might be an earl or a duke or it might be an ignorant colored boy on the street; it was all the same to him; there was a soul to save and he did what lay in his power to save that soul.” —Pastor R.A. Torrey (1856-1928)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgGNOXn-jG_KUvo312fNn9zp5HYZ8jeSCS8vjP2DnCAYClb-5WcgnRv05D7XZLn-KgCUxheFVKax7XoH1nKYsy-k2uxdTKzQWCO7fYmvPT5xTgI
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgtza_irPjaYP6VJ3eJf_alxkqbUWp7xcgTlKF3LuE8RvNyhhqQ9rGS8LRhH2iOCxm3-gh5SSVelaFwld70E6S7tEv4c85RPQkxNdQ9xLWAN1Ga
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgfFg8BAkxIkl2C6wHE2p_sLUXDduFSZ-XIngTzKBeJaqb2OJD8h-a0TtRhuLEySsMVB3MHFVeyEYVARe_3X6NaRzHi8vOabd1FaZ24kxCBTNeE
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhFiDOS_weDRjdsuehh_4hg5EHqjQZSNrJnUftNXBXqjUlycaS9CweSHoKq7U21jIaR5KX1dlt0pT3A488RIpACVapBDY7fKmL-GpaSmp-7minF
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjKl1uyC7MuZKiQwWg9dPqzK3T-n6_jvk2s-7pMmphQomSyIlXSFGlP-m

1900

2rSR9EUKDx2WJZ0xAGeI7oOgL8cvSfuEs8laOLPIZ3Jk8ieJ7fLryk

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhyYBJIwIciCWshCXKnexyVWyrvYZGlo3kcDfXNszX8zqYzn5I79rm5cyF2fZRVGI7biXbzAXC42-BcJsSvDp1AhfVoEtbQ4A56RDw6pbJgKfS5

3.3.4 You Deserve Hell Today (2022-03-10 12:15)

For decades now, billions of people have been listening to the McDonald's singing slogan, "You Deserve A Break Today." The sinful human nature finds such self-indulgent words greatly appealing. No doubt, this marketing strategy has largely contributed to McDonald's success. Unfortunately, few people realize the underlying humanism inherent in such words. Do we really deserve a break today?

The Word of God (the Bible) declares that we all deserve to burn in hell-fire and brimstone (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:13-15, 21:8). No one deserves anything more than hell. Perhaps McDonald's simply meant that a working person has earned the right to enjoy a good meal. I would agree with that 100 %. I love Big Macs and Quarter Pounders. I do not believe that McDonald's had any ill intent by using such words, but there is a difference between what we "deserve" and what we have have "earned" a right to enjoy. The Bible teaches that if a man doesn't work, then he shouldn't eat (2nd Thessalonians 3:10). A working man has a "right" to eat.

Nevertheless, even if McDonald's simply meant that a working person deserves a break, there is still a humanistic element in hearing those words..."You Deserve A Break Today." Believe me, millions of dollars probably went into coming up with that perfect statement. McDonald's has spent hundreds-of-millions of dollars experimenting with food items to come up with just the right product. I love McDonald's Coca-Cola.

A very long time ago when I was a teenager, I worked for McDonald's. I remember my supervisor telling me that McDonald's had spent $3,000,000 just to determine how many holes to put in the

“

McDLT

” sandwich!

sauce dispenser (I think it was 21 holes). Don't hold me to that, it's been a long time. The

“

McDLT

” sandwich

came in two halves, in a double-compartment Styrofoam container. The hot beef patty with bottom bun came in one section of the container; then the cold lettuce, tomato, and other items came with the top bun. When you opened the container, you'd put the two halves together for a delicious sandwich. They stopped selling them many years ago, but I miss them a lot. What does all this have to do with deserving to go to Hell? Absolutely nothing, but I just felt like telling you about the “

McDLT

” sandwich...lol. Yummy!

Seriously, the Bible proclaims in Romans 3:10 that we are ALL sinners. Romans 3:23 declares that we have ALL fallen short of the glory of God. Isaiah 64:6 declares that our self righteousnesses are as filthy rags in the sight of God. We needs the [1]imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, available only through the blood which Jesus Shed upon the cross. If you have never trusted Christ as your Saviour, then [2]please do so now.

The sinful world in which we live praises itself for it’s own self achievements. As Christians, we know better. We know that all good things come from God above (James 1:17). The pride of this life, and the lusts of the flesh, and the lusts of the eyes...will all pass away (1st John 2:15). One hundred years from now, nothing will matter except what you did with Jesus Christ. If you die in your sins, you will go to hell to burn. If you die in the Lord, then you will go to heaven. It’s as simple as that.

In a materialistic world where businesses are continually programming people to believe that they are so wonderful with slogans such as: "You Deserve The Best"..."You’re Number One"... "Treat Yourself"... "Have It Your Way"... "You Deserve A Break Today"... "You Deserve A Vacation" —

It’s no wonder why people are so tragically brainwashed with [3]humanism . Humanism is evil, a philosophy that abandons God and His Word. Humanism is an insane form of human thinking which invades the human mind, convincing it of its superiority over God. Burger King’s "Have It Your Way" is reminiscent of Frank Sinatra’s " [4]I Did It My Way " (written by Paul Anka). On the contrary, the Bible teaches that we should do it God’s way.

Could you imagine driving down the highway, when suddenly over the radio you heard someone singing... "You Deserve Hell Today, at McDonald’s." You’d probably drive off the road. McDonald’s would receive threatening calls and letters by the millions saying: "How dare you!" People would file lawsuits claiming that their children were traumatized for life. You see, most people don’t like when you tell them the truth.

That reminds me of something hilariously funny that happened. Some parents had taken their kids to Walt Disney to give them the "dream of a lifetime." Well, after being completely dazzled with Mickey Mouse, they were allegedly devastated afterwards when they saw Mickey Mouse taking his costume off around the corner. The parents filed a lawsuit against Walt Disney for traumatizing their child. Only in America! I don’t know if they ever won. Aren’t we Americans a spoiled bunch? As Americans become increasingly spoiled, they are also becoming increasingly intolerant towards the truth of God’s Word. The Biblical truth that we are all sinners deserving of Hell is becoming increasingly offensive to the average spoiled rotten American. God deserves so much better from us!

Let us be diligent to look beyond the superficial cleverly crafted humanistic phrases that corporations are continually using against society in an attempt to appeal to our carnal nature. Let us constantly be reminded that our days are numbered in this short life. We should all be saying, "Lord willing, I’ll do this or that..." (**James 4:15, "For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that**"). **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."** Let us be reminded continually that there is a God to Whom we MUST all give account one day after we die (**Romans 14:12 reads, "So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God"**). Thank you for reading this.

1902

[5] **Are You Ready To Meet God?**

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/13-imputation.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/how_to_be_saved.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Humanism/humanism_is_evil.htm
4. https://youtu.be/w019MzRosmk
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm

---

3.3.5 If You Must Stop Breaking God's Law To Be Saved, How's That Not Keeping The Law? (2022-03-11 13:23)

Romans 3:19-20, "

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

***Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.**

"

Our text passage above plainly teaches that the ONLY role of God's Law in God's simple plan of salvation for man is TO GIVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. That's is my friend, no more! God never intended that you repent "of your sin" to be saved! God never intended that you "turn away from your sin" to be saved. Those requirements means KEEPING THE LAW!

Think about it dear friend. What is "

the law

"

anyway? You've heard of the Ten Commandments ([1]Exodus 20:1-18). (by the way, if you want to see something unsettling, check out [2]The Ten Commandments for Roman Catholics, which completely remove God's 2nd Commandment not to bow down to graven images. They split the 10th Commandment not to covet into two, making the 9th and 10th Commandments both not to covet. The Catholic religion is EVIL!) Anyway, the Ten Commandments tell us not to steal, not to murder, not to commit adultery, not to take God's name in vain, not to covet, et cetera. Essentially, God's Law commands us not to sin! So when some incompetence preacher tells you to

"turn away from your sin" to be saved, he is effectively ordering you to KEEP THE LAW to get to Heaven, which the Bible says is impossible. **Romans 3:20, "**

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.

"

The sole purpose of God's Law in getting saved is to give humanity THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN! That is what Romans 3:19 plainly teaches! With that truth in mind, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) gets repentance 100 % correct:

> “Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, ’who gave himself a ransom for all.’ Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation.” —Pastor Harry A. Ironside; “[3]Except Ye Repent,” p. 36

Listen to what Dr. Ironside correctly states about repentance:

> “In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation.” —Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, “[4]The Preaching That Produces Repentance,” from his classic book, “[5]Except Ye Repent”

Dr. Ironside rightly teaches:

> “
>
> Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word.
>
> ”
>
> —
>
> Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3,
>
> “[6]Except Ye Repent”

What Pastor Ironside is teaching is vastly different than actually ceasing from one’s sinful lifestyle to be saved, or even attempt or to be willing to turn away from sin to be saved. Pastor Ironside is correct—[7]repentance is simply owning before God that I am a guilty sinner. Thus seeing my need for Christ, I am saved solely by BELIEVING the Gospel (the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day). Thankfully, Jesus paid the price for out sins with His own precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

As did the Apostle Paul, I marvel at how easily Satan has deceived so many preachers today with a counterfeit gospel...

> **Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**
>
> **Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**
>
> **But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.**
>
> **”**

I was tremendously heartbroken in 2014 at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which I attended for one year. On a particular Sunday, their senior pastor Marty Herron got up and preached to several hundred people. Tragically, at the end of his sermon he preached another

gospel, and I went home and cried. Pastor Herron said to all those people, and I quote: “It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to get to Heaven, you MUST turn away from a lifestyle of sinning.” Folks, that means KEEPING THE LAW!!!

From all the truths that I have just shared with you dear reader, it should be very clear from the inspired Word of God that, in fact, you DON’T have to stop even one sin to be saved!

[8] **You Don’t Go To Hell Because You Won’t Quit Your Sinning**

(by Pastor Curtis Hutson, “Why Do Men Go To Hell?”)

Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) became a born-again Christian at age 11. He simply BELIEVED the Gospel as a sinner. That is how I got saved at age 13. I simply came to God as a needy sinner and put my faith in His only begotten Son, believing (placing my confidence in) what Jesus did to pay for my sins on the cross. Jesus died on the cross. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead. This is **“ THE GOSPEL**

” :

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;**
>
> **And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:**
>
> **”**

Dr. Hutson tells a beautiful illustration of salvation by using a chair. If I say I believe that a chair will hold my weight up if I sit in it, I still haven’t put my trust in that chair. Only when I actually sit down on the chair have I trusted it! The same is true with Jesus Christ. Saying that you believe He exists and died on the cross isn’t salvation. But when you make it personal and YOU put YOUR trust in His death, burial and resurrection, then you are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved!!! It’s a simple little decision friend. Christ died, that’s history; Christ died and rose for me, that’s salvation! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**
”

Please don’t ever let anyone feed you the Devil’s lie that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. It sure is! What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.**

” If someone tells you that you must also

“

repent and turn away from your sinning

” to be saved,

you tell them they are wrong according to the Gospel of John! In this beautiful book of the Holy Bible we find the word

“BELIEVE”

mentioned 88 times, but the word

“REPENT”

is not mentioned even once. That speaks volumes! Clearly, repentance is automatic and is included in faith. If this were not the case, then the Gospel of John would have required a two-step plan of salvation, but it doesn’t.

Case in point is a wicked false teacher named Ray Comfort.

See for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video:

> “So if the plane goes down, you’d end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You’ve got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God’s offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn’t say, ’Whoa! That’s a good offer!’ (The curious woman asks what it means to “repent”?)... Have you ever said you’re sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That’s all repentance is—You’ve sinned against God; it’s a matter of saying, ’God, I’m sorry,’ **and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance.** That’s what repentance is, it’s a continual thing! God, ’I’m sorry, but I’m not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! **And *the second thing*—trust in Jesus!”** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, “[9]I’ve never killed anyone” ([10]MP3 clip from video).

Carefully notice that Ray Comfort teaches that faith is the “

SECOND THING

”

you must do to be saved. Folks, that is a another gospel, a false gospel of Satan. The Gospel of John plainly teaches that there is only ONE THING a person must do to be saved, which is to BELIEVE.

What did Paul and Silas tell the Roman Jailor who asked how to be saved? **Acts 16:30-31,**

“And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

” Again, all that was required to be saved is simply to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. If turning away from a sinful lifestyle where necessary to obtain eternal life, and LIVING A LIFESTYLE of repentance as Ray Comfort falsely teaches, then the Bible would have said so, but is doesn’t. We are simply taught again and again throughout the Gospel of John, and the Word of God, to BELIEVE. **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” No more, no less! Anyone sinner who believes the Good News of Jesus Christ is saved. That’s it, that’s all, no more!

[11]

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Exodus+20%3A1-17&version=KJV
2. http://www.beginningcatholic.com/catholic-ten-commandments
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
8. https://youtu.be/PH6uinoeKl4?t=21m37s
9. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiD3Sat-3qacubErNziu0irRHXfSpURaTCIt2uoRPbDAs8BxeaSsBBnq0URYpRgLBj3ukRFYgiuGUxZ_JuOqNpKkKJm22RU4aA4_uBzqvVUqnLJ

3.3.6 Pastors Who Preach Lordship Salvation Will Be Sorry (2022-03-16 23:23)

Matthew 7:21-23,

“

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

”

In our text passage of Scripture Jesus makes some startling comments. Here we see a dedicated group of people who were aggressive about serving Christ as their Lord. They even referred to Jesus as “Lord, Lord.” They followed Christ. They recognized Him as their absolute Lord and Master. They did many wonderful works during their time on earth. The preached to people in Jesus’ name. By all outward appearance these were true Christians. They went to church faithfully. They tithed. They prayed. They lived the Christian life. Yet, Jesus spoke these horrifying words to them: “I NEVER KNEW YOU: DEPART FROM ME YE THAT WORK INIQUITY!” Jesus had the angels cast them into the outer darkness of Hell to burn!!!

Jesus tells us exactly why these wicked false prophets went to Hell, even though they faithfully followed and served Him as their absolute Lord and Master on earth. It is simply because they failed to completely trust, to rest, in the blessed Savior. **Acts 16:30-31, “ And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** Paul and Silas didn’t tell the Roman jailor to follow Christ as absolute Lord and Master! Neither did they tell the Roman jailor to turn away from his sins, surrender all to Christ, nor to serve Him by doing many wonderful works! No, Paul and Silas simply told the Roman jailor to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED!!!

In his beautiful sermon titled: "EASY BELIEVISM," Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold leads a man to Christ with the simple Gospel, and he makes these post comments about the matter:

> “Now, I spent just a few minutes explaining the Gospel to Him. But it’s simple enough so that he can share it with somebody else, and somebody else, and somebody else. Now, I believe that there are a lot of preachers who will never have the joy of this, for the simple reason, they gotta make the Gospel so hard and complicated that they won’t share it. I can share it with anybody at any given time, and it makes sense, and they trust the Lord. And I’ve seen their lives change. When they simply believe it. I didn’t try to change anybody’s life, but I’ve seen it happen, ’cause I know that the power of the Gospel works on people.” Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “
>
> EASY BELIEVISM.
>
> ”

I love that! Pastor Yankee presented the Gospel so simple to the man, that after leading him to Jesus Christ, that man went out and also started leading people to Christ, because the message was so simple and easy to believe. How sad and tragic it is today, to see men like Evangelist Ray Comfort confounding and complicating the Gospel, muddying it up so much with extra garbage that God does not require, that no one ever gets saved!!! If you watch all of Ray Comfort’s videos, he never, NOT ONCE, even leads a single person to Jesus Christ! That is because Ray requires people to turn away from their sinful bad habits, and [1]to continue

" [2]LIVING A LIFESTYLE" of repentance for the rest of their life to get to Heaven. Those are Ray Comfort's exact words: *LIVING A LIFESTYLE!!!*

Dear friend, you don't have to live any kind of lifestyle to be saved. Nor do you have to forsake a sinful lifestyle to be saved. Jesus Christ came to die on the cross to PAY FOR OUR SINS, because we were unable to pay for them ourselves. The only way that we could ever pay for our own sins would be to burn in Hell forever and ever!!! The wages of sin is death (Romans 6:23). We deserve to die! We deserve to be punished in Hell, which the Bible calls the **"second death" (Revelation 21:8).** We sinful humans cannot understand the holiness of a righteous God, so in our feeble minds we don't think eternal damnation is fair, but in God's holy sight it is completely fair. The Bible says CHRIST CAME TO SAVE SINNERS (Romans 5:6-9). All humanity are sinners (Romans 3:23). We all deserve to die for our sins!

But Jesus paid our debt of sin with His precious blood, which He shed on the cross and sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). The Gospel means "Good News." It is the Good News of three things; namely, Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for our sins. He was BURIED, and after three days Christ RESURRECTED from the dead for our justification (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). When Christ raised up, our decision to trust Him was justified, because CHRIST IS RISEN!!! **1st Corinthians 15:13-14, "But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: *And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain*."** Thank God that Christ is indeed risen!!!

These wicked preachers today who require that people surrender all to Christ, repent and turn away from their sins, live a lifestyle of repentance, run the race, count the cost and pay the price to be saved are preaching *another gospel* accursed by God. **Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.** *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*." It is no trifle matter to God for pastors to change, embellish and corrupt the simplicity that is in Christ, which is the Gospel (Romans 1:16).

Galatians 6:7-8, " Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. " These ungodly pastors in the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today, and the ungodly Pensacola Christian College (PCC) Camp who wickedly bid Godspeed to them, will be sorry in eternity. The Bob Jones crowd are not going to Heaven. No one is going to Heaven who believes that faith is insufficient to be saved. No one is saved who also thinks that you must repent of your sins, and turn away from them, and forsake a lifestyle of sinning, and surrender your entire personality to Christ to be saved. Those things are not a part of the Gospel.

Again, when asked by the Roman jailor what he needed to do to be saved, Paul and Silas simply told him to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** So why do so many incompetent pastors and evangelists and Bible professors today, get the Gospel WRONG?

I'll tell you why, because they heard some other preacher teach Lordship Salvation, and it sounds so good to the carnal man. Heresy makes sense to the unsaved man! Dear reader, have you believed a lie? I sure hope not. Please avoid Dr. John MacArthur, the Bob Jones University crowd, and the Southern Baptist Convention today. These influences are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil, requiring you to KEEP THE LAW to be saved. When they tell you to turn away from sin with all your heart, they are telling you to KEEP THE LAW to be saved. Romans 3:19-20 warns that no one ever gets saved by the works of the law!

What do you think the law is? Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not covet. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord in vain, et cetera. So if you must do your best to cease from doing these sinful things to be saved, how is that not keeping God's law? It sure is keeping the law! It is WORKS!!! **Romans 4:4-5, "*Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Romans 4:4 absolutely proves that no one was ever saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament, because if they were then God would OWE THEM salvation. Salvation is by God's undeserved grace, paid for by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19).

When a curious disciple asked Jesus if many people are saved, the Lord confirmed that there aren't. **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,**

Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.

"

There are thousands of false religions, corrupt churches and Bible colleges all across American today, who preach a false gospel of Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, misunderstood repentance or a combination thereof.

Only childlike faith a free grace Gospel produces the new birth in Christ Jesus. You simply come to God as a guilty sinner and BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST; receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead. That's it! To be saved you must know the FACTS of the Gospel, which I just gave you (Christ's death, burial and resurrection), and then you must BELIEVE them for yourself. Christ died, that's history; Christ died and raised up for me, that's salvation. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "**

It is that easy, free and simple to be saved. Please don't infidels like [3]Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton, Chuck Phelps, Sam Horn and John MacArthur take your soul to Hell with them. **Matthew 23:13, " But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither**

suffer ye them that are entering to go in." The corrupt Bob Jones University camp today, with all their thousands of graduates, are no different than the self-righteous wicked Pharisees of Bible times! BJU and their alumni go around telling everyone that unless you

"[4]repent and turn away from your sin," you cannot be saved. Yet, nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teaches this theological garbage. I am telling THE TRUTH (Romans 3:4).

One of my favorite preachers, Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, said this great truth:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

John Bunyan nailed it! That is exactly where all these preachers are going astray today. Instead of keeping justification without (salvation and sonship), separate from sanctification within (discipleship and service)—they corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. I love this helpful explanation by Dr. M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) wrote these helpful words: " [5]Conversion And Salvation .
"

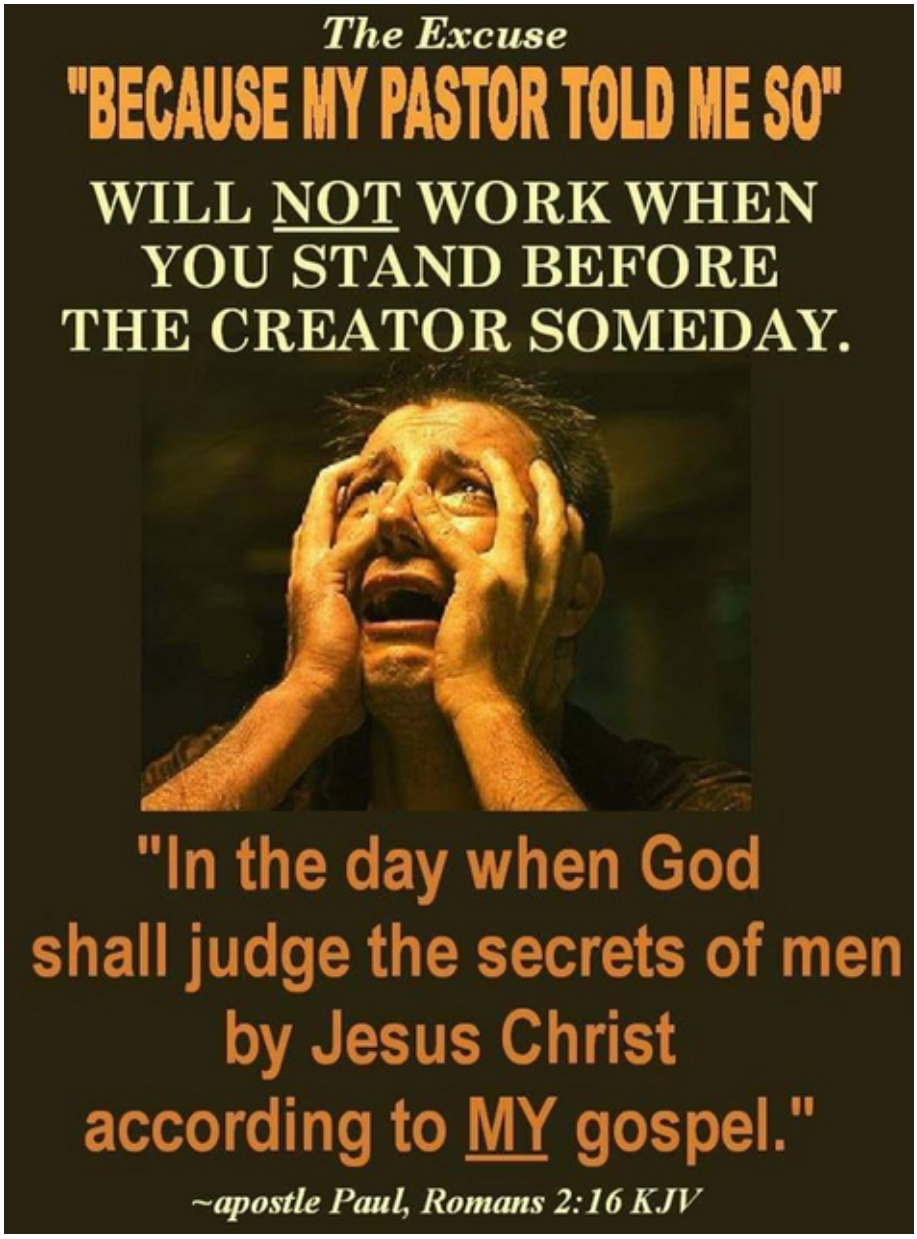
I marvel that so many preachers nowadays have strayed away from the hope of the Gospel. **Colossians 1:23, "If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be not moved away from the hope of the gospel*, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;"** The Word of God is so abundantly plain and clear. The Gospel of John never mentions the word "repent," not even once! Yet we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times!!! Clearly, repentance is automatic. The man who believes has also repented. That is, he has simply changed his mind from unbelief to belief.

I am wearied with these incompetent pastors today, who falsely assume that Lordship Salvation falls within the realm of orthodox theology, just as does a free grace Gospel. But friend, nothing could be further from THE TRUTH. You must either turn away with all your heart from sinning to be saved, or else you don't have to quit one sin to be saved, but it cannot be both! Salvation is either by grace or by works, but it cannot be by both (Romans 11:6)

I marvel in astonishment that so many pastors today, fail to understand that Lordship Salvation is keeping the law. You are putting people under the law, when you require them to love God and keep His commandments to be saved:

Mark 12:28-33, "And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all? And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with ***all*** thy heart, and with ***all*** thy soul, and with ***all*** thy mind, and with ***all*** thy strength: **this is the first commandment. And the second is like, namely this,** Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these. And the scribe said unto him, Well, ***Master***, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he: And to love him with ***all*** the heart, and with ***all*** the understanding, and with ***all*** the soul, and with ***all*** the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices."

Ladies and gentlemen, as you just read for yourself, making Jesus the Lord and the Master of your life is keeping the law. Lordship Salvation requires that you surrender ALL to be saved. That is a counterfeit gospel which does not produce the new birth necessary to get into God's Kingdom. Jesus said in **John 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** You MUST be born-again! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEis3G1biFvhFRQyHbljxIkcCc5bVJv8j-mby30kdNhpX-rKppnqxrnM7gvdpzT_eVzWvU0Z9FBOPVZs0-WylsAFo3ZTGMbsAVlebjNy_2otvX7T

3.3.7 The Password To Heaven (2022-03-22 00:30)

1st John 5:13, “ These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. ”

Are you sure you're going to Heaven when you die? Or are you willing to chance your eternal soul and possibly end up in Hell fire?? Why not make sure of the matter today, while there is still time? The Good News is: You can KNOW that you're going to Heaven! The Bible clearly states in our text verse that God wants us to KNOW, and have the matter settled.

There can be no misery greater than living life wondering if someday you will lift up your eyes in Hell! The Bible so wonderfully makes salvation clear! It is a gift given of God, that cannot be earned in any way of our own doing. **Ephesians 2:8-9, " For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. "**

Titus 3:5, " Jesus Christ made this wonderful, free salvation possible." John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. "

Do you see what the verse says? It is simply BELIEF, or rather FAITH, TRUST, in Jesus Christ that saves. I am so thankful for these following verses that tell of man who sincerely wanted to be saved, and was told how: **Acts 16:29-31,**

" Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. "

Christ came to this earth, God in the flesh, a perfect man who never committed sin. He sacrificed His life of the cross of Calvary, shed His blood, as PAYMENT for our sin.

You see, our sin separates us from a perfect and Holy God. We have no way to approach God in and of ourselves, for He is HOLY, righteous, perfect, and pure. He cannot tolerate sin. So Jesus took upon Himself the sins of the world, that we might be reconciled (bought back and redeemed) to God. We can come to the Father through Jesus Christ His Son! **John 14:6, "**

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

"

You may ask, well what must I believe, more specifically, about Jesus Christ to be eternally saved? I'm glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend! You are saved by BELIEVING the Good News of the Gospel

—

Christ's death, burial, and resurrection! When you accept this beautiful truth

—

that Christ loves you and died for YOUR sins, and arose from the grave FOR YOU, TO SAVE YOU FROM HELL; and you simply say,

"

yes

"

to Jesus (BELIEVING upon the Lord) in child-like simplicity, offering nothing of yourself or self-righteousness to God, but clinging only to CHRIST'S MERIT and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

—

1914

YOU WILL BE SAVED!!!

1st Corinthians 15:1-4 says, **“**

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; BY WHICH ALSO YE ARE SAVED, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

”

Romans 10:9, “

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. ”

Would you be willing to put your whole-hearted faith in Jesus to make it to Heaven, instead of trusting yourself and your own way? If you dear reader will simply

trust what God has promised to every sinner in His inspired Word, **“**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

” (1st Corinthians 1:21), you will be immediately and forever born-again.

Getting saved is easy, free and simple. Christ has already made the full payment for our sins, by His sacrifice on the cross 2,000 years ago. Hallelujah, praise God! God needed to make His plan of salvation for mankind very plain and simple, because there are a lot of base, unlearned and educable slow people in the world. God has made His plan of salvation so simple, that even a young child like Timothy in the Bible, can understand it. **2nd Timothy 3:15, “ And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.”** I have heard testimonies from believers who were saved at the tender age of 5 and 6 years old. Amen! Pastor Steven Anderson was saved at the age of 6. Praise God!

The password to Heaven dear reader is childlike FAITH. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. ”** Again and again in the inspired Word of God we are taught that the way to Heaven is simply by FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST!!!

Yet, we hear so many corrupt preachers today adding to and embellishing the Gospel of free grace, perverting the truth. The Apostle Paul rebuked the churches of Galatia for this very same sin in **Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.” Pastor Curtis Hutson said it well:

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ — Pastor Curtis Hutson, “Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

The false teaching of "[1]Lordship Salvation" is not the SAME as: **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved” (Acts 16:30-31).** Things that are different are not the same. Oh, how the Devil is a beautiful liar! I recently visited the downtown popular First Baptist Church of Pensacola, Florida. Their senior pastor is Dave Snyder. I have met him and I love the guy. Pastor Snyder always makes me feel loved and welcomed in their church as a single divorced man. I love and respect Pastor Snyder for that. However, I felt like crying recently, as I sat in their traditional morning service, and he falsely told hundreds of impressionable people that the way to Heaven is to repent of your sins, and become a Christ follower, surrendering all to Christ as the Lord and the Master of your life. Folks, that is not the Gospel of free grace!

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets repentance and the Gospel 100 % correct:

> “Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

But wait, didn’t Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) teach that you must “repent from sin with all your heart” to be saved? [2]Yes he did! Yet, Dr. Rice clearly didn’t believe that a person must attempt to reduce their amount of sinning to be saved, as evidenced by this helpful quote from him:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Amen and amen! I fully agree! Clearly, John R. Rice believed that the way you “turn from sin” is by trusting Jesus Christ as your Savior. This is one step, not two, to be saved. That is NOT what the Lordship Salvation crowd are heretically preaching today! I keep hearing these false preachers teaching that you must turn away from your sins first, and [3]then secondly believe the Gospel. That is a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

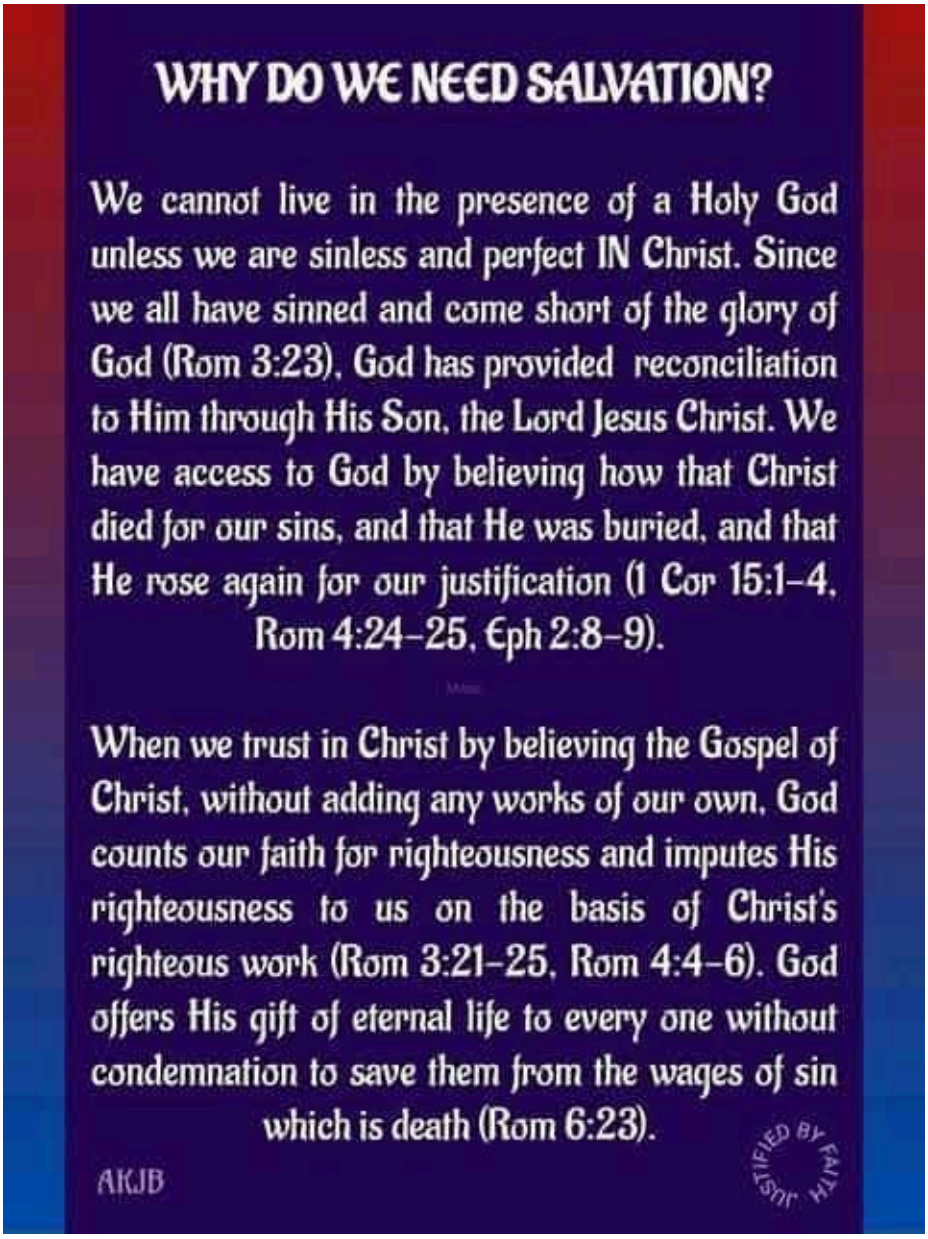
You don’t repent AND believe, as Dr. Tom Ferrell falsely preached; you repent TO believe as Dr. John R. Rice rightly taught. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Our words matter. How we present the Gospel really does matter. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** The password to Heaven is FAITH.

You don’t have to stop one sin to be saved. Jesus Christ came to save us from our sins (Matthew 1:21), which is *justification* ; but after we get saved, then Christ’s Holy Spirit works to change us, which is *sanctification*. God desires to turn us away from sin as His adopted children, but

this will depend on whether we CHOOSE to yield, submit and obey the Word of God in our daily life. That is why we as believers are exhorted in **Romans 12:1** to **“present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.”** Notice that it is not our mandatory service; but rather, our reasonable service. Also, notice that we are talking about SERVICE here, and not SALVATION. Amen.

I hope these Bible teachings in this blog have been edifying for you friend. The following sermon is by Pastor Peter Ruckman (1921-2016), the title of which I chose for the title of this blog today: “The Password To Heaven”...

The Password To Heaven (Pastor Peter Ruckman)



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/04/lordship-salvation-refuted-by-pastor.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh9a8ZkT-GuNYGkI-JwxvNfLy7P1Meun1tBdBe89fMv-8i4DKtOPJoUekGG5hW8fLJ4gCG1m7Z3lZuKopnHjq5DRIeo79fffByterSJkE85dtMv

---

3.3.8 Evangelist J.C. Ryle Is A Deadly False Prophet! (2022-03-23 00:30)

John 6:28-29, “

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

1918

”

Acts 16:29-30, “

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?*

***And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.**

”

The dear Savior Himself said that the work of God for salvation is simply to BELIEVE ON HIM. When asked by the Roman jailor how to be saved, Paul and Silas simply told him to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Yet, many preachers when asked how to get to Heaven, have a very different answer.

One such dangerous false teacher is John Charles Ryle (commonly know as: J.C. Ryle):

> “The man in whose heart a true work of the Holy Spirit has begun, will never be content with thinking and resolving. He will break off from sin. He will come out from its fellowship. He will cease to do evil. He will learn to do well. He will turn to God in humble prayer. He will confess his iniquities. He will not attempt to excuse his sins. He will say with David, ’I acknowledge my transgression.’ He will say with the tax-collector, ’God be merciful to me a sinner.’ (Psalms 51:3. Luke 18:13.)
>
> Let us beware of any repentance, falsely so called, which is not of this character. Action is the very life of “repentance unto salvation.” Feelings, and tears, and remorse, and wishes, and resolutions, are all useless, until they are accompanied by action and a change of life. In fact they are worse than useless. Insensibly they sear the conscience and harden the heart.” —Pastor J.C. Ryle (1816-1900)
>
> SOURCE: [1]Repentance - J.C. Ryle

BLASPHEMY!!! Dear reader, what you just read is another gospel by J.C. Ryle. It is blatant damnable false doctrine! Not one verse in the Bible mandates a changed life to get into Heaven. What he is effectively teaching is that getting saved must result in keeping the law, so if you don’t keep the law you never really got saved. The woeful theological error that J.C. Ryle has made is that he mixed sanctification with justification. We must not confuse these two things.

The following blatant heresy is mind-blowing dear reader! It is very obvious that John Ryle was an infidel (unsaved), a foolish man who didn’t have a clue how to really be saved. If you [2]read his biography on Wikipedia, you’ll learn that John Charles Ryle was an Anglican minister (the same as Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort, the two infidels behind all of the corrupt modern Devil’s Bibles). Anglicans are part of The Church of England, which requires water baptism to get to Heaven. This is a counterfeit gospel which does not produce the new birth in Jesus Christ. Read this shocking heresy by J.C. Ryle (1816-1900):

> “"Make every effort" teaches that men and women must expect many adversaries and a hard battle, if they would have their soul saved. And this, as a matter of experience, is strictly true. There are no "gains without pains" in spiritual things any more than in earthly things. That roaring lion, the devil, will never let a soul escape from him without a struggle. The heart which is naturally sensual and earthly will never be turned to spiritual things without a daily fight. The world, with all its opposition and temptations, will never be overcome without a conflict. But why should any of this surprise us? What great and good thing was ever accomplished without trouble? Wheat does not grow without plowing and sowing; riches are not obtained without care and attention; success in life is not won without hardships and work; and heaven, above all, is not to be reached without the cross and the battle. The "kingdom of heaven has been forcefully advancing, and forceful men and women lay hold of it" (Matthew 11:12). A man or woman must "Make every effort. ”
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm

[4]

I am numb with bewilderment at the utter gross theological incompetence of J.C. Ryle! In the entire preceding article titled: “

How To Be Saved,

” not once does Ryle mention the death, burial or resurrection of Jesus Christ!!! Not once does he mention the word “gift.” Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23).

One of my favorite preachers (and the author of Pilgrim’s Progress), John Bunyan, correctly teaches:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Bravo! Boy, I love that quote! Here is another profound helpful quote, this time from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Thank God for doctrinally sound men like John Bunyan and Martin R. DeHaan, who’ve studied the Scriptures to show themselves approved unto God, rightly dividing the Word of Truth, workmen who need not to be ashamed before God.

Here is another excellent quote from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Curtis Hutson:

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson, “Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

What saith the Scripture? **John 3:14-16, “**

And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: *That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life*. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*.” I love the simplicity of the Scriptures!

Here is another mind-blowing quote from Pastor J.C. Ryle, preaching a perverse false gospel of works:

> **Narrow as this door is, it is "a door always ready to open."** No sinners of any kind are forbidden to draw near: whosoever will, may enter in and be saved. There is only one condition of admission: that condition is that you really feel and hate your sins and desire to be saved by Christ in His own way. Are you really aware of your guilt and wickedness? Have you a truly broken and contrite heart? Look at the door of salvation, and come in. He that made it declares, "Whoever comes to me I will never drive away" (John 6:37).
>
> The question to be considered is not whether you are a great sinner or a little sinner—whether you are elect or not—whether you are converted or not. The question is simply this, "Do you feel and hate your sins? Do you feel burdened and heavy-laden? Are you willing to put your life into Christ’s hands?" Then, if that be the case, the door will open to you at once. Come in this very day. Why are you standing out there? Evangelist J.C. Ryle (1816-1900),
>
> “[5]How To Be Saved”

I wonder if this man has ever even read the Holy Bible! J.C. Ryle doesn’t even mention faith in Christ, he merely tells people to hate and turn away from their sins, and to put their life into Christ’s hands. Folks, that is NOT the Gospel. What Ryle is preaching is WORKS!!! You don’t get to Heaven by hating and forsaking your sins, and by putting your life into Christ’s hands. You cannot show me nonsense in the Bible. Where does he get this garbage theology? He sure didn’t get it from the inspired Word of God.

Dear friend, a

good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

We have the entire Gospel of John, which was written solely to show us the way of salvation. **John 20:31,**

“*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.” The Gospel of John is God’s

Gospel tract! In this blessed book we find the word “BELIEVE” mentioned 88 times, but the word “REPENT” is not mentioned even once! That speaks volumes! It means that repentance is automatic, included with BELIEVING. Evangelist John R. Rice got it 100 % correct, who wrote these eloquent true words:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith*****: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being “a disciple of John the Baptist” in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

That is VERY different than what Pastor J.C. Ryle taught. Things that are different are not the same. Perhaps you say: “J.C. Ryle was a good man. He helped multitudes of people. He did many wonderful works throughout his earthly life. John Charles Ryle loved Jesus and followed Him as his Lord. Surely this man must have been saved? Surely he must have been a child of God?” Not so fast friend! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*.”**

These people in Matthew 7:21-23 were very sincere! **Proverbs 16:25, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** They followed Christ. The called Him

“Lord.” They prophesied (preached) in His name. Yet, Jesus denied even knowing them, calling them workers of iniquity. So you see friend, it is absolutely possible to serve Christ and follow Him loyally as your Lord, and yet still die in your sins and go to Hell to burn for all eternity.

The Bible tells us why in **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.”** The will of the heavenly Father is to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful.

Jesus didn’t come to save those who are willing to turn from their sins, but to save everyone who believes on Him for the remission of their sins! That’s the Gospel!

Pastor Curtis Hutson makes these helpful statements:

> “And when it comes to salvation the only thing that counts with God today is the death of Jesus Christ the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world. If you are counting on anything other than Jesus Christ to take you to Heaven, then you are counting on something that God doesn’t count. Won’t you trust Christ today? If you are not absolutely sure that there was a time in your life when you knew you were a sinner and made a definite decision to trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation, then we urge you to trust Him now.” —’Salvation Crystal Clear,’ by Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

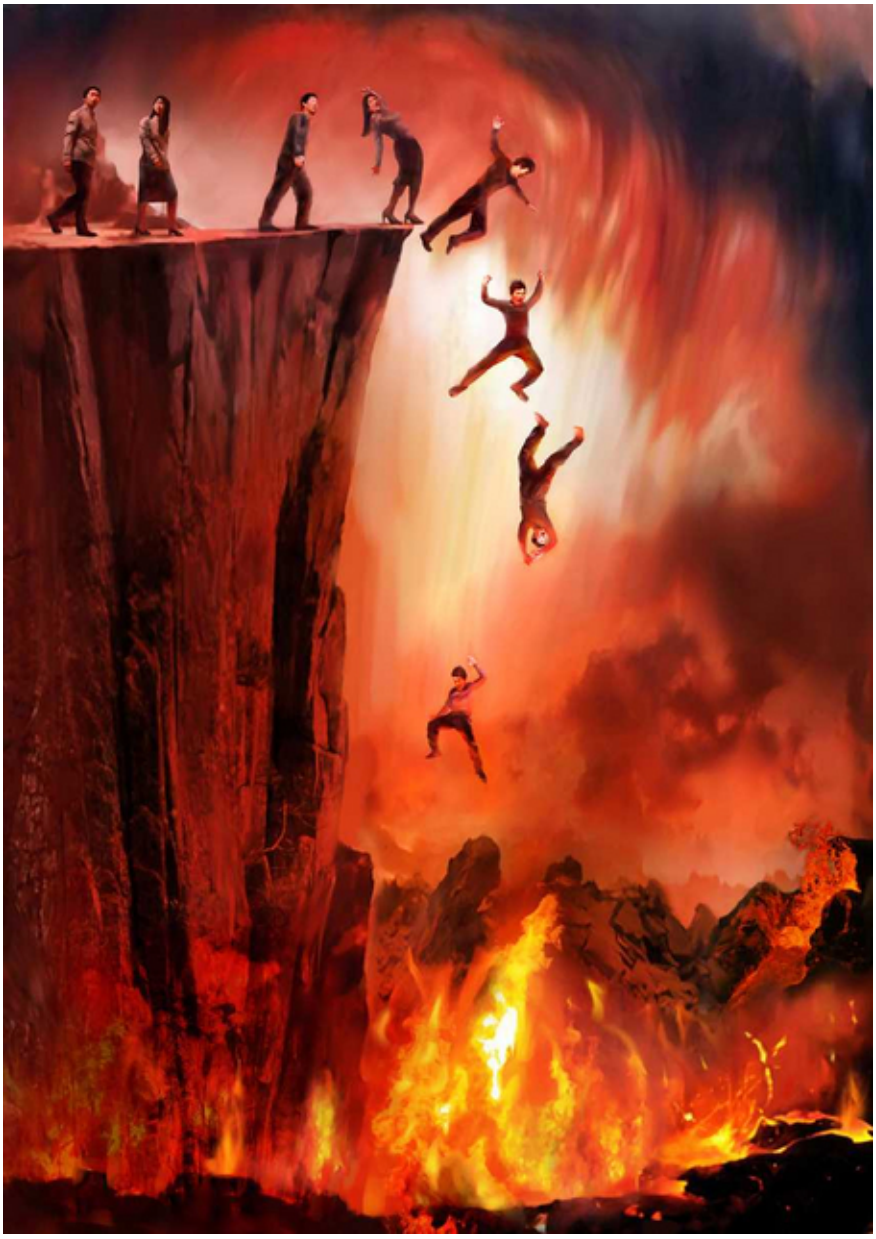
It’s true, Jesus was a friend of sinners, and because he was a true friend, He called those friends to repent of their unbelief, so that they would BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. The Bible way of salvation is through faith in Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, “**

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

” I have no doubt that Pastor J.C. Ryle is burning in Hell this moment, because he trusted in his own human effort to hate and turn away from his sin. Mr. Ryle didn’t not preach the Gospel of free grace, because clearly he did not even understand it!\

Pastor Ryle keeps foolishly speaking of

“making every effort to be saved,” but dear reader, Jesus has already paid the price for our ticket to Heaven. The payment has been made with Jesus’ precious blood. So in fact, we DON’T have to make every EFFORT to get to Heaven. But contrawise, we simply are told in Hebrews 4:10-11 to REST in Christ our Savior. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his*. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”** So, no, you don’t need to MAKE EVERY EFFORT! That is false religion! That is of the Devil! That is J.C. Ryle’s foolish words, not God’s!



Revelation 20:15, “And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

1. https://prayandbeready.wordpress.com/2020/10/05/repentance-j-c-ryle/
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/J._C._Ryle
3. https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm
4. https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm
5. https://www.biblebb.com/files/ryle/JC-HowtobeSaved.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiADxF2ONvWJfQb3IWHOEv1epoxPxk8nRaxm-MxoQ_vgHs5XvWB5N7jbo1J10VOVWmVKa4y9TIMSUOL7zQVGoiJxze0-POEYZ52mY4z3KWQHMth

---

3.3.9 Another Jesus, Another Spirit, Another Gospel (2022-03-26 00:30)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “

1924

But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

”

I am going to teach this Bible study quite different than I normally would. I usually go directly to 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 and explain the passage. But in this blog I want to first explain the Old Testament law and then build upon that, to teach you the Holy Bible. I think you will find much of this information edifying, filling in those puzzle pieces that give the Christian believer a firmer grasp of the Word of God overall. In other words, in this blog I want to help you see the Big Picture, which will help you understand many other Scripture passages as well.

The Apostle Paul was frustrated and upset with the churches of Galatia. Why? It was because they had embraced a counterfeit gospel. Just like today, people thousands of years ago often became confused, simply because they were naïve and ignorant of spiritual matters. It is in our old fleshly human nature to be unlearned in the things of God. **1st Corinthians 2:14, “But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: *neither can he know them*, because they are spiritually discerned.”** This is why a good Bible teacher is worth more than gold. And I mean that!

The Old Testament Ceremonial Laws

Throughout the Old Testament under the Mosaic law, the Jews (God’s chosen people) were required to observe a strict regiment of ceremonial laws. By “Mosaic law” I mean that God gave His laws to His servant and prophet, Moses, to give then to the people of God.

These *Mosaic laws* were intended to teach greater spiritual truths (not just to the Jews, but also to the Gentiles, even today). God gave the world a conscience through the nation of Israel. That is, God chose Abraham’s descendants to be His ambassador nation to the rest of the world, to preach the Gospel of free grace, and to be a peculiar people zealous of good works (Exodus 19:5-6).

But sadly, Israel rebelled, choosing instead to worship idols and forget the Lord their God. So God divorced Israel. **Jeremiah 3:8 , “ And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, *and given her a bill of divorce*; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also. ”** The weeping prophet Jeremiah in this verse is referring to the northern kingdom of Israel (Samaria was the capital). God raised up the nation of Assyria (Iran today) against the wicked northern kingdom of Israel, overthrowing it in 722 BC. The southern

kingdom of Israel (whose capital was Judah) continued in prosperity, but was overthrown by the nation of Babylon in 586 BC. In Jeremiah 3:8, God is simply telling the Jews in the remaining southern kingdom that they saw the rebellion, invasion and fall of their sister up north, but they

The ceremonial laws were only for:

- Jews (a specific people)
- Old Testament (a specific time)
- Palestine (a specific place)

The Bible teaches that these ceremonial laws ceased at Calvary, because they were nailed to the cross with Christ. **Colossians 2:14, "Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross; And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it."** Subsequently, God does not expect anyone to keep the Sabbath Day in these modern times. Some people choose to still observe the Sabbath Day to honor God, which is fine, just so long as you don't insist that it be done; or God forbid, require Sabbath keeping to prove that you are saved (this is what the cult of Seventh-Day Adventism wickedly does).

And let me plainly say, dear friend, that salvation has ALWAYS been by grace through faith. I am saddened when I hear well-known preachers (e.g., Peter S. Ruckman and William P. Grady) teach that people were saved by WORKS under the Mosaic law. Nothing could be further from the truth (Acts 10:43). Keeping the law in the Old Testament was a matter of service, just like today. *Salvation* is the free gift of God; *Service* is what we do with that gift! No one has ever been saved by service, that is, by serving God.

Keeping the law under the Old Covenant was a matter of obeying God to please Him, which if the Jews failed to keep the law, God punished the nation. Proof of what I say is that God sent the Jews into 70 years of captivity in Babylon (one year for every seven years that the Jews failed to keep the Sabbath Day). God punished the nation of Israel with Babylon.

That is what is happening now in Ukraine. God has raised up Russia to judge Ukraine. Look at[1] this shameful video of Ukraine's president dressed in drag, a sodomite, dancing with homosexuals! Search the internet and you will find hundreds of articles identifying [2]Ukraine as THE MOST CORRUPT NATION IN EUROPE!!! Ukraine is long overdo for judgment and God is using Russia to do it! That doesn't mean Russia is without fault, it just means that Ukraine is worse! Babylon wasn't a godly nation, but they shined in comparison to the depths of wickedness to which Israel had sunk! How wicked was it? In Ezekiel chapter eight, God carried Ezekiel's spirit by the Holy Spirit from Babylon to Jerusalem, to show him the Jewish priests worshipping the sun, moon and stars in IDOLATRY. These were the entrusted spiritual leaders of Israel, worshipping creation instead of the Creator!!!

I wanted to take some time, to explain the Old Testament system of ceremonial laws, which centered around the tabernacle and the work of the priestly tribe of the Levities. Once each year the high priest was required by God to kill a lamb. It had to be a young male lamb without spot or blemish, because it represented the sinless Lamb of God, Jesus Christ. The high priest cut the lamb's throat and let the blood drain into a basin (bowl). He then took that blood and entered into the holiest inner court of the tabernacle. Only the high priest could enter into the holy place, and not without blood!

I absolutely LOVE the book of Hebrews!!! It is all about the blood of Jesus. A great teacher, regardless of the subject, takes a complicated matter, breaks it down, and makes it simple to understand. Any teacher who cannot do that ought not be teaching!!! I have sat in countless classes during my lifetime, where the person teaching rambled off a bunch of data, statistics and information, but they didn't make any sense. Those were horrible unqualified teachers!

I humbly believe that God has given me the gift of writing and teaching. I give ALL the credit to God for anything good accomplished through my website ministry.

Dear reader, did you know that the heresy of Lordship Salvation is rooted in the Old Testament law? It is absolutely true! What does that mean? Well, what is God's law? The law are God's commandments. Everyone is familiar with the Ten Commandments which God personally gave to Moses on Mount Sinai (Exodus 20:1-17). Actually, Moses gave about 720 laws in total for the Hebrews to follow! If you think that is too many, consider that there are now over 1,000,000 laws, regulations and codes on the books in the United States!!! Good golly Miss Molly!

The purpose of God's law is expressly stated in Romans 3:19-20 and also in Galatians 3:24-26:

> Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."

> Galatians 3:24-26, "*Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

Boy, I love those helpful passages of Scripture! If all of the incompetent pastors and preachers today, would simply study these passages of the Bible, they would realize that telling someone to "repent of their sin" or "turn away from your sinful ways" d

God said, "I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery (Ex 20:1-2):

1. “You shall have no other gods before me” (Exodus 20:3).
2. “You shall not make for yourself an idol. You shall not bow down to them or worship them” (Exodus 20:4-6).
3. “You shall not misuse the name of the Lord your God” (Exodus 20:7).
4. “Observe the Sabbath Day by keeping it holy” (Exodus 20:8-11).
5. “Honor your father and your mother” (Exodus 20:12).
6. “You shall not murder” (Exodus 20:13).
7. “You shall not commit adultery” (Exodu s 20:14).
8. 8th “You shall not steal” (Exodus 20:15).
9. “You shall not give false testimony” (Exodus 20:16).
10. “You shall not covet” (Exodus 20:17).

God never intended for anyone to keep the law to get to Heaven. Rather, God gave the law to show humanity our hopeless to merit Heaven on our own. The law gives man the knowledge of sin (Romans 3:19-20).

> Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*.”

So when anyone comes along preaching that you must turn away from your sins to be saved, what they are really doing is trying to put you under the law to be saved. The Bible plainly teaches, as we just read in Romans 3:20, that no one has ever been justified by keeping the law. Everything about the law was for our learning...

> **Hebrews 10:1, “*For the law having a shadow of good things to come*, and not the very image of the things, *can never* with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually *make the comers thereunto perfect*.”**

We learn from the Ten Commandments that we cannot keep it. No matter how hard we try, we fail at keeping God’s law perfectly. That seems the same as trying to lose weight... impossible. I’m kidding of course. With proper nutrition and eating only certain natural foods and baked foods, we can lose weight slowly but surely. However, no one has ever perfectly keep God’s law. That is, no one is without sin among mankind. We are all horrible sinners (Romans 3:10-23). God gave the law to help mankind. He chose to give the law to the world through the chosen people, the Jews. But that which God meant to be a blessing, the foolish Jews turned into a big stumbling block:

> 1st Peter 2:7-8, “
>
> Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,
>
> *And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word*, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.
>
> ”

R.C. Sproul's Ligonier ministry, heretic Dr. Burk Parsons, spoke this blasphemy:

> "True repentance is actually striving to live in a new way, in a consecrated way, that we would be striving to change our behavior, change our actions, change our motives, and that we would pray that God would help us to do so." Dr. Burk Parsons

No, that is reformation, not Bible repentance. Another heretic, John C. Ryle foolishly says:

> "Let us beware of any repentance, falsely so called, which is not of this character. Action is the very life of 'repentance unto salvation.' Feelings, and tears, and remorse, and wishes, and resolutions, are all useless, until they are accompanied by action and a change of life. In fact they are worse than useless. Insensibly they sear the conscience and harden the heart." —Pastor J.C. Ryle (1816-1900)

It's true, Jesus was a friend of sinners, and because he was a true friend, He called those friends to repent of their unbelief and believe; but He did not require them to turn away from sinning to be saved, which would be works. When asked how to be saved, Paul and Silas simply told the Roman jailor to: BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Those wicked preachers today who teach that you must turn from your sin to be saved are preaching another gospel, with another spirit, and it is not what the Holy Bible teaches!

1. https://www.bitchute.com/video/OXIzBiEg46zW/
2. https://www.theguardian.com/news/2015/feb/04/welcome-to-the-most-corrupt-nation-in-europe-ukraine
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMHI5anXmgi57PNGqQO5lX0Y2W6tagFf39h6XFddzLB76sHHEso4e_AlzMal5_Uu9quAWebtRtaOsUzBgEZB4QJi-v3WmkNHCl-2V

3.4 April

3.4.1 Why Does Romans 10 Mention Calling Upon The Lord? (2022-04-02 23:41)

Romans 10:9-14, “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, *and* shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

1930

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; *and* with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

”

I am going to amaze you dear reader. So often when we study the Bible, we pay attention to big fancy words like: imputation, propitiation, justification and sanctification. But who ever pays attention to the little prepositions and conjunctions like: a, an, and, to, but, et cetera? Well, to understand the accurate meaning of Romans 10:9-14 in the Bible, it is critically important to study the meaning in verses 9 and 10 of that little seemingly insignificant conjunction “

and.

” I know what you’re think, the word

“

and

” just means something additional. That is what everyone thinks, that the word

“

and

” simply

connects two or more things in grammar. But in the Greek language, the word

“

and

”

has multiple meanings and uses. The Greek language is much more powerful than the English language, very similar to C++ being a much more powerful computer programming language than

Visual

Basic.

In fact, there are different Greek words and meaning for the word “

and.

”

Yes, it is true! I’d say that at least 99.99 % of people who read and study the Bible would never think twice about a tiny little word like

“and,” but as I will show you, it makes all the difference when attempting to rightly divide the Word of Truth. I am going to quote part of our text passage from Romans chapter ten:

Romans 10:9-10, “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.”

Carefully notice that the word

“

and,

” which is used in both verses 9 and 10, are two completely different Greek words and meanings! . . .

The Word “

and

” in

Romans 10:9

Strong’s #G2532

kai
kahee

Apparently a primary particle, having a copulative and sometimes also a cumulative force; and, also, even, so, then, too, etc.; often used in connection (or composition) with other particles or small words: - and, also, both, but, even, for, if, indeed, likewise, moreover, or, so, that, then, therefore, when, yea, yet.

Total KJV occurrences: 9264

* * * * * * *

The Word “

and

” in

Romans 10:10

G1161

de
deh

1932

A primary particle (adversative or continuative); but, and, etc.: - also, and, but, moreover, now [often unexpressed in English].

Total KJV occurrences: 2841

* * * * * * *

The word “confess” in verse 9 means “to assent, or agree with.” And the word “For” in verse 10 literally means “a reason.” So what I humbly think the Bible is saying in verses 9 and 10 is this dear friend:

> To be saved, you must acknowledge the FACTS of the Gospel, AND believe those facts in your heart; and the reason for this is that, a man’s faith in his heart is counted by God for righteousness, BUT with his mouth a man acknowledges that he is saved.

I sincerely think I have this passage correct.

However, for those who may disagree with me, please consider something helpful that Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Clearly, Romans chapter 10 is an obscure passage of Scripture. That is, it is hotly debated. I have had numerous people insist that Roman 10 only applies to the Jews in the future kingdom. I totally disagree. All of the Bible was written to all men, although the unsaved person won’t be able to understand most of it until they get saved (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). But all men CAN understand the plain and simple Gospel of John, which was written to get people saved (John 20:31).

In the entire Gospel of John, which is God’s Gospel tract, not one mention is made of "calling" upon the Lord to be saved. The Apostle Paul for whatever reason, writing under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, chose to go a step further in Romans 10, speaking of "calling" upon the name of the Lord to be saved. It would be wrong to base God’s simple plan of salvation upon one passage of Scripture, especially when it would contradict the entire Gospel of John.

The Church of Christ cult bases their false teaching that a person must publicly confess Christ to be saved upon Romans 10:9-10. We know from other passages of Scripture, such as John 12:42-43, that public confession is not necessary to be saved.

Apart from Romans chapter ten, I cannot think of any other passage of Scripture that teaches to call (pray a sinner’s prayer) regarding salvation.

We must also consider that Paul penned numerous other Epistles in the New Testament. The book of Galatians is a masterpiece! Not once in this Epistle does Paul mention calling or prayer to be saved. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** I do know 100 % that a person doesn’t have to call or pray to be saved, otherwise the Gospel of John would have mentioned it, and Galatians, and for that matter the Epistle of 1st John as well (which was written so that believers can KNOW that we are saved - 1st John 5:13).

Romans 10:19-14 plainly teaches us that a person is saved the very moment we BELIEVE, and not when we call (or pray). Perhaps this is the very reason why God put this beautiful truth in His Holy Word. I would like to think so. I don’t believe that anything in the Bible was just a coincidence. I believe God carefully chose every inspired Word for a good reason. **Romans 4:4-5, “Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.”**

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjxS3NRdswwmRHtUAqQ8HngewHh4uzLXqwGuleZBpM3nCyR9UETkEUy88369Jax-bQ9zPSYNfrH1oiQUyRyKcKwJn0ki5nj9e93B1B

3.4.2 Martin Luther Taught Heresy That Water Baptism Saves (2022-04-07 16:29)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

1934

Martin Luther sinfully taught that water baptism saves. In fact, Luther taught that water baptism is still valid even without faith (as I will prove to you in this blog).

Martin Luther (1483-1546) was a fraud, a heretic. Tragically, this man who has been dead for 469 years is still brainwashing people with his damnable heresies, leading them into Hellfire.

Here are the words of one such deceived soul:

> "...the central truths of Christianity, the most important of which, for Luther, was the doctrine of justification — God's act of declaring a sinner righteous — by faith alone through God's grace. He began to teach that salvation or redemption is a gift of God's grace, attainable only through faith in Jesus as the messiah."
>
> SOURCE: Wriedt, Markus. "Luther's Theology," in The Cambridge Companion to Luther. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003, 88–94.

Did Luther really believe that salvation was "only through faith in Jesus?" No, he did not, as I will prove to you. In Luther's Large Catechism he states:

> "Moreover, that it is most solemnly and strictly commanded that we must be baptized or we cannot be saved..." [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]The Large Catechism (XIII) - Martin Luther

Mr. Luther penned these heretical words in 1529, twelve years after his alleged conversion to Jesus Christ in 1517. How much more evidence do you need to know that Martin Luther was an imposter, a Modernist and an unsaved infidel? Martin Luther not only taught that water baptism could give a person eternal life, he also taught that water baptism could save a person, EVEN WITHOUT FAITH:

> "Further, we say that we are not so much concerned to know whether the person baptized believes or NOT; for on that account Baptism does not become invalid...

> **Further, we say that we are not so much concerned to know whether the person baptized believes or not; for on that account Baptism does NOT become invalid..." [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [2]The Large Catechism (Infant Baptism) - Martin Luther

BLASPHEMY!!! How can a lost sinner be saved without faith? No such damnable doctrine is taught in the Bible. **Mark 16:16, "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."** As we just read, if you believe and don't get water baptized, you still go to Heaven. But if you get water baptized, but don't believe, then you go to Hell. Faith is the key that saves a man and unlocks the Kingdom of Heaven to him!

Tragically, the biggest false religion in the world, Catholicism, actually quotes Martin Luther in an attempt to justify their heresy of Baptismal Regeneration. The following is quoted from Catholic.com:

> "The Christian belief that baptism is necessary for salvation is so unshakable that even the Protestant Martin Luther affirmed the necessity of baptism. He wrote: 'Baptism is no human plaything but is instituted by God himself. **Moreover, it is solemnly and strictly commanded that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved.** We are not to regard it as an indifferent matter, then, like putting on a new red coat. It is of the greatest importance that we regard baptism as excellent, glorious, and exalted' "(Large Catechism 4:6). **[emphasis mine]**
>
> SOURCE: [3]http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity _of _baptism.asp

What irony? Here's a Catholic ministry quoting Martin Luther's own words to support their damnable heresy. So I ask you dear reader: Why do most Christians today continue to honor Mr. Luther as a great man of faith, who clearly wasn't even saved? Luther taught that Water Baptism could save a person, even if no faith was present. This goes against even the plainest of Scriptures:

> **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**
>
> **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**
>
> **Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

Did Martin Luther never read?:

> Mark 16:16, "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but *HE THAT BELIEVETH NOT SHALL BE DAMNED*."

Tragically and sadly, Martin Luther is a liar of liars, who is still deceiving people nearly 500 years later with his teachings. This is because of the power of propaganda. This is why [4]Adolf Hitler (1938), Joseph Stalin (1942), and President George W. Bush (2000-2008) have all been honored by TIME magazine (a known Communist organization) as Man Of The Year. It should be Devil Of The Year!

Likewise, Martin Luther is responsible for leading untold hundreds-of-millions of people into the Lake of Fire. Woefully ignorant and foolish people continue to praise Luther today. There is [5]much information available exposing Martin Luther for the religious loser that he was in God's eyes. People by nature go by what they hear, not having enough sense to always think for themselves. I encourage everyone to THUINK OBJECTIVETY!!! Question authority! Question everything, testing it against the inspired Word of God (1st Timothy 4:1). It is the Bible preacher's duty to get people to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES"** for the truth **(John 5:39a).** What saith the Scripture? God's opinion is the only opinion that truly matters. **Romans 4:3, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness."**

Mr. Luther was unquestionably a great religious leader of his time. Luther did much work to translate the Word of God. There is no question that Luther was a pioneer of the Reformation. Yet, tragically, Martin Luther taught ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), which is a false plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. Mr. Luther had churchianity, but he did not have Christianity. Religion cannot get a person into Heaven. I am not asking you to take my word for it; but rather, consider what the Scriptures teach, and then look at what Mr. Luther taught. They are diametrically opposed to each other. Those who promote Martin Luther are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

If you missed what I showed you earlier. Catholic.com actually quotes Martin Luther to justify their sacrament of baptism to get into Heaven. Dear folks, that in itself show make you upset. Why do most pastors today continue to honor and uplift Martin Luther as some great born-again hero of the Christian faith? He was not! Luther was a great man, no doubt. The man was instrumental in giving us our beloved King James Bible. But doing good works doesn't make a man a child of God. No one did as much for religion as did Billy Graham (1918-2018), but the man plainly taught that you [6]cannot be saved unless you count the cost and pay the price, which is another gospel. Jesus paid the price so that we wouldn't have to in Hell for all eternity, burning in torment without hope nor rest day or night (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8). The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 did **" many wonderful works**

" the Bible says, but Christ denied knowing them!

[7] **MARTIN LUTHER: MASTER OF DECEIT**

1. http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/catechism/web/cat-13.html
2. http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/catechism/web/cat-13a.html
3. http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity_of_baptism.asp
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/hitler-man_of_the_year.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf

3.4.3 Jesus Resurrected Physically From The Dead (2022-04-12 10:39)

1st Corinthians 15:4-6, "And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: *After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once*; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

Here is the official website of the accursed Jehovah's Witnesses, [1]who deny that Jesus ressurected physically from the dead. They claim that He only raised up in Spirit. Dear friend, JESUS RESURRECTED PHYSICALLY FROM THE DEAD!!!

Now, I may not be that smart, but I know that you cannot see a spirit. As we just read, Jesus (after He bodily raised up from the dead) was SEEN by over 500 saints at one time! Wow! I believe Christ appeared to thousands of saints after he physically resurrected from the dead.

Also, we read in Acts 1:9-11...

> Acts 1:9-11, "And when he had spoken these things,
>
> *while they beheld* , he was taken up; and a cloud received him
>
> *out of their sight* . And while
>
> *they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up* , behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee,
>
> *why stand ye gazing*
>
> up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner
>
> *as ye have seen him go into heaven* ."

As I just showed you, FIVE TIMES in Acts 1:9-11 we are told that the apostles SAW Jesus in His physical form, ascending up into Heaven. Clearly, Jesus did physically, and not just in Spirit, raise up from the dead.

I have seen a disturbing trend in preachers today, who merely tell people to admit they are a sinner and believe Christ died for their sins to be saved, and there is no mention of Christ's bodily resurrection. Folks, it is not enough to just believe Christ died for your sins. Everybody dies! But not everybody resurrects from the dead. Jesus was the firstfruits of them that sleep the Bible says. **1st Corinthians 15:20, "**

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. **"** This simply means that Jesus was the first person to receive His immortal resurrected body (Philippians 3:21).

Some saints raised up from the dead while Jesus was dying on the cross (Matthew 27:52-53), but those resurrected saints, like Lazarus whom Jesus raised up from the dead, had to die again physically. But when our physical bodies are transformed into immortal bodies and raised up in the future (1st Corinthians 15:51-58), it will be forever!

1938

Jesus today physically sits upon a literal physical throne in Heaven. Heaven is a physical place! God the Father has a body and sits upon a physical throne. Yet, God is also a spirit (John 4:24). Here you see how man is created in the image of God, having a body, soul and spirit.

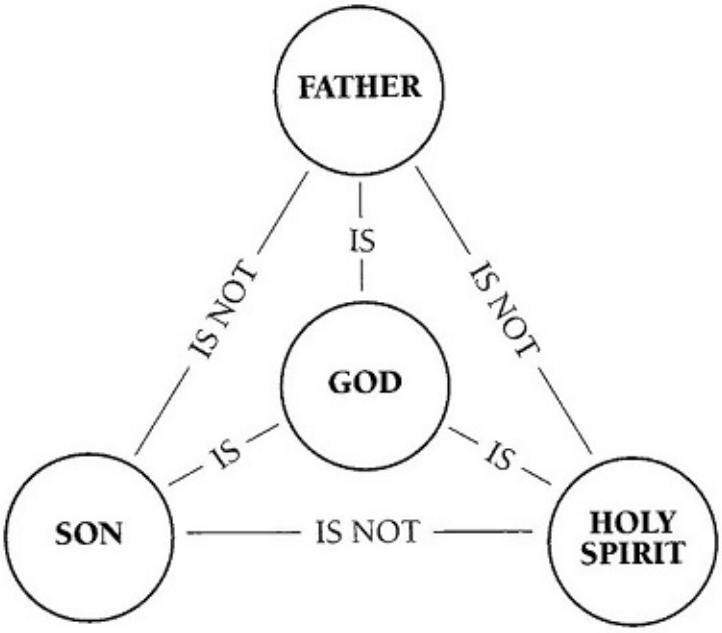
Therefore, I 100 % reject the false doctrine of Modalism. This heresy says that God enters into different "modes," wearing different hats, so to speak. The Bible does not teach this! The Bible teaches that there is one living God, who exists in three persons; namely, God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit. Jesus has His own physical body, existing separately from God the Father. If you died today, as a child of God, you would see both God and Jesus in Heaven, having their own separate physical bodies.

Modalists believe that they would only see God, and not Jesus. Although Jesus is as much God as God the Father, they are also two distinctly different individuals. I do not say that this makes any sense, but it is THE TRUTH. The Bible is very clear on this matter of the Godhead. **1st John 5:7, "**

For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

" Now if you have one of the Devil's corrupted modern Bible versions, then you likely do not have this passage of Scripture in your perversion.

[2]



1. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/1921819076305943331/291217643681552964

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSpmad-sDgEJ3UAe9nK4v0swQZh2-G1e4mQ-3D-__Abm5eVTf1GqKla3X9i737NTk_F0akMiEM7FbnQ3Gt4yweYVKHoV-Ou-n9m7g

3.4.4 Preachers Have Failed To Warn Everyone About Coming Hell, Fire And Damnation (2022-04-18 13:19)

Revelation 20:11-15, "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire."

A recent survey in Europe reveals how preachers today have failed to warn people of the judgment to come in Hell, fire and damnation. ...

> **Next stop, Heaven? 2 in 3 People Say They're Not afraid of What Happens After Death**
>
> APRIL 17, 2022 | by Chris Melore
>
> SHEFFIELD, United Kingdom — Is there really an afterlife? While most people think humans will never be able to prove what happens after death, half of adults still believe their spirit lives on — somewhere.
>
> The new survey of over 1,000 people in the United Kingdom, commissioned by SpiritShack Ltd, finds 50 percent of respondents believe in an afterlife. Of this group, 60 percent believe everyone experiences the same thing when they die — regardless of their individual beliefs. However, two in three believe scientists will never be able to tell us what really happens when someone passes.
>
> Regardless of whether people think they're going to heaven (55 %) or worry their life choices could end up sending them to hell (58 %), the poll finds 68 percent of all respondents have no fear of [1]what comes next. However, 69 percent would rather live another life after leaving this one instead of simply seeing their existence end.
>
> As for what people think heaven or hell may be like, 28 percent say their religion has shaped their opinions, while another 23 percent say a [2]personal experience with death molded their views. Overall, one in four think people go to heaven or hell, 16 percent believe they'll exist in a "spiritual realm," and 16 percent believe in reincarnation.
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.studyfinds.org/what-happens-after-death/

That is so sad. I am reminded of something true that Pastor Lee Roberson said about Hell:

> "Somebody says, 'The thought of Hell is so horrible.' Well, my friend, so is cancer, so is tuberculosis, so is the grave. Someone said, 'I believe sin ought to be punished, but not for eternity.' That's your view, not God's.
>
> Again another says, 'I don't believe in the wrath of God.' Then you don't believe your Bible. The Bible says the wrath of God abideth on the one who doesn't believe in Jesus Christ. He is lost forever.

> Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject. Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .
>
> The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Lee Roberson, from the book, [4]Disturbing Questions... Solid Answers, chapter 16, pgs. 196-198; copyright, Sword of the Lord publishers, 1978.

Dr. Roberson is exactly right...

> "
>
> Now, these things come to us out of the Word of God. The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a hatred for sin. We ought to hate sin. **The reason we have changed so much in this day in all of our churches is that we are not hearing much on this subject.** Therefore, we endorse sin. We engage in sin. We camouflage the sin in our lives and allow things to go by, instead of hating sin as God wants us to hate sin . . .
>
> The teaching of eternal punishment should give us a passion for the souls of men.
>
> "

We are not hearing enough about Hell today. Since I have moved from Guam to Pensacola in July of 2021, of the several churches that I have attended, I haven't heard even one mention of Hell from any pulpit. And that includes the apostate Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). Pastor Jeff Redlin is a horrible pastor. His sermonettes are dry, dead and powerless to change lives, devoid of Holy-Spirit power. That doesn't surprise me after experiencing firsthand his mistreatment, woeful lack of God's love, and utter immaturity as a man. Dealing with Jeff Redlin was like dealing with a spoiled child, a brat with too many toys. I regret ever meeting that sorry devil in the summer of 2021. SHAME on PCC for hiring him.

You'll have to search hi and low, near and far, day and night, just to find a preacher today who warns people of God's coming fiery judgment in Hell, fire and damnation...

> 2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished *with everlasting destruction* from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;"

The Holy Bible plainly speaks of EVERLASTING FIRE...

> Matthew 25:41 and 46, "
>
> Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye *cursed, into everlasting fire*, prepared for the devil and his angels...
>
> And these shall go away into *everlasting punishment*: but the righteous into life eternal.
>
> "

Everlasting fire means forever and ever without end. God made Hell for the Devil and his fallen angels, but all Christ-rejecters will also be tormented there night and day without rest or hope, forever (Revelation 20:11-15). There is no time in Hell. There is no water, no air-conditioning, no relief from the burning and torment day and night. How foolish that 68 % of the 1,000 people surveyed don't have any worries about the afterlife. YOU WILL!!!

Dear reader, if you are not a born-again child of God, you need to worry. Hell is real according to the Holy Bible. I have never seen the inspired Word of God proven wrong! I feel sorry for these fools who put down the Bible, based upon nothing more than their hateful wicked prejudice. The Bible warns in Psalms 7:11 and John 3:36 that God's anger and wrath abide upon the wicked, upon all those who have rejected Jesus Christ as their personal Savior. You must humble yourself to acknowledge that you cannot save yourself from your sin, and that you need Jesus Christ to save you. Humility is necessary to be saved, because without it you won't ever come to Christ. The wicked world are proud, haughty and arrogant against the Word of God, but they won't be when they die and enter into the fires of Hell beneath.

There are no atheists in Hell!!! Woe unto today's apostate, lackidaical and cowardly pastors who refuse to preach on the subject of Hell, fire and eternal damnation.

[5]

1. https://www.studyfinds.org/brain-activity-during-death/
2. https://www.studyfinds.org/near-death-experiences/
3. https://www.studyfinds.org/what-happens-after-death/
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/hell/eternal_punishment.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEig3IBerN61oPPSxZQl34RhOIR59Fcls3BDei-q3pbMro0VeKmi5Bvclp0qr2qEISdBi4VEfR0k9sdaO3LAf_R1XcxLDVQgaJIXiai

---

3.4.5 The Simple Gospel Is Being Corrupted Everywhere Today (2022-04-28 01:55)

Acts 16:30-34, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, *believing in God with all his house*."

The simple way of salvation is through FAITH alone in Jesus Christ. Jesus *died* on the cross to pay our debt of sin. he was *buried*, Three days later, by a miracle of God, Jesus physically *resurrected* from the dead and is alive forevermore. Amen! This is the Gospel:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:**
>
> **After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.**
>
> **"**

What a wonderful Savior!!! Dear reader, I challenge you to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES in the inspired King James Bible, and you won't be able to show me anything else required to go to Heaven than simple to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! **John 6:28-29, "**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

" You heard it right from the only begotten Son of God Himself! All we have to do to receive God's free gift of eternal life is to BELIEVE ON HIM. And again in **John 6:47 we read, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not dear friend.

Satan is a beautiful liar, a deceptive conman and a malevolent spirit. You can always tell when the Devil is lying, if his lips are moving. I don't get paid to write these blogs. I do it from the heart, because I have Jesus Christ's Spirit living inside me (Romans 8:9). Jesus keeps me singing. [1]Everybody ought to know who Jesus is! We serve [2]an awesome God and Savior!!!

Sadly, the Southern Baptist Convention's (SBC) statement of faith requires people to repent of their sins with all your heart if you want to be saved. Folks, the Bible doesn't teach or require that. The SBC has 45,000 member churches! Not one verse anywhere in the inspired King James Bible says to repent or turn away from sinning to be saved. According to Romans 3:19-20 that would be keeping the Old Testament law (a work). The purpose of God's Law is to give mankind the knowledge that we are all guilty sinners in God's sight. **Romans 3:20, " Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."** Telling someone to

"repent of your sin" is the same as requiring them to keep God's Law to be saved.

Furthermore, please consider that every pseudo (fake) Christian cult today wrongly defines "repentance" as turning away from sinful living to be saved. Dear friend, Christ came into the world to die on the cross for your sins and mine, so that we could receive forgiveness of sins and eternal life as the gift of God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). That speaks volumes! If you search the internet to [3]read what the religious cults teach, you'll quickly discover that they all require repenting of your sins to get to Heaven. *Repentance* is a simple change of mind. It is "changing your mind" from unbelief to belief.

I am so sick of this Lordship Salvation garbage today, which has absolutely infected the churches!!! That is especially true of Baptist churches. Lordship Salvation is a heresy that says faith alone cannot save a person; but also, you must submit to Christ as the "Lord" (Master) of your life, [4]obey Him no matter what the cost, [5]faithfully run the race until the end, [6]pay the price, make full surrender, and [7]live a lifestyle of repentance to get to Heaven!!! Liars every one!!! Satan is so shrewd and crafty, preying upon the pride, arrogance and stubbornness of vain preachers.

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said these very true words:

> "But we've so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we've made it so complicated that they can't make a simple decision to 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.' We'll say, 'If you don't do this' or 'You don't do that' or 'You haven't done that,' you're not saved'; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, 'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,' one clear simple answer was given to him — 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."' — [8]Pastor Curtis Hutson, "[9]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same" (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

I have been to several churches around the city of Pensacola, but I cannot in good conscience join any of them, because they are all wrong on repentance. And that includes Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). The pastors at Campus Church errantly preach behavior modification along with salvation. Here is a direct quote from their corrupt Foundation's Class for all new church cult members: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." That is Calvinism, not a free grace Gospel.

> Faith in Christ's righteousness: how that Christ DIED FOR OUR SINS, was buried and the third day resurrected = salvation (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)

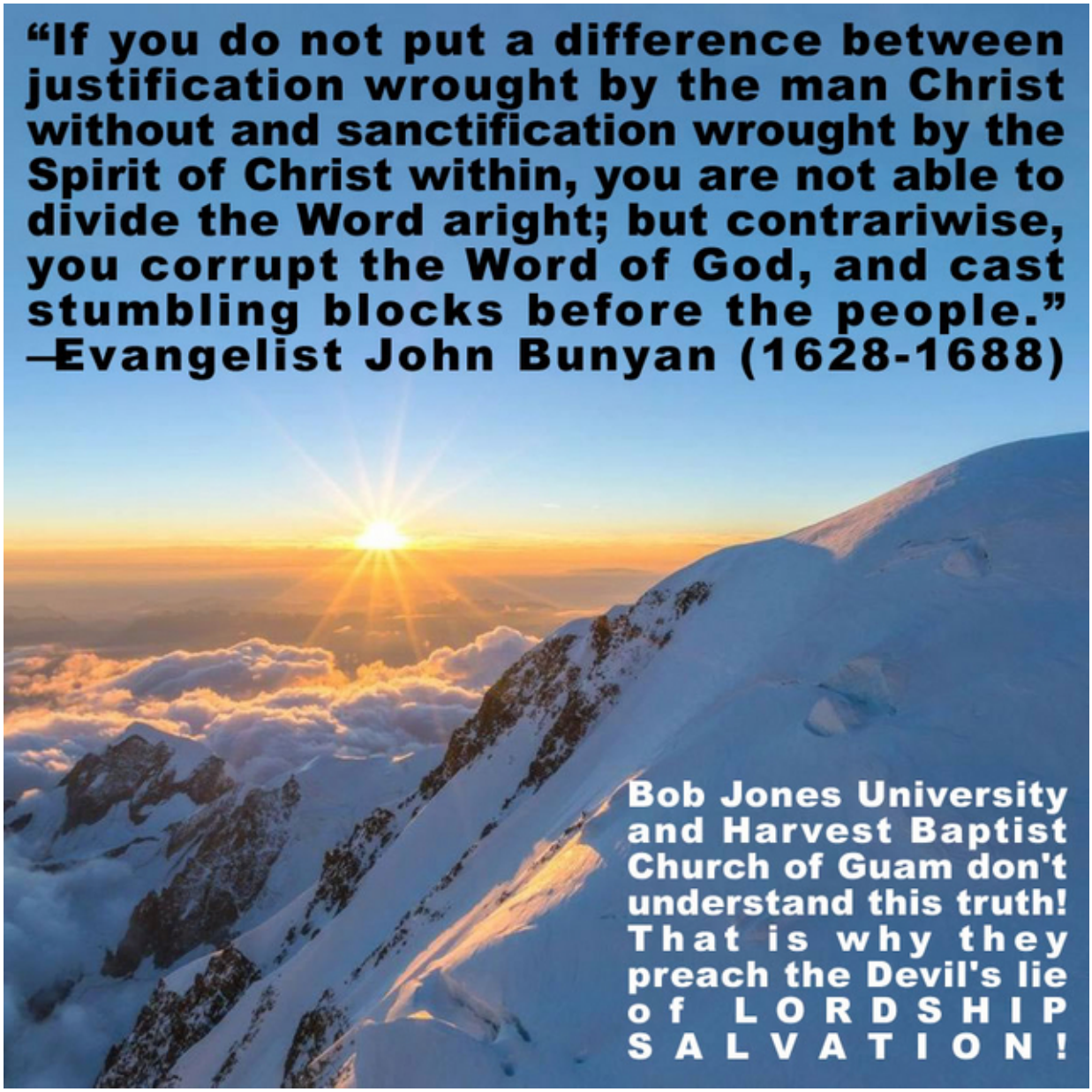
Faith in Our Own righteousness: how that we died IN OUR SINS, will be buried one day and burn in Hell to the Lake of Fire forever = damnation (Matthew 7:21-23)

Salvation = Sealed with the Holy Spirit of God (Ephesians 1:13-15).

Service = Holy Spirit working inside us unto good works (Philippians 2:13)

It's all done by faith in Christ crucified alone. Never us! (Galatians 2:20).

[10]



1. https://youtu.be/Z1Lp0XQhQPs
2. https://youtu.be/aLTSHmrkGhI
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/billy_graham.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hutson.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/things_that_are_different_are_not_the_same.mp3
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg60wfB-TwXgPg1dA9WBVdUAMpB5asSUUSO9-9Jzm-QlCF6wjPNwSnoT8Ym7SeKAP3KA6wpMKBrmxHbhFEx7OYfoNlrkT2kck-BsEB

3.5 May

3.5.1 Don't Muddy The Gospel. Explain It Simply. (2022-05-03 18:13)

John 3:16-17, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

I found this excellent blog today by [1]Army Chaplain David Rutkin, which I wanted to share with my blog readers. ...

> Don't muddy the Gospel. Explain it simply so it can be understood by the hearer.
>
> The Gospel of Jesus Christ is the most significant element of the Christian faith.
>
> Needless to say, the Gospel should be preached at church and I firmly believe at every occasion.
>
> The Apostle Paul separated himself from others according to the clear Gospel message of Christ (Rom. 1:1). The Gospel is where he divided himself from another.
>
> The clear Gospel message should be the foundation of where a church stands. If one does not get the Gospel saving message correct (Rom. 1:16), then they are likely to err in other understandings of Scripture.
>
> The Gospel of Jesus Christ is His sinless shed blood, death, burial, and resurrection as the full substitute payment which saves a sinner from eternal damnation when believed by faith.
>
> If the Gospel is tampered with at all and not explained vividly, it can lose its saving effect. Notice the verses below.
>
> "For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect." - 1 Corinthians 1:17
>
> "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ." - 2 Corinthians 11:3
>
> "Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace." - Galatians 5:4
>
> This is a harsh reality, and a real tragedy which is going on in many Christian churches today. Every Bible-believing church should give a clear presentation of the Gospel and invitation to accept Jesus Christ alone as Savior by personal faith.
>
> I'm a stickler for a clear presentation of the Gospel.

> Salvation is not a sinner promising to turn from sin, sorrow for sin, or giving their life/heart to Jesus so that He will save them. Salvation has nothing to do with our promises or gifts to Christ. Salvation is simply us accepting Jesus' satisfactory payment on the cross of Calvary for the forgiveness of our sins. We simply trust in Jesus alone to save us (Acts 16:31, Rom. 4:5, 1 Cor. 15:1-4, Eph. 2:8-9).
>
> Jesus gave His life for us (Gal. 1:4, 1 Tim. 2:6, Tit. 2:14); we don't give anything to Christ for salvation.
>
> **"I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain" (Gal. 2:21).**
>
> If we make salvation about us or something we promise to do for God, then salvation is no longer a gift, but we earned it (Rom. 4:16, 11:6). A sinner must understand they have nothing to offer Christ, but simply trust in Him alone to save them by accepting His substitutionary payment for their sins.
>
> I do not believe I am splitting hairs because as seen from numerous Scripture above, the Apostle Paul was just as dogmatic.
>
> SOURCE: [2]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ

[3]

[4]Like David Rutkin, I don't know the exact year that I was saved. I believe it was in 1980, when I was age 13. I remember the event and the place. I was saved on a Sunday morning in an old-fashioned church on Chicago's northside. It was the Northland Baptist Church. The pastor preached, saying that if you can sin without any conviction from the Holy Spirit you aren't saved. When I heard that, I knew I wasn't a redeemed child of God. For the first time in my life I felt real conviction that day!

From the pew in back of the church, the best I knew how I accepted Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. I believed that Jesus died on the cross to pay for my sins. I believed that He had been buried but three days later resurrected from the dead miraculously

. That Sunday mothing I placed my faith in Jesus as my personal Savior, and He gloriously and permanently saved me by faith alone in the *Good News* (i.e., the Gospel). From that day until present I have felt the very real presence of God's Holy Spirit in my life.

I love something that Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> "There is power in this [5]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." — Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[6]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

False religions teach that if you're good, if you're sorry, if you [7]turn away from your sinning, if you [8]repent of your sin, if you [9]surrender to Jesus as "

[10]Lord

[11]" (Master) of your life, [12]count the cost and pay the price, [13]live a lifestyle of repentance, and [14]faithfully run the Christian race until the end—only then can you go to Heaven. But those are LIES of the Devil! You can do all of these things and yet never have been saved at all. Jesus emphatically declared in **John 3:7, " YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.**

”

I am proud of David Rutkin as my dear brother in Christ, because he preaches a free grace Gospel. In these perilous times of anarchy and apostasy in the United States and abroad, the inspired Word of God (the King James Bible) is being replaced with counterfeit Bibles that are doctrinally corrupted. For example: Look how the [15]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) changes and corrupts God’s simple plan of salvation. Consequently, the Devil is succeeding at redefining the Gospel into a perverse religious package that cannot produce the new birth. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!

I was delighted to find [16]David Rutkin’s website today, finding another brother in Christ who gets the Gospel correct! …

> “Salvation is not a sinner promising to turn from sin, sorrow for sin, or giving their life/heart to Jesus so that He will save them. Salvation has nothing to do with our promises or gifts to Christ. Salvation is simply us accepting Jesus’ satisfactory payment on the cross of Calvary for the forgiveness of our sins. We simply trust in Jesus alone to save us (Acts 16:31, Rom. 4:5, 1 Cor. 15:1-4, Eph. 2:8-9).”
>
> SOURCE: [17]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ

Bravo! That reminds me of some wonderful quotes from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), which I will share with you in a moment. Pastor Ironside DIDN’T teach Lordship Salvation, he simply taught that Biblical repentance was necessary for salvation, which is evidenced in the following quote by Pastor Ironside:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, ’who gave himself a ransom for all.’ Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [18]Except Ye Repent, pg. 36

Clearly, Harry Ironside taught a free grace Gospel:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: “[19]What Is The Gospel?”

1948

Read these helpful words from Dr. Ironside's Gospel tract: " ANOTHER GOSPEL?

"

...

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, " [20]Another Gospel"

Harry Ironside just contradicted everything Pastor John MacArthur (pastor of Grace Community Church in California) teaches concerning salvation. In sharp contrast to Harry Ironside, here are some of MacArthur's foolish unbiblical teachings from his book: "

The Gospel According to Jesus

"

(Zondervan 1988):

> Saving faith is "unconditional surrender, a complete resignation of self and absolute submission" (page 153).
>
> "Salvation is for those who are willing to forsake everything" (page 78).
>
> "Saving faith is a commitment to leave sin and follow Jesus Christ at all costs. Jesus takes no one unwilling to come on those terms" (page 87).
>
> "Eternal life brings immediate death to self" (page 140).

Is this true? Absolutely not. John MacArthur is of the Devil and his doctrines are demonic!!! There is no way possible to reconcile the beliefs of John MacArthur with the inspired Word of God. Only a wicked person would even try to do so. Dr. MacArthur clearly teaches that no one can be saved unless they are willing to UNCONDITIONALLY SURRENDER and FORSAKE EVERYTHING. This is not what the Word of God teaches. Dear reader, Christ died on the cross to pay for our sins, not demand that we stop committing them to be rescued from Hell.

Certainly God wants every child of His to forsake evil and live a holy life, but that is an entirely different matter of sanctification and service, which has NOTHING to do with being justified. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), wisely said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! The fatal error that so many clergy are making today is that they don't put a difference between the legal matter of justification, wrought without by the man Christ Jesus without; verses the paternal matter of sanctification, wrought by the indwelling Holy Spirit in every child of God (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24; Hebrews 12:6-8). That is sound doctrine!

Please Read: “[21]Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation.”

Now let me quote to you again the great man of God, Harry A. Ironside:

> "Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: “[22]What Is The Gospel?”

Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus’ literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21), and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22).

We don’t give up our sins to get saved, we SHOULD give up our sins because we are saved; and that requires time to grow in God’s grace (1st Peter 2:2). The Bible repeatedly uses that very word, “SHOULD,” plainly evidencing that we don’t have to make an effort to stop sinning to get to Heaven. For example: **Titus 2:11-12, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we *should* live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;”** The Bible is doctrinally accurate! You can trust your inspired King James Bible!!!

The Bible *doesn’t* say:

- We *MUST* live the Christian life to be saved (that would be WORKS).
- We *WILL* live the Christian life if we are saved (that would be CALVINISM).

The Bible *does* say:

- We *SHOULD* live the Christian life (to prove that we love Jesus - John 15:14).

I have been persecuted for my faith (2nd Timothy 3:12). Praise the Lord! I have been reprimanded, shunned and mistreated by umpteen church pastors, because I preach a free grace Gospel and sharply rebuke those who preach another gospel (Titus 1:9-14).

I have been forced out of Baptist churches, scolded by pastors for contending for God’s simple plan of salvation. One Baptist pastor called me

“obsessed over the Bible.” What a tragic thing for any church leader to say! Buster, you better believe I’m obsessed about the things of God!

So was king David “obsessed” over God’s Word in **Psalms 119:139-140, “My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.**

Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

1950

” In Psalms chapter one, David said that he meditates upon God’s Word day and night. That sounds obsessive a bit, don’t you think? I say amen! Would to God that more Christians would obsess over the inspired Word of God.

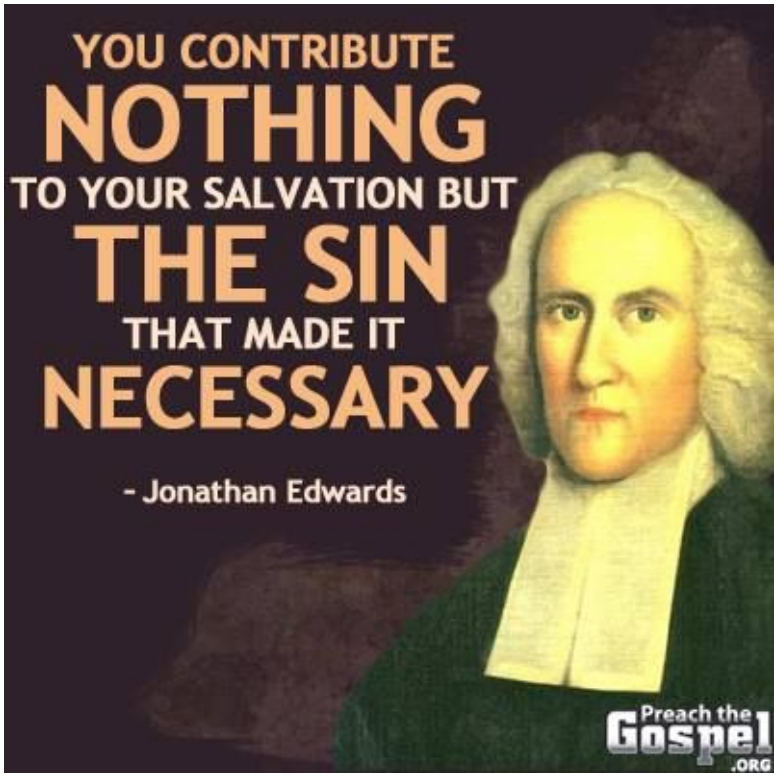
Dear friend, there is a direct link between the Bible version that you hold in your hand and the doctrines that you believe, your global view, and the lifestyle you ascribe to.

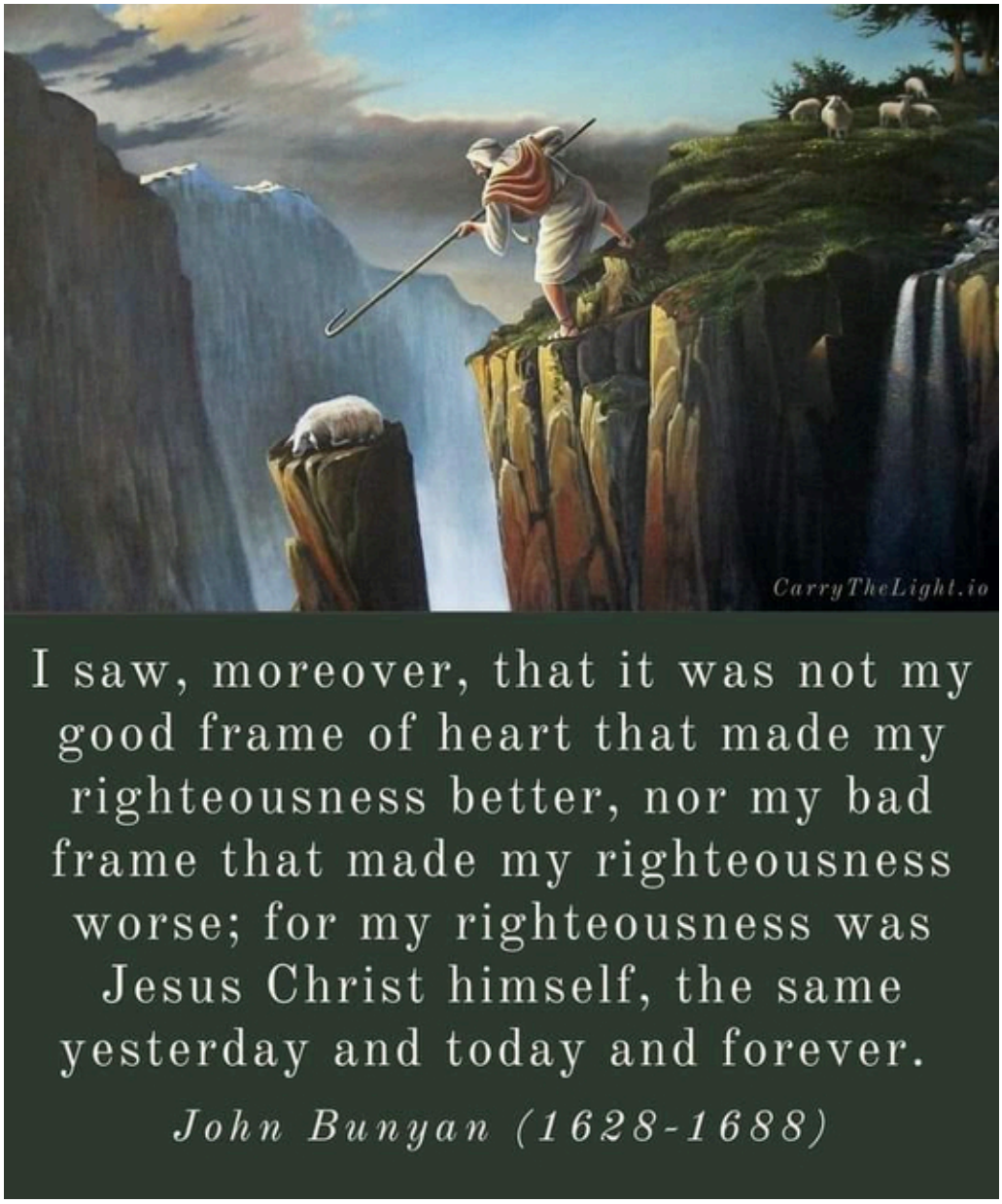
Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book titled: “[23]I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It”:

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. *“Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life”(John 6:47).* The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. *“For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).* Michael P. Bowen, “[24]I Never Knew You,” p. xii

There you have it friend, how to know that you’re going to Heaven in just 30 seconds!

“But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson, “[26]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)


YOU CONTRIBUTE
NOTHING
TO YOUR SALVATION BUT
THE SIN
THAT MADE IT
NECESSARY
- Jonathan Edwards
Preach the Gospel .ORG



God bless you dear reader and thank you for taking the time to read my blog. To God alone be ALL the praise, credit, thanks and glory, because without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:5). Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/
2. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
3. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
4. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/about-us
5. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm

12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/billy_graham.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
16. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/
17. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
24. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSZeqgSJvaKxw3_Eh6KgfEI58FPlMABfJArimc59oWFAGA3jA3IqwoIK5JKPTKRYRjVFVQfGV4-1GCVS4kmzTRJJc7ANH-2hIMzuX
26. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE
27. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiGA1BeR6mwwcTt6q-mO6nHOY6r_yEIFrG7M9H4RRDH9XgSXnQE60SWdmlsZQMSOadPw0hsnYE7K_wp4g_Txcs6dpZ-GRcJyQI6lPL
28. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuWlnr165zBAoUi2aBfDKmWkCNM_jElPzNbKPJjihDCvhkkrCEiDFYX4gLUXUvzfVwOseJswL2pkLYO13OCvtI4Tn6rTt5iYcCxfR

3.5.2 Often Distorted Scriptures Against OSAS (2022-05-11 12:07)

John 20:31, “

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

”

Some of the deadliest religious groups in the world today are Charismatics, Assemblies of God, Pentecostals and other Non-denominational Charismatics. These groups all hold the following doctrinal heresies in common:

1. They believe salvation can be lost (no Once Saved Always Saved)
2. They all speak in demonic tongues (jibber-jabber)
3. They all believe in modern-day prophets who speak for God
4. They all believe in miracle healing meetings (laying on of hands to heal)

In this blog I am going to refute some commonly misinterpreted Scripture passages which are used by Charismatics to deny the great Bible truth of “ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED” (OSAS).

1. Matthew 27-30...

Matthew 5:27-30, “ **Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:**

But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

”

Jesus was not speaking here about losing salvation; but rather, the love of sin that hinders people from coming to Christ to be saved. **John 3:20-21, “** For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

” This is why so many preachers errantly conclude that a person must repent and turn away from their sins to be saved. However, that is not true at all. Please notice in John 3:21 that the Bible doesn’t say

“But he that turneth from his sins cometh to the light”; but rather,

“But he that *doeth truth* cometh to the light.” That “truth” is the light of the Gospel by which we are saved, IF we believe. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”**

So in Matthew 5:27-30 Jesus is warning not to let the love of this world keep you from coming to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved, but faith alone in Jesus Christ. This doesn’t mean that you have to forsake a lifestyle of sin to be saved, but there needs to be REPENTANCE. Yes, you DO need to repent to be saved. Here are some helpful quotes about what repentance is:

> “Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, ’who gave himself a ransom for all.’ Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation.” Pastor Harry A. Ironside; “ [1]Except Ye Repent ,
> ”
>
> p. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following quote by Dr. Ironside:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are

> proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." Pasto Harry Ironside, " [2]What Is The Gospel? "

Read what Dr. Ironside said in his Gospel tract, "

ANOTHER GOSPEL?

":

> "
>
> When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." Pastor
>
> Harry Ironside,
>
> " [3]Another Gospel "

Please Read: [4]Dr. John R. Rice Refutes Lordship Salvation

Now let me quote to you again the great man of God, Dr. Ironside:

> "Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." Pastor Harry Ironside, " [5]What Is The Gospel?"

Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus' literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21); and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22). The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

There is nothing in Matthew 7:27-30 that even remotely suggests that God's gift of salvation can be lost. To assume that it does grossly violates the principles of Bible interpretation. Our text verse from John 20:31 plainly teaches that the Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract.

2. Matthew 6:15...

> Matthew 6:15, "
>
> But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses."

Again, this passage is from Matthew, not the Gospel of John. God did not give us the Gospel of Matthew to show us how to get to Heaven, He gave us the GSOEPL OF JOHN to do that!

All of these false teachers today who are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL of Lordship Salvation, saying that you must repent and turn away from your sinning, and that you can lose God's salvation, are citing non-related passages to salvation, wrestling the Scriptures. By doing so, a person can literally teach anything. I've heard men attempt to justify the sin of adultery by twisting Bible verses out of context. Men are sinful by nature and some will do anything to justify their sins!

In Matthew 6:15 Jesus is speaking to believers. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 11:31, "For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged."** So we see that even for a redeemed child of God, we will still have to give account, and be judged, by God in eternity. **1st Thessalonians 4:6, "That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified."** I have been financially cheated by fellow Christians.

One pastor in Chicago defrauded me of $10,000. He has never apologized nor tried to make his sins right with me. The Bible clearly teaches that you cannot just go to God and make things right with Him, while being wrong with a brother or sister whom you have hurt. **Matthew 5:23-24, "Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;**

Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift."

That wicked pastor has never made things right with my family, whom he defrauded and hurt deeply. We do have ought against him, but he is proud and stiffnecked and doesn't care. He is a bully! God will judge him in eternity at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, because that pastor has not yet judged himself. So he has *not* been forgiven yet by God. Yes, he is saved and his sins have been forgiven as far as his POSITION in Christ is concerned, but he has not been forgiven in his CONDITION with his heavenly Father. There will be many tears shed at the Judgment Seat Of Christ by saints. I believe this is what Jesus means in Matthew 6:15. I have forgiven that pastor, knowing that God will judge him, and I have left it into God's hands, so I can move on and live in peace without harboring hate or bitterness. I don't think about the matter very often, because God has promised to avenge my family of that ungodly pastor (Romans 12:19-21).

3. Matthew 15:6-9...

> Matthew 15:6-9, "
>
> And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.
>
> Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,
>
> This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.
>
> But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.
>
> "

Again, we see that this passage is from Matthew, not the Gospel of John, which is God's Gospel tract. Charismatics are infamous for perverting the Word of God, wrestling Scriptures out of context to fit their own heretical beliefs. They in fact are the ones who have rejected the

commandments of God, so they can keep their own TRADITIONS instead. It is ironic that the very passage of Scripture that they attempt to use to deny OSAS condemns them! Nothing in Matthew 15:6-9 even hints that salvation can be lost. The truth is that the Charismatic crowd are as wicked as the Devil.

Matthew 15:6-9 is speaking about unsaved people, who elevate their religious traditions above God's inspired Word. Hellbound Roman Catholics are some of the worst offenders!

4. Hebrews 6:4-8...

> **Hebrews 6:4-8, "For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,**
>
> **And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,**
>
> **If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing *they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh*, and put him to an open shame.**
>
> **For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:**
>
> **But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned.**
>
> **"**

This is a very popular passage of Scripture which skeptics attempt to use to prove OSAS. However, the context is abundantly clear that the Bible is speaking here about Christ-rejecters, not saved people losing God's free gift of eternal life. Hebrews 6:6 says that THEY CRUCIFY TO THEMSELVES THE SON OF GOD AFRESH. That simply means they might as well be nailing Him to the cross themselves, because they are still rejecting Him as their personal Savior. The falling away mentioned in verse 6 means that they missed the Gospel.

I am convinced that the unknown writer of the Epistle of Hebrews is none other than the Apostle Paul. I believe this for numerous reason, but one is the familiar words and phrases that Paul uses; such as in **Galatians 5:4, "**

Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; *ye are fallen from grace*. " Only a fool would conclude from this verse that God's gift of salvation can be forfeited once you've received it. The context of the Epistle of Galatians is clearly that of missing the boat to Heaven, not of losing salvation. The Bible teaches ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED. The more that we sin, the more will God's saving grace abound (Romans 5:20). God's free gift of salvation through faith alone in Jesus Christ can NEVER be lost for any reason!!!

So in Hebrews 6:4-8, the same truth is being taught as in Galatians 5:4. The only way that anyone can "fall from grace" is if you wilfully reject it! Paul says in Galatians 5:4 that whosoever is justified by forsaking their sins (i.e., keeping God's Old Testament Mosaic law)is FALLEN FROM GOD'S GRACE. That simply means you cannot get to Heaven by doing works, which is what turning away from your sinning is, works! **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore *by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law***

***is the knowledge of sin*."** The law shows mankind our sinnership and need for redemption. Then the law brings us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26).

Dear reader, beware of Bible corrupters! The Word of God plainly tells us how to go to Heaven in the Gospel of John. **John 20:31, "**

But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

"

> "Religion is of the Devil; Salvation is of the Lord." —Pastor Al Lacy (a quote from the sermon titled: "No Unbelievers In Hell."
>
> "God is looking for people who want to know the truth." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold
>
> "Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Everett F. Harrison, "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior? No!"; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. Charismatics, Calvinists, repentance heretics and proponents of the Devil's Lordship Salvation heresy will cite obscure passages of Scripture, lifting them out of context, in a lame attempt to justify their false teachings! The Gospel of John very plainly tells humanity how to get to Heaven, which is by faith alone in the Good News Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day.

Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It":

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "[6]I Never Knew You," p. xii

There you have it friend, how to know that you're going to Heaven in just 30 seconds! God's gift of eternal life, once received, can NEVER be lost, forfeited or given back for any reason. God is not a liar! The new birth is as irreversible as the first birth. Once conception has occurred, it cannot be undone! Those who foolishly believe that salvation can be lost, fail to understand

the new birth. A birth cannot be undone! Either you are a child of God and always will be; or else you are not saved at all now, and never were. Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that God's free gift of eternal life could ever be lost.

You don't get saved by doing good works, and you don't become lost again by doing bad works! Salvation is of the Lord. Our part is simply to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:28-29, "** Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent. **"**

[7]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhn91iwi06NfmqOGlxv0_nhL2eVTU3Pd5Q0tSkyh9N94zvOZvRaEKDqhoud6KDcBHvt96wib2m5PVmcn8nqfSCnp6pKWJtHtaTP7ji

---

3.5.3 The Counterfeit Gospel Of False Prophet Isaiah Saldivar (2022-05-12 14:54)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

I learned this week about a dangerous false teacher named Isaiah Saldivar, who preachers ANOTHER GOSPEL. Sadly, at present, his YouTube channel has 357,000 subscribers. In the following heretical video, Evangelist Isaiah Saldivar preaches a false plan of salvation, promoting the Devil's deadly lie of Lordship Salvation...

Dangerous False Prophet Isaiah Saldivar!

According to Saldivar in the video, to get to Heaven you must:

1. Repent of your sins. Stop getting drunk. Stop chasing women. Turn away from everything sinful and wrong. You must forsake the old sinful lifestyle to be saved!
2. Let God's power rest on you. You must have a new attitude from now on, that it is all about Jesus and not about you.
3. Put your faith in Christ.

Kindly said, what Isaiah is preaching is NOT the Gospel. Paul explains the Gospel in I Corinthians 15:1-4, which is Christ's death, burial and resurrection. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31. John chapter's 19 and 20 teach of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. This is the GOOD NEWS (Gospel), by which all who BELIEVE are saved. Turning away from sinful ways is a false gospel. That is keeping the Old Testament law to be saved, which is heresy (Romans 3:19-20).

We simply cease from our own works, and REST completely in the finished work of the Lamb of God (Hebrews 4:10-11). Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. You get saved by trusting in the name of Jesus as your SAVIOR, with childlike faith, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He is risen from the dead (I Thessalonians 4:14). Then AFTER you get saved, as His redeemed child God wants you to make a second decision to surrender your life to Jesus as your "Lord." We see this truth evidenced in Romans 12:1-2 and Matthew 19:29.

If Lordship Salvation is the truth, then the carnal men in I Corinthians 3:15 and 5:1-5 could never have been saved at all. In the Gospel of John, we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the King James Bible (the only Bible which you can trust today in the English

language). But the words and phrases: "repent" and "confess" and "turn from your sins" and "surrender to Christ as Lord" and "Follow Jesus" aren't mentioned even once! That speaks volumes. To be saved, the Bible simply teaches for guilty sinners to: "BELIEVE ON HIM" (John 6:28-29; 40).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

FAITH is the only righteous thing that I can do.

> I think Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965), said it best: "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Isaiah is making the fatal error of mixing sanctification with justification. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Isaiah is casting stumbling blocks before the people, corrupting the Word of God. Since he is young and energetic, and produce YouTube videos with captivating topics, tens of thousands of young people are following him. His average viewers per YouTube video is 25,000 to 35,000 visitors. Isaiah is quickly increasing in popularity. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Timothy 4:2-4, "**
>
> **Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they**

will not endure sound doctrine; *but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables*. "

Again, what Evangelist Isaiah Saldivar is preaching is typical hardcore Lordship Salvation, and not even close to the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. [1]Lordship Salvation DOESN'T fall within the realm of orthodox theology, it is damnable heresy, accursed by God.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU

.

I sincerely hope that Isaiah Saldivar's eyes are opened to the light of the truth of the Gospel of free grace before it is too late. Thank you all for reading.

[2]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ls.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEip-dDmDFYDeQpWaYYdT8CYAob45DntbNLYWinaR0-IsTg925nAq3fWmutaRD8duDn4xF9uPI-kYuIpJCfgww0EzV0gaMshMdcxQym

---

3.5.4 The Eternal Lake Of Fire For The Unbelieving (2022-05-15 14:21)

Revelation 20:11-15, "And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for

them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. *This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*."

The following information describes a popular play, shown as a video presentation to follow:

> "Heaven's Gates & Hell's Flames" is a live high impact dramatic performance involving special sound and visual effects, elaborate stage sets, costumes, and a cast and crew of 50 people. The play begins with the crucifixion of Jesus and depicts His resurrection victory over Satan. The focus then turns to the Gates of Heaven and the coming Judgment where everyone will one day stand before God. A series of vignettes follow depicting people from various walks of life who suddenly and unexpectedly die. Some of them are prepared, others are not. The play graphically depicts the blessedness of meeting Jesus at the Gates of Heaven and the horror of facing eternity in Hell. [1]Heaven's Gates And Hell's Flames

[2] **Heaven's Gates And Hell's Flames**

The problem with the preceding video is that it teaches Lordship Salvation. They present a false gospel, telling people to

"invite Jesus into your life" and

"Give your life to Jesus!" Judas gave his life to Jesus and went to Hell! The preceding video is HORRIBLE! The video shows preachers requiring the audience to

"turn from their sins," which is nowhere taught in the inspired Holy Bible.

This video is full of damnable heresy! Nowhere does the inspired Word of God say to turn from your sins, surrender to Christ as "Lord," repeat a prayer, invite Jesus into your life or give your life to Christ to get to Heaven. You may do all those things are never be born-again at all. The Apostle Paul defines "the gospel" in 1 Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things: Jesus' DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION from the dead after three days. This is the "GOOD NEWS" (Gospel) by which whosoever BELIEVES is saved (Romans 1:16). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Right doctrine matters!

As I mentioned, Paul defines the Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, in which no mention is made of giving your life to Christ, or of inviting Jesus into your life, or of

"

surrender to Christ as 'Lord' of your life

" to be saved! Beware of false prophets!!! The video itself is great, depicting the dangers and torments of Hell. But what good is a play and video about the dangers and reality of Hell, if you then preach a counterfeit plan of salvation? I am **Philippians 1:17,**

"But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

"

We will all face God someday in eternity. It matters not if you die as a poor beggar under a bridge, or die as the president of a great country, all men must face God someday. **Hebrews 10:31,**

"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."

As we read in our prophetic passage of Scripture from Revelation 20:11-15, the time will come when every individual will FACE GOD.

The Bible says that the face of the heavens and earth shall flee away. The stars, planets and all that we see around us in the universe will vanish before our every eyes. Nothing will remain, the inspired Holy Bible teaches, except the blackness of the universe and a Great White throne upon which God the Father sits (Colossians 3:1).

We often hear wicked sinners blaspheme God, boasting that one day when they meet God, they will make demands of Him. No my friend, you will do the same thing that everyone will do, bow the knee to Jesus Christ and confess Him as "Lord":

> Philippians 2:9-11, "Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

Here is some disturbing blasphemy by famous entertainers:

> "If there is a God he has a lot to answer for."
> [3]Robert De Niro

I assure you that when Hollywood actor Robert Ne Niro faces God, he won't be so cocky and irreverent toward his Creator. Ans here are some horrible [4]blasphemous song lyrics by Shakira:

How do you do?
How does it feel to be so high
And are you happy?
Do you ever cry?

... I sometimes cry ...

You've made mistakes
And that's OK 'cause we all have
But if I forgive yours
Will you forgive mine...?

I wouldn't want to be in Shakira's place when she faces God on Judgment Day!

Dear reader, there are no [5]atheists in Hell! I promise you that famous atheist's Madalyn Murray O'Hair, Ernest Hemingway, Stanley Kubrick, Gene Roddenberry, Rod Sterling and Margaret Sanger all BELIEVED in God their first 10 seconds in eternity!!!

Dear reader, you were created by God for eternity. God did not create humanity for this temporary lifetime; but rather, for eternity. What will this temporal 70 years or so of life, matter in comparison to trillions of years in eternity? Revelation 14:10 foretells that

"time shall be no more," in the future! So one Google (a big number; a 1 with 100 zeros behind it!) won't even be the beginning of eternity, because there is no time in eternity. I learned from Pastor Max Younce, that God created time as a means of sharing with His friends what He plans to do in the future. God is letting us know as His children, His friends, what He intends to do next! I like that. What a wonderful God.

God's plan of salvation is very simple. Anyone who acknowledges that they are a guilty sinner in the holy sight of God, and receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus Christ is bodily risen from the dead, is immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

"For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. "

Dear friend, have you been born again? Hell is real. If God allows suffering, torment and death in this temporal world, then you can be assured that He will allows suffering, torment and death in the next. You have been warned. [6]YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!

There Is No Escape From Hell

1. https://www.transforminglifechurch.com/heaven-s-gates-hell-s-flames
2. https://www.transforminglifechurch.com/heaven-s-gates-hell-s-flames
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/shakira.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/shakira.htm
5. https://www.atheistalliance.org/about-atheism/famous-atheists/
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/05/ye-must-be-born-again.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdvMom_FB8auhB2agbGbN2rCr-KyS2zcF9Tc4vydrPM0Kb3D6Bp2LeVDx3QDXzit04gNiq57GzopQr8boLYB9BAN37cDTnpJOkQkh

---

3.5.5 Today's Many False Gospels Are Rooted In Leaning Upon Flawed Human Understanding (2022-05-17 12:20)

Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and *lean not unto thine own understanding*. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. *Be not wise in thine own eyes*: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."

Proverbs 14:12,

"There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

" Isaiah 58:13, "If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, *nor speaking thine own words*:"

I was listening the other day to the [1]Old Testament book of Proverbs. A popular passage of Scripture from Proverbs 3:5-7 caught my attention. Specifically, the phrase, **"**

lean not unto thine own understanding." Then it dawned on me that all of the junk theology being preached in hundreds of thousands of churches today is the consequence of

violating this Biblical truth. Those false prophets are LEANING UPON THEIR OWN UNDERSTANDING!!!

One popular false teaching is that you must “repent of your sins” or

“turn from your sins” to be saved. Two major counterattacks made by these false teachers against the proponents of a free grace Gospel are:

1. **“You have left off repentance!”** - No, we in the free grace camp still believe that a sinner must *repent* to be saved (Mark 1:15). Repentance is not optional. However, the Bible meaning of “repent” regarding salvation is always either the Greek noun, *metanoia*, which means: “a change of mind”; or it is the Greek verb, *metanoeo*, which means: “to think differently.” Repentance is simply *a change of mind* concerning whatever has been hindering you from BELIVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). You don’t get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing, but you would never believe without repenting (i.e., without thinking differently). The object of repentance is not turning away from your sins, it is believing the Gospel. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed! They are one and the same event.

2. **“You believe people can live like Devil, wilfully committing the very sins for which Christ died.”** - Yes and No. Yes, a saved person can live like the Devil and still be 100 % assured of eternal life. We know this because getting saved is a free gift from God. Jesus paid for that gift with His precious blood. A gift is something given freely without obligation or compensation. So, yes, you can live like the Devil as a child of God, and still be assured of eternal life, because our eternal security is based upon God’s faithfulness to keep His promises, and not our faithfulness to live a holy life.

   But, No, you don’t have God’s permission to continue in gross immorality as a believer. The truth is that EVERYONE continues in sin. Even the best Christians still sin every day! So to tell someone to “turn from their sinful ways” to be saved is a fallacy, an impossibility. Christ came to die for our sins, because we cannot completely escape our sinful nature, not as long as we are in the flesh. God is not an absent parent, He will chastise His children (Hebrews 12:6-8). God commands every believer to depart from iniquity (2nd Timothy 2:19, and to present our bodies as a living sacrifice, holy and acceptable unto God (Romans 12:1-2).

These false counterattacks are based in flawed human understanding, not the inspired Word of God. The dear Savior came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! We don’t owe Him anything! I’m tired of hearing that stupid church hymn: “Jesus Paid It All,” which says in the lyrics: “Jesus paid it all, all to Him I owe.” No dear friend, you don’t owe God anything!

Now, the Bible does say in **Romans 12:1, “I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service*.”** It is not the believer’s “mandatory service,” but our “reasonable service.”

1st Corinthians 6:20, “For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God’s. ” Since Christ gave His life for us on the cross, to purchase our redemption with His blood, it is only reasonable that we should live for Him; however, this is not required by God.

[2]

Lordship Salvation is a false doctrine! Lordship Salvation is the unbiblical teaching that you cannot merely “accept” Jesus by faith as your Savior to get to Heaven, but also, you must follow Him as controlling “

Lord

”

of your life, so that you turn away from your deliberate sinful behavior and give Him complete rule over your life. Lordship Salvation is a works-based plan of damnation!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Lordship Salvation points to YOU, making demands of YOU which God does not require to be saved. God only requires that you BELIEVE the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* that Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins, He was *buried*, and He *resurrected* from the dead three days later - 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God’s grace!

- Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

1970

- Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.
- Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.
- If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?
- Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

If you listen to the unbiblical arguments made by the perverse Lordship Salvation crowd, you'll quickly discern that they base all their reasoning on flawed human assumptions; such as:

1. Jesus didn't die for your sins, just so you could keep living in sin; therefore, you must turn away from a sinful lifestyle to be saved.
2. Jesus paid for your sins, and all He asks in return is that you forsake your sinful ways.
3. No judge would pardon your sins if you intend to keep committing them (Ray Comfort's favorite falsehood).
4. Nothing unrighteous can enter into Heaven; therefore, you must forsake your sinning.
5. The Bibles says in 2nd Corinthians 5:17 that if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature; therefore, you cannot continue living in sin if you want to go to Heaven (Pacific Garden Mission's 'UNSHACKLED' radio program uses this Devil's lie all the time).
6. There were no saints in the Bible who didn't follow Jesus as their "Lord" (Evangelist Tom Williams uses this demonic heresy). The Bible is full of saints who selfishly chose to go their own way, lived in horrible sin and didn't follow Christ as their Lord (Samson, Esau, Joseph's wicked brothers, Solomon, Demas, Ananias and Sapphira, et cetera).

These are but a few of umpteen falsehoods based in flawed human understanding, which are being used today everywhere to justify the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, Wrong Repentance and other works-based false gospels.

Proverbs 14:12,

"There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

"

False knowledge is more dangerous than ignorance! Beware of Satan's leaven. That is, the Devil's bread. Don't eat at the Devil's table, not unless you want food poisoning. Satan is a beautiful liar!

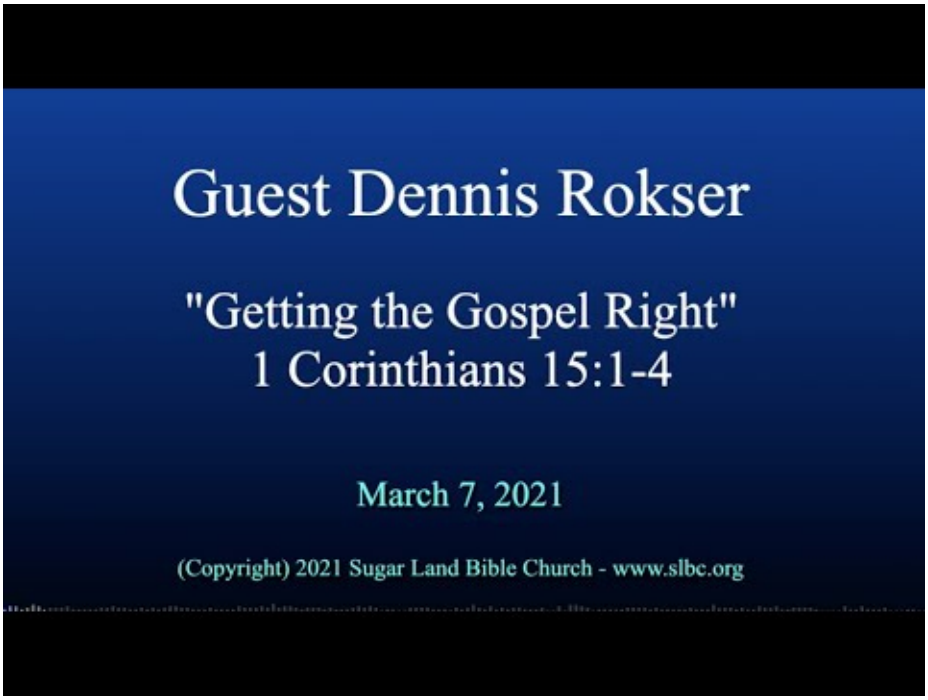
Please don't make the foolish mistake, as so many fools are doing nowadays, of leaning upon your own human understanding. Proverbs 3:7 warns not to be wise in thine own eyes! I am not going to question God, I am going to obey Him! The Bible teaches that we all deserve to burn in Hell forever, as punishment for our sins. All humans are sinners, with the only exception of Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). But God the Father in His unconditional love, sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die as a condemned criminal in our place on the cross of Calvary. Any

admitted guilty sinner, who by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that Jesus Christ is risen from the dead, is saved. Nothing more is required nor permitted, oh sinner!

Throughout history, even going back into the Old Testament, wicked men have changed God's simple plan of salvation, SPEAKING THEIR OWN WORDS. **Isaiah 58:13, "If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, *nor speaking thine own words*:"** It is a dangerous and foolish thing, to say something different than what God has already said in His inspired Word. Lordship Salvation is a perversion of God's grace!

God's simple plan of salvation rubs the carnal flesh the wrong way. There is just something inside our old sinful nature that feels compelled to clean up our life of sin, turn over a new leaf, forsake the world, and pay the price of lifetime service to Christ to get saved; but that is NOT God's plan of salvation, it is the way to Hell. In God's simple way of salvation, His only begotten Son paid for your ticket to Heaven with His precious shed blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). In God's simple plan of salvation, you must CEASE from all your own works and REST only in the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.



1. https://youtu.be/lMLCM9ULM14
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtJvlwJjCcXJMc8hFP2sIc9fzEViqPtW6xznVXOKSPSzbl2vXWYYzQI-QZY_jSsmaHU9gTBdmoDgB3pye0tOks7cI3QbUTzmWc-td

---

3.5.6 The Deadly Arrogance Of False Teachers (2022-05-29 17:25)

Proverbs 16:2,

1972

“

***All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes*; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.**

”

Proverbs 16:5, “ *Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD*: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished. ”

Proverbs 16:25, “ *There is a way that seemeth right unto a man*, but the end thereof are the ways of death. ”

One of the central themes of the inspired Holy Bible is the reality of deception. Here are a few applicable passages from the Old Testament about LYING WORDS:

> **Jeremiah 7:4, “ *Trust ye not in lying words*, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, are these.”**

The Israelites in the Old Testament rebelled against God. Instead of heeding THE TRUTH spoken by the prophets from the Lord, they succumbed to the LYING WORDS of false prophets by choice. The wicked people even claimed to being doing “

God’s will

”

while committing the sins of adultery, murder, bearing false witness and idolatry:

> **Jeremiah 7:8-10, “ *Behold, ye trust in lying words*, that cannot profit. Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, *We are delivered to do all these abominations?*”**

The rotten false prophets spoke LYING WORDS, which God didn’t tell them to speak:

> **Jeremiah 29:23, “ Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours’ wives, *and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them*; even I know, and am a witness, saith the LORD.”**

> **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”**

Proverbs 20:6,

“

Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: *but a faithful man who can find? ”*

If we put all these precious Scripture passages together, we clearly have a Biblical condemnation of the Devil’s LYING WORDS of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) today. What is “

Lordship Salvation?

” It is the demonic false teaching that faith alone is not enough to get to Heaven, but in addition, works are required to prove that one’s faith is real. Lordship Salvation is a heresy that says more than accepting Christ as one’s personal Savior is necessary to be saved. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, “**

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

” The man who BELIEVES the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News*) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily ressurected the third day is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

According to the LYING WORDS of Lordship Salvation, to get to Heaven a person must surrender all to Christ as absolute Lord (Master) of your life, so that you turn away from your sinful behavior and follow Jesus no matter what the cost for the rest of your life. To see what I mean, [1]please read the Satanic false plan of salvation of Dr. Steve Pettit (incompetent president of Bob Jones University since 2014). This heretic gets paid upwards of $200,000 a year for [2]preaching another gospel, damning the souls of thousands of BJU students, and tens of thousands of more souls from the people they will adversely influence after the graduate from that cesspool of iniquity at Bob Jones University (BJU). Woe unto BJU (Galatians 2:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4, 6:7).

I have made it my business since 2014, when I discovered how rotten to the core the Bob Jones University camp is, to expose them all as infidels and false prophets! It was at the shameful corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam that I found out how deep the rabbit hole goes! Their shameful senior pastor, [3]Marty Herron, kicked me out of church and banned me from returning [4]because I befriended them with THE TRUTH. I was also going through a crisis in my own personal life, desperate to be loved by a local church family, but [5]that wicked infidel Marty Herron left me for dead, smiling from ear to ear as he cut my throat, hurt me and my family, wickedly influenced church members to ostracize me in the local Guam community, and threw me under the bus to suffer. God will avenge me of that ungodly horrible pastor, Marty Herron (Romans 12:19-21).

I told THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is another gospel, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. The King James Bible very clearly teaches that you cannot get to Heaven through Lordship Salvation:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, " *Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. "**

One of my favorite Christian books is by Michael P. Bowen, titled:

"

[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU,

"

in which the author exposes the heresy of Lordship Salvation:

> ...Nowhere does the bible state or imply that a person must turn from their sins and follow Christ in obedience "in order to" be saved. People can twist the bible to make it say virtually anything they want it to say, but when you see the words of Christ and understand what He says about salvation, no one can refute or debate what He says. For example, Jesus says *"Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47).* Who can argue with that statement made by Christ Himself? Who can interpret this verse as anything other than eternal life being a gift from God made available to anyone the instant they "believe" on Christ as their savior? To say otherwise is to call Him a liar. To add man's efforts, such as turning from sins, making a public profession, forsaking sins, giving tithes and money, joining a church, etc., or any other "thing of self" is to call Christ a liar; after all, according to the bible, heaven is a free gift that is given to the individual who places his or her faith in the finished work of Christ and has nothing to do whatsoever with what we do for God. *"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).*
>
> SOURCE: "I NEVER KNEW YOU," by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; pp. 126-127

On pages 140-141 we learn that the Christian believer by faith alone in Jesus Christ is **"JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS"**! Michael Bowen Biblically (and gentlemanly) refutes Evangelist Billy Graham's perverted plan of salvation (I highly [7]recommend that you read chapter 13, which refutes Billy Graham's false gospel message).

I have personally warned the Bob Jones University camp umpteen times. I have written and published over 1,000 articles, blogs and social media posts to identify, rebuke and warn everyone about the deadly rotten cult at BJU today. Galatians 1:6-9 is very clear that there is only ONE GOSPEL, not two or more. Yet, BJU would have us to believe that it doesn't really matter what we preach about how to get to Heaven, just so long as we include faith at some point. Dear reader, faith is not faith if it must include works!!!

Nearly every preacher gets the Epistle of James wrong, misinterpreting what James meant in **James 2:17-18, "*Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone*. Yea, a man**

may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works." The ignoramus preacher foolishly misunderstands this passage to mean that you must perform good works to prove the genuineness of the reality of your faith. Those are the exact words used by the Bob Jones crowd...

> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[8]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]22:44)

Dr. Pettit errantly says ([10]as you can read for yourself in this article that I wrote to expose him) that we must faithful RUN THE RACE (live the Christian life) until the end of our time on earth to receive THE REWARD, which Pettit errantly says is HEAVEN ITSELF. Those are his very words! So according to Mr. Pettit, no one can write down their name, place and date you got saved, because you won't know for sure if you're going to Heaven until you've proven that your faith is genuine and real, by living the Christian life. That is another gospel of damnation!

Evangelist Michael P. Bowen is absolutely correct, who states in his helpful book: "I Never Knew You" that: "Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again." That is [11]what Seventh-Day Adventists are horribly doing! SDA's will subtly tell everyone that salvation is "

by faith,

"

which naïve

believers then consider SDA's to be true saints. But what most Christians aren't skilled enough in the inspired Word of God to know, is that SDA's have the same corrupt misunderstanding of faith as does the Bob Jones University cult, which is that faith must include works to be genuine real faith. It doesn't!

I absolutely love and appreciate what Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said, which clarifies this delicate theological matter:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1968) effectively said the very same thing, but in these different words:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Do you see the drastic and clear DIFFERENCE between justification (salvation) wrought without by the man Christ, versus the sanctification (growing in grace) wrought within every born-again believer by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24)? I am confident that you do. God saves a man by faith alone, which is strictly a legal matter (Romans 4:4-7; 1st John 2:2); and then the indwelling Holy Spirit continues to work on that redeemed child of God to change him, but we must yield to the Spirit's leading if we are to grow (1st Peter 2:2; Romans 12:1-2). We see in 1st Corinthians 3:15 a clear example of a saint who DIDN'T grow, and he lived such a wasteful life on earth that all his works of wood, hay and stubble were burned. He was **" saved; yet so as by fire.**

" That is, he just escaped Hell.

This important truth is further confirmed by **1st Corinthians 5:5** (regarding the man living in open sinful fornication),

"To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, *that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus*. **"** We later learn in the Epistle of 2nd Corinthians that this Christian man repented of his sinful lifestyle, but if HE HADN'T, the apostle makes very clear that his spirit would still have been saved in the [12]Day of Christ (i.e., Christ's return).

These deadly and arrogant false teachers today; namely, Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron (now destroying lives as executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College and Theological Seminary in Iowa), Gary Walton (new pastor of the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam), Sam Horn (president of John MacArthur's Master's University), John MacArthur, Chuck Phelps (corrupt pastor of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indiana) and thousands more unsaved infidels are of the Devil. Their gospel is not the Apostle Paul's Gospel as defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 (i.e., Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection the third day).

Instead, their false gospel is that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning (which is trying to keep the Mosaic law to be saved - Romans 3:19-20). No one has ever been saved through keeping the Old Testament Mosaic law. The primary purpose of the law is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE THAT WE ARE GUILTY SINNERS (Romans 3:19-20). This knowledge is intended by God to BRING US TO CHRIST to be saved by faith alone (Galatians 3:24-26). That is God's simple plan of salvation, not turning away from your sinning, which is a false gospel. All of the wicked aforementioned false teachers will tell you that to get to Heaven you cannot merely accept Christ as Savior and that's it! They all wickedly say that MORE IS REQUIRED OF YOU!

Please remember friend: *The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.* "

YOU

"

has no place in getting saved! What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”**

IF you are saved (i.e., have entered into God’s rest), then you have CEASED from your own works. That means you are **NOT** trying to clean up your life, faithfully run the race, endure unto the end, live a lifestyle of repentance, turn away from sins, surrender all to Christ as “Lord,” follow Jesus no matter what, invite Christ into your life, give your life to Christ, nor any other foolish tommyrot that has NOTHING to do with the Gospel of free grace taught in

the [13]Gospel of John and

1st Corinthians 15:1-4…

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:”**

There it is: “

THE GOSPEL

”

:

1. Christ DIED on the cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

Anybody who comes to God as a guilty sinner (you’ve got to know what you’re being saved from and why you need a Savior), receiving Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ was buried but is risen bodily from the dead is saved!!! It’s that easy, free and simple to go to Heaven dear friend (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). JUST BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS!!!!!!!

There is no greater crime in God’s sight than to preach a false gospel. As heinous and disgusting as serial killers are to any normal person, those ungodly criminals are not as bad and guilty as those ungodly pastors who preach another gospel which dooms men’s souls to Hell for everlasting damnation. What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 10:28, “**

And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

” Wicked men may kill your body, ending your

earthly life; but God will cast every unbeliever into everlasting hell, fire and damnation.

No matter who you are dear reader, there are only TWO WAYS you can die...

YOU CAN:

1. *DIE IN THE LORD* (*Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which* die in the Lord *from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them."*)
2. *DIE IN YOUR SINS* (*John 8:24, "I said therefore unto you, that ye shall* die in your sins*: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall* die in your sins*."*)

I love the following passage of Scripture:

Proverbs 26:4-5, "Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit."

The preceding Bible verses simply mean that we need to season our words with grace, being conscious of the words we speak. Jesus warned that all men will give account in eternity for their words (Matthew 12:36).

Proverbs 26:4 means not to agree with someone's foolish talk. As humans we all tend to want to be agreeable with others. I know that I do. So if someone is speaking lies, telling dirty jokes at work, preaching a false plan of salvation, intending to commit a crime, et cetera, we ought not be complicit, lest we become partaker of their evil deeds. One of the reasons why Bob Jones University and their graduates are so messed up is because of indifferent, shallow and compromised places like Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who refuse to refute BJU's damnable heresy and use of the Devil's Bibles.

Instead they shamefully hire each other's graduates, send students to each other's schools and dip their sails in sinful compromise, refusing to contend for the faith and in so doing make enemies. PCC doesn't want to suffer reproach for the name of Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12). PCC doesn't want to be like me, outside the gate with Jesus. So they criticize my ministry instead, which is what Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully did to me in July of 2021. In so doing, Redlin condemned the Lord, because I am his servant. Sadly, Jeff Redlin only serves his BELLY (Romans 16:17-18). I have often hoped that Pastor Redlin would contact me (he has my email) so we could become friends, but he is arrogant and proud, full of his rich man's ego. The guy gets paid well over $100,000 a year as senior pastor of Campus Church. It is sad.

Proverbs 26:5 means to SPEAK UP to disagree and if need be, firmly rebuke them. If I hear someone sharing a false gospel, I am going to kindly tell them that the Bible says they're wrong. If nothing else, I will speak up for the sake of others who may be listening to their false teachings. We should take a stand against falsehoods, evil and corruption. I call it "

nipping it in the bud.

"

We need to expose all false teachers concerning the Gospel, because life is short, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time!

...

“The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!”

—Pastor Jack Hyles, “[14]I Shall Not Be Moved”

I really love the book of Proverbs! **Proverbs 27:5, “**

Open rebuke is better than secret love. ” I often rebuke false teachers! I don’t enjoy making enemies in the Bob Jones University camp by exposing them, but I do greatly enjoy contending for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3; Titus 1:9-14). I don’t have to give account to BJU one day, I have to give account to God (Romans 14:10-12). I am commanded in **2nd Timothy 4:2, “**

***Preach the word*; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.**

”

The Bible warns that PRIDE goeth before destruction. I have warned Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit and the whole rotten Bob Jones University cult with their headquarters based in Greenville, South Carolina, but they are chock full to the gills with stinking pride!!! I say that with a broken heart, God knows I speak THE TRUTH.

Oh how I wish they would repent and go back to Bethel (Genesis 35:15). Bethel was the sacred place where God first met with Jacob, where Jacob made his vow to God, but later forgat it. So God remembered Jacob’s vow and decades later told Jacob to return.

> The Lord’s final visit with Jacob is recorded in Genesis 35. By that time, Jacob and his household had settled near Shechem (located north of Shiloh, just below Mount Gerizim). At least thirty years had passed since Jacob made his vow in Bethel; around ten years had passed since he returned to the Promised Land. Yet Jacob still hadn’t returned to Bethel to fulfill his vow. Perhaps Jacob had become too comfortable where he settled, or perhaps he had forgotten his promise at Bethel. In any case, the Lord hadn’t forgotten. ...God came and spoke to Jacob, commanding him to return to Bethel and to make an altar to God who appeared to him when he fled from Esau decades earlier. Jacob ordered his family and all who were with him to put away their foreign gods and purify themselves, for they were going to Bethel. They handed over their idols and earrings used in idolatry, and Jacob hid them under the oak (or terebinth) near Shechem. As Jacob and his party traveled, God brought a great terror upon the nearby cities so that none of the inhabitants would move against the patriarch’s family. Eventually, Jacob and all who were with him arrived safely in Bethel (vv. 1–6). Even though Jacob had neglected his vow, the Lord continued to protect him and his family. [15]SOURCE

1980

Go back to Bethel! We need a revival in Christianity across America!!! Today's preachers (whether they be school administrators, Bible professors, missionaries, evangelists, pastors, et cetera) all need to GO BACK TO BETHEL. They need to fulfill their vow as ministers to faithfully serve God–by contending for the faith, exposing false prophets, preaching THE TRUTH and loving people with God's unconditional love. We all need to get right with God!!!

It is tragic that the clergy has been diminished to a mere profession instead of a divine calling from God. Today's preachers have horribly dropped the ball for God, going along with false prophets instead of exposing them! Case in point is Pastor Robert Jeffress (shameful pastor of the First Baptist Church of Dallas, Texas) who promotes and bids Godspeed to [16]that evil Jezebel false prophetess' Joyce Meyer. It is wickedness and apostasy!!!

False knowledge is more dangerous than ignorance! God's men are commanded to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY who subvert families with a false plan of salvation (Titus 1:9-14).

[17]

"The guilty conscience and the craving heart must both be brought to Jesus, for He alone can perfectly meet both the one and the other. He can remove, by His precious sacrifice, every stain from the conscience; and He can fill up, by His peerless person, every blank in the heart." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/08/bible-proof-that-dr-steve-pettit-is.html
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/hated_for_telling_the_truth.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/price_for_telling_the_truth.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/horrible_churches.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3

10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/sdas-works-based-assurance-of-salvation.html
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/the_day_of_the_lord.htm
13. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
15. https://appleeye.org/2019/09/10/jacobs-wrestling-partner-jesus-in-genesis-32-and-35/
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisYjexapBS5g8m7_0xAyPdJJRfIXxIWMauFzY378UVpk_F-O2jSvyYm7BJEutZ4I_28u6j-JC88bUYAZ5HVShmAXfrdnlhJk2Dpjt

---

3.6 June

3.6.1 It Is God's Gift To Be Able To Write Blogs For Jesus (2022-06-01 14:17)

2nd Corinthians 9:1, "For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous (more than is needed, desired or required) **for me to write to you:"**

Philippians 3:1, "Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, *but for you it is safe*."

2nd John 1:12, "*Having many things to write unto you*, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full."

3rd John 1:13, "*I had many things to write*, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:"

Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, *it was needful for me to write unto you*, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."

I love those tremendous Scripture passages. My mind is always thinking about truths, ideas and people that I pray for. God knows that I care. Little things are important. Our great God is not so high and holy (like many horrible pastors today), that He is too busy to pay attention to the details. If you pay attention dear reader, you will find that the Christians who care the most are the ones who pay attention to details. God pays attention to the small details. God sees every bird that falls from the sky (Matthew 10:29). God knows the exact changing number of hairs upon our head (Matthew 10:30). God sees when we lie down and when we get up from our bed, and He knows our every thought (Psalms 139:1-6). Nothing is hidden from the omniscient eyes of God almighty. **Hebrews 4:13, "**

Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

" Amen! Nothing is hidden from our awesome God!!!

I don't know about you, but I want to care about the LITTLE THINGS that matter. When I go to the grocery store, I always grab an empty cart in the parking lot to bring back in the store. I'm going that way anyway. It might seem like a small thing, but it is really a big thing, because it is caring. God cares! I see dozens of shopping carts left in store parking lots everywhere I go. That shows how selfish Americans have become. There is one that cometh after you friend!

I was thinking today of the wonderful gift God has given to me of writing website articles and blogs. There are so many unsaved, confused, lonely and hurting people in this world. A dear man wrote to me today, who thanked me for my website ministry. I never give out any names. Just so you know, I keep everything confidential that you tell me. He said that God had used my writings to help and bless his life. He spoke of trials and circumstances that took him to the bottom of life (I've been there!). I wrote back to encourage my dear brother in Christ, and shared with him helpful books on salvation, since he said he had concerns about Heaven. What a blessed privilege to be able to feed Jesus' sheep!!!

One of the most common things that I've been told over the years by my web visitors, is that they have emailed pastors who either didn't care, didn't respond or mistreated them. I thank God for the opportunity to help those rejected people. It matters how we treat people! It really does. I've learned that people just want to be loved, so let's love the hell out of them!!! God pity and deliver us from today's shallow, uncaring, superficial and phony type of Christianity at Pensacola Christian College, that doesn't care if someone is sleeping in Walmart's parking lot.

The first day that I met Pastor Jeff Redlin on July 4th, 2021, at the Campus Church picnic, I told him that I had just arrived from the island of Guam 36 hours earlier, and the hotel that I made reservations at a month ago, screwed me, leaving my homeless. So I told Pastor Redlin the truth that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot. I saw the startled look on his face, that he was surprised and thinking, and then he just walked away, not to return. Folks, that is not a caring pastor. That is not a spirit-filled man.

Pastor Jeff Redlin missed a wonderful blessed opportunity that God gave to him, who could have helped me that day, but he dropped the ball and blew it, leaving his Christian brother to sleep in Walmart's parking lot. With several hundred church members present at the picnic, I'm sure anybody would have helped me, if their pastor had simply asked them, but he didn't care at all. I don't hate Pastor Redlin, but I concluded after being ignored, mistreated and insulted by him in July of 2021 that he doesn't care about people.

When I told Pastor Redlin that I was divorced and lonely, and hoped to find a wife at Campus Church, he shamefully scolded me, jumping to the false conclusion that the only reason I came to Campus Church was to find a wife. That is a belligerent and foolish pastor. Something is terrible wrong with Jeff Redlin, for which he ought not be a pastor. A pastor needs to have God's unconditional love for everyone. You don't scold a 54 year old divorced man for saying that he hopes to find a wife. Jeff Redlin has a wife for comfort, sex, companionship and home-cooked meals. But I'm supposed to eat at McDonalds, relieve myself with a pillow and napkins, buy a dog for companionship and suffer loneliness for the rest of my life. This is the INSANE mindset of the entire Pensacola Christian College camp, for which they royally suck rotten eggs!!!

There is not a more hypocritical, unbalanced, unrealistic and unfair group today than the PCC camp. SHAME on Jeff Redlin! SHAME on Campus Church! SHAME on Pensacola Christian College, for berating and making single divorced people who hope to remarry feel like garbage. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 7:1-2, " Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. *Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband*."** There you have it, in plain English. Evidently Pastor Jeff Redlin would rather that a man go to the brothel for the rest of his life to cope with his libido.

Do you really think that our great God doesn't care about divorced people? Some people can live alone and live without carnal knowledge (physical intimacy), but most men cannot! Many divorced men will go to Hell one day, because they wouldn't have anything to do with the hypocrites at PCC. It is the same as Christians who believe that the earth if flat. Normal people who are lost without Jesus Christ WON'T listen to a flat-earth NUT when they try to preach the Gospel. I sure wouldn't! The Young Earth Creation heresy is another rotten apple. I have heard many unsaved people criticize Christian NUTS who believe that dinosaurs walked the earth 5,000 years ago. Folks, these may seem like little things, but God does not. These are important issues. Science, the Bible and common sense teach an Old Earth.

I don't enjoy using strong language at times when I write, but it needs to be done! At times I may seem rude and crude with my words, but it only because I am preaching THE TRUTH as it should be preached, direct, to the point and without compromise or apology! I am calling Pensacola Christian College out for the mistreatment of divorced people and former students. They owe me a big apology at PCC, for their horrible senior pastor who woefully lacks compassion! Jeff Redlin is the opposite of humble. He is full of sinful pride, ego and stubbornness to apologize and make things right. The only apology you'll ever get from Mr. Redlin will be full of excuses, and junk like: "It was unintentional." Redlin is a liar! He never did apologize for scolding me for hoping to find a wife at Campus Church. Pastor Redlin is not God, but he acts like it when he condemns people for being human (John 3:17).

I care about little things, which is exactly why I preach against phonies like Pastor Jeff Redlin, and I will continue to do so. It matters how we treat people. When someone asks me to pray for them, I PRAY FOR THEM!!! God knows that I have never once missed a rent payment in my life. Since 1993, I have never been late on paying a bill, except one time when the U.S.

Postal Service got lazy and someone failed to do their job, leaving the mailbox at O'Hare Airport in Chicago full for weeks. My credit card payment sat idle in their mailbox. As saints our testimony affects others. That is exactly what the inspired Holy Bible means in **Hebrews 12:14, "**

Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

" Paying our bills on time as Christians is important, because we are ambassadors for Christ here on earth (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21).

Before 1993, when I was struggling to find a good job, during the nationwide recession around 1990-1993, I had difficulty paying my bills. When for the first time I had some checks bounce in 1989, I immediately closed my checking account and for the next few years paid all my bills with Money Orders. You know what, I NEVER had another bad check bounce, because I didn't use checks anymore! It is easy to hit the bottom of one's bank account when you're always scraping close to the bottom. I've been there! **Psalms 37:21, "The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth."**

Little things are very important, not only to God, but also to other people with whom we interact. I bought some small pecans pies at a local gift store for a 91 year old lady in our church, just to let her know that I care. Jesus didn't spend His time selfishly thinking about Himself. The Bible says that He continually thought upon the things of OTHERS, thinking of ways that He could be a blessing. I'm confident that as a carpenter that Jesus fixed a lot of broken things for free, showing God's unconditional love, for He is God almighty and our blessed Savior (to those who have believed on Him - Romans 1:16).

All these shameful big name preachers today, like Pat Robertson and Benny Hinn, who dishonestly lie and con people out of their money are of the Devil (John 8:44). LIARS!!! Benny Hinn was proven a blatant fraud by the media many years ago. Pat Robertson and company have been lying to people for decades, falsely promising divine healing through their TV sets. Anytime that money is involved with God healing anyone, you KNOW that it is of the Devil (Acts 8:20). God's power is NOT for sale, and neither am I. My ministry labors are all for God. My preaching is none of my business, God alone tells me what to preach!!!

I THANK GOD with all my heart for allowing me to live to preach THE TRUTH, to write blogs and website articles to reach lost people for Jesus Christ. I THANK GOD for the wonderful gift and privilege to write blogs to FEED HIS SHEEP (John 21:17). I am just a humble, redeemed, broken, sinner, like anyone else. I do not claim to be a good Christian, but by God's grace I want to be. I long for the glorious day when my soul and spirit depart from this sinful flesh, to go to be with Jesus in eternity (2nd Corinthians 5:7-8). Jesus is worthy!!!

Years ago, around 1990, I had a car fall on me and I came within just second of dying. I had been replacing a deflective starter motor. I was working in the street in front of my father's Rescue Mission. I placed the weight of the car upon the jack, instead of lowering the car upon the two jack stands that I did have in place. When my creeper wheel got stuck on a pebble, I

pulled on the car to unstick the heel, and unknowingly toppled the car and jack stand over. I had the full weight of a Ford Toranado front-wheel drive vehicle weighing down upon me, with a creeper under me. I was suffocating quickly.

I couldn’t breathe, screaming for help in an empty neighborhood. I almost died that day.

But I thank God for a black man who heard me cries for help. With trembling hands he didn’

t know what to do. I knew that if I didn’t calm down, I would pass out and he wouldn’t know what to do, and I would have died. So while gasping for breath I explained for him to place the car jack under the frame, and to tighten the value and pump the jack handle. I THANK GOD for that dear man! I THANK GOD that he had enough mechanical know-how to work the jack. That man saved my life! I often think about all the people who wouldn’t have been saved, and how meaningless my life would have been, and I couldn’t have been a father to my four children, or a husband to my fie, had I died that frightening day. If it hadn’t been for that dear black man, I wouldn’t be writing this blog, and none of my 9 websites or 8 blogs would exist. So I THANK GOD for giving me a second chance at life, and much moreover, eternal life.

I love you dear friend, whoever you may be. God loves everyone, saved or lost, and so should we as God’s children. God pity the foolish preacher who teaches his congregation to hate anyone! We must hate sin, but never people. We ought to never accept the sin with the sinner, nor reject the sinner with the sin. People just want to be loved. **Jude 1:22, “And of some have compassion, making a difference:”**

1986

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhj8-d4Hkx7dHfOp3PQXCnqnJ5qwHw1CriKCb0nZ5ySioieBqOg47lmEOrhkVjPc2TAqSGriNXO7NezViASWNNn6PNQmlGT0sIJYIZ

3.6.2 The Hoax Of Having To Turn From Sins To Be Saved (2022-06-04 15:48)

Psalms 130:3, “

If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

”

In nearly every church that we attend today, we hear the Devil’s poisonous lie that in order to get to Heaven, you must repent “of your sins,” which is nowhere taught in the inspired King James Bible.

In nearly every church today, and the apostate Bible colleges that mistrain today’s theologically perverse pastors, you will hear the Devil’s lie that to be saved you must turn away from your sins to be saved.

Yet, there is no such teaching found in the inspired King James Bible. I intentionally mention the King James Bible, because many of the [1]Devil’s modern Bible versions corrupt the Scripture, adding words that God did not add (Proverbs 30:5-6). Please don’t use any Bible other than the inspired King James Bible. It will require that you study to understand it, but you will be getting THE TRUTH.

The obvious truth is that NO ONE has ever turned away from a lifestyle of sinning. Even the best of Christians still sin many times a day. In fact, we sin every second of the day. We are in a continual state of being a sinner! You are woefully in error if you think that you appear righteous in God's eyes when you are not engaged in doing something sinful. We were born in sin! **Psalms 51:5, " Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. "**

NO ONE has ever turned from their sins. **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** It is a Satanic idea that anyone could ever please God by forsaking a sinful lifestyle as a requirement to receive His free gift of eternal life. The only requirement of God for a human being to be saved is to realize that you are a guilty sinner in need of a Savior. Thus realizing your need you put your trust in Jesus Christ to be born-again. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, *not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law*, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: "**

Fools like pastors' Marty Herron, Chuck Phelps, Steve Pettit, Gary Walton and John MacArthur, are sending people to Hell with their demonic false plan of salvation. You cannot get to Heaven by partial faith in Christ PLUS keeping the law. As we just clearly read in Philippians 3:9, we are NOT saved by our own righteousness, WHICH IS OF THE LAW. Those deadly preachers today who falsely teach that you must "turn away from your sinful ways" to receive God's free gift of eternal life, are LIARS!!!

To the carnal man who is not a child of God, it seems reasonable that to get to Heaven you must first give up your desire to wilfully commit sin, and forsake a life of sinning. That does seem reasonable from a human point of view. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 3:5, "**

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and *lean not unto thine own understanding*. **"** These foolish neo-evangelical pastors today in the shameful Bob Jones University camp, Southern Baptist Convention, Faith Bible College And Theological Seminary and umpteen more corrupt organizations, are leaning upon their own understanding, not trusting the Lord.

The FACT of the matter is that nowhere does the Bible teach you must try to stop sinning to be saved. The very idea is offensive to the precious blood that Jesus shed on the cross to pay for our sins! JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Listen dear friend, God's gift of salvation is NOT a reward or exchange of some sort, where you are required to give something in return to Christ for His payment for your sins. Jesus shed His blood and died on the cross to purchase our redemption, because you and I were guilty sinners under the curse of the Old Testament law. **Galatians 3:10, "For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them."**

We were all cursed from birth because of our sinful nature. When you get saved, by faith alone in Jesus Christ, then you are no longer under the curse of the law, you are now and forever under God's saving grace. **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**

" A believer cannot fall from grace. As God's children, we can only fall IN GRACE, but never FROM GRACE! Only the unsaved person has fallen from God's saving grace (Galatians 5:4), which is what has happened to Marty Herron, Steve Pettit and Gary Walton

—they have all fallen from God's grace, unable to go to Heaven as long as they think that a person must keep the law (i.e., turn from your sins) to be saved.

So please don't make the same damnable error friend. Salvation is solely of the Lord.

1988

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

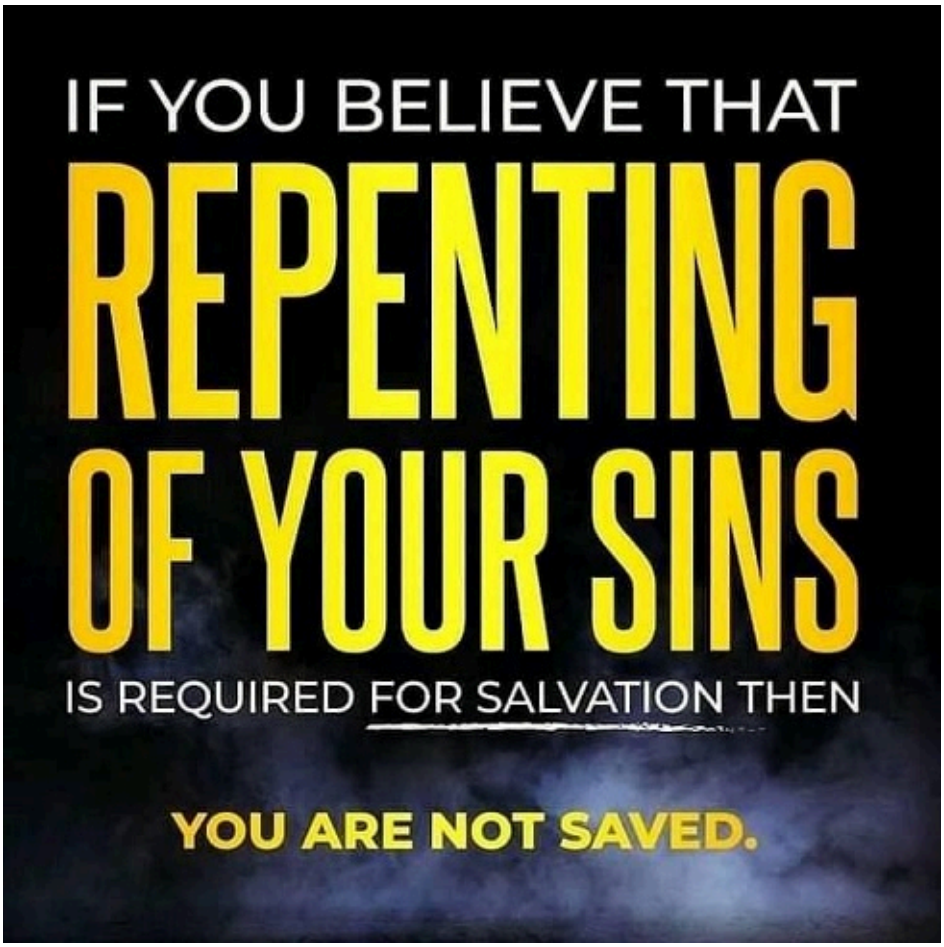
Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjMHIeCEs-_vbKvpweoTGNx5vMYougG8xl4MMwDBb8WxjyzJjsicClrWRp5yYv89-9LhW8ZlsW4CfNuFhuuxJluM-bqG1SkbhrXM4P

3.6.3 How To Have A Soul Winning Church (2022-06-05 15:09)

Chapter Five from the book: "Let's Baptize More Converts," by Pastor Jack Hyles...

Everything we do in the church should have behind it the underlying passion that men are lost and must be saved if they go to Heaven. Soul-winning churches must be made up of soul-winning ingredients. One cannot use pink and white brick in a building and have a red brick building. A housewife cannot use sand, red clay and mud and make an angel food cake. Neither can our churches leave off soul-winning ingredients and have in the end soul-winning churches.

Let us notice the necessary ingredients if one is to have a soul-winning church.

1. A Soul-Winning Pastor

It is utter folly to think that a soul-winning church could exist without a soul-winning pastor. Someone has said that everything rises and falls on leadership. If a church is to be a warm, evangelistic, soul-winning institution, it must be led by a soul winning pastor. Would God that every pulpit committee in America when seeking a pastor would settle for nothing less than a man who is an active soul winner.

“Is he married?”

“Does he have curly hair?”

“What seminary did he attend?”

“How old is he?”

“How many children does he have?”

“Is he handsome?”

These and many other questions are asked concerning the choosing of a new pastor when a pulpit is vacant. Oh, may God help us to ask, “Is he a soul winner?”

2. Soul-Winning Deacons

If a church is going to be a soul-winning institution, it must of necessity have soul-winning ingredients. The second of these ingredients must be soul-winning deacons. Far too many churches consider the financial standing of a man when choosing him to be a deacon. Being a businessman does nor make a man qualified to be a deacon. Being a successful politician, an influential banker, or a wealthy financier should give a man no advantage at all over any other man when it comes to choosing a deacon.

Literally hundreds of churches do not have one active soul winner on the board, and yet, hope somehow that this kind of an ingredient, added to others of similar weaknesses, will in the end bring a soul-winning church. This, of course, is foolishness.

At the First Baptist Church in Hammond, we have sixty fine, consecrated deacons. These men are not chosen because of their financial standing, their social position, or educational background, but rather because of their love for the Word of God and the compassion for lost souls. Let us choose soul-winning deacons.

1990

3. A Soul-Winning Staff

The idea of hiring specialists for a staff is a dangerous one. To be sure, a music director should know music. A secretary should be able to type. The youth director should have a heart for young people. And the custodian should use a broom. But this should not end their responsibilities.

At First Baptist Church, we require every staff member to be a soul winner and spend at least four hours a week in personal soul winning. We would not want someone leading our choir in "Send the Light," "Rescue the Perishing," "Where Be Leads Me I Will Follow," and other great songs who is not a soul winner. I would not want anyone typing my letters who was not a soul winner. How foolish it is to think that we can hire a pastor who is not a soul winner, ordain deacons because of their community standing, employ a staff of specialists and end up with a soul-winning church. If this is true, then two plus two equals eighteen.

4. Soul-Winning Members

According to the Great Commission, we are to teach new converts to go and get others converted. How sad it is that in many churches it is years before a Christian knows how to be a soul winner. And many a Christian, it is sad to say, never learns to be a soul winner. He simply is not taught. He is taught church doctrine, the Articles of Faith, and even church history, but not soul winning. Yet, many churches guilty of this error would consider themselves soul-winning churches, or at least desirous of becoming so.

At our new members' reception, when we welcome new members into our church family, we give them a copy of my book, Let's Go Soul Winning. This gives them a step-by-step set of instructions as to how to win a soul to Christ. The following Sunday night they are taught how to win souls. This is the first thing that our new members learn.

It is not unusual for a person to be winning souls to Christ within the first week or two after he is saved and many of our converts will win a dozen or more in the first month. This is the New Testament pattern.

The woman at the well of Sychar in John chapter 4 did not wait until she had a Bible institute diploma before going to Sychar and bringing people to Jesus. Andrew did not wait for a seminary degree before bringing Peter to Jesus, in John 1. Let us teach our new Christians how to become soul winners, and have a soul-winning membership.

5. Soul-Winning Worship

A pastor chosen because of his good looks, a deacon board chosen because of financial position, a staff chosen to be a group of experts and specialists, an untrained membership, and a ritualistic, formal Sunday morning worship service, do not equal a soul-winning church. If we are to have the pie, we must have the ingredients. If we reach the result, we must use the means.

Perhaps nothing hinders soul winning any more in our churches than our misconception of what worship really is. The Old Testament idea that God lives in the church house and that we come by to see Him every Sunday, making us enter the church as we would a morgue, and behave ourselves as at a funeral, is certainly discouraging to New Testament evangelism

and personal soul winning. If we plan to have Billy Sunday results, we had better have Billy Sunday services. If we plan to have an evangelistic end, we had better use evangelistic means.

Now it may be that you do not want an evangelistic church. If this be true, then, you certainly have a right to use non-evangelistic methods. But for one to say he wants an evangelistic church and use methods foreign to such results is inconsistency. Let us have dignity in our services. Let them be planned decently and in order. Let there be true Bible reverence, but not the ritualistic order of service we have borrowed from Catholicism which tends to deaden our services, drive away the common man, and lessen soul winning and evangelistic fervor.

6. A Soul-Winning Mission Program

If we are to build soul-winning churches, we must build them abroad as well as at home. It is not enough to give great sums of money to foreign missions and not see to it that the foreign missionaries are winning souls. Often times a church will boast concerning the thousands of dollars it gives to foreign missions, and will actually get fewer souls saved for its money than a church that gives much less to real warm-hearted evangelistic missionaries. We should see to it the kind of work our missionaries do overseas is typical of the kind of work we are trying to do at home.

For a number of years now we have required each missionary supported by the First Baptist Church to fill out a questionnaire annually. He must sign a statement as to his doctrinal soundness, personal separation from the world, and loyalty to the First Baptist Church. He must give a report of his soul-winning and evangelistic efforts. A missionary who is not majoring on soul winning is dropped from our budget. Of course, we do not leave him stranded on the field. If he is completely dependent upon our support, we wait until his next furlough. I am simply saying that every ingredient of a soul-winning church should be a soul-winning ingredient if we are to have the desired end.

7. Soul-Winning Music

Few things in our churches have done as much to steal the spirit of evangelism as has our music. If one would have Billy Sunday results, perhaps he should try Homer Rodeheaver music. If one would want the results of Moody, perhaps he should sing the songs of Sankey. The kind of music that tends to build soul-winning churches is that kind which has been tested and tried in revivals – the kind which the people know and love; the kind which moves the heart and not the head, the kind whose words bring out the deep truths of the Word of God.

We use no anthems in the First Baptist Church. It is not because we do not like them but because we feel they are not conducive to soul winning and evangelism. We sing the songs such as “Rescue the Perishing,” “Blessed Assurance,” “How Firm a Foundation,” “The Old Rugged Cross,” “There Is Power in the Blood,” “At Calvary,” “At the Cross,” “Send the Light,” etc. Yes, these songs are sung on Sunday morning as well as Sunday evening. We do not delegate the Sunday morning service to God the Father and the Sunday evening service to Jesus Christ. We use the same type music in all of our services, believing that the Gospel should be preached on Sunday morning as well as Sunday night, and that Gospel music should be used if Gospel results are desired.

One danger here is for the pastor to leave the music entirely up to the music director. I

do not mean that the music director should have no freedom. However, I do mean that the pastor should realize it is his right to have veto power. The general type music should be approved by the pastor. It would do many pastors and churches good to reconsider their musical program and see that it is the type music that will bring soul-winning results.

8. A Soul-Winning Invitation

There is an old spiritual that says, " Ev'rybody talkin' about Heaven ain't going there." We could paraphrase it and say, "A lot of folks talking about soul winning ain't doing it."

If a church is to be a soul-winning church, there should be a fifty-two-week-a-year consistency in its program of soul winning. Invitations should be given both morning and evening and a burden and compassion should be evident at every invitation. I fear the trend toward simply asking interested people to seethe pastor after the service, where no invitation hymn is sung and no sincere heart appeal is made for people to come to Jesus Christ.

Let us train soul winners to work with converts. Let us study carefully the invitations of the great revival meetings of the past. If we would have revival results perennially, let us have evangelistic invitations regularly.

9. An Evangelistic Budget

Check the budget of the average church and you will be surprised how little money is spent for soul-winning purposes. Oh, yes, we say we believe in soul winning, and at The same time spend our money for other purposes. As we draw up our budgets, let us support schools that train soul winners, missionaries who are soul winners, local mission projects that are after souls, and pay the salaries of staff members who win souls. Include in the budget such soul-winning ministries as bus routes, rescue mission, tracts, etc.

l0. A Soul-Winning Schedule

I have reviewed and read many church calendars. After reading them it is not hard to understand why our churches are not soul-winning institutions. Check the average schedule of activities for a typical church. It will include a mixed bowling league, the men's soft ball team, the ladies aid, the children's party, the youth skating party. See how many times you see anything mentioned concerning a soul-winning activity.

The poorest attended meetings of the average church are the visitation meetings. Ten times as many people will work in the church kitchen as will work on the church field. We pastors certainly find ourselves guilty as we plan our church programs. We preach on soul winning and schedule it right out of the church. We have plenty of time for all of our meetings and plenty of people attend, but so little time for soul winning. Yet we preach on soul winning and say we want a soul-winning church.

We want to choose a pastor because of the vocabulary, deacons because they are rich, have members that have not been taught, budgets that bypass evangelism, ritualistic worship, long-haired music, brief invitations, and using those as ingredients, pull out of the oven a soul-winning church. Brethren, it simply will not work.

11. Soul-Winning Organization

Here is a sore spot and a hindrance to building a great soul-winning church. Laymen who work hard all day and have a limited number of hours to serve the Lord or the church find themselves using these hours in unnecessary committee activity and finding themselves with no hours left to go soul winning.

It does not take a committee of five to put the flowers on the Lord's Supper table every Sunday morning. It does not take a committee of ten to tell the music director what the special should be on Sunday. It does not take a committee of three to put an ad in the newspaper every Saturday. Why couldn't these same people organize soul-winning committees, rescue mission committees, tract committees, house-to-house committees, visitation committees, etc., thereby utilizing what spare time the laymen do have in the fulfilling of the Great Commission.

We have trained churches full of specialists who attend every meeting except the soul-winning meeting; do church work, and yet, not the work that Jesus called us to do; and have a form of godliness but know nothing of the power thereof. The average church is so bogged down with too much organization that the people simply do not have time to carry out the Great Commission in their individual lives. Yet, we wonder why we do not have stalwart people; we wonder why the prayer meeting attendance is down; we wonder why the number of baptisms are down. We weep, and oftentimes even pray, over our lack of soul-winning fervor and at the same time organize soul winning out the back door of the church. Brethren, our people simply do not have time to win souls when they are committed to committees that have little or no purpose for existence.

At the First Baptist Church in Hammond we have helped to solve this problem by having many deacons and choosing each of our church officers from the board of deacons. Our board of deacons meet regularly and when our deacons are in session, every committee and officer in our church is present. There is no such thing, then, as a week-night committee meeting in our church. We operate on the democratic principle. The deacons are advisors, the church votes the decisions for the business matters on the floor of the church, and the membership is trained to do the thing that Jesus left us here to do.

12. Soul-Winning Liabilities

To be sure there are many liabilities that come with a soul-winning church. A soul-winning church may be a little noisier than the average church because it will have a lot of poor people there who are unaccustomed to coming to church. It will take them a while to learn how to behave as they should. Then a soul-winning church will also have more dropouts than a church that is not evangelistic. The more babies you have, the more likely you are to lose one.

The same is true in a home. If a couple wants to have clean walls, no dirty diapers, no baby clothes hanging on the line, no burping on a clean dress, no broken vases, no fingerprints on the mirrors, and no hand prints on the towels, then it is best they have no children. With children comes these liabilities. But blessed be God, they are worth every one of them! So are the souls of men worth the price we pay.

Pastor Jack Hyles baptizing new converts

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcWCXWqsR_0Izro_66b0mhlMSHbVlZmZf9VkZ8s00BmqiI69fMGmCJiSloppvSn_3eEtR7mmtwGwA7uGWm3alnIFx_BnUh47OT1B5

3.6.4 The Jews Couldn't Perfectly Keep The Law, And Neither Can You Turn Away From Your Sins To Be Saved (2022-06-08 00:30)

Romans 2:11-16, "For there is no respect of persons with God. For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; (*For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified*. For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;) In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel."

Under the Mosaic law, the Jews were required by God to observe numerous ceremonial laws. These were not laws required to get to Heaven, but to avoid national judgment if the Jews didn't obey God. This is why God chastised His people in Babylonian captivity for 70 years (1 year for every 7 years the Jews failed to keep the Sabbath Day). No one has ever been saved by works, nor by partial faith in Christ plus works (Acts 10:43).

Romans 3:19-20 plainly tells us that the primary PURPOSE for the Old Testament law of Moses was to give men THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. This was necessary so that seeing their sinfulness, the law of God would bring men to Christ to be saved by grace through faith (Galatians 3:24-26). But many of the Jews didn't understand this truth because they viewed the things of God from an unsaved carnal viewpoint:

> 1st Peter 2:5-8, "Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore

which believe he is precious: *but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed*."

As we just read, the unsaved Jew who knowingly rejected the truth of the coming Messiah, remained in darkness, and Christ to them became as a stumbling block. In His great love for man, God the Father sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16). The coming Messiah (Jesus Christ) was supposed to be the chief cornerstone for the Jews, upon which everything else in the house of God would be built. But by rejecting the blessed Savior, the Jews instead made Christ a stumbling block and a rock of offence.

As we enter into the New Testament, we see these type of unsaved religious Jews, attempting to keep the law of Moses to merit Heaven. They utterly failed to grasp the true purpose of the Mosaic law, which was to show men their sinnership, to bring them to Christ to be saved by God's grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

In the Epistle of Romans, the Apostle Paul is writing to the believers at Rome (Romans 1:6-7), but he teaches them the truth, just in case some of them are not really saved:

Romans 2:12-15, "For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law; (*For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified*. For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)"

Many preachers misunderstand verse 13, teaching that we must keep the law to be saved. Evangelist Dan Corner on the internet is one such infidel, who preaches a counterfeit gospel, damning men's souls to Hell. Dan Corner cites Romans 2:13 to support his false teaching that works are necessary to get to Heaven. But kindly said, Dan is woefully ignorant of the Bible.

In the preceding Scripture passage, Paul is saying that whether a person is aware of the Ten Commandments of not, they are still guilty for breaking them. For the ignorant person who hasn't heard the Bible, God has still given them a moral conscience to guild them, so that all men are without excuse. That is why even in the remote pagan jungles of tribal groups in Africa and places around the world, sinful people still know what is wrong and that all wrongdoing must be paid for, so they cut and torture themselves as a form of penance, and even in some cases have sacrificed their children or themselves in an attempt to cleanse away the evil, hoping to redeem themselves. Man's need is God's proof!

The Pharisees and other religious Jews in New Testament times, were trying to keep the law of Moses to get to Heaven. But here in Romans chapter two the Apostle Paul rebukes them, teaching them in verse 13 that in order to get to Heaven, you actually must keep the law. It is not enough to merely hear the law, which is all that the Jews were doing! They were breaking God's commandments, but foolishly thought they could still get to Heaven in their false religion. They had utterly failed to understand the reason for which God gave His law in the first place, which is to show mankind our hopelessness because of sin, and our desperate need for the Savior (Galatians 3:24-26).

1996

Dear reader, this is exactly what is happening still today in fake churches around the world. Unsaved religious people are trying to get to Heaven by partial faith in Christ plus turning away from their sins. But that is not even possible! Just as the Jews failed to perfectly keep God's law, so also cannot anyone today repent of their sins. Even the best Christian still lives a lifestyle of sin, as evidenced by Paul's struggle with the sinful flesh in Romans 7:14-25.

NO ONE has ever turned away from their sins! You may have exchanged sins like adultery, homosexuality, theft and murder for the milder sins of gossip, envy, slander, indifference, hatred and not praying for others, but you are still just as much a dirty sinner in God's sight. The ONLY difference between the holiest Christian and the unholiest sinner is the redeeming precious blood of Jesus Christ!!! You and I have no righteousness of our own (Isaiah 64:6). God alone is the believer's righteousness, which is through faith in Jesus (Philippians 3:9).

Paul makes it clear in Romans 2:12-15 that no one is without sin. We are all wicked!!! If someone wants to get to Heaven through keeping the law, then they must actually keep it! They cannot break the law even one time!!! **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.**

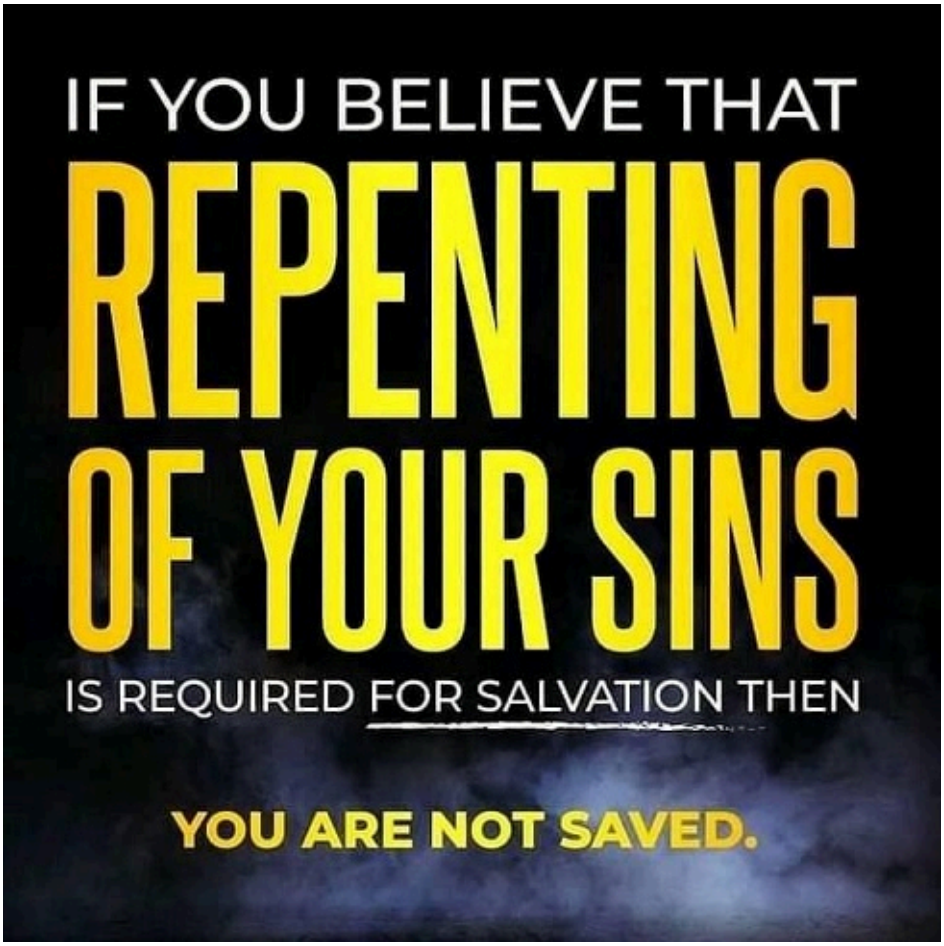
" This should make it very obvious dear reader that NO ONE has ever gone to Heaven by keeping the law of God, because no one ever has perfectly kept it except Jesus Christ (Matthew 5:17). Jesus perfectly obeyed the Mosaic law, because He is sinless (

Hebrews 4:16

). That is why ONLY Jesus could be the acceptable perfect Lamb of God, who sacrificed Himself for us (John 1:29; Romans 5:6-9). What a Savior!!!

My friend, if those Jews in Paul's time couldn't perfectly keep the law to merit Heaven, then neither can you! The very idea that a person must turn away from their sinful behavior to be saved is of the Devil. It is tommyrot, poppycock and balderdash! Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible tell anyone to "repent of your sins" to be saved. The word "repent" is mentioned in several places in the Bible, but most of the time is NOT concerning salvation. For example: Repentance is not mentioned in Acts 16:30-31, when Paul and Silas simply told the curious Roman jailer to "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ" to be saved.

Neither is any form of repentance mentioned in the Apostle Paul's definition of **"the gospel"** in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, which he received directly by revelation from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12). Neither is the word "repent" mentioned even once in the entire Gospel of John, which book of the Bible was exclusively written to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that we might believe and be saved (John 20:31). How silly and foolish it is then, to take just a very small collection of obscure Scripture passages, to base a new doctrine on them that demands for lost people to forsake sinful behavior to get to Heaven. It is simply another Devil's lie. The only thing that you need to repent of to be saved is the only thing that can keep a man out of Heaven, and that is UNBLIEF (Hebrews 4:2).



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEghrEjjX8LmcipoKsasfx3UrL893L1CHKK5Md6z_yRdg5u-G4w6bv1i6ry7oMFaB3jaqJEARiyVUSr_R3wp4eXHeT09FpoCWGygumM

3.6.5 Romans Chapter 10 Is About Individual Salvation, And Not The Future Salvation Of The Physical Nation Of Israel (2022-06-14 18:11)

Romans 10:9-11, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."

There is a horrible false teaching circulating on the internet and in many churches today, which errantly teaches that Romans chapter 10 has nothing to do with the spiritual salvation of the Jews (and the Gentiles too for that matter). This Zionist heresy claims that Romans chapter 10 only refers to the future physical salvation of the nation of Israel, and not to individual Jews. I couldn't disagree more, for several reason:

1. ***Paul was not writing to Israel, but to believers*.** The Epistle of Romans according to Romans 1:7 was written **"To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ."**

Paul was not writing to Israel, but to believers. Paul makes his appeal to them to preach the Gospel to the unsaved Jews:

> **Romans 10:14-15, "How then shall they [the Jews] call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"**

Clearly, Paul is recruiting soulwinners from Rome to preach the Gospel to Israel. Certainly, Romans 10 is about eternal salvation. The only salvation which God offers to blind Israel today is to be graffed back into to their olive tree by faith. Romans 11:23, "And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again." But all Jews who refuse to believe on Jesus Christ will go to burn in Hell forever, without hope. There has always been only ONE plan of salvation, which is through faith in Christ. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** People in the Old Testament (both Jews and Gentiles) were saved by faith alone (Genesis 15:6; Habakkuk 2:4).

2. ***The entire chapter of Romans 10 is definitely about spiritual salvation*.** I strongly disagree with those who think Romans 10 has nothing to do with being born-again. The first few verses of Romans 10 plainly reveal that the author is absolutely talking about salvation. **Romans 10:1-4, "Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** The apostle Paul is saying that Judaism (keeping the Mosaic law) is a false plan of salvation. Paul addresses this same falsehood of Judaism in the Epistle of Galatians (Galatians 3:1-3; 5:4). Paul asserts in **Romans 10:4, "Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth." Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Paul's earnest desire was for those Jews who were trying to merit Heaven through works (keeping the Mosaic law), to repent (change their mind) and come to Christ by faith alone to be saved. This is very clearly the message of Romans 10. Paul's desire was for Judaizers to get saved. Romans 10:5-10 contrasts the righteousness which comes from keeping the law (which no man has ever achieved because NO ONE can perfectly keep the law), versus the righteousness of God which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Philippians 3:9). Salvation is a matter of the heart, to **"BELIEVE ON HIM" (John 6:28-29, 40). John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

3. ***Those who claim that Romans 10 only applies to the physical salvation of the nation of Israel are basing an entire doctrine on a single passage of Scripture*.** I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Romans 10:9-10 is an obscure passage. That is, it raises questions and can be interpreted different ways. The Gospel of John according to John 20:31 is God's Gospel tract, **"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that**

believing ye might have life through his name." Nowhere in the Gospel of John is the reader taught to confess, call, pray, repent of sins, invite Christ into our life, get water baptized, run the race, follow Christ as "Lord," nor anything else, except to "BELIEVE ON HIM" (Jesus Christ). In chapter's 19 and 20 we read about Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection, which is "the Gospel" according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, by which all who believe are saved. Thus, we can logically conclude that in Romans 10:9-10 Paul was simply saying that a believer confesses with their mouth as a result of having believed in their heart. Jesus said in

Luke 6:45, "A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh." Out of the heart the mouth speaketh. That is all that I believe Paul is simply saying in Romans 10:9-10. We must be careful not to add words to what the Bible plainly says (Proverbs 30:5-6). Romans 10:4 and Romans 10:10 are clear and plain that a person is saved by BELIEVING IN THEIR HEART on the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 16:30-31). The proponents of the heresy that Romans 10 only refers to the future salvation of the NATION of Israel, claim that since confession is required to be saved here, that this passage cannot refer to spiritual salvation by faith alone in Christ. However, as I have just shown you from the Bible, Paul wasn't requiring confession with your mouth to be saved; but rather, he was simply saying that we confess Christ audibly as saints because of the faith in our heart. Not one verse in Romans chapter 10, nor anywhere else in the Bible that I can find, teaches that Jews will need to publicly confess Christ in the future for their physical nation to be saved. That is a strange doctrine!!! Jesus said that out of the abundance of a man's heart the mouth speaketh. Again, a good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

4. ***God is not a respecter of person*.** In my humble opinion, it is a mistake to say that Romans 10 only applies to Israel. **Romans 10:12-13, "For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** Clearly, God is no respecter of persons and does not differentiate between Jews and Gentiles (Galatians 3:28-29). God desires for all men to be saved, and will save WHOSOEVER believes (relies upon) the "Good News" (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ. Again, the Apostle Paul didn't write his epistle of Romans to Israel, but to all the saints in Rome (Romans 1:7). In **Romans 10:1** Paul said, **"Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved."** Notice that Paul didn't use the pronoun "ye," but "they." He is grammatically writing in the third person here, speaking about the Jews, not to the Jews. Paul desires for Israel to be spiritually saved.

5. ***God will restore the physical nation of Israel when Jesus Christ returns after the 7-year Tribulation*.** God raised up Babylon to destroy Jerusalem in 586 BC, ending the kingdom of Israel. We learn in Hosea 3:4-5 that God will someday in the future restore the physical nation of Israel, when a remnant of Jews turn toward God through faith in Jesus Christ. God destroyed the physical nation of Israel because of His people's spiritual harlotry with idols. First with the destruction of the northern kingdom by Assyria in 722 BC; and then in 586 BC by Babylon. But God is not done with the nation of Israel, He will restore the physical nation someday. However, only born-again Jews and Gentile (who are all ONE in Christ the Bible says in Galatians 3:28-29) will inhabit the rebuilt nation of Israel. No Christ-rejecting Jew will ever enter into God's Kingdom, nor enter into Heaven, nor enter into the Promised Land in the future; but rather, they will be cast by the angels

into the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). Jews do NOT have a separate or different plan of salvation than do the Gentiles. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** ALL the prophets testified of salvation through faith in the coming Messiah.

6. ***To say that Romans 10 only applies to the future salvation of Israel is to say that there are two Gospels*.** This doctrine is strange indeed. Proponents of the lie that Romans 10 has nothing to do with spiritual salvation, believe that future Jews will be required by God to audibly and publicly CONFESS with their mouth Jesus Christ to facilitate the salvation of the NATION of Israel. But the Bible does NOT teach that at all. **Hosea 3:4-5, "For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim: *Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God*, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days."** God will restore the true nation of Israel when the Jews repent of their unbelief and BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ. They will not have a different plan of salvation than Gentiles or Jews do presently. There has always been only one plan of salvation, which is through faith in Christ (Acts 10:43; Romans 4:4-7).

Romans 10 makes it clear that a man is saved by believing the Gospel in his heart. We know that public confession is not necessary to be saved, because among the chief rulers **"many believed on Him"** to be saved in John 12:42-43, **"but they did not confess Him"** for fear of persecution from the religious Pharisees. The Bible says they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God, but they were still saved, because they believed on Christ. One proponent of the Romans 10 Israel heresy, insisted to me that those chief rulers didn't really get saved in John 12:42-43. Dear reader, that is preposterous! The Bible says many believed on Him. If you don't think they got saved, then what would be the purpose of John telling us they BELIEVED? Yes, they most certainly did get saved. And if you don't believe they got saved, maybe you're not saved, because the only thing which God requires to get to Heaven is simple childlike faith in the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. Dear friend, one big thing that I have learned in my 42 years of being a born-again believer is that the Bible is very simple. Anytime that someone starts complicating the Word of God, you know that they have got it WRONG!!!

We can only logically conclude that **"confess with thy mouth"** in Romans 10:9-10 refers to confessing Jesus because we have believed in our heart. In other words, we don't confess Christ audibly to be saved; but rather, because we are saved. This is NOT required to be saved; but rather, it is simply a natural thing that many people choose to do. What if a person was mute, and couldn't speak? Does that mean they cannot be saved? Does that mean God makes an exception for them? That would be silly. There is and always has been, and always will be, only ONE GOSPEL. **Galatians 1:6, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:***

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ." As we just read, there is only ONE GOSPEL. If people had been saved differently in the Old Testament, then the Bible would have said so, but it doesn't. If people will be saved differently in the future, then the Bible would have said so, but it doesn't. It is ridiculous to separate the future physical restoration of Israel, from the saving Gospel of grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ. God will not save any unbelieving Jews! They will be utterly destroyed and cast into Hell forever. Romans 2:28-29 is very clear that only born-again Jews are true Jews in God's sight:

Romans 2:28-29, "For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God."

Unbelieving Jews are mere sinners bound for Hell. Saved Jews are of the spiritual seed of Abraham, and so are ALL Gentiles of the Spiritual seed of Abraham. **Galatians 3:29, " And *if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed*, and heirs according to the promise. "**

Beware of Zionist heresy (both political and theological) that idolizes manmade Israel since 1948. God promised to restore the nation of future Israel when the Jews repent toward God, which hasn't happened yet, and won't happen until Christ's Second Coming (Hosea 3:4-5). No unsaved Jew will ever go to Heaven, nor see the Promised Land in the future. Romans 10:9-10 refers to being born-again, by simply trusting Jesus Christ as one's Savior, believing that He died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and then miraculously resurrected three days later. This is the *Gospel*, the *Good News*, or *Glad Tidings*, by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Just because the Apostle Paul mentions, that those who believe on Christ to be saved make a public declaration of their faith with their mouth, doesn't in any way contradict or change God's simple plan of salvation. I agree with Pastor Max Younce's interpretation of this passage. The Jews had been warned by the wicked unsaved religious Pharisees, that anyone who confessed Christ would be kicked out of the synagogue (John 12:42-43). So Paul in Romans 10:9-10 is countering that evil rule, simply saying that it is normal for a person to confess with their mouth, their faith in Christ after they've been saved, and Paul encourages them TO DO SO. Every child of God should confess publicly our faith in Jesus Christ. But if we don't, we are still secure and safe in God's promise of eternal life, which is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18).

Paul wasn't adding a new requirement to the Gospel just for the Jews, nor was he referring to the physical salvation of the future nation of Israel, which is absurd. It is very clear from Romans 10:1-4 that Paul is absolutely speaking about getting saved here, individually. It is bizarre to me, that anyone would totally ignore this beautiful passage of Scripture in Romans 10:1-4, to say that verses 9 and 10 have nothing to do with being born-again.

The apostle goes on in versus 10 through 15 to say that a lost sinner ultimately cannot be saved unless they have a preacher. Lost sinners need THE GOSPEL!!! Again, how in the world can anyone ignore all this truth and claim that Romans 10 only applies to the physical salvation in the nation of Israel? Zionism rots the brain! Please run from the retarded Zionist garbage circulating on the internet, religious colleges and in many churches today. Jews are no better than Gentiles, nor does God have a more earnest desire in His heart for Jews to be saved than Gentiles. The inhabitants of Heaven rejoice just as loud and exuberantly when an African American gets saved than some Jewish rabbi. God is no respecter of persons!

What about **Romans 10:12-13, "For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.**

***For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*."**

When I got saved at age 13, I called upon the Lord in my soul. That is, I asked Jesus to save me, and He gratefully did. Now, I was saved before I even cried out to Christ, because I already believed on Him just seconds before. The word

“call” here doesn’t mean to pray. In old English it was standard for businesses to say: “Please call again!” That simply meant that they hoped you would return and give them the privilege to serve you.

God wants to save all sinners (2nd Peter 3:9), even the vilest of mass-murdering criminals. Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). That means He died for you too! It would be God’s privilege to save even the worst sinner upon the face of the earth. But the only way anyone can be saved is through faith in Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.**

” Romans 10:13-17 simply reinforces the truth in Romans 10:9-10, that in order for a person to come to Christ, they must believe in their heart. You don’t get saved when you call, but when you believe. However, it is a normal response to hearing the Gospel that someone would be compelled to call upon the name of the Lord to be saved. But truthfully, they got saved the first moment that they BELIEVED, which is exactly what the entire Gospel of John teaches (John 6:28-29; 40).

Acts 2:41, “Then *they that gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.” Those 3,000 sinners were instantly saved simply when they GLADY RECEIVED HIS WORD. What word? Well of course, THE GOSPEL which the Apostle Peter preached unto them on the Day of Pentecost. **Galatians 3:2,**

“This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?* ” I love that verse!

I love it!

I love it!

I love it!!! The Apostle Paul in his epistle to the churches of Galatian, just wanted to know one thing from them

—How did you get saved? Paul asked them how they received the indwelling Holy Spirit (i.e., how did they get saved). Was it by the KEEPING OF THE LAW (aka, “turn away from your sins to be saved” lie); or was it by the HEARING OF FAITH? Boy, I sure love the simplicity of the Gospel. What Paul means is that a sinner gets saved by simply placing their faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ when we hear it preached.

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:1-2, “Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.**

For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

” For 40 long years the Jews heard the Gospel preached unto them by Moses, but they didn’t have any faith in what they heard, so they perished in the Wilderness and sadly went to Hell. I love these simple passages of Scripture, which show us how easy it is to be saved to go to Heaven. Can anyone actually claim that Romans chapter 10 has nothing to do with God’s gift of eternal life? **Romans 10:4 plainly says,**

“For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness*to every one that believeth*.

” This Bible verse applies to every human being that has ever been born!!!

Romans 10:14b asks the $64,000 question: **“and how shall they hear without a preacher?” Romans 10:15a, “And how shall they preach, except they be sent?”** Oh, what a responsibility we have as God’s redeemed children to preach the Gospel. We are

Christ's ambassadors to this evil world (2nd Corinthians 5:20-21). Literally, we represent the King of kings and the Lord of lords. Paul is recruiter soulwinners in Rome. Paul is stirring up the saints at Rome, to go preach the Gospel to Israel, so they may be saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ, who is the end of the law to them that BELIEVE. I am frustrated by those heretics who totally disregard Roman chapter 10, claiming that it only applies to the physical salvation of the nation of Israel, and not getting people saved. They simply cannot back up their false claims with the inspired King James Bible...

> **Romans 10:16-21, "*But they have not all obeyed the gospel*. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. *But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people*."**

As we just read, the prophet Isaiah boldly reached out in love to the Jews ALL DAY LONG with the truth, but they were disobedient and gainsaying (they challenged and disputed everything Isaiah preached to them). Here is the Old Testament passage which is quoted by Paul:

> Isaiah 65:2-3, "I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts; A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;"

The Israelites were sinfully practicing idol worship. They were a rebellious people. They rejected the Gospel. They all went to Hell, those who did not trust in Christ. As you can clearly see for yourself, Romans chapter 10 is all about spiritual salvation, and not the salvation of a physical nation. There is no physical salvation except to those who accept God's spiritual salvation first, which is only obtained through childlike faith in Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9). Amen and amen!

I see this happen so often, where people who don't understand the Word of God, wrest it to fit their own flawed understanding. Since Romans 10:9-13 seems to present a different Gospel than the Gospel of John, some Bible students errantly conclude that this must be a different plan of salvation for future Israel. Folks, that is bad Bible interpretation. If Romans 10 were only applicable to the future salvation of the physical nation of Israel, then the Bible would have plainly told us so, but it doesn't! You have to wrest, stretch, bend and pervert the Holy Bible in order to conclude that Romans chapter 10 is not about being born-again through faith alone in Jesus Christ. Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) is so right: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one."

Although I tremendously admire Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), he was very wrong in some of his theology. Most notably, his teaching that people were saved by faith plus works in the Old Testament. Nothing could be any further from the truth! Acts 10:43 plainly teaches that ALL THE PROPHETS give witness to remission of sins through faith alone in Christ. Romans 4:4 is very clear that if salvation at any time in human civilization has, or ever will be, by works,

then God would OWE that person salvation (which means it could not be by grace). Well, we know that salvation has always been, and always will be, solely by God's wondrous mercy (not giving us what we deserve) and grace (giving us what we don't deserve).

So, if you understand this foundational truth (that future Jews during the Tribulation period will be saved THE SAME way that all saints have been throughout history), then it makes no sense why anyone would claim Romans 10 is not about the same salvation. So according to the proponents of the heresy, that Romans chapter 10 only refers to the salvation of the nation Israel, Jews getting born-again won't be enough for God to restore Israel. Folks, that is strange doctrine. God will not require anything more of unsaved Jews during the Tribulation, except that they repent of unbelief and turn to Jesus Christ by faith to be saved.

Jesus plainly said in John 14:6 that NO MAN (and that includes all Jews) can come to the Father, EXCEPT BY HIM. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*.**

" Toward the end of the Great Tribulation, when Christ returns and men behold great signs and wonders in the heavens, many unbelieving Jews will finally realize that the Holy Bible is true, and they will repent and BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. And then Christ will physically descend upon the earth, just as He left in Acts 1:9-11, seen of all the world (that doesn't mean the earth is flat...lol). I do not know how God will do it, but I believe the Bible. **Revelation 1:7, "Behold, he cometh with clouds; *and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him*: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen."** Amen! *They who pierced him* must refer to the magistrates and soldiers, the wicked Pharisees, Judas and the ungodly Jews who wanted Jesus crucified. All of earth, Heaven and Hell will see Christ's return. Don't ask me how, because I do not know, but my God is a miracle working God.

Where the Bible is silent we should also be silent. Nothing in Romans chapter 10, nor anywhere else in the Bible, suggests even remotely that Romans 10 only applies to the salvation of a physical nation, and not to individual sinners. Thank you for reading my blogs. I sincerely love you in Christ, whoever you may be. Jesus is precious!!!

[1]

False Prophet John Hagee: Zionism Is A False Doctrine Of The Devil

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhoQnrIYAImFXxnPtZ23p8ymOPEskNJk2HPvBgS-ItZPZxFZ2dUi7Glx_beI_7lEa0S5JuPjSsjRgrnL0HLaIuOcmdGxVoKnMrzQ9A

3.6.6 Beware Of Deadly Wrong Repentance Heretics! (2022-06-26 17:08)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some

that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Today's churches are in deep trouble! I recently heard a pastor bragging on Pastor Adrian Rogers, former 3-term chairman of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). Kindly said , Rogers was an illegitimate infidel of the faith, who errantly required lost sinners to invite Jesus into their life, turning away from sinful behavior, making Christ absolute Lord and yielding total control of one's life to Christ to be saved. THAT IS WORKS!!! Folks, that is NOT the Gospel, not even close. Eternal life is a free gift from God, obtained through faith alone by ANY NEEDY SINNER WHO BELIEVES in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If Adrian Rogers was saved, then the Holy Bible is full of crap, because nowhere in the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31) are we taught to invite Christ into our life as supreme Lord, turn away from sinful living and live a changed life to get to Heaven...

[1] **The False Gospel Of Pastor Adrian Rogers**

And on that note, [2]Pastor James Melton is just as guilty of preaching another gospel as Adrian Rogers, and cannot be saved either, lest the Word of God be uninspired garbage and unreliable. James Melton foolishly ASS-U-MEs that Bible repentance means a change of mind concerning how we live our life, but he is WRONG. Bible repentance (Greek noun: metanoia) is simply "a change of mind." God deliberately didn't tell us what that change of mind is about, using an all-inclusive term that is open-ended. In other words, you must change your mind about whatever it is that is hindering you from BELIEVING ON JESUS to be saved.

That is the great message preached throughout the Gospel of John!!! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."** Please don't miss Jesus' clear answer on how to work the WORKS of God to get to Heaven: **"BELIEVE ON HIM."**

John 11:48, "If we let him thus alone, all men will *believe on him*: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation." You get saved by BELIEVING ON THE NAME OF JESUS, THE *GOOD NEWS* (GOSPEL) OF JESUS CHRIST CRUCIFIED ON A CROSS, WHO DIED, WAS BURIED AND PHYSICSLLY RESURRECTED THE THIRD DAY FROM THE DEAD!!!

Nothing more is required nor permitted by God the Father to have eternal life. So where in the world did Adrian Rogers, James Melton, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Bob Jones University, Pacific Garden Mission's UNSHACKLED radio series, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chip Ingram, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, William Lane Craig, Pat Robertson, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Moody Ministries, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Steven Furtick, J.D. Greear, Marty Herron, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, and other hellbound (accursed by God) fools and devil-preachers, get the unbiblical FALSE idea that to be saved you must ALSO invite Jesus into your life, turn away from sinful living (keep the law) with all your heart, surrender all to Christ, run the race faithfully to the end, count the cost and pay the price, live a lifestyle of repentance, prove that your faith to be saved is real by

performing works, turn away from a lifestyle of sin, give up the old sinful ways, commit your life to Christ as supreme Lord of your life, and follow Christ faithfully no matter what the cost?

If you have any doubts about these ministers of unrighteousness, please send me a message and the name of the preacher you want to learn about, and I will send you the article which I have already written to expose ALL OF THEM as guilty malicious corrupters of the GRACE OF GOD!!! NO ONE is saved who is [3]wrong on repentance.

Philippians 1:17b, "...knowing that *I am set for the defence of the gospel*."

[4]

Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. *Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*."

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
3. https://getgodsgift.org/wrong-repentance/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEil7gqa9wWgDcMR8t-75iPopQ-KP7Gmt7LvZlJjnuytGDY8pSQ4mAlOCWWbqcytG7GVq-0mOjXp_tcSINeDIhL5QdFK5RNqlhAGucM

3.6.7 There Must Be Conviction Of Sin To Be Saved (2022-06-29 23:35)

Romans 3:19-26, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus."

There must be conviction of sin to be saved.
There are false prophets on both sides of the theological equation:

1. 1. One one hand, you have heretics falsely preaching that you must turn away from your sinful lifestyle to be saved.
2. On the other hand you have heretics falsely teaching that you can be saved by only trusting Jesus, without any conviction that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight. BOTH sides are in error.

When I got saved at age 13, I heard my pastor say that if you don't have the indwelling Holy Spirit convicting you about the sins in your life, you're not saved. I knew immediately that I had never been born-again, and that Sunday morning I accepted Jesus Christ as my personal Savior. I simply believed the Gospel (i.e., Good News) of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. I didn't commit to stop living in sin, nor did I turn away from sinful behavior to be saved.

After I got saved, the first thing I remember was that the indwelling Holy Spirit began to convict me about the sin in my life. You see, this is how salvation works. It's just like buying an old building. Once the deal closes, you are the new owner. But now the renovation process needs to begin. In other words, your salvation DID NOT change you one bit!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a helpful sermon on this very topic called: "The Sin Question And The Son Question":

[1]https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3

To be saved, it is not enough to merely believe on Christ, you MUST also know that you are a guilty sinner, so that you will see your NEED for a Savior. You've got to know what you're being saved from.

And contrawise, it is not enough to admit you are a sinner and merely turn over a new leaf. Reformation (turning from sin), penance (making a mend) and penitence (sorrow for sin) are NOT Bible repentance. Repentance DOESN'T means to turn away from your sinful ways and behavior. Repentance is a change of mind, that's it, that's all, no more! God intentionally chose the Greek word metanoia, which is an all-inclusive, open-ended term. In other words, you must repent (change your mind) about whatever it is that has been hindering you from coming to Christ by faith to be saved. We are saved by believing, not by repenting. Yes, repentance is necessary for salvation, but repentance is automatic.

I absolutely love what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said:

"The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate

good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: What Is The Gospel?
[2]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr _Harry _Ironside/what _is _the _gospel.htm
[3]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False %20Doctrines/Lordship %20Salvation/ironside.htm

I heard a Baptist preacher tonight say that it is not enough to merely say a prayer to be saved, there must also be conviction about one's sin. I agree if he means that a person must be convicted by the Holy Spirit to realize that they are a needy sinner, to be saved (Romans 3:19-20). But if he means that a person must have a drastic change of attitude toward their sins, so that their behavior will change, then he is preaching another gospel. I am not sure exactly what he meant, but will be paying close attention to his doctrine in the future. I wish pastors would be more clear.

Dear reader, not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says to repent "OF YOUR SINS" to be saved. Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." I have little patience with pastors who pervert the grace of God, and then get upset with me for standing up for THE TRUTH. I would rather stay home from church, than to attend a cult that requires people to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved.

I fully agree with my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ('[4]Jesus versus John MacArthur')

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I am saddened by how many Baptist pastors have become offended when I handed them a hardcopy of Michael P. Bowen's excellent book: "[5]I Never Knew You."

Kindly said, Evangelist [6]Billy Graham was a false prophet (1918-2018). I know that offends many Baptists, but it is just the plain truth. Billy Graham foolishly insisted that to be saved, a person must repent and continue to repent their entire life from sin, and openly acknowledge Christ in their daily life. Graham was a LIAR!!! We read in John 19:38 that Joseph of Arimathaea was a secret disciple of Christ, for fear of the Jews. And again in John 12:42-43 we read that many chief rulers *believed* on Christ, *but they did not confess Him*, for fear of the Pharisees. Clearly, Billy Graham was WRONG!!!

Dear friend, you DON'T have to turn away and forsake sinful behavior to receive God's free gift. You simply need to be convicted that you are a guilty sinner in need of redemption. Whether or not such a person experiences accompanying sorrow (penitence), a desire to make a mends (penitence), or a willingness to forsake sinful bad habits (reformation) is IRRELEVANT to getting saved, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). Remember, Jesus paid your debt of sin in full on the cross of Calvary.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

2009

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Since the Gospel of John doesn’t mention the word "repent" even once, repentance regarding salvation can only mean a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! In other words, the man who believes has also repented. We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

The Apostle Judas felt felt sorrow (penitence), he returned the 30 pieces of silver (penance), he was a changed man (reformed); but Judas went to Hell in his sins without Christ, because he lacked FAITH in the Lord Jesus Christ. Matthew 27:3 says that Judas "repented himself," but this is a different Greek word than is used for salvation. Judas merely felt sorry for what he had done.

We’ve got a bunch of uneducated pastors and preachers running around today, who are woefully ignorant of the Word of God. They clearly do not understand God’s simple plan of salvation. THE TRUTH is that God saves us by faith alone WITHOUT WORKS (Romans 4:5), and then the indwelling Holy Spirit begins to change a person by sanctifying them with the Word of God (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2).

In every saved person there WILL BE some degree of change inwardly, because the Holy Spirit is now present; however, these changes may not be visibly evidenced outwardly. We read in Hebrews 12:6-8 that God WILL SCOURGE and CHASTISE every true believer. **1st John 3:24, “ And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. ”** That is what the Epistle of 1st John was written for (1st John 5:13), self-examination, to determine if you have God’s presence in you (i.e., the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit).

BEWARE of these false prophets today, who insist that to be saved you must feel utter conviction about your sins, so that you will turn over a new leaf and live a changed life. They are preaching damnable heresy, and I will go to my grave exposing them with all my might, by the power and grace of almighty God.

[7]BEWARE of ’UNSHACKLED’ (a popular worldwide radio program broadcast by the Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago). [8]I feel sick each time I listen to UNSHACKLED, as they say that getting saved is difficult and hard to do, because you must forsake the old sinful ways to get to Heaven. Folks, that is a counterfeit plan of salvation! Jesus Christ never asked that we give up anything to be saved. Jesus simply said that despite whatever doubts we may have, we BELIEVE ON HIM anyhow. **John 6:37, “All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out*.”**

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ironside.htm
4. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/more-junk-theology-from-pgm-shackling.html

3.7 July

3.7.1 How Wrong Can A Preacher Be And Be Saved? (2022-07-01 16:46)

By the phrase "fallen from grace" in Galatians 5:4, the Apostle Paul is simply saying that the Galatians have missed the only bus going to Heaven. God's grace is the only way to be saved! Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Here is a helpful excellent sermon, by Pastor Afshin Yaghtin of the New Covenant Baptist Church in Spokane, Washington. The sermon is titled: "[1]The 'Repent Of Your Sins' Heresy."

In **Galatians 1:6, Paul said that the Galatians had "removed" themselves from the Gospel unto "another gospel."** NO ONE is born-again who is trusting in another gospel.

Albeit, I do understand your question. Where do we draw the line between who is saved and who is not? How wrong can a preacher be on God's plan of salvation and be saved? That is a great question!

We read in **Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."** This false teaching confused the brethren (Christians). They got into a big theological debate, wondering if a man who believes on Jesus Christ is really saved if he hasn't been circumcized according to Mosaic law. So the matter was brought before the apostles, and this was their answer in **Acts 15:24, "Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:"**

So, clearly, the religious teachers in Acts 15:1 were in fact FALSE PROPHETS!!! The re-sounding answers is: "No, a person does not have to keep the law to be saved." What is the law? It is the Ten Commandments. Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not kill. Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord in vain. Thou shalt not covet, et cetera. How then is keeping the law any different than turning away from one's sinful ways to be saved? It is the same thing.

If a man must cease from fornicating or stealing to be saved, then he is being required to KEEP THE MOSAIC LAW. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** The law was given for the primary purpose of giving mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

We learn in **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ**

Jesus."

The Bible is abundantly clear that NO ONE has ever been, nor ever will be, saved by KEEPING GOD'S LAW. Nor has anyone ever been saved by PARTIAL FAITH IN CHRIST, plus WORKS. All humanity are guilty sinners, as we just read. The Old Testament LAW shows us our sinnership, and then brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament to be saved by grace.

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out."
> —Billy Sunday

Kindly, Pastor James Melton ASS-U-MEs that repentance is a change of mind about sin that will result in a change of behavior. Sadly, this is exactly what Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College errantly teaches. Pastor Jeff Redlin (their senior pastor at Campus Church) is angry at me, refusing to allow me to attend their church anymore, because I called them out on their heresy. It is a very big deal. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

The big problem is that by associating a change of behavior with God's free gift of eternal life, it misleads many people to think that they are not really saved, unless their behavior has changed. So this compels people to try to avoid sinning to prove that they are saved. It confuses people. It instills fear and worry in them, wondering if they've really born-again because of the sin in their life (which we ALL have).

I heard infidel pastor, Paul Washer (a devout Calvinist), say that his own mother worried that she is not saved because of sin in her life. Her preacher son foolishly told her that her worry was proof of salvation. That is ridiculous! Judas felt bad, so bad that he gave back the 30 pieces of silver, but Judas still died in his sins and went to Hell forever.

To say that WORKS are required to prove that you're really saved, is just another clever way of saying that you have to have WORKS to be saved. There's no difference! So for James Melton to teach that a saved person WILL have works (a changed life), is the same as requiring works to be saved.

How can a preacher be saved who requires water baptism for salvation? That is a false gospel. That means all Church of Christ, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics are not saved, because they all require water baptism to get to Heaven.

It is no different when a bad pastor like James Melton, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Gary Walton or 'UNSHACKLED' radio (by Pacific Garden Mission), perversely teach that you must repent "of your sins," by turning away from the old ways and forsaking a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. They are LIARS!

Kindly said, how can those men be saved when they are wrong on God's plan of salvation? They will all lie to deceive, by claiming that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone, but then they contradict themselves by teaching that if you don't have works in your life, your faith is not genuine, it is not real, and you were never saved at all.

What James Melton errantly preaches is the same as what the Seventh-Day Adventist cult teaches. They have a very different view of faith than what the Bible teaches. In the

Bible, faith simply means to trust in Christ, but look what Miss Ellen G. White (SDA prophetess errantly teaches). ...

> “That so-called faith in Christ which professes to release men from the obligation of obedience to God, is not faith, but presumption. ’By grace are ye saved through faith.’ But ’faith, if it hath not works, is dead.”’ SOURCE: Ellen G. White, ’Steps To Christ,’ p. 61.

So “faith” according to Ellen White is not simply trusting upon the Gospel to be saved. In addition, Miss White teaches that faith encompasses all of the obligations of living the Christian life. The Bible says that a faith without works is “dead,” but it is still faith. A dead faith is still faith! In other words, if people don’t see holiness in you, then they won’t be convinced of your faith, because it is a dead faith; however, God still honors your faith in His only begotten Son, and you cannot ever lose eternal life.

Pastor James Melton is in agreement with the cults! All of the pseudo-Christian cults teach to turn from sins to be saved. ...

- [2]https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship _salvation/jw _agree.htm
- [3]https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false _doctrine/lordship _salvation/macarthur _mormon.htm

So to answer the question of: "How wrong can a preacher be on God’s plan of salvation and be saved?," the answer can only be, Biblically: The moment that a preacher (or anyone) adds anything to the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ—namely, Christ’s death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead the third day—he is not saved, nor ever has been saved. The only prerequisite to being saved is that you realize your need as a guilty sinner, so that you will BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST and be saved (Acts 16:30-31; John 6:28-29).

The 'Repent Of Your Sins' Heresy

1. https://youtu.be/OUYWJNU_TUA
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm

---

3.7.2 Fake Model Train Car Christianity (2022-07-04 15:08)

Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound*?"

I love that verse in Romans!!! A friend of mine told me that he remembers referencing that verse many times, while he attended the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana. Most in leadership roles at that church made you doubt your salvation. Some leaders errantly taught as if there is no such thing as "growth in grace," and they spoke as if the words "babes in Christ" in 1st Corinthians 3:1 were never in the Bible. And oh, they say if you backslide you were never a believer at all. The following quote was from their senior pastor, Chuck Phelps, after being questioned on what he taught about Zacchaeus' salvation on his Luke 19 message:

> "I do believe, that genuine faith and salvation will ALWAYS be demonstrated by repentance and change (2nd Corinthians 5:17; James 2:20, 26)"

When sharing the Gospel, we should always hammer home the eternal security of the believer, because there are MANY false prophets out there that can cause a born-again believer to doubt God's gift of salvation, or fall amongst the shallow soil or thorny weeds that choke Christian growth (Luke 8:11-15). I can't tell you how many people I have run into that have been deceived by one of these enemies of the Gospel (i.e., Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, UNSHACKLED radio, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, Adrian Rogers, Charles Lawson, Ray Comfort, Joel Osteen, et cetera). There is no guarantee that a child of God will automatically live a changed life. The indwelling Holy Spirit produces *fruit* (Galatians 5:22-25), but ONLY if we CHOOSE to walk in the Spirit.

How miserable a life it must be for most these unsaved Bob Jones University (BJU) disciples who are constantly looking at their life, realizing that according to what the BJU false prophets teach that they are not "saved." So they reform their life or commit to reforming and get "saved" then re-baptized et cetera. It's a vicious cycle. The only people my friend saw baptized at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church were middle-age or older members who "realized they weren't saved (according to corrupt unbiblical BJU standards) and also innocent children who attended church and hadn't been lied too.

It's sad too, because there are saved people who attend Colonial Hills Baptist Church, but have been caught-up in the web of deception from that place. What we see going on in so many BJU affiliated churches today, is *Model Train Car* type religion. That is, they are assembling a Model Train Car display that looks great, but you couldn't actually take a ride on the train in real life. When I was a kid many fathers and sons had a Model Train Car set in their basement, mounted on a 4" x 8" piece of plywood. Hobby shops abounded across the country, where you could but everything you needed (grass, bushes, smoke for the engine,

a depot, actually lighting lamp posts, et cetera) to build a realistic looking train set in your garage, attic or basement. That is what we see in most churches today. It is all for show!

Everyone polishes up the outside of the cup, looking their best, singing their best, taking sermon notes, acting like they sincerely desire truth. The sad thing is that those things are what the BJU crowd looks at to prove they are saved. It is a counterfeit Gospel. The BJU crowd are effectively keeping the law in order to prove that they are saved. The apostle Paul condemned this sinful behavior in **Galatians 3:2-3, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? *Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*"**

Paul is saying: "Look, you were saved by God's grace through faith, but then somewhere along the way you foolishly decided to start living a superficial Christian life in the flesh, to prove that you're faith is genuine and you're really saved by works." You see, a group of false prophets (Judaizers) had infiltrated the churches of Galatia, errantly teaching the people that even though they had trusted Jesus Christ as their Savior, they were still obligated to be circumcized, live a holy life, turn away from their sinful behavior and do good works to get to Heaven. Those Bob Jones University (BJU) type false prophets said faith is not enough to be saved! So Paul rebukes them sharply in Galatians, letting them know that salvation is by FAITH WITHOUT WORKS!!! The life that we choose to live as redeemed saints has NOTHING to do with justification at the time of salvation, which is by God's grace alone.

And the godly life that we SHOULD live (Titus 2:12), must be lived through the SAME GRACE that saved us. In other words, Jesus lives the Christian life through us (Galatians 2:20). Anyone who falsely teaches that FAITH WILL WORK (which is Calvinism) is requiring keeping the law to be saved. No, you don't have to do WORKS to prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith. Pastor Chuck Phelps is preaching damnable junk theology, which infests the BJU camp like the deadly Bubonic Plague. You cannot talk sense or reason with them, because they are proud and arrogant in their false beliefs and ways. Pride goeth before destruction and a haughty spirit before a fall.

Anything can be justified. Remember that! Hitler in his own mind was justified to slaughter the Jews. Pol Pot in his own mind was justified in murdering millions of innocent Cambodians. And the Bob Jones University camp are justified in their own mind preaching the Devil's Lordship Salvation. BJU false prophets are justified in their own mind using, selling and promoting the Devil's false Bible versions. Faithful believers must stand against BJU. Faithful Bible preachers must expose and cry aloud against the apostate BJU camp. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Everything that we do to please God in the Christian life MUST be rooted in the same grace that saved us, otherwise it is just sinfully keeping the law:

> **Galatians 2:16-21, "Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. *For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor*. For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved**

me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

I love verse 18, which says when Christ saved us by faith, He destroyed the law's power over us. The moment I got saved at age 13, I became then and forever under God's grace. Now if I try to build again (by keeping the law to prove that my faith is real) the things that Christ destroyed, then I am just proving that I am not saved and never was. Paul makes this clear in **Galatians 5:4, "Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.**

For we through the Spirit wait for *the hope of righteousness by faith*. " We have already been declared justified (JUST-IF-I'D never sinned) in the sight of almighty God by faith, and that imputed righteousness of God by faith will also include a new immortal perfect body at the Rapture, incapable of sinning anymore (1st Corinthians 15:51-58). In other words, our total righteousness is found only in Christ by faith.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEinzZEzunWphtdI1D_8uFAI1UPXb7IOk6crHcUr0XPeRl6Wz_FB6vFTS_Pmae16yHELC0E73xIq25QYCTbiEbJrorZpHM_Ww5W_qBR

3.7.3 False Prophetess Joyce Meyer Has The Gospel WRONG! (2022-07-15 13:59)

Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Here's another example of why women ought not be preachers. **1st Corinthians 14:34, "Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law."** Miss Joyce Meyer is a damnable false prophet, a rebel against God's Word, who adds works to partial faith in Christ. She is WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation, teaching garbage theology:

> "When you're born-again, you admit that you're a sinner. You ask God to forgive your sins. And you invite Him to come and live in your heart. You must be willing to turn away from sin. You don't just receive and kind of tack Him on to your mess like a

> magic charm. You'd have to be willing to turn away from sin. You can't do it on your own. But if you're willing to do it, God will help you and He will teach you how to live the way that He wants you to live." [emphasis added] —Joyce Meyer, "[1]How Do I Get To Heaven" (13:36 time in video)

I am sickened by Miss Meyer's corrupt plan of salvation. She just wants your money friend. Beware of this ungodly woman! Miss Meyer further heretically teaches:

> "If you've never received Christ as your Savior. You've never invited Him to come into your life. You've never come to that point of saying, 'I am a miserable sinner, and God I do need you, I cannot help myself.' Then you need to surrender tonight—and that's really what it's all about—it's about surrender! It's about letting God get into the driver's seat of your life. It's about you discontinuing trying to run the show, and telling God what all your plans are. It's you giving Him the reigns, and saying: 'You lead and I'll follow."' [emphasis added] —Joyce Meyer, "[2]How Do I Get To Heaven" (22:00 time in video)

My God in Heaven, none of that is THE GOSPEL!!! Nowhere does the Bible teach us to be willing to turn away from our sins, follow Christ, surrender our will, give God control, give Him the reigns, or discontinuing running our own life to get to Heaven. Joyce Meyer is a fool in God's sight. She preaches another gospel accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). 1st Corinthians 15:1-5 plainly defines "the gospel" for us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"**

There you have it, the simple Gospel. The Gospel is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead.

All men are guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23). There is a penalty for sin, wages, which the Bible says is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). But thanks be to God, He loved humanity and made a way of escape through His only begotten Son, Jesus (John 3:16; Romans 5:6-9). Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins is saved (John 20:31). The simple FACTS of the Gospel, plus one's FAITH in those facts, equals receiving eternal life. God simply wants you to place your trust in His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus Christ. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him should***

***not perish, but have everlasting life*.”** We didn’t read anything about surrendering control of our life over to Christ, did we? No, we didn’t! We didn’t read anything about being willing to forsake our sinful behavior, did we? No, we didn’t! Joyce Meyer is making herself a LIAR by adding her words to God’s Word (Proverbs 30:5-6).

Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. You cannot be born-again by surrendering your life to Jesus Christ. That was the fatal mistake of the false prophets in the book of Matthew:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”**

They called Jesus their “Lord.” They surrendered all to Him. They followed Him. They preached in Jesus’ name. They did many wonderful works in Jesus’ name. They cast out devils in Jesus’ name. But they weren’t saved. Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. The dear Savior plainly tells us what their deadly error was, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven” (Matthew 7:21).

What exactly is “the will” of the heavenly Father? I’m glad that you asked. John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” There it is, plain and simple. That so profoundly easy, free and simple—just BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! **Acts 16:30b-31, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”**

So where in the inspired Holy Bible did Joyce Meyer find surrender your life to Christ, be willing to turn away from your sinning, discontinue trying to run the show, invite Christ into your heart and life, give up the reigns of control to God, follow Christ, live for God, et cetera? The answer is SHE DIDN’T, she made it all up, perverting the free grace of God. If you follow what Joyce Meyer is errantly preaching, you won’t be saved and you WILL spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell (Revelation 20:11-15).

You’ve got to get born-again, but as I just showed you from John 6:40 and Acts 16:30-31, that can only happen if you BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, apart from all else. No, you don’t have to turn away from sinning to go to Heaven, nor even be willing to try to stop sinning. In fact, if you add that requirement just to be safe, you will spend eternity in the Lake of Fire. You either put ALL your childlike trust (confidence, reliance) in Christ alone, because of what HE DID to pay your debt of sin on the cross, or else you don’t get God’s free grace.

God doesn’t want to control your life so you can go to Heaven!!! God wants you to REST completely in His only begotten Son. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”** Giving God control over your life is a matter of sanctification as a believer, which

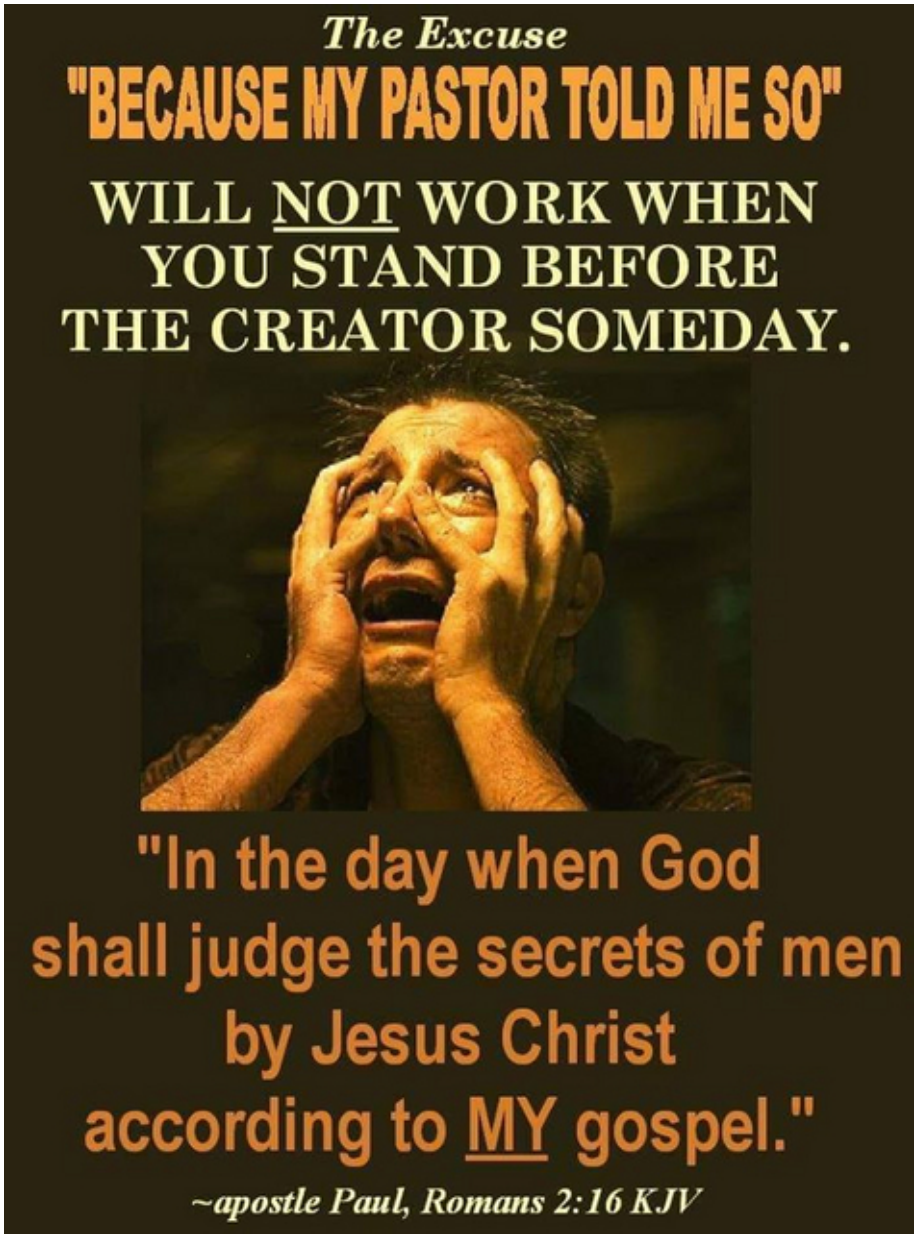
comes later and has NOTHING to do with justification by faith alone. We must always keep sanctification totally separate from justification. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Joyce Meyer is a confused woman, who is woefully unlearned in the Scriptures and theologically ignorant (2nd Peter 3:16-17). RUN dear reader from Miss Meyer and her deadly books!!! **Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."**

All of today's popular household names—FALSE PROPHETS EVERY ONE (Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Robert Jeffress, John Hagee, Pat Robertson, Ray Comfort, Adrian Rodgers, Jimmy Swaggart, Beth Moore, Peter Popoff, TBN, Franklin Graham, John MacArthur, et cetera)—preach the same damnable garbage as Joyce Meyer (i.e., turn away from your sin, make Jesus "Lord," surrender your life to Him, give up control, invite Jesus into your life, become a Christ follower, et cetera). It's all the same mumbo-jumbo trash that leads to Hell, because none of it produces the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God in response to faith alone in the Gospel (GOOD NEWS) of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Somewhere along the way the Devil deceived nearly everybody, corrupting the free gift of God into an exchange of sorts (demanding the payment of forsaking your sinful ways and surrendering control of your life over to God). Instead of being clothed with God's imputed righteousness by faith alone in Jesus, wearing pure white garments washed in the blood of the Lamb (Revelation 7:14); we are instead taught nowadays to be willing to change our own filthy garments before attending the Master's wedding, which the Bible calls "filthy rags" (Isaiah 64:6). If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?



1. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
2. https://www.dailymotion.com/video/x4092j2
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjvLFsyP3PFsybpdtnuAx0nWovRRGX9RC22UM9Z6Tqtfz2h4gft0VZfr28GQdwMCnaYNZkHuwZ1A119sHFXOvv0_V5Ey-8fwvyEyW31ypLoPsUc

---

3.7.4 1st John 3:9 Says We CANNOT Sin As Redeemed Saints (2022-07-15 15:38)

1st John 3:8-9, "Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. *Whosoever is born of God doth not*

***commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God*.”**

Romans 6:1, “ What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?”

Dear reader, the reason WHY we cannot sin as God’s redeemed children is simply because there is no law to sin against anymore!

> **Romans 3:19-26, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. *But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe*: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.”**

We are not saved by fulfilling the righteous of the law (which no one has has achieved); but rather, we are saved by the imputed righteousness of God, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. God’s righteousness is given to ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE!!! **Romans 3:22, “Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon *all them that believe*: for there is no difference:”**

Amen and amen. Whether Jew or Gentile, God saves (by His own righteousness) ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE!!!

So when we choose to sin as believers, no sin is counted (imputed) against us by God. **Romans 4:6-7, “Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,**

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

***Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin*. ”** When a child of God sins, even the most heinous and offensive crimes against another human being, God’s grace abounds, so that no sin is ever imputed to that person.

I am aware of a handful of Christians who are either serving life sentences in prison for committing unthinking crimes, or they are serving decades behind bars in a correction center for their crimes, or have already served much time incarcerated for their crimes. They all have a felony criminal record here on earth. But I tell you upon the authority of the inspired Word of

God, that if they are truly saved they have NO RECORD in Heaven!!! Despite being despised by humans upon the earth for the rest of their natural lives, in God's sight they are as sinless, perfect and pure as wool, having no sins counted (imputed) to them in Heaven. **Isaiah 1:18, "Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool."**

No convicted criminal here on earth has a rap sheet up in Heaven. **Psalms 103:12, " *As far as the east is from the west*, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us."** Do you know why the Bible says

"east is from the west" and not "north is from the south"? It is wonderfully because east and west never meet! You can travel the direction east for eternity, but you will never find west. Likewise, you can walk, bike, swim and fly west forever, but you will never find east. But you can only travel as far as the north pole until you will be going south. And you can only make it down to the continent of Antarctica before at some point you'll be heading up north again. I LOVE THAT TRUTH!!! What our great forgiving God is saying is that once He pardons our sins by faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, they are gone, gone, gone forever!!! **Micah 7:18, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."**

Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!
Now ransomed from sin and a new work begun
Sing praise to the Father and praise to the Son
Saved by the blood of the Crucified One!
Glory, I'm saved! Glory, I'm saved!
My sins are all pardoned, my guilt is all gone!
Glory, I'm saved! . . .

So let's look at our text passage of Scripture again:

> **1st John 3:8-9, "Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. *Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God*."**

No child of God can sin, because there is no law to sin against anymore. The moment that we accepted Jesus Christ as our own personal Savior (which I did at age 13 in 1980, in Chicago at an old-fashioned Baptist church, on a beautiful sunny summer morning), God forever removed us from under the power and curse of the Old Testament law. We were then, now and forever under GOD'S SAVING GRACE!!! So it is true that when we sin as saints (and we do each day), we FALL IN GRACE, but never FALL FROM GRACE.

2022

The only way to fall “

from grace

”

is to trust in the Devil’s heresies of Lordship Salvation (which is Calvinism), or think that you must forsake sinful behavior to be saved (which is trying to be justified by keeping the Old Testament law), or trusting in some other forms of partial faith in Christ plus works.
Galatians 5:4, “

Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

”

I read some helpful words recently, in one of my favorite books authored by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen, “I NEVER KNEW YOU,”

on pages 51-52:

> A surefire way to success in the Christian business is to present a false plan of salvation that sounds like the real thing. Satan will then bless the ministry financially so that masses of people will buy into the lie that he, the father of lies himself, has been propagating ever since he brainwashed Cain with murderous jealousy toward Abel over God’s denial of his harvested offering and His acceptance of his brother’s animal offering. It does not matter how successful a false ministry may become over time because that success is not a measure of God’s blessings upon that ministry. For instance, let us examine Jesus’ temptation while fasting at the beginning of His ministry. Satan tempted Christ to show off His power by throwing Himself from a high place knowing all along that He would not sustain injuries from that fall. Satan also tried to make Christ turn stones into bread. And Satan also offered to give Christ ruling power over earthly kingdoms. You see, Satan had the power to give Christ all the kingdoms and wealth of the world if He would just bow down and worship him. In a similar manner, Satan has the power to bless financially all the ministries that promote false plans of salvation for the sole purpose of making people think they are saved by living the Christian Lifestyle without ever actually being born again in the first place. It is a most cruel form of deception from which few are ever rescued, no matter how many times they hear the true plan of salvation after they have been indoctrinated by this satanic deception; likewise, those who trust in CBN’s plan of salvation, rather than in Christ’s plan of salvation, are at a tremendous disadvantage and are apt never to pay attention to what the Lord Himself says about being born again because they have been convinced by satanic deception, i.e., the “genuine warmth and compassion of the voices and the faces to which they are drawn” that, in reality, only draws them away from Christ’s simple, solitary requirement of “belief in Him alone,” and toward the false path of instructing them to commit their lives to Christ in discipleship “in addition to” partial faith in what Jesus did for them at the cross, despite the fact that Robertson contradicts himself with his own words initially when he says outright that our own efforts do not count toward this gift of salvation; yet, because he employs a bait-and-switch technique that first says “no works” and

then subtly “adds works” later in his fourstep process, thereby canceling Christ’s grace with the corruption of human works, Robertson’s gospel is not the true gospel of the bible. It is a counterfeit gospel; it will never save those who place their trust in it.

> **“And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire” (Revelation 20:11-15).**

That is the sad reality of adding human works to God’s grace, yet, of course, you are free to choose this day whom you will believe.

SOURCE: Evangelist Michael P. Bowen, “[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,”

pp. 51-52

I couldn’t have said it any better myself. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. The woeful danger of embellishing THE GOSPEL with extra add-ons (e.g., turn from your sin, invite Christ into your life, make Jesus the supreme “

Lord

”

of your life, surrender control of your life to Christ, follow Jesus, invite Jesus into your heart, repent of your sins, count the cost and pay the price, live a lifestyle of repentance, forsake the old sinful ways, persevere in holiness, run the Christian race faithfully to the end of life, publicly confess Christ, get water baptized, et cetera) is that the Devil knows you CANNOT GET BORN-AGAIN by doing any or all of those things!!!

What is THE GOSPEL taught in the Holy Bible? I’m glad that you asked by dear friend...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the**

twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

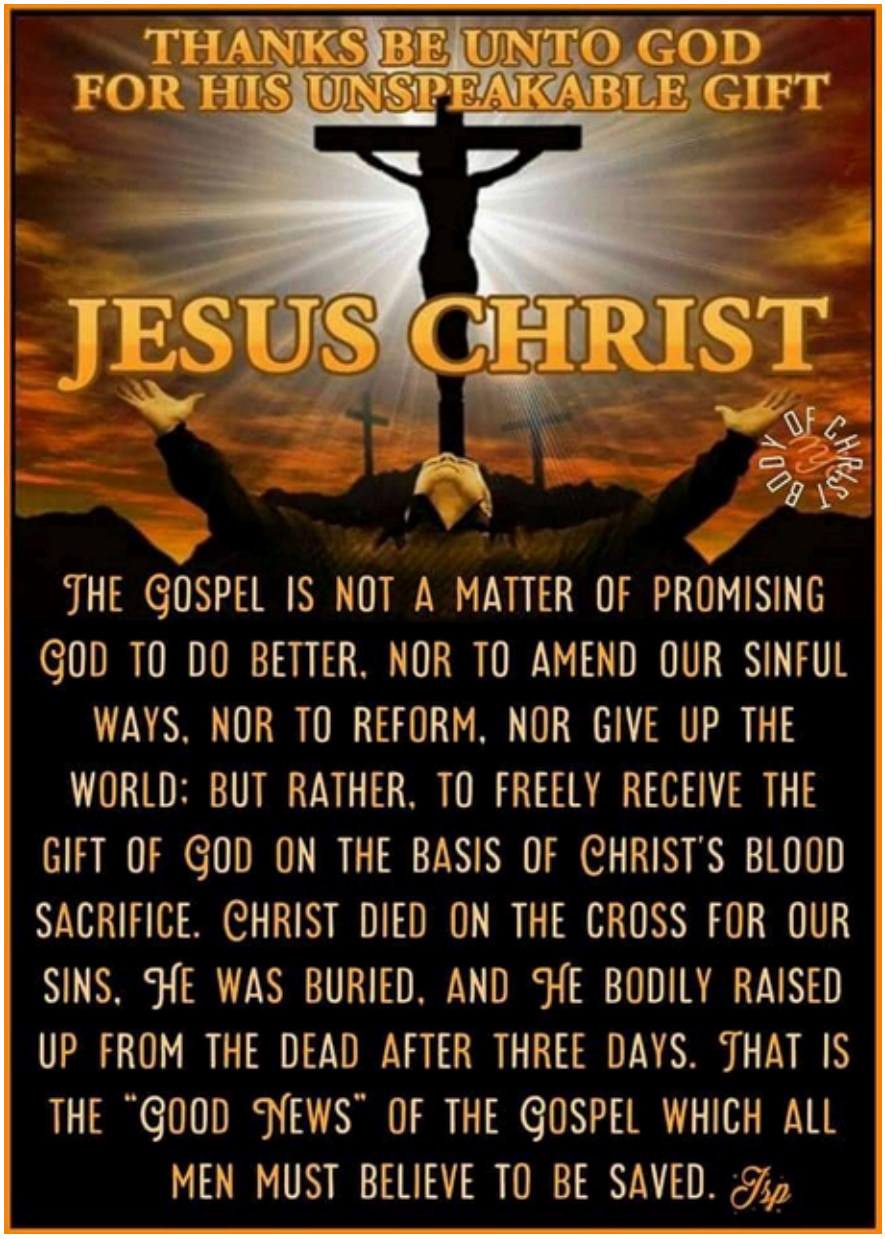
There you have it, right from the inspired King James Bible:

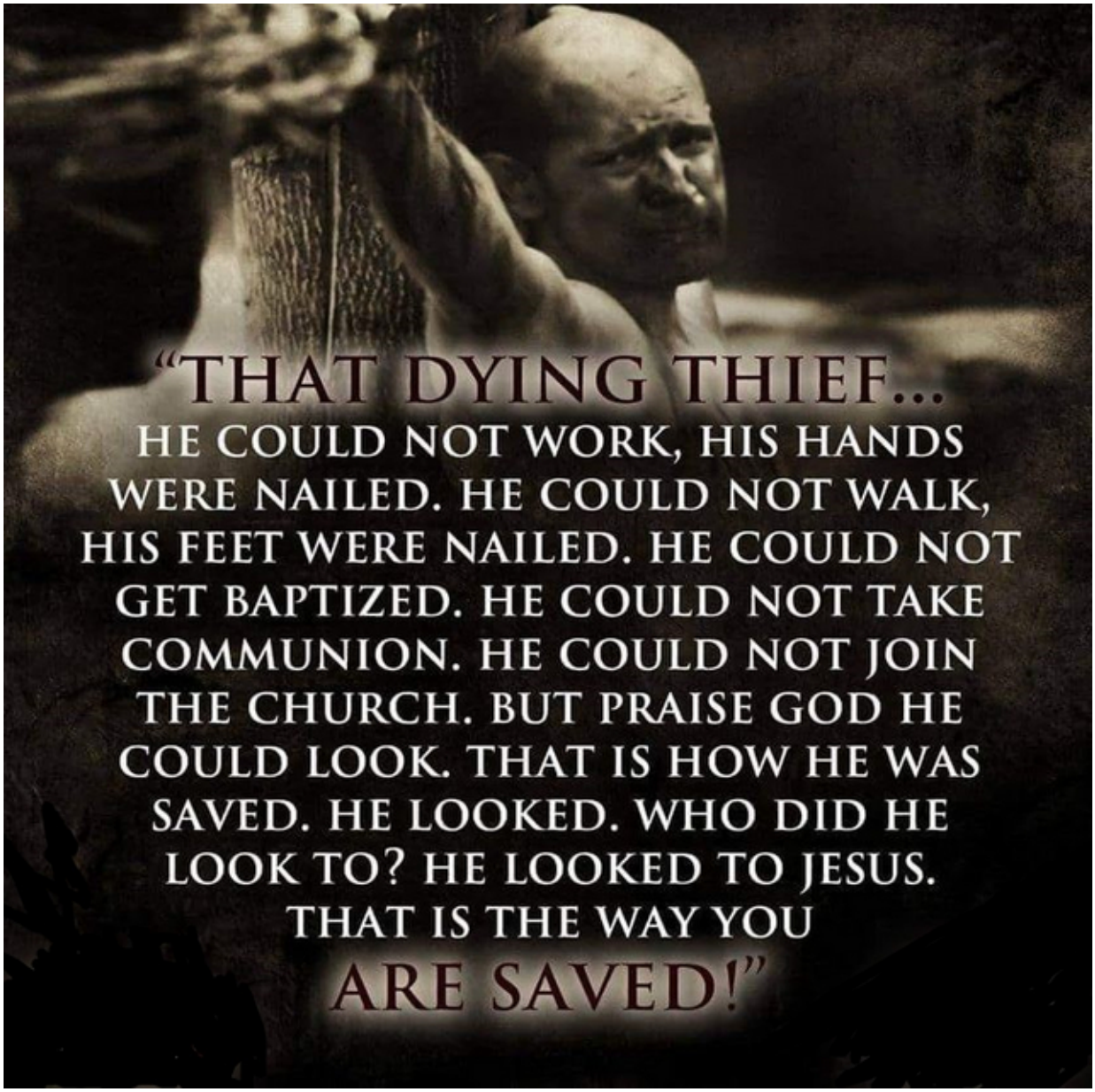
1. Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins.

2. He was BURIED.

3. Christ physically RESURRECTED three days later.

Anyone who comes to God as a confessed guilty sinner (i.e., seeing his need for redemption), and places childlike faith (trust, confidence) in Jesus (the only begotten Son of God, the Christ) is saved. It is that simple. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** If you are born-again, then you CAN sin with impunity (i.e., live like the Devil without jeopardizing your position in Christ as God's adopted child) as far as eternal life is concerned, because you've been born of God. **Romans 5:20-21, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."**


THANKS BE UNTO GOD
FOR HIS UNSPEAKABLE GIFT
JESUS CHRIST
BODY OF CHRIST
THE GOSPEL IS NOT A MATTER OF PROMISING GOD TO DO BETTER, NOR TO AMEND OUR SINFUL WAYS, NOR TO REFORM, NOR GIVE UP THE WORLD: BUT RATHER, TO FREELY RECEIVE THE GIFT OF GOD ON THE BASIS OF CHRIST'S BLOOD SACRIFICE. CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS FOR OUR SINS, HE WAS BURIED, AND HE BODILY RAISED UP FROM THE DEAD AFTER THREE DAYS. THAT IS THE "GOOD NEWS" OF THE GOSPEL WHICH ALL MEN MUST BELIEVE TO BE SAVED. Jsp



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjF8i1Z-zLpod0ywj4-zprenIXr10cbwWxIzDBCdKrCTund3RyP-3P0pQ_VctUcesNJviNju0LfhxcOoZ-SK2S2czcSCXRL2iDD152
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrZFOgnQ0AvGzqCvAZpm3yGyl9COUk4zY30Ba4DkeWJYLUHch6gAN45rFAHEqYKJo2MmHd18KM7qv5ZjWY5CNBRqjjbYOqUpcA5Ij

---

3.7.5 Be A Child, Juvenile Adult (2022-07-30 22:19)

My hero of the Christian faith is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). Brother Hyles cared about God, people and truth. That is why I love him so. The Bible teaches in Galatians 2:20 that we don't live the Christian life in our own human strength, but that Jesus Christ lives the Christian life through us, by God's grace, the same way we got saved.

The following life-changing truth is from Dr. Jack Hyles' helpful book titled: "Grace and Truth":

A child is not a complete person. He cannot enjoy many things that maturity will allow him to enjoy. For him many wonderful, enriching experiences yet wait that he cannot enjoy until he reaches adolescence and adulthood.

The adolescent is not a complete person, for there are many rich and satisfying endeavors that can be enjoyed only by adults.

The adult may or may not be a complete person; that choice is up to him.

The child-adolescent-adult is a complete person. This is a person who, when he became an adolescent did not substitute adolescence for childhood, but ADDED adolescence to childhood.

Then when adulthood came, he did not substitute adulthood for adolescence but rather added adulthood to adolescence and childhood. He retained his childhood enjoyment and added to it the enjoyments of adolescence. He then retained his childhood and adolescent enjoyments and added to them adult enjoyments. He then became the complete person with a complete set of appetites, delights and fulfillments.

Why riot make a list of all the enjoyments unique to childhood. Have you retained them, or did you trade them for the enjoyments of youth? Everyone enjoys a teenager who, while possessing the maturity of youth, still possesses the excitement, exuberance and warmth of a child. We all know of adults who have added adolescence to childhood and adulthood to adolescence. This may be what charisma really is. There is a bit of little boy in every attractive adult male personality. There is an obvious pleasance or a bit of adolescence in every adult male personality. Likewise the attractive woman has a bit of little girl in her. She also has retained the flavor of adolescence in her mature, adult personality.

In many of our schools the best teaching is done in the lower grades. Such teachers can appeal to a child because they have retained a bit of childhood in their personalities. The same is true with a youth worker. Perhaps a youth worker is one who has kept his youth while becoming an adult. He was not willing to sacrifice youth for maturity and adulthood, but rather chose to retain his youth while adding the maturity of adulthood.

Think for a moment of some people whose presence you enjoy the most. Notice carefully and you will see that these people are childish, juvenile adults. This is why little children enjoy their presence. This is the reason that young people love to be with them and that other childish, juvenile adults enjoy their company. To be sure, such a person may draw criticism from incomplete people. The suave teenager may not like the teenager who has retained a touch of childhood. The drab adult may not enjoy the presence of the childish, juvenile adult. Perhaps the incomplete man

will even develop a jealousy for the complete man. This perhaps is prompted by envy and
covetousness.

All of us know of a young person who has gone off to college and has come home a different
person, much to the dismay and disappointment of his parents. We also know of a

young person
who has gone off to college to return the same person who is just more mature and able to enjoy
more of life. Such people bring delight and satisfaction to their parents. A farmer worked hard to
send his son to the state University. While working in the field one day a neighbor asked him if he
had noticed any difference in his son since he had been to the university for a fear The farmer
replied, "Yep. You ain't never seen so much change in one young'in'. Before he went to the
university, when he would plow, he would say to the mule at the end of the row, 'Whoa, Reb. Turn
around and giddup.' Now that he has been to the university for a year he says, 'Halt, Rebecca, pivot
and proceed.'" (It is the opinion of this author that "the mule walked on.")

The childish, juvenile adult enlarges his potential for service to mankind. He is not a specialist able
to work just with children, nor is he a specialist able to work just with teenagers, nor is he limited
to working only with adults. He has enough child in him to work with children, enough youth in him
to work with young people and enough maturity to work with adults. Fortunate is such a person and
fortunate are those privileged to be near him.

I am thinking now of a great preacher whom I found one day playing hopscotch with some children.
I think Of another great man of God whom I found One day Playing marbles with some junior boys.
Such IL Person makes a better pastor, for he can appeal to all ages. He makes a better parent, for
he can have the proper rapport with his children at every stage of development. He will have a
richer life, for he will be able to enjoy the company of any age.

He will be a better leader, for he
will know the heartbeat of each follower. He will be a more desirable person, for all ages will
enjoy his presence. He will be more versatile in that his appeal will span all of life. He will never
really grow old, for even in his senior years, he will still in some ways be a little boy and a young
man.
I think of my mother, who at this writing is 86 years of age; yet every time I talk to her I see the
twinkling eye of a child, the mischievousness of childhood, the optimism and ex-pectancy of a
teenager, the glamour of a young woman, the endurance of youth and the wisdom of adulthood

wrapped up in one personality. This is why she, at the age of 86, attracts little children and
teenagers as well as adults. There are people in their forties who are older than Mother.

She is a
childish, juvenile adult who refused to trade the joys of childhood for the joys of adolescence, or
the joys of adolescence for the joys of adulthood. She has retained them all and in so doing has
kept her appeal to others and her enjoyment of others regardless of the age.
In 2nd Peter 3:18 we are admonished to grow in grace. The word "grow" could be better translated
"increase." It means to keep what you have and add more. It is like a growing tree. While the tree
adds branches, it keeps its trunk. While it adds leaves, it keeps its branches. It is like an army
which takes ground. It does not give up what it had; it adds new land to the land that already has
been conquered. In other words, growing in grace is "adding to," not "substituting for."

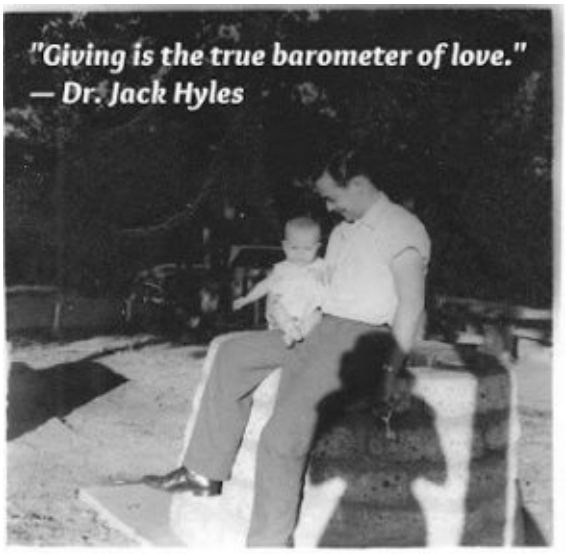
1. **Do not exchange poverty for riches.** The wise person will add riches to poverty. There are some
enjoyments that are unique to poverty. How tragic it is when one gives up these enjoyments that
are so rich that they cannot be bought with money in order to exchange them for things less
valuable which can be bought with money. Such a person becomes poverty stricken because of his
riches and trades that which cannot be bought by money for that which can be bought by money.
This type of individual can be the poor rich man or the rich poor man.

I think of my good friend, Russell Anderson, from Ypsilanti, Michigan. Though his wealth enables
him purchase whatever he would want, his wife Maxine still sews for the children and makes their
clothes. She often trades at discount stores where the common person trades. They often raise a
garden. In other words, because they were once poor they learned the enjoyments of the poor.
Now that they are wealthy they have kept their poverty and have doubled their enjoyment rather
than substituted one for another.

2. **Do not trade simplicity for profundity.** Though every Person should strive to become as profound
in profession and field as he possibly can, he should not with the acquiring of profundity discard

the pleasures of simplicity. In reality no one can be profound who has not retained his simplicity,
for he will be completely unable to transfer his profundity to others. Simplicity is the tool with
which profundity is transferred. Simplicity is the conveyer by which profundity is transported.
Without simplicity, profundity is a house built upon the sand.
Our Lord was the master at adding profundity to simplicity. He could take the deepest and most
profound truths and wrap them with the simplest of terms.

The deepest of doctrines were
conveyed to us by such stories as a boy running off from home, a lady losing a coin, a lamb getting
lost from the flock, a man going out to plow, a farmer sowing in the field, etc.
When one becomes profoundly simple, richly poor, simply complicated, discerningly naïve, weakly
strong, conservatively aggressive, excitedly serious, unpredictably stable and unknowingly
educated, he has arrived at a place to where he can live the rich life of being a childish, juvenile
adult.



[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQb4X3Zkxf6Rb1l5NezzcunmXdhta4kbcO4uJvzdH4B8E3NxPaVKLdQUQ553VwQPlxsdGlhvaOvEjKPuvlXUBWkKQ6JGUVddmAtCH

3.8 August

3.8.1 Repentance Does Not Result In A Changed Life (2022-08-04 01:31)

Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless *I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

Galatians 5:22-26, "*But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law*. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another."

The Devil is working double time on the seduction line to infiltrate, corrupt and destroy today's churches. Baptist churches at one time were the last bastion of great churches in America, but those days are long gone. The primary culprit, in a twisted sick paradox, are America's incompetent Bible colleges.

A perfect example is Pensacola Christian College(PCC) in Pensacola, Florida. I had attended their Campus Church for the summer of 2021. I was sickened as I sat and heard associate pastor, Timothy Zacharias, teach over one thousand people the following heretical tommyrot (preached on July 21, 2021 at a Wednesday night Bible study). Pastor Zacharias said, verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." Dr. Zacharias cannot support that statement with the inspired King James Bible.

You cannot show me even one Scripture that says to repent "of your sin" or to "turn away from your sins" to be saved. I've been watching an intriguing show on YouTube called: "[1]Wonders." The program is all about why disasters happen, showing what investigators found. This week I watched a couple dozen shows, each one about an hour long. I learned about dozens of deadly plane crashes, which caused thousands of deaths, and [2]why those crashes happened.

I've learned from these shows that no matter how much the FAA (Federal Aviation Administration) improves employee training, no matter how much government regulatory changes are made to prevent crashes, no matter how many safety improvements are made in technology and methods—people will always tend to revert back to their old lazy, selfish, greedy, complacent and indifferent ways (up to 80 % of all plane crashes are caused by human error).

As I watched several episodes of *Wonders*, I realized that the same sore evil can be said of religion and churches. No matter how much a faithful pastor may train his people, teach them the truth and prepare them for the future—people always tend to go back to their uncaring ways, tolerating heresy, embracing falsehoods, becoming too arrogant to admit that they have been deceived. Author Mark Twain said it well: "It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled.

"

A classic example of what I just shared with you is the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. At the time Dr. Jack Hyles was their longtime pastor, he taught his congregation that the only inspired Word of God are in the King James Bible.

> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!" —Dr. Jack Hyles ([3]an awesome quote from the needful sermon: "[4]THE REAL BATTLE!")

Listen to what Pastor Hyles said: [5]DR. JACK HYLES, “DON’T YOU LET A HALF A DOZEN MEN CHANGE THIS CHURCH WHEN I DIE!” Sadly, it was exactly 10 years later that First Baptist Church allowed their new younger whipper-snapper pastor to deny the inspiration of the King James Bible, which to this day in 2022 is still the new unbiblical position of FBCH and Hyles-Anderson College (which they own and control). It is tragic and shameful. The infamous atheists Voltaire said this about inspiration:

> "The Bible is not the inspired, inerrant and 100 % historically true words of God. ... **If we would destroy the Christian religion, we must first of all destroy man’s belief in the Bible."** [emphasis added] Voltaire (French philosopher and former unbeliever 1694-1778 - He now knows better [in Hell])

It is mind boggling to grasp that the biggest enemy of the inspiration of the Holy Bible today is Bible colleges!!! Go figure! You show me a pastor of a church who denies that we have an inspired Bible today, and I’ll guarantee you that he attended some damned seminary or religious college. Sadly, I’m talking about Pensacola Christian College (PCC), Bob Jones University (BJU), Moody Bible Institute (MBI) and nearly every religious institution today. Voltaire would be proud of these incompetent Bible colleges, and the tens of thousands of victimized churches they have corrupted. Christian parents, please do not give your hard-earned money, nor send your children, to some corrupt Bible college that doesn’t even believe God has preserved His incorruptible and inspired Words, perfectly for humanity today.

getting back to the heresy that PCC preaches about repentance, they cannot backup their false teaching with the Holy Bible. I chose Galatians 2:20-21 and Galatians 5:22-26 as our text verses. Your salvation did NOT change you a bit. Repentance does not result in a change life. By the way, Pastor Tim Zacharias isn’t the only guilty one. Pastor Jeff Redlin has blood all over his hands, for preaching the same falsehood. Teaching people that repentance results in a change of behavior confuses them, blurring the important doctrinal line between sanctification and justification.

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I love that wonderful quote from John Bunyan. Kindly said, Campus Church and PCC are corrupting the Word of God, and casting stumbling blocks before their thousands of church members and students, by errantly teaching everyone that they aren’t really saved unless their behavior has changed. The Bible doesn’t agree with Jeff Redlin and Tim Zacharias. By the way, this is the official doctrinal position taught to every new church members in Campus Church’s “

Foundation’s Class.

” I personally confronted Pastor Redlin, kindly, about this matter on Thursday, July 22, 2017, complaining about Tim Zacharias’ false teaching. I was disgusted when Jeff Redlin said he teaches the same thing, and I found out that this is what the entire PCC camp believes and teaches. Dear reader, just because you get saved DOESN’T mean that your behavior will change. PCC is WRONG!!!

The correct Bible position doctrinally is that when you get saved (which is by faith alone in the Good news of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day), God indwells you (moves

inside your body, soul and spirit to live) with His Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). It is the blessed Holy Spirit who works to convict, teach, guide, comfort, scourge, chastise and conform every child of God into Christ's image (John 16:13; Romans 8:29; Hebrews 12:6-8). Not every believer grows the same as others.

Some believers grow quickly, and changes are evidenced right away. When I got saved at age 13, the Holy Spirit began to deal with my soul immediately about the sins in my life. The first thing I remember, in hindsight, is that God convicted me about sassing my mother. One evening my mother said to me: "You've changed." She saw that my attitude had improved toward her. She saw that I was reading my King James Bible every night, falling asleep under my night lamp, which she would turn off. But I had Christian parents. They weren't perfect, but I saw their faith, and it made growing in grace easier for me.

Now, there are other believers who grew up with unsaved parents. Growing in grace is much harder for them, so that without proper mentorship they might never show any evidence of growth. Prisons are full of Christians who Satan has sifted as wheat, as Jesus warned the Apostle Peter. All it takes to end up in prison is to get your priorities wrong in life! If you allow lusts, temper, hatred and greed to become a higher priority in your life than your love for God, anyone is capable of anything!!! That is why the Bible teaches believers in **2nd Corinthians 10:5, "**

Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, *and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*;

" This verse teaches us how to live right, not how to be saved or prove we're saved.

I could go on all day teaching about this vital subject. I encourage you to listen to this helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: '[6]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit.' In this sermon, Dr. Hyles explains that there used to be a strip joint down the street from the First Baptist Church of Hammond. The immoral business and its patrons regularly mocked and made fun of soulwinning church members who came over to share the Gospel with them. The owner hated the Christians and persecuted them.

But one day the business closed down and nothing more was heard from them. A couple years later, Pastor Hyles received a letter at the church, from the owner of the strip joint. He offered to sell the building to the church, and Dr. Hyles agreed, so they bought it. As it turns out, the former owner of the immoral business had come to Jesus Christ, was training for the ministry, and told Brother Hyles that it was because of the consistent testimony of the member of FBCH.

Dr. Hyles uses buying that building as a helpful illustration of getting saved. The building had changed OWNERSHIP. When a person gets saved, ownership has changed from the Devil to God. But the building was still a strip joint. It still had filthy photos hanging on the walls. It was still in its unconverted immoral condition. It still had a dance floor and stripper pole. So the church needed to go in and renovate the building into something useful. That is how salvation works. Just because you get saved doesn't mean that your behavior will change. And it certainly has nothing to do with your repenting of your sins!!! I hate that lie of the Devil. Any preacher who tells you to repent "

of your sins

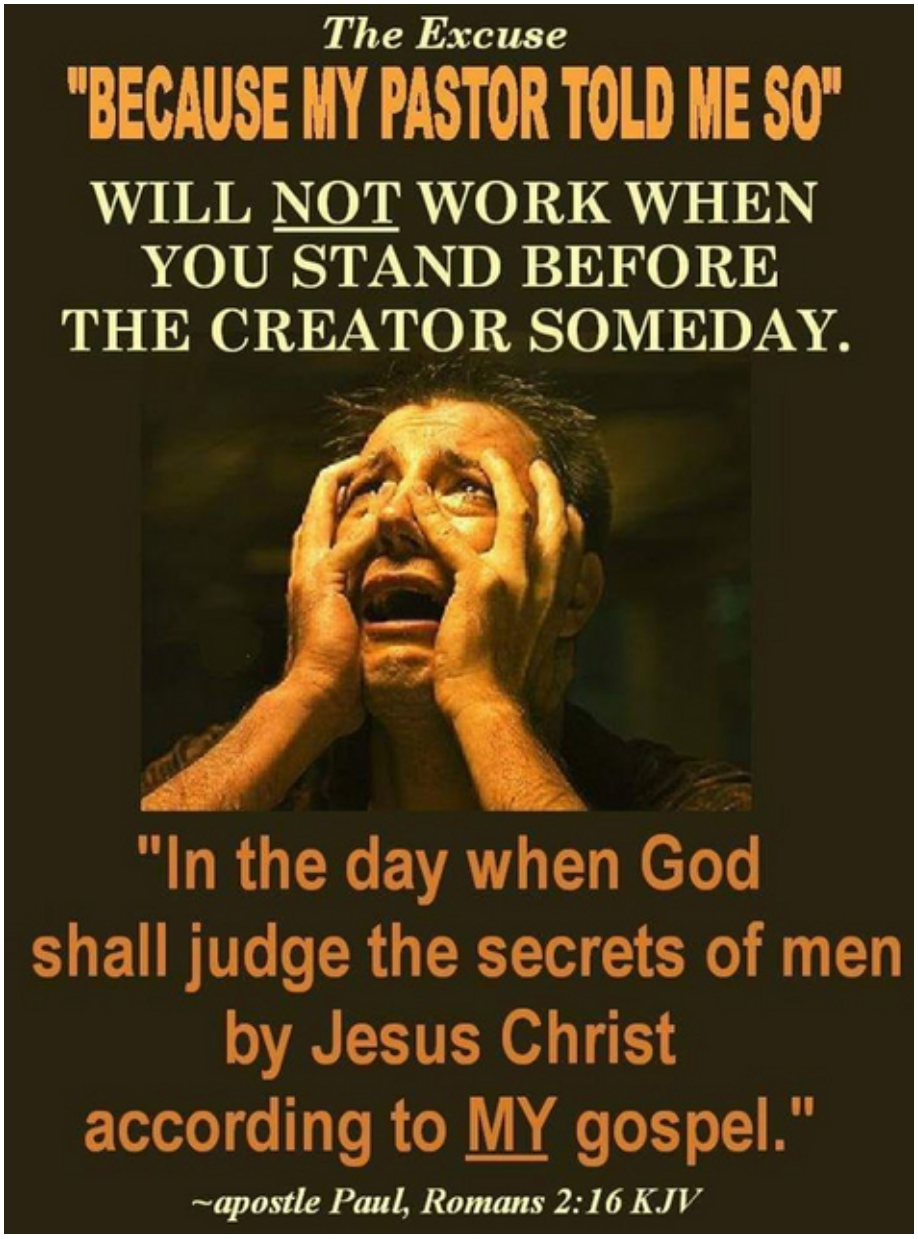
"

is a LIAR!!! You cannot show me that garbage in the King James Bible, only in the Devil's modern corrupt perversions.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Sadly, money is what matters most to Pensacola Christian College cult, Bob Jones University cult, Harvest Baptist Church cult on Guam, et cetera. These organizations all sinfully bid God-speed to evildoers! PCC wickedly bids Godspeed to Harvest and BJU, and they wickedly bid Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur (a diehard 5-point Calvinist). The Bible warns that the love of money is the root of all evil. All of these money-making oriented Bible colleges today, have become sinfully ecumenical, hobnobbing with cults that preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. PCC is in bed with BJU, and it makes God vomit (Revelation 3:15-17).

I am just a VOICE! I am telling THE TRUTH. I haven't made a single penny since I began my website ministry in 2002. Jeff Redlin has been paid over $1,000,000 for his religious work. Since 2018 he has been getting paid over $100,000 a year as senior pastor of Campus Church at PCC. I have tried to make peace with Pastor Redlin, Campus Church and PCC, in three separate letters that I wrote and mailed to them. To no surprise, they are so hateful and woefully lacking God's compassion, that they adamantly refuse to forgive me or even allow me to attend their church services. God's blessing is no longer upon the PCC camp. They are making lots of money, but so is Rick Warren, John MacArthur and Joel Osteen. Financial success is NOT evidence of God's blessing. The Devil will financially bless a corrupt ministry, so more people will join and be deceived. Sadly, PCC has succumbed to the damnable heresy being preached by BJU and their corrupt alumni. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



1. https://www.youtube.com/c/WonderDocs/videos
2. https://youtu.be/n_1-GNGnaiw
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
5. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/dr_jack_hyles/pastor_hyles_on_future_of_fbch.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCUX2J1Kr_8b5I5bgJVcUq1QuDyBXiRvNV6t65-AE38oZcQ1cFRQHXhiHmEw-GRr_S9vcnWD2tMe6b2Av73tL-Fogf5I22mfRVS6m

---

3.8.2 Repentance Does Not Result In A Change Of Behavior (2022-08-05 10:12)

Acts 3:19-21, "*Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out*, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; And he shall send Jesus

Christ, which before was preached unto you: Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began." Romans 2:4, "Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that *the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?*"

One of the most evil things that a preacher can do is embellish the Scriptures, adding to the inspired Word of God things that God didn't say. Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."

Yet that is exactly what ungodly preachers like [1]Marty Herron, [2]Steve Pettit, [3]John MacArthur, [4]Ray Comfort and [5]Billy and Franklin Graham have wickedly done!!! ADD THOU NOT the Lord warned!!! Yet, all the aforementioned false prophets horribly ADD their own manmade commandments to God's inspired Word.

I had attended the Campus Church on the grounds of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) during this past summer of 2021. I was sickened in my soul one Wednesday night at Campus Church, as I listened to associate pastor Tim Zacharias teach 1,000 church members that repentance leads to a change of behavior. Here is what he said, verbatim: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." Here is a screenshot from the video they showed at Campus Church to accompany their Bible study (I added the appropriate cancellation symbol, because this is FAKE NEWS at Pensacola Christian College!)...

[6]

Repentance unto salvation does *NOT* result in a change of behavior!

It is sad and shameful that such a big religious educational institution like PCC and Campus Church, still haven't got the most basic of Bible doctrines (repentance) correct yet. Go figure!

I mean, this is ridiculous and horrible. The Greek word for "repent" in the New Testament concerning salvation is either the noun form *[7]metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form

metanoeo (to think differently). *Repentance* when applied to getting saved NEVER means that your behavior will change. Anyone who teaches that repentance results in a change of behavior is preaching **"another gospel"** accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

The sole focus of redemption must be upon Christ alone, and not upon the sinner in the least; otherwise it is a counterfeit gospel.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

For the Gospel to be valid, ALL of the burden of sin must fall square upon the Savior's broken body on the cross of Calvary, and none be borne in the least by the sinner.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? It makes no sense!

Why does a man need to *change his mind*? Obviously, so that he will come to Christ by faith to be saved. A man takes a bath because he perceives (sees and smells) that he is dirty. That is what the law does, it sensitizes humanity to the awfulness of sin (Romans 7:13). Unless a guilty man sees himself as a needy sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20), he will not come to the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved (John 3:20-21). So it is imperative that a sinner *repent*, so that he or she will BELIEVE.

Here is some solid Scriptural support for what I just said:

> **Matthew 21:32, "**
>
> **For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."**

> **Mark 2:17, "**
>
> **When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician*, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.**
>
> **"**

The two preceding passages of Scripture perfectly shed light one upon the other. Unlike the harlots (prostitutes) and publicans (greedy tax cheats who took advantage of people), the self-righteous Pharisees refused to come to Christ. The harlots and publicans, upon hearing John the Baptist preach the Gospel, quickly acknowledged their sinfulness and need for salvation. But the pious Pharisees foolishly thought they were already righteous of their own accord, because they tried to keep the law. Of course, no human being is capable of perfectly keeping God's law, except Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:15).

Contrary to what some Christians have been misled to believe, God never intended for Old Testament saints to keep the law (works) to be saved. The Apostle Luke tells us in the following Bible verse, that NO ONE has ever been justified by keeping the law of Moses (that must also

include Old Testament saints). **Acts 13:39, "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, *from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses*."** If they couldn't be justified under the Mosaic law, then they needed another way.

The Apostle Luke tells us in the next verse that ALL THE PROPHETS give witness that remission of sins has ALWAYS been only through FAITH IN THE MESSIAH. **Acts 10:43, "**

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

" People were saved back in the Old Testament the SAME way that we are today, which is by grace through faith in Christ.

Carefully notice that the following passage says repentance led to BELIEVING, not to turning away from their sins or a change in their behavior. **Matthew 21:32, "**

For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and *ye believed him not*: but the publicans and the harlots *believed him*: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."

The reason why the wicked Pharisees didn't believe on Jesus is because they refused to repent. That is, they refused to change their thinking! They thought they were whole, having no need for the Great Physician. They refused to acknowledge their sinnership!

I heard a wonderful sermon today by my favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). The sermon I heard perfectly applies to this blog article. Here is a fantastic quote:

> "The first thing necessary to get saved is to get bad!" —Pastor Jack Hyles ("[8]God Only Saves Bad People"
>
> "Nobody goes to Heaven because he is good; you go to Heaven because you know you're bad, and you flee to Jesus Who died to save sinners." —Pastor Jack Hyles ("[9]God Only Saves Bad People"

Wow! I couldn't have found a better quote to go along with the self-righteous Pharisees in Matthew 21:32 and Mark 2:16-17 who refused to *repent* (i.e., they refused to change their wrong way of thinking):

> **Mark 2:16-17, " And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, *They that are whole have no need of the physician*, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, *but sinners to repentance*. "**

God doesn't expect us to give up our sins to be saved, for eternal life is a free gift (Romans 6:23); but God does expect us to walk in His Son when we get saved, so as to obey and please Him, lest we be scourged and chastised by our heavenly Father (Hebrews 12:6-8).

I actually had a very honest unsaved co-worker once refuse to get saved, because he openly admitted that he didn't want the indwelling Holy Spirit, knowing that the Holy Spirit would convict him continually about sin and expect him to live a holy life. That is exactly what **John 3:20-21** means, **"For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, *lest his deeds should be reproved*. But he that doeth truth cometh to the**

light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." This is why there is no need to tell sinners to

"

turn away from sin

"

to be saved, because it is automatic. A lost man won't even come to Christ to be saved, unless he has first agreed with God's Word that he or she is a guilty sinner! That is why they are coming to Christ to be saved in the first place!!!

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([10]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

For a person to BELIEVE on Christ, we must have **"repentance to the acknowledging of the truth" (2nd Timothy 2:25b).** You don't repent AND believe; you repent TO believe. Repentance is simply the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as God hath declared me to be in His holy Word. You don't need to give up anything to be saved, except to turn from unbelief to BELIEF! You don't even have to give up all your unbelief, evidenced by

Mark 9:24, " And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, *Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief*." So even if you still have some uncertainties, fears or doubts, God will still save you if you'll just act on what little bit of faith you have.

[11]

I love the classic chair illustration! Let's say you need to replace a defective lightbulb on your front porch, and all you have to stand upon is a flimsy old chair. I actually have an old shaky chair like that...lol. Let's say that you decide to go ahead and trust that chair, even though you are not sure it will support your body's weight. Dear friend, even if you are 99 % certain that the chair will fail, and not hold you up, it is no less than 100 % faith just so long as you place all your unsupported weight upon that chair. Isn't that beautiful? Now you understand why Jesus said in

Matthew 17:20b, "

If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. **"** The mustard plant has one of the smallest seeds in the world, yet these robust plants grow to be 7 feet tall in Israel. Even the tiniest amount of faith SAVES! ...

> "It's not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it's the object of my faith!"
> —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold; sermon: "[12]Where Is Faith?"

Repentance and faith happen at the same time, instantaneously. This is why the Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" 88 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. You don't have to clean off your dirt before you get into the bathtub, you simply need to get into

the bathtub. Likewise, you don't need to forsake your sinning to be saved, you simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST TO BE SAVED (Acts 16:30-31).

You don't have to promise not to get dirty anymore to be clean, you simply get into the bathtub. The precious BLOOD of Jesus cleanseth us from all sin!!! **1st John 1:7,**

"But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and *the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin*. " God doesn't want you to *turn away from sin* to get saved. Don't you dare if you want to be saved. Whether it be your sins, or your righteousness, Christ had to die for all of it, because it's all filth to God (Isaiah 64:6).

[13]He Died For Your Righteousness Too! (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles)

You don't have to promise God to do better, or clean up your dirty life, to be saved. You simply by faith receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Christ died for the ungodly (Romans 5:6-9). We are all ungodly sinners, by nature and by choice (Romans 3:10-23). Jesus died for all mankind, for both the good and the bad. God only saves BAD PEOPLE!!!

It loathes me when pastors pressure people to depart from a lifestyle of sin if they want to be saved, or pressure people that their behavior will change if they are really saved. How then is eternal life still the free gift of God? **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** There are no toll booths to enter into God's Kingdom. All this talk about grieving over sin, changing one's behavior, being faithful to run the race to the end, living a lifestyle of repentance, and experiencing repentance in the full moral sense is all rubbish! It is reformation (turning from sin), penitence (sorrow for sin) and penance (amending one's sins), but not Bible repentance (a change of mind). Remember, God called the Gospel **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).**

Evangelist Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled: 'I NEVER KNEW YOU,' says it best I think:

> "I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, [14]I NEVER KNEW YOU, pg. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com. [15]Hard Copies Available.

The Gospel of John mentions the word

"BELIEVE"

88 times to have eternal life. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. **John 20:31, "But**

these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." That is so simple! Repentance is automatic. When we witness the Gospel to a lost person, we simply need to make sure that they know they are a guilty sinner in God's sight. They need to know what they are being saved from. Nothing more is necessary or permitted.

Christ does the saving—all of it. Our part in salvation is to cease from our own labors and get out of the way, resting completely in Christ's finished work through the cross of Calvary, by the precious blood that He joyously shed for our sins (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5).

No one has ever been saved who didn't first admit that he or she is a guilty sinner in God's sight (1st John 1:18-10). Pastor Jack Hyles makes this truth very clear in this classic sermon titled: "[16]Fundamentalist Heresy." The Dr. Jack Hyles' camp have often been accused of running people through a quick-prayer "1-2-3, follow me" gimmick shallow type of salvation profession, just to count numbers and then brag to others. In the preceding sermon Dr. Hyles refutes those who would dare claim somebody as being saved, who hadn't been properly dealt with concerning sin and the Gospel.

What must a person do to be saved. The Bible already answers the question in **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** Did you see anything in there about grieving over your sins, repentance in the full moral sense, forsaking the world, repenting of sin, following Christ, counting and paying the cost, living a lifestyle of repentance, or behavior modification? I sure don't, but maybe my glasses aren't working. You tell me.

Dear friend, the only requirement for you to be saved is to simply come to God as a needy sinner, and to place your trust (reliance) in His only begotten Son Jesus. Simply receive His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is very simple and historically true. Christ died, that's history; Christ died FOR ME, that's salvation!

Pastor Tim Zacharias (at Campus Church on the property of Pensacola Christian College) makes the Gospel sound utterly complicated. He arduously states:

> "I need to be clear, there can be no salvation without repentance in the full moral sense. You need to be grieved about your sin. You need to come to a place where you understand the consequence of sin. You come under the condemnation and conviction of the law of God, and it causes you to change and to turn to Christ, and to call out to Him for salvation." [17]SOURCE

Friend, do you think those simple folks—the harlots and publicans to whom John the Baptist preached—experienced all that? They simply knew that they had messed up in life, that they were big time SINNERS! They knew they deserved to go to Hell. Whether or not they felt sorrow doesn't matter as far as eternal life goes. The Bible doesn't require that you feel the emotion of sorrow to be saved; but rather, that you simply come to God as a needy sinner. I love how Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928) explained repentance:

> **"I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"**
>
> What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."
>
> And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."

Then you are completely mistaken.

"But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"

Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24). [18]SOURCE

Where does the Bible say all that junk? I fully agree that a person must admit they are a guilty sinner, so they will see their need for redemption in Christ (Romans 3:19-23; Galatians 3:24-26). But the way Pastor Zacharias explains it, it would scare a person! Where does the inspired King James Bible say we must "change" to be saved? It does not. Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself, not a profound willingness to reform, grieve, change and depart from sin. Oh why can't men just leave the Gospel alone? I know some people will accuse me of splitting hairs, but I am against anything that complicates or obscures the simplicity that is in Christ. Dear friend, if you know you are a guilty sinner and will place your confidence in Jesus Christ, believing that He died in your place on the cross, was buried, and three days later resurrected from the dead, and that is your only hope for eternal life, you are saved! Nothing more is required or allowed by God. God the Father simply wants you to trust in His only begotten Son (John 3:16-18; 6:40).

I Was Saved Simply by Believing the 'GOOD NEWS' of Jesus Christ

I got saved when I was 13 years old. I did know that I was a sinner, and for the first time in my life I felt the conviction of the Holy Spirit. The church pastor said that Sunday morning, that if you don't have the indwelling Holy Spirit convicting you about sin you're not saved. I knew there and then that I wasn't saved. That morning from my pew, I called out to Jesus for the first time and asked Him to save me. I believed that Christ died on the cross for my sins, was buried, and resurrected three days later. I knew that. I believed THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I found out many years later that I could have just BELIEVED on Christ, without calling, and still been saved. We are saved by BELIEVING, even before we call. I didn't feel grieved over my sins. I didn't experience REPENTANCE IN A FULL MORAL SENSE. I wasn't a theologian back then, and thank God I'm still not a theologian today 41 years later! God deliver us from theologians!!! I just knew that I had been a bad boy! God saved me because I trusted Christ. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

I dare you to show me even one place in the New Testament, where we are taught to do all this repentance junk that we hear from preachers today. Over and over the Word of God simply teaches us to BELIEVE. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is high time for all preachers to stop focusing on what the Bible does not!

I think Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) had the right idea about repentance and faith:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

I couldn't agree more. The way you repent is by BELIEVING. Dr. Zacharias rightly teaches that sometimes in the Bible "repentance" is used as a euphemism (the substitution of an expression) for salvation. For example: **Luke 5:32, "I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."** That is essentially what Dr. Rice just explained. Jesus was calling them to salvation. The man who believes has repented! So why teach that a person can BELIEVE in the name of Jesus, but still be lost if they have never repented of their sins? It is IM-POSSIBLE to believe on Christ and still be lost. You may follow Jesus, or call Him "Lord" and not be saved (Matthew 7:21-23), but those who believe on Him as Savior are saved (Acts 16:30-31).

Now, in fairness to Dr. Zacharias, I think what he intends to teach is that you cannot merely add Jesus to your life in a positive sense, without realizing the negative aspect of one's sinnership and deserved penalty in Hell. You've got to know what you are being saved from. You must admit that you are a sinner to be saved (1st John 1:10). Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful sermon titled: "[19]The Sin Question And The Son Question." In this sense I fully agree with Pastor Zacharias, and he does cover this aspect of salvation in his Bible study.

The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. I am tired of being the bad guy for telling THE TRUTH and defending the Gospel. The Bible says in 1st Corinthians 13:6 that love "rejoiceth in THE TRUTH."

If A Man Is Wrong On Repentance, You Cannot Trust His Theology

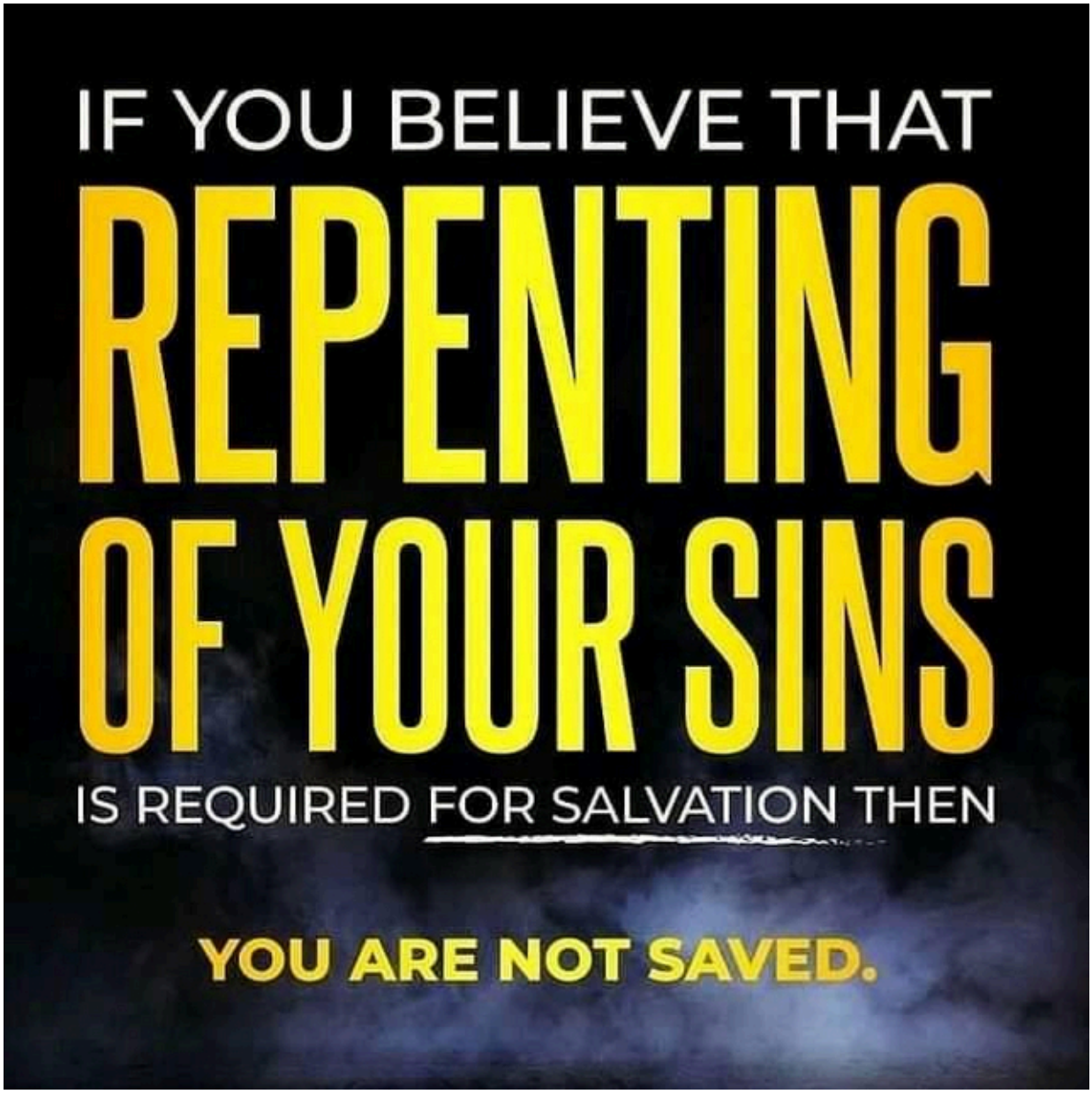
Repentance does not mean a change of mind that leads to a change of behavior. That is manmade reformation, not the fruit of the Holy Spirit in the life of a believer (Galatians 5:22-25). I am unalterably opposed to the heretical teaching that repentance means more than a change of mind ([20]because that is what it really means).

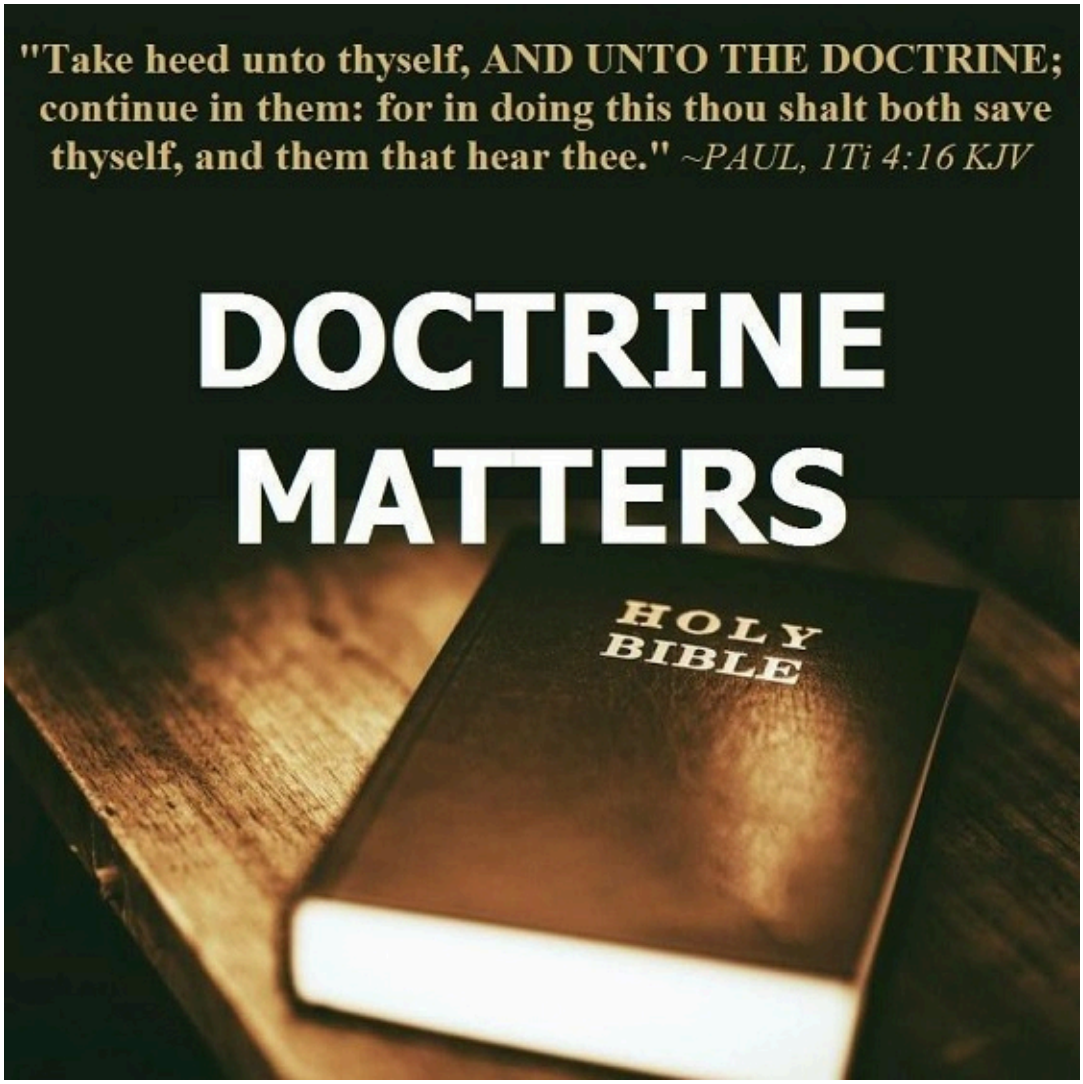
I love you all. I am just a fool for Christ. Jesus said out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh (Matthew 12:34). I cannot help but write about the things I see and hear (Acts 4:20). My neck hurts so bad with burning pain. My nerves burn throughout my body from my neck injury. I am just taking things one day at a time. Love me or hate me, I am telling

THE TRUTH. I am not leaving Campus Church (as long as they will have me), at least for the foreseeable future. They are great people and I am happy to have a church family, but time will tell if they embrace me or shun me. The satanic Bob Jones crowd rejected me, because they are snobs, but I never rejected them.

It is not easy being a truth-teller. The Gospel is very simple. One of my favorite sermons is by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[21]Caught Between Grace And Works." Anybody who talks about repentance leading to a change of behavior doesn't understand the Gospel. Anybody who talks about repentance leading to a change of behavior is corrupting the Gospel of free grace. Friend, your behavior has absolutely NOTHING to do with the free gift of God, which is eternal life. You don't have to reform or beg God to save you, you simply need to believe what He did for you on the cross. Jesus paid for your sins. Christ is risen! Trust Him oh sinner!

So what am I saying? I am saying keep an eye of Campus Church moving forward. If you ever hear any of their pastors teach that repentance means more than a simple change of mind unto the Gospel itself, RUN! The $64,000 question was asked by the fearful Gentile Roman jailer: **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved?" (Acts 16:30b).** The profoundly simple answer was once and for all settled by the Apostle Paul: "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house" (Acts 16:31b). The invitation to believe was extended to the man's entire house, as it is also extended to you dear friend.


IF YOU BELIEVE THAT
REPENTING
OF YOUR SINS
IS REQUIRED FOR SALVATION THEN
YOU ARE NOT SAVED.



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh5ixHu_R8iGb_WiZOab8Facu_xAgZKlXAWhErQAx5cDhgBlxwOhtYppHYeZvS_jv-gjd72SeMZ8oaGZun65TLr_E2_6-_9wMwu4Lc8N6SSO9w2
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiRsag2fZCO1sKMQFXPmjsBpoZHdt_cF7lWBiz0_sltGpXM-JYFSdbvYUkfKKR6ZWXw8NmusQw9gPAlbZpaRqX-8G7NM7I3mfhPDnJvwvdmZT08
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/where_is_faith.mp3
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
15. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
16. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3

17. https://youtu.be/1hDim3lL9p4?t=3538
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/alexander_marshall_misrepresented.htm
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3
20. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
21. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEggOf6NzhGp_veaboKWF6Q--Uv9TX6JRnVJh5gkMbc9jnAZiAS99uCc2uRP_XbTWXpTls1JZO1sBJzV3c-I3xZMOOQGUFkAhnW-KdVZw-3xoGnl
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh_ZKSXTGMuReN4UtRTixvfCgPo80Vm3QgoVPkhalu52OJ8l3oXVxvEVMgA9BCDZwEtsP6yGmyXlHOQzXct-i0eluUIm_zQ56LQlDlA4Lrzgizz

---

3.8.3 What Other People Think About Us Can Affect Our Prayers (2022-08-16 19:57)

Luke 7:1-5, "Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum. And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die. And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant. *And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this*: For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue."

This dear Roman Centurion (a military leader over 100 soldiers), had a sick servant whom he loved. This servant was sick and about to perish in death. The centurion had heard about a good man named Jesus, who went about healing the sick, restoring sight to the blind, giving the ability to hear sound to the deaf, and even raised the dead. So the centurion humbly requested and sent the elder of the Jews to Jesus, pleading that his servant would be healed so that he would live and not die.

But the centurion never told the Jews to tell Jesus that he was worthy. They Jewish elders spoke those words of praise, regarding the centurion, on their own accord. This is but one of numerous examples found in the Scripture, where the way a man treated other people had an impact on whether his prayers got answered or denied.

In another popular Bible passage we read:

> Matthew 5:23-24, "Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift."

Dear friend, God DOES care about how you and I treat other people. Right doctrine matters, and so does the way that we treat people. When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College in 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin mistreated me. In fact, he was downright

abusive! When I told him that I was sleeping in Walmart's parking lot on July 4th, 2021, he was indifferent and just walked away. That wasn't cruel, it was just terrible. That is no way to treat a fellow Christian brother.

But when I emailed him a few days later to share my testimony and broken life with him, he was cruel. I told him as a friend that my former wife had divorced me 15 years earlier, and that I have lived alone since, suffering inexplicable pain of soul from loneliness and lack of companionship. I told him that I sincerely hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. His cruel response was to actually scold me for coming to church to find a wife. This was the first time I had ever written to him. As the pastor of a church (who receives a 6-digit salary), Jeff Redlin behaved very shamefully that day. You don't scold a 54 year old man as a little child for sharing his heart about desiring to fid a Christian wife. Pastor Redlin's cruel words cut to my heart. I never told him that I came to church to find a wife, which he foolishly assumed. I simply said that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin!

Sadly, when all was said and done, the terrible shallow pastors at PCC's Campus Church banned me from attending their church anymore. I kindly asked all the pastors of Campus Church in June and July of 2022, if I could please come back to church. They totally ignored my letter that I mailed to them in June. So I wrote them again in July (sending a courtesy copy to PCC too, so they knew of the situation), apologizing deeply from my heart for offending them. I kindly explained my health problems, broken life, catching COVID-19 in 2021 and loneliness of soul without a wife for the past 16 years. Those ungodly cult leaders couldn't have cared less. So in August of 2022 I lashed out on social media against them, which they were waiting for, so they could use it as an excuse to tell me I couldn't come back to church. Ladies and gentlemen, those wicked PCC pastors are not right with God. They mistreat, ignore, abuse and esteem themselves as being better than others (Philippians 2:3-5).

Dear reader, God watches everything!!! **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** God never misses anything, not even a little bird that falls from the sky, or the number of hairs upon our head (Matthew 10:20-30). I have lost most of mine...lol. Praise the Lord anyhow! God is always good!!! I love Pastor Redlin and pray for him often, that God will break his heart and teach him how to love people. Kindly said, there is [1]a woeful lack of God's love at Pensacola Christian College. The Bible warns that the letter of God's law killeth, but the Spirit of God giveth life. **2nd Corinthians 3:6, " Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: *for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life*. "** If we preach the truth to people, but without showing forth God's unconditional love to them, we will do more damage than good. **1st Corinthians 13:3, " And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, *and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing*."** There must be a balance between truth and love in every preacher's sermon.

My friend, you can pray all day and all night, but God likely won't regard your prayers if you are unkind, abusive and intolerant toward others. It matters how we treat our fellow human

beings. Notice what the Bible says concerning the atrocities being committed by the wicked in the Old testament city of Sodom. **Genesis**

18:20-21, "And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous; *I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me***; and if not, I will know."** God hears THE CRY!!! God hears the cry of the innocent, of the victims, of the hurting and weeping children of men.

Genesis 4:10,

"And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. " God heard the innocent blood of slain Abel cry out from the ground, which was shed by his angry brother Cain. Do you think that God hasn't heard THE CRY of the 63,000,000 murdered aborted babies since 1972 in the United States? You had better believe that God has heard THEIR CRY!!! And God will hear THE CRY of anyone that you and I hurt too! Who is it in this world who is cursing your name? Who is it that hopes you will someday get what you deserve coming to you? God knows. God cares. **1st Peter 5:7, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. "**

What saith the Scripture? **Matthew 18:6, "**

But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

" Jesus said

"ones which believeth on me," which clearly weans that anyone who defrauds, injures, insults, offends, hurts or in any way messes with a born-again child of God is in BIG TROUBLE.

In **Matthew 25:40 Jesus warned, "And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.**

" The Lord is essentially saying:

"We are in this thing called Christianity together. We are on the same team. One for all, and all for one! If you are one of my beloved sheep trusting in Me, whatever anyone does (or doesn't do) to you, as far as I am concerned they have done it to Me too!" What an awesome Savior, God and Lord!!!

The inspired Word of God specifically addresses husbands and wives, warning them to treat each other properly, or else God WON'T answers their prayers. **1st Peter 3:7, "**

Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered. **"** Dear beloved reader,

I humbly think I have the great mind and heart of God, which is shed abroad in my soul by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9). **1st Corinthians 2:16,**

“

For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? *But we have the mind of Christ***.”**

Having made that profound statement, I sincerely believe that you can be mean, unkind and even abusive in your words toward God, because He loves you and me so very much; but God will not tolerate you and I mistreating, ignoring, hurting, cheating or in any way being malicious toward another human being.

Psalms 103:14, “

For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. **”** God knows that we are weak, and that we easily get frustrated and discouraged. I think I am right in saying that God will put up with a lot from His children, but I think He draws the line when we hurt other people.

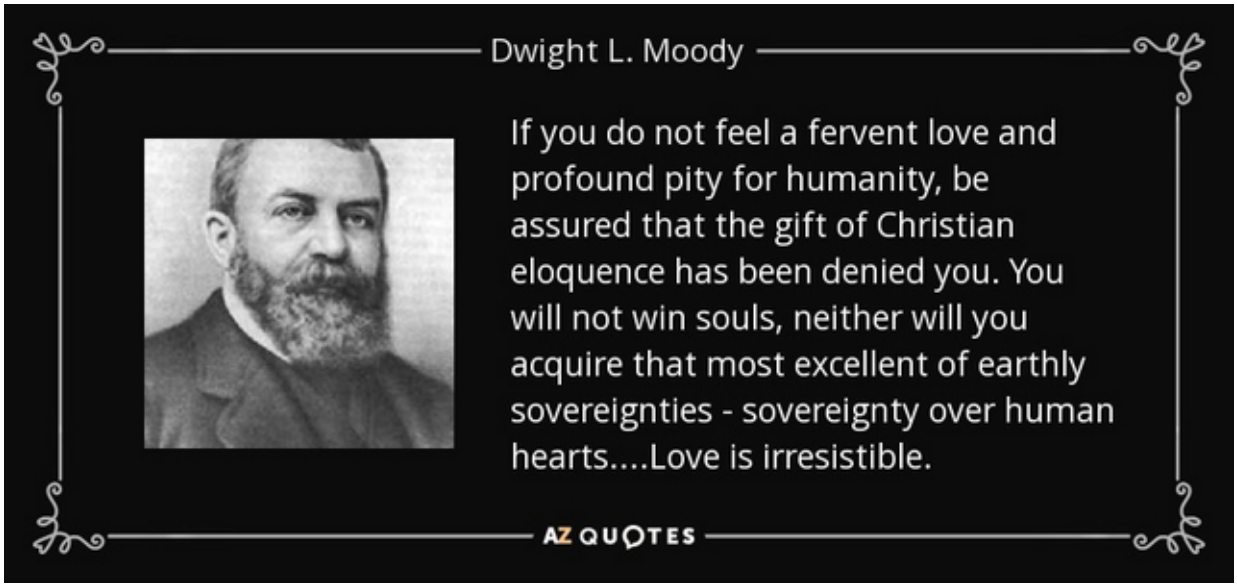
I kindly challenge you dear friend, whoever you may be, to purpose in your soul to treat everyone as you would like to be treated. After all this is The Golden Rule taught in **Matthew 7:12, “Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets. ”** I don’t know about you, but I am going to do all that I can. by God’s grace with His help, to love everybody. People just want to be loved. They really do! There isn’t much love in most religious circles today; but rather, only sinful compromise, which is rooted in the love of money, and not God’s concern for the souls of humanity. May our great Savior God wonderful God do a work in your heart dear reader, that you and I will LOVE PEOPLE the way that we want to be loved.

Of course, that means that we must first let God love us. You’ll never be able to love anyone, until you first love yourself with God’s love. He loves you dear friend. Oh, yes God does! If you were the only human being who had ever been created, Jesus would have died just for you!!! You are not just another insignificant number in the massive sea of humanity. The last I checked, the world’s population is [2]now up to about 7,900,000,000 people. I have read shocking estimates that by the year 2050, the world’s population will have soared to an astounding 50,000,000,000 people! Wowza! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

I care about you friend. I don’t get paid to serve God. I have labored day and night since 2002, for the past 20 years, trying to be a VOICE in cyberspace for the Lord Jesus Christ. I hope my humble words in this blog have challenged you dear reader, to LOVE God and your neighbour. The two greatest commands in the Holy Bible are to love God with all our heart, soul and might; and the second is like unto the first, to love our neighbour (all mankind) as our self. I agree with Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982) that these two great commands are really just one—TO LOVE. Amen and amen. May we all learn to yield, to let God love others through us, which is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

[3]

[4]


Dwight L. Moody
If you do not feel a fervent love and profound pity for humanity, be assured that the gift of Christian eloquence has been denied you. You will not win souls, neither will you acquire that most excellent of earthly sovereignties - sovereignty over human hearts....Love is irresistible.
AZ QUOTES

[5]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_academics_without_love.htm
2. http://srv1.worldometers.info/world-population/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrPQ0jdWtiKibHU8qTK2T5-CXMpLp5u2VvcYJuhUaRX8eJ3ntV-KJf2tmEyH7tS85Nbghv5HUsk6ssLaEf8bJ7EJo724zeHIIWlS_
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhIL_42dz896gj40AvwBSJUZYPz2JPf5kG8AtqBiJcR9TxIxsoN-3XLvm2d3zeno3Na-lhP7Dfhc491iMrXmgM4p45rvnZFO4daWQ-
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhn4xBNCTKaXGknOsO-mjjHJaJo-5Qg8z-a3_zJWlmgionmJFKIlbbseASq_1QerHxw6TWUXodiQQWqk9XA02_2naVuwQtH1IxRrtQ

3.8.4 The Most Misused Word In America Is “FREE” (2022-08-17 11:33)

Romans 5:14-19, “Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam’s transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come. But not as the offence, so also is *the free gift*. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and *the*

***gift by grace*, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. And not as it was by one that sinned, so is *the gift*: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but *the free gift* is of many offences unto justification. For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of *the gift of righteousness* shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous."**

I love this passage of Scripture. Six times we find the important beautiful words: "the gift." And three times we read the phrase: "free gift." FREE is good!!! God's plan of salvation is truly "FREE"!!! Unfortunately, most preachers today (evangelists, missionaries, Bible professors, pastors, chaplains, et cetera) are preaching a false type of salvation, in which which you are required to pay something in return (e.g., turn from your sins, surrender your life to Christ, follow Jesus as supreme "Lord"

of your life, give up control of your life to Christ, count the cost and pay the price, faithfully run the Christian race until the end, live a lifestyle of repentance, forsake the world, cease from your old ways, et cetera).

Those corrupt plans of salvation are NOT FREE, because you are paying for them with your behavior, life and time!!!

Sadly, in our wicked culture in the United States today, many people have become liars, cheats and deceivers (and that includes bad preachers and today's apostate Bible colleges). We see the word "FREE" tossed in our face everywhere we go.

A perfect example are those falsely advertised "FREE" software downloads, which after installing on your mobile device or desktop computer demand that you pay money or they won't work, or else you get bombard with advertisements while they hound you to upgrade to remove the annoying ads. That is not FREE dear reader, it is a trade, an exchange, in which you allow them to take up your time! They require you as the user to watch their stupid commercials and advertisements, in exchange for the product they let you use.

Those videos are NOT FREE, you are paying for them with your valuable time!!!

Another good example are all those Roku channels, nearly all of which are anything but FREE." I bought a Roku box

at Walmart. It is a small device for about $35 which connects to any television, providing access to several hundred channels. Honestly, 90 % of what Roku offers is garbage, in my humble opinion. But there are some great movies and educational channels on Roku. Unfortunately, ALL of Roku's movie channels falsely advertise that they are

"FREE," but every 3 to 10 minutes (depending on which channel you choose) they bombard you with annoying advertisements, one after another. On average you are required to watch 2 to 3 minutes of annoying commercials every few minutes, which ruins the whole experience. Some channels that I like are Filmrise, Roku (they have their own channel), Crackle and local news from different U.S. cities.

Unfortunately, they ALL falsely claim to be “

FREE,

” while requiring you to watch their stupid advertisements, which I loathe. In fact, at least 75 % of the time I exit Roku and just go watch a DVD movie instead, to avoid seeing commercials. I HATE COMMERCIALS!!! Those films are NOT FREE, they are a trade off. To get to watch their movies, they demand that you watch their stupid ads. Every once in a while, usually late at night when I cannot sleep, or on a Sunday afternoon, I’ll get lucky and Crackle won’t show any commercials for a few hours. But those times of truly

“

FREE

” movie-watching are rare, rarer it seems lately. Those Roku channel owners are getting greedier and greedier.

Those videos are NOT FREE, you are paying for them with your valuable time!!!

Also, YouTube forces you to watch videos, but at least they let you “Skip” most ads after 4 seconds. But I’d say 30 % of the time you are forced to watch a 15 to 30 second commercial, which you are not allowed to “Skip.” Those videos are NOT FREE, you are paying for them with your valuable time!!! I could go on and on for hours, mentioning umpteen examples of false advertising in American society today, where the word

“

FREE

” doesn’t mean free at all.

I have seen bank ads, luring people to open up a new bank account to get a

“

FREE

” toaster, coffee mug, or whatever.

That item which they offer you is NOT FREE, because you are required to give them something in exchange to get it. You MUST open a new bank account at their bank. They are LIARS!!! If the bank doesn’t understand the proper meaning of the word

“

FREE,

” then how can you trust them with your money?

What bothers me is that people have become so accustomed to lying, deceiving and misusing the English grammar, that it becomes the norm for society. It is sad, and even worse, it is undermining our culture with sinful greed and deception. Unfortunately, this shady type of false advertising has crept into our churches, rescue missions, Bible colleges and religious institutions. We’ve been flooded with a river of deadly heresy in America, but most people

aren't learned enough in the Scripture to detect what Satan has done, perverting the Gospel into a lie. **Romans 1:25, "**

Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen."

Dear reader, right doctrine matters. I said: *RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!* It really does! The Apostle Paul made very clear in Galatians 1:6-7 that there are NOT two different Gospels. There is ONLY ONE Gospel, which Paul defines in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as Jesus' *death* on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* from the dead three days later. Those THREE THINGS comprise the Gospel according to the inspired Word of God.

You won't find anything mentioned in the Bible about turning away from a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, or surrendering all to Christ to get to Heaven, or yielding control of your life over to Jesus to be saved, et cetera. These added embellishments (by sincere but woefully ignorant religious false prophets) are sending hundreds of millions of victims to eternal damnation in the fires of Hell (Matthew 7:13-15, 7:21-23).

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2013-2014, their senior pastor Marty Herron was a very confused man theologically. I asked him for permission to pass out Gospel tracts by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) and he approved. But Pastor Herron was also passing out poisonous Calvinist junk by Pastor John MacArthur, piling MacArthur's damnable teachings on the book table at the entrance of the church for everyone to grab. Talk about a rattlesnake! I was saddened at the woeful ignorance of Marty Herron. He clearly didn't see a difference or problem between the two drastically different plans of salvation being preached by these two pastors. I'll let you decide for yourself, showing you what Curtis Hutson teaches versus MacArthur's damnable heresy:

- [1]Curtis Hutson
- [2]John MacArthur

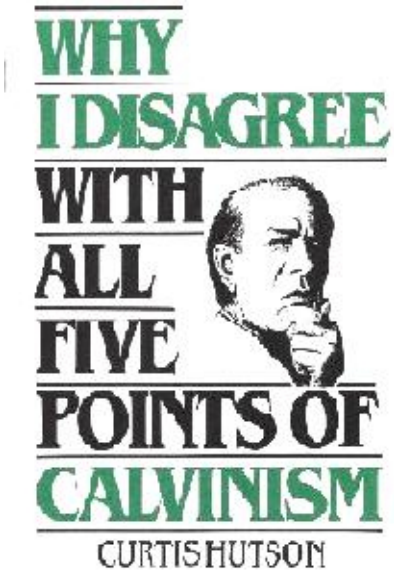
Those are two very different gospels. The Apostle Paul warned that there is only ONE Gospel, not two or three. God's free gift of salvation requires absolutely NOTHING from the recipient.

[3]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhUZ2hJ5BcAY2vHvx8q3Mz7QB8aTmLGJ-WybcjUkW3u6MQu23Sm2mAsZkEI2hr7lYCU6JzTvH4U7eiBpqMy751nbSjvyuef9sn1Pf7

3.8.5 Why I Disagree With All 5 Points of Calvinism (2022-08-19 18:17)

This is one of my favorite sermon booklets by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). Dr. Hutson succeeded Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) as editor of the *[1]Sword Of The Lord* ministry in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. Today, Dr. Shelton Smith is the editor of the Sword, whom I admire, love and respect for faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). I thank God so much for Pastor Curtis Hutson, a genuine man of God. The Sword Of The Lord has been blessed to have godly leaders since it was founded in 1934 by Dr. Rice in Wheaton, Illinois. They moved decades later to Tennessee. The following sermon exposes all 5-points of Calvinism (the heretical teachings of an unsaved man named John Calvin, 1509-1564). To God be the glory!



by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

The term "Calvinism" is loosely used by some people who do not hold Calvin's teaching on predestination and do not understand exactly what Calvin taught.

Dr. Loraine Boettner in his book, "The Reformed Doctrine of Predestination" says,

> "The Calvinistic system especially emphasizes five distinct doctrines. These are technically known as "The Five Points of Calvinism". And they are the main pillars upon which the superstructure rests."

Dr. Boettner further says,

> "The five points may be more easily remembered if they are associated with the word T-U-L-I-P , T, Total Inability; U, Unconditional Election; L, Limited Atonement; I, Irresistible (efficacious) Grace; and P, Perseverance of the Saints."

These are the points of Calvinism.

I have heard preachers say, "I am a one-point Calvinist."

I have heard others say, "I am a two- or three-point Calvinist."

I want us to look at all five points of Calvinism as taught by John Calvin, then see what the Bible has to say on each point.

I. Total Inability

By total inability Calvin meant that a lost sinner cannot come to Jesus Christ and trust Him as Saviour, unless he is foreordained to come to Christ. By total inability he meant that no man has the ability to come to Christ. And unless God overpowers him and gives him that ability, he will never come to Christ

The Bible teaches total depravity, and I believe in total depravity. But that simply means that there is nothing good in man to earn or deserve salvation. The Bible says in Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked."

A preacher brought a wonderful sermon on the depravity of the human heart. And when he finished his message, someone came to him and said," I want you to know I can't swallow that depraved heart that you preached about."

The preacher smiled and said, "You don't have to swallow it. It's already in you!"

While the Bible teaches the depravity of the human race, it nowhere teaches total inability. The Bible never hints that people are lost because they have no ability to come to Christ. The language of Jesus was, "Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life" (John 5:40).

Notice, it is not a matter of whether or not you can come to Christ; it is a matter of whether or not you will come to Christ.

Jesus looked over Jerusalem and wept and said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem . . .how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" (Matthew 23:37). Here again notice, He did not say, "How often would I have gathered you together, but you could not." No. He said, "Ye would not!" It was not a matter of whether they could; it was a matter of whether they would.

Revelation 22:17, the last invitation in the Bible, says, "And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely ."

If it is true that no person has the ability to come to Christ, then why would Jesus say in John 5:40, "Ye will not come to me." why didn't He simply say, "You cannot come to me."?

The only thing that stands between the sinner and salvation is the sinner's will. God made every man a free moral agent. And God never burglarizes the human will.

D. L. Moody addressed a large group of sceptics. He said ,"I want to talk about the word believe, the word receive, and the word take." When Mr. Moody had finished his sermon, he asked, "Now who will come and take Christ as Saviour?"

One man stood and said, "I can't."

Mr. Moody wept and said, "Don't say, 'I can't.' Say, 'I won't!'"

And the man said, "Then, I won't!"

But another man said, "I will!" Then another said, "I will!" And another said , "I will!" Until scores came to trust Christ as Saviour.

Some Calvinists use John 6:44 in an effort to prove total inability. Here the Bible says, "No man can come to me except the Father which hath sent me draw him...."But the Bible makes it plain in John 12:32 that Christ will draw all men unto Himself. Here the Bible says, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me."

All men are drawn to Christ, but not all men will trust Christ as Saviour. Every man will make his own decision to trust Christ or to reject Him. The Bible makes it clear that all men have light. John 1:9 says, "That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world." Romans 1:19,20 indicates that every sinner has been called through the creation about him. And Romans 2:11-16 indicates that sinners are called through their conscience, even when they have not heard the Word of God.

So in the final analysis, men go to Hell, not because of their inability to come to Christ, but because they will not come to Christ-"Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."

The teaching that men, women and children are totally unable to come to Christ and trust Him as Saviour is not a scriptural doctrine. The language itself is not scriptural.

II. Unconditional Election

By unconditional election Calvin meant that some are elected to Heaven, while others are elected to Hell, and that this election is unconditional. It is wholly on God's part and without condition. By unconditional election Calvin meant that God has already decided who will be saved and who will be lost, and the individual has absolutely nothing to do with it. He can only hope that God has elected him for Heaven and not for Hell.

This teaching so obviously disagrees with the oft-repeated invitations in the Bible to sinners to come to Christ and be saved that some readers will think that I have overstated the doctrine. So I will quote John Calvin in his "Institutes," Book III, chapter 23,

"....Not all men are created with similar destiny but eternal life is foreordained for

> some , and eternal damnation for others. Every man, therefore, being created for one or the other of these ends, we say, he is predestined either to life or to death."

So Calvinism teaches that it is God's own choice that some people are to be damned forever. He never intended to save them. He foreordained them to go to Hell. And when He offers salvation in the Bible, He does not offer it to those who were foreordained to be damned. It is offered only to those who were foreordained to be saved.

This teaching insists that we need not try to win men to Christ because men cannot be saved unless God has planned for them to be saved. And if God has planned for them to be eternally lost, they will not come to Christ.

There is the Bible doctrine of God's foreknowledge, predestination and election. Most knowledgeable Christians agree that God has His controlling hand on the affairs of men. They agree that according to the Bible, He selects individuals like Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and David as instruments to do certain things He has planned. Most Christians agree that God may choose a nation-particularly that He did choose Israel, through which He gave the law, the prophets, and eventually through whom the Saviour Himself would come- and that there is a Bible doctrine that God foreknows all things.

I have often said, "Did it ever occur to you that nothing ever occurred to God?". God in His foreknowledge knows who will trust Jesus Christ as Saviour, and He has predestined to see that they are justified and glorified. He will keep all those who trust Him and see that they are glorified. But the doctrine that God elected some men to Hell, that they were born to be damned by God's own choice, is a radical heresy not taught anywhere in the Bible.

I have in my hand a booklet entitled TULIP written by Vic Lockman. In the booklet Mr. Lockman attempts to prove the five points of Calvinism. Under the point, Unconditional Election, he quotes Ephesians 1:4, but he only quotes the first part of the verse: "He hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world. " However, that is not the end of the verse. Mr. Lockman, like most Calvinists, stopped in the middle of the verse. The entire verse reads: "According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love." The verse says nothing about being chosen for Heaven or Hell. It says we are chosen that we should be holy and without blame before him in love.

Under the same point, Unconditional Election, Mr. Lockman quotes John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you." Again, Mr. Lockman, like most Calvinists, stops in the middle of the verse. The entire verse reads: "Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you."

The verse says nothing about being chosen for Heaven or Hell. It says we are chosen to go and bring forth fruit, which simply means that every Christian is chosen to be a soul winner. The fruit of a Christian is other Christians. Proverbs 11:30 says, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise."

Nowhere does the Bible teach that God wills for some to go to Heaven and wills others to go to Hell. No. The Bible teaches that God would have all men to be saved. Second Peter 3:9 says that He is "not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."

First Timothy 2:4 says, "Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth."

Those who teach that God would only have some to be saved, while He would have others to be lost are misrepresenting God and the Bible.

Does God really predestinate some people to be saved and predestinate others to go to Hell, so that they have no free choice? Absolutely not! Nobody is predestined to be saved, except as he chooses of his own free will to come to Christ and trust Him for salvation. And no one is predestined to go to Hell, except as he chooses of his own free will to reject Christ and refuses to trust Him as Saviour. John 3:36 says, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Nothing could be plainer. The man who goes to Heaven goes because he comes to Jesus Christ and trusts Him as Saviour. And the man who goes to Hell does so because he refuses to come to Jesus Christ and will not trust Him as Saviour.

III. Limited Atonement

By limited atonement, Calvin meant that Christ died only for the elect, for those He planned and ordained to go to Heaven: He did not die for those He planned and ordained to go to Hell. Again I say, such language is not in the Bible , and the doctrine wholly contradicts many, many plain Scriptures.

For instance, the Bible says in I John 2:2, "He is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world." The teaching of Calvinism on Limited Atonement contradicts the express statement of Scripture. First Timothy 2:5,6 says, " The man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all...."

The Bible teaches that Jesus is the Saviour of the world. John 4:42 says, "And said unto the woman, Now we believe , not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world." Again I John 4:14, "And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world." The Scriptures make it plain that Jesus came to save the world. John 3:17 says, " For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

No man will ever look at Jesus Christ and say, "You didn’t want to be my Saviour ." No! No! Jesus wants to be the Saviour of all men. As a matter of fact, I Timothy 4:10 says, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."

The Bible teaches that Christ bore the sins of all people. Isaiah 53:6 says, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." There are twos "alls" in this verse. The first "all" speaks of the universal fact of sin- "All we like sheep have gone astray." And the second "all" speaks of universal atonement-"and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." The "all" in the first part of Isaiah 53:6 covers. If all went astray, then the iniquities of all were laid on Christ.

Not only did He bear the sins of us all, but the Bible plainly teaches that He died for the

whole world. Look at John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but for the sins of the whole world." If that isn't plain enough, the Bible says His death was for every man; "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man" (Hebrews 2:9).

Nothing could be plainer than the fact that Jesus Christ died for every man. First Timothy 2:5,6 says, "For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all. . . . " Romans 8:32 states, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"

Look at the statements–statement after statement: "that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man"; "Who gave himself a ransom for all"; "delivered him up for us all."

John 3:16 has often been called "the heart of the Bible." It has been called "the Bible in miniature." "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." Jesus died for the whole world. He suffered Hell for every man who has ever lived or ever will live. And no man will look out of Hell and say, "I wanted to be saved, but Jesus did not die for me."

Some argue that if Jesus died for the whole world, the whole world would be saved. No. the death of Jesus Christ on the cross was sufficient for all, but it is efficient only to those who believe. The death of Jesus Christ on the cross made it possible for every man everywhere to be saved. But only those who believe that He died to pay their sin debt and who trust Him completely for salvation will be saved.

Again I quote John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life. . . ." Everybody is potentially saved, but everybody is not actually saved until he recognises that he is a sinner, believes that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay the sin debt, and trust Him completely for salvation.

The atonement is not limited. it is as universal as sin. Romans 5:20 says, "But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound." Isaiah 53:6 states, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."

A famous English preacher spoke in an English town, then rushed to catch his train for London. A sinner who heard him preach felt that he must immediately settle the matter of salvation. So he followed the preacher to the train. Just as the train pulled into the station, he took hold of the preacher's lapel and said, " I want to be saved! Tell me how!"

The minister said, "I must catch this last rain to London. Do you have a Bible?"

"Yes, I have one at home," said the anxious inquirer.

"Then go home and find Isaiah 53:6. Read it carefully. Go in at the first all, and come out at the last all, and you will be saved."

The preacher rushed away, and the anxious sinner was left alone. He went back to his home, and opening his Bible, he turned to Isaiah 53:6. What did the preacher mean, he

wondered–"Go in at the first all and come out at the last all, and you will be saved"? He found the verse and read it carefully: "All we like sheep have gone astray."

Well, he thought to himself, I can certainly go in at the first all. I have gone astray. I am a poor, lost sinner. The he read the last part of the verse, "And the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." He said to himself, "If I come out at the last all, I must believe that all my sins were laid on Christ, that He took my place and paid for my sins. And if I rely upon that, I will be saved. That's what the preacher meant."

He then trusted Christ and was saved. He believed that he was a sinner, and that all his sins had been laid on Christ.

IV. Irresistible Grace

The fourth point of Calvinism is irresistible grace. By irresistible grace, John Calvin meant that God simply forces people to be saved. God elected some to be saved, and he let Jesus Christ die for that elect group. And now by irresistible grace, He forces those He elected, and those Jesus Christ died for to be saved.

The truth of the matter is, there is no such thing as irresistible grace. Nowhere in the Bible does the word "irresistible" appear before the word "grace". That terminology is simply not in the Bible. It is the philosophy of John Calvin, not a Bible doctrine. The word "irresistible" doesn't even sound right in front of the word "grace."

Grace means "God's unmerited favour." Somebody said G-R-A-C-E- God's riches at Christ's expense. Grace is an attitude, not a power. If Calvin had talked about the irresistible drawing power of God, it would have made more sense. But instead, he represents grace as the irresistible act of God compelling a man to be saved who does not want to be saved, so that a man has no choice in the matter at all, except as God forcibly puts a choice in his mind. Calvinism teaches that man has no part in salvation, and cannot possibly co-operate with God in the matter. In no sense of the word and at no stage of the work does salvation depend upon the will or work of man or wait for the determination of his will.

Does the Bible say anything about irresistible grace? Absolutely not! The Scriptures show that men do resist and reject God. Proverbs 29:1 states, "He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." Notice the word "often" in this verse. If God only gave one opportunity to be saved, then man could not complain. But here the Bible says, "He, that being often reproved.. . " This means the man was reproved over and over again. Not only was he reproved many times, but he was reproved often. But the Bible says he "hardeneth his neck" and "shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy." That certainly doesn't sound like irresistible grace. The Bible teaches that a man can be reproved over and over again, and that he can harden his neck against God, and as a result will be destroyed without remedy.

Again Proverbs 1:24-26 says,

> "Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh."

Here the Bible plainly says, "I have called, and ye have refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof." That doesn't sound like irresistible grace. God calls, and men refuse. Is that irresistible? God stretches out his hand and no man regards it? Is that irresistible grace? No. The Bible makes it plain that some men do reject Christ, that they refuse His call. John 5:40 says, "Ye will not come to me, that ye may have life." That verse plainly teaches that men can and do resist God and refuse to come to Him.

In Acts chapter 7, we find Stephen preaching. He says in verse 51, "Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye." To these Jewish leaders, Stephen said, "Ye do always resist the Holy Ghost."

So here were people; some of whom had seen Jesus and heard Him preach; others who had heard Peter at Pentecost; others who had heard Stephen and other Spirit-filled men preaching with great power. And what had they done? They were stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears. That is ,they were stubborn and rebellious against God. The Bible plainly says, "They resisted the Holy Ghost."

Notice the words of Stephen in verse 51, "Ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye." Here the Bible teaches that not only were these Jewish leaders resisting the Holy Ghost, but that their fathers before them had also resisted the Holy Spirit. Stephen says that all the way from Abraham, through the history of the Jewish nation, down to the time of Christ, unconverted Jews had resisted the Holy Spirit.

There is absolutely no such thing as a "can't-help-it-religion." God doesn't just force men to be saved with His so-called irresistible grace.

God offers salvation to all men. Titus 1:11 says, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men." But man must make his own choice. He must either receive or reject Christ . John 1:12 says. "But as many as received him , to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name."

When Jesus wept over Jerusalem, he said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, ho often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" Here again the Bible clearly indicates that God would have gathered them together as a hen gathers her chickens, but they would not. That certainly shows that they could reject and resist Christ.

"I would, but ye would not" does not fit the teaching of irresistible grace. So people do resist the Holy Ghost. They do refuse to come to Christ. They do harden their necks. They do refuse when God calls.

That means that those who are not saved could have been saved. Those who have rejected Christ could have accepted Him. God offers salvation to those who will have it, but does not enforce it upon anyone who doesn't want it.

V. Perseverance of the Saints

The Bible teaches, and I believe in, the eternal security of the born-again believer. The man who has trusted Jesus Christ has everlasting life and will never perish. But the eternal security of the believer does not depend on his perseverance.

I do not know a single Bible verse that says anything about the saints' persevering, but there are several Bible verses that mention the fact that the saints have been preserved. Perseverance is one thing. Preservation is another. No. The saints do not persevere; they are preserved.

The Bible states in Jude 1. "Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ..." First Thessalonians 5:23 says, "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul, and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ."

The other morning I opened a jar of peach preserves. I don't know how long those peaches have been in that jar. But the jar had been sealed some time ago, and the peaches were preserved. When I took out the preserves and ate them with a good hot biscuit, they were as good as they were the day they were placed in the jar.

But wait a minute! The peaches had nothing to do with it. They were not fresh and good because they had persevered. They were good and fresh because they had been preserved.

The Bible makes it plain that the believer is kept. He does not keep himself. First Peter 1:4,5 states:

> "To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time."

The Bible says in John 10:27-29:

> "My sheep hear my voice, and I know them and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life: and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all, and no man is able to pluck them out of my Fathers hand."

Now that doesn't sound like perseverance of the sheep or the saints. Here the sheep are in the Fathers hand, and they are safe-not because they persevere, but because they are in the Fathers hand.

Charles Spurgeon once said, "I do not believe in the perseverance of the Saviour."

To be sure, the Bible teaches the eternal security of the believer. But the believer's security has nothing to do with his persevering. We are secure because we are kept by God. We are held in the Father's hand. And according to Ephesians 4:30, we have been sealed by the Holy Spirit until the day of redemption.

So I disagree with all five points of Calvinism as John Calvin taught it.

There is a belief that if one does not teach universal salvation, he must either be a Calvinist or an Arminian. In this book, The Reformed Doctrine of Predestination, Dr. Loraine Boettner says on page 47,

> "There are really only three systems which claim to set forth the way of salvation through Christ [And he names them]:
>
> > "(1) Universalism, that all will be saved. (2) Arminianism, which holds that Christ died equally and indiscriminately for every individual……., that saying grace is not necessarily permanent, but that those who are loved of God, ransomed by God, and born of the Holy Spirit may (let God wish and strive ever so much to the contrary) throw away all and perish eternally; and (3) Calvinism."

He continues,

> "Only two are held by Christians." That is Calvin's position and Arminius' position."

Calvinists would like to make people believe that if one does not teach universal salvation, he must either be a Calvinist or an Arminian. And since the Arminian position does such violence to the grace of God, many preferred to call themselves Calvinists. But a person doesn't have to take either position.

I am neither Arminian nor Calvinist. I believe in salvation by grace through faith in the finished work of Christ. I believe in the eternal security of the believer. I believe that Jesus Christ died for all men, and I believe what the Bible says, "That whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."

But I disagree with all five points of Calvinism as John Calvin taught it.

In conclusion, let me say that Calvin and those who followed him claimed to believe and follow the Bible. They claimed to find at least a germ of the Calvinist doctrine in the Scriptures. But a careful student will find that again and again they go beyond Scripture, and that Calvinism is a philosophy developed by man and depending on fallible logic and frail, human reasoning, with the perversion of some Scriptures, the misuse of others, and the total ignoring of many clear Scriptures. Calvin did teach many wonderful, true doctrines of the Scripture.

It is true that God foreknows everything that will happen in the world. It is true that God definitely ordained and determined some events ahead of time and selected some individuals for His purposes. It is certain that people are saved by grace, and are kept by the power of God. That far Calvinists may well their doctrines by the Scriptures. But beyond that, Calvinism goes into the realm of human philosophy.

It is not a Bible doctrine, but a system of human philosophy, especially appealing to the scholarly intellect, the self-sufficient and proud mind. Brilliant, philosophical, scholarly preachers are apt to be misled on this matter more than the humble-hearted, Bible-believing

Christian.

OBJECTIONS ANSWERED

Dear Rev _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _:

I have your letter which came recently, objecting to my article, "Why I Disagree With All Five Points of Calvinism." In the second paragraph of page 1, you say, "As to will. . . "Then you spend the next two or three pages talking about will and calling attention to Bible verses. You mention Titus 3:5 where the Bible says, " Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."

I have just read this section of your letter over several times, and you seem to confuse works with will. For instance, you call attention to Isaiah 64:6 where the Bible says, " all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags. " Trusting Christ for salvation is the opposite of works. When a man believes that Jesus Christ died for him and fully trusts Jesus to save him, and nothing else, then he's not working for salvation. He's trusting Christ and what Christ did at Calvary.

But it is his own will that he trusts Christ. God doesn't make anyone trust Him. In John 5:40 Jesus said, "Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." He did not say you cannot come; He said you will not come.

You go on to say in this particular part of your letter, "We are sinners from birth. . . as Adam, we hid ourselves from God."

It is true that Adam hid himself from God. But when God came and called for Adam, Adam answered God of his own will and he came out from his place of hiding of his own will. God did not take Adam by the hand and drag him out of the place of hiding. He simply called and Adam came out. Every man comes to God of his own will.

In Matthew 23:37 Jesus said, "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!"

Still discussing the matter of will, you make reference to Romans 5:12 and say that we are dead in sin. Then you continue, "Note a dead person cannot move, respond, walk, nor anything."

Now, you have a misunderstanding of death. Death is not annihilation. Death is not cessation of existence. Death is simply separation. Physical death is the separation of the soul and spirit from the body, and spiritual death is the separation of the man from God.

In the parable of the prodigal son, when the prodigal returned home the father said, "This my son was dead, and is alive again." The prodigal son was dead in the sense that he was separated from the father. He was certainly capable of making decisions while he was in the far country separated from the father. As a matter of fact, he made the decision and went back to the father. Luke 15:18-20 says, "I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee. And am no more worthy to

be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. And he arose, and came to his father."

Now, here is a dead person who could move, respond, walk, see his need, decide to do something about it, and go to the father. And verse 24 says, "For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found."

Your misunderstanding of death has led you to build a false doctrine based on an illustration, instead of Scripture. In Genesis 2:17 God said to Adam, "..for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die." If you'll read the next few chapters of Genesis, you will find that Adam did not die in the sense of ceasing to exist when he partook of the forbidden fruit. As a matter of fact, Genesis 5:4 says, "And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters." According to this verse, Adam lived eight hundred years after he begat Seth, and Seth was not begotten until after Adam disobeyed God.

Now, was God wrong when He said to Adam, "Thou shalt surely die"? No. Well, did Adam die? Yes, He died in the sense that God drove him from His presence, and he was separated from God because of his sins.

When the Bible says that men are dead in trespasses and sins, that does not mean they cannot move, respond, walk, nor anything as you said in your letter. Adam did a lot of moving and a lot of responding and a lot of walking in the more than 800 years he lived after the fall.

So you see, when the Bible says that "death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned," that "death" is not to be compared with the body of a dead man lying in a casket. I might say that what you see in the casket in the funeral home is really not the man. The body that you're looking at is only the house in which the man lived. The man who lived in that house is still alive. He's either with Christ in Heaven, or he's in Hell, depending on whether or not he trusted Christ as his Saviour. If he's in Heaven, he can certainly move, respond , and walk. And if he's in Hell, he can certainly move, respond, and walk.

I won't take the space to quote the many Bible verses concerning the dead, but I suggest you read the story of the rich man in Luke 16 and you will see that though he had died he could still talk and make decisions. And if you'll read Revelation 6:9-11 and Luke 15: 7 and 10, you will see that people who are in Heaven are conscious. You will see that they rejoice. They talk. They know what's happening on earth, and they ask questions of the Lord. So you're wrong when you compare the spiritually dead state of a sinner with that of a body lying in a casket.

Further in your letter, you tell of a young girl who was supposedly led wrong by what you call Baptist doctrine. You say she accepted Christ, and now she is living immorally and impure.

Now, Mr. _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _, I can only say what the Bible says in Hebrews 12:8, "But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons." If the young girl you mentioned has trusted Christ as Saviour, I can assure you that she has everlasting life and she will be chastened. John 3:36 says, " He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life." Now that's a fact. It's not a matter of what I think about it. It's a matter of what the Bible says. And Hebrews 12:8 makes it clear that those who trusted Christ as Saviour will be chastised.

On page 5 you say, "Now as to perseverance..." and you call attention to Revelation 3:5 and talk about overcoming. You imply that this overcoming is some kind of perseverance or effort.

First John 5:4,5 says, "For whosoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?" Here the Bible says plainly that the victory that overcometh the world is our faith. We overcome the world by trusting Christ, not by persevering.

I made it plain in my article that I believe in eternal security, but the saints are not secure because they persevere. They are secure because they have been preserved. The word "perseverance" is defined in Webster's Dictionary as "a persistent effort." "Preservation" is defined as "the act of keeping or state of being kept from injury or decay."

The victory that overcomes the world is not your perseverance. It is your faith, according to 1 John 5:4.

You close your letter with a P.S., "Note no human is born of his own will but of the will of the parents. Christ says we are to be born again."

Again, you make the mistake of using a human illustration in order to build a Bible doctrine. You seem to make the same mistake that Nicodemus made in John chapter 3. He tried to compare the spiritual birth to the physical birth. In John 3:4 he said to Christ, " How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?"

You cannot compare the physical birth to the spiritual birth. Jesus said in verse 6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit." They are two different things. You will be better off if you will build Bible doctrine on what the Bible says rather than on illustrations.

I hope this letter helps you to better understand my position. I want you to re-read the sermon, "Why I Disagree With All Five Points of Calvinism," carefully.

I'm glad you receive THE SWORD OF THE LORD, and I want you to feel free to express your opinions about anything you find written in the paper.

Sincerely in Christ,
Curtis Hutson

Copyright 1980 by [2]Sword of the Lord Publishers
ISBN 0-87398-931-7

1. https://www.swordofthelord.com/
2. http://www.swordofthelord.com/

3.8.6 Can A Christian Live In Willfully Sin And Still Go To Heaven? (2022-08-21 19:58)

Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:"

Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"

YES, YES, YES!!! A born-again child of God CAN choose to live a horrible life of sin and still have 100 % confidence that they are going to Heaven.

The truth is that EVERY born-again child of God still continues living a life of sin. Oh, yes you do, you handsome devil!!! Some saints may sin more than others (what people commonly like to call "deep sin"), but we ALL sin in many ways every day. All sin is deep sin!!! There is no such thing as trifle sins, or white sins. Humans categorize which sins are worse than others, but God does not. **James 2:10, “For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. ”**

It is a sin not to pray for others as we ought. **1st Samuel 12:23, "Moreover as for me, *God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you*: but I will teach you the good and the right way:"** No one prays enough! There are both sins of commission (doing wrong) and omission (not doing right). There are sins of thought (Proverbs 24:12), words (Matthew 12:36) and deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:14). There are no sinless saints who can be elevated as a shining example of what the rest of us should emulate. The only perfect person is JESUS CHRIST (Hebrews 4:15), and Jesus is the only one whom we should be trying to emulate in our life (Romans 8:29).

What saith the Scripture? Here are our text Scriptures again:

> Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:"
>
> Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"

Every believer falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. Only the unsaved Christ-rejecter has fallen from grace (Galatians 5:4). That is, they have missed their only ticket to Heaven. Apart from faith in Jesus, the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, there is no salvation (Acts 4:10-12).

It matters not how much you sin as a child of God, you CANNOT forfeit, lose or jeopardize God’s free gift of eternal life. That doesn’t make it okay to live in willful rebellion against God. Hebrews 12:6-8 warns that God will scourge and chastise all of His children when we disobey. God has taken some believers home to Heaven prematurely because of sin. Some Christians are serving life sentences in prison for crimes they’ve committed. God has ordained human courts to punish evil. Judges and court magistrates are servants of God. That doesn’t mean men are always fair, they certainly are not. Justice is very human! However, the court system itself was ordained by God, so that we could live safe and peaceable lives on earth (Romans 13:1-10).

In short, you cannot lose God’s salvation. It is not our salvation, it is God’s. The Bible says in Matthew 6:33 to "seek HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS," not our own self righteousness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of**

the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:" I love the Epistle of Galatians, which our pastor is teaching on right now in church.

Many of the New Testament Jews were hung up on the Old Testament covenant. They were trying to keep the law to get to Heaven, which is works (Romans 3:19-20). Romans 3:20 teaches that the purpose of God's law is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. Thus, realizing our sinful condition and need for redemption, the law points us to CHRIST to be saved by grace (Galatians 3:24-26). LAW and CHRIST; or respectively, OLD TESTAMENT and NEW TESTAMENT. God made two great divisions in His Word, to teach humanity THE GOSPEL (the Good News of Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later from the dead). We are saved by believing the Gospel, adding nothing else to it. No one is saved who trusts in more than Jesus Christ and what he did through Calvary's cross.

No matter how you choose to live, it doesn't affect God's free gift of eternal life. My favorite preacher, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a helpful sermon titled: "[1]How To Be Right With God," in which he explains the believer's POSITION in Christ, versus our CONDITION in Christ. I think you'll find this sermon helpful.

The reason why we cannot lose God's gift of salvation is because our redemption depends upon God's faithfulness to keep His promise, and not our faithfulness to obediently obey Him. Our life on earth as a Christian determines our rewards in Heaven. I like to compare the two future judgments between criminal versus civil court:

1. **The first judgment will be The Judgment Seat Of Christ (1st Corinthians 3:11-15; 2nd Corinthians 5:9-11).** ONLY believers will stand in appearance at this judgment, which I believe will happen immediately after the Pretribulation Rapture of the Church. All saints will be judged by Jesus Christ Himself, who will also be our attorney (1st John 2:2). That's a pretty sweet deal, having Jesus as both our Judge and Attorney at the Judgment Seat of Christ. This can happen only because Jesus paid our debt of sin upon the cross. The moment that we relied upon Him as our Savior, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, God the Father declared us justified (JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all). But God did more than that, He also took and imputed Christ's righteousness to me by faith (Romans 4:6).
2. **The second (or last) judgment will be The Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20;11-15; 21:8).** This horrifying judgment will happen after the 1,000 year Millennial reign of Christ over the whole earth, from Jerusalem. ONLY the unsaved dead throughout human civilization will appear at this frightening judgment of the unsaved. The Bible says that the great and the small, rich and poor, famous and unknown, both the living dead and the buried dead from beneath the ocean and earth, will all appear before God the Father. Jesus will not be their Judge, God the Father will, since they reject Christ and died in their sins (John 8:24).

Those who are judged at the Great White Throne Of Judgment will be sentenced for their crimes against God, to burn in the Lake of Fire forever and ever, without hope or rest day and night (Revelation 14:11). This will be a criminal court!

But those who **"die in the Lord" (Revelation 14:13)**, and are judged at The Judgement Seat Of Christ, will NOT be condemned to Hell with the lost. There is NO condemnation

for the Christian (Romans 8:1; John 3:18). That is because Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Believers will only risk losing monetary rewards (1st Corinthians 3:15). This will be a civil court, not a criminal court. Many believers will weep bitter tears or regret for their wasted lives, never having led anyone to the Lord. This is what "The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds" is about, saints maturing to bear fruit(Luke 8:11-15).

John Lennon of The Beatles professed to be a Christian at one point in his life. I believe that John did get saved. But due to persecution from the world because of his fame and fortune (Luke 8:13), he had shallow roots and fell away (not from salvation, but from maturing in the Lord to become a soulwinner, which is God's goal for every believer). Some false prophets, like Ray Comfort, errantly teach that the people in Luke 8:13 lost their salvation. That is WRONG! The Bible clearly says that they germinated and the seeds began to grow, which signified that there was a new birth (born again). But they never matured, which is what the parable is about. Kindly said, Evangelist Ray Comfort is woefully ignorant and unlearned of the Scripture.

Again, the Bible teaches in Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?" If you choose to continue living in gross immorality and rebellion against God, you will do so as a child of God. Many saints do live like the Devil. Another one of my favorite preachers is Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who made this profound statement:

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[2]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [3]MP3"

[4]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/how_to_be_right_with_god.mp3
2. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-Lft7EULFB3Zi8oDtginLzVG6TInQE8pbpgeoVsExGa4A2idz9RrEJhnUOKbNarMYE7NY9_i3wJA8ZcOIBydkg_1o1biuh7531f3

3.8.7 'The Beatles' Are More Popular Than Jesus To Many People (2022-08-28 20:49)

Exodus 20:13,

“

Thou shalt not kill.

”

Proverbs 29:27, “

An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

”

Jude 1:21-23, “*Keep yourselves in the love of God*, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. *And of some have compassion, making a difference*: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.”

By God's wondrous grace, I have been a born-again Christian now for 42 years (I was saved at age 13, in 1980 in an old-fashioned Baptist church on Chicago's northside). One of the most important lessons that I have learned is to NEVER base any doctrine upon a single passage of Scripture. Most pastors who preach heresy are guilty of lifting *text* out of *context* to create a new *pretext*. I love something that Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: “

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

”

A good example of this is the accursed Lordship Salvation crowd today. If you pay attention, you'll notice that people like Billy Graham, Paul Washer, John Piper, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort and other false prophets, often cite passages from the books of Matthew, Luke and other obscure passages, lifting their text out of context to create a new false pretext, to bolster up their strawman of damnable heresy!!! All the meanwhile they totally ignore the plain Gospel of John, which was authored by God specifically to show the reader how to get to Heaven (John 20:31). The Gospel of John is indeed God's Gospel tract!

Having said that, I chose the three passages of Scripture as text, so we could put them all together for this article. Please bare with me, I'm going somewhere. The Bible is very clear that killing (murder) is a sin (Exodus 20:13). We also read in

Proverbs 29:27, “

An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

” God’s children (i.e., born again believers), who walk close with the Lord, are going to hate being around unsaved heathens!

A backslidden Christian can sink so far into sin and the world, that they don’t care anymore; but there will ALWAYS be conviction from God’s indwelling Holy Spirit (Hebrews 12:6-8). It is for this very reason, *why* unsaved people won’t come to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved, lest their evil deeds (i.e., a lifestyle of sinning) should be reproved (John 3:20-21).

And then the last Scripture passage I chose is from

Jude 1:21-23, “ *Keep yourselves in the love of God* , looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life

. *And of some have compassion, making a difference* : And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.”

I mentioned these three passages to lay a foundation to talk about

Mark David Chapman (born 1955), the scumbag that cold-heartedly murdered John Lennon (1940-1980); who openly admitted

decades later in a parole hearing, that one of the reasons he ruthlessly murdered John Lennon was due to anger over John’s statement in 1966 about [1]The Beatles are more popular than Jesus .

Admittedly, one of my favorite musical groups are The Beatles (not their wicked lifestyles, but the music itself). The Beatles were musical geniuses. You’d have to be a musician to truly appreciate the brilliance of their melodies, skill as musicians and iconic lyrics. That is quite astounding for four teenage lads from England. I am a musician, so I naturally love all kinds of music. As a Christian I filter what I choose to listen to.

Having said that, I already know that some hypocritical religious person—you know, the holier-than-thou type—is already condemning me for saying that I like The Beatles. Well, at least I am honest to admit it! Yes, I love The Beatles music! But just like hurtful religious hypocrites today, they condemned John Lennon (1940-1980) for saying in 1966 that The Beatles are more popular than Jesus. Oh boy, did John live to regret saying those words. I’ll get back to this topic in a moment, but first I want to discuss the music of The Beatles.

1st John 4:1b teaches to **“try the spirits whether they are of God,”** so we need to evaluate each song individually with the filter of the Holy Bible. I’m just saying that *some* secular music is okay to listen to, in my humble Christian opinion. If that offends you, then don’t listen to it. **Romans 14:22, “**

Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

” I have no religious scrupulosity (religious guilt) about listen to some secular music.

Ladies and gentleman, John Lennon told THE TRUTH. At least from his own perspective. I am not sanctioning what he said, and John himself said that he regretted ever saying it. Those were just the words of a 26 year old young man, who had never been famous before. John later said that he sincerely meant no harm by his words, nor was he attempting to berate Jesus Christ, nor offend Christians. I believe him.

Unfortunately, John Lennon's enemies weren't going to stop criticizing him for the rest of his sadly premature life (when he was unjustly killed in 1980 by a crazed religious nutcase). It wasn't what John said that made millions of religious Americans angry at him; but rather, the fact that The Beatles were so popular, especially with the young girls. People were jealous of their success. I can show you the same type of hateful people attacking Pastor Jack Hyles, because he was a massive success in the religious world. So the issue wasn't about what John Lennon said, in my humble opinion, as much as it was the fact that The Beatles were super popular around the world.

It was difficult for me to read the details of John's killing. Chapman bought a .38 caliber gun, but didn't have any bullets. So he flew down to Georgia to meet a friend of his, who was a policeman (the cop had no idea what Chapman was planning on doing). The bullets were hollow-point tipped, which do maximum damage to the victim (blowing out the back of whatever is targeted). John was in a hurry that fateful night, headed from his penthouse apartment in New York to his waiting wife (Yoko Ono) in the limousine. He was headed for a recording session, to finish up a song that they hadn't put on their most recent album.

Mark Chapman approached John and asked for his autograph, which John kindly gave him. John even asked Mark if he needed anything else, which Mark admitted years later. Mark said that John was friendly and nice to him in every way. So why did Mark do the inexplicable evil thing that he did, to the man who had just befriended him with love? Mark shot John 5 times! One bullet missed him. Two entered into John's shoulder, but the two that entered into his lungs proved to be fatal, as he bled to death in the ambulance. Doctors spent 45 minutes trying to revive John's lifeless body, but he was gone from this earth. **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."** John Lennon hadn't the slightest clue that December 8th, 1980 would be his last day alive on earth, but it was. Dear reader, have you been born-again? [2]If not, right now is the time, please.

Mark Chapman later admitted at a parole hearing (he has been denied parole 12 times already as of 2022), that he murdered John Lennon because he was angry at him:

- One thing that Mark was angry about was John Lennon's statement that The Beatles were more popular than Jesus. Mark says he became a born-again Presbyterian at age 16, and hated John for saying that The Beatles were more popular than Jesus.
- Another thing that made Mark angry (according to his own admission) is John Lennon's alleged hypocrisy for living such an extravagant lifestyle, which Mark feels is totally contradictory to John's lyrics in his 1972 number one hit song, [3]*Imagine*, in which John sings "imagine no possessions, I wonder if you can."
- Mark Chapman admits though, that the real reason he murdered John Lennon was because he himself wanted to become famous, for murdering a famous person. He admits to having also contemplated killing Johnny Carson, Elizabeth Taylor and George C. Scott. Unfortunately for John, Mark said it was easy to gain access to John, where he lived in New York City. That is so sad and disturbing.

I think the only logical conclusion for any normal person is that Mark Chapman is a very wicked person! Mark's lawyers suggested that he plead insanity, which he himself refused to

do, admitting to the judge that he fully understood what he did to John Lennon. At least the guy is honest to admit what he did. The real victim in all of this is John Lennon's family. I feel sorry for Yoko Ono, who still today lives in the SAME apartment in New York where she and John lived when he was assassinated by a nutcase.

The real victim is Mark's wife, Gloria Chapman, who married Mark in 1979 in Hawaii. She said later that December 8th, 1980 was the worst day of her life! That was the day her husband committed the unthinkable, killing John Lennon. Unbelievably, Mark and Gloria are still married in 2022, 42 years later! Wow! Gloria is a born-again Christian living in Hawaii still today. I must say that I greatly admire Gloria for staying married to Mark all these many years. That is uncommon among married couples, to see that kind of dedication. All it took was one fight between Brad Pitt and Angelina Jolie, and she quit their marriage in 2016.

I chose the three Scripture passages for our text, because of the often contrarian nature of the Bible. I have learned that the word "balance" is important when studying the Bible. For example: We are commanded as believers to "hate evil" (Psalms 97:10). But we are also commanded to love our neighbour, which means every human being on the planet (Matthew 7:12). Anytime that you get your spiritual life out of BALANCE, you're headed for trouble!

That is what I think happened to Mark Chapman. I do believe that he is a born-again Christian, but I do not know for certain. We know from the Bible that saints can do some horribly unsaintly things; such as, Moses and David unjustly murdering another human being. I would need to talk with Mark Chapman directly, to hear a clear testimony of his faith in Jesus Christ without any works, to determine if he is truly saved or not. Sadly, most religious people who claim to be a "Christian" are not! That unsaved group includes: Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witness, Seventh-Day Adventists, Church of Church, Lutherans and the United Methodist Church. All of these groups corrupt the Gospel, adding works to faith (Hebrews 4:10-11).

The Beatles still today are indeed MORE POPULAR than Jesus to many people. This is called the sin of IDOLATRY!!! Anything or anyone that you hold, love, cherish, worship and idolize in your soul and life above the God who created you, is the horrible sin of IDOLATRY!!! ...

> Exodus 20:1-6, "And God spake all these words, saying, I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments."

Most Americans are idolaters and don't even realize it! For many people (young and old alike), cars are their god. For others it is their motorcycle, pet dog, golfing, a boat, fishing, hunting, a guitar, a band, cooking or their girlfriend or wife. There is nothing wrong with any of these

things, not at all; unless you allow these things to take precedence over God in your heart and life. **Deuteronomy 6:11, " And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full; *Then beware lest thou forget the LORD*, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. "** Moses warned the Jews—after God had delivered them from bondage in Egypt, and provided all their needs bountifully—that they not become ingrates by forgetting the Lord. Sadly, they did forget! BEWARE LEST THOU FORGET THE LORD AMERICA!!!

Mark Chapman hated sin so much that he became disillusioned with reality, hating the sinner instead. Dear reader, we should never accept the sin with the sinner; nor reject the sinner with the sin. I love that important truth. It is worth remembering! *W*

e should never accept the sin with the sinner; nor reject the sinner with the sin. I am a born-again Christian first and foremost. That is the ONLY reason why I am going to Heaven, because of what Jesus—the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of the living God—did through Calvary's cross to pay my sin debt (and yours too friend)! Jesus was buried and bodily resurrected miraculously (by the power of God) three days later from the dead. This is "

the Gospel

"

(or *Good News*) by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; Romans 1:16; Galatians 3:26; Philippians 3:9; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).

I grew up in our American culture, born in 1967. I grew up listening to beautiful music, and was influenced by the same celebrities that the rest of us have. But now they are growing old, many having already died. I always wonder if famous people went to Heaven or Hell. If you listen to the ungodly world at their funerals, most of the time they automatically assume that everybody goes to Heaven. That reminds me of United Artist's 1989 movie: "All Dogs Go To Heaven." I think it is so sad.

In fact, it is evil blasphemy! Many children's resources are now advertising: "[4]In Dog We Trust,"

instead of

"

In God We Trust.

" If you think that is merely harmless and cute, you are not right with God friend! The things of God are sacred, and no one ought ever diminish, make fun of, belittle or take God name in vain. If you think God has a sense of humor akin to perverse Late Night Television, you are in for a horrific surprise in eternity (Hebrews 10:31).

Anyway, I wrote this blog after watching a YouTube documentary about the life of John Lennon. At one time in John's life, he sought out compassion from Pastor Oral Roberts. Unfortunately, Roberts didn't treat John very well, and I have no doubt that it discourage him. Like most

other Americans, John has seen Oral on television. [5]All of those TV preachers are of the Devil!!! But in his search for God, John did publicly announce to the world that he became a Christian. I don't know if John went to Heaven or Hell, and that is the honest truth. I hope that John did, but I don't know. Only John, God, the Devil and those already in eternity know for sure where John Lennon is right now! But I can tell you upon the authority of the Scriptures that John either went to Heaven or Hell (John 3:16-18; 8:24; Revelation 14:13; 20:11-15).

Recently Olivia Newton John (1948-2022) died. I love her song: "Hopelessly Devoted To You." I often here that song in my mind and it is so beautiful. Olivia did profess to be a Christian, but I couldn't find anything concrete online to determine if she was really saved. It always bothers me when someone claims to be a Christian, but there is no public testimony of it. Of course, that doesn't mean she didn't go to Heaven. In John 12:42-43, the Bible says that many of the chief rulers believed on Jesus, but they DID NOT confess Him, for fear of the Pharisees. The wicked Pharisees had warned that if anyone confessed Christ, they would be excommunicated from the synagogue. John 12:43 says that those chief rulers who believed loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. I think that was Olivia's testimony too, but I have a good feeling that she went to Heaven. I think there are quite a few celebrities who are saved, but keep it quiet to avoid public scrutiny (Luke 8:13; Galatians 2:2).

Yes, The Beatles are still sadly more popular than Jesus in many people's lives. But from a historical viewpoint, John Lennon was so very WRONG! It is possible to like a music group, and listen to their music, without worshipping them. [6]In this video gone viral about a decade ago, a young teenage boy (he sadly looks like a girl), says that he will kill himself if Britney Spears kills herself because of her critics on social media. Folks, that is America today!

On August 23, 2022 [7]an emotionally distressed girl jumped from a school's third floor.

Our [8]foolish culture thinks that more emotional support is needed to prevent students from trying to kill themselves. When will the heathen world realize that youth need God in their curriculum. I don't care how much a child may learn about God at home, that youth is going to be broken and messed up being indoctrinated for 40 to 50 hours each week from ungodly curriculum and homework devoid of their Creator. God made us humans! When all else fails, read the instructions, that is, the inspired HOLY BIBLE!!!

Please read what the Bible says these Last Days will be like:

> **2nd Timothy 3:1-7, "This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. For of this sort are they which creep into**

houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, *Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth*.
”

All we keep hearing from the media, police, teachers, you name it, is that we need more of everything except to put the inspired Holy Bible back into America’s classrooms!!! Children need Jesus. We’ve allowed a tiny group of God-hating atheists to destroy our entire society, but they accept no responsibility for it! Truly, Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4; 11:13-15).

I’ll stop here. This was a longer blog, but an important one. I could write about John Lennon’s infamous statement that The Beatles are more popular than Jesus for days. There are many different aspects of John’s claim that could be addressed. I think it is terrible that John made that statement, showing that he had no regard for God’s feelings. God does have feelings. It is possible to grieve God (Ephesians 4:30). The Bible says that God is angry with the wicked every day (Psalms 7:11). I think it is clear that George Harrison went to Hell, according to the Holy Bible, since George worshipped Hara Krishna instead of Jesus Christ (John 14:6).

Paul McCartney has made subtle professions of being everything from an ashiest, to an agnostic (not sure what’s out there), to a Roman Catholic, to following Harrison’s eastern mysticism. Will the real Paul McCartney please stand up? I simply don’t know what he believes, and I doubt if Paul does either. Worldly riches, pleasures and fame blind men to the seriousness of preparing for eternity (Luke 16:19-31). Ringo Starr professes to be a Christian, but I read that he is a member of the apostate Church of England, with their Sacramental Salvation from their accursed water baptistry. That is NOT the Bible way to Heaven!!! Jesus warned in **John 3:3b, “ YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.**
”

[9]

John 3:3b, “ YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN.
”

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/More_popular_than_Jesus
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
3. https://youtu.be/ah7BKy2KzOg
4. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=in+dog+we+trust+disney&ia=web
5. https://youtu.be/xn7uSmkYDJQ

6. https://youtu.be/WqSTXuJeTks?t=202

7. https://www.nbcmiami.com/news/local/student-airlifted-to-hospital-after-incident-near-miami-palmetto-senior-high-school/2841646/

8. https://go2tutors.com/palmetto-senior-high-student-airlifted/

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi8Tivy67kOJi1e6O8rhuF3ZEx9iBSLfPXZ7xmReFD1NwMIPWdixJPahTDe1nEE8Rjkv6rJfVSD4DoaQSPPVSHZ1DMOYZEBmjtYN-x

---

3.9 September

3.9.1 Lordship Salvation Is A Deadly Perversion Of The Gospel (2022-09-02 10:17)

Matthew 7:20-23, "Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

In our text passage of Scripture, we find the damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation in the inspired Holy Bible, and Jesus exposed it as a fraud. They cried out to Jesus in eternity at their time of judgment, saying: "Lord, Lord," but Christ denied even knowing them. These religious people had spent their lives living the Christian life, preaching in the name of Jesus, doing many wonderful works in the name of Jesus, totally submitted to serving Christ; yet, Jesus denied knowing them. Like all condemned Christ rejecters (John 3:36), they are still burning in Hell today, awaiting the horrifying Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15).

One of my favorite free grace preachers is Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who made this helpful statement to define what Lordship Salvation is:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ('[1]Jesus versus John MacArthur')

Amen and amen! Good works have no place in God's simple plan of salvation. In fact, neither do bad works! That is, you don't have to do good works, nor stop doing bad works, to get to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 6:1-2, " Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; *not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. "**

Carefully notice that the inspired King James Bible says "repentance from dead works," NOT repentance from sins. But look what the sneaky Devil's Bibles say:

New International Version (NIV) - Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore let us move beyond the elementary teachings about Christ and be taken forward to maturity, not laying again **the foundation of repentance from acts that lead to death**, and of faith in God,”

New Life Version (NLV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So let us leave the first things you need to know about Christ. Let us go on to the teaching that full-grown Christians should understand. We do not need to teach these first truths again. **You already know that you must be sorry for your sins and turn from them.** You know that you must have faith in God.“

New Century Version (NCV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So let us go on to grown-up teaching. Let us not go back over the beginning lessons we learned about Christ. We should not again start teaching about faith in God **and about turning away from those acts that lead to death.“**

Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life **by turning away from the evil we did in the past** and by believing in God. That’s when we were taught about baptisms, laying hands on people, the resurrection of those who have died, and the final judgment. Now we need to go forward to more mature teaching.“

WRONG!!! All of these popular demonic Bible PERversions (in these apostate modern times) are corrupted. The inspired King James Bible says to repent from ’DEAD WORKS’ (which includes all works, both good and bad); but the Devil’s corrupt perversions have changed it to “turn from your sins” or “turn away from acts that lead to death” or “turn away from evil.” The correct translation is “repentance from dead works.” The only thing that a sinner needs to repent of to be saved is our DEAD WORKS. That is, you must cease from trusting in your own good works, and cease from foolishly thinking that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, to be saved. Those are all DEAD WORKS!!!

You DON’T have to forsake your sinful behavior. Nor does repentance mean that your behavior will change after you get saved, which is the heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I attended PCC’s Campus Church in 2021 and was disgusted to discover that their official position is: “Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior.” The Devil told them that lie! Just because you change your mind (repent) toward God to be saved through faith in Jesus Christ, doesn’t mean that your behavior will change. There is something in the Bible called “growth in grace” (2nd Peter 3:18; 1st Peter 2:2).

Please check the Bible that you are using, to see if Hebrews 6:1 has been corrupted. I only recommend that people use the inspired King James Bible. The Devil’s modern Bibles are NOT inspired. That is, they are man’s words and not God’s words. The only inspired words of God in the English language in 2022 are in the King James Bible!!! All others are corrupt or inferior. And please don’t let anyone trick into thinking that the King James Bible is full of errors. No, their head is full of errors! I find no fault in the Holy Bible. The Bible should correct us, not we the Bible! The Bible needs to be reread, not rewritten. You’d think after [2]900 English Bible versions that people would take a clue, but they still don’t realize that the Devil is behind all this utter confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).

BEWARE of all modern Bible versions!

Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel.

2082

I have collected these helpful quotes over the years by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold:

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

> “If all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags, then why would you use those rags to prove that you’re saved?” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, sermon quote: “How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2”

> “Remember this, if you’re depending upon your own good works to get you to Heaven, you’re lost! Your salvation had to be purchased with something that was incorruptible, with the precious blood of Jesus Christ!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, Bibleline Radio Show - “The Precious Blood Of Christ”

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon titled, “Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!

> “My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it’s on whom that I trust to save me.” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold

> “It’s not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it’s the object of my faith!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold; a quote from the MP3 sermon, “[3]Where Is Faith?”

> “IF YOU WANT TO SAVE AMERICA, GET AMERICA SAVED!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold

> “Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!”

> “Trusting Christ by faith alone cannot cannot be revealed by works at all; salvation can only be revealed by works, if works are required to be saved!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, quote from “Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong”

> “Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “Raised For Our Justification.”

> “Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: “God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51”

> “’You can’t tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!’ Yes, I can tell you that! That’s what the Bible says. If you don’t come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don’t get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible”

> “The Gospel, if you understand it, can cause you to love one another.” –Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “To Believe, Receive, Accept, or Trust???”

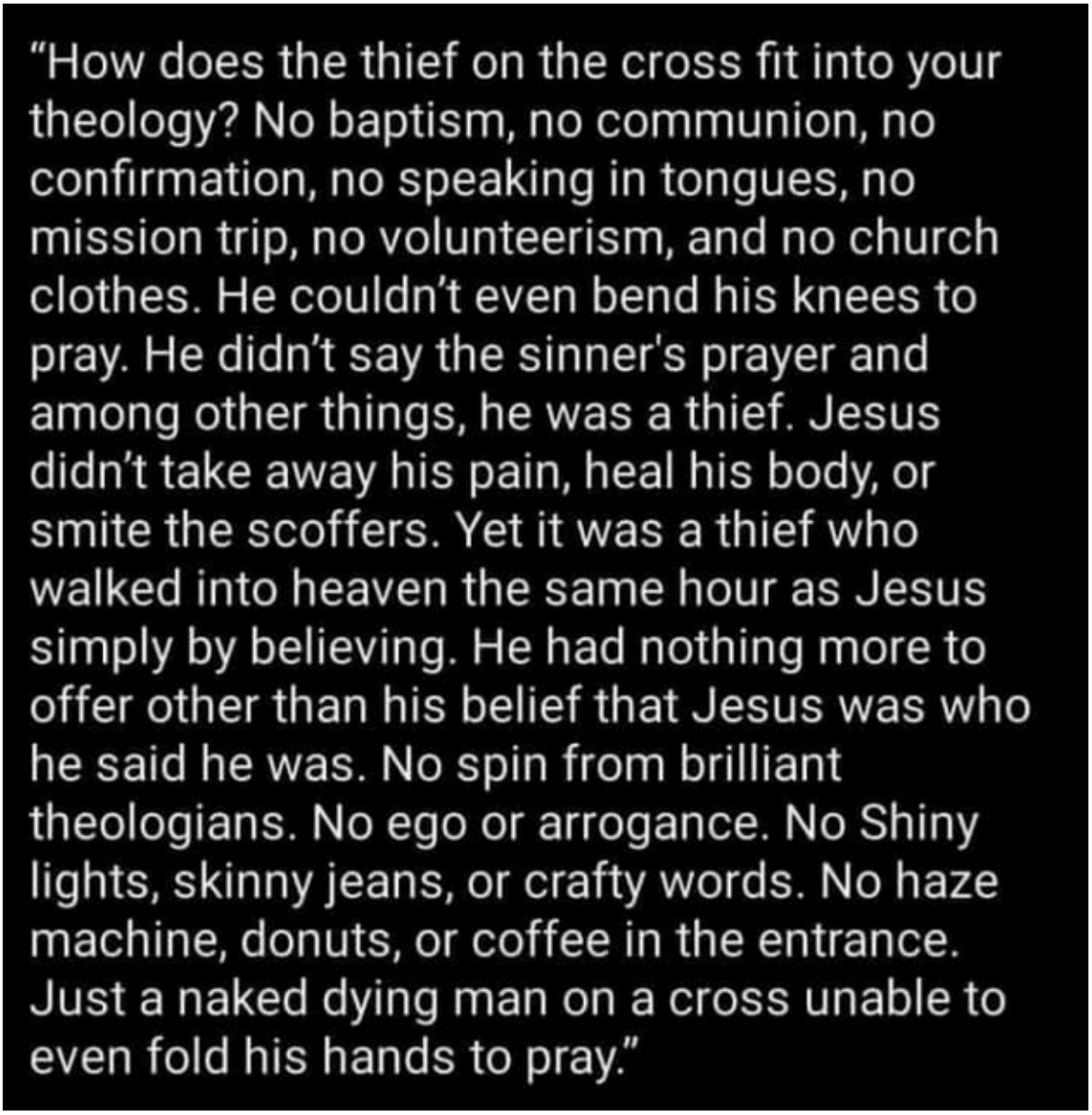
I LOVE all those truthful quotes!!!

You DON'T have to surrender "all" to Christ to be saved, you just need to trust Him as your personal Savior. You do that by admitting you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23). We all deserve to be punished in Hell-fire forever to pay for our own sins (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). As sinners, we have a Savior! The *Good News* (Gospel) is that God sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16). Jesus paid it all!!! If you will simply place your 100 % confidence in Jesus, He will save you!!! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "**

You simply come to God as a needy sinner, BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved! **Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

"



1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/where_is_faith.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1cO0t7JdAonuWrlIeC4Gb2KjLsLf-O0JKVsXYXWijY_ZCF5bRLREqqrkFO20-w7QCkP9gwH0NnECwuPU5v2RXZIL7KcjtDk8NRyk

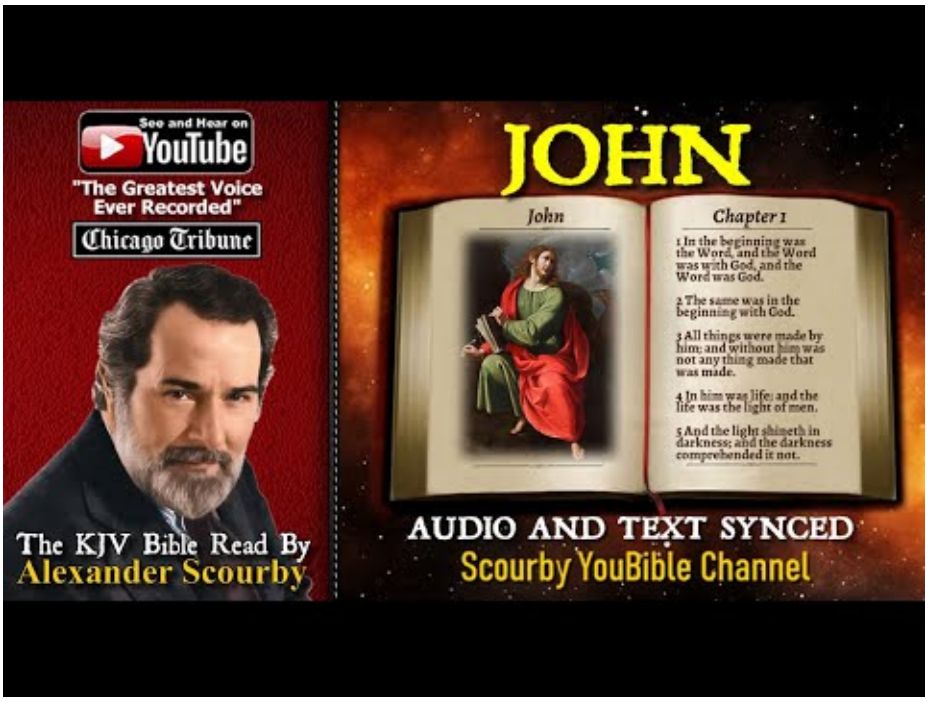
---

3.9.2 The Gospel Of John Is God’s Gospel Tract (2022-09-15 14:38)

John 20:31, “ But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.”

The Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract.

I always encourage people to listen to Alexander Scourby read the Gospel of John, and they will discern just how simple it is to go to Heaven:



The Gospel Of John
(read by Alexander Scourby, 1913-1985)

When we humbly compare all of the junk theology being propagated in churches and Bible colleges nowadays, to the simplicity of the Gospel set forth in the Book of John, it then becomes very obvious how corrupt most preachers have become.

You won’t find anything mentioned in the Gospel of John about following Christ as "Lord" of your life, nor surrendering "all" to Christ, nor faithfully running the race, nor counting the cost and paying the price, nor turning over a new leaf, nor turning away from sin, nor giving up the old life, nor living a lifestyle of repentance; but rather, **"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47).**

3.9.3 What Does 1st John 5:8 Mean? (2022-09-21 11:01)

1st John 5:4-8, “For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? This is he that came

by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. *And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one*."

I like Pastor Harry A. Ironside's (1876-1951) Bible commentary on 1st John 5:8...

> Then verse 8 reads (1 John 5:8), *"And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one."* What does the apostle mean when he speaks of these three that bear witness or testimony? To what do they give testimony? They testify to the effectiveness of the work of our Lord Jesus Christ. The three witnesses are the Spirit, the water, and the blood.
>
> The Spirit, of course, is the Holy Spirit of God who, after the death, resurrection, and ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ, came from Heaven to dwell in the church on earth. He came to empower those proclaiming the finished work of our Lord Jesus Christ. There is a vast difference between merely explaining doctrine and preaching the gospel in the Spirit's power. Anyone can do the former, and everything said might be true, but there is no power in it. Preaching the gospel in the energy of the Holy Ghost is another thing altogether, and therefore we read, *"It pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe"* (1 Corinthians 1:21). Jesus said, "*Ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth"* (Acts 1:8). The Holy Spirit, then, is a witness to the effectiveness of the cleansing power of the blood of Christ. He has come down from Heaven to assure us that Christ's sacrifice has been accepted for us.
>
> The other witnesses are the water and the blood. In John's Gospel we are told that they broke the legs of the thieves who hung on either side of the Lord Jesus Christ. When they came to Jesus, they marveled because He was already dead, and so they did not break His legs, for it was written, *"A bone of him shall not be broken" (John 19:36). Instead one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and, John writes, "Forthwith came there out blood and water"* (John 19:34). That made a great impression on the mind of John as he saw those two elements mingled and flowing from the wounded side of the Savior.
>
> Years later when John wrote this Epistle to the children of God, he said, *"This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood"* (1 John 5:6). Why does he draw our attention to the water and the blood which flowed from the side of the Son of God? In these two elements we have suggested two characters of cleansing.
>
> As a sinner I learn that the blood of Jesus Christ cleanses from all sin. But that cleansing is judicial—that is my cleansing before God. When God looks at me as a believer, He sees me cleansed from every stain by the blood of His Son. But that cleansing alone does not satisfy me. As a Christian, I want to know practical deliverance from the power of sin. I am not content to know that my sins have been put under the blood if I find that I am still living under the power of sin. I want sin to be taken away practically—I want to be set free, to be cleansed from the things that curse my life-and I find practical cleansing through the "washing of water by the word." We read in

Ephesians 5:25-26, *"Christ loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. "* The Word of God applied to my heart and conscience sets me free from sin as a habit. I am delivered from its power.

A Christian poet wrote:

> Let the water and the blood,
> From Thy riven side which flowed,
> Be of sin the double cure,
> Save me from its guilt and power.
> Augustus M. Toplady

The blood cleanses from sin's guilt. The water of the Word applied in the power of the Holy Spirit cleanses from the defilement of sin. So then these are the three witnesses: the blood witnesses that the sin question is settled to God's satisfaction; the Word witnesses that there is power to deliver from sin in a practical way; the Spirit bears witness that this power is for every believer in the Lord Jesus Christ. [1]SOURCE

Although I like what Pastor Harry Ironside said on this passage, THE TRUTH is that no one knows for certain what 1st John 5:8 means, because the inspired Holy Bible does not clarify what it means. I love how God authored the Holy Bible, as a puzzle that only men with Holy Spirit enlightenment can understand (1st Corinthians 2:14-16; John 16:13).

As I pondered our passage from 1st John 5:4-8, I noticed the words of **1st John 5:6, "**

This is he that *came by* water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

" The words

"came by" I think are important to consider. How did Jesus come into the world? He came by a virgin birth, a literal physical human birth. This is a birth by water. A developing fetus is encased in its mother's water bag for nine months during the pregnancy. **John 3:5-6, "Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be *born of water* and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. *That which is born of the flesh is flesh*; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit."** In John 3:5-6, the physical birth into this world is said to be "

by water.

" So Jesus came by water, that is, He had a human birth.

But 1st John 5:6 says that Jesus "came by" not only water, but also by blood. That likely refers to the Deity of Jesus, that He literally had God the Father's blood flowing in His veins. Jesus wasn't just another human baby, He came into the world by a miraculous Virgin Birth. **Matthew 1:23, "Behold, *a virgin shall be with child*, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us."** Jesus didn't have man's sin-tainted blood flowing in His veins, He had God's sinless blood. Jesus never sinned even one time! Jesus never thought an evil thought. Jesus never succumbed to sinful temptation. **Hebrews 4:15, " For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; *but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin*."**

So Jesus "came by" not only a physical human birth (by water); but moreover, He was the virgin born only begotten Son of God (by blood). And the Holy Spirit bears witness to all this truth through the inspired Word of God. **John 5:32, "There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true."** The preceding verse refers to the Holy Spirit. **John 8:18, "*I am one that bear witness of myself*, and *the Father that sent me beareth witness of me*."** We know from 1st John 5:7 that the three witnesses in Heaven are the Father, the Word (Jesus) and the Holy Ghost. Whatever the **"water and blood"** are in 1st John 5:6, they are definitely both earthly witnesses to the fact Jesus is the only begotten Son of God.

Some theologians think that Jesus' water baptism is what "water" means in 1st John 5:6, when the Holy Spirit descended upon Him like a dove, and the Father's voice said: **"This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased" (Matthew 3:17).** That is a witness, but in my humble opinion this is not what "water and blood" are referring to in 1st John 5:6. It is my humble opinion that the **"water and blood"** refer to Jesus' incarnation in the flesh (John 1:1-3, 14; 1st Timothy 3:16), and His virgin birth (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23). The reason I tend to believe this is because of the words **"came by"** in 1st John 5:6, which speak of the way in which Jesus came into the world. Remember, these are witnesses.

3 Witnesses in Heaven (that Jesus is the Son of God):

1. Father
2. Word (Jesus - John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13)
3. Holy Ghost

3 Witnesses on earth

(that Jesus is the Son of God):

1. Water (Jesus' came in the flesh, God incarnate)
2. Blood (Jesus' virgin birth, He had God's blood flowing in His veins)
3. Holy Spirit (He draws all men to Christ)

John the Baptist was also a witness, but a witness that Jesus is the Christ. **John 1:6-7, "There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.**

The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. **"**

Please understand that I humbly do not know for certain what 1st John 5:6 means. And anybody who speaks boldly that they do understand, truly don't, unless they can cite a Scripture passage that makes it plain and clear. Also, I am not saying that Pastor Ironside is wrong. I am simply sharing my thoughts on 1st John 5:6-8.

I find it interesting that the three witnesses in Heaven are all members of the Godhead (i.e., Trinity). So it seems logical that the three witnesses on earth would also be the Trinity. Again, we see the Holy Spirit as a witness on earth. Could the "water" refer to Jesus Christ, that is, His fleshly incarnation (i.e., God came in the flesh)? Could the "

blood

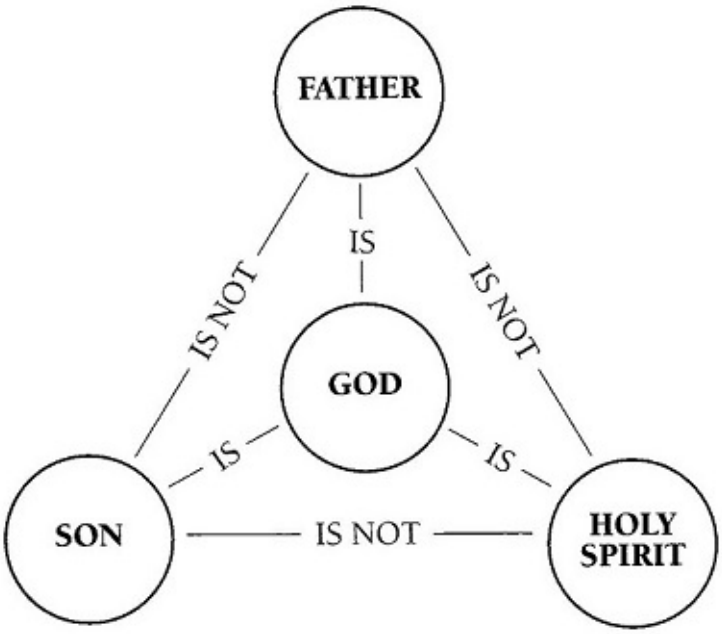
” refer to God the Father (whose sinless blood and divine DNA were in Christ? We can only speculate, since the Bible is not clear in this matter. It is definitely food for thought.

Another possible interpretation is that the **“water”** is the Word of God, which cleanses us as we read and apply it to our daily lives. 1st John 5:8 teaches that these three earthly witnesses all “agree in one.” The Holy Spirit never disagrees with the Holy Bible. Any time you hear someone talking about spiritual matters, but they are leaving our the inspired Word of God, run away from them! False prophets talk about spiritual things, but leave off the Word of God. I am think of Oprah Winfrey, one of the biggest promoters and dangerous false prophets of our generation. Oprah is incessantly featuring spiritual psychics, spiritual guides and spiritual gurus on her show, but the Holy Bible is absent. The Bible teaches that the Holy Spirit always agrees with the written Word of God.

And the perhaps perhaps refers to the Gospel. Jesus shed His blood on the cross to pay for our sins. Jesus took that precious shed blood and sprinkled it upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven, in the presence of the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). The Gospel (God’s simple plan of salvation for mankind), the inspired Holy Bible and the Holy Spirit are all in agreement. Again, this is just a possible interpretation. We simply do not know 100 % for certain. If someone does, I haven’t found them yet. I am still searching for a conclusive answer on 1st John 5:8.

Like so many other topics in the Bible (e.g., the Pretribulation Rapture, an Old Testament place called Paradise, and an Old Earth Creation), we can only use deductive reasoning based upon what we do know to form further conclusions. Whatever **“water and blood”** refers to in 1st John 5:6, they must be earthly witnesses to the fact that Jesus is the Son of God. Thank you for reading my blog.

[2]



1. https://www.studylight.org/commenta.../eng/isn/1-john-5.html

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiWVqo9qM8oDzDe9e2RkHAeqoq2W8u7c1g-YnhMYZBAXNua1KOyvzO_e5zhMcnjDAba_iHK5uWIyDPeVv_OYIviaq4OGvadLY_ehhb

3.9.4 Hell Is Full Of Good People (2022-09-27 22:27)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

Matthew 19:16-23, " And, behold, one came and said unto him, *Good Master, what good thing shall I do*, that I may have eternal life? And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. The young man saith unto him, *All these things have I kept from my youth up*: what lack I yet? Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven."

Acts 10:1-2, "There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band, A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway."

Hell is full of good people! I have given you three Bible examples of good people who were not saved. That is, they had never been born-again!

Matthew 7:21-23 - 'Ye That Work Iniquity'

In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about a devout group of people who preached (prophesied in Jesus' name). They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. These were decent and good people. They weren't criminals! They went about doing good deeds everywhere they went, and they did them all in Jesus' name, because they served Christ. But dear reader, you cannot get to Heaven by serving Christ! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Religion is oftentimes a deadly mask that blinds it's followers to THE TRUTH of the Gospel.

Matthew 19:16-23 - 'What Good Thing Shall I Do?'

And then in Matthew 19:16-23 we read about a rich young man, a ruler among the Jews, who greatly admired Jesus and came to ask Him something. The young man asked Jesus what he needed to do to have eternal life. That is a great question! In fact, it is the most important question that anyone could ever ask. The dear Savior discerned that the young man was trusting in his own self-righteousness, because he had greeted Jesus as: "Good Master."

The young man asked Jesus in **Matthew 19:16a, "Good Master, *what good thing shall I do*, that I may have eternal life? "** Sadly, this is how 95 % of people think! They foolishly think that to get to Heaven they must live a good life. Jesus discerned that the young man was

self-righteous, so He responded by using the Old Testament law the way it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick, to show that young man that he had fallen short of God's perfect standard. If any human being could live a 100 % perfect and sinless life, they would never die! **Romans 6:23b** teaches that **"the wages of sin is death."**

That is why Roman Catholics had to invent the false doctrine of *The Assumption of Mary* (which became official Catholic dogma in 1950), which falsely teaches that God assumed Mary (i.e., took Jesus' mother up into Heaven), because according to Catholics Mary never sinned. Catholics teach a heresy called *The Immaculate Conception of Mary* (i.e., she was virgin born too, Just like Jesus). Oh boy, what blasphemy against the Holy Bible. One heresy begets another heresy!!! Since Catholics teach that Mary was virgin born, they had to fabricate another false doctrine that says Mary never sinned, just like Jesus. And since she allegedly never sinned, she couldn't die either, because only sin brings death. I hope you can clearly see how Satanic the Roman and Russian Orthodox Catholic churches are! Roman Catholicism is headquartered in Vatican City, Rome. The Russian Orthodox Catholic church is headquartered in Moscow, Russia. There's not a dimes difference between these two cults!

Jesus was trying to show the rich young ruler that no amount of good works could erase his sins. The young man was very wealthy and covetous, making him a sinner, incapable of meriting eternal life. Jesus is the ONLY human being who has ever lived without sinning, and that is only because He had God almighty as His biological Father (John 3:16). God almighty came down to earth as a biological man. Deity became flesh, incarnate (John 1:1-3, 14; John 10:33; 1st Timothy 3:16). **Colossians 2:8-9, "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after *Christ. For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily*."**

In the earthly flesh of the man Jesus, the Godhead dwelt in all their fullness. The Godhead is often referred to in Bible theology classes as the "Trinity." Although I am not against using the word *Trinity*, I like the Word Godhead much better, since it is found in the Holy Bible. It is no coincidence that the word "Godhead" has been completely removed in nearly all of the Devil's modern Bible revisions, because the [1]Devil doesn't want people to recognize Jesus as almighty God. In the inspired King James Bible you will find the word "Godhead" mentioned three times (Acts 17:29, Romans 1:20 and Colossians 2:9). But in all three passages, the modern Bible perversions totally obliterate the Godhead.

Take a look at a comparison between Colossians 2:9 in the trustworthy King James Bible, versus the corrupt [2]English Standard Version (ESV), which is the official Bible version used by Bob Jones University (BJU) now for many years...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Colossians 2:9, "For in him dwelleth all the fulness of *the Godhead* bodily."
>
> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Colossians 2:9, "For in him the whole fullness of *deity* dwells bodily,"

There is a BIG DIFFERENCE between the words "

deity

"

and

"

2092

Godhead.

" *Deity* refers to God, but *Godhead* refers to the triune aspect of God. Words convey meaning and are extremely important. Take a look at a comparison of Romans 1:20 between the inspired King James Bible, versus the corrupt English Standard Version (ESV)...

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Romans 1:20, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and *Godhead*; so that they are without excuse:"**
>
> ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION (ESV) - Romans 1:20, "For his invisible attributes, namely, his eternal power and *divine nature*, have been clearly perceived, ever since the creation of the world, in the things that have been made. So they are without excuse."

The words "divine nature" are NOT the same as "Godhead." Things that are different are not the same! Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) preaches one of my favorite sermons of the same title, called: "[3]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same." I cannot warn you enough dear reader about the danger of using the Devil's modern Bible revisions. They are all corrupt, translated from the corrupt 1881 Greek text of Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort. Even the translations which claim to be based upon the Textus Receptus, from which the King James Bible was translated in 1611, are still corrupted by the influence of Westcott and Hort. For example: The ungodly translators of the English Standard Version (ESV) falsely claim that their work is accurately based upon the Textus Receptus, but if you compare it to all the rest of the Westcott and Hort versions, it is essentially the same. If you've seen one Westcott and Hort Bible, you've seen them all!!! That is because they all share the same corruptions!

[4]Which Bible Would Jesus Use? (take a look at [5]Matthew 8:2 , [6]1st Timothy 3:16 and [7]Psalms 12:7).

Acts 10:1-2 - Cornelius, A Good Man But Lost

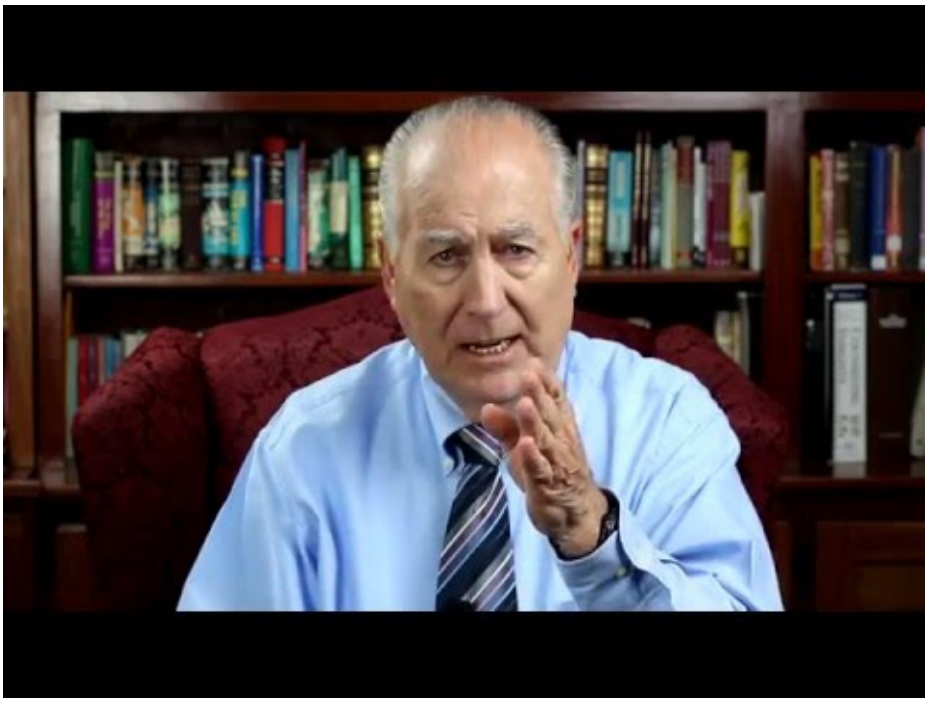
Cornelius had faith in God. He was an Italian centurion (military commander) over 100 solders. He fasted and prayed, giving alms (provisions) to the poor. Cornelius was a GOOD MAN who feared God. Yet he was not a born-again believer. God arranged for the Apostle Peter and Cornelius to meet. Thankfully, we read in Acts 10:42-43 that Cornelius got saved, and the friends who were with him. I like something that Pastor Curtis Hutson said:

> **"Just yesterday I heard a man say on the radio, or television, that a certain area was 'Gospel hardened.' And I thought to myself: 'You just don't understand. The area is not Gospel hardened, it is Gospel ignorant."' —Dr. Curtis Hutson, sermon title:**
>
> " [8]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same "

Dear reader, Hell is full of unsaved GOOD PEOPLE, who died in their sins without Jesus Christ. if you want to go to Heaven, you need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, "** For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*.

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. **" Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law,**

but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:" I really love those two Bible verses!!!



THE CLEAR GOSPEL IN 4 MINUTES
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
3. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU
4. http://whichbiblewouldjesususe.com/
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
8. https://youtu.be/Gi1PzJu0uRU

3.10 October

3.10.1 God's Simple Plan Of Salvation (2022-10-01 17:32)

2nd Corinthians 11:1-4, "Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has tried to tempt humans to disobey God. The Devil's name is Satan, who fell from his lofty position as one of God's archangels in Heaven. In Ezekiel 28:11-17 we find what is called in theology, " [1]Double Fulfillment .

" That is, this passage of Scripture has two parallel applications. Although Ezekiel 28:11-17 is speaking about the king of Tyrus, it also describes Lucifer and his fall from glory. We see another example of *Double Fulfillment* in Hebrews chapter 7, which speaks of Melchisedec. This passage is also clearly about the precious Lord Jesus Christ, who is without beginning or end, the King of Righteousness (Hebrews 7:1-4).

Lucifer became Satan, a malicious spirit being who labors night and day to kill, steal and destroy. As such, the Devil desires for for and everyone else to go to Hell forever. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Sadly, it is rare nowadays to hear preachers even use the term "

born-again.

" What saith the Scripture? **John 3:3,**

"Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

So how do you get born again? What does that even mean? Well, the Bible says that when Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden, death passed upon all men. **Romans 5:12, "**

Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

(For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

" Every human being born into this world since Adam, has been born with an inherent sinful nature. It is a part of who we are as humans. Children do not need to be taught how to lie, cheat and do wrong; they need to be trained up to tell the truth, be honest and to always do what is right.

Because of our sins, there is a penalty, which according to the Bible is death. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. "** Carefully notice the contrast in Romans 6:23, between the deadly wages of sin that we deserve, versus the free gift of eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. No one needs to go to Hell forever. God desires for all men, even the worst of criminals, to repent of their unbelief and come to Jesus Christ in faith to be saved (2nd Peter 3:6).

Also, please understand that there is a difference between being spiritually dead versus the second death in the Lake of Fire. Every human being is born spiritually dead (Ephesians 2:1-2). But only Christ-rejecters are case into the everlasting Lake of Fire (Hell). Those sinners who never trust Christ as their Savior will perish in their unregenerated state. They were born spiritually dead into this world, and they will die spiritually dead. That is why everyone must be "

born again,

" it is not optional if you want to enter into the Kingdom of God.

You would be shocked friend, if in the Baptist church that you hopefully attend, you start asking the people around you if they know for certain they're going to Heaven. Ask them why they know. You will be shocked, as I was, to learn that at least half of them haven't a clue. I'm not kidding. I know a good elderly man, who has been an usher in a local Baptist church in

Pensacola for the past five years, but when I witnessed to him, he told me that water baptism is necessary to go to Heaven. That is his pastor's fault for not feeding his congregation.

In that dear man's church, the pastor is always telling everyone that they must have "

a relationship

"

with Christ to get to Heaven. What does that even mean? Judas had

"

a relationship

"

with Jesus, but John 6:70 says Judas had a devil in him. Judas died in his sins because of unbelief, and is sadly burning in Hell forever. The unsaved wicked Pharisees also had

"

a relationship

"

with Jesus, but perished in their sin of unbelief. I am so thankful that I know I am a born-again child of God. If you don't know that friend, you can and should KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt (1st John 5:13).

Salvation is solely based on what Christ has already DONE for you through Calvary's cross, and the blood which He sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). So many churchgoers have been lied to, misled by their heathen pastor to think that they are saved by partial faith in Christ, PLUS something else (repenting of sin, following Christ as Lord, living the Christian life, et cetera). I tell you that there is no *plus anything* in God's simple plan of redemption. You simply CEASE from your own false religious *dead works* (i.e., trusting in Roman Catholicism, good works, Mother Mary, the Pope, Mormonism, Hara Krishna, religion, sacraments, et cetera), and come to God as a needy guilty sinner, completely RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). That is what repentance is, *a change of mind*, turning from your UNBELIEF to BELIEF in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. When the Roman jailer asked Paul and Silas the $64,000 question: "What must I do to be saved?," the answer was a simple: **"BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST" (Acts 16:30-31).**

It is important that you understand what you are being saved from. That is why I took the time to explain these things to you friend. It is not enough to merely believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to get to Heaven; you absolutely must realize and admit to yourself and God that YOU ARE A GUILTY SINNER:

> **Romans 3:18-20, " There is no fear of God before their eyes. Now we know that *what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

God made two great divisions to His inspired Word: Old Testament and New Testaments (or respectively, LAW and CHRIST). **Galatians 3:24-26, "**

Wherefore *the law* was our schoolmaster to bring us unto *Christ*, that we might be justified by faith.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

" God's Old Testament law (which is summed up in the Ten Commandments) was intended by God to be used as a measuring-stick, by which when compared humans fall short of being sinless and perfect. Thus, realizing our shortcomings to perfectly keep God's law, we then realize our need for the blessed Savior, Jesus. That is what Galatians 3:24-26 is teaching.

This should make it obvious to you then, dear reader, why it is so wrong for any preacher to falsely teach that you must

"

turn away from your sinful ways

"

to be saved. [2]Evangelist Ken Ham preaches this damnable heresy! Forsaking your sinful ways was never the intended purpose of God's law. Does God want you to turn away from a deliberate lifestyle of sinning? Yes, of course, but that has absolutely nothing to do with receiving His free gift of eternal life. You must keep living the Christian life (which is our SERVICE for Christ, or sanctification); completely separate

from getting born-again (which is SALVATION in Christ, or justification.

Pilgrim's Progress book author John Bunyan (1628-1688) well understood this very important distinction, as a free grace preacher of the saving Gospel:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

Also, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) had a very good understanding of this important distinction between sanctification and justification:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness."
>
> —
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

I hope you can now see dear reader why it is so very, very, very important to always keep getting saved completely separate from changes in our behavior, serving Christ, following Him as "

Lord

”

of our life, turning away from our sinful ways, repenting of sin, running the Christian race faithfully, taking up our cross, giving up the old ways, surrendering

“

all

”

to Christ, counting the cost and paying the price, forsaking a lifestyle of sinning, living a lifestyle of repentance, et cetera, et cetera.

All of the preceding vain things have been wickedly added to the Gospel by today’s corrupt neo-evangelical pastors, evangelists and Bible college professors. You may do all of these noble things and yet never have been saved at all. You don’t get born-again by doing good works. You don’t get born-again through the sacrament of water baptism.

“

Sacraments

” are totally unbiblical and you ought never give any attention to such nonsense. The Bible teaches water baptism as a public profession of one’s faith, but it is a command for BELIEVERS only, not a sacrament of any church. Likewise, the Lord’s Supper is a command from God only for BELIEVERS, a time to remember what Jesus has done for on through Calvary’s cruel cross. Please do not ever think, refer or partake of any sacraments, because they are unbiblical. There is no spiritual grace or power bestowed upon the recipient of water baptism or the communion. Beware of formal religion that corrupts the truth of God’s inspired Word.

I love this helpful quote from Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), which shows that Dr. Ironside had a very sound understanding that our service, sanctification and discipleship as Christian believers, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God’s free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [3]What Is The Gospel?

One of my favorite authors is Michael P. Bowen. In his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, ’[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ Michael Bowen writes these wonderful words:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' p. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com. [6]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [7]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15. Of the four groups, only the first group are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their soul before it could sprout into new life. The second and third groups represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never matured into fruit-bearing Christians, because of their shallow roots; or because as with the third group, they become choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group matured, having a good and honest heart the Bible says, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (cf., John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups didn't bear fruit, didn't mean they were not saved (as [8]Ray Comfort errantly teaches).

I have shared these truths with you dear reader, to help solidify your understanding of what the Gospel is not. More people will miss Heaven someday simply because they trusted in TOO MUCH! Everything that is complicated about getting saved is God's part. The only thing that God demands of us to be born-again is to place our childlike faith in Jesus, His only begotten Son.

God's simple plan of salvation is so easy, free and plain to understand that even a small child can be saved. God needed to make His plan of salvation so simple, because the world is full of ignorant, unlearned and stupid people. I say that respectfully and with kindness, but it is THE TRUTH. There are a lot of not so bright humans on the planet. That doesn't make them better or worse than anyone else, it just means that God needed to make His plan of redemption for mankind utterly uncomplicated.

In 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 the Bible even refers to the saving Gospel as **"the simplicity that is in Christ."** We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel. The "

Gospel

"

means *GOOD NEWS!!!* It is the

"

Good News

"

(or

"

”

) that God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world, to die on a cross to pay our massive debt of sin. Jesus died on a cross! He was buried. And three days later Christ bodily resurrected by a miracle of God from the dead. These three things comprise THE GOSPEL: Jesus’ *death* on the cross, *burial* and physical *resurrection*.

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> ***By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”**

There you have it, THE GOSPEL!!! I didn’t see anything in there about turning away from sinful ways, did you? Nope! Oh, how men make everything complicated! God’s simple plan of salvation is to just put your childlike faith (confidence, trust) in Jesus Christ. God knows that you and I have never seen Jesus, so it is okay to just believe on His name. **John 1:12, “ But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*:”** Just take God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE the record which God Has given us in His Word of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen for our justification. What an awesome God and Savior!!!

[9]The One Thing That Determines Salvation
(by Pastor Curtis Hutson)

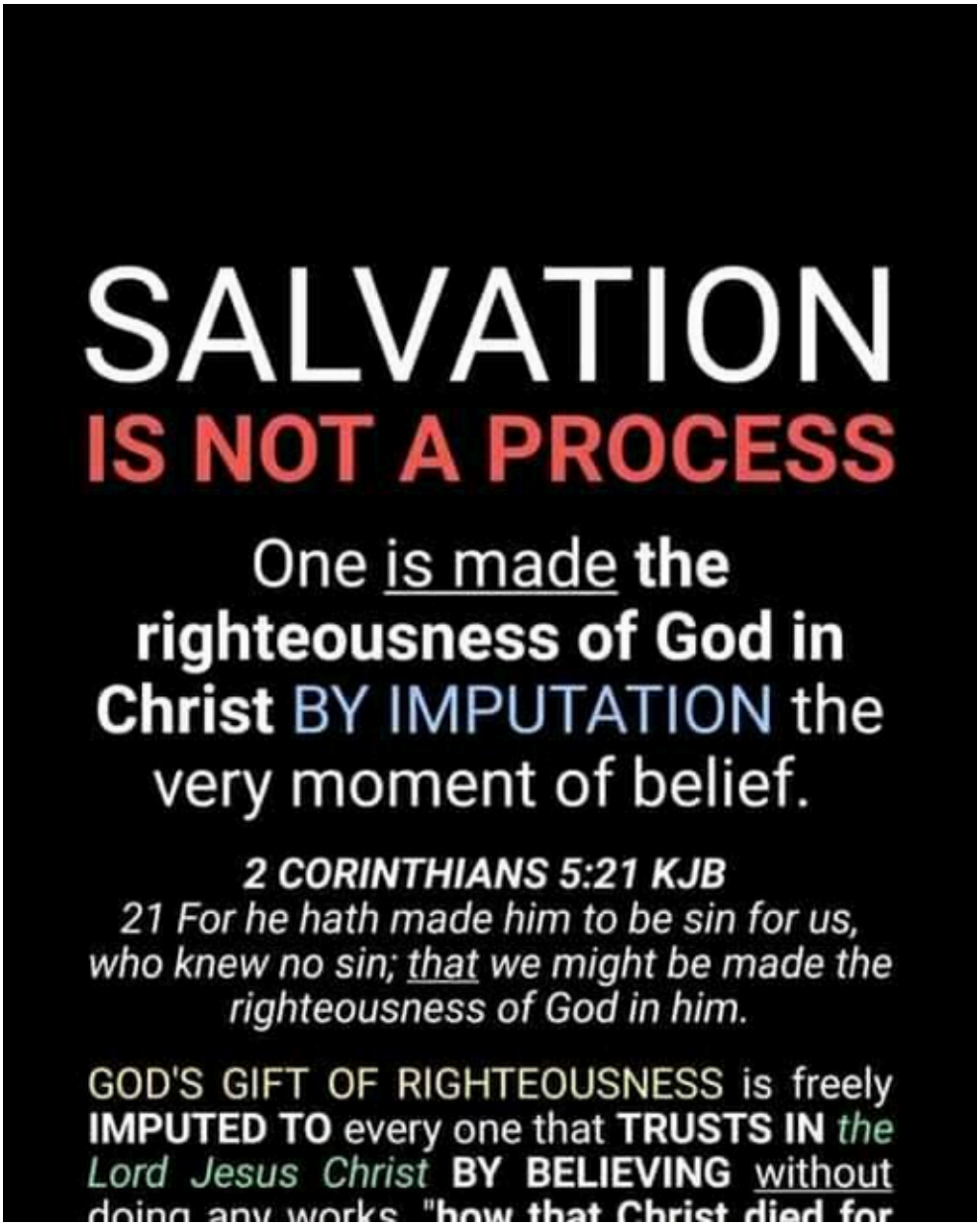
[10] **Repentance**
(a helpful article)

[11] **Wrong Repentance No Salvation**
(MP3 sermon, by Dr. Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

I saw, moreover, that it was not my good frame of heart that made my righteousness better, nor my bad frame that made my righteousness worse; for my righteousness was Jesus Christ himself, the same yesterday and today and forever.

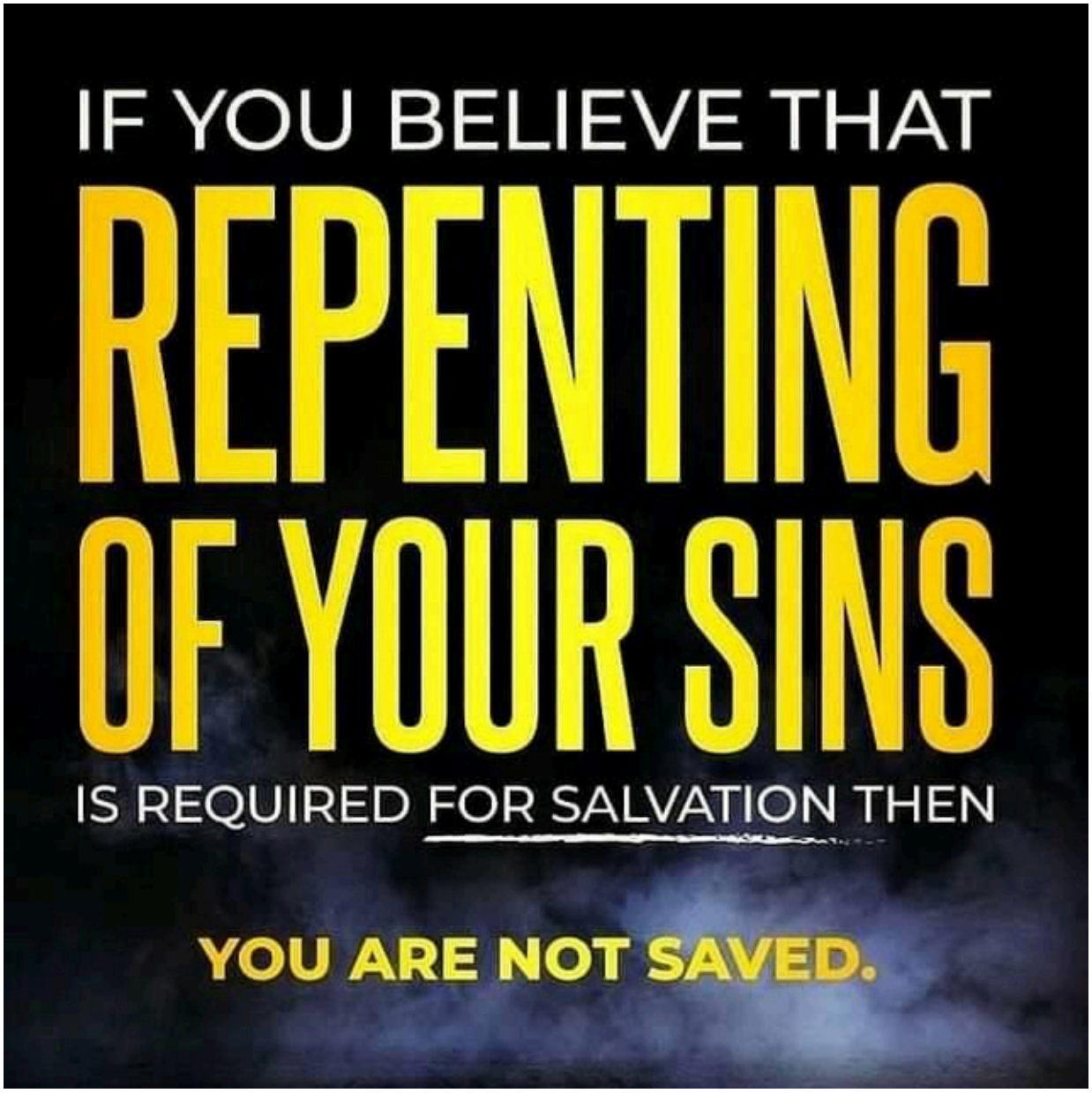
John Bunyan (1628-1688)

[13]


SALVATION
IS NOT A PROCESS
One is made the righteousness of God in Christ BY IMPUTATION the very moment of belief.
2 CORINTHIANS 5:21 KJB
21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.
GOD'S GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is freely IMPUTED TO every one that TRUSTS IN the Lord Jesus Christ BY BELIEVING without

THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU
THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING
BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD
JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE
DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND
ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD
NEWS!!
TODAY
is the day
of salvation!

[15]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/principle_of_double_fulfillment.pdf
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/09/ken-hams-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
10. https://getgodsgift.org/repentance/
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgC3pCB2ODKRfIFHHR6F6bxMwHUCRLxFDygmugcaYrPZ378P2DQLiUZFTjOjGelmeX3YPKnrU_bGEn2i57WlPd5bEyjw5b_q6c6MrZ
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgAKgrrbG31ehB5JgnlAt4DR5nbwDhiVwLhysltAar6oWj

c6alvvFkV2G2LM33GFkUbbCRL7x97w0pTKd4LAZGXMrVDWkrTQMsG9SD

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhot_rc7adJBmiZl0PHhj_kXEzDSrMFcXt2sF9pFnisJT070KiFyemwPdUKR9r6j7fJ_EOBl-2gjmux2cAImPMrWfEZ5Y5GxSb3iZ-

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3BdJhOiQXK65o-r0jJVcr5Z7LkbDAawnorp54vuWPqQKraLKJtGvywe9e9wUs5AXn2mRn4aayiZPblatp_2cvhQGoKEjT30QRZh_

3.10.2 The Samaritan Woman Became An Instant Soulwinner (2022-10-04 18:30)

John 4:7-15, "There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.) Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle? Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw."

John 4:39-42, "*And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did*. So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. And many more believed because of his own word; And said unto the woman, *Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world*."

I love this precious true story in John chapter four. The Samaritans were half-bred Jews, literally. In the Old Testament, the country of Assyria (which was a world power at the time) invaded the northern kingdom of Israel. The capital of northern Israel was Samaria, but in the southern kingdom of Israel the capital was Judah. Northern Israel was conquered in 722 BC (southern Israel was conquered by Babylon 136 years later in 586 BC). After the Assyrians conquered Samaria in the north, they took the Jews captive to Assyria. Soon thereafter, the king of Assyria decided to send both Assyrians and Jews back to northern Israel to inhabit the conquered land. Those Jews intermarried with the captives from multiple other nations and [1]became known as the Samaritan people.

Jesus greatly loved the Samaritan people, even though Jews avoided associating with the Samaritans, because the Samaritans were not pure ethnic Jews, Christ went to them with the

Gospel. **John 4:4, "And he must needs go through Samaria."** When Jesus approached the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well in John chapter four, she was awestruck that a Jewish man would even take the time to speak with her. When she found out that He is the Messiah, the Bible says that she left her waterpot. Her mind was blown! **John 4:28-29 "The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men, Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?"** I commend this Samaritan woman, who greatly wanted her own people to hear the Messiah, so they could be saved too.

I love this true story. When the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well realized that she was speaking with the promised Messiah, the Bible says she left her waterpot and ran to tell her own people about Christ. She wanted them to get saved too! They got saved the very moment that they BELIEVED on the name of Jesus. **John 4:42, "*Now we believe*, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world."** I love that! They exclaimed in joy—[WE] KNOW THIS IS INDEED THE CHRIST, THE SAVIOUR OF THE WORLD!!! Amen and amen.

Dear reader, that is all God requires to get to Heaven, just put your trust (confidence) in the crucified, buried and risen Savior of the world. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** That's it! Simply BELIEVE the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News*), and you are saved!

I have heard numerous Christian believers tell me that they don't know how to go soulwinning. It is so simple dear friend. If you know how you got saved, then you can tell someone else too. You don't need to become a theologian to win people to Christ, you just need to tell them how you got saved. Sadly, I have found that the reason why so many churchgoers don't know how to win someone to Christ, is because they don't even know how they got saved, which can only mean that they aren't really saved. No one is saved who doesn't know how they got saved!

I got saved when I was 13 years old. It was a Sunday morning during the summer. I don't remember the month or even the year, but my best guess is that it was in 1980, when I was 13 years old. I do however, vividly remember that Sunday morning, and the place where I was sitting in the pew in back of the church. I don't remember the title of the sermon, or even the subject that it was about. All I do remember is that the preacher said if you can sin, and there is no Holy Spirit conviction in your soul about the sin in your life, you are not saved. I instantly felt conviction, knowing that I didn't have the Holy Spirit. I had never been truly born again.

When I was in kindergarten, at age 7 (I actually did fail first grade. I am not kidding. That was in a public school. So my parents enrolled me into a Christian school, which decided it was best for me to go back and finish kindergarten, and learn my ABC's). It was in kindergarten in the Christian school, that my teacher asked everyone if we wanted to be saved. So I raised my hand and she led the class in a "1-2-3, Follow Me," type of prayer. In hindsight, I didn't get saved that day. There was no conviction about me being a guilty sinner in God's sight. There was no awareness of why Jesus died for me, and what it meant. My parents had me water baptized in the weeks to follow. I had no idea what was going on spiritually.

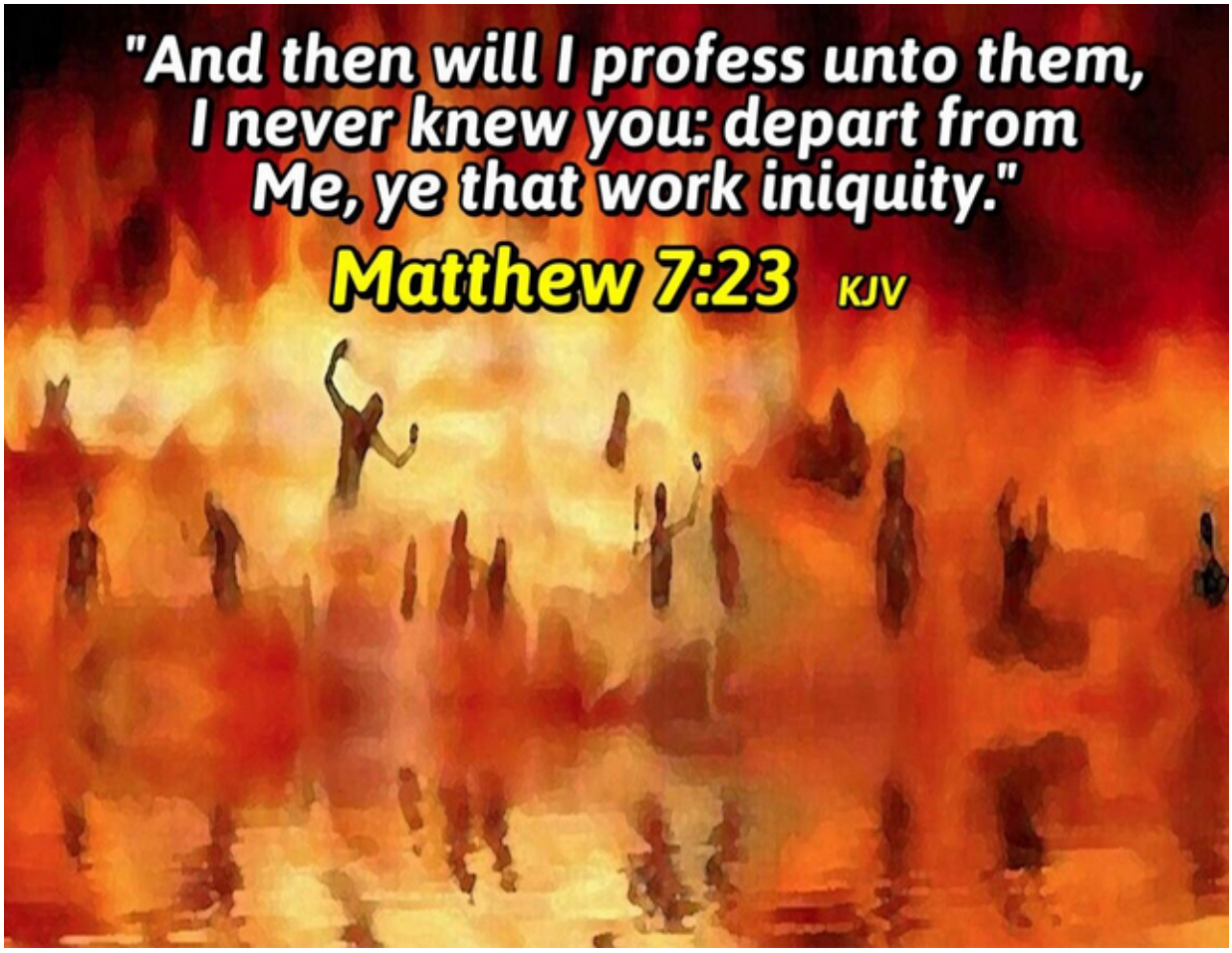
It wasn't until I was in grade school, at age 13, that I finally felt God's Holy Spirit convicting me that I was a needy sinner. I was afraid of going to Hell, which is a perfectly fine reason to get saved. I once heard [2]Paris Reidhead (1919-1992), an international missionary, teach on the KHMG 88.1 FM radio station of the corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, that if the only reason you got saved was to escape Hell, you didn't really get saved. Kindly said, [3]Paris Reidhead is a damnable false prophet, who sadly very likely went to Hell when he died.

According to Paris Reidhead's corrupt theology, you can only get saved if you literally turn

away from your sinful behavior and reform. That is NOT the free grace Gospel. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) say that as an 11 year old boy he got saved because he was fearful of going to Hell. There is absolutely nothing wrong with coming to Jesus Christ to be saved to escape burning in the fires and torments of Hell forever! If more clergy would preach on the subject of eternal damnation in the fires of Hell, a lot more lost sinners would get saved. The average Baptist pastor doesn't preach on the subject of Hell once a year. I say that to their utter shame!

[4]

[5]



[6]

Life is short, Hell is hot, and eternity is a long time!

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/10/the-samaritan-people-in-bible.html
2. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paris_Reidhead
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paris_reidhead.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiG7yNQSgobSVGwbzNaA3vKy5B0vA608hbQLNP-ETVn3laqfAIm1w3wWdaj78mIL0N4GbuEpAAVL8Vdon3TW7CqiGsjulc00eHLn6S
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXSYvrpjfV2J-0LpR8oKvxGkgd64iKWLFcBjpFMntbzY5nZLf1Kww7tGkI58gl0etIWEP5LLNl6LeOlNsKcY7KJEn9nZto0VzItdH
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhRuz_PQkG0tDzH6u1oPU-vEGhxFYdaqVAEpoHJ0sUpIb8Lx8XCGhvB72cL9UaS1GjN78SfMTs-Y6FvgTmpLeougVfBqa-8NAWUmJz

---

3.10.3 Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sin, He Already Paid For It (2022-10-05 23:19)

1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"

Jesus doesn't forgive sin. That is correct! Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. That is why forgiveness of sins is a free gift, since Christ has already paid for it. So to be saved, you simply need to freely receive God's gift.

One of the most deadly false prophets today is Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" while witnessing to a woman on an airplane. In the following [1]YouTube video clip, look at the BIG LIE Evangelist Ray Comfort tells this poor deceived woman passenger on an airplane. Kindly, Ray says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've

got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' ***and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance*****. That's what repentance is, *it's a continual thing!*** God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" **[emphasis added]** Evangelist Ray Comfort, " [2]I've never killed anyone " ([3]MP3 clip from video).

D

ear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort.

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel track. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** PLEASE DON'T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so "that believing ye might have life through his name." That means we don't need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved. Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, "LIVING A LIFESTYLE," is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, "As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."** I didn't say that, almighty God did!

What Ray Comfort is teaching is a strange doctrine of works, human effort, which simply cannot produce the new birth. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is exactly what Ray Comfort is doing!

Ray says to get saved you have to do "TWO THINGS"! In God's authentic plan of salvation, there is only ONE THING that you need to do, which is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL! That is all we are told to do in the precious Gospel of John, nothing more. The Gospel is the GOOD NEWS of Jesus, the only begotten Son of God, the promised Messiah, Who gave His life on the cross to pay for our sins. Christ DIED for our sins, He was BURIED, and then He RESURRECTED on the third day from the dead for our justification. Those three elements comprise the Gospel:

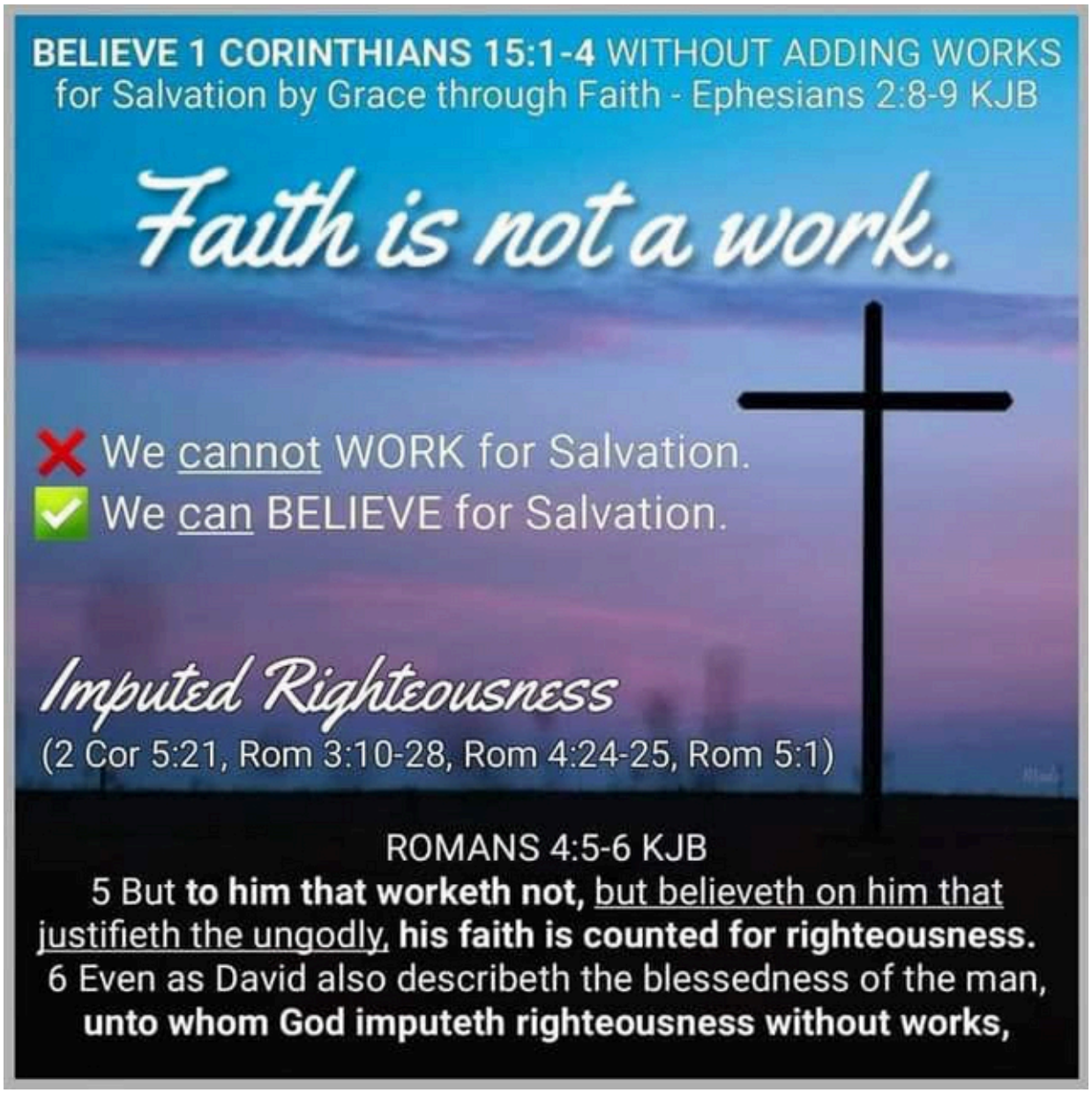
1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.."

I am so glad and grateful that God made the GOSPEL very plain to see! Foolish men, like Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, have been blinded by Satan to add manmade religion to the Gospel and pervert the grace of God.

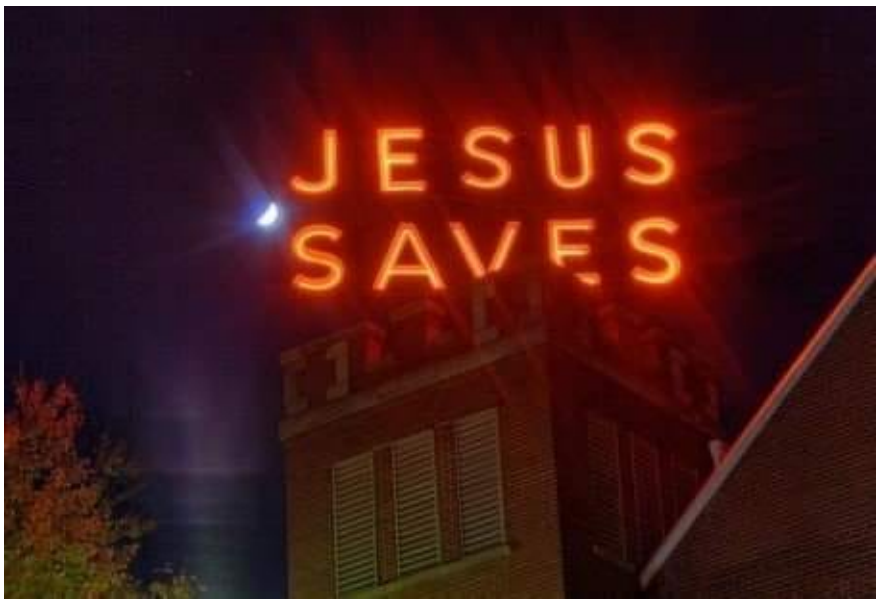
Yes, it is true, Jesus doesn't forgive sin. Christ has already paid for our sins with His precious blood, which he sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Eternal life is a free gift which God offers to anyone who wants it. Simply receive it by faith, by taking God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Just receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross by faith, believing that He died in your place on the cross, was buried and three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (i.e., when Christ raised up from the dead our faith was validated in Him). So you don't need to ask Jesus to save you, He is already freely offering you eternal life, and all you need to do is take it by faith. **John 6:47,**

" Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*. "

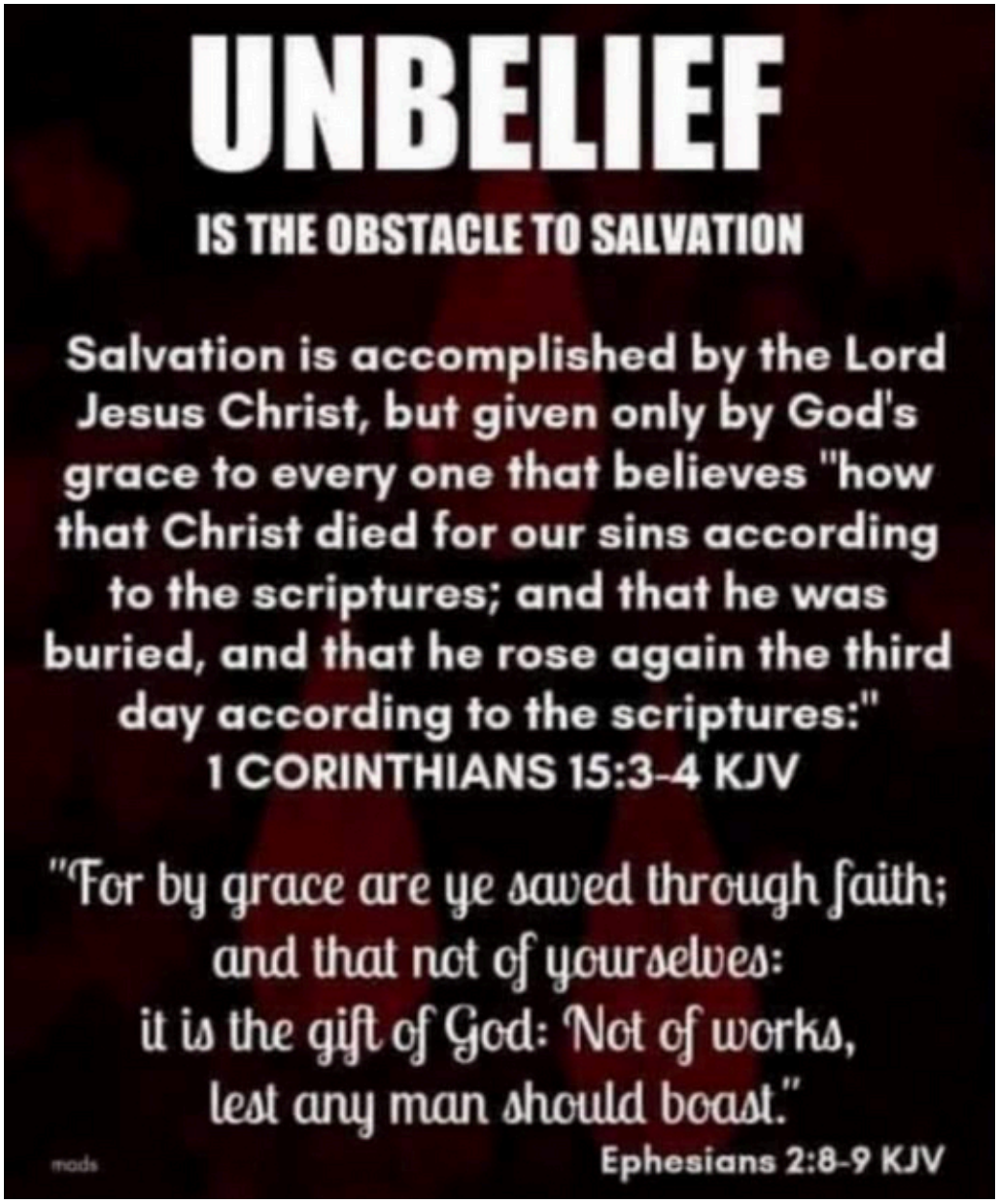
[4]



[5]



[6]



1. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMCTIUbJDsWqFD1GxEXkL5bjH3sGcBBelFBsk8zFADhFUG5nbBsFBaBBtVB7zrrECl7QgCvMs4Pb3ZMv7cwv6fna0e90G8d5isl6k
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpnVKLUgUrXZ3VxoWA1x2gkk_SmDKuKib_eY9fiPh7O2Iw81Pr8oGkc0YE44cycxb64wpRbj1gT66YX-Im09nYrglZvFQljadAXBS
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhAfo0Xheq1cwlE9B7K7iGwjW_OGXoaIEODUKhRXFpZEnS28ye22RGutRtLupcxH9eJw-WywU1hXoLldLk0ErD5-SuQ6YxOCPA1p1

3.10.4 Get Busy Laying Up Heavenly Treasures (2022-10-11 16:53)

Matthew 6:19-20, “Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: *For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also*.”

Hebrews 6:10, “For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.”

Dear reader, there is nothing more exciting to me as a child of God, than to know that I am amassing treasures up in Heaven. In his intriguing book titled: "Justice," Dr. Jack Hyles says:

> “I am glad that when I do something to lose a reward, there is something I can do to earn it back. That is what justice is really all about. Justice is equaling the punishment to the crime, but it is also equaling the reward to the good works.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, *Justice*; chapter 25, “
>
> [1]The Positive Side Of Justice
>
> ”

I love what Brother Hyles said. I often think of this truth. We are all guilty sinners! No human being has ever achieved sinless perfection, except Jesus Christ who never sinned even once (Hebrews 4:15-16). I used to think to myself, “Why in the world would God give me any rewards, when I have made so many bad, sinful and unwise choices in my life?” But Pastor Hyles chapter in his book about the positive side of justice helped me understand that God doesn’t just look at the bad, like humans do, He looks at the whole big picture. **Proverbs 15:3, “The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil *and the good*.”**

We all have a certain number of days here upon the earth. I don’t know about you, but I want to use my time wisely for the Kingdom of Heaven’s sake. I get encouraged by what God said in

Hebrews 6:10,

“ For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. ” God promises to reward us as believers for our good works, labors and effort spent for Jesus’ sake and the Gospel’s.

I love what Jesus said in

Mark 9:41, “

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward. **”** Our dear Savior and Lord is so ethical, that He promises to reward even a helper, someone who helps another person who is a disciple of Christ. Even if we give a cup of water to someone who is serving Jesus, God will reward us for doing that. That means God will reward you for volunteering to help out around the local church. If you mow the church lawn, the Lord promises to reward you.

Albeit, these arrogant big name neo-evangelical pastors today, like Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College’s Campus Church, who gets paid well over $100,000 per year, already has his reward. I have never made a single penny since 2002 when I began my website ministry.

I have spent at least 50,000 hours diligently laboring over the past 20 years for Jesus Christ. Whereas opportunistic clergy like Jeff Redlin only work 8 hours and then go home, I often labor 12 to 16 hours per day on my website ministry. On umpteen occasions I have worked through day and night, on a labor of love marathon, not wanting to lose my momentum. My record is working straight through for 37 hours. I enjoyed every minute of it, by faith fighting the good fight of faith.

And yet, for all my earnest labors for Christ, nearly every pastor I meet expresses contempt for my website ministry. When I came to Campus Church in July of 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin shamefully falsely accused me of finding weaknesses in preachers. His rude and insensitive remarks hurt my heart, because I knew that he was wrong. THE TRUTH is that I am faithfully contending for the faith, as the Bible commands in **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."**

Since 2014, I have been sharply rebuking the pastors at the [2]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest's pastors are Bob Jones University alumni, who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They promote the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles. They preach a false understanding of Bible repentance concerning salvation:

- [3]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (reprobate [4]Bob Jones University infidels are [5]GUILTY!)
- [6]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Bob Jones University infidels [7]GUILTY!)
- [8]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Bob Jones University [9]false prophets, [10]GUILTY!)

Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

There is a foolish notion circulating in many churches today that says it is wise not to speak against doctrinal error. The Devil's lie suggests that we cannot reach people for Christ if we offend them with THE TRUTH. That is why [11]Joel Osteen said on national TV that Mormons are true Christians, because he is bought and paid for by the Devil. Joel is so afraid of making enemies that he dare not speak the truth, lest he upset some people. THE TRUTH is that Mormonism is a deadly religious cult, that is rooted in sexual perversion and false doctrine. Mormons deny the deity of Jesus, that He is almighty God. Instead, Mormons claim that Jesus ascended to become godlike, which every Mormons is encourage to do. Mormons also perversely require water baptism to get to Heaven. This is the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration. Kindly said, Mormons are NOT true Christians. They are hellbound in their false religion and unbelief. The Apostle Paul warned about such false prophets:

> 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: *In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not*, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."
>
> 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Sadly, Mormonism has another Jesus, another gospel and another spirit (which is NOT the Holy Spirit of God). Mormonism is a false religion!!! Yet, Joel Osteen tells the world that they are true born-again believers. In so doing, Pastor Osteen has the blood of millions of Mormons upon his hands, for comforting them in their unregenerate state. I quoted to you earlier Titus 1:13-14, which exhorts Christians to REBUKE THEM SHAEPLY who propagate a counterfeit gospel which cannot produce the new birth. Jesus exclaimed in J**ohn 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. "** Getting born-again is not optional if you want to enter into Heaven someday! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!!! That is the sad situation in 98 % of America's churches today. They have churchianity without Christianity!

You Must Be Born-Again To Receive Rewards In Heaven

Dear friend, I encourage you to get busy laying up treasures in Heaven. I speak to the saints, of course. If you are not a born-again child of God, then the Lord will not honor your good works and labors for Christ. Here is Scriptural proof of what I say:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "*Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

That is what the prophet Ezekiel meant in the following passage from the Old Testament:

> Ezekiel 33:13, "When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; *if he trust to his own righteousness*, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it."

Those wicked false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 were trusting in THEIR OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, instead of solely resting in Christ alone:

> **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and *going about to establish their own righteousness*, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."**

> **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"**

The religious Jews in Romans 10:3-4 were caught up on the Old Testament law. God had given the law to His people through Moses, with the intention that the law be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared, men fall short and see their need for Christ (Romans 3:19-20;

Galatians 3:24-26). But the Jews misunderstood the purpose of God's law, thinking instead that to get to Heaven they needed to keep the law. But since no one is perfect (i.e., sinless), Paul knew that it was IMPOSSIBLE for anyone to get to Heaven through keeping the law. This is why Paul said in **Romans 2:13, "**

(For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

" Paul told the Jews that in order to get to Heaven by keeping the law, you had to do more than just hear it spoken, you had to keep it 100 % perfectly your entire life! No one has ever done, nor ever will do that.

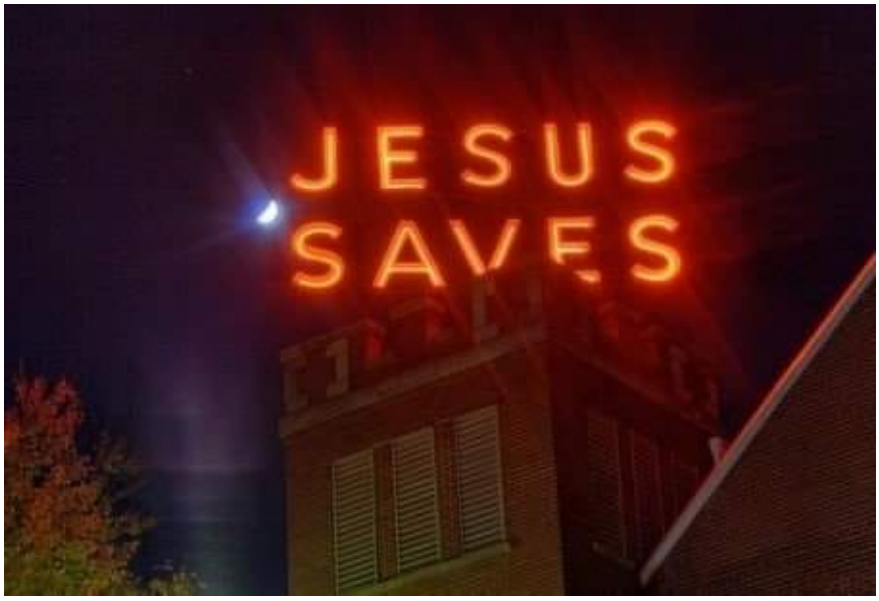
If you do not know for 100 % certain that you are going to Heaven dear reader, [12]you CAN know that. If that is you, [13]please read: "I Never Knew You" by Michael P. Bowen, which is a wonderful Gospel tract in book format. I have never liked Gospel tracts, because they are so vague, lacking information and really don't get the Gospel across. If you know of a loved one who is not prepared to enter into eternity, I highly recommend giving them this book as a gift, which you can get on the Amazon.com website.

> **Matthew 6:19-20, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: *For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also*."**

Most people think the opposite of Scripture! Most people think that where your heart is, your treasure will then follow. But the Bible teaches that where our treasure is, our heart will follow. I love that! There is a very important lesson to be learned here. If you lack feeling in any area of your life, invest in it and the feelings will follow. If you don't feel love for your spouse, start praying for them. Start investing in them with your time, your attention, doing nice things for them, and in time the feelings will come. The Bible says that where our TREASURE is, there will be our HEART also. I have labored day and night since 2002, when God spoke to my soul to start a website to preach THE TRUTH. I have invested tens of thousands of hours, but have never tried to keep track of my time, because God knows all my humble labors.

Hebrews 6:10, "*For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love*, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister."

This is just a brief blog article, to tantalize your thoughts, and not intended to be comprehensive. I have written a book on my ministry website called: '[14]Rewards In Heaven,' if you would like to read further. If you are not saved, please get saved now friend, before it is too late. Death often comes without notice (Proverbs 27:1). Here is a wonderful MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[15]Are You Sure You Are Saved?"



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Justice/justice-chap_25.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2017/03/15/why-john-macarthur-is-a-false-prophet/
11. https://youtu.be/KmL28JB3mBc
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/Rewards/toc.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/are_you_sure_you_are_saved.mp3
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkVcU41GMny7X24sn8OexqA2pGRLkXJV324Siw7Sa1H43qQzwLA5hemRdKcuJR7FmOZ_kgVQjWFj_0pY92blhNgmGw9UKkzurWfqW

3.10.5 Six Perverted Gospels (2022-10-14 15:11)

Galatians 1:7 “Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”

The following excellent article was authored by Evangelist Allen Domelle...

A Perverted Gospel

Paul was amazed that the Galatian church was so quick to receive another gospel. These believers accepted the true Gospel to get saved, but they allowed the Gospel

to be perverted by “smart” people who were smarter than God because what these “smart” people said was the Gospel was not the Gospel.

Paul said to them, **“… there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.”** The word “pervert” means twisted, distorted, misconstrued, and corrupted. In other words, they twisted the Gospel just a bit, but twisting the Gospel always makes it a false gospel. The Gospel doesn’t need to be twisted or distorted to make it work; it is powerful enough the way God gave it to us to save any sinner.

Sadly, the same battle that Paul fought we still fight today. There are some who are considered “smart” people who pervert the gospel of Christ. The “smart” people are pretty dumb to think that their gospel is better than God’s. Always remember that the gospel of the “smart” people will send a person to Hell, but the Gospel of Christ will always take a person to Heaven. Let me point out to you several perverted gospels of which you must beware.

First, beware of a bloodless gospel. There are some who say only the death is necessary, but God says that the blood is needed for an atonement for our sin. A bloodless gospel is a dead gospel that will not pay for one sin.

Second, beware of a works gospel. There is no work that will ever pay for your sins. You can try to be good, but the problem is that you are still a sinner. You cannot work yourself to Heaven because Christ’s sacrificial death is the finished work and the only work needed for salvation.

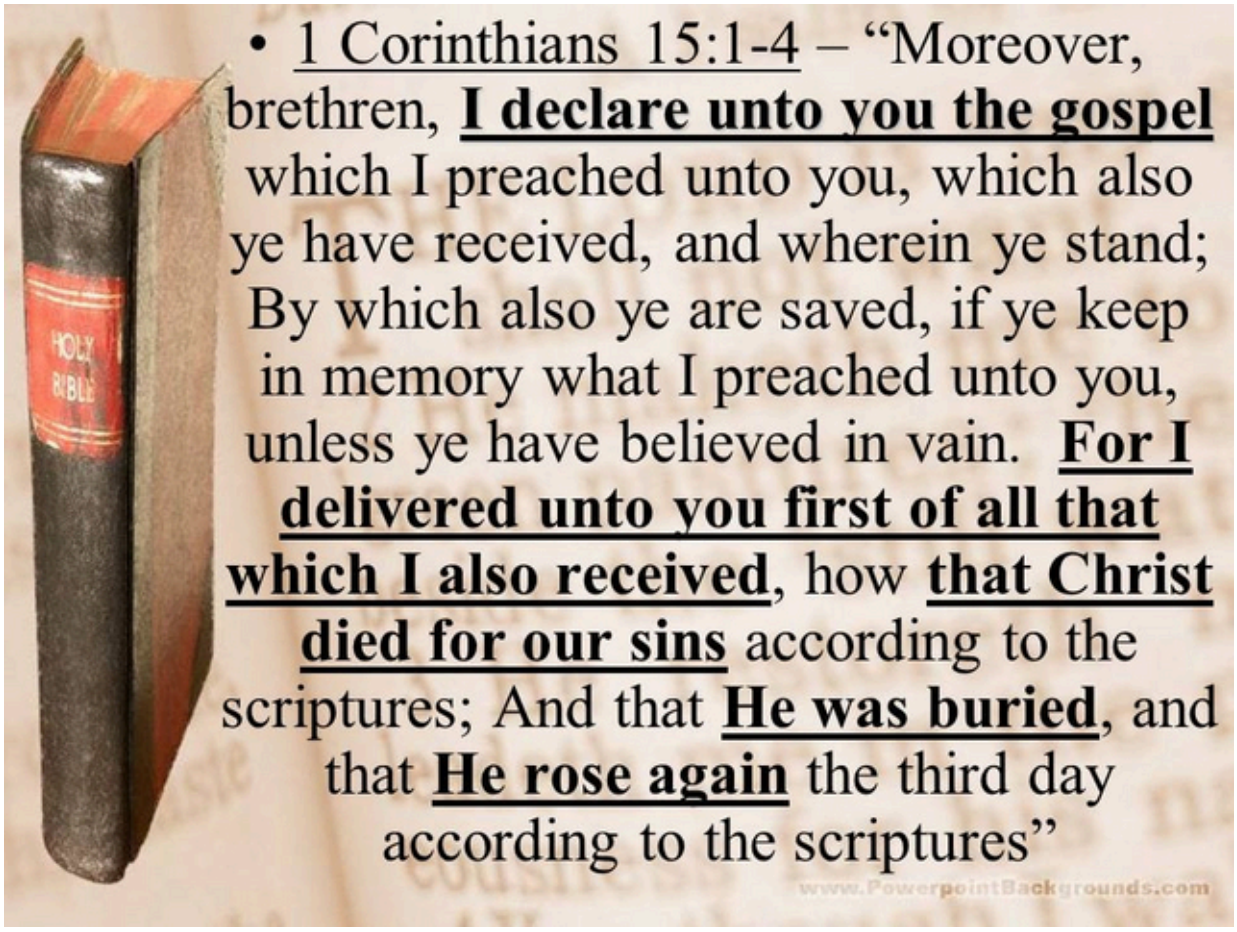
Third, beware of a baptism gospel. Baptism has not saved one person. Just because you are baptized does not make you saved. You can get baptized many times, but every time you will come out of the water a sinner on your way to Hell. The waters of the baptismal have never paid for one sin and will never pay for anyone’s sin.

Fourth, beware of a selective gospel. There are some that say only certain people will get saved. The Gospel of Christ says that “whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.” (Romans 10:13) 2 Peter 3:9 says that the Lord is “not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.” A gospel that says that only someone is selected before they are born to get saved is a perverted gospel.

Fifth, beware of a conditional gospel. The conditional gospel says you accept Christ as your Saviour, but you can lose it if you don’t work to keep your salvation. Let me remind you that the Gospel of Christ not only saves you, but it keeps you until you get to Heaven.

Sixth, beware of a difficult gospel. There are some who want to make it so difficult for a person to get saved that they never lead a person to Christ. My friend, the hard part of the Gospel was done on Calvary, but the easy part is up to the sinner to simply trust Christ. Let’s be careful about making the Gospel difficult and let the power of the Gospel save those who trust Christ and call on Him to save them. [1]SOURCE

[2]


HOLY BIBLE
• 1 Corinthians 15:1-4 – "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures"
www.PowerpointBackgrounds.com

[3]

1. https://oldpathsjournal.com/a-perverted-gospel
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtz1DeGj1HSvRLKFETqLJPgg4VT1UO-v5dUIUbOFuKgVE5haQ_KqSa9mtnxvSxVL7I0J1ugVJT5qAR8z6DAgMtqEPqFrybGf9eKEf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhY-gWX44hBqs7xzCB7K1c_1oTPpUUF19SrI-vqcyUBAc4iEiOhQ2DsGDDPA6fl6BRXJfwwapMx1pp8HfUwTC3pe0wvYXjWcj9DNS7

3.10.6 Matthew 6:33 Says You Need God's Righteousness (2022-10-20 13:12)

Matthew 6:33-34, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, *and his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof."

This is one of my very favorite passages of Scripture. Each time that I see a clock, I am reminded of familiar Bible passages. For example: When I see "9:11" I am reminded of Ecclesiastes 911, about time and chance happening to all. When I see "2:20" I am reminded of Galatians 2:20 that says Christ liveth in me. And when I see "6:33" I am reminded of Matthew 6:22, about seeking God's righteousness. What does that mean? Most preachers get the interpretation of this Bible verse very wrong. I love that the Bible has a built in dictionary and commentary, defining and explaining itself. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** I love that Bible verse!!!

If you want to go to Heaven dear reader, then you absolute must have God's imputed righteousness. The Greek word for "imputed" means "counted."

Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

The Greek word for "imputeth" in verse 6 is the SAME exact Greek word used for "counted" in verse 5. So we can use *imputeth* and *counted* interchangeably . God counts a man's faith in Jesus Christ for righteousness. In other words, you don't need any personal righteousness of your own to get to Heaven, and it is a good thing, because you and I have no righteousness to offer God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** Dear reader, Christ not only died for your sins, He died for your righteousness too! The reason why is because our human righteousness is filth to God. Christ died for all mankind, to pay for our sins.

It is rare to hear neo-evangelicals preach about the imputed righteousness of God. As I just showed you from Romans 4:4-7, a man's childlike faith in Christ is counted by God for righteousness. That is, God imputes His gift of righteousness to us in response to our faith in His only begotten Son (John 3:16). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own! **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, *and his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."**

You see dear friend, you don't have to turn away from your love of sin to get to Heaven, or quit your sinful bad habits, you must be totally 100 % absolutely PERFECT! Obviously no human being has ever done that except Jesus, who didn't have a human father. God Himself was Jesus' biological Father. Jesus was born into the world by a supernatural virgin birth, which is the only time such a divine miracle has happened, or ever will happen, in the history of human civilization.

Luke 1:35, "

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

" There has only been one virgin birth in history, Jesus.

Please understand that the Roman Catholic church is a religious and theological cult. Catholics are errantly taught that Mary, Jesus' mother, was born without original sin from her conception. First of all, the term

"original sin" is not even found in the Bible, it is a wicked fabrication of Roman Catholicism. Second, Mary was a guilty sinner just like you, me and everyone else. Mary was a needy sinner, so she needed to put her trust in Jesus as her personal Savior too, or else she absolutely would have went to burn in Hell day and night forever, without rest or hope. **Luke 1:46, "**

And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

And my spirit hath rejoiced in God *my Saviour*.

" Mary called her own biological child, Jesus, **"**

my Saviour.

”

Dear friend, there is no salvation in the Roman or Russian Orthodox Catholic Churches! **Matthew 5:20, “For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.”** There’s not a dime’s difference between Russian and Roman Catholicism! Both branches of the cult require Sacramental Salvation to get to Heaven, which is 100 % unbiblical. You won’t even find the term “sacrament” in the Holy Bible. It is manmade tradition.

Mark 7:9, “

And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. ” That perfectly describes the Roman Catholic cult. It also perfectly describes the deadly cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) today, who are the fountainhead of the corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek text, upon which the Devil’s modern Bible revisions are all based and influenced. In fact, the Jehovah’s Witness’ cult, who strongly deny the deity of Jesus, were one of the first groups to embrace the corrupt Greek of Westcott and Hort, because that text brutally attacks the deity of Jesus and the Godhead (aka, Trinity). The modern Bible perversions have been [1]translated from the SAME corrupt Greek text of Westcott and Hort as the JW’s New World Translation (NWT).

Dear reader, I cannot warn you enough to RUN away from the modern Bible revisions. They may seem easier to understand, and in many cases will be because of the updated English; however, Satan has cleverly managed to undermine all of the modern versions by attacking Jesus’ deity, obliterating the Godhead, corrupting what it means to repent to be saved, et cetera. The modern Bible revisions are deadly! In such cases that the Word of God has been changed, corrupted and turned into a lie, they may seem easier to understand when in fact they are now IMPOSSIBLE to understand, because the truth has been compromised and corrupted into a lie. For example: [2]Look what the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) has done to pervert Mark 1:15. Although seemingly easy to understand, it is not longer THE TRUTH. So in reality the Bible has become IMPOSSIBLE to grasp and understand, because it is a lie. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Dear reader, you need God’s righteousness to go to Heaven. Thankfully, it is very easy and free to obtain God’s righteousness. **Romans 10:3-4, “For they being ignorant of God’s righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.***

***For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*. ”** The moment that you place your trust (i.e., confidence, faith, reliance) in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, you are immediately and forever born-again. What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:”

There you have it, THE GOSPEL. I didn’t see anything in their about giving up your sinful bad habits? Did you? No, you didn’t either. Nor did I see anything in that Scripture passage about getting water baptized, surrendering one’s life to serve Christ, counting the cost and paying

the price, living a lifestyle of repentance, inviting Jesus into your life, following Christ, making Jesus the “

Lord

”” of your life, running the Christian race faithfully, changing your life, publicly confessing the name of Jesus, nor anything else. Boy, I’m out of breath...lol. Seriously, the Apostle Paul was given this Gospel directly from Jesus Christ Himself. **Galatians 1:11-12, “But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.”** Amen and amen!

The counterfeit gospel of "Lordship Salvation" is being preached today is after man, not Jesus Christ! Here is a wonderful sermon by my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, teaching us why Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel...

Why Lordship Salvation IS Wrong!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

So please be on guard against today's plethora of hellbound false prophets, who will come to you disguised as preachers in sheep's clothing, teaching that YOU must forsake YOUR sinful past ways, and YOU must surrender all to Christ as Lord, and YOU must live a changed life from now on, hating YOUR sins. Do you see that their false plan of salvation always focuses on what YOU must do?

Dear reader, you don't have to turn away from your sinful ways to get into Heaven when you die, you must be totally sinless and perfect in every way! We know that this is IMPOSSIBLE! All humans are sinners by nature and by choice. If you are looking for a big sinners to condemn, you've found him! I am a big hell-deserving, guilty sinner. I shamefully, but honestly, admit it. And so are you dear friend, whether you want to admit it or not (1st John 1:8-10).

You are more of a rotten sinner than you could ever imagine, because you and I are not as righteous as our holy Creator. God is incapable of sinning. **James 1:13,**

" Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: *for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man*: "

If you ever meet someone who denies being a sinner, you know right away that they are NOT a born-again child of God. Jesus is the Great Physician who came into the world to save THE SICK, not the haughty SELF-RIGHTEOUS crowd.

Mark 2:17, " When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."

The GOOD NEWS (or "GLAD TIDINGS" in Romans 10:15) is that Jesus has already made full payment for all of your sins. God sacrificed His only begotten Son on a cruel splintered cross, who suffered a bloody and horrific criminals death, who was innocent and had no guilt of His own. What a beautiful Savior! Jesus with joy in His soul, and excruciating pain in His body, endured the suffering of dying on the cross, because God would rather die than to live for eternity without you dear friend. The Lord did that FOR YOU! I am starting to cry just typing these words, truly. What a precious Savior we have. Oh how He loves you and me dear sinner.

You CAN become 100 % totally righteous, but not of your own accord or human effort. JESUS CHRIST has paid your debt of sin. He who knew no sin, became as sin; so that we who knew no righteousness, could be made the righteousness of God in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:21). It is God's free gift to you dear friend, just for the taking. Just believe the record concerning Jesus Christ which God has provided to humanity His inspired Word. God counts (imputes) a man's faith for righteousness (Romans 4:5-7). That is only possible because Jesus died on the cross, and through Christ's sacrifice on the cross God is offering eternal life to whosoever wants it through faith in His only begotten Son (John 3:16).

God's free and simple plan of salvation is something entirely different, in which CHRIST paid for our sins through Calvary's cross. CHRIST shed His precious blood to wash away our sins

forever. It was CHRIST alone who paid our debt of sin, and not anything that we could ever do that gets us into the Kingdom of God and Heaven! Praise the Lord! Hallelujah!!! Remember, t

he true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

There are only two types of religion in the world: DO and DONE. You either believe that YOU must DO something to get to Heaven (e.g., turn from your sins, surrender all to Christ as Lord, follow Jesus, live a lifestyle of repentance, do good works, et cetera); or else you believe that Christ has already DONE it all for you on the cross. I'm in the DONE boat with Jesus, how about you dear friend? God only saves those who are trusting to be saved, He doesn't save anyone who is trying to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved. Do you have God imputed righteousness, which is by God's grace through faith alone in Jesus alone?

[4]

1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/10/modern-bible-versions-use-same-corrupt.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjoY-mcg9tGanmjmCuiJoEzIXa_joZoJP4NhrQL1hR9FTZiYUuWbntHLj4wy9oaYDSOLmMMskviini3UoV29N0aznS-miGcThkwNvc
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjnXEvyhkhy7hTTSWABTvtzJI7ToSNl7kJ4CNtFZDazmjdIfW2l3S_RH5hZW3YbV_vFf-YjdpwHeHZOSJKrGlNXNh8t7FLT5hZEOQC

3.10.7 Does A Person Need To Repent Of Their Sins To Be Saved? (2022-10-21 19:14)

The following was written by my friend Robert Serreyn...

QUESTION?: I have heard many preachers from different churches say that in order to be saved a person MUST repent of their sins. Is that true???

ANSWER...

1. MUST REPENT... Yes in order for a person to be saved the individual has to repent. One thing a person needs to understand is that repentance and believing are one of the same coin, So therefore when a person Trust Christ as their only payment for their sins(believes the Gospel) that individual has repented.

2. TO CLARIFY what was said above The word REPENT in the Greek when it is in reference to salvation is MENTANOIA which means A CHANGE OF MIND.

3. THE TRUTH... At the moment that a person TRUSTS CHRIST and places their faith in Christ Death, Burial, and Resurrection as the ONLY PAYMENT for their sins that person has REPENTED; or in other words CHANGED THEIR MIND from what they once thought or believed what took them to heaven to God's way of going to heaven.

4. THE CONFUSION begins when churches, preachers, or missionaries place a FALSE DEFINITION (such as Turn from sin. Be sorry for your sins, et cetera), or do XYZ to get saved.

5. God NEVER makes a person do anything or places any conditions in order to get saved.

TO PUT IT SIMPLE...

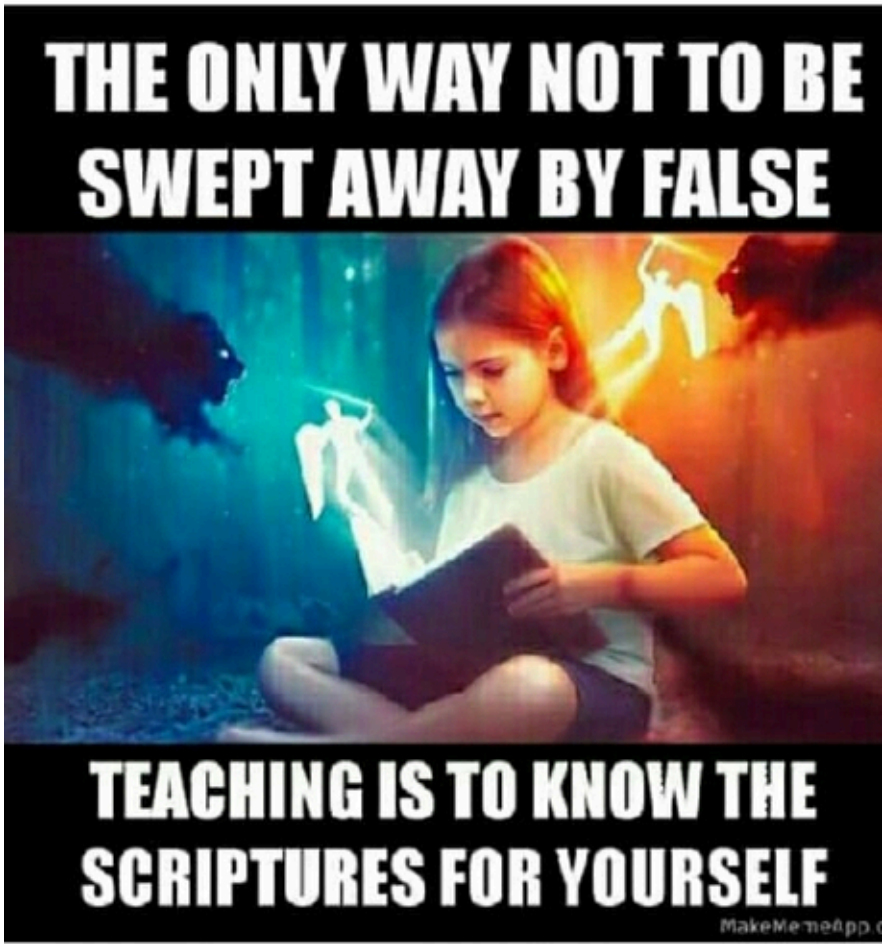
God LOVES you... John 3:16

Jesus Christ DIED for your sins... Romans 5:8

Simply BELIEVE to be saved... Acts 16:31

1 Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

"All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:"- 2 Timothy 3:16 KJV



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihEAjTWjjzlKpC_eMW3mTOu8IJq9ed1hV6q-mZeAxGtuUmBKDysh8EoogCCz-GvnAgOm4AXCwv__m0WCCCOSzSyR4zjYGlMqnrsGh

---

3.10.8 Four Calls To Soulwinning (2022-10-24 11:25)

"But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard." (Acts 4:19-20) "And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us." (Acts 16:9) "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us," (Hebrews 12:1) "Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest

send him to my father's house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment." (Luke 16:27-28)

Thirty-eight years ago last August 30th, a nervous, frightened 33-year-old Texas boy became pastor of a downtown First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. There is no way for me to describe how formal it was. No piano was allowed to be played on Sunday morning. No congregational song leader was allowed to stand up and wave his hands and no gospel songs were allowed on Sunday morning. You could sing "Jesus Saves" or "Rescue The Perishing" on Sunday night, but not on Sunday morning. The former pastor preached in striped pants and a scissor-tail coat. I do not know of an Episcopalian church any more formal than First Baptist Church was.

When the pulpit a committee interviewed me, they asked what I thought about the Sunday morning service. I said, "I think it stinks." They said, "What kind of a Sunday morning service would you have if you became our pastor?" I said, "It would be more like a Billy Sunday Revival Campaign." The wealthiest man in Hammond was on the board of trustees. Several months after I became pastor, he came to me. "Reverend, I want to talk to you. We like you fine. We think you're a good guy. But the truth is, we have a problem with your preaching. Ever since you've been here, the pressure's been on. Every Sunday morning and Sunday night, and Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday and Saturday it's soulwinning. The pressure's on all the time. Before you came, we use to have a revival meeting every 6 months or so and bring a fellow in to have an evangelistic crusade. But since you've been here it's been that way all the time. Every Sunday is just like one of those revival meetings." He said, "Look at me, I'm a nervous wreck. I shake when I come to church anymore. You've ruined our worship service." (If I could, I'd ruin every formal worship service in America next Sunday morning.) "I'm not the only person who's nervous—this church is full of nervous people. It's soulwinning on Sunday. It's soulwinning on Monday. It's soulwinning on Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday and Saturday. Then we start all over again on Sunday. Last Sunday morning we sang 52 stanzas of 'Just As I Am'. No wonder we're nervous! Something's got to change!" I said, "Come back on Sunday night and I'll give you my answer." That Sunday night I preached the message I am preaching to you tonight. I'm telling you exactly what I told my people 38 years ago. I said, 'Ladies and gentlemen, a man came to me last week and told me that you're nervous. He said that you were concerned because we're having soulwinning on Sunday, and soulwinning on Monday, and soulwinning on Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday, and Saturday. I'd like to tell you tonight why it's that way, and why it's going to be that way as long as I am the pastor of this church, whether that is one more week or 50 more years."

A CALL FROM WITHIN

In the first place, there's a call from within. There is something inside of me that says I have to go soulwinning. "I cannot but speak the things I have seen and heard." I have no choice. It's burning inside of me - a call from within that compels me to stress soulwinning in everything that we do. This call from within came to me many years ago. When I was a boy, I was the most timid boy in the church. When I was 17 years old, I weighed 92 pounds. I now weigh...I finally got your attention, didn't I? I now weigh MORE than 92 pounds! (Once my doctor put me on a diet, and I gained 15 pounds on 1,000 calories a day. I wonder if it could be that 7,000 calories at night that caused the problem?)

On my 17th birthday I weighed 92 pounds and I was the most timid fellow in the church. They called me little Jackie-boy Hyles. I failed public speaking in high school. I could not make the ball team. I was too little to get a date. I didn't get to be in the senior play. I was an

introvert. Most of the people in my church had never heard me say a single word.

One Sunday after the morning service, one of the deacons, Jesse Cobb, said, “Hey, Jackie-boy. Would you like to go soulwinning with me this afternoon?” I said, “Uh, J-J-Jesse, y-y-you know I c-c-couldn’t go soulwinning.” He said, “Jack, you won’t have to say anything, I just need a partner to give me some moral support. My partner is on vacation, and I just need someone to go with me. you won’t have to say a word.”

The first door we knocked on was the home of a high school football player named Kenneth Florence. Jesse Cobb was 5’4” tall, and I was shorter yet. He must have weighed 120, and I weighed 92 pounds. The two of us put together might have weighed as much as Kenneth did.

When Kenneth came to the door, Jesse looked up and said, “Kenneth Florence, my name is Jesse Cobb and this is Jack Hyles.” Jesse said, “Kenneth, Jack here wants to say a few words to you.” No, Jack didn’t either! Kenneth looked at me and said, “Yes, what is it, Jack?” I said, “Uh ... Uh... ahem... K-K-Kenneth, would you l-l-like to come to ch-ch-church tonight?” I do not remember what happened. Jesse told me later that Kenneth said, “Yes, I would,” and I said, “You would?” Jesse told me that I said, “I’ll come by and get you tonight at 7 o’clock.” And Kenneth said, “That will be fine.” That night at 7 o’clock I borrowed Jesse Cobb’s car and went over to get Kenneth Florence. For the first time in my life, knew I had to win a soul. I had never won a soul in my life. The sweat was rolling down my face, and I was trembling. When the invitation began, I put my arm across Kenneth’s big broad shoulders and said, “K-K-Kenneth, w-w-would you like to get s-s-saved?” And he said, “Yes, I would.” I said, “ I don’t know how to tell you, but follow me.” We walked down the aisle, and my pastor met us at the end of the aisle. I said, “B-B-Brother Sizemore, this is K-K-Kenneth Florence. He wants to get saved.” I had done my part, so I started back to my seat. Brother Sizemore said, “Hold it, Jack!” I turned around. He said, “Kenneth, Jack wants to kneel here and show you how to get saved.” No I didn’t! He was a bigger liar than Jesse Cobb! I knelt at the front row. I said, “Kenneth, I don’t know what to tell you. I’ve never done this before. But I want to see you saved.” I began to weep. Kenneth said, “Jack, I know how to be saved. I’ve heard it many times. Every Sunday afternoon for months, somebody from the church has come by. But you’re the first one that I ever thought really cared. I know how to do it.” I said, “Well... do it!”

Kenneth bowed his head and said something like the old prayer you’ve heard thousands of times, “Oh God, be merciful to me, a sinner. I now receive Jesus as my Saviour and trust Him to take me to Heaven when I die.” And while Kenneth Florence was getting saved, the fireworks of Heaven turned loose in my soul! I mean the sparklers sparkled, and the firecrackers banged, and the Roman candles soared through the sky. I jumped up and said, “Brother Sizemore, would it be okay with you if I just did this all the time from now on?” We started a revival that night. In the next 7 days, little introverted Jackie-boy Hyles that nobody took seriously brought 37 people down the aisle professing faith in Jesus Christ. God set something ablaze in my soul, and that something is still burning tonight. When you tell me not to build a soulwinning church, you may as well tell a bird not to fly or a fish not to swim. It’s a call from within.

“Why can’t you be like other preachers?’ he wanted to know. “Why can’t you be normal like everyone else? Why the constant pressure about soulwinning?” Not one time in the Bible does it say, “The Son of man is come to exegete the scriptures.” Not one time does it say, “The Son of man is come to lead the deeper life program.” My Bible says the reason that Jesus left Heaven, and the fellowship with the Father, and the glory and majesty that

were rightfully His for 33 homesick years - the reason why He lived with no place to lay His head while foxes had holes and birds had nests - the reason He was rejected by His own city, hated by His own race, expelled from His own synagogue - the reason that He went to Calvary was TO SEEK AND TO SAVE THAT WHICH WAS LOST. Why do we work day and night to build soulwinning churches getting the message of the Gospel to America? I'll tell you why. Because of the burning call from within.

A CALL FROM WITHOUT

"Preacher, we're nervous. Why does it have to be soulwinning all the time?" I told my people that night, "Not only is there a call from within, but there is a call from without." Come over and help us." There's more to it than personal preference. There's a world going to hell! There's a call from without. I believe that men without God are lost. I believe that when those lost men die in their sins, they go to hell. I believe that men who go to hell burn forever and ever. If that be true, would you tell me what else counts in this world? That call from without began many years ago. I was called to pastor a little country church. I could win souls to Christ, but I could not preach them down the aisle. For more than a year, nobody walked the aisle professing faith is Christ. I begged and pleaded for God's power. I didn't know what the answer was. But on May 13, 1950 I knelt on the grave of my alcoholic father who died, and as far as I know, went to hell, and I said, "Dear God, I'm not getting off my face until something happens to me."

The next Sunday night I went back to my little church to preach. A lad came to receive Christ as Saviour. And then there came another ...and another. I'd never seen anybody walk the aisle under my preaching before. When they came in we voted them in on the spot. Up north today, you have to have credit references and blood tests and everything else to get in a lot of Baptist churches. I'd say, "So and so is coming, professing his faith in Christ. What is your pleasure?" I had a deacon that sat over here every Sunday right next to a window, and he would spit out that window and say, "I make a motion that he be received for baptism, and after baptism into the full fellowship of the church." I had a man over here next to that wall who would say, "I second the move." The same two men said it all the time. I said, "All in favor, say aye." They all did. Then we 'extended the right hand of fellowship'. We sang, "Shall We Gather At The River' and everyone went around row by row to shake hands with the new converts. Then I dismissed the service.

That night 3 people got saved, and boy I was happy. Back in east Texas where I pastored, there weren't many cars. Most everybody came by tractor or horseback or wagon, and one Model A Ford. Everyone was getting on their wagons and tractors to go home, and I was praising the Lord. I was having a spell. I wish some of you folks would get religion again. You've gotten too used to it. I was having an old-fashioned spell - clapping my hands and praising God when all of a sudden — WHAM! A big old 235 pound fellow hit me from the rear. I turned around and there was O. C. Pruett, a trainman, with tears in his eyes. He said, "Reverend, my daughter Barbara is leaning up against the wall back there crying her eyes out. I think she wants to get saved." I went back and said, "Barbara, do you want to get saved?" She said, "Of course, I do! Nobody wants to go to hell." I won Barbara to Jesus.

I went out on the front porch of the church and said, "Hey, come on back in." Folks left their wagons and tractors and came back in. I said, "Folks, Barbara Pruett just got saved. What's your pleasure?' The same man said, "I make a motion that she be received for baptism, and after baptism into the full fellowship to the church." Over here he said, 'I second the move.' Everybody in favor, say aye." "Aye." We sang "Shall We Gather At The River" and

came around row by row to shake her hand. Glory to God, hallelujah! I dismissed the service again at about 10 o'clock.

I was having another spell when the same guy hit me from behind. WHAM! He said, "Reverend, my married daughter Dorothy is there on the back row. Look at her crying her eyes out. Would you go talk to her?" I went back and said, "Dorothy, do you want to be saved?" She said, "My sister's going to heaven and I'm going to hell. Don't you think I want to go to Heaven with her?" I told her how to be saved and she got saved. I went out on the front porch and said, "Hey, come on back in."

When they came in, I said, "Folks, Dorothy Hall just got saved. What's your pleasure. This man over here spit out the window and said, "I make a motion that she be received for baptism and after baptism be received into the full fellowship of the church." This one said, "I second the move." I said, "All in favor, say aye." "Aye." We opened our song books to "Shall We Gather At The River" and came row by row again to shake Dorothy's hand. I dismissed the service for the third time about 10:30 and went out on the front porch and continued my spell. I know you won't believe this, but it really happened. WHAM! It was the same man. "Reverend, her husband Sam is over there and he just threw down his cigarette. Do you reckon that means anything?" I went down and said, "Sam, I understand you just threw down your cigarette?" He said, "Reverend, you preached about hell tonight. I looked at the fire on that cigarette, and it dawned on me — that's where I'm going when I die." I said, "Do you want to get saved?" He said, 'Sure I want to get saved. My wife's going to Heaven and I want to go to Heaven with her." On the front porch of that little country church I won Sam to Jesus Christ and said, "Hey, come on back in. Sam Hall just trusted Christ as his Saviour." We went through the same thing again.

Six people got saved that night. I'd been preaching for over a year and hadn't seen anybody get saved. We had over 1,000 walk the aisle for salvation last Sunday at First Baptist Church, but that didn't make me any happier than those six people that Sunday night after God filled me with his Spirit for the first time.

Now I know you won't believe me—I wouldn't believe you if you told this story either. But as I stood in the same spot having a spell, WHAM! ...you guessed it. The same fellow. He said, "Reverend...I think I'll get saved myself before I go home." I won O. C. Pruett to Jesus and all the people came back in and voted him into the church and sang and gave him the right hand of fellowship/ That night Mrs. Hyles and I went to our little parsonage next door. I wish you could have seen it. The foundation under the back bedroom was so shaky that two people couldn't walk around in there at the same time. There was a rat at the back porch when we came, that was still there when we left. he thought he was one of the family. We gave him rat poison and he gained weight on it. We put a rat trap out there and he thought it was a toy. We went to our little country parsonage that night at 11:15 and took out a great big Bible. We were just a couple of kids—I was only 22 or 23 at the time. We put our hands on that Bible and looked up and said, "Oh, God! This is what we've been wanting. We're not going to settle for anything less."

May I take a moment and praise His name? Since that Sunday night almost 48 years ago, there has not been a single somebody saved. I'm talking about little country churches and small town churches and big city churches. We baptized that night, and there's not been one single Sunday since then that somebody hasn't been baptized. All of our children have grown up and not a single child has ever gone to church without seeing somebody baptized before Sunday night was over. You say, "Preacher, why don't you calm down?" I don't intend

to calm down. I believe there's a hell! Now if there's no hell, let's all go 'deeper life'. If there's no hell, we can all join John MacArthur. If there's no hell, let's all go exegete. But if there is a hell, let's go soulwinning. Let's build soulwinning churches. The call from without.

A CALL FROM ABOVE

"Pastor, may I talk to you please. We like you fine," said the wealthy man, "but we're nervous. I represent the nervous people of this church. We like your preaching, if it is a bit loud and long. We use to have revival meetings now and then. But since you've been here, it's like that every Sunday morning. Soulwinning, soulwinning, soulwinning. Why can't you be like other preachers are?"

That night I told them that there is a call from above. "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses... My mama is watching. Dr. John Rice looks down from Heaven, and I can tell you that he's mighty pleased. He gave his life for soulwinning, to fight formalism and the deeper life movement and the hyper-Calvinism movement and the Charismatic hodgepodge. He gave his life for what's going on right here. Tonight they're watching. Dr. John, Brother Lester Roloff, Dr. Bill Rice, Dr. Ford Porter, Dr. Bob Jones, SR...There's a call from above.

Years ago I was pastoring in Garland, Texas. I was 26 or 27 years of age. The church had grown rapidly and was running about 1,500 in Sunday School. One Sunday morning I was out front shaking hands with everybody that came in. An old man came through the door. He was close to 90, I think. His hair was as white as freshly fallen snow. His shoulders drooped. If he stood up straight, he couldn't have been more than 5'4" tall.

I said, "How do you do, sir. My name is Jack Hyles." In a squeaky voice he said, "My name is James W. Moore." I said, "Brother Moore, we're glad to have you. Where are you from?" He said, "I just moved to the area. I've been a preacher up in Iowa for over 50 years. I had a heart attack and the doctor says I won't live long. I came to Texas because it's warmer and I have some family here. I'd like to join your church. I won't cause you no trouble. I'll be for you. I hear you preach it like it is."

I bought a platform rocker and put it by the altar next to the wall for Brother Moore. He'd rock while I preached and clap his hands. "Amen! Glory to God! Hallelujah! Praise the Lord!" When I'd preach on dancing or movies or something, he'd shout, "Pull over and park there for a while." Apart from my pastor J. C. Sizemore and my best friend, Dr. John R. Rice, I've never loved a preacher like I loved James W. Moore.

Every Monday morning he'd come by my office at 9 o'clock. He'd walk in my office and pace the floor. He'd say, "Brother Jack, I just came to tell you about a stupid mistake I made when I was a kid preacher..." It was always the same mistake I had made the day before. I'd hug him and thank him for telling me what he had learned. He'd teach me the Bible and talk to me every Monday morning from 9 to 10 o'clock. What a dear, sweet man of God. One Sunday his chair was empty. For several weeks he was gone. I went to his house and no one answered. I thought maybe he had moved back to Iowa. Late one Sunday night the phone rang. The lady said, "This is the nurse at Spiegel Memorial Hospital. I hate to bother you this late at night, but there's an old man that was brought in with a heart attack. He has no identification, and nobody knows who he is. He's about to die. But he keeps saying, 'Call Brother Jack.' We knew that you like to be called Brother Jack, so we thought you may know

the old man." I said, "Is he about 5'4"? Is his hair real white?" She said, "Yes." I said, "Yes, I know him." I went to the hospital. I hadn't seen many folks die, so I was all prepared for a solemn ceremony. But Brother Moore wasn't dying right. He said, "Come on in, Brother Jack. I'm just about to take a trip I've been looking forward to for a long time. In just a few minutes I'm going to see Elijah and Moses and Abraham and Paul and John the Baptist and all those fellows. Anything you want me to tell them for you?" Then he said, "Brother Jack, I want you to have a Bible conference. I'm going to Heaven now, but I want to plan it for you." He chose the speakers. I had the conference after he had gone to Heaven just like he asked.

Then this is what he did. He took the oxygen mask off his face and laid it beside him. He reached his hands out and put them around mine, and said, "Brother Jack, KEEP...PREACHING...IT...!" I heard the rustling of wings as the angles came and took his dear old spirit to the presence of the Saviour. I said, "Oh God, help me to keep preaching it."

Many times in the past several years I've heard that old man say, "Keep preaching it! Keep preaching it!" Don't you hear tonight the call from above? Even the blessed Saviour says, "Go! Go! Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel..."

A CALL FROM BENEATH

"Reverend, we're glad you're our pastor and we like you fine, but you're different. Why can't you be like everybody else?" I told my people that Sunday night, pretty much what I've told you tonight. There's a call from within - something on the inside that says, "I've got to do it." There's a call from without - a lost world crying, "Come over and help us." There's a call from above - heavenly witnesses cheering us on. And there's a call from beneath. "Send Lazarus, have him tell my 5 brothers not to come here." They're more concerned about soulwinning in hell tonight than you are in your church. "Send Lazarus. I've got 5 brothers and I don't want them to burn in hell." There's a call from beneath.

On Saturday, December 31, 1949, I got burdened for my father. My father was an alcoholic - a part-time bartender. I was pastoring a little country church in east Texas. Up to that time I had won souls to Christ, but I had never had anyone walk the aisle under my preaching. On New Year's Eve I got in the car and drove 150 miles to Dallas to a tavern right across the street from the seminary. My daddy worked there part-time and drank there rest of the time for 8 years and not once did one single professor, staff member, administrator or student ever walk across the street to witness to the drunkard that tended the bar. That's not New Testament Christianity. I didn't care how much Greek and Hebrew you memorize.

I walked in the Hunt Saloon on Saturday morning, New Year's Eve. My daddy was sitting at the bar, drunk. I walked up and put my arm around him and said, "Daddy, I'm going to take you with me to east Texas. I'm going to have a Watch Night service tonight, and tomorrow is Sunday, New Year's Day. I want you to go with me." He cursed at me and said, "I'm not going to no church tomorrow." I said, "Yes, you are." He said, "No, I'm not." I laid my Bible down and said, "Daddy, you are either going to have to come with me or whip me. I'm going to fight you if I have to in order to get you in that car." He came with me and I sobered him up.

That night my daddy went to church and we had a light kind of a service, a lot of fun. The next morning was the first time he had ever heard me preach. Tears streamed down his cheeks. The invitation came and my big one-legged deacon put his arm around my daddy, and said, "Mr. Hyles, won't you come to Christ." He did not walk the aisle. That afternoon I

took a walk with my daddy out across the pasture and said, “Daddy, I want to see you saved more that I want anything in the whole world. Daddy, I want you to go to Heaven with Mama and me.” He had left us many years before when I was a little boy. My daddy said something I never thought I’d ever hear him say. “Son, I’m going to get saved. I can’t today, but I’m going back to straighten up some things at home, and I’ll come back in the spring, and maybe get a little fruit stand or something, and I’m going to get saved. You’re going to baptize me this spring, and I’ll be a deacon in your church one of these days, you wait and see if I’m not.”

I took him back the next morning. The last words he said to me were, “Son, I’m going to let you baptize me in the spring.” That was good enough for me. But the spring never came. On May 12th I got a call that my daddy had dropped dead with a heat attack, and I was a powerless preacher.

Several years passed. One Sunday night, I was still in my office at about 11 o’clock. I heard a knock at my door and there stood my sister weeping. She said, “Jack, would you tell me how to be save.” I brought here into my office and led her to Christ. She’s now a lovely Christian and a wonderful soulwinner. After she got saved, I said, “Earlyne, why did you come tonight.” a She said, “Jack, tonight you preached on Luke 16. You told about the rich man in hell who lift up his eyes and said, “Send Lazarus to tell my five e brothers not to come here.” She said, “Jack, when you told that story, I thought of a dream I had shortly after daddy died. I dreamed that a man in a white robe, maybe an angel, took me in a big building. He showed me walls lined with caskets. In every casket was a copse. He took me to the first casket and I looked into the face of that corpse and he had a smile on his face. He took me all around that room and every casket had a corpse, and every corpse had a smile on his face, until I got to the last one. The angel said, ‘You can’t see that one.” She said, “I must see it,” and in her dream she broke away from that angel.

My sister told me, “Jack, daddy was in that casket. I went up and looked at him and his face was writhing in pain. He cried out in agony, “Sister... sister...sister...” All those years I wondered what daddy was trying to tell me, and tonight when you preached that sermon, I know what it was daddy was trying to tell me. He was saying, “Sister... don’t come here.” Don’t you tell me not to build a soulwinning church. Don’t you tell me not to live for soulwinning. I’ve got a daddy who, as far as I know, is in hell. There’s a call from beneath. Why don’t you let God change you tonight? Where is that Curtis Hutson who was in Atlanta in 1961 whose life was changed? Where is that Wally Beebe who was in a meeting like this up in Danville, Illinois and his life was transformed as a kid preacher?

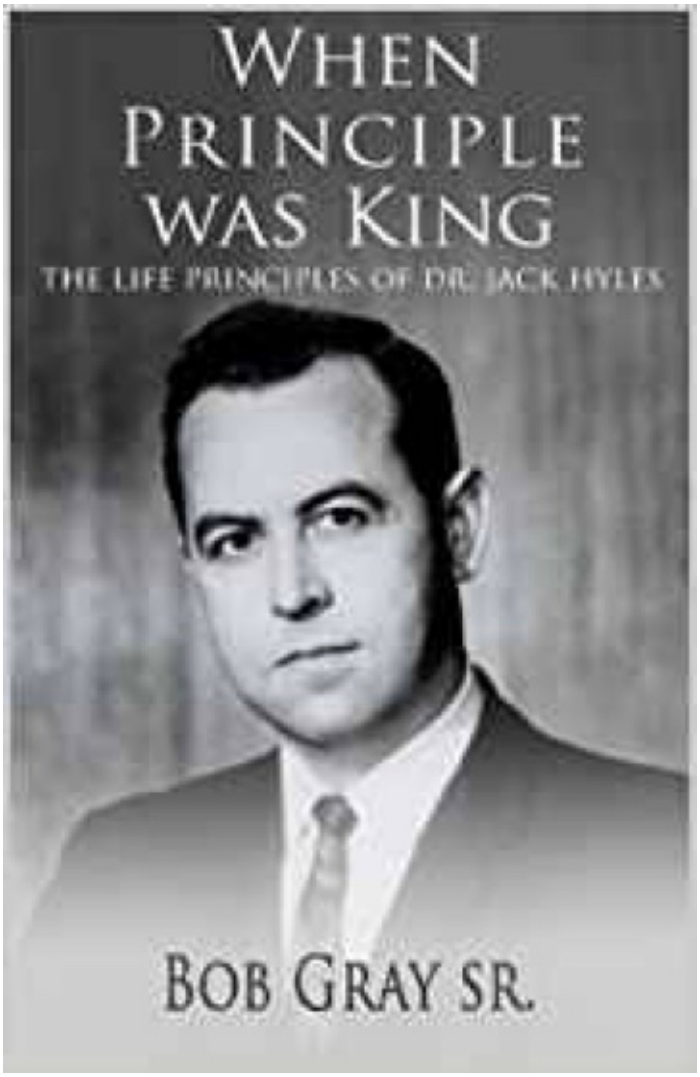
“Pastor, I come representing some nervous people. We like you fine. But pastor, why are you like you are? Why is the pressure on all the time? We use toe have revival meeting twice a year, and see people get saved, sometimes 50 or 60 a year. But ever since you’ve been here it’s soulwinning Monday, soulwinning Tuesday, soulwinning Wednesday, soulwinning Thursday, soulwinning Friday, soulwinning Saturday... Why can’t you be like everybody else/ I’ll tell you why. There’s a call from within. “K-K-Kenneth, w-w-wouldn’t you like to b-b-be s-s-saved?” There’s a call from without. “Reverend, I think I’ll just get saved myself before I go home.” There’s a call from above. “Brother Jack, KEEP...PREACHING...IT!” There’s a call from beneath. “Sister...sister...sister!” FOUR CALLS TO SOULWINNING!

[1]

[2]

[3]

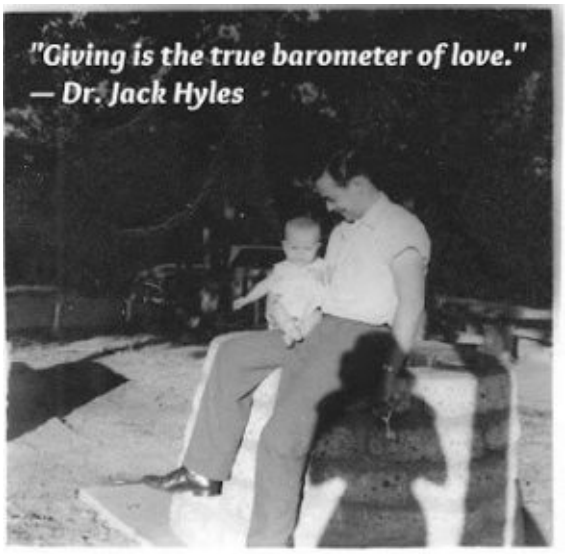
[4]


WHEN
PRINCIPLE
WAS KING
THE LIFE PRINCIPLES OF DR. JACK HYLES
BOB GRAY SR.

[5]

Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

[7]

[8] 

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhXaV7nccddG23JM5YWN4ExVvQ6EXtx-3_wyvZ5ZN9To6R7L969npyaauIoxSD_7EexNm-g9ZP6e_Nis7LhEi3eixC_HBWc3TN_zNZ
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgee3IQi7LQhsb0V7z4kVqDQaXDF7ZwY4-7MYTJNCz9-jK_1IJ71fhNkKWLTDECP68Hg_1qOal0uOUXBNWgAzyqy4VcBtgD74DKRBH
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfW_fPIYcoWfx2fpEmqoNsGxiAwHeIpwPLimj8622zmtE_3jjjGi88vg2GOK77SOFNgfWsfI4Xm5WZlhxQK6MXQ7W7KQTijVNvlx9
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9vaWvwK0OR2hRkdseEbXS-kmWTxu_uVKyhpRkRwc_H6As6fROWkIiyRJOi79hq6-cyVCN6OFQYWdjXe5TdpflU8iDBpq31d9fomZ
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1V24EHi7s8gv6ad_bQ6qLjaBuyYB6ojfw-ZKHpeb1b1c1P9LsZ4wL52eQjb3f-U17L6k8kCl6upiC_h5hO5oryAI1piCG5Z8trh8
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikFWMJdiFWn672e85mgdq9wi7v51yNKWQxeFVYlcu_-Ep8YbUEQaStVLqSU1SdADlFPWFfWdacRTa0oO6pQScWlOiN4KMgqEcsm-B
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_rdsr6G5WL8xZUSLwFZR2ZtsdZeGYKo8ytJbW1y8Fj4TZEyHB1j1OhrtosBqPFrULcEqW4itNlLTw4zwpaMPLObYdeOwtJJSIzOJ
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAnsvBMeD3ePQ5oohPZ5TCohn4m3w0KWA7p0ieiKwA7s7G1HfFO7VyOmYxWjoyv9RuW7yZvR-Ysf7aSlMt9Kp7VHmgMaQns1S-g6N

3.10.9 How To Know If You Have Believed In Vain (2022-10-25 00:27)

1st Corinthians 15:1-2, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, *unless ye have believed in vain*."

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. So many misinterpretations of the Holy Bible could be avoided, if the reader would simply also read several verses before and after a particular passage of Scripture.

The Apostle Paul started the church at Corinth. After leaving Thessalonica, Paul and his companions, Timothy and Silvanus, arrived in Corinth and began, again, to preach the gospel in an effort to win converts. **2nd Corinthians 1:18-19, "But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. *For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us*, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea."** Paul preached THE GOSPEL to the Corinthians. Paul defines this Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 as three things:

1. Jesus Christ DIED on the cross for our sins according to the Scripture.
2. He was BURIED according to the Scripture.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later from dead according to the Scriptures.

1st Corinthians 15:3-4, "For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:" This is **"the gospel"** according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, by which WHOSOEVER is saved if they BELIEVE IT.

So when Paul warns the churchgoers at Corinth (and by extension all who read this passage), to make sure you haven't BELIEVD IN VAIN, he is simply saying that one's faith is in vain (worthless and non-productive) if it is in the WRONG GOSPEL. Paul said that he received the Gospel (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) directly from the Lord Jesus Christ, and not from a mere man. **Galatians 1:11-12, "But I certify you, brethren, that *the gospel which was preached of me is not after man*. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, *but by the revelation of Jesus Christ*."** Some false teachers claim that Moses preached a different Gospel than in the New Testament.

They also claim that Jesus and Paul didn't preach the same Gospel. I have heard some damnable false prophets teach that Jesus' Gospel required water baptism, but Paul's Gospel does not. THAT IS WRONG!!! There has always been, is now, and always will be ONLY ONE GOSPEL. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."**

Dear reader, there is only ONE GOSPEL. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, *that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** Salvation has always been through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ for our sins. Hebrews 4:1-2 says

that Moses preached THE GOSPEL to the Jews in the Wilderness for 40 years, but sadly most of the Jews perished into Hell forever, because they didn't have faith mixed in the *Good News* that they heard, so they perished. **Hebrews 4:1-2, "Let us therefore fear, lest, *a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it*. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it."** Those millions of Jews heard the Gospel, but they didn't believe any of it. They bickered and complained and doubted God every step of the way through the Wilderness, not putting their faith in the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel which Moses preached unto them day after day, month after month, year after year, decade after decade.

After Jesus raised up from the dead, He came alongside two disciples who were talking while walking to Emmaus. The Savior inquired what the big commotion was around town. They asked Jesus (not recognizing who He was) if He were a stranger. Everybody in Jerusalem knew what had just happened, that an innocent good man named Jesus was crucified as if He were a guilty criminal by the envious Pharisees. As the men began to explain the situation to Jesus, they expressed frustration and doubt that Christ hadn't risen from the dead yet. That is so ironic, because they were talking to the risen Christ, and didn't even recognize Him. Jesus must have looked physically different in His resurrected, glorified, perfect, immortal, new body (or else the Lord made it so that no one could recognize Him). The Bible does not specify.

When Mary Magdalene (who had been possessed of demons before she got saved) met Jesus at the tomb, she thought He was the gardener. She did not recognize Jesus, until He called out her name as the Lord had done so many times before during His ministry, "Mary." **John 20:15-16, "Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. *Jesus saith unto her, Mary*. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master."** That is so beautiful.

For their lack of faith, Jesus rebuked the two disciples on the road to Emmaus. **Luke 24:25-27," Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:**

Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

And *beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself*. " The Gospel is the *Good News* of the Savior. They didn't have all the details of the Gospel that we have today, but the *Good News* was still the same—remission of sins comes only through faith in Christ.

In the Old Testament they looked forward to the coming Christ, as evidence by the words of the Samaritan woman at Jacob's Well. **John 4:25-26, "**

The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: *when he is come, he will tell us all things*. Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he." She wasn't saved yet, until Jesus expounded her in the Scriptures, and then she BELIEVED ON HIM and was saved.

The inspired Word of God plainly defines the Gospel:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached**

unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"

Our pastor in Sunday morning church today preached a wonderful sermon from Galatians chapter 4 and 5.

Every Believer Is A Heir With Jesus Christ

The Apostle Paul uses the brilliant illustration of a heir (which Scripture passage I will quote to you in a moment), to demonstrate a believer before and after salvation. In the Old Testament, God required the Jews to keep the law of Moses (not to be saved, but to obey the Lord's Commandments which He applied only to His people during the Old Testament). If the Jews failed to keep God's law, they didn't lose their salvation; but rather, it brought judgment upon the nation of Israel. Romans 3:19-20 teaches that the LAW which given to mankind for the purpose to give all individual THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

This is why the Jews were chastised by God, sent into Babylonian captivity for 70 years (1 year for each 7 years of the 490 total years that they didn't keep the Sabbath day). If keeping the law were required to get to Heaven, then none of those Jews could have been saved who were taken into captive to Babylon by king Nebuchadnezzar. So please don't ever let anyone deceive you into foolishly thinking that people in the Old Testament were saved by WORKS, or by PARTIAL FAITH PLUS WORKS, because that is not the truth of the Scriptures.

You cannot be saved until you first know what you are being saved from! We all need to be saved from the consequences which sin brings, "DEATH," which Romans 6:23 calls "THE WAGES OF SIN." Believing on Jesus is not enough to get to Heaven, you must also realize that you are a GUILTY SINNER. Pastor Jack Hyles preached a helpful MP3 sermon on this topic called: "[1]The Sin Question And The Son Question." It is not enough to admit you are a sinner and merely turn over a new leaf. Christ died for your sins, because there is NOTHING you can do to remedy them. Not can you merely trust Jesus to be saved, you must admit that you are a sinner deserving of punishment in Hell. If you're not a hell-deserving sinner, then why would you need a Savior? You must answer both the SIN QUESTION and the SON QUESTION. Please listen to Dr. Hyles' sermon if you don't understand what I am saying.

The Apostle Paul likens the believer, before and after salvation, to being an *heir* (a "heir" is a person who is entitled by law or by the terms of a will to inherit the estate of another). God has promised that any sinner who places his or her faith in Jesus Christ will become an adopted child of God (John 1:13-14; Romans 8:15). The moment you get saved, you become a heir with Jesus, just as if you were God's only begotten Son. Even though we are adopted as God's children, the blessed heavenly Father treats us the SAME as His Son. What a wonderful expectation and privilege that we don't deserve, and it all happens by childlike faith in Jesus Christ as our personal Savior...

Galatians 3:29, "And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, *and heirs according to the promise*."

Ephesians 3:6, "*That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs*, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:"

> **1st Timothy 3:7, "That being justified by his grace, *we should be made heirs* according to the hope of eternal life."**

Isn't that precious? The Old Testament LAW tutors us to recognize our desperate need as guilty SINNERS for redemption, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith in Him.

> **Galatians 4:1-5, "Now I say, That *the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant*, though he be lord of all; But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, *To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons*."**

I love that! Before we were saved, the law of God was our guide, tutor, governor and school-master (Galatians 3:24-26). The LAW teaches (tutors) us that we are helpless guilty sinners, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith alone. But once a child heir grows up and becomes of age, they become adopted sons. As God's children was are FREE from under the curse of the law. We have liberty in Jesus Christ, so that the law no longer has any power to condemn us. I believe that is why **1st John 3:9** says, **"*Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin*; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God."** We cannot sin as saints because Jesus paid for our sins with His blood through Calvary's cross. Our sins have all been washed away. That is why a believers can only FALL IN grace (Romans 6:1), never FROM GRACE (Galatians 5:4). Only a Christ-rejecting sinner, or those who trust in partial faith in Christ plus something else have fallen FROM GRACE. They have not obeyed the Gospel. They have not done the Father's will concerning salvation (John 6:40). We have liberty in Jesus as Christians...

> **Galatians 5:1-4, "*Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage*. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace."**

So many churchgoers today are trying to live the Christian life, following Jesus as their Lord and Master, attempting to do many wonderful works to prove that their faith is genuine; but in reality they are deceived by Satan, calling Jesus "Lord, Lord," but they are not trusting (resting) completely in His sacrificed on the cross for their sins.

Everyone who has ever been saved got saved by FAITH ALONE in CHRIST ALONE. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*."** Furthermore, we read in Romans 4:4 that if salvation had ever been by keeping the law, then it would have been of DEBT instead of GRACE. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*."** God has never owed any sinner salvation for doing works!!!

If it were possible to get to Heaven by works, it would mean that Christ died in vain. **Galatians 2:21, "I do not *frustrate the grace of God*: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** Multitudes of corrupt preachers today are wickedly FRUSTRATING the grace of God. When you mess with the grace of God, you are messing with the God of grace. Carefully notice that a group of unsaved religious people in Matthew chapter 7 boasted of their WORKS...

> **Matthew 7:22-23, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful *works*?**
>
> **And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.**
>
> **"**

Please read what Jesus said about these false prophets...

> Matthew 7:21,"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*."

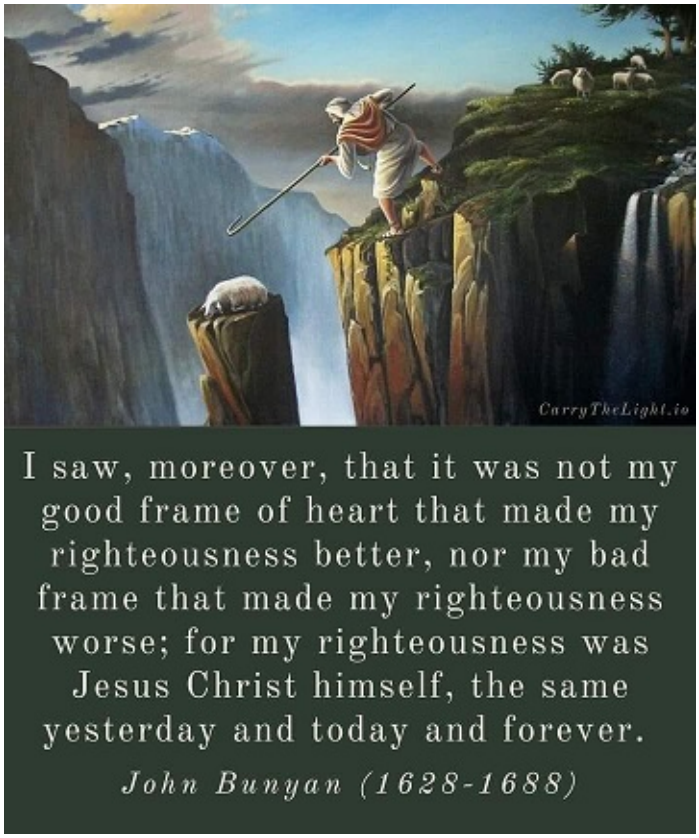
What is the Father's will? I'm glad that you asked my fine non-feathered friend. **John 6:40, "And *this is the will of him that sent me*, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The will of God the Father is that you put your trust in God the Son. **John 14:6-7, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also*: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him."** The only way to God the Father is through the only begotten Son of God, Jesus. The ONLY way to Heaven is through Jesus Christ!!! Amen and amen.

So if you are trusting in partial faith in Christ, plus keeping the law or something else (e.g., water baptism, sacraments, confessing your sins to a priest, running the race, turning away from your sins, giving up the old life, counting the cost and paying the price, living a lifestyle of repentance, following Jesus no matter what the cost, inviting Christ into your life, having a relationship with Jesus, et cetera), then you have believed in vain. Jesus said in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** You can only get born-again by receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and then resurrected from the dead three days later. This is **"THE GOSPEL,"** the GOOD NEWS by which whosoever BELIEVES IT is saved

(1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Please understand that Paul isn't saying you've lost God's free gift of salvation because you changed your beliefs. No, Paul is saying that you're beliefs were never right to begin with, which is why you were easily led astray from THE TRUTH, because you never truly understood the truth to begin with. Those people who are truly born-again, children of God, saints of the Most High, understand fully that God's free gift of forgiveness of sins (which includes eternal life) is without WORKS. You cannot deceive a true child of God. It is impossible! **Matthew 24:24, "For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, *if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect*."** It is NOT possible to deceive a born-again Christian!

[2]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp031118.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgTKbzOsY1lfjoxJ1km7rSHIfm9khSWQOsvQ5qoGtWVGhtgr8slItI9bE9ngzADX26B_6XrtwfUoeIrijEgArV_wzB_jDgyOCgoUQN

3.10.10 You're Not Going to Lead Anybody To The Lord With A False Gospel (2022-10-26 16:06)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

A FALSE GOSPEL CANNOT SAVE!!! Our churches are flooded today with all sorts of heresies concerning the Gospel. In our text verse, the apostle Paul was astounded how quickly the churchgoers at Galatia had fallen prey to "ANOTHER GOSPEL" (which is no Gospel at all). Listen to what Evangelist Paul Washer errantly teaches:

> I tell 'em this. I say, "Listen. If tonight you have truly repented and believed in Jesus Christ, you have become a child of God. But this is going to be the evidence—If you have truly repented unto salvation, you will continue repenting unto salvation, and growing in repentance. And if you have truly believed, you will continue believing! None of this flu-shot stuff! I don't want someone walking up to that person, ten years later, they're living an ungodly life, and someone witnessed to them, and they say,

> ’Oh, don’t worry about me, I done did that!’ Cause that’s what most people do in the south, isn’t it? ’Don’t worry about me preacher, I did that.’ You did what? ’I got my flu-shot.’ Yeah, but you didn’t get Jesus! ...You counsel them with many Gospel promises and many Gospel warnings!”
>
> SOURCE: [1]Regeneration Verses The Idolatry of Decisional Evangelism

Ladies and gentlemen, that is not the Biblical Gospel! That is not the simplicity that is in Christ! Paul Washer is infamous for this type of false Calvinistic preaching, that conditions one’s salvation upon personal works of discipleship. I’ve listened to many dozens of hours of repentance and salvation by Paul Washer and he is corrupt. Mr. Washer makes the dire mistake of mixing discipleship with sonship. He confuses salvation with consecration. Here is an excellent quote by Dr. Martin DeHaan (1891-1965) explaining the difference between coming to Christ for salvation, verses coming after Christ in discipleship:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Here are some more great quotes below exposing the falsehood of Lordship Salvation. This is GREAT SOUND DOCTRINE!!! The following excellent information by Dr. Hank Lindstrom is from the helpful Christian website, [2]Get God’s Gift...

THE INCOMPATIBILITY OF THE LORDSHIP GOSPEL WITH THE GOSPEL OF GRACE

> "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." Galatians 1:8,9

The importance of this question can’t be overestimated in relation to both salvation and sanctification. The message of faith only and the message of commitment of life can’t both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a false gospel and come under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance

represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Pastor Charles Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p. 99)

"This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" —Hook, H. Phillip, *A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith*; Bibliotheca Sacra; April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138)

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Hodges, Zane C., *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp. 114, 115)

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —DeHaan, M. R., *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." —Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80)

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Lindsey, Hal, *The Liberation of Planet Earth*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137)

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Pentecost, J. Dwight, *Design for Discipleship*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Harrison, Everett F, *Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior?-No.*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Unger, Merrill F., *God is Waiting to Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (pp. 117, 118)

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Chafer, Lewis Sperry, *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)

SUMMARY

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith plus commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

Galatians 1:8, 9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed." If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord?

Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), **"For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book" (Revelation 22:18).** The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? **Ephesians 2:8, 9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast."** What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom

The moment you put your trust in Jesus Christ, God who can read your mind knows, saves YOU and gives you the Gift of God, eternal Life.

You do not need anyone to pray over you, or pray for you, because this is between you and God in heaven. Because of your new trust in the shed blood of Jesus Christ you are now a child of God. Before you trusted in Jesus, God was your creator but now and forevermore he will be your father.

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to heaven day by day which is not even possible.

Once saved you can never be lost, for any reason. This is because you were born spiritually the moment you put your trust in Him. Just like your physical birth which brought you into this human world, your spiritual birth gave you a new spiritual life that is permanent. You were born-again, made righteous and holy in Gods eyes. In fact you have the righteousness of God himself, your are sinless and perfect in God's eyes now and that's why you can enter into a perfect heaven.

My favorite saying is:

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved, trust in the blood that He shed on the cross, trust that He is God in the flesh, trust that He made the complete payment for your sins, not just part; He paid for ALL of your sins (past, present, and future)! Trust that He rose again from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights, and in return for this trust, He gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus and part of their trust the Church and part of their trust in themselves. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in something else, you will go to hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did and 0 % in you or your church! This information in critical... (grace always cancels works!) You are going to hell if it's by your works or you are going to heaven by Gods grace. It's as simple as that.

So I guess the question comes down to who are you trusting. Are you trusting yourself to get to heaven by being a good person and giving lots of money to your church or are you trusting Jesus, the lamb of God, that was slain for the sins of the world to get you to heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works and put your trust in Him and Him ALONE, Jesus Christ, Yeshua, The King of Kings, the Everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace, the Alpha and Omega, the Mighty God.

False religions are everywhere and they will find you, the one true God and His plan of salvation must be found.

If all this makes sense to you and you would like to trust Jesus as your personal Savior right now then tell the Mighty God in Heaven of your decision to trust Jesus Christ as your only hope of heaven. Tell Him that you are no longer putting your trust in your actions, or your church, or your church membership, or in your money, or in your Rabbi, or in your synagogue or your Mosque but that you are putting all of your trust in Him and the shed blood of the cross to pay your sin debt. Thank Him for doing it for you! Thank Him for giving you the Gift of Eternal Life that He paid for with His life. There is no greater deed than that of laying down your life for another.

Will you trust Jesus as your Savior right now, the one who shed His precious blood on the cross of Calvary to pay for all your sins?

A Suggested Sinner's Prayer
Lord, I admit that I'm a sinner & I don't understand a whole lot about the bible, but I do believe that Jesus Christ died & paid for my sins in full, by His death & shed blood on the cross. I trust right now the He died for me, was buried & rose again from the dead and will live forever more. I trust Jesus Christ right now to save me, to be my savior, to forgive my sins & to give me the GIFT OF GOD Eternal Life. Amen

By reading this sinners prayer aloud, you are putting your trust in God and His plan of salvation. You are not saved by saying this prayer, you are saved the moment your mind made the switch from trusting in yourself to putting your COMPLETE TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST. That moment may have been five paragraphs up on this page or that moment may have been on another one of our pages. You will not feel any different, but you will be changed and changed for the better forever. Once you have trusted Jesus as your savior and received his gift of eternal life, this gift can NEVER be lost. You can NEVER go to hell for ANY reason. Your past, present and future sins were paid in full the moment you put your trust in Him. You are blameless and Holy in God's eyes now and FOREVER. If you have eternal life today what kind of life will you have in five years? ETERNAL! What kind of life will you have in ten years? ETERNAL!! What kind of life will you have in 50 years? ETERNAL!!! God does not give probationary life or temporary life, His gift is ETERNAL LIFE! Thanks be to GOD!

Why be good, now that I am assured of going to heaven? Because God's law of sowing and reaping still applies to you and me. You will reap what you sow. You will reap more than you sow and you will reap later than you sow. If you drink alcohol like a fish, you will reap a diseased liver. If you smoke like a chimney everyday, you will reap lung cancer. If you rob, murder, and steal you will reap a life in prison. You will reap what you sow. I guarantee it! Now that you are saved, when you do good things you WILL be rewarded here on earth and in Heaven. And when you do bad things you WILL lose rewards that God had planned on giving you here on earth and in Heaven. But you will NEVER lose your guarantee of going to heaven. That can never be lost for any reason!! You have God's word that your salvation can never be lost for any reason. You did not earn salvation and you do not work to keep salvation! Eternal Life, salvation, being born again, becoming a child of God, was, is, and always will be the GIFT OF GOD.

Remember: If your not saved forever... you are not saved!

Why is this true you might ask? Because if a person is not sure that they are saved TODAY / RIGHT NOW it means that they are still trying to be the savior! They can't be sure they are going to heaven because they don't know what sin's they may commit next week, next month or next year. We who have trusted in Jesus alone, can have comfort knowing that all our sins have been paid in full on the Cross of Calvary (past, present, and future sins). Jesus has already died for my sins so I don't need to pay for any sin I have or will commit in the future because Jesus already paid the price in full with His blood. So called Christians who say that you can lose your salvation because of suicide or murder or falling away from the church don't have a clue what the Bible says and clearly have not trusted Jesus ALONE!

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation but Christ and casting ourselves fully upon Him for eternal life.

The Gift of God, Eternal Life can never be lost once possessed for any reason. **John 6:39, "And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should LOSE NOTHING, but should raise it up again at the last day."** You have God's promise that once you put your trust in Jesus you can never be lost for ANY reason whatsoever.

"For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance" (Romans 11:29). Again, God is telling you that this Gift of God that you have just received is without repentance. He can never take His gift back for any reason, no matter how bad you get, or how bad your sins are it is not possible. God would have to cease to exist for that to happen because He cannot lie.

SOURCE: [3]Lordship Salvation » How to get into Heaven

I plead with you, whoever you may be, to start checking your church's religious tracts, and see what type of stuff is being taught to people concerning how to be saved. I visited a local church recently and was dismayed at what I read in their Gospel tracts. IT WASN'T THE GOSPEL!!! I read three big heresies in their tracts. First, that you must turn your life over to Christ to be saved. Second, that you must receive Jesus as your Savior AND LORD to be saved. And thirdly, that you must turn from your sins to be saved. Ladies and gentleman, none of these things constitute the Gospel. We are saved by believing the Gospel.

But in order for this to happen, there must be repentance, which is admitting that we are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, thus realizing our need for the dear Savior. No on has ever been saved without repentance!!! But you don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by placing your trust in the Lord Jesus Christ. You need to receive Jesus as your Savior to be saved, which happens the very moment that you BELIEVE. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."** What exactly is "[4]THE GOSPEL"?

"The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!" (a quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' classic MP3 sermon, "[5]FORGIVENESS"

1. https://youtu.be/shxQcczYuAA?t=1h5m42s
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
3. http://www.getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_20_Lordship-Salvation
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/forgiveness.mp3

3.10.11 Repentance Is A Change Of Mind, Nothing Else (2022-10-27 08:58)

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the

kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."

My friend, the greatest theological battles of this generation are over the inspiration of the Bible and the meaning of one single word — "REPENTANCE." Tragically, America's churches effectively are LOSING THE BATTLE. I say "losing" because MOST Baptist and evangelical churches today are using modern corrupt Bibles and; therefore, have a false understanding of what it means to repent. What good is a belief in an inspired Bible if you're not using an inspired Bible?

The beauty of the situation is that if you research all the plethora of Bibles being sold on the market today—ONLY ONE STANDS ALONE—THE INSPIRED KING JAMES BIBLE!!! [1]This comparison chart speaks volumes ([2]smaller chart). The truth is plain to see for those who desire it.

"Repentance" unto salvation in Mark 1:15 is the Greek word metanoeo, which simply means "a change of mind," no more. Notice that believing the Gospel is the object of true repentance; not ridding one's life of sin, which is what heretics like Ray Comfort, [3]Creation Science Evangelism (CSE), Jack Chick and John MacArthur teach. Mark 1:15 plainly teaches that the Gospel is the object of repentance. Men repent and believe the Gospel. That is salvation.

Repentance and believing are not two separate steps to salvation; but rather, repentance is a change of mind that prompts a man to believe the Gospel. They are two parts of one step. The man who has repented has believed, and the man who believes has repented. This is why the Gospel of John mentions the word "believe" and "believed" 85-times, but the word "repent" is never mentioned, not even once. Repentance unto salvation is very simple—you turn to Jesus to be forgiven of your sins; not turning from your sins as a prerequisite to trusting Christ. The former is salvation; but the latter is the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which leads to Hell.

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has It 100 % Correct On Repentance

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [4]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach.

Here is what the Bible teaches, as explained by Dr. Cambron...

> **Repentance is necessary for salvation.**
>
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
> God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
> God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does

not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [5]The Cambron Institute

The Real Issue Is Over The MEANING Of Repentance

Read what the Creation Science Evangelism (CSE) website teaches...

> Second, repent of your sin. This means that you must turn completely away from your sin. It is more than just saying sorry; it is a complete change of direction as you endeavor, by God's power, to go His way, instead of the way of sin.
>
> SOURCE: [6]http://www.creationtoday.org/about/how-to-be-saved

Instead of the object of repentance being believing the Gospel; the object of repentance here is "a complete change of direction as you endeavor, by God's power, to go His way, instead of the way of sin." They're mandating a change of personal priorities to be saved. CSE says you can't just acknowledge that you're a sinner and believe the Gospel to be saved. Oh no, they require you to go much further and ENDEAVOUR a complete change to go God's way instead of sin.

Ladies and gentleman, this is a pure works-based salvation heresy! It's not just a matter of semantics. Some fool will say, "We'll everyone looks at salvation a little differently." That's true, which is why they're all going to the Lake of Fire in self-righteousness. There is only one Gospel, that is, Christ died, was buried and resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Salvation is by grace through faith PLUS NOTHING! I'm tired of Baptists claiming to believe that statement while simultaneously saying that a person must endeavor to make a complete change with God's help to be saved. Jack Chick has recently defended himself, [7]writing an entire webpage about why repentance is necessary for salvation. Either Jack Chick is sincerely ignorant of what's wrong with his plan of salvation, or else he's deliberately side-stepping the issue to save face. No one ever said that repentance wasn't necessary for

salvation. That's not the issue at all. Repentance is absolutely 100 % required for salvation. No one debates that.

THE ISSUE is that Jack Chick, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, CSE and other false teachers have REDEFINED what repentance means and are; therefore, all teaching a false concept of what repentance is. [8]John MacArthur's false concept of repentance for salvation matches that of Mormonism. Every one of these men I've mentioned pervert the simple meaning of repentance, which is a change of mind.

On page 1513 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, under the section "Questions & Objections," [9]Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin." Here's Ray Comfort's reply to this statement...

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. ***No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.*** See 1 John 3:4-6." **[Emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, p. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Those are some very dangerous words at the end, "…assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross." Are not all believers "safe" in Jesus Christ? Yes, they certainly are safe (Ephesians 1:13; Isaiah 28:16; Romans 10:11); but Ray Comfort teaches they are not. What saith the Scripture" **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, *that grace may abound*?"** Yes, you can be a Christian believer and still choose to live like the Devil, and God's saving grace will abound, so that you can NEVER lose God's free gift of salvation. Ray Comfort is teaching heresy to say that believers who fail to forsake their sins are not safe in God's salvation. Such reasoning places a heavy burden upon the sinner, requiring one to depart from sinful bad habits as a lifestyle, as a condition of going to Heaven.

Since the Bible is clear that even the best of Christians are still sinners (Romans 7:14-25), then how much sin is allowable before reaching the danger zone of not being saved? Ray Comfort says you're not safe just because Jesus died for your sins; but that you MUST also forsake the world, cease from dirty thoughts and telling white fibs. On page 1197 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, Ray Comfort comments on Matthew 7:22,23...

> "These are perhaps the most frightening verses in the Bible. Vast multitudes of professing Christians fit into the category spoken of here. They call Jesus 'Lord,' but they practice lawlessness. They profess faith in Jesus, but have no regard for the divine law. They tell 'fibs' or 'white' lies, take things that belong to others, have a roaming eye for the opposite sex, etc. **They are liars, thieves, and adulterers at heart, who will be cast from the gates of heaven into the jaws of hell." [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, p. 1197; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

In sharp contrast, [10]read what Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) has to say Scripturally about worldly believers. Mr. Comfort places emphasis upon holy living as to whether or not a person will make it into Heaven. But is this what the Bible really teaches? As I showed you earlier from the Bible in Mark 1:15, men repent and believe the Gospel. That is salvation.

“Repentance” unto salvation in Mark 1:15 is the Greek word metanoeo, which simply means “a change of mind,” no more. Whatever that change of mind is leads a person to receive the Gospel as payment for their sins to be saved. There is NOTHING mentioned in the inspired King James Bible about turning away from one’s sinful lifestyle to get to Heaven.

Notice that the change of mind doesn’t lead a person to forsake personal sins, give up partying and the world, surrender all to Christ, et cetera. These things are not salvation. So you ask, “Well then, do you think a believer can go out and live like the Devil and still be saved?” The answer is yes; but to clarify, if a person has experienced genuine repentance unto salvation, then Christ has now entered into them and they become a new creature as 2nd Corinthians 5:17 says. The Holy Spirit is going to convict that believer about sins. God chastises His children (Hebrews 12:6-8).

When I first got saved at age 13, the Holy Spirit started convicting me about some things. As a young teen, I remember one of the first things I was convicted about was how I spoke to my mother. My dad would have rearranged my face if I disrespected him, but mom was more easy going. It’s unbelievable the way some kids talk to their parents and boss them around. It is sinful. I wasn’t that bad, but up until I got saved I was starting to sass my mom. When I believed the Gospel and became a Christian—a still, small, voice (Holy Spirit) inside my heart said, “I want you to be careful how you speak to your mother.” I began to read my Bible daily and fall asleep reading it. My mom would turn my little nightlight off. I remember my mother one day saying, “You’ve changed.” In hindsight that means a lot to me. The change was Jesus Christ!

That is how salvation works. You repent (change your mind) to believe the Gospel (Christ’s death, burial and resurrection), and then the Holy Spirit (Christ’s Spirit, Romans 8:9) comes to indwell you and speaks to your heart as you read the Bible. 1st Peter 2:2, “As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby.” A changed life is the result (FRUIT) of salvation. A man’s faith in Christ is the ROOT of salvation. The day I got saved was like a light switch was turned on and the Holy Spirit began to open my eyes to spiritual things. What a glorious salvation!

Picture a tree as representing a Christian. The roots are salvation; but the fruit on the branches is the result of what the roots have grown into. Hence, it is our faith in Christ’s death, burial and resurrection that saves us by Christ’s blood and blossoms over time into a fruitful life of pleasing God. The changes are impossible without the tree’s roots. This well illustrates the foolishness and impossibility of the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which teaches that a tree must first grow limbs and bear fruit before there are even any roots. That’s not possible in reality. The roots (faith) must come first.

Some Excellent Quotes Differentiating Salvation from Discipleship

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the

Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." Dehaan, Martin R. Hebrews. Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." Chafer, Lewis Sperry. Salvation. Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46).

"Just as you receive the Saviour by faith and He becomes YOUR Saviour, when you allow Christ to control your life, He becomes YOUR LORD. There is an increasing number of "evangelicals" today who are preaching that in order for a man to be saved he must not only receive Christ as his Saviour, but also must make Him absolute Lord and Master of his life. This doctrine has been termed "Lordship salvation" and has absolutely no support from the Word of God. It is, in fact, another subtle way Satan has invented to get Bible-believing men to add works to salvation without, perhaps, their realizing it, and to do it in such a way that it sounds spiritual and good. " Stanford, Ray. Personal Handbook of Evangelism. (p. 45-49).

"It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." Ryrie, Charles. Balancing the Christian Life. Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170).

"This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" Hook, H. Phillip. "A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith." Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138).

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p.99).

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". Harrison, Everett F. "Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No." Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14).

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80).

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and re-

ceive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." Lindsey, Hal. The Liberation of Planet Earth. Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (p. 136, 137).

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." Hodges, Zane C. The Hungry Inherit. Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (p. 114, 115).

"Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you." Bowen, Michael P. I Never Knew You. Barbour Books, 2009 (p. 114).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." Pentecost, J. Dwight. Design for Discipleship. Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11).

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." Unger, Merrill F. God is Waiting to Meet You. Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

A Simple Lesson In Theology

It is very important for YOU dear reader to understand the difference between the following theological terms, so that you won't be misled by some corrupt lying preacher...

- penitence = sorrow for sin
- penance = making a men for sin
- reformation = turning away from sin
- repentance = a change of mind

When an incompetent pastor tells you that if your life hasn't changed as a professed Christian, that you're not really saved until your behavior proves it, he has been inspired by demons. He is requiring reformation for salvation, which is wrong. God only required that you BELIEVE (John 6:47), which necessitates repentance (i.e., *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief). You do not have to feel penitence (sorrow) for sin to be saved. You do not have to have to do penance (e.g., to count Rosary beads, or try to atone for your sin). You do not have to reform (change your life). JUST BELIEVE!!! The man who believes HAS also repented, because it is impossible to believe

without first changing your mind. That is why the word "repent" is not found mentioned even once in the Gospel of John, which is God's Gospel tract (John 20:31). But we do find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the precious Gospel of John. To repent and believe happen at the same time (simultaneously). One does not precede the other. Repentance and faith are like a coin (you have two different sides, but they are part of the same coin). Salvation requires repentance and faith;. They are not two steps to salvation; but rather, they are two parts of one step, which is TO BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

I love this helpful quote from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [11]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

Amen and amen. Sadly, the corrupt Bob Jones University (BJU) camp today, and their complicit graduates, are all preaching another gospel of Lordship Salvation (Matthew 7:21-23), instead of preaching a free grace Gospel (which is what the Bible teaches in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. We see this sore evil happening all across the United States today. I guarantee you that if you walk into 95 % of Baptist churches today, and start asking people if they KNOW for sure that they're going to Heaven, you will receive some frightening answers!

I recently asked a man who has been attending a local Baptist church for 6 years if he is going to Heaven. As it turns out, he thinks that water baptism is required to get to Heaven. That is his pastor's fault for not feeding God's flock better (which has been entrusted to each pastor by God). It is not the pastor's flock, it is God's flock (Acts 20:28). Jesus is the Great Shepherd; the pastor is an under-shepherd, having NO authority except the inspired Word of God. Any pastor who thinks that the clergy has authority is a cult! Sadly, I am talking about the fools at Pensacola Christian College, who teach that pastors have authority in the churches. No, they do not. We are not Popish as the Roman Catholics! The inspired King James Bible is the only authority, and when a pastor drifts away from preaching the Word, he needs to be fired. YOU'RE FIRED!!!

Obeying God Rather Than Men

I feel bad exposing people. God knows my heart. I used to love passing out Chick Tracts. I was one of Jack Chick's biggest fans. I loved the pictures in the tracts that I had seen since childhood. But then one day I realized that he taught a false Gospel. It took me 8-long-months of prayer and heart searching. God convicted me through His Spirit and said, "Are you right in what you're saying?" The answer was a resounding, "yes, yes and yes." As much as it hurts me to expose Jack Chick, I KNOW that I'm doing the right thing because the truth is THE TRUTH.

The same thing can be said of Ray Comfort and many others whom I expose as false prophets. It really hurts me in my heart. Sometimes the good guy has to be the perceived villain for the benefit of those he's trying to help. I'm continually asking God, "Am I doing the right thing here?" It's not like I arrogantly just pick and choose who I like or don't like and then have it in for them. God forbid! No, rather, I go by the truth and principle.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) has taught me more than any man alive through his books and sermons. I heard Brother Hyles recently say in a sermon that he allows principles to make his decisions for him, so he doesn't have to go by emotions and personal bias. He said that a family in the church was upset and threatening to leave because he expelled their daughter from the Christian high school. She broke certain rules that required expulsion. Dr. Hyles said he followed policy, not his personal feelings or bias. A rule is a rule and cannot be broken for anybody, not even a longstanding family in the church. I love people, but I will expose anyone who corrupts the Gospel (as we all should, Titus 1:10-13).

Dr. Jack Hyles 100 % correctly and Biblically states concerning repentance:

> "Repentance is not some little silly, 'I'm sorry.' Repentance is not simply a fear of God. Repentance is not a monk fasting and afflicting his body in a monastery. Repentance is not remorse because of sin's consequences. Repentance is not penance performed before the pope as you kiss his toe... Repentance is not being sorry for what I've done wrong. It is not confessing one's sins to a priest. It is not just conviction of sin. It is not the signing of a pledge of abstinence. Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah 'Woe is me, for I am unclean!"' —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), a quote from the timeless MP3 sermon, [12]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE!

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, [13]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

In his excellent book, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," Michael Patrick Bowen states:

> You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will "dump" you.
>
> SOURCE: [14]I NEVER KNEW YOU (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; p. 77

Beware of the false teaching in most churches today, even many Baptist churches, which says that you have to forsake sinful living to get saved, commit your life to Christ and surrender fully to Christ's Lordship. Satan loves to corrupt the gospel by either requiring good works to be saved, or by subtracting bad works to be saved. [15]Whether good or bad, both are DEAD WORKS! (Hebrews 6:1).

Michael Patrick Bowen correctly explains Biblical repentance...

> “Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[16]I NEVER NEW YOU” (Page 114)

Dr. Harry Ironside and Dr. Hal Lindsey Have Repentance Correct

Here is one of the best quotes that I’ve found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.” ([17]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

Also, Dr. Hal Lindsey has repentance Biblically correct, who states:

> “Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He’s done to provide forgiveness, and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we’re automatically repenting, because we couldn’t accept Him in this way without having to change or minds in some way concerning Him.” (From the Liberation of the Planet Earth, by Hal Lindsey. (p. 133).
>
> [18]The Great Meaning Of The Word “METANOIA”!

Satan Always Tries To Move The Ancient Landmark

Who am I? Absolutely nothing! A worm! A stick in the mud! You’re enjoying this aren’t you? Ladies and gentleman, the world is going to Hell. The Devil is trying to blind people from the truth. Since he cannot outright get us to betray our convictions and faith, he subtly tries to redefine what repentance and faith are! The Devil is always trying to move the landmark. Did you hear what I said? The Devil is always trying to move the landmark. What does that mean?

Proverb 22:28 says, “Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.” When a man died in the Old Testament, sometimes dishonest neighbors would take advantage of a widow and her children by moving the property landmark which divided the land (showing who owns what). Today you’d hire a land surveyor to define a property’s landmarks. By moving the landmark at night when no one was looking, a little bit at a time, they could steal a large portion of land over time and no one would know it. God hated this kind of evil and that’s why Proverbs 22:28 warns against moving the ancient landmark which their ancestral fathers had set.

Likewise, this is how Satan is corrupting America, our churches and the Word of God, that is, by moving the landmark a little at a time. Incrementally Satan takes over. If you give the Devil and inch, he'll become a ruler. Most Christians today are so choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this world (Luke 8:14) that they couldn't care less where the landmark's at. Other believers prioritize big screen projectors, entertainment and Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) more than they do clothing standards, having a pure Bible and sound Biblical doctrine in the church. How can you have pure doctrines if you don't have a pure Bible? You cannot!

The landmarks have been moved, and will continue to be moved in our nation and churches until Christians put them back where they belong. The King James Bible is our Final Authority (the only true Landmark). If the U.S. Supreme Court is the landmark, then we're in serious trouble (and we are in America). If the Southern Baptist Convention's new [19]Holman Christian Standard Bible (HCSB) is the landmark, then we're in serious trouble because it has a crooked and faulty foundation (Westcott and Hort). What a sick joke to even call the HCSB a Bible! It a perversion, like homosexuality! The HCSB is to the Bible what homosexuality is to the human body, vile perversion and filth.

The NIV 2011 is shocking, much worse than the NIV 1984 (which is horrible in itself). Satan keeps moving the landmark. I shudder to think what the next generation of churchgoers will fall for and accept. Faithful Christians must get angry and say, "Stop! Hold it right there buster, you're not going to move that landmark. You put it back where it belongs and get out of here you rascal!" Would to God that Christians had done that in 1963 when a sick-minded group of liberals on the U.S. Supreme Court ruled to remove the Bible from all the public schools. The schools became Satan's that very day. We said as a nation, "Here Devil, take my children and indoctrinate them." The landmark is gone. The lines of morality are gone. Every Christian ought to be like a pit-bull toward sin and heresy creeping into the home, marriage and church.

Corrupt Modern Bible Versions Can Only Yield Corrupt Doctrines

Remember, "repentance" unto salvation in Mark 1:15 is the Greek word metanoeo, which simply means "a change of mind," no more. Anyone who ADDS to this definition or alters it to mean something different is corrupting the Gospel. The corrupt NIV, [20]HCSB and other perversions of the Bible are fueling corrupt doctrines in our churches.

The Southern Baptist Convention (SBC) has sold-out to the Devil. Granted, I like to hear every once in a while that the SBC takes a stand against same-sex marriage, et cetera. Unfortunately, once a group starts tampering with the Words of God their days are numbered. The group may continue, but the Lord won't be with them. Even as I type they have forsaken the pure, inspired and preserved Words of God. It's so sad. God gives us His Words, preserved unto every generation just as He PROMISED in Psalm 12:6-8; but then the SBC and many like them reject those Words for something more hip to our times.

And to no surprise, the HCSB version butchers Romans 10:9, teaching the heresy of Lordship Salvation...

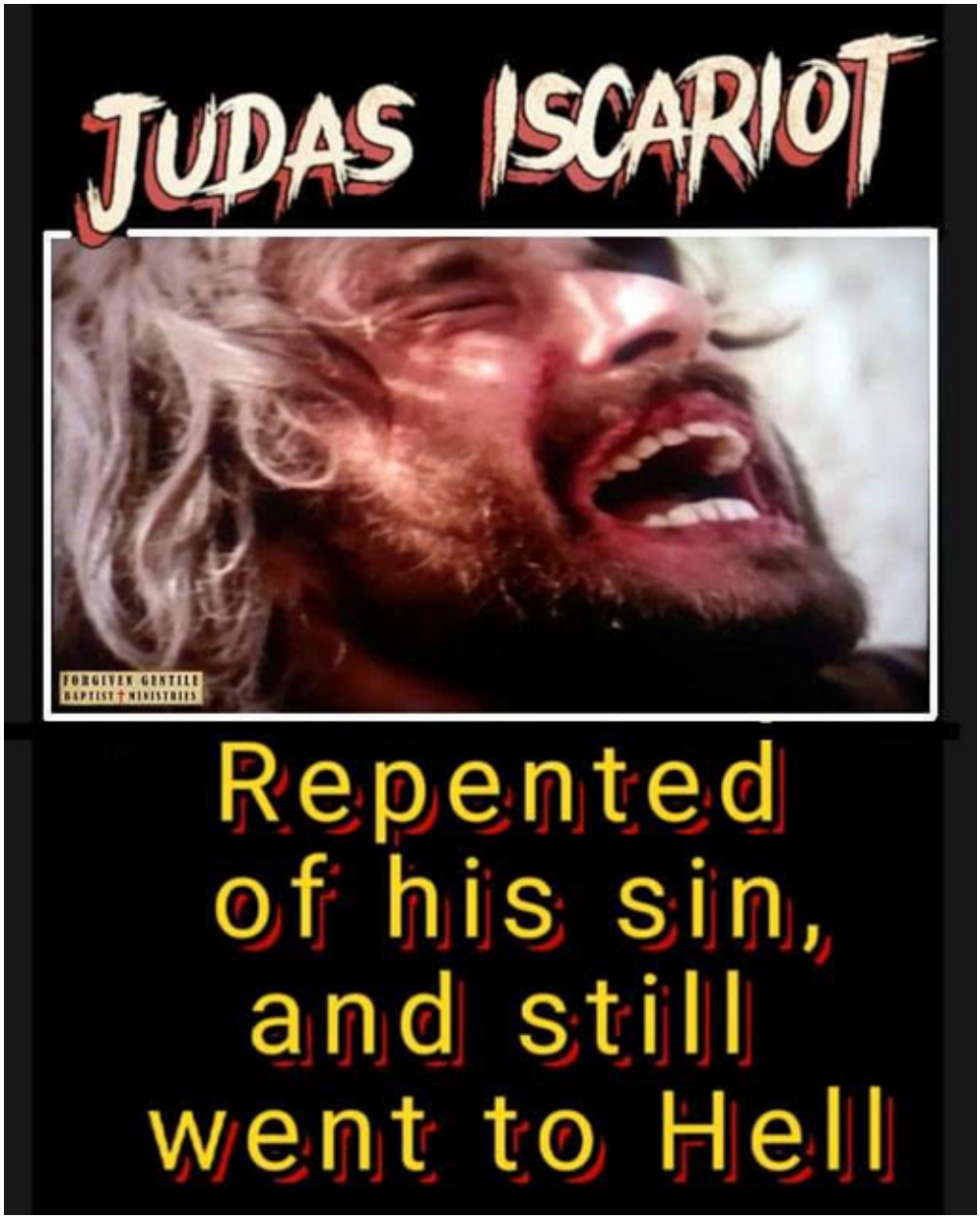
HOLMAN CHRISTIAN STANDARD BIBLE (HCSB) - Romans 10:9, "If you con-

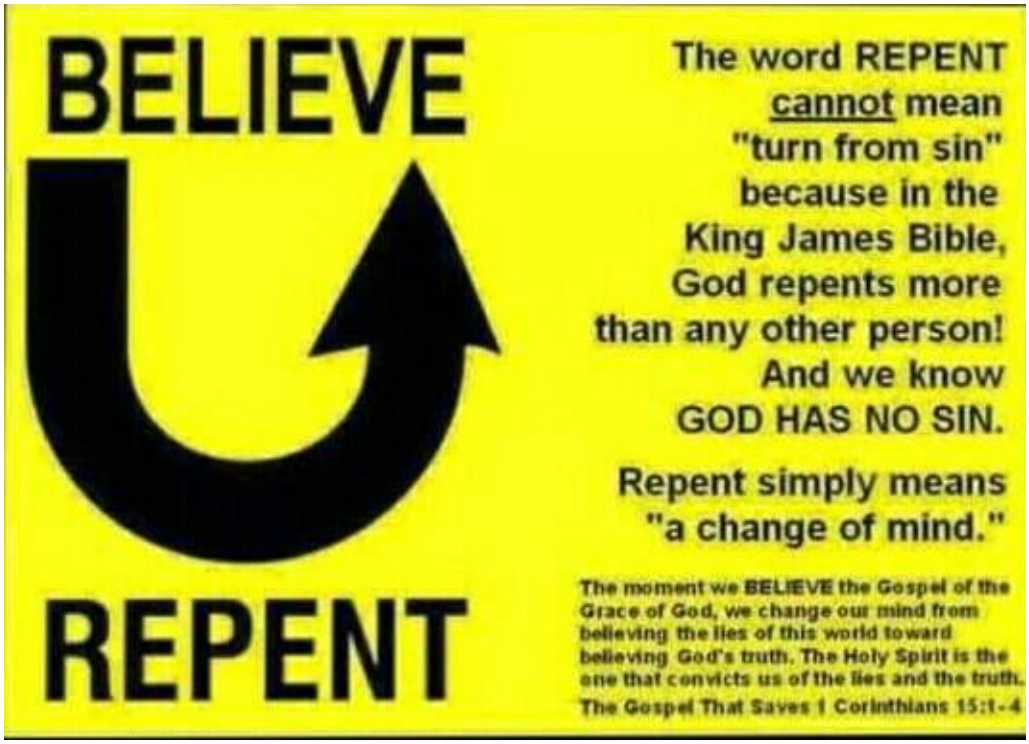
fess with your mouth, “Jesus is Lord,” and believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you will be saved."

KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Romans 10:9, “That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.”

Do you see the drastic difference in meaning? This is why 75 % of all evangelical churches today have a wrong understanding of what it Biblically means to repent. Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.”

“Repentance” unto salvation in Mark 1:15 is the Greek word metanoeo, which simply means “a change of mind,” no more. Notice that believing the Gospel is the object of true repentance; not ridding one’s life of sin, which is what heretics like Ray Comfort, [21]Creation Science Evangelism (CSE), Jack Chick and John MacArthur teach. Mark 1:15 plainly teaches that the Gospel is the object of repentance. Men repent and believe the Gospel. That is salvation.

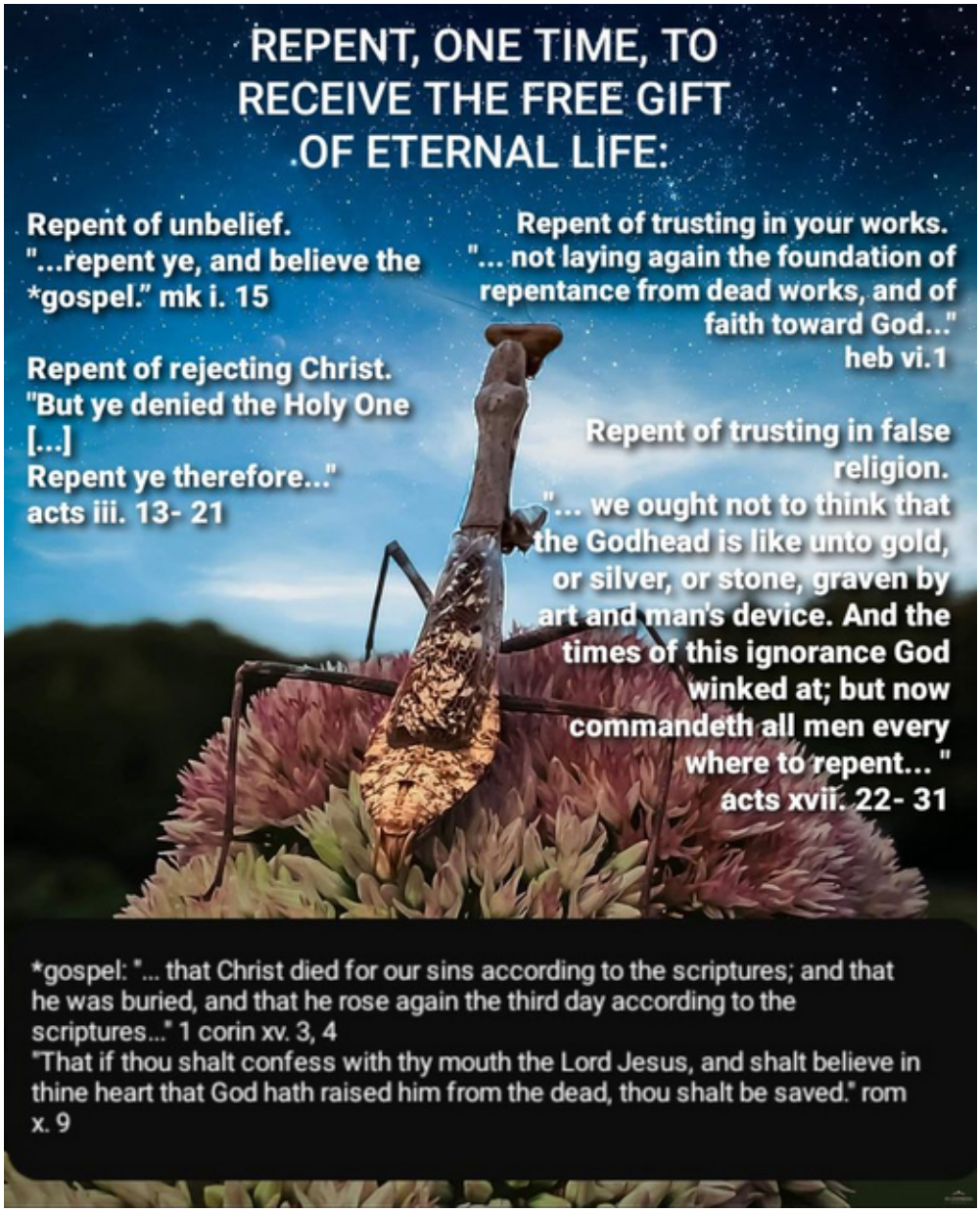

JUDAS ISCARIOT
FORGIVEN GENTILE
BAPTIST MINISTRIES
Repented
of his sin,
and still
went to Hell

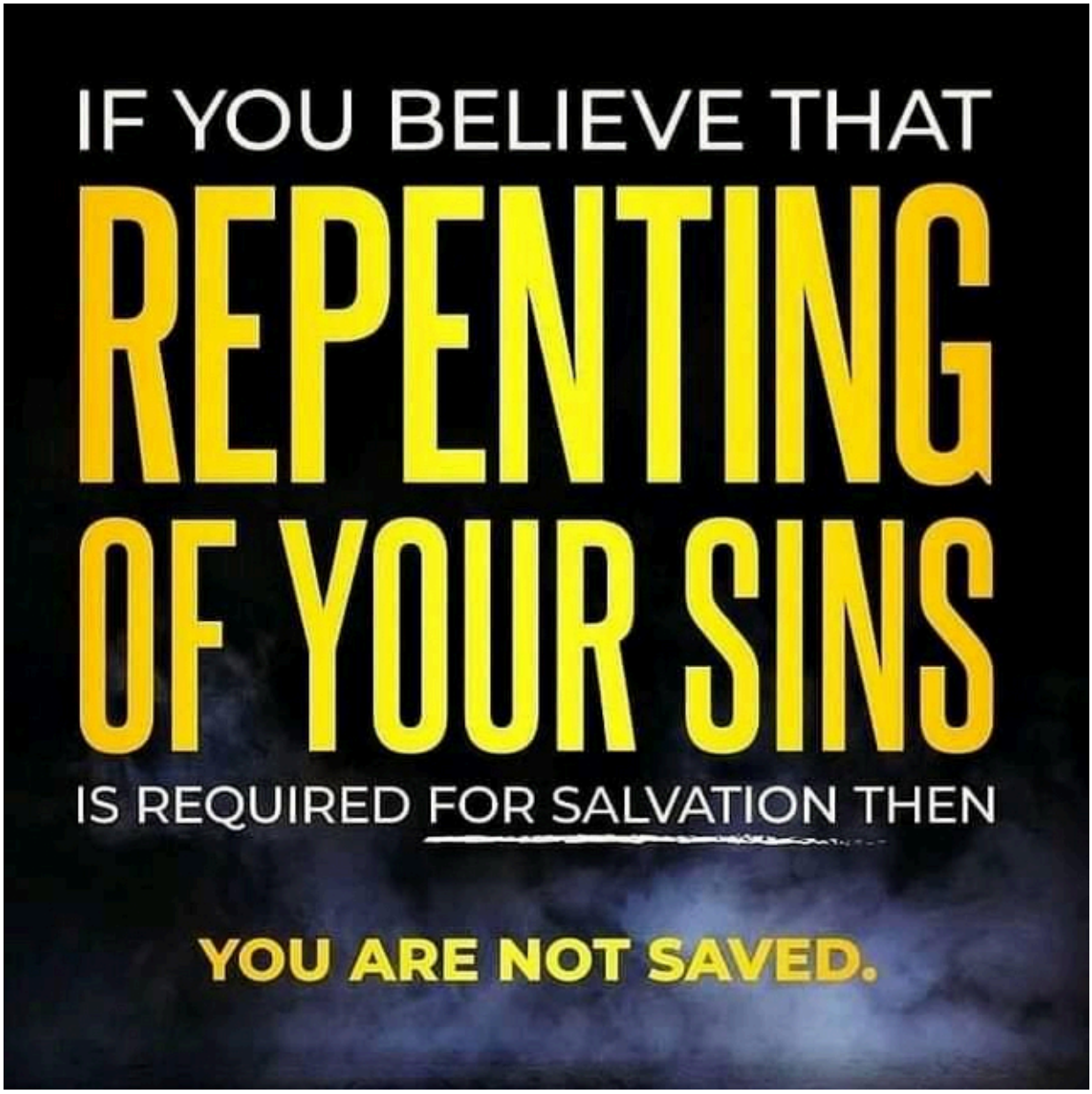

BELIEVE
REPENT
The word REPENT cannot mean "turn from sin" because in the King James Bible, God repents more than any other person! And we know GOD HAS NO SIN.
Repent simply means "a change of mind."
The moment we BELIEVE the Gospel of the Grace of God, we change our mind from believing the lies of this world toward believing God's truth. The Holy Spirit is the one that convicts us of the lies and the truth.
The Gospel That Saves 1 Corinthians 15:1-4

[24]

REPENT MEANS TO CHANGE YOUR MIND
Going from this...
(unbelief)
...to this!
(belief)
You're not God!
You ARE God and you died for ME!

[25]


REPENT, ONE TIME, TO
RECEIVE THE FREE GIFT
OF ETERNAL LIFE:
Repent of unbelief.
"...repent ye, and believe the *gospel." mk i. 15
Repent of rejecting Christ.
"But ye denied the Holy One [...]
Repent ye therefore..."
acts iii. 13- 21
Repent of trusting in your works.
"... not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God..."
heb vi.1
Repent of trusting in false religion.
"... we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device. And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent... "
acts xvii. 22- 31
*gospel: "... that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures..." 1 corin xv. 3, 4
"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." rom x. 9



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-large.gif
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/kjb_chart-medium.gif
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/cse.htm
4. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
5. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
6. http://www.creationtoday.org/about/how-to-be-saved
7. http://www.chick.com/information/general/repentance.asp
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
11. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm

16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
18. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/hcsb.htm
20. hcsb.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/cse.htm
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5Bu2NXhJTrH7y2BxjBAMNgthGDyG9kFqsWu57Ujy_6lVMzSJLVb0-JGWROIQPNOO--ZDwXSYX2oViReUADbFEaw9uLR42NFfWMOF
23. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiSc8D55txo5vNhTYumJvyLAK4Q54oQnw9-9puj7ms_ZF5PC8QlYUYcph95_1FKEibUNLn_dcrrB9AZiqu_PtngN49XGVyhYgJuWQ2
24. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhGOiyPXRtZmlcKaxVx8rrtHBWy4r7wPJQQE6FPyQZhasvgLhlQHRjUWlyVGWn8KSwgWG5Yij8KZSXxXPFsOfCte5HJ6OTf7JZogAu
25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhlvIBV7u_B3Pe2TDS8gr9BNqPjo_sN7vpwLtjhg9HiLlGexVLG9_8QR-xo6mWHr2x_iP8b8-asMSsi6MOStoKri-YqDsm_5QGcu1O
26. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgPJTEeZw2ASnRRaiLaeeFo1BeSpy6Bj-iYVBGex4YKIQS91MvZbSWOkndxbNl4IhEbeIsFRjYj5E42q5Y4ehmrnncdqW4NKit7CJt

---

3.11 November

3.11.1 Quotes About Prayer by Evangelist John Bunyan (2022-11-07 00:32)

Philippians 4:6-9, *"Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God*.

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

"

"Prayer will make a man cease from sin, or sin will entice a man to cease from prayer." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

"In prayer, it is better to have a heart without words than words without a heart." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

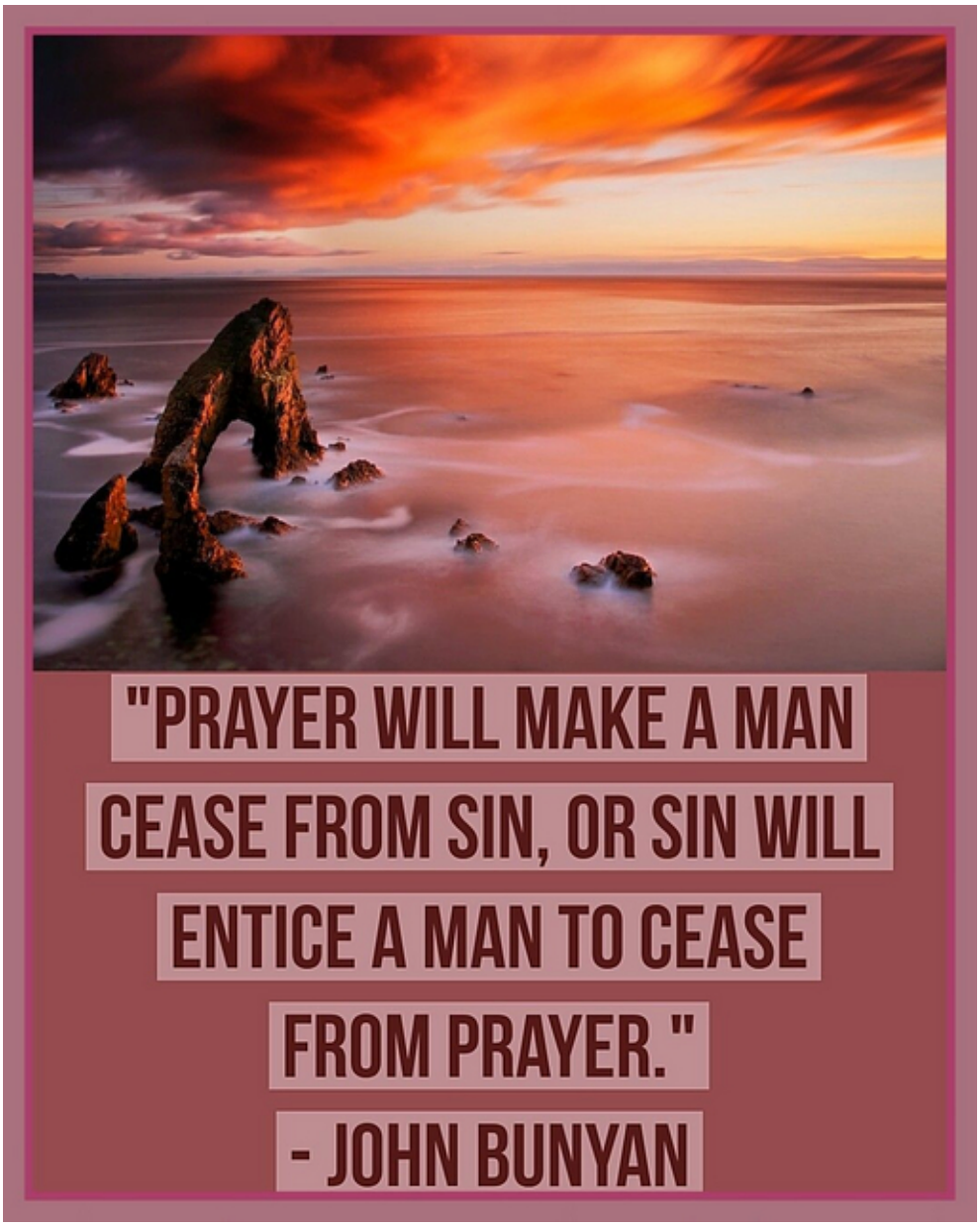
"In all your prayers forget not to thank the Lord for his mercies." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

"I found it hard work now to pray to God, because despair was swallowing me up." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

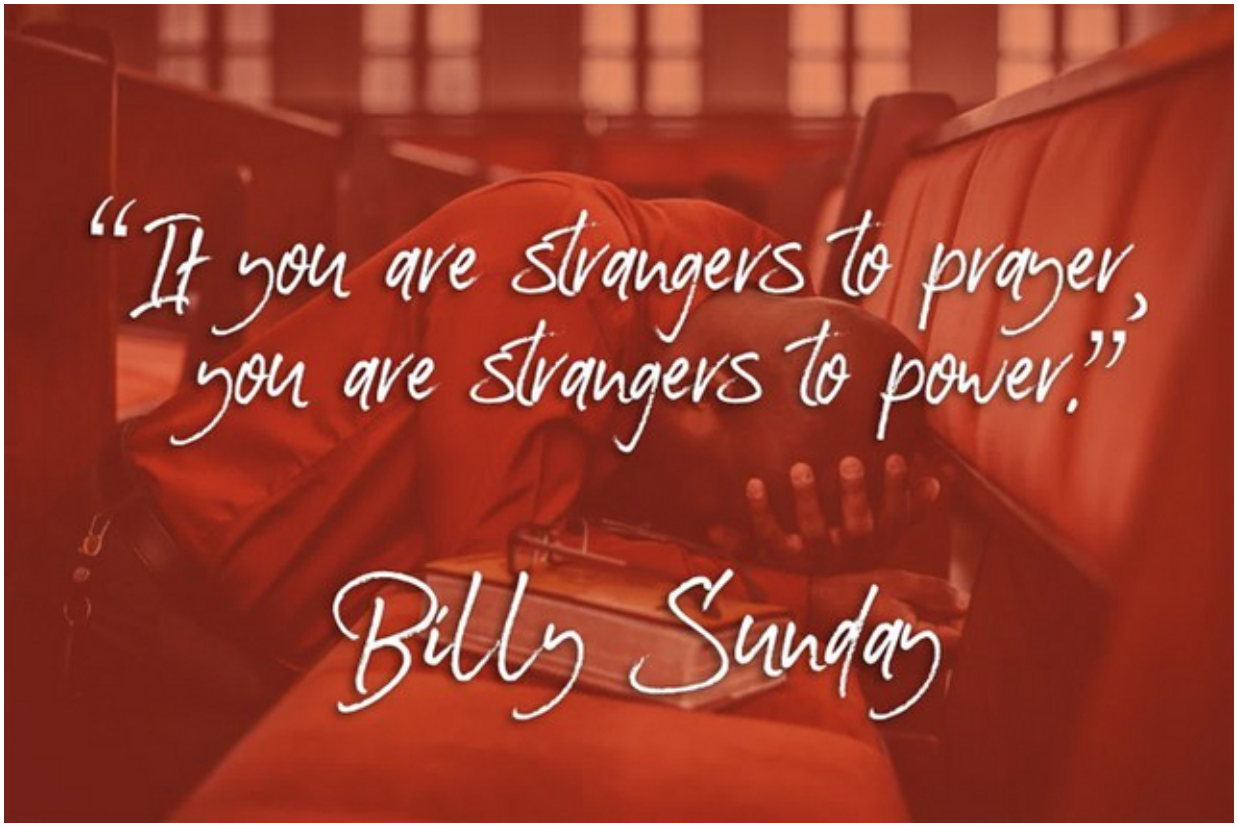
"Pray often, for prayer is a shield to the soul, a sacrifice to God, and a scourge to Satan." —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

“Pray and read, read and pray; for a little from God is better than a great deal from men.” —Evangelist John Bunyan (1628-1688)

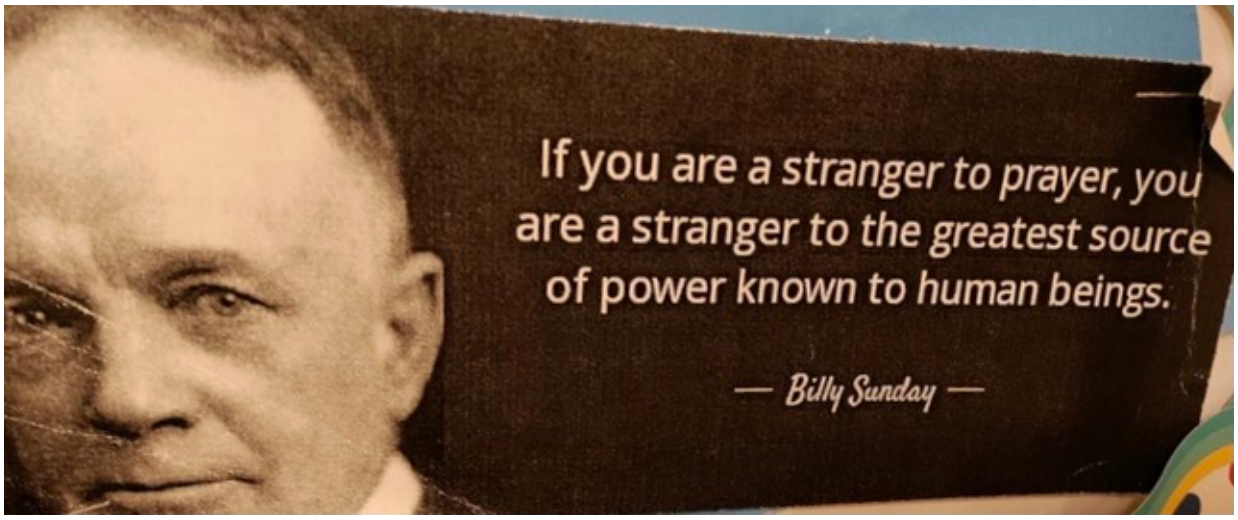
[1]



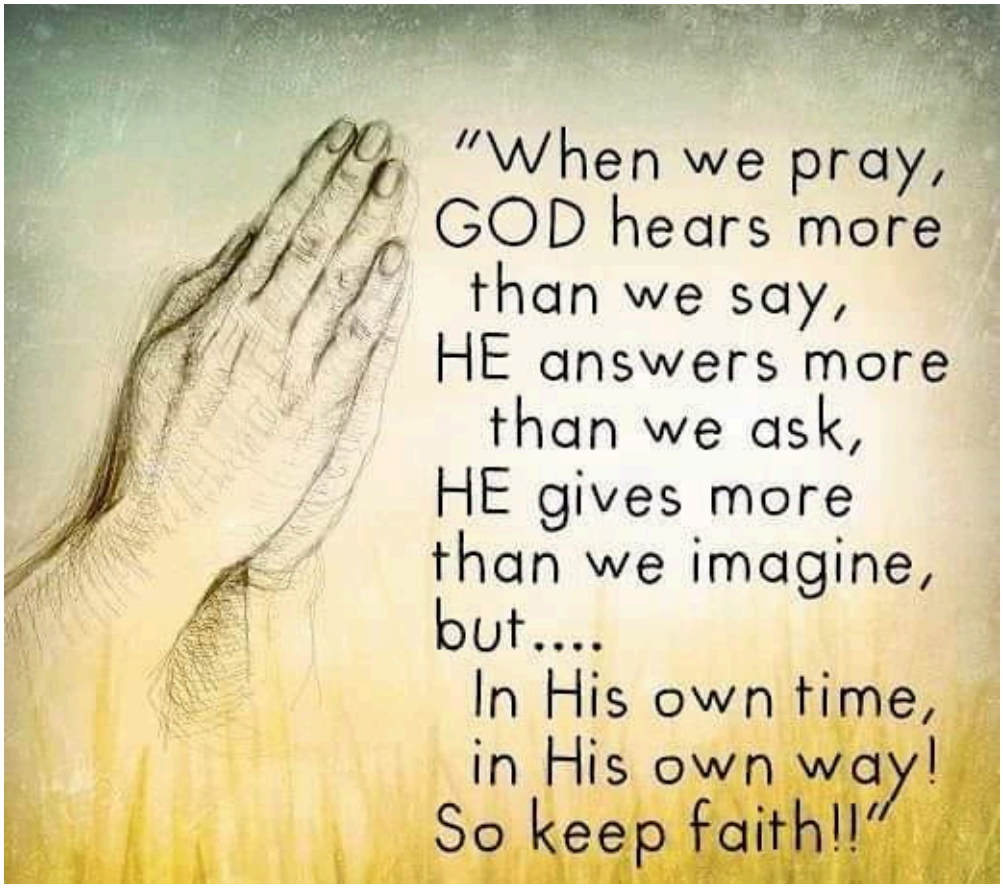
[2]


"If you are strangers to prayer,
you are strangers to power."
Billy Sunday

[3]


If you are a stranger to prayer, you
are a stranger to the greatest source
of power known to human beings.
— Billy Sunday —

[4]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2r-wI58udAUibCp9UADlaWKA781_x2raNbdBN4K3Fm_Ude5K6TIJwq-NIxX8rrsPBowqPcFFj60-Kx-A4P55wfpu8ecboFiXSj9c
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfPhbfhWFBOglHO0-nnh0j8MDSZptc8fWR6N5OViIUiZ4i0VIwPbo0tHwdwJMFqOMzk1KdFhq_kaqqDsNyTCoSCpReUitLUI03csp
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibWV6WHYdPdlxIDFexhreUa-FMRRZ_QwA3d9RU2zhMnf7A0SDaM2WZ8px1VysD9LD9KZYj1h6Mz1ZQxWfRI9CPXn3yzf2ere_99br
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjbhUT58PcXjD5PuL2k_qRpuAhDvjbfun9eJNqmkFQ-3ir30eSYfyyhEKCs9KtkWrVteSdMkD3PeqjCrxS5omh6NtcNEn9uEayrYDT

3.11.2 Repentance Is Included In Believing (2022-11-07 12:33)

Acts 16:27-31, "And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

QUESTION? - I have heard many preachers from different churches say that in order to be saved a person MUST repent of their sins. Is that true???

ANSWER - NO!!! It is true that you MUST REPENT. Yes in order for a person to be saved the individual has to repent. One thing a person needs to understand is that repentance and believing are one of the same coin. So, therefore, when a person trusts Christ as their only payment for their sins (i.e. believes the Gospel), that individual has repented.

TO CLARIFY what was said above The word REPENT (when it is in reference to salvation) is the Greek word MENTANOIA, which simply means A CHANGE OF MIND.

THE TRUTH... At the moment that a person TRUSTS CHRIST by placing their faith in JESUS' Death on a cross for our sins, Burial and bodily Resurrection (as the ONLY PAYMENT for their sins), that person has REPENTED; or in other words, they CHANGED THEIR MIND from what they once thought or believed it took them to get to Heaven, to believing God's way of going to Heaven.

THE CONFUSION begins when churches, preachers or missionaries place a FALSE DEFINITION (such as:

"

Turn from sin,

"

or

"

Be sorry for your sins,

"

or do XYZ to get saved. If anything more than childlike faith were required to get to Heaven, then the Apostle Paul and Silas would have said so in Acts 16:30-31, but they didn't, they just told the Roman jailor to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

When Cain and Abel brought their offerings to the Lord, God accepted Abel's blood sacrifice, but He rejected Cain's grain sacrifice.

God NEVER makes a person to do anything, nor places any conditions upon them, in order to get saved except to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. That is, believe the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John chapters 19 and 20).

TO PUT IT SIMPLE...

1. God LOVES us (John 3:16)
2. We are GUILTY SINNERS (Romans 3:19-23)
3. Burning in HELL is the eternal penalty for our sins (Revelation 20:12-15)
4. Jesus Christ DIED on a cross to pay down our massive DEBT of sin (Romans 5:6-9)
5. Jesus was BURIED and RESURRECTED three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)
6. Simply BELIEVE (put your confidence in) these FACTS to be saved (Acts 16:30-31)

The Holy Bible plainly and clearly defines THE GOSPEL for us:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*.
>
> ”

The person who BELIEVES has also REPENTED. That is, they have CHANGED THEIR MIND from unbelief to belief. You DON’T need to repent of your sin to be saved. You DON’T need to forsake the world or a lifestyle of sinning. That would be WORKS!!!

The way to be saved is to CEASE from your own labors (works), and just REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief*.”** Don’t miss that! Please don’t miss that! Carefully notice that the issue here is UNBELIEF.

The Bible is using the Jews who wandered in the Wilderness for 40 years as an EXAMPLE of their UNBELIEF, for which they perished in their sins and went to Hell. **Hebrews 4:1-2, “Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*.”** There are millions of people in the churches today, who have heard the Gospel preached all their life, but they don’t believe it.

You get saved dear friend, by ceasing from your own DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1), and just BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary’s cross.

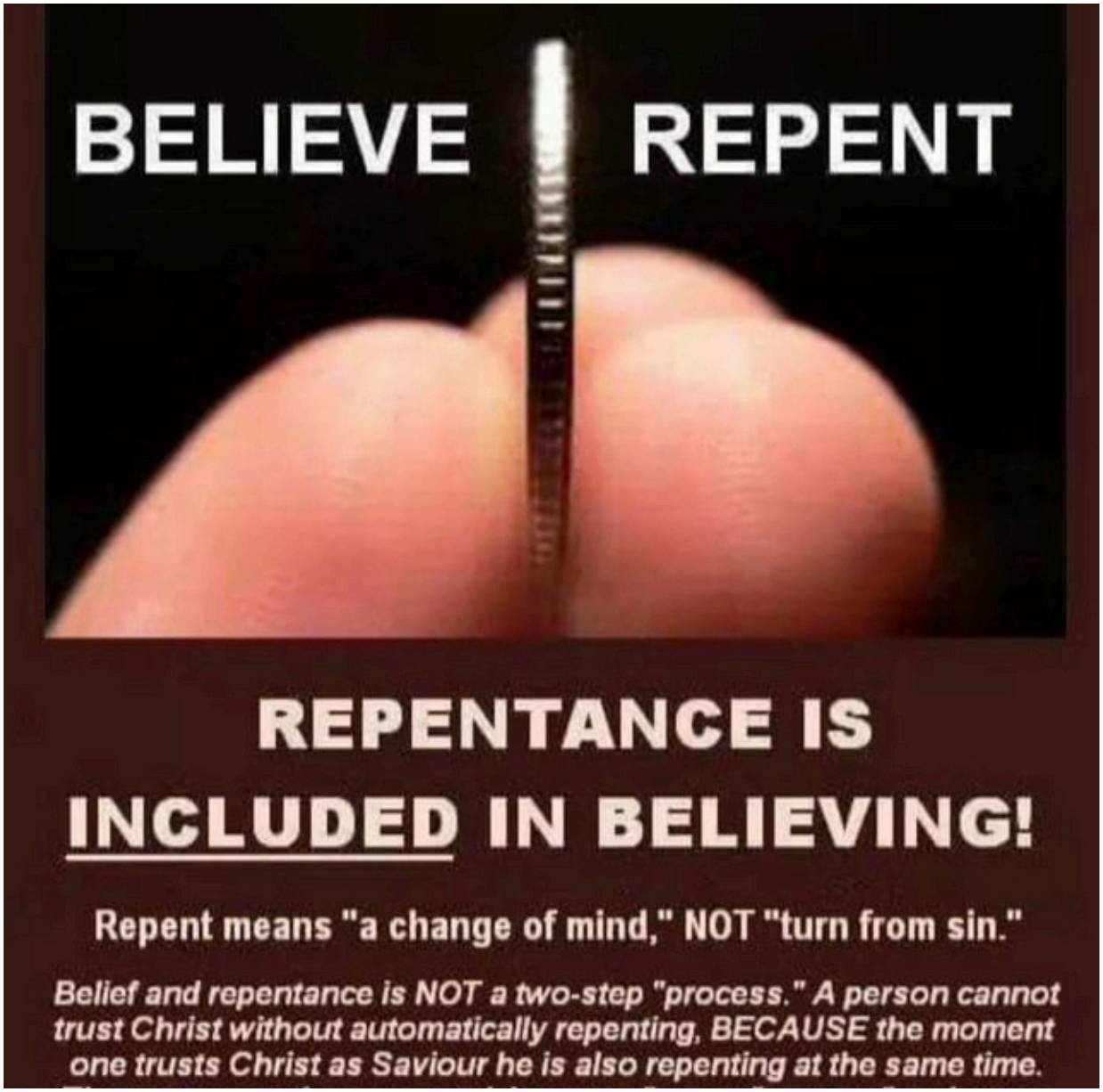
Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEja0eCUS6PijGN5jNz-lZL3JcYLKwoAs0ip3G7wkFZ-BQhCAmZKJ1PE0LZJZqrpr2FqWGgZJ5qlf4LEIuNjYZSzoy_6KDbPR2rbvjk

---

3.11.3 Rest In The Lord (2022-11-10 16:51)

Psalms:37:7, “

***Rest in the LORD*, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.”**

Hebrews 4:10-11, “*For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to *enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.”

The inspired Word of God tells all men to REST IN THE LORD. That is how a person gets saved, they CEASE from their own WORKS, and they just REST in Jesus, BELIEVING that He did it all for us with His precious blood. **1st Peter 1;18-19, “** Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

” I love something that Pastor Bob Gray Sr. said:

> “Jesus does not forgive sin! Jesus paid for the price of sin with His death, burial, and resurrection. Jesus does not forgive sin for He paid for sin Himself. He forgives sinners by paying for their sins!” —Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

Jesus needed to pay the right PRICE in the right PLACE. That right price was the Savior’s precious BLOOD (Acts 20:28), and the place is the heavenly MERCY SEAT in the heavenly HOLY PLACE (Hebrews 9:12; 22-24; 12:24):

> **Acts 20:28, “Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed *the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood*.”**

> **Hebrews 9:12, “Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but *by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place*, having obtained eternal redemption for us.”**

Please understand that you DON’T need to surrender your life to Jesus as “

Lord

”

(Master) to get to Heaven. There is a popular damnable heresy nowadays in many churches, which errantly teaches that faith is not enough to be saved. In addition, proponents of the Devil’s lie of

Lordship Salvation say that there is a “

second thing

”

that you must do to be saved, which is to

“repent and turn away from your evil ways.” They say you must renounce and forsake your sinful bad habits, and then continue to [1]live a lifestyle of repentance until you die to be saved.

Case in point, watch the following helpful video which exposes John MacArthur’s counterfeit plan of salvation...

John MacArthur says “It’s Hard to Get to Heaven”

You don’t make Jesus “Lord,” HE IS LORD!!! **Romans 14:9, “For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, *that he might be Lord both of the dead and living*.”** The “dead” here refer to those in Hell who died in their sins (John 8:24). ...

> **Philippines 2:9-11, “Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:**
>
> **That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; *And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father*.”**

You don’t get to Heaven by confessing that Jesus is the “

Lord,

”

you get to Heaven by receiving Him as your personal Savior. **John 1:12, “*But as many as received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*:”** You take Him as your Savior, not your Lord to be saved. Anybody who teaches differently is a liar, and they are contradicting the Gospel of John, which is God’s Gospel tract (John 20:31). [2]Pastor Jack Hyles beautifully refutes the heresy of Lordship Salvation. It’s not what you DO, it’s what He DID. It’s not DO, it’s DONE!!! The old account was settled long ago. Jesus paid for it, all I can do is trust Him. You trust Him! It’s not the DO-GOODERS that get to Heaven, it’s the DO-TRUSTERS!!! Have you trusted Him as your Savior? Is your name written in Heaven?

I heard a fool from Pensacola Christian College (PCC) try to convince me that Lordship Salvation is Biblical, by citing the following passage of Scripture. **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the *Lord* Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.”** But just because Jesus is the Lord, doesn’t mean that He requires you to pick up your cross to follow Him, serve Him faithfully and forsake your sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to saving faith, because those things are all WORKS.

> Jonah 3:8-10, “But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, *let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands*. Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? *And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.”

God saw THEIR WORKS, that they TURNED FROM THEIR EVIL WAY. They didn’t get saved, they simply humbled themselves before God to stave off imminent destruction upon Nineveh. That is what Judas did. Judas **“repented himself.”** That is, he was remorseful for what he had done to betray his Lord, as one of Jesus’ very apostles. Judas felt penitent sorrow. Judas reformed, even returning the 30 pieces of silver to the chief priests and Jewish elders who had wickedly paid him to betray Jesus...

> Matthew 27:3-5, “Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, *repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders*, Saying, *I have sinned* in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.”

You see dear reader, you cannot get to Heaven by feeling sorrow for your sins (penitence), trying to make amends for your sins (penance), and by turning away from your sins (reformation). Bible repentance is changing your mind toward God, acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy sinner, so that you BELIEVE the Gospel and are saved. Repentance is NOT a second step, or a separate act, from believing to be saved. Repentance is included in believing. That is why although we find the word **“believe”** mentioned 88 times in the Gospel of John, the word “ repent” does not appear even once. Repentance is automatic, so that you don’t and shouldn’t even mention repentance when witnessing to someone, lest you confuse them. If God didn’t mention repentance in His Gospel tract (the Gospel of John), then why should why? Think about that.

If you want further Scriptural evidence, consider Acts 16:30-31. I love this classic Scripture passage! **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** The Philippian jailor in Rome heard and saw the great earthquake, beholding the power of God. He wanted to know how to get saved, so he directly asked Paul and Silas how to do to get to Heaven. Paul and Silas simply said: *BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.*

They didn’t tell the Roman jailor to do a “second thing” like Ray Comfort and Ken Ham do! Ladies and gentleman, there is no SECOND THING!!! There are no steps to getting born-again. You simply come to God as a broken needy sinner and BELIEVE the GOOD NEWS of Jesus crucified, buried and bodily resurrected three days later to be saved. That is the Gospel:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **”**

We are saved by BELIEVING the Gospel. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”** It is not our words of wisdom, nor our cunning stylish ability to tantalize listeners with our eloquent speech that leads lost sinners to Jesus Christ, it is THE GOSPEL itself. The Gospel is **“the power of God unto salvation”** to EVERYONE THAT BELIEVETH!!! The way that you witness the Gospel to a Roman Catholic, or a Mormon, or an atheist, is the SAME—just preach to them THE GOSPEL.

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/beware-of-living-lifestyle-to-be-saved.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3

3.11.4 Beware Of Dangerous Heresies About Repentance (2022-11-12 11:04)

And let me say boldly that you DON'T have to "repent of your sins" or "turn from your sins" to be saved. Yes, you do need to repent (Greek metanoeo: to think differently) to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. That is what **Mark 1:15** says: **"And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** What must you think differently about to be saved? That is an easy answer: Whatever it is that is hindering you from BELIEVING. Often it is one's love of willful sinning (evil), John 3:20 says, that keeps a lost sinner from coming to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved.

John 3:20-21, For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God." Carefully notice in verse 21 that the Bible doesn't say: "But he that turns from his sin" comes to the light. No, it reads: **"But he that *doeth truth* cometh to the light."** So repentance then simply means acknowledging THE TRUTH (c.f. 2nd Timothy 2:25) that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, so that you will BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved. That's it.

The promise of eternal life comes with God's free gift of forgiveness of sins, and all you need to do is take it by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Doubts are normal and okay to have, just so long as you BELIEVE. How much faith do you need to be saved? Just enough! You need just enough faith to call upon the name of the Lord (Romans 10:13).

In fact, according to the Gospel of John you don't even need to call, you can just BELIEVE in your soul. According to Romans 10:14, we "call" because we already "believe." We are saved the moment that we believe. **Romans 10:13-14, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"**

Some unlearned ignorant Bible students on social media claim that Romans chapter 10 only applies to the future physical restoration of the nation of Israel, and that these Scriptures do not apply to eternal salvation; but I think that is preposterous! It is clear from Reading Romans 10:3-4 that this entire chapter is indeed about getting born-again, that is, obtaining the imputed righteousness of God which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (c.f., Philippians 3:9).

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The

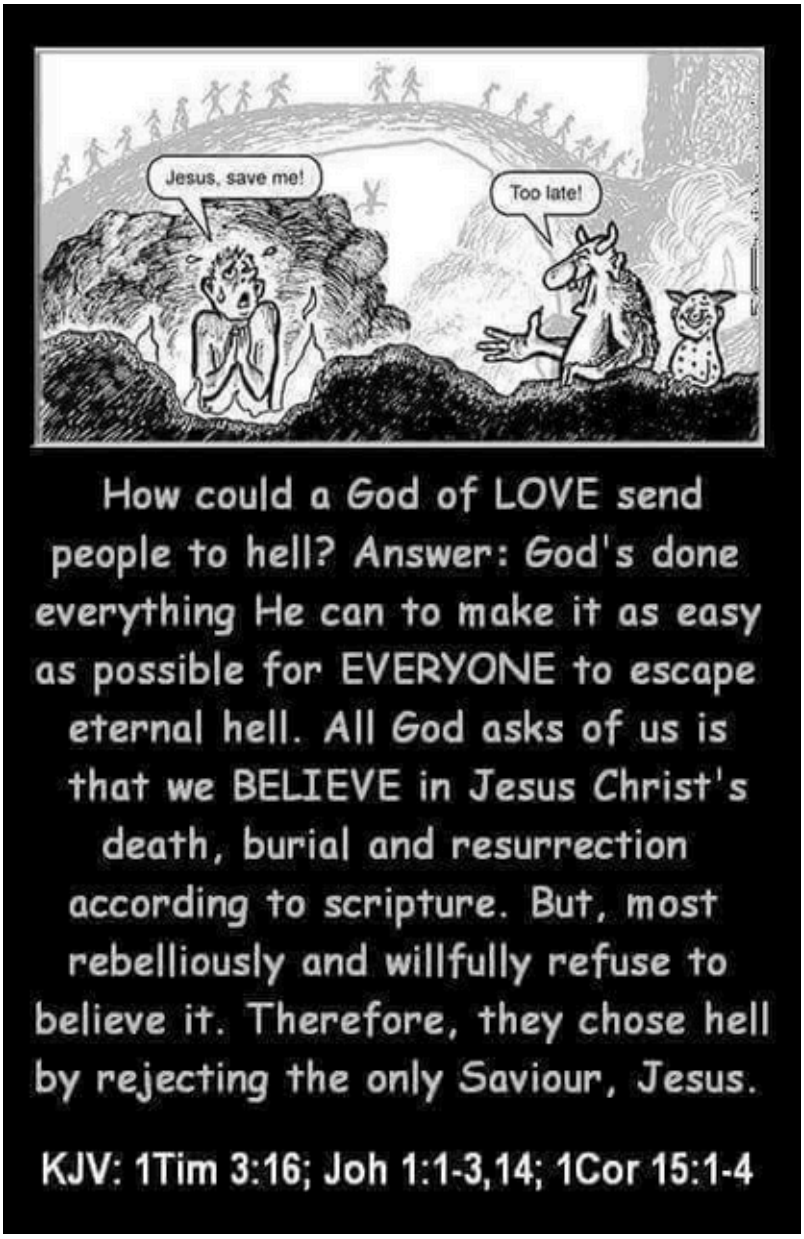
> man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([1]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved. Nor does the Bible give anyone God's permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31). Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them, it was only AFTERWARDS that He said... **"Go and sin no more." John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."**

Repentance simply means "a change of mind." Believers change our minds every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sins throughout one's Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord's grace (1st Peter 2:2), as we yield to the Holy Spirit's leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5).

Jesus said that too in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** That is, believe on Jesus! That is all you need to do to be saved. Of course, from reading all of the Gospel of John, specifically chapters 19 and 20, we know that believing on Jesus must include believing the facts of the Gospel, which is that: Jesus DIED on a cross to pay for our sins, He was BURIED, and three days later Jesus miraculously RESURRECTED from the dead for the justification of our faith in Him (c.f., 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

But wicked preachers feel compelled to read into the Bible what it does not say, embellishing the word repent to mean "to turn away from your sinful ways" to get to Heaven, as an additional step to be saved than simply believing the Gospel of Jesus Christ.



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi-RQXTvFEZ__GARcHODMF371JitKQ5zIAjd3v9WIxaQktpFP31dzSRFu7I9mm7c1E5IvVtXq5a0vhDhqrWkALMWar-YO3ye8aHxrX

3.11.5 The Fool Hath Said In His Heart, Not His Mind (2022-11-13 16:53)

Psalms 14:1, “

***The fool hath said in his heart*, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.**

”

Psalms 53:1,

“

***The fool hath said in his heart*, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.”**

I discovered a wonderful sermon recently by one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) which he preached on August 10, 1975 at the Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia. (Sadly, that church today has gone apostate, now a hardcore den of hellbound Calvinists.) Pastor Hutson took over the Sword of the Lord publishers in 1980 in Tennessee, when Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) went home to glory in Heaven. The sermon that I mentioned from 1975 is titled: “[1]What Must I Do To Be Saved?”

In that sermon Brother Hutson quotes Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007), which gave me the idea for this blog article. Pastor Roberson explained

Psalms 14:1, “

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

” He said that there is a reason why the Bible said

“heart” instead of

“mind.” The ashiest denies the existence of God in his HEART, but in his mind he cannot escape the knowledge of God. What saith the Scripture? ...

Psalms 19:1-3,

“ The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. *There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard*. **”**

Romans 1:20,

“

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; *so that they are without excuse:*

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

”

So we learn that nature itself proves the existence of God. That is what the Bible says. Nature is the universal language, like music. These languages transcend all barriers of ethnicity, national border, gender, age, religion and dialect. The sun, moon, stars, planets and the universe around us declare loudly and clearly that there is a God, and He is a very good God. The Lord is not to blame for man’s insatiable greed, lust, hate, evil and warmongering. The heavens declare the goodness of God.

Romans 1:20-21 teaches that every human being knows God as a child. It is mainly when they reach that dreaded age of 13, the year when teenage rebellion first rears its ugly head in a youth's life, that their foolish heart is darkened. It is no coincidence that heavy metal rock music bands revere the number 13, which in numerology is the number of death and rebellion. This is why suicide, gore, sexual immorality, disrespecting parents, blood, Satanism, death and everything unholy saturates the rock music industry ([2]especially heavy metal).

Case in point, check out this *MEGADETH* album cover, on the album which lead singer and guitarist Dave Mustaine named: "TH1RT3EN" (carefully notice how they include the numbers " 13" in the word "Thirteen")

...

[3]

Satanic MEGADETH Band Album Cover

You need to understand that the music industry is all about money, lawyers and contracts. It is commonly purported that the entire [4]music industry is overshadowed and [5]controlled

by Satanists. It is an ugly business, as Dave Mustaine fully knows, who was sued by his own bandmates! So also was Tom Scholtz of the classic rock band *Boston* sued by some of his bandmates. The Beatles' and their lawyers were fighting over money. The same is true of The Eagles band. That is sad. The love of money has destroyed more families, bands, churches, et cetera probably than anything else.

There's just something about money, that once you have it, it has you! Prosperity, fame and wealth have ruined a hundred times more pastors than poverty, hardships and afflictions ever did. That is what is wrong with the ungodly pastors and leadership at Pensacola Christian College, they are all rich snobs. Pastor Jeff Redlin gets paid a disgusting 6-digit annual salary at PCC's Campus Church, which is multiple times what half of American workers are making per year. The Bible warns about the love of money (1st Timothy 6:10-11). PCC doesn't care about individual people, they only care about their cult system, and that the money keeps flowing in. SHAME on PCC and their carnally-minded pastors!

This is why America is going to Hell. PCC wants to sing, coddle and educate the Devil back to Hell, while faithful preachers like me do the dirty work of contending for the Christian faith (Titus 1:9-14, Jude 1:3; Ephesians 5:11). PCC are selfish neo-evangelicals who refuse to stand against anything. One of the worst and most damaging consequential sins of all sins is indifference, which PCC is guilty of big time!

The fool denies God's existence in his HEART, but cannot deny God in the factual evidence he has seen, heard and perceived in his MIND; contrariwise, the PCC cult worships God with their MIND with formalized religion, but they are far away from Him in their HEART. **Matthew 15:8, "**

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; *but their heart is far from me*. **"** Something is VERY wrong at Pensacola Christian College. The presence of the Holy Spirit is not felt there, because their leaders don't genuinely walk with God. Thank you for reading.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/megadeth.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfXoYpuCIz8d7f8m7N7OtdRPUNSW4-orBb95_PzY5E4nj4PRIfiMJJwaRXqJ6Sp80c46i6riGBSCLXumlBRoi_EZ1QnSonqAUCN05
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/iron_maiden.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

---

3.11.6 Beware Of Wolf In The Pulpit: Bishop T.D. Jakes (2022-11-14 11:55)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached

unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

Pastor Jenkins has been [1]caught between grace and works, no doubt from hobnobbing with the Devil's neo-evangelical crowd who are destroying America's churches. It makes me sick seeing Dr. Jenkins promote and honor [2]false prophet T.D. Jakes, who [3]preaches another gospel. In the preceding heretical article by Pastor T.D. Jakes tells the reader to pray this prayer to get to Heaven:

> **Lord Jesus,**
> I ask you to come into my life, to be my Lord and Savior. I believe You died for my sins and rose victorious over death. I ask You to forgive me of all my sins. I turn from my sin today, only to follow Jesus Christ all the days of my life. Lord, I give you all of my pain, all of my hurts, all of my fears, and all of my infirmities. Today, I receive total and complete healing in my life. Because of the shed Blood of Jesus Christ, from this day forward, I am a new creation in Christ Jesus.
> Thank you Lord!
> SOURCE: T.D. Jakes, '[4]The Most Important Decision Of Your Life'

That is blatant HERESY!!! Good night, T.D. Jakes didn't leave anything out! Why not include cleaning the kitchen sink while you're at it? I challenge you to show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where to get to Heaven, you must:

1. Pray a prayer
2. Ask Jesus to come into your life
3. Ask Jesus to be your Lord
4. Ask Jesus to forgive your sins
5. Turn from your sins
6. Follow Christ all the days of your life
7. Tell Jesus that you are a new creation

Dear friend, you may do all those things and never be saved at all. You don't need to "ask" Jesus to forgive your sins, because He has already paid for everyone's sins with his blood (Romans 5:6-9). You don't need to invite Christ into your life. You don't need to ask Him to be the "Lord" of your life. You don't have to turn from your sins to be saved, which would be WORKS (Jonah 3:10).

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** In the Gospel of John we find the word "BELIEVE" mentioned 88 times, but there is no mention of turning, repenting, following, surrendering, confessing, persevering or inviting to get to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gave a helpful illustration in one of his sermons about buttoning a dress shirt. Dr. Hutson said that repentance is like buttoning a shirt, if you get the first button wrong, then all the other buttons will be wrong too! You simply cannot trust the theology of a man who is wrong on repentance and God’s plan of salvation. What saddens me is that T.D. Jakes has a strong influence upon millions of people worldwide. Pastor Jakes has given Bible studies for some large groups. Tragically, he is preaching an accursed counterfeit plan of salvation.

I do not approve of the ministries of [5]Bishop T.D. Jakes or his buddy [6]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.! I cannot bid those ungodly men Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). How can I when they are perverting the Gospel of free grace? Those deceived men need to read Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book defending the Gospel: “[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU.” What we believe matters. What preachers teach people matters! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I am being faithful to **“earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints” (Jude 1:3b).**

Nothing is said in Paul’s Gospel (which Galatians 1:12 says Paul received directly from Jesus Himself, and not from any man) about inviting Christ into your life, or following Him as your Lord, or turning away from sinful bad habits, or asking Him to do anything. We are taught in the Scriptures to simply BELIEVE THE GOOOD NEWS!!!

When the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel on the Day of Pentecost, the Bible says that 3,000 souls simply believed and were immediately and forever saved. **Acts 2:41, “Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.”** Those 3,000 people gladly received the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen and were saved, and then they got water baptized afterwards as a public profession of their faith. Peter didn’t tell them to do any of the unbiblical things that T.D. jakes requires, nor did Peter tell them to "[8]be willing to turn away the way you’ve been living your life." Oh, how preachers need to get back to the Gospel.

One of my favorite Scriptures passages is found in **Galatians 3:1-2, “O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?”** I love that... THE HEARING OF FAITH! Dear reader, that is how you get saved. You hear the GOSPEL of Jesus Christ being preached, and you simply put your faith in that GOOD NEWS!!!

The Gospel means: “GOOD NEWS”!!! It is the GOOD NEWS that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, who died on a cross to pay our debt of sin, and that Jesus was buried, and then He physically resurrected from the dead three days later. If you know that you are a guilty sinner in God’s sight (Romans 3:19-23; 1st John 1:8-10), and your only hope for Heaven is the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), then you are saved dear friend. We are saved by THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is, by placing your faith in the Gospel which you have heard. What [9]Pastor John K. Jenkins and Bishop T.D. Jakes are preaching is of the Devil. Satan is a beautiful liar! The Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

I love what Michael P. Bowen write in his helpful book: “I NEVER KNEW YOU”...

> The gospel message is the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. When we believe that Jesus died for us and came back to life three days later, He knows it — He knows all of your thoughts — and He knows the very instant that you believe His gospel message. The instant you believe His message, Jesus saves you. Time and time again we see in the bible that when people heard this message, they "believed." When they believed, they were saved that very same instant. They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.
>
> It doesn't matter how successful a ministry is, or how beautiful and satisfying their particular plan of salvation may be. If what they say about salvation does not match with what Christ said about salvation, their plan is counterfeit and falls under the label of an "accursed message." Galatians 1:8-9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."
>
> If you were to have asked Paul how to be saved, he would have told you the same thing he told the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:31: "...Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..." And if you were to ask Jesus Christ how to be saved, He would tell you the same thing that He told Nicodemus in John 3:16: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." Jesus said "believe."
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[10]I Never Knew You," pp. 58-59

Amen and amen! The preceding particular quote is regarding the counterfeit plan of salvation of Pastor Rick Warren, which Michael Bowen rightly exposes with the Bible as being false. The great need of the hour in America is DOCTRINALLY SOUND preaching preachers, done in a spirit of love! I am so sick of dead churches. Bishop T.D. Jakes has much zeal, which makes him an influential preacher, but unfortunately his zeal is NOT according to Bible knowledge...

> **Romans 10:2-4, "*For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge*. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."**

Sadly, T.D. Jakes is WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation. Jakes has embellished and added so many additional requirements to the Gospel, that no one could ever receive the new birth that way. What did Jesus say? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** Why do these deadly neo-evangelicals pastors (like Jenkins and Jakes) keep telling us to do a bunch of things that the Bible doesn't teach? The reason is THE LOVE OF MONEY (1st Timothy 6:10-12). These sinister ministers of unrighteousness (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15) are afraid to preach a free grace Gospel, that differs from what 95 % of mainstream evangelical infidel churches are preaching today, lest they be rejected and put outside the gate with Jesus.

Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets Bible repentance for salvation 100 % correct...

Pastor Curtis Hutson: I Hate The Repent Of Sins HERESY!

[11]What Must I Do To Be Saved?

(Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1975)

Please remember Jesus' warning in Matthew 7:13-14 that only a "few" people are going to Heaven, but "many" are on the highway to Hell, fire and brimstone. In verse15 Jesus tells us why, **"Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."** Jesus blamed false prophets for leading many people into the Lake of Fire forever!!! With hundreds of millions of people worldwide now trusting in faith in Christ PLUS turning away from sins, sacraments, forsaking past sinful ways, following Christ as "Lord," inviting Jesus into your life, running the race, counting the cost and paying the price, carrying your cross, persevering in holiness unto the end, living a lifestyle of repentance and a bunch of other theological garbage that rotten preachers keep telling us—it is not difficult to clearly understand why only a "

few

"

people are going to Heaven. The $64,000 question dear reader is: Have you been deceived?

You must decide who is right. You must choose to either follow Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., who says in addition to faith you must,

" [12]be willing to turn away from the way you've been living your life, " to get to Heaven; Or, you will choose to believe what the Bible teaches, which is that salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26,**

"For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

You must decide who is right. You must choose to either follow Bishop T.D. Jakes, who says in addition to faith you must:

1. Pray a prayer

2. Ask Jesus to come into your life

3. Ask Jesus to be your Lord

4. Ask Jesus to forgive your sins

5. Turn from your sins

6. Follow Christ all the days of your life

7. Tell Jesus that you are a new creation

Or, will you choose to believe the inspired King James Bible, which says in **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

" I don't see anything about giving up the old sinful life, do you? I don't see anything about making Jesus the Lord of your life, do you? I don't see anything about following Christ all the days of your life, do you? Nope!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Somebody's got to care and tell the truth! T.D. Jakes is helping the world go to Hell to burn forever with his counterfeit plan of salvation. Where's the free grace Gospel? Truth is only hate to those who hate THE TRUTH! God pity the preacher that the world don't hate! Amen! Respectfully, I am very disappointed in Bishop T.D. Jakes. Dear reader, eternity is a very long time to be wrong on the Gospel. Please don't be a fool, SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES. **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

1. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
2. td_jakes-most_successful_failure.htm
3. https://tdjakes.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/salvation-packet.pdf
4. https://tdjakes.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/salvation-packet.pdf
5. td_jakes-most_successful_failure.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/pastor-john-k-jenkins-sr-preaches.html
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/pastor-john-k-jenkins-sr-preaches.html
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.mp3
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjGTtk7TYXP_ymqxmPMRybi5T_ylpOtL1N5pWL1AWYeQhM6pXm7i9L74459H2E0HZoaFh26DR49zL7gLGpEvL2Mqumgb0GjtwxzSwh

3.11.7 Reasons Why “Turn From Sin” To Be Saved Is A Lie (2022-11-16 18:55)

Acts 16:27-33, “And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. “Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.”

Here are some reasons why “repent of your sin” to be saved is a lie of the Devil:

1. **Jesus came to pay for our sins with His blood through Calvary’s cross, not demand that we first reform (turn from our sins) as a prerequisite to be saved.**

2. **No one has ever turned away from their sins, because even the best Christian still sins (Romans 7:14-25).** The unbiblical idea that lesser sinners are somehow more righteous in God’s sight than greater sinners is utter heresy.

3. **If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?**

4. **The only thing that makes the most holy saint any more righteous than the vilest criminal upon the earth, is the precious blood of Jesus Christ that cleanses our sins away by faith alone.**

5. **The phrase "repent of sin" or "turn from sins" is nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible.** That phrase can be found in many of the Devil’s corrupt Bible versions [e.g., Mark 1:15 and Hebrews 6:1 in the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV)].

6. **The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.**

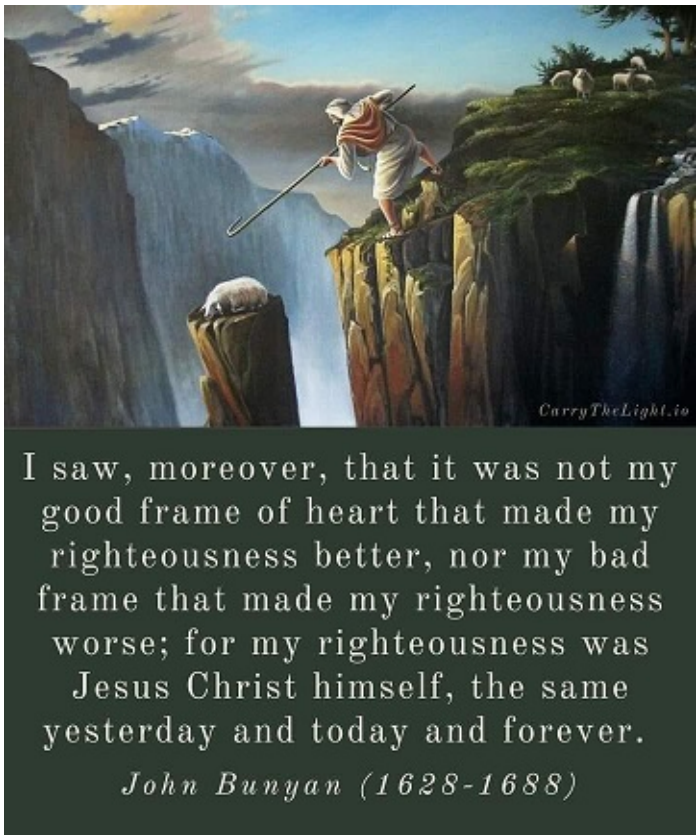
7. **Turning away from sinful ways would be a work.** Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

8. **Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!**

9. **The [1]Greek noun for the English word "repent" is *metanoia*,** which means: "A change of mind." The Greek form of repent is *metanoeo*, which means: "to think differently." This word does not tell us what to change our mind about, which the Lord did on purpose. God intentionally chose to use an open-ended, all-inclusive word, so that a person must change their mind about whatever is hindering them from BELIEVING the Gospel to be saved.

10. **We are saved by believing, not by repenting.** This is clearly evidenced by the fact that God’s Gospel tract, which is the Gospel of John (John 20:31, never once mentions the word "repent." But we do find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times! That is simply because repentance is included in believing.

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjwj18zqzZ82_7ZWj2uVGu7vazXZddv4u_Wh0bHp1kt7ggDgQ7dC3odJjGIgZEa5wJKE_AJijkZQPSfzHHEHe2YCIwm2YmYfGFTnyl

---

3.11.8 Faith Without Works (2022-11-18 18:43)

Romans 4:1-7, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? *Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness*. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

No passage in all of Scripture has been so misunderstood as **James 2:14-26, "Faith without works is dead"** is used again and again by those who would add works to salvation as their proof text. Most Christians don't know how to explain James 2:14-26; therefore, when those who teach falsely use James to prove their point, seldom does anyone ever refute them. Christians need to know the answer.

Do you know how to explain James 2:14-26? Not being able to explain this passage will hinder your effectiveness as a Christian witness. So often the lost will object to the true gospel mes-

sage by saying, **"Faith without works is dead."** If you cannot explain this phrase, then you will make no further progress with the one to whom you are witnessing.

A new twist, also false, is to say that if you do not have works that you have no faith and, therefore, you are not saved. Many Christians have been confused and robbed of their assurance of their salvation by this presentation. Works are subtly added to the plan of salvation by this misteaching on the book of James.

First of all, James was written to the saved. James was written to the believers. Notice the phrase **"my brethren"** in James 1:2, James 1:16; James 1:19; James 2:1, James 2:5; James 2:14; James 3:1, et cetera. James writes to persons who are already saved and the subject is not how to be saved but the Christian life and how to receive rewards in heaven. James is writing to those who are **"born again." "Of his own will beget he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures" (James 1:18).** The question is not loss of salvation (which is impossible: see John 6:37,39), but the loss of reward. Blessing, not salvation, is what is promised to the doer of God's work in James 1:25.

Salvation is also without exception "the gift of God." **"For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord" (Romans 6:23).** Look at **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** Read Romans chapter Five where salvation is called God's gift six times.

James 2:14 talks about **"profit."** Profit is something earned-something deserved. Salvation cannot be earned and is not deserved. Paul uses the same word "profit" in I Timothy 4:8 where again the topic is reward. **"For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come."**

James is speaking of the Judgment Seat of Christ (II Corinthians 5:10; Romans 14:10; I Corinthians 3:11-15) where reward, gain, profit, treasure or the loss of it is determined. James is saying to a believer that has faith but no works that his faith will not save him the embarrassment, regret, loss of reward that he will experience at the judgment seat of Christ (the judgment of a believer's works for reward or loss of reward).

How do we know that James is speaking of the Judgment Seat of Christ? The context of James demands that interpretation. Notice **James 2:12, "So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty."** This could only be referring to the judgment of believers at the judgment seat of Christ. In James 2:14 we find no believer will be saved (exempted) from the believer's judgment of works. No works will bring about no reward (profit). See II Corinthians 5:10.

Death in the Bible always is used to mean "separation." Physical death is the separation of the spirit and soul from the body (See II Corinthians 5:8). The **"second death"** is the separation of the spirit and soul from God, in hell forever (See Revelation 20:14). Knowing this definition of death, let us examine the phrase **"faith without works is dead."**

Knowing death speaks of separation and not cession of existence, let us look at **James 2:26, "For as the body with the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also."** If I were to die physically, my body would drop to the ground but my spirit would go to be with the Lord. **"Absent from the body, present with the Lord" (II Corinthians 5:8).** Would I still be alive? Yes, I have eternal life. But my body would not have any vital signs and would not display any life at all, yet I would be present with the Lord and very much alive.

In the same way, James says, **"faith without works is dead."** What does he mean? Works are to faith what the body is to the spirit. The body displays the life of the spirit. Work displays faith. The only way I can display that I am alive is with my body (movement, pulse, etc.). The only way that I can display that I have faith is by my works.

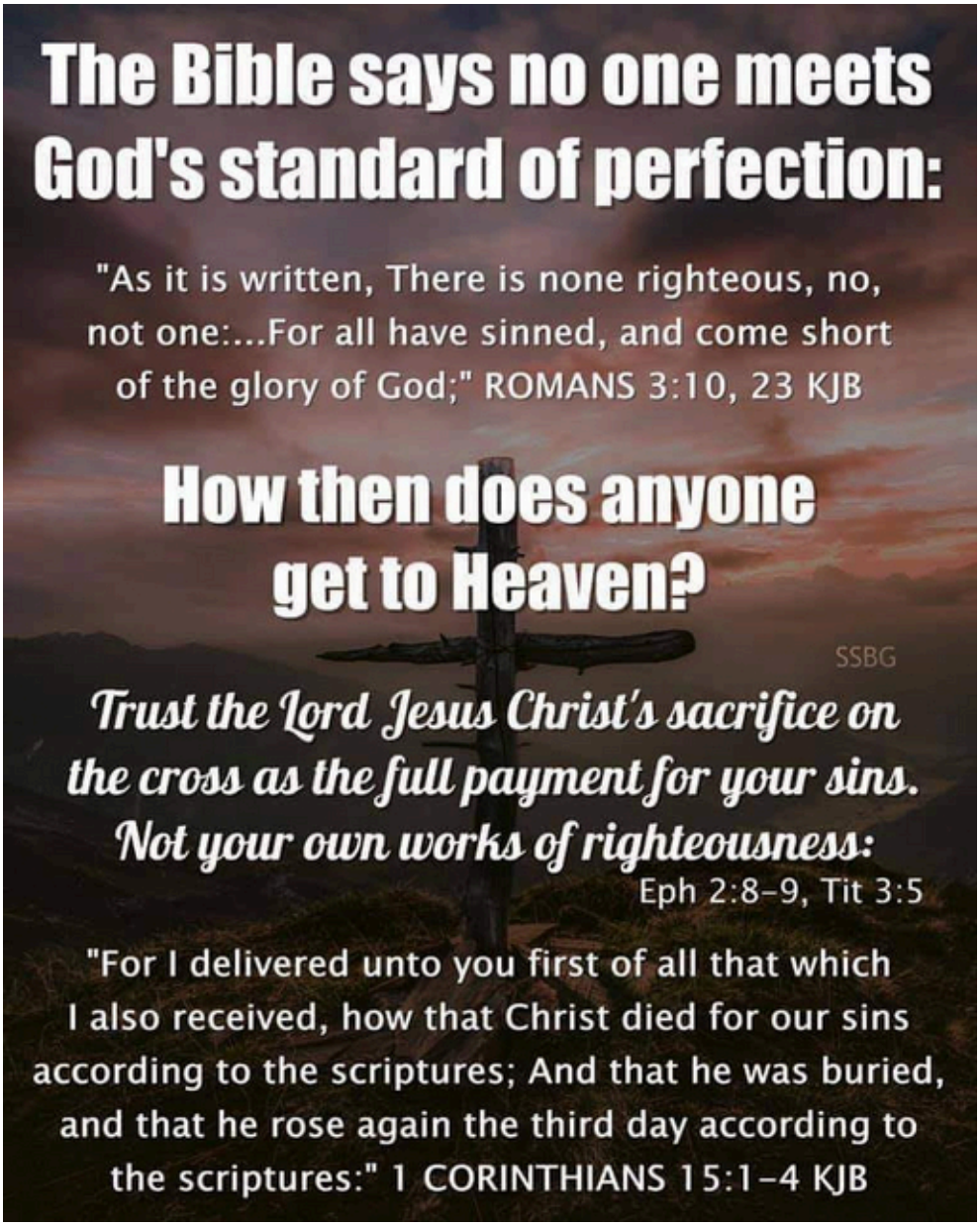
If I have no works, does that mean that I have no faith? NO! NO! NO! That would be like saying that if I die physically, I would no longer exist. The truth is that I have eternal life, so though I may lose my body, I am still very much alive. If you have faith but no works, you simply cannot demonstrate to another that you have faith. That is the point James is making when he says, **"Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works" (James 2:18).**

To be effective, to be able to demonstrate our faith, and to earn rewards, we must have works. James speaks of justification by works before men. Paul speaks of justification by faith before God. Paul speaks of that which justifies man before God, via: faith alone, wholly apart from works: James of the proof before men, that he who possesses to have justifying faith really has it. Paul speaks of what God sees-faith; James of what men see-works, as the visible evidence of faith. Paul draws his illustration from Genesis 15:6, James from Genesis 22:1-19. James's key-phrase is 'ye see' (James 2:24), for men cannot see faith except as manifested through works."

James teaches salvation by faith without works in **James 2:23, "...Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness..."** This is a quote from Genesis 15:6 where Abraham gets saved. James 2:21,22 is an illustration from Abraham's life forty years after he was saved. It illustrates, or proves Abraham's faith to others. **"Seest thou"** James 2:22. In plain English this is saying that you can see by Abraham's willingness to slay Isaac that he had faith.

Salvation is "not of works" according to **Ephesians 2:9, "Not of works"** means "Not of works." Works have no part in our salvation. Jesus Christ finished the work of salvation on the cross. We can be saved only by trusting His finished work on the cross. We can be saved only by trusting His finished work on the Cross. Why not trust Christ as your only hope of heaven? Then choose to serve Him and receive blessings, rewards, treasures in heaven, profit for eternity.

* Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq2juOcx0LSyQCPxzN7w_jiy0lhxQPcpLBLO4x7mag7TTQsNVUFRdYg3-EkBCcjflRrGRli_AkpRczMlHWmw26iazbv9PKPM_dXl1

3.11.9 I Counted The Cost And Found It Was Paid In Full (2022-11-19 18:33)

Ephesians 2:7-10, “

That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. *For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:*

***Not of works, lest any man should boast*. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.”**

2194

I heard a wonderful sermon quote today...

> “Salvation is a gift, paid for by Christ, offered in Love, received through simple faith. But you know the natural man and our natural tendency, is we think we gotta do something (e.g., ’There’s no free lunch!’). And even there are those today who say, that: ’We need to count the cost, in order to be saved.’ You know what, I’ve counted the cost and you know what I’ve found out? It was paid in full! That’s the GOOD NEWS! In fact, you can always tell a true Gospel from a false gospel. It’s very simple—The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; The false gospel always points to YOU.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser

I love that! Which preacher says that you must count the cost and pay the price? Well, Calvinist infidel John MacArthur is one of them. Another is the late Billy Graham (1918-2018).

Here are the heretical words of Billy Graham from his website. This is a false Gospel which cannot produce the new birth...

> **How To Be Sure You’re Saved**
>
> First, you must recognize your need.
>
> Second, you must understand the cross.
>
> Third, you must count the cost.
>
> He also said, “Which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first and count the cost? … So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has cannot be My disciple” (Luke 14:28, 33).
>
> Many people come to Christ without first counting the cost. The cost includes repentance, the forsaking of sin, and a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life.
>
> Fourth, you must take a definite step.
>
> One day at Stanford University, a student of a non-Christian faith came to me and said he was convinced that Jesus is the Son of God but said he couldn’t confess Him publicly. He said that back in his own country the cost socially would be too great.
>
> I had to tell him that the Bible says: “Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in heaven” (Matthew 10:32-33).
>
> Like the rich young ruler of old, the student went away sad. He had counted the cost and was not able to pay the price of open acknowledgment of Jesus Christ as his Savior.
>
> We ask people to make a public confession of Christ in our meetings because Christ demanded a definite commitment. Christ had reasons for demanding that

> people openly follow Him. He knew that an unwitnessed vow is no vow at all. Until you have surrendered to Christ by a definite act of your will, you are not a Christian.
>
> SOURCE: [1]How to Be Sure You're Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

Billy Graham has horribly confused discipleship with salvation. I love what Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) rightly said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; **but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

The apostle Paul writes to the saints in Rome (Romans 1:7). Paul pleads with the saints in Rome to **"present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable *service*"** to the Lord (Romans 12:1-2). Now if discipleship were required to be saved, then these people could not have been saints. The Bible tells us that Paul wrote (under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit) the book of Romans to the saints (meaning they were saved)...

> **Romans 1:6-8, "Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ: *To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints*: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world."**

They were called to be saints. That doesn't mean that God chose them to salvation. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold gets it correct, who said this:

> Calvinism lie = They believe because they were chosen.
> The truth = We were chosen because we believe!

Billy Graham is corrupted big time! In the same article and link that I just shared with you, Graham teaches that the rich young ruler in Luke 18, "had counted the cost and was not able to pay the price of open acknowledgment of Jesus Christ as his Savior." That is junk theology ladies and gentlemen!!!

Would you please read **John 12:42-43** with me, proving Mr. Graham a fraud... **"Nevertheless among the chief rulers also *many believed on him*; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God."** Y

ou just read it! Many of the chief rulers believed on Jesus, but due to fear of being kicked out of the synagogue, DIDN'T tell anyone that they were saved. They hid their faith from others.

According to Billy Graham's false Gospel, these men were not saved. According to Billy they weren't willing to pay the price of confessing Christ publicly, so they weren't saved. Isn't that a bunch of nonsense that Billy Graham is dishing out! [2]Billy Graham is paid $633,722 a year , to lead people into the fires of Hell, by getting them to live the Christian life without being born-again!!! Ladies and gentleman, that is a false gospel of works salvation!!! Billy Graham is of the Devil.

In Luke 18 Jesus used the law the way it was intended to be used, that is, as a measuring stick to show this young man that he was not as perfect as he thought. The rich young ruler said to Jesus... ALL THESE [COMMANDMENTS] HAVE I KEPT FROM MY YOUTH UP! Jesus pointed out that he had failed to keep the commandment against covetousness! The Lord WASN'T giving him a plan of salvation; but rather, Jesus was using the law as intended to show the rich young ruler his sinnership, guilt of sin, and total inability to save himself. The END OF THE LAW IS CHRIST (Romans 10:3-4; Galatians 3:24-26).

Here is an excellent rebuttal by Michael Patrick Bowen from his book, "I NEVER KNEW Y

OU," of Billy Graham's satanic false gospel that subtly teaches grace plus works for salvation. . .

> Billy says that we cannot earn our salvation no matter what we do, no matter how many good deeds we do, but immediately afterward he tells everyone that they must change their behavior, submit their inner wills to Christ, and to stop sinning. He gives verses that tell us to believe on Christ alone and that salvation is a free gift given to us the instant we believe, such as John 3:16 and Ephesians 2:8-9, yet he turns right around and says that we must make a 180-degree change in our direction, that it takes a lot of effort on our part to do these things, and that we should determine with all of our efforts to follow Christ.
>
> He then says that we don't have the power to follow Christ unless the Holy Spirit enables us to do so. Billy will then usually tell us again that we must commit our lives to Christ and that we must become practicing disciples of Jesus in order to be born again, but at the same time, he knocks everyone off balance when he turns right back around to tell his audience that salvation is free and that it is received by faith alone and that we cannot do a single thing to earn it. Then Billy demands again and again that we must quit sinning in order to be saved, but directly afterward he rotates back and forth from "quit sinning" to "you can do nothing of yourself to earn it."
>
> He says that salvation is free, but immediately afterward he says that we must carefully consider the costs of following Christ. "Costs" is the opposite of "free," yet, nobody will dare to question Billy Graham about the validity of what he is saying because he is, in fact, so forceful in his tone of voice and in his facial expressions that I am convin
>
> ced people are afraid of him. The glare alone from his stern stare that one can easily see in his eyes as they sweep across the masses of people in his audience is enough to keep people from ever questioning the validity of his teachings.
>
> Again and again, Billy says that salvation is not of yourselves, that it is a free gift, but then quickly does a u-turn and makes your salvation dependent upon quitting your sins and devoting your life to discipleship. Then, to make matters worse, Billy makes everlasting life in h
>
> eaven dependent upon your walking down the isle and making your decision to follow Christ "as your Lord" public. Billy says that Christ will not acknowledge you before His Father if you do not acknowledge Him before other people, which, in context,

means that you will not go to heaven unless you tell other people that you have made a decision to follow Christ.

Then Billy will usually tell his audience that salvation is, again, a free gift that cannot be earned no matter what we do. It is, by far, Graham's terse persona that captivates and influences an audience rather than the Holy Spirit of God. Hypothetically speaking, how would you feel if you were in a car with someone the likes of whom I am about to describe? Imagine you are trying to get somewhere that you've never been before and the person next to you says this:

"Okay, take a left, and then take a right, and then stop, back up, take another right. Wait. Take another left. My map is correct! Trust me! Stop. Go right again, then turn left. Can't you go any faster? Okay, turn right here. Stop. Take a left, then take another left. Wait. Go back. Can't you do anything right? Start over. Go right, then left, go sharply right now. Stop! Can't you follow my directions? Back up and take another right. Wait, go left. Trust me, I know where I'm taking you!" That, reader, is the sad yet accurate equivalent of the plan of salvation according to Billy Graham. It will get you nowhere. "There is an increasing number of 'evangelicals' today who are preaching that in order for a man to be saved he must not only receive Christ as his Savior, but also must make Him absolute Lord and Master of his life. This doctrine has been termed "Lordship salvation" and has absolutely no support from the Word of God. It is, in fact, another subtle way Satan has invented to get Bible-believing men to add works to salvation without, perhaps, their realizing it, and to do it in such a way that it sounds spiritual and good" (Stanford, 87-88).

We would all agree that quitting sins and bad habits is the right thing to do, and that following Christ and doing the things that He says to do is the right and honorable way to live in every case or situation we might find ourselves in, but quitting your sins and bad habits, as well as following Christ to the best of your ability, are not part of God's simple plan of salvation. As good as the Christian Lifestyle is, no aspect of it is included in God's salvation contract with humankind. Living the Christian Lifestyle and doing all of those wonderful deeds that we are supposed to do as born again Christians comes "after" we are saved, not before.

SOURCE: [3]I NEVER KNEW YOU (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; pages 137-138

[4] **Hard Copies Are Available!**

I'v e never read a better explanation of what is wrong with Billy Graham's heretical plan of salvation, than what you have just read from Michael P. Bowen. Dear friend, if you try to count the staggering cost of your sins, you will find as I have that it is unpayable! There is no way that you nor I, nor any other human being in history, could ever pay down the massive debt owed to God for our sins. Romans 6:23 teaches that the wages we earn for our sinning is DEATH, and that includes a SECOND DEATH in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 21:8). That is the very BAD NEWS!!!

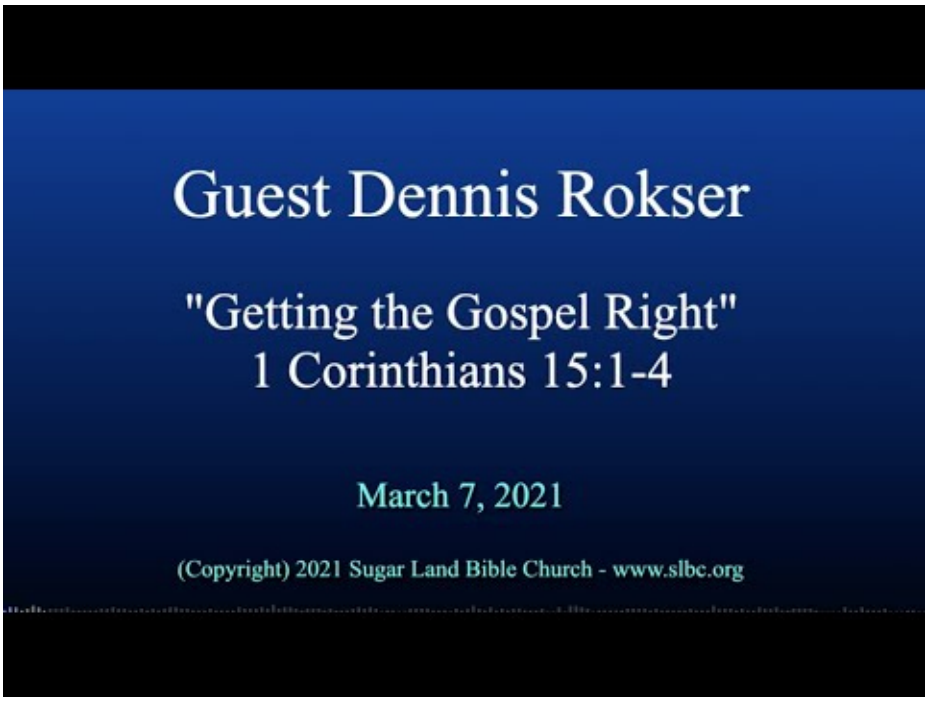
Thankfully the Bible also tells us some very GOOD NEWS!!! ...

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "

> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;
>
> And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:
>
> ”

Those THREE elements comprise THE GOSPEL; namely, Jesus *DIED* on the cross to pay our debt of sin, He was *BURIED* , and three days later Christ bodily *RESURRECTED* from the dead. Anyone who comes to God as a guilty needy sinner, and receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried and then raised up the third day is SAVED!!! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”**

One of the best sermons I’ve ever heard explaining the simplicity of God’s plan of salvation is by Pastor Dennis Rokser titled: *GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT & WRONG*...



[5]GETTING THE GOSPEL RIGHT & WRONG
(Pastor Dennis Rokser)

I highly encourage you to watch the preceding sermon video. Pastor Rokser is from Duluth, Minnesota. In this video he is a guest preacher at the [6]Sugar Land Bible Church down in Sugar Land, Texas. I thank God for these dear saints, for being Bereans (Acts 17:10-11). Here are some helpful quotes that I gleaned from this classic sermon...

“The issue at salvation isn’t repenting of your sins, the issue is changing your mind about the one who died for your sins, Jesus Christ.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser

“The issue is not the sin issue, it’s the Son issue. What do you think of Jesus Christ and what He did for you?” —Pastor Dennis Rokser

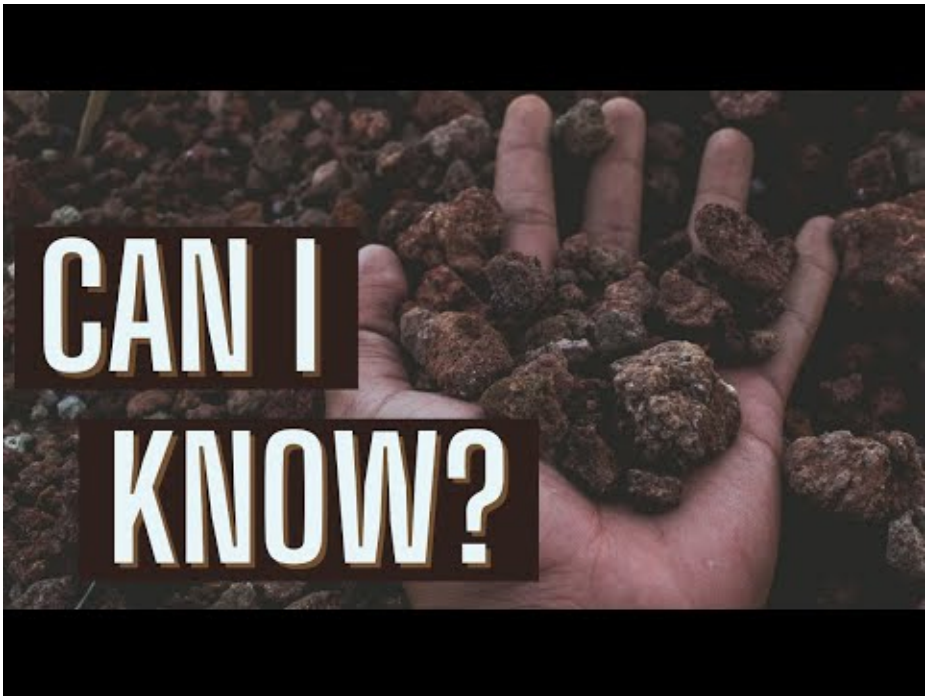
“The issue at salvation isn’t repenting of your sins. Now that’s not saying that you don’t have to know you’re a sinner. Otherwise why would you need to be saved? But it’s changing your mind about the Savior who died for your sins, so as to trust in His finished work alone.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser

“Before I was saved… I had faith in Jesus Christ and in my works, and the rituals of the church. And I thought I was a Christian because I got baptized as a baby. And when I got saved and understood it was finished, I put my faith in Jesus Christ ’solamente’ (Spanish: meaning ’only’) and then I knew I was saved. You see, as long as I was still working, it wasn’t grace. As long as I was still trying to contribute, it wasn’t finished. As long as I was still part of the equation, it wasn’t GOOD NEWS. It wasn’t until I trusted in Christ alone that I was saved, by the grace of God. And this is how everyone is saved. This is what the Gospel message is all about.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser

Wise men still seek Him . . .
Jesus Christ!

[7] God’s Simple Plan of Salvation

[8]Souls Are Dying!



Can I Know I’ll Go To Heaven?

(Pastor Jesse Martinez)

[9] **The Gospel In Just One Minute**

(by Pastor Max D. Younce)

[10]**Only One Viewpoint Is Allowed** | [11]**MP3**

(by Pastor Steven L. Anderson!)

[12] **Order Hardcopies Of 'I Never Knew You' by Michael P. Bowen**

(read [13]free .pdf online version of book)

[14] **Ye Must Be Born Again!**

[15][16] **You Need HIS Righteousness!**

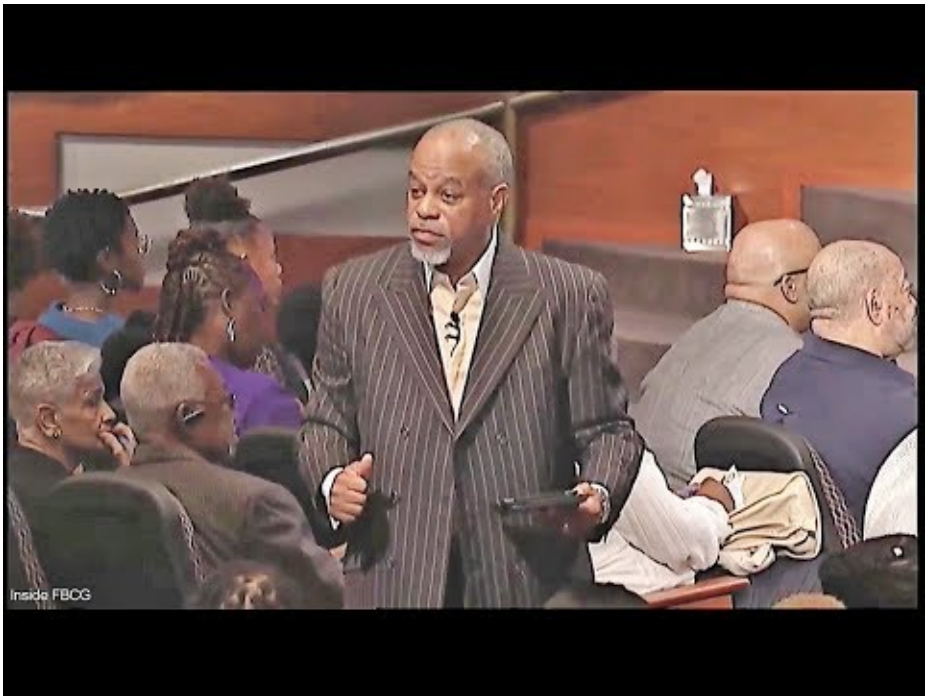
1. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
2. http://baptistplanet.wordpress.com/2009/10/15/baptist-salaries-known-and-unknown/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
5. https://slbc.org/sermon/getting-the-gospel-right-wrong/
6. https://slbc.org/sermon/getting-the-gospel-right-wrong/
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gods_simple_plan.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/the_gospel-pastor_max_younce.mp4
10. https://bannedpreaching.com/videos/FWBCLA/Only_One_Viewpoint_Is_Allowed.mp4
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/only_one_viewpoint_is_allowed.mp3
12. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/true_righteousness.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/true_righteousness.htm

---

3.11.10 Beware Of False Prophet Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (2022-11-20 11:11)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

I am heartbroken to learn that Pastor Jenkins Sr. of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland, preaches damnable heresy. The following sermon is titled: “[1]EVANGELISM,” which was preached on November 30, 2018. At point # 3 in his sermon, Pastor Jenkins corrupts the Gospel, adding works...



Damnable Heresy Being Preached by Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr.

Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to "[2]be willing to turn away the way you’ve been living your life" to get to Heaven, which would be WORKS! I pray that Pastor Jenkins will repent of his false repentance. Former Moody Church pastor, Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) gets repentance 100 % correct:

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past … Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.” SOURCE: "[3]What Is The Gospel?"

Amen and amen! Pastor Ironside is absolutely correct!

Tragically, at least 90 % of America’s Baptist pastors today are preaching another gospel, and the people in those messed up churches are okay with it! **Jeremiah 5:31, “The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; *and my people love to have it so*: and what will ye do in the end thereof?”** Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets Bible repentance for salvation 100 % correct...

Pastor Curtis Hutson: I Hate The Repent Of Sins HERESY!

[4]What Must I Do To Be Saved?

(Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1975)

Dear friend, there are NOT two different Gospels. The Apostle Paul makes this truth abundantly clear in our text passage of Scripture from Galatians 1:6-9. Pastor Curtis Hutson teaches that you don't have to give up one sin to be saved, Christ cam to die on a cross for our sins to pay for them! Yet, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. clearly teaches that there can be no regeneration (the new birth) until you first "[5]be willing to turn away the way you've been living your life" to get to Heaven. I triple-dog dare you to show me that bullcrap Pastor Jenkins is preaching from the inspired Holy Bible! You cannot dear reader.

Ironically, Pastor Jenkins says in the preceding sermon that you've got to preach the truth, yet he doesn't even have THE TRUTH! Pastor Jenkins bloviates that he is not ashamed to preach DAMNABLE HERESY, lies that will mess up people's lives and send them to Hell forever!!! You DON'T have to believe AND repent to be born-again. Repentance is automatically included with believing the Gospel.

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel." The Greek word for "repent" here simple means "to think differently." The Bible is simply teaching us to think differently to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved. The only requirement to be saved is to know what you're being saved from, the consequences of sin. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Pastor Jenkins used to be doctrinally sound, but then he started hanging around corrupt neo-evangelicals. One healthy person plus one sick person always equals two sick people! The Bible commands us to **"come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord" (2nd Corinthians 6:17b).** You cannot change a corrupt group, which is why

God commands us to leave that group! I am seriously doubting if John K. Jenkins Sr. is saved!!! Pastor Jenkins is preaching the same damnable false meaning of repentance as the Roman Catholic cult, Church of Christ cult, [6]Mormon cult, [7]Jehovah's Witness cult and [8]Seventh-Day Adventist cult. If you think that repentance means turning away from a lifestyle of sinning, you are in harmony with the Satanic cults!!!

In sharp contrast, here again are the helpful doctrinally sound words of Pastor Harry Ironside:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([9]Except Ye Repent, p. 16) [emphasis added]

Boy, that is good stuff! Dear reader, the man who BELIEVES on the Lord Jesus Christ has repented. [10]Repentance is not a separate act from placing your childlike faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Dear reader, eternity is a very long time to be wrong on the Gospel. Please don't be a fool, SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES. **John 5:39, "Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."**

1. https://youtu.be/M9JUYplhe28
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.mp3
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/john_k_jenkins_heresy.mp3
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/baptists_and_sda.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer%27s%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWb2Tj-tnY5_Gy7eDx2JWhnQ4XTc39wVefsau3uvferAIzvtsgePGI5_V9jA6MXfwYi9HPC8vFL-AzyAuRnb73CZCFrFq8tPiuOSx

3.12 December

3.12.1 You Don’t Have To Pray Long For God To Help You (2022-12-02 12:59)

Matthew 6:7-8,

“

But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

”

There is a very important principle taught in this passage of Scripture about praying. Jesus Himself tells us that we need not pray for a lengthy time, nor ask Him 50 times, for God to help us with personal needs. The reason why is because God already knows our needs. The Lord even knows the number of hairs upon our hair, which changes moment by moment throughout each day (I started losing my hair at age 25). Praise God anyhow!!! **Luke 12:7,**

“But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ”

I find it interesting that Jesus was well acquainted with the phony religious group. I mean, He had their number. Jesus fully understood how shallow, empty and how that in vain they worship God. They draw nigh unto God with their mouths, but their heart is far from Him. In August of 2022, after begging in three written letters if the pastors of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College would please allow me to just attend their church, they refused. Pastor Jeff Redlin cruelly turned me away, banning me from Campus Church, because I criticized them in my frustration on social media (after Jeff Redlin mistreated me as a divorced person, making rude and insensitive remarks toward me).

I kindly offered to stop criticizing them, if they’d just show some love and mercy, and give me a second chance to attend Campus Church. They cold-heartedly refused. The truth dear friend is that if Jeff Redlin and PCC leaders (whom I also mailed a letter to in July of 2022) were right with God, they would welcome me back to church whether I remove my criticisms against them or not. Going to church should not be conditional. People need church! Sadly, PCC leaders and pastors are behaving like spoiled children, brats, yuppies, shallow and woefully lacking compassion for individual people. The love of money is all that matters to PCC leadership. God’s wrath is upon them (Matthew 7:1-2). They have gotten way to comfortable at PCC, which should be renamed to Pensacola Comfortable College.

I love what Jesus said, and I think of this passage each time I go to pray. **Matthew 6:7-8,**

“

But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: *for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking*.

Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

”

God already knows what you need. Just pray and then have faith in God, trusting Him. If you think that you are more likely to receive God’s help by praying over and over and over all day long, then you are greatly in error my friend in your thinking. Jesus plainly told us to just ask God for what we need, one time is fine, and then trust the Lord.

Having said that, I don’t think it is wrong, nor do I think that God will get upset with you, if you pray repeatedly for something. In fact, that is exactly what God wants you to do in some situations. In Luke 18:1-8 we read the parable of The Unjust Judge And The Widow. She kept coming back, bugging him to avenge her. The Bible says he was an unjust judge. In other words, he couldn’t have cared less about this widow. She meant nothing to him. But she still got justice from the judge! She got what she wanted because of her persistence, her importunity. There will be times when we need to pray through the night for God to answer. We may need to fast and pray until the light breaks through. How do you know when to pray importune prayers. That’s easy, when God doesn’t answer the first time.

I think the main point that Jesus is trying to make in Matthew 6:7-8 is that we are not earning an answer to prayer. God is not an ATM machine. God is not a vending machine, where you put a prayer in the slot and always get some in return. Most of my prayers do not get answered. But that’s okay. I stopped looking for answers to prayer many years ago. What I do is simply pray, and then trust God. Whatever happens, God cannot come back later and accuse me of not asking for His help, wisdom and blessings.

I do believe that is exactly how God wants us to pray, based upon **Philippians 4:6-7, “Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. *And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus*.”** Once I have asked God for something (and prayer is asking), I claim the perfect peace of God which passeth all human understanding. If you’re like me, most things don’t make any sense most of the time, so I have to just pray and trust God; or else I’d go bonkers with religious scrupulosity and frustration.

So when you need something from God, just ask Him and then know that the Lord is on the case, working on your behalf. If things don’t work out, PRAISE THE LORD ANYHOW!!! Please don’t ever place God on trial as the heathen world does. God deserves better than that. I agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson, who said that if we could see all that God sees (i.e., the big picture), we would never question the way He answers our prayers again. I fully agree!!! As famous country singer Garth Brooks sings: *Thank God For Unanswered Prayer!!!*

If you are praying for a family member, or a friend, then you will need to spend some serious time praying. You don't need to get down on your knees (which can be very uncomfortable and distracting for older folks like me...lol). GOD SEES YOUR HEART!!! It is our relationship with God as His redeemed and adopted child that matters the most, and not the rituals of praying and fasting and daily devotions that we think impresses the Lord so much. I know carnally-minded believers who get up every morning at 4:30 am for daily devotions. She is faithful to attend a local Baptist church. Sadly, these very things of religious devotion blind her from the backslidden condition of her heart. This same woman harbors hostility against her former husband, whom she chose to divorce many years ago. She sasses him, uttering her disrespectful words, childish contempt and false accusations toward him. Is she right with God. No, not by a longshot. In fact, she has seven layers of hubris (extreme pride) that needs to be stripped away, which requires time. She is in no spiritual condition to get remarried.

My prayer life is a life of prayer. I don't play prayer games by repeating a few words at certain times of the day. Hey, if that floats your boat, good for you. But I pray all the time, as the Bible teaches in **1st Thessalonians 5:16-18, "Rejoice evermore. Pray without ceasing. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you."** Like most prayers, I used to just quote the verse I wanted, without looking at the surrounding text as well. Carefully notice that we are exhorted to **"REJOICE EVERMORE"** (i.e., rejoice all the time no matter what happens in life. Praise God anyhow. Give the Lord a sacrifice of praise).

And then please notice verse 18,

"IN EVERYTHING GIVE THANKS."

I guarantee you that if you are a sourpuss who is always complaining, that you aren't an active praying Christian. And if you don't maintain a thankful heart (The Gratitude Attitude) toward God, I pretty much already know that you are not a thankful saint. I could have just as easily quoted verse 19 too, telling us not to QUENCH THE SPIRIT (i.e., God's Holy Spirit). When we fail to praise God in bad situations, and we fail to give thanks *in every thing* (the Bible says "in" not "for" every thing), and we do not pray about everything, we quench the power of God in our life. **James 4:6b** warns that **"God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble."**

That is how I know that Pastor Jeff Redlin and PCC leadership are not praying people, because they lack gratitude and praise for God's blessings. When I attended Campus Church last year, they sang a bunch of pretty religious music, but the presence and power of the Holy Spirit was not present. Should it surprise anyone that they won't even permit me to come back to church? If they truly were thankful, then they would compliment my website ministry instead of criticizing and putting me down. In July of 2021, the pastors at PCC falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers." Jeff Redlin contacted me. That is a blatant lie they told.

THE TRUTH is that I am doing what they are either too lazy, too wicked or too inept to do, which is to **“ earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints ” (Jude 1:3).** Preachers who preach *another gospel* must be rebuked sharply (Titus 1:13-14; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Do you know why I am thankful for Pastor Steven Anderson’s ministry? It is because I have a humble and thankful heart full of praise for God, and that compels

me to love THE TRUTH. ...

> “I believe that the reason why I’m being banned and censored is that the truth is powerful. And wicked people are afraid of the truth, because it just takes one beam of light to cut through the darkness that’s been created in these areas. The truth is so powerful, it can in just one fell swoop overturn decades of brainwashing. ...if the truth is heard, it will bear fruit. God’s Word is not going to return void.” —Pastor Steven L. Anderson, “[1]The Dechristianization Of Our Nation”

That is the same reason why I have been permanently banned from attending Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College. SHAME on PCC’s ungodly leaders! People just want to be loved!!!

Anyway, I hope this blog has been helpful to you dear friend. We all need to pray without ceasing. That means to pray throughout the day as things, people, situations and needs come into your mind. Just take care of it right there and commit the matter to prayer. It might be someone that you remembered who has a sick loved one. It might be something painful from your past. Just pray about it and give your cares and burdens to the Lord. **1st Peter 5:7, “Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.”**

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/steven_anderson/the_dechristianization_of_our_nation.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHP7h_ry52h1-hx6NgKN__LNk107IKa8kSAl7IDX1LUQ7QJNHPGYxM8ygfXCmKeVefN4eeU2FKikhQzI89NI_YSFCkSvVGcmvOsV5

3.12.2 God Is A Scary Person To Mess With (2022-12-04 13:59)

Job 9:1-3, "Then Job answered and said, I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with God? *If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand*."

Psalms 50:22, " Now consider this, *ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces*, and there be none to deliver."

Isaiah 45:9, " *Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!* Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?"

Isaiah 64:8, " But now, O LORD, thou art our father; *we are the clay, and thou our potter*; and we all are the work of thy hand."

2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: *he cannot deny himself*. "

These are but a few of umpteen Scripture passages I could show you, warning us that we cannot win out in the end by having a rebellious attitude toward God. Job said that even if a man were to contend with God in a thousand debates, he could not win even one time. God makes no mistakes! Nothing ever occurs to God. Everything that God does is right.

Our Creator is a good God. A person can merely observe nature and the universe and see the goodness of God. The fraudulent theory of evolution could not have accomplished all the goodness in our world. It is shameful that NASA, who are supposed to be so smart, are some of the dumbest people in history. [1]NASA think the moon formed from two big space rocks colliding. What saith the Scripture? **Psalms 8:3, "**

When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; **"** God made the moon, not some asteroids crashing into each other as NASA foolishly suggests. NASA are atheists!

Romans 8:32 teaches, **"He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, *how shall he not with him also freely give us all things*?"** Yet, in Luke 16:19-31 the formerly rich man in Hell could not even receive a single drop of water to quench his burning tongue in the flames. Abraham told him there was no way possible. Once a person dies in their sins and goes to Hell, all hope is gone forever!!!

Please don't let that happen to you dead reader. If you are reading my blog you are still alive, which means it is not too late. But if you delay getting born-again, playing a deadly game of Russian Roulette with your eternal destiny, then you may suddenly end up in the Lake which burneth with fire and brimstone, which is the second death (Revelation 21:8). Literally, you will be burning in scorching volcanic lava.

God will either give you ALL THINGS as His redeemed and adopted child; or else God won't even give you a drop of water as you burn in Hell forever. That is scary!

Dear reader, you don't need to be afraid of God if you obey Him. But if you are incorrigible (i.e., a person who refuses to be corrected), then you will find yourself burning in Hell some day. If you think this earth is a form of Hell, you are woefully mistaken, unless you have ever been burned alive in a literal fire! Hell is no joke. Your friends won't be partying in Hell. No one is laughing in Hell!!!

I sincerely hope that you have already taken this matter of Hell very seriously, because it is 100 % Biblical. Any child can read in Revelation 20:11-15 about

"

the Lake of Fire.

" **Revelation 20:15, "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life *was cast into the lake of fire*."**

If you are one of those people who thinks that God didn't mean what He said, all I can say is:

“Good luck with that!” Unless the Holy Bible says otherwise, I take it literally at face value (and so should you friend). God said what He meant, and He meant what He said.

Many people laugh and mock the Biblical warning of a literal place called Hell. Even some professed Christians deny that Hell burns with fire. But are you willing to take that monumental risk? Are you willing to bet on that arbitrary assumption and take that foolish chance? Not me, no way, I got saved when I was 13 years old. Pastor Curtis Hutson got saved at age 11. Pastor Steven Anderson got saved at age 6. In fact, 85 % of Christians got saved before age 18. Once a person reaches age 70, their odds of getting saved has dropped down to a woeful 4 %. In other words, now is the accepted time for salvation. Please don’t delay another day.

God is faithful.

2nd Timothy 2:13, “If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: *he cannot deny himself*.” If a person ends up in Hell, they won’t be able to blame God. Salvation is a gift from God. It is totally free. You don’t have to do anything to have that gift except take it by faith alone in the GOOD NEWS that Jesus is the Christ. who died on the cross to pay for our sins, was buried and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. That is THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE IT oh sinner and you are saved!!!

[2]

Psalms 9:17, “The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.”

1. https://www.nasa.gov/feature/ames/lunar-origins-simulations
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj4D4JsdScOmbmuVKxxE8iBuSS2fA1kvIuDq-grQn_F-Gud6zE0EJIzM2wISjX6FRAt52B7LYaUrRUprSFCtdFJYxKcjTGdmPsm1rS

3.12.3 Pastor Steven Anderson Is Wrong That Praying Is God's Method To Be Saved (2022-12-10 18:04)

Acts 2:41, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."

Can a person simply come to God as a needy sinner, and put their faith in Jesus Christ without praying a prayer and still be saved? Yes, absolutely, you don't have to pray to be saved. Now, Pastor Steven Anderson believes that too, but he errantly believes and teaches that it is God's way to lead lost sinners to pray a Sinner's Prayer to be saved. That is false! It is NOT the Bible way to get saved to pray, call, confess or ask.

We are saved by God's grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone.

When we trust in Jesus as our personal Savior, we are saved on the basis of his

death on the cross, *burial* and bodily *resurrection* . Salvation comes as we gladly receive the 'Good News' (Gospel) that Christ has paid the debt of sin we owed, so that salvation itself is the free gift of God. As the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel on the Day of Pentecost, the Bible says that 3,000 hearers gladly received his words and were immediately saved. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** They were water baptized AFTER they got saved, as a public profession of their new faith in the Gospel. Baptism symbolizes Christ's death, burial and resurrection. Nobody prayer a Sinner's Prayer in Acts chapter two, they simply gladly received the Good News and were born-again.

In the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20;31), we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the inspired King James Bible. But there is no mention of praying for God to save you. There is no mention of turning away from your past sinful ways to be saved. **John 6;47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Jesus simply said to BELIEVE ON HIM!!!

Anybody who teaches that you cannot get to Heaven without calling, asking or praying is a liar. They are preaching another gospel. God is already freely offering eternal life as a gift to all humanity, which is received through faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus' crucifixtion, burial and resurrection. If you read Acts 2;41 and Acts 10;41-43, you will plainly see that people got saved simply by BELIEVING. They didn't have to ask, call or pray, they simply heard the Gospel being preached and they believed what they heard.

The following video featuring Pastor Steven Anderson is false doctrine. He calls it the "dumbest doctrine I've ever heard" of, to say that you don't have to call, pray, confess or ask to be saved. Well, like it or not, dumb as it may seem, it is 100 % Biblical that you don't need to ask, pray, confess or call to be saved. I am actually surprised that Pastor Anderson has made such a big fuss over this doctrinal matter, knowing that the Church of Christ religious cult requires publicly confessing Christ to be saved (which is another gospel).

Sadly, there are false prophets who teach that faith is not enough to be saved. In fact, [1]Evangelist Billy Graham is one of them! In the preceding article you can read the interaction between a young college student and Billy Graham. The young student says that he wants to trust Jesus to be saved, but he is asking if he has to tell the other students, because he doesn't want to be persecuted for his faith. Billy Graham shamefully lies to the young man, telling him that God will not save him unless he is willing to publicly profess the name of Jesus. We know that Mr.

Graham is a liar based upon **John 12:42-43, “Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but *because of the Pharisees they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.”** Also, Joseph of Arimathea in the Bible was **“**

a disciple

of Jesus, but secretly

” **(John 19:38b).** Billy Graham has the blood of that young student on his hands if he perishes into Hell. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

“ Good Hope ’Norm Diamante’ is a Fool ” — Pastor Steven Anderson

Kindly said, I love Pastor Steven Anderson and support his ministry, but he is doctrinally wrong in the preceding video. Pastor Norm Diamante is 100 % correct that you DON’T have to call, pray or ask God to be saved. God is already freely offering everyone His gift of eternal life. Why would you ask God for something that He is already offering you? That would make no sense. The so-called "new IFB movement" (new independent fundamental Baptist movement) is really the Pastor Steven Anderson Movement (i.e., a group of young pastors who are parroting Brother Anderson’s doctrines and methods). Pastor Bruce Mejia is one of them.

To no surprise, [2]Pastor Mejia also attacks Pastor Norm Diamante for rightly preaching that you DON’T have to call, pray or ask God to get to Heaven, you simply need to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Anyone who comes to God as a guilty needy sinner, and receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that after being buried He bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, that person is saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

In the preceding heretical video, Pastor Mejia takes Romans 10:13 out of context to bolster up his strawman heresy (I like Pastor Mejia and also support his ministry, but he is wrong in this doctrinal matter) of calling on the Lord to be saved. You can just BELIEVE to be saved. ...

> Romans 10:13-16, “For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. *How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed*? and how shall they

> believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?"

Do you see the progression? First the light of the truth of the Gospel is preached. Lost sinners hear the Gospel. They BELIEVE the GOOD NEWS and are saved. They call (go to the Lord) because of their faith. But do they really need to call, ask or pray to be saved? No. They are saved the moment that they believe the GOOD NEWS!!! Proof of what I say is found in the Gospel of John. As I mentioned earlier, i

n the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20;31), we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the inspired King James Bible. Yet you won't find even one verse in the Gospel of John that teaches to ask, call or pray to have eternal life.

I know I am making enemies here, but what saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** The inspired Holy Bible does not agree with Pastors' Steven Anderson, Bruce Mejia and Roger Jimenez in this matter of praying to be saved.

To clarify, I heard Pastor Anderson say that a person CAN be saved by just believing without praying. So he is correct on the Gospel. However, he is wrong that praying to be saved is the Bible way, because it is not the Bible way. If it were the Bible way, than Jesus would have said in **John 6;47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** If praying is required then John 6:47 would have read:

John 6;47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me and asks me to save them hath everlasting life." Ladies and gentlemen, it is a serious thing to ADD words to what God has said. **Proverbs 30:5-6 , " Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. "

In the preceding sermon video by Pastor Mejia, he says that

"

only wicked people remove things from the Bible.

"

Yet, Pastor Mejia wickedly adds words to the Bible. Pastors Anderson and Mejia base their heresy mainly on **Romans 10:9-10,**

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; *and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation*. **"** They emphasize the last part of verse 10—CONFESSION IS MADE WITH THE MOUTH. But I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) rightly said: "

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” That is the mistake that Pastors’ Anderson and Mejia are making, using an obscure passage of Scripture in Romans 10:9-10, while totally ignoring the entire Gospel of John.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. YOU don’t have to pray to be saved. We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Childlike trust in the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen is enough to be saved. We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). There are false prophets going around teaching that faith is not enough to be saved, you must also call upon the name of the Lord. Respectfully, Pastor Anderson calls the matter a “stupid issue,” and he wrongly calls people like me an “idiot” because I preach that you don’t need to ask, confess, call or pray to be saved. I need to preach this truth because there are heretics who claim that you cannot get to Heaven without confessing the name of Jesus publicly, asking to be saved, praying or calling upon the Lord to be saved. Humbly, I do not think this is a stupid matter. I am not an idiot for defending the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I am being faithful to contend for the faith.

Pastor Anderson’s reasoning is flawed. He argues that it is natural for a person who believes on Christ to also call upon Him. Whether this is true or not is not the question. The $64,000 question is can a person put their faith in Jesus Christ without praying a prayer and still be saved? The Bible answer is a resounding yes, yes, yes!!!

I agree with Pastor Anderson that it is natural for people to want to pray and call upon the Lord to accompany their faith; however, that doesn’t make it mandatory to pray.

At the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, Pastor Anderson teaches his people to lead lost sinners to pray a Sinner’s Prayer to be saved. That is fine, just so long as they explain that you don’t get saved by praying, you get saved by God’s grace through faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The inherent danger of leading lost sinners to pray a prayer of salvation is that they may misunderstand what God requires of them to be saved.

I know Christians who struggled with the assurance of God’s gift of salvation for decades, because they kept focusing on the content of their prayer, wondering if they left something out or missed something. Since they could not remember exactly what they said when they prayed, they lived in needless fear, tears and discouragement, worrying that perhaps they weren’t really really saved. But when they finally learned THE TRUTH that believing on Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, is enough to be saved, and you don’t need to pray at all, they finally found the perfect peace that solidified their salvation beliefs.

Dear friend, I encourage you to read two free books online (search online and you’ll find them right away):

1. [3]I Never Knew You (by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen)

2. [4]Salvation And The Public Invitation (by Pastor Max D. Younce)

Those two insightful books are 100 % Bible based and will help you immensely to settle the important matter of salvation if you haven’t found that peace yet.

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
2. https://youtu.be/fy88ISWq29Y
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXZLYMu177RGMIhfYmjKkcRRQjFW9O_JzOEmG7cC4KhWOM5BPb4wJ5M_u0v3ls-y_1kpEKv8Il5S2w31nExbZAZ5P7zR6zyrqJOhY

3.12.4 How To Know That You Will Go To Heaven (2022-12-13 11:00)

The following article is by Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), former faithful editor of the Sword Of The Lord in Tennessee...

FIRST, YOU MUST ACCEPT THAT YOU ARE A SINNER.

(Romans 3:23), "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God."

(Romans 3:10), "As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one."

No one is perfect. No one has lived up to God's perfect standard.

SECOND, YOU MUST ACCEPT THAT AS A SINNER YOU OWE A PENALTY.

(Romans 6:23), "For the wages of sin is death ... ."

(Ezekiel 18:4), "The soul that sinneth, it shall die."

This death is described in the Bible as the second death, the lake of fire,

(Revelation 20:l4), "Death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death."

If we pay what we owe as sinners, we must spend an eternity in the lake of fire (Hell).

THIRD, YOU MUST ACCEPT THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS ALREADY PAID OUR SIN DEBT.

(Romans 5:6), "For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly."

(Hebrews 2:9b), " . .that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man."

Christ was not a sinner, and the Bible teaches that God took all of our sin and placed it on Christ. While Christ was bearing all of our sins in His own body, God punished Him in our place to pay the debt we owe. This is not something God promised to do. It is something God has already done.

(John 3:16), "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

(II Corinthians 5:21), "He hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."

It is a fact, Jesus Christ has already paid your sin debt.

FOURTH, YOU MUST ACCEPT BY FAITH WHAT JESUS CHRIST DID FOR YOU. NINETY TIMES IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN THE BIBLE SAYS, "BELIEVE."

(John 3:36), "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

In this verse. Jesus divides the world into two groups: those who are believing and those who are not believing on the Son. Those who believe have everlasting life, and those who believe not shall not see life.

The word believe means to trust, to depend on, to rely on. To believe on the Lord Jesus Christ means that you accept the fact that you are a sinner, that as a sinner you owe the sin penalty, and that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay the debt you owe. But it means going one step further. It means that you will completely trust Christ to get you to Heaven - that you will put the matter of your salvation in His hands and depend on Him for everlasting life.

Now the moment you do this, God promises you are not condemned but have everlasting life and that you shall never perish.

(John 5:24), "Verily, verily, I Say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

If you will trust Jesus Christ as your Saviour, pray this simple prayer:

Dear Lord Jesus, I know I am a sinner, and I deserve to pay my own sin debt, but I do believe that You died for me to pay the debt that I owe. Today, the best I know how, I trust You as my Saviour. I will depend on You from this moment on for my salvation, Now help me to live for You and to be a good Christian. Amen.

Now, to clarify, I personally never lead a lost sinner to pray a prayer. I deliberately don't do it because of the 7 years of struggle, tears and fear that I suffered as a teenager because I was led to pray a prayer. The truth dear reader is that you DON'T need to pray a prayer to be saved. You can simply BELIEVE (i.e., put your confidence in) the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day to be saved. Jesus died in your place and mine on the cross, paying our massive debt of sin that we simply could not pay. The wages of sin is death, not doing good works or turning away from sin. That is why Christ had to die on the cross to pay for our debt of sin. Jesus paid it all!

It is not wrong to pray a sinner's prayer. When I got saved at age 13, I did ask Jesus silently in my soul to save me. It is a natural thing to do. But it is critically important that you understand that you could just as easily BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31), without praying at all and still be saved. You don't need to ask, confess publicly or call (pray) upon the name of the Lord to be saved. You just need to put your trust in the GOOD NEWS, which God has recorded in His written Word concerning His only begotten Son. If you receive that GOOD NEWS, you are immediately and forever born-again. You are then a child of God.

That is how 3,000 people got saved on the Day of Pentecost. No one prayed. No one called. No one confessed. The Apostle Peter simply preached the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day, and the people *gladly received* the truth of God's Word. **Acts 2:41, "Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls."** One of my favorite related Bible verses is found in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?"** I love that phrase... THE HEARING OF FAITH. That is how a person gets saved! When you hear the Gospel being preached, you simply put your faith in it.

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:2, "For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, *not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*."** This passage of Scripture is about the Jews who wandered lost in the Wilderness for 40 years. They tried to find their way out, but God confounded them for 40 years as punishment for their constant complaining. The Bible teaches that Moses, their leader, preached THE GOSPEL unto them for 40 years, but the people didn't have FAITH in that GOOD NEWS, so they went to Hell, sadly. Here again we see how easy it is to be saved. If the Jews had simply BELIEVED the Gospel that Moses preached unto them, about remission of sins through faith alone in the coming Messiah, they would have been saved (Acts 10:43).

The Gospel plus faith alone equals eternal life.

The Gospel plus human effort equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus turning away from your sins equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus following Jesus as your Lord equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus water baptism equals eternal damnation.

The Gospel plus surrendering all to Christ equals eternal damnation.

Remember, it’s not…
FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS;
it’s…
FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD.

“The issue at salvation isn’t repenting of your sins, the issue is changing your mind about the one who died for your sins, Jesus Christ.” —[1]Pastor Dennis Rokser

“You can slip off the front pew of this church and go to Hell, because no church can save you.” —[2]Pastor Dennis Rokser

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

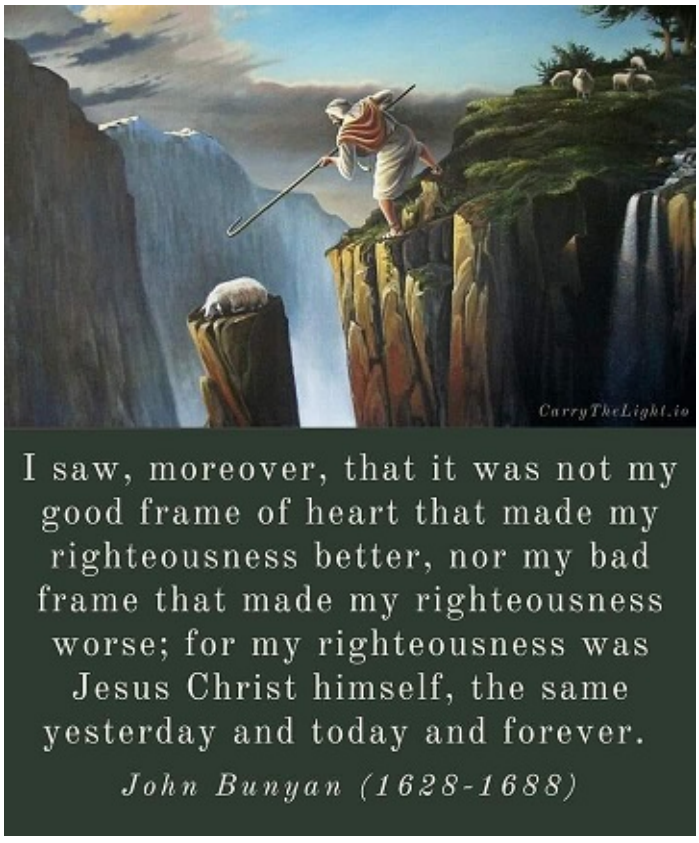
Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

[3]



[4]I Never Knew You

(Michael P. Bowen)

1. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
2. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzQDTOC5Qxgw7qHNLjqrsb13mNQFClwakS8nfiWa6713LM8wAXjnhTJplROKxYjt-AstGXj1rkHJkLJpfbthioYtjJf--y-2KsXIz
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3.12.5 New IFB Pastors Are Wrong About Praying To Be Saved (2022-12-15 06:43)

John 20:31, "But these are written, *that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and *that believing* ye might have life through his name."

Acts 2:41, " Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. "

Kindly, the fact of the matter is that nowhere in the entire Gospel of John are we taught to pray to be saved. According to John 20:31, the purpose for which John was written is to get men saved. Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church in Tempe, Arizona, is very wrong to preach that praying a prayer to be saved is the Bible method. It in fact is not.

When the Philippian jailer asked what he needed to do to be saved in Acts 16:30, Paul and Silas simply told him in verse 31 to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."** No mention is made of saying a prayer, nor of confessing or asking God for salvation. The so-called "New IFB" movement are very wrong in this matter. Since it involves getting saved, I cannot back down on this issue and I won't. The Bible is on my side (Romans 3:4).

I have a few Facebook and web visitors who are angry and emotionally worked up over this issue, because whatever Pastor Steven Anderson teaches they follow with a cult-like loyalty. I on the other hand, support Pastor Anderson when he is correct, and I rebuke him when he is wrong. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly taught me to be loyal to principles and truth, and never to men or institutions. That is what is very wrong with the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp, they are loyal to their institution; and to their unsaved Calvinist buddies at Bob Jones University (BJU). Truth doesn't matter to them at PCC or BJU, which is why they refuse to contend for the faith as I am doing, by God's grace. PCC refuses to expose the BJU infidels that they are in bed with spiritually committee adultery. You'll never expose the devil you are sleeping with!!!

In fairness, I have heard Pastor Anderson teach that a lost sinner can be saved without praying. Unfortunately, some New IFB followers foolishly think that you must pray to be saved, failing to understand that Pastor Anderson does believe you CAN be saved without praying. I agree with Pastor Anderson on that. I would expose him as damnable false prophet if he didn't believe you could be saved without prayer. Thankfully, Pastor Anderson does believe that faith in Christ is enough to be saved.

The problem is that Pastor Anderson errantly thinks prayer is God's way of leading people to Christ. But the Scriptures do not agree with him. Yes, some places in the Bible men

accompanied their faith with a prayer at the time of salvation, such as the repentant thief on the cross, who asked Jesus to remember him in eternity. However, as I mentioned earlier, the entire Gospel of John and Acts 16:30-31 teach very clearly that BELIEVING is the Bible way to be saved, not by praying. Nowhere in the Gospel of John did Jesus tell someone to pray, follow, ask, turn from past sinful ways, confess or call to be saved, He simply said to BELIEVE ON HIM (John 3:16; 6:28-29, 40, 47; 11:25-26).

When the Apostle Paul wrote to rebuke the corrupted churches at Galatia, he asked them in Galatians 3:2 if they had been saved by the keeping of the law, or by THE HEARING OF FAITH. **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"**

Again, there is no mention of praying. It bothers me that the New IFB pastors are insisting that praying a sinner's prayer is God's method to be saved, when the Bible does not support that claim. Just because a few people prayed a prayer doesn't make it God's standard. I agree with what Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) said...

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

I am not against pastors who use the sinner's prayer (as Dr. Hyles did), even though I am against using a sinner's prayer unless the person receiving Christ is told that they DON'T get saved by praying a prayer. When I got saved at age 13, I cried out in my soul for Jesus to save me. It was a natural response to my faith. But I was saved by God's grace through faith, not by praying silently in my heart to be saved. I could have just as easily believed without praying. It is very important to explain to people that BELIEVING the Gospel is enough to be saved, with or without praying, lest they become confused later on and doubt God's free gift of salvation.

Kindly said, to support his errant teaching Pastor Steven Anderson cites **Genesis 4:26, "And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: *then began men to call upon the name of the LORD*."** But notice how Abraham got saved in **Genesis 15:5, "And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. *And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness*."** Abraham simply believed God, and it was imputed to him for righteousness (cf. Romans 4:4-7).

How did Rahab get saved? The Bible says "by faith" she hid the 12 spies in Canaan (Hebrews 11:31). She wasn't saved by hiding the spies, but she did her heroic deed because of her faith in the Lord. Certainly we cannot assume someone is saved just because they do a good deed, but the Bible tells us that Rahab did what she did to help God's people because she had faith. The Bible is full of examples of saints who (as far as we know) didn't pray along with their

faith. In Rahab's case, she hid 12 spies instead of calling upon the Lord in prayer. She hid the 12 spies because of her faith in the Lord. Noah by faith built an ark. When a person prays at the time of getting saved, it is "by faith" that they do so, because they were already saved the moment they believed (Romans 10:14).

Albeit, leading people in a sinner's prayer runs the risk of confusing them for years to come. I worried for many years that I wasn't saved, because every religious tract I picked up to read, and every preacher that I heard from the pulpit, unbiblically led people to pray to be saved. Even though I knew that prayer didn't save me, God's grace through faith alone did, I sincerely thought that praying was God's method to be saved. I had been indoctrinated with the following way to be saved (something along these lines)...

1. Admit you are a sinner
2. Realize there is a penalty for sin, death (including a second death in Hell)
3. Believe Jesus died on the cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected three days later
4. Pray and ask Jesus to save you (and they usually quote a prayer for you to repeat)

That fourth unbiblical and unnecessary step confused me utterly. I had been deceived and lied to by sincere but misguided preachers. For years I cried in fear, wondering if I had missed something when I got saved. What if? What if I missed out on Heaven?, I thought. What if I didn't really know that I was a sinner at the time I think I got saved? What if I didn't really know the facts of the Gospel? What if I didn't pray right? I was tormenting myself, looking back and trying to remember what I said when I called out for Christ to save me. **Since I couldn't remember** what my mindset was at the age of 13, there was no way to settle the matter of whether I was saved or not.

After several years of worrying, I learned some truths that helped me. I wrote a 42 chapter book to share my ordeal and help others, titled: "[1]Salvation." I learned that I had made the mistake of trying to look back to the time that I was saved. Since I couldn't remember my mindset at the time, it was futile to try to remember what I simply couldn't remember. So I realized that all that mattered is what is in my soul now, today. I can know what I believe right now. I do believe the Gospel. I do know that I am a guilty, needy of God's free gift of salvation. Thankfully, I have accepted that gift apart from all human effort or works.

Now, I know that I wasn't saved at the time of physical birth 55 years ago. But I do know that I am saved now. So somewhere along the way I did get saved. Where and when doesn't matter, just so long as I know that I am saved NOW. I do however think that every child of God should be able to think back to a time and place in their life when they at least think they got saved. I was about 13 years old. I didn't think back then to jot down the date and time. I remember the place (in a Baptist church). I remember that it was a summer Sunday morning. I think it was in 1980, but truthfully I do not know. I cannot remember when I got saved, but I do remember being convicted by the preaching. When the pastor said if you can sin without any conviction from the Holy Spirit, you are not saved, I knew immediately that I had never been saved.

So that morning, under strong conviction about my sins from the Holy Spirit, I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior the best I knew how. I was too shy, timid and embarrassed to walk down the church aisle to learn how to be saved. So I called out in my soul to Jesus to save me, and He did because I put my childlike trust in Him as my Savior. I believed that He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. I believed that He died on a cross to pay for my sins. I believed that

I was calling out in my soul to the risen Savior. But that's all I knew theologically. I didn't learn that Jesus is God until 5 years later in Bible college. It is sad that my pastor didn't teach me that Jesus is almighty God. That is why I encourage all pastors to teach Bible doctrines, and not to merely dabble in psychology as so many incompetent pastors do today. I wouldn't give you a plug nickel for any pastor who doesn't educate his congregation about Bible doctrines.

It wasn't until decades later, when I learned from Pastor Max D. Younce's helpful book titled: "[2]Salvation And The Public Invitation" ([3]backup file) that my salvation beliefs were solidified. The reason why Pastor Younce's book resonated with me so much is because he writes about being saved in a church pew, which is exactly where I was saved. Dr. Younce scolds pastors who require lost sinners to walk down an aisle to learn how to be saved. Why does a person have to walk down an aisle to learn how to be saved? That is an excellent point! Those wicked pastors are adding an unnecessary step to God's simple plan of salvation.

I thank God for Pastors' Max D. Younce, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Hank Lindstrom, Mark G. Cambron, A. Ray Stanford and others who preach a simple free grace Gospel without using a sinner's prayer to be saved (as the Bible teaches). I will never use a sinner's prayer again, because it confused me and I know it will confuse others too, by obscuring God's simple plan of salvation, the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

In his helpful classic sermon titled: "[4]Fundamentalist Heresy," Dr. Jack Hyles explains that we are saved by faith alone, not by praying a prayer or asking Jesus into our heart. It bothers me that Pastor Hyles preached that we are saved by faith alone, but then taught us to go soulwinning by leading lost sinner's to pray to be saved. That is a contradiction. I have no doubt that 90 % of the people who prayed a sinner's prayer did get saved, but I am also firmly convinced that many of those alleged converts became confused (as I did) and didn't get saved, or as in my case, worried for years to come about not being saved.

It is critically important that people be told that faith alone is enough to be saved. Why even run the risk of confusing someone by asking them to pray? What is the purpose? Why cannot they simply believe the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day?

I do not criticize any pastor who leads lost sinner's to pray to be saved. I have never criticized Pastor Anderson or Dr. Hyles for leading lost sinners to pray to be saved. But I personally don't do it, and I think I am following the Bible more closely than those preachers who do use a sinner's prayer. The Gospel of John is on my side (or I should say, I am on the side of the Gospel of John). I believe most of those people who are led to pray a sinner's prayer did get saved. But I do also think some of them may have been confused, missing the truth of the Gospel because they were told to pray a prayer. The "1-2-3 follow me" lame prayer recital doesn't save anyone. But that is what often happens when Christian workers are taught to lead people in a prayer to be saved. It is inevitable over time, because their is a chain of miscommunication. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** They didn't tell the Philippian jailer to pray, did they.

The bottom line is that the Bible plainly teaches throughout the Gospel of John, 1st Thessalonians 4:14, Galatians 3:2, Romans 3:24-25, 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, Galatians 3:26 and umpteen other Scripture passages, that faith in Jesus Christ is enough to be saved. **Galatians 3:26, "**

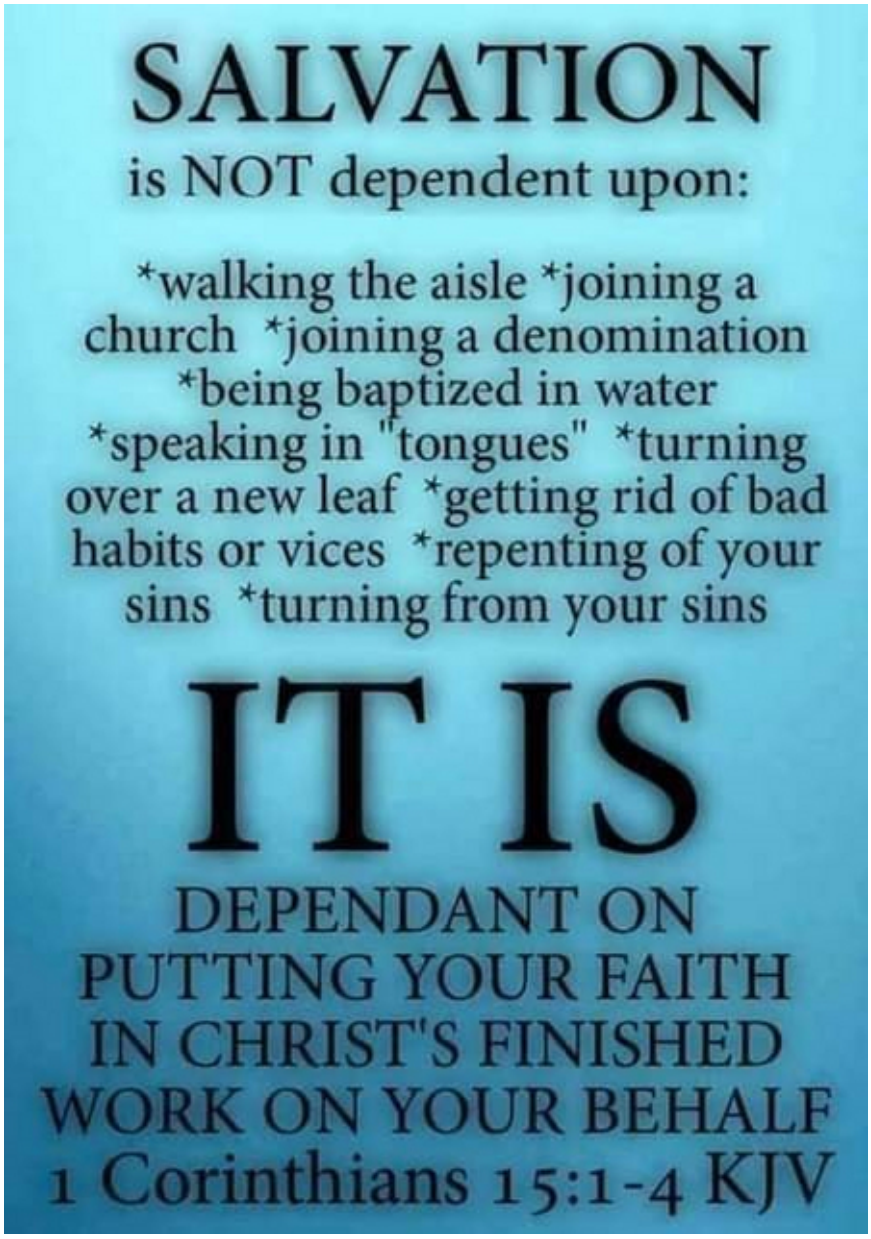
For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus. ” I don’t see any mention of saying a prayer, do you? Oh, why can’t preachers just leave the Bible alone!

Faith alone is God’s method, not praying a prayer. I will fight the New IFB to the hills in this important matter, because they are wrong. Respectfully said about them, Pastors’ Steven Anderson and Bruce Mejia are calling Norm Diamante and me "idiots" and "stupid" for preaching that people don’t need to pray to be saved. It’s the other way around. Jesus didn’t tell the woman at Jacob’s Well to pray to be saved. On the Day of Pentecost, Peter didn’t tell the 3,000 people who got saved to pray. They simply heard the Gospel and gladly received it and were saved immediately.

So that is my position in this matter. The New IFB are very wrong. I’ve noticed that whatever Pastor Anderson preaches, all the other New IFB pastors parrot. Steven Anderson is the New IFB movement! I thank God for their aggressive soulwinning efforts, but I won’t support them blindly when they are wrong.

In [5]this YouTube video link where New IFB pastors horribly gang up on Evangelist Norm Diamante, Pastor Anderson downplays the issue like it’s no big deal, making a fuss of why some preachers are quarrelling over praying a prayer to be saved. Yet, the very fact that Pastor Anderson and his followers are making an issue, proves that this is a sore matter. The very fact that New IFB pastors are ganging up on Norm Diamante to criticize him, proves that this is indeed a critically important matter, which strikes at the heart of preachers. It sure is an important matter to me!

Kindly said, I will expose and rebuke anyone who teaches that praying a prayer to accompany faith is the Bible method to be saved, because it is not according to the Scriptures. Although I am not against someone naturally praying as a result of their soul’s faith in Christ, the Bible way to be saved is to simply BELIEVE the Gospel. The fact of the matter is that 3,000 people were saved on the Day of Pentecost in Acts 2:41, because they "gladly received" the Gospel, without saying a prayer. **Acts 2:41, “ Then they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. ”**



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
2. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
5. https://youtu.be/qVf07X5f3mU
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg-K51a4EMlLp-8VIBawk3QIHb1apn5Nk9YOP6ywzuE6wEMX0ppcTj-GbA8V4J1BSHIG1j8vSJJdBryuiEeeIzSPI_oX2cpw9Ctv94

3.12.6 Pacific Garden Mission's Deadly Corrupt Doctrine (2022-12-21 14:34)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel*

***from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*."**

Sadly, one of the most damnable institutions today concerning the Gospel is Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago. My father was a Skid Row minister, helping the homeless and broken. My Dad used to preach regularly at PGM in the 1970's when Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) was the mission director for 46 years. Back then PGM and their UNSHACKLED radio station still preached a free grace Gospel, but then the neo-evangelical generation arose, which is cursed with the Devil's bibles and Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

Tragically, today we've got a bunch of yuppie type academics, who don't have the Christian old-time religion of men of God; such as, Harry Ironside, John Bunyan and Alexander Marshall.

Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel

Let's compare two different plans of salvation—one from

a recent UNSHACKLED episode (#4736) with what the Holy Bible teaches, to see if they agree. First, here is PGM's corrupt plan of salvation (which is really damnation). David Tripiciano prays this to God to be saved:

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord an give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus.
>
> " SOURCE: [1]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

UNSHACKLED doesn't even mention Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Like all accursed neo-evangelicals today, PGM is obsessed with YOU repenting of YOUR sins. May I say, the true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) have been corrupted by Satan. They are pulling on the same rope as the Devil at UNSHACKLED!!! SHAME on the mission director for allowing this Satanic garbage to be preached on UNSHACKLED, damning men's souls to Hell!!!

When Paul and Silas were asked directly by the Philippian jailer, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?," their simple answer was to "

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST

"

...

> **Acts 16:29-31, "Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**

In sharp contrast to the inspired Holy Bible, PGM's heretical radio program *UNSHACKLED* falsely teaches that you must do the following to get to Heaven:

1. Tell God you want to start a new life.
2. Repent of your sins.
3. Be sorry for your sins.
4. Ask God to save you and give you a new life.
5. Ask God to take the rest of your life and use it for His plans.
6. Ask God to use your gifts and talents for His work.
7. Ask God to fill you with the Holy Spirit.
8. Ask Jesus to come into your heart and life.

If you missed it the first time, please let me quote 'UNSHACKLED' again, and please notice for yourself the junk theology being preached on PGM's ungodly UNSHACKLED today...

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord an give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus." SOURCE: [2]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

Dear reader, the transcript you have just read from UNSHACKLED is of the Devil! That is NOT the Gospel of free grace taught in the inspired King James Bible (all modern English Bible revisions are corrupt). They don't even mention Jesus' death, burial or resurrection! Please dear friend, use only the trustworthy inspired King James Bible!!! [3]All of the modern English Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan.

In hundreds of places in the Bible we are plainly taught that salvation comes by BELIEVING on Jesus Christ. So why are 95 % of pastors, evangelists, missionaries and other clergy saying something else? **John 6:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*.

"

Jesus didn't say to turn control of your life over to Him to receive eternal life, did He? No, Jesus didn't. The dear Savior simply said to *BELIEVE ON HIM*. Jesus didn't say to ask Him to take control of your life, nor your talents, nor to ask Him to give you a new life. Those things are proper in their place, but they have absolutely NOTHING to do with receiving the free gift of God.

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! John Bunyan gets it 100 % correct doctrinally, unlike PGM who wickedly pervert the grace of God. Kindly said, the theological liars at *UNSHACKLED* are mixing sanctification with justification, and in so doing corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before their millions of listeners worldwide. PGM is helping Satan blind lost sinners from the Gospel of free grace, which is without changing your life or any other works.

Sadly, PGM has been so enamored with all the sensationalism generated by a few spectacular conversion stories, like that of the Apostle Paul in Acts chapter 9, that they want to mandate such sensationalism for every person. PGM has corrupted God’s simple plan of salvation to include surrendering control of your sins, life and talents over to God to be saved.

Furthermore, nowhere does the Bible require to “

be sorry

”

for your past sins (which is penitence) not repentance. Judas repented the Bible says (Matthew 27:3).

Judas was sorry for betraying Christ.

Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver to the wicked Pharisees. Judas experienced penitence

(he was sorry for his sin), penance

(he made an amend for his sin), and he was reformed (he turned from his sin); but Judas went straight to Hell after hanging himself, because he never BELIEVED ON JESUS as His personal Savior (John 6:40).

I triple-dog dare you to show me anywhere in the Bible, where we are taught to ask God to take control of our life, or to use our talents, or to repent of one’s sins! You cannot!!! PGM is guilty of adding to God’s Word, which brings dire consequences. **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.” It is not a trifle matter to alter God’s simple plan of salvation. In true salvation, you simply come to God as an acknowledged guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins (John 20:31). You don’t have to be sorry for your sins, nor turn away from a sinful lifestyle to be saved, which would be WORKS.

What saith the Scripture? **Jonah 3:10, “**

And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

” Romans 4:4-7 plainly teach that salvation comes apart from all human works. God imputes (counts) His righteousness to an ungodly man by faith alone, so that even the most vile and contemptible ungodly human being can be declared sinless in God’s sight, simply by putting his or her faith in the only begotten Son of God (John 3:16). What a wonderful Savior! Jesus is precious!!!

The following wicked men run Pacific Garden Mission and UNSHACKLED: Peter Leavitt, Leon Gombis, A. Ray Charles, Larry Roches, Elwood Chipchase, Phil Kwiatkowski, James Ford Jr., Bob Sheridan and Michael Allen. These ungodly false prophets of Balaam all have much blood on their hands according to Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7. These men all empower false teachers to propagate the Devil's lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) on UNSHACKLED. Pastor Curtis Hutson got it 100 % right that, '[4]Lordship Salvation Is A Perversion Of The Gospel.' RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

And then again at 27:35 in time in [5]Program #3746 (the same # as above), you'll hear the perverted UNSHACKLED narrator require the listener to "

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven, which phrase is nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible. Dear friend, you must choose whether to believe God or UNSHACKLED, because they teach two very different plans of salvation. Things that are different are not the same!!!

What PGM is espousing and teaching to people is VERY different from what the inspired Word of God teaches. The Bible is very clear that we are saved BY FAITH alone without works. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Yet UNSHACKLED says that faith is not enough to be born-again, they say you must first repent of your sins. I dare you to show me that from the Bible. **Acts 20:21b** speaks of **"repentance toward God,"** not repentance from sin.

As we read in Jonah 3:10, repentance from sin is a WORK!!! Christ came to die on the cross to pay for your sins and mine, not demand that we first agree to reform (turn away from our sins) to receive God's free gift of eternal life. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

"

At some point, PGM lost sight of the Biblical truth that eternal life is a *free gift* from God (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18), not a trade or exchange of sorts as they are teaching people on UNSHACKLED. God's curse is upon Pacific Garden Mission for preaching *another gospel* (Galatians 1:8).

Let me kindly repeat, in UNSHACKLED [6]Program #3746 that I just shared with you, they require eight things to be saved:

1. Tell God you want to start a new life.
2. Repent of your sins.
3. Be sorry for your sins.
4. Ask God to save you and give you a new life.
5. Ask God to take the rest of your life and use it for His plans.
6. Ask God to use your gifts and talents for His work.
7. Ask God to fill you with the Holy Spirit.
8. Ask Jesus to come into your heart and life.

Remember, the goal of PGM's radio show is to lead lost sinner's to Jesus Christ! How in the world could anyone ever get saved after hearing all that garbage? Obviously, they cannot! Sadly, in their greed for more donations (which PGM begs for in the middle of every UNSHACKLED episode), they have sinfully dipped their sails in ungodly compromise, perverting and embellishing God's simple plan of salvation to appease their host of unsaved infidel neo-evangelicals supporters.

THE LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). If PGM started preaching the true Gospel from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, without adding all that mumbo-jumbo crap to it that I just exposed, they would lose most of the mission's financial support (and they fully know it). I will go to seed over this matter of salvation. The Bible teaches that we are saved by faith alone in the *GOOD NEWS* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen the third day, apart from all WORKS (e.g., turning away from sinful behavior, doing good works, surrendering control of your life over to Christ, living a lifestyle of repentance, running the Christian race and all other forms of human effort). God only saves UNGODLY SINNERS!!! (Romans 5:5-9).

Dear reader, RUN from Pacific Garden Mission's hellhole of apostasy! Listen to *UNSHACKLED* at your own risk and peril my friend, because they are preaching another gospel, not what the Holy Bible teaches. Also, please read: '[7]I NEVER KNEW YOU.'

[9]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same

1. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
2. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/all_corrupt.htm
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
5. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
6. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9sXr7xPuOZIQT2TiA9YB5V9Ef12qoRcTWfRM9Mim8DC-vTOf5xuQuFErsq2rYm-f46zLObldutGIuwmjFYf-A19EW00Aa3Q07pfv
9. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE

3.12.7 Am I Going To Heaven? (2022-12-25 01:48)

Choose below what you think is necessary to go to Heaven.

INSTRUCTIONS

1. Obey God’s laws and commandments
2. Be sorry for your sins
3. Sincerely do your best
4. Turn from your sins and stop sinning
5. Do good deeds
6. Give money to church or charity
7. Water baptism or holy communion
8. Trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior
9. Trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and also serve him
10. There is no Heaven or Hell

1) Obey God’s laws and commandments

Trying to keep the commandments cannot save us but only shows us that we are sinners:

> James 2:10 "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."

Try Again?

2) Be sorry for your sins

Being sorry for your sins, or confessing your sins cannot take away sin. The Bible says the penalty for sin is death. We all die physically, but we also deserve to die spiritually by spending eternity in Hell.

> **Romans 6:23 "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Try Again?

3) Sincerely do your best

Doing your best is commendable, To turn from your sins and stop sinning is also very desirable (yet impossible). Will doing these things make you perfect? No! Heaven is a perfect place and you must be perfect to enter. The Bible says:

> **Revelation 21:27 "And there shall in no wise enter into it (Heaven) anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the lambs book of life."**

Try Again?

4) Turn from your sins and stop sinning

Doing your best is commendable, To turn from your sins and stop sinning is also very desirable (yet impossible). Will doing these things make you perfect? No! Heaven is a perfect place and you must be perfect to enter. The Bible says:

> **Revelation 21:27 "And there shall in no wise enter into it (Heaven) anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the lambs book of life.**

Try Again

5) Do good deeds

No deeds, charity, contributions to churches, nor any good work by you, can take away your sins or save you. The Bible says:

> Ephesians 2:8-9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Try Again?

6) Give money to church or charity

No deeds, charity, contributions to churches, nor any good work by you, can take away your sins or save you. The Bible says:

> Ephesians 2:8-9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Try Again?

7) Water baptism or holy communion

Water baptism and communion cannot pay for sins. They are for those who are already saved.

> Titus 3:5 "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us..."

Try Again?

8) Trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior

Correct! By trusting in Jesus Christ who paid for all of your sins when he died on the cross, you will receive the GIFT of everlasting life.

Salvation is a GIFT, all you have to do is accept that GIFT.

> **Ephesians 2:8-9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

Even though you may die physically, your soul will live forever in Heaven. Jesus Christ said:

> John 3:16 "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish but have everlasting life."

Jesus Christ also said:

John 6:47 "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me hath (possesses now) everlasting life."

Try Again?

9) Trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and also serve him

Incorrect! You can do nothing to add to the finished work of Christ. By doing so, you are not trusting in Christ alone as your Savior but only as your helper. You cannot go to Heaven that way. You must forget about your good works and commitments as a means of saving yourself, and put your trust ONLY in the Savior - Jesus Christ.

Romans 4:5 "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

Try Again?

10) There is no Heaven or Hell

Friend, I cannot make you believe in Heaven or Hell. Maybe you don't believe in it because you can't see it. But neither can you see the air you breathe, yet without it you would die. Heaven is real! Hell is real! Why not investigate God's word?

> John 3:18 "He that believeth on Him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

Try Again?

How can I go to Heaven?

The fact is ... we are all sinners; we all deserve to go to Hell; Heaven is a perfect place and nothing we do can make us perfect. How then can we go to Heaven? The answer is found in God's word, the Bible:

> **"For He (God) hath made him (Christ) to be sin for us, Who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him." (II Corinthians 5:21)**

You see, Jesus Christ died on the cross and rose from the dead to pay for all of our sins. He died FOR us. Only through Him can we have eternal life. What then must you do to go to Heaven?

By trusting in Jesus Christ as the one who died for your sins, you will receive everlasting life. Even though you may die physically, your soul will live forever in Heaven. Jesus Christ said:

> **"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." (John 3:16)**

Jesus also said:

> "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me HATH (possesses now) everlasting life." (John 6:47)

The moment you trust Jesus Christ as your Savior, your sins will be forgiven, and you will receive God's righteousness (perfection). This allows you to enter Heaven...

> "And by Him (Christ) all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." (Acts 13:39)

Trusting Jesus Christ as your personal Savior is a one time decision in your life. The moment you believe in Christ, God will give you eternal life. Once you have believed, God accepts you as his child.

> **"But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." (John 1:12)**

God may discipline you when you disobey, but He will never cast you out of His family, You have eternal life which is secure. You can never lose it, neither can you forfeit it. God's unconditional promise is that He will never take it away from you.

> **"And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand." (John 10:28)**

This is called eternal security. Serving the Lord is important, once you are saved. It brings God's blessings and joy to your life. But if relied upon to get you to Heaven, it will not work. Salvation is ONLY by faith in Jesus Christ.

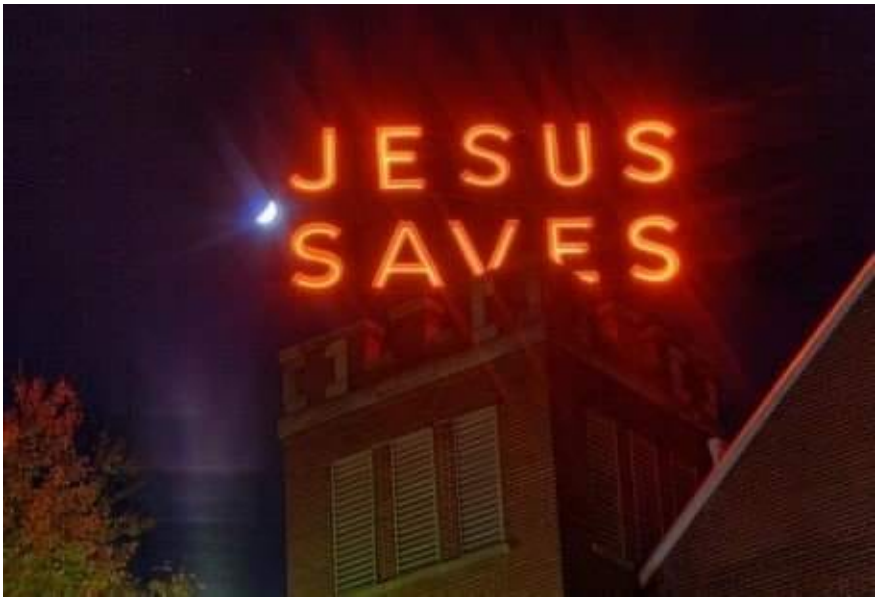
> **"These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may KNOW that ye have eternal life..." (I John 5:13)**

Right now, why not trust Jesus Christ as your Savior. He will save you for all eternity. You can also have the assurance that your sins are forgiven (past, present, and future). God has said it, and He cannot lie!

> **"All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me; and him that cometh to Me I will in no wise cast out. And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day." (John 6:37-39)**

SOURCE: [1]Pastor Max D. Younce, Heritage Baptist Bible Church

[2]



1. http://heritagebbc.com/ministries.amigoingtoheaven.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhH-ODO9g2cF5D-yAr7df2tjWHiUMSp3BT4C0qIJcrwxLbl8Pvf6uO5KItVfihISHH7p_B0jLUTi9r1VvlKDH_BuF3PlJxDG_x2YXy

---

3.12.8 The Damage Caused By Pastor John MacArthur's Deadly Lordship Salvation Lies (2022-12-29 10:24)

John 5:39-40,

"

***Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

"

More deadly than a mother bear robbed of her cubs is the Devil's damnable lie of Lordship Salvation. What is *Lordship Salvation*? It is a deadly heresy that teaches faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is not enough to be saved. In addition, a lost person is falsely told that they must turn away from their sinful behavior, surrender their life to serve Jesus, follow Christ no matter what the cost, commit your life to Christ, live a changed life, et cetera.

Lordship Salvation requires WORKS as evidence that you FAITH is genuine. So if a professed believer in Christ doesn't live a changed life, proponents of Lordship Salvation will conclude that the person's faith is not real and they are still unsaved. See and hear for yourself what the heresy of Lordship Salvation does to wreak havoc on a person's mind and soul...

The Damage of Lordship Salvation with John MacArthur

(This Should Make You Angry!)

This my dear reader is the sorrowful

fruit

of Lordship Salvation: stress, anxiety, worry, guilt, fear, condemnation, confusion and torment. This is what happens when you are taught

to focus on the sinner rather than the Savior; analyzing self rather than searching the Scriptures; resting in my performance rather than His promise; looking in the mirror rather than looking unto Jesus, the Author and Finisher of our faith.

Hebrews 12:2, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God."

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Pastor John MacArthur horribly lies to this young woman in the preceding video, telling her:

> "The way you know that you're saved is by your desire." —John MacArthur

That is a lie of Satan! Should we base the assurance of God's free gift of salvation on the subjective experience of sinful man; or should we base the assurance of God's salvation upon the objective truth of God's inspired Word? Which of these two do not change? Our human feelings can and will change from moment to moment.

The religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 FELT like they were saved. They boasted to Jesus of their **"many wonderful works,"** and that they **"**

cast our devils,

" and they called Him:

"Lord, Lord." They felt like they were true Christians. They felt saved. Based upon their own subjective human experience, by all indications they were going to Heaven. But what saith the Scripture?

Lordship Salvation is serving Christ and living the Christian life without ever being born-again...

...

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

As you just read for yourself, Lordship Salvation is serving Christ and living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is what happened to these cursed false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23. They had churchianity without Christianity! Dear reader, the most dangerous thing you could ever do is to blindly trust some preacher about how to get to Heaven. I feel so sorry for the thousands of people in Pastor John MacArthur's church cult, who are all victims of his damnable Satanic lies. The only way to stay safe is to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES...

John 5:39-40,

“

***Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.**

And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

”

If you have any doubts and concerns about going to Heaven dear friend, [1]I implore you to listen to the Gospel of John over and over and over, until you see the simplicity that is in Christ, which is: THE GOSPEL.

What saith the Scripture? **1st John 3:24, “ And *he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him*, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. ”** What does the Bible command all men concerning getting saved? **John 6:40, “ *And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life*: and I will raise him up at the last day.”** That is God’s commandment to receive eternal life.

Let’[s see what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” Many people wrongly divide the Word of Truth (the Bible), tormenting themselves with a lie. One could easily assume that 1st John 3:24 is speaking about keeping all of God’s commandments to get to Heaven, but that would be foolish, because we should NEVER base a doctrine on a single passage of Scripture. A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John, which was authored by God specifically to show mankind how to get to Heaven. **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*.”** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I receive hundreds of emails each year from people who are afraid they are not saved because of the sins in their life. This is the adverse consequence of the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. These poor souls have been lied to by wicked preachers. They have been deceived by the Devil concerning what God requires to get to Heaven. The Devil is a beautiful liar! Lordship Salvation is damnable heresy which causes stress, anxiety, fear, torment, tears and confusion in its victims. Those who trust in Lordship Salvation are always analyzing them self instead of "searching the Scriptures" (John 5:39). They are looking in the mirror, instead of looking to Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith (Hebrews 12:2).

Dear friend, RUN from Lordship Salvation.

My dear friend in the ministry Michael P. Bowen was also a victim of Lordship Salvation for several years. Michael admits that if he had died during that time of anxiety, stress and confusion over God’s plan of salvation, he would have went to a burning Hell forever. Thankfully, Michael testifies that one day he heard a sermon by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) that finally showed him THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL and Michael became a born-again Christian. That sermon is called: ’[2]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?’

Michael Bowen wrote a helpful book about his ordeal, and he shows you exactly how you can also know that you are going to Heaven. The book is titled: [3]I Never Knew You: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgment And How You Can Avoid It’ (free .pdf version). You can

obtain [4]hard copies at Amazon.com store. I regularly order a few copies here and there to give away to the people in my life. A hard copy is much more likely to get read than a .pdf file.

Lordship Salvation is of the Devil. You get saved by coming to God as a needy guilty sinner (not by forsaking your sinful ways), and simply receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. Nothing more is required or allowed by God, except faith in the *Good News* (Gospel) of His only begotten Son crucified, buried and risen for your sins (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the Gospel of free grace! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Thank you humbly for reading my blog. To God be ALL the praise, credit and glory (John 15:5).

1. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102

2023

4.1 January

4.1.1 The Deadly False Gospel Of Evangelist William Lane Craig (2023-01-08 21:35)

Galatians 1:8, " But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

On William Lane Craig's ministry website, in the preceding article I shared with you, this is the suggested sinner's prayer that he encourages lost people to pray to be saved...

> God, I really need You. I recognize that I am sinful and wretched and in need of Your forgiveness. I believe that Jesus died on the cross to save me from my sins. And right now, in the best way I know how, I open the door of my life and invite you to come in and be my Savior and Lord. Forgive my sins, take the throne of my life, and make me into the kind of person you want me to be. I give myself to you.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Question #152 What Does It Mean to Have Relationship with God?

Is any of that Biblical? Let's break it down...

1. **Nowhere does the Word of God require for a lost sinner to pray at all to be saved.** Jesus said in *John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."* We are saved by BELIEVING, not by praying. I wish that preachers would stop adding an unnecessary requirement to pray to get to Heaven, when all the Bible teaches to do is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). It is okay to accompany one's faith in Christ with a prayer, but it is very important that soulwinner's always explain to a lost person that praying cannot save them, faith does.
2. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to tell God that they need Him to get to Heaven.** I mean, if it is not required to be saved, why add it to what a sinner needs to do to be saved? It confuses the person.
3. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost person to open the door of their life and invite Jesus to come in.** - That is false doctrine. A person simply needs to place a childlike trust in the crucified, buried and risen Savior (1st Thessalonians 4:14).

4. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to make Jesus their "Lord."** Jesus is the Lord, you don't make Him your Lord. The moment that you accept Jesus as your personal Savior, He automatically is your Lord. Whether or not you acknowledge Him and serve Him as your Lord has nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life, which is through faith alone in Jesus (Galatians 3:26; Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 4:5-6).

5. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to "ASK" to have one's sins forgiven.** Jesus doesn't forgive sins. You read right. Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood through Calvary's cross. All that God requires for you to be saved, is to to realize that you are a needy sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ is risen.

6. **Nowhere does the Bible require that a lost sinner ask God to take the throne of their life.** I am so sick and tired of lying preachers who embellish and add to the Gospel of free grace. If you follow the counterfeit plan of salvation of William Lane Craig, you CANNOT be born-again. God has very plainly laid out the Gospel in His inspired Word, which we read in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. All of this extra garbage that William is adding is damnable heresy. For a man with an allegedly extremely high IQ of 170, William is a very poor theologian. In fact, William is a hellbound infidel, sad to say. What he is preaching is far from what the inspired King James Bible teaches.

7. **Nowhere in the Bible is a lost sinner required to ask God to make them into the person God wants them to be to get to Heaven.** Again, this is more junk theology from William Lane Craig, wickedly adding to God's simple plan of salvation. Since this is a suggested sinner's prayer to be saved, William is clearly implying that some sort of changed life is required at some point to be saved. SHAME on Craig!!!

8. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to give them self to God to get to Heaven.** Jesus gave Himself as the sacrificial Lamb of God on the cross, to pay our massive debt of sin that we simply could never pay. Eternal life is received, not achieved. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. God is freely offering you eternal life, and all you need to do if you want it is to TAKE it by faith. Simply take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures concerning Jesus Christ, who died on a cross for your sins, was buried and three days later He miraculously resurrected from the dead. BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and you are now and forever saved (John 3:16; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

In William's suggested sinner's prayer, I counted 89 words. But in Jesus' plan of salvation, I only counted 8 words... **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."**

The inspired Holy Bible teaches something VERY different than what William Lane Craig falsely teaches. The Word of God very plainly defines **"THE GOSPEL"** (which means **"GOOD NEWS"**) for us, so there is no doubt or room for speculation...

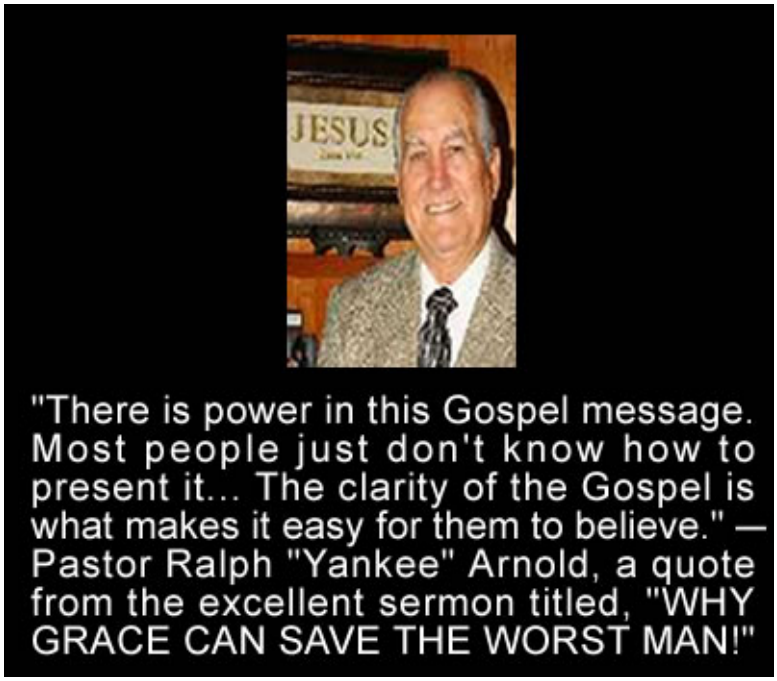
> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of**

all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

I love that precious phrase which Paul keeps repeating (speaking under the inspiration of God's Holy Spirit)... *ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES!!!* **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** It doesn't matter what William Lane Craig says. It doesn't matter what Dr. John MacArthur says. It doesn't matter what Ray Comfort says. It doesn't matter what I say. All that matters is *WHAT SAITH THE SCRIPTURE* (Romans 3:4b)?

Please read, '*[2]ANOTHER GOSPEL*' by Pastor Harry Ironside.

[3]



[4]Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.reasonablefaith.org/writings/question-answer/what-does-it-mean-to-have-relationship-with-god
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHmf2kG6gpFHT3a61GroUIRVXug6QO-xl26pWxET3NkbfKfs5ErKZnkqks6FRQTEfnF3269P6-5wOuEsYxFp2v7cSFMhNQxLuiWnG
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

4.1.2 People Will Tolerate Religion, But Not The Truth (2023-01-29 20:14)

2nd Timothy 4:1-4, "I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and doctrine. *For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears*; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables."

People will tolerate just about any system of beliefs nowadays except Biblical Christianity. The name of Jesus is offensive to most people. A lot of people will talk about God; but never mention the precious name of Jesus. People will tolerate religion; but they will not tolerate the Savior. The reason is because religion elevates mortal man as their authority.

However, Biblical Christianity elevates the God-man, Jesus Christ. The heathen world will not tolerate the Son of God, the Christ (John 15:19). People are embracing religion today, because there is no Final Authority.

Having said that, one of the biggest cults today is Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I moved from the island of Guam in 2021 to Pensacola. My first choice of church to visit was none other than PCC's Campus Church. I was deeply hurt the first time I contacted their incompetent shameful senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, who took the liberty to scold me for mentioning that I hoped to find a wife at Campus Church. The guy didn't even know me. He had never ate a meal with me. He never offered once to pray for or with me. Pastor Redlin had no right or business belittling me, when he doesn't even know who I am. I say that to his utter shame.

Furthermore, he falsely accused me, scolding me for coming to a big church to find a wife. But I had never stated that was why I came to church, as ASS-U-med that. I realized that quickly that Jeff Redlin has the mentality of an eight year old spoiled brat. To no surprise, it didn't even take 3 months for him to drive me our of Campus Church, because of his ongoing mistreatment of me as a human being, and a hurting divorced person. There is no love at PCC, only a hateful self-righteous intolerance and bigotry toward anyone who dares to question their doctrine or methods in the cult. There is no love at PCC for hurting sinners.

I did question their doctrine, and for good reason. On July 21, 2021 I heard incompetent assistant pastor, Timothy Zacharias, teach thousands of cult members at a Wednesday night evening service, that repentance requires a change of behavior to prove that you are saved. I was disgusted by what I heard, as I sat their physically in the pews of Campus Church. The next morning I contacted their competent senior pastor, Jeff Redlin, about the matter. To no surprise he 100 % defended Tim Zacharias and said the PCC camp believes that repentance results in a change of behavior. Folks, that is damnable heresy!

God authored one Book, the Holy Bible. In that wonderful Holy Book, God made two great divisions of Old and New Testaments (or, respectively, LAW and CHRIST, or GRACE). The sole function of the LAW in salvation is to give humanity THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. **Romans 3:20,**

"

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

"

And then the LAW brings lost sinners to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith alone. **Galatians 3:324-26,**

“ Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, *that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”

I have just shown you dear reader THE TRUTH from the inspired Word of God. The Law was never intended by God to be kept as a prerequisite to being saved by faith. Yet, that is the exact heresy being preached by 90 % of preachers, pastors and clergy today in churches, Bible colleges, in prisons, in rescue missions, in the military and on foreign mission fields. These lying preachers all say that faith in the Gospel (Good News) Jesus Christ is not enough to get to Heaven; but in addition, they all wickedly teach that you must first “turn away from your sinful ways” to be saved. What they are effectively preaching is that YOU must make an effort to keep the Old Testament LAW to get to Heaven. They are devils behind the pulpit!

A lot of shallow churchgoers have become angry at me for exposing the incompetent Pensacola Christian College (PCC) camp. There is an ongoing spirit of contempt, bitterness and smear campaign against me by PCC cult members and former employees, attacking me on social media because I have the guts to expose their wickedness. In fact, [1]PCC today wickedly bids Godspeed to false prophet Ken Ham. PCC claims to be a liberal arts institution, which one of their former female PCC teachers alleges gives them the right to promote Ken Ham. No, Biblically, it doesn’t. **2nd John 1:11, “ For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

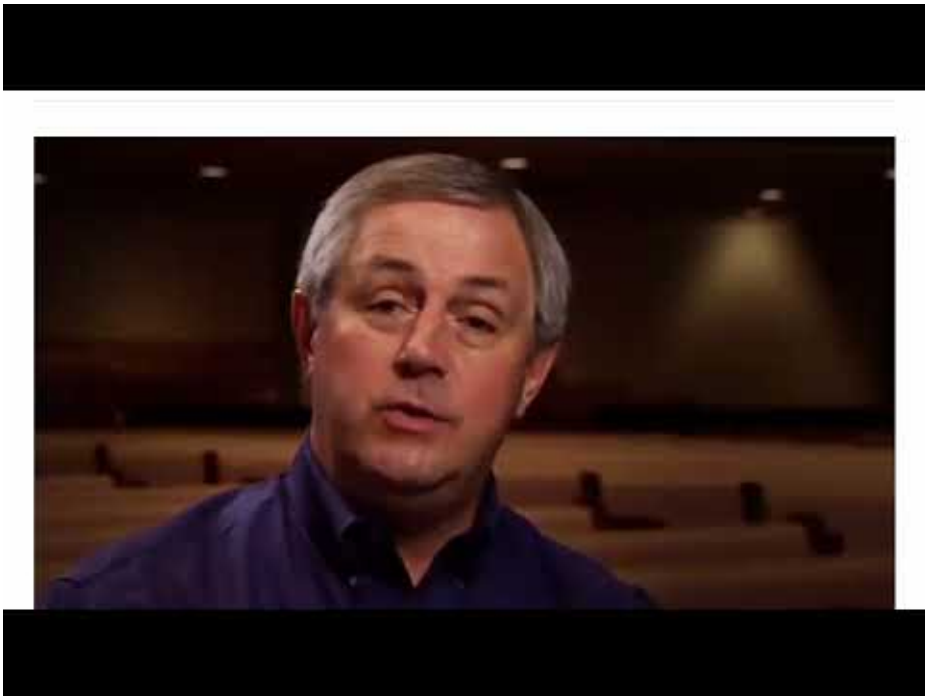
”

There’s another pastor and church in Pensacola that I may need to expose too, that is closely associated with the PCC cult. I can tell you with absolute Biblical authority that anyone who teaches that you must “turn away from your sinful ways” to get to Heaven is pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Pastor Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias are theological liars, who errantly teach, and I quote from their Foundation’s Class:

“Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior.” No Sir, that is a counterfeit plan of salvation. No where in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to forsake our sinning to be saved, or to prove that we are really saved. I fully agree with what Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> “**Lordship Salvation** is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [2]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

Kindly said, Pastors’ Tim Zacharias and Jeff Redlin are theological LIARS!!! They are oh so wrong! They know not what they teach. They do greatly err, not knowing the Scriptures. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

PCC leadership lives under the delusion that they are doing everything right, and are pleasing to God, as did the foolish Laodicean church in Revelation 3:15-17; but Jesus truthfully called them **“miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked**

” (Revelation 3:17b). WORKS has absolutely nothing to do with going to Heaven, yet Ken Ham and his employees at his Answers-In-Genesis ministry preach another

gospel, which requires WORKS. So why does PCC wickedly support, honor and invite ken Ham to speak at Campus Church and PCC? It is because they are ungodly at Pensacola Christian

College (PCC).

I actually attempted to reconcile and make peace with the PCC leadership in the summer of 2022. I wrote three humble letters to them. PCC totally ignored me. Pastor Redlin replied by banning me from attending Campus Church ever again. That was August 2, 2022. What hypocrites! What hateful and uncompassionate phonies for Christ.

Ken Ham is in error, falsely teaching that you must repent to be saved, by turning away from your evil ways. The Bible calls Ken Ham a LIAR!!! Nobody can get to Heaven based on their WORKS. Turning from your evil way is WORKS (Jonah 3:10). People who are trusting in their WORKS to get to Heaven will NOT go to Heaven. Jesus said this...

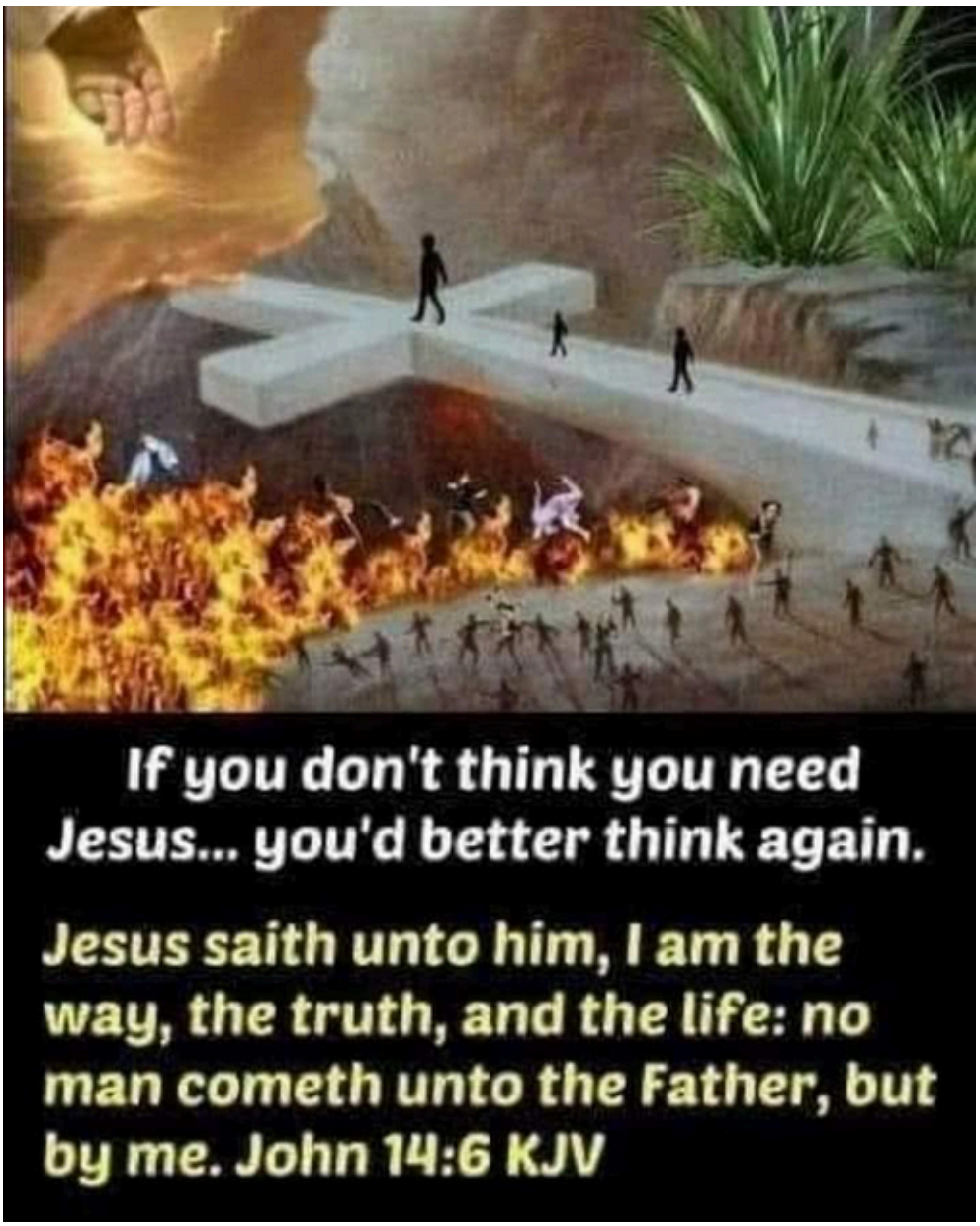
> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*** (There’s your Lordship Salvation***), shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*** (cf., John 6:40)**. Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*** (There’s your Lordship Salvation***), have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works ? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”**

Did you see that? They were trusting in their WORKS? You cannot be born-again by trusting in WORKS. What saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 2:8-9, “*For by grace are ye saved through***

***faith*; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** Turning away from your sinful ways is WORKS! Forsaking a lifestyle of sinning is WORKS! Reforming, being willing to turn from sin, repenting of your sinful ways is WORKS! The Bible says we are saved BY FAITH. **Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.**

"

[3]



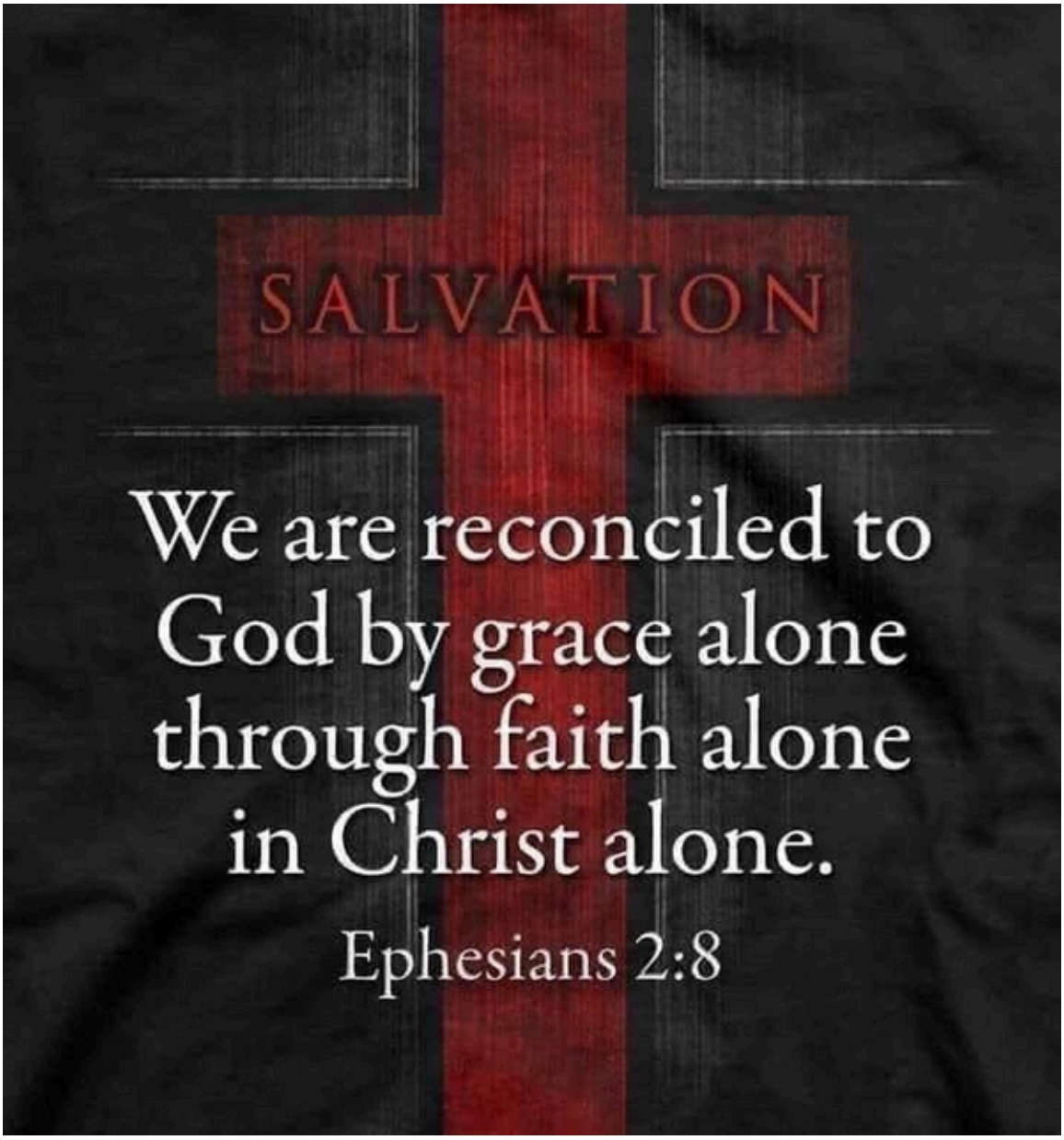
[4]

THE PRICE OF ALMOST EVERYTHING HAS GONE UP.

However....

SALVATION is still free.

Covered by the Blood of Jesus Christ
All of the sin debt from the
past, present and future
is paid in full.



1. https://www.instagram.com/p/CitLq6YIjF3/
2. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_PkOhtCSnKXqfTNQv9gdOyRZtsYxlWfMKGypUgAxWUytoWarIR_HlVw13jIs9BJM9RIFWCup8SOsOcDg93Y79J0fQTZ7-TEomFxY
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgiRI0VXC3ScZdjQ33cgQJEpewr-Ptlt4cmHVap02bkEU_2LCsI0tn3Qe9BI55SjI8dW5x46Vxi1gz9s9jZbR_F4Kk5pHd8BoDi2o9
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg9NMociH0CV71ALGABLrMI24dStT0e8z-QPrEDEnyOGrINozkApb8shEZuWTwE7ZLBc2nTlOJKXG1IFy7x-3KSJy7NFAJlyF0kAEC

4.2 February

4.2.1 God's Simple Plan Of Salvation: Law And Christ (2023-02-01 10:34)

Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."

God's plan of salvation is so simple: LAW and CHRIST. God has made two great divisions to His Word of Old and New Testaments; or respectively, LAW and CHRIST (or, GRACE), God did this for a specific reason, which is to convey His great plan of redemption for mankind. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Romans 3:19-27, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, AND ALL THE WORLD BECOME GUILTY BEFORE GOD. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. But now THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD WITHOUT THE LAW is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD WHICH IS BY FAITH OF JESUS CHRIST unto all and UPON ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which BELIEVETH IN JESUS. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but BY THE LAW OF FAITH." [EMPHASIS ADDED]**

Dear reader, the preceding beautiful Scripture passage plainly teaches that salvation is solely by FAITH, and never by WORKS, not in the least way. These ungodly confused preachers today who go around telling lost sinners that they must "turn away from their sinful ways" to get to Heaven are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. They are WRONG!

In **Jonah 3:10** we read, **"And GOD SAW THEIR WORKS, that THEY TURNED FROM THEIR EVIL WAY; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not." [EMPHASIS ADDED]**

By all indication, the Assyrian Ninevites didn't get saved, they merely were spared national judgment at the time because they turned from their evil ways for a time. Romans 4:4 clearly teaches that salvation has NEVER been by works, because it if was by WORKS it would have been by DEBT, and not by GRACE. That is how we know that the Assyrians didn't get saved by their WORKS. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt."** God doesn't owe anybody anything based on debt. "For by grace are ye saved through faith..." (Ephesians 2:8a).

The Old Testament LAW shows us our sinnership and then brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament, who saves us by grace (Galatians 3:24-26). The 'GOOD NEWS' (or, GOSPEL) according to the Scripture in 1st Corinthians 14:1-6 is that Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins, He was

BURIED, and after three days Christ physically RESURRECTED from the dead. Those THREE things comprise the Gospel.

Anybody who comes to God as an admitted guilty sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up from the dead the third day (and that is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life), is saved. That is God's simple plan of salvation.

Certainly God desires and commands for every believer to depart from iniquity, but that is a matter of growth in grace as a child of God, which is our sanctification and not salvation. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity."**

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

LAW and CHRIST. God's LAW shows humanity how sinful we all are, revealing our desperate need for a Savior; and then the Word of God points us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith without works. ...

> **Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

Biblically, you DON'T need to "repent of your sins" to turn away from your sinful ways. Repentance is a change of mind. The Greek word which God chose to use for "repent" in the New Testament is either the noun form, *metanoia*, which means: "a change of mind"; or else the verb form, *metanoeo*, which means: "to think differently." Since this specific word does not tell us what to think differently about, we need supplemental information from the Bible.

Since we know that salvation is always without works (as I have already shown you from the Scriptures), we know first of all that repentance to be saved cannot mean to forsake a lifestyle of sinning, nor to reform, nor to be willing to change, nor anything that would require a sacrifice on the part of the recipient. Eternal life is a gift from God. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but *the gift of God is eternal life* through Jesus Christ our Lord."** For something to truly be "a gift," it cannot have any stipulations or obligations to receive it. Salvation is received, not achieved. Salvation is a take proposition, not a give proposition. You simply take it by putting your faith in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, BELIEVING that He did it all for you through Calvary's cross.

So what must a person change their mind about to get to Heaven. The answer is obvious. The answer is that you must change your mind about whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ to be saved. There is only one sin that can keep a man out of Heaven, and that is the sin of UNBELIEF (Hebrews 4:1-2). So the only sin you must change your mind about to be saved is your unbelief. If you have JUST ENOUGH faith to believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, that is all the childlike faith required to get to Heaven. All God asks is that you trust in His only begotten Son, Jesus, because of what Christ did to pay for your sins on the cross. The LAW shows humanity our need, and then CHRIST provides that need.

The only function of the LAW (about 720 Old Testament laws which are summarized in the Ten Commandments) in getting saved, is to show that you are a guilty sinner justly condemned under God's LAW and deserving of death, and that is why you need a Redeemer. The LAW is as a measuring stick that shows us our need for CHRIST.

That is why when Jesus met the self-righteous rich young ruler who boasted that he had kept God's law since his youth (Mark 10:17-22), Jesus used the law as a measuring stick to show him that he had actually failed to keep it perfectly. **Mark 10:21-22, "Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions."** Jesus used the LAW as it was intended to be used, to show men their wickedness and need for redemption. The rich young ruler was covetous, and in fact HADN'T perfectly kept the LAW as He boasted to Christ.

Ray Comfort Gets Repentance Very Wrong!

Evangelist Ray Comfort is half right. Ray uses the LAW to show people how sinful they are, but then he goes horribly astray by [1]requiring them to keep the LAW for the rest of their life to get to Heaven. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Literally, as you can see for yourself in the preceding link, Ray Comfort requires lost sinners (as he is himself), to "live a lifestyle" of turning away from your sinning for the rest of your life to get to Heaven.

Based on everything that I have taught you in this important blog, do you see dear reader what mistake Ray is making? He is combining LAW and CHRIST, or LAW and GRACE. Mr. Comfort is confused, caught between grace and works, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit. Kindly said, Ray is not a born-again Christian, and neither is anyone who foolishly follows his damnable heresy!

Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Ken Ham, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Pacific Garden Mission (*UNSHACKLED* radio) Jon Piper, and thousands more false prophets today—all confused LAW with GRACE. They are preaching another (false) gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works. They all require you to "turn away from your sinful ways" to be saved, which they errantly and foolishly think is what it means to "repent" in the Holy Bible.

If Ray Comfort is correct, then salvation requires WORKS. Of course, we know from God's inspired Word that salvation is solely by God's wondrous grace, without works. I like the acronym for G.R.A.C.E. (***G***od's ***R***iches ***A***t ***C***hrist's ***E***xpense). *Grace* is God giving us what we don't deserve. *Mercy* is God NOT giving us what we do deserve. Thank God for His precious grace and mercy!

Repentance Toward God To Acknowledge THE TRUTH

2256

In Acts 20:21b we read about **“repentance *toward God*.”** In 2nd Timothy 2:25b we read about **“repentance to the *acknowledging of the truth*;”** These are precious passages which plainly show that repentance is a change of mind toward God regarding THE TRUTH, and not turning away from your lifelong sinful bad habits. So where do incompetent pastors get the erroneous idea that repentance means to forsake your sinning? Well, I humbly believe it comes from our sinful nature as humans. It makes sense and appeals to the flesh (carnality) that a person must turn away from their sins to get to Heaven, since it is our sins that got us into trouble in the first place. But that is not God’s plan of salvation for mankind.

God knows that even our best efforts as humans (our righteousness), is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). Even on my best days as a human being, there is nothing in my flesh that pleases God. No matter how much good that I may do—the people I pray for, the homeless people that I help, and the admirable good deeds that I do in secret—none of those things can make up for the horrible sins in my past (and in your past too dear friend). We are all dirty, filthy, rotten, guilty sinners in the sight of our holy God. The LAW shows us that. We’ve all broken the Ten Commandments, again and again, whether in body, mind or spirit. We’re all hell-deserving sinners!

Ray Comfort is WRONG to require lost sinners to live a lifestyle of keeping the LAW to be saved. That is not why God gave the LAW to humanity. Romans 3:20b plainly teaches that the LAW was given by God for, **“THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.”** God gave the world a conscience through Old Testament Israel, who are God’s people. Only saved Jews are God’s children, but all Jews are God’s people, saved and unsaved alike.

Christ came into the world through the Jews, born of a lowly saintly woman named Mary. God Himself was Jesus’ biological Father. Jesus had no earthly father! Jesus was born of a virgin (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23). God never had sexual relations with Mary, as perverted Mormons claim He did. SHAME on the Mormons! The blessed Holy Spirit overshadowed Mary by a miracle, and Jesus was conceived. The Holy Bible came to mankind through the Jews. That is one reason why so many Gentiles hate the Jews, because God gave the LAW through Israel, and the LAW makes men feel guilty as sinners, which is what God intended.

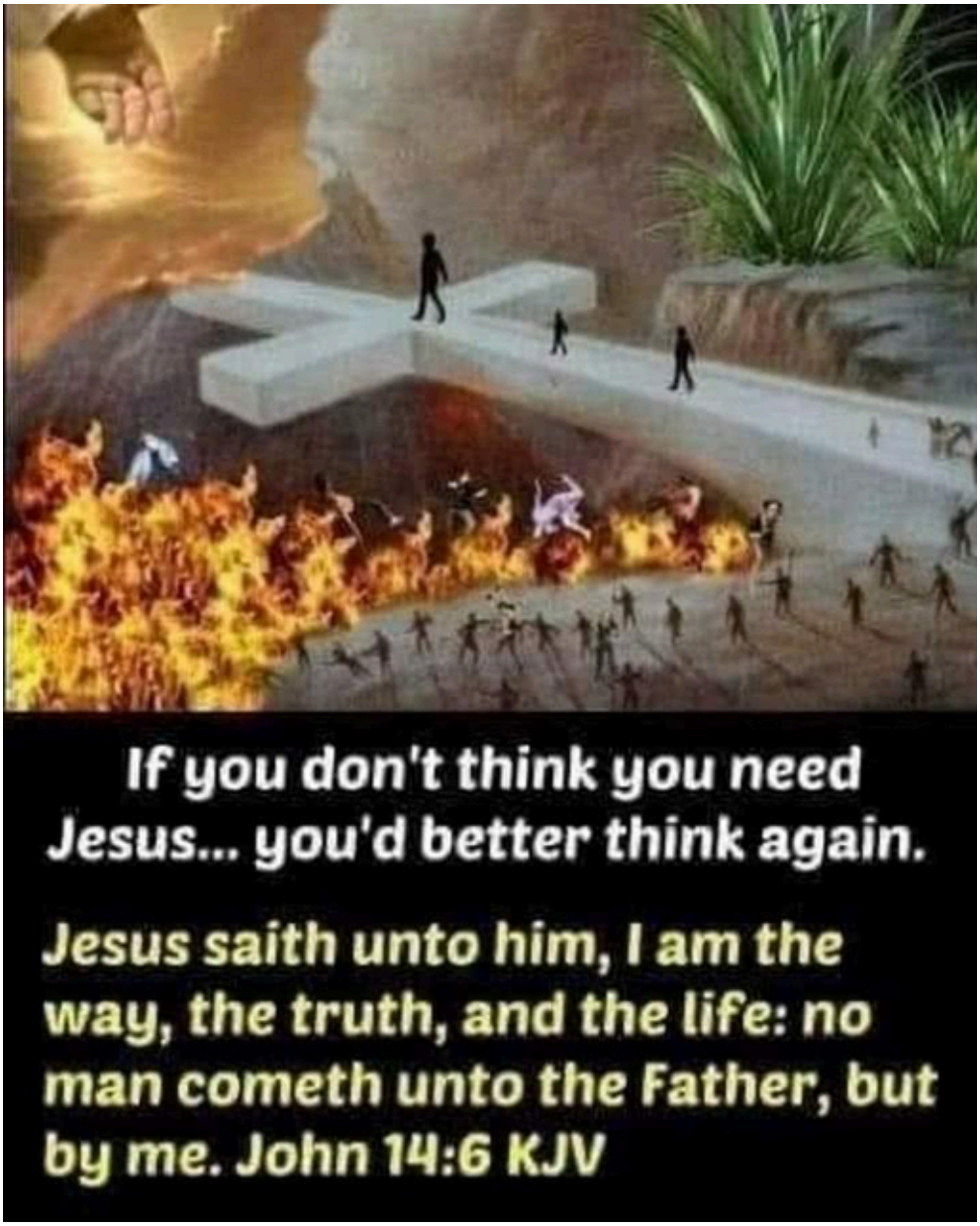
Sadly, most men hate Jesus because through the LAW He testifies against the world, that their works are evil. **John 7:7, “The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.”** Jesus testifies against the world through the LAW.

I hope some of this information has been interesting and edifying to your dear reader. If you don’t remember anything else, please remember LAW and CHRIST. That is one reason why I reject dispensational teaching, because it divides God’s Word into 7 or 8 divisions. God has already made TWO great divisions to His inspired Word of LAW and CHRIST (or, GRACE). By having two major divisions, the Bible emphasizes the Gospel of the Kingdom (soulwinning); but by having seven or eight divisions to the Scripture (as invented by religious Zionists, primarily Cyrus I. Scofield in the latter 19th century), it emphasis the Kingdom of Israel instead (political Zionism). Dispensational teaching is dangerous in my humble opinion. It is more than a mere overlay to the Scriptures, it changes the mindset of the impressionable Bible student.

John 3:20-21, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.” I love how God so accurately authored the Bible. Notice carefully the first phrase of **John 3:21a, “But he that doeth truth cometh to the light...”** I love that! The Bible doesn’t say, “But he that turns away from his sinful ways cometh to the light.” No, it says: HE THAT DOETH TRUTH!!!

Thus, Bible repentance for salvation is strictly a matter of *changing your mind* to acknowledge THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. That is the purpose of the LAW according to **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."** In other words, you simply need to realize that you are a guilty sinner to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved.

[2]



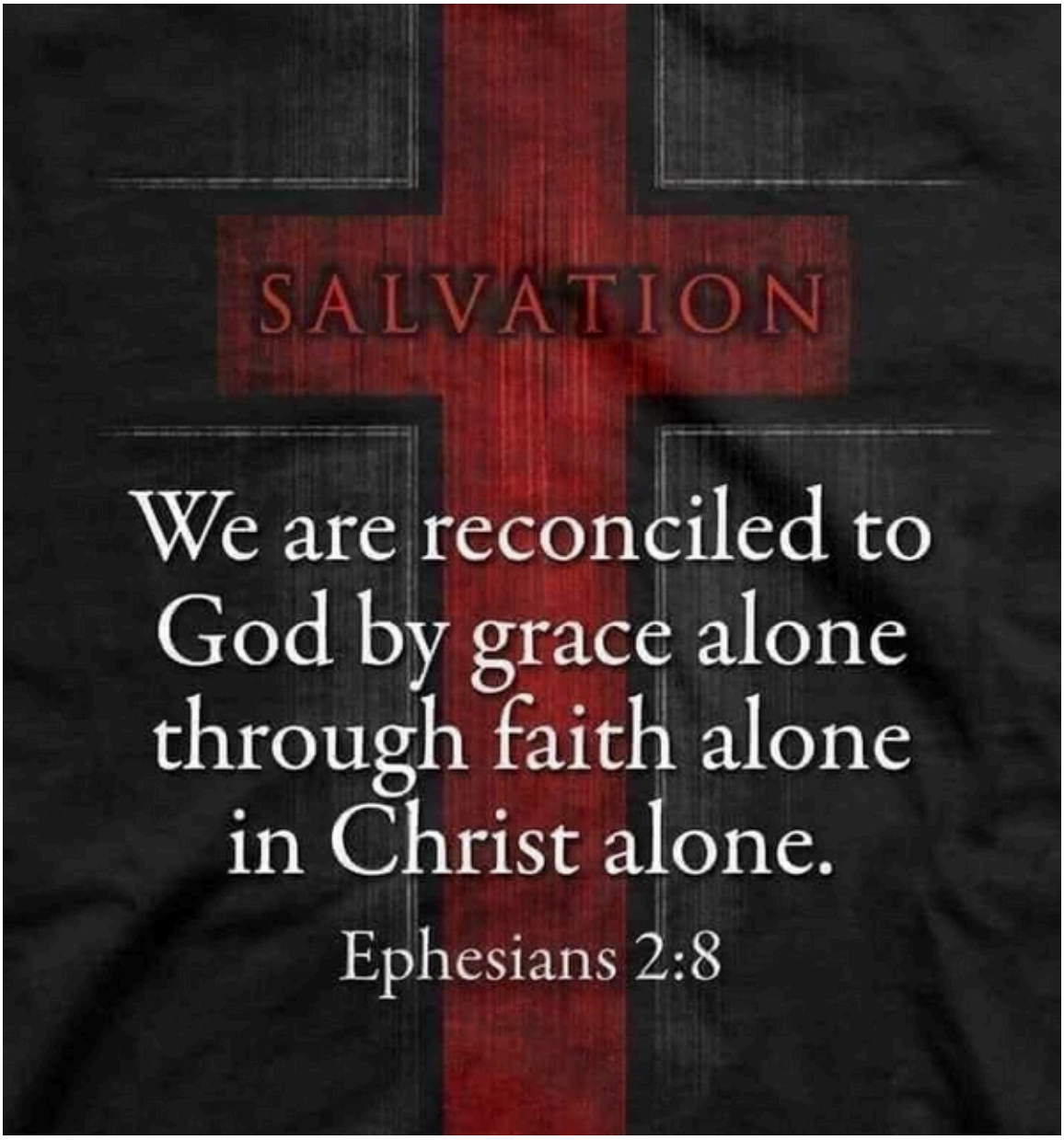
[3]

THE PRICE OF ALMOST EVERYTHING HAS GONE UP.

However....

SALVATION is still free.

Covered by the Blood of Jesus Christ
All of the sin debt from the
past, present and future
is paid in full.



1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/beware-of-living-lifestyle-to-be-saved.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj36cQ159PRg7GeQqymagccWAFZ_AamCVcJYPfoxyf9PRXpkR3tTx_XEulcj7yIgKcOwevrLE6XM6hKtxg_POIkvhD_RoYlHUszpUZ
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgUr9VjCrovVeDNX0HmTYikBlA4T8HQKuifKz8HNzKA9KLrcVzFn3oDw8kebIMabhUxyFOdQg1J0d62VUPRR8DjcBO9Yf0Q3zHvC3F
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiyfCRMXo6R-k-emPoqBH3dYWc86IjNiN8ATlUOX4hjAQ95LpXEBjS3uewg_09GgPJyrnhJF7g2YR-KY9Mg4JtIwMOaaVzGyup2YRx

---

4.2.2 “This Kind” Of Answers To Prayer (2023-02-04 15:18)

Mark 9:29, “And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.”

2260

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

The following excellent teaching is from Dr. Jack Hyles' book titled: "Exploring Prayer With Jack Hyles"...

This chapter deals with God's provisions for the big needs of our lives. There are times when our needs rise far above the normal ones of daily provisions such as food, clothing, shelter, etc. There is a need for healing from a serious illness. There is a need for a wayward son or daughter to be brought back to God. In such cases and in other cases where the need is a great one, the conditions for God answering our prayer may be somewhat different as follows:

1. God is a God Who answers big requests. Jeremiah 33:3, "Call unto Me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not." Notice especially the words, "great and mighty things." Matthew 13:58, "And He did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief." Notice in this passage that there is a reason why God does not do great and mighty things. Notice especially the words, "He did NOT many mighty works there because of their unbelief."

Psalm 81:10, "I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it." There are times when God wants us to open our mouths wide! There is something big He wants to give us.

Jeremiah 32:17,26,27, "Ah Lord GOD! behold, Thou hast made the heaven and the earth by Thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for Thee: Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for Me?" Our God is a God of limitless power and there is nothing that He cannot do.

Matthew 17:20,21, "And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto

this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting." Especially take note of the words, "this kind." This teaches us that there is a certain kind of need that requires a certain kind of action. This is talking about the big prayers which require big answers for big needs. Such was the case of the boy who was possessed by the demon. While Jesus was on the mount of transfiguration with Peter, James and John, talking to Moses and Elijah, a man brought his demon-possessed son to the disciples. The disciples tried to heal him, but they could not. When Jesus returned from the transfiguration, the man brought his son to our Lord. Our Lord healed his son. Then the disciples asked Jesus why they were unable to do so while He was gone, whereupon Jesus reminded them that "THIS KIND goeth not out but by prayer and fasting."

Ephesians 3:20,21, "Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen." Notice especially the words, "exceedingly abundantly." Again God is talking about big answers to big prayers.

James 4:2, "Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not." If we have not because we ask not, then it could be said we have little because we ask little or we have much because we ask much.

Isaiah 59:1, "Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear." Luke 1:37, "For with God nothing shall be impossible." Notice again the limitless power of God which reminds us that God can and wants to answer our big requests.

2. For big answers to big requests, God usually requires prayer and fasting. Mark 9:28,29, "And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting." Moses needed something big from God when he fasted forty days on Mount Sinai. Jesus needed something big from the Father when He fasted forty days in the wilderness of temptation. Daniel, Ezra, Jeremiah, Paul, Joshua, David, Anna, Barnabas and other great Bible Christians were asking big things from God because we find them fasting.

A big thing was being asked in Jonah 3:5-7, "So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes. And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water."

A big thing was being asked by the Jews in Esther 4:16, "Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish."

A big thing was asked by Joshua after the battle of Ai when he called a fast. It was also a big thing that was being asked by Ezra when he called a fast in Ezra 8:21-23, "Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us."

A big thing was being asked in Cornelius in Acts 10:30, "And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing."

Hence, if a child of God learns to get his big needs from his Father, he must learn how to fast. Sometimes this means hours of fasting. Sometimes it means days of fasting. Sometimes it may even mean weeks of fasting. One can have conversions without fasting, but if he has THIS KIND of conversions, he will have to pray and fast. There are some kinds of revival that we can have without fasting, but if we want THIS KIND of revival, we will have to learn to fast. There are some miracles that may be obtained without fasting, but if we want THIS KIND of miracles, we will have to learn to pray and fast.

3. There are several types of fasting. We normally associate fasting with being deprived of food, but actually it includes more than just the appetite for food. It includes at least the following:

(1) Food. God wants us to enjoy food. That is why He made it so tasty. It is so wonderful that God provided for us the means of enjoying that which if our fuel. Psalm 103:2,5, "Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's." No doubt when God made the apple He said, "I'm going to make it tasty so My people can enjoy their refueling." When He made the strawberry, He thought likewise. Yet, sometimes for a big request to be answered, God requires us to go without food for a season. In most cases it could be one day a week. Often I have prayed and fasted for one day a week when seeking God's help concerning a big need. There have been times when I have seen fit to fast three days per week or maybe just for three days in begging God for a certain thing that would require a miracle. Then there have been times when the fasting should last for longer seasons. If a person is to fast for the first time, it would be wise for him to counsel with someone who has had experience at fasting before he enters into a fast.

(2) Sleep. The Lord was good to us when He gave us that "R and R" time of the day when our bodies are refreshed through sleep. Psalm 127:2, "It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep." Yet there are times when our needs are

great and when to have them met would require a miracle when a person should pray and fast without sleep. Our Lord often spent the night in prayer, and we are admonished that if we would have the mighty power of God upon our lives we will have to forfeit our sleep on some occasions in order to have our big requests answered.

(3) Beauty. Be that, I am referring to the beauty of nature. This chapter is being written while driving through the beautiful mountains of northern California. God certainly must have been loving us when He made this part of the world. I think He said, "My people will enjoy these beautiful evergreens. They will feel secure when they see these mountains. They will love the shade of these beautiful valleys. God must have loved us a lot when He carved the Puget Sound. He must have loved us a lot what He made those pyramidic mountains that we call the Rockies. He must have had us in mind when He raised the redwoods as the Samson of all the trees, when He dropped lakes in Minnesota like teardrops of piety, when He raised the pines of the Carolinas like steeples on the horizon, when He painted the deserts of Arizona and when He mingled all of those colors to form the rainbow. Yet, there are times when we are to deprive ourselves of such satisfaction to our senses. These are times when we need great answers to great prayers from a great God. This is why we are admonished, "Enter into thy closet." There are times when all of our beauty should be found in Him and He should become our bread, our food and our rest. We enter into a closet without sleep and without food, and we plead with God for the miracles!

(4) Sex. God was merciful and kind when He made the reproductive process a pleasure, and certainly He reminds us that marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled. Hebrews 13:4, "Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge." Yet, just as is the case of eating, in sleeping and in seeing the beauty of nature, there are times when couples should forego the pleasures of love-making in order to seek the mighty power of God or to receive a miracle from our Heavenly Father. Notice Exodus 19:14,15, "And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes. And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives." Here is an example when husbands and wives were told to withdraw themselves from each other in an effort to seek a miracle.

Fasting could be applied to other things such as sports, music, pleasure, hobbies, etc. There are times when an answer to prayer is going to one of miraculous proportions and we are going to have to have THIS KIND of answer. "THIS KIND cometh forth by nothing but by prayer and fasting." Oh, may God teach us to open our mouths wide to seek THIS KIND of answers by THIS KIND of praying and fasting!

[6]

[7]

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/48.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/48.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/48.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/50.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm

---

4.2.3 Good Works Or Bad Works, They Are All DEAD WORKS (2023-02-06 01:11)

Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from *DEAD WORKS*, and of faith toward God."

There are three types of works: evil (or bad) works, good works and dead works, but they are all works! Works all involve human effort! You can corrupt the Gospel easily by requiring any type of works to be saved. It is a false plan of salvation to require doing good works to be saved. It is also a false plan of salvation to require ceasing from sinful bad habits (works) to be saved. The Bible calls these all DEAD WORKS!

Here are several ways that the Gospel is being corrupted in churches today:

1. Require ***good works*** to be saved (Roman Catholics, Mormons and Seventh-Day Adventists teach this)
2. Teach that salvation is by grace through faith, but ***good works*** are also necessary (Jehovah's Witness teach this)
3. Require a commitment to cease from ***bad works*** prior to faith to be saved (Jack Chick teaches this)
4. Require a commitment prior to faith, to cease from ***bad works*** after saved (David Cloud teaches this)
5. Teach that a person's faith in Christ is not valid until ***good works*** are performed (Chip Ingram and William Lane Craig teach this)
6. Require a person to stop ***bad works*** to be saved (Billy Graham, Ray Comfort, Aiden Tozer and John MacArthur teach this)

There is some overlap in my preceding list. For example: Seventh-day Adventists also teach Lordship Salvation, so they would fall under both categories 1 and 6 above. The point is that they all reject **"the simplicity that is in Christ"** taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4. The **"simplicity that is in Christ"** is that you simply BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved. The "Gospel" is three things: Christ *DIED* on the cross for our sins, He was *BURIED*, and He physically *RESURRECTED* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That's "The Good News,"

which is what **“The Gospel”** means.

You must realize that you are a guilty sinner in God’s holy eyes (Romans 3:19). We all deserve to burn in Hell for our own sins **(Romans 6:23a, “For the wages of our sin is death...”**; that includes the **“second death”** in the everlasting Lake of Fire mentioned in Revelation 20:6b). A man must see himself as a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God to be saved, otherwise why would you need a Savior? You must see your need for God’s grace, that is, your need for the dear Savior. If you admit your sinnership in God’s eyes and believe the Gospel, you are immediately and forever saved!!! God wants to save you, if you’ll simply come to Him by faith to be saved. **John 6:37, “All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out* .” John 20:31, “But these are written, *that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name* .”** We are saved by FAITH alone!!!

There are NO works required nor permissible for salvation. When asked by the curious Jews what “works” were necessary to merit Heaven, Jesus put the matter to rest in **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”** There you have it friend—the WORK OF GOD to be saved is to BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ Whom the Father hath sent. Jesus died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and then He bodily raised-up three days later. This is not a work of self-righteousness; but rather, of the [1]imputed righteousness of God (Romans 4:5-6; Philippian 3:9; Hebrews 4:10-11).

These three elements comprise ’[2]THE GOSPEL’:

1. Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins according to the Scriptures,
2. He was BURIED,
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Believe and the work is done!

Do you see my friend how all of these “formulas” (as [3]heretic author C.S. Lewis called them) hinge upon or involve human effort? These are all the “dead works” spoken of in **Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,”** You don’t repent from your sins to be saved; but rather, from DEAD WORKS. Repentance is changing your mind about what you want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven. You must cease trusting in your church to be saved. You must cease trusting in your sacraments, good works, confessional booth, clean living, and manmade methods of trying to merit Heaven. None of these can save a person from Hell. These are all DEAD WORKS!

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, so we’ll perceive things through their perspective; but the Lord Jesus Christ wants to open our eyes, so well see the truth. Eternal life is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. [4]Salvation will cost you NOTHING; but Discipleship will cost you EVERYTHING (excellent comparison quotes differentiating between the gift of God

verses Christian consecration). God will save the vilest sinner who desires to be saved, who comes to Jesus Christ by faith believing the Gospel.

God will save a man who is struggling with sexual immorality, drunkenness, a hot temper or whatever sins. God doesn't require that a man make a commitment, to stop doing those evil works as a prerequisite to being saved. If God did that, then eternal life wouldn't be a free gift. This does not mean that Christians have God's permission to sin, God forbid (Romans 3:31). The first thing that God requires of every new believer is to desire the sincere milk of the Word thereby we may grow (1st Peter 2:2). Job 36:11, "If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures."

[5]Pastor Robert Morris Of Gateway Church, Southlake, Texas—A Lordship Salvation Deceiver!

God WON'T save the man who comes believing the Gospel, but thinks he is getting saved because he has decided not to live in open sin anymore. Partial faith in Christ, plus something else, is no faith at all! The unsaved religious man has made a commitment in his heart to follow Christ and live a new. He is sorry for his sins and is passionate about cleaning-up his life of wickedness. He desires to turn over a new leaf and confess Christ publicly everywhere that he goes. He errantly believes all these WORKS are necessary to salvation. Sadly, that religious man is a deceived fool, and is not saved. Do you see how subtle the Devil is? Eternal life is not obtained by doing good works, nor is it obtained by ceasing from bad works. These are BOTH *dead works!* Salvation is *a change of mind* from trusting in DEAD WORKS, to FAITH alone in Jesus Christ!

To trust in Lordship Salvation is DEAD WORKS!!! To follow Christ, forsake the world, cease from intentional bad behavior, and make public confession of Christ are all rooted in human effort... DEAD WORKS!!!!!!! Ye must be born again!

Dead Works Are Man's Works

Cain tried to impress God with the work of his hands. Cain worked hard tilling his fields day and night, irrigating and weeding daily. Cain grew some nice crops, a bumper harvest no doubt, and brought the best of the best to offer to God. The Lord instantly rejected Cain's DEAD WORKS!!! They were "dead" because they were based on human effort, and not upon God's redemptive plan for mankind. Isaiah 64:6 warns that all of man's self-righteousness is as **"filthy rags"** in God's sight. Man's very best is offensive to our holy God.

This is a difficult truth for many people to grasp. You could spend your entire adult life helping, building and sacrificially giving to operate orphanages for poor, helping to feed starving and cloth naked little children, and yet, go straight to Hell to burn in the torments of God's wrath forever in your sins. No amount of good deeds can counter the evil deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:14), manipulative ungodly thoughts (Proverbs 24:12) and idle words (Matthew 12:36), for which all men must give account at the Judgment Seat of God (Hebrews 4:13; 9:27).

Ungodly playboy singer and actor, Frank Sinatra (one of the shady "Rat Pack"), donated $100,000,000 of his amassed earthly fortune upon his death to help suffering children in orphanages. That was a nice gesture, but not one penny of Sinatra's philanthropy can buy him out of the Lake of Fire. Sinatra was a lifelong shallow Catholic, trusting in the sacraments of a Mary-worshipping cult to save him. Sinatra was an outspoken critic against organized religion, but he never professed any faith in Jesus Christ either. By all indications Sinatra died in his

sins without having ever personally received Jesus Christ as His Savior. So sad! So tragic! Jesus boldly warned in **John 3:7—YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!**

The following website is one of my favorite doctrinally sound websites (by the late Dr. Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008), teaching God's awesome simplicity that is in Christ for salvation:

[6]Get God's Gift

On page 114 of the excellent book by Michael Patrick Bowen titled, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," the author provides an excellent explanation of true Biblical repentance...

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[7]I NEVER NEW YOU" (p. 114)

Now let's take a look at what the Lord Jesus Christ said concerning WORKS for salvation in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent* ."** The only "WORK" that is required for salvation is that you believe on the Lord Jesus Christ. Amen! How you choose to live, after you are saved, has absolutely nothing to do with the gift of eternal life; but rather, it determines our rewards in Heaven (1st Corinthians 3:8, 11-15).

[8]Ray Comfort is the most dangerous kind of false prophet, because he hides a LIE between two TRUTHS. The half-truth is the most effective lie, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. In fact, it is challenging to expose such false prophets, because most people have difficulty seeing the problem. The issue here is adding human effort to faith, or using human effort as a validation of faith. Human effort has no place in the salvation God offers to man! IT IS A GIFT!!!

Kindly, according to Ray Comfort in the preceding article, a professed Christian who continues in sin may not be saved. The truth is that any professed Christian may not be saved, whether living a righteous life or living in gross immorality. I cannot look at you or anyone else and determine whether or not you are saved, apart from the direct testimony from your own mouth.

Author Mark Twain said: *"It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled."* So true! The Devil is sneaking heresies into our Independent Fundamental Baptist churches by the hour. Don't take my word for it, listen to Pastor Jack Hyles say it himself in these awesome sermons titled: "[9]Fundamentalist Heresy" and "[10]Our Mixed-Up Fundamental Christianity." Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved; God does not save those who are *trying* to be saved. Either God does the saving, all of it; or else you are not saved at all.

Hebrews 6:1b teaches that salvation involved repentance from **'DEAD WORKS.'** So whatever you may have been falsely trusting upon up until now—cleaning up your life of sin, or doing

good works, or desiring to depart from sinful activities, or following Christ in obedience, or committing your life to live for God, or water baptism, or speaking-in-tongues, or forsaking the world, or joining church membership, or Sabbath Keeping, or tithing, or confessing Christ publicly, et cetera—If you have been trusting in any of these false securities for salvation—REPENT!!!—that is, change your mind, and STOP TRUSTING THEM FOR SALVATION!!!

Remember, we are saved by BELIEVING, not by REPENTING; but no man has ever BELIEVED who didn't also REPENT! Repentance is an automatic thing. When I witness to people, I intentionally don't even mention repentance, lest I confuse them. If that harelips you like a dog, then please consider that God Himself DIDN'T mention the word "repent" even once in the Gospel of John (the Lord's Gospel tract). **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** In the wonderful Gospel of John we find the word "BELIEVE" mentioned 87 times! We are saved by BELIEVING!!!

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, [11]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

So we have learned that it is not one's sins that must be repented of to be saved; but rather, DEAD WORKS!!! Who can repent of all their sins? No one! It is gross doctrinal error to add the unbiblical requirement for a person to forsake sinful behavior to be saved. This is a manmade requirement that God does not require. Certainly, God wants and commands each of His children to depart from wickedness, but this is a call to Christians who ARE SAVED, and not to the lost who ARE NOT saved. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity* ."**

Ephesians 2:10 says that God saves us unto good works. Hebrews 12:6-8 warns that God chastises and scourges his disobedient children, or else they are not legitimately saved (i.e., were never saved to begin with). So, God doesn't take sin lightly—not for the unsaved nor the redeemed. But you don't change and force the hand of God upon sinners by **corrupting the plan of salvation** to put pressure on new converts to live holy lives.

Consequently, there are many false conversions in the churches today, where people errantly think they have been saved, but they haven't; because they were lied to, partially trusting in their own human effort to clean-up their life of sin, forsake the world, commit their will to God, follow Christ, and confess Him publicly. None of these are God's plan of salvation, which the Bible calls: "[12]THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Jesus is precious!!!

> "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies..." —2nd Peter 2:1

Dear reader, please always keep in mind that the Bible does NOT teach repentance from your sins to get to Heaven, nor does the Bible teach that you must repent so your behavior changes. You don't have to give up your BAD WORKS, nor do you need to start doing GOOD WORKS to prove that you are saved. The inspired King James Bible only teaches repentance from **DEAD WORKS**, which includes good works and bad works. WORKS have no place in God's simple plan of salvation!!!

Read again the blessed words of our dear Savior from John 6:28-29, **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Thank you for reading. Jesus is precious!!!

[13]

[14]

A TYPICALLY RELIGIOUS PERSON

A FAULTY FOUNDATION

A PERSON WHO HAS TRUSTED CHRIST

A SOLID FOUNDATION

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/cs_lewis-no_hero.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dmvAXxySVHY
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-false_gospel.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/OurMixedUpFundamentalChristianity.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyfJ980YlLDmfRRnr5ZdRVeda7eYG-_XtyYgxPcxWviuh_dsCpBVauOQVaCNV-sssUdeOHr4vrBP8QkszFQmodBSOetwh1u3eFvPl
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglkOvz_msabFVgV6nKvHSiFHVRhRyPMkzLPRFEwMJIuu_

rzWfj_fKjG-YdvHWlgNgAeh0XT3rE4dAGuQw4HPfOnyFJREKZFF-v2Eb

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgE_tXH6YS34MkI_bH4vwxXsD5Z6Zxx-ULmiNeDgrIUtYHdYmRIQYDC6_0rhkLWi6UoV1XEngJpahVQ2vj1Lur3R1h9GTUjZZEwSOP

4.2.4 How To Go To Heaven (2023-02-08 23:51)

It is very simple to be saved and takes only a minute to explain. Please let me show you how to get to Heaven from the Bible, God's Word.

Yours Truly
(No, I wasn't trying to make an occult symbol with my hands...lol)

1). Man is a Guilty Sinner in the Eyes of a Holy God.

- Isaiah 53:6, “All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.”

- Romans 3:19, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.”

- John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”

- Romans 3:10, “As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.”

- Romans 3:23, “For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.”

2). There is a Price For Our Sin—Burning in Hell Forever.

- Romans 6:23, “For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.”

- Romans 5:12, “Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.”

- 2nd Thessalonians 1:8, “In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ.”

- Revelation 20:15, "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

- Revelation 21:8, “But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.”

3). Jesus paid that price by dying on the cross and shedding His blood; Christ was buried and bodily rose again the third day!

- Romans 5:8, “But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.”
- John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”
- 1st Timothy 1:15, “This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.”
- 1st Peter 1:18-19, “Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ...”
- 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died

for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

This is the Gospel.

4). By faith in Jesus Christ ALONE we are immediately saved.

- Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."
- John 11:25, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live."
- John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."
- Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."
- John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."
- John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."
- Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."
- Acts 26:18, "To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me."
- Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."
- 1st Corinthians 3:11, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ."
- Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

Salvation is NOT found in a religion or good works, but in a Person... The LORD JESUS CHRIST!

Simply BELIEVE the Gospel and You Are Saved!

[1] **The Heresy Of Having To "Pray" To Be Saved**

[2]

[3]Fundamentalist Heresy! (In this awesome sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles, he explains that prayer, turning from sins, inviting Jesus into your heart, and other popular clichés are not necessary to be saved. They are not wrong to do, just so long as you don't do them to get or stay saved!)

My friend, for most of my Christian life I have led people to pray a sinner's prayer to be saved. Although this is not wrong to do, it is an extra step that the Bible does NOT require, which may confuse some people. You don't have to "ask" Jesus to save you, because God has already promised **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21).** We read in **John 3:16,**

“For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, THAT WHOSOEVER BELIEVETH IN HIM should not perish, but have everlasting life” [emphasis added]. The way to be saved is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL!!!

Do you admit that you are a GUILTY sinner, under the condemnation of God’s LAW, deserving of Hellfire?

Do you believe that Jesus is the Son of God (God in the flesh) who died upon the cross, sacrificing His precious blood to pay for your sins? Do you believe that Jesus was buried and bodily resurrected three days later? This is the Good News of the Gospel: Jesus DIED ON THE CROSS, He was BURIED and He is RISEN! Believe it friend, make it your only hope for eternal life, and you are saved!!! Amen!

To be saved you simply come to God by faith, as a guilty sinner, and BELIEVE the Gospel.

You must know that you are a sinner. No man ever got saved who didn’t know that he is a sinner. [4]Repentance is that thing when you come before God and see yourself as you are, and see Him as he is, and say with Isaiah “Woe is me, for I am unclean!” Repentance is simply a change of mind, where you admit that you are a woeful sinner totally incapable of saving yourself. Thus, you believe the Gospel (Good News) of the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved.

Perhaps you’d feel comfortable praying a sinner’s prayer as did the publican in **Luke 18:13, “And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto Heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.”** It doesn’t matter exactly what you pray, because you’re saved by BELIEVING, not by praying. But if you’d like to pray as an expression of your faith, you could pray something like this. ...

Dear Jesus,

I admit that I am a sinner deserving of Hell. I am guilty for breaking your Holy Commandments. I now receive you as my personal Savior. I believe that You *died* on the cross to pay for my sins, was *buried* and bodily *resurrected* from the dead three days later. By faith I accept your free gift of forgiveness of sins, so I can have eternal life and go to Heaven when I die. I now trust You alone Jesus, apart from all self-righteous works and religion, as my Savior. Thank you. Amen.

Just as you were born physically to your parents, so you were born spiritually into the family of God when you received Jesus! **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”**

Again, please understand that we are not saved because we pray a prayer, but because we BELIEVE upon the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. It is certainly appropriate to ask the Lord in prayer to forgive and save us, but it is our faith which prompts us to pray. You could just as easily believe in your heart upon the Lord to be saved, **and not pray at all.** Salvation is of the heart, as we read in **Romans 10:10, “For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness...”**

Likewise, it is an extra unnecessary step in God's plan of salvation, to require a person to walk down a church isle to be saved. Why cannot people be saved right there in their pew seat? They certainly can! Only God knows how many millions of people have gone to Hell, because they didn't want to walk down a church isle to find out how to be saved. Preachers should always give people a chance to be saved right there in the privacy of the pew. If someone hears the Gospel preached, and they gladly receive (believe) it, they are saved ([5]Acts 2:41).

It's not what you're doing that gets you to Heaven, it's where you're looking. [6]Look to Jesus!

You do NOT have to be [7]water baptized, nor doing anything else to get to Heaven, except to trust upon the Lord Jesus Christ as your Savior. **Romans 4:5-6** proclaims, **"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him (Jesus) that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God [8]Imputeth Righteousness without works."** What a wonderful truth! Our faith is COUNTED for righteousness! God's righteousness is IMPUTED (credited) to us, and our sins are IMPUTED (credited) to Christ. Someone rightly called this, The Great Transfer.

[9]

There is NO self-righteousness (human effort) involved in salvation. [10]It is the free gift of God. You see, we have no righteousness of our own to offer God (Isaiah 64:6). No amount of good can undo the bad we've done. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay. Salvation is receiving, not giving. We are sinners and Jesus is the Savior. Jesus is precious! We are saved by trusting, not by trying.

And please BEWARE my friend of the horrible heresy of [11]WRONG REPENTANCE that says you must turn away from your sinful ways to be saved, because THAT IS NOT A GIFT! Of

course God wants everyone to turn away from sinful behavior, but only because YOU ARE A CHRISTIAN, and not to BECOME A CHRISTIAN. The purpose of God's LAW is to give men the KNOWLEDGE OF SIN, to bring us to Christ (the Gospel of GRACE).

Unbelief is the only sin which can keep a sinner out of Heaven. But remember, faith is not the absence of doubt, but the presence of trust. Even if you have 99 % doubt, it is nothing less than 100 % faith if you call upon the name of the Lord (Romans 10:13). To "call" means to place your complete confidence in the Lord's death on the cross, burial and resurrection to be saved. We are saved by completely resting in the Good News (i.e., Gospel) of Jesus Christ.

Just take God at His word and claim His salvation by faith. Believe, and you will be saved. No church, no lodge, no good works can save you. Remember, God does the saving. All of it! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Trusting Jesus is meaningless without the cross. You must believe that Jesus died on a cross for your sins. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 teaches that the Gospel is the *death, burial and resurrection* of the Lord Jesus Christ. Jesus died on the cross as our sacrificial Lamb (John 1:29); He raised up as our heavenly High Priest (Hebrews 4:14).

God's simple plan of salvation is this: You are a sinner. Therefore, unless you believe on Jesus who died in your place, you will spend eternity in Hell. If you believe on Him as your crucified, buried, and risen Savior, you receive forgiveness for all of your sins and His gift of eternal salvation by faith. You simply need to BELIEVE that He did it all for you. We are saved by faith, and not by works; nor by partial faith in Christ plus works.

You say, "Surely, it cannot be that simple!" Yes, it is that simple. It is Scriptural, it is God's plan. My friend, believe on Jesus and receive Him now as your Savior.

If you've never been saved, then now is the time to believe upon the name of Jesus— the only begotten Son of God, the Christ— that your sins will be blotted out forever and you can *know* that your name is written in Heaven. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He will only save those who are *trusting* to be saved.

Salvation is not *achieved*, it is *received*.

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. Christ did not do good works to save us, He DIED on a cross for us, shedding His precious blood to pay our massive debt of sin.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Christ died for your sins. You are a sinner by nature and by choice. Jesus took your sins and charged them to His own record. He went to the cross and paid the penalty for your sins. He says if you're willing to receive Him in faith; He will transfer His payment to your debt, and His righteousness to your sins. He will impute to you His goodness, and impute to His own record your sin; if you in faith will trust Him as your Savior.

Romans 8:34, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us."

If you would like to search for a good church where you live, [12]CLICK HERE.

Kindest regards, your humble servant in Jesus Christ, David J. Stewart

- [13]Get Gods Gift
- [14]You Need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!
- [15]Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel

If you'd like to learn all about salvation, then please read the book [16]Salvation is More than Being Saved.

- [17]Evangelist John R. Rice speaks on worldly Christians — Are they not saved?
- [18]Dr. Curtis Hutson speaks on Biblical repentance — Must a person stop sinning to be saved?
- [19]Did Dr. John R. Rice Really Teach That You Must Turn Away From Sin To Be Saved?

Also, you may want to read [20]Ye Must Be Born Again and [21]God's Simple Plan.

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, [22]the righteousness which is of God by faith."

Excellent Sermons On Salvation by Dr. Hank Lindstrom:

- [23]How Permanent Is Your Salvation? (MP3)
- [24]Wrong Repentance - No Salvation (MP3)
- [25]Why Inviting Jesus Into Your Life Is A False Gospel (video)
- [26]God Seeks Lost Men (MP3)

Excellent Sermons On Salvation by Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold:

- [27]Caught Between Grace And Works (MP3)
- [28]Personal Evangelism Test (MP3)
- [29]The Unpardonable Sin (MP3)
- [30]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? - Part 1 (MP3)
- [31]Must A Christian Live A Changed Life? - Part 2 (MP3)
- [32]Easy Believism - It's Easy To Be Saved - Even Easier To Stay Saved (MP3)

My .pdf book, which I originally wrote in 2000 and updated in 2018, to God be the glory: [33]SALVATION

Other great resources:

- [34]Get Gods Gift
- [35]The Cross-less Gospel
- [36]Bibleline Ministries
- [37]Am I Going To Heaven?
- [38]Imputation At Salvation
- [39]Bibleline Broadcast Network
- [40]Heritage Baptist Bible Church
- [41]Videos By Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold
- [42]The One Thing That Determines Salvation
- [43]The Simple Plan Of Salvation In Acts 15 (Peter didn't say anything about counting the [44]COST!!!)

"Feed your faith and your doubts will starve to death; but if you don't, you'll feed your doubts and your faith will starve to death!" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, a quote from the Spirit-filled sermon titled, "[45]1st John Made Simple"

[46]The Gift Of Eternal Life Is Wrapped In The Wonderful Package Of Jesus

"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[47]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1st Corinthians 16:24, "My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen."

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/praying_to_be_saved.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/3000_saved.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/charles_spurgeon.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gift.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gift.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/wrong_repentance.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/churches.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/true_righteousness.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
16. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
18. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/curtis_hutson.htm
19. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/07/didnt-dr-john-r-rice-teach-need-to-turn.html
20. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/ye_must_be_born_again.htm

21. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gods_simple_plan.htm
22. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
25. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bw4ifxNsHJI
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/god_seeks_lost_men.mp3
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
28. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/personal_evangelism_test.mp3
29. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_unpardonable_sin.mp3
30. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part01.mp3
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/must_a_christian_live_a_changed_life-part02.mp3
32. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/easy_believism.mp3
33. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
34. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
35. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/crossless_gospel.htm
36. http://www.biblelineministries.org/
37. http://heritagebbc.com/ministries.amigoingtoheaven.htm
38. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
39. https://www.youtube.com/user/biblelinebroadcast
40. http://heritagebbc.com/
41. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
42. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
43. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/the-simple-plan-of-salvation-in-acts-15.html
44. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/eternal-life-doesnt-cost-you-antyhing.html
45. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RWVYzXuoxmE
46. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/gift_of_eternal_life_wrapped_in_jesus.htm
47. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

4.2.5 Do Feelings Come From The New Birth? (2023-02-17 16:05)

Genesis 27:22, "And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau."

I have a helpful book from my bookshelf, authored in 1962 by Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980). The book is titled, "Dr. Rice, Here Is My Question..." On page 244 we read the following:

> Don't you think that a feeling (as well as a fact) comes with the new birth?
>
> I constantly come up against the problem of "feeling" in dealing with people who want to know they are saved. It seems that it is one of the Devil's greatest weapons in keeping people from coming to a place of confidence and assurance in their Christian experience. The Devil causes people to seek for feeling, and thus throws them off the track.
>
> Salvation is not by feeling; it is by faith. It is not by seeking an experience, but by accepting a Person.

As long as the Devil can keep the inquiring mind and the seeking heart struggling to arrive at a certain emotional experience rather than trusting and receiving the person of Christ as the Saviour, he can keep that soul in darkness.

Let me say quickly that I do believe in what we sometimes refer to as “heart-felt religion,” “experimental salvation.” We believe in emotions and we know that every human being is an emotional being. God has given us the capacity to weep, to laugh, to rejoice; but everyone is somewhat different emotionally. Some rave at a ball game, while others sit quietly. No two people are exactly alike emotionally.

But the “feeling” or the “joy” which one may have, in different degrees, after salvation comes from knowing that you have the person of Christ in your heart, and that you have been born again by His Spirit and by His Word. It is the result of being saved.

Every time the word “feeling” is used in the New Testament, it has nothing whatsoever to do with a religious experience, and is always used (as far as human beings are concerned) in a bad sense rather than in a good sense.

For instance, in Ephesians 4:19, Paul speaks of people being “past feeling.” We need to believe what God has said in His Word and take God’s Word at face value.

It would be well for us to read the experience that blind Isaac had with his twin sons; Jacob and Esau. Isaac went by feeling rather than by the Word and was deceived. When Jacob came to blind Isaac, trying to make him think that he was Esau, he came with the skins of goats upon his arms to make himself a hairy man like his brother.

Genesis 27:22 shows us that Isaac ’felt of Jacob’ and said, **“The voice is Jacob’s voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.”** He disregarded the voice and went by the feeling. He was deceived and wronged. We must not go by feeling alone, but by the voice of God in His Word.

In one wonderful verse (John 5:24) Jesus makes it plain and clear that he who hears the Word and believes God hath (a present possession) everlasting life, and shall not come into judgment.

This is the deed or title to my salvation. I have the word of the Son of God that I am now saved eternally and will not come into judgment. I am going by the voice—not by the feeling.

SOURCE: “Dr. Rice, Here is my Question...”, by Evangelist John R. Rice, pgs.244-245, ©1962, by Viola M. Walden.

I would also like to quote the following question and answer, which relates to the preceding quote...

Is there any more proof that we are saved than by the Word of God?

Yes, there are several ways that one can know he is saved.

First, one knows by the Word of God. By the Bible we know that when one comes to Christ, Christ will not cast him out, and that one who believes on Christ has everlasting life (John 6:37); John 3:36, etc.). First John 5:13 says, “These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.”

> Second, “The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God” (Rom. 8:16). A Christian who lives near the Lord will have peace and joy in his heart which a lost person does not have. He will have assurance, if he lives near enough to God that the Holy Spirit can talk to him. If he loses this assurance, it does not prove he is not saved, but may mean that he has simply grieved the Holy Spirit in some way so that he does not have the joy of salvation.
>
> Third, the Scripture says, “We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren” (I John 3:14). There is a kinship between saved people.
>
> The first and most important evidence that one is saved in the evidence of the Word of God. That never changes, though one’s feelings may change and even one’s life may be unworthy so that he does not have the assurance in his heart.
>
> SOURCE: “Dr. Rice, Here is my Question…”, by Evangelist John R. Rice, pp. 245-246, ©1962, by Viola M. Walden

This is great stuff from Brother Rice! Miss Viola Walden was an amazing woman, who forfeited marriage and motherhood to dedicate her life to serving God as Dr. John R. Rice’s lifetime secretary. It always warms my heart to share her work, now that she is in Heaven, to help earn her more eternal rewards (although she already has plenty of them). Few people realize the great sacrifice that this dear lady made to further the Kingdom of God.

I thought these questions and answers were so important to share with others, because in dealing with multitudes of people over the years myself, I have also found that many people worry that they are not saved. They are going by “feelings” instead of the unchanging promises of the Word of God. I think a main cause of this dilemma today are the continually changing corrupt modern Bible versions. Satan knows that by publishing hundreds of English Bible versions (literally), that it woefully confuses people. A man with a dozen Bible versions on his bookshelf is not going to have the same mindset (confidence, passion, love and respect) toward God’s Word, as the man who has only one inspired Holy Bible, which is, the King James Bible.

I am often reminded of the children’s song, “Jesus Loves Me.” The words in the song are so true… “Jesus loves me, yes I know, FOR THE BIBLE TELLS ME SO!” As Dr. Rice mentioned, when a believer abides in sin, it can lead to a “feeling” of lack of assurance in that person’s heart. This is not because they have jeopardized their assurance; but rather, they don’t fully understand the Gospel. A man who understands the Gospel KNOWS that nothing could ever jeopardize his position in Jesus Christ.

Certainly, even in the worst cases of backsliding, a believer can never lose the assurance of salvation. The doctrines of eternal security and assurance of salvation are one and the same. They are not separate doctrines. The only type of life that God gives is “everlasting life.” **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** However, a believer can go so far away from the Lord (**“filled with his own ways,” Proverbs 14:14b**), that he or she becomes disillusioned, even doubting their own salvation. Again, this is not because they are at risk of losing their salvation; but rather, their sin has confused them. To the same degree that a believer allows open sin to exist in their life, they are living a contrary lifestyle to the Word of God, which will cause instability in their soul (known as “[1]religious scrupulosity”).

I hope after reading this article, that you will go away with the full Bible knowledge that

NOTHING you could ever do, nor anything that anybody else could ever do, could ever jeopardize your eternal security in Christ Jesus. This is what Paul meant in **Romans 8:37-39, "Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."** My friend, if you are God's child, which is "by faith in Christ Jesus" (Galatians 3:26), you are eternally secure in God's family!!!

I have received numerous e-mails from people, thanking me for my website ministry. Many of them testify that at one time they were worried, even suicidal, because they heard some errant Calvinist preacher teach that allowing sin in one's life is evidence that you are not saved. So because of intentional sin in their life, they were very afraid of going to Hell. Oh friend, that is not how God's plan of salvation works. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; 6:23).

That means nothing is required of you to receive it, except to freely take it without obligation. We are saved solely by faith, without works (Romans 4:5-6). **Romans 5:20b, "But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound."** That is, when a believer sins, we fall IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. When a believer sins, God's grace doth MUCH MORE ABOUND! The precious redeeming blood of Jesus Christ goes deeper than the stain of our sins!!!

Legalistic Judaism is Today's Calvinism

(by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/religious_scrupulosity.htm

4.2.6 Something That Even $10,200,000,000 Cannot Buy (2023-02-19 19:14)

Luke 16:22-26, “

And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and *send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame*.

But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

”

I recently moved into a new residence in Pensacola. I am a simple man. I am content with basic essential provisions and needs. I like plain things. Less is often more with me. My entire life I had only used a regular refrigerator, nothing fancy. I never would have bought a fancy refrigerator for myself. But the new place I am living in now came furnished with a fancy refrigerator. It has a crushed ice feature, ice cubes or filtered water. All I do is press a button to select what I want. I LOVE my new crushed ice and filtered water dispenser! I had purchased bottled water to drink for the past 30 years, but no longer. I now have my own filtered water. God is so good to me!!! Praise the Lord for His goodness. Thank you Jesus! I am not worthy.

I LOVE drinking ice-cold water bathed in crushed ice! I was enjoying some ice-cold water just a few minutes ago, enjoying the wonderful crushed ice that keeps the water very cold. As I do nearly every time I drink icy water, as the cold water quenches my thirst, I feel sorry for the rich man who died in his sins and went to Hell. I am reminded that in Hell he begged for just ONE DROP of water, but was denied by Abraham. Abraham tells him why, explaining that there is a Great Gulf fixed between them, so that they cannot transfer sides. One one side you have the place of PARADISE, and on the other side the place of TORMENT. These two extreme places exist in the realm of Hell (which is the Greek word: *Hades*). That is, the place of Hell is COMPARTMENTALIZED.

We know that Hell (Hades) is compartmentalized, because that is what Luke 16:19-32 teaches. When I attended the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for one year between 2013-2014, I heard one of their ignorant pastors teach that the story in Luke 16:19-31 is NOT a real account. He foolishly said that this is just an untrue parable. I was shocked by what he said. Dear reader, I can tell you with full confidence that this story is factually TRUE.

Reasons why the story of The Rich Man And Lazarus is a factual true account:

1. **Jesus didn't say it was a parable.** Whenever Jesus spoke a parable, He said so. We ought to accept any story as real and factual unless the Bible indicates otherwise.

2. **Jesus didn't explain the meaning of the story, which He always did for parables.** When Jesus told a parable, he afterwards explained the meaning of the parable. So we should conclude that this is a real true account.

3. **Jesus used proper nouns for their names.** The dear Savior mentions proper names of real characters; such as, Abraham and Lazarus. When the Lord told parables, He always used obscure references (e.g., a certain man went into a far country).

These three observations clearly evidence that the story Jesus tells in Luke 16:19-31 is a REAL account, involving REAL people, because it REALLY happened.

Having said that as introduction, I was thinking today of Apple founder Steve Jobs (1955-2011). Mr. Jobs was a college drop out, who started his computer business in his garage in 1976. Jobs was an amazing man, a pioneer among fellow-minded genius inventors. Sadly, Steve Jobs died at only age 56 of cancer. Saddest of all, he was a devout Buddhist who rejected Jesus Christ as his Savior. According to the inspired Holy Bible, Steve Jobs is burning in the fires of Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15). The heathen world forgets God their entire life, but then at their funerals they always say that the deceased person is in a better place. That is simply NOT true. Hell is not a better place!!!

At the time of his death in 2011, [1]Steve Jobs had an astounding net worth of $10,200,000,000. The Bible warns that we cannot take even one penny of our accumulated wealth into eternity...

> **1st Timothy 6:7-11, "*For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out*. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, *O man of God, flee these things*; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness."**

I was watching a fascinating history documentary on YouTube this week about the pyramids of Egypt. The Egyptians foolishly believed that when someone died, you could provide gifts and items which they could use in the afterlife. So they built massive pyramids with underground chambers to entomb their dead pharaohs. There were multiple secret chambers inside and beneath the pyramid. In one chamber the pharaoh was placed. In another chamber all of his gifts and personal belongings were placed, which he could use in the afterlife. Helpful items such as toiletries, combs, shaving accessories, games, food, tools, et cetera, were stored for his comfort and usage to better his lifestyle in eternity.

What saith the Scripture? **1st Timothy 6:7, "For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out."**

Steve Jobs died on October 5, 2011 and went into eternity with NOTHING!!! I read today in Forbes that if Steve Jobs were still alive today on earth, his net worth would be $200,000,000,000. So what? Money is nothing more than a worthless piece of paper or some metal coins. Money means nothing to me. I have never taken, nor will I ever accept, a single penny for my website ministry. If I wanted, I could make tons of money. I have loyal followers around the world, many of whom I've had the privilege of leading to Jesus Christ. In that dear respect, I am their parent and they are my children in the Lord. If I asked for money, I know people would support my labors in the Lord. But I just ask for everyone's earnest prayers for me and my humble website ministry for Jesus Christ.

Dear reader, all of Steve Jobs' amassed $10,200,000,000 in earthly wealth cannot even buy him ONE DROP OF WATER in Hell. Think about that! On earth, ten billion dollars can buy an island! Literally, I'm not kidding. With a staggering net worth of ten billion, two hundred million, dollars, Steve Jobs today cannot even purchase ONE DROP OF ICY COLD WATER...

[2]

Wonderful Refreshing Icy Cold Water

Oh, how blessed of God we are to just have water to drink! That is the precious truth that I think about every time I drink some icy cold refreshing delicious water. I hear people say that

water has no taste, but it sure does! Water has a very unique taste that the tongue and body loves! I crave the taste of cold water. Water doesn't have flavor, but it does have a certain taste. I LOVE WATER!!! I thank God for water!

Even $10,200,000,000 cannot buy Steve Jobs a drop of water in Hell today. Unless he repented on his death bed and accepted Jesus as his personal Savior (which is highly unlikely), Mr. Jobs sadly went to Hell without hope for eternity. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** To get to Heaven, you MUST be born-again. I once shared the Gospel with an unsaved co-worker decades ago. I did my best to tell him how to go to Heaven. Sadly, he replied by uttering in contempt to me the words: "That born-again stuff doesn't make any sense to me." That didn't surprise me one bit. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."**

1. https://www.celebritynetworth.com/richest-businessmen/ceos/steve-jobs-net-worth/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdbaDI-KW8VfOnYe_ZidCvAy4FRKNVEgaY1t4lAxA_KUAvklWVfumgHTbIOoxOmeXHQLaJuDL5Zdf3zzOIG_GTh-UICp2YvLsvbqw

---

4.2.7 In Defense Of Onorato Diamante's Bible Preaching (2023-02-25 15:49)

John 3:15-16, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus."

This blog is my rebuttal to the following horrible YouTube video by Pastor Roger Jimenez who ruthlessly attacks Onorato Diamante for preaching that you can be saved by simple childlike faith, without adding an unnecessary requirement to pray a prayer to get to Heaven...

The New IFB Cult Redefines Faith

Kindly, Brother Diamante is 100 % correct on the Bible. I have heard Pastor Steven Anderson (whom I love and promote his awesome ministry) teach that he believes a person CAN be saved by simply believing without faith, but he thinks that calling (praying) is the Bible method to get saved. I heard pastor Anderson also say that he doesn't want any of his church members counting anybody as being saved who does not pray a sinner's prayer. I humbly think he is right in the first thing he said, but wrong on the latter.

I have no problem with soulwinner's and preachers leading lost sinners to Christ by leading them in a sinner's prayer, just so long as it is clearly explained to a person that they DON'T have to pray to be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Kindly, I strongly disagree with Pastor Jimenez (whom I also love and support his ministry) that it is impossible to believe on Jesus without also calling. That is not true, proven by Romans 10:14, "How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?"

When I got saved at age 13 in 1980, I didn't walk down the aisle to find out what I just did. Consequently, for the next several years I lived in tearful fear. I literally cried often, afraid that I wasn't saved and might miss Heaven. I was shy and reluctant to seek advice from my pastor. I read every religious tract I could get my hands on. When a preacher spoke anything about salvation, I sat on the edge of my pew. I did learn many great truths that helped me, so that after 20 years I finally found the absolute 100 % assurance of my salvation. The one truth that solidified my salvation beliefs is that I DIDN'T have to pray any prayer at all to be saved, I simply could have just believed.

In hindsight, the reason why I couldn't settle the assurance of salvation is because of the unbiblical addition of being required to pray a prayer to be saved. I couldn't remember over time what I had prayed at the time I thought I got saved, so it was a nightmare for me trying to remember what I couldn't remember. No one had ever told me that I could

simply BELIEVE to be saved, without praying, until I read Pastor Max D. Younce's helpful book titled: "[1]Salvation And The Public Invitation" ([2]backup link). That book changed my life, solidifying my salvation beliefs.

To clarify, it is okay to call upon the Lord through prayer to be saved. It is a natural thing to desire to call and ask Jesus to save you. But faith is enough, without prayer. The choice is yours alone to make. If you want to pray, invite Christ into your life, commit to reform your life, confess Jesus publicly, get water baptized, and do a bunch of other possible WORKS, it is okay just so long as they accompany your faith and are *not attached to your faith*. If you put your trust in any of those things that I just mentioned, you cannot be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

The inherent danger of requiring lost sinners to pray is that they might become confused for years to come, as I was for decades. Even worse, they might rely upon their prayer instead of Christ. I heard a Contemporary Christian Music singer say in an interview that she "got saved at age 3 by praying the Jesus' prayer." She is as lost as Judas Iscariot! You can pray and still not be saved, but you cannot believe the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day and not be saved. **John 3:15-16, "That whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

Respectfully, Pastor Jimenez keeps citing John 4:10 as his go to Bible verse, while ignoring the 85 references in the Gospel of John to the word "believe" without any mention of "calling." Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) correctly said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one."

One of my favorite Bible passages is the true story of Cornelius in Acts chapter 10. Cornelius was a centurion, a commander over 100 soldiers. They were Italians. We read in Acts 10:1-2 that Cornelius was a good man who prayer to God, gave alms to the poor, faster and feared God. Albeit, he was not saved yet. Cornelius was religious but lost. Billions of people in the world today are religious to varying degrees, but they have never been born-again by faith alone in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. God arranged a meeting for Cornelius and his friends to hear the Apostle Peter preach the Gospel.

If you read the rest of Acts chapter 10, you will see that Peter simply preached the wonderful GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ, and when Cornelius BELIEVED IT he was saved. **Acts 10:43-44, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them *which heard the word*." Galatians 3:1-2, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?"*** I love that simple small phrase, **"by the hearing of faith."** Hey, that's how Cornelius got saved in Acts 10:44. **Acts 10:43-44, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them *which heard the word*."** That is, they BELIEVED the Gospel that they heard preached unto them and were instantly saved. They became born-again into God's heavenly family, born anew of the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9).

Kindly, in the preceding terrible video, Pastor Jimenez uses a lousy illustration of salvation. He uses the illustration of a World War II soldier abandoned in the ocean who is rescued by a passing military ship. When someone asks him how he was rescued, he says that

he saved himself. Let me give you a much better and accurate illustration of salvation. Let's use the same soldier abandoned at sea again. A passing ship comes to his rescue, throwing a life preserver into the water. They tell him to just take hold of the life preserver and they'll pull him in (this can be likened to God's free offer of eternal life). But the man asks them, "Will you please save me!" Would that make any sense? No, it would be confusion. Why would you ask someone to save you, who has already offered to save you? Dear reader, God is freely offering you His free gift of forgiveness of sins which includes eternal life. All you need to do is TAKE IT! Salvation is a *take* proposition, not a *give* proposition.

I need to say this, knowing that it will offend some people. I love the New IFB movement, but the New IFB is in essence Pastor Steven Anderson! Whatever that man preaches becomes the dogma of the entire IFB movement. Pastor Anderson denies a biblical pretribulation Rapture, and so do ALL new IFB pastors who follow him. I am not against men following men, if the man they are following walks with God and is doctrinally sound. I humbly think that Pastors' Anderson and Jimenez are correct on the two deal breakers—the inspiration of the King James Bible, and a free grace Gospel. No doubt some people will argue with the claim I just made, that these pastors are all in collusion together, but if you simply look at the commonality of their beliefs you will see that I am right.

Norm Diamante is not attacking the new IFB movement, they are attacking him. All norm is teaching is that faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Faith is enough! In Acts 8;27-38, we read about the Ethiopian eunuch. Phillip **"preached unto him Jesus"** (verse 35). In verse 36 the eunuch asked to be water baptized. We know that baptism cannot save a sinner. So Phillip told the eunuch that he could be baptized, but only if he BELIEVED. **Acts 8;37, "And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, *I believe* that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."** There is no mention of calling or praying in this verse, but only to "BELIEVE" that Jesus is the Son of God.

In my humble opinion, Pastor Anderson's error on "prayer" as the Bible method of soul-winning does not affect the Gospel, because he does explain to people that it is faith and not prayer that saves a person. However, leading people in prayer to be saved runs the risk of confusing people doctrinally (as it did me for decades), causing me much unnecessary pain of soul, fear, worry and grief. I knew that prayer didn't save me, but I thought that praying (calling) is how you believe. I was misled by ignorant preachers.

I know this matter is splitting hairs doctrinally, but God's simple plan of salvation is important and worthy of defense. **Philippians 1;17, " But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel. "** Kindly, I am not saying that the New IFB are wrong on the Gospel. I have had some angry people try to convince me that the New IFB are wrong on the Gospel. As I mentioned earlier, I know Pastor Anderson *does* believe that a lost sinner CAN be saved by faith alone without prayer. He just thinks that leading people in a sinner's prayer is the Bible method of soulwinning. I respect his right to disagree. I love Pastor Anderson.

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), I led people to pray a sinner's prayer to be saved. By God's grace, I led hundreds of people to Christ during my time at Bible college. I plainly explained to all of those converts that prayer cannot saved anybody; but rather, we are saved BY FAITH alone. I wasn't using a different Gospel, I was just leading people to Christ in a manner that can and has confused some people.

Now that I have honed my beliefs decades later and I know better—after having learned from

my own painful experience with doubting my assurance of salvation for so long; and also having learned that I was saved by simply believing, and I didn't have to pray at all to be saved—I have perfect peace in the matter. I haven't had the slightest doubt or worry about going to Heaven for decades. It is the great Bible truth that faith saves, and prayer is not required, that gave me this blessed confidence. The only way that the New IFB can support their heresy is by selectively cherry-picking the Scriptures. If you read the Apostle Paul's definition of 'THE GOSPEL' in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, there is no mention of praying to be saved.

When the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas in **Acts 16:30b, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved,"** their simple answer in verse 31b was: **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."** Again, there is no requirement to pray, but simply to *believe*.

1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf

---

4.3 March

4.3.1 Has Being Born Again Become A Thing Of The Past? (2023-03-09 00:16)

John 3:1-3, "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

1st Peter 1:23, "*Being born again*, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever."

I am saddened as a redeemed adopted child of God that it is rare nowadays to hear preachers use the Biblical phrase that Jesus used in **John 3:3b, "Ye must be born again."**

I triple-dog dare you dear reader to examine the ministry websites of all big name preachers; namely, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Billy Sunday, Joyce Meyer, Franklin Graham, Pat Robertson, John MacArthur, R.C. Sproul, et cetera. If you compare what all of these heretics teach concerning what it means to "repent" to get to Heaven, you will sadly find that they are all in diabolical agreement with the pseudo-Christian cults (i.e., [1]Mormons, [2]Jehovah's Witnesses, Lutherans, Methodists, Churches of Christ, [3]Roman Catholics, et cetera). Birds of a feather flock together.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Jesus warned that to enter into God's Kingdom, a man must be born again.

John 3:3, " Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again*, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

Being born again is NOT optional to get to Heaven. What does it mean to be born again? It simply means that since you were born spiritually dead, you need to be reborn of the Holy Spirit of God. When our ancestor Adam sinned, he consequently opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the human race.

Romans 5:12,

"

Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

"

The inspired Word of God teaches that we were all born *spiritually dead* into this earthly world.

Ephesians 2:1, "

And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins; " The word

"quickened" in the preceding Bible verse means "made alive." The moment that a lost hell-bound sinner puts their childlike truth (faith, confidence) in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, their old spirit which was dead in trespasses and sins, is now and forever born anew from above by God's Holy Spirit.

A good way to explain it, I humbly think, is to compare the new birth to our earthly biological parents. We are not them, and our parents are not us; but genetically we have the DNA of both parents in us, so that they are a part of us, and we them. Likewise, I am not God, and God is not me; but I have some of God's DNA (the blessed Holy Spirit indwelling me), and I am in Christ, an integral part of the Body of Christ, of which Jesus is the head.

When you listen to a preacher and never hear him mention the words of Jesus, who said: **" YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN,**

" something is very wrong! I cannot help but serious wonder if becoming "born again" has already become a thing of the past. **Revelation 3:2,**

" Be watchful, and *strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die*: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. " I cannot think of anything more important than Jesus' words, **"Ye must be born again."** Yet when is the last time that you heard a preacher use those words?

Instead, what most people are hearing is a bunch of unbiblical tommyrot; such as:

1. Repent "of your sins."
2. Turn away from your sins.
3. Surrender control of your life over to Christ.
4. Receive Jesus as "Lord."

5. Follow Jesus no matter what the cost.
6. Confess the name of “Jesus” publicly.
7. Call, pray or ask Jesus to save you.
8. Invite Christ into your life.
9. Get water baptized.
10. Forsake a lifestyle of sinning.
11. Give up the old ways.
12. Live a changed life.
13. Be willing to turn from sin.
14. Pick up and carry your cross.
15. Do good deeds.

All of the aforementioned things have their proper place in the Christian life, but they have NOTHING to do with being saved. You can do all of these things and yet never have been born again at all. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

John 3:7, “

Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. ” Dear friend, have you been born again? …

- I didn’t ask if you prayed a sinner’s prayer in the past. H
  ave you been born again?
- I didn’t ask if you have been baptized in water.
  H
  ave you been born again?
- I didn’t ask if you attend church.
  H
  ave you been born again?
- I didn’t ask if you are a good person.
  H
  ave you been born again?
- I didn’t ask if you love God.
  H
  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you love your neighbour as thyself.

  H

  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you live the Christian life.

  H

  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you keep the Seven Sacrament of Catholicism.

  H

  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you

  live a changed life. Have you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you are active in your religious denomination.

  H

  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you give money to a church.

  H

  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you have a relationship with Jesus.

  H

  ave you been born again?

- I didn’t ask if you had a religious experience in the past.

  H

  ave you been born again?

That is the $64,000 question

—[4]H

[5]ave you been born again?

There are an estimated 350,000 churches across the United States. Yet, how many of them preach the Bible truth: **“ YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN?**

” You won’t hear Ray Comfort using this term much, and when he does he corrupts what it really means.

There is a disturbing trend among evangelicals to explain being “born again” as an “EXPERIENCE,” instead of as a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man’s faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

I have a copy of Ray Comfort's "THE EVIDENCE BIBLE" in front of me. I bought it a few years ago. On page 1529, under the commentary section, "How Can You Know That You Are Saved?," The Evidence Bible states:

> Christians believed in God's existence before their conversion, however, when they obeyed the Word of God, turned from their sins, and embraced Jesus Christ, they stopped merely believing. The moment they reached out and touched the heater bar of God's mercy, they moved out of belief into the realm of experience. **This experience is so radical, Jesus referred to it as being born again. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: The Way of the Master Evidence Bible, by Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron, page 1529; ©2003 by Bridge-Logos Publishers.

May I say, being born again is NOT an "experience." Ray Comfort and Kirk Cameron wrongly understand being "born-again" as an EXPERIENCE that involves forsaking one's sinful lifestyle and "EMBRACING" Jesus Christ. Ray Comfort gets this idea from an errant understanding of **James 2:19, "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."** Many foolish Bible teachers misinterpret James 2:19 to mean that simple BELIEF on Christ is insufficient to be saved. This is not what the Bible is saying here. It simply means that no one is going to Heaven just because they believe there is a God.

This is why Jesus told His disciples in **Luke 13:23-24, "Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able."** You can believe in God all you want—you can serve Him, go to church, tithe, sacrifice and do good all your life, and then go straight to the Lake of Fire forever to burn!!! Jesus said, **"Ye must be born again" (John 3:7).**

What did Jesus mean by "born again?" The question is answered in **John 3:6, "That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit."** When you were born the first time into the world, that was of the flesh; but the new birth (or second birth) is when the Holy Spirit of God comes inside your body to indwell you (upon your faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ). Being "born again?" means that you have been born into God's family! Whereas all men are born spiritually DEAD from birth (Romans 5:15), in order to enter into the Kingdom of God a person must be born for the second time, spiritually (John 3:6-7). The first birth is PHYSICAL, earthly; The second birth is SPIRITUAL, by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-14).

Biblically, mere childlike BELIEVING is all that God requires to be saved. This is what Jesus said in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

In Mr. Comfort's broken thinking, being "

born again

"

means moving from the realm of merely believing in God, to the realm of leaving one's sinful ways and clinging to Christ. Mr. Comfort recognizes this as an EXPERIENCE, which to him means being born-again.

The Word of God teaches something entirely different. A person is “born again” by the Holy Spirit of God, which is initiated by mere childlike belief in Christ’s death on the cross for our sins, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later. The Bible defines this as the “Gospel” in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

The indwelling of the Holy Spirit is the new birth!

Whereas ’The Evidence Bible’ teaches that a transforming “radical experience” is what it means to be born-again; the Holy Bible teaches that it is the transforming power of God’s Holy Spirit that produces the new birth...

> **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, *but of God*.”**

It is a false plan of salvation to explain the new birth as a mere transforming experience. Any radical transformation is wrought solely by the Holy Spirit of God. It is heresy to require an experience, a radical change, or some transformation from a person in order to be saved (or to prove that they are saved). This is because eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9). Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. It is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit that changes a person, and not our own human effort. The ONLY thing that a believer automatically gets at the moment of salvation is the gift of the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:21). Everything else from that moment forward in a saint’s life is a matter of growth in grace and discipleship, not justification.

Ray Comfort understands salvation backwards. He requires a person to commit to leave their sinful lifestyle and embrace Christ, which is the radical experience he requires from people to be saved. Biblically, you don’t have to embrace Christ as your “ Lord

”

to be saved, you simply need to believe on Him (John 3:16). That’s what the Bible teaches. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”**

Although a person may or may not express emotions at the time of salvation, emotions are not required for salvation. Neither tears, nor any outward manifestation of inner changes, nor a desire to serve God, nor forsaking sins, nor any “

radical experience

”

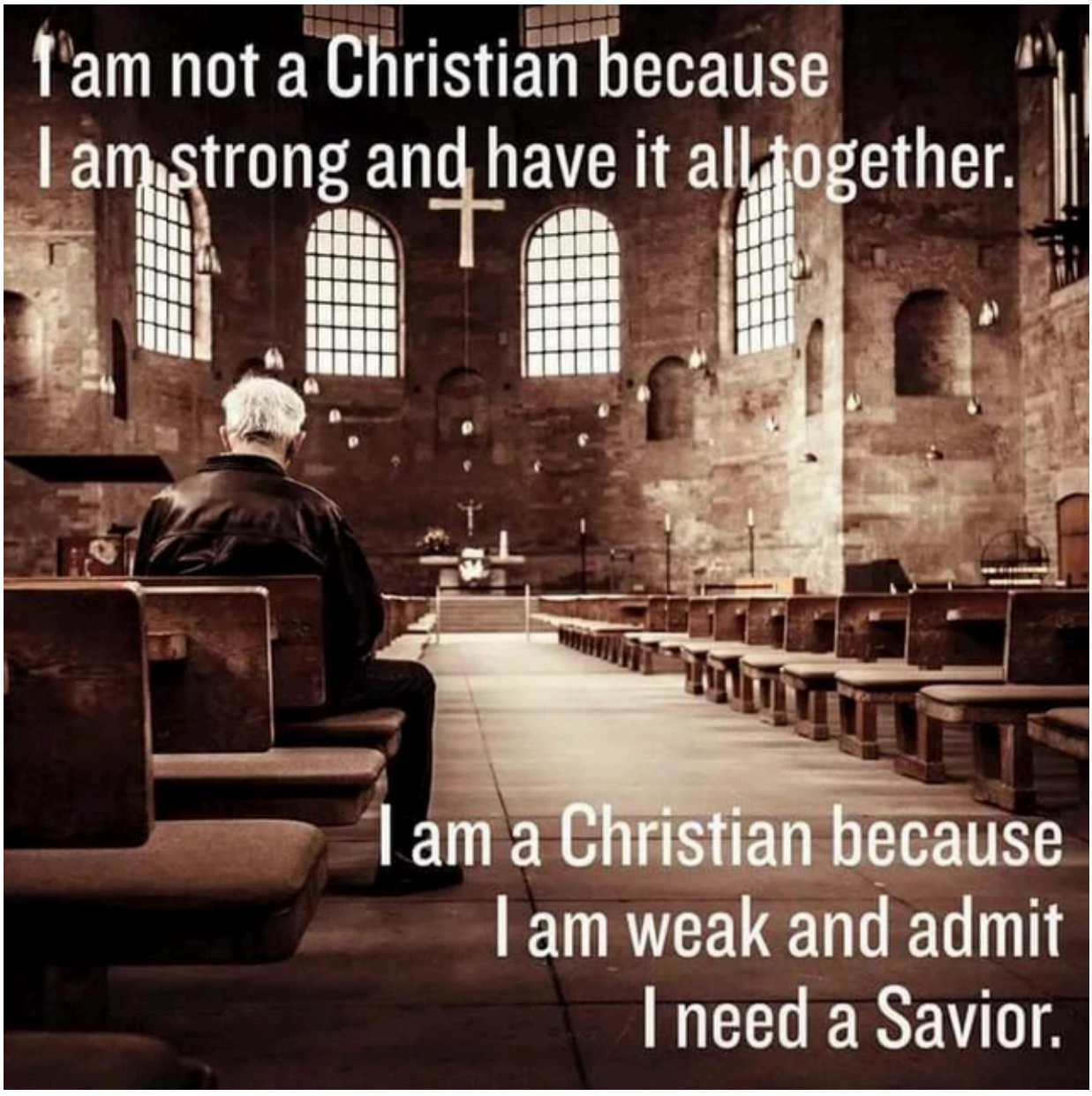
is necessary to receive the free gift of eternal life. IT IS A GIFT, and a “gift” is free in every sense. For a wonderful presentation of the simple plan of salvation by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008), please see: [6]Get God’s Gift .

Furthermore, forsaking one’s sinful lifestyle is NOT what it means Biblically to “repent.” Repentance is “changing one’s mind,” that is, realizing and acknowledging one’s guilt of sin for breaking a holy God’s commandments (Romans 3:19-23). The only thing you need to repent of to be saved is *whatever has been hindering you from coming to Christ* to be saved (Hebrews 6:1 - repentance is from DEAD WORKS, which includes both bad and good works).

The man who BELIEVES the Gospel has repented, otherwise he never would have come to Jesus Christ to be saved (John 3:20). Our part in salvation is simply to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ. Whatever else is a part of our salvation is solely God's department, and you can be assured that He will attend to it. Our part is just to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

Sadly and tragically, it seems that over 95 % of today's pastors think they know better than God how a person gets to Heaven. This includes independent Baptist churches, pastors and Bible colleges too! Nearly all of today's Bible colleges errantly deny that we have an inspired Holy Bible today in the English language. It is shameful! Whereas the Bible simply teaches for a lost sinner to BELIEVE the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen to be saved; nearly all of today's preachers (popular and unpopular alike) are preaching an embellished counterfeit plan of salvation, damning men's souls to Hell by giving them a false hope. Please read: '[7]What Is The Gospel?,' by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951).

[8]



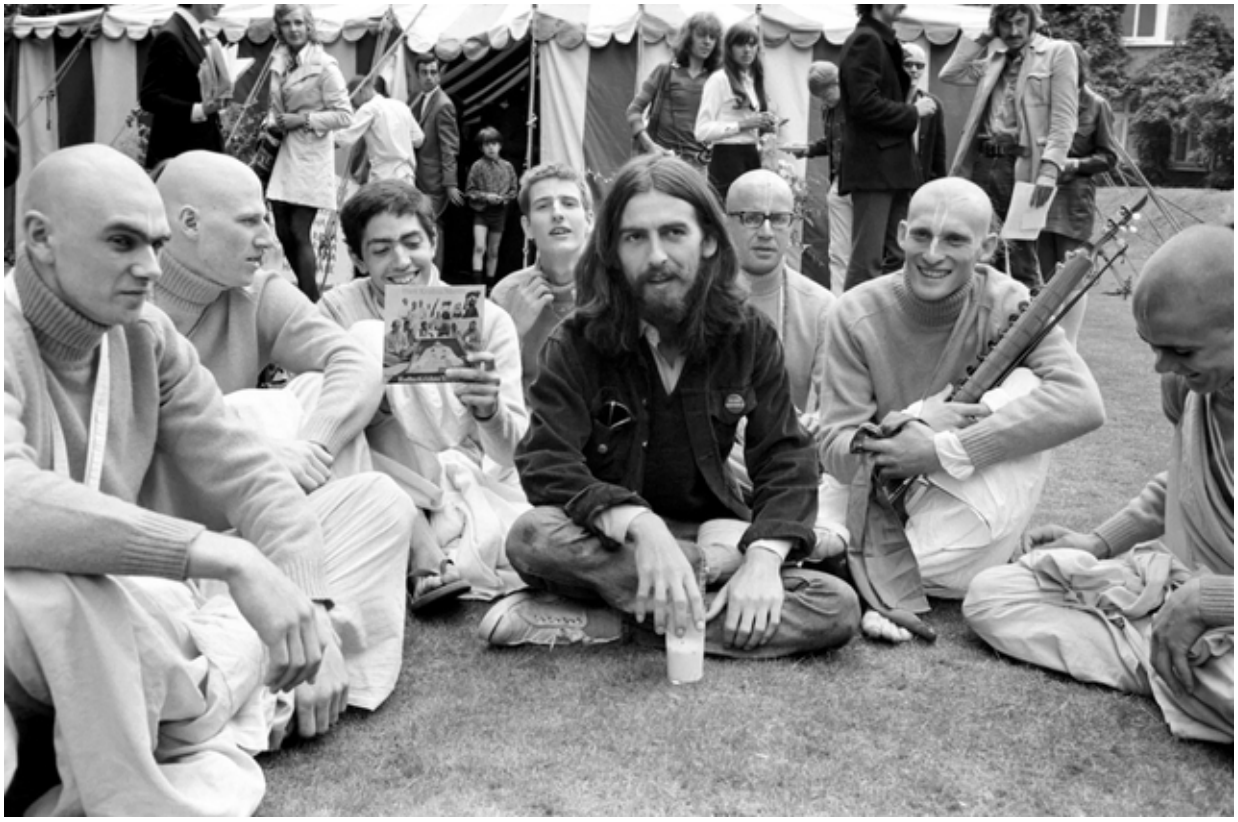
1. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/born_again.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/born_again.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVvL-ZkmflrdUnpaZRPLajds9uT78PNBOCWAmNA608yP3sZzz31QHSKn_MufkIpLOLxvloI1IoT87zmzysQ0a_Tjjg9qwWdGXUaLn

---

4.3.2 George Harrison's Futile Search For God (2023-03-12 15:14)

2nd Timothy 3:5-7, "Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, *Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth*."

[1]



George Harrison In India With A Hindu Cult

> "Everything else can wait, but the search for God cannot wait." —George Harrison, *The Beatles*

It saddens me to know that George Harrison (1943-2001) almost assuredly went to Hell. Unless he experienced a deathbed conversion, George died in his sins without Jesus Christ. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** Jesus warned the Jews in **John 8:24, " I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for *if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins*."** Jesus Christ is the ONLY Way To Heaven!!!

I [2]watched a 1997 documentary on YouTube about George Harrison. It was his last public interview before his death in 2001 from cancer. I am a musician myself, so I have always loved other musicians and am curious about their lives and talent. In his interview, George opens up about his search for God in his life. Sadly, Harrison rejected Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, choosing rather to put his trust in Hare Krishna.

I found this information about Harrison's faith in Hare Krishna and Hinduism...

> **Harrison Traveled to India and Embraced Hare Krishna**
>
> Harrison embraced the Hare Krishna tradition and remained a plainclothes devotee or 'closet Krishna', as he called himself, until his last day of earthly existence. The Hare Krishna mantra, which according to him is nothing but "mystical energy encased in a sound structure," became an integral part of his life. Harrison once said, "Imagine all the workers on the Ford assembly line in Detroit, all of them chanting Hare Krishna Hare Krishna while bolting on the wheels..."
>
> Harrison recalled how he and Lennon kept on singing the mantra while sailing through the Greek islands, "because you couldn't stop once you got going...It was like as soon as you stop, it was like the lights went out." Later in an interview with Krishna devotee Mukunda Goswami he explained [3]how chanting helps one identify with the Almighty: "God's all happiness, all bliss, and by chanting His names we connect with Him. So it's really a process of actually having a realization of God, which all becomes clear with the expanded [4]state of consciousness that develops when you chant." He also took to vegetarianism. As he said: "Actually, I wised up and made sure I had dal bean soup or something every day."
>
> **He Wanted to Meet God Face to Face**
>
> In the introduction Harrison wrote for Swami Prabhupada's book Krsna, he says: "If there's a God, I want to see Him. It's pointless to believe in something without proof, and Krishna consciousness and meditation are methods where you can actually obtain God perception. In that way, you can see, hear & play with God. Perhaps this may sound weird, but God is really there next to you."
>
> SOURCE: [5]The Spiritual Quest of George Harrison in Hinduism

Tragically, George Harrison was a confused man. George spent his life searching for God, but died in woeful ignorance. The reason why is because when you pass up the light of the truth of Jesus Christ, you have fallen from grace. That is, you have missed the only bus that is going to Heaven. **Galatians 5:4, " Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace."** Sadly, George Harrison put his trust in Hinduism, which has over 3,000,000 different pagan gods to worship.

From everything that I have read and seen about George Harrison, he was a sincere, generous, loving and good man, as far as lost sinners go. Unfortunately, he spent his life searching for a God created in George's own image. **2nd Timothy 3:7, "Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."** Harrison was a notorious adulterer, as confirmed by fellow band member Paul McCartney in a public interview. John Lennon and Paul McCartney have openly admitted publicly to their sexual indiscretions. I'm not sure about Ringo Starr.

Paul wasn't criticizing George in the interview, he was just telling the truth that his friend George was

"a lady's man." I am not condemning those men, because we are ALL dirty sinners in God's sight.

John 7:7, "

The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, *because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil*.

"

John 3:20,

"For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved." The Bible teaches that lost sinners won't come to Jesus Christ to be saved, because of their love for sin. Although a person doesn't have to forsake their sinful ways to be saved, you do have to admit you are a guilty sinner to get to Heaven. You need to know what you're being saved from. Romans 6:23 says that the wages of sin is death. **Romans 6:23-24, "**

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

It is horrifying to know that George Harrison is burning in the fires and torments of Hell forever and ever without hope. **Proverbs 14:12, "**

There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. **"** Billions of people will spend eternity burning in Hell, fire and brimstone because they put their faith in something other than Jesus Christ. George had *a form of godliness, but denied the power thereof* (2nd Timothy 3:5), which is THE GOSPEL (Romans 1:16).

I am sad, not glad, that George Harrison went to Hell. The Lord has no pleasure in the death of the wicked (Ezekiel 33:11). God desires for all mankind to repent of their unbelief to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). Tragically, Harrison pursued his own ideas, following false religion instead of the inspired Word of God. Like billions before him, the heathen world wants nothing to do with Jesus Christ, because He is the Word of God (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13). **John 15:19, " If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."** The world has always hated Christ and His disciples.

Dear reader, please don't make the same foolish mistake that George Harrison made, of searching for God in all the wrong places. In Harrison's last public interview, which I linked to at the beginning of this blog, he quotes Jesus from the Bible. Yet, why didn't George accept Jesus as his personal Savior? The reason why is because naming the name of Jesus brings reproach. You can tell society that you are a follower of Buddha, Zoroaster, Hare Krishna or Muhammad and

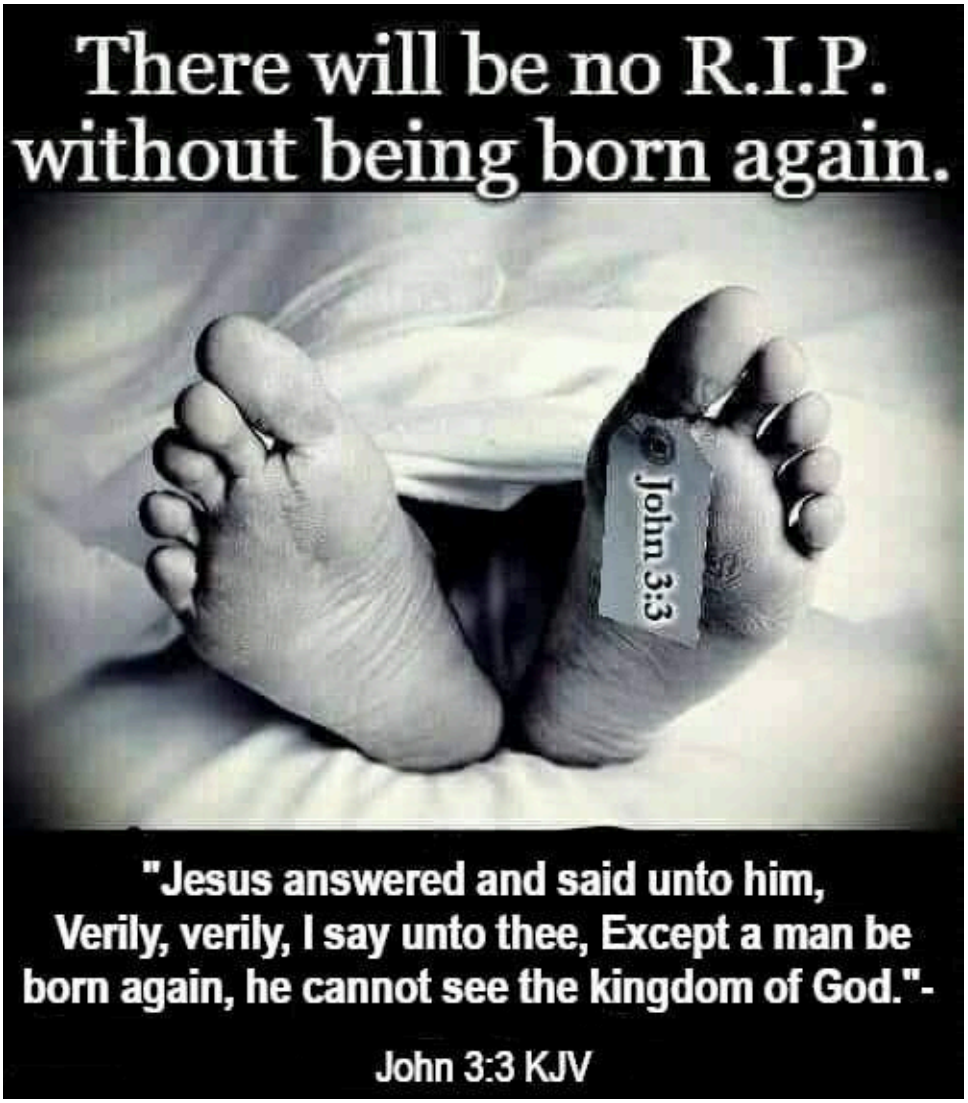
nobody will persecute you; but if you confess publicly the name of Jesus, and live according to the inspired Holy Bible, the lost world will persecute you. **2nd Timothy 3:12, “ Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.**

”

We read in James 2:19 that the demons believe in God, but tremble. George Harrison believed in God, as do the fallen angels. To get to Heaven, Jesus warned that a man must be born again. **John 3:3,**

“Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.” Harrison seemed to believe in everything, yet nothing. His teachings on God and religion were pure new age heresy. George believed in the inner goodness of humanity, and that through the ritual of meditation man could rise to a new level of illumination and betterment. In sharp contrast, the inspired Word of God teaches that the human heart is *desperately wicked and deceitful above all else* (Jeremiah 20:9).

Thankfully, God has made a way of escape through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:”** George Harrison was a good man, as far as sinners go. But being good is not enough to get into the Kingdom of God. You have to be 100 % perfect and sinless. That is why Jesus needed to die on the cross to pay our debt of sin. By faith anyone can be born-again, simply by accepting Christ’s sacrifice on the cross, as payment for one’s sins.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjoEkZqc3NV4lVGxFP7fc8G88KltUO1DVawmUptd-Nci3fZkiqAruO7XWfQZQA13zJbMiTXSML4fv8aJN7TGC9_17b2W818iSpepQc
2. https://youtu.be/mOASkU6xNIM
3. https://www.learnreligions.com/the-power-of-mantra-chanting-1770543
4. https://www.learnreligions.com/holistic-healing-4684810
5. https://www.learnreligions.com/george-harrison-and-hinduism-1769992
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8CPCUvIjztGABKSYqnghIQK7s7NL2o1_MdawV_75PJ_vnC_LTEZirg1NIH_LYFgDRIK0bzOubAPb-IcLSF54thUu-rmwZ2uyv1bC

4.3.3 Pastor Rick Warren's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-03-20 16:16)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.

2304

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

”

I love pastors and preachers. I don’t enjoy exposing corrupt clergy, but I do enjoy contending for the Christian faith. Today’s spotlight is on Rick Warren, longtime 42-year senior pastor of the Saddleback Valley Community Church in California, which he founded. Sadly, Warren is a member of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). The SBC presently is comprised of about 45,000 member churches. There is much doctrinal as well as moral corruption in the SBC. The following helpful excerpt is from Christian author Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book titled: ’I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ beginning on page 57...

> As children, most of us were told the tale of the Pied Piper, a story about a man who played a type of flute who led little children away from the care of their families and ended up drowning in the river. Like the Pied Piper, Warren plays an irresistible tune that no one can ignore. Once people hear what he has to say, they are hooked. Warren digs down into the cores of our individual beings, down into our deepest desires of wanting to forget our pasts, our mistakes and failures, of wanting to make our present lives the best that they can be, and by telling us that if we invite Christ into our hearts and give ourselves to Him that we will go to heaven; however, like the fictional Pied Piper, Warren leads every mesmerized believer of this false gospel to a place of drowning, but not in a river of water; instead, it is the eternal lake of fire, according to the bible.
>
> Jesus Christ offers a very different plan of salvation. Jesus said that the will of the Father was for everyone to recognize Christ as the Messiah and to believe on Him alone for the gift of everlasting life. “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day” (John 6:40). To make it ever more succinct, Jesus then said, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life” (John 6:47).
>
> The gospel message is the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. When we believe that Jesus died for us and came back to life three days later, He knows it — He knows all of your thoughts — and He knows the very instant that you believe His gospel message. The instant you believe His message, Jesus saves you. Time and time again we see in the bible that when people heard this message, they “believed.” When they believed, they were saved that very same instant. They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.
>
> It doesn’t matter how successful a ministry is, or how beautiful and satisfying their particular plan of salvation may be. If what they say about salvation does not match with what Christ said about salvation, their plan is counterfeit and falls under the label of an “accursed message.” Galatians 1:8-9 says, “But though we, or an angel

from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

If you were to have asked Paul how to be saved, he would have told you the same thing he told the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:31: "...Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..." And if you were to ask Jesus Christ how to be saved, He would tell you the same thing that He told Nicodemus in John 3:16: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

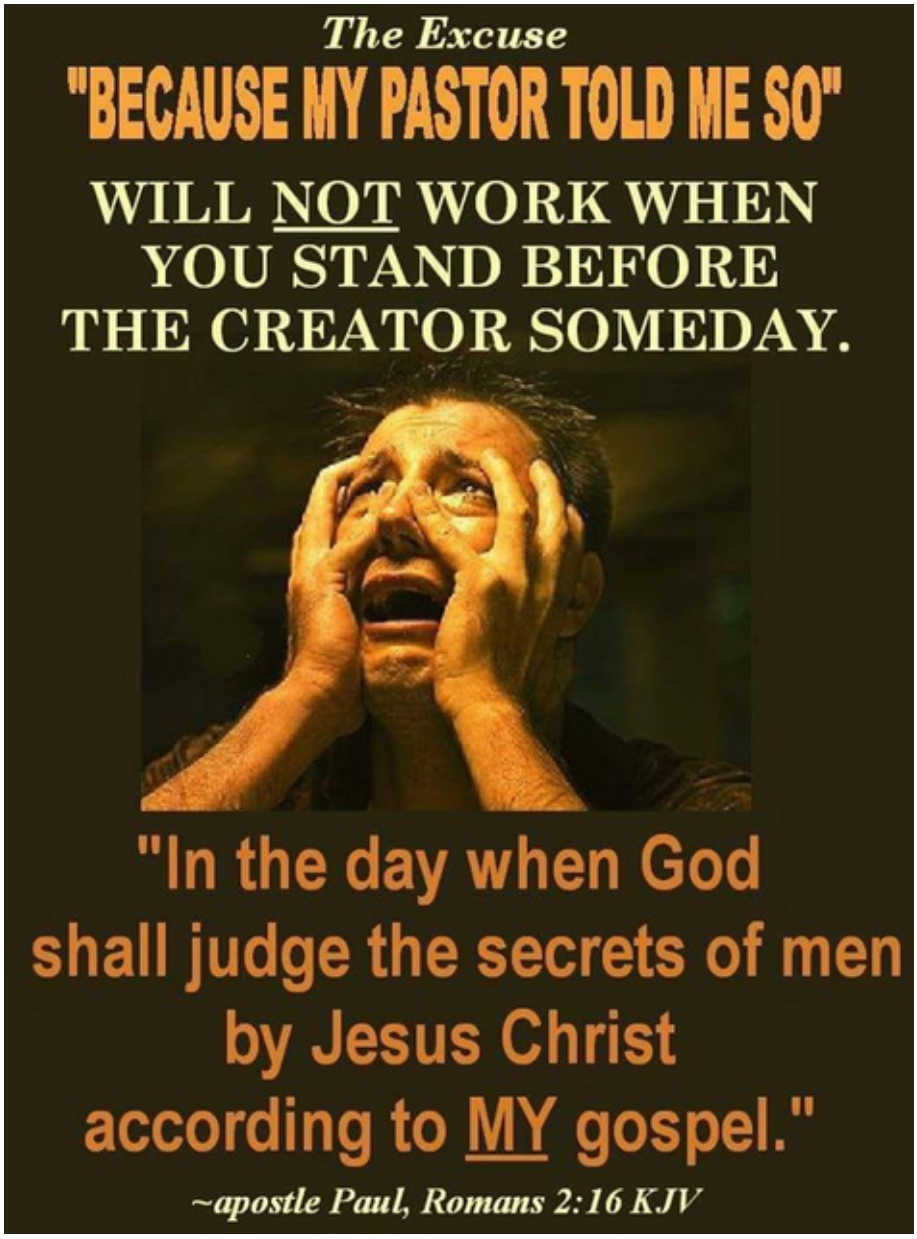
SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, '[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' pp. 57-59

The counterfeit plan of salvation peached by Rick Warren is the same junk taught by Joel Osteen, Joyce Meyer, John Hagee, Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart, Mike Murdock, Peter Popoff, Benny Hinn and countless other infidels. These false prophets all preach a perverse gospel of partial faith in Christ plus something else. My father was right, who taught me that religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Dad was so right! ...

Matthew 7:13-15, " Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. *Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*."

There is nothing in this universe as important as God's simple plan of salvation for mankind. Sadly, hellbound neo-evangelicals like Pastor Rick Warren pervert God's free grace, because they are caught between grace and works. Remember, faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Jesus is precious!!!



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfPI1WLs8DWYWOS5bkJ-fakTC80AesvhP7S4u7ROZvJhD6lmEb4tD60wCGv8a9zNSrJMPlpdErNLWVxQr986NLsPPTBQZh5OE8JS7

4.3.4 How To Be Saved (2023-03-20 16:17)

The Bible declares, **“For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God” (Romans 3:23).** Because of sin, none of us can pay the price to enter Heaven. Despite our “good” works, we are still sinners by birth, unable to merit the favor of God. Thus, we have come short of God’s righteous standards.

The Good News is that, through the finished crosswork of Jesus Christ on Calvary, we can be made “the righteousness of God in Christ” (2 Corinthians 5:21). We can receive God’s righteousness as a free gift which blesses us with eternal salvation from our sins!

> **“What must I do to be saved? Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved” (Acts 16:30, 31).**
>
> **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness” (Romans 4:5).**
>
> **“Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ” (Romans 5:1).**
>
> **“But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us” (Romans 5:8).**
>
> **“The wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord” (Romans 6:23).**
>
> **“In whom [Christ] we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace” (Ephesians 1:7).**
>
> **“In whom [Christ] we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins” (Colossians 1:14).**

Salvation = Faith + Nothing. It is free to you because Jesus Christ paid the price. Do you believe that? Have you fully trusted in that alone for salvation?

Jesus Christ (God manifested in human flesh), in His great love, grace, and mercy, paid the penalty for our sins. The Gospel of the Grace of God (Acts 20:24) which saves lost mankind is: **Christ died for our sins, He was buried, and He rose again the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** The Lord Jesus Christ shed His sinless blood to forgive us our sins, but the Bible declares that anyone who rejects the Gospel of Grace will have to pay for his or her sins in the lake of fire for all eternity.

When you trust exclusively in the Lord Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, Jesus Christ's righteousness will be applied to you. Jesus Christ is perfect, so His righteousness imputed to us is our only means of getting into Heaven.

Will you trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior?

4.3.5 Let's Keep The Gospel Of Jesus Christ Very Clear (2023-03-27 11:19)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures* : And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

I have noticed over the years that soulwinners tend to emphasize Jesus' death much more than His burial and resurrection. I have learned over the years to emphasize all three elements of the Gospel. When witnessing to lost sinners, I humbly suggest that Christians mention that the word "Gospel" means, "

Good News."

And then kindly explain to the listener what the *Good News* is.

The Apostle Paul defines the

"

Gospel

"

in our text Scripture passage as:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

I like to stay close to this definition when teaching the Gospel, because there are many heresies floating around on social media. Humbly said, most presentations of how to be saved on social media are so vague that it is easy for a lost person to miss the truth of the Gospel.

For example: Pastor Bob Wilkin of the Evangelical Grace Society (EGS) errantly teaches that a person can simply “trust Jesus”

without believing the facts of the Gospel. My ministry friend, Pastor Max D. Younce of the heritage Baptist Bible Church in Walnut Grove, Minnesota wrote an article titled: "[1]THE CROSSLESS GOSPEL," exposing this heresy by Bob Wilkin, which I think you will find edifying.

You did mention the cross in your video, so that is good. Another example is that the cult of Jehovah’s Witnesses errantly teach that Jesus only raised up from the dead in Spirit, bit not physically in His body. JW’s errantly teach that World Wars I and II were outward manifestations of Jesus’ return, and that the Watchtower organization are God’s vehicle by which He is ushering in the Millennial Kingdom of Christ. We know that JW’s are unsaved heretics, denying Jesus’ deity, the Godhead and Christ’s bodily resurrection. Shockingly, [2]25 % of all professed Christians in Europe deny Jesus’ bodily resurrection.

So for those reasons, and many more, I always try to make it very clear what THE GOSPEL is, by which we are saved. People oftentimes ask me how to witness to different religious groups. My answer is simply to give them THE GOSPEL. Romans 1:16 teaches that "the gospel" is the POWER OF GOD UNTO SALVATION, unto them that BELIEVE IT! It is not by our eloquent words, cunning wisdom or skilled oratory abilities that people get saved, but by THE POWER OF THE GOSPEL. The simple truth, the "GOOD NEWS," that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31), who DIED on a cross for our sins, was BURIED and bodily RESURRECTED three days later, is THE POWER that saves whosoever BELIEVES IT!

Like I said, there is nothing wrong with your presentation, but I want to help you make it better (in my humble opinion). I love when I hear a Gospel presentation where Jesus’ death, burial and resurrection are strongly emphasized.

What saith the Scripture? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** I love that Bible verse. If you haven’t read it yet, I cannot recommend enough that you read: "[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU" by Michael P. Bowen. Hard copies are available on Amazon, but here is the free version in .pdf format.

This book WILL help you immensely to hone your Gospel presenting skills. This is one of my favorite books authored by a man.

I also love Pastor Curtis Hutson’s excellent book titled: "SALVATION CRYSTAL CLEAR," which I just ordered another copy from Amazon. Sadly, there is no free version yet.

Of course, the inspired Holy Bible was authored by God alone (which is what "inspired" means). They are God’s pure Words, untainted by sinful men.

I also highly recommend reading [4]this simple Gospel presentation by military chaplain, David Rutkin.

One of my favorite preachers is Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951). Dr. Ironside was 100 % free grace! He pastored Moody Church in Chicago between 1930 to 1948. I love this

Gospel tract by Pastor Ironside, titled: "[5]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL?"

These resource will help you tremendously. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** At least 85 times in John we find the word "believe," but the word repent is not mentioned once. That is because repentance is automatic, a simple change of mind. I heard someone this week correct the King James Bible, claiming that the 54 translators in 1611 got it wrong.

No, they got it right! The person claimed that the KJB translators should have transliterated the New Testament Greek word "metanoia" (noun: a change of mind) into the English language; just the same as the Greek word "baptizo" in the New Testament was transliterated (directly carried over) into the English language. But at the time of the translating of the King James Bible, the word "repent" still meant a change of mind. It wasn't until later that the English dictionary began to define the word "repent" as "to turn away from your sinful ways." There is nothing wrong with the King James Bible, our English language has changed, following the corrupt religions of this world. My father used to say: "Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world." Dad was right!

We sure need more free grace truthers to preach the Gospel accurately.

I listen weekly to the YouTube sermons of one of my favorite free grace preachers, [6]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. I love this guy! More than any other of today's preachers, Yankee Arnold gets the Gospel 100 % accurate. One of the biggest threats to the Gospel today are sincere but misled bad pastors, who are incompetent, who embellish God's simple plan of salvation with add-ons. The inspired Word of God plainly teaches in hundreds of passages that we are saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Yet, we are hearing all sorts of perverse teachings todays which insist you must turn away from sinful living, follow Christ as the 'Lord' of your life to obey Him, surrender all and pray some prayer to get to Heaven. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

I hope this information is helpful. I love helping others for Christ, so please don't hesitate to ask questions if you have any, that is why I am hear on social media, to be a blessing for Jesus. Your video is acceptable, as I mentioned, but I would redo it and include equal emphasis on all three elements of the Gospel.

[7]

1. https://heritagebbc.com/bible-question-and-answer-archive-3/xi-1-the-cross-less-gospel/
2. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-39153121
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgNqB1St5iLzNTdqZ4-FW4j9ykr8GNfNoSou2K-fH-M26McSMlO4hK51JBAsk8xAKSPmV5PDRf_QljdmutZ57l3KXbOgKMyv4u9rZe

---

4.3.6 Saints Are All Heirs With Jesus Christ (2023-03-28 15:33)

Romans 8:15-18, "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit itself

beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: *And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ*; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us."

This is such a beautiful and encouraging truth. As believers, we have the glory of God working in us. If you are a born again child of God, then you are a heir with Jesus. Jesus is the one and only begotten (biological) son of God. Every saint is an adopted son of God. We will one day in Heaven fully enjoy all the same blessings, splendors, joys and privilege's to which Jesus Himself is entitled. I looked up the meaning of the word "

heir.

" According to the American Heritage Dictionary, a *heir* is:

noun

1. A person who inherits or is entitled by law or by the terms of a will to inherit the estate of another.
2. A person who succeeds or is in line to succeed to a hereditary rank, title, or office.
3. One who receives or is expected to receive a heritage, as of ideas, from a predecessor.

Romans 8:15, "For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father." God has only one biological child, Jesus. That is why I make a fuss over these modern corrupt Devil's bibles that remove every mention of Jesus being the only

"begotten" son of God.

Dear friend, I get excited thinking about all that God has in store for me in Heaven as His adopted child. ...

> **1st Corinthians 2:5-9, "*That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God*. Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought: But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory: Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. But as it is written, *Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him*."**

As I grow older I love and run to the inspired Holy Bible more and more, like a starving man. Let not your faith stand in the wisdom of men, but in the wisdom of God. It is so easy to get caught-up into this sinful world's thinking.

For example: I recently heard a divorced woman say concerning remarrying her husband (whom she divorced many years ago), quote: “Me and my husband will get back together if it is meant to be.” I HATE that corrupt worldly philosophy. “Oh well, if it’s meant to be, it will be; if it’s not, it’s not.” That is heresy! I know that the divorced woman in question hasn’t made the slightest effort to reconcile with her husband, whom she abandoned and divorced against his wishes. He didn’t want the divorce, but she refused to reconcile with him. God hates divorce. **Jeremiah 3:20, “Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.”**

It is foolishness to go around saying:

“If it’s meant to be, it will be; if it’s not, it’s not.”

It is foolish because if you refuse to do your part, to lift a finger to make something happen, I can guarantee you that it won’t happen. That is common sense, which most people sadly lack. Dear reader, if it is meant to be, then you need to work hard to make it happen. Will people get saved if it is meant to be, while we sit idle and don’t carry the Gospel to them? No way!

That is why we read in **Romans 10:15, “And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, *How beautiful are the feet* of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!”** Why does the Bible mention the “

feet

”

instead of the lips, tongue or mouth? I mean, we don’t preach the Gospel with our feet! The simple answer is that the most eloquent words spoken by the most skilled orator are WORTHLESS, if that person is unwilling to walk with their feet to bring the Gospel to lost sinners who need it. Amen.

I got saved as a 13-year-old lad in Chicago. I had no idea at that time that I was now a heir with Jesus Christ! What a wonderful blessing!!!The following Scripture passages teaches that the promise which God made to Abraham, that the nation’s of the world would be blessed through him, was by faith and not works. If it were possible for anyone in human civilization to be saved by works, then Christ died in vain! What good would faith have been, if people in the Old Testament under the Mosaic law were saved by their works? Obviously they couldn’t be saved by works...

> Romans 4:13-15, “For the promise, that he should be the *heir* of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, *through the law, but through the righteousness of faith*.
>
> For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:
>
> Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.
>
> ”

Salvation has ALWAYS been by faith alone, and it will ALWAYS be by faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, “ For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.”**

The Gentiles (non Jews) can be made heirs of Jesus Christ by faith, just like God's people, the Jews.

Ephesians 3:6-7, "

That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ *by the gospel*: Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. **"** Boy, I love that! God's free gift of eternal life is freely offered to all humanity, by simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ. That silences all the naysayers!

If you are saved friend, you won't have eternal life someday, you already have eternal life right now! That is what the Bible means in **1st Timothy 6:12, "**

Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

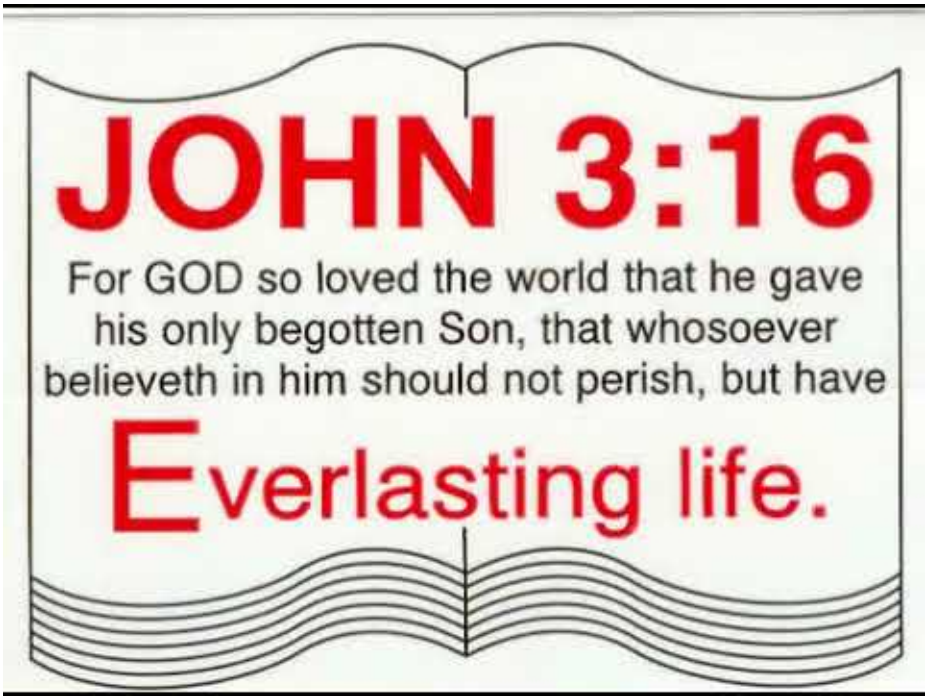
" We ought to LAY HOLD ON ETERNAL LIFE. That is, since we already posses eternal life, we ought to live in such a manner that we lay up treasures in Heaven by preaching the Gospel to lead lost sinners to Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, contend for the faith, help the poor in Jesus' name, and whatever we can do with what talent and resources God has given us to serve Him.

We are heirs with Jesus Christ, of all that is His. **Romans 8:32,**

"He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"

Make sure dear reader that you don't miss out! Have you been born again? Most Bible students think that when the Bible mentions "gnashing of teeth, weeping and wailing," it is speaking about the pain and agony of the fire in Hell. But dear reader, pay close attention to the following Scripture.

Luke 13:28, " There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out." Wow! These poor souls who will be rotting in Hell forever, won't be gnashing their teeth and weeping because of the unbearable intense burning pain from the scalding molten brimstone and fire, but because they now too late realize the wonderful life of joy, possessions, friends, love, peace and eternal bliss that they foolishly forfeited by rejecting Jesus as their personal Savior.



THE GOSPEL IN JUST ONE MINUTE
(Pastor Max D. Younce)

4.3.7 Pastor Ray Stanford Refutes Lordship Salvation (2023-03-31 10:13)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

[1]

Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012)

The following excellent information refuting Lordship Salvation is by Dr. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), from his classic book: “Handbook of Personal Evangelism”...

> Just as you receive the Saviour by faith and He becomes YOUR SAVIOUR, when you allow Christ to control your life, He becomes YOUR LORD. There is an increasing number of "evangelicals" today who are preaching that in order for a man to be saved he must not only receive Christ as his Saviour, but also must make Him absolute Lord and Master of his life.

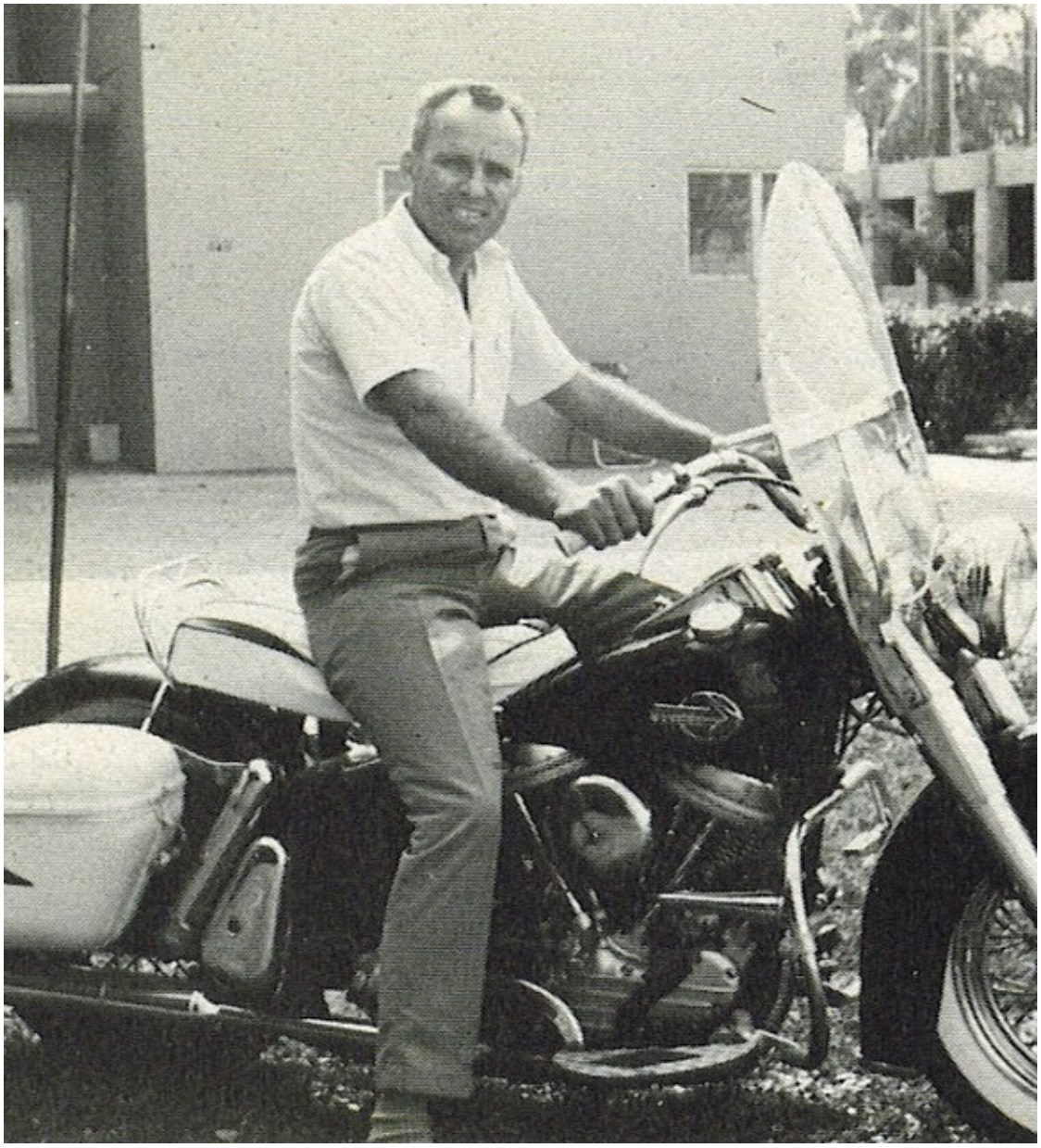
> This doctrine has been termed "Lordship salvation" and has absolutely no support from the Word of God. It is, in fact, another subtle way Satan has invented to get Bible-believing men to add works to salvation without, perhaps, their realizing it, and to do it in such a way that it sounds spiritual and good.

> What could SOUND more spiritual or honoring to the Lord than statements like: "Either Christ is Lord of all, or He is not Lord at all. And if He is not Lord then He is not your Saviour. You are lost. You must turn over all the strings of your life to Him-then He will save you. Give your life to Him if you want to be truly saved." This is what is taught.

> The truth of the matter is that salvation is not a "give" proposition at all; it is a "take" proposition. We don’t give our hearts, lives, wills, or anything else to God in order to get Him to save us. This would be a form of bribery, a way of meriting or deserving to be saved-but God says salvation is "NOT OF OURSELVES"-and especially, it is not offering anything to God.

> Salvation is receiving! We simply receive His Son. **John 1:12** says, **"But as many as RECEIVED Him, to them gave He power** (the right) **to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His Name."** God does the giving. We do the receiving.

> SOURCE: “[2]Handbook of Personal Evangelism,” by Pastor A. Ray Stanford, p. 45



Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgA-L5kJK3BWF5cr5Dv0DWOkE-NYsk29VWnf1i56xx4ZqWyhIwC1tCY6vZF_3MeG_BnhJ-MBUtGviEPr6JewPWSa8RIAlo3ZLjGMn-
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/ray_stanford/pehandbook.pdf

---

4.4 April

4.4.1 Pastor J. Vernon McGee Exposes Lordship Salvation (2023-04-03 22:36)

Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

2318

Many will say to me in that day, *Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

There is no greater lie today of the Devil than that of 'Lordship Salvation.' Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) faithfully defends a free grace Gospel, by exposing the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. ...

Pastor J. Vernon McGee Refutes Lordship Salvation

Amen and amen!

Here is a helpful quote from my ministry friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [1]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

The inspired Word of God teaches that faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Here are some edifying preacher quotes...

> Remember, it's not...
>
> FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS;
>
> it's...
>
> FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD.
>
> "The issue at salvation isn't repenting of your sins, the issue is changing your mind about the one who died for your sins, Jesus Christ." —Pastor Dennis Rokser, '[2]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong'

> “You can slip off the front pew of this church and go to Hell, because no church can save you.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser, ’[3]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong’
>
> “The issue at salvation isn’t repenting of your sins. Now that’s not saying that you don’t have to know you’re a sinner. Otherwise why would you need to be saved? But it’s changing your mind about the Savior who died for your sins, so as to trust in His finished work alone.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser, ’[4]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong’
>
> “Salvation is a gift, paid for by Christ, offered in Love, received through simple faith. But you know the natural man and our natural tendency, is we think we gotta do something (e.g., ’There’s no free lunch!’). And even there are those today who say, that: ’We need to count the cost, in order to be saved.’ You know what, I’ve counted the cost and you know what I’ve found out? It was paid in full! That’s the GOOD NEWS! In fact, you can always tell a true Gospel from a false gospel. It’s very simple—The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; The false gospel always points to YOU.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser, ’[5]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong’
>
> “Before I was saved… I had faith in Jesus Christ and in my works, and the rituals of the church. And I thought I was a Christian because I got baptized as a baby. And when I got saved and understood it was finished, I put my faith in Jesus Christ ’solamente’ (Spanish: meaning, ’only’) and then I knew I was saved. You see, as long as I was still working, it wasn’t grace. As long as I was still trying to contribute, it wasn’t finished. As long as I was still part of the equation, it wasn’t GOOD NEWS. It wasn’t until I trusted in Christ alone that I was saved, by the grace of God. And this is how everyone is saved. This is what the Gospel message is all about.” —Pastor Dennis Rokser, ’[6]Getting The Gospel Right And Wrong’
>
> “It is ’Good News’ if no one must have good works before salvation, or after salvation. For salvation to truly be by grace, it must not have any stipulations of any kind at any time. Works before, during or after; works cannot be evidence of my salvation.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “Does Calvinism Change The Gospel?”

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Thank you dear reader for your time to read this blog. My only desire is to be a blessing to as many people as I can for Jesus Christ, my God and Savior. Jesus is precious!

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

3. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
4. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
5. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
6. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg

4.4.2 The Big Problem With 'CHICK TRACTS' (2023-04-07 17:36)

Acts 15:1-5, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

***But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses*.**

"

I love this helpful passage of Scripture. In verse one we read about an unsaved group of false prophets. They plainly added works to grace, teaching that

Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved

" (Acts 15:1b). We know of a surety that they could not have been saved, because they clearly taught partial faith in Christ plus works to get to Heaven.

In verse five we have a different group of false prophets, but they the Bible says

"believed," that is, they are saved.

Acts 15:5, "

But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees *which believed*, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.

" These false prophets were teaching the Gentiles (non Jewish) that because they were saved they had keep Jewish customs. In verse 24 the Apostle James refutes this heresy and clarifies the matter, saying

"

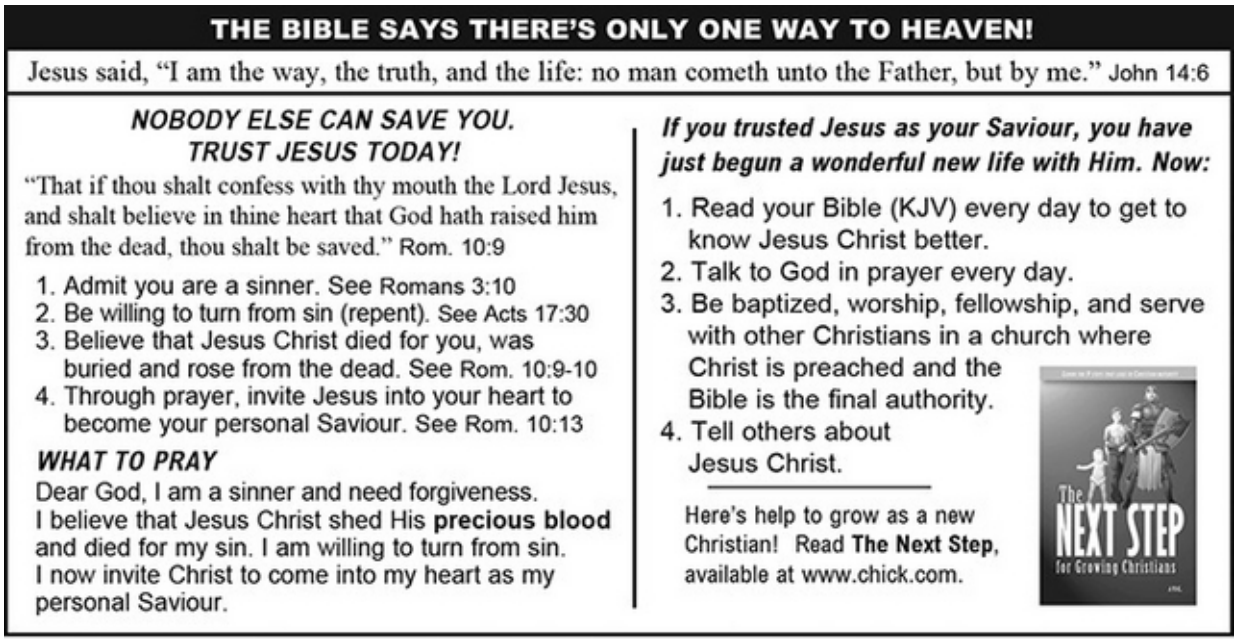
Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

" (Acts 15:24).

Having said that as introduction, let me now refute Jack Chick's counterfeit Gospel. The following is the same back page that appears on all ONE BILLION Chick Tracts that have been sold over the past 63 years since Jack Chick published his first cartoon tract in 1960. ...

A WARNING About Chick Tracts!

[1]



THE BIBLE SAYS THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN!

Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 14:6

NOBODY ELSE CAN SAVE YOU.
TRUST JESUS TODAY!

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." Rom. 10:9

1. Admit you are a sinner. See Romans 3:10
2. Be willing to turn from sin (repent). See Acts 17:30
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. See Rom. 10:9-10
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Saviour. See Rom. 10:13

WHAT TO PRAY

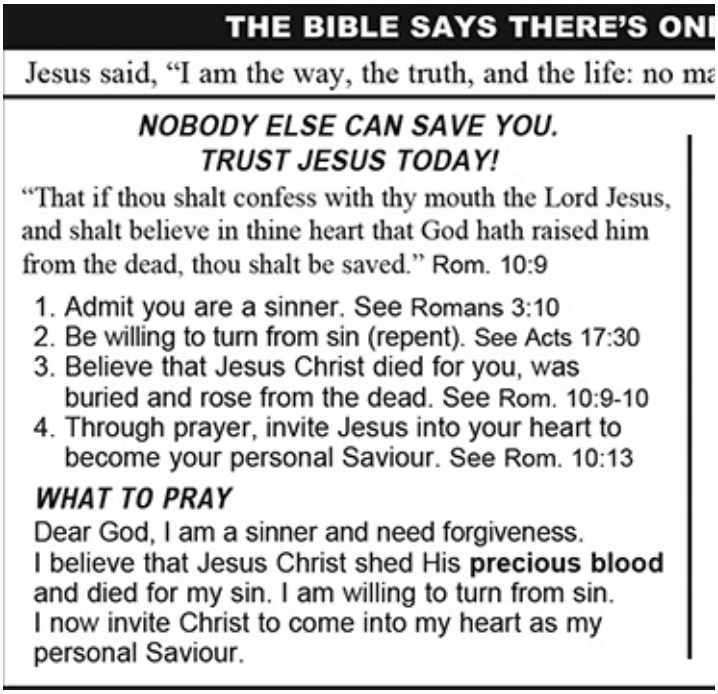
Dear God, I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed His **precious blood** and died for my sin. I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart as my personal Saviour.

If you trusted Jesus as your Saviour, you have just begun a wonderful new life with Him. Now:

1. Read your Bible (KJV) every day to get to know Jesus Christ better.
2. Talk to God in prayer every day.
3. Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority.
4. Tell others about Jesus Christ.

Here's help to grow as a new Christian! Read **The Next Step**, available at www.chick.com.

[2] [3][4]



THE BIBLE SAYS THERE'S ONL

Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no ma

NOBODY ELSE CAN SAVE YOU.
TRUST JESUS TODAY!

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." Rom. 10:9

1. Admit you are a sinner. See Romans 3:10
2. Be willing to turn from sin (repent). See Acts 17:30
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. See Rom. 10:9-10
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Saviour. See Rom. 10:13

WHAT TO PRAY

Dear God, I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed His **precious blood** and died for my sin. I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart as my personal Saviour.

Jack Chick's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation

Carefully notice in the above back page portion of every Chick Tract, that Jack Chick requires MORE to be saved than simply admitting you are a sinner. In addition to step 1, he also requires in step 2 that you: "Be willing to turn from sin," which he errantly misunderstands to be the biblical meaning of the word "repent." Folks, this is damnable heresy! RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

2322

Someone recently felt compelled to let me know that they disagree with me, that Chick Tracts are bad. The man said that when he got saved years ago, he never felt the impression from Chick Tracts that he had to turn away from his sinful behavior to get to Heaven. I am glad for his sake; however, I have also received comments from others, who said that except it were for the grace of God, they might have split Hell wide open because of being misled by Jack Chick's religious tracts.

One man in particular, confided in me that he had been living in fornication with his girlfriend at the time, and after reading a Chick Tract was deceived to think that God wouldn't save him unless he first abandoned his sinful lifestyle, which he wasn't willing to do. He told me that if he had died during that time, he would have went to Hell forever because of Jack Chick.

Dear reader, the way that we present the Gospel is a critically important matter. There are not different variations of the Gospel. I keep hearing foolish neo-evangelical preachers, [5]like Kevin Bauder, who claims that a free grace Gospel and Lordship Salvationists all fall within the realm of orthodox Christian theology. No, they do not!!! Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel. The inspired King James Bible teaches a free grace Gospel, by faith alone in Christ.

You cannot show me anywhere in the inspired King James Bible where it says to be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? ...

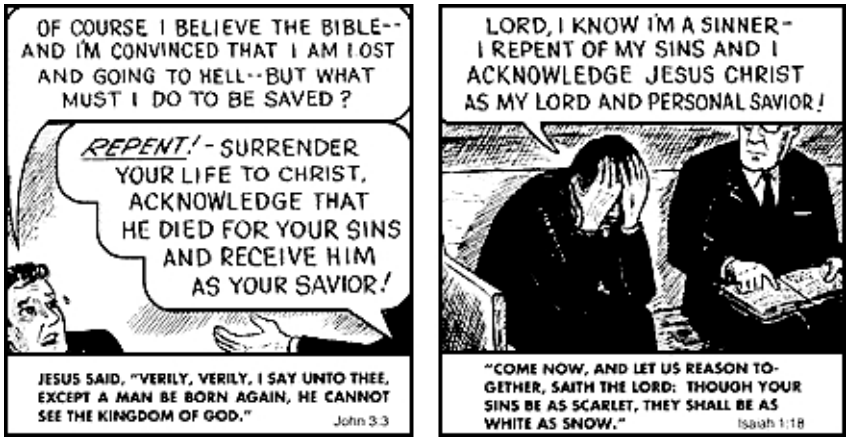
> **Romans 3:19-21, " Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. But now *the righteousness of God without the law* is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;"**

The only thing that God requires to be saved is to admit you are a guilty sinner. You've got to know what you're being saved from. We are all guilty sinners in God's sight, who all deserve to burn in the fires of Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). That is the Bad News! The Good News (or Gospel) is that God sent His only begotten Son into the world to die on a cross in our place, to pay for our debt of sins with His precious blood. Jesus died on the cross, was buried and resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). This is *THE GOSPEL*, not turning away from your sinful ways, following Jesus as the 'Lord' of your life, inviting Christ into your life, letting God take control of the steering wheel, giving up the old ways, nor any other theological junk that is being preached everywhere in apostate churches and Bible colleges today.

Chick Tracts Preach Another Gospel

Chick Tracts seem to have a different answer than the Bible to the question:

"What must I do to be saved?"



Surrender your life to Christ? That's [6]Lordship Salvation !

"And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." —Acts 16:30, 31

On their website's statement of faith at Chick.com, they state concerning salvation:

> "Salvation is the gift of God and includes the forgiveness of sins, the imputation of the Righteousness of Jesus Christ, and the gift of eternal life. Union with the triune God provides all blessings in this life and the life hereafter. Salvation is received by faith alone, apart from all good works and merit."
>
> SOURCE: [7]http://www.chick.com/information/general/statementoffaith.asp

Bravo! That's correct. Now if only they stuck to it! You'd think that Chick Tracts were published by complete strangers in a different religion. How can their website by so right, but their tracts be so bad? It is my humbly belief that Jack Chick knew he was wrong in his theology, but after printing and selling 800,000,000 of his cartoon tracts, he was reluctant to change his plan of salvation 60 years later. Why else would Jack Chick have a double standard? His Statement of Faith is correct, but his religious Chick Tracts are corrupt. That speaks volumes!

Evangelist Jack Chick

One thing is 100 % certain, and that is that Chick Tracts preach 'another gospel' that cannot produce the new spiritual birth. ...

> 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Here is a helpful Gospel tract by Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) titled, what else: '[9]AN-OTHER GOSPEL.' You cannot be saved by placing your trust in ANOTHER GOSPEL. This is how I KNOW that Dr. Kevin Bauder and other heretics like him, are wrong to claim that there can be more than one Gospel. Lordship Salvation is another gospel. Either you must turn away from your sinful bad habits, or you do not to get to Heaven, but it absolutely cannot be BOTH! **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** If you attempt to clean up your life to be saved, you don't get grace!

The sole purpose of the Old Testament LAW of Moses is to show humanity our sinnership and bring us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith alone. **Galatians 3:24-26, "**

Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us unto Christ*, that we might be *justified by faith*.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

” God never intended for man to try to keep the law as a prerequisite to saving faith. This is the damnable heresy that John MacArthur, John Piper, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John Lewis, Sam Horn, Billy and Franklin Graham, Rick Warren, Pat Robertson, Joel Osteen, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer and all the rest of today’s hellbound neo-evangelicals are all preaching—ANOHER GOSPEL of partial faith in Christ plus works (i.e., turning away from your sinful ways, which is equivalent to keeping the Mosaic law).

Whether giving up your BAD WORKS, or starting to do GOOD WORKS, either way you are adding WORKS to God’s saving grace, which is a perversion of the Gospel. **Hebrews 6:1-2, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.”** As we just read, the Bible speaks of repentance from “DEAD WORKS,” which includes repentance from BAD WORKS and GOOD WORKS alike. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled: ’[10]HE DIED FOR YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS TOO.’

The Devil’s Modern Bibles Contain Another Gospel

The Devil’s new modern Bible revisions woefully misinterpret the Word of God, changing the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25). Look for yourself how some of the Devil’s new Bible perversions corrupt God’s Word...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***,”
>
> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV)
>
> - Hebrews 6:1,
>
> “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by ***turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God.”

Do you see the night and day difference between the accurate King James Bible and the Satanic corrupted Easy-To-Read Version? To be saved we repent (change our mind) from what we think we must do to get to Heaven, to what God’s Word says we must do to get to Heaven. We must change our mind about trusting in DEAD WORKS (which includes all works, both good and bad), and REST only in Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). The ERV is wrong!

The ERV errantly reads that you must forsake your BAD WORKS, which is in itself a form of GOOD WORKS. The King James Bible tells us to abandon DEAD WORKS. That is, we must change our mind about trying to get to Heaven by doing (or not doing) any type of WORKS.

The Big Problem With ’CHICK TRACTS’

Sadly, the big issue with Jack Chick’s tracts is that he requires MORE to get to Heaven than God does. Christ came into the world to take away our sins, not demand that we attempt to forsake them as a prerequisite to saving faith.

> “It is ’Good News’ if no one must have good works before salvation, or after salvation. For salvation to truly be by grace, it must not have any stipulations of any kind at any time. Works before, during or after; works cannot be evidence of my salvation.”
> —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[11]Does Calvinism Change The Gospel?”

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. That is why Christ died for our sins.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel. Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. We must earnestly contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3).

If you pay close attention to the theology of Jack Chick, as taught on the back page of every Chick Tract, you cannot get saved. No one has ever been born-again who thinks they must continually make an effort to turn away from their sinful ways to get to Heaven, because that is works. Jack Chick plainly teaches that it is NOT enough to merely admit being a sinner, to be saved. In addition, he perversely teaches that you must have a desire to forsake your sinful lifestyle, or else you are not ready to be saved. That is damnable heresy! Nowhere in the Holy Bible can you show me where it says we must be willing to stop committing sin to get to Heaven. That is 100 % self-righteousness, not the free grace of God by faith alone.

And let me make clear that Jack Chick is clearly trying to force lost sinners to reform in order to be saved. To merely say that a person must “be willing” to turn from their sins is effectively the same as demanding it of them. If I agree to let you drive my car with the stipulation that you first “be willing” to return it with a full tank of gas, I have made it very clear that I expect you to fuel the tank with gas before you bring the car back to me. Likewise, to require of a lost sinner that they first “be willing” to turn away from sin to be saved, is the same as demanding it of them. The implication is abundantly plain to see. Therefore, we can only logically conclude that Jack Chick is demanding that lost sinners first commit to reform as a prerequisite to putting their faith in Jesus Christ, which is another gospel accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

Kindly, Jack Chick has it all backwards. Jesus Christ went to the cross to pay our massive debt of sin, not demand that we ourselves commit to reform as a requirement to receive that free gift of God. Jesus saved us unto good works (Ephesians 2:10), but it is not required of saints to be saved, nor to maintain or prove that we are saved. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Any admitted guilty sinner who receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for his or her sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then physically resurrected three days later, is saved. This is ’the Gospel,’ the GOOD NEWS of Jesus crucified, buried and risen. All who BELIEVE IT are saved!

Chick Tracts are confusing. They embellish and obscure God’s simple plan of salvation, tossing a monkey wrench into the Gospel. This may seem like an insignificant thing to you dear friend,

but I assure you on the authority of God's inspired Word that it is not a trifle matter. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught to give up sinning to be saved. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition.

It ought to bother any and every redeemed Christian, who understands the Gospel by which we were saved, to see anyone change and corrupt that simplicity which is in Christ. The simplicity that is in Christ is none other than, 'THE GOSPEL.' Even a small impressionable child, with limited understanding can be saved by simple childlike faith in the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) that Jesus is the Christ—the only begotten Son of God—who died on a cross to pay for their sins, was buried and bodily resurrected from the dead the third day. There is no requirement anywhere taught in the inspired Scriptures, that you must be willing to try to stop sinning to get to Heaven. In his sincere but woeful ignorance, Jack Chick wickedly added that extra requirement to God's simple plan of salvation.

It is more than a big deal friend. Read for yourself the entire Gospel of John, which is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** We find example after example in the Holy Bible about how to be saved...

> **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, *that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent."**
>
> **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**
>
> **Acts 16:30-31,**
>
> **" And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**
>
> **And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. "**
>
> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4,**
>
> **"**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;***
>
> ***And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: "**

In the preceding four Scripture passages on how to be saved, nothing is even remotely mentioned about turning away from one's sins, nor even being willing to do so. So where in the world does Jack Chick get the heretical idea that to be saved a lost sinner must first be willing to clean up their life and reform to get to Heaven? It is damnable heresy! Like I said, I do

believe that Jack Chick went to Heaven, but I also think he felt convicted by the Holy Spirit about the poor choice of words (which is blatant false doctrine) in all of his tracts. You cannot merely sweep this matter under the table and assume that lost sinners will get the picture. I think some do, but others don't. It all depends on their previous knowledge of the Bible.

When I was a child and teenager, I read every Chick Tract that I could get my hands on. I never noticed his false doctrine at the time, because I didn't know enough to see the harm in it. I just looked at the cartoon pictures and was mesmerized by them, as are millions of people. There's not a man alive in this world who has made such an impact upon the churches as has Jack Chick. They've sold over ONE BILLION Chick Tracts since 1960. But dear reader, that is what makes Chick Tracts all that much more dangerous, because they mislead people concerning what they must DO to get to Heaven.

Nowhere in the inspired Word of God are we taught that we must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, or be willing to do so, to be saved. Jack Chick no doubt heard some other preacher teach this misunderstood repentance heresy, and so he adopted it also. The only sin which can keep a person out of Heaven is unbelief. Therefore, the only sin that one must repent (change their mind) about is unbelief. Repentance is when a person has a change of mind to agree with God that they are a guilty sinner, and they have no hope of going to Heaven of their own power. Therefore, they are saved when they turn to God by believing the GOSPEL that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, who died on a cross in our place, was buried and physically resurrected from the dead three days later. That is the 'GOOD NEWS,' by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently.

I keep meeting stubborn ignorant pastors and churchgoers, who are insistent that there is nothing wrong with Chick Tracts. They are either willfully blind or woefully ignorant. Let me say it again, Jack Chick's first step to be saved is to admit you are a sinner, which is correct; but then he adds a second step, to be willing to turn away from your sinning, which is incorrect. It is not a small matter to change God's plan of salvation. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** The plain truth is that Jack Chick's plan of salvation does not match up to Christ's plan of salvation in the Bible.

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, *Lord, Lord*, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

The $64,000 question is: *How much can a man embellish the Gospel and still be saved?*

Can a man add water baptism to the Gospel and still be saved? No, he cannot.

Can a man add keeping sacraments to the Gospel and still be saved? No, he cannot.

Can a man add doing good deeds to the Gospel and still be saved? No, he cannot.

Can a man add following Jesus as the 'Lord' of his life and still be saved? No, he cannot, as evidenced in Matthew 7:21-23. They called Him **"Lord, Lord,"** but Jesus denied knowing them. Partial faith in Christ plus something else cannot produce the new spiritual birth. The truth is that you cannot add anything for the Gospel to still be valid. Even if you just add clipping your toe nails once every million years, you have perverted the grace of God.

So, can Jack Chick add being willing to give up your sinning and still be saved? No, he does not have that right. Jack Chick has perverted the Words of the living God. If you want to take your chances by altering God's simple plan of salvation, then do so at your own risk, but you have kindly been warned. I humbly reject Jack Chick's counterfeit plan of salvation. If ungodly people want to defend Mr. Chick's lies in his poorly written tracts, then that is on you.

The plain truth is that Jack Chick's plan of salvation does not match up to Christ's plan of salvation in the Bible. **John 6:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

"

I applaud Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen for getting it right...

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter Heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.
>
> The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "[12]I NEVER KNEW YOU"

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEikCzU8BSfxUMQVjW3yduKPtJdfXUgY38Vxd2NWtthzHFv0YB4S_H3XmbcMzHIMUIoKcmWFppyuWiwxJ-cF0Z1T8f3P8-jrUogUgQsoFSfYY71c
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiy-TjvoqWo05OjVF0GPGkQDOx-1BwzQRMvKSZ0jhGmLGnYZS19X5-YFl_pTtwJ385hES3T2JMOdqOSmJxaNj5llX7qBKTGo7kyuMbuaU5ARbN5
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiy-TjvoqWo05OjVF0GPGkQDOx-1BwzQRMvKSZ0jhGmLGnYZS19X5-YFl_pTtwJ385hES3T2JMOdqOSmJxaNj5llX7qBKTGo7kyuMbuaU5ARbN5
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgvkhOzlMV76ivMvPnV1LtvY2txnr00jKs-zctngxhrFJY9zyNz_Gpc2QNl-gPAUGyOidJMLXzhBI8BhWO5otDj4QaLtxSXJc7VuVCJsABrJCM5
5. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2020/07/archival-series-do-fundamentalists.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
7. http://www.chick.com/information/general/statementoffaith.asp
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixmuGGjta1UnqWyICiH_lQBLR4rqMG4Dq6R2eACcAyFjgcHRlRyszrDwnNXlhp58ndO0TC_PyDGr1Q7mfcnzj28Jb45-a_qwvPpH9
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
11. https://youtu.be/89kI9n-kIXw
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.4.3 Ye Must Be Born Again (2023-04-14 20:04)

John 3:1-3, "There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

Dear reader, there is no greater or more important thing you will ever hear than, "Ye Must Be Born Again." Here is a helpful quote by Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980):

> Multitudes of people who expect to go to Heaven will go to a Hell of torment. Thousands of "good" people, "moral" people, church members, even church workers - yes, and, alas, even prophets, priests and preachers - will find themselves lost when they expected to be saved, condemned when they expected approval, cast out of Heaven when they expected to be received into eternal bliss. That is the explicit meaning of the words of our Lord... (see: Matthew 7:21-23
>
>)

The Bible says in **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." Please don't take this Scripture passage lightly.

This dedicated group of religious did

"many wonderful works." Carefully notice that these *many wonderful works* were all done in Jesus' name. They were following Jesus as their *Lord*, evidenced by them calling Him: "Lord, Lord." We hear Neo-evangelical preachers today errantly teaching people, that to get to Heaven they must follow Jesus as the "

Lord

"

of their life, turning away from sins and giving control of one's life over to God. None of that is biblical to be saved.

Here for example is [1]Pastor Joel Osteen's counterfeit plan of salvation. ...

Joel Osteen's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation

The Bible teaches that to be saved you must admit you are a sinner (Romans 3:19-23). You must believe that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31). You must believe that Christ died on a cross to pay your debt of sin, and that He was buried and after three days resurrected bodily from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Dear friend, if you by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and then raised up physically three days later, you are saved! All you need to do to get to Heaven is to simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you!

In sharp contrast, Joel Osteen's plan of salvation doesn't match Christ's plan of salvation. According to Osteen in the preceding video link that I have provided, he falsely says that you must

"repent of your sins." You cannot find that phrase anywhere in the inspired King James Bible! Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, He doesn't demand that you forsake a lifestyle of sinning to receive God's free gift of eternal life. I mean, if Christ died on the cross to wash all our sins away, then what is there to repent of? What sins can we repent of, since Jesus has taken the punishment for all those upon Himself on the cross?

Sadly, Pastor Osteen also demands that you "

make Jesus your Lord and Savior.

" Dear reader, that is *another gospel*. Nowhere in the Gospel of John (which is God's Gospel tract according to John 20:31). To understand what is so dangerous and unbiblical about being required to

"

make Jesus your Lord and Savior,

" you need to know what they mean by that statement. These ungodly Neo-evangelicals mean that your life must change. They mean that you cannot continue living in willful open sin. They

mean that from now on and for the rest of your life, you will live a changed life, following Jesus daily as your Lord in obedience. None of this is the Gospel.

Joel Osteen also errantly tells you to pray and ask Jesus to

“

come into your heart.

” Again, you won’t find that nonsense in the Gospel of John. How does a man invite Christ into his heart—a muscle twice the size of your fist that pumps blood? It makes no sense what Joel is saying. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

Why do ungodly pastors like Joel Osteen embellish and obscure God’s simple plan of salvation? They do it because they are afraid to go against what other false prophets are teaching. Check and you will find, that every pseudo-Christian prophet today teaches the same exact theological garbage as Joel Osteen does! I dare you to research what I just said. If you’d like some help, please read this great book by Michael P. Bowen titled: “[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU.”

Also, you DO NOT need to pray a prayer to be saved, you can simply BELIEVE the ’Good News’ (Gospel) of Jesus’ crucifixtion, burial and resurrection.

Jesus said in **Luke 13:22-24, “And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.**

Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for *many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.” I quoted Matthew 7:21-23 to you earlier, which were Christ’s very words. Jesus called them ’WORKERS OF INIQUITY,’ even though they called Him:

“Lord, Lord.” Why weren’t they saved? What did they do wrong? What did they miss? Jesus plainly tells us in

Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father* which is in heaven.

” Jesus plainly tells us the

“will of the Father” in **John 6:40, “And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”**

Did you read that? The will of the Father is just to BELIEVE ON JESUS, nothing more or less! Dear reader, the following words were written by Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen. Please pay close attention as Brother Bowen exposes Pastor Osteen’s counterfeit plan of salvation:

> Salvation, according to Joel Osteen, consists of having a “relationship” with Jesus Christ. In order to have a relationship with Jesus Christ, Osteen says we must 1) repent of sins, 2) ask Jesus into our hearts, 3) ask Him to wash us clean, and 4) “make Him” our Lord and savior.
>
> Now, according to the bible, this is not how to go to heaven. What this is, however, is a blueprint for discipleship. More accurately, what we really need is a “savior.” When you become born again through faith alone in Christ, you are automatically in a “relationship” with Jesus Christ the very instant you trust in what He did for you by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead. To say that we need a relationship

with Christ is not an accurate statement. We need salvation in order to escape the wrath of God, not a "relationship." Osteen preaches our need for a discipleship-based relationship with Christ. Salvation is vastly different from discipleship in that discipleship requires hard work whereas salvation requires only your trust in the promise of everlasting life that Christ extends to all of us by His grace. Quite literally, Jesus saves you the instant you trust in what He did for you. Salvation is not what you do for God. Salvation is what God did for you and nothing of yourself (works) enters into the contract (Ephesians 2:8-9).

Imagine you are about to buy a home. As you are about to sign the contract, you cross out the price and you insert a lower price. Will the seller of the home honor that contract? No, of course not. You have violated the terms of the contract. In the same way, a pastor who crosses out the terms of God's contract and adds different terms to His contract, that contract is void. It will not stand.

What is free and available to all by grace through faith is hijacked by the addition of human efforts.

In no way can a person's good works and deeds be added to the contract. God will not honor such a contract, and if you die under the terms of your own works-based contract, which essentially makes you the "savior" and not Christ, you will stand before Him at the Great White Throne Judgement. [3]READ MORE (you can [4]purchase hardcopies or Kindle on Amazon. These books make great gifts. I just gave one to my doctor last month.)

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," chapter 2 - 'The Plan Of Salvation According To Joel Osteen', pp. 22-23

Dear friend, for Joel Osteen to require lost sinners to "repent of my sins," is effectively the same as telling people to forsake their sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which is 100 % WORKS! **Jonah 3:10, "And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** The Ninevites (the capital city of Assyria) did not get saved, they repented of their evil ways, so God also repented (changed His mind) and didn't destroy them.

Albeit,

God sent the prophet Nahum to preach to

the Assyrians, but they didn't listen so the Lord utterly destroyed them for their wickedness.

Shortly before the fall of Nineveh in 612 B.C., Nahum uttered his prophecy against the hated city. To understand the prophet's exuberant outbursts of joy over their impending destruction, it is necessary to remember the savage cruelty of the Assyrians, which had made it the scourge of the ancient Near East for almost three centuries. The Assyrian soldiers were greatly feared, known as a hairy people who nailed their victims to a tree and then filleted them alive. The Northern Kingdom of Israel fell prey to Assyria in 722 B.C., because of their idolatry and continued rebellion against God.

Anybody who says that you must "repent of your sins" to get to Heaven is a LIAR! They are preaching another gospel of damnable heresy. You can verify this truth for yourself by searching

through the Gospel of John, which is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The primary purpose for which this book of the inspired Holy Bible was written, is to convince you dear reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and that you will hopefully place your childlike trust in Him alone to be saved. If Jesus is your only hope for Heaven, because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pay for your sins, then you are saved. It is as simple as that!

BEWARE of Billy Graham, John Piper, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps, Gary Walton, John Lewis, Adrian Rogers, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Charles G. Finney, Sam Adams, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Jimmy Swaggart, Pat Robertson, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Southwestern Baptist University, the Southern Baptist Convention, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig and countless other damnable wolves in sheep's clothing who pervert the Gospel by embellishing it with add-ons.

Jesus was directly asked what "WORKS" we must do to merit Heaven. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** As we just read, the dear Savior's simple answer is to BELIEVE ON HIM. Jesus didn't tell them to repent of their sinful ways. Nor did Jesus tell them to make Him the "LORD" of their life. Jesus simply told them to BELIEVE ON HIM.

Again, in Acts 16:30-31 the Apostle Paul and his companion, Silas, were directly asked: **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved"** by the Philippian jailer in Rome. Paul and Silas simply replied: **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."** Paul and Silas did not tell the man to "turn away from his sinful ways." They did not tell him to surrender control of his life over to Jesus (this is the [5]unbiblical heresy that Joyce Meyer preaches).

Dear friend (and I am being your true friend by telling you THE TRUTH), you cannot believe over 95 % of preachers today concerning how to be saved. Preachers are human beings. Behind every pulpit is a flawed human being. As humans we tend to need heroes. We look up to others. I don't care who you are, you look up to someone. Many atheists look up to comedian George Carlin (1937-2008). I admit that Carlin was a profound philosopher. He said some amazing true things, even though he blasphemed God much of the time. I liked George and am sad that he very likely went to Hell (unless he repented of his unbelief on his death bed). I heard George once say: "He [God] loves you, and He needs money! He always needs money! He's all-powerful, all-perfect, all-knowing, and all-wise, somehow just can't handle money!" I thought that was funny. Carlin was mocking the greed of preachers today. I love people and am sad that George Carlin almost assuredly perished in his sins into Hell, without knowing Jesus Christ as his personal Savior.

One of my heroes is Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). I love that godly man for his tremendous influence upon my life! I choose to have preachers as my heroes. Another one of my heroes is Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951). We all need heroes! Americans have the wrong heroes today. Homosexual Elton John is a great singer and musician, but he is not nor ever will be one of my heroes. No sodomite will ever be my hero! Having said that, I love everybody with God's unconditional love, including Sir Elton John.

My heart grieves that he is not a Christian. Elton has been very public about his hatred of organized religion. I can't say I blame him there, I hate most organized religion myself. My father used to rightly say that religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Religion tries to reach man through the filter of human understanding; Christianity is God trying

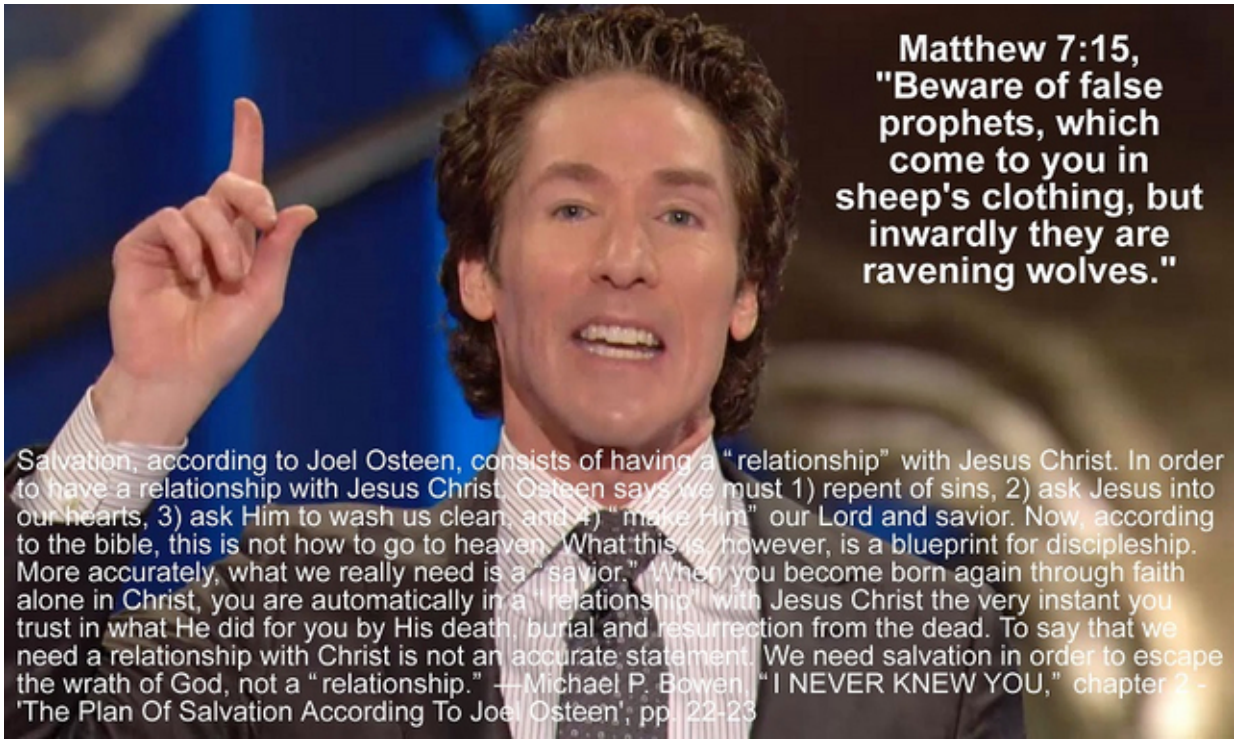
to reach man through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross. The inspired Holy Bible teaches that the righteous and the unrighteous will never get along in sweet harmony. **Proverbs 29:27, "An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."** That is why Elton hates religion, because the righteous won't allow him to be comfortable in his sinful lifestyle (death style).

The Bible tells us the reason why billions of lost sinners won't come to Jesus Christ to be saved. **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** People who love sinning refuse to come to Christ to be saved. Misunderstanding about this passage of Scripture has caused many people to go astray, errantly thinking that to be saved a person must turn away from their love of sinning, and forsake sinful behavior. That is NOT what this verse teaches. Carefully notice **John 3:21a, "But he that *doeth truth* cometh to the light..."** Bible repentance is not forsaking your sinful ways, it is acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a guilty sinner and Jesus is the only Savior.

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if *God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will." I love that! Repentance is simply the acknowledgment (the admission) that you are a needy sinner and that Jesus is the Savior. Repentance and faith happen at the SAME time. It is false theology to think that repentance and faith happen separately, even though they are two separate things. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. Bible "repentance" as a noun (Greek: metanoia) is simply: "a change of mind." The verb form of "repent" (Greek: metanoeo) means: "to think differently."

To be saved, you simply need to look up to God in your soul in admission that you are a guilty sinner, and turn toward Christ to be saved by His mercy and grace—through faith in the precious blood that He shed on Calvary's cross—where He died, was buried and resurrected three days later. This is the 'GOSPEL,' that is, the 'GOOD NEWS' (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Any sinner who BELIEVES this Good news is saved. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and you are saved!

The Bible teaches that the only way to enter into the Kingdom of God is to be BORN AGAIN.



Beware Of Wolves In Sheep's Clothing!

1. https://youtu.be/YTCllu_q2ck
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/02/beware-of-false-prophet-joyce-meyer.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjta3JhoRdsmkfSS4TfT8WtWdeFeHGsbL_W8Px3SNkCNEfv9oZP86WhXVg2p836Hed_ZubLeY7ozK63JmM5KCeliMlLel1XI_9cuFE

4.4.4 There Is No Way Out Of Hell (2023-04-23 09:04)

Luke 16:23-26,

"

And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

"

Dear reader, the moment that you breath your last breath, and your heart beats its last beat, your eternal destiny is forever set. If you unfortunately die in your sins, it will be TOO LATE.

There is no escape from Hell once you get there. I saw this heretical image today on Facebook, which prompted me to write this blog to refute the heresy...

[1]

TRUTH: There Is No Way Out Of Hell!

The preceding image is a LIE! There is no way out of Hell. I am confident that the person who made this image and text meant that Jesus Christ is the way to avoid going to Hell, but taken at face value, I can only go by what the image actually says.

Once a lost sinner gets to Hell, it is TOO LATE to repent of your unbelief. What saith the Scripture? **John 5:40, "And *ye will not come to me*, that ye might have life."** Jesus didn't say "ye cannot come." He said, **"ye will not come..."** The new spiritual birth is a choice! Will you either choose to trust in the 'GOOD NEWS' of the blessed crucified, buried and risen Savior, or not?

You can either DIE IN YOUR SINS...
John 8:24, "I said therefore unto you, that *ye shall die in your sins*: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins."

Or, you can DIE IN THE LORD...
Revelation 14:13, " And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them."

Which category are you in friend?

My Mother died in the Lord in 2001. My father died in the Lord in 2010. God know when I will die in the Lord, and go to Heaven to be with my precious Savior, Jesus.

There are an estimated [2]8,029,184,007 people alive on the planet in 2023. The typical human lifespan is now 70 years of age. Let's divide 8,029,184,007 by 70, and then divide that result by 365 days in a year. That means on average that 314,253.78 people die every single day in the world. That is reality. Nearly one million people die every 3 days!!! No one is alarmed or makes a fuss. I've never heard this shocking statistic mentioned in the daily news. But we all hear about the one or two people who were killed. We are still hearing about those 4 unfortunate murdered college students in Idaho. What about the 9,427,613.4 people who died each month? Wow! We cannot escape death. No one lives forever in the flesh.

I did an intriguing study years ago about freezing people in cryonic storage. Depending on how much money you pay upfront, they either cut your head off and from it, or your entire body, in liquid nitrogen. They freeze your body upside down, hundreds of degrees below zero. They do all this in hope of having eternal life in the future, when science advances to the point where the information from your brain can be transferred into a cloned new body. I can guarantee you that no such science fiction will never happen by man's ability, skill or knowledge.

Only Jesus can restore the body and give eternal life (Philippians 3:21). Dear reader, Jesus promises YOU eternal life, and a new glorified body (1st Corinthians 15:51-58). All you need to do is receive Christ sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that after Jesus was buried, He bodily resurrected the third day. How could a dead Christ save anybody? That is why we must believe that Jesus raised up from the dead, and trust in that risen Christ. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**

"

The preceding image is right to imply that Jesus Christ is the only way to avoid going to Hell, but it is wrong to say that Jesus is the only way out of Hell. THERE IS NO WAY OUT OF HELL!!! There is no mythical Roman Catholic place of Purgatory. No one can pay your way out of Hell with indulgences. If you go to Hell someday, it will be because you knowingly rejected Jesus Christ as your personal Savior. Please don't delay in [3]becoming born-again if you have never done so friend. Thank you for reading my humble blog.

What Is The Gospel Of The New Testament?
(Dr. Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhVgqvggki-V74PKuc-WSFKstF_XOSPRmKj18OZVOvW0-YHFV16DfRh5YeODf-vWDArLDXeBu21xURTGIOpbOtEh9aj1e7SKbEPMmI
2. https://www.worldometers.info/world-population/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

4.5 May

4.5.1 Why Soulwinning Is Important (2023-05-02 18:28)

Proverbs 11:30, “

The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

”

Every believer ought to be a soulwinner. That is, we should share the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) with everyone. The Gospel is the GOOD NEWS that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, who died on a cross for our sins, was buried and physically resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

[1]

[2]GOSPELQUESTION.COM

[3] Why Soulwinning Is Important
(One soul is worth the whole world)

Here is an excellent quote from the mighty man of God, Dr. Lee Roberson (1909-2007), concerning eternal punishment . . .

> "[illegible], '[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].' [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible], '[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].' [illegible]'[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]'[illegible].
>
> [illegible] [illegible], '[illegible]'[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].' [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]'[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]'[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].
>
> [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

”

The Importance of Soulwinning - Curtis Hutson

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtRdW45zneW9whhpw6An3Po0UuPzFKiPDEHCoL1DLkqTV3ts8GEQQQ9ozD8CQCKf53VCXYrErI6gfiyHdSPdaYu79uCgRhC0vbfmm
2. http://GOSPELQUESTION.COM/
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/curtis_hutson/why_soulwinning_is_important.mp3

4.5.2 Does The Holy Spirit Have To Convict A Lost Sinner Before They Can Be Saved? (2023-05-10 22:35)

John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will *draw all men* unto me."

Titus 2:11, “For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared *to all men*,”

Yes, conviction is definitely necessary to be saved. That is what Jesus meant in **John 12:32, “And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.”** Jesus, through His Holy Spirit, draws all humanity to Himself. I believe that is partly what Titus 2:11 means, when it says that the grace of God that brings salvation hath appeared unto ALL men. That doesn’t necessarily mean the Gospel.

My friend, Pastor Max Younce, teaches that God is obligated to give all men some form of light (truth). If someone accepts that light, then God is obligated to give them more light, and ultimately send a missionary to preach the Gospel to them. Our obligation is to receive that truth from God. So if (for example) some unsaved native in the central part of Papua New Guinea rejects the light that God gives them, He is not obligated to send that person the Gospel. I agree with Pastor Younce completely in this matter of conviction.

We see this truth illustrated with Cornelius in Acts chapter 10. Cornelius was a good man, a centurion over 100 Italian soldiers the Bible says. He prayed, fasted, feared God and gave alms to the poor; but Cornelius was lost. He was a good religious man, but lost. If God saw that Cornelius had not accepted the light that he had, the Lord wouldn’t have arranged for Cornelius and Peter to meet.

God arranged for Cornelius and the Apostle Peter to meet up later in the chapter, and in Acts 10:44 Cornelius (and his friends with him) believed the Gospel (Good News) and were saved. They were immediately indwelt with the Holy Spirit.

It was a divine appointment. Amen!

I have heard preachers warn people that if they don't get saved right now, when they are at a church revival and are under Holy Spirit conviction, that they may never get another chance to be saved. I agree with that; not that a lost person cannot choose to be saved at any time, but because if God never convicts that person's soul again, because they never hear any preaching again, they might never get another opportunity under conviction to be saved. **1st Corinthians 1:18, "**

For *the preaching of the cross* is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

" So, yes, I definitely believe that Holy Spirit conviction is essential to a person being saved.

Another interesting thing is that Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) once addressed what he believes about the 5 points of Calvinism. Regarding the first tenet—Total Depravity—Ironside said that he agreed that all men are totally depraved. As they often deceitfully do, Calvinists today ([1]including Moody Bible Institute sad to say), falsely claim that Ironside changed his doctrinal position in his latter ministry, leaning toward Calvinism. Nothing could be further from the truth. I fully agree with Ironside's views that he had concerning Calvinism. I agree with Ironside that all men are so depraved, that we cannot come to God unless we are drawn (convicted) by the Holy Spirit.

However, there is one BIG difference between what Dr. Ironside believed versus what Calvinists believe. Calvinists teach that God only draws SOME MEN. To the Calvinist only "Some Lives Matter," but to our great God, "All Lives Matters." What did Jesus say in John 12:32? **John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will *draw all men* unto me."** He said "if I be lifted up… I will draw ALL MEN unto Myself." ALL MEN, not SOME MEN.

Titus 2:11 says that the grace of God that brings salvation hath appeared unto ALL MEN, not just SOME MEN. Ironside (as I do) believed that Christ's risen Spirit (Romans 8:9) draws (convicts) ALL MEN to be saved. This is a far cry from the lies of Calvinism, which make God a respecter of persons. The Bible says God is no respecter of persons (Romans 2:11).

Ironside also said that he believed in the PESEVERANCE OF THE *HOLY SPIRIT* in a believer. I fully agree: 'ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED.' We are sealed and indwelt with the blessed Holy Spirit, which is the Godhead living inside our body, soul and spirit. This is VERY different than Calvinism, which teaches the PESEVERANCE OF THE *SAINTS*. It is the Holy Spirit who perseveres in a saint's life, not the saint, which would be works.

Dr. Ironside was not a Calvinist at all, he taught a free grace Gospel, that WHOSOEVER wants to be saved, can. I also don't think it appropriate to ever ask someone who wants to be saved, if they are under Holy Spirit conviction. That would be ridiculous. If they weren't being convicted, then they wouldn't desire to be born-again.

Evangelist Ray Comfort is a false prophet, who refuses to accept that a person who professes faith in the Gospel of Christ is saved, unless they first turn away from their sinful lifestyle, and continue to live that LIFESTYLE ([2]the very word that he uses) for the rest of your life to get to Heaven. **John 16:7, "**

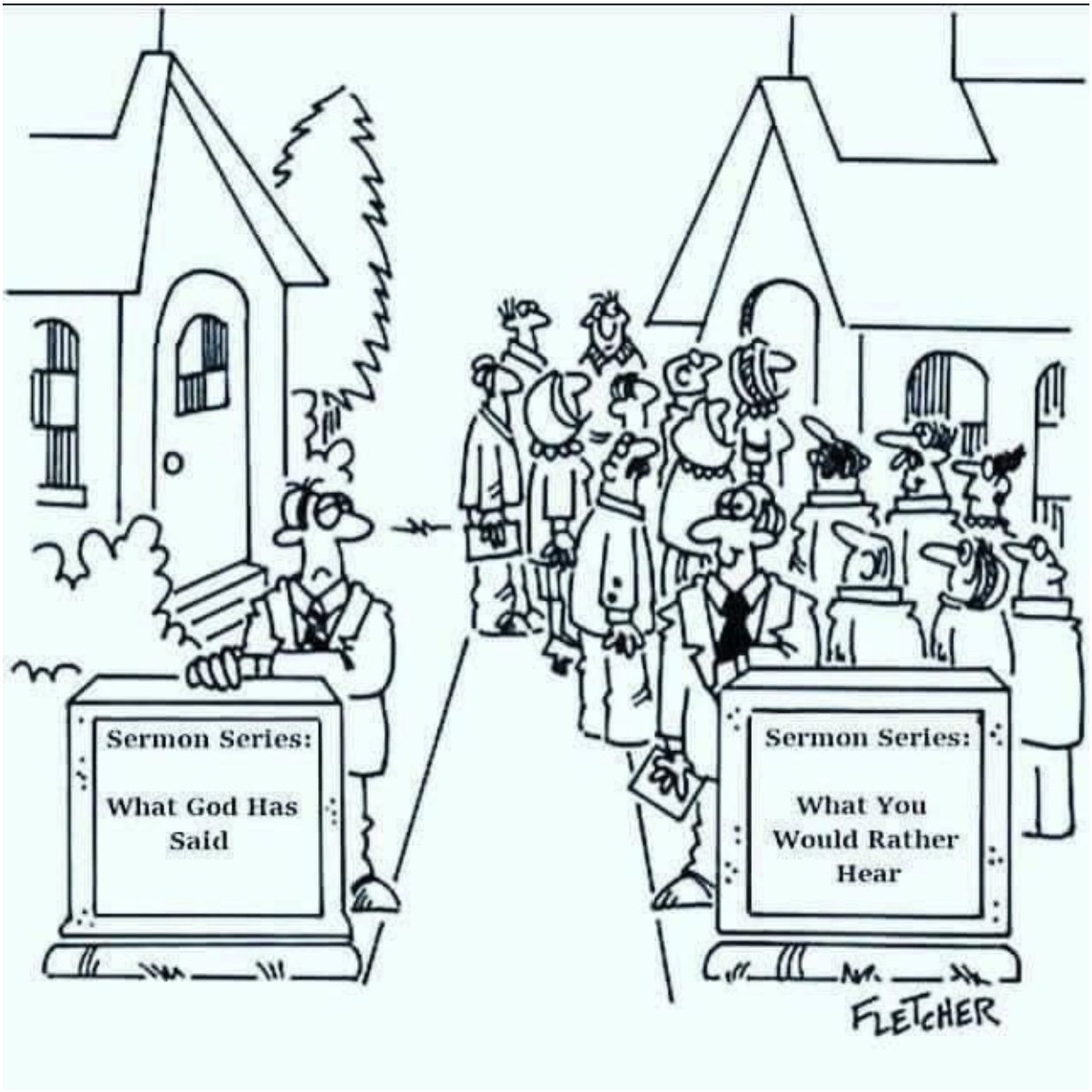
Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. *And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment*:" The Comforter is the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit convicts the world that we are guilty sinners in God's sight. The Holy Spirit convicts the world that through faith in Christ we can obtain God's imputed righteousness.

The Holy Spirit convicts the world of coming fiery judgment in Hell for the wicked. **Psalms 9:17, " The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."**

[3]

[4]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1OQ5V9aViLLHcs7Dof7cZb-4XBbKepUfcbb9adIbT8BD4WirOY3y8-uE6mbGdzwZDF25ywYIGxWdkimWAF6fjBdWJ9d8EBLhCBMt
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnjXCKDbp1lb8yOgVdNoj18WSuJ_Z23-Eft2pfJT1une7KFqGYAaWKfQzk6P8lGribPmA1ljnC3ufkWgrsugAum7WwTusRMLe4TsW

4.5.3 To Add To The Gospel Is To Say That Jesus' Sacrifice Was Not Enough (2023-05-19 18:26)

Galatians 1:6-12, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or

an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ. But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."

> **"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!" —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982), " [1]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus?"**

Amen and amen! Brother Roloff is exactly right, as we read in our text passage of Scripture. Please notice the portion of our text passage from

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel* **of Christ."** Some ungodly people pervert the Gospel on purpose, but the most deadly

It is truly disturbing that the Gospel is being presented inaccurately in thousands of churches today. Sadly, this includes so-called "

independent fundamental Baptist

"

churches. I have been an independent fundamental Baptist since the day I got saved at age 13 in 1980. Of the approximate 6,500 independent Baptist churches across the United States, I dare say only 3 % accurately present the Gospel. Case in point, [2]take a look at the demonic counterfeit gospel preached by Sam Adams, senior pastor of Independent Baptist Church in Ocala, Florida.

It is in our flawed human nature to merely go along with the program, to believe what we hear without questioning it, without thinking objectively for ourselves. Then there is peer pressure, causing humans to fear going against the herd (the majority, the crowd). Nobody wants to be rejected, avoided, shunned and ostracized by their peer group. This is where we separate those who truly love God above all else, versus those phonies who merely profess to love God, but when push comes to shove they choose the praise of men more than the praise of God. **John 12:42-43, "**

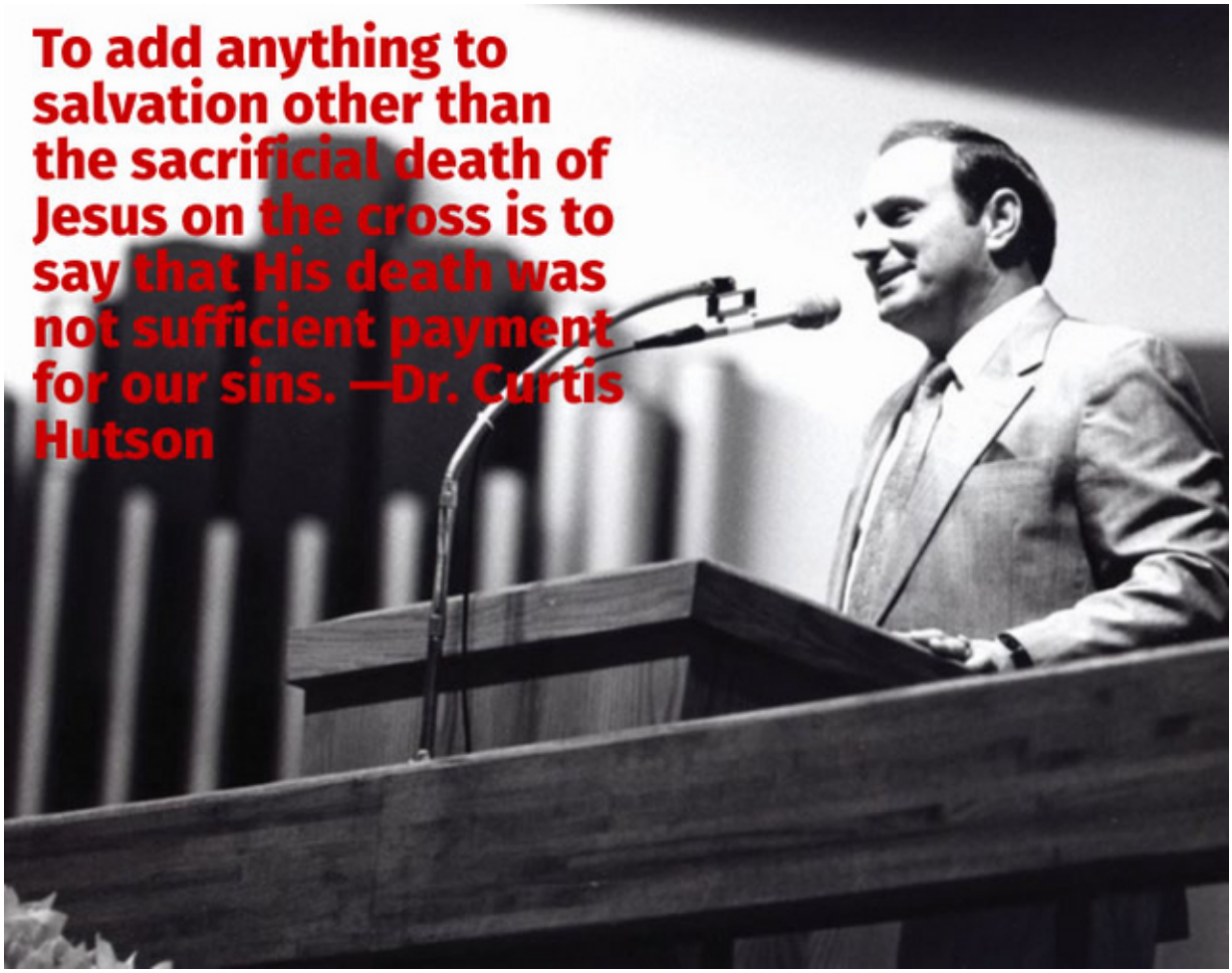
Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

"

There's not a more phony cult group today than Pensacola Christian College (PCC). They talk the talk but they don't walk the walk. PCC is nothing more than a secular institution today with a Christian religious label slapped over it. PCC doesn't care about individual people, of which I am living proof, having been permanently banned from attending their Campus Church since August 2, 2022. SHAME on PCC!!! Only a religious CULT selectively decides who can or cannot attend a local New Testament church. I sit home from church on Sunday and Wednesday nights, and visit different churches on Sunday, having no home church, because of PCC's hatred and refusal to allow me to attend their church. What wicked people!!!

[3]



PCC wickedness bids Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham, [4]who teaches that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. It is tragic that professed Christians today only care about making filthy lucre, but don't care about contending for the faith. PCC has never contended for the faith, they merely parasite off off the churches to make lots of money.

What Ken Ham preaches is called 'Lordship Salvation,' which is a perversion of the free grace Gospel. Lordship Salvation combines and confuses DISCIPLESHIP with SALVATION. Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), made this beautiful statement in defense of a free grace Gospel:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan

Yes, incompetent preachers, evangelists, missionaries, chaplains, laymen and pastors everywhere nowadays are corrupting the Gospel, casting stumblingblocks before the people, damning men's souls to the Lake of Fire forever. Here are some excellent helpful quotes differentiating between SALVATION versus DISCIPLESHIP to help you see the difference...

"It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Ryrie, Charles, *Balancing the Christian Life*; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —Howard, William, *Is Faith Enough to Save?*, Bibliotheca Sacra; January-March, 1942 (p. 99)

"This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" —Hook, H. Phillip, *A Biblical Definition Of Saving Faith*, Bibliotheca Sacra; April-June, 1964 (pp. 133, 138)

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Hodges, Zane C, *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp. 114, 115)

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —DeHaan, M. R., *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." —Post, Roger, *The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament*; Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80)

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty

due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Lindsey, Hal, *The Liberation of Planet Earth*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137)

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Pentecost, J. Dwight, *Design For Discipleship*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Harrison, Everett F., *Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior?-No*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Unger, Merrill F., *God Is Waiting To Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (pp. 117, 118)

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Chafer, Lewis Sperry, *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)

The evidence that we are saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit, not the way we live. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us."**

> **"If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not!"** —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, "[5]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!"

I am sick and tired of ungodly preachers tampering with God's simple plan of salvation. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. If you do some homework, you will find that ALL of the pseudo-Christian cults today (e.g., Roman Catholics, Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons and Seventh-Day Adventists) all wrongly define "repentance" to get to Heaven as, you must "turn away from your sinful ways." This is exactly what Pastor Sam Adams (an independent Baptist preacher in Florida that I showed you earlier), and thousands more corrupt Baptists are preaching today. They have fallen from grace! That is, they have never been saved and have missed the Gospel. No one is saved who is trusting in partial faith in Christ plus something more.

Dear friend, Jesus came into the world to die on a cross, to pay your debt of sin and mine. Jesus died for everyone, for THE UNGODLY (Romans 5:6-9). I am sickened that Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is all buddy-buddy, hobnobbing with [6]the demonic Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. Sadly, Pastor Clarence Sexton of the Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee is also guilty of wickedly bidding Godspeed to BJU, as if it doesn't matter what we preach anymore concerning how to be saved. Folks, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Look at the [7]rotten garbage being taught at BJU today! It matters what we believe and teach. Sadly, PCC and Crown College only care about making money, so they have become extremely ecumenical, tolerating unsaved infidels for the sake of making lots of money. Ken Ham is wrong on the Gospel. Why does Pastor Sexton and the PCC camp support him?

Furthermore, Young Earth Creationism is a fallacy. The [8]Bible contains much more evidence of an Old Earth billions of years old, than it does a 6,000 year old earth. Proponents of a Young Earth Creation are just as silly and gullible as those fools who think that the earth if flat. If you think the earth is flat dear reader, kindly said, you need a reality check (and possibly a good psychiatrist). Over 95 % of churchgoers, who claim to believe in a Young Earth, merely follow the heresy that their pastor brainwashed them with, having never done any study for themselves. We are living in a generation of Bible ignoramuses.

It doesn't matter if you attend a Bible college, go to church, listen to a religious radio station, purchase a religious CD, watch a YouTube video, or gaze into your TV—over 95 % of preachers today are wolves in sheep's clothing!!! BEWARE of what you hear. That is what Jesus said, not me! **Mark 4:24, "And he said unto them, *Take heed what ye hear*: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given."** If you fail to guard the information that you accept as being true, you might end up burning in Hell forever and ever.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

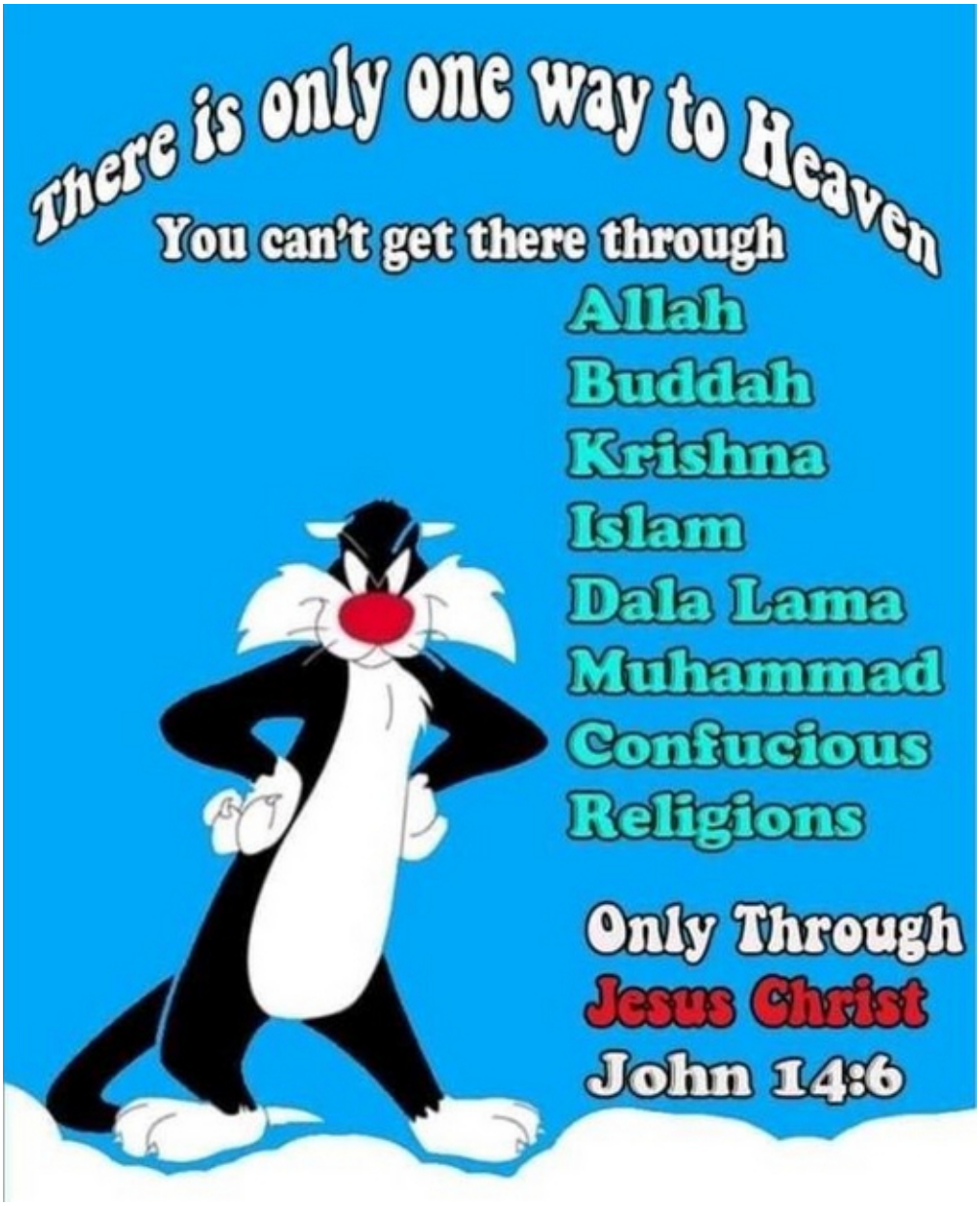
If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Listen friend, Jesus Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay your massive debt of sin. Anybody who tells you that you must "repent of your sin" or "turn away from your sinful ways" to get to Heaven, does not understand God's simple plan of salvation. No, *YOU* don't

have to turn from your sins to be saved; *CHRIST* came into the world and died on a cross to pay for your sins. Get it right! YOU have no place in salvation, except to completely REST in the finished work of Jesus (Hebrews 4:10-11). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. As long as you always keep in mind that JESUS PAID IT ALL, you will never be lead astray.

[9]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/09/pastor-sam-adams-corrupts-word-of-god.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2IfWvGAPpQmtrXZ59yyEkwABAfGFkIxb0BnpJ7PaOjKRo7VBUoGIH6glSWhtwROxoQG5u6vlOmILne_dpDJ3GUIXeabMWCyempsN
4. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
5. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

8. https://custance.org/Library/WFANDV/index.html

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhgMbt03xADgoW4y61C99WL8zZipQP73JG4Ufektv6X5RU9LYtRbCzGCDvAHAYTZoLa--lFnRB4sdtRUDsjFmHf31vA_qbY0BcgThk

---

4.5.4 Is Jesus' Teaching Works Salvation In Luke 10:25-28? (2023-05-23 10:23)

Luke 10:25-28, "And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live."

This is an intriguing passage of Scripture. I love something that Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." Using that important Bible study principle, we can say without a doubt that Luke 10:25-28 is NOT teaching a works-based plan of salvation! We know this because of clear passages; such as, **Romans 4:3-5, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. *But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."**

To understand what Jesus is saying in Luke 10:25-28, it is key to notice that one of the wicked unsaved Pharisees, a lawyer, is tempting Him. **Luke 10:25, "**

And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and *tempted him*, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

" So we must keep in mind that Jesus is responding to a wicked man who is tempting Him. The Lord often spoke in parables, or in a clever way, when dealing with skeptics and unbelievers...

> **Mark 4:34, "**
>
> **But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.**
>
> **"**

Jesus was a sincere man, He refused to cast pearls before the swine, before those whom Jesus knew resented His Words and had no interest in the truth. Jesus asked the lawyer how he interpreted the Old Testament. **Luke 10:26,"**

He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

" The lawyer gave a works based plan of salvation, so Jesus agreed with him. Christ did the same thing with the rich young ruler...

Mark 10:17-23, "And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, *Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?* And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!"

The young man called Jesus, "Good Master." Although Jesus was good, God in fact, sinless in every manner; the rich young ruler didn't recognize Jesus as such. Instead, the young man saw Jesus as a good man, who had perfectly kept God's commandments. The Old Testament law had originally been given by God as a measuring stick, by which when sinful men compared themselves, they realized their sinnership and need for the coming Messiah (Romans 3:19-20). Unfortunately, the Jews failed to understand this truth and instead turned the law into a plan of salvation. So instead of seeing themselves as sinners and turning to Christ by faith to be saved, they were now trying to perfectly keep the law as a means of attaining eternal life. The law had become a stumblingblock to the Jews!

Jesus was not giving the rich young ruler in Mark 10:17-23 a plan of salvation, He was using the law the way it was intended to be used—as a measuring stick to show men their desperate need for salvation through faith in Christ alone. **Acts 10:42, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** Everyone in the Old Testament was saved the same way we are today—by faith alone in Christ alone.

So in Luke 24:25-28 Jesus is NOT giving a plan of salvation to this lawyer—the Lord is simply agreeing with the Pharisee that if he wants to get to Heaven by keeping the law, he must do so perfectly. Carefully notice what Jesus told him in **Luke 10:28, "And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: *this do, and thou shalt live*. "** Notice that Jesus said,

"

THIS DO

"

(that is works). Jesus was simply agreeing with the man, who had said that you attain eternal life by keeping the law. Just as Jesus did with the rich young ruler, so also is he simply agreeing with this lawyer that if he wants to work his way to Heaven, then he must perfectly keep the law.

Please notice the lawyer's insincerity and confirmation that he is trying to work his way to Heaven in

Luke 10:29, " But he, *willing to justify himself*, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?" You see, this heathen lawyer is trying to JUSTIFY HIMSELF!!! No one has ever been born-again by justifying himself. We can only be justified by faith in Jesus Christ, accepting His

sacrifice on Calvary's cross as payment for our sins. The Pharisee lawyer in Luke 10:25-29 is seeking self-justification, and Jesus knew it; so the dear Savior used the law as it was intended to be used, to show men that no matter how much they may try to keep the law perfectly to merit eternal life, they cannot.

Again, we know that this passage in Luke 10:25-28 cannot be a plan of salvation, because it would contradict plain passages of Scripture; such as, the entire Gospel of John.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. In the Gospel of John we find the word

"faith" mentioned 85 times, but there is no teaching of doing works, praying, turning from sins, speaking in tongues, surrendering to Christ's Lordship, confessing, following, serving nor of water baptism to get to Heaven. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Here is a quote from Michael Bowen's helpful book titled: "

I Never Knew You,

" accurately explaining how to go to Heaven biblically

...

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead.
>
> The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen,
>
> "
>
> [1]I NEVER KNEW YOU,
>
> "
>
> p. xxii

The two greatest commandments in the Holy Bible are to LOVE GOD, and to likewise LOVE OUR NEIGHBOUR. These two commandments are really just one: TO LOVE!!! But loving God means different things to different people. Biblically, loving God means to obey His commandments, the foremost of which is to believe on His only begotten Son, the Christ (John 3:16; 20:31). No one has rightly divided the inspired Word of God, who thinks that a person can be saved

through personal righteousness. In fact, we can only be saved by God's imputed righteousness, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

[2]

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYj4J6mhj0rOH5XUD6TOymYgFk2MpqXTzT-WkM-4uPfgxBh3g8mQIWJUfHrTCqwmT2aQuCq-tZnX4aKKNaROHIJYuGViWcNntRomk

4.5.5 Eight Gospel Absurdities If A Born-Again Soul Ever Loses Salvation (2023-05-25 10:32)

John 10:26-29, “But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father’s hand.”

One of my favorite historical preachers is Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980). I love Brother Rice, who was 31 years older than my hero of the Christian faith, Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001). God used these two dear great soulwinning men of God to lead millions of lost sinners to the saving knowledge of the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

Having said that, both of these preachers were flawed, just as I am flawed, and every other preacher who has ever lived was flawed. If you think there are any perfect preachers, I am worried about you dear friend. Only cults idolize imperfect men as being above error. Dr. John R. Rice didn’t always choose his words wisely. For example: In his booklet titled, “Eight Gospel Absurdities,” on page 3 he uses the phrase “When one has truly repented of his sins.” You cannot find this phrase anywhere in the inspired King James Bible. Why use language and terms that the Bible does not? For that very reason I do not like theology. Theology uses a bunch of manmade terms and concepts in an attempt to dissect and explain God’s Word. I prefer to let the Holy Bible speak for itself, rightly dividing the truth by **“ comparing spiritual things with spiritual**

” (1st Corinthians 2:13b).

Only the inspired Word of God is without error or corruption, which is why I make such a big fuss in my preaching in defense of the inspiration of the King James Bible. If we do not have a perfectly inspired Bible today, that is without error and corruption, then we do not have the truth and God lied to us in **Psalms 12:6-7,**

“

The words of the LORD are *pure words*: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

” What did God promise to preserve forever? It was His *pure Words!* Sadly, every modern Bible revisions butchers’ this Bible passage to remove God’s promise. Instead of His pure words, [1]the modern revisions errantly say that God protects His saints. The reason why should be obvious, because wicked men today no longer believe that we have a perfectly inspired Bible today. They had to remove this promise of God to justify publishing hundreds of conflicting Bible versions.

Having said that, with a copy of Dr. Rice’s booklet

“Eight Gospel Absurdities”

in front of me as a guide, I am going to write a compendium focusing on the major points, for your edification dear reader. Dr. Rice wrote this little booklet in defense of the great Bible doctrine of Eternal Security, which is in fact the same doctrine as Eternal Life. Please do not make the common mistake of separating these two great doctrines, for they are one and the same! That is to say, the man who has Eternal Life also has Eternal Security. They are effectively the same thing! If saved, always saved; or as most Christians like to say: ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS).

If you have Jesus as your personal Savior, then you have eternal life, because Jesus is Eternal Life the Bible says.

1st John 5:20, " And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."

Can a Child of God Lose His Salvation?

Helpful quotes by Dr. John R. Rice

Eight Gospel Absurdities

If a Born-Again Soul Ever Loses Salvation

On pages 3, 4 and 5 Dr. Rice states:

> Here are eight Gospel absurdities that would follow if a saved person should become lost or go to Hell. We entreat you to check them carefully, check up the Scriptures for yourself, and see how untrue to the Scripture is the doctrine that souls may be lost after they are saved, that born-again Christians, children of God, may lose salvation and go to Hell.
>
> **1. Then Salvation Would Be of Works and Not of Grace**
>
> There is no doubt that many devout Christian people who believe that a child of God can become lost again mean to believe the Bible doctrine of salvation by grace. They will be shocked when I say that they are really teaching salvation by works and not of grace. But careful study will show that that is certainly true. If a saved person can be lost again, then it is because he failed in his works. If he does not become lost, then it is because of his good works. Thus all who are saved are really saved by their own works, if the Arminian doctrine is true.
>
> ...Those who oppose the plain Bible doctrine of eternal security by simple faith in Christ, that Christ keeps His own by grace when He saved them, very frankly admit

that they believe all Christians are on probation, that they are not really saved yet in any real sense. And tens of thousands of such people regularly pray,

"And save us at last in Heaven," because they do not believe in any real and definite and secure salvation here and now, obtained by the marvellous grace of God. Actually, they believe in salvation by works, not in salvation by grace.

Can a saved person ever be lost? That depends on who does the saving. If God does the saving, then of course if God fails the salvation is lost. If God is faithful and does what He promises, then one who trusts in Him will not become lost. But if man does his own saving by his good works, then when man quits working he is lost. And if he does "hold out faithful," if he does "endure to the end," and if he does "go through with God," then of course his salvation is by human works and not by God's unmerited grace.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 3, 4 and 5; ©

1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

Another Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

II. The Doctrine of the Blood Atonement and Substitutionary Death of Christ Would Be Untrue If a Saved Person Loses His Salvation

The Bible doctrine of the atonement is that the blood of Jesus Christ, shed when He was crucified, paid for the sins of the whole world. First Peter 1:19 tells us that we are redeemed "with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot." Paul in Acts 20:28 commanded the elders at Ephesus to take heed "to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood." The church, according to the Scripture, is bought with the blood of Christ. And speaking about Christians who sin, I John 2, 1,2 says, "If any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."

There we have a clear Bible doctrine: Jesus died, and with His blood He made propitiation for the sins of the whole world. Anyone who will accept that payment finds his sins all atoned for, all paid for. God does not mean that just the sins up until the time of salvation are paid for, but all of the sins which one commits.

Christ died once and settled the sin question once and forever for those who believe. Hebrews 10:12-14 said about Jesus as our High Priest:

"But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.

For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

"

One offering of Christ paid for all the sins of the past, all the sins of the present, all the sins of the future.

But this is not the teaching of those who believe that a saved person can be lost again. If a man is lost for lack of labor, lack of faithfulness after he is saved, then actually he goes to Hell to pay for his own sins. Surely it is clear that for a man to pay for his own sins is not the same as having them paid for by the Lord Jesus. If a Christian gets to Heaven only by living right, then he does not get there by the atoning blood of Christ. If he loses his salvation because of his sin, then of course he is not saved by the blood. If the blood cannot pay for sinners, it cannot pay for ANYBODY.

The Bible doctrine of substitution is akin to the doctrine of blood atonement, By substitution we mean that Christ took the sinner's place. That is expressed in Isaiah 53:6:

"

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

"

Christ on the cross was treated like a common, guilty, Hell-deserving criminal. He died as the most wicked sinner in the world. Actually He died just as you and I ought to die. He took the punishment and suffering we deserve.

But the doctrine of substitution also teaches that as Christ was counted a sinner for our sakes, so we may be counted righteous for His sake. He took our sins; we take His righteousness.

Since Christ died for us, we are already accounted to have died for our sins and to be freed from them. As He died, so are we counted to have died. As He now lives forever, so we are to live. It is one of the clearest doctrines of the Bible that Christ took the sinner's place in His death, and thereby atoned for all the sins of everyone who would believe in Him, and that now the believer in Christ is accounted righteous for Christ's sake. We have Christ's righteousness in the presence of God.

But this could not be true if one who is saved can become lost again. If a sin of mine can come up against me to damn my soul forever after I have already trusted in the blood of Christ, then it is quite evident that the blood did not really settle all my sins, that Christ did not really and literally take my place, and that people are not saved by the atoning blood and the substitutionary death of Christ. If the blood paid for sin, then they are ALL paid for. If Christ took my place and died for all my sins, past, present and future, then since I have trusted in Him I cannot be condemned and go to Hell for these sins. You can see, then, that if my continued salvation depends upon my good life, it does not depend upon the blood shed by the Lord Jesus and by His substitutionary death.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 6, 7; ©

1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

I would like to clarify something that Dr. Rice keeps mentioning. The word “atonement” is an Old Testament word. In fact, the same Hebrew word used for “atonement” in the Old Testament is used for the “pitch” that Noah used to cover and seal the ark (Genesis 6:4). The word “atonement” is only mentioned once in the New Testament in **Romans 5:11, “**

And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

” It is important to know that Jesus’ blood does not merely cover our sins; but rather, His precious blood has forever washed our sins away (1st John 1:7). When the Bible says that we have received the atonement through Christ, it simply means that Christ’s blood sacrifice was the ultimate payment, once and for all made, not merely with the blood of goats and bulls, but with the precious blood of the Lamb of God.

In the Old Testament, the yearly sacrifices made by the high priest could never wash away the sins of the people. The Bible is very clear on this in **Hebrews 10:4, “**

For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

” Every year the high priest would kill a male lamb without spot nor blemish (which symbolized the sinless Son of God), and then take that blood into the holy place to sprinkle on the mercy seat in the presence of God; but when Jesus entered by His own blood into the heavenly Tabernacle, to sprinkle His literal liquid blood upon the Mercy Seat, it was a one time event.

Hebrews 9:12, “ Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood *he entered in once* into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.” Jesus’ blood once and for all washed away our sins, making an eternal and permanent atonement. It is beyond the scope of this blog, but this is why the Roman Catholic crucifix and Mass are unbiblical. Jesus is not still on the cross. In the Catholic Mass (aka, Eucharist) they actually believe that the participants are eating Jesus’ body, an exclusive Catholic false doctrine called: *Transubstantiation*.

Another Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

> **III. If a Saved Person Can Lose Salvation, Then Saved Persons Are Not Justified, as the Bible Teaches.**
>
> The Bible speaks often of justification. In Romans 3:9-18 we learn that there are none good, and none do good; that all are sinners alike. But Romans 3:24-28 tells us of sinners:
>
> *“*
>
> *Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.*
> *”*

According to this Bible teaching on justification, men are "justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus." Justification is free; it does not cost anything.

Because Christ died, we are told, God can save a sinner and still be just while He justifies one who trusts in Jesus (verse 26). This kind of justification forbids boasting. No one can depend on getting to Heaven by "holding out faithful" or by living a good life or by "going through with God." And then verse 28 declares, "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith *without* the deeds of the law." People are saved and justified by faith, without doing the righteous things commanded in the Ten Commandments.

What does justification mean? It means not only that the sinner is forgiven, but more than that; it means that after the sinner is forgiven, he is restored to God's favor as if he were perfectly just, that is, as if he had never sinned. In other words, he is counted righteous or just, and is made just in God's sight. So God looks on a sinner not only as a forgiven sinner, but rather as a man with no sin ever charged against him. A justified person in God's sight is as if he had never sinned when it comes to the matter of getting to Heaven and having salvation. This justification is clearly given to all those who believe in Christ.

Remember, that the penitent publican prayed in the temple, "God be merciful to me a sinner," then he, "went down to his house justified," that is, counted no longer a sinner (Luke 18:13, 14). In Acts 13:38, 39 Paul and Barnabas preached,

"Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses."

We see that one is justified from *all things* as soon as he puts his trust in Christ.

...But if a saved person loses his salvation, it is clear that this whole doctrine of justification would be false. How could a man go to Hell who was perfectly just in God's sight? That is impossible! How could a man go to Hell without sin being imputed or charged up against him? That is impossible! So the doctrine that a saved person, one who is born again, a child of God, can fall away so far as to lose his salvation and be lost forever clearly contradicts the Bible doctrine of justification. Both cannot be true.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 7, 8, 9 and 10; ©

1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

Another Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

IV. If a Saved Person Ever Loses Salvation Then Christ's High-Priestly Intercessory Prayers Are of No Avail

The Bible teaches us that Christ is now our High Priest. Hebrews 10:21, 22 tells us:

“

And having an high priest over the house of God; Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

”

And Hebrews 9:24 says,

“For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:”

These Scriptures make it clear that Christ’s work for sinners was not done when He died. After we have put our trust in Christ, then Christ remains always at the right hand of God to take our part, to intercede for us, to represent us in Heaven.

Romans 5:9, 10 says,

“

Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

”

You see, we are already justified by the blood of Christ. The death of Christ took care of all of our sins. And now we are kept, not by *our own* lives, but “by his life.”

A Christian should hold fast to his profession. Even when Satan traps him and he falls into sin, he should not throw away his hope. Why? Hebrews 4:14-16,

“

Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.”

Jesus knows all our temptations. He is our High Priest, is now in the Heavens, taking our place. Oh,

“l

et us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.”!

...But if a saved person ever falls away and loses salvation and goes to Hell, then all the high-priestly prayers of Christ are of no avail; the prayer of Jesus in John, chapter 17, was not heard. It does no good that He ever lives to make intercession for us according to the will of God. It does no good that "we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous
"

—that is, I say, it does no good if a saved soul can be lost after he had been born again by faith in Christ.

Do you not see that the Bible doctrine of the high-priestly work of Christ is interceding for His own clearly contradicts the foolish thought that a child of God can be lost again? The two doctrines cannot go together.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 10, 11, 12 and 13; © 1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

Another Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

V. If a Saved Person Can Be Lost Then God's Own Child Would Be in Hell

The Bible doctrine of salvation as a new birth is very definite and clear. Jesus said to Nicodemus, "Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God," and "Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God," and again, "Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again" (John 3:3, 5, 7). No one can ever be saved, said Jesus, without being born again.

This new birth was discussed in John 1:12, 13 as follows:

"

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

...Now if a born-again person goes to Hell, God's nature goes to Hell in him, and then we would have people really born of God, still God's children, still with God's nature, in Hell! How absurd and impossible that is! But if a born-again child of God can lose salvation and be lost forever, that would be what would happen; God's own children, with God's nature within them, God's seed in them that could not sin, would be in Hell!

You see that the doctrine of the new birth and the teaching that a child of God can lose salvation cannot be reconciled. The two doctrines do not fit together. One or the other is false.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 13 and 14; © 1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

Another Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

VI. If a Saved Person Can Ever Lose Salvation Then Many Promises of the Bible Do Not Mean What They Say or Are Untrue

The Bible has so many promises so definite and clear that if they mean what they say, and if they are true, they prove a child of God can never lose salvation. Will you study some of these promises carefully, and answer in your own heart whether or not they mean what they say, and then whether or not they are true?

1. John 5:24:

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life."

Here we are told that one who hears the Word of Christ and depends on or trusts in the Father who sent Jesus to save sinners, already has everlasting life "and shall not come into condemnation, but is passed from death unto life." Notice we are not told that the believer in Christ will one day in Heaven have everlasting life. No, he has it already! The promise is as clear as can be that this one who has trusted in Christ shall never come into condemnation. He is already passed out of death into life. How could that be true if one loses his salvation? Anyone who had trusted in Christ and been born again, then, if he should be lost and go to Hell, would have a right to look God in the face and tell Him that His Word could not be trusted. Either God did not mean what He said or He did not keep His promises.

2. John 10:27-29:

"My sheep

hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

I and my Father are one.

"

Those who are really Christ's sheep hear His voice. He knows them and they follow Him. Christ's sheep do not follow Him perfectly, but there is something in the heart of every born again person that loves God and hates sin and wants to do right; something that follows Jesus. Now about these sheep Jesus says, "And I give unto them eternal life." Christians do not buy life, they do not work for it, they are not on probation for it; Jesus simply, freely, gives His sheep eternal life! But is it life eternal that only lasts one year or ten years or ten minutes or until sin comes in? Certainly not! Eternal life lasts forever.

...Now if the Word of God is true, if Christ meant what He said, and if His words can be relied upon, then not a single sheep of His will ever be taken out of His hands by the Devil or sin.

Someone says,

"Well, Brother Rice, maybe he can take himself out of the hands of Christ and God." No; Jesus plainly said,

"Neither shall **any** man pluck them out of my hand." You cannot even pluck yourself out of the hand of Christ. And who ever heard of anyone who wanted to? I have known Christians to fall into terrible sin as Peter did, as Lot did, as David did,. But neither Peter, nor David, nor Lot, nor any weak and failing and sinning Christian I ever knew really wanted to be taken out of the hand of Christ and wanted his soul lost. That is a silly thought.

So you see that if a saved person ever goes to Hell it proves the promises of Christ and God in the Bible do not mean what they say, or they are not true,

3. Romans 8:33-39:

"33. Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. 34. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. 35. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36. As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. 37. Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. 38. For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, 39. Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."

Here God's Word plainly promises that God has justified His own elect and no one will be able to lay anything to their charge (verse 33). He says that no one can condemn a Christian since Christ has died for him and is even now living and at the right hand of God making intercession for us (verse 34).

And then there is that marvellous promise of verses 39 and 39 that "neither death, nor life" [not anything living or dead]; that neither "angels, nor principalities, not powers [whether angels of God in Heaven or fallen angels and the principalities and powers of darkness], nor things present, nor things to come [not anything that now exists, not anything that ever will exist in the future], nor height, nor depth [not anything all the way up to Heaven, not anything all the way down to Hell], nor any other creature [not any other thing ever created], SHALL BE ABLE TO SEPARATE US FROM THE LOVE OF GOD, WHICH IS IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD"!

That Scripture is clearly intended to give full assurance that nothing in all the universe of God—past, present or future—can separate one of God's own, His born-again ones, from His love. If that Scripture is true, if it means what it says, then no child of God can ever be lost. If that should happen it would prove that God's promises are not to be trusted, that the Bible is a lie. But that, we know, is not true. God forbid!

...Do you know how absurd it is to think that a child of God can be lost, in view of the promises given? If a saved person ever loses his salvation these promises are untrue.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 15, 16, 17 and 18; © 1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

Another Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

VII. If a Saved Person Can Ever Be Lost, Can Lose His Salvation After Great Bible Promises, Then Christianity Is No Better Than the False Religions of the World

If salvation is by man's work instead of God's grace, then that is exactly what all the false religions teach.

If one is saved by living a good life, or partly saved by living a good life, instead of by the atoning blood of Jesus Christ, that is exactly what all the false religions teach.

Our Catholic friends teach that salvation is through the church, observing the rites and following the rules of the church, doing good deeds. Remember that Catholics believe in the death of Christ. They believe that Jesus died, but they do not believe that His death settled salvation for believers. They put in works of righteousness for people to do in order to make sure of salvation. They believe that one who has been right with God may fall away and be lost. The modernists, wicked unbelievers in Christ and the Bible, say that "Salvation is by character." Other people *say* that salvation is by blood, but actually they mean that it is not good for ten minutes unless you earn it, unless you live right, unless you hold out faithful. Actually they mean that a Christian is on probation and cannot be sure he is saved until he gets to Heaven! What is the difference between that doctrine that a child of God can be saved today and lost tomorrow, and the essential doctrines of Catholics or modernists?

Search out the false religions of the world—the Mormon, the Mohammedan, or other heathen and pagan religions. They may believe in sacrifices, in certain rites and ceremonies; but they are all agreed on one thing—that is that whatever salvation there is to be obtained by living a good life, by one's own righteousness. Don't you see that to say that a child of God can be lost again is to say that his salvation depends upon his works and not upon the blood atonement, not upon the high priesthood of Christ? And to say that salvation depends in any wise upon a person's own righteousness and merits is to put Christianity in the class with all the heathen religions and all the false cults.

Heathen religions and false cults do not have a Saviour whose blood has forever finished the matter of salvation when shed on Calvary, finished it for all who put their trust in Him. They do not have any salvation wrought by the finished work of Christ.

Heathen religions and false cults do not know anything of justification—the doctrine that one's sins are all laid on Christ in such a fashion and His righteousness accredited to the sinner in such a way that the Christian cannot be charged with his sins to lose his soul. He can be chastened, he may lose his reward, but he cannot lose his soul. Heathen religions, modernism, Catholics, Mormons, and so-called Christian Scientists know nothing of this Bible doctrine of justification.

Heathen religions know nothing of the thought of a High Priest in Heaven who is ever there interceding for us, praying for His own, guaranteeing our safety and security.

These doctrines, I say, are unknown to heathen religions. But when you believe in salvation by human works, or on a salvation that is even partly deserved by human merit, then you put Christianity down on the same low plane with all the false religions.

But how absurd, how impossible to count Christianity like these heathen and false religions! If a saved person can be lost, then the salvation of a Christian is just like the salvation of a heathen—depending upon his works. We know that that cannot be true.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 18, 19 and 20; ©

1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

And finally dear reader, here is the last Gospel absurdity if eternal life can ever be lost is...

VIII. If One Saved Soul is Ever Lost, Then All Saved People Will Go to Hell Alike, Since All Are Sinners Alike

To the human eye there seems to be a great difference in Christian people. One seems to be most devout and spiritually-minded and pure in heart. Another seems to be very worldly and careless and unworthy. I say it seems that there is a vast difference.

But actually there is no such difference as there seems to be. The trouble is that "man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart" (1 Sam. 16:7). There is a difference in the outward appearance of Christians, but in the heart each one has the same two natures. The casual observer would think that Paul the apostle had no struggle over sin and temptation like other Christians do, but the seventh chapter of Romans tells us, "When I would do good, evil is present with me," and again, "So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin" (verses 21 and 25). Paul would appear to be the best man in all the New Testament, excepting Jesus Christ, but he plainly says, by divine inspiration, "Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; OF WHOM I AM CHIEF" (1 Tim. 1:15).

So then if Paul was still the chief of sinners, then he would have been lost after salvation if anybody was lost.

It boils down to this. There cannot be any real salvation except on the basis of God's wonderful grace in saving sinners who do not deserve it, saving us on the basis that out faith is counted for righteousness, the basis that all of our sins are laid on Christ and paid for and forgiven forever.

If Christ does not keep, wholly by grace, those who are His own born-again ones when they do not deserve salvation; if He does not keep Christians who sin and fail, then He does not keep anybody.

...Now you can see why those who do not believe in the blessed security of born-again Christians use human arguments instead of the Scriptures. With good intentions they quote but misuse a few Scriptures, interpreting them contrary to the intended meaning of the Holy Spirit.

...They say again and again that for the Christian "life is probation," though such a term is not even mentioned in the Bible.

They often say that no one can say that he is already saved for sure, or that we won't know until we get to Heaven. But the Bible repeatedly teaches that one now, present tense, has eternal life or everlasting life when he believes in Christ, that he shall not come into condemnation, that he is already passed from death into life, that he shall never perish, that he is now the child of God, that he has now received the atonement, and so forth.

No matter how good these arguments sound, the simple truth is that they are used because men cannot prove by the Bible that a child of God can fall away and forever be lost. Hence they try to prove it by human reasoning. Which will you take, brother, sister—human reasoning, or the Word of God?

...I am not encouraging Christians to sin. The great love of a mother does not encourage her child to sin. Why should God's love encourage God's children to sin? God's love is more unchanging than a mother's love. A mother may punish her child and God punishes His child but He never breaks His promises and He never casts him out.

SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, *Eight Gospel Absurdities*, pp. 20, 21 and 22; ©

1946, Sword of the Lord Publishers

That was so wonderful! I love and appreciate Dr. Rice's eloquent style of writing and biblical wisdom. Thank God for the great men of God who have gone before us—Dwight L. Moody, Alexander Marshall, Harry A. Ironside, John R. Rice, J. Frank Norris, Jack Hyles, Lee Roberson, Lester Roloff, Curtis Hutson and so many others who faithfully taught the Word of God and led countless souls to Christ with the Gospel of free grace. It is our job, my job, to pick up the mantle to preach THE TRUTH to this generation. By God's grace I will continue to do so. I typed out key portions of Dr. Rice's booklet,

"Eight Gospel Absurdities,"

for your edification. I encourage you to visit the [2]Sword of the Lord's bookstore and [3]purchase many of the affordable helpful booklets by Dr. Rice, Curtis Hutson and other Spirit-led soulwinning saints. They are worth more than gold!!!

We have learned in this blog, featuring the appreciative Bible knowledge of John R. Rice, that eternal life cannot be forfeited for any reason. How could we ever lose that which was not ours to give in the first place? As Jonah pondered in the whale's belly in **Jonah 2:9, "Salvation is of the LORD."** Salvation is not of man. We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOSUNESS. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you." Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** I love that Bible verse! Dear friend, getting saved has nothing to do with your goodness, your performance or your eagerness to stop living in sin; it has everything to do with God's imputed (credited to you) righteousness, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ. As Dr. Rice so eloquently stated earlier—"

He took our sins; we take His righteousness.

" Yes, that is a beautiful truth!

You will often run across the acronym on religious social media—

"OSAS

" (Once Saved, Always Saved). Now you'll know what it means. This is 100 % biblical. I prefer to say,

"If saved, always saved." Many churchgoers who profess to be saved are not saved at all. You'd be shocked, as I was, how many faithful Baptists have never been born-again.

While attending the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014 for a year, I witnessed to numerous church and staff members, and found that most of them were not saved. That is tragic and is the fault of their incompetent pastor, Marty Herron (an unsaved neo-evangelical who idolizes Calvinist heretic, Dr. John MacArthur).

One staff member, Jason, who is one of Harvest's school teachers, said that he thinks "more" is required than faith in the Gospel to be saved. Sadly, Jason also thinks that you must surrender control of your life over to Christ, turn away from your sinful ways, and make Jesus the "Lord" of your life to get to Heaven. Jason is woefully in error concerning the Scriptures! In fact, faith is the only righteousness thing that I can do! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

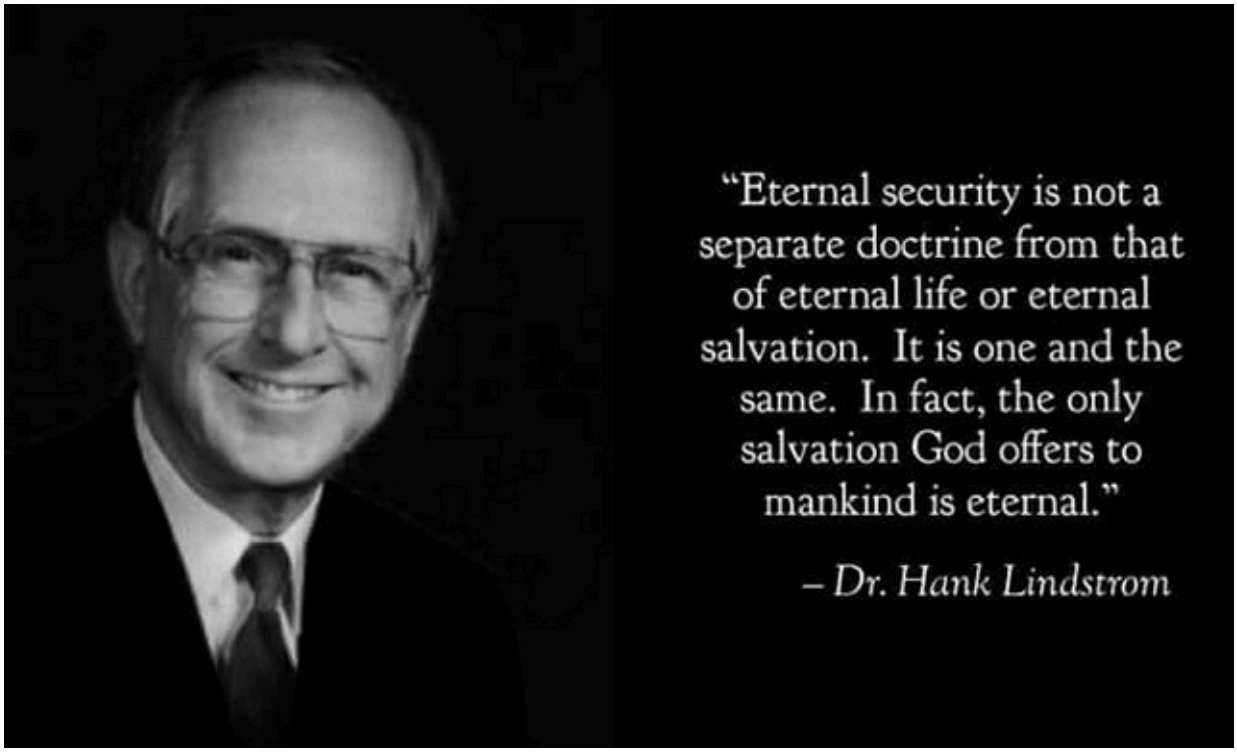
Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. If saved, always saved.

[4]



[5]

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
2. https://swordbooks.com/
3. https://swordbooks.com/collections/booklets
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiIGrUBgxnSaRhs5H-s_FjnOreO42NYHOt7JX_KvTm-cNQzQf3F2YlD_v1CNbAiY5NpCBjs-QZVOCfzj8XCnKHDu2bklFGUvqHCyK4
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdEdRrfkgJg5b-OmtOH38IOlmIWKFiNuHVtMiBXlHFFxPZcIAZYpZO2ixeCDxSLP94TuRDYNp6JJwGRrIDw1rPNt7g1ZSZTu5iQ6V

4.6 June

4.6.1 Beware Of Pastor Marty Herron's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-06-04 16:23)

Galatians 1:6-8, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*. "

Jonah 3:10, " And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. "

Jonah 3:10 forever settles the matter of whether or not turning away from one's evil ways is a WORK. We know from Jonah 3:10 that turning away from sin is indeed "

WORKS.

" Yet, sadly in 80 % of Baptist churches today you will hear this heresy taught, that to get to Heaven you must repent

"of your sins" or "turn from your past sinful ways." None of these things are mentioned in the inspired Holy Scriptures!

Part of man's inherent sinful nature is to add works to faith. It is our human natural tendency to want to have a part in our own salvation. This is why Adam sewed fig leaves together in an attempt to deal with his sins, and that of his wife Eve. But God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion, that is, Adam's WORKS. This is also why Cain, the elder son of Adam and Eve, offered up to God a sacrifice of crops from his farming fields. God rejected Cain's offering, because Cain as attempting to atone for his sins by his own WORKS.

Dear reader, don't you believe THE LIES of corrupt pastors like Marty Herron. Who is Marty Herron? He's a shameful Bob Jones University graduate who was hired as the senior pastor of the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, from 1999 to when he quit in 2018. Today, Mr. Herron is the executive vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary

(or, Cemetery as I call it) in Ankeny, Iowa. Between

Marty and his wife, they take in over $200,000 a year in money, parasiting off of Christendom. The

Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary is a deeper-life, spiritual dead, neo-evangelical cult in Iowa.

At

Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, they

preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (the same as Dr. John MacArthur does). They use, sell and promote the Devil's corruptible seed, that is, the Westcott and Hort perversions of

God's Word, which damns men's souls to Hell with a false gospel.

> "I maintain that anything short of truth is a lie. But I also maintain that anything beyond truth is a lie. If you tell a man he can be saved, without believing on Christ, you've come short of the truth; but if you go beyond the truth and tell a man he's saved by believing plus being baptized, plus keeping the Ten Commandments, plus enduring to the end, you've gone beyond truth. I say we ought to stick with what the Bible says, even if it doesn't coincide with what we've always thought it meant."
> —Dr. Curtis Hutson, "The Determining Factor In Salvation"

Marty Herron ruined Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I say that kindly, respectfully, but truthfully. God knows that in my heart I love Pastor Herron. At one time I considered him my friend. That was until I befriended him back with THE TRUTH. At first, when I attended Harvest Baptist Church for one year in 2013 to 2014, I considered Herron my friend. He used to leave the pulpit before church to come shake my hand. Marty made me feel like a U.S. president. Over a few months the man won my heart and respect.

I loved Pastor Herron and still do, and I pray for him, that God will open his eyes. Honestly, Pastor Herron owes me a profound sincere apology for shunning me away for sharing THE TRUTH with him.

Sadly, the nurse whom I loved (and still do) married another man, all because Pastor Herron shunned me away, refusing to allow me to come back to Harvest Baptist Church. In hindsight, I was blinded by my love for Kristen, and I never should have even tried to go back. God's judgment and anger are upon Marty Herron, who ruined my life because he was too wicked and cowardly to heed THE TRUTH that I literally placed into his incompetent hands as a pastor.

Unfortunately, I befriended him back, for which I was driven out of church and banned from returning. I had suffered through an ugly and expensive divorce in 2006. By 2013 I still hadn't recovered, still tired, weary and confused what to do next with my life. On one Sunday evening after church I kindly approached Pastor Herron. I cried as I told him about my broken life. There were about two dozen church members still vacating the building after church. I'll never forget what Pastor Herron did and said to me. He gently placed his hand upon my shoulder and prayed for me. He quoted a portion from **Habakkuk 3:2b, "in wrath remember mercy."** Pastor Herron said: "You deserve wrath, but God has shown you mercy." I will always appreciate that brief moment of compassion from him.

As the months passed, I attended a 6-week class in the pastor's office for new church members called: "Foundations Class." I attended every meeting. My heart was at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I fell in love with their single nurse. I finally had a church family after several years of loneliness. But like Samson in the Old Testament whose hair grew back, and his strength; so also as time passed, did I regained my spiritual strength as a child of God. I saw that Harvest was using dozens of conflicting Bible versions. I heard the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation being preached from the pulpit. I witnessed to several staff members and learned that they were religious, but not born-again, all believing in partial faith in Christ plus something more (which is another gospel, not the true Gospel of free grace).

One Sunday morning I heard Pastor Herron give an invitation at the end of his sermon. He said, verbatim: "It is not enough to admit you are a sinner to go to Heaven, you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning." That is 100 % WORKS, not God's free grace. I knew right then that Marty Herron is not saved; he is a false teacher! No one is saved who thinks that personal

self-righteousness is necessary to get to Heaven. Either you are trusting Christ and what HE DID to pay for your sins through Calvary's cross and the blood that He shed; or else you are trusting in making an attempt to turn away from your sinning, plus partial faith in Christ.

As an example of this latter heresy, please read the following heretical words from Evangelist Ray Comfort:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, ***it's a continual thing! God***, 'I'm sorry, but ***I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[1]I've never killed anyone" ([2]MP3 clip from video)

f **1st John 3:18, "**

My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth." When I attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I often listened to their local KHMG 88.1 FM radio station. One day I heard Evangelist Tom Ferrell say:

"A friend helps a friend to see." What hypocrites! When I tried to help Marty Herron and the other incompetent pastors at Harvest, see THE TRUTH that [3]Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation, they forced me out of their church and forbade me from returning. That is how they treat a friend, and a truth-teller I might add, who loved them enough to tell them THE TRUTH, but they rejected it.

Notice carefully that the Bible says God's people weren't merely destroyed for a lack of knowledge; but rather, because THEY REJECTED KNOWLEDGE!!! **Hosea 4:6, "M**

y people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because*thou hast rejected knowledge*, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. " The people wickedly chose to knowingly REJECT the knowledge of God, that is, THE TRUTH. They rejected the very truth that would have set them free!!!

I am the best friend Marty Herron and the Harvest Baptist Church ever had. And yet they threw me under the bus, just as Pensacola Christian College has also thrown me under the bus. Harvest's KHMG radio station lists Pastor Jeff Redlin's name on their webpage. They play Jeff Redlin's sermons on their radio station. These people at Harvest are Bob Jones University alumni who preach hardcore Lordship Salvation. The sad truth is that making money is their only true passion. These are religious parasites who opportunistically seek employment wherever the work may lead. So it doesn't matter to them whether it is a free grace Gospel, or Lordship Salvation, or the demand that a person forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved—anything goes for money's sake!!!

But when a guy like me comes along—A TRUTH-TELLER—who refutes and exposes the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation, Calvinism, the repentance from sins heresy, and the Devil's corrupted modern Bible revisions—they cast me out as the bad guy, making me their enemy. **Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become *your enemy*, because I tell you *the truth*? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."** Yes, Paul, you and I are the enemies of corrupt churches, because we TELL THEM THE TRUTH. Woe unto Marty Herron! Woe unto Jared Baldwin! Woe unto Joe Hensen! Woe unto Gary Walton! Woe unto Jeff Redlin! Woe unto Timothy Zacharias! These are all the names of ungodly opportunistic, money-grubbing, false teachers; and ungodly supporters of false teachers for filthy lucre's sake!!!

In July of 2021, Jeff Redlin and company at PCC wickedly falsely accused me of "finding weaknesses in preachers"; but THE TRUTH is that I expose the Devil's false prophets, bad preachers, who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. PCC sadly does NOT contend for the faith at all. They are so busy bringing in tens of millions of dollars into their cult, merely playing church 3 times a week (arranging deck chairs as the Titanic ship sinks to the bottom of the ocean).

PCC puts forth a superficial image to the public, that they are a benevolent institution of Christian people; but in reality they are a covetous group of hateful hypocrites who bully people. I humbly know that God is so disgusted with the PCC camp. God knows that all I requested was to come back to Campus Church in 2022, but they told me to go away. Pastor Jeff Redlin put it in writing that I am forbidden to attend Campus Church, so you better know that I am going to give them a bad review. I am still willing to reconcile with the PCC family, if they ever humble themselves to love and welcome back a hurting brother.

All of this mess started with Pastor Marty Herron's refusal to heed THE TRUTH that I gave him in 2014. And then for the next several years that I lived on Guam, I had no church family because Pastor Herron refused to allow me to come back to church. The nurse at Harvest whom I KNOW would have gladly married me was coerced by Herron to get rid of me, and she wrote me a horrible mean letter. I know as sure as I am a child of God that [4]Lordship Salvation is WRONG!

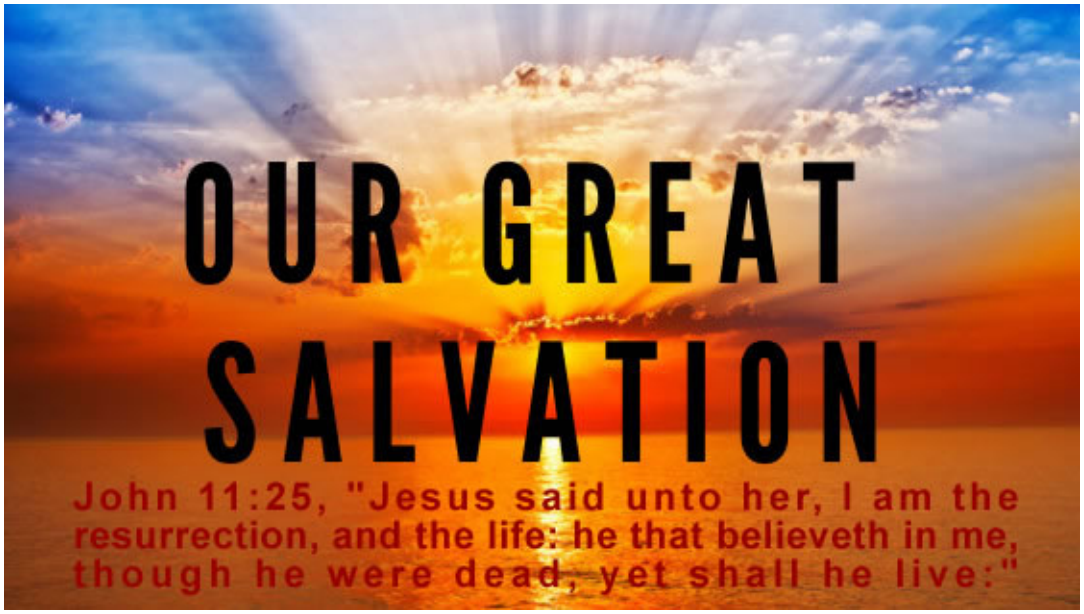
I have paid a dear price—losing my church family, losing friends at church, losing Kristen as my wife; and suffering years of utter loneliness and mistreatment, being shunned by people in the community who attended Harvest—all because Marty Herron hated me for TELLING HIM THE TRUTH. If I am right, Mr. Herron is going to Hell forever! I sad that with sadness because I do not want anybody to perish into Hell. Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort

—all damnable heretics!!!

Telling THE TRUTH will cost you! Living godly in Christ Jesus includes telling the truth, right doctrine. **Proverbs 12:17, "**

He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

"



"A man does not have to abide in Christ to be saved. He must trust Christ, believe that He died to pay his sin debt and by faith receive Him as Saviour. Salvation is a free gift of God." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

1. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.htm

---

4.6.2 Damnable Heresy In The 2008 'Pilgrim's Progress' Movie (2023-06-10 20:13)

2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."

One of my favorite religious films is *Pilgrim's Progress*, which was released in 2008. You can watch the full movie (while it is still available) on the Internet Archive website. [1]I just purchased another copy (I gave my old one away at church) [2]from Amazon.

[3]

[4]**Watch The Full 2008 Film: 'PILGRIM'S PROGRESS"**

(You can click on the two arrows for full screen)

The movie is based upon John Bunyan's (1628-1688) classic book of the same titled: *Pilgrim's Progress*. John Bunyan was actually incarcerated in prison for 12-years (his offense was preaching the Gospel in public), when he wrote his book. John didn't have any paper, so he wrote his book on the back of milk bottle lids. Amazing! I love John Bunyan!!!

A Damnable Error In The 'Pilgrim's Progress' Film

My favorite quote of all quotes is by John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

Yes, Bravo John, that was very well said! In this tremendous quote, we can plainly see that John fully understood the Gospel of free grace. John Bunyan understood that discipleship has nothing to do with sonship. He understood that service is something entirely different and separate from salvation. He also understood the grace importance of keeping these two things separate at all cost, lest the inspired Word of God be corrupted and stumbling stones cast before the people. I love this quote and am so thankful for John Bunyan, who five centuries ago exposed the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation in his own generation.

The writers who made the 2008 version of John Bunyan's book changed some things, horribly altering Bunyan's theology to insert their own perverse neo-evangelical agenda. As I watched

the movie, I immediately noticed a serious discrepancy that stood out boldly to me, when Christian ate dinner at the home of Prudence, Charity and Piety. The following is an excerpt of their conversation around the dinner table, comparing the movie transcript with the book text...

Here is [5]the movie script...

> Prudence. Why did you become a pilgrim?
>
> Christian.
>
> To find a way for me and my family to escape the fires to come.
>
> Charity. Is that the only reason that you seek the celestial city? To escape the fires of Hell?
>
> Christian.
>
> I wanted to see Him alive, who died for the sins of the world. I needed to get rid of the evil inside of me, and I wanted to live forever in the company of those that sang holy, holy, holy is the Lord God almighty.

Here is the book text...

> Prudence.
>
> And what makes you so desirous to go to Mount Zion?
>
> Christian. Why, there I hope to see Him alive that did hang dead on the cross; and there I hope to be rid of all these things that to this day are in me an annoyance to me. There, they say, there is no death; and there I shall dwell with such company as I like best. For, to tell you the truth, I love Him because I was by Him eased of my burden; and I am weary of my inward sickness. I would fain be where I shall die no more, and with the company that shall continually cry, "Holy, holy, holy!"

Do you see how the neo-evangelical writers of the 2008 film, *Pilgrim's Progress*, deceptively changed the conversation from that of Prudence asking *why Christian wanted to go to Heaven*, to that of *why Christian wanted to be saved?* In the book Prudence simply wants to know why Christian is desirous to go to Mount Zion (Heaven); but in the movie Prudence is challenging Christian's motive for coming to Christ, clearly implying that a person cannot be saved if your only motive is to escape burning in Hell. I hope you see the subtle attack on the Gospel in the movie.

May I say, it is a perfectly valid reason to be saved to avoid spending eternity burning in the fires of Hell. That is why I got saved at age 13, I was afraid of going to Hell.

Please don't miss this truth. In the movie's script, the viewer is led to think that coming to Christ to escape burning in Hell is not an acceptable motive. But it sure is dear friend. In fact, if a lot more preachers would start warning lost sinners of the horrifying wrath and judgment of God upon all Christ-rejecters in Hell, fire and damnation, more people would get saved. Fear is a great motivator, and there's absolutely nothing wrong with that. What saith the Scripture? ...

Proverbs 1:7, “The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.”

Proverbs 15:16, “

Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

”

Proverb:16:6, “

By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

”

The fear of God is a good thing, and we need a lot more of it in this characterless wicked generation.

I heard Pastor Jack Hyles say in a sermon, that one day his mother and father were arguing in the house. So little 11-year-old ’Jackie Boy Hyles’ (as he often called himself) was out in the backyard, and there and then he believed on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. Brother Hyles said that his motivation to get saved was simply that he feared burning in the fires of Hell. That is a perfectly good and proper reason to get saved. The honest truth friend is that it matters not what your motivation may be for getting saved, God honors the least amount of faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus.

I need to warn you dear reader about the neo-evangelical movement in America, which has existed for the past century. They are sometimes called: “new-evangelicals.” This ungodly liberal theological group preaches *another gospel* commonly known as “Lordship Salvation.” Bob Jones University (BJU) are neo-evangelicals. In the decades following Dr. Bob Jones Sr.’s graduation from this life to Heaven in 1968, the college sadly turned neo-evangelical. Dr. John MacArthur is one of their alumni. If you know anything about Dr. MacArthur, he is a devout 5-point Calvinist and considered to be the [6]godfather of Lordship Salvation in our generation.

It is clear to me that unsaved neo-evangelicals made this 2008 movie, *Pilgrim’s Progress*. They mean well, they really do. But as we all know, the road to Hell is often paved with good intentions. **Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** Unfortunately, neo-evangelicals have been misled by the Devil to believe a distorted gospel.

Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people to live the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is what the Pilgrim’s Progress movie is suggesting when they confuse and combine sanctification with justification

; failing to put a difference between service versus salvation, between discipleship (which is our

obedience to follow Christ as His sheep

) versus sonship (which is by faith alone). If you get these two things confused, you will end up burning in the everlasting Lake of Fire. Discipleship plus partial faith in Christ cannot produce the new birth; you must wholly lean on Jesus’ name.

We have a biblical example of an unfortunate group of religious people who followed Jesus devoutly. They preached (prophesied) in Jesus’ name. Yet, Jesus denied knowing them. ...

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

There's the Devil's Lordship Salvation right there! They cried, "Lord, Lord," but they had never simply rested in Jesus as their Savior. You don't get to Heaven by following Christ as your Lord; you get to Heaven by trusting in Him alone as your personal Savior. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Have you been born anew by the Holy Spirit of God (John 1:12-13), by faith in the incorruptible seed of God's Word (i.e., the Gospel)? BELIEVE the Good News of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), Oh sinner, and you will instantly be saved forever!!!

Here again is [7]the movie script, which teaches the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation...

> Prudence. Why did you become a pilgrim?
>
> Christian.
>
> To find a way for me and my family to escape the fires to come.
>
> Charity. Is that the only reason that you seek the celestial city? To escape the fires of Hell?
>
> Christian.
>
> I wanted to see Him alive, who died for the sins of the world. I needed to get rid of the evil inside of me, and I wanted to live forever in the company of those that sang holy, holy, holy is the Lord God almighty.

The false teaching in the movie misleads the viewer to think that more than childlike faith is required to get to Heaven. In addition, the movie clearly implies that you must have a desire to turn away from your evil ways to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit gospel. ...

> Christian.
>
> I wanted to see Him alive, who died for the sins of the world. I needed to get rid of the evil inside of me, and I wanted to live forever in the company of those that sang holy, holy, holy is the Lord God almighty.

I want to make it very clear dear reader, that you DON'T have to have this type of holy-minded attitude to be saved. I am sick and tired of the wrong repentance being preached in 85 % of Baptist churches today, which says that if you haven't turned away from a lifestyle of sinning, you've never repented of your sins and are not saved.

Please hear me out in this important matter friend. If you do some homework and search the web for what the cults believe and teach regarding repentance, you will discover that they ALL errantly teach you must turn away from sinful behavior to be saved. For example: L

ook at what the Mormon's teach on their official website:

> "Repentance is one of the first principles of the gospel and is essential to our temporal and eternal happiness. It is much more than just acknowledging wrongdoings. It is a change of mind and heart that gives us a fresh view about God, about ourselves, and about the world. ***It includes turning away from sin*** **and turning to God for forgiveness.** ***It is motivated by love for God and the sincere desire to obey His commandments*****."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [8]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

That is 100 % Lordship Salvation! That is exactly what Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University (BJU) are sinfully preaching these days, for which God's curse is upon them! **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."** Pastor Marty Herron is cursed! Pastor Gary Walton is cursed! BJU is cursed! [9]Pacific Garden Mission and their '[10]UNSHACKLED' are cursed! [11]Pastor John MacArthur is cursed, to whom Moody Bible Institute, BJU and the Bob Jones' crowd all bid Godspeed, making them partaker of his [12]Calvinist counterfeit gospel! These men are devils in the pulpit today!!! The Mormon website further heretically states concerning repentance:

> "Through the Atonement of Jesus Christ, our Father in Heaven has provided the only way for us to be forgiven of our sins. **Jesus Christ suffered the penalty for our sins so we can be forgiven** ***if we sincerely repent. As we repent and rely on His saving grace, we will be cleansed from sin*****."** [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [13]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

I couldn't show you a clearer example of the heresy of partial faith in Christ, plus works. Nowhere does the Bible teach that we must repent of our sins, and continuing repenting of our sins as a lifestyle, to be saved. [14]Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches this nightmare theology, that you must continuing repenting of your sins your whole life to be saved. Getting saved is not a process, it is a new birth! You don't get cleansed of sin as you make an effort to turn from them, and rely on Jesus' saving grace while you are doing it. This is a counterfeit gospel based upon works, and not faith alone. Do you see friend how evil Lordship Salvation is? It is a false Gospel that adds to faith. Whereas the Bible simply teaches to "believe" to be saved, proponents of Lordship Salvation require that you make an effort to turn from your sins, and then secondly trust Christ. That is NOT the Gospel which the King James Bible teaches!

Having A Relationship With Jesus Is Not How To Be Saved

Also, in the film *Pilgrim's Progress*, as Christian and Hopeful re walking along engaged in conversation, Hopeful says that a person must have a relationship to get to Heaven. I like how Christian author Michael P. Bowen refutes the heresy of "having a relationship with Jesus" to be saved:

> Salvation, according to Joel Osteen, consists of having a "relationship" with Jesus Christ. In order to have a relationship with Jesus
> Christ, Osteen says we must 1) repent of sins, 2) ask Jesus into our hearts, 3) ask Him to wash us clean, and 4) "make Him" our Lord and savior.

> Now, according to the bible, this is not how to go to heaven. What this is, however, is a blueprint for discipleship. More accurately, what we really need is a "savior." When you become born again through faith alone in Christ, you are automatically in a "relationship" with Jesus Christ the very instant you trust in what He did for you by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead. To say that we need a relationship with Christ is not an accurate statement. We need salvation in order to escape the wrath of God, not a "relationship." Osteen preaches our need for a discipleship-based relationship with Christ. Salvation is vastly different from discipleship in that discipleship requires hard work whereas salvation requires only your trust in the promise of everlasting life that Christ extends to all of us by His grace. Quite literally, Jesus saves you the instant you trust in what He did for you. Salvation is not what you do for God. Salvation is what God did for you and nothing of yourself (works) enters into the contract (Ephesians 2:8-9).
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[15]I Never Knew You," pp. 22-23

Well said! You don't get saved by starting a relationship with Jesus. Did not Judas Iscariot, one of Christ's very apostles, have a relationship with Jesus? Yes, he most certainly did. Sadly, Judas died in his unbelief and sins, plunging into the depths of Hell the moment he hung himself from a tree and died. That is so tragic and sad. God is not willing that any man perish, not even Judas (2nd Peter 3:9).

Faith Is The Only Righteous Thing That I Can Do

Dear reader, please beware of any preacher of church layman who tells you that you must turn away from your sinful ways to be saved, because that is self-righteousness and not the imputed righteousness of God, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** The only way that any lost sinner will ever get born-again, so that he or she can go to Heaven, is by faith in the GOSPEL (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily resurrected three days later. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"**

Anyone who comes to God as a guilty sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice upon the cross as payment for their sins, is immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved.

The following is one of my favorite scenes from the *Pilgrim's Progress* movie. Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935) made this tremendous statement:

“A man can slip into Hell with his hand on the doorknob of heaven. ” —Billy Sunday

Pilgrim’s Progress: Journey To Heaven;
Thrown Into Hell From Heaven’s Gate

1. https://www.amazon.com/Pilgrims-Progress-Journey-Daniel-Kruse/dp/B001AYJ2Y0
2. https://www.amazon.com/Pilgrims-Progress-Journey-Daniel-Kruse/dp/B08XQYFSC4/ref=sr_1_4?crid=2PSNPQT2F7Y7Y&keywords=pilgrim%27s+progress&qid=1686423179&s=movies-
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiGYBO9m-O6uzpuoobz4KU0mVUjxLqL1yRd7DZhkVW4dZR2VDDLRuQXbVIp9YnSChkPg1RRv4_NUTlUBrIIIDa5oqkmQE-i8VFzIZa
4. https://archive.org/details/pilgrims-progress-journey-to-heaven-2008
5. https://www.gutenberg.org/files/39452/39452-h/39452-h.htm
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/the-invasion-of-lordship-salvation.html
7. https://www.gutenberg.org/files/39452/39452-h/39452-h.htm
8. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/unshackled_another_gospel.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthur.htm
12. http://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2006/10/macarthurs-discipleship-gospel.html
13. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
14. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.6.3 Beware Of False Prophet Sid Roth (2023-06-22 23:30)

2nd Peter 2:1-3, “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable

heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, *and their damnation slumbereth not*."

Sid Roth's *It's Supernatural!* is a talk show which televangelist Sid Roth hosts in order to promote the supernatural as it relates to Christianity. The show is widely broadcast on Christian television networks in the United States and it is also widely broadcast on various international networks.

Unfortunately, televangelist Sid Roth preaches another gospel. In this video presentation called: "[1]How to Know God," he teaches that the way to know God is to draw closer to Him. To do this Sid says you must take the first step to God by p

raying a prayer. In this prayer he tells you to admit to God that you are a sinner, and that you believe Jesus' blood washes away your sins. Then Sid says you are now clean, and he tells you to pray again to invite Jesus to come inside of you. He says to pray and say:

"I make Jesus my

Messiah and Lord.

"

He then leads the viewer to tell God: "Now that Jesus is my Savior and Lord, I ask Him to fill me with Your Holy Spirit, from the top of my head to the bottom of my toes, now, in Jesus' name." Sid Roth then tells the viewer that God has given you "

a supernatural language,

"

and he follows his speech by rambling in some jibber-jabber, speaking in unknown tongues.

Okay, lets examine Sid Roth's teachings and compare them with the inspired Word of God. In the Holy Bible we find "

the Gospel

" defined for us

:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: "**

That is the true Gospel: Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and three days later He RESURRECTED from the dead. In the preceding article titled: “

How to Know God

”

by Sid Roth, he doesn’t even mention Jesus’

death, burial or resurrection. Sid doesn’t mention the cross. So where is THE GOSPEL? Sid Roth is a false prophet!!!

Also, Roth errantly requires that you make Jesus your “Messiah and Lord” to know God. Dear reader, you don’t make Jesus “Lord,” HE IS LORD!!! To get to Heaven you simply need to receive Him as your personal Savior. **John 1:12-13,**

“

But as many as *received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

” Sid Roth

doesn’t mention going to Heaven or being born-again.

Roth’s plan of salvation is extremely vague, woefully lacking the elements of the Gospel, and errantly adds *Lordship* to faith alone in Christ, which is a false plan of salvation.

Here is the true Gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His only begotten Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. **“Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life” (John 6:47).** This free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. **“For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).**

Following Jesus as your “

Lord

”

is discipleship, not sonship. It is service, not salvation. Getting saved has absolutely nothing to do with making Jesus your Lord. Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan said it best:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Furthermore, speaking in unknown tongues is [2]a pagan practice with its origins in witchcraft. Sid Roth and company are Charismatics. They speak in demonic tongues. They are religious con artists who perpetrate fake healing services. In his popular recruiting video titled: “ [3]IT’S SUPERNATURAL! ,

” one of Sid Roth’s ministry accomplices pretends to heal a man who cannot walk. I wish the government would require medical proof of these bogus healing claims. It would shut down the Charismatic movement overnight. NBC Nightline has clearly proven Charismatic Benny Hinn a disgusting fraud...

The insider: Tales from inside Benny Hinn Ministries - The Fifth Estate

Why doesn’t the government arrest and prosecute frauds like Benny Hinn? I thought the government was supposed to protect the public. These dirty false prophets don’t believe a word of what they say, they merely exploit Christianity for their own personal greedy gain.

Beware of Sid Roth and company! They just want YOUR MONEY! Their plan of salvation is corrupt. Speaking in jibber-jabber tongues is not evidence of being filled with God’s Holy Spirit; but rather, being controlled by familiar spirits (demons). [4]Sid Roth is part of the Word of Faith prosperity gospel movement.

On his Tv program, Sid invites loony people who behave as fools, blaspheming the Word of God. In 2009, Sid Roth claimed that God gave him the supernatural ability to see when people are being healed. He called this a “

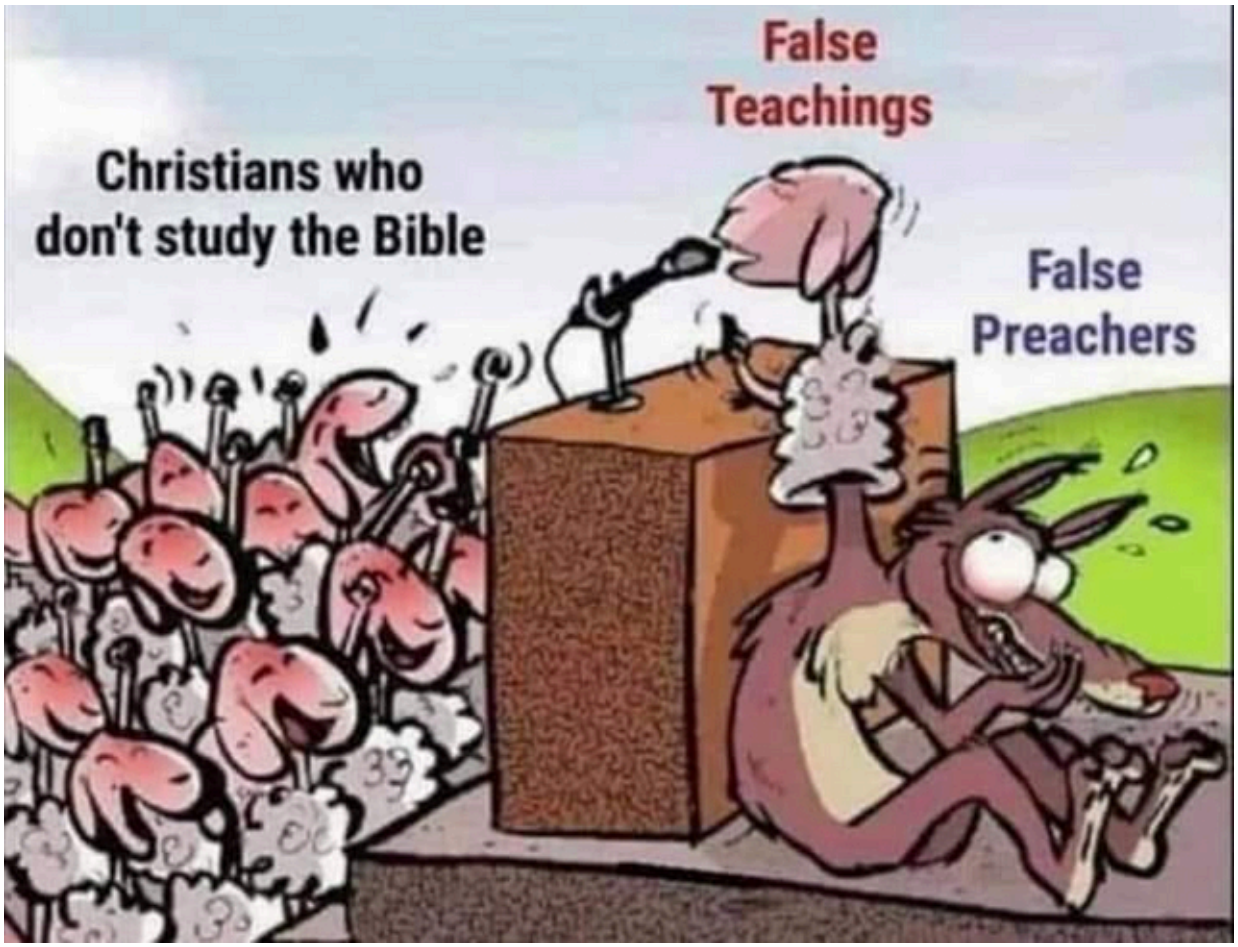
Word of Knowledge.

” These religious charlatans take advantage of naïve and hurting people, making empty promises of bodily healing that never comes. Their speaking in gibberish tongues on Sid’s show is nothing less than insanity. This is pagan!!!

It is difficult for me to believe that anybody could be so gullible and far from God that they’d fall for this nonsense. [5]At about 8 minutes into this video, Sid tells a crazy story of a man who threw his baby on the floor and then kicked the baby lick a soccer ball against the wall, but then a miracle happened so that the baby was perfectly fine. Do you really think this is a man of God? The saddest thing is that the whole audience is clapping for this insanity.

Dear friend, God’s power is not for sale. Simon the former sorcerer learned that the hard way in Acts 8:18-24. Simon ignorantly thought that the power of the Holy Spirit could be purchased with money. Simon had been taught this lie all his life by Charismatic type false prophets, soothsayers and demon-possessed people. Please RUN from the Health, Wealth and Prosperity Word of Faith movement.

[6]



1. https://sidroth.org/television/how-know-god/
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/07/beware-of-joseph-princes-demonic.html

3. https://sidroth.org/its-supernatural-network/
4. https://sheeplywolves.com/false-teacher-sid-roth-a-critique/
5. https://sheeplywolves.com/false-teacher-sid-roth-a-critique/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEim4FiIPp4kEtODjIC_bZ2gOH7N9pik210494MSm8CLJVoHxa2_A7a3IBvDk-A9uQ8_DFa5KXcrz5gRoJsWwmIqcgceZXNAQ-vHvIG

4.6.4 Dear Catholic Friend (by Dr. John R. Rice) (2023-06-23 09:22)

After much correspondence, Dr. Rice writes an earnest Catholic man what is wrong with the Roman church.

DEAR Catholic Friend:

Your letter is before me, and prayerfully I take time to answer it. The truth of God is so holy that I must deal very reverently with it. And the truth has been so perverted by Roman dogma and tradition, that the truth will not be palatable to you, I fear. Whether you will listen to it, whether your heart is open at all to the facts, I do not know. But in the blessed Word of God, I John 4:6 says: "We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error." If in the heart you know Christ as Saviour, and if God's Spirit dwells in you, then God's Spirit will bear witness to you of the truth. And if there is no such witness, then I will conclude, of course, that you are in spiritual darkness. For we are told: "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned" (I Corinthians 2:14).

Note I do not say that if you do not agree with me in every detail, you are not saved, you are not a child of God. But I speak of the truth as it is in the Word of God, simple and plain, on major matters. If your heart is not open to principal truth from the Word of God, then the Spirit of God is not abiding in you and you will go on in your blindness. I will grieve about that if you do. But I hope that there is in you a love for Christ and the presence of the Holy Spirit of God so that your heart will answer honestly to the Scriptures. If it does not, then at least I have done my duty.

I. The Roman Church Has Brought Upon Itself the Curse of Revelation 22:18, 19, by Adding to the Scripture

Unbelieving men sometimes take from the Word of God, minimize parts of it, say it is not true and is not binding. The Roman Church and some others have the same kind of sin, in that they take the traditions of men, the decrees and doctrines of men, and add them to what the Bible says, thus often nullifying parts of the Bible. And to those who do so, God plainly says: "For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book" (Revelation 22:18). The statement in the Bible is simple. Honest people can understand it. To try to evade the meaning of the Scripture will prove insincerity. To add obligations or authority or rules or doctrines to those in the Bible, and to bow to authority beside the authority of the Bible and the authorities plainly given in the Bible means to bring the curse, the plagues written in the book of Revelation, to those who add thus to the canon of Scripture their opinions and organizations and traditions and rules and doctrines.

Some bring God's curse on them by marking off part of the Bible, calling it erroneous, uninspired, less than the very Word of God. Others achieve the same effect by setting up another authority beside the Bible which steals from the Bible part of its own God-given authority. So Mormons have the Book of Mormon and add it to God's Word. So Christian Scientists have the writings of Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy and add them to the authority of the Bible. So Seventh-Day Adventists have often, in the past, added the writings of Mrs. White and called them authoritative and inspired like the Bible. And so the Roman Catholic organization puts up the authority of a church, the traditions of church, the rulings of popes arid councils, and thus would drain away the real authority that God has put in the Word of God. And so Roman Catholicism takes its place as a false cult and must be so recognized by those who accept the authority of the Bible itself, the authority which it claims beyond any possible doubt, the authority which Christ Himself recognized in the Bible.

Jesus quoted to the Pharisees the words of Isaiah about people who honor God with their lips but whose heart is far from Him. In Mark 7:6-9 we read:

> "He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."

Pharisees were hypocrites because they gave only nominal and verbal assent to the Scriptures and really they worshiped God in vain, "teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." And Jesus accused them, "Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition." Honest people could not say that the Pharisees did not add to the commands of God with their tradition and commandments of men. And every student in the matter must know, and you are intelligent enough to know, that the Roman Church has added to the commandments of God even more than did the Pharisees in Bible times. They make traditions of men take the place of the commandments of God. You pretend to be for the Bible, to accept its authority. You even claim that you accept the authority of the church on the authority of the Bible. Then you must accept what Jesus said on the matter or accept His brand as a hypocrite on certain matters.

1. The Bible plainly forbids making any image for worship and bowing down to any image.

In Exodus 20:4 and 5 the Scripture says:

> "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me."

And any honest reader knows that that Scripture forbids using an image in worship, bowing down to it, praying before it, and serving it. And yet the Catholic Church not only has images, but encourages people to pray to images, to the crucifix, to images of Mary, to images of saints. Here Roman tradition violates the Bible, and the commandments of men take the place of the commandments of God. That is sin.

2. The Scriptures command that "a bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife..." (I Timothy 3:2).

The Roman Church says that a bishop must have no wife at all. It even makes foolish pretensions that Peter put away his wife, though there is not a scratch of history in the Bible or out to indicate anything of the kind. It is a clear case of putting human tradition ahead of the Bible.

3. Jesus Christ plainly taught that Mary was on the same plane with all other Christians who would do the will of God.

In Mark 3:31-35 we read:

> "There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him. And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother."

Do not avoid the truth here on the authority of Jesus Christ, "Whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother." And when one heard Jesus and cried out, "Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked," Jesus answered, "Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it" (Luke 11:27,28). There is no hint in the Bible that New Testament Christians ever regarded Mary as more than another good woman. She had no authority among the apostles. No one was taught to pray to her, to do her homage, to adore her, or to partake of the unscriptural worship which Catholics do, but call it by other names. Thus the Roman Church has brought a plague upon itself by adding the commandments of men and traditions of men to the commands of God.

4. The Roman Catholic mass disregards the Word of God to add sacrifices for sin contrary to the explicit Word of God.

In Hebrews 10:8-14 is a very clear pronouncement from God that when Christ died on the cross, that did away with all other sacrifices. It reads:

> "Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt-offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law; Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest .standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified."

This Scripture explicitly says certain things. It says (a) "Sacrifice and offering and burnt-offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law." (b) He expressly says that He did away with the old sacrifices to establish a second. (c) And then He expressly says that the offering of Jesus Christ "once for all" settles the whole matter of sin. Again, He says, "But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God." When Jesus had paid for all sins and offered the last sacrifice which settled things forever, then He sat down because His sacrificial work was done. (d) There is no need for further sacrifice, "for by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified," that is, them that are set apart for God by the blood of Christ.

Then in the following verses the Lord reminds us of the promise in the Old Testament that He would make a. new covenant with men, that He would put the law in their hearts and minds, and He says: "And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin" (Hebrews 10:17,18).

Now notice the one grand summing-up statement: "Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin." When one has trusted Christ and had his sins forgiven, then "there is no more offering for sin," no more animal sacrifices, no more of any other kind of sacrifices.

So to make the mass a sacrifice, to claim that in the mass Jesus is sacrificed again and again, that the bread becomes His body, that the wine becomes His blood, and that there is saving virtue in this sacrifice — that is a blasphemous rejection of the Bible in favor of traditions of men. That is a false religion, not the Christian religion. Thus Roman Catholic friends, however good their intentions, have made in vain the commandments of God by their traditions.

There is not a single hint anywhere in the entire New Testament that New Testament Christians had any kind of sacrifices. The Lord's Supper was a memorial supper, a simple object lesson, a spiritual reminder that Christ had died for us and we are saved by His blood, and a simple and sweet reminder to all Christians that we belong to God and ought to love Him and serve Him and enter into His death. There is not a single hint in the entire Bible that there was any saving virtue in the communion. There is no hint that anybody ever was invited to take the communion or the Lord's Supper in Bible times except as he had already found peace with God and was already forgiven and saved.

5. The Roman Catholic Church has perverted the Bible and substituted tradition in making priests out of preachers or elders.

Since the Bible clearly teaches that now there is to be no more sacrifice for sins, and since the Old Testament priesthood has been succeeded by one priest, Jesus Christ, who has offered one sacrifice forever, then there is no teaching of a priesthood to offer sacrifices in the New Testament. There are elders, preachers. Some of these elders had official positions as pastors or supervisors of local congregations. It is true that in the spiritual sense, all Christians are to be "kings and priests unto God" (I Peter 2:9; Revelation 5:10). But there was no official priestly work done by anyone as an officer of a church, as an elder or bishop in Bible times. It was not even specified that an elder or bishop should even be present when people took the Lord's Supper. It had no official significance. It was a simple little object lesson, a ceremony of remembrance. And there is not a single hint anywhere that the Lord's Supper had any saving power. It was not a sacrifice. It was never called that in the Bible. That is a false doctrine,

manufactured by the Church of Rome, which contradicts the Bible, adds to the Bible, and so brings the plagues of the Bible upon the Roman Church.

I have not room here to discuss all the innovations, all the strange and unscriptural doctrines and practices which have been invented by Roman Catholic hierarchy. In the Bible there was no pope and no papal authority, no papal infallibility. There were no prayers to Mary, no doctrine of Mary's Immaculate Conception nor of her body's ascension to Heaven. There were no penances, no indulgences, no confessions to priests, no orders of monks or nuns. All of this is manufactured, not only without the Bible but contrary to the plain teachings of the Word of God.

II. The Roman Catholic Idea of a Church Is Wholly unknown in the Bible and Contrary to the Bible

You tell me, dear friend, that the Catholic Church is "the true church." But you found no such term in the Bible and no such idea in the Bible. The Bible says nothing about any nationwide or world-wide organization. The idea of a church as a denomination is utterly foreign to the Bible. No such organization can be "the true church" because nothing like that is pictured or promised in the Bible. They had nothing like that in Bible times.

1. Churches in the New Testament were local congregations of believers.

The Bible speaks often in such language as "the church of God which is at Corinth" (I Corinthians 1:2). "The church which was at Jerusalem" (Acts 8:1). But do not think that this was simply a segment of the general church. No, for the Scripture much more often uses the plural form for churches like "then had the churches rest throughout all Judea and Galilee and Samaria..." (Acts 9:31). Every congregation was a separate church, not part of a general church. "The churches of Galatia" (I Corinthians 16:1). "The churches of Asia" (I Corinthians 16:19). "The churches of Macedonia" (II Corinthians 8: 1). "The churches of Galatia" (Galatians 1:2). "The seven churches which are in Asia" (Revelation 1:4).

We see then that in Bible practice and Bible terminology every local congregation was a separate church. If there were more than one, they were still "churches," plural; not "a church" or "the church."

And thus all the officers of New Testament times, the elders or pastors or bishops and the deacons, were officers of local congregations. There were no bishops over a certain territory or province, nor over a number of churches. That whole idea invented by Roman Catholicism is patterned after this world and is not only not found in the Bible but is contrary to the explicit teachings of the Bible. And many denominations have followed Rome in this false practice of area-wide denominations or "churches" which are not churches in the Bible sense.

2. The general term "church" is occasionally used referring to the whole body of Christ, all the saved, without any reference to any organization.

The word church in the New Testament is translated from the Greek word ecclesia and it always means a called-out assembly. That Greek word is translated everywhere in the New Testament as "church," except in three cases in Acts 19 where in verses 32, 39, and 41 it is translated "assembly," referring to the mob called out at Ephesus. More than ninety times the word church or churches is used about local congregations. A few times, eight or ten times,

it is used in the larger sense of the whole body of Christ. In every such case it refers to that "general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven" (Hebrews 12:22, 23), those who will be called out at the rapture when Jesus comes, and then it will be literally a called-out assembly. It is in that sense that "Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it" in Ephesians 5:25. It refers to every person born again and saved by the blood of Christ. The Lord Jesus never hinted that He was giving Himself for any organization, any so-called "true church" or denomination. For the Church of Rome to claim that it is this one body for whom Christ died is blasphemous, a perversion of the Scripture with an idea wholly unknown in the Bible.

3. The foolish idea that the church is rounded on Peter is contrary to Scripture and historically false.

The Scripture says as plainly as it can be said that Jesus Christ is the foundation on which Christians are built, and that there is no other foundation. In I Corinthians 3:10, 11, Paul was inspired to write:

> "According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ."

Paul as a wise masterbuilder laid the foundation. That is, he got people saved. He got them to trust in Christ. They are built on Christ. And then he plainly said, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ." And it is wise to go back and see the context in the same chapter. There was a division in Corinth over this very matter. He says in verse 4, "For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?" And then he closes the chapter by saying: "Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours; Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; And ye are Christ’s; and Christ is God’s" (vss. 21-23).

"Cephas" here is Peter. So here divine inspiration in the Bible plainly says that the church and salvation are not built on Paul or Apollos or on Cephas, and that men are not to glory in men, that is, none of these three men nor any others.

So Peter is not the foundation on which Christians are built. He is not the foundation of the church. Christ is the foundation of the church.

But you say, as Catholic dogma teaches you to say and not from any independent study of the Scriptures, which you are not allowed to do — you say that Christ said He would build a church on Peter. You refer to Matthew 16:18, which the Catholic dogma currently teaches (but did not always so teach), that Christ founded the church on Peter. But read it: "And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it." Now does Jesus here contradict the other Scriptures and say that the church is founded on Peter instead of on Himself? No indeed. Here there is a Greek play upon the words, "Thou art Peter [the Greek word Petros, literally a "little rock"], and upon this rock [Petra, a foundation rock, Christ the Rock, not Peter] I will build my church." Literally what Jesus told Peter is this: "You are a little rock, but on Myself, the great foundation Rock, I will build My church."

You should read the Catholic Fathers and you would see that this is the teaching that was once current among the best Catholic theologians. But when the church decided to pronounce the pope infallible, then the church decided to insist upon this dogma, that the church is founded on Peter, that that authority is now in the pope. But at that Council in 1870, you ought to know if you are an informed Catholic, that Bishop Strossmeyer then publicly said in a brilliant speech before the Cardinals what I am saying to you now, that the Bible clearly teaches that Christ Himself is the foundation of the church, not Peter. You are not allowed of course to read the Bible and to study and find what it means if that differs from the Catholic dogma. Once it was proper for the Bible to mean this. Now the Catholic hierarchy has determined it is to mean something else and so you of course as a good Catholic will go by tradition and dogma instead of by the Bible.

Peter himself was inspired to teach that Christ was the Rock on which the church and Christians are built. In I Peter 2:3-5, we read:

> " . . . The Lord is gracious. To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious, Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house..."

Converts come to Christ and thus as living stones are built on the Living Stone into a spiritual house. The same Scripture goes on to say that Jesus is not only the foundation stone, but the Head of the Corner, the Rock of Offense, the Stone of Stumbling. Throughout the Bible, again and again, Christ is called the Stone, the Rock. He is illustrated by the rock in the wilderness which Moses struck and from which came water for the thirsty multitude. In Daniel, chapter 2, He is pictured as the stone that will come at His Second Coming and smite the kings of the earth and destroy them.

No, the church is not founded on Peter. Incidently, there is no evidence whatever that Peter was ever in Rome. Paul wrote the book of Romans by divine inspiration and gave greeting to many, and Peter is not even mentioned. Twenty-nine people are called by name to whom Paul sends greetings, one whole church and a number of households. And Peter is not even mentioned. Why? He was not in Rome, of course.

In the book of Acts we are told how Paul came to Rome; we learn about those who came to greet him. We learn that he dwelt two whole years in his own hired house and that leading Jews came to meet him there. Peter did not come. Peter is not mentioned. Why? Peter was not in Rome. There is not a single reputable history in the world that even mentions Peter's being at Rome. The Bible does not mention it. In fact, when his epistles were written, Peter was in the other direction, at Babylon, and sends greetings from Babylon (I Peter 5:13). The idea of Peter's being at Rome is one of the fictions like all the "nails from the true cross," like literally thousands of fake "relics" honored by the fictions, the tradition, the superstitions of the church at Rome.

III. There Was No Pope, Neither Peter Nor Anybody Else, Among New Testament Christians

You refer to Matthew 16:19 when Christ said to Peter, "And I will give unto thee the keys of the

kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven."

1. The "Keys" Jesus gave Peter did not mean he had power to forgive sins.

That does not mean what you think it means. A great theologian says on this verse:

"Not the keys of the church, but of the kingdom of heaven in the sense of Mark 13, i.e. the sphere of Christian profession. A key is a badge of power or authority (cf. Isaiah 22. 22; Revelation 3.7). The apostolic history explains and limits this trust, for it was Peter who opened the door of Christian opportunity to Israel on the day of Pentecost (Acts 2.38-42), and to Gentiles in the house of Cornelius (Acts 10.34-46). There was no assumption by Peter of any other authority (Acts 15.7-11). In the council James, not Peter, seems to have presided (Acts 15.19; cf. Galatians 2.11-15). Peter claimed no more for himself than to be an apostle by gift (I Peter 1.1), and an elder by office (I Peter 5.1)."

"The power of binding and loosing was shared (Matthew 18.18; John 20.23) by the other disciples. That it did not involve the determination of the eternal destiny of souls is clear from Revelation 1.18. The keys of death and the place of departed spirits are held by Christ alone" (notes in the Scofield Reference Bible).

Now note Matthew 18:18 and 19:

> "Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven."

So not only to Peter, but to the other apostles and even to all Christians is the same promise given. Whatsoever they shall bind on earth shall be bound in Heaven; whatsoever they shall loose on earth shall be loosed in Heaven. And He says plainly, "That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven." It is clear that Jesus is here talking about the power of prayer. The Christian who moves God can move everything that God moves. And if the Spirit of God leads Christians to unite in believing prayer, then they can have whatever they ask. This is exactly what was promised Peter; he could bind on earth things that would be bound in Heaven and loose on earth things that would be loosed in Heaven the same way that other Christians have exactly the same promise. Peter was simply a New Testament Christian. He had all the promises that God gave to the other apostles and all the promises God gave to other Christians. Even you surely would not say that the instruction in Matthew, chapter 18, was for the apostles only. And certainly you would not say it was for Peter only. So the promise about binding and loosing was to all the apostles, and more than that, it was for all Christians who, led by the Spirit of God, could agree to ask of God.

Now see John 20:21-23:

> "Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them and saith unto them,

> Receive ye the Holy Ghost: Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained."

Jesus is risen from the dead. He gives His disciples. again the Great Commission and says, "As my Father hath sent me, even so send I you." And then He breathed on them and said, "Receive ye the Holy Ghost." And in connection with the Spirit of God on these Christians, He says, "Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained."

2. All apostles were equal with Peter.

Again, it is important to notice that this promise was not given to Peter alone, but to all the disciples present. Certainly the other apostles were there besides Thomas, and almost equally certain others were there besides the apostles. In the same chapter Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of Jesus, and others are mentioned in connection with that group who saw Jesus after His resurrection, and the women talked with the men about it. In Acts 1:13 and 14 we are told that the apostles "with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren," that is the brothers of Jesus, who would include Jude, Simon, James, etc., were together.

So to this group of Christians in John 20 Jesus gave the promise: first, they were to have the Holy Spirit abiding in them. Then they were to go to fulfill the Great Commission.

Now note that Great Commission as it is stated again, in Matthew 28:19 and 20. That Great Commission was given to the apostles and other Christians there. But they were taught that when they got other disciples, they were to have them baptized and then to teach them, the new converts, "to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you." Whatever command Jesus gave in the Great Commission is for every Christian, not only for the apostles and certainly not only for Peter. And that command is to be fulfilled in the power of the Holy Spirit, not in human wisdom.

Now notice verse 23, "Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained." Actually this verse is written in the Greek so it could be either present or pluperfect in time, that is, "Whose soever sins ye remit, they shall have been remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they shall have been retained." So Dr. J. R. Mantey, professor of Greek, told me. In other words, led by the Holy Spirit a Christian who knows that one has trusted Christ for salvation can say, "Your sins have been remitted," knowing that they have already been remitted as soon as he trusted Christ. And to one who does not trust Christ, a Christian shall say, "Your sins are not remitted, they are retained, they are on you now,' knowing that they have not been remitted, because the one did not trust Christ."

In the first place, it is certain that whatever the Lord said to Peter about any authority here, He said to the other apostles also. There was no primacy given Peter in this matter. And it is also equally clear that whatever authority any people had here, it was by the Spirit of God and in accordance with the Word of God, not that they could forgive sins, but they could know that the sins were forgiven one who trusted Christ or they could know that one's sins were not forgiven if he did not trust Christ.

To make it so any man could forgive sins on his own initiative would be utterly foreign to the clear teaching of the Bible elsewhere. That is human tradition which contradicts the plain Word of God and brings upon all who thus add to the Word the plagues and curses that

Jesus warned of in Revelation 22:18 and 19.

Obviously, even the most casual reader of the Bible knows that New Testament Christians did not regard Peter as having any special authority. Paul found him wrong in the matter of a certain compromise, and so in Galatians, chapter 2, we find that Paul rebuked Peter openly to his face. Peter had no authority which Paul respected more than the authority of anyone else.

In the general council which met at Jerusalem in Acts, chapter 15, it seems that James presided and had the final word. Peter gave his word, as was proper, but he did not speak with any authority recognized by anybody present except the authority of good advice and the Holy Spirit's leading, such as James had also and as others had also on the same occasion.

No, there was no such thing as the Roman Catholic Church in Bible times. There was no popery. There was no mass and no sacrifices. There was no confessional, no pretense on the part of anyone that he could forgive sins. There was no priesthood except the priesthood of all believers in that we can pray for others. But there was no official priesthood in the churches. Roman Catholicism has changed elders and preachers into priests, has changed the pulpit into an altar, has changed Mary into "Mother of God, Queen of Heaven," etc., in idolatry.

3. The apostles had no successors; they handed down no authority.

Twelve original disciples of Jesus were called in the Bible "apostles." They were men specially sent and authorized to teach and preach until the Scriptures should be fulfilled. When Judas, by his sin, fell from the apostleship and killed himself, the disciples elected Matthias to be a witness with them of the resurrection of Christ, and the requirement was that he must be one who had been with them all the way from the baptism of Jesus by John the Baptist until His resurrection and could give witness of these things (Acts 1:22). Later Paul, Barnabas, and James, the brother of Jesus, are called apostles.

But in I Corinthians 12:28 we are told: "And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues." The apostles were set first in the church. They had no successors. Peter did not give his apostolic authority to Mark who worked with him. Paul did not give his apostolic authority to Timothy, his beloved son in the ministry. John did not give his apostolic authority to anybody else. There is a wicked, foolish, unscriptural idea abroad that the "true church" is a matter of "apostolic succession." That idea was invented by the modern Roman Catholic Church.

It was unknown in Bible times. And now when the Anglicans claim "apostolic succession in the priesthood," we know that they got it from Rome. They did not get it from the Bible. When our "Church of Christ" friends claim that they have the only true church, we know that that idea of a church was derived from Roman Catholic tradition. It is true that Christ said, "Upon this rock [and He meant Jesus] I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it" (Matthew 16:18). But He did not mean any organization on earth.

The churches and congregations of Bible times have all disappeared. That "general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven," the body of Christ, has not disappeared and will not disappear and the gates of Hell shall not prevail against it. But to claim that of any organization of men with human officers, is an idea foreign to the Bible and unsubstantiated by history.

The present so-called Roman Catholic Church is not the church at Rome to which Paul

wrote his letter. It has none of the works. It does not believe the same doctrines. It does not have the simple local organization, local pastors (or bishops) and deacons. It does not preach the same plan of salvation. It does not have the same spiritual power.

Summing up, Peter had no authority that other apostles did not have, and that authority was never transmitted to anybody. Peter was not a pope, and even if he had been, he could not have handed that authority down to anybody else. All that is a web of human tradition and as of later origin manufactured by men and not after the Bible pattern. There is not a trace of the papacy in the Bible or in the New Testament church, either in organization or doctrine.

IV. The Authority Claimed by the Catholic Church Is Blasphemous and Unchristian

The pope claims (in this modern dogma of the Catholic Church, which has developed particularly since the fourth Lateran Council in A. D. 1870, when papal infallibility was adopted as a dogma of the church) to be the vicegerent of God on earth, claims to speak with the authority of God, claims that when he and priests under him speak officially, it is God speaking. And you say, "His church represents Him (and you mean the Roman Catholic Church or hierarchy) just as He so stated 'as the Father hath sent me, even so send I you.' "But you certainly read the Scripture very carelessly. Individual Christians represent Christ. It was not to "the church," some super-duper world-wide organization, that Jesus said, "As my Father hath sent me, even so send I you"; it was to a group of individuals and He breathed on them and said, "Receive ye the Holy Ghost." And that day the Holy Spirit moved into the body of Christians to live and to represent Christ on earth.

The Holy Spirit Himself is Christ's own personal representative, His vicegerent on earth. And so the Bible carefully teaches. The Lord Jesus said nothing about breathing on the Roman Catholic Church the day He rose from the dead. There was no such church then. Such an idea among New Testament Christians was not even thought of.

And though there was a local group of Christians, He was not speaking to the group as an entity, but He was speaking to individuals. The Holy Spirit moves into the body of a Christian when he is saved. "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost, which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's" (I Corinthians 6:19,20).

You say, "My Protestant friends do not seem to be able to see the necessity for having an organization, with a ruling authority in the greatest institution on earth." But you use the term "institution" in an unscriptural sense. The Bible does not even mention such an "institution." And you are trying to settle by human argument a matter which was brought on by human tradition, when if God had intended any such authority in an organization, that is, an organization which could save or damn, could forgive or not forgive, which could tell people whether they could read the Bible or not, whether they could follow the Bible or not — if God had wanted to put any such authority in an organization, He could have done so. He did not. The Bible never mentions anything of the kind.

You see, the trouble is you want a human authority, a man, to boss this matter when

God wants the Holy Spirit to boss. You want that authority to reach down so a priest can tell people what they can do and what they cannot do, and God wants the Holy Spirit to dwell in the body of every believer and tell him what to do. And then you speak about "chaos" and say, "That is the situation in Protestantism today — 'a house divided against itself.' "And you speak about "the Presbyterian branch." Again, you are using the term church in a wholly unscriptural sense not even thought of in the Bible. And Protestantism is not a church in the Bible sense any more than the Catholic organization is a church in the Bible sense.

V. Christians Who Set Out to Live by the Bible Have a Warm Bible Christianity and Spiritual Unity Utterly Unknown by Catholics

You talk with no knowledge of the facts when you speak about "chaos" among Bible believers. No, there is a chaos if you mean that there are many cults who, like Roman Catholics, set up some other standard to follow besides the Bible. Some groups who call themselves Protestant do not believe in the virgin birth, and others, like Catholics, say they believe in the virgin birth, but they do not believe in salvation by personal faith in Christ. Of course, that is confusion whether among Catholics or Protestants, but it is not brought on by following the Bible, but rather by rejecting the Bible. Those who follow the Book of Mormon or Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy's writings, or who follow the "scientific" unbelief of religious liberals, or the traditions and rulings of the church among Catholics — these all, whether Protestants or Catholics, are in confusion, and of course do not represent Bible Christianity.

However, there is a remarkable unity, very easily demonstrated and known by millions of Christians, among Bible believers. It is a foolish saying of infidels that there "are some three hundred denominations and everybody understands the Bible differently." The simple truth is that all the principal groups of Christians in the world who bow to no authority but the Bible authority do agree on all the principal doctrines in the Bible. Christians from a hundred different denominations, I suppose, from year to year attend Moody Bible Institute, or the Bible Institute of Los Angeles, or other fundamental Bible institutes where the authority of the Word of God is held up always above any other source of doctrine, above any authority of denomination or pope or bishop or council or cardinals or priests.

I am editor of an interdenominational Christian magazine.

We have, among those who read THE SWORD OF THE Lord regularly, almost every kind of divergent denomination from priests in the Filipino Catholic Church to those from all principal Protestant bodies. I received the other day a most fervent, brotherly letter from a Lutheran minister. He sprinkles babies; he has a liturgy and there are other minor matters on which we would differ. But on the great issues of the verbally inspired Bible, the deity of Christ, His virgin birth, His blood atonement, His bodily resurrection, on the need for a new birth, on Heaven and Hell, we feel as brothers.

I have held great city-wide campaigns in Chicago, Buffalo, Cleveland, Seattle, Miami, and elsewhere, with representatives of the principal Protestant groups taking part in those meetings, with the simple stipulation that they must be men who believed the Bible and the essentials of the Christian faith. And so Baptists, Presbyterians, Nazarenes, Pentecostalists, Mennonites, Episcopalians, and many others have participated in those meetings. The one simple essential we agreed on was that the Bible was the Word of God and was the supreme authority and the Christ of the Bible is all He claimed to be. So such people naturally agreed on the great doctrines of the Bible, the verbal inspiration, the deity of Christ, His virgin birth, His blood atonement, His bodily resurrection, His miracles, and the need for regeneration, salvation by

faith in Christ, Heaven and Hell, etc. It is a foolish and insincere fiction to suppose that there is a chaos among Bible-believing Christians. That simply is not so.

You understand, of course, there were many, many who could not properly take part in such a campaign with me as a preacher and they would not have been welcome. That would include all those false cults who have some other authority besides the Bible. Mormons would not fit in, nor Christian Scientists, nor Catholics, nor Jehovah's Witnesses, because all of these have sources other than the fundamental center of a Christian unity, the Bible. They would not agree in doctrine because they get their doctrines out of human tradition or the writings of Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy, or the Book of Mormon, or the books of Judge Rutherford, instead of from the Bible. I am saying simply that the Holy Spirit living in the bodies of Christians who believe the Bible and go to the Bible for authority have more unity than would be possible in a great organization such as the Catholic Church where the authority is supposed to reside in the church (meaning literally in the priesthood and not in the congregations).

I preached the Gospel in the First Presbyterian Church in Inchon, Korea, where General McArthur made his famous landing in the Korean War. In that foreign country, speaking through an interpreter, standing barefooted upon a pillow, preaching to people who sat crosslegged on a polished floor, I found exactly the same sweet unity of spirit, the same brotherly love that I found with Christians in Bombay and Madras, India, in Karuizawa, Japan, and as I found in great united meetings all over America.

The other day a Catholic man who had lost his wife and was disconsolate and now for three years had been trying to raise his children alone, found that he, too, had this same unity with other Bible-believing Christians. He went regularly to the Catholic Church and to no other, but he said, "It was like a trip to the corner store, with no spiritual help." His hungry heart reached out for something and he began to read the Bible at home to his children. He began to listen to my broadcast. His heart began to seek for a personal acquaintance with Jesus Ghrist. He wrote to me pleading for prayers and help. Some godly people went to see him; they read together from the Bible and he was taught to look to Jesus who died to save sinners. On his knees he trusted Christ and took Him as Saviour and, oh, how happy he has been since! Mark you, this happiness, this union of heart with other Christians, did not come through the Catholic organization. It came as he read the Bible, and then found other Christians who believed the Bible and then found the Christ of the Bible.

The "chaos" that you pretend to see among Bible believers is simply not true. There is a chaos among those who have other sources of doctrine and so serve other gods. There is a chaos when men go to Catholic tradition or the Book of Mormon or the writings of Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy or the presumptuous imaginings of modernists or unbelievers. But there is a great unity which millions know as they read the Bible and find there the same Saviour, the same doctrine that all have sinned, the same promise that the blood of Christ has paid for our sins and that Christ died for us and is willing to forgive sinners, and then the sweet sense of fellowship of born-again believers who know they have a home in Heaven and who know they are born of God.

VI. Roman Catholics Themselves Do Not Have This Christian Unity

There is a kind of unity among the loyal adherents of the Catholic Church, but it is not Christian

unity. It is not even the kind of unity that men have in a labor union where they join voluntarily, where they have a vote in the proceedings, where they can argue for their rights, and where they can join others of like convictions to seek a common end.

Catholics do not have the unity which comes when people know the same Saviour, have the same peace in heart, find in the Bible the same doctrines and look together, as the Bible teaches us to do, for Christ's Second Coming. Catholics are alike in praying to Mary, but Mary does not answer, does not give them any spiritual response. The unity of Catholics is like the unity in a penitentiary. The prisoners have someone to tell them what to do. They are told when to get up, when to march to the playground, when to go to meals, and when to rise. They are fed not what they want, but what prison officials decide is proper on the budget that is provided. Prisoners have something in common: they have the same kind of bars on their cells, the same concrete floor, the same smell of disinfectant.

I am saying the Catholics do not know the kind of unity which is very common among Bible-believing Christians. Have a bunch of Catholics together; now try to have a testimony meeting and try to get them to rise with joy in their faces and tell how God has answered their prayers. A few Catholics, thank God, have had such experiences. They seem queer to other Catholics and that is not the ordinary thing.

Other Christians find a common bond in the Bible. But sadly I have found that the average Catholic family does not even have a Catholic Bible. If they have one, they are not free to study it and find what God Himself means to tell them. They are to believe the Bible teaches only what the church tells them it teaches. The simple truth is that the Catholic Church through the centuries has usually forbidden Catholics to study the Bible and now in our American civilization public enlightenment has made it so they must give permission for Catholics to read the Bible. Catholics generally are not encouraged to read it and generally do not read it.

I remember I talked to a beautiful and cultured Catholic lady in Washington, D.C. A question came up about the Bible and I said I would ask her a question. She threw up her hands and laughed deprecatingly and said, "Oh no! I don't know a thing about the Bible. Now on the Prayer Book," she said, "I am pretty good. But I don't know anything about the Bible." I say that that attitude is rather characteristic of good Catholics. Those who are not good Catholics are not usually good on the Prayer Book, even. Catholics are not usually tied together by one common experience of conversion. They are not commonly tied together with a sweet enjoyment of the same Scripture truths. Catholics generally believe in the virgin birth, and I thank God that they do, but that is emphasized primarily in order to emphasize Mary, and not necessarily to emphasize the deity of Christ.

And in most of the Catholic countries in the world, as in South American countries, priests systematically collect and burn Bibles and people are taught that it is heresy to read the Bible. And that attitude is the general Catholic attitude around the world except in a very few enlightened spots where culture makes for more human freedom than will permit that degree of servility.

You talk of Catholic unity. The simple truth is that most of the Catholic population of the world lives in most abject superstition and ignorance, with almost no comprehension of spiritual truths. In countries like Columbia and Peru in South America, Protestant missionaries have recently been murdered, and nationals who have been converted to Christ and come to know Him as Saviour and do not depend on the priest for forgiveness have their homes

burned, and many a believer has been beaten and others tortured and killed. There is no more unity among Catholics than the kind of unity of communist inspired mobs in Castro's Cuba.

Do not misunderstand me. I do not mean that Catholics are communists, or that the Catholic Church generally favors communism. I mean that the priest-led mobs who killed Christians who read the Bible in South America are the victims of mass superstitions and mob rages such as similar mobs in Cuba are, who storm the homes of Americans.

You speak of unity among Catholics. But President Kennedy does not agree with the Catholic dogma that every head of state, if a Catholic, must be subject to the pope in his official duties. On this matter Catholics in America do not very well agree with Catholics in Italy.

The true and loyal Catholic knows nothing of the great freedom in Christ. He does not know that he can come personally to Christ and get forgiveness without any reference to the priest or the church or the mass or the confessional. He does not know the great freedom taught in that Scripture, I Timothy 2:5 and 6: "For there is one God, and one meditator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus; Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time." He does not know that he can go to Christ directly and that Christ has made peace between him and God. No, the Catholic Church has put Mary in there as an intermediary and the saints and the priests and the church.

I can read the Bible and ask God's blessed Spirit to help me understand it. That is exactly what Jesus taught His disciples, that "when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth" (John 16: 13). But that blessed and intimate fellowship with the Holy Spirit leading him to understand God's Word, the Catholic is not free to have. He cannot go to the Bible and find whether it is proper to eat meat on Friday or during Lent — no, he must go to the church who has established the man-made rules.

So the Catholic has little acquaintance with Christ, little dependence on the Holy Spirit. It is a big church, a big priesthood, a little Jesus. It is a big Mary but a little Saviour. It is big law but little grace.

VII. No True Roman Catholic Is Sure of Heaven

A noble young Catholic man wrote me. He was greatly impressed with THE SWORD OF THE LORD. He appealed to me that I would enter "the true church." How much good I would do, he said, if I would join the Roman Catholic Church and use whatever gifts and training I have in advancing the cause of "the true church."

I wrote him that I could not do that, first of all, because as it is now I have perfect assurance that my sins are forgiven; I have the assurance from the Word of God and from the Holy Spirit who lives within me that when I took Christ as my Saviour and relied upon Him, my sins were all forgiven and there, once for all, as they were paid for on the cross, my sins were forgiven, I was born of God and I am certain of Heaven. I told him I do not deserve this salvation, that it is all of God's grace, but it is certain because the blood of Jesus paid for it; I do not have to go through the church to get this salvation; I have already gone to Christ and when I trusted Him I received everlasting life. I told him that I could not give up this sweet peace and assurance.

I told him that I am relying on the one sacrifice forever which perfected the one who

trusted in Christ according to Hebrews 10:10-14, and that now I could not put any confidence in the mass, since, after my sins were remitted through the blood of Christ, "there is no more offering for sin" (Hebrews 10:18). And I urged him to find out if his priest, or if any other Catholic he knew, had sweet peace and assurance that his sins are already all forgiven, that he is now already a child of God and certain for Heaven, with all his sins forever hidden under the blood of Christ.

He was indignant. He was sure Catholics had just as much peace and assurance as anyone else did. So he went to his local priest in Tennessee. That priest assured him that no, of course, he did not know for sure that his sins were all forgiven. He hoped to go to Heaven but he would probably have to go to purgatory for a time first.

The young man was distressed so he went to a bishop and there he received the same kind of an answer. Now, getting desperate, he wrote to a number of archbishops. And again he got the same kind of answer, that none of them could know for sure that their sins were forgiven.

Distressed he went back to the local priest and asked the priest why now there would be the sacrifice of the mass when the Bible so plainly said that Jesus had paid the whole debt by one offering forever, and that "now...there is no more offering for sin."

The priest scoffed at him. "Who gave you the right to interpret the Bible?" he stormed at the young man.

The young man, cut to the quick, said to the priest, "Who gave you the right to say that there is need for more offerings when the Bible says that Jesus' offering settled the matter once for all?" The priest, instead of answering him, angrily slapped his face and turned and left him.

That young man went to bed that night but tossed in torment for hours. Could no one then have any assurance of forgiveness? Was there no certainty of salvation through the blood of Christ, to one who trusted in Him? And in his groping mind there came again the Scripture of Hebrews 10:10, "By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all," and there he put his trust in the Lord Jesus alone and had the peace that he could not have by Catholic dogma.

I have from time to time, contact with Catholics whom I greatly love and respect. Many of them are noble, good people and some of them, I believe, are devout Christians, by which I mean that in spite of all the false teachings of the traditions of the church, they have seen through the darkness and have come to personally trust in Jesus Christ and His atoning blood, and have rested in that and have peace as born-again children of God. But I would have to say in honesty that that is not the position of the average Catholic. And that peace, that assurance of salvation, that personal devotion to Jesus Christ, is not known by the average Catholics. They know Mary and penances and Ave Marias and confessionals, but the sweet joy of settled peace, knowing sins are forgiven, knowing they are children of God, knowing they are born again, knowing they are saved and going to Heaven (and mark you, all these are Bible principles) — I say that is unusual among Catholics and that kind of settled peace of certain salvation is not usually the property of Catholics.

No, dear brother, when you talk to me about the unity of the Catholic Church, you are

not talking about any Christian unity such as real born-again Christians generally have when they depend on the Word of God alone as authority and when they come to Christ personally for salvation and when they have the Holy Spirit dwelling within to guide them into the truth and comfort them.

VIII. The Autocratic Domineering of the Catholic Church Over Its Members Dishonors Christ and the Bible

I have indicated above that the Catholic does not have the peace and happiness and freedom and spiritual enlightenment that one has who is free to go to the Bible and take the authority of the Bible and the leadership of God's own Spirit dwelling within his body. But not only the Catholic who is domineered and ruled and bossed suffers. The Catholic must eat fish on Fridays and during Lent (or macaroni and cheese). If he reads the Bible at all he cannot find out what it means except from a Catholic theologian or some of the official literature of the church. He dare not depend on the Spirit of God to make plain the Word of God.

And not only does the poor Catholic suffer, but Christ Himself suffers, too. His crown rights are violated! The Lord Jesus who seeks to be Lord of all is put second to Mary, second to the saints and second to the rigmarole. And the blood of Christ is not the one great element that settles salvation for the believing sinner; the great element is the church itself which may choose to dole out bit by bit any blessings that may be obtained through the blood. The Catholic's sins are forgiven only if the priest says so (and he never knows for sure then). The Catholic need not pray as to where he should help support the Gospel to get it out to all the world. The church decides that for him. And so Christ has to step into the background. Everytime you have a high church you have a low Jesus. Everytime you have a high human priesthood you have a low divine Saviourhood. There are too many lords in the Catholic Church for Christ Jesus to be Lord of all as He claims to be and wants to be.

Do not misunderstand me, Catholics are not alone in this matter. Many Protestants and other false cults take away the liberty that is in Christ. Christ as so-called "Way Shower," must share honors with Mrs. Mary Baker Eddy, "The Leader." Or some others teach that one cannot be saved without baptism and so Jesus has to step back a bit into the background so that baptism and the church and the preacher may take a more important place. And when Southern Baptists insist that one does not truly serve God except as he supports the Co-operative Program or the denomination, that is the same kind of popery that dishonors Christ and puts the church, the organization, the leadership, the secretariat ahead of Christ and the Holy Spirit. And the pastor who insists that the tithes will not be recognized by God unless the tithes come into the church where this pastor receives his salary and where he can dominate the spending of the money — that pastor takes the part of the same popery that puts Christ in second place and puts human instruments or traditions or commandments ahead of the authority of the Holy Spirit and the authority of Christ.

But that great state church pictured in Revelation 17 with headquarters in the city of the seven hills (Revelation 17:9), that harlot woman that is called "the mother of harlots and abominations in the earth," that state church "drunken with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus" — she is the mother of abominations and particularly the mother of this abomination of putting the church ahead of Christ, putting the ordinances ahead of Christ, putting human leaders ahead of Christ and putting the tradition and commandments of men ahead of the Word of God.

I am saying that the overlordship of the Catholic Church is not only unscriptural, utterly unknown in the Bible and in New Testament churches, but it dishonors Christ, it perverts Christianity, it takes from the Lordship of Christ, it denies the freedom of the human soul before God, and in that organization men take the leadership which God plainly gave to the Holy Spirit in the individual believer.

Dear Catholic Friend: I have written in love. After repeated correspondence and many, many questions and many arguments, I have felt led to go into detail. I have no hate for Catholics. I know many Catholics personally and love them. But I must protest that there is, nothing like the Roman Catholic Church in the Bible. There is no papacy. There is no mass. There is no confessional. There are no prayers to Mary or to the saints. And nothing could please me better than that you, dear Catholic friend, could come out into the joy and peace and personal relationship with Christ which I enjoy, knowing that my sins are forgiven, knowing that by God's mercy I am ready for Heaven where He will take me when He comes or when I die.

In Jesus' name, yours,
John R. Rice

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2dEI-W9nJf_bGfpC-oOhGTCRs6FIPxLxGNe7L-i8S-E9VJ-k_09_p3kiumLs4UvIATz6_LCqlRjgbatxZHqJeFaBVoq5YTLxiC3X

4.6.5 The Holy Spirit, The Ultimate In Conviction (2023-06-27 09:59)

[1]

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

Chapter 27 from Dr. Hyle's excellent book, '[3]Meet The Holy Spirit'

God is so good to us in helping us flee sin. Hence, He uses everything within His disposal to let us know that sin is wrong and is not for our own good. There are several things that God uses in a progressive way to keep us from sin and to convict us of evil.

1. The conscience.

Romans 2:15, 16, "Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another; in the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel."

The conscience is the kindergarten of conviction. It is that part of us that God has given that instinctively tells us what is wrong. It tells us what NOT to do. It is, in a sense, the

accuser. When one is in a situation where he should not be, the conscience says, "You should not be here." You then obey the conscience and leave. Being the kindergarten of conviction, the conscience does not tell you where to go when you leave the undesirable place.

The conscience says, "You shouldn't do that." so you quit, but it does not tell you what you SHOULD do. The Bible teaches us that the conscience can become seared and depraved. Hebrews 9:14, "How much more shall the blood of Christ, Who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?" Consequently, one should be very sensitive to his conscience and obey that righteous instinct not to do evil.

2. The Bible.

Romans 7:13, "Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment mighty become exceeding sinful."

Conscience tells us what NOT to do; the Bible does THAT AND MORE. Not only does it tell us what NOT to do, but it reminds us of the exceeding sinfulness of sin. Then it adds WHAT to do and gives us principles and examples to tell us how to do good, the blessing of doing good and the consequences of doing evil. The conscience says, "You should not be here," and stops there. The Bible comes along and says, "You should not be here, but this is the TYPE PLACE you should be." Now the Bible does not give the EXACT place, but it does give us the TYPE of place that we should go. The conscience says, "You should not do this." The Bible comes along and says, "That's right. You should not do that, and this is the type of thing you should do." It does, however, stop short of telling us EXACTLY what good thing to do and WHERE TO DO IT.

The conscience says, "You are in the wrong neighborhood." The Bible comes along and underlines the words of the conscience and goes farther and says, "Not only should you not be in this neighborhood, but this is the type neighborhood to which you should go." In a sense, the Bible then becomes the grade school of conviction.

3. Jesus.

Luke 2:34, 35, "And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary His mother, Behold, this Child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against; (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed."

The conscience told us what NOT to do. The Bible told us what no to do and went a step farther to tell us WHAT TYPE of thing we SHOULD do. Now Jesus comes along and convicts us by His pattern. He shows us a model life with which we can compare ours. As we compare our life to His, we become aware of our weaknesses and failures and thereby are convicted of our wrong and our lack of right. So in giving us a pattern of life of One Who follows both the conscience and the Word of God, Jesus becomes, in a sense, the high school of conviction.

4. The Holy Spirit.

John 16:8, "And when He is come, He will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment."

We call the Holy Spirit the university of conviction. We have learned form the conscience what NOT to do and from the Bible the type thing we are TO DO; in Jesus we see a model of the

above; not the Holy Spirit adds another dimension. He comes to tell us that sin is wrong, but He tells us specifically WHERE to go and WHAT good to do. When one by his conscience has been convicted of his wrong and by the Bible has been taught principles of what is right and sees both of them combined in the perfect life of Christ, he then must come to the Holy Spirit and ask what good he is supposed to do. The conscience says, "You should not be here. You should leave." The Bible comes along and tells you the type of area into which you should go. The Holy Spirit then tells you into WHICH of the desirable areas you should go.

A man is driving to fast on the highway. He does not know the speed limit and his speedometer is not working, and yet something tells him that he is driving too fast. This is the conscience. He then sees a speed limit sign and his speedometer begins to work, so he finds not only that he is driving too fast but exactly how fast he is driving. The speed limit sign and the speedometer symbolize the Word of God. He then notices another driver who is driving carefully within the speed limit. This typifies Jesus, the pattern of the Spirit-filled life. Then he asks the Holy Spirit to tell him WHERE to drive and EXACTLY HOW FAST to drive.

In summary, the conscience tells us what we should NOT do. The Bible comes along and verifies the conscience and adds the type thing we SHOULD do. Jesus comes along and shows us the perfect EXAMPLE. Then the Holy Spirit tells us WHICH good thing we should do and which acceptable area is God’s place for our lives.

If one leaves out the Holy Spirit, he may drive properly in the wrong place. If one leaves out the Bible and the Holy Spirit and trusts only his conscience, he may come out of the wrong place but not know where to go and will no doubt, sooner or later, return to the place where he should not be. Hence, the wise Christian will be careful to listen to his conscience concerning evil. He will examine the Scriptures to find Bible principles that tell him what not to do and what to do. He will study the life of Jesus and ask the Holy Spirit to help him become more and more fashioned in His likeness. Then day by day and moment by moment he will walk in the Spirit, asking the Holy Spirit that EXACT place that he should be and the exact thing that he should be doing.

This chapter is being written in the early hours of the morning. The sun is coming up. I am sitting in a rented car on the top of a mountain overlooking Mary Lake near Lucerne, California. The handiwork of God is unbelievable. No one knows where I am. Not a person in the entire world knows exactly where I am at this moment, but I am sure that the Holy Spirit has led me to this very spot. My conscience and my Bible tell me some things that people are doing here that I should not do. I should not dress as many are dressed. I should not go into the taverns that are so popular. However, there are many places nearby that would be desirable for me to visit, so I asked the Holy Spirit to lead me to the ONE SPOT where He wants me this morning so that I may fellowship with Him for awhile.

Here I am looking across at a mountain that He made, looking down at a beautiful lake that He formed, admiring gorgeous trees that He planted and nurtured and looking at a sunrise that He painted. I am in the will of God; He ordained it so. I have already yielded myself to the Holy Spirit and to His leadership today. Won’t you join me now and bow your head. Promise God that you are going to flee that which the conscience says is evil and that you are going to live in the Word of God so that you may know what is evil and what is good. Then yield yourself to the Holy Spirit and walk with Him and in Him today so that you may know exactly into what place you should to today and exactly what good you should do today. May your conscience convict you of wrong, the Bible convict you of the areas of right, and

may the Holy Spirit lead you into the particular area that He has planned for you today!

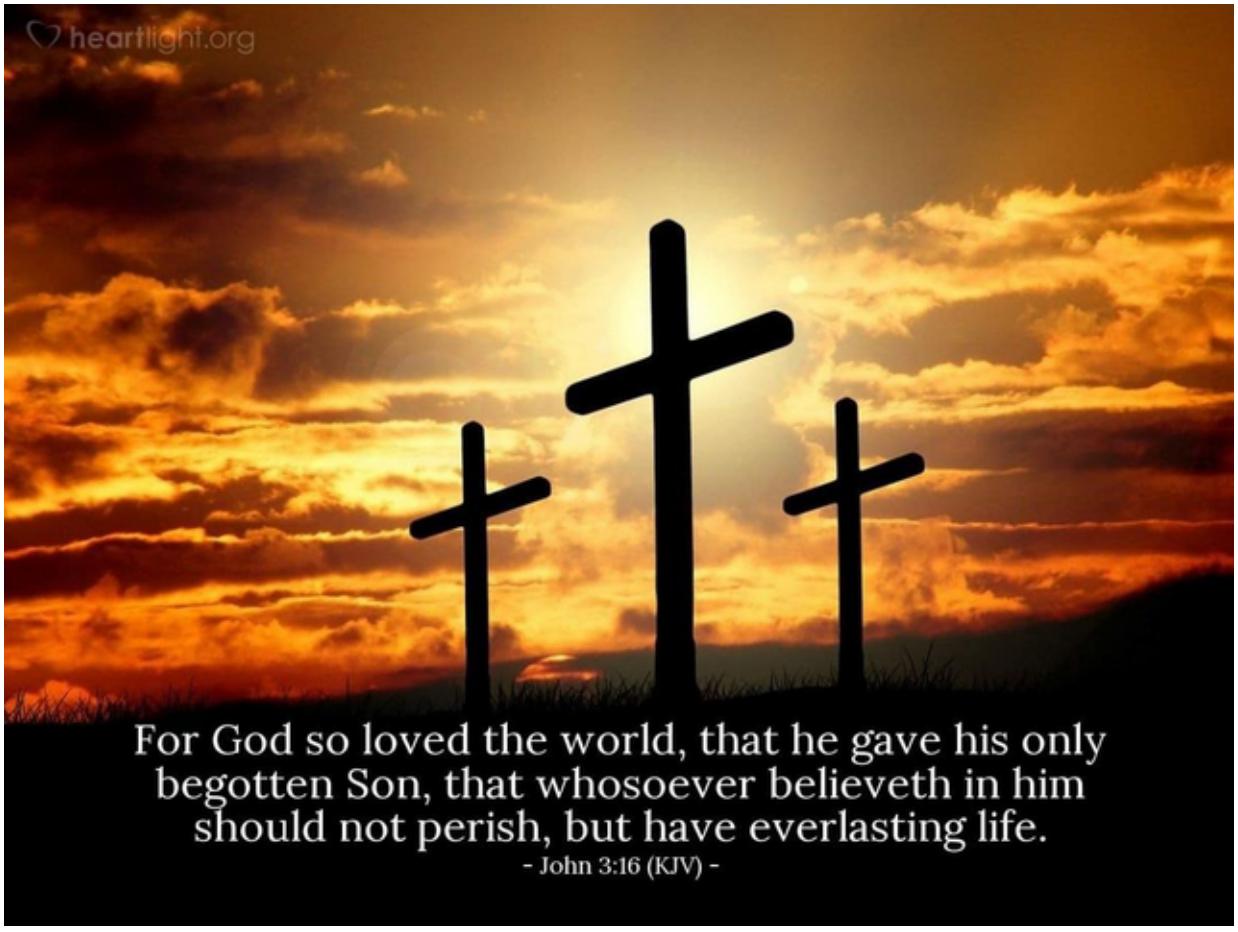
[4]**INDEX** | [5]**NEXT** | [6]**PREVIOUS**

More Life Changing Sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles:

[7]Printed | [8]Audio

Do you know for sure that if you died today, you would go to Heaven? You can know! [9]Click Here to find out how!

[10]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhZeSSa_6-WEskH8Fy3tSbFEYDGmfwinJD5TcaLOQusE3KpxgLJllwSals3M6P01n42bJD6CdUXIkxjyotvyIlvVzEtHGfPb6TDMD8
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/28.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/26.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/printed_sermons_and_books.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/how_to_be_saved.html

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgfWoOskczl0eqPWPZSaIu8N6xyeZ68P3w84cukOwGuVlSy5jbhJrDG9wHGfspXyRYi8OkxIYxTaw9kjh6NhF-K3zHRmAIwqS2bp4b

---

4.6.6 How To Serve The Lord (2023-06-28 09:42)

Romans 12:6, “Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;”

When it comes to serving the LORD, every believer should have a great desire to serve Him in the manner He wants us to serve Him. Let me illustrate this thought. When I was a boy, my mother often gave me chores, but she wanted me to do them right. If I didn’t do a thorough job, she made me go back and do it thoroughly. In other words, though I did the job, I did not do it in the manner that she wanted. If I griped and complained about doing the job, she would tell me to either do it cheerfully, or she would give me a reason to gripe and complain. My mother wanted me to do right, but she also wanted me to do it in the manner that she desired. God wants us to serve Him, but He also wants us to serve Him in the manner that He desires. Romans 12 shows six expectations for the manner that God expects us to serve Him. Let me share these expectations.

First, we are to serve the LORD with our whole being. The verse above says, let us prophecy according to the proportion of faith. It matters not if what I do for God is more or less than what another does; it only matters if I do it with all of my ability. God does not compare you to another; He compares you to your ability to serve Him.

Second, we are to serve the LORD with faith. To serve God in our own abilities is unacceptable to God. God wants every believer to step out by faith and go beyond their abilities because the life of faith forces the believer to trust Him. You cannot please the LORD if you do not serve Him by faith.

Third, we are to serve the LORD by serving others. Verse 7 says, let us wait on our ministering. The Christian walk is not about what others can do for me, but what can I do to help others. When you get “I” out of your Christian walk is when you can see clearly through the eyes of God to see the needs of others. You will never please the LORD until you make yourself a nonissue with everything you do for Him. Sadly, one of the greatest tasks a pastor must deal with is getting people to get along with each other because most people serve the LORD for themselves. Take yourself out of the equation of serving the LORD and you will be happy to be used to help others.

Fourth, we are to serve the LORD with simplicity. Verse 8 says, let him do it with simplicity. God wants the believer to be careful about becoming double-minded in their service to Him. God wants all of your focus. He understands that you cannot have a dual focus and please Him.

Fifth, we are to serve the LORD with diligence. Verse 8 continues to say, he that ruleth, with diligence. This is doing everything for God with a standard of excellence. Don’t just do good enough for God, but accept nothing less than excellence for God. Don’t do halfway jobs for God, but go all the way and with all of your being. Be diligent, work hard, and serve the LORD with a standard of excellence for your expectation.

Sixth, we are to serve the LORD with cheerfulness. Verse 8 concludes, he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. God doesn't want His children to serve Him with a bad or negative attitude, but with a cheerful attitude. It is not hard to serve the LORD with a cheerful attitude when you realize it is a privilege that the LORD would let you serve Him.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg0j8SSZhekpVERWE-KlNzwPtViVM3EKob9NWFieLa7le0fpmX9io0zaf1LW0IEXL8x09km1PpXP4ZNzrrGaq8rbYAgyWn38QJgpv0

4.7 July

4.7.1 What Does The Bible Mean By “Narrow Is The Way”? (2023-07-11 22:06)

Matthew 7:13-15, “Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.”

Kindly, one of the most dangerous false teachers of our generation is Pastor John MacArthur of the Grace Community Church in Sun Valley, California. Dr. MacArthur errantly states concerning getting saved:

> “The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!” — Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[1]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Let’s list the SEVEN requirements for salvation which Mr. MacArthur just mentioned:

1. Denial of self
2. Denial of self-righteousness
3. Recognition of sin
4. Full repentance
5. Submission to Christ
6. Commitment to obey Christ
7. Follow Jesus (no matter what the cost)

Ladies and gentlemen, none of that is THE GOSPEL. Respectfully, John MacArthur is a Gospel pervert! ...

> “The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!” —
> Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, “ [2]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus? ”

Here is our text passage of Scripture again...

> **Matthew 7:13-15, “Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.”**

What does the Bible mean by “ENTER YE IN AT THE STRAIT GATE,” and “NARROW IS THE WAY, WHICH LEADETH UNTO LIFE”? What saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.”**

Carefully notice in the Bible passage we just read, that the apostle Paul teaches: “THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST.” There is your answer dear friend from the Bible! The reason why the WAY UNTO LIFE IS NARROW, is because getting saved is so SIMPLE that most people complicate and pass right over it! ...

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[3]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

> “Everything that’s hard and complicated about salvation is God’s side of it!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a precious quote from the MP3 sermon, “[4]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

What saith the Scripture? The SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST is “THE GOSPEL”...

> **Romans 1:16, ”For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”**

Billions of religious people are going to miss Heaven in eternity, because they unwittingly let some FALSE PROPHET like John MacArthur or [5]Ray Comfort convince them to live the Christian life without ever being born-again! Evangelist Ray Comfort literally teaches an unsaved lady on an airplane, that getting saved involved “[6]LIVING A LIFESTYLE” to be saved. To Ray Comfort I kindly say: “GET THEE BEHIND ME SATAN!!!”

> **“If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!”** —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon titled, “[7]Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG! | [8]MP3

The “Strait Gate” and the “Narrow Way” Refer to ’[9]THE GOSPEL’

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes! Thank God for the truth of His precious Word, which is a lamp unto our feet. Psalm 119:105, “Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.” America’s churches influence the world, so if Satan can corrupt our churches here at home, then he can corrupt the world. The United States sends out more missionaries than any other nation. Sadly, there is MUCH heresy and false teaching circulating on the radio, television and in our churches nowadays concerning

what a person must do to be saved.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the Good News of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

We are saved by BELIEVING "the Gospel," which is the power of God unto salvation. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later, and that is your only hope for eternal life—YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!!

> "You know the greatest difficulty and hindrance today, is not that people are not good enough. The great hindrance is they're not bad enough, to be saved!" —Pastor J. Vernon McGee, a beautiful quote the MP3 sermon, "[10]Why The Gospel Is Not Preached Today"

God did EVERYTHING, so that we have to do NOTHING, except to get out of the way and submit to God's imputed righteousness through faith alone in Jesus Christ! …

> "He [God] did everything, so that you would have to do nothing, except receive it as a free gift! And God says, 'I love you so much that I gave My Son to pay for your sins. Will you believe it? And if you will (believe/trust, used interchangeably in the Bible), will you simply believe that Jesus Christ died for you? And God says, 'If you'll do that, I'll promise you on the authority of My Word, that you'll never perish, but you'll have everlasting life!"' —Pastor Max D. Younce, a quote from the Bible study titled, "[11]SO GREAT SALVATION," [12]Part 7 | [13]MP3's

Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold made this tremendous statement…

> "There is power in this [14]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it… The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, "[15]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

That is one of my favorite quotes! The Devil works relentlessly to OBSCURE the truth of the Gospel. The Devil does this by watering THE GOSPEL down—subtracting from it, adding to it and completely obliterating it at times! Consider, for example, [16]Evangelist Ravi Zacharias, who mentions 12 things in his suggested sinner's prayer, NONE OF WHICH includes any elements of THE GOSPEL. Really, you couldn't make this stuff up! Ravi is a self-professed Gospel minister, yet he teaches [17]everything except THE GOSPEL.

Like today's Satanic counterfeit Bible revisions, Ravi is intentionally vague, so as to not offend the audience; consequently, **"But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b-4).** Therefore, kindly said, I wouldn't give you a thin dime for the shallow, ambiguous, substance-lacking, Holy-Spiritless, ecumenical, dead preaching of Ravi Zacharias!!! Somebody say "Amen"! After preaching to a hellbound group of 7,000 Mormons in Salt Lake City, Utah in 2014, [18]here's how they responded to his message, bursting to their feet in applause with a standing ovation!!! Luke 6:26, "Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets."

The Gospel is Like a Tiny Town—Easy to Miss! ...

In Matthew 7:13-14, Jesus was simply teaching that THE WAY WHICH LEADETH UNTO LIFE is so simple that if you're not careful, you'll pass right over it! The Gospel is like a tiny little town out in the middle of nowhere—If you blink you'll miss it! I was looking for different places I might like to live, and I researched Ainsworth, Nebraska (population 1,728). I found the funny

picture to the right: "NOW ENTERING . . . THE MIDDLE OF NOWHERE." I love that! If you hiccupped while driving, you might miss the town!

That is what Jesus is saying in Matthew 7:13-14—if you aren't careful, you'll pass right over God's simple plan of salvation! Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or [19]by the hearing of faith?" I love that truth! We are saved BY THE HEARING OF FAITH. Acts 2:41, "Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls." Notice how those 3,000 souls were saved—they "GLADLY RECEIVED HIS WORD"! THE HEARING OF FAITH!!! When you hear the Gospel preached, and you BELIEVE it, you're saved!!!

And then AFTER a person is saved, God wants them to be water baptized as a public profession of their faith. That is why when a preacher baptizes a new convert, he says something like:

> " _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ (name), as a PUBLIC PROFESSION of your faith in Jesus Christ, I baptize you my sister (or brother) in the name of Jesus; buried in the likeness of his death (the minister lowers the person UNDER water while saying these words), raised in the likeness of His resurrection (the minister lifts them UP out of the water while saying these words)."

Water baptism is only the "LIKENESS" (Romans 6:5b) of Christ's death, burial and resurrection. Water baptism by immersion (dunked all the way under) symbolizes THE GOSPEL. We are saved BY FAITH alone! My grandmother on my Mom's side was never baptized.

Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) wasn't big on baptizing his converts, so they didn't to my understanding. Although not required for salvation, I think getting baptized is important, because it is the first step of obedience for the Christian. Pastor Jack Hyles talks about this truth in his classic sermon called: "[20]Then, Satan!" The Devil knows if he can get you at the very beginning, you're finished. By not getting baptized, it's not a good way to begin one's spiritual journey as a Christian, without obeying the Lord's first commandment for believers (Matthew 28:19-20). I was baptized at age 17, four years after I was actually saved. That's only because I struggled with my assurance, because of the unbiblical requirement in most churches today to "[21]PRAY A PRAYER" as part of the Gospel. That is bad stuff!

Beware of the [22]Devil's popular LIE that says water baptism is necessary for redemption. God only knows the billions of souls burning in Hell today, who foolishly placed their trust in a baptistery instead of solely in the only begotten Son of God. I'm not kidding! You'd be shocked if you knew how many religions require water baptism for salvation (Mormons, Roman Catholics, Lutherans, Jehovah's Witness (JW), Church of Christ, Seventh-Day Adventism (SDA), et cetera). The religious denominations that I just mentioned represent about 1.5 billion people on the planet!

There are an estimated 1,300,000,000 Catholics alone! In comparison there are only 20,000,000 SDA's, and about 8,500,000 JW's, and about 16,000,000 Mormons, et cetera. Anyone who thinks that being water baptized is required to get to Heaven, is not going to Heaven, unless they repent of that heresy and only [23]BELIEVE THE GOSPEL!!! **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** To "repent" (as a verb) simply means TO THINK DIFFERENTLY to believe the "GOOD NEWS" of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day!

The WAY WHICH LEADETH UNTO LIFE IS NARROW! It is simple, so simple in fact, that most people pass right over it, looking for something more! God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Please don't drive past it my friend! The Gospel town is very small. The truth of the Gospel is very basic—Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and three days later Jesus miraculously resurrected physically from the dead for our justification.

The words "for our justification" simply means that if Christ hadn't resurrected, then our faith could not be justified by a dead Savior. **1st Corinthians 15:17, "And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins."** If Jesus hadn't risen, it would have meant Jesus was only a mere man, and not the virgin born only begotten Son of God. Ah, but Jesus did raise up—CHRIST IS RISEN!!! Jesus died as our SACRIFICE (John 1:29), and He raised up as our heavenly HIGH PRIEST (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16).

The Way of Salvation is NOT "Hard"

Pastor John MacArthur errantly says the way of salvation is "HARD" to find, and "HARD" to go through, because he says it requires full repentance, denial of self, a commitment to obey, and to follow Jesus. MacArthur is teaching WORKS for salvation! In Mr. MacArthur's world, salvation is "HARD" because of all the things that he thinks you're required to do to get it. I can understand why he thinks salvation is "HARD," because he has a corrupted idea of salvation. Whereas the Bible teaches simple [24]LAW and GRACE, MacArthur teaches something completely different. Salvation is not "HARD" dear reader, it is easy, simple and free!

What is "HARD" is getting the idea out of preacher's brains that works aren't necessary to be saved. The religious Jews of Jesus' time had the same dilemma...

> **Romans 9:31-33, "But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness. Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."**

The Lord was simply saying in Matthew 7:13-14 that THE WAY WHICH LEADETH UNTO LIFE is very easy to miss, because it is so simple. We have numerous Scripture passages to confirm this widespread problem in Bible times, just as it is a big problem today in 2019. The entire [25]Epistle of Galatians was written to contend with this problem. The local church at Galatia had fallen prey to a works-based salvation cult. The apostle Paul called the Christians at Galatia, "FOOLISH"...

> **Galatians 3:1-3, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?"**

The believers at Galatia had been saved by faith alone. So far so good; but then a local cult infiltrated their church with a works-based doctrine that required circumcision. The apostle Paul rebuked the believers at Galatia for not using better spiritual judgment (as we just read). He wants to know why they allowed these heretics into their church? It was quite a big deal, causing a big stir in town!

Paul asks the Galatian believers a logical question; he says—Since you got saved by THE HEARING OF FAITH, what makes you think that adding WORKS will somehow complete your faith? The idea of works for salvation can crept into any church overnight, so always be on guard! NEVER LET YOUR GUARD DOWN against Satan creeping heresies into the churches!!! I'm talking about the popular heresy of [26]Lordship Salvation. I'm talking about the popular junk theology that [27]Ray Comfort teaches.

These men admittedly make salvation "[28]HARD," but what did Jesus say? **Matthew 11:28-30, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light."** Jesus is saying the EXACT OPPOSSITE of what today's nationally known preachers are saying. Whereas John MacArthur and Ray Comfort are saying that the way which leadeth unto life is "HARD" to find, and HARD to go through; Jesus said His YOKE is easy and His BURDEN is light. What a contrast in attitudes toward salvation! It should be clear to you my friend, that Jesus is easy to get along with. I like Jesus. I love that He is lowly (a low opinion of Himself), humble. I want to be like Him, "esteem other better than themselves" (Philippians 3:).

Salvation Is Of The Lord

I heard a familiar passage today, and noticed a beautiful truth that I never saw before. **Isaiah 54:17, "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD."** Did you see it? The last part of the Scripture mentions the IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD! **Isaiah 54:17, "...and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD."** I love that!!! I just showed you salvation in the Old Testament. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** There has always been only one plan of salvation—through FAITH in the Lord! **Isaiah 54:17, "...and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD."**

Jonah had fled from God's will. The next thing you know, we find him literally inside the belly of a whale! Some Bible students think Jonah died and God revived him; but I humbly think he lived through the whole ordeal. I have read some articles online, by people who explain what it would be like to be swallowed by a whale; but my friend, only a person who has actually been swallowed by A WHALE can accurately describe such an experience.

Like Job, whose captivity turned when he prayed for his obnoxious friends (Job 42:10); Jonah's captivity turned when he offered up to God a sacrifice of thanksgiving (it requires a sacrifice to be thankful when everything is going wrong). **Jonah 2:9, "But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD. And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land."** When Jonah got right with God, humbling himself, thanking God while still covered in the whale's stomach fluids, testifying that SALVATION IS OF THE LORD—God told the great fish to drop off Jonah at the next whale stop! Amen!

Getting saved is simple, easy and immediate! There are no waiting periods. There is no probationary period. When a person receives Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, they can and ought to write down the date, time and place (preferably in their Bible if they have one). **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."**

The New Birth (aka, "Born Again") is Immediate and Permanent

When 3,000 souls were saved in Acts 2:41, they were added to the Church without having to go through any waiting period, initiation or interrogation process. Salvation is a supernatural miracle of God in response to a person's faith in the "GOOD NEWS" (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ. The GOOD NEWS is that Christ DIED on the cross to pay for our sins, He was BURIED, and then He bodily RESURRECTED the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). BELIEVE IT, Oh sinner, and the work is done! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** All the faith God requires to be saved is JUST ENOUGH! If you have "just enough" faith to call upon the name of the Lord, He will save you on the spot! **Romans 10:13, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved."** To "call" doesn't mean to PRAY, it simply means to go to the Lord by faith.

What saith the Scripture? **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."** The Lord can read your thoughts (Proverbs 24:12). So the moment that Jesus sees you've placed your trust (reliance) upon His name, trusting what He did on the cross to pay for your sins, God saves (regenerates) you! This is the new birth (aka, "born again"). I was saved at age 13. I knew I was a sinner. It was on a Sunday morning. The preacher taught about the Holy Spirit. He said that if you can commit sin, but there is no Holy Spirit conviction, you are not saved. I knew I wasn't saved when he said that. I had never known the Holy Spirit in my soul. During the invitation, I was too scared to go forward to the altar, but from my pew with simple childlike faith, for the first time in my life, I called out to Jesus in my soul and I asked Him to save me.

It was that simple childlike faith, GOING TO THE LORD, that saved me. I had grown up in Sunday school, so I knew Jesus was the Son of God Who died on the cross for my sins. I believed in a RISEN CHRIST! I knew in my heart that I was reaching out to a LIVING SAVIOR. Up until that time in my life, I had never PERSONALLY received Jesus as my Savior. From that moment until today, I have known the blessed presence of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 1:16-17). The first thing I remember when I got saved was a hunger for the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2). Each night I fell asleep reading my King James Bible. It was called "[29]The Open Bible." I loved it! I read through Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, but then when I got halfway through Deuteronomy, I did what most people do, I jumped ahead to the New Testament! I admit, I am guilty of doing the same thing...lol. I like what Brother Lester Roloff said about the Old Testament...

> **"To me, there's not anything that'll put iron in your spiritual blood like the Old Testament."** —Evangelist Lester Roloff, a quote from the awesome needful sermon: "[30]The Devil's Decoys!" (or, "What's Fooling You?") | [31]MP3

There are some very dangerous heresies circulating in churches today; such as, the one's

I shared with you earlier from John MacArthur and Ray Comfort. These men have unwittingly turned the instant new birth into an ongoing process, which they say requires LIVING A LIFESTYLE to prove that you have it. That is of the Devil! The new birth is a second, or spiritual, birth by the Holy Spirit of God. The first, or physical, birth was our human birth when we were born. A changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a part of the root of saving faith. The "NARROW WAY" is simply THE GOSPEL, by which God has promised "TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).

[32]

"Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: "[33]God's Reversal Of Psalm 51"

1. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3

3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
7. https://youtu.be/Dpin_ZqIQO0
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel_mindset.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/why_the_gospel_is_not_preached_today.mp3
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZzcAOYF3oZ0&list=PLou4ptkZ5unXrpnVEEfQ7sOfeYJ-o6gVv
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YKajS85-Ma4&index=7&list=PLou4ptkZ5unXrpnVEEfQ7sOfeYJ-o6gVv
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_younce/so_great_salvation.htm
14. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
15. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-counterfeit%20gospel.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-why_so_dangerous.htm
18. http://youtu.be/hll57SE0p-U?t=5m46s
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/works_or_faith.htm
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp071804.mp3
21. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/praying_to_be_saved.htm
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/baptismal_regeneration/ray_stanford_refutes.htm
23. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/galatians_commentary.htm
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort.htm
28. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
29. https://www.thomasnelsonbibles.com/the-open-bible
30. https://youtu.be/sLmt4EmNBlQ
31. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/whats_foolin_you.mp3
32. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEibKr8Ml1cTI6MluP0-r9ZxTg_Aj8mP9U-u2s5SKiGhArFK-25SWxdH7gmuYRqX4e6PFMkKe6-2ubynVx84BjGXLDaRMDF4VOepweQ
33. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/gods_reversal_of_psalm_51.mp3

4.8 August

4.8.1 The False Gospel In The 2002 Religious Movie, "Joshua" (2023-08-05 16:45)

Galatians 1:6-9 “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

Joshua is a 2002 American drama film based on the novel of the same name by Joseph F. Girzone.

It was produced by Crusader Entertainment LLC and directed by Jon Purdy. I enjoyed watching the film, but cringed when I heard their damnable false plan of salvation. The religious film stars journeyman actors' Tony Goldwyn and F. Abraham Murray. These are two of my favorite Hollywood actors. Tony Goldwyn plays the role of Joshua (Jesus) in the film.

Unfortunately, the film is extremely ecumenical, blurring the line between the cult of Roman Catholicism and Bible Christianity.

Much worse, the film presents a deadly false plan of salvation. About halfway

through the film, Joshua brings character Father Pat Hayes (played by Kurt Fuller) to a ministry music concert featuring the real life Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) group, *Third Day*. Character Kevin (played by Matt Zeigler) is invited to give his testimony, in which he says the following:

> "Thank you. Uh, there's a long time where I felt a bit lonely, I guess, and angry. And ah, it was like I was missing something in my life, but I couldn't figure out what that something was. And I've realized that it was God who I was needing, ***and that all I needed to do was open my heart up and ask Him to be a part of my life***; and I did." [emphasis added] SOURCE: *Joshua*, Kevin speaking at a *Third Day*, CCM ministry concert; 2002

Dear reader, what you just read is NOT the Bible way to Heaven. The film *Joshua* misleads viewers to believe in a counterfeit plan of salvation—a heretical fallacy that cannot produce the new birth required to enter into God's Kingdom. **Joshua 3:3, " Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** In the movie, Kevin fails to mention that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. Kevin fails to mention that we are all guilty sinners. Kevin fails to mention Jesus' sacrifice on the cross, His burial or His bodily resurrection three days later. Nothing Kevin says is how a person gets saved!

You don't get saved by asking Jesus to be a part of your life!!! Jesus was a major part of Judas Iscariot's life, but Judas had a devil in him (John 6:70). Judas perished in his sins and went to Hell forever without Christ as His personal Savior.

We also read about the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 who called Jesus "Lord, Lord." Yet, Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. They had not been born-again by faith alone in Christ alone. Instead, they foolishly served Christ as a substitute for the new birth. They preached in Jesus' name. They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. Yet, Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep, and they were cast into Hell to burn forever. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again.

Dear reader, I did not write and publish this article to be critical of others; but rather, to warn you about the false gospel of the movie, *Joshua*. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! My heart's desire is for you to go to Heaven when this earthly life is over. The inspired Holy Bible teaches that you can know you are saved. We can know beyond any shadow of a doubt that we are saved, because a man's salvation does not rest upon his best performance; but rather, upon the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. My faith is solely resting in Christ's sacrifice on the cross for my sins; upon His precious blood that He shed for my sins (1st Peter 1:18-19); upon His resurrection from the dead (1st Thessalonians 4:14). What a savior!!!

You cannot be saved by asking Jesus into your life. You cannot be saved by inviting Christ into your heart, nor by serving Him or following Him as your *Lord*. You must be born again!!!

Salvation is a matter of coming to God as a guilty sinner and simply believing that Jesus did it all for you on Calvary's cross. Beware of all the unbiblical rhetoric today that obscures the light of the truth of the Gospel.

Please warn others. Asking Jesus into your life is another gospel. That is not the Bible way to Heaven. You must admit to God that you are a guilty needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20). You must believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). You must place your confidence is Jesus because of what He did to pay for your sins (Romans 4:4-7). Jesus died on a cross, paying a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). He was buried and after three days physically raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhOhhcY2489iGvXBfYnULfLVY_pr3ZWYtOduLqtZT8YG_dVt-JG8FlfPt2XHLdB4O0YrE-Nnc5xyfowM77p3g1uHsfoRbQuiz47D2Z

4.8.2 New IFB Pastors Are Wrong About The 'Sinner's Prayer'! (2023-08-12 11:45)

Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

Amen! I really appreciate Norm Diamante's contending for the Christian faith. The New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) have it WRONG! Pastors' Bruce Mejia, Steven Anderson, Joe Major, Roger Jimenez, Jonathan Shelley and others in the New IFB are falsely preaching

(and bullying Norm Diamante, myself and others who disagree with them) that you cannot be saved by just BELIEVING. In addition, these misled preachers all adamantly insist that you must pray, ask and call upon the name of Jesus to be saved. The inspired King James Bible does not agree with them.

Unfortunately, these pastors are guilty of ignoring clear passages of Scripture, while only focusing on obscure passages in the Bible, to justify their heresy. I learned that truth from Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). Here is an exact quote from Brother Hutson, "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one."

Throughout the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, without any mention of praying, serving, repenting, calling, confessing, forsaking, following, baptizing or surrendering to Christ to be saved. The people asked Jesus in **John 6:28b-29, "What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** The dear Savior's plain answer was to BELIEVE ON HIM. This is the only WORK that a lost sinner can do to be saved, to place one's childlike faith in Christ. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

New IFB pastors have made John 4:10 their GO-TO Bible verse to bolster up their strawman heresy. John 4;10, "Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water." So here we see that Jesus told the curious Samaritan woman that if she truly recognized Him, she would "ASK" Him for the living water.

It is important to point out that nowhere in the following passage does it ever mention any of the Samaritans "ASKING" Jesus to be saved. They simply BELIEVED and were saved. ...

> John 4;39-42, "And many of the Samaritans of that city *BELIEVED ON HIM* for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. And many more *BELIEVED* because of his own word; And said unto the woman, Now *WE BELIEVE*, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world." [emphasis added]

No one called, prayed or asked to be saved, they simply BELIEVED ON HIM. I think it is clear to see that New IFB pastors are preaching nonsense to say that you cannot be saved without praying, asking or calling. It is certainly not wrong to call, ask or pray (but I don't do it because it can confuse people), just so long as it is explained to them that FAITH SAVES, not praying. It is a natural thing for a person at the time of salvation to feel the urge to ask Christ to save them, but it is not necessary.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preaches the truth that you don't have to pray to be saved...

You Don’t Have To Pray To Be Saved
(Dr. Jack Hyles)

When the Philippian jailer in Rome asked Paul and Silas how to be saved, they simply replied: "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ" (Acts 16:30-31). Carefully notice that Paul and Silas didn’t require the man to call, confess or pray. They didn’t require the jailer to follow Christ as the "Lord" of his life, or to turn from his sinful ways to perpetually live a lifestyle of repentance, nor anything else. These are the heresies being preached today by Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Paul Washer, Sam Adams, John Piper, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Joel Osteen and other false prophets. Eternal life is received through faith alone without works.

It is okay to pray when you receive Christ, but you don’t get saved by saying a praying. FAITH SAVES!!! The Bible says you call upon the Lord because you have already BELIEVED (Romans 10:15). Anybody who says that you cannot be saved unless you pray is a liar!

Is Asking Jesus To Save You A ’Work’?

No, I humbly do not think asking Jesus to save one’s self is a work. Many lost sinners ask Jesus to save them. Jesus invited the Samaritan woman at Jacob’s Well to "ask" Him for the living water in John 4:10. The repentant thief on the cross asked Jesus to save him. So, asking Jesus to forgive your sins and save you is not a work. However, it is totally unnecessary to ask, call or pray to be saved, because God has already plainly promised **“TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE” (1st Corinthians 1:21b).**

Every preacher I had heard as a teenager, and every religious tract that I had read, directed me to pray a prayer to be saved. Although I knew that I was saved by faith and not prayer, I was confused for several years, thinking that the way you put your faith in Christ is to pray and ask Him to save you. So, I kept doubting my salvation, wondering if I missed something. I couldn’t remember years later what I had prayed, so I wondered if I had left an important element out of my prayer. I couldn’t find peace in the matter.

At age 17 I finally went to my pastor, in tears, asking him to help me settle the matter. He assumed that since I didn’t know I was saved, I must not be. He then did the absolute worst

thing he could have done, he led me in another Sinner's Prayer. I had already prayed hundreds of times since age 13 for God to save me, because I was scared to tears of going to Hell. I was simply uneducated in the Word of God, and preachers had been lying to me all along, by insisting that the way to be saved is to pray. Kindly said, these New IFB pastors are doing incalculable damage today by teaching that you cannot be saved without praying a prayer. THEY ARE LIARS EVERY ONE!!!

I learned decades later that I was innocently lied to by preachers. I learned that I could be saved from my pew, by simply BELIEVING on the name of Jesus, without praying at all. Pastor Max D. Younce taught me these excellent truths in his free helpful book titled: "[1]SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION" ([2]BACKUP).

Most preachers horribly require unsaved people to walk down a church aisle to learn how to be saved. That is WRONG to do! God doesn't require a person to walk down an aisle to be saved, so why should we? Heaven only knows how many millions of lost sinners never got saved, because they weren't willing to walk down a church aisle to find out how to be saved. They might have been shy, or perhaps didn't feel well physically that day, felt embarrassed, or they were nervous, et cetera. Why cannot a preacher tell people how to be saved right in their pew? Why do they need to walk down an aisle? For this reason I am against pastors requiring lost sinners to walk an aisle to learn how to be saved. Every preacher should allow people the opportunity to be saved right from their pew.

Likewise, Jesus doesn't forgive sin. He has already PAID for everyone's sins with His precious blood. I learned that wonderful truth from Dr. Bob Gray Sr., and he is correct biblically. You don't have to "ask" Jesus to forgive your sins, because He has already paid for them. All you need to do to be saved is to accept God's free gift. Simply BELIEVE that Jesus Christ did it all for you. Simply receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and then bodily resurrected three days later.

God needed to make His plan of salvation very simple, because there are many uneducated, ignorant, mentally challenged and educible slow people in the world. Even a small child can understand the Gospel enough to be saved, because God's plan of salvation is so simple. 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4 calls the Gospel **"the simplicity that is in Christ."** Sadly, men complicate everything.

I am 100 % against New IFB pastors who are falsely teaching that a person cannot be saved unless they pray. If they want to lead lost sinners in a prayer to be saved, I am okay with that as long as it is explained that FAITH SAVES, and not praying.

Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) also refutes the heresy that you must pray to be saved...

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

The New IFB pastors have it WRONG!!!

1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf

---

4.8.3 You're Not A Christian Just Because You Join A Church (2023-08-15 07:35)

John 3:3-7, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. *Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again*."

I hear famous people all the time claim to be "Christian," who have never been born again. Hollywood actor Dwayne Johnson (aka, The Rock) is one example. Dwayne professes to be a "

Christian,

"

yet he is a devout Roman Catholic. I cannot say for certain that Dwayne is not saved without talking to him directly to see what he believes; however, I can say conclusively that if anyone follows the false damnable teachings of the Vatican, they will die in their sins and burn in Hell forever. The inspired Holy Bible doesn't teach Sacramental Salvation, the Bible teaches faith alone in Jesus Christ alone. The infamous

"

Seven Sacraments

"

of Catholicism are of the Devil. You cannot be regenerated by keeping some manmade sacraments. The only way to be born again is by placing ones childlike faith in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day. **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

"For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

Another example of an unsaved person who claims to be a "

Christian

"

is heavy metal rock singer Ozzy Osbourne. Ozzy claims to be a Christian, but is a member of the corrupt Church of England. This Anglican church teaches that you get saved by following Christ as one of His disciples. Unfortunately for them that is not how you get saved. Jesus warned in John 3:1-7 that a man must be

"

born again

”

to enter into the Kingdom of God. Judas was a follower of Jesus, one of Jesus’ very apostles. Yet, John 6:70 says that Judas had a devil in him.

Furthermore, Judas **"repented himself"** in Matthew 27:3b. But the Greek word for "repented" here is a completely different word (metamellomaiin, "to regret") than the verb used for salvation (metanoeo, "to think differently) in the Bible.

Judas regretted betraying Christ

(this is penitence)

. Judas returned the 30 pieces of silver (this is penance). Judas turned from his sins (this is reformation). Sadly, Judas never truly repented (i.e., change his mind) toward God (Acts 20:21). Bible repentance is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. Judas didn’t believe that Jesus was who He claimed to be, the very Christ. Judas died in his sins and went to Hell, as do all Christ rejecters.

I have given you two examples of false professions of faith. Dwayne Johnson’s Roman Catholic false Christianity won’t save him. Many people today have churchianity without Christianity. Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) rightly said that. Ozzy Osbourne’s membership in the Church of England won’t save him. Sadly, Queen Elizabeth was also a member of the Church of England, and to my understanding the head of it as the queen. Did the queen also go to Hell to burn forever, even though she professed to be a *Christian*? If her faith was in merely following Christ as the Church of England false teaches, then I fear so. Dear reader, belonging to a religious group, club, church or institution doesn’t produce the new spiritual birth, which is by FAITH ALONE in Christ as one’s personal Savior.

I marvel that so many Bible students, pastors and theologians misinterpret John 3:5-6, where Jesus said that which is flesh is flesh, and that which is spirit is spirit. **John 3:5-6, “Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of *water and of the Spirit*, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.**

That which is born of the *flesh is flesh*; and that which is born of the *Spirit is spirit*.”

I have read umpteen heretical Bible commentaries, and found multiple corrupt references in study Bible notes, where they claim that

“water” in John 3:5 refers to water baptism. Dear friend, if anyone ever suggests that being “born of water” refers to water baptism or the Word of God, they are WRONG! Jesus plainly explains what He meant by “water” in **Verse 6b, “ That which is born of the *flesh is flesh*.”** A fetus in its mother’s womb spends 9 months in a bag filled with water. Just before delivery of the baby, the mother’s water bag breaks. Every human being ever conceived in the womb was born of water, i.e., the flesh.

You’re not truly a "Christian" unless you’ve been born again from above by the Holy Spirit of God (1st John 3:24), through faith in the seed of the inspired Word of God (1st Peter 1:23). Faith in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) that Jesus died on a cross to pay for our sins, was buried and He physically resurrected from the dead after three days. is the Bible way to be born again. But be forewarned, if you ADD even the slightest work to your faith, it is no longer faith in Christ, but a false conversion. Faith plus water baptism equals damnation. Faith plus turning away from your sinful ways equals damnation. Faith plus following Jesus as the "Lord" of your life equals damnation.

If you doubt what I say, please go read Matthew 7:21-23. They cried out "Lord, Lord," but Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. They had spent their lives living the Christian life without

ever being born again. They boasted in their own defense of having done "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name, but they never rested entirely in Christ's finished work through Calvary's cross. John 6:40 teaches that the "will of the Father" is to BELIEVE ON JESUS.

The religious group in Matthew 7:21-23 had made the fatal error that so many billions of fools are making today in 2023, they are serving Christ without ever being born again. I dare say that over 97 % of people who profess to be a "Christian" have never been born again. Sadly, our independent fundamental Baptist churches today are full of tares (unsaved people). For example: [1]Pastor Sam Adams of the Independent Baptist Church in Ocala, Florida preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation. He says you absolutely cannot go to Heaven unless you follow Christ as the "Lord" of your life. That is NOT the Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible.

When asked by the Philippian jailer in Rome how to be saved, Paul and Silas simply replied: "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ." Paul and Silas didn't tell the man to pray, ask, call, repent of sins, serve, follow, surrender, get baptized with water, speak in tongues nor anything else. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[2]

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/09/pastor-sam-adams-corrupts-word-of-god.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiYXR5chsGj7SHNoiQ2chrUMqLmZtIY2y1nXFcY6QxeQPWqk_5r8FRn8lut1K6hRoqCqUXd2tHLsKNMyxctBBv8bkdqpDO1skduRpR

4.8.4 There Is No Such Thing As "Empty Believism" (2023-08-18 00:08)

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

Someone showed me a wicked Facebook group today called: "[1]BAPTIST BIBLICAL PATH." (Note: You must have a Facebook account and be logged in to access this link). The following is all DAMNABLE HERESY, which I will refute afterwards:

> **What is EMPTY BELIEVISM"**
> "Empty believism" refers to a criticism that suggests some people might claim to

have faith in God or salvation, but their faith lacks genuine transformation or the corresponding actions that should naturally flow from that faith.

This can be dangerous as it may lead to a false sense of salvation without a corresponding change in one's life. It can hinder personal growth, diminish the significance of repentance, and undermine the true essence of Christianity, which emphasizes both faith and works.

Here's an explanation with biblical supporting verses:

1. ****Profession of Faith****: Empty believism involves merely professing faith in God or Jesus without a true heart change. — Supporting Verse: Matthew 7:21-23 - "Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only the one who does the will of my Father."
2. ****Lack of Transformation****: True faith in Christ should lead to inner transformation and a change in behavior. — Supporting Verse: 2 Corinthians 5:17 - "Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, the new creation has come: The old has gone, the new is here!"
3. ****Devoid of Fruit****: Empty believism is marked by a lack of spiritual fruit, such as love, joy, and kindness. — Supporting Verse: Galatians 5:22-23 - "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness and self-control."
4. ****Faith and Works****: Genuine faith is accompanied by good works that demonstrate the authenticity of one's beliefs. — Supporting Verse: James 2:17 - "In the same way, faith by itself, if it is not accompanied by action, is dead."
5. ****Obedience****: Empty believism neglects obedience to God's commands and teachings. - Supporting Verse: 1 John 2:3-4 — "We know that we have come to know him if we keep his commands. Whoever says, 'I know him,' but does not do what he commands is a liar, and the truth is not in that person."
6. ****True Repentance****: Genuine faith involves sincere repentance for sins and a desire to turn away from them. — Supporting Verse: Acts 3:19 - "Repent, then, and turn to God, so that your sins may be wiped out, that times of refreshing may come from the Lord."
7. ****Relationship with Christ****: Empty believism lacks a personal, ongoing relationship with Jesus Christ. — Supporting Verse: John 15:4-5 - "Remain in me, as I also remain in you. No branch can bear fruit by itself; it must remain in the vine. Neither can you bear fruit unless you remain in me."

In summary, empty believism is the notion that faith without genuine transformation, works, obedience, and a personal relationship with Christ is inadequate. The Bible emphasizes that true faith is evidenced by a changed life and a commitment to following God's teachings.

Sadly, what the previous junk theology is saying is that you must have WORKS to prove that your FAITH is genuine. That is a backdoor approach to the Devil's Lordship Salvation. How could anyone ever know 100 % that they are saved securely if the preceding were true? They couldn't, because each individual has a different idea or limit that they use to determine who

is saved. The truth is that NO ONE has ever turned away from a lifestyle of sin. You may attempt to reform your own life of sin, but you will still be a dirty rotten sinner in God's sight. **James 2:10, "**

For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

"

Now you please listen to me dear friend, and you listen carefully—the ONLY thing that makes you and myself any more righteous than Adolf Hitler, John Wayne Gacy, Pol Pot, Jeffrey Dahmer, Hugh Hefner and the vilest criminals that you can think of, is the precious blood of the slain Lamb of God, Jesus Christ. My sins belong to me, but my righteousness is Jesus Christ's.

The heretical idea that a person can actually place their childlike faith (trust, confidence) in the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel, Glad Tidings) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), yet still not be saved because they haven't begun to faithfully live the Christian life is damnable heresy!!! Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan got it 100 % correct:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The Satanic proponents of Lordship Salvation are guilty of mixing and combing sanctification with justification, blurring the lines between grace and works, so that lost people cannot discern what the true Gospel is. Pastor M.R. DeHaan also made this helpful statement:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

It is possible to become a born-again heaven-bound believer, and yet still choose to live a worldly non-productive life for God. We see this truth concerning the future Judgment Seat Of Christ (for all saints) bore out in **1st Corinthians 3:15,**

"

If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

" Many saints (

through faith in Jesus Christ)

will barely escape the everlasting fires of Hell. They will receive no rewards for service in eternity. They got saved, but lived wasted lives for God, doing nothing to serve God. They will receive no rewards in Heaven, yet they still have eternal life. To be biblically sound we must separate *service* from *salvation*. We must keep separate *discipleship* from *salvation*.

Jesus Christ came into the world and died on a cross to pay our debt of sin. God does not require that you forsake a lifestyle of sinning to receive His free gift of eternal life. God saves us and then the Holy Spirit begins to work to change us, but this work is not required to get to Heaven. Getting born-again is a one time new birth, not an ongoing process or probationary period. I fully agree with the following excellent sermon quote from Pastor Yankee Arnold:

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[2]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

Dear reader, you will NEVER be able to rightly understand the Gospel unless you keep SERVICE separate from SALVATION. God never gives any of His redeemed children permission to continue in sin, yet that is exactly what we all do, isn't it. **Romans 3:31, " Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."** God commands and expects every believer to obey the Holy Bible.

But if we do choose to sin (and we all do every day), then we read in **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"** The more that a child of God sins, the more God's saving grace abounds, so that we can NEVER lose His free gift of eternal life. How could we ever lose that which was not ours to give in the first place? Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

There is no such thing as "empty believism." All faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ produces the new birth. There is no such thing as a person, who has placed their childlike trust in Jesus because of what He did through Calvary's cross to pat for their sins, that didn't result in the second birth. You cannot show me any example in the Holy Bible of partial faith, false faith, insincere faith, et cetera. Faith is faith. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Please RUN away from these heretics on social media who go around falsely warning against

"empty believism." What they are really doing is combining discipleship with sonship, wrestling the Gospel into perversion. God deliberately made His plan of salvation for mankind free, easy and simple. If it is true, as those false prophets who propagate the idea of "empty believism" allege, then God's plan of salvation would be extremely difficult. Turning away from lifelong sinful bad habits is very difficult, if not impossible, especially for drug and alcohol addicts.

I love Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988), but I disagree with a sermon that he preached titled: "Missing Heaven By 18 inches." The basic gist of the message is that it is not enough to believe merely in your *mind*. According to Dr. McGee, you must also believe in your *heart*. The whole premise is strange doctrine! It is impossible to believe with your mind but not your heart. Biblically, your heart is your subconsciousness, a part of your mind. The heart (which is protected inside your ribcage) is a muscle about twice the size of your fist that pumps blood 100,000 times each and every day of your life.

It is tragic that Pacific Garden Mission, on their popular '[3]UNSHACKLED' radio program, today preach the [4]Devil's damnable lie of Lordship Salvation. PGM errantly preaches that a lost sinner will immediately forsake their drug, sex, alcohol and other addictions at the moment of salvation, without any professional intervention to help rehabilitate such addicts. PGM is teaching blatant false doctrine. Substance abuse addicts need medical intervention. Getting saved doesn't solve these issues automatically. [5]PGM heretically requires that to be saved, lost sinners must turn away from their sins to be saved.

Please don't be deceived by lying false neo-evangelicals teachers. Search the Scriptures!

1. https://www.facebook.com/groups/210453486737630/user/100090597924426/
2. https://youtu.be/1aQGzBb2RoU
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/06/acts-1630-31-gives-us-simple-plan-of.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/07/pacific-garden-mission-preaches.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBH6GkHsIpAaFy2Z9UT_prMul9-pws2vO_-b7JL5OuRT9jEzevZpLa9HaDQJ9hwoyttDntgU2uBv6AIYa2HORGQFAGjO1OC7I3dFK

4.8.5 Beware Of The Heresy Of 'Empty Believism' (2023-08-20 16:33)

2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*."

The Bible teaches EASY-BELIEVISM. I agree that there is a danger of wrestling the Gospel into a mere prayer. For decades now I have avoided leading lost sinners in saying a prayer to be saved, for this very reason, because it runs the risk of the lost person misunderstanding what is required of them by God to be saved; and also because using a prayer runs the risk of confusing the person (as it did me for several years after I was saved at age 13). The truth is that the Bible does not require prayer to be saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Albeit, I have seen many preachers errantly go from one heretical extreme to another. In this case, many preachers commit the horrible sin of leading lost sinners to deceitfully think they got saved by saying a prayer. Prayer never saved anybody; but rather, the Bible says a man is saved by faith from a believing heart (Romans 10:9-10, 15). A sinner is compelled to pray (call, ask) upon the name of the Lord to be saved, because he or she first BELIEVES in their heart. When a person responds to an altar call to walk down an aisle in a church, they were already saved before they even left their pew, because of the faith that made them respond. Faith saves!

But then there is another sinful extreme that preachers are often guilty of, where they complicate God's simple plan of salvation. They use unbiblical terms; such as, "greasy grace," "easy-believism," "empty-believism" and "cheap grace" to disparage free grace Gospel preachers. Grace is not "cheap" dear reader, it is 100 % free, paid for by the precious blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19). We must not make getting saved hard, when God intentionally made it very simple, free and easy to obtain for humanity.

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) refutes the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. Just because somebody professes faith in Christ, but continues to live a life of open sin and shame, does NOT mean that they didn't get born-again. It just means they haven't been mentored. Just because a soulwinner wins multitudes to Jesus Christ, but then none of those converts ever mature to become disciples of Jesus, doesn't necessarily mean they didn't really get saved. Most likely it means that no one ever followed up with them.

Statistics show that 82 % of people only come to church because someone invited them. The problem behind carnal Christians today is not false conversions because of a poor Gospel presentation; but rather, it is because pastors are no longer preachers. It is because churches fail to follow up with the people they led to Christ. It is because pastors no longer preach against sin. The problem is not a flaw in God's plan of salvation; but rather, the problem is a woeful lack of Spirit-filled preaching preachers today.

Neo-evangelicals (e.g., the cult at Bob Jones University) with their corrupt Bible revisions, damnable lie of Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance are greatly to blame for the destruction of tens of thousands of churches today. Any admitted guilty sinner who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later, is securely saved instantly, irrevocably and eternally.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Dear reader, I loathe the false doctrine of 'EMPTY BELIEVISM.' You'll find an assortment of foolish articles on social media (especially Facebook), that promote the Devil's lie of 'Empty-Believism." This heresy falsely claims that if you place your trust in Jesus as your personal Savior, you didn't really get saved unless there follows a drastic change in your thinking and behavior. It's just another backdoor approach to Lordship Salvation. Lordship Salvation falsely teaches that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. In addition, proponents of Lordship Salvation

require that you surrender all to Jesus as the absolute supreme "Lord" of your life. They also require that you forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. These are 100 % self-righteous WORKS, and not childlike trust in the Lamb of God, Jesus Christ.

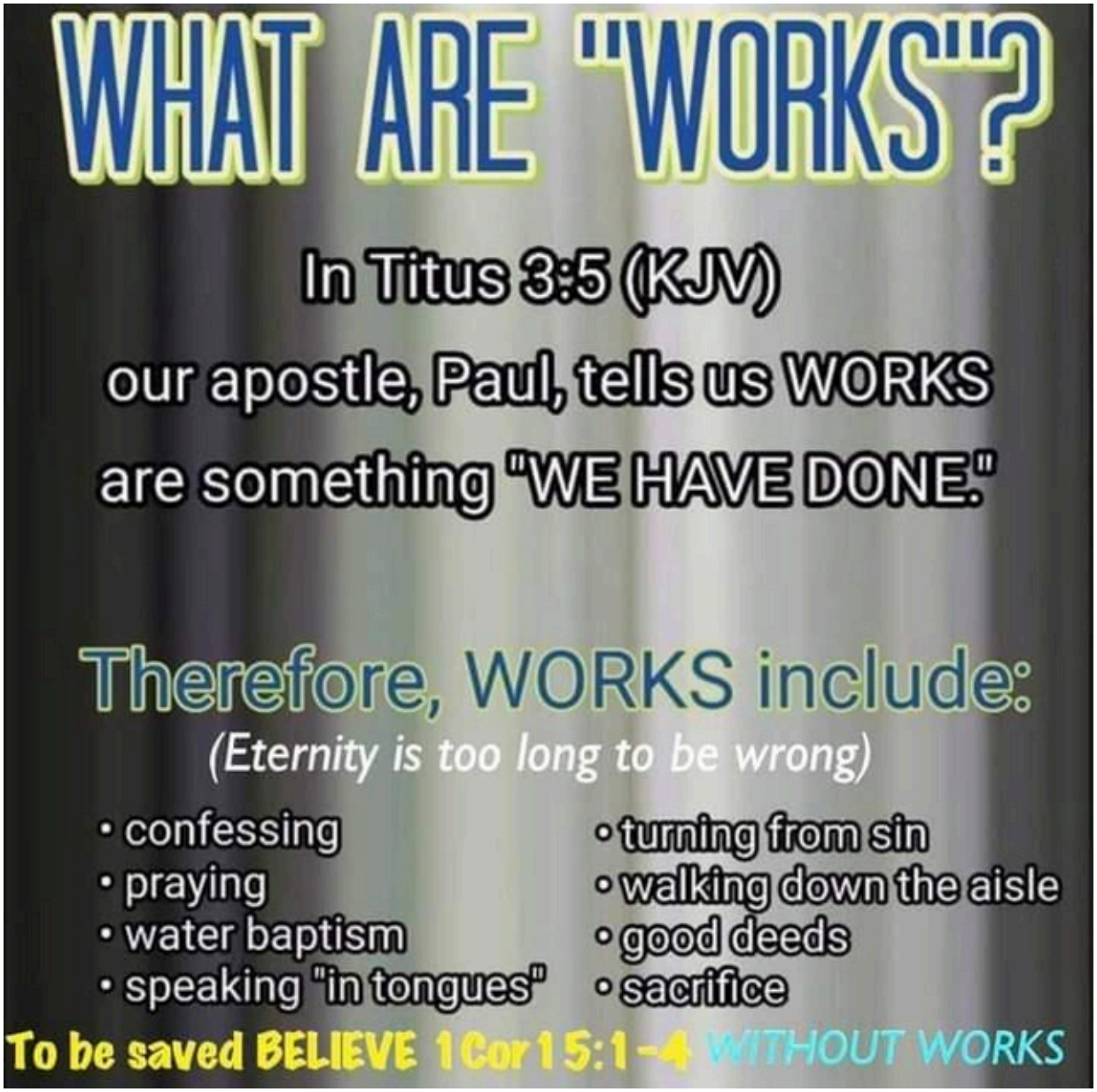
Satan is relentlessly trying to get preachers and laymen alike to live the Christian life without ever being born again. The Roman Catholic church are woefully guilty of doing that. Catholics diligently attempt to live the Christian life, but they have never been reborn from above. Jesus warned in John 3:7b... *YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!* Religion cannot produce the new birth. Salvation is NOT found in any religion, but in a person, the Lord Jesus Christ. Religion wants to show us the way, but Jesus says: **“I am the way...” (John 14:6a).**

God deliberately made His plan of salvation simple. So simple in fact that even a small child can be saved. All God requires is that a person acknowledge being a guilty sinner. You’ve got to know why you need to be saved. There is a penalty on sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell (Revelation 21:8). The *GOOD NEWS* (Gospel) is that God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (1st Corinthians 5:1-6). The GOOD NEWS is that Jesus died on a cross to pay our debt. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. Jesus was buried. Three days later He resurrected physically from the dead. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

” I love that tremendous Bible verse!!! Anyone who BELIEVES that Jesus died on a cross and raised up from the dead is saved. This is THE GOSPEL.

Did you see anything in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, 1st Thessalonians 4:14 or anywhere else in the inspired King James Bible, that requires you to live the Christian life to be saved? No, you cannot and neither can I or anybody else. Salvation is by faith alone in Christ alone. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgBR1B8TV3cthtn8cuFRg482pjnhSHNSM1t44fIuzGMCYrw5jsIsYkEDfKOtLYaOUiIjZJKMbkI4mX0KQjx5cNyQjXvEvgb8TqbWfJ

4.9 September

4.9.1 Tragically, Jimmy Buffet Is Almost Assuredly Burning In Hell (2023-09-03 00:46)

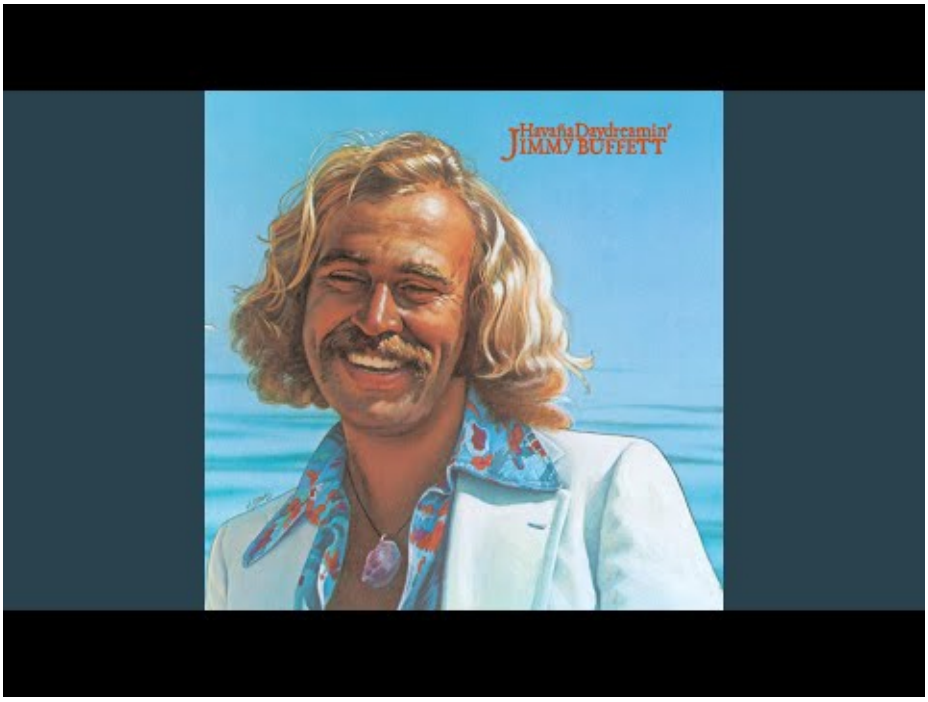
1st Corinthians 16:22, " If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha. "

Sadly, famous singer Jimmy Buffet (1946-2023) just died of skin cancer at age 76. He died on September 1, 2023. Jimmy was first diagnosed with skin cancer 4-years ago. I found this

horrible song that Jimmy sang in 1976 titled, “My Head Hurts, My Feet Stink and I don’t Love Jesus.

” That is blasphemy against the only begotten Son of God, the Christ.

...



Jimmy (Fool) Buffet Sings (1976):

’My Head Hurts, My Feet Stink And I Don’t Love Jesus’

Jimmy (Fool) Buffet Sings (2014):

'My Head Hurts, My Feet Stink And I Don't Love Jesus'

What saith the inspired Scripture?

1st Corinthians 16:22, " If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha. " The word "Anathema" means "cursed." The word "Maranatha" means "The Lord is coming." The Bible warns that if any man doesn't love Jesus, let him be cursed because the Lord is still coming anyway!

Jimmy Buffet was a fool to sing such a horrible song. Regardless of what some may say, that the song is just a play on words, the message is clearly blasphemous against God. Jesus is almighty God:

> **Revelation 1:5-8, "And from *Jesus Christ*, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, *the Almighty*."**

Jesus is not merely "a god" as the cult of Jehovah's Witnesses errantly teach, the inspired Holy Bible teaches that Jesus is in fact "the Almighty" God (cf. John 1:1-3, 14; 8:57-59, 10:33).

Jimmy Buffet was tragically a lifelong Roman Catholic—the biggest religious cult on the planet. Salvation cannot be found in any religion; but rather, by faith in the name of the Lord Jesus

Christ. **John 3:18, " He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not *believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God*. "** Believing on the name of Jesus excludes placing your confidence in the damnable Sacramental Salvation of the Catholic cult. No one has ever been saved by keeping *sacraments* in some dead church. Jesus said in **John 3:7b, " Ye must be born again.**

"

Here is buffet's shameful 1973 hit song, "Why Don't We Get Drunk And Screw." ...

Jimmy Buffet (1973): "Why Don't We Get Drunk?"

I love the C6th Hawaiian steel guitar intro (I play steel guitar myself), but the lyrics are wicked as can be. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Luke 12:15-21, "And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits? And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. But God said unto him, *Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God*."**

Jimmy Buffet spent his life living large, glorifying drunkenness and acting the fool through his worldly music. His millions of fans were boozers, partiers and selfish people who just wanted to have a good time in life. Like the foolish rich man, Buffet was not rich toward God. Ironically,

[1]Forbes announced that in 2023 Jimmy Buffet became a BILLIONAIRE!!! I say “ironic” because it was the very same year that Buffet became a billionaire in 2023, that God took his life from him. Buffet made his billion dollars (much of it filthy lucre) from [2]operating casinos, clothing, nightclubs, restaurants, booze and vacation resorts. Buffet spent much time [3]performing in ’SIN CITY’ itself, Las Vegas.

Buffet admitted that his live shows resembled Sodom and Gomorrah to some people. It is clear that Jimmy Buffet didn’t love Jesus, and his Catholic faith couldn’t save him from Hell. ...

> **Appreciation: Jimmy Buffett, in his own words: ‘What I see at my shows might look like Sodom and Gomorrah’**
>
> “And what I see out there at my shows might look like Sodom and Gomorrah to some people. But the only thing I can compare it to is (the tradition of) carnival. Whether you were the king of France, or a guy in the gutter, for three days a year you could put a mask on and be whoever you wanted. And when carnival is over, you put the mask away and go back to your job.
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [4]https://www.sandiegouniontribune.com/entertainment/music/story/2023-09-02/appreciation-jimmy-buffett-dead-at-76-what-i-see-out-there-at-my-shows-might-look-like-sodom-and-gomorrah

Sadly, the American people are infamous for debauchery (getting drunk, lust, behaving foolishly, fornicating, public nudity, adultery, divorce, partying irresponsibly, indifference, fighting, lawlessness, et cetera). It was Buffet’s 1977 hit song “

Margaritaville,

” and his business savvy,

that catapulted him to become a billionaire in 2023.

Kindly said, by all indication, Jimmy Buffet sadly went to Hell. I am sad about that. God is not willing that anyone should perish, but that all humanity would change their mind to trust in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified for our sins, buried and bodily risen the third day from the dead (2nd Peter 3:9). Buffet made his choice not to love Jesus, to not rest in Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for his sins. Salvation comes only though faith in Jesus Christ. Buffet’s Jewish roots couldn’t save him.

There is no salvation in Catholicism, only bondage to religious rituals, manmade traditions and priestly abuse. **John 6:47, “ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** Mr. Margaritaville is now sadly burning in the fires of Hell according to the Word of God. Unless Jimmy Buffet repented of his false religion, and placed his trust in Jesus Christ alone for salvation on his deathbed, he went to Hell. **Revelation 20:15, “ And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”**

1. https://www.forbes.com/sites/brianbushard/2023/09/02/jimmy-buffett-dead-at-76-turned-margaritaville-into-a-billion-dollar-fortune/?sh=100306f11d4c
2. https://www.insider.com/jimmy-buffett-billionaire-makes-and-spends-his-money-2023-4#but-buffett-also-turned-his-laidback-lifestyle-into-a-brand-most-famously-he
3. https://www.detroitnews.com/story/entertainment/people/2023/09/02/obit-jimmy-buffett-businessman-restaurants-novels-nightclubs/70754504007/

4. https://www.sandiegouniontribune.com/entertainment/music/story/2023-09-02/appreciation-jimmy-buffett-dead-at-76-what-i-see-out-there-at-my-shows-might-look-like

---

4.9.2 We Are Saved, Not Being Saved (2023-09-17 18:22)

1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which *are saved* it is the power of God."

The following is further evidence what is so WRONG with today's plethora of new Devil's Bible revisions. We are saved by faith in a NANOSECOND, it is not an ongoing process (which is what Calvinism and Lordship Salvation falsely teach).

Here is a comparison between the inspired *King James Bible* (KJB) and the demonic *New American Standard Bible* (NASB). Carefully notice how the NASB changes "are saved" to "being saved" (a process). ...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which □□□ □□□□□ it is the power of God."
>
> NEW AMERICAN STANDARD BIBLE (NASB) - 1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are □□□□□ □□□□□ it is the power of God."

Dear reader, there is a BIG difference between BEING saved versus knowing that you ARE saved. I am saved!!! I was born again at age 13 in the year 1980 at the Northland Baptist Church (now defunct) on Chicago's northside. I haven't tried to maintain God's free gift of eternal life for the past 43 years. It is not my salvation; but rather, it is God's gift of salvation to all whom believe on the name of His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: "** Since we cannot visibly see Jesus, we get saved by simply BELIEVING on His name. My total trust is upon the name of Jesus my Savior.

Now please [1]take a look at what Bob Jones University teaches their 5,000 impressionable young students today. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU from 2014 to 2023) is a hellbound Calvinist! Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) teaches this same theological garbage today to their thousands of impressionable young students. Both PCC and BJU errantly teach that justification, sanctification and glorification are a package deal, which you cannot separate. That is a lie of Satan which they teach! Of course you can separate them!

In other words, BJU and PCC falsely teach that if your BEHAVIOR hasn't changed, you have never repented (according to their misunderstanding of what it means to repent to be saved) and are not saved. Let me truthfully say dear reader that BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION is not a part of God's simple plan of salvation. Whether your behavior changes is a strict matter of discipleship as a child of God, and not a matter of getting saved itself. Salvation is more than being saved, to be sure. God has a plan for your life dear saint of God. But whether you choose to yield to walk in the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), or choose by default to walk carnally in the flesh (Galatians 5:19-21), it is a matter of SERVICE (Romans 12:1-2) and not

SALVATION (Luke 1:77).

Look at this heretical screen-capture from PCC's Campus Church. ...

[2]

Damnable Heresy Being Taught At Pensacola Christian College (PCC)

Take a look at the tommyrot being foolishly taught at PCC today (I put the red cancellation circle over PCC's false teaching). PCC teaches that you haven't repented unless your behavior improves. That is Lordship Salvation, not God's grace.

Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, gets it 100 % correct. ...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The true Gospel of free grace keeps sanctification (i.e., service, discipleship) completely SEPARATE from justification (i.e., salvation, sonship). One thing has nothing to do with the other, otherwise you have deadly Calvinism. In John Calvin's (1509-1564) perverse theology, he viewed living the Christian life as being synonymous with saving faith, so that you cannot have one without the other. But that is Lordship Salvation, which is 100 % works based. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

We must expose cults like PCC and BJU who corrupt the Gospel. BJU became corrupted first, because when they started allowing the Devil's modern perversions of the Bible to be used at BJU, it changed their doctrine. Sadly, BJU today is a cesspool of hardcore Lordship

Salvation. John MacArthur is an alumni of BJU, of whom they are sinfully proud and wickedly bid Godspeed to him and his demonic Calvinist ministry.

PCC has been infested with ticks and flees from laying down with BJU. PCC are ungodly compromisers. Shame on any church that supports the apostate PCC cult today. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! I won't shut up. I won't be silenced. I am a VOICE!

The one truth that I want you to take away from this blog is that we 'ARE SAVED' as believers, we are not 'BEING SAVED'. All of today's modern Devil's bibles are corrupted by Satan. Whatever Bible version you use right now, just flip the pages open to 1st Corinthians 1:18 and check to see if it says "are saved" or "being saved." It should say "are saved," which is what the trustworthy inspired King James Bible says. I plead with you dear friend to use only the King James Bible.

Getting saved is NOT a process, it is a new birth (aka, born again). Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) has authored a very helpful book titled: '[3]SALVATION IS MORE THAN BEING SAVED.' Dr. Hyles uses the illustration of being recycled from the incinerator at a waste facility. Likewise, when we trust Christ as our Savior, God salvages us from being burned in Hell for all eternity. But now the recycling process begins, which is a process. We must never confuse being salvaged from being recycled. Likewise, we must never confused being born again from being sanctified to be used for God's service.

Pastor Hyles preached a helpful sermon called: '[4]YOUR SALVATION DID NOT CHANGE YOU ONE BIT.' I love this sermon! Dr. Hyles uses the true illustration of a strip joint that existed down the street from the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana (FBCH). That illicit house of sin was a thorn in the church's side for decades. Soulwinners from FBCH regularly passed by the front of the place and passed out Gospel tracts. The owner despised and hated the FBCH.

As time passed the strip club closed down and a couple more years passed. One day Pastor Hyles received a letter in the mail from the owner of the club, offering to sell the building to the church. The man also shared with Pastor Hyles that he had been born again and was now preparing for full-time ministry as a pastor.

The First Baptist Church of Hammond purchased the building. Now, it was still decorated as a strip club. The building had transferred ownership from the former owner to the church. Although the church now owned the building, it was still adorned as an immoral place of sin. Dr. Hyles illustrated that the same thing happens when a lost sinner gets saved. We have changed ownership from Satan to God. But although our spirit, soul and body now belong to Christ as a saint, we haven't been remodeled yet. Just because the former strip club had transferred ownership in no way changed what it looked like inside. And just because you received Jesus Christ as your personal Savior in no way changes your character, behavior or lifestyle. You need to be remodeled as a new believer, which has nothing to do with the new birth, which is solely of God (John 1:12-13).

Dr. Hyles wonderfully explains these precious truths in chapter 3 of his book titled: 'SALVATION IS MORE THAN BEING SAVED.' Chapter 3 is called: '[5]CONVERSION AND SALVATION.' Pastor Hyles tells the story I just mentioned to you much more eloquently:

> The word "conversion" means "to turn around," "to change direction," "a change of purpose." In summary, it means "turning around the use of something. Conversion then would be "the outward manifestation of regeneration." Regeneration means "re-gening" or "being born of new genes." Conversion then would become the outward change brought about by regeneration. It is God Who places in us the new nature

and re-genes or regenerates us. Just as the good Samaritan took the wounded man to the inn and commissioned the host to care for him, even so upon regeneration the newborn Christian is to place himself in a New Testament church so that church and the Christians therein can be used by the Holy Spirit for the converting of a life that was used for self to be used for others, that was lived in sin to be lived in righteousness, and that was producing works of the flesh to produce the fruit of the Spirit.

Conversion then is the work of the church and its members as they are led by the Holy Spirit to change the life and work of one who has been regenerated.

Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.

One block from the First Baptist Church of Hammond there is a building that was occupied for many years by a nightclub. It advertised all kinds of unrighteousness, even to that of nude dancing. For years our people would go to the sidewalk in front of this club witnessing and passing out Gospel tracts. After several years the nightclub closed. We never knew why it closed until one day I received a call from an eastern state. The caller was a gentleman who informed me that he had previously been the owner of the aforementioned nightclub. He told me how that for a number of years he had hated our people because they had bothered him so much with Gospel tracts and with their attempts to try to tell him about the Saviour. He then proceeded to tell me that one night he went home and told his wife that he felt like those people from First Baptist were getting to him. He then said, "Pastor Hyles, they did get to me. I gave my life to God, closed the nightclub, and I wanted to call you to tell you that I am now preaching the Gospel and will be licensed to preach in a few days. I wanted to thank you and your people for being consistent witnesses and for what they have meant to my life."

Shortly thereafter the First Baptist Church purchased the nightclub building. Upon purchase it was ours. The price was paid, the deal was consummated and the building changed ownership. However, the building had not yet been converted. It had the same bar, the same furnishings and the same decor. It was purchased. It was redeemed. It was owned by the church, but now it must be converted in order that it might be used for another purpose. As soon as it was redeemed, or purchased, and as soon as it changed ownership, work was begun by our people in order that it might be converted to use for God, Had we purchased it and left it as it was, it would not be converted. Neither could we go in and convert it before it was purchased. The converting of the building would not have made it ours. It would have made us guilty of criminal offense. The purchasing of the building did not convert it. First the price had to be paid, then the deal was consummated, the title then changed hands, and then the workmen entered to change its use and convert It to use for God.

Now there are many Christians who are saved but not converted. They have been redeemed by the precious blood of Christ but their feet do not walk in new ways; their tongues do not speak a new language; their minds do not dwell on spiritual things. They are saved,' but they are carnal. *I Corinthians 3:1-3, "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as*

> *unto babes in Christ. I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?*"
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, *'Salvation Is More Than Being Saved'*; chapter 3, *'[6]Conversion And Salvation*

So, please remember that the actual new birth is a one time, instantaneous thing. No one has ever been born again twice, or partially or temporarily. The Bible teaches: "

ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED

"

(OSAS). I like to say:

"IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED." That is, once you have been born from above by the Holy Spirit of God, you can NEVER lose God's free gift of eternal life. If salvation were determined by one's performance, faithfulness and works, then we could indeed lose it. Albeit, we absolutely cannot lose God's gift of eternal life.

You may lose heavenly rewards for not labouring (1st Corinthians 3:7-15). You may not shine as the brightness of the stars for not soulwinning (Daniel 12:3). But these things have NOTHING to do with the new birth, which is by faith alone.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it best:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Bravo Dr. DeHaan! I couldn't have said it any better. It is rare to find doctrinally sound preachers.

Beware of Calvinism (i.e., the heretical doctrine of a man named John Calvin who lived from 1509 to 1564). Calvin taught a perverse form of theology that combined living the Christian life with the new birth, so that anyone who doesn't live a holy sanctified Christian life is said not to be saved at all. That is a 'partial faith in Christ plus works' counterfeit gospel.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

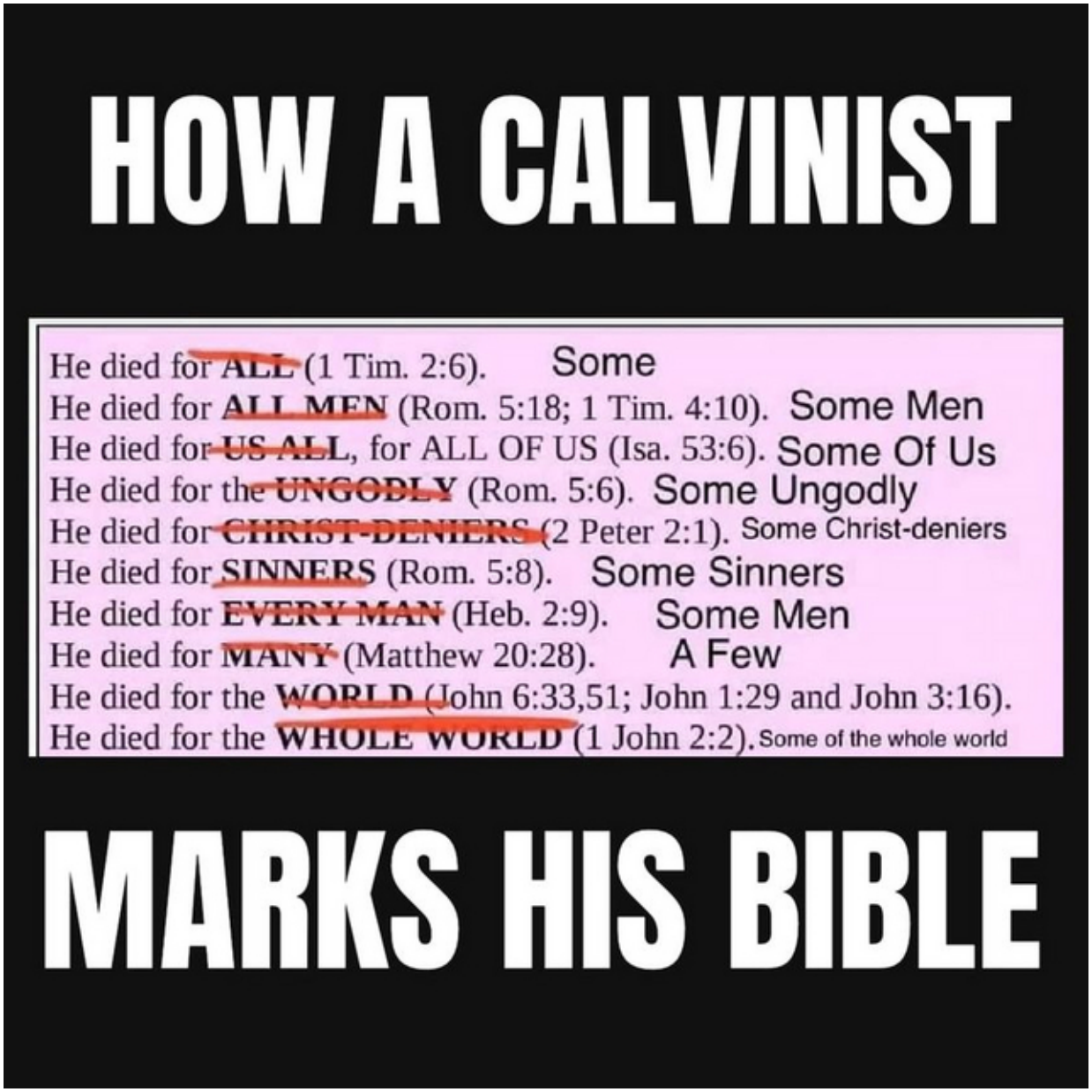
I fully agree with this helpful quote from Pastor Yankee Arnold:

> "It is 'Good News' if no one must have good works before salvation, or after salvation. For salvation to truly be by grace, it must not have any stipulations of any kind at any time. Works before, during or after; works cannot be evidence of my salvation." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[7]Does Calvinism Change The Gospel?"

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. That is why Christ died on the cross for our sins (Romans 5:6-9). Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

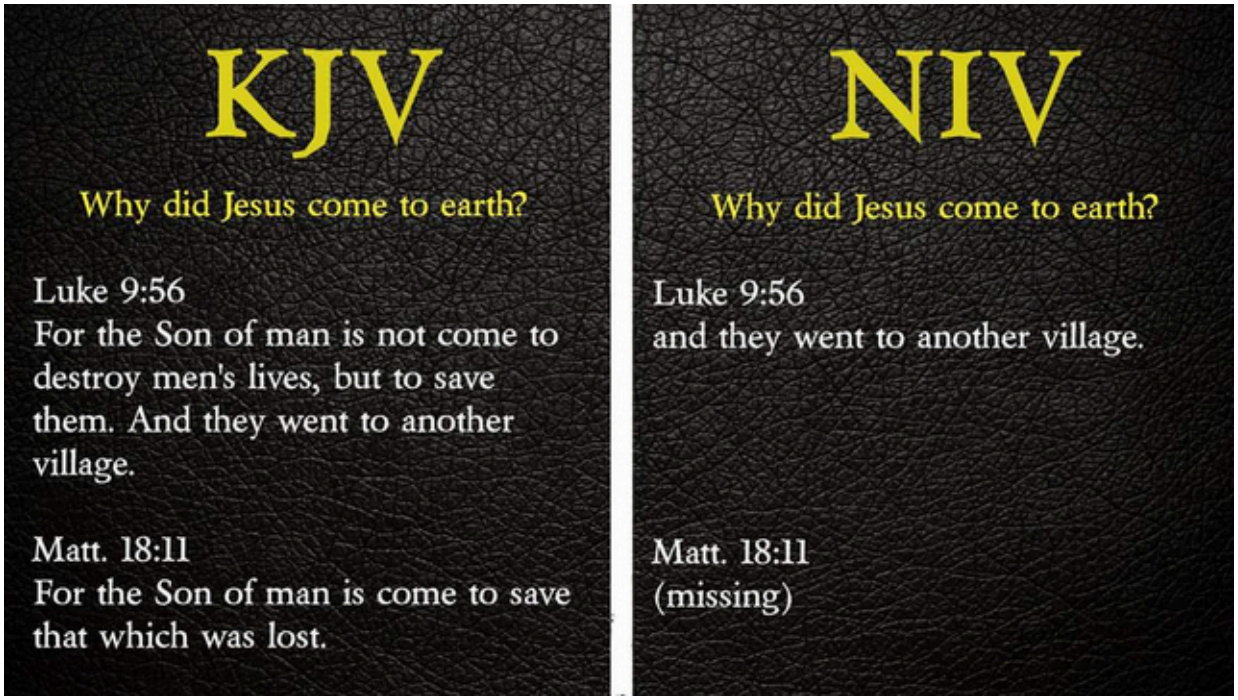
If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? Repentance is simply *changing one's mind* regarding THE TRUTH that one is a guilty sinner and Jesus is the only Savior. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

[8]



[9]

KJV
Why did Jesus come to earth?
Luke 9:56
For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.
Matthew 18:11
For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.
NIV
Why did Jesus come to earth?
Luke 9:56
and they went to another village.
Matthew 18:11
(MISSING)


KJV
Why did Jesus come to earth?
Luke 9:56
For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.
Matt. 18:11
For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.
NIV
Why did Jesus come to earth?
Luke 9:56
and they went to another village.
Matt. 18:11
(missing)

God's love warns the wicked, new versions "take hold of his words" (Luke 20:20) and turn them upside down —

	Psa. 10:4, 5
KJV	wicked...His ways are always **grievous**
NIV	wicked...His ways are always **prosperous**
NKJV	wicked...His ways are always **prospering**
ESV	wicked...His ways **prosper** at all times
HCSB	wicked...His ways are always **secure**

	Eccl. 8:10
KJV	wicked...were **forgotten**
NIV	wicked...receive **praise**
ESV	wicked...were **praised**

	Isa. 9:3
KJV	**not** increased the joy
NIV, TNIV	✂___ increased their joy
NKJV	✂___ increased its joy
ESV	✂___ increased its joy
NASB	✂___ increased their gladness

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg37-2eH0jCzyJtErdoy86eOCcjj_tTTxoeZWCP6BXdJ2OksT3gRjjBMUFukfp5ssLx5_t6qvnhcUb3tF5qNHWDit3IYRZcoygNOt
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/conversion_and_salvation.htm
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=89kI9n-kIXw
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi8rWGy6JOFxmahWNl29wRBxtT1yKczUuRCGFXLmp8R51nIpdWCz7yNvOxVBheWVwt0RqmnW4YiRQ9cRl-9MRB7wuxf6MBGTXLenYa
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhriDqfDW474DzqpN0s6C3yEVfnRs9t8ZsWHn0_FDQM9GDGzpUGz8FBdEVfvA0k6adVsI1Y4zC83lohNE6n0gbf1cLn03Pcf0UIAWP
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCAe4fjHsc-R6Lmf49sW2nrb5EohHrLm8CVl7gz52mXNwlwuURftTR9NrcGDXag-YZfaLcFVJq0DwjjvPPwePE5vTCp-iwZSiqBHs

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjZeTUKx7wSA5uY3leJbb1QLgONCyx2nUTs2isXjjjb0vYo1eusjWFVxHWbtNolTki_5H9zdP6TTmpFSDfo-pYx1UBox0WMe6eRRAU

4.9.3 Ray Comfort Preaches A FALSE Gospel And Needs To Repent (2023-09-19 19:53)

2nd Peter 2:1-3, “But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.”

In the following video you can hear Ray Comfort blaspheme the inspired Word of God, by telling a man that he thinks repentance means to "PERPETUALLY TURN FROM SIN" to be saved. Folks, that is 100 % WORKS!!! Hear Ray Comfort for yourself. ...

Ray Comfort Preaches a FALSE Gospel & Needs to Repent!

Ray then continues by telling the man that he never commits any of the sins he is mentioning, which flabbergasts the man. There is hardly a church that I have visited in Pensacola, or visited online, that doesn’t also teach the same garbage.

When the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel on the Day of Pentecost, he simply told the story of Jesus crucified, buried and risen the third day. The Bible says that 3,000 souls GLADLY RECEIVED His word were instantly saved. This is the blessed "hearing of faith" taught in Galatians

3:2. That is, lost sinners are saved by putting their faith in the Gospel that they hear. This is how Cornelius and his friends were saved in Acts 10:43-44. They heard the Apostle Peter preach the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and resurrected the third day, and when they BELIEVED what they heard they were immediately saved and indwelt with the Holy Spirit.

In Acts 16:30-31, Paul and Silas were asked by a Philippian jailer how to be saved. Paul and Silas simply told the man to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, and he did and was saved.

Over and over in the inspired Word of God, we are taught God's simple plan of salvation, which is to come to God as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-23), and to place our confidence (childlike trust) in the slain and resurrected precious "□□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□" (□□□□ □:□□□).

By errantly misleading lost sinners to think that God won't save them unless they are willing to "PERPETUALLY TURN FROM SIN" is a false plan of salvation of heavy bondage. □□□□□□□ □□:□□-□□, "□□□□ □□□□ □□, □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□□, □□□ □ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□. □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□, □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□; □□□ □ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□: □□□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□. □□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□□, □□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□□."

Ray Comfort is trying to place the burden of sin upon the sinner's shoulder, requiring them to bare the burdensome weight of their own sins; whereas Jesus Christ alone bore the full weight of our sins upon Himself on Calvary's cross. I hope you see the difference dear reader. Kindly said, Ray Comfort is not saved. He is preaching the same damnable false plan of salvation as the accursed Bob Jones University cult today.

Dr. John MacArthur is one of their alumni at BJU. That is why I relentlessly harp against Pensacola Christian College, because they wickedly bid Godspeed to the Bob Jones cult, never speaking one word to rebuke BJU's heresy nor contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints. PCC just wants to play church and keep the money flowing in. God didn't save us to Sit On The Premises like PCC does, He saved us to Stand On The Promises.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

4.9.4 Beware Of False Teacher Tim Challies **(2023-09-19 21:08)**

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but *there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

It ceases to amaze me how far today's neo-evangelical pastors have strayed away from the Gospel of free grace as taught in the inspired Holy Bible. Case in point is Tim Challies. Read what Challies wrote:

> It is important to note that **repentance is much more than simply feelings of sorrow or self-hatred.** Though these may be part of our reactions to repenting, ***they are not enough. True repentance expresses itself in action and in a changed life*.**

...

And so it is that with God's help we begin to express **our repentance with a turning away from our sinful natures. Our wills become subject to His. Our desires become His desires and our goals His goals.** Though we continue to express sorrow when we sin, we also express joy when we see how God has helped us change our lives, allowing us to become more and more conformed to the image of His Son.

SOURCE: [1]Tim Challies On Repentance

There are a few things very wrong with what Challies wrote:

1. **A feeling of sorrow is not repentance.** Sorrow is *penitence*, not repentance. Repentance is a change of mind.
2. **True repentance does not express itself in a changed life.** A changed life is *reformation*, not repentance. Trying to make a mend for past sins is *penance*, not repentance. Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) teaches this deadly lie.
3. **Repentance does not mean turning away from our sinful nature.** This popular demonic lie has crept into most Baptist churches today, requiring lost sinners to forsake a lifestyle of sinning in order to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Tragically, [2]Ken Ham propagates this deadly lie.
4. **Our will becoming subject to God's will has nothing to do with getting saved.** What Tim Challies is falsely teaching is the heresy of Lordship Salvation.
5. **Bible repentance to be saved has nothing to do with our desires becoming God's desires, or our goals becoming His goals.** Tim Challies has fallen prey to the Devil's neo-evangelical counterfeit Gospel of Lordship Salvation.

Clearly, Tim Challies is preaching another gospel, not what the Holy Bible teaches:

1st Corinthians 15:14, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you *the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"

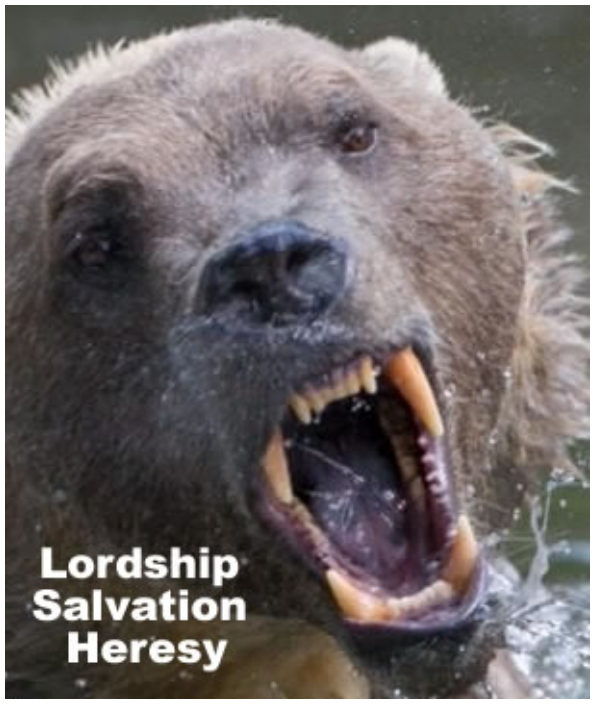
There you have it my fine non-feathered friend, the Gospel:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead.

This is the 'GOOD NEWS' by which all who simply BELIEVE IT are saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel* of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Believe it, Oh sinner, and the work is done. Yes, there is one 'WORK' which you must do to get to Heaven. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, *What shall we do, that we might work the works of God*? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** There it is my friend. The one and only WORK that a lost sinner can do to be saved is to BELIEVE ON JESUS.

Eternal life is the free grace gift of God, which is by faith alone, without works, in Christ alone. Tim Challies counterfeit plan of salvation contradicts the simple plan of salvation. In Acts 16:30-31 Paul and Silas were asked by a Philippian jailer the important question, **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved?"** Their simple answer was to, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."** Paul and Silas didn't require the Roman jailer to turn from his sinful ways, become subject to God's will, share God's desires and goals, feel sorrow for his sins nor to live a changed life. They simply told him to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!!

I plead with you dear reader to RUN from Bob Jones University and their religious circus. And while I'm on the unpleasant subject of Bob Jones University, I could say many things against their institution right now, but I want to mention the following.

[3] 

Plundering Moral Standards At Bob Jones University

Bob Jones University (the seminary) is today in 2023 in [4]partnership with Tim Challies (who is a non-separatist evangelical, Reformed Calvinist theologian. See: [5]Challies). This unequally yoked partnership (2nd Corinthians 6:14-17) with Challies demonstrates that the Bob Jones University (BJU) administration is committed to perpetuate the agendas of their former incompetent president [6]Dr. Steve Pettit, which are:

- Furthering their departure from a free grace Gospel, to Lordship Salvation heresy
- Erasing BJU's fundamentalist, separatist legacy (since 1927 when they started)

- Embracing compromising evangelicals (e.g., Franklin Graham, Paul Washer)
- Accelerating the proliferation of Reformed theology (damnable Calvinist heresy)

Partnership with and advertising at Challies, furthermore, demonstrates BJU pins its survivability on expanding on-going recruiting efforts of and pandering to the evangelicals. Things are looking very gloom for the deteriorating Bob Jones camp.

I was disgusted to learn that since 2018, infidel Dr. Steve Pettit changed BJU's longtime dress standards for girls, so that females at BJU can now wear pants, halter tops and slacks. See for yourself...

[7]

[8]Shame On Pensacola Christian College For Bidding Godspeed To Bob Jones University

With all the immodestly clothed females today, and indecency in American culture, why would a professed Christian Bible college lower their standards to that of the ungodly world? You tell me, because the only thing I can think of is that Steve Pettit wanted to look at the girls with less clothes on. I mean, so do I, but I'm not going to lower my college's dress standards to do it. Wanting to look at scantily clad girls and actually doing it are two world's apart.

There's something wrong with you as a man if you don't want to look at girls, but what saith the Scripture? **1st Peter 2:11, "Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;**

" Steve Pettit is a wicked and irresponsible man to lead a Bible college. Look what he has done to ruin Bob Jones University nearly century old legacy of female modesty. There is modesty no more at BJU!

There are much BETTER Bible colleges than Bob Jones University and Pensacola Christian College. If you truly want to serve God full-time, meet a spouse worth marrying, then I encourage you to go check out [9]Commonwealth Bible College in Lexington, Kentucky. They still believe that the King James Bible is inspired. They have an active soulwinning ministry at Clays Mill Baptist Church, which started and own the college. Commonwealth Bible College is a truly independent fundamental Baptist college ministry.

If you want a neo-evangelical, lifeless, wishy-washy, dozens of different Bible versions, Lordship Salvation cult for a college, then go elsewhere. If you want garbage, go to PCC or BJU, or that garbage dump called Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny,

Iowa. There you can hear that devil, Dr. Marty Herron, preach John MacArthur's Satanic Lordship Salvation heresy. I know what I'm talking about, because I grew up in the independent fundamental Baptist culture. I am the best friend you have right now, because I am telling you THE TRUTH, warning you.

Tim Challies Sinfully Compromises On Homosexuality Issue

Pastor Tim Challies is [10]bad news!

> In a Q &A session that has Christians prying their jaw off the floor, Challies recently admitted to being "intentionally evasive" on the sinfulness of sodomy, says he's unsure of the church's position on homosexuality because it's still being figured out, says that homosexuality is something "new" that Christians have to figure out, and refused to "speak broadly" on the sin because he each person is different.
>
> SOURCE: [11]Tim Challies Caves On Homosexuality

The inspired King James Bible pulls no punches, homosexuality is a horrible sin (Leviticus 20:13; Romans 1:18-32; 1st Corinthians 6:9-10; Jude 1:7). The sin of homosexuality is abnormal, against nature and shameful. I do not believe for one moment that anyone who is a *sodomite* (the Bible's identifier for homosexuals) was born "

that way.

" A homosexual man recently confided in me that as a young boy he felt sexual attraction for other boys. That is abnormal, against nature, bizarre, unbiblical and I do not accept such claims. If such claims were true, then it means that God made a mistake when he created all humans as either male or female (Genesis 1:27).

Pastor Jack Hyles, in his helpful book titled:

"[12]How To Make A Man Out Of A Boy," teaches for parents not to allow their boys to spend a lot of time playing with girls and girl's toys. Boys should be made to play with toys made for boys (guns, tanks, soldiers, sports, shooting games, race cars, building projects, tools, manly things. Girls should be made to play with dolls, doll houses, stuffed animals, toy cooking and stoves, necklaces, jewelry and feminine things. Fathers should wrestle and work with their sons, and mothers should cook and work with their daughters. There should be a clear line of separation between male and female in the home. The men do the hard work of lifting, shoveling snow and cutting the grass. The ladies do the cleaning, cooking and decorating.

It is not a mere coincidence that the number of homosexuals today have exploded in comparison to a century ago, because today the homosexual agenda is being incessantly promoted by the government, entertainment industry, social media, news, schools and even apostate churches as part of liberal social conditioning. God hasn't changed, the world has. Tim Challies should be ashamed of himself for hobnobbing on the homosexual issue. You cannot be right with God as a Christian while refusing to stand with the inspired Holy Bible, that homosexuality is perversion and sin. It is against nature (Romans 1:18-32).

1. https://www.challies.com/articles/repentance/
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiA6unXotYDz7OG22CzgOkNh2qfgb4huScqNmd7deyHkWTon2hF-5dSCqYFt2eLFw90bynZW8jq5THGxq2IIDo821QkdDQ5cOESPEH
4. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2023/08/bju-partners-with-tim-challies.html
5. https://www.challies.com/sponsored/hate-more-and-kill-better/

6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiKSaq5pC65qd0PO8EZTHxCHIC3jlFwVxhSqZjQRfhfDj2p8OHW-Rse-eDLnE1b9mY69dJuN13IK5VMYetO_gfiofVd-vgSik5dnBG
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/shame_on_pcc.htm
9. https://www.commonwealthbaptist.org/
10. https://pulpitandpen.org/2020/03/10/tim-challies-caves-on-homosexuality-says-hes-deliberately-evasive-on-its-sinfulness/
11. https://christianresearchnetwork.org/2020/03/11/tim-challies-caves-on-homosexuality-says-hes-deliberately-evasive-on-its-sinfulness/
12. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Family/Parents%20Corner/how_to_make_a_man_out_of_a_boy.htm

---

4.9.5 The Price For The Church (2023-09-20 00:42)

[1]

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church. And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: And howl kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house. Acts 20:17-20

For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. Acts 20:27, 28

The word purchased means the right price applied to the right place.

If I wrote a check to pay for a debt, but failed to send that check in to the whom I owed, would my debt be paid? No, I still owe the debt. A debt must not only be the proper price, it must also be paid to the proper place. The price for the church is God's blood, but the blood must be paid to the proper place. Let me show you what the proper place is.

Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. Hebrews 9:12

In the Old Testament, the High Priest killed two goats on the Day of Atonement. The blood of one goat was taken by the High Priest into the Holy Place to the Ark of the Covenant. On the top of the Ark of the Covenant was the Mercy Seat. Over that Mercy Seat were two cherubims beaten out of pure gold. Between the wings of those cherubims was the Glory of God. The blood from the goat that was sacrificed was applied to the proper place which was the Mercy Seat. If the blood did not get to the Mercy Seat, then it was the proper price, but not paid to the proper place. It would have been no more valid than that check written but not paid to the creditor.

If the blood of Jesus was left on the ground at the cross, that means it did not get to

the Holy Place and is not valid. "What can wash away my sin? Nothing but the blood of Jesus." It is not just the blood shed, but also the blood applied.

God told Moses to instruct the people to apply the blood of the lamb at the Passover. When He passed over and saw the blood of that lamb, He would withhold His judgment. God did not judge them based on His omniscience. He made a point of letting them know that He would not judge them only when He saw the blood. It was not enough that the blood was shed. The blood had to be properly applied.

How could God see the blood in the tabernacle? His glory was in the Holy Place, and the blood had to be taken inside the Holy Place and sprinkled on that Mercy Seat. That was the ***right place*** to take the ***right price***. If the right price was paid on the altar in the courtyard, but left there, it would have been the ***right price***, but the ***wrong place***. If the blood Jesus shed on Calvary was not applied in Heaven, it was the ***right price*** in the ***wrong place*** and it cannot save anybody.

Jesus did more than just shed His blood for the church. He purchased the church with his own blood. To purchase it, He had to take the right price to the right place.

And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. Hebrews 12:24

It does not say that it is the shedding of blood that saves. It is the shed ***blood sprinkled*** that saves. When Cain had killed Abel God said:

What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. Genesis 4:10

God can hear blood speak. The voice of Abel's blood cried to God from the ground. Blood can speak a language God can hear.

Thirty years after the blood had been shed, it still speaketh. Two thousand years after Calvary it still speaketh. From where does it speak? It has to speak to God, so there is a heavenly Mercy Seat just as there was an earthly Mercy Seat; Jesus, the High Priest, took His own blood to that heavenly Mercy Seat, otherwise it would not have been acceptable. It would have been the ***right price***, but the ***wrong place***. The blood had to get from the altar to the Mercy Seat.

The blood of Jesus had to be shed; otherwise He could have died without the inflicting of the wounds. Jesus went up to Heaven and sprinkled His own blood on the Mercy Seat. Right now that blood is talking. It is saying not to charge our sins to us because we have been purchased by that blood.

Cain's blood indicted him for killing his brother Abel. God's blood speaketh better things than that of Abel. God looks down, sees my sins, and starts to charge them against my record, but the blood starts talking. The blood says, "I have already paid for that sin." The Bible says that God will not impute or write down my sin against me because the blood is speaking. The blood is my canceled check, and that check speaks that the debt has been paid. There is

nothing God the Father can do about my sins because Jesus has the canceled check there on the Mercy Seat. That is the price He paid for the church.

Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ.... I Peter 1:2

This does not refer to the elect according to the shedding of the blood of Jesus Christ, but to the sprinkling of that blood applied to the proper place. Jesus did die and pay the price, but paying the price and getting the price to the right place are two entirely different things. If on the Passover, the blood of that innocent lamb was left in the back yard where the lamb was killed and not properly applied, the firstborn of the family would have been killed. It was not the blood shed back in the back yard that spared the life of that firstborn; it was that blood applied at the front door. It was not the blood shed on the altar that satisfied God; it was the blood applied in the Holy of Holies. It was not the blood shed on the cross that saves; it was that blood applied in Heaven.

When Jesus was resurrected, and Mary Magdalene saw him, Jesus said, Touch me Not, for I am not yet ascended to my Father. He was the High Priest. He was taking the blood He had shed as the Lamb of God to the Mercy Seat in Heaven, to sprinkle it there. Between the time the High Priest took the blood in the basin and sprinkled it on the Mercy Seat, nobody could touch Him. That is why He told Mary Magdalene not to touch Him.

Later He told Thomas to put his hands into His side. Why could Thomas touch Him when Mary Magdalene could not? Because when Thomas saw Him, He had already been to Heaven, sprinkled the blood, and the blood was already talking to the Father.

Jesus died for the church and purchased it with His own blood. The local church is composed of born-again people, who have been scripturally baptized, and have joined a certain assembly.

The Jews were going to the promised land. When they got there, they were going to build a permanent temple. On the way, all they had was a tabernacle, a tent. It was a portable place of worship. Jesus has bought us a home in Heaven, but we are not there yet. So He has also bought us a portable Heaven, which is called the church. He bought me a home in Heaven with his blood, and He bought me a home on earth while I am going to Heaven. He purchased it with the most precious and expensive thing, God's own blood. He not only bought my soul, my spirit, my body, a home in Heaven, but He also purchased the church with His own blood.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm

---

4.9.6 Billy Graham's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2023-09-20 14:44)

Matthew 7:21-23, " Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

2458

As I frequently do, I went to *Duck Duck Go* today and searched for the phrase: “Everybody goes to Heaven.” I was curious what results would return, since nearly everybody thinks everyone automatically goes to Heaven. At nearly every funeral you’ll hear the big lie told: “ _ _ _ _ (name) is in a better place now.” What saith the Scripture? **Revelation 20:15, “**

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

” If you believe the Holy Bible, then you must concede that not everyone goes to a better place in the afterlife. **Psalms 9:17,**

“The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.” Again, not everyone goes to a better place when they die.

Having said that, the very first result that came back today when I searched for the phrase:

“Everybody goes to Heaven,” was Billy Graham’s ministry website. The webpage that came up answers the question: ’[1]Does everyone go to Heaven?’ Toward the bottom you’ll see a button to click on that reads,

“[2]Pray now,” which if you click on takes you to Billy Graham’s counterfeit plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth. Here is an excerpt from Billy’s webpage that show how wrong he is about the Gospel. I will add my own emphasis in bold black font. ...

> Step 4 – Our Response: Receive Christ
>
> We must trust Jesus Christ as **Lord** and Savior and receive Him by personal invitation.
>
> The Bible says:
>
> "Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and eat with him, and he with Me."
> Revelation 3:20
>
> "But to all who did receive Him, who believed in His name, He gave the right to become children of God."
> John 1:12
>
> "If you confess with your mouth that Jesus is Lord and believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you will be saved."
> Romans 10:9
>
> **Will you receive Jesus Christ right now?**
>
> Here is how you can receive Christ:
>
> - Admit your need. (I am a sinner.)
> - **Be willing to turn from your sins (repent)** and **ask** for God’s forgiveness.
> - Believe that Jesus Christ died for you on the cross and rose from the grave.
> - Through **prayer, invite Jesus Christ to come in and control your life** through the Holy Spirit. (Receive Jesus as **Lord** and Savior)
>
> We suggest a prayer like this one:

> **"Dear God, I know I am a sinner. I want to turn from my sins, and I ask for Your forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ is Your Son. I believe He died for my sins and that You raised Him to life. I want Him to come into my heart and to take control of my life. I want to trust Jesus as my Savior and follow Him as my Lord from this day forward. In Jesus' Name, amen."**

SOURCE: [3]https://peacewithgod.net/steps/

I have embolden every word and phrase that is unbiblical. I will expose Billy Graham's heresy:

1. **Nowhere does the Bible require to receive Jesus as one's "Lord" to have eternal life.** Certainly when we received Jesus as our Savior (trusting Him to save us), we received the Lord Jesus Christ. However, what today's corrupt neo-evangelical preachers mean by "Lord" is that you must surrender control of your life over to God, to serve Jesus and follow Him from now on. This is Lordship Salvation, not grace.

2. **Nowhere does the Bible teach to be willing to "be willing to turn from your sin" to be saved.** This is NOT repentance to be saved. Bible repentance is a change of mind, period. Since the Greek word metanoia doesn't indicate what we are supposed to change our mind about, we need supplemental information from the Scripture. Acts 20:21 speaks of "repentance toward God." 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of "repentance to the acknowledging of the truth." Hebrews 6:1 speaks of "repentance from dead works." But you will never find anything in the Scripture about repentance "of your sins" or "turning from your sin." Ungodly religious men ADDED those words to the inspired Word of God (Proverbs 30:5-6). The only *change of mind* required regarding sin to be saved is the admission that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20).

   Furthermore, to tell someone that they must "be willing to turn from sin" is effectively the same as requiring them to forsake a lifestyle of sin. If I tell you that you can borrow my car, but only if you're willing to top off the gas tank when you return it, I have clearly implied that I expect you to fill the gas tank. Likewise, to require a lost sinner to "be willing to turn from sin" is no different than telling someone that they must do WORKS to be saved. Jonah 3:10 says that God saw the Ninevite's WORKS, that they turned from their evil way. They didn't get saved, they repented of their sins and God spared them from imminent national destruction. A century later God sent the prophet Nahum to pronounce judgment upon Assyria, because they went back into wickedness.

3. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to "ask" God to be saved.** God is already freely offering everyone the gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life. All you need to do is take it by faith.

4. **Nowhere does the Bible teach us to "pray" to be saved.** John 3:16, 6:28-29, 47; 11:25-26 simply tell us to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved. You may pray and never be saved at all. Albeit, it is okay to pray from a believing heart, just so long as you understand that prayer is NOT necessary to be born again. Anybody who insists that you cannot be saved unless you pray is lying to you.

5. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to "invite" Jesus to come in and "control your life."** These are lies added to God's simple plan of salvation, which obscure and confuse the Gospel, hindering sinners from being saved.

The plan of salvation which Billy Graham (1918-2018) and his followers still teach today, does not match up with the plan of salvation which Jesus taught. **John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."** Whereas Jesus taught that BELIEVING ON HIM is enough to be saved, Billy Graham and his followers errantly add the unbiblical requirements that you must be surrender to Christ as the

"

Lord

"

of your life, be willing to stop sinning, and invite Him to come in and take control of your life from now on. These are all WORKS!!!

The true Gospel always points you to *CHRIST*; a false gospel always points to *YOU*.

> "Jesus does not forgive sin! Jesus paid for the price of sin with His death, burial, and resurrection. Jesus does not forgive sin for He paid for sin Himself. He forgives sinners by paying for their sins!" —Pastor Bob Gray Sr.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

> "It is 'Good News' if no one must have good works before salvation, or after salvation. For salvation to truly be by grace, it must not have any stipulations of any kind at any time. Works before, during or after; works cannot be evidence of my salvation." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[4]Does Calvinism Change The Gospel?"

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

It is sad that Billy Graham in all likelihood died in his sins and went to Hell in 2018. Like it or not, Billy's plan of salvation doesn't align with God's simple plan of salvation in the Bible. Galatians 1:6-7 warns that there is ONLY ONE Gospel. Either you have to be willing to give up your sinning, or you don't, to get to Heaven, but it cannot be both ways. Either you just have to receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, to be saved; or else that is not enough, and you must also receive Jesus as "

Lord

"

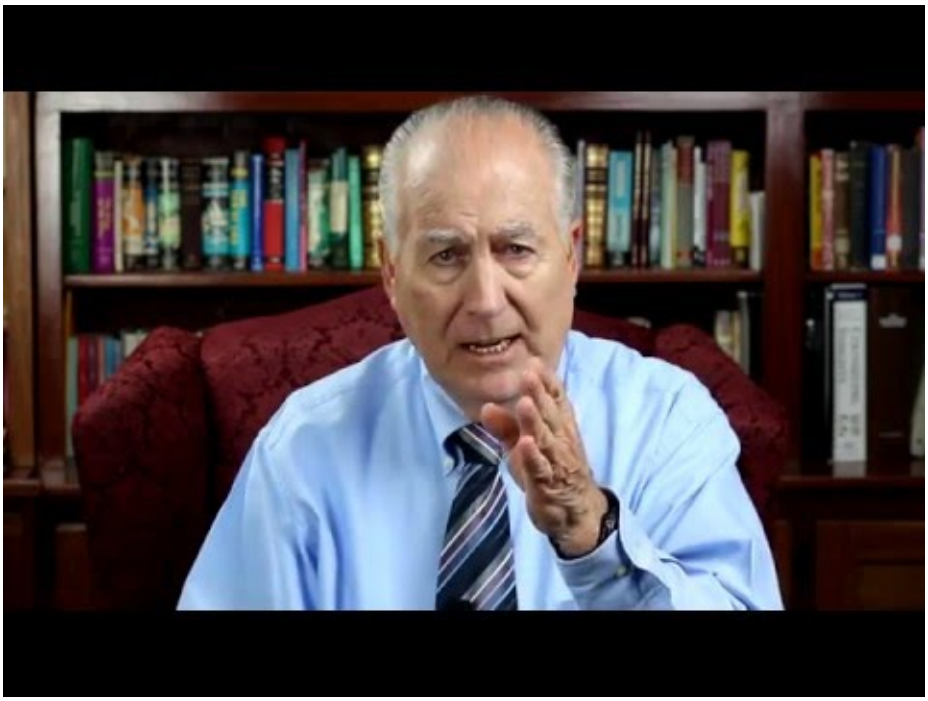
of your life, to follow Him in obedience, and surrender to allow Christ to control your life, but these cannot both be accurate. One plan of salvation may be wrong, or both may be wrong, but both absolutely cannot be right.

You dear reader must choose between Billy Graham's perverse plan of salvation, versus the simple plan of Salvation set forth in the inspired King James Bible. The Bible teaches in Hebrews 4:10-11 that just as God ceased from His WORKS on the seventh day, so also must we cease from our own self-righteous acts of turning from sin and doing good works, and REST solely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross. Amen and amen.

We are saved by simply trusting in what Jesus did through the cross to pay our sin debt, trusting in Jesus' precious name. Jesus shed His precious blood on the cross (1st Peter 1:18-19), ascended into Heaven after He raised up (Romans 8:34), and sprinkled that literal liquid blood on the Mercy Seat in Heaven in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 4:14-16; 9:12, 22-24; 12:24), once and for all making payment for everyone's sins. Anybody who by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then miraculously resurrected three days later physically from the dead, is saved. Nothing more is required. If saved, always saved. Once saved, always saved.

There is no argument that Billy Graham did much good throughout his earthly ministry, but he also did woeful harm and damage to the cause of Jesus Christ. Dr. Graham more than anyone built a bridge between Christendom and the accursed Roman Catholic prisonhouse of religion, blurring the lines between true biblical faith and the damnable Sacramental Salvation of the Catholic cult. Whereas 2nd Corinthians 6:14-17 commands genuine born again Christian believers to separate from unbelievers, Billy Graham did the exact opposite by hobnobbing with unsaved religiosities as a traitor Graham was a modern-day Balaam (a prophet for hire).

Dear friend, if you are not 100 % certain of God's free gift of eternal life, then I hope you will allow Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold to have just 4 minutes of your time to explain how to go to Heaven. You may never get another chance to be saved. ...



A Clear Gospel In Just 4 Minutes

2462

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://billygraham.org/answer/does-everyone-go-to-heaven/
2. https://peacewithgod.net/steps/
3. https://peacewithgod.net/steps/
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yEJDWnXfV04

4.9.7 God Commands All Believers To Do Good Works (2023-09-29 00:01)

1st Peter 1:15-16, "But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; Because it is written, *Be ye holy; for I am holy*."

As fundamentalist Bible-believing Christians, we hear so much preaching against Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance and that you do not have to do "works" to get to Heaven, that it would be very easy to just dismiss the importance and biblical mandate for every born-again believer to **"**

Be ye holy; for I am holy."

I love the following passage of Scripture, which puts the cookies on the bottom shelf to reach:

> **Romans 3:26-31, "To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. *By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith*. Therefore *we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law*. Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith. *Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law*."**

What a Swedish smorgasbord of truth to fill our spiritual belly. I am half Swedish. My biological mother was born in and grew up in the country of Sweden, moving at age 13 with her mother (after my grandfather went to Heaven) to Chicago in the United States. When I learned that the word *smorgasbord* is Swedish, I started using it more often. The preceding Scripture passage from Romans 3:26-31 is wonderful. Let's look at a few statements, shall we:

1. God justifies whosoever believes (trusts) in Jesus.
2. We are saved by the *law of faith*, not the *law of works*.
3. A man is justified by faith without the works of the law.
4. Jews and Gentiles are saved the same way—by faith in Jesus Christ.
5. Whether circumcized or uncircumcizied (as regards ceremonial law), it doesn't matter because both Jew and Gentile are saved by faith alone.
6. Just because we are not saved by keeping the law doesn't excuse us from obeying the law as believers.

7. God still commands every born-again believer to keep the law (morally).

Titus 2:13-14, "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself □ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□, □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□." God desires for all of His children to be ZEALOUS of good works. Ephesians 2:8-9 teaches that we are saved by grace through faith without works; and then verse 10 says that every believer is "□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, □□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□" (□□□□□□□□□□ □:□□□).

Romans 6:1 teaches that if we continue in sin as saints, God's saving grace will abound. Paul asks the question in □□□□□□ □:□□, "□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□ □□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□?"; and then in verse 2 Paul writes, "□□□ □□□□□□. □□□ □□□□□ □□, □□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□?" The moment that a person gets saved, their life is forever hidden with Christ in God (Colossians 3:1-3). That is because we are bought with a price. **1st Corinthians 6:19-20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?**

For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, *which are God's*."

The price is Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). We literally become God's property, and the Devil knows this means hands off! Our physical body becomes the temple of God's indwelling Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Amen and amen.

In The Beatitudes, In **Matthew 5:16**, Jesus exhorts every believer to, **" Let your light so shine before men, that they may *see your good works*, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.**

" No child of God has the Lord's permission to continue in a lifestyle of open sin, blaspheming the Word of God. When God's children live contrary to the holiness which God desires for us to emulate, the Word of God is blasphemed (spoken evil of by the world).

> **Titus 2:1-5, "But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:**
>
> **That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.**
>
> **The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;**
>
> **That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, *that the word of God be not blasphemed*."**

When God's children do not live according to the Holy Scriptures, the world speaks evil of the Word of God.

> "I'd be a Christian if it were not for the Christians." —[1]Mahatma Gandhi

Dr. Lester Roloff rightly said: "Jesus saved you so that you WOULDN'T live like that anymore." But if we choose to defy the conviction of the Holy Spirit, and live in terrible sin, then God's grace will still abound (Romans 5:20). Put another way: We fall IN GRACE as believers, but never FROM GRACE! **Galatians 5:4,**

“ Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; *ye are fallen from grace*.” I have seen umpteen corrupt preachers try to use this passage of Scripture to teach that salvation can be lost.

Thankfully, they are all wrong! We see directly from the context itself why anyone could ever ’FALL FROM GRACE,’ which is because they are attempting to appease God’s wrath against sin by keeping the *law of works*. **Romans 3:19-20,**

“Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight*: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.” I marvel how any pastor could ever preach the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, when the inspired Holy Bible plainly teaches that no one can be saved by doing the works of the law.

In my humble online ministry for Jesus Christ, [2]I often preach against the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation, because so very few preachers do, and it is a critically important matter of faith; but this in no way means that I do not believe we as God’s children are commanded by Him to pursue a lifestyle of holiness, doing good works and living for others (Philippians 2:3-5). □□□ □□□□□ □:□□-□□, "□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□, □□ □□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□; □□□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□, □□ □□ □□□□; □□□ □ □□ □□□□."

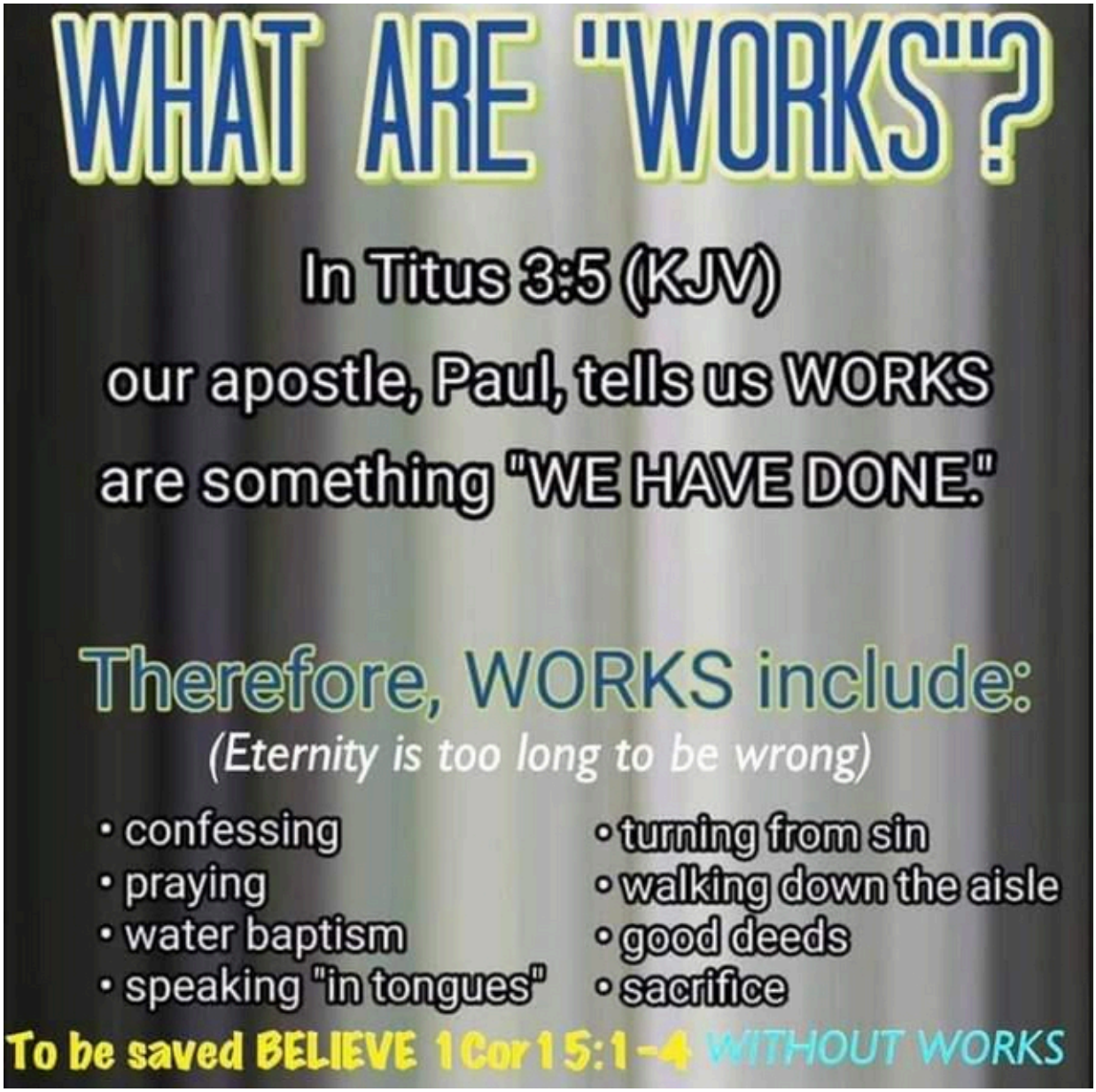
Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. Yet, billions of religious followers around the world foolishly think that good works are necessary to get to Heaven. Albeit, if you were to pay for your own ticket to Heaven, you would need to burn in Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Dear baptismal regenerationist and oneness apostolics:
This doesnt save you.
This is why you are saved.



1. https://www.vvdailypress.com/story/lifestyle/faith/2016/08/26/why-did-gandhi-say-x2018/985856007/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation_in_the_bible.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNgNmLofJ5LTJV1JnuPEwYCCoZJ_CQNF5iEOuvx__6EsU5g2-ZkOj06Jxdbir5e_hpiuWwy2xZomYAD1bFcLSHOn2cH_1cWH53enH
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpQ4qkoFDWli5O4T9I97sE8bImvyeCN9dGkDYw0R4zsj4ZK72frYpNgqwM0_2UpTITMef7xGvnC9s3OxD9gkyqjc3E3bNfMEjO62x

---

4.9.8 God Didn't Come Up With Religion, Satan Did (2023-09-29 11:51)

James 1:27, "Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world."

The world “religion” is mentioned 5 times in the New Testament, none in the Old Testament. Yet we see plenty of false religion throughout both the Old and New Testaments. I like what Pastor Al Lacy (1933-2016) said:

> “Religious people go to Hell; Saved people go to Heaven. Don’t ever blame religion on God. He didn’t come up with it, Satan did. Religion is of the Devil; Salvation is of the Lord.” —Pastor Al Lacy, “[1]No Unbelievers In Hell.”

Bravo Dr. Lacy! Religion never saved anybody. Religion says: “

Let me show you the way,” but Jesus said in John 14:6b:

“I am the way.” Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ! Religion wants to fit everyone with glasses, but Jesus wants to open our eyes...

> Luke 24:44-47, “And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me. *Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures*, And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.”

Jesus promised that when He died and raised up, and ascended into Heaven, that He would send the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit to guide, comfort, rebuke and teach us...

> **John 14:26, “But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, *he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you*.”**

> **John 16:13, “Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.”**

My father use to say: “Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world.” Dad was right! God did not create religion, humanity did. Religion is man’s vain attempt to reach God though human commitment and sacrifice, but Christianity is God trying to reach humanity through the sacrifice of His only begotten Son on Calvary’s cruel cross.

The Bible has nothing good to say about religion. Our text passages from James 1:27 is neutral. We must differentiate between religion and Christianity. I like what Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) used to often say: “Too many people have churchianity without Christianity.” The Bible says that “pure religion” is to live a life of service to OTHERS, helping the less fortunate. But please do not make the fatal mistake of mistaking religion for the new birth.

In Matthew 7:21-23 we find a group of religious people. They are now standing before Christ on Judgment Day in eternity. They have a false sense of security, proud of their earthly accomplishment for Christ. They boasted of their **“many wonderful works”** all done in Jesus’ name. They boasted that they **“prophesied”** (preached) everywhere they went in Jesus’ name. They

even bragged that they had allegedly **“cast out devils”** in Jesus’ name. They called Him: **“Lord, Lord”** (there’s your Lordship Salvation in the Bible). Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That is exactly what happened to this unfortunate group in Matthew 7:21-23. Jesus tells us in verse 21 what they did wrong—they failed to do the Father’s will, which according to John 6:40 is to solely BELIEVE ON JESUS. It’s not DO, it’s DONE, the great transaction’s done!

[2]My Notes From Dr. Al Lacy’s King James Bible Seminar

Dear reader, no amount of religious fervor, zeal, dedication or sacrifice can atone for your sins. Jesus warned in **John 3:3b, “**

Ye must be born again.

” Religion cannot produce the new birth. Only faith in the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day can accomplish that (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). All God requires is that you simply BELIEVE Jesus did it all for you.

There are an estimated 4,200 different religions in the world, and none of them can get your to Heaven. YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! Jesus said in **John 8:32** and **36,**

“And ye shall know *the truth*, and *the truth* shall make you free. ...

If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.” Someone once asked me to sum up the Bible in as few words as possible, which was easy; just one word

—

TRUTH. **John 17:17, “ Sanctify them through *thy truth*: thy word is *truth*.**

” Jesus told Pilate in **John 18:37b** that the reason for which He came into the world was to

“ bear witness unto *the truth*.” The truth is very important.

I have seen hundreds of interviews of celebrities; such as, Hugh Hefner, Frank Sinatra, Gene Roddenberry and countless other famous and wealthy people, who nearly all made mention that religion is often the historical cause of wars, famine and human tragedy. Sadly, they are correct. But they are looking at sordid truth of RELIGION, not the righteous truth of Bible CHRISTIANITY. The two different things are worlds apart. Religion is a curse upon the human race. When I share the Gospel of free grace with lost people, I often need to explain to them that Bible truth is not the same thing as manmade religion. Most people don’t see a distinction.

In Acts chapter 10 we read about a good man named Cornelius. The Bible says that Cornelius was a good man who feared God. He fasted, prayed and gave alms (donations) to the poor the Bible says. Yet, Cornelius was as lost as the Devil. The Lord arranged for Cornelius and the Apostle Peter to meet, and they did. In Acts 10:43-44 we see the wonderful conversion of Cornelius and his friends. Peter preached the Gospel and they simply believed what they heard. That is the simplicity that is in Christ.

Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?*

” I love what the Apostle Paul said. He wanted to know how the Galatians had been saved, to determine if they were saved at all. Paul asked them if they were saved BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW (by which no man has ever been saved - Romans 3:19-20); or had they been saved

BY THE HEARING OF FAITH (i.e., did they simply believe the ’GOOD NEWS’ when they heard it preached)? It is that easy, free and simple to be saved.

Anyone who complicates God’s simple plan of salvation, by telling you the lie that you must turn away from your sinful bad habits and *perpetually turn from sin*, is a false teacher. That is 100 % WORKS, not GRACE! Who teaches that garbage you might ask? [3]Ray Comfort does!

You may attend church faithfully your whole life. You can be a church deacon, or even the pastor himself. You can partake of all the sacraments, give most of your earnings to the church, live a pure and morally upright life, love and help multitudes of less fortunate people throughout your lifetime; and yet split Hell wide open when you breathe your final breath here on earth. [4]YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!

Life Changing MP3 Sermons by Pastor Al Lacy...

1. [5]On The King James Bible (awesome!)
2. [6]The NIV Bible And The New Age
3. [7]Silence In Heaven
4. [8]The Mark of Compassion
5. [9]The Horrors of Hell
6. [10]No Unbelievers In Hell
7. [11]Cunningly Devised Fables
8. [12]Where Is The Word of God?
9. [13]The Blood-Sprinkled Book!
10. [14]When I See The Blood
11. [15]Mistakes I’ve Found In The King James Bible

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/no_unbelievers_in_hell.mp3
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/kjb/pastor_al_lacy_seminar.htm
3. https://youtu.be/wm1eAoJI06s?si=wk1GNiKA8H3V7Lld
4. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/05/make-sure-youve-been-born-again.html
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/on_the_king_james_bible.mp3
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_niv_bible_and_the_new_age.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/silence_in_heaven-lp.mp3
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_mark_of_compassion-lp.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_horrors_of_hell.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/no_unbelievers_in_hell.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/cunningly_devised_fables-lp.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/where_is_the_word_of_god.mp3
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/the_blood_sprinkled_book.mp3
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/WhenISeeTheBlood.mp3
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/al_lacy/mistakes_ive_found_in_the_king_james_bible.mp3

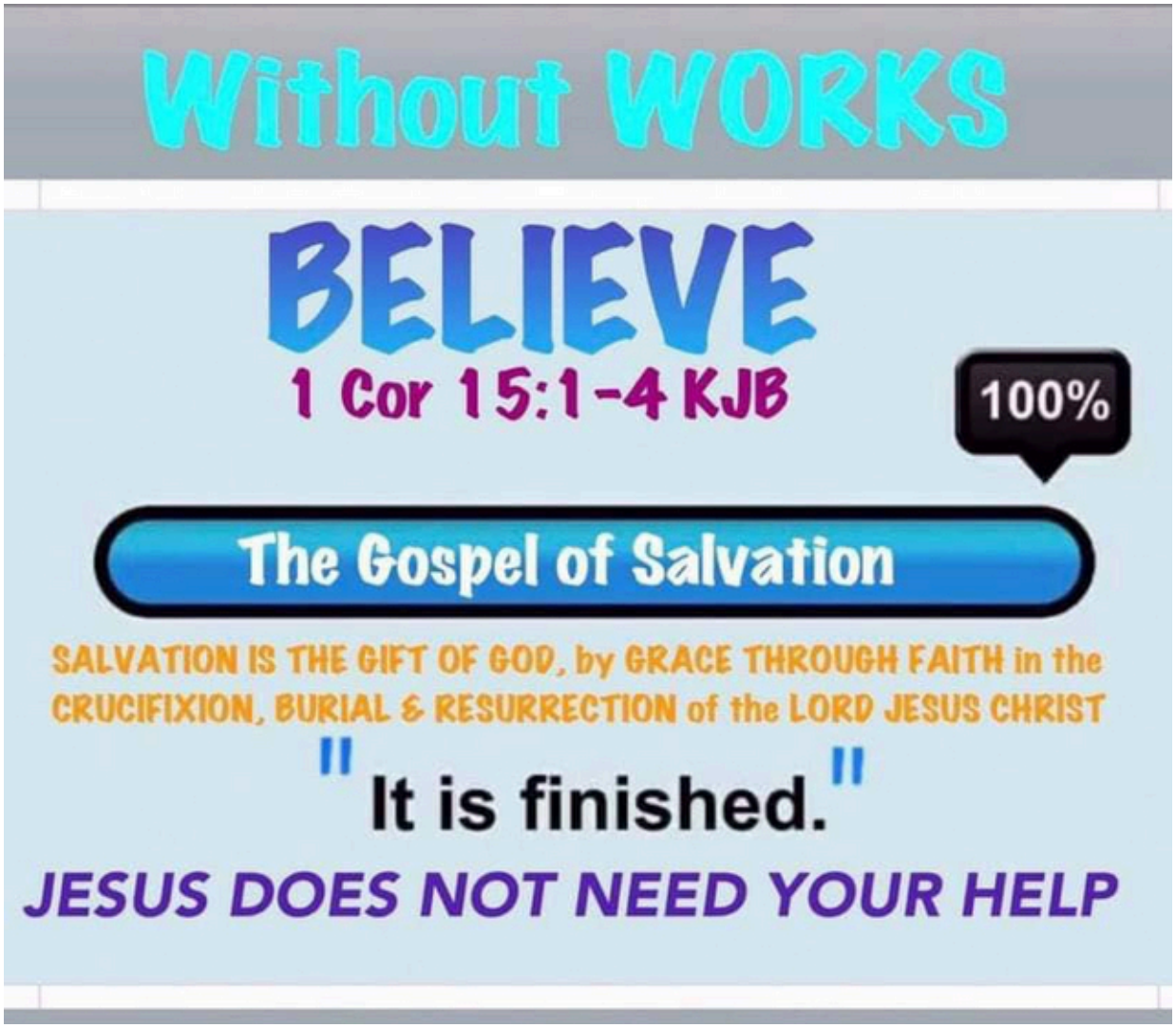
4.9.9 Working For Your Salvation Is Not The Gospel (2023-09-29 22:14)

Romans 4:3-5, “For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”

Working for your salvation in any shape or form is NOT the Gospel. The repentant thief on the cross had no works, no efforts, no water baptism, no behavioral changes, no self reformation, no sacraments and rituals, no church membership, no speaking in tongues, no slain in the Spirit, no sign gift of breakthrough, no goodness to offer God; he just simply BELIEVED on the Lord Jesus Christ as his personal Savior.

What exactly is the true Gospel?

1st Corinthians 15:1-4 clearly defines ’THE GOSPEL" as Christ’s blood-shed sacrificial DEATH on the Cross, His BURIAL and then His physical bodily RESURRECTION three days later for our justification. The Bible teaches that salvation in Christ alone is by grace through faith, apart from religious works or performances of the law—plus nothing minus nothing. Period!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj8J9NFnYHxF7SIYH9w6Zph4xks4-679qELoSMv3WxN0aJ9zgmKvYdYjK7N1v6us52_LbCWnGMULiAKN2Xvp9-lyJtVERyzfG2Xlrs

---

4.10 October

4.10.1 Beware Of Ken Ham's Counterfeit Gospel (2023-10-07 10:50)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their pathetic Campus Church (which is not a real New Testament church) wickedly invited and honored infidel Ken Ham in 2022.

Young earth creationist con man, [1]Ken Ham preaches another Gospel. Like most false teachers do, Ken Ham's Answers-In-Genesis business speaks with a forked tongue. Ken Ham says in one breath that you get saved by trusting Christ, but then he literally says that there is a "SECOND" thing you must do to be saved., Answers-In-Genesis says is to: "Turn from your sin; turn from your wicked way and begin to follow Him." ...

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

Dear reader, there is NOT a "second thing" which you must do to be saved. Ken Ham is preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. If you watch the above video by Answers-In-Genesis, you can even hear them use the word "SECOND" at 50 seconds time. This is damnable heresy, a false Gospel, not the truth.

So, what must you do to get to Heaven? When the Philippian jailer asked what to do, to be saved, Paul and Silas answered in **Acts 16:31b, " Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved. "**

Jesus *died* on a cross to pay for your sins and mine. He was *buried*, Three days later Jesus bodily *resurrected* from the dead. This is the GOOD NEWS (the GOSPEL) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Anyone who comes to God by faith as a guilty sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then raised up from the dead the third day, is saved.

There is no

"

second thing

"

that you must do to be saved. Ken Ham is preaching another Gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-8). Nor does the Bible say that you must "begin to follow Him" to be saved, that is WORKS! [2]Look at this comparison of what Ray Comfort, John MacArthur and Paul Washer preach VERSUS what the Jehovah's Witness cult preaches. I took these quotes from the preceding article that I humbly wrote:

Ray Comfort:

"If belief is all that is necessary for salvation, then the logical conclusion is that one need never repent.

SOURCE: [3]https://www.evidencebible.com/witnessingtool/isrepentanceneces saryforsalvation.shtml

Jehovah's Witnesses:

Salvation is a free gift from God. It cannot be earned. Yet it does require effort on our part.

SOURCE: [4]What Must We Do to Be Saved? - Jehovah's Witnesses Official Website

Say what?

That is DAMNABLE HERESY!!! How can salvation be a free gift from God if effort is required on our part? That is a major contradiction. If I give you a "

free

" birthday gift, but then tell you that you must wash my car to get it, is it really a free gift? No, it would be an exchange, a trade, or a reward, but it couldn't be a gift (because a gift must be completely free). Jehovah's Witnesses are theological liars!!! So also is Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Marty Herron, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, John MacArthur and Paul Washer—all theological liars!!!

Answers-In-Genesis are guilty of the same doublespeak as the Jehovah's Witnesses and proponents of the Lordship Salvation heresy. God Himself calls turning from your evil way "

WORKS

"

in **Jonah 3:10,**

"And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not." Turning from one's evil way is WORKS. According to Ken Ham and Answers-In-Genesis, faith is NOT enough to get to Heaven, they say you must do a "

second thing,

"

which is to:

"Turn from your sin; turn from your wicked way and begin to follow Him."

Dear reader, I love you with God's unconditional love. I want you to be in Heaven with me at the end of this earthly life. But you won't be in Heaven if you follow the counterfeit plan of salvation of Ken Ham and [5]Pensacola Christian College. PCC says that you must [6]repent to change your behavior to be saved. That is another Gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

I am alarmed that 99 % of pastors and laymen today are calm, unconcerned and complacent regarding the deadly false doctrine of Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance and the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions. I feel like Jeremiah who uttered the words in **Lamentations 1:12a, " Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by?... "** Doesn't anyone care? Apathy and indifference is nothing knew. What is the difference between apathy and indifference? I found this helpful quote today:

> Apathy and indifference are often used interchangeably, but they do have slightly different meanings. **Apathy** refers to a lack of feeling or emotion towards something. It can be described as a lack of interest, motivation or engagement. Someone who is apathetic may not care about anything, and may not be moved by good or bad news. **Indifference**, on the other hand, refers to a lack of preference or bias towards something. It can be described as a neutral stance or a lack of investment in the outcome. Someone who is indifferent may not care one way or the other, and may not be moved by good or bad news. In summary, apathy is a lack of emotion, while indifference is a lack of preference. [7]SOURCE

Regardless of their meanings, it is sinful for a child of God to be either apathetic or indifferent concerning the things of God. If you don't care that the Devil has corrupted the Word of God, that is wrong and sinful. If you don't care, like PCC doesn't care, that infidels like Ken Ham have corrupted the Gospel of free grace, then you are guilty. PCC honored Ken Ham in 2022, which makes them partakers of his evil deeds. PCC has much blood on their hands according to **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** If you aren't upset, you're not paying attention. The preacher isn't the only one who should be upset today (and sadly 99 % of pastors are apathetic and indifferent toward heresy and sin).

As we learned earlier, apathy is when you just don't care, which is a sinful mindset for any child of God to have. Indifference on the other hand doesn't necessarily mean you don't care, it just means that you don't have any interest in something, which is also a sin for God's children when it comes to the things of God. It is difficult in any generation to find people who genuinely care about the things of God. The Apostle Paul couldn't find anyone who shared his burden for the church at Philippi, which is a city of Macedonia, the foremost of the district, a Roman colony

in Greece. **Philippians 2:20, " For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state."**

I humbly know how Paul feels, frustrated. If I graduated to go home to be with my blessed Savior today, my ministry websites would be gone within a year, because the hosting plan that I pay for annually would expire. I don't have anyone interested to continue my work, except parasites who want to exploit my website domain to sell merchandise to make money. It will happen over my dead body, literally. Right now I am paying $880 per year for 150 GB of server space. I think that is a great deal considering how God is using my humble labors to change lives, help families, expose evil, promote soulwinning and reach lost sinners with the Gospel of free grace. Somebody's got to expose the Devil's deadly fake Bible revisions. Somebody's got to expose the Devil's deadly lies of Lordship Salvation and misunderstood repentance. Somebody's got to care!!! If not me, who? If not now, when? If not here, where? Is there not a cause?

Pastor Clarence Sexton of the Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee is another guilty heretic! They own and operate the Crown College. Unfortunately, Pastor Sexton has also invited, honored and promoted infidel Ken Ham. What is wrong with these overpaid pastors today, who wickedly bid Godspeed to false teachers like Ken Ham, Paul Washer, Billy Graham,

Franklin Graham, Sam Adams, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Sam Horn, Adrian Rogers, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Gary Walton, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps and other hellbound children of the Devil? No one is saved who teaches that faith by itself is not enough to get to Heaven.

All of the aforementioned names are of ungodly men who require lost sinners to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, which is 100 % WORKS.

The inspired King James Bible is very clear in **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith* in Christ Jesus."** Nothing more is required to be saved than childlike faith in the death of Jesus on the cross for your sins, His burial and bodily resurrection from the dead three days later. **1st Thessalonians 4:14 , " For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him ."**

Kindly said dear reader, Ken Ham is a fraud, a theological liar, a wolf in sheep's clothing according to the Word of God (Matthew 7:13-15; 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, 13-15).

1. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
3. https://www.evidencebible.com/witnessingtool/isrepentancenecessaryforsalvation.shtml
4. https://wol.jw.org/en/wol/d/r1/lp-e/1996081
5. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/search?q=pcc
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/the-sins-of-campus-church-at-pcc.html
7. https://www.quora.com/What-is-the-difference-between-apathy-and-indifference?share=1

4.10.2 It Is A Sin Not To Believe On Jesus (2023-10-10 13:20)

John 16:7-11, "Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: *Of sin, because they believe not on me*; Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged."

The worst and only "Unpardonable Sin" that a person could ever commit is not to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. I mean, God has made getting saved so easy, simple and free, that no one has any excuse not to get saved. I love and thank God so much that He made His plan of redemption for mankind very simple. In a true sense, eternal life was not "

free.

" Oh, it is free for you and me and anybody else who wants to have it, but our redemption came at a GREAT PRICE. That price was the precious blood of Jesus. ...

> 1st Peter 1:18-21,
>
> **" Forasmuch as ye know that *ye were not redeemed with corruptible things*, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ*, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God."**

Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. What a wonderful Savior!!!

Dear reader, please do not commit the Unpardonable Sin of refusing to put your childlike trust (faith, confidence) in what Jesus has already DONE for you through Calvary' cross. I say "through" Calvary's cross because contrary to popular opinion, Christ's work of redemption WASN'T finished on the cross, when Jesus uttered the word: **"It is finished" (John 19:30b).** Think about it, when Jesus uttered these three words, He hadn't died yet, nor had He been buried or resurrected from the dead. Those three things comprise "the gospel." So, Jesus' work of redemption were NOT finished on the cross.

According to **Hebrews 9:11-12, "But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, *but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us*."** The liquid blood that Jesus shed on the cross had to be sprinkled upon the Mercy Seat in Heaven, in the Holy Place in the presence of the Father (Hebrews 9:22-24; 12:24). So, what was finished on the cross? Look at **John 19:28, "**

After this, Jesus *knowing that all things were now accomplished*, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, *I thirst*.

" Also, for cross-reference, please read

Psalms 22:15, " My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and *my tongue cleaveth to my jaws*; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death."

When Jesus said,

"I thirst," it was the last prophetic thing that needed to be fulfilled. It had been prophesied in Psalms 22:15 that Jesus would greatly thirst upon the cross. Jesus, better than anyone, knew what Old Testament prophesies said concerning Him. Our dear Lord was meticulous about making sure that all Messianic prophecies concerning Him were fulfilled. So, now you know what "It is finished" really means. Christ's time on earth was up. He ran a good course. He fought the good fight of faith; and then because as a sinless man He could not die, Jesus yielded up His Spirit into God the Father's hands, exiting His life on earth.

I hope friend that you have been born-again by faith in the 'GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross for your sins, buried and then physically risen from the dead the third day. This is "the gospel" (1st Corinthians 15:1-6) by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. You have God's promise of it (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21; Galatians 3:24-26; Ephesians 2:8-9;

Titus 1:2

).

Regarding John 16:8-11, Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) writes in his Bible commentary titled,

"John: The Son Of God"...

> The word "of" in verses 8 to 11 might be translated "concerning." The Holy Spirit convicts the world *concerning sin* because people do not believe in Christ. That is the greatest sin, and the heart of all sin, and back of all sin (vs. 9). The Holy Spirit reproves the world *concerning righteousness*, because Jesus will be gone, and His righteous example and teaching before the world will be taken away—so that the Holy Spirit must take His place in this respect. *Concerning judgment*, since that

wicked generation had judged and crucified Jesus, Jesus promises that even the Devil himself will be brought to judgment. How little hope any lost man has to escape it!

"Of sin, because they believe not on me," Jesus said (vs. 9). The Holy Spirit takes the place of Jesus as Comforter and Teacher and Guide, and so He takes the part of Jesus against this wicked world which rejected Him and crucified Him. He will reprove the world *"of sin, because they believe not on me."* All sin—but particularly deliberate sin—because they believe not on Jesus. The Jews and all of mankind have sin coming from our fallen, deceitful hearts. That may be the secret sin referred to in Psalm 19:12, the sins that people did not intend and perhaps are not even conscious of. But rejection of Christ is "presumptuous sin" as that Psalm puts it, a certain willful sin.

All the sin against Christ is the greatest of all sins because it is against God most manifest, that is, in Jesus Christ. It is a sin against such mercy, such compassion, such righteousness. To reject Christ and refuse to trust in Him is the summing up of all sin.

The Jews who rejected Christ sinned so greatly "that the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias. which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation" (Luke 11:50, 51).

That rejection of Christ by the people of Chorazin and Capernaum was worse than the sin of Tyre and Sidon and Sodom, Jesus said. And after being exalted by seeing the mighty works of Jesus, they would be cast down to Hell. And where the disciples went and preached Christ, if people would not hear, the disciples were to shake the dust off their feet as they departed, and God would hold the city accountable at the judgment.

...The Holy Spirit will come to judge *"of righteousness"* (vs. 10). That is, Christ had been so plain in His preaching about righteousness; now the sweet Holy Spirit comes to rebuke sin and reprove it He comes to reprove all the self-righteousness, all the Pharisaical righteousness, all the ceremonial righteousness, all the religion without Christ. For we remember that the Jews to whom Jesus talked did as they did with Paul: "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God" (Rom. 10:3). And we remember how Jesus, when He was here, cried out, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites."

That kind of human righteousness is an abomination. Any so-called righteousness that leaves out Christ and the blood is a human, manufactured righteousness that will not stand up before the all-seeing eye of a holy God.

And so the Holy Spirit is to carry on in His condemnation of any righteousness without God, any morality without the fundamentals of the Faith and trusting Christ as God's atoning Saviour.

> And the Holy Spirit is to convict the world *"of judgment."* Why? *" . . . because the prince of this world is judged"* (vs. 11). The world that crucified Jesus has to come to judgment. The world that made that pure and Holy One like a criminal must come to the bar of judgment and its wickedness must be revealed. All who takes sides against Christ, all who helped in His shame and trouble, have a sad and terrible judgment coming. To takes sides against Christ means that this Holy Spirit of God takes sides against you and passes judgment on wicked men who turn down Christ.
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John R. Rice, "John: The Son Of God," pp. 315-318, ©1976, Sword Of The Lord Publishers; Murfreesboro, Tennessee

I love and admire Dr. John R. Rice. I never had the privilege of meeting him. I was only 13 years old when he graduated to Heaven in 1980. Brother Rice is so right in his commentary on John 16:8-11. The greatest sin of all sins is to turn down Jesus Christ as one's Savior.

God has intentionally made the new birth very simple. You simply need to realize that you're a guilty sinner for breaking God's commandments. You need to know what you are being saved from, the penalty of sin which is to suffer and burn in Hell forever. This is the 'Second Death' (Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). There is none righteous, no not one, the Bible says (Romans 3:10). We are all horrible dirty sinners.

The biggest sinners of all are the hypocritical religious crowd (like at Pensacola Christian College in Pensacola, Florida) who condemn other sinners, overlooking their own horrible sins.

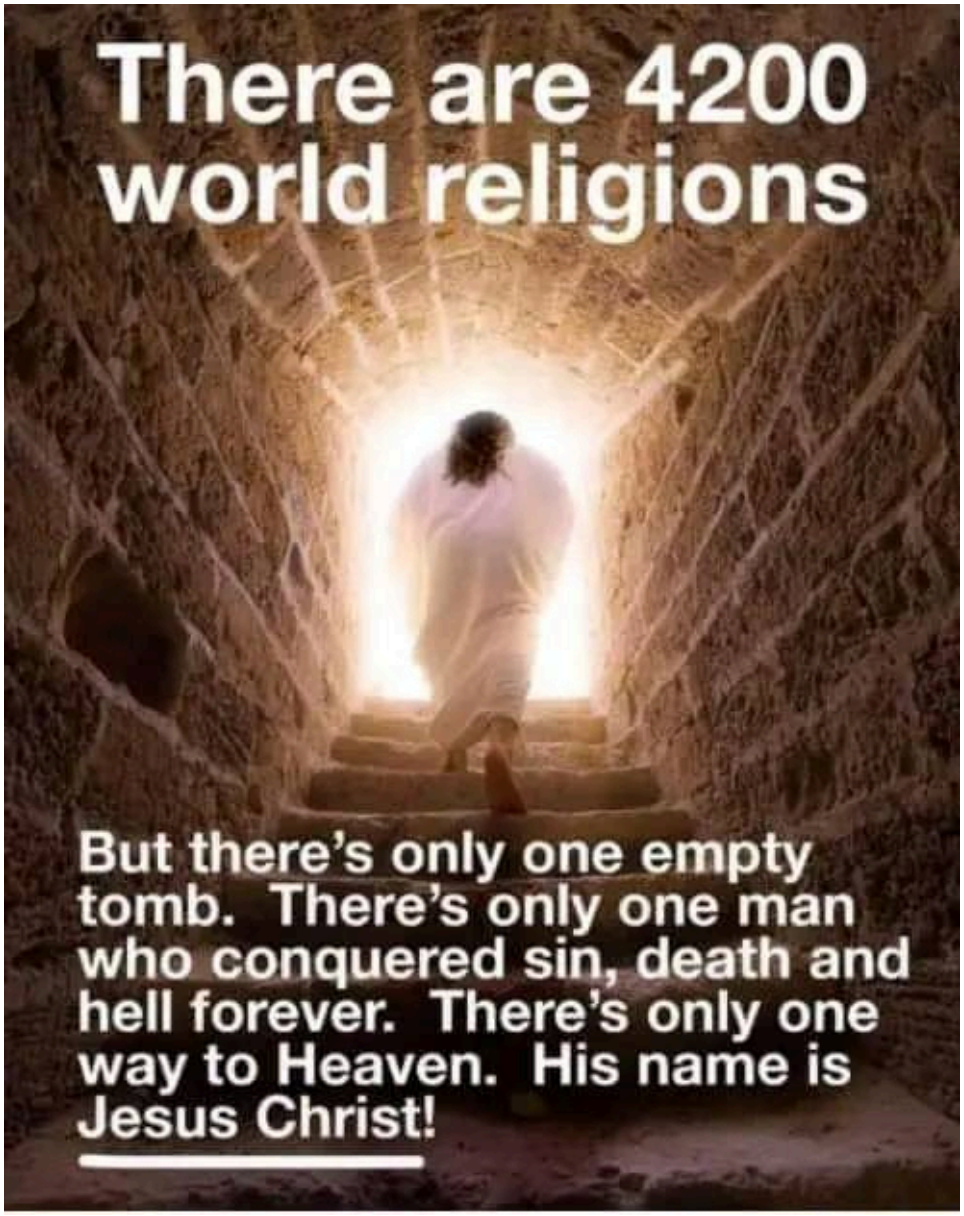
Pensacola Christian College

's (PCC) ungodly pastors have banned me from attending their so-called 'Campus Church' since August 2, 2022, because I criticized their mistreatment of people. It didn't matter that I sincerely apologized to Campus Church and PCC, they refuse to forgive me. What hateful hypocrites!

A sign of a baby Christian is that they look down on other sinners, now that they (like PCC) have chosen to clean up their life of bad habits. That is spiritual kindergarten. But a sign of a mature Christian is that they count them self among the fallen and guilty, having the humble attitude: "There but for the grace of God, go I" (Galatians 6:1-3; Philippians 2:3).

Make sure dear reader that you have been born-again. Believing that Jesus once existed is not enough to get to Heaven. Living the Christian life is a sure road to Hell, fire and damnation. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. The hellbound infidels in Matthew 7:21-23 boasted what THEY HAD DONE for Christ, but they failed to trust Christ alone for their salvation, which is the Father's will (John 6:40).

It is the worst sin imaginable not to trust Jesus Christ. All other sins, no matter how heinous and evil, will be forgiven to any sinner who places their childlike trust in the sinless Lamb of God. **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world." John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj8k6JsEruU4SDLGGbXqdXx2867zpU0NdALHuGbhmcGogGma5nrzkDEEX6DtW0dL11oIeouuYaNNhn7ww04ckl8zbhrbkQy5vdD1yw

---

4.10.3 Is There Really A Hell? (2023-10-11 12:27)

Psalms 9:17, "

The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God."

Many years ago, General William Booth (founder of The Salvation Army) warned, "The day will come when they will preach Heaven without preaching Hell." Ladies and gentlemen, we're now living in that generation. I dare say that the average Baptist pastor preaches on

Hell once every two years. Sadly, it is rare to find a full-length sermon on Hell anymore. Dear reader, everyone needs to hear Bible preaching about Hell.

We need to hear about Hell, so that the lost can be warned and get saved by faith in Jesus Christ before it is too late. We need to hear about Hell, so that we will be convicted and reminded by the Holy Spirit to stay busy soulwinning. We need to hear about Hell, because billions of lost souls are crying out from the depths of Hell beneath, for a Christian to go share the Gospel with their loved ones (Luke 16:19-31). Everyone needs to hear preaching on Hell. The lost need it. God's people need it. Impressionable children need it.

Two of the most common subjects for our Lord Jesus to preach on were Hell and giving. Yet those are two of the most neglected topics in our pulpits today. For those of you who have followed my ministry writings over the years, you know that I am against tithing 10 %, simply because it is unbiblical. If you are unemployed or struggling to make ends meet, then you cannot and shouldn't even try to give 10 %. You give only what you can feasibly give, so that your family doesn't suffer. God doesn't need your money friend, but men want it. The amount you give will vary considerably, depending on your income, financial obligations and life's circumstances.

It is a crying tragedy in most independent Baptist churches today, that they believe in a burning Hell where Christ-rejecters will spend eternity suffering in torment, yet they don't preach on the subject of Hell. There are over 300 references in the New Testament to the fires of Hell. The Lord Jesus gave 22 discourses in the New Testament on the topic of Hell. The Bible has more to say about Hell than it does Heaven.

I've heard people foolishly say, "I don't believe a loving God would ever send someone to Hell. The Bible says that God is love." Yes, 120 times times the Bible says God is love. But God's love is a holy love. God's grace is a holy grace. God's mercy is a holy mercy. God's wrath is a holy wrath. What God's holiness cannot and will not endure, His love cannot embrace either. Sin must be paid for. If you don't accept the payment for sin that Jesus made, you'll have to pay for it yourself in Hell forever. That is a horrifying thought! Have you ever heard Pastor Joel Osteen warn anybody that Hell is real, and that if you don't get born again you'll go there? I haven't, and neither has anybody else, because Joel Osteen is a false prophet.

I once talked to a lost man about being saved, to which he replied: "Preacher, I don't believe in Hell. How could I go to a place I don't believe in?" Dear reader, that's like going down to your local train station and standing on the tracks, because you don't believe that a train is coming. Just because a person may not believe that Hell exists, doesn't mean that it doesn't. **Isaiah 5:14, "**

Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

" Perhaps you are familiar with the true story of The Rich Man and Lazarus...

Luke 16:19-31, “There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man’s table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father’s house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.”

We know that this is a true account, and not a parable, for a few reasons:

1. Jesus didn’t say it is a parable. He always announced when telling a parable.
2. Jesus didn’t explain afterwards what the story meant, which He did with parables.
3. Jesus used proper nouns (Abraham and Lazarus), which He never did in parables.
4. Jesus would be a deceiver if Hell doesn’t have fire, because in this story He says it does.

Isn’t it strange that people have God’s mercy available to them for a lifetime and spit on it, and as soon as they die, they want it. As soon as they get to Hell and begin to suffer, they want what they rejected when it was available to them for free. Jesus Christ—the most reliable human being who ever walked the face of this earth 2,000 years ago, said that there is a placed called Hell.

Could you imagine someone saying, “Why, I cannot believe that loving people believe in prisons!” Isn’t that exactly what people say about God? Dear reader, if wrong doing is punished in this sinful world, do you actually believe that a holy God doesn’t punish sin? **Revelation 21:27, “ And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb’s book of life.”** Why? Because if God allowed even one sin into Heaven, it would not be Heaven anymore. Adam and Eve just ate a piece of fruit, but it caused the downfall of the human race. Their greater sin was disobeying God. There is not a person who is not guilty of violating the law of God worse than Adam and Eve did. We have all sinned.

Countless billions of people throughout history have been wronged by others. Could you imagine going to a park one day with your children, so they can play. But then you notice that one of your children is missing. You frantically search for your child, but cannot find him. So, you call the police and an Amber Alert is sent out. Weeks pass and you child is still missing. Months and then years pass, and you have no idea where your child is, or if your child is even alive. Thousands of grieving families are suffering this horrifying living nightmare today.

Just last week in New York, it was reported in the news that a 9-year old little girl went missing. Thankfully the police traced a fingerprint and found her safe. Some evil nutcase kidnapped her, and sent a ransom letter to the girls' hurting parents, demanding $50,000. I shudder to think what would have happened to that little girl, if the assailant hadn't sent that ransom letter, and that the police did a good job dusting for prints. Those parents are so fortunate to have their daughters back, because most kidnapped children end up tortured and then murdered. We live in a wicked world. I listened to a needful MP3 sermon today by Pastor Steven Anderson titled: "[1]THINGS ARE WORSE THAN YOU THINK." He's sure right about that!

Dear reader, do you honestly think that on behalf of all the abducted, tortured and murdered children in the world, that there is no place of Hell where God punishes them? You better believe there is a Hell. Granted, God is willing to forgive the vilest sinner who comes to Him by faith in Jesus Christ, but John 3:20 teaches that those who do evil refuse to come to Christ. That is why a sinner must repent to be saved, that is, a sinner must change his or her mind to acknowledge THE TRUTH that they are a guilty sinner, so that they will trust what Jesus did for them on the cross to be forgiven and saved.

Did you know that the center of the earth is a molten inferno? The Bible even says that Hell burns with "fire and brimstone." **Revelation 21:8, "**

But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which *burneth with fire and brimstone*: which is the second death.

" Brimstone is sulfur, the primary element in volcanic lava. The Bible says that people descend into the earth

—or go down—into Hell (Matthew 12:40; Ephesians 4:9). I humbly believe that Hell (Greek: Hades) is compartmentalized, with the place of Torment on one side, and the place of Paradise on the other. We see this truth confirmed in the true account of The Rich Man and Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31. Abraham told the rich man (who is now so poor) that there was a Great Gulf fixed between them, which was impossible to cross over to the other side. My friend, Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023), has authored a helpful book titled: '[2]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF HELL" on this very topic.

There is a Hell dear friend, of that you can be assured. Science evidences that there is a Hell, as I just mentioned about the center of the earth being a molten sphere. Actually, scientists

cannot drill down 4,000 miles into the earth's core, so they cannot determine if the center of the earth is solid or liquid lava. Considering that scientists do know that the earth's inner mantle is in fact liquid brimstone, it would only seem logical that so also is the innermost core. One thing is for sure, the Bible teaches that Hell is located beneath the earth. **Proverbs 15:24, " The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath."** Solomon was the wisest man who ever lived, and he knew that Hell is located "beneath."

Something else to consider is that the wicked world has always known there is a Devil.

[3]

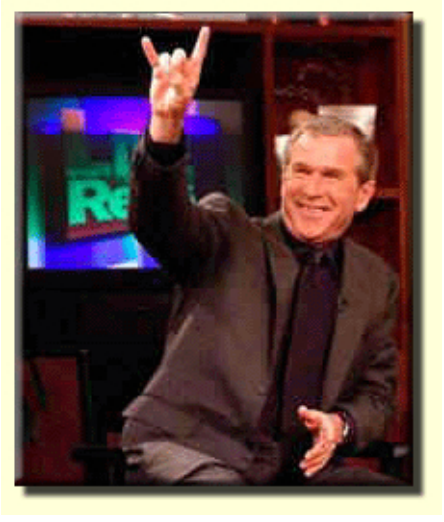
Infamous Satanist, Aleister Crowley

[4]

Elvis making a 666 hand sign

[5]

Masonic occult imagery on every U.S. one dollar bill

[6] 

George W. Bush flashing the El Diablo (I love the Devil) hand sign

[7]

Bohemian Grove’s mock human sacrifice ’Cremation of Care’ ceremony

A22 San Francisco Chronicle ★★★★★

BY BRANT WARD/THE CHRONICLE

Karla LaVey held the hand of a wax statue of her father, Anton LaVey, who died last week in San Francisco of heart disease

Satanist's Daughter To Keep the 'Faith'

Infamous Satanist, Anton Lavey, flashing El Diablo hand sign

I could show you thousands more photos of famous people showing their allegiance to Satan. Do you really think dear friend that the Devil doesn't exist? Well, these people above all sure do. When I look at nature, the moon and stars, all the awesome foods that I eat, the incredible way that our human body was fashioned, and so much more, I am 100 % fully convinced that God made all of this (Psalms 19:1-3; John 1:3; Romans 1:20; Colossians 1:16 - Note: All Scripture references are only to the inspired King James Bible).

It was British Prime minister Winston Churchill who rightly said, "The moral landslide in Great Britain is due to the fact that Heaven and Hell are no longer proclaimed throughout the land." After visiting most churches today, from their dead pulpits you'd never get the impression that a place of Hell even exists. Shame on the pastor who refuses to preach the reality and horrors of Hell. In the year 1869, Fanny Crosby wrote these mighty words:

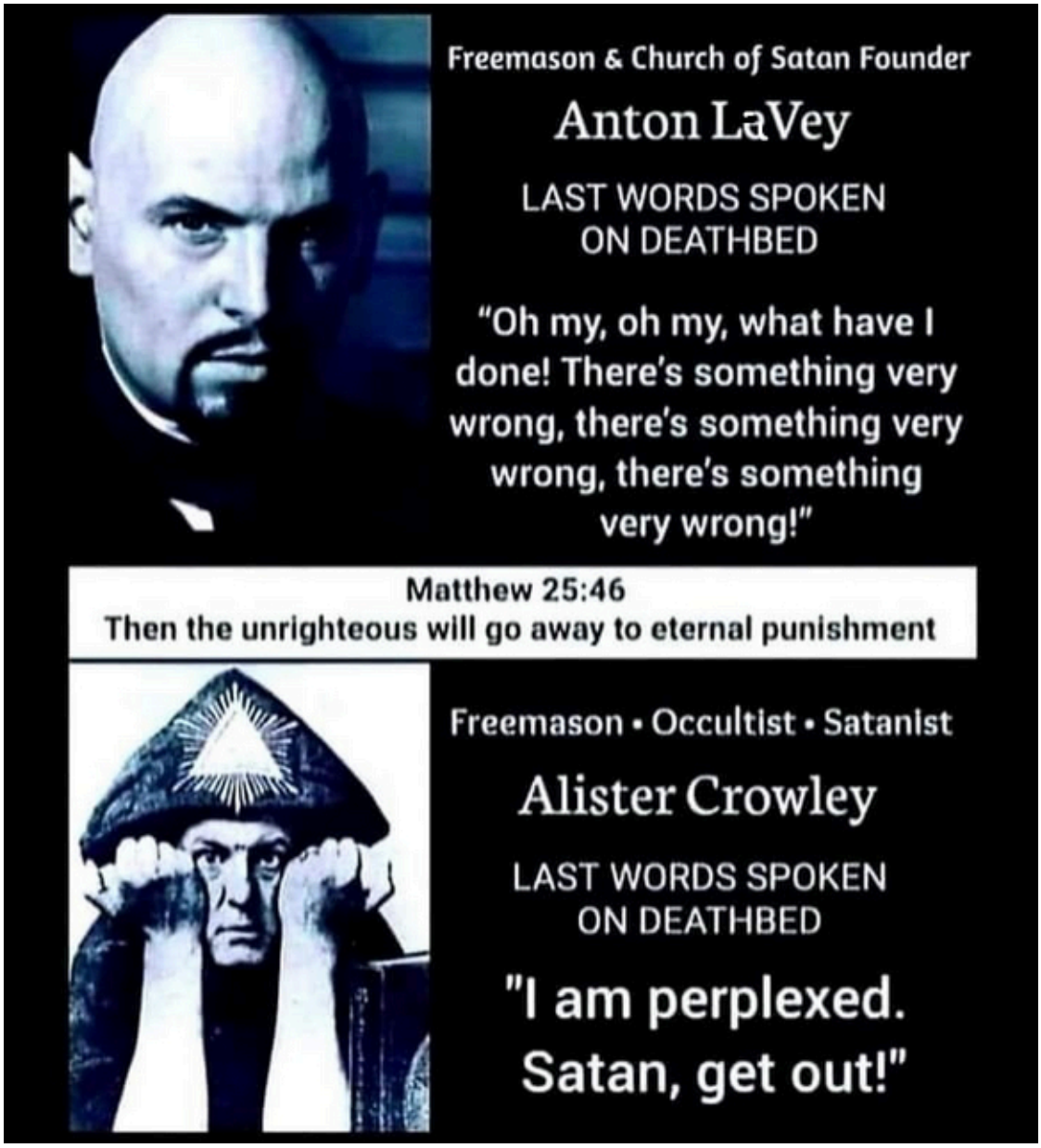
> Rescue the perishing, care for the dying,
> Snatch them in pity from sin and the grave;
> Weep o'er the erring one, lift up the fallen,
> Tell them of Jesus, the mighty to save.

Dear reader, [9]please make sure of Heaven today while you still can. Once you've breathed your last breath, it will be too late. I am saddened when I think about Apple Computer founder, Steve Jobs (1955-2011), who died as a Buddhist. Mr. Jobs couldn't take a single penny of his amassed $10,200,000,000 with him into the grave. So sad and tragic.

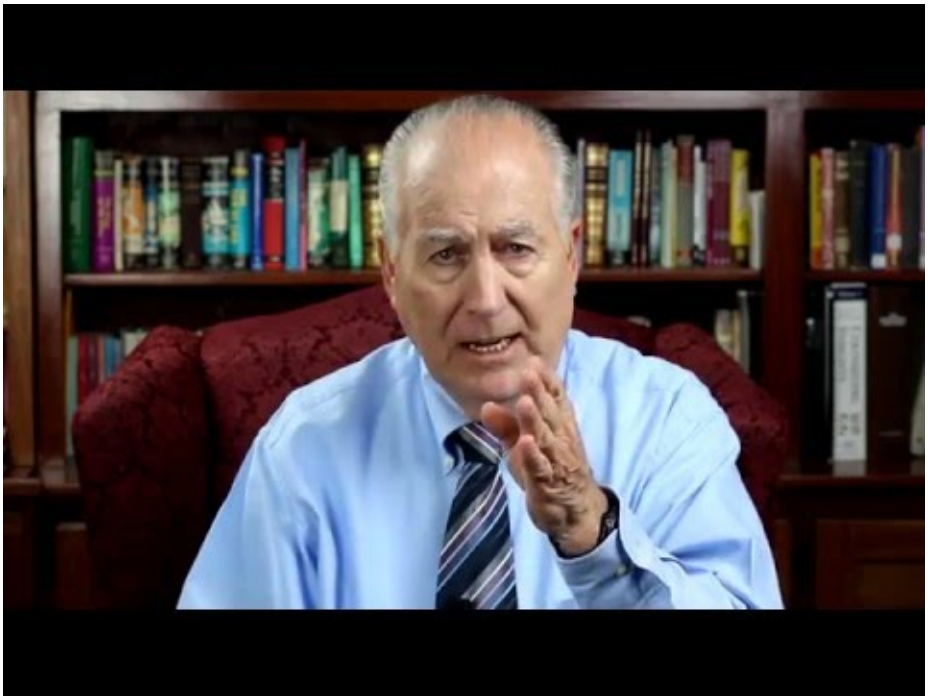
The same can be said of David Bowie (1947-2016) who also died in his Buddhist faith without Christ. If a man dies in his sins, Hell will be his everlasting home, damned without hope.

One of my favorite Hollywood actors is Gene Wilder (1933-2016), aka, Willy Wonka. Very sadly, Mr. Wilder was a self-professed Jewish, Buddhist, Atheist. Jesus plainly warned in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** Neither Steve Jobs, David Bowie or Gene Wilder were born-again believers. Almost assuredly (unless they repented of their dead works on their death bed) they all died in their sins, and their Buddhist religious faith could not save them from God's wrath against all Christ-rejecters. **John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and *he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him*. "** Oh, the loss of souls is so heartbreaking!!!

The aforementioned famous men could have gone to Heaven and had eternal life, just for the taking. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18), because it was paid for with the precious blood of His only begotten Son, Jesus. All God asks is that you believe Jesus did it all for you. That's it.



Hell is full of people who thought they had one more day, one more service, one more sermon, one more invitation, one more chance, but they ran out of time and went to Hell. The way to Hell is paved with good intentions. I love you unconditionally whoever you may be, and I want you to be in Heaven with me for eternity. Will you by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins? Will you trust the risen Savior? The choice is yours alone to make friend.



The Clear Gospel In 4 Minutes
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/030819p.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/hell.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg7g7uRT1M2UXPYfeg7moJ1ALgzk1FSHOUX1s7lnqQDr_x13O7OZgaGr_6B7_qnVoe-sm16gSE337ZSrhW_x-CdBYuZ7O24cK6AEcg
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhQ5ujeV4afuNeZFeFqhtkzKfooeh3aLCOP3wQlMG8AolexhfucKKLtT3HBeMSy9GFJO0348qqYwd-PIfla6sVpkF5yI-Y583a_q3a
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEizx4waJfKzEQWD5H-lSb4nuzae_O4yR_dodIogDO359j2XHnTHiZ3s3RWcsNEcVsWfUVmr14XYa5BrhmKOKc4aOq3yVxqlr9H-ePn
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5nTwcp8_AAU4ajyrP1Jybb0kXEMMMhr9RH5_Vft7ZYWHvaLIdPwF9ldnhCReSvXMK92dTWtGrj1sVJ1SQdDoGcgZTO6AUlG8N3zR
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEixfAze62m0Xx_Y5VjVAaTpk719hdRe13_hAmvM9qEltPLq70E1EZ3NzpSZQHsEytpBxHd3DKZhu8RcaF5JS5D9yYL_G9YYF7-8FT-
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgqmeY7aWDS4B2HQIwBbkQif4ikjC5NP_tMCIXvJagE32W5Rwe2uxulj9lfMo1RORcb1ktcTJ1i9u8H5FFHYdtz9oW0IgXPdEmKDR5
9. https://youtu.be/LGeQeU7tJck
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglA1DjSRWKd8XlTmnIbejHqJlBUklq9nB9FS7o3kefHEwp9TM4DT2VAx2oVOVY5ZKZLLwgxpfXZzorDr-bg62fr5xKNd7_XmeOic9

4.10.4 Shame On Pensacola Christian College For Supporting Evil (2023-10-14 11:38)

Galatians 1:6-7, "*I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel

from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

2nd John 1:10-11, "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: *For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds*."

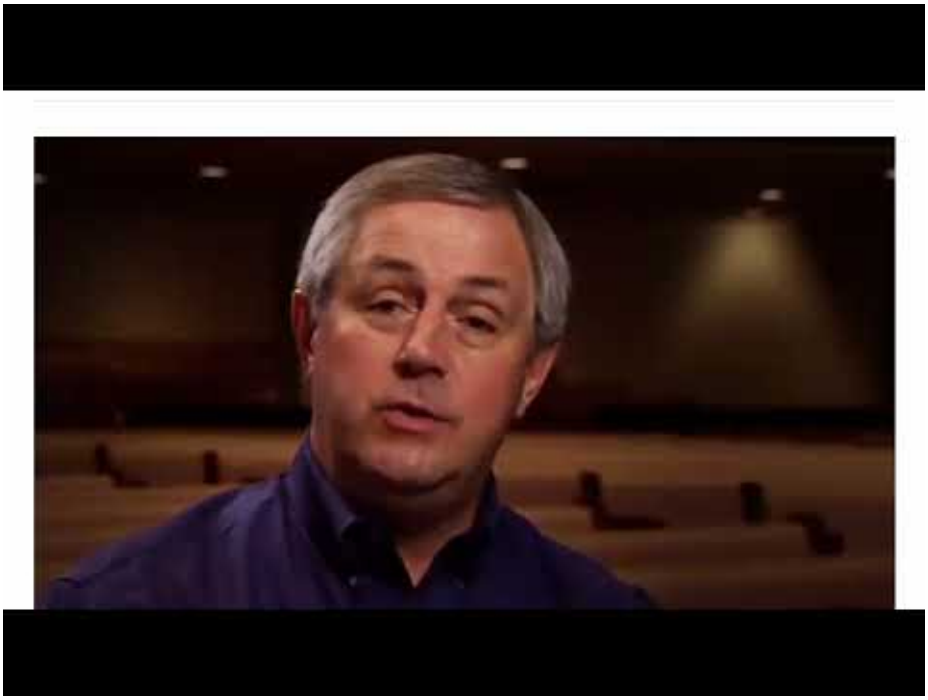
Shame on Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their wicked Campus Church for sinfully bidding Godspeed to false teacher and infidel Ken Ham, who says that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. According to the counterfeit plan of salvation of Ken Ham's ANSWERS-IN-GENESIS, you must also turn from your sins, turn from your wicked way, and begin to follow Christ, none of which are biblical.

PCC wickedly invited and honored Ken Ham in 2022. [illegible] "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]." Paul and Silas didn't tell the man to turn from his sin, turn from his wicked way, nor to begin to follow Christ (which is discipleship, not sonship; it is service, not salvation).

John Bunyan said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Dear reader, we have multiple plans of salvation circulating in our churches today. Sadly, that definitely includes so-called independent fundamental Baptist churches. To make matters worse, 95 % of pastors and preachers today couldn't care less about what I just said. Due to the ungodly love of money and settling in to one's backslidden "comfort zone," today's clergy have become complacent and indifferent. They are dropping the ball for God.



The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

Even worse, when faithful laymen and preachers like me faithfully contend for the faith, exposing doctrinal error in the churches and social media, wicked pastors become angry, resentful, defensive and ban me from attending their churches. Here are some of the rotten names of those corrupt pastors: Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hensen, Gary Walton, Sean Quinlan, Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias. I am not the only one who has suffered this terrible cruel fate at the hands of ungodly pastors. I know of numerous individual believers who have been banned from returning to church, simply because they TOLD THE TRUTH and it offended the pastor. Then when those hurting human beings begged to come back to church, those cruel, arrogant, proudful, bad pastors refused, making matters worse. It is shameful.

> "□□□ □□□□□□□ □□. □□□ □□□□□ □□. □□□'□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□. □□□ □□□□ □□! ...□□□□□□□'□ □□□□□ □□□ □ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□! □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□...” —□□. □□□□ □□□□□, "[1]□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□"

[2]

Yes, our churches are dying, and many are already spiritually dead!

Sadly, I have to remain silent in the Baptist church that I attend now, lest my pastor show me the door. He's done it to other believers. Since I need a church family, I just stay quiet. But the church languishes in mediocrity and struggles to grow, because there is no organized soulwinning. The pastor doesn't believe in it. He says it's the church member's job to go soulwinning, not the church's. Folks, that is just ridiculous! Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) was absolutely right: "Everything rises and falls on leadership." If the pastor doesn't lead the way, by meeting with the church to go soulwinning as a group, then no one will do it. Dr. Hyles used to wisely say: "The most important job is the one that doesn't get done." I love that quote.

In Ocala, Florida, [3]Pastor Sam Adams at the Independent Baptist Church preaches hardcore Lordship Salvation. It sickened me when I listen to one of his sermons, and I heard numerous church members shouting "Amen!" in agreement with his damnable heresy that you must turn away from your sinning to be saved. Those church members are hellbound in their self-righteousness, all because of their ungodly pastor. But if their pastor preached a free grace Gospel, they would shout "Amen!" in agreement just the same. Why? It is simply because of what Dr. Lee Roberson rightly said: "Everything rises and falls on leadership." Wherever the pastor leads the people, they WILL follow him. Heavy, heavy, hangs the fiery judgment of God upon any pastor who misleads his church congregation regarding how to be saved. If you are wrong on the Gospel friend, you will go to Hell to burn forever in fire and brimstone. It is that simple. As good as it may sound that you must forsake your lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven, that is another gospel, not the Gospel taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, which is Jesus' **death** on the cross, **burial** and bodily **resurrection** three days later. That is the 'GOOD NEWS' by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved immediately, irrevocably and permanently (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21).

Then there is Bob Jones University (BJU), a Lordship Salvation Calvinist cult. BJU invited and honored hellbound Calvinist, Paul Washer, in December of 2022 at BJU chapel. Kindly said, if you think Calvinists are going to Heaven, you are also going to Hell with them. PCC is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. They have dipped their sails in sinful compromise, refusing to break sinful ties with [4]the Alexandrian cult at Bob Jones University (Note: I don't agree with several teachings by Dr. Peter S. Ruckman, 1921-2016, but this series that he wrote exposing BJU is awesome). Please beware of PCC, BJU and any other false teachers who promote infidel Ken Ham, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, et cetera. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It matters what you believe.

Remember, the lost sinners in Matthew 7:21-23 boasted of their **"many wonderful works"** all done in Jesus' name. They preached in Jesus' name wherever they went. They called Jesus, "Lord, Lord." Yet, Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep, and they went to Hell forever. The reason why is that they failed to trust Christ alone. Instead, they lived the Christian life. They served Christ. They did many wonderful works, but they never *ceased* from their own WORKS, just like everybody today in churches who are trying to turn from their sins to be saved; they never *rested* completely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11).

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TakeYourShieldDown1995.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TakeYourShieldDown1995.mp3?fbclid=IwAR2VQWW6wYuVQPGkMiOTuUC_DQvG1Cu6gN4iAKVW3zHqwQO8CsoY3hhMe60
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/09/pastor-sam-adams-corrupts-word-of-god.html
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf

---

4.10.5 Don't Muddy The Gospel (2023-10-19 12:17)

"A man can slip into Hell with his hand on the door-knob of Heaven." —Evangelist Billy Sunday

Pilgrim's Progress - Thrown Into Hell From Heaven's Gate

There is a fine line between faith and foolishness. All of these incompetent pastors today who embellish the Gospel with unbiblical additions are polluting God's simple plan of salvation. In so doing they are mudding the water and complicating how to be saved. Consequently, far fewer people are getting born-again. Some of these heretical additions are as follows:

1. walk an aisle
2. pray a prayer
3. join a church, denomination or convention
4. turn from your sins
5. repent of your sins
6. be willing to turn away from sin
7. feel sorrow for your sins
8. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. be baptized in water
10. speak in "tongues"
11. turn over a new leaf
12. ask Christ into your heart
13. invite Jesus into your life
14. surrender your entire personality to Christ
15. surrender all
16. begin to follow the King
17. live a holy life
18. live a changed life
19. give control of your life over to Christ
20. faithfully run the race
21. count the cost and pay the price
22. live a lifestyle of repentance from sins
23. turn away from the old life
24. follow Jesus no matter what the cost

25. make Jesus the “Lord” (Master) of your life
26. be sorrow for your sin
27. confess Christ publicly
28. keep the Sabbath Day
29. keep God’s Ten Commandments
30. get rid of sinful bad habits and vices
31. ask Jesus into your heart
32. have a religious experience
33. feel hatred for sin
34. begin the process of submitting to the one true King
35. believe in Jesus as the religious leader of your life
36. have a relationship with Jesus
37. become a Christ follower
37. perpetually turn from your sins
38. endure until the end

39. follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins

40. make full submission

NONE of these things are required to get to Heaven. Yet, I can hardly listen to a sermon today—or visit a church website, or watch a YouTube video, or hear a Bible college chapel service, or read a religious tract, or listen to religious radio, or attend a church service—without hearing these unbiblical additions to God’s simple plan of salvation, which are damnable heresy!
The new birth comes only to the guilty sinner who puts one’s childlike faith (trust) in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That’s it, that’s all, no more! ...

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson

The Bible teaches that the Gospel is “the power of God” unto salvation, nothing else. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation* to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”** God does not need our oratory skills, eloquence of speech or human wisdom to bring lost sinners to Jesus Christ, we simply need to share the Gospel. **1st Corinthians 2:1-2, ”And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.”**

The Apostle Paul said that he did not try to beat around the bush or sway the Corinthians with his cunning words or excellency of speech. Paul only wanted to know one thing—did they believe the Gospel? That is, what was their attitude toward Jesus’ death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection? That is the only way to get to Heaven—through faith alone in the Gospel alone.

I am astonished by all the embellishments of the Gospel today from nearly every pulpit across America, adding things which are nowhere taught in the Scripture. Earlier I listed 40 unbiblical embellishments of God's simple plan of salvation. I can name all the corrupt preachers and institutions who add those embellishments to the Gospel. For example: The 39th embellishment to "[1]follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins" is the heresy that Pensacola Christian College (PCC) teaches today, which is not a free grace Gospel. Sadly, PCC has become a neo-evangelical cult, preaching damnable heresy!

May we all be careful to guard against muddying the Gospel.

[2]What Is The Gospel?

(Pastor Harry Ironside, 1876-1951)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

---

4.10.6 Some Observations About Lordship Salvation (2023-10-22 05:46)

By Pastor Jack Hyles...

Now here are some observations about Lordship Salvation . . .

1. In the final analysis, it is salvation by works, which is in direct contrast to the teaching of the Scriptures. Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Romans 3:28, "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law." Romans 4:2, "For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God." Ephesians 2:8, 9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." Romans 4-5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

2. If one must accept Christ as Lord of his life in order to be saved, it would of necessity remove growth in grace. If one has yielded his life to Christ as Lord at salvation, there would be no babes in Christ, but the simple truth is that there are babes in Christ. I Corinthians 3: 1, "And 1, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ." I Peter 2:2, "As new born babes, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that ye may grow thereby."

3. Lordship salvation necessitates the doctrine of losing one's salvation. If one must make Jesus his Lord in order to be saved, then when he backslides to the position to where Jesus is no longer his Lord, consistency would drive us to

believe that he is no longer saved. This would make us doubt the salvation of Peter when he denied the Lord, the salvation of Barnabas when he had contention with Paul, the salvation of Jonah when he left the will of God, etc.

4. Lordship salvation makes no provision for the carnal Christian. None of us takes pleasure in the carnality of a Christian, but the fact remains that there is such a person taught in the Bible. In I Corinthians 3:1 we have the carnal Christian and the spiritual Christian. "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as babes in Christ." The world is divided between saved and lost. The saved are divided between carnal and spiritual. I do not delight that there carnal Christians, but I must accept the fact that they exist.

5. Lordship salvation removes grace and would nullify the plainest verses in the Bible concerning salvation. John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have eternal life." John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth My word, and believeth on Him that sent Me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." John 1: 11, 12, "He came unto His own, and His own received Him not. But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." Ephesians 2:8, 9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." All of these verses plainly tell us salvation is by believing; that is, by faith in the finished work of Calvary.

6. Salvation is receiving, not giving. John 1: 12, "But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." In salvation it is God Who does the giving, not man. Man does the receiving. God gives His Son. John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." God gives eternal life. John 10:28, "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand." God gives us all things. Romans 8:32, "He that spared not His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things?" To be a believer, one accepts what God has given. To be a disciple, one gives. Salvation comes from the sacrifice of Christ. Discipleship comes from the sacrifice of self. Salvation depends on God's faithfulness. Discipleship depends on my faithfulness. Hence, salvation cannot be lost. Discipleship can be lost.

Occasionally someone will say, "You can be saved if you will give your heart to Jesus." Now I think that people who use this statement are sincere, and many have been saved in response to their appeal, but technically one is saved, not because he gives his heart to Jesus; one is saved because he receives Jesus and His gift of eternal life.

7. Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say

to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. Romans 6:23 "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

In order to understand the Lordship of Christ, let us notice the following:

1. The unsaved man is IN the flesh and sin is IN him.

2. He receives Christ. Christ comes IN him. Colossians 1:27, "To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory."

3. When Christ enters, the old man does not leave. Though Christ is in him, so is the old nature. Romans 7:15-17, "For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me." There is the new man and there is the old man in the believer. Romans 7:22, 23, "For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: but I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members."

4. The new man needs new environment. Hence, he is IN Christ. 2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new." Ephesians 2:6, "And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus." The term "in Christ" or its equivalent is mentioned over 130 times in the New Testament.

5. Now that I am IN Christ, many things are made available to me. Ephesians 1:3, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ." I Corinthians 3:21, "Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours." Romans 8:32, "He that spared not His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things?"

6. Though these things are available to me, they are not forced upon me, though I live where they are. Notice that I am already in Christ, and now that I am in Him, these things are available to me, but I must choose to have them.

One of these things is **fellowship with God**. Ephesians 2:13, "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ."

Another is a **spiritual walk**. 1 John 2:6, "He that saith he abideth in Him ought himself also so to walk, even as He walked."

Another is **His approval**. Romans 16:10, "Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus' household."

Another is **spiritual growth**. Colossians 2:7, "Rooted and built up in Him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving."

Another is **spiritual maturity**. Colossians 1:28, "Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus."

Another is **sanctification**. 1 Corinthians 1:2, "Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours."

All of these things are available to the believer. All are at his disposal, whereas none were before he came in Christ. When he became a new creature and entered into Christ, these and many other things were made available to him. Now to whatever extent man avails himself of these things that are at his disposal, Christ is his Lord. Naturally, the baby Christian does not avail himself of all the things that are his any more than the babe in the house avails himself to the washing machine or the family car. However, as we avail ourselves more and more of the things that Christ has made for us, we grow in grace and Jesus becomes more the Lord of our lives.

Perhaps the greatest Christian who ever lived was the Apostle Paul. In speaking of himself he said, "O wretched man that I am." He called himself "the chief of sinners." He said the things that he would do, he did not, and the things he would not do, he did. Probably Jesus was Lord of more of Paul's life than any other person who ever lived, but Paul himself said he had not yet apprehended.

In conclusion, notice the vanity and pride involved in one testifying to his salvation who believes in Lordship salvation. He is saying, "I have made Jesus my Lord." That means that Jesus controls his life and he is totally yielded. My, what a statement for a person to make about himself! On the other hand, notice the humility in the person's testimony who says, "I am saved because I received Christ as my Saviour." He is talking about a salvation that he did not merit. He did nothing to receive it except receive it. It was a gift. Whereas, if we had to give something to God to get something in return, he and God made a trade and his salvation is earned.

SOURCE: '[1]Blue Denim And Lace,' Chapter 11, '[2]Lordship Salvation'

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyJM_HOgcQo2PWoChIbI2Q7kwyrmV4cqAwSWz7z9UiNV6jtCxNASSs-pr2dnpPZxbII5MuBTibhR0sBfuYKQ9G_H9nNzd08pgy3Yu

---

4.10.7 Beware Of Ken Ham's Demonic False Gospel (2023-10-24 16:38)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"

2500

You have just read ’THE GOSPEL’ which the inspired Holy Bible plainly defines for us, so there is no need for guesswork. Yet, today we hear and see all kinds of unbiblical embellishments to the Gospel, which confuse and obscure the truth, so that lost sinners cannot be born-again. A false gospel cannot produce the new birth!

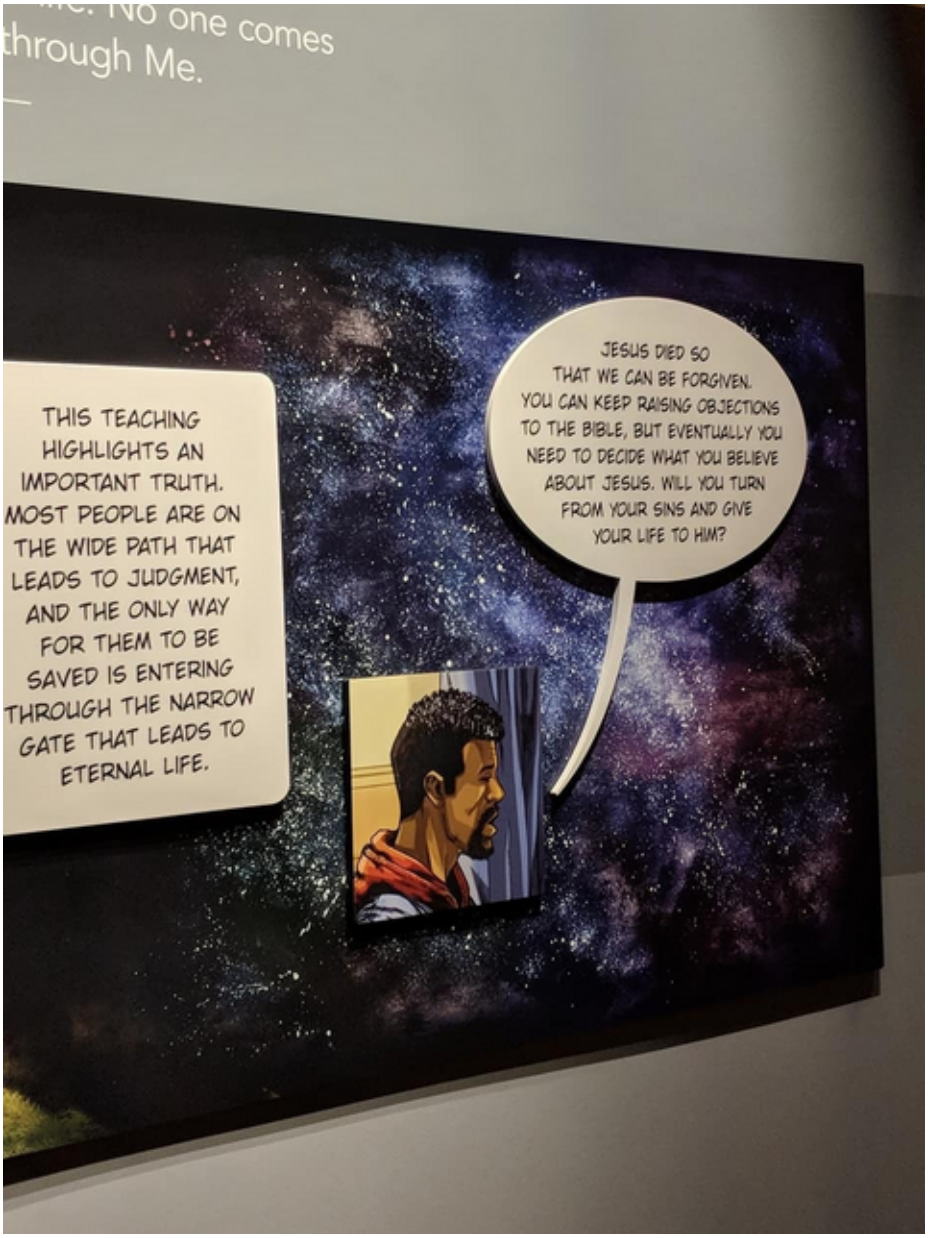
For example: The following photo was taken by a friend of a friend of mine, who sent this to me today. In this photo, which was taken at Ken Ham’s “

ARK ENCOUNTER

”

in Williamstown, Kentucky, you will see that Ken Ham distorts God’s simple plan of salvation, requiring more than faith to be saved.

[1]



Damnable Heresy On Display At Ken Ham’s ’ARK ENCOUNTER’
([2]Click here for larger image)

What you have just read in this photo from Ken Ham's Ark Encounter is damnable heresy! Ken Ham is preaching another gospel accursed by God. ...

> **Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**
>
> **Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.**
>
> **But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.**
>
> **As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Nowhere does the Bible say to

"

turn from your sins and give your life to Him [Jesus]

"

to get to Heaven! This is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, which has absolutely flooded into the churches today. That sadly includes so-called

"

Independent Fundamental Baptist

"

churches as well. Please read,

"

[3]A Perversion Of The Gospel: Lordship Salvation

"

(by Dr. Curtis Hutson; the last chapter from his great book titled:

"

Salvation Crystal Clear

"

). God's curse is upon anyone who tampers with the Gospel. God's simple plan of salvation is by grace alone without works.

Romans 4:4-5, "*Now to him that worketh* is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

> "Christianity is not the sacrifice we make, but the sacrifice we trust. LIVING YOUR life for Jesus won't save you, but BELIEVING Jesus gave HIS LIFE for you will." —
>
> Pastor Thomas Cucuzza,
>
> " [4]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You To Know "

Amen and amen! We don’t hear much accurate preaching like that nowadays. Instead, most of what we hear is from infidel fools like Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer and Ken Ham (who all errantly teach that faith is not enough to get to Heaven). [5]Ray comfort and [6]Ken Ham’s Answers-In-Genesis both even use the word “

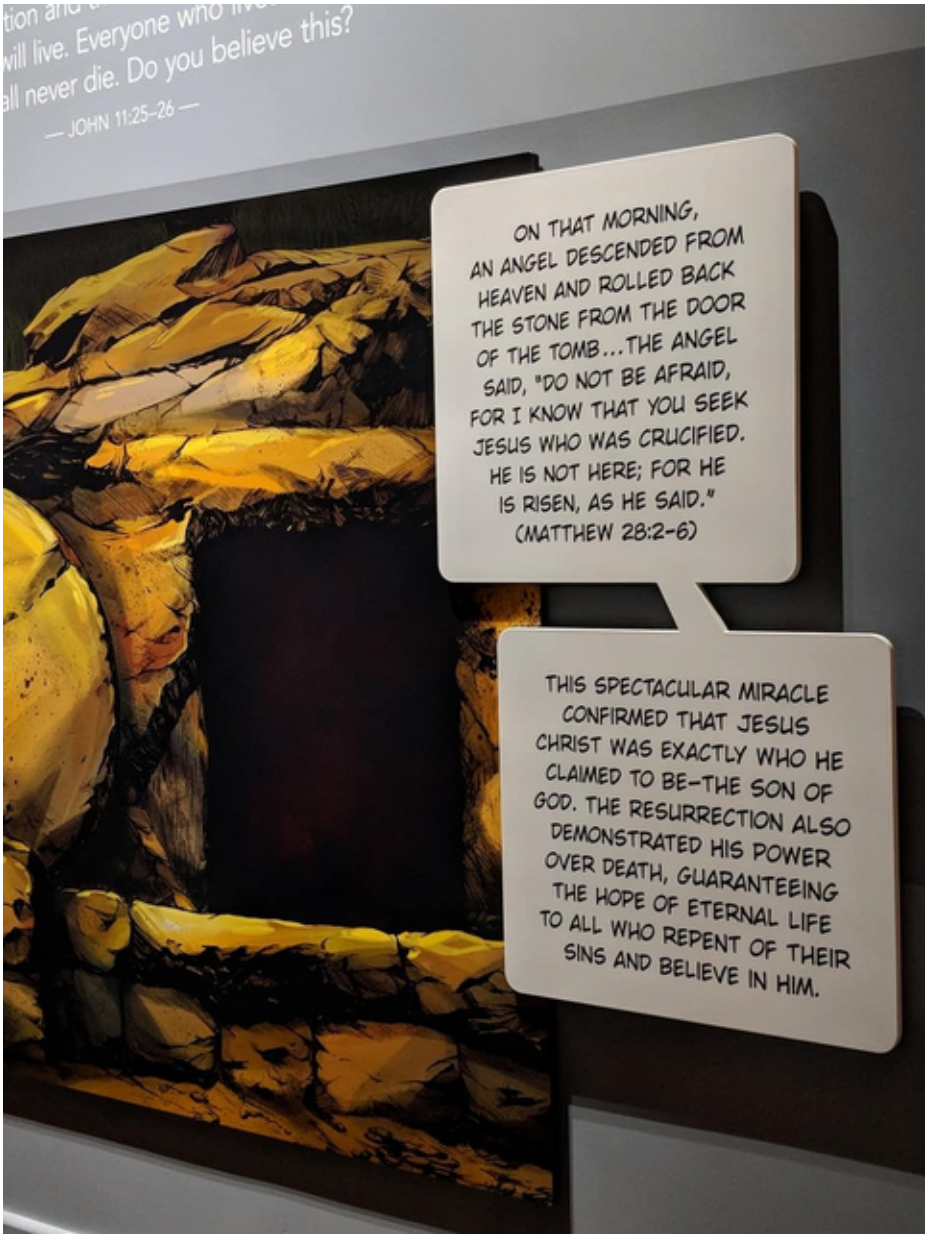
second

”

in explaining their accursed plan of salvation. That is, they teach that there is a

“second” thing you must do to be saved, other than trust Christ. That second thing according to both of these ungodly false teachers is to “turn from your sinful way.” I didn’t see that in our text passage from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, did you?

Ken Ham is a hellbound imposter, a self-righteous false teacher who has taken it upon himself to corrupt God’s simple plan of salvation. Here is another photo that my ministry friend sent to me today, showing Ken Ham’s counterfeit plan of salvation.



Damnable Heresy On Display At Ken Ham’s ’ARK ENCOUNTER’

([8]Click here for larger image)

Again, where does the inspired King James Bible teach that you must “repent of your sins” to be saved? It doesn’t, not anywhere! In Acts 20:21 we read about **“repentance toward God.”** In 2nd Timothy 2:25 we read about **“repentance to the acknowledging of the truth.”**

In Hebrews 6:1 we read about

“repentance from dead works.” But nowhere in the inspired Holy Bible will you find the phrase

“repent of your sins.” Ungodly men added those words to corrupt God’s simple plan of salvation.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

2504

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

A Young Earth Creation Contradicts Legitimate Science

I like how Michael Pearl explains the debate. ...

Two Views On The Age Of The Earth

A Young Earth Creation (YEC) contradicts the scientific evidence that the earth and universe are billions of years old in appearance. Even the unsaved world recognizes that a YEC theory is pseudoscience. It is false science! Dear reader, dinosaurs didn’t roam the earth 5,000 years ago, [9]as YEC advocates bizarrely claim.

> Ark Encounter is operated by [10]Answers in Genesis (AiG), a YEC organization that also operates the [11]Creation Museum 45 miles (70 km) away in Petersburg, Kentucky. Australian [12]Ken Ham, creationist and CEO of AiG, founded the park. The theme park promotes pseudoscientific young Earth creationist beliefs about the age of the universe, age of the Earth, and co-existence of humans and non-avian dinosaurs. —SOURCE: [13]Wikipedia: Arc Encounter

To embrace the lame theories of the YEC camp, you must turn a blind eye to science. I read these great preacher quotes today. ...

> "Let’s quit fiddling with religion and do something to bring the world to Christ." —Billy Sunday

"When you get saved, you get saved not because you deserve it, but because you simply let God save you and because you confess your own poor sinful state and your inability to save yourself." —John R. Rice

"I believe that if there is one thing which pierces the Master's heart with unutterable grief, it is not the world's iniquity, but the Church's indifferences." —F.B. Meyer

Evangelist Ken Ham is not only wrong on the age of the earth, and wrong on when the dinosaurs lived, but he is also wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. I cannot warn you enough to steer clear of this theological madman in the pulpit today. If you like being lied to and deceived by the Devil, then go ahead and continue listening to Ken Ham's ramblings, but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord (Joshua 24:15).

Shame On Pastors Who Support Ken Ham's Damnable Heresy

Here is Ken Ham's Answer-In-Genesis, which he owns and controls, raking in roughly $35,000,000 per year conning people with his YEC scam. In the following video you will see and hear for yourself what his ministry is preaching. ...

The FALSE GOSPEL of ANSWERS IN GENESIS and KEN HAM

Birds of a feather flock together! Pensacola Christian College (PCC) wickedly bids Godspeed to infidel Ken Ham. PCC invited Ken Ham to speak at their Campus in 2022, honoring that wicked false prophet. In so doing, the Bible warns that PCC are partakers of Ken Ham's evil deeds. **2nd John 1:11, "**

For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

" PCC has much blood on their hands. So also does Pastor Clarence Sexton and his Crown College in Powell, Tennessee for promoting and honoring Ken Ham, supporting his false plan of salvation. Is it no thing to you either that the Gospel is being changed?

Dear reader, there are not two different versions of God's plan of salvation. Either you must turn away from your sinful behavior to get to Heaven, or else you do not, but it cannot be both! The inspired Holy Bible simply teaches that we are all guilty hell-deserving sinners (Romans 3:19-20; Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8), and that Jesus paid our debt through Calvary's cross (1st Corinthians 1:18), by the precious blood that He shed and sprinkled upon the heavenly Mercy Seat to pay for our sins (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24; 1st Peter 1:19-19). Jesus was buried and then raised up miraculously from the dead three days later. Any guilty sinner who by faith receives Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as payment for his or her sins, believing that Christ is risen, is saved. It is that simple to go to Heaven. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

Woe unto Ken Ham! Woe unto Temple Baptist Church and their senior pastor, Clarence Sexton, in Tennessee for wickedly bidding Godspeed to Ken Ham. Woe unto Pastor Jeff Redlin and his cronies at PCC's Campus Church, for wickedly honoring such a devil as Ken Ham, who corrupts the grace of God into works. If you missed it earlier, or have already forgotten what Ken Ham promotes at his Satanic *ARK ENCOUNTER*, here it is again: Ken Ham requires lost sinners to

"

turn from your sins and give your life to Him [Jesus]

"

to get to Heaven! Sadly, what Ken Ham is teaching does not match what Jesus said in the Bible.

Did not Judas give his life to follow and serve Jesus? Yes, he did. Judas was one of Christ's very apostles. Yet, tragically, Judas perished in his sin of unbelief and is burning in Hell still today without hope, rest or mercy. Judas made his choice! Jesus said that it would have been better for Judas if he had never been born. Oh, what am unnecessary tragedy!

I want to repeat a great quote that I shared with you earlier by Pastor Frederick B. Meyer (1847-1929):

> "I believe that if there is one thing which pierces the Master's heart with unutterable grief, it is not the world's iniquity, but the Church's indifferences." —F.B. Meyer

And here also is a needful quote by Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza:

> "The Devil is doing his greatest work behind pulpits. [I] hate to say it, but that's the truth; because people have the presupposition that when you come to church, and somebody gets up to speak, that person is speaking truth. That's the way we've been raised." —Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza,
>
> " [14]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You To Know "

God pity the incompetent pastors today who are indifferent toward doctrinal error. By God's grace, I will continue to faithfully expose the lies of the Devil, and the ungodly preachers who are pulling on the same rope as the Devil. Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFgy-Kyx0yjEefY1Wkbf2zUzUX9p3FrOcjmazIlyinvFTwluAJ81bQ3_k09jnyrlHD8VbymLAkLXNR5ULgSKE36waV7TNTKXJDJZc

2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ken_ham-repent_of_sins_damnable_heresy2-resized_75.jpg

3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
4. https://youtu.be/uhQzhCBlShI?si=NyWoLtq1T9ir57Cw
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
6. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiHi0pjIWwM0KkY7xmzXlH36x1_w9un85Md0QIQaa8HhN724x3j8O5cgQc10QWHpMZgpx6pNt0cq8k6QnM137reuxM2e3NsS6EV_w0
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ken_ham-repent_of_sins_damnable_heresy-resized_75.jpg
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/young_earth/insane_dinosaur_theory.htm
10. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Answers_in_Genesis
11. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Creation_Museum
12. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ken_Ham
13. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ark_Encounter
14. https://youtu.be/uhQzhCBlShI?si=NyWoLtq1T9ir57Cw

4.10.8 Enemies Of Soul Winning (2023-10-28 15:54)

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001

(Loyal Pastor of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana, from 1959 to 2001)

Table of Contents:

1. [3]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soul Winning
2. [4]Ultra-Dispensationalism - An Enemy of Soul Winning
3. [5]Formal Worship - An Enemy of Soul Winning
4. [6]Misunderstood Repentance - An Enemy of Soul Winning
5. [7]False Bibles - An Enemy of Soul Winning
6. [8]Church Leaders (Nobles) Not Soul Winners - An Enemy of Soul Winning

7. [9]Opposition to Pastoral Leadership - An Enemy of Soul Winning
8. [10]The Universal Church - An Enemy of Soul Winning
9. [11]The Modem Tongues Movement - An Enemy of Soul Winning
10. [12]Where Are the Nine?
11. [13]Let’s Be Baptists!
12. [14]Lifestyle Evangelism - An Enemy of Soul Winning

FOREWORD

The subtle enemies that affect the soul-winning efforts of the local church have too long gone unnoticed as well as unchallenged. Dr. Jack Hyles, Pastor of the church with the "World’s Largest Sunday School" and the worlds foremost soul-winning ministries, contests these enemies, one by one.

These enemies must be exposed for what they are: a definite attempt, by Satan, to stop fundamental, soul-winning churches from doing the work God has ordained them to do.

These insights given by Dr. Hyles may seem controversial, but in reality they are logical as well as Biblical.

Enemies of Soul Winning will reveal adversaries you may have thought were your friends!

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Jack Hyles began preaching at the age of 19 and has pastored for 45 years. These pastorates include churches that varied in membership from 44 to over 100,000. All of these pastorates, other than the present one, where in the state of Texas: First, the Marris Chapel Baptist Church of Bogata, Texas; then the Grange Hall Baptist Church in Marshall, Texas; from there to the Southside Baptist Church of Henderson, Texas; and then to the Miller Road Baptist Church of Garland, Texas. He pastored the Miller Road Baptist Church for approximately 7 years and saw this church, under the Lord, grow from a membership of 44 to over 4,000. It was from the Miller Road Baptist Church that he was called to his present pastorate at the First Baptist Church in Hammond, Indiana.

Dr. Hyles has been Pastor of the First Baptist Church since August, 1959. This church has a membership of over 100,000 and has averaged over 23,000 conversions and 8,000 baptisms per year for the past 6 years. For many years the church has been acclaimed to have the "World’s Largest Sunday School." During Dr. Hyles’ ministry the First Baptist Church has increased in property evaluation to over $50,000,000.

Besides his position as Pastor, Dr. Hyles is Founder-Chancellor of Hyles-Anderson Schools, which enrolled approximately 4,000 students last year. The schools are operated by the First Baptist Church and are housed in separate facilities away from the church property. Dr. Hyles has served as President of the Baptist Bible College in Denver, Colorado.

Dr. Hyles is the author of 41 books and pamphlets, exceeding over 12 million copies in

sales. Many of his sermons are also available on tape.

Dr. Hyles' experience covers numerous evangelistic campaigns, Bible conferences, etc. He has preached in virtually every state of the Union and in many foreign countries. His annual Pastors' School attracts thousands of preachers from every state and many foreign countries.

More Life Changing Sermons:

[15]

[16]Printed | [17]Audio

Do you know for sure that if you died today, you would go to Heaven? You can know!
[18]

[19]Click Here to find out how!

[20]

[21]Soulwinning.info

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkpPXhuhOuUKqRr7-eJeXcHZ_Jn6HaEJOtCHy7wcydhyUEcQ6_CIV3foKnt8vyGIuH_ymH9nDSfputq9mjAYGFMz4wGPAxIn_aZjw
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/jack_hyles/american_hero.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/ultra_dispensationalism.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/formal_worship.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/church_leaders_not_soulwinners.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/opposition_to_leadership.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/the_universal_church.htm
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/modern_tongues_movement.htm
12. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/where_are_the_nine.htm
13. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lets_be_baptists.htm
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lifestyle_evangelism.htm
15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/printed_sermons_and_books.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/printed_sermons_and_books.htm
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/true_righteousness.htm
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/articles/true_righteousness.htm
20. http://www.soulwinning.info/
21. http://www.soulwinning.info/

4.10.9 To Hell And Back (2023-10-31 11:47)

[1]

Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles

(Preached on February 23, 1997)

Tonight I close the series of messages on the Second Coming by giving a rather detailed Bible study on the subject of Hell. Now I will not necessarily preach an evangelistic sermon; rather, I would like to acquaint you with Hell and explain exactly what the Bible teaches about it, using twenty-two different verses of Scripture. Rather than look them up, perhaps I could quote them, or give you the references as I bring the message, and make a note in the margin of your Bible, or on a piece of paper as to what the Bible says about Hell, then you may have them for future references.

There are three worlds in existence. The world about us here who live on this earth. Then there is the world about which we spoke this morning. I always like to preach something about Heaven close to the time when I preach on Hell, because invariably somebody will nip at me and say that all I do is preach on wrath, Hell, and judgment. So I preach on Heaven to balance it off.

I will teach awhile tonight, with a little preaching interspersed, on the subject, "To Hell and Back." Actually the Bible teaches that people do go to Hell and come back.

The Bible has a great deal to say about Hell. In fact, it has more to say about Hell than about Heaven. There are more Scriptures In the Bible that teach about Hell than teach about Heaven; there are more verses in the Bible which tell about the conditions of Hell than you find telling about the conditions of Heaven. Now for a person to close his eyes on the subject of Hell is to refuse to believe a portion of the Word of God.

Modern scholarship says, "There is no such thing as Hell." For example: Dr. DeHaan, the famous radio preacher, had preached many years ago on the subject of Hell on the radio. Some preacher—I say preacher—"reverend"—wrote him and in these words he said:

> "Dear Dr. DeHaan:
>
> "I am surprised that a man of your training and background, from college, university, and seminary, could believe in that antiquated, moth-eaten, disproved theory of the age of superstition that there is a literal Hell. No modern scholar believes that any longer."

Well, no modern scholar believed the flood was coming either, but it came. No modern scholar believed that Sodom and Gomorrah would be destroyed, but it was. In fact, all the modern scholars were destroyed with them.

Don't misunderstand me; I believe in education. It seems I spent all my life in school. I spent eighteen years hunting the "x" in algebra! I never found it, but I spent eighteen years hunting for it! I hate to disillusion you, but It ain't there! You can't find it. I believe in education. I believe in study. I believe in reading. I read three and a half books last week. Usually I read three to five books a week. I believe in study. But I want to say that if modern scholarship does not believe the Bible, modern scholarship can go down the garbage can of human history as far as I am concerned. I am going to believe the Word of God. And a fellow who is an educated person but who does not believe the Bible, is just an educated fool. I would rather be a little fellow who had never seen the inside of a school, and believe the Bible is the Word of God, and be born again and love God and love the Word of God and believe the Bible and what God says In the Bible, than to be a man with all the degrees a mile long and not be able to understand and believe the Word of God.

There is no truth without the One who says, "I am the Truth." And when you get to the place in your life where you think you are too modem for this Bible, you are too modern for God and you will go to Hell like all the other scholars will who do not believe the Word of God.

The Bible is very plain. You will have to decide one or two things: whether you do not believe the Bible, or you believe in Hell, because if you believe the Bible, you have to believe in Hell. A lot of people would say, "I don't believe in a burning Hell. I don't believe that folks who die in their sins burn forever." You do not believe the Bible then. "Oh, yes, I believe the Bible." No you don't. If you don't believe there is a Hell, if you don't believe there is a burning Hell, you do not believe the Bible is the Word of God, for the Bible is very clear about this matter. We will discuss many Scriptures tonight that will leave no doubt in any Bible-believer's mind about the truth and the doctrine of an eternal, literal, burning Hell-fire where people who die in their sins must spend eternity and must live forever without God.

Several years ago Audie Murphy, I think the most decorated of all the World War II heroes,

wrote a book entitled: 'To Hell and Back.' Audie Murphy likened World War II to Hell. He told about the men whose heads were disengaged from their bodies; about the men who were mangled; about seeing horror and death and bloodshed and mangled bodies, the torn battlefields and all the horrors of World War II. Then in coming back—he likened that as to coming back from Hell. So he titled the book, 'To Hell and Back.'

Audie Murphy had an awful time In World War II. My heart certainly goes out to all those who suffer in all wars, and who give their lives and their health and many times the members of their bodies for our lives. But may I say this, my precious friends: World War II, World War I, the coming World War III, the Battle of Armageddon and all the rest of them, will never have one little iota compared to the suffering of Hell-fire where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched.

I will give you Bible facts about Hell tonight. I will not say one thing in this pulpit tonight unless it is authenticated by the Word of God.

The first thing I would call your attention to is The Reason for Hell.

In Matthew 25:41 the Bible says, "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels."

What is the purpose for Hell? Why was Hell made? Often children ask that question.

One little girl asked her mother one day, "Mother, what does the world rest on? What does the world rest on?"

The mother didn't know what the world rested on any more than the child did. So she said, "Oh, the world rests on er. . .er. . .er. . .on a big man. . .a big man. A big man holds the world up." Then she went about her business.

"Mama, what does the man stand on?"

"Oh, honey, the man stands on a...a.. .a. . .a. . .oh, he stands on a big... a big rock. That is what the man stands on.

"Mama, what does the rock sit on?"

"Oh, the rock sits on a big pole. A great big long pole."

"Mama, what does the pole sit on?"

"Ah, hush, honey! The pole just goes all the way down to the bottom.

Now many boys and girls have many questions to ask.

Many have asked me this question, "Brother Hyles, why was Hell made? What is Hell for? Who made Hell? Why was Hell prepared in the first place?" So I will discuss with you the reason for Hell. There was a reason.

Before the world was ever created, before there ever was an earth, a Mars, a Jupiter, a

Venus; before there ever was a sun, or moon, or stars, there was a Heaven. God lived in the Heaven, in fellowship with His angels. It is thought there were three different companies of angels under three different archangels, Gabriel, Michael, and Lucifer, who is the Devil. Three different (you might say) battalions or regiments of angels. Now Lucifer decided he wanted to take over Heaven, so Lucifer rebelled against God and took his group of the angels and started a war in Heaven. Immediately God put down the rebellion of Lucifer, and cast him and his angels out of Heaven. They were excommunicated from Heaven.

If that be so, immediately God prepared a place for the Devil and these angels, Heaven's fallen angels and the Devil. The place was called Hell. In Matthew 25:41 it says they were cast into everlasting fire "prepared for the devil and his angels." As I have said many times, if you go to Hell, you will be an intruder. Hell was not made for you. But if you do not receive Christ, you will go there, and you will burn forever. I don't care how many degrees you have; I don't care how smart you are; I don't care how rich you are; I don't care how influential you are; you will go to Hell and you will burn forever unless you have been born again. So Hell is a place made for the Devil and his angels.

Let me tell you something. I get a little sick sometimes with certain classes of people. The only thing I can't stand in this world is prejudice. This idea that there are two kinds of preachers—the Hell-fire-and-brimstone preacher, and then there is the educated kind. The Devil thought that up. "There is that Hell-fire-and-brimstone preacher, the kind that hangs you over Hell. Then there is the kinder, sweeter type." Let me tell you something, if you are going to Hell and a fellow doesn't tell you about it, he isn't sweet; he is the biggest enemy you have! If a world is lost without God, if a world is headed for damnation forever, to live in the fires of an eternal torment forever, and a man stands in a pulpit and some of his people are headed for Hell, and that man does not tell them about Hell, he is the worst enemy they have. I don't care how sweet he is, or how kind. The best friend you have, the sweetest preacher who stands in anybody's pulpit is the one who reminds you to escape the fires of Hell, for there is a prepared place for unprepared people somewhere, where people suffer in the world to come forever and forever. The reason for Hell.

In the second place I call your attention to The Location of Hell.

Where is Hell? People are always asking me. Where is Hell located? How do you go there? In what part of the universe is Hell? I am not sure about that except to say this: the Bible seems to imply that Hell is down. Usually in the Bible when Heaven is mentioned, it is up, and when mentioning Hell, it is going down. So Hell must be down. I personally believe that Hell is in the heart of the earth. I believe that future Gehenna, Hell will be in the heart of the earth. Scientists say that beneath the earth there is a boiling volcanic disturbance constantly going on in the heart of the earth. And so I personally believe Hell will be in the heart of the earth.

Now then, Hell is also called "a bottomless pit." In Revelation 9:2 it says the angel "opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace... ." A bottomless pit.

My precious friend, you can be a Baptist, you can be a Methodist, you can be a Presbyterian, you can be a Catholic, you can be an Episcopalian, you can be a Lutheran and all the rest of them; you can be baptized in this pool, and sprinkled in another church, and confirmed

in another, and reared in another, but if you die without Jesus Christ, without being born again, the Bible says you will go to Hell and suffer in a bottomless pit.

I believe in Hell people constantly fall forever and forever. There is no bottom to Hell. It is a bottomless pit. While people are burning, they shall also be falling. While people are screaming and crying and begging for mercy, and pleading for water, and while they are gnashing their teeth, and chewing their tongues, and looking to God and saying, "0 God! Send Lazarus that he may dip his finger in water and cool my tongue, for I am tormented in this flame"—the Bible says that is a bottomless pit. Constant falling! Constant falling! Again and again; no foundation, no rock, nothing to stand upon—a bottomless pit forever and forever and forever!

In World War II, I was in the paratroopers. I made nineteen parachute jumps or "push-outs"! I know what it is to fall. On my fifth parachute jump, my parachute did not open. One hundred feet from the ground, one second from death, my reserve parachute finally opened. I know what it is to fall. I fell seven hundred feet in the air. I twisted. I did not know whether my head was up or down. My arms were completely uncontrollable. I could not hold my body with any co-ordination at all. I was just falling and twisting in the air, just completely uncoordinated . . . falling . . . falling . . . falling; turning, turning; twisting... twisting.

Think of it. In Hell—a bottomless pit. Forever and forever! Falling and burning and crying and twisting in a bottomless pit forever!

The location of Hell is a bottomless pit, which I believe is down.

We have seen the reason for Hell; we have seen the location of Hell; now I call your attention to The Prophecy of Hell.

In the Bible it plainly teaches that people can go to Hell and get out. In fact, people who are in Hell tonight will get out someday. I am not talking about the person going to purgatory and if he gets enough prayers and enough money paid for him, he can get on up to the next place. I am talking about the fact that people who are in Hell shall some day be discharged from Hell. Here is why.

Revelation 20:13, 14 says this: "And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire."

Ken (our song leader), I will use you for an example. You be in Hell for a minute. The place where you are sitting represents Hell. It is torment, constant soul-torment. But in Hell tonight the soul-torment is all there is. The body is not tormented in Hell tonight, but just the soul. The body of the lost man goes to the grave; the soul goes to Hades or what is commonly called now Hell. The soul goes to torment.

Now John (assistant pastor), you be the body of an unsaved person. Ken is the soul. The soul is in Hades burning; the body is in the grave. Now one day, at the resurrection of the unsaved, at the end of the thousand-year millennium, the soul shall come out of Hell, the body shall come out of the grave and body and soul shall be reunited, for Hell now is only disembodied spirits. But in that day it shall be embodied spirits, and the body and soul shall be together again, and both body and soul shall stand before God at the great judgment

that Ken sang about a bit ago, they will stand before God and He will give them degrees of punishment in the lake of fire, and every one of them will be cast again, both body and soul, back into the lake of fire to be tormented forever and forever.

So the soul which is in Hell tonight will come out of Hell, and be delivered for awhile, just for a moment as it stands before God and then God will take body and soul and cast them into the lake of fire.

That word "cast" in the Greek is a very interesting word. It is the word ekballo, which means to hurl as you would hurl a ball or throw a rock. In the Bible when someone would throw something, as a rock or stone, it was ekballo. They would hurl it, throw it. And that word "cast" in Revelation 20:14 actually means people shall be taken both body and soul and shall be thrown into the lake of fire.

I tremble when I think about these preachers standing before God one day and He looks at them and says, "My Bible was full of Scriptures about Hell and you were afraid to tell them about Hell. You had some educated folks, and you were afraid to tell them about Hell. You had some folks who thought Hell wasn't true, and you cut your message, you trimmed the corners." Woe be unto any preacher who stands before his people and for fear of preaching something the folks don't like, he fails to warn them of the wrath of God to come!

There is going to be a time when the body shall come from the grave and the soul shall come from Hades, and body and soul together shall be hurled into the lake of fire. Like it or not, it is there. It is in the Bible. If you don't believe it, it is still in the Bible. The Bible is clear about the prophecy of Hell.

We have seen the reason for Hell, we have seen the location of Hell, we have seen the prophecy of Hell; now I would have you notice The Duration of Hell.

How long is Hell? What is the duration? I believe in purgatory, but not the purgatory that some of our friends believe in. The Bible says in Hebrews that Jesus purged our sins on the tree. And if you want to know what the Bible says there, in the original language it says He purgatoried our sins. It is the same word as purgatory. Jesus purgatoned our sins. On the cross of Calvary, Jesus Christ suffered and purged our sins for us.

Consequently, we who are in Him will not go to purgatory, and those who are out of Him have not had their sins purged already, and so Hell will be forever. In Revelation 14:11 it says, "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever...."

Go home tonight, turn on your kitchen stove, put your finger in the fire, hold it there ten minutes, and see what you pull out. You go home tonight, you put your finger in the fire, you hold it five minutes, just five minutes, then see what you pull out.

"Oh," you say, "I wouldn't do that." Okay; what about four?

"Why," you say, "I am not that big enough fool." How about three?

"Why," you say, "preacher, you are foolish." How about two?

"Why," you say, "I still am not going....

How about one?

"Why," you say, you are crazy.

All right, how about ten seconds then? We will leave the minutes off. How about ten seconds?

"Why," you say, "preacher, I wouldn't pull back anything but a stub."

Well, how about five seconds? Turn the fire on, you put your finger in the kitchen fire one... .two... three.. .four... ... five seconds—see what you pull out.

You say, "I won't do it."

Well, how about four seconds? How about three? How about two? How about one? How about putting your finger in the fire and saying, "One second"—pull it out?

No, you wouldn't do it. Yet my friends, Hell is longer than one second! Hell is longer than two seconds! Hell is longer than five seconds! Hell is longer than ten seconds! Hell is longer than ten minutes! Hell is longer than ten days! Hell is longer than ten weeks! Hell is longer than ten months! Hell is longer than ten years! Hell is longer than ten thousand years! Hell is longer than ten million years! Hell is longer than ten billion years! Hell is longer than ten trillion years! There are many people who would not be so foolish as for one single second to put their finger in the fire of the kitchen stove, yet who are plunging their souls toward a place of torment where they will burn for millions and billions of years forever, without hope in the world to come! Oh, think of it! Hell is eternal. It never ceases. The duration of Hell!

We have seen the reason for Hell, the location of Hell, the prophecy of Hell, the duration of Hell; now we come lastly to the sufferings of Hell.

We will spend most of our time tonight on the sufferings of Hell. I don't want anybody to go to Hell. God knows I don't. And I want to make this clear. If I did not believe in Hell, I would get out of this business. If I did not believe in Hell, I would close my Bible and not preach another sermon. If I did not believe that people who are lost and die without God will burn forever, I would close my Bible and get in some lucrative profession and I would get as much out of life as possible. I would say the Epicureans are right: I will live and eat and drink and be merry, for to morrow I die. Because I believe in Hell, the motivating power of my ministry is the fact that I believe people to whom I preach may go to Hell.

Sometimes I am criticized for being evangelistic all the time. Many times people say, "Why don't you give the Christians more?" I do try to give the Christians more. The crowd that thinks I don't give the Christians enough is the crowd that doesn't come back on Sunday night or Wednesday night. I try to give Christians something. But there Is always that constant inner motivating power that people to whom I preach on Sunday morning and Sunday night and Wednesday night are eternity-bound people headed somewhere, and some of them will live forever in the place of the unprepared.

Oh, as I have preached sermon after sermon after sermon, and many people have heard me preach and have not been saved, and they have plunged their way toward Hell, they have died

without hearing the Gospel again; I stop and think there are people tonight burning while I am preaching tonight; they are screaming while I am preaching tonight; they are in Hell, falling in the bottomless pit, gnashing their teeth, in darkness forever and ever and ever and ever! How in the name of good common sense can any man who calls himself a preacher of God's Gospel help but warn people about the wrath of God to come is more than I can understand.

I promised God years ago that I would be the kind of a preacher to preach all the Bible. I promised Him that nobody would change it. I promised God that no one would influence my preaching but Him. If you want to make me real mad, where I tell you to sit back where you belong, you just try to tell me what to preach. Oh, you will have your hands full! You really will! You can tell me my tie isn't straight, and I will try to straighten it up. You can tell me that my suit isn't exactly the right color, and I will try to buy a new one. But you leave my preaching alone. That is between me and God.

I want to say this tonight: the Bible plainly teaches that there is a place of suffering called Hell.

There are several things about suffering.

In the first place, it is fire.

F-I-R-E—fire! In Mark, chapter 9, verse 43, we read: "And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched."

Suppose you have a hand that is keeping you from Jesus Christ. Suppose you have a hand that is sending your soul to Hell. Suppose your hand has some sin; there is something your hand does you cannot give up, and that thing keeps you from salvation in Jesus Christ. The Bible says cut it off. Better for you not to have any hands than to go to Hell.

Again in Mark 9, verse 45, it says: "And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched."

If that foot has an enjoyment that you cannot quit; if that foot has a sin it commits that keeps you from God and will send you to Hell, the Bible says "cut it off." Better for you to enter into life without a foot or hand than having feet and hands to be cast into the lake of fire where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched.

Verse 47 says: "And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire."

If there is something that your eye does that makes you reject Jesus Christ, if there is something your eye does that makes you say no to the Gospel and plunges you toward Hell, the Bible says "gouge it out," "pluck it out." Better for you not to have any eyes or hands and feet than to be cast into the lake of fire where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched.

Hell is fire!

I wish people who don't believe the Bible would quit riding under the name of Christianity. I wish people who don't believe what God says in the Bible would quit calling themselves Christians. Oh, my soul hungers for a simple belief in the Word of God.

I wrestled with this thing when I was a kid preacher. Numbers of people tried to counsel with me. Older preachers far down the line tried to tell me I should not preach Hell -fire and brimstone. I had to wrestle about this thing. I went through a brief period where I wondered if there really were fire in Hell. But I had to have a basis; there must be a foundation. There has to be something as the criterion for what you believe. So I decided the Bible is true. I decided this Book is the Word of God, and if this Book says it, I am going to believe it. And this Book is plain about the fires of Hell.

Matthew 25:41 says "everlasting fire." Revelation 20:15 says "the lake of fire," which means liquid fire, lava. Revelation 21:8 says, "The fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the LAKE WHICH BURNETH WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE: which is the second death ."

In Luke 16:24 the rich man said, "Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame."

My precious friend, if you have not received Christ as your Saviour, I plead with you, receive Him, come to Him, for in Him alone is escape from the fires of Hell. If you tonight belong to this church, you may be a respectable member, but if you have never been born by the Spirit of God, if you have never been saved, I beg you to come to Christ and be saved. Far better for you to be embarrassed tonight than to be embarrassed when you stand before God.

The second suffering besides fire is Weeping and Gnashing of Teeth.

In Matthew 22:12, 13 it says about the man who came to the wedding feast having no garment: "Then said the king [Jesus] to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

Falling, burning, weeping, gnashing of teeth! I wish I could describe it—a person gnashing his teeth because of pain.

Recently I got a call from the Chairman of the Board of Deacons at my former pastorate in Garland—one of the best friends I ever had. He said, "Preacher, little Bobby was out in the barn (they live on the farm) playing with some gasoline and the gasoline turned over and little Bobby was just a bundle of fire. He was burned terribly and he has been in the hospital. He will live, but he was burned terribly. Pray for little Bobby."

My heart was broken, crushed! We are so burdened for Bobby; and the folk at Miller Road Church are so heartbroken for Bobby because Bobby has been burned.

Listen, nobody said, "Don't be a fanatic." Oh, they rushed Bobby to the hospital. They got him, smothered the flame, they rushed him to the hospital. Pastor Tom Landers spent all night at the hospital. The deacons gathered around his bed and had prayer because Bobby had been burned. Nobody called them fools; nobody called them fanatics. Nobody said they

were narrow-minded because here was a little boy who had been burned. But if these same people plead all night for a sinner to stay out of Hell where they will burn forever, somebody will say they are religious fanatics, fools for Christ.

Not only is there gnashing of teeth and weeping, but there is Darkness.

Years ago Mrs. Hyles and I were in Colorado for a few days' rest. We went to the Cave of the Winds. This Cave is like Carlsbad Caverns in New Mexico. They took us way back through one tunnel, then we went through a smaller tunnel. All these stalagmites and stovepipes! They were hanging down. One fellow said they were 40 thousand, or 40 million years old—I don't know which. We went through. Water was seeping on our heads. I thought, "Man, oh, don't anybody kick these electric wires! We have been in here thirty-five or forty minutes and if these lights go out, we have had it! Boy, don't anybody kick these electric wires!"

Then all of a sudden it got dark! I looked at my wife—and I didn't look at her! I looked at my hand, and it wasn't there! And I thought, "Dear Lord in Heaven, don't blow a fuse now on these wires!" So dark! So dark you couldn't even see your wife, you couldn't even see your hand—couldn't see a thing, just darkness, total darkness.

And think of it! People who live with you; folks who work with you are headed for eternity without Christ forever, to burn and scream and cry and gnash their teeth in total darkness forever! If you loved them, you would tell them about Jesus. If you cared for them, you would witness to them. We dress in our robes of righteousness, pull our Christianity around us and show off how good we are in a world going to Hell and nobody cares! Our soul in Heaven, when people are headed for outer darkness, without God forever!

Darkness! How many times in the night have I been at the hospital. I can recall in a little town way down near the Louisiana border I received a call at three o'clock in the morning from a little lady who had a one-year-old baby. Our little Becky was a year old then. We stayed all night at the hospital. Little Sheila never pulled out of it completely. Though she still lives, she is afflicted. No one knew what the disease was. I can hear that dear mother as she looked outside and saw the darkness. "Brother Hyles, I wish morning would come! I wish morning would come! Oh, it is not so bad in the daytime, but in the nighttime, at two or at three o'clock in the morning!" I can still hear the cries of that little mother saying, "Brother Hyles, I wish morning would come! I wish morning would come!"

Think of it! In Hell, no morning! No sunshine! No brightness! No glow of God's love! No radiance of the presence of our Saviour! Oh, darkness forever and ever and ever! In a bottomless pit which burneth with fire and brimstone. Darkness! Gnashing of teeth! Suffering! Fire forever!

The suffering of Hell is fire, darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, and in the next place the suffering of Hell is Conscience.

People who know more about the Bible than I do, say that when it says in Mark 9:44, "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched," their worm means the worm of their conscience. It does not say "the worm," but "their worm." In Mark 9:46 again it says, "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched." In Mark 9:48 the third time it says, "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched." What worm? The worm of

conscience.

Somewhere I heard about a picture entitled: "Napoleon in Hell." It pictured the little General Napoleon in Hell. Here was his hell: Around him were gathered all the mothers he had left with dead little babies. Around him were gathered all the little orphaned children caused by his tyranny. Around him were gathered all the widows who were left because of Napoleon's ruthlessness. Napoleon had to look at them, had to look forever in Hell at those orphans, at those widows, at those maimed bodies, and the empty places in the homes. He had to look forever at those because Hell was the conscience of thinking of the awful things he had done on the earth.

My Bible says when people stand before God, the books will be opened, and the deeds done in the body shall be manifest. Oh, the conscience of Hell! I believe there will be songbooks. You will have to hear the songs you heard sung about Jesus, but refused to accept the Gospel. I believe there will be books of sermons that you will have to hear over and over again—sermons you heard but rejected the Gospel after you heard them. Conscience! Oh, the conscience of all the sins, to remind you of all the wickedness, and all the vile, and all the corruption in Hell forever and forever.

We hasten on. Suffering of Hell is fire, darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, conscience; but the suffering of Hell also is Lust.

Revelation 22:11 says: "He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still."

So that which is unjust here shall be unjust in eternity. That which is filthy here shall be filthy in eternity. The drunkard here shall be a drunkard in Hell. He will crave liquor in Hell. The lustful here will lust in Hell. The abominable here will be abominable in Hell. There will be no difference except one thing: Brother, when you get to be an alcoholic here, you can find some liquor to satisfy your crave, but in Hell it will be an unsatisfied hunger all the time. Filthy still! No liquor!

How many times have I seen men reach for the bottle in my own presence! I was in a home one time when a man said, "Preacher, I hate to drink in your presence, but I have got to have a bottle." He took that hand, shaking like a leaf in a storm, opened the refrigerator, pulled out the bottle when he could hardly hold it still enough to drink it, and poured it down his mouth, into his stomach, and said, "Preacher, I had to have it!"

But in Hell he will beg and lust for it, but it won't be there. The adulterer will lust, but his lust will not be satisfied. Hell is a place of constant lust. The same unholy passions you had here, you will have there, except there will be no satisfaction offered. Same desires, unholy lusts. He that is filthy shall be filthy still.

Suffering of Hell is fire, darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth, conscience, lust; and then Hell is a place of Eternal Death.

Revelation 2:11 speaks about Hell as being the second death. Revelation 20:14 calls Hell the second death. Revelation 21:8 calls Hell the second death. Hell is called eternal dying, eternal death. I believe Hell is that state constantly on that little narrow divide between life and death.

Several years ago I was called into a home at midnight. An eighty-odd-year-old man was dying. I felt his pulse. His hands were cold, his eyes were set in death, it seems. I can hear him as he cried in the night, "Preacher, Preacher, pray for God to let me live! Pray for God to let me live!"

I said, "I will."

Then after awhile he said, "No Preacher, pray for God to let me die."

I can hear the screams of the eighty-year-old man as he said, "0 God, let me live! Let me live! Let me live! Let me live!" Then he would scream again and say, "0 God, let me die! Let me die! If I can't live, let me die! If I can't die, let me live! But the horror of being here on the borderline! I can see life on one side and death on the other.

God, let me go from one to the other!"

The Bible says Hell is eternal dying. People in Hell shall be dying all the time. They will never live. It will be a constant, never-ceasing, endless dying process always, forever and ever.

Sixty people die a minute. Since I have been preaching tonight, over two thousand people have died. March... march... march! Onward! Onward! Two thousand people in the last thirty-five minutes, sixty every minute, thirty-six hundred an hour, eighty-six thousand a day, thirty million people a year! 0 God, help us! Every time we have a service on Sunday morning in this church, over five thousand people plunge out into eternity, and most of them without God.

How can we sleep at night? Oh, it is a wonder that God doesn't destroy the church of the twentieth century. The churches of our day were built and born in the revival fires of Charles Finney, and Jonathan Edwards, and Dwight Moody, and Billy Sunday. They were born in those revivals. Somebody has said, "Since the days of Billy Sunday, the church of Jesus Christ has made no progress whatsoever." The last shaking this world had was in the days of these fellows who preached Hell-fire and brimstone.

When Jonathan Edwards preached the old sermon, "Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God," people fell under such conviction they reached for the pillars in the church building and held on for fear they would fall that night in the fires of Hell.

Sixty people a minute! Every tick of my watch, another. Tick . . .Tick . . . another! Tick . . . another! Every tick of the watch, every hour of the day, march... march... march—thirty-six hundred people die! Hell, a place of fire! Hell, a place of lust! Hell, a place of conscience! Hell, a place of weeping! Hell, a place of darkness! Hell, a place of eternal separation from all that is good and all that is holy!

But, Thank God, You Don't Have to Go There!

A famous artist painted a picture showing a beautiful forest, a lovely wooded area. But his teacher said, "Never paint a forest without painting a path leading out."

Tonight I have described the doctrine of Hell—the reason, the location, the prophecy, the duration, the sufferings—all of it; but I am so happy there is a path out. What is the path? Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." If you will come to Jesus Christ tonight, you will never have to go to Hell. But if you reject Him, as sure as this Bible is true, without Jesus you will go to Hell. But just as sure as it is true, with Christ you can go to Heaven.

I am so happy tonight that I will never go to Hell, Jack Hyles has taken care of all that already. Thank God, I will never burn one minute in Hell. I will never cry in the darkness of Hell, for Jesus paid it all, all to Him I owe. You say, "Oh, you must be pretty good. If you are not going to Hell, and you know you are going to Heaven, you must be pretty good."

No, I am a scoundrel—just like you. I am no good.

"Oh," you say, "you must live a pretty good life."

The best I can, but I fall short.

But you say, "You know you are going to Heaven; you know you are not going to Hell. You must be spotless, pure."

No, I am not, but I will tell you what. I am trusting Someone who is spotless, pure.

My college president said he was preaching in a revival campaign. He went down to a local restaurant to eat a noon meal. He walked out to pay his bill and he asked the little waitress, "Little Lady, do you know Jesus?"

She looked at him and said, "You are preaching in a revival down at the First Baptist Church, aren't you?"

"Yes, I am."

She said, "Huh! I am not going to go down there because those folks are all hypocrites ."

He looked at her and said very tenderly, "But little lady, I didn't come to tell you how wonderful the folks are down there. I came to tell you about Jesus. Can you find anything wrong with Him?"

Great big old tears welled up in her eyes as she looked up at him and said, "Sir, if more of the people down there would live like Him, more of us people out here would come down there."

I am telling you about Jesus tonight, not the First Baptist Church, not the Baptist denomination. If you will trust Him as Saviour, you will never know what Hell -fire will be for yourself.

Tonight, are you bound for the Promised Land? Or are you afraid if you died tonight, you might go to Hell? If you will come to Jesus, you can settle all that. Bow your heads for prayer, please.

Our Father, we come tonight at the close of this sobering sermon on the subject, "To Hell and Back." Oh, our hearts think of those again and again and again plunging every sec -ond into Hell, over and over and over and over again plunging into eternity. Thirty-six hundred an hour, sixty every minute, thirty million people a year, the army continues to march. We pray, 0 God, that You would help us to be concerned. Help us to care. Help us to witness, and love, and warn, and plead with people not to go to Hell.

While our heads are bowed, our eyes are closed, I can put one hand on the Bible and the other hand high in the air and say, as for me, I will not go to Hell because I know Jesus. I deserve to go to Hell, God knows, but I am not going there because of Jesus. Three cheers for Jesus! Hallelujah for Him who made it possible through His death on the cross. And since I have trusted Him, I am going to Heaven.

How many of you can say, "Brother Hyles, I believe in Hell as much as you do, but, preacher, I'm not going there, for I am in Christ. He is my Saviour and I am His child." Are you willing to lift your hand tonight and say, "I am saved, too, and I am going to Heaven when I die"? As your hand goes up, there ought to be a hallelujah in your heart.

Now dear precious unsaved friends, do you believe the Bible? If you do, you must be- lieve in Hell. How many of you would say tonight, "Preacher, I couldn't raise my hand, couldn't lift it, for I have never trusted Jesus. I do not know that I would go to Heaven if I died, but I wish I did. I believe in Hell, and I don't want to go there"?

[3]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEieXaS0F9_qJDArqccSxzXukTqd7VYG3TNOmu1Fn94ytZ-C2 nUMXU_nEnF6Z4ahZHbXON2i_5JPNurGu-SiLgmZqk0d0UwdnYyKFIL
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgeXRC29ZODXfwnHnhN0ikMSZS59Lv1PGu0FFt6oQKwzGrAd ckyMOn8hs5AY9ZljM7Kz-od5l0iLWB0zGgcBpYtN1ppsTpNWpILyUd

4.11 November

4.11.1 Once Saved, Always Saved (2023-11-01 10:50)

John 10:27-29, " My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."

The inspired King James Bible teaches: "ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED." I am amazed how many religious people get upset when they hear this truth, often expressed with the abbreviation: "

OSAS.

" I like to say it this way:

"IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED." There are many false conversions in the churches and Bible colleges today. These are they are think they have been saved by turning from all their sins, or by surrendering all to follow Christ.

Case in point is hellbound infidel Ken Ham at Answers-In-Genesis, who errantly teaches on their website that to get to Heaven you must:

> "Turn from your sins; turn from your wicked way and begin to follow Christ." —Ken Ham, [1]Answers-In-Genesis

No, that is *not* the Gospel taught in the inspired Holy Bible. We read in **Acts 16:30-31,"And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** Let me ask you dear reader, did Paul and Silas answer the Philippian jailer's question of how to be saved, by saying: "Turn from your sin; turn from your wicked way and begin to follow Christ. And second, believe on the Lord Jesus Christ."? No, they did not! So where in the world did Ken Ham get the heretical idea that a lost sinner must "T

urn from their sin; turn from your wicked way and begin to follow Christ to be saved

"

? Ken Ham is inspired by demons!!!

Read what one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, says:

> "Work cannot be the evidence of salvation. If works are required as evidence, then they will prove that you are not saved. Your good work cannot prove you're saved; they can only prove that you're not, if you go by works. Why? Because you have to be perfect. So your works can only prove you're not saved. You have to live a perfect life. 'Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.' You have to fulfill everything that is commanded, that you have to do them. You know that good works did not save you!" —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[2]Once Saved Always Saved: The Final Word"

> "SALVATION is a decision to trust; SERVICE is a commitment to God to perform." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[3]Works And Grace Clearly Explained"

> “If a man could be saved today and lost tomorrow, then there should at least be one portion of Scripture with an illustration, or clear-cut verses, that said so. If a man could be saved today and lost tomorrow, and get saved again, there ought to be at least a story or an illustration or verse in the Bible that said so. Find it! It ain’t there. Why would people want to believe something that’s not in the Bible? God never said that. People make these things up because they just can’t believe it ought to be free. That’s too easy. You gotta make it hard.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, sermon titled: “[4]Clear Grace”

And here is a helpful quote by Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995):

> “To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins.” —Dr. Curtis Hutson

I am saddened that today’s ungodly preachers wickedly bid Godspeed to an infidel like Ken Ham. Namely, I am speaking about Pastor Clarence Sexton, who has shamefully invited and honored infidel Ken Ham at Temple Baptist Church and Crown College. I am talking about the fools at Pensacola Christian College and their Campus Church, who have also invited and honored Ken Ham, wickedly bidding him Godspeed. **2nd John 1:11, “For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.”** Whatever a man represents and preaches is what you partake of when you endorse that evil man. Ken Ham perverts God’s simple plan of salvation, preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation instead.

On the Day of Pentecost, when the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel to several thousand Jews, we read in Acts 2:41 that 3,000 souls were saved that day. They simply **“ gladly received his word,**

” that is, the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and physically risen the third day, and they were immediately saved. Carefully notice (and I challenge you to read Acts chapter 2 if you doubt me) that Peter never told them to turn from their sins. He told them to repent and believe on Jesus Christ. That is, change their mind to believe on Christ. We repent TO believe, not repent AND believe. Evangelist Tom Ferrell got that one wrong. Dr. Ferrell thought you have to repent AND believe, but that is unbiblical. Proof of this is found in the Gospel of John, where we find the word

“

believe

”

mentioned 85 times, but never once is the word

“

repent

”

mentioned in the Gospel of John. Amen.

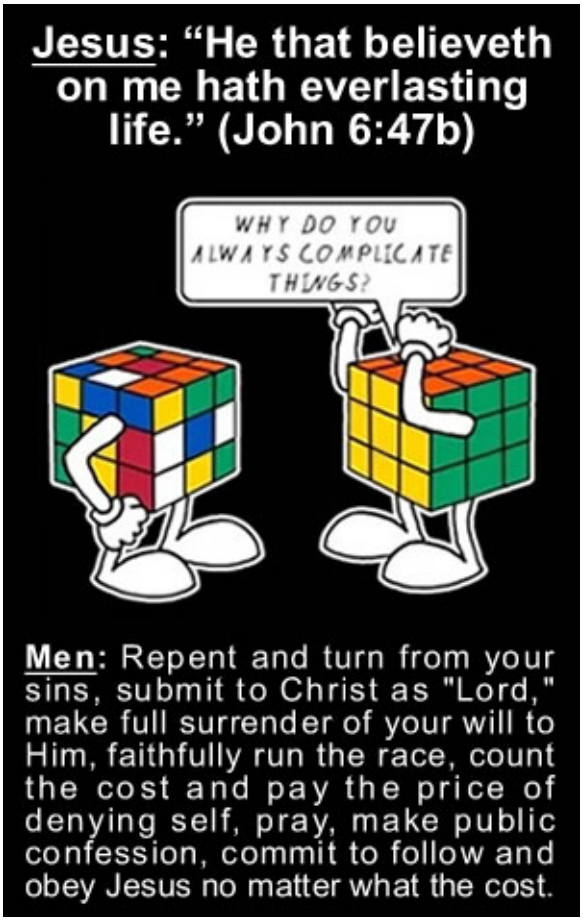
As we read in the earlier excellent quote from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, if salvation could be lost then there should be at least one story, one example or one illustration in the Bible where a saved person became lost again, but no such passage exists.

The cliché of “

ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED

”

is 100 % biblical.

[5] 

1. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9b8JlDqURk4
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x4Wfr0agiLY
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NHRlbHme35k
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgXck6GjyObkzibOjluVbGR7lgqKWsbNdz_y7I7eXbStmxBKjUpKp-7clJgioSPobD2cEnguREGlDWRP4GykbXKzwUrLC4mcNeF8Kh

---

4.11.2 The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ (2023-11-03 10:37)

1st Corinthians 1:17, “For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.”

Don’t muddy the Gospel. Explain it simply so it can be understood by the hearer.

The Gospel of Jesus Christ is the most significant element of the Christian faith.

Needless to say, the Gospel should be preached at church and I firmly believe at every occasion.

2528

The Apostle Paul separated himself from others according to the clear Gospel message of Christ. **Romans 1:1, "Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God...**

"

The Gospel is where he divided himself from another.

The clear Gospel message should be the foundation of where a church stands. If one does not get the Gospel saving message correct, then they are likely to err in other understandings of Scripture.

> Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

The Gospel of Jesus Christ is made possible through His sinless shed blood—His **death**, **burial**, and bodily **resurrection**—as the full substitute payment which saves a sinner from eternal damnation in the fires of Hell, when believed by faith.

The Apostle Paul plainly defines the Gospel in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it! The "Gospel" is the "GOOD NEWS" that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead.

If the Gospel is tampered with at all and not explained vividly, it can lose its saving effect. Notice the verses below. ...

> **1st Corinthians 1:17, "For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, *lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect*."**
>
> **2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*."**
>
> **Galatians 4:5, "*Christ is become of no effect unto you*, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace."**

This is a harsh reality, and a real tragedy which is going on in many so-called “Christian” churches today. These are dangerous religious cults, not New Testament churches. Every Bible-believing church should give a clear presentation of the Gospel, and invitation in the pew to accept Jesus Christ alone as Savior by personal faith.

I’m a stickler for a clear presentation of the Gospel. So should you and every born-again believer be.

Salvation is not a sinner promising to turn from sin, sorrow for sin, or giving their heart and life to Jesus so that He will save them. Salvation has nothing to do with our promises or gifts to Christ. Salvation is simply us accepting Jesus’ satisfactory payment on the cross of Calvary for the forgiveness of our sins. We simply trust in Jesus alone to save us (Acts 16:31, Romans 4:5, 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, Ephesians 2:8-9).

Jesus gave His life for us (Galatians 1:4, 1st Timothy 2:6, Titus 2:14); we don’t give anything to Christ for salvation. ...

> Galatians 2:21, “I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.”

If we make salvation about us or something we promise to do for God, then salvation is no longer a gift, but we earned it (Romans 4:16, 11:6). A sinner must understand they have nothing to offer Christ, but simply trust in Him alone to save them by accepting His substitutionary payment for their sins.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

No one can turn from sin, which is why Jesus had to die on the cross to pay for our sins.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I do not believe I am splitting hairs, because as seen from numerous Scriptures above the Apostle Paul was just as dogmatic. Galatians 1:6-7 plainly teaches that there is only ONE Gospel. It cannot be possible that two plans of salvation exist. So, you either have to be willing to forsake the sinful bad habits in your life to be saved, or you do not, but it simply cannot be both ways to get to Heaven. Jesus Christ Himself said in John 6:28-29 that the only “ work

”

we can do to be saved is to BELIEVE ON HIM. Nothing more is permitted, or else you cannot be saved.

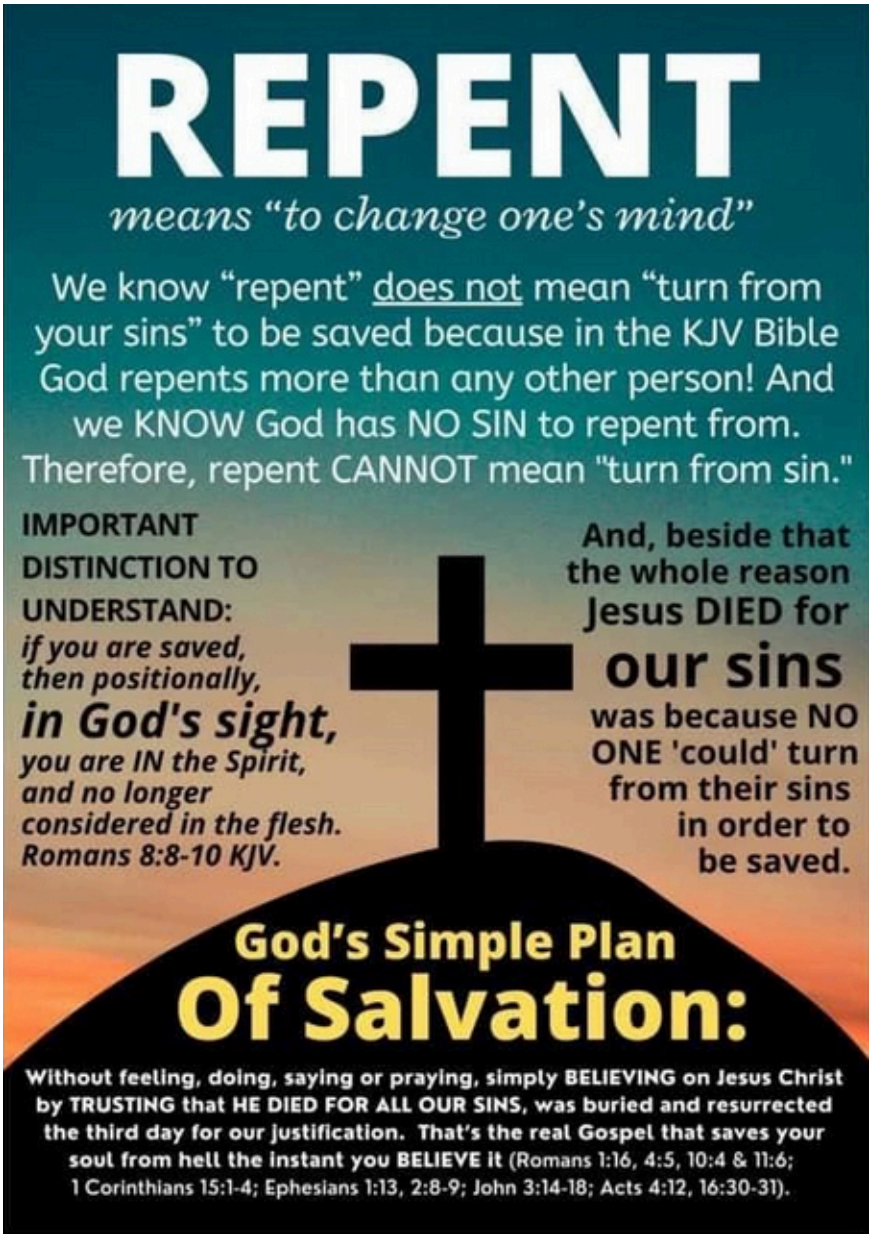
Sadly, [1]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) preaches another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works to be saved, which cannot produce the new birth. Shame on PCC and their ungodly Campus Church. I fully agree with my ministry friend Michael P. Bowen, who wrote:

I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.

SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," p. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com; [3]Hard Copies Are Available At Amazon

In Paul's Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth? Sad, very said. Michael Bowen is so right, nearly all of today's pulpits, television channels, radio stations, websites and religious colleges are teaching a

counterfeit message of salvation-by-works. Dear reader, faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkHiqOGTUuPJHxJMoZl8KSoLqCYJvYW2N-KoZFxQteMz8CvAaDTcycgxUTClPy3_C6MZ_SgJtskahR2okKxqM40nyIhcr5Cb6C3zV

4.11.3 Am I Wasting My Time By Exposing Error? (2023-11-03 11:49)

Ephesians 5:11, "And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them."

Titus 1:13, "This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in

the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."

On [1]Facebook today, in response to [2]this blog that I wrote and then posted on Facebook, here is what one of my so-called Facebook "Friends" posted:

> Personally David I think you are Missing Valuable opportunities to Share the Gospel!!! Because you Waste so much time on PCC and KJV only theology!!! People need to get Saved first off and then the Lord can lead them!!
>
> Share the Gospel my Friend!!!

I like how he capitalized the word "Waste" to emphasize his disapproval of my Bible preaching. Here is my proper response to him:

> Kindly, you speak as a fool Craig. PCC are sending people to Hell by preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. Thousands of people (PCC students and Campus Church members), and by extension hundreds of thousands of people influenced by their graduates, are being poisoned by PCC's perverse false gospel. I am preaching the Gospel, which must include exposing those who corrupt the Gospel.
>
> Furthermore, you unjustly criticize me for preaching in defense of the King James Bible only issue, but these new Devil's Bible revisions are ALL corrupt, teaching another gospel, perverting God's simple plan of salvation by wrongly redefining what it means to "repent," and changing how a person gets saved.
>
> For example: Romans 10:9 in the Satanic "English Standard Version" (ESV) changes: "that if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus" in the accurate inspired King James Bible, to: "if you confess with your mouth that Jesus is Lord." These two statements are drastically different, requiring two very different things. As Dr. Curtis Hutson rightly says: "Things that are different are not the same." To confess faith in the Lord Jesus Christ as your Savior, is something entirely different than making Him the Lord of your life! Neo-evangelicals have perverted the Word of God to fit their perverse agenda, which is to preach a works-based-salvation!
> You cannot truly love people without hating the things that harm them. You cannot truly love righteousness without hating wickedness. My Facebook page is full of saved people, not unbelievers. Some of my friends are unsaved religious people, but the very thing they need to hear is what I am showing them, that the Devil's Bible versions are corrupt, and ungodly religious institutions like PCC and BJU are preaching a counterfeit gospel. I am doing the greater work.
>
> Goodbye Craig. I don't need so-called "friends" who nip at my heels like the Devil, constantly criticizing my preaching and berating me for preaching THE TRUTH. People, saved and lost alike, need to be warned about the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles. You cannot be born again from corruptible seed, but only from INCORRUPTIBLE SEED. □□□ □□□□□ □:□□, "□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□, □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□, □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□, □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□, □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□."

I humbly believe that I am preaching exactly what God wants me to preach. The fact that I am offending people shows me that I am right on cue. Praise God! And if anybody else doesn't like my fundamentalist Bible preaching, please unfriend yourself before I do. I don't want to lose anybody, but I don't care if I have 2 friends left, I won't compromise or let people scold me for caring enough to warn people about corrupt institutions like PCC.

Sadly, over 90 % of Baptists today are deceived (most of whom are not saved because they have fallen for the Devil's clever lie that you have to turn away from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, which is works, not God's saving grace). Nobody in the Holy Bible repented as much as God did, which plainly shows us that to "repent" is a change of mind, not turning away from one's sins (because God cannot sin).

[illegible] 3:9-10, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

In the preceding Old Testament passage of Scripture, we learn two great truths:

1) God repented not to destroy the Ninevites, that is, God changed His mind, He didn't turn from His sins;

2) The Ninevites turned from their evil way, which the Bible plainly calls "works" (Romans 3:20 says no one has ever been saved by works). The Ninevites didn't get saved, they just turned from their evil way and God spared them judgment. No doubt, God in His mercy, who is incredibly longsuffering, wanted to give them more time to hopefully repent to be saved. That is, change their mind from unbelief to trusting Christ to be saved. Acts 10:43 says that ALL the prophets preached the truth that remission of sins comes only through faith in Christ. No one in the Old Testament was ever saved by works, nor partial faith in Christ plus works. Salvation has always been by God's grace through childlike faith in the Messiah, but never of debt by works (Romans 4:4).

I am not trying to be unkind, God knows my heart. I don't like to unfriend people, but Craig has been nipping at my heels for weeks now, criticizing me every time I expose Pensacola Christian College (PCC) for preaching another gospel. [3]According to PCC's pathetic Campus Church, a lost sinner must "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins" to get to Heaven. That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. In addition, [4]according to Campus Church you must "no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life" to be saved. Oh my! That is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

Craig thinks that I should just shut up and leave this important matter alone, and quietly let PCC and their Campus Church send tens of thousands of people to Hell with their counterfeit plan of salvation. Not a chance Buster!

Craig foolishly thinks that I should just preach the Gospel to a bunch of religious people on Facebook and social media, most of whom are wrong on the Gospel and are not saved, because of fools like Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church who pervert the Gospel. **Galatians 1:6-7,**

“I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.”

I am not saying that PCC and Campus Church leaders are not sincere. I have no doubt that they are very sincere, but so was Judas when he repented of his sins, and then went to Hell forever! **Proverbs 16:25,**

“There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.” What further saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, “ Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** My humble advice to 99 % of preachers today is that if you don’t know what you are doing doctrinally, just quote Bible verses and keep your mouth shut!!! So says the Holy Bible. ...

> **2nd Peter 3:16-17,**
>
> **“As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, *which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction*. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.”**

Kindly said, Pastor Jeff Redlin doesn’t know what he is doing! Campus Church just mailed out a perverted plan of salvation to 54,000 residents in the city of Pensacola, misleading them how to be saved. No doubt, many of those residents will now have a false sense of security, because they were lied to and deceived by the wicked pastors of Campus Church. No one has ever been saved who turned away from their sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. That is what the unfortunate fools did in the book of Matthew, who followed Jesus and called Him “

Lord.

”

> **Matthew 7:21-23, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”**

They followed Christ devoutly, serving Him. They called Jesus, “Lord, Lord.” They boasted (like PCC) of their “

many wonderful works.

” But they failed to do the Father’s will, which according to John 6:40 is to wholly BELIEVE on Jesus’ name.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. I ask you dear reader, do you also think that I am wasting my time by exp

osing doctrinal error? I hope you are wiser than that. Look again at our text passages of Scripture, if you please:

> Ephesians 5:11, “And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, *but rather reprove them*.”
>
> Titus 1:13, “This witness is true. *Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith*; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.”

> **Jude 1:3, “Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you *that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints*.”**

Don’t anyone tell me that I shouldn’t expose the Devil’s modern corrupt Bible revisions! Don’t anyone tell me that I shouldn’t preach against corrupt religious institutions like Pensacola Christian College and Bob Jones University, who are preaching damnable heresy instead of a free grace Gospel. I could show you umpteen quotes from the Jehovah’s Witnesses, Roman Catholics, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and other pseudo-Christian cults today, who teach that salvation is a free gift without works, but you must do works to obtain it. Here is one example from the Mormons...

> **"To repent we need to recognize and feel sorry for what we’ve done wrong, *do whatever is possible to repair the damage it may have caused, and to leave our sinful behavior behind. Repentance can be difficult*** and requires a lot of honesty, but the joy and freedom we feel when we turn away from our sins are well worth the effort. Because Christ suffered for our sins, we can be forgiven when we repent. That’s why the Atonement is so important to all of us."

> SOURCE: [5]Jesus Christ | Mormon.org

Now here is Pastor John MacArthur, practically saying the same garbage verbatim:

> **“Don’t believe anyone who says it’s easy to become a Christian. *Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God’s Son His life, and it’ll cost you the same thing*.** Salvation isn’t gained by reciting mere words. Saving faith transforms the heart, and that in turn **transforms behavior.** Faith’s fruit is seen in actions, not intentions. There’s no room for passive spectators: words without

actions are empty and futile." [emphasis added]

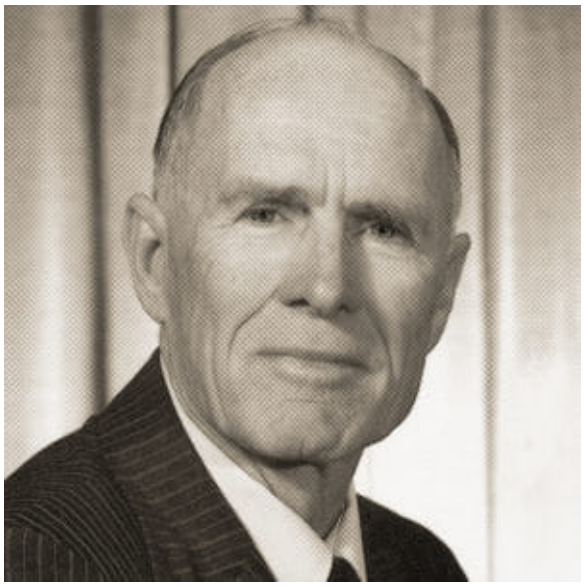
SOURCE: [6]Dr. John MacArthur, 'Grace To You,' an updated quote from his ungodly book 'Hard To Believe,' page 93

As you can see, [7]John MacArthur is in league with the Devil, the Mormon cult! The devil is in the details. If you want further evidence to verify what I am showing you, [8]please listen to John MacArthur himself, who says that the Mormons agree with his perverse Lordship Salvation gospel so much, that MacArthur's books are required reading at Brigham Young University in Utah. Oh my! Dear reader, please RUN away from John MacArthur and the Mormons!!!

Contending for the faith is one of the great joys of the Christian life. I hope you appreciate my faithful stand against the damnable heresy, corruption and falsehoods of our generation. **Psalms 119:104, "**

Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

" Over my dead body, or circumstances beyond my control, will I ever stop preaching THE TRUTH, regardless of what the consequences may be. I am not for sale! No one is going to silence me. No one is going to convince me to just preach the Gospel, without also exposing those who corrupt and embellish the Gospel. To God alone by ALL the praise, credit and glory (John 15:5).

[9] 

"We have too many people this day who are crackin' up because preachers are not crackin' down." —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982)

1. https://www.facebook.com/davidj.stewart.9699
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
5. http://mormon.org/jesus-christ
6. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-mormons.htm

8. https://youtu.be/nfAWODU10z0?t=825

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjUnqOVeRIKRyEt-98a_FvMRZKOe2nzUqLUjlOs8CGWz1nEE58cGNacV9ICHJqF-LyPcxQEO6nut0SgfERsYIevgtok4_GEqzM1Wrd

---

4.11.4 Salvation Is A Free Gift That Can Never Be Lost (2023-11-04 13:47)

Kindly, it is impossible for any child of God to ever lose God's free gift of salvation. A lost sinner cannot be saved by doing GOOD WORKS, nor by turning from BAD WORKS. These are all DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1).

Neither can a believer ever be lost again by doing BAD WORKS!

Yes, a saint of God can stray away from God to go back into the world (2nd Timothy 4:10), but they CANNOT lose salvation. The more that a saint sins, the more God's saving grave will abound, so that salvation can never be lost (Romans 6:1). There is not even one story, illustration or example in the entire Holy Bible about a child of God who lost God's free gift of salvation, and then got it back again. If salvation could be lost, then we would find such an example in the Scripture, but we do not.

The man in 1st Corinthians 3:15 was so worldly that that Bible says he was "saved; yet so as by fire." In 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 there was a sinful saint living in open adultery in the church. The Apostle Paul rebuked the church elders, instructing them to confront the backslidden man. Paul said if he refuses to repent, then he should be asked to leave the church, turned over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, but his spirit would be saved in the Day of the Lord. Clearly, this man had eternal life, and was not at risk of losing God's gift of salvation.
If we must maintain good behavior to get to Heaven, then salvation is partly based in our own good works and performance. This is works, not grace. The Bible doesn't teach that a backslidden believer can be unsaved.

Kindly, you mentioned The Parable Of The Sower And The Seeds in Luke 8:11-15. The "seed" is the inspired Word of God (verse 11). There are four groups of people represented by four types of soil.

1. **Unbelievers.** The first group are those who hear the Gospel but do not get saved. The Devil swoops in and takes away that seed, so that they cannot hear the Gospel and be saved.

2. **Shallow Christians.** The second group hear the Gospel (the seed of God's Word) and get saved. The seed sprouted and began to grow, but because it had shallow roots was blown away when the wind blew. This represents baby believers who quit church and never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ).

3. **Distracted Christians.** The third group are those who get saved, but due to the pleasures, cares and riches of this life are side-tracked and never become soulwinners, which is God's goal for every saint.

4. **Soulwinning Christians.** The fourth group are saved. They obey the Bible and bear much fruit to Christ, sharing the Gospel with lost sinners.

It is important to understand that this parable is not talking about getting saved, although the last 3 groups are all saved. The parable which Jesus told is about SOULWINNING. God's goal

for every believer is to mature to preach the Gospel and by God’s grace win souls to Christ.

Wicked false prophet, in his corrupt, ’The Evidence Bible,’ falsely teaches that the second group in Luke 8:13 lost their salvation, but Ray is WRONG. The Bible does not say that they lost salvation; the parable is about maturing to bear fruit by preaching the Gospel.

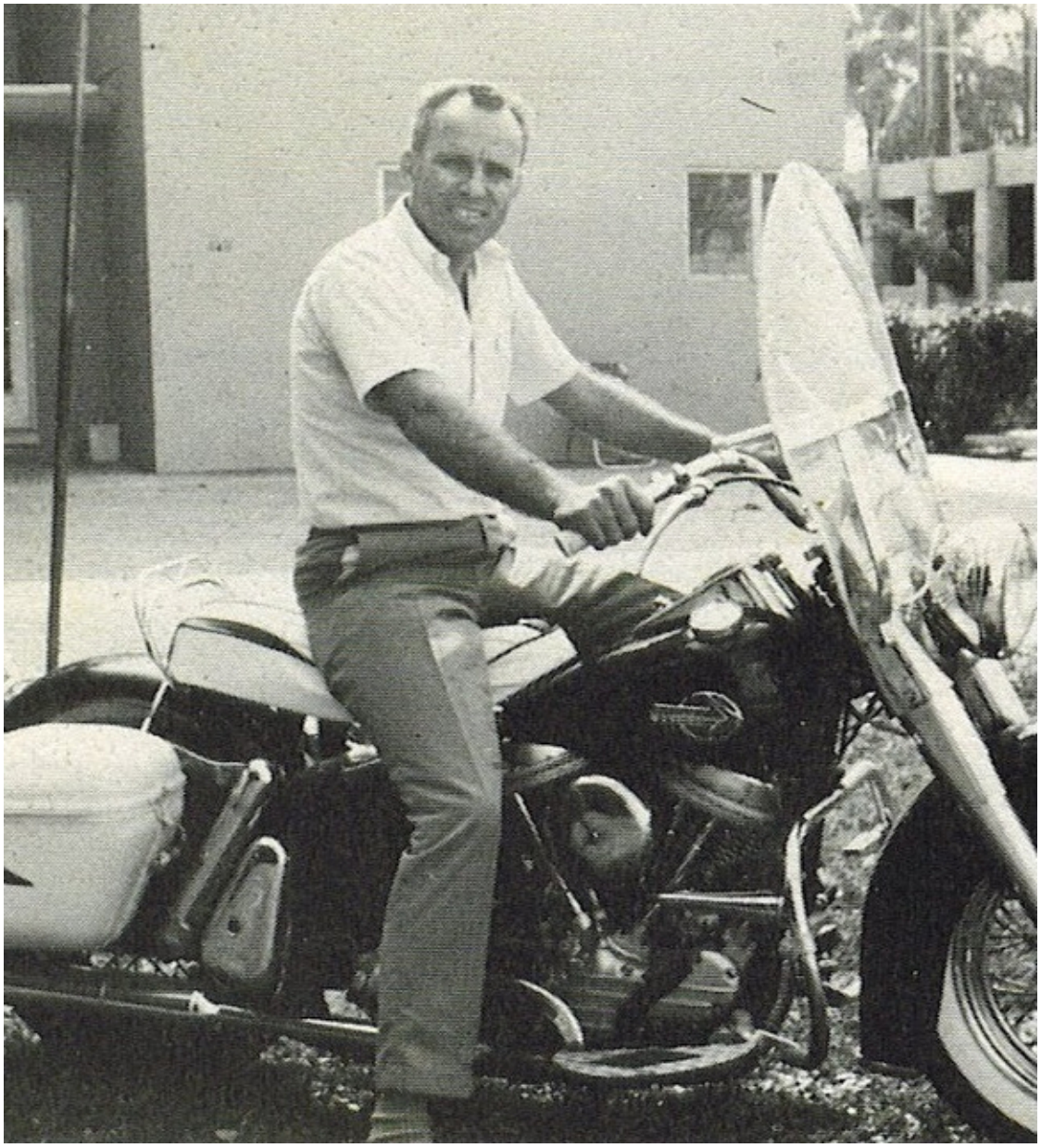
ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS)

Please read this helpful article by Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), titled:

[1]**The Handbook Of Personal Evangelism**

[2]

[3]



[4]**Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012)**

1. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pe02.html
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhI8wvaCfnsQUtmBUcr1rfKXQ19QdJEwACQiyLPYMAutXWFohOc1RvAuGNXL5bLYqdRIaCiykeXZ7BbVtlhXOzDsGHONHkIuW8khyP
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgWyLUnDfgoeoz_4GwZ_dyUgNRIygwKL2TgMqjTL12gnsbuzVGuLRTWPkAf2hDm_8LRD5i-LCXeaI6pndD3gaQNi2t3r6zANG3uMaf
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YSYkRFOcKIc

4.11.5 Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soul Winning (2023-11-05 10:52)

[1]

by [2]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Chapter 4 from Dr. Hyles book, Enemies of Soul-Winning)

Over and over again the question is asked me, "Is repentance necessary for salvation?" Of course, this is of utmost importance. Anything that deals with the way a person can escape the fires of eternal Hell and go to Heaven to live forever is of vital importance. In this chapter, we will address this most important question.

1. First, we need to find what makes one lost.

Please notice John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." It is very plain in this verse what makes a person lost. Notice the words, "he that believeth not is condemned already." A person who does not believe is condemned, so not believing is what makes a person lost.

Bear in mind, the word "believing" is the Greek word which means "to rely upon." When one believes on Christ, he simply relies on Him to save him and take him to Heaven when he dies. It is very plain here that what condemns a person is believing not. Then notice it says, "because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." Once again, we are told what makes a person lost - because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. It is as simple as that.

Now look at John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, "and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him." What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

Now turn to John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life." Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."

Notice Isaiah 53:6, "All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all." Especially notice the words, "we have turned every one to his own way." That’s what not being saved is - turning to our own way. Now if we turn to God’s way, which is putting our faith and trust in Jesus, we turn around from going our own way to going His way, from unbelief to belief. This is Bible repentance. Bear in mind, it is the faith that saves. The turning around is necessary in order to put our faith in Christ. One must repent from that thing that keeps him from being saved in order to be saved.

If a person were saved by good works, then he would have to repent of bad works, or of not doing good works, in order to be saved. If a person were saved by quitting his sinning, then he would have to repent of his sinning in order to be saved. A person is saved by believing, so he repents of his unbelief or turns from his unbelief in order to be saved.

Let us look at the verses that teach us we are saved by belief.

> John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life."
>
> John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

John 3.18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."

Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

There are those who say we have to repent of our sins in order to be saved. No, we have to repent only of the thing that makes us unsaved, and that is unbelief. If a person needs to turn from his sins in order to be saved, what sins does he turn from? Does he turn from pride? Does he turn from selfishness? Does he turn from covetousness? The truth is, nobody can turn from all of his sins until he is raptured and he receives a body like the body of the Saviour. I John 3:2, "Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is." According to Psalm 19:12, we do not even know all of our sins. David said, "Cleanse thou me from secret faults." What he is talking about here is being cleansed from faults he doesn't even know he has. A person, when he is first saved, does not know all the things that he is doing that are wrong, and if a person has to repent of all of his sins, where is growth in grace? Where is being a babe in Christ? Where does the carnal Christian fit in here?

Now don't misunderstand me. I am certainly for separation and for living a godly life, but the cleansing of our lives is not done by us any more than salvation is done by us. Salvation is simply repenting of unbelief, and believing, and letting Christ save us. We yield to Him to save us; He does! Immediately the Holy Spirit comes in to live. The Holy Spirit begins His work of cleansing in our lives. He is the one Who cleanses, just as he is the one Who saves. He is the one Who points our sins out to us after we are saved just as He is the one Who saves us when we are saved.

This chapter is being dictated in San Antonio, Texas. I am sitting in a Holiday Inn. Tomorrow morning early I will catch a plane for Chicago. Let's suppose I get on that plane, and I am trusting the pilot to take me to Chicago. I do not know how to operate the plane, nor do I know the route to Chicago by air. There is nothing I can do to get myself to Chicago by that plane. I trust the pilot to get me there. So, we get up in the air thousands of feet high, and let's suppose I get a knife and cut up the seat in front of me. Now, where am I going? I'm still going to Chicago. Why? I repented of "not trusting the plane to take me" to "trusting the plane to take me."

The stewardess comes and says, "Mr. Hyles, what are you doing back here?" I say, "I'm just cutting up a little bit!"

Then suppose I reach up and cut off a lock of her hair. Now where am I going? I'm going to Chicago. You see, how I behave on the flight does not determine my destination.

So, the stewardess goes to the pilot and says, "Mr. Hyles, back in seat 14A is causing some disturbance. Look at my hair. Go back and look at the seat." The pilot leaves the plane in the hands of the co-pilot and comes back to seat 14A and says, "Mr. Hyles, what are you

doing back here?" He looks at the seat I've cut up, he sees the lock of hair that I've cut off the stewardess, and I reach out and cut off his tie. Now where am I going? I'm going to Chicago. That was all determined when I got on the airplane. Now the truth is, I will not enjoy Chicago as much as I would have enjoyed it, nor will I go to the part of Chicago I'd planned to, but I'm still going to Chicago.

When we put our faith and trust in Christ, and repent of unbelief, and believe, God's Holy Spirit comes in to live and begins to straighten us out. He points out our sins, and as we yield to Him, He cleanses us from our sins. If we misbehave on the journey, we are still going to Heaven, because we go to Heaven by trusting Christ to take us there. The Holy Spirit Who came in to live begins to point out things that we should and should not do. If we do not obey Him, if we misbehave on the journey, we will still go to Heaven; we simply will not enjoy it as much as we would have had we behaved, just as I would not enjoy Chicago as much as I would have had I behaved.

I know a young man who recently got married. He got an apartment several months before he got married and lived there alone until the wedding took place. What a mess that apartment was! His pants were hung on the bedpost, his shoes were left on the floor beside the bed, and the bed was never made. Then one day he got married. Now how did he get married? He got married by turning from being single to being married. He repented of not being married and got married. When he took his new bride to the apartment, she was aghast, but immediately she began to straighten things up. She put his shoes in the closet, took his shirt off the chair, removed his clothes off the bedpost, and made a lovely little apartment out of the mess that he had made. Now he was not married because he cleaned up his apartment; he was married because he

repented of that thing that kept him from being married. He repeated the vows and accepted her as his wife. It was then that she came in; it was then that his apartment began to get clean!

Practically every false doctrine comes from getting things out of order. God's divine order is salvation, then change; not change and then salvation! If one has to be changed to be saved, that's salvation by works. It is also salvation by the flesh. The truth is, one is cleansed from the sins of the flesh just as he is saved; by yielding to the Holy Spirit and letting Him do His work.

2. You can repent of something other than sin.

Matthew 7:3, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders." Notice that Judas repented. Now what does it mean? It means he repented about keeping the money. He had sold our Saviour for thirty pieces of silver; he changed his mind and took the silver back. A change of mind and change of direction took place, but it had nothing to do with salvation. He had made a bad deal; he regretted he had made that bad deal, and he tried to correct it.

Everybody who lives in sin eventually repents, but they do not repent of unbelief. They change their mind about sin. No one lives in sin without realizing later that it did not bring the joy, happiness, peace and contentment that it claimed to bring. I talk to people every week who are tired of their sins, unhappy in their sinful life or living a miserable, wretched life because of the results of sin. What have they done? They have changed their mind about sin,

and in some cases, they even quit their sin - at least that sin which was most predominant in their lives. You can repent of sin without repenting of unbelief. Such was the case with Judas. No doubt he repented that he had done wrong. He certainly repented of the bad deal he had made. He turned around, changed his mind and brought the money back, but he did not repent of that thing from which he must repent in order to be saved, and that is unbelief.

3. God repents.

Notice Genesis 6:6, "And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart." Bear in mind, the word "repent" means "change of mind." God made man and wished He hadn't. He was grieved because of what man had done, and He repented that He had made man. This does not mean that God repented from sin, because God could not sin; He simply changed His mind, which He does often. Basically, that is what answered prayer is much of the time.

Now notice I Samuel 15:35, "And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel." God had made Saul king over Israel. The truth is that God did not want to do so, but Israel clamored for a king. Saul was chosen to be that king, but it then did not turn out as it should have. So, in this verse it simply says that God repented that He had made Saul king. He changed His mind.

What I'm saying is, there is repentance other than repentance from sin. A lady can change her mind about the kind of perfume she wears. A man can change his mind about the kind of food he eats or the kind of clothes he wears. He can change his direction concerning his manners. You can repent from discourtesy to courtesy. You can repent from stubbornness to leniency. You can repent from impatience to patience, but those things don't save. Repenting from the thing that makes you lost is the thing that makes you saved, and that is, repenting of your unbelief.

Now notice Exodus 32:9-14, "And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people: Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation. And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and thy shall inherit it for ever. And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people."

Let me paraphrase the story. God said to Moses, "I'm sick and tired of the people and their rebellion. Get out of the way so I can consume them." Moses came to God and said, "Lord, don't do that. You're the One Who brought the people out of the land of Egypt, and if You consume them, the heathen people are going to criticize You. Not only that! You promised Abraham, Isaac and Jacob that you would multiply their seed and that You would give them the land of Canaan for an everlasting possession." Moses pleaded his case before God, reminding God what God had promised. Then verse 14 simply says, "The LORD repented of the evil which

he thought to do unto his people." The word "evil" here means something that would cause them pain; it's not talking about sin. God decided not to hurt them after all. He decided not to consume them after all. He changed His mind, but He did not change His mind concerning a sin, because God cannot sin.

Now turn to Jonah 3:9, 10, "Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

God was going to punish Nineveh. Jonah had preached in Nineveh and had warned the people that destruction was coming. The people believed God, turned from their unbelief to belief, and God changed His mind about punishing the people. In verse 10 the Bible says, "And God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."

Again, God simply changed His mind and changed His direction. He was going to punish; they believed; He decided not to punish. He changed from the direction of punishing to the direction of not punishing. This is repentance, but not repentance from sin, because God cannot sin.

Look at Amos 7:3, "The Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the Lord."

Amos 7:6, "The Lord repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God."

So, repentance does not always deal with salvation and sin; it is simply a change of direction or a change of mind.

4. Now we consider repentance and salvation.

Look at Acts 3:19, "Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord."

Peter is preaching here. He tells the people to repent and be converted. Now we have to go back to what saves. John 3:14-16, 18, 36, "And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. He that believeth on him is not condemned; but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."

So these people had to repent from not believing and believe in order that they might be converted. They had to change directions, change their minds.

Let me say again that I do not believe for a second that Christian people should live like the Devil. No preacher preaches separation more than I do. I simply believe that that separation is a work of the Holy Spirit just like regeneration is a work of the Holy Spirit, and it starts after one has repented from that which makes him lost, and that is unbelief. When this is done, he believes, he is saved. Then the Holy Spirit comes in and begins to tell the Christian

what sins from which he should repent. The man changed his mind about unbelief. The Holy Spirit directed him there. Now the Holy Spirit comes in to live and begins to change his mind about other things.

Now look at Acts 2:38, "Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost."

Peter is saying, "Change your mind and be baptized." Now, about what did they change their minds? This is answered in verse 41. Look at what they did in response. They gladly received His Word, and then they were baptized. So what was this repentance? It was repentance from not receiving His Word to receiving His Word. That's all Peter was saying. He was saying, "Change your mind about receiving the Word," which states that you must believe and repent from unbelief in order to be saved.

Now turn to Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent." Notice God commandeth all men every where to repent. Repent from what? Repent from the thing that keeps them lost, and that's unbelief. What corrects this? Look at Acts 17:34, "Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Dammaris, and others with them." Notice it said, "certain men believed." So, when he said, "repent," he was saying "repent from unbelief and believe," because just as in Acts 2:38 and 41 a command was given to repent, and the believing was the obedience to that command. They changed their mind about belief. They decided to believe instead of not believe.

Now look at Mark l:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."

Jesus Himself is saying repent, and notice immediately He says, "repent, and believe." What He was saying is, "Quit unbelieving, and believe. Quit not believing, and believe." Again, I'm not saying a Christian should live like the Devil, but I am saying that changing your life does not save you. That's salvation by works. Faith is what saves you. You turn from unbelief to belief; from no faith to faith, and then repentance from sins begins, because He Who convicted you from the sin of unbelief to believing now lives in you. How easy it is now for Him to convict you day by day of other things from which you can repent and about which you can change your mind.

5. Repentance from sin is directed to God's people.

Revelation 2:5, "Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Here is a case of a church that was a good church. It was a church that worked. It worked hard. It hated sin. It was doctrinally sound. Revelation 2:2, "I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars." It was a patient church. It was a church that believed in the name of Jesus and did not faint in their

standing for that. Revelation 2:3, "And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted." However, it was a church that had left its first love. It does not say that that church lost its first love, but they left their first love. When you lose something, you don't know where it is. When you leave something, you know where to find it. It does not say that this church did not love any more. The truth

is they did love. Love is what made them faithful, what made them work, what made them have patience, what made them hate sin, what made them stand for the name of Jesus, what made them hate false doctrine. This was a church of people who loved God, but they had left their first love - that first sweet love - maybe more shallow than the love they had then.

It does not say that they loved Him less. The truth is they probably loved Him more, but God is saying, "I want both. I want the deep, mature love that you have now and the sweet expressive love that you used to have.

The only sin this church had committed was the sin of leaving their first love -that "Amen!" love, that "Hallelujah!" love, that "Glory to God!" love, that sweet, expressive love. Nevertheless, they sinned, and God told them to repent. Repent from what? Repent from drinking? No. Repent from adultery? No. This is not the subject here. It's repenting from not loving Christ with the first love.

This same type repentance was commanded to the church in Pergamos. Revelation 2:16, "Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth." The same thing was said to the church at Thyatira in Revelation 2:21, 22, "And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds." The church in Sardis was told likewise to repent in Revelation 3:3, "Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee." The church at Laodicea received the same command in Revelation 3:19, "As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent."

So you can see that God tells individuals to repent; He also tells groups to repent. He tells nations to repent. Time and time again He called Israel to repentance.

Now let us review, as follows:

1. God says to the unsaved, "Repent of your unbelief."

It's very interesting that in I John the word "repentance" is never mentioned, and yet the purpose of I John was to give people the assurance of salvation. I John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God." Of course, repentance is certainly implied throughout the entire book, because the book tells us that what saves is believing on Christ (or relying on Him) to save, which, of course, implies that that person must repent of what makes him lost, which is unbelief.

2. God says to the saved people, "Repent of sin." This is done by the Holy Spirit

as He comes in to live to remind us to take the clothes off the bedpost, the shirt off the chair, put the shoes into the closet, etc.

3. If a person must repent of his sins to be saved, of what sins must he repent? Can he repent of all of them? Isn't that sinless perfection or holiness? Isn't that salvation by works? Of what sin must one repent? He must repent of the sin that makes him lost, and that's the sin of unbelief.

4. If turning from sins would get you saved, then turning back to sins would get you lost. In Acts 16:30 the very simple question is asked, "What must I do to be saved?" This is the one time in the Bible where this question is asked. Now the answer to this question must be what saves a person. Acts 16:31, "And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house." There's the answer-belief. There is nothing about repentance here, except, yes, there is something about repentance, because you can't believe without repenting from unbelief.

5. If a person has to clean up his own life before he gets saved, we are back to Arminianism or salvation by works.

6. We cannot do what the Holy Spirit can do. The Holy Spirit first convicts us of our sin of unbelief to bring us to Christ. Once He brings us to Christ, He comes in us to live. Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his." I Corinthians 6:19, 20, "What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."

Then when the Holy Spirit is in us, He begins to convict us of things in our lives that should be changed. Then the Christian life becomes a constant repenting until we wake in the likeness of Christ.

[3] **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

[4] **The Saved, Crucified, Resurrected And Ascended Life**

(awesome MP3 sermon by Dr. Jack Hyles)

[5] **The Christian Life Verses The Crucified Life**

(mix the two and you've corrupted the gospel)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjH2AKV-CvOOSt-16HT_dDkTXoi1h9FC7oPqHoBBZtyVySakmzHq9hfUz8mqDB_xmKvNqoyh9B43s-3StJSNvoxSSLLTNkeFSLlBaO
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/enemies_of_soul_winning.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/christian_verses_crucified.htm

4.11.6 More Damnable Heresy From Pacific Garden Mission (2023-11-05 13:41)

1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

It is tragic that over a century later, Pacific Garden Mission today preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They've taken Billy Sunday's miraculous conversion and life and made it the standard for everyone who desires to be saved. So according to PGM, if you aren't willing to give up the old sinful ways, you cannot be saved. That is works, not grace!

I like to drop in from time to time at UNSHACKLED, just to hear their latest episodes. Today I listened to the true life story of Debbie Stilley and her alcoholic biological father. I was sickened by what I heard, as I had already sadly anticipated the damnable false teaching from Pacific Garden Mission. The mission's longtime faithful director, Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) never would have tolerated this ungodly counterfeit plan of salvation being preached today at the organization. Here is what I heard in today's latest toxic episode of UNSHACKLED...

> "Dad listened very carefully, and when I finished, I asked him if he wanted to put his trust in Jesus Christ, and receive Him as his Lord and Savior, and begin a life of submitting to Him, living for Him. And he said 'Yes.' I was so grateful."
>
> SOURCE: [1]'UNSHACKLED' - Episode #3794, Debbie Stilley Classic ([2]hear excerpt)

Dear reader, what you have just read is NOT the Gospel. It is not God's simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone. Tragically, a group of unsaved neo-evangelical yuppie types have taken control over Pacific Garden Mission, condemning souls to Hell forever with a tainted false gospel. UNSHACKLED is in fact shackling lost sinners to a false gospel.

Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach us to receive Jesus as both Savior and Lord to get to Heaven. You don't make Jesus Lord, He is Lord! Jesus automatically becomes everyone's Lord the moment that you trust Him as your Savior. **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*."** Here we plainly see that Jesus is the Savior of even lost sinners; the Savior of those who knowingly reject Him!

But that doesn't mean Christ-rejecters are saved. It means that if anyone goes to Hell someday, it will only be because they knowingly rejected Christ's payment for their sins through Calvary's cross. **1st John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. "** This Bible verse clearly disproves Calvinism's deadly lie of "

Limited Atonement

"

(which falsely claims that Jesus only died for believers, and not all humanity). The Bible says that Christ died for all men, for the ungodly.

Furthermore, UNSHACKLED gets the Gospel wrong by requiring lost sinners to

"begin a life of submitting to Him, living for Him." No, you don't have to begin a lifestyle of submitting to Christ to get to Heaven, because that would be WORKS, not God's merciful GRACE. **Titus 3:5-7,**

***Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us*, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;**

Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; *That being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."

"Washing of regeneration"

simply means being regenerated, that is, having He (Jesus) who is the beginning born in you.

1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. *This is the true God, and eternal life*." Jesus is God and eternal life! So, if you have Jesus living in you as your personal Savior, that is, the indwelling blessed Holy Spirit, then you have eternal life.

The word

"

saved

"

here in Titus 3:5 refers to more than the new birth, it also includes the sanctification

of the believer. The word

"

renewing

"

in the Greek is

anakainōsis and

means

"

renovation

"

by the Holy Spirit. In other words, God saves us by faith alone in His only begotten Son, Jesus (Galatians 3:26); and then the indwelling Holy Spirit begins to renovate us, to conform us into the image of Christ (Romans 8:29).

Pastor Jack Hyles has authored a very helpful book on this topic titled,

"

[3]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved.

" God has a wonderful plan for every believer's life. That plan includes suffering, burdens and heartaches to help us grow (1st Peter 1:7-9), but ultimately we will all be glorified in Heaven with our dear Savior and Lord. I highly encourage you to especially read Dr. Hyles chapter on '[4]Lordship Salvation,' so that you can better see what is so deadly about the counterfeit plan of salvation of UNSHACKLED.

I feel sick after having listening to today's episode of UNSHACKLED. Please bear with me as I quote the heresy I heard today again, because I really want you to see what is wrong with this theological tommyrot, poppycock and balderdash...

> “Dad listened very carefully, and when I finished, I asked him if he wanted to put his trust in Jesus Christ, and receive Him as his Lord and Savior, and begin a life of submitting to Him, living for Him. And he said ’Yes.’ I was so grateful.”
>
> SOURCE: [5]’UNSHACKLED’ - Episode #3794, Debbie Stilley Classic ([6]hear excerpt)

Nowhere does the Holy Bible require a man to submit to live for Christ to get to Heaven. In fact, that was their fatal error in Matthew 7:21-23 that led to their eternal damnation. Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. In their own defense, they boasted of their “many wonderful works” done in Jesus’ name. They boasted of prophesying (preaching) in Jesus’ name on earth. They were living the Christian life without ever having been born-again. The way that you get born-again is by trusting in Christ alone, apart from all works (like foolishly thinking you must turn from your sins, and living a life of submission to Christ to be saved).

There is no mention in the preceding fake plan of salvation by UNSHACKLED of one’s being a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). No one has ever been saved who doesn’t admit that he or she is a guilty sinner in God’s sight. You’ve got to know why you need to be saved, and what you are being saved from. You are a rotten sinner, and so am I. The Bible says that the wages of our sin is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death of being tormented in fire and brimstone without hope or relief, day and night forever (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8).

But the ’GOOD NEWS’ (GOSPEL), praise God, is that Jesus paid your debt of sin, so that He has made a way of escape from the wrath of God to come upon the wicked (Psalms 9:17). What saith the Scripture? **Romans 5:8-9, “But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, *we shall be saved from wrath through him*.”** Oh dear friend, please do not delay one more second, if you have never [7]received God’s free gift of eternal life.

[8]I NEVER KNEW YOU

(a humble defense of the Gospel of free grace by Michael P. Bowen)

Nor does the sickening preceding UNSHACKLED episode of Debbie Stilley even bother to mention the Gospel. There is no mention Of Jesus’ death on the cross to pay for our sins. There is no mention of His burial. There is absolutely no mention of Jesus’ bodily resurrection from the dead. But PGM is so enamored with the Devil’s deception of Lordship Salvation, that this is all they can think about. Kindly said, PGM and the creators of UNSHACKLED have a works-based-salvation on their brain. PGM is teaching slavation, not salvation!!!

I hope you can discern dear reader how wicked and wrong PGM’s perverted theology has become. You DON’T have to “

begin a life a life of submitting to Jesus, living for Him,

”

to get to Heaven. That is the Devil’s fallacy of Lordship Salvation. The sincere fools in Matthew 7:21-23 tried PGM’s way and are burning in Hell today!!! Please don’t take the bait. Please don’t buy into UNSHACKLED’s damnable heresy!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, ’I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ says it best...

I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.

SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [10]Hard Copies Available

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has it 100 % Correct On Repentance

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [11]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is

completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.

SOURCE: [12]The Cambron Institute

[13]

Bravo Dr. Cambron! Bravo, he gets repentance and the Gospel correct.

Beware Of PGM's Radio Show, 'UNSHACKLED'

The program 'UNSHACKLED' has been broadcasted on radio since 1950. I am nauseated by the counterfeit plan of salvation being preached today on UNSHACKLED. You didn't hear this garbage 50 years ago on their program. They should rename it to "SHACKLED." Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. You get saved by coming to God by faith as a guilty sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, and then bodily resurrected after three days. This is "the gospel" according to the inspired Word of God...

1st Corinthians 15:1-4,

"

Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;

And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:

"

What we have just read from the Holy Bible is something *very different* than the theological garbage being promoted today by PGM's UNSHACKLED radio program. Things that are different are not the same. Tragically,

PGM has been deceived by the Devil, embellishing God's simple plan of salvation by adding extra requirements to follow Jesus as

"

Lord

”

and living a life of submission to Him, to get to Heaven. Dear reader, this is the Devil’s fraud of Lordship Salvation. Please read Dr. Curtis Hutson’s excellent rebuttal of Lordship Salvation from his helpful book titled,

“Salvation Crystal Clear.” The chapter is called, “ [14]Lordship Salvation: A Perversion Of The Gospel .

”

Please [15]listen to Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) express his disdain for the Lordship Salvation mess today, which has tragically crept into 90 % of Baptist churches today. I was disgusted recently to find a [16]toxic booklet in my home’s mailbox from Pensacola Christian College, teaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation.

Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that nonsense. Only the modern corrupt Devil’s Bible revisions teach that trash, perverted by wicked men for filthy lucre’s sake. I sure hope that somebody is listening. Sometimes I feel like the Lone Ranger, like John the Baptist as a lone voice crying in the wilderness of cyberspace. Is anybody listening? I pray and hope so. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Pacific Garden Mission is sending lost sinners to the Lake of Fire, by giving them a false hope. You cannot obtain the new birth by surrendering your life to submit to live for Jesus. That is what the fools did in Matthew 7:21-23, but things didn’t work out too well for them in the end. They all went to the Lake of Fire. Jesus called them “workers of iniquity.” All of their religious devotion, and calling Jesus: “Lord, Lord,” couldn’t save them. They failed to do the only thing that can save anyone, which is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (John 6:28-29, 40; John 11:25; Acts 16:30-31). The road to Hell is paved with sincerity and good intentions. **Proverbs 14:12, “ There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”**

True repentance is letting go of your own ideas, of what you think you must do to get to Heaven, and instead placing your childlike trust in Jesus Christ alone. Simply, BELIEVE (put your confidence in) what Jesus did through Calvary’s cross to pay for your sins, believing that after being buried, three days later Jesus physically raised up from the dead. Jesus is risen! If He hadn’t raised up, then how could Jesus save those who trust in Him? Jesus is alive evermore, to save those who trust Him; and intercede on every saint’s behalf as our heavenly High Priest (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:14-16). Jesus died as our Sacrificial Lamb, but He raised up as our heavenly High Priest.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

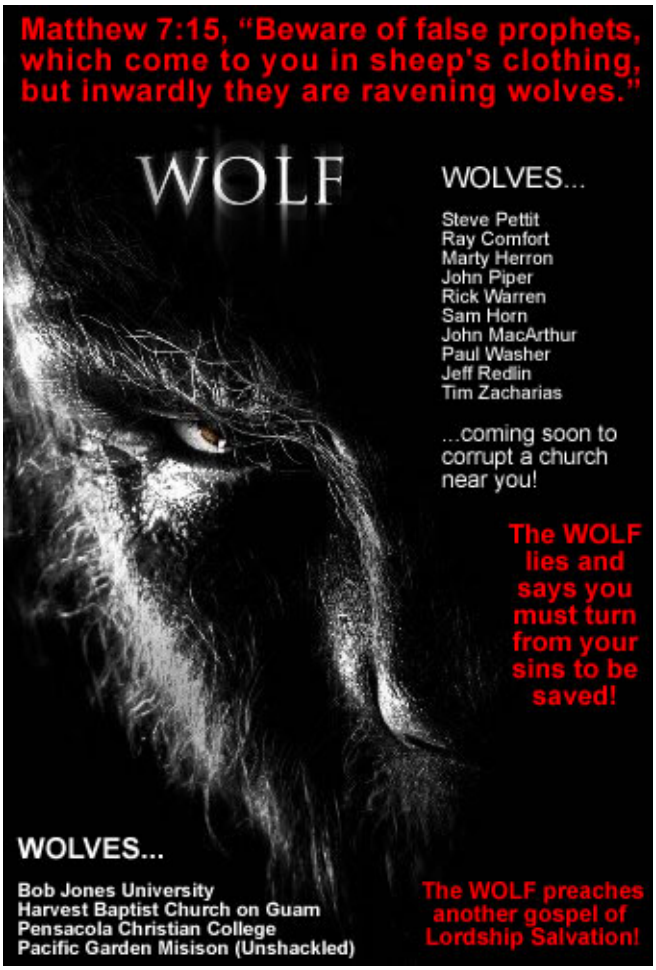
Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work.

Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.



1. https://unshackled.org/program/debbie-stilley-classic/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_excerpt-episode_3794.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://unshackled.org/program/debbie-stilley-classic/
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled_excerpt-episode_3794.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
10. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
11. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
12. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
13. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/lordship-salvation-perverts-gods-saving.html
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
17. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4c7AXI9GH_S6r9-78WcPjDiE4WwWfoaPy11yTyS3BCXYOWGP6cZ0TSIpiDHJQ70_Hno0jRW8gj_kZCvsxI_kfq7gMwhQwssFcP_7

4.11.7 We Live In A World Of Liars And Deceivers (2023-11-06 19:24)

Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."

I get so tired of all the shady business advertising, that lies to and manipulates consumers. I can show you umpteen websites where business claim to offer something for free, but then you find out that it is limited, a trial basis and that you must pau money to receive all of it.

Here is a classic example of liars: This webpage advertises: "[1]The 9 Best Free Sitemap Generators for 2023." But then when you read their page to view the so-called nine best "

free

"

sitemap generators for your website, they all want your money to provide what they promised for "free." The website lied to lure you in. The companies themselves lied, by offering to give you something for

"free," but in reality they are only giving you a sample. Liars!

That is fraud! That would be like God only giving you one year of eternal life, after He solemnly promised **"**

to save them that believe

" in 1st Corinthians 1:21b. Romans 5:15-18 even mentions the words **"free gift"** three times concerning salvation. But then after the year had expired, you find out that to remain saved God requires for you to give up your sinful bad habits, attend church every Sunday for the rest of your life, and you must be water baptized. Would that be "

free

"

? No, absolutely not! Such an arrangement would be a reward, a trade of sorts or an exchange; but it would not be a free gift.

I get so tired of all the shady preachers, [2]who talk out of both sides of their mouth from the pulpit. On the one side they talk about a free gift of salvation that is obtained by God's grace, but on the other side of their mouth they claim you must turn from your sins to be saved (which is self-righteous works). Ray Comfort is one of the worst offenders, errantly teaching that there are TWO things a sinner must do to be saved: 1) Live a lifestyle of repentance, 2) Put your faith in Jesus. I am not kidding, [3]that is what Ray Comfort preachers!!!

> Ray Comfort:
>
> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.** See

1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added]

SOURCE: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Kindly, Ray says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read and listen for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video...

"So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then ***LIVING A LIFESTYLE*** that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing! God, 'I'm sorry, but ***I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude!*** And the *second thing*—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added]

SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[4]I've never killed anyone" ([5]MP3 clip from video)

Dear reader, trusting in Jesus is NOT the "

second thing

" that you must do to be saved, it is the ONLY thing!!! Repentance is automatic. To "

repent

"

means

"

to change your mind.

"

If you admit that you're a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then bodily resurrected after three days for your justification, you are saved. That is **"**

the gospel

" taught in 1st

Corinthians

15:1-4. Your faith plus the Gospel equals eternal life.

I get so tired of all the shady Bible revisions today, whose ungodly publishers all falsely claim that their work is based upon the most accurate ancient Scripture text. They are liars!

We see deceitful advertising everywhere we look nowadays. We hear deceitful messages from nearly every pulpit, television channel, radio station and social media platform in America today. The vast majority of the American people have embraced lying as the new norm.

The mainstream newsmedia are notorious liars, mindlessly reading off a teleprompter. All of the [6]news stations get their news from one controlled primary source. I have learned something sad and startling about 99 % of people. They are as dumb sheep, who merely go along with whatever their local pastor, politicians, police chief or leader tells them to think.

Case in point is the Forest Hills Baptist Church in Decatur, Georgia. One of my mentors of the Christian faith, Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), was the faithful pastor there throughout the 1970's. After Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) graduated to Heaven, Pastor Hutson took his place at the Sword Of The Lord Publishers in Murfreesboro, Tennessee. Times change. Today, the [7]Forest Hills Baptist Church have wickedly embraced Satan's hardcore Lordship Salvation. Read what Dr. Hutson had to say about, "

[8]Lordship Salvation: A Perversion Of The Gospel

" (this beautiful article is the last chapter in Dr. Hutson'

s helpful book,

"

Salvation Crystal Clear.

"

Do you see what I mean about how gullible people are? All it took was a different pastor to lead the entire church astray, damning their souls to Hell with a counterfeit

plan of salvation.

Another example is the shameful First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was their faithful hardworking pastor for 42 years, from 1959 to 2001 when God took him home to glory. [9]Brother Hyles taught the entire church for decades that the only inspired Words today are contained in the King James Bible. ...

> "The only inspired Words of God are in the King James Bible!"—Dr. Jack Hyles ([10]an awesome quote from the needful sermon: "[11]THE REAL BATTLE!")

Yes, in 2008 at Pastor's School, Dr. Hyles' son-in-law Dr. Jack Schaap announced that the church and college no longer believe or teach that the King James Bible is inspired. Brother Schaap called King James Bible only preachers "ignorant hillbillies" and "rats in the pile" and "barbarians," falsely accusing preachers like Dr. Hyles of "espousing Catholic theology." The Independent Fundamental Baptist world was stunned, and we still are to this very day. How could the citadel of fundamentalism in America—the great soulwinning First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH) and Hyles-Anderson College (HAC)—turn neo-evangelical within just 10 years after Pastor Hyles went to Heaven?

I am saddened for [12]Dr. Russell Anderson (1931-2023), [13]who died with a broken heart, having lived long enough to see the Bible college which he co-founded with Pastor Jack Hyles in 1972, go to the Devil in 2008. FBCH owns and controls HAC, so when the church stopped teaching that we have an inspired Holy Bible today, HAC died spiritually. It is sad to see churches and Bible colleges deteriorate spiritually.

I had to [14]expose Pensacola Christian College (PCC) this week, for preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works.

I also had to [15]expose Pacific Garden Mission's radio program, 'UNSHACKLED', for corrupting God's simple plan of salvation.

Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[16]

Ye Must Be Born Again!

1. https://markitors.com/best-free-sitemap-generator-tools/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/videos/media_brainwashing_news_repeats_taglines_repeatedly.mp4
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/the-ungodly-apostate-forest-hills.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Curtis_Hutson/lordship_salvation-perversion_of_gospel.pdf
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/only_kjb_is_inspired.mp3
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_real_battle.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/dr_russell_anderson_in_heaven.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
15. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/11/more-damnable-heresy-from-pacific.html
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEilW1qR3RaBBiOxMOP4OIrugchtNXA6vcwKFmc2NWiElFH1P_cKviCXiRpds_oolcdE8xUhJCdcqa4XbzMKtKQlgI9qfq4z9FWrygn

---

4.11.8 Eternal Life (2023-11-07 16:28)

[1]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Loyal Pastor of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana for over 42 years)

When the average person thinks of eternal life, the first thing that would enter into his mind is endless life. Certainly endless life is included in eternal life, but there is far more than endlessness to eternal life. It is not only endless, but it is boundless. In His intercessory prayer in John 17, Jesus said in verse 3, "And this is life eternal, that they should know Thee, the only true God, and Jesus Christ, Whom Thou hast sent." So eternal life is endless life, but it is infinitely more than that. This passage is not saying that you must know Him to get eternal life. It is saying that knowing Him is eternal life. This eternal life is received by faith in Him. It is more than endless. It could be called "of the ages," not just "long continuation"; it means "life all the way on, all the way back, all the way up and all the way down." The Apostle Paul said, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, Who loved me, and gave Himself for me" (Galatians 2:20).

Then eternal life is more than duration or longevity. It is also a quality of life. It is losing the NOW in the ALWAYS. Eternal life not only describes longevity, but it describes quality. It is living now in the always. When Jesus was tempted, the Devil attacked him with the now. He said, "Do something now. Fall before me now. Get something now." All temptation is a NOW attack.

Notice, however, that Jesus used the Word of God in fighting temptation. Actually what He was doing; He was using the always (eternal) for the now. Psalm 119:89, "For ever, O Lord, Thy word is settled in heaven." The Devil shot Him with a now arrow, and Jesus blocked it with an always shield. The Devil shot Him with a second now arrow, and Jesus blocked it with an always shield. The Devil shot Him with a third now arrow, and Jesus blocked it with an always shield. The now is never a match for the always. Satan offered Jesus something now and Jesus shot back with something that was always.

Human wisdom on the part of God’s people in debating the unsaved is fighting now with now. For the Christian to use human philosophy in his battle against the Devil is fighting now with now. For the Christian to use human psychology is fighting now with now.

For example, suppose that a Christian is unhappy He decides to move to another area. He is fighting now with now. Perhaps he will quit something that he is doing for God. He is fighting now with now. Maybe he will change from one thing to another. He is fighting now with now. Maybe he will do something in his own strength to try to cure his unhappiness. Again, he Is fighting now with now.

Now put in your quiver the arrows of always. A Christian is unhappy. He flees to the Bible. He is fighting now with always. He flees to soul winning. He is fighting now with always. He flees to fellowship with God. He is fighting now with always. He flees to the will of God. He is fighting now with always. Because he does this, he wins the battle. His happiness is restored.

Any time Satan makes an attack, it is a now attack. He always wants to sacrifice on the altar of today the opportunity of tomorrow. There is only one way to defeat him and that is to pull from our spiritual quiver arrows that are eternal. We must fight him with things that are eternal. The Word of God is eternal, soul winning is eternal, prayer is eternal, worship of God is eternal. The will of God is eternal, and if we win the warfare against his now attacks, we must use the always.

Actually that is what worldliness is. Worldliness is using the now in an effort to be successful. It is avoiding the always for the now. The one who reads in the now is worldly. The one whose literature is the always can be spiritual. The one who lives for his own will is guilty of the now. One who lives for the will of God is using the always. So eternal life is more than length of life or longevity, It is a quality of life. It is equating and comparing everything with the eternal. When Jesus saw a Lily, He used it to teach an eternal truth. When He saw a sparrow, He used it as an illustration of the always. The same is true with the raven and with a little child. The now always turned His attention to the always. He looks now at a tree but He sees the Always Who is behind it. He looks now at a flower, but He sees the Always Who made it. He looks at a sparrow, but he sees the Always Who watches over him. He looks now at a raven but he sees the Always Who feeds him. He looks now at a Lily, but he sees the Always Who clothes it.

What a wonderful thing is eternal life! It goes on and on and back and back and up and up and down and down. It is boundless, but not only will we have it forever; it is a quality of life that we have now. We now have available eternal life and that eternal life is eternal.

[2]TABLE OF CONTENTS

[3] **How Permanent Is Your Salvation?**

(an awesome classic MP3 sermon by [4]Dr. Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. http://www.biblelineministries.org/abouthl.html

4.11.9 Martin Luther Was NOT A Born Again Christian! (2023-11-09 12:00)

Martin Luther Taught That Water Baptism Saves

...says Baptism Valid Even Without Faith!

2562

Martin Luther (1483-1546) was a fraud, a heretic. Tragically, this man who has been dead for 477 years is still brainwashing people with his damnable heresies, leading them into Hellfire.

Here are the words of one such deceived soul...

> "...the central truths of Christianity, the most important of which, for Luther, was the doctrine of justification — God's act of declaring a sinner righteous — by faith alone through God's grace. He began to teach that salvation or redemption is a gift of God's grace, attainable only through faith in Jesus as the messiah."
>
> SOURCE: Wriedt, Markus. "Luther's Theology," in The Cambridge Companion to Luther. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003, 88–94

Did Luther really believe that salvation was "only through faith in Jesus"? No, he did not, as I will prove to you. In Luther's Large Catechism he states:

> "Moreover, that it is most solemnly and strictly commanded that ***we must be baptized or we cannot be saved*...**" **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [1]The Large Catechism (XIII) - Martin Luther

When did Luther say this? It is alleged that Mr. Luther was saved in the year 1517, but it was 12 years later in 1529 that he wrote this blasphemous catechism, grossly perverting the Gospel. **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."** Luther, no matter how sincere, is accursed. Woe unto the foolish religious leaders today who exalt Martin Luther as a hero of the Christian faith!

How much more evidence do you need to know that Martin Luther was an imposter, a modernist and an unsaved infidel? I have given books to so-called Independent Fundamental Baptist pastors exposing Martin Luther, but they couldn't have cared less. I've even been told to stop passing out such materials because they were called "divisive" in the church. That was at the apostate Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. Shameful senior pastor, Marty Herron, wanted to argue with me when I handed him a hardcopy of [2]this book, insisting that "Martin Luther was born again." No, Mr. Luther wasn't! Sadly, the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today wickedly bid Godspeed to Harvest. What is wrong with pastors today?

But the rabbit hole goes much deeper. Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cesspool of iniquity, a repository of incompetent Bob Jones University (BJU) graduates who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, teach misunderstood repentance and use Satan's corrupt modern Bible perversions. Sadly, Harvest is a religious cult, not a Bible-believing church. The heathen Seventh-Day Adventist cult also preaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation. It is tragic that many Baptist churches today are espousing the same damnable heresy as the deadly pseudo-Christian cults. [3]PCC is also guilty of perverting God's simple plan of salvation.

I'll tell you what's wrong with PCC and BJU, they love mammon and not God. Right doctrine matters! They are in the religious business and do not care about doctrinal integrity, Bible purity and exposing the modern corrupt Bible versions. Harvest is a big promoter of the corrupt modern Bible perversions, following the stench of apostasy at Bob Jones University, who openly deny the verbal inspiration of our beloved King James Bible. They are enemies of the inspired Word of God, helping to spread Satan's corruptible seed. Truly, it is the battle of the ages!

Satan loves new-evangelical Baptist pastors! God deliver America from the Bob Jones University crowd! Pastors today don't preach anymore. They avoid the subject of Hell. Wisdom is one of their favorite topics, but no preacher is wise who doesn't regularly warn people about the fires of Hell, judgment and eternal punishment. No preacher is wise who doesn't warn people about Satan's corrupted seed. Most churches don't even teach soul-winning, instead making music and education their primary focus. It's a crying shame!

Martin Luther not only taught that Water Baptism could give a person eternal life, he also taught that Water Baptism could save a person, EVEN WITHOUT FAITH...

> "Further, we say that we are not so much concerned to know whether the person baptized believes or NOT; for on that account Baptism does not become invalid... Further, we say that we are not so much concerned to know whether the person baptized believes or not; for on that account Baptism does NOT become invalid..."
>
> SOURCE: [4]The Large Catechism (Infant Baptism) - Martin Luther

BLASPHEMY!!! How can a lost sinner be saved without faith? No such damnable doctrine is taught in the Bible.

Tragically, the biggest false religion in the world, Catholicism, actually quotes Martin Luther in an attempt to justify their heresy of Baptismal Regeneration. The following is quoted from Catholic.com...

> "The Christian belief that baptism is necessary for salvation is so unshakable that even the Protestant **Martin Luther affirmed the necessity of baptism.** He wrote: 'Baptism is no human plaything but is instituted by God himself. Moreover, it is solemnly and strictly commanded that ***we must be baptized or we shall not be saved*.** We are not to regard it as an indifferent matter, then, like putting on a new red coat. It is of the greatest importance that we regard baptism as excellent, glorious, and exalted' "(Large Catechism 4:6). **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [5]http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity _of _baptism.asp

What irony? Here's a Catholic ministry quoting Martin Luther's own words to support their damnable heresy. I ask you... why do most Christians today continue to honor Mr. Luther as a great man of faith, who clearly wasn't even saved. Luther taught that water baptism could save a person, even if no faith was present. This goes against even the plainest teaching of the Scriptures. ...

> **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**
>
> **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

> **Romans 4:5, "**
>
> **But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.**
>
> **"**

Did Martin Luther never read **Mark 16:16, " He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but HE THAT BELIEVETH NOT SHALL BE DAMNED.**

"

Martin Luther is a liar of liars, who is deceiving people still today, 500 years later with his teachings. I am awestruck how people can choose the good they want to believe about a person, while at the same time totally disregarding the most hideous, unbiblical and evil things about that same person. This is why Adolf Hitler (1938), Joseph Stalin (1942), and President George W. Bush (2000 & 2004) have all been honored by TIME magazine (a known pro-Communist organization).

Likewise, Martin Luther is responsible for leading untold hundreds of millions of people into the Lake of Fire. Ignorant and foolish people continue to praise Luther today. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. If you think that you were saved by the act of water baptism, then you have never been born-again dear reader. It's not too late. Please repent (change your mind) about your false religion, to believe the Gospel instead to be saved.

I am despised and rejected by both the PCC and BJU cults, because I faithfully expose them as ungodly institutions who corrupt the Gospel. [6]Take a look at the Satanic trash being taught at BJU. Folks, that is not even close to the free grace Gospel taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Anybody who says that you must persevere to the end of life to be saved is preaching another gospel. Bob jones University are guilty of preaching another gospel. They are teaching Calvinism, not the inspired Holy Bible.

And you listen to me, kindly said, no pastor, evangelist, missionary or clergy member is right with God who says that Martin Luther was a born-again Christian, after being presented with this truth. Please help me to expose Martin Luther for the wolf in sheep's clothing he really was, by sharing this information on social media. We need to warn people about this imposter!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

1. http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/catechism/web/cat-13.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf

3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/catechism/web/cat-13a.html
5. http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity_of_baptism.asp
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

4.11.10 Beware Of False Prophet Dan Corner (2023-11-10 15:43)

Romans 4:4-7, " *Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt*. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

The inspired Holy Bible is very clear in our text passage that God's righteousness is not by works, because that would make salvation of debt instead of grace. The lost sinner who comes to God as an admitted guilty sinner, and by faith receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus raised up from the dead three days later, that sinner's faith is counted for righteousness. Nothing more is required or allowed by God for salvation. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

In sharp contrast, Dan D. Corner of [1]EvangelicalOutreach.org teaches something very different, effectively denying God's imputed righteousness. According to Mr. Corner, you must also live a holy life to get to Heaven. Read for yourself his blasphemous plan of damnation...

> In a nutshell, the teaching of imputed righteousness from the eternal security view point is: a person once saved is holy and righteous without living holy and righteously. For people who believe in that false version of imputed righteousness, a Christian takes on Jesus' righteousness at the point of salvation and this righteous and holy standing before God can never be changed even by the most vile and heinous evils that could afterwards be committed. They also tell us sometimes: God can't see the Christian's sin. Instead, he only sees Jesus' righteousness, blood and grace, but never the sin! To them, Jesus' holiness and blamelessness is the Christian's forever holiness and blamelessness. That is their teaching of imputed righteousness, which is both demonic and lethal.
>
> SOURCE: '[2]Imputed Righteousness and Eternal Security,' by Dan Corner

No, what Dan Corner is errantly teaching is demonic and lethal. Mr. Corner is foolishly saying that you cannot go to Heaven without works. That contradicts even the plainest teaching of the Scriptures...

> **Romans 3:23-26, "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; *Being justified freely by his grace* through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past,**

through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and *the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus*."

Titus 3:5-7, "*Not by works of righteousness which we have done*, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; *That being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, *that grace may abound?*"

The more that a believer chooses to sin, the more God's saving grace will abound, so that there will never be any risk of losing God's free gift of eternal life. Dan Corner is 100 % wrong!!! I feel sorry for him, because unless Dan repents of his counterfeit ideas of salvation, he won't make it to Heaven when he breathes his last dying breath someday. Only an unsaved man has the wrong mindset that you must perform self-righteous WORKS to get to Heaven.

When some people asked Jesus what "works" they should do for God, Jesus had this to say in **John 6:28-29, "**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent.

" The ONLY work which God expects us to do to be saved is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! Dan Corner is preaching another gospel.

Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688), well understood this great Bible truth. The following helpful quote from John Bunyan is my favorite preacher quote:

"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan

Sadly, ungodly preachers across the world today are mixing and combining sanctification with justification, and in so doing they are corrupting the Word of God and casting stumblingblocks before the people. A doctrinally sound preacher will put a difference between SERVICE and SALVATION. He will put a difference between DISCIPLESHIP and SONSHIP. He will put a difference between JUSTIFICATION wrought without by the man Christ Jesus (Romans 5:1), versus the SANCTIFICATION wrought within by the Spirit of Christ (Romans 15:16).

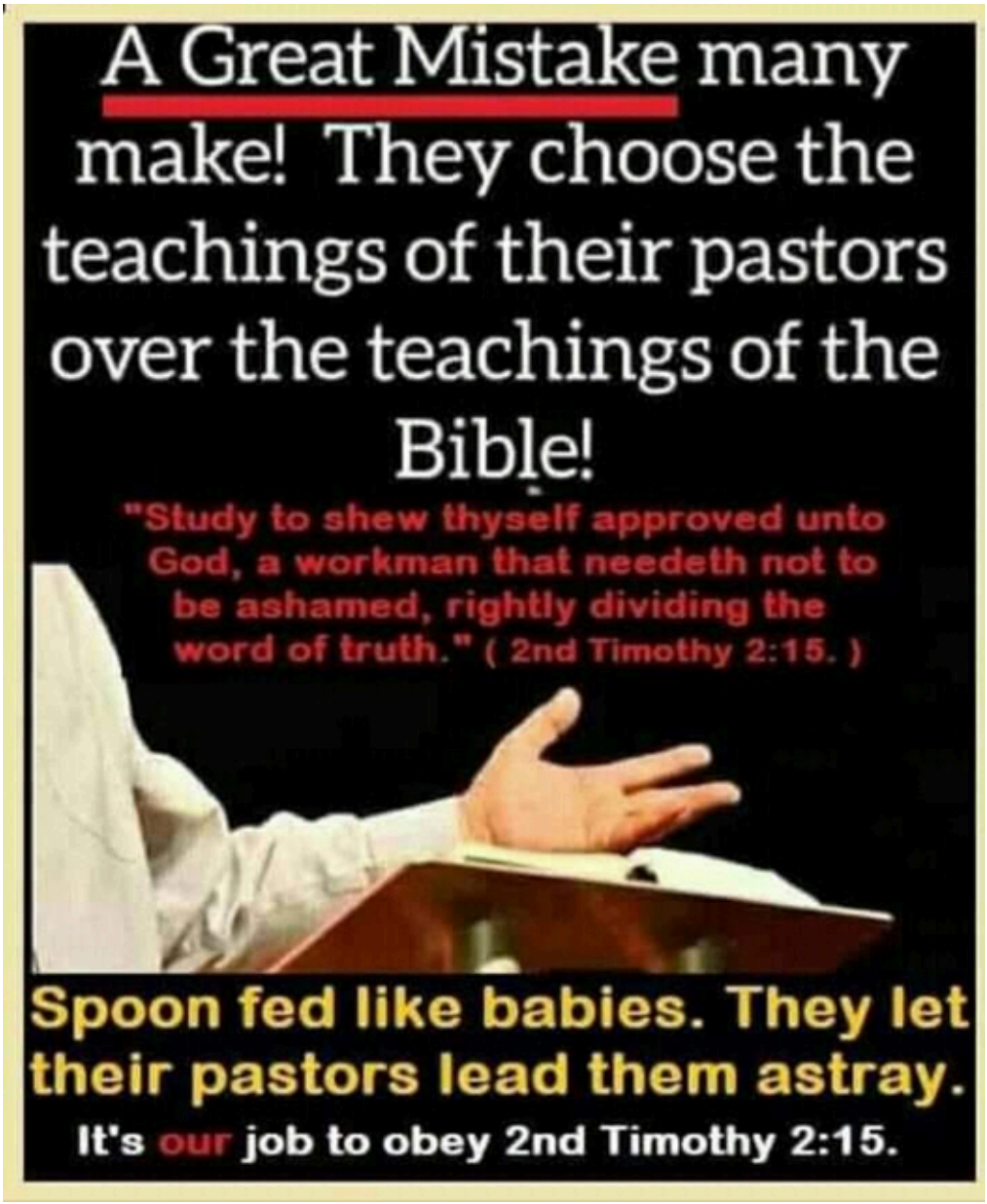
The heresy of Lordship Salvation mixes sanctification with justification, and in so doing confuses people. I receive emails on a regular basis, just yesterday in fact, from frustrated people who ask me if they aren't saved because of the sins in their life. According to Dan Corner they are not saved. Dan says eternal security is conditional upon turning from your sins and living a holy life for God. But he cannot support such wicked claims with the Scripture.

Dear reader, your sinful bad habits have absolutely NOTHING to do with God's free gift of salvation. Until you begin to understand that God's gift of eternal life is not conditional upon the way you choose to live, you'll never find perfect peace in your soul. Listen carefully and please don't ever forget this—ETERNAL LIFE IS ETERNAL SECURITY!!! Eternal Life and Eternal Security are NOT two separate Bible doctrines, they are one and the same. In other words, if you already have eternal life you have eternal security.

Dan Corner sadly doesn't believe in the eternal security of the believer. That means he is not wholly trusting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as being sufficient to pay for his debt of sin. Thus, he cannot possibly be a born-again child of God, since he is not fully relying on Christ's finished work of redemption.

Hebrews 4:10-11 plainly teaches that we are saved by *ceasing* from our own works, and instead *resting* in Jesus for salvation. Jesus is our Sabbath Day today! God ceased from His 6 days of creative work, and completely rested on the seventh day. The Sabbath Day (a ceremonial law intended only for Old Testament Jews to keep), symbolized Jesus, in whom we completely rest for salvation. This is just another truth from the inspired Word of God which proves that works are not necessary or permitted to get to Heaven.

I hope and pray for Dan Corner to repent of his false hope and get saved before it is too late. Thank you for reading.



1. https://www.evangelicaloutreach.org/esimputedrighteousness.htm
2. https://www.evangelicaloutreach.org/esimputedrighteousness.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicU-uTwAikgcq-aTxM_b-O8UVxWJ985zOnRnP2HsEO6zPQ76q3LVLhBty2Lrq5m5j07ZcbCXvgjU6aiJ19i6_Q9GuAjdPB2JZn5Oc

---

4.11.11 Suffering Is A Part Of The Christian Life (2023-11-11 12:51)

1st Peter 5:7-9, "Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, *knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world*."

Contrary to the garbage taught by the Health, Wealth & Prosperity Charismatic movement, the Bible says that suffering is as much a part of the Christian life as getting saved. I have suffered

much in my adult life. I learned from Pastor Jack Hyles (and other preachers too) a long time ago, that the more we suffer the greater God can make use of our life for His glory.

I encourage you to listen to a wonderful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: "[1]WHY MAMA WAS SO SMART." Dr. Hyles talks about how much his mother suffered. Here two daughters died at age 7. They lost their store business during The Great Depression. Her husband became an abusive wife-beating drunk. Dr. Hyles text verse in Psalms 119:70. I love this sermon!

Also, I recommend listening to this helpful sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[2]THE CALL TO SUFFER." Suffering is as much a part of the Christian life as getting saved.

I [3]wrote any article about the sermon, because it helped me so much.

I don't like to suffer. I despise it! But I have learned that adversity builds men, whereas prosperity ruins men. No pain, no gain. I learned this powerful Bible truth as a teenager...

> **2nd Corinthians 12:9-10, "And he [Jesus] said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong."**

I humbly told the Lord that if allowing me to suffer means that He can use my ministry, and bless it, to reach more people for Christ, then I welcome the suffering for Jesus' and eternity's sake. **Romans 8:17, "**

And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

"

Now on earth it is our time to suffer. Jesus said to labor while it is still day, for the night cometh when no man can work. David said that he learned to number his days, knowing that our time on earth is limited. **Psalms 90:12,**

" So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. "

Most people don't know what it is like to be humbled and broken in life, to lose everything, but I do. I know what it feels like to have everything go wrong in life, and nothing ever returns to normal, with no light at the end of the tunnel. I know the hurt, emotional trauma, and inexplicable pain of soul—from betrayal, divorce, family turmoil, losing my home, poor health, constant chronic neck pain, being alone as a man without a wife. I ordered a book by Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) from Amazon.com titled, "BROKEN THINGS: WHY WE SUFFER."

I want to share with you a wonderful quote by Dr. DeHaan from page 59:

> "The greatest sermons I have ever heard were not preached from pulpits but from sickbeds. The greatest, deepest truths of God's Word have often been revealed, not

by those who preached as a result of their seminary preparation and education, but by those humble souls who have gone through the seminary of affliction and have learned experientially the deep things of the ways of God.

The most cheerful people I have met, with few exceptions, have been those who had the least sunshine and the most pain and suffering in their lives. The most grateful people I have met were not those who traveled a pathway of roses all their lives through, but those who were confined, because of circumstances, to their homes—often to their beds. They had learned to depend upon God as only such Christians know how to do." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "BROKEN THINGS: WHY WE SUFFER," page 59; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

Pastor DeHaan goes on to explain the flip-side of the equation, concerning complainers...

"The 'gripers' on the other hand, are usually those who enjoy excellent health. The complainers are those who have the least to complain about. But those dear saints of God who have refreshed my heart again and again and again as they preached from sickbed-pulpits have been the men and women who have been the most cheerful and the most graceful for the blessings of almighty God.

The Bible tells us distinctly that there is a special reward and a special crown which the Lord has prepared and laid up for those who suffer patiently. This principle is suggested by the incident recorded in I Samuel 30.

David, along with 400 strong, healthy men, had gone out to seek the enemy. Two hundreds, however, had remained behind because they were weary and faint, probably because of some physical infirmity. These David had left behind to guard the camp and the equipment of those who went into the heat of the battle. After the victory had been won, the four hundred who had been active participants in the battle refused to share with those who had remained behind and said, 'We'll give them just a little bit, but we're going to take the spoils.

At this point, David stated the eternal principle in the words of 1 Samuel 30:24, 'As his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.'

Those of you who remain by the stuff are not overlooked or forgotten by God: there is a very definite and special reward laid up for God's patient sufferers.

If you, child of God, are upon a bed of illness, if you are being troubled by pain or discouragement, remember that God will always use our suffering for His purposes. Our suffering silences Satan, our suffering enables us to glorify God, our suffering makes us more like Christ, our suffering makes us appreciative, and, ultimately, our suffering teaches us to depend on God." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "BROKEN THINGS: WHY WE SUFFER," page 60; Barbour Publishing, Inc., 1948

I've been at the bottom of life, when there is absolutely NO WHERE TO LOOK EXCEPT UP TO GOD! Brother Lester Roloff was absolutely right, who wisely said:

"A test of a Christian's character is what he does after he comes to the blockade in the road and what his attitude is after everything has left him except Jesus. You

will never know down here that Christ is all you need until Christ is all you have left. You will never be able to tell the world for sure that He will do in a crisis unless you learn how to live in a crisis." —Evangelist Lester Roloff (1914-1982), a quote from the sermon, "[4]How To Go On When You Can't"

I have learned the tremendous Bible truth—that God allows me to suffer so I can comfort others who are suffering.

God never promised in the Holy Bible that getting saved will make our life happier, more prosperous or easy. But being a Christian makes life better, because we can go to the Scriptures for comfort and peace. **Psalms 119:50, " This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me."**

I love the Old Testament,

because it is full of interesting biographies of saints and heathens alike, all given by God for our learning and comfort. When they couldn't see their hand in front of their face, facing an uncertain future, we get the grand privilege and opportunity to see people's lives before, during and after they departed the earth. **Romans 15:4, "For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope."**

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) is right, the Old Testament will put iron in your blood. That is, you'll get some solid Bible teaching from reading and studying the Old Testament. Having said that dear friend, I encourage you to [5]listen to Alexander Scourby read the Old Testament to you, so you can delve into the biographies of the saints, to learn and find comfort from their true stories. **Psalms 119:50, " This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me. "**

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/why_mama_was_so_smart.mp3
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/the_call_to_suffer.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Sermons/Bro%20Lester%20Roloff/how_to_go_on_when_you_cant.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OgFT_IxwJJY&t=2s
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiICoRwbl66z3VebzPTmGa6wEimhyNBtPUjcBhKT1LYeCZJFep3xJ5ouUheyCifsJj_GAOiz4UkW2Rjfy-0eaPqHiXreLg5n-cEAgi

---

4.11.12 Why The English Of The King James Bible Is Better Than That Of All The Modern Versions (2023-11-12 20:25)

[1]

Dr. James Sightler and Wife

(1937-2019)

First, the KJB is **precise in the use of the old pronouns** in the second person, and that is necessary for a literal and accurate translation.

Modern translations can never match it.

Nominative Objective Possessive

Case Case Case

Present Day English

1st person s. I me my(mine)

1st person pl. we us our(ours)

2nd person s. you you your(yours)

2nd person pl. you you your(yours)

3rd person s. he, she him, her his, hers

3rd person pl. they them theirs

KJB English differs in 2nd person pronouns.

2nd person s. thou thee thy(thine)

2nd person pl. ye you your(yours)

Thee, thou, and thine when used in prayer and worship are Biblical and far more reverent. Thee, thou, and ye are precise in meaning. In John 3:7 we read: "Marvel not that I said unto *thee*, *ye* must be born again." When he said *thee* Jesus was speaking to *one person*, Nicodemus, but then by saying *ye* he meant that *all of us*, plural, must be saved. Today "you" may be both singular and plural, nominative or objective, and modern translations cannot make the meaning of John 3:7 unmistakably clear.

In the 10 commandments "Thou" is used, and so each individual personally falls under the commandment, not the aggregate of all persons. John 12:48 says that *all* shall stand before God and be judged individually: "*He* that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth *him*: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge *him* in the last day."

Second, the KJB is **easier to memorize because of frequent poetic rhythms** in its syntax or construction of sentences. We can illustrate these rhythms by underlining accented syllables.

Trochaic rhythm, accent on the first syllable of two.

Psalm 34:13 *Keep* thy / *tongue* from / *e*-vil, *and* thy / *lips* from / *speak*-ing / *guile*

NASV Keep your tongue from evil, And your lips from speaking deceit. Note that deceit has two syllables with the accent on the second and so ruins the rhythm when substituted for guile.

Psalm 100:1 *Make* a / *joy*-ful / *noise* un / *to* the / *Lord* / *all ye* lands. *Serve* the / *Lord* with / *glad*-ness: / *come* be / *fore* his / *pres*-ence / *with* sing / ing

NASV Shout joyfully to the Lord Come before him with joyful singing; the rhythm of both lines is ruined.

Hymns Breth-ren / we have / met to / wor-ship

And a / *dore* the / *Lord* our / *God*

Come thou / *fount* of / *ev*-ry / *bless*-ing

Tune my / *heart* to / *sing* thy / *grace*

Iambic rhythm, accent on the second syllable of two.

Genesis 2:7 And *man* / be-*came* / a *liv* / ing *soul* NASV has being, with two syllables, for soul.

Psalm 73:2 But *as* / for *me* / my *feet* / were *al* / most *gone*; / my *steps* / had *well* / nigh *slipped*

Psalm 136:9 the *moon* / and *stars* / to *rule* / by *night*

Isaiah 52:1 A-*wake* / a-*wake* / put *on* / thy *strength*

NASV Awake, awake, Clothe yourself in your strength; the rhythm is lost.

Matthew 6:10 Thy *king* / dom *come* / thy *will* / be *done* / on *earth*

John 3:17 For *God* / sent *not* / his *son* / in-*to* / the world / to-con *demn* / the *world*,/ but *that* / the *world* / through *him* / might *be* / sav-*ed*

NASV For God did not send the Son into the world to judge the world, but that the world should be saved through Him. The rhythm is lost in both lines.

Hymns A-*maz* / ing *grace* / how *sweet* / the *sound* /

That *saved* / a *wretch* / like *me*

How *sweet* / the *name* / of *Je* / sus *sounds*

In *a* / be-*lieve* / ers *ear*

Both these last hymns are common meter. That means 8 syllables in the 1st line and 6 in the 2nd, 8 in the 3rd, 6 in the 4th, and so on.

The late Dr. B. R. Lakin, great preacher and orator, used to tell of his mother sitting on the porch churning butter, singing these old songs. How could she do it? Because they were so easy to memorize, having regular iambic or trochaic structure and divided into stanzas just as the Bible is divided into verses.

Sonnets of John Milton and William Shakespeare are all iambic pentameter, with 10 syllables or 5 feet per line, and so are easily learned. Milton became blind early in life but wrote these beautiful lines: "When I consider how my light is spent, ere half my days in this dark world and wide," an archaic, but sublime, way of saying I have lost my sight. He also gave us "Avenge O Lord thy slaughtered saints, whose bones, Lie scattered on the Alpine mountains cold." From Shakespeare: "When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes I all alone beweep my outcast state." Is there a fundamental university ready to put Milton or Shakespeare into modern English? Never! Then why must they treat our Bible with both literary and theological disrespect?

Anapestic rhythm, accent on the third of three syllables.

Psalm 23:6 - I will *dwel*l / in the *house* / of the *Lord* / for e-*ver*

Psalm 116:15 - Precious / in the *sight* / of the *Lord* / is the *death* / of his *saints*

NASV Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of His godly ones; godly ones puts three syllables in place of one, saints.

Hymns Are you washed / in the blood / in the soul / cleans-ing blood / of the Lamb

Ho-ow *firm* / a foun *da* / tion ye *saints* / of the *Lord*

i-is *laid* / for your *faith* / in his *ex* / cell-ent *word*

Dactylic rhythm, accent on the first of three syllables.

Isaiah 14:12 - *How* art thou / *fall*-en from / *hea*-ven O / *Lu*-ci-fer / *Son* of the / *morn*-ing

Hymn Mo-ment by / *mo*-ment I'm / *kept* in his / *love* /
Mo-ment by / *mo*-ment I've / *light* from a / *bove*

Cretic rhythm, accent on the first and third of three syllables.

James 1:19 - *swift* to *hear*, / *slow* to *speak*, / *slow* to *wrath*

NASV quick to hear, slow to speak and slow to anger; anger has two syllables as opposed to one in wrath. The **alliteration** of the s words, swift, slow, and slow is lost by substituting quick.

Hymn Sil-ent *night* / *Ho*-ly *night* / all is *calm* / *all* is *bright*

God made us to be creatures of rhythm and orderly structure, fearfully and wonderfully made. There is the rhythm of night and day, sleeping and waking. Our breath is regular at a rate of 16 breaths per minute. Our hearts beat about 70 times per minute. Even our brain waves show rhythmic patterns. So order and structure must be expected in our Bible.

Contemporary music has no meter or regular rhythm with a fixed number of syllables per line. It is poorly done, slothful poetry, *through composed* instead of *strophic*; that is, of one piece and not divided into stanzas. The words do not fit the music properly. You easily recognize it by counting syllables per line. And you can also see that there is a direct relation between the poor poetry of contemporary worship and the poor rhythms of the new versions of the Bible.

The stanzas of the old hymns of Isaac Watts serve the same purpose as verse divisions in the KJB. Modern versions are divided into paragraphs. Verse numbers are submerged in the paragraphs, not clearly shown at the left margin.

Anyone who has listened to children saying Bible verses in unison on a church bus or in Sunday school has noticed the rhythmic, singsong quality of their speech. I have heard it often in chapel programs done by elementary Christian school students. This rhythm is important for memorization both in children *and* in adults. Why do we need to memorize? To hide the

word in our hearts for spiritual warfare.

In the wilderness in Matthew 4 the Lord defeated the devil three times by the use of quotations from Deuteronomy, telling the devil "it is written." Of course he had no trouble quoting these scriptures. We must be ready to do the same, but our small minds need a Bible that is easily memorized and recalled.

Third, the KJB is **closer to the Greek text because it keeps the inflected verb endings** that are seen in Greek. Inflection simply means a turning or bending. Hebrew and Greek are inflectional languages, much more so than modern English. Hebrew is more inflectional than Greek. Biblical English should also be as inflectional as possible if we are to have a literal translation and one that shows *the most respect for Hebrew and Greek*. Inflection makes a language more compact, with shorter sentences, and we see shorter sentences in the KJB.

Inflected verb endings, nominative case singular

English Greek

I say lego

Thou sayest legeis

He saith legei

I loose luo

Thou loosest lueis

He looseth luei

I honor timao

Thou honorest timaeis

He honoreth timaei

I give didomi

Thou givest didos

He giveth didosi

The s sound predominates in the ending of sayest, and the letter sigma or s is there in Greek; the i sound is heard in saith and giveth and iota or i is at the end in Greek. The KJB keeps the inflective similarity between Greek and English verb endings. Inflection makes the pronoun and the verb conform to and fit with each other. Inflected verb endings make a great contribution to the rhythm and beauty of the KJB. Remember John 21:3: *Si*-mon / *Pe*-ter *sa*-ith / *un*-to / *them*. It is trochaic. John 21:5 is iambic: Then *Je* / sus *sa* / ith *un* / to *them*. Without the inflected verb ending that gives us saith in place of said, and without the Biblical word unto, that rhythm and beauty are lost.

Hearing is by far the most important means of acquiring language and speech. Infants are more sensitive to trochaic rhythm and use rhythm in the speech that they hear to learn to speak themselves. Rhythm in the speech of the mother and father helps an infant acquire syntax, from hearing that rhythm. Syntax is the combination of syllables and words into sentences to express thought.

In 30 years of pediatric practice I have never seen a 4 year old say the alphabet, the basis of all phonics and reading and Bible knowledge, without first singing it to the simple trochaic rhythm of "Twinkle, twinkle little star," with 7 syllables in every line. How important, for children and adults, are the rhythms in the KJB which make it so easy to memorize!

James H. Sightler, M.D.
Sightler Publications
February 1, 2003

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzOec-q1fFBLyAJNa7b1u3Cg9FGAqaa2DAOrtTda_U-xQZML_RNM5YMZh1_ROwgSNlyucx2DoXesXcG_lp4OMMU_IwGY7hktGfQk8

4.11.13 My Saviour Is Also My Friend! (2023-11-13 12:39)

[1]Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

(Loyal Pastor of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana for over 42 years)

Proverbs 18:24, "A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother." Jesus is my Saviour, but in this chapter I will not write of that. Jesus is my Redeemer, but at this moment I will not speak of that. Jesus is my King, but I will bypass that thought for a moment. Jesus is my Lord, but I will pass that truth for awhile. In this chapter I want to speak of my Saviour as my friend.

The heart of man is always craving friendship. Happy is the man who has a friend. Happier is the man who is a friend. Happiest is the man who has a friend and is a friend. However, it is a little difficult in the June and July days of life to tell the difference between an acquaintance and a friend. We have to wait for the chilling winds of December and January for true friendship to be tested. It is not easy to tell the difference when the sea is smooth and reflects Heaven's blue. You find out only when the sky is overcast and storms descend, for friendship to be proved must be tested by a tempest.

In these paragraphs I want to speak of my Friend, a true Friend. I want to tell you some things about His friendship, especially will I address those of you whose hearts are lonely, whose sky is dark, whose way is rocky and whose faith oft turns to doubt. I too am alone a lot and have found my Saviour to be a Friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

There are so many lonely souls all about us–a college student who shares his freshman dorm with strangers; a serviceman who seeks slumber in faraway army barracks; the shut-in whose world is a room, whose sky is a ceiling, whose sun is a 60-watt light bulb, whose horizon

is a wall, and whose meadow is a floor; the patient who waits and doubts and waits and hopes and waits and despairs and waits and hopes; the senior citizen who is exiled to an island called a rest home; the bus kid who is ghetto-bound and wonders who and if his daddy is; and the widow trying to be a mother and a father to a nest of children. To you and to others, let me introduce you to my Friend. Joseph Scriven wrote:

"What a friend we have in Jesus, All our sins and griefs to bear; What a privilege to carry Everything to God in prayer!"

Dr. Charles Weigle wrote:

> "I would love to tell you what I think of Jesus, Since I found in Him a friend so strong and true.
>
> I would tell you how He changed my life completely, He did something that no other friend could do!"

Another wrote:

> "There's not a friend like the lowly Jesus, no not one, no not one." Still another wrote, "I have found a friend, oh such a friend," and another penned, "Jesus is the friend you need, such a friend is He indeed!"

My Saviour is my friend when I am good; He is my friend when I am bad. He is my friend when I am up; He is my friend when I am down. He is my friend when I am happy; He is my friend when I am sad. He is my friend when I am prosperous; He is my friend when I am poor. He is my friend when I am successful; He is my friend when I fail. He is my friend when I am honored; He is my friend when I am slandered. He is my friend when I am cheerful; He is my friend when I am blue. He is my friend when I am obedient; He is my friend when I am rebellious. He is my friend when I believe; He is my friend when I doubt. He is my friend when I laugh; He is my friend when I weep. He is my friend when I am zealous; He is my friend when I am indifferent. Thank God, my Saviour is my friend!

My friend never deserts me. He never forsakes me. I am always on His mind. He never slumbers or sleeps. He encamps round about me. He leadeth me in the paths of righteousness. He restoreth my soul. My friend never tires of me. He is always faithful, true, tender and strong.

My friend never forsakes me. When I attended a public school as a poor little boy with no shoes to wear and no nice clothes to cover my body, He was my friend while children laughed at me. He was my friend when my father left our home to leave Mother and me, never to return to our house. He was my friend when the loneliness of the army enclosed me. He was my friend when the people whom I loved like I loved my own life found no need for me any more. He was my friend when I had to take my stand for my convictions, and many of my preacher friends forsook me and fled. He is my friend when I am fellowshipping with my loneliness in a motel room. He is my friend when I am marooned on an airplane island. He is my friend when I am walking out of a pulpit where I have had to take an unpopular stand.

My friend is available. I have never known a day of sorrow when I did not find my friend by my side. Sometimes He is silent, but He is always there. Sometimes I can hear Him gently speak, and other times I feel the touch of His hand, but He is always my friend. When I stood beside the casket which contained the body of my father who had passed away just a few hours before, and who as far as I know never took time to receive Christ, I felt fingers gripping my arm. I turned to see who was there. There was nobody near, and yet I felt the fingers as if a real hand had taken my arm. I know— it was the real hand of my friend! When the shadows have lengthened, when the day's work is over and when I have delivered my soul, I hear my friend often say, "Well done."

My friend is rich. He owns the entire earth, and all the world's keys hang on His girdle. He owns the cattle on a thousand hills and the wealth in every mine. Earth's jewels are simply those that overflowed His coffers. He uses His leftover gold as pavement for Heaven's streets. His smaller pearls are used for Glory's gates. There is never a beautiful sunset but what His hand has painted it. There is no music worth singing that He did not edit.

Every color is an expression of His beauty. The mountains are His handiwork. There is never a ray of sun that He did not requisition. There is never a bolt of lightning that He did not order. There is never a clap of thunder that He did not utter. All of earth's crowns could not hold His jewels, and all of earth's diadems could not house his diamonds.

My friend is the Lord of eternity and the Master of time. All of creation is His handiwork, and think—He is my friend!

My friend always loves me. He died for me while I was yet a sinner. All of my life was against His holy purpose; yet He loved me! He loves me in spite of my sin. He loves me in spite of my pollution, my failure, my depravity and my weakness. His love is not "because"; His love is "in spite of!" He loved me when I looked at Him and said, "No." He loved me when I drifted from Him as a teenager. He loved me when I kept His Book closed on the table of indifference. He loved me when my prayer closet was deserted and when I was ashamed to speak of Him. Why even now, He is my advocate against slanderers and critics, and He sits at the right hand of the Father pleading my case. He is my friend. He stands forever pleading my case while the Father of Lies lies to the Father of Truth!

My friend wrote me a love letter. He tells me in John 3:16 that He so loved me that He gave His only begotten Son, that if I believe in Him, I should not perish but have everlasting life. He tells me in Romans 5:8 that God commendeth His love toward me, and that while I was yet a sinner, Christ died for me. He tells me in Romans 8:28 that all things work together for good to those who love God and to those who are the called according to His purpose. He reminds me in Philippians 4:13 that I can do all things through Christ Which strengtheneth me. He tells me in John 14:1 that my heart should not be troubled but that I should believe God and believe also in Him." There He reminds me that in His Father's house are many mansions and that He has gone to prepare a place for me, and He will come again receiving me unto Himself that where He is, there I may be also. He reminds me in Psalm 91:1 that if I dwell in the secret place of the Most High, I can abide under the shadow of the Almighty. In 1st Corinthians 13, He reminds me that His love will never fail and even now He is preparing a place for me in the Glory world.

Think how beautiful that place must be. Look what He did in six days. He lifted the mountains like pyramids above the horizon and framed them with a cloud-laden sky that

provides for me shade while I drive and carpet when I fly He shed the tear of deity and formed a little pond where I may see Heaven while looking toward earth. He assembles a choir of birds to practice through the night so they can present a concert for me as I go to work in the morning. He sows me a sample of Heaven's garden when He gives me the rose and takes some of the incense from the altar and sprays it on the gardenia. He takes me to a mountaintop and allows me to writhe my way, following the fickle mountain stream as it winds its way in a serpentine manner toward its destination to the ocean. He lets me see the pine tree as it stands at attention in its company of "needley" soldiers who salute me as I pass in review. He points out to me the redwoods of northern California who stand like Olympic weight lifters after hoisting their foliage. He shows me the loveliness of diamonds which really are nothing but synthetic stars and substitutes for the twinkling of the lake when the moon is full. He makes for me a sunset which blends its emerald green, azure blue and topaz tint as He brings the great light that rules the day close enough for me to examine.

All of this and much, much more He did in six days. Think how Heaven must be. Examine the rose, the daffodil, the pansy, the lilac and the chrysanthemum and realize that these are only six-day jobs. Think what Heaven's flowers must be like which have been in preparation for nearly 2,000 years. He shows me the willow, the oak, the pine, the birch and the maple as specimens of six days of work. Think what Heaven's trees must be like. He has been preparing them for me for almost 2,000 years. He allows me to wind my way beside the Danube, the Nile and the Tigress in an effort to tease me concerning what the River of Life must be like. He asks me to taste the sweetness of the peach, the feisty tartness of the plum, the yielding sweetness of the banana, and then gently says, "I made those in six days, Can you imagine how Heaven's fruit must taste? I have been working 2.000 years on that!"

My friend is gentle. His is not a weak gentleness, for true gentleness cannot be weak. His gentleness is strength held in check. His gentleness is like the mighty ocean taking a nap while great waters kiss the shore and while a little child plays in its quiet waters and is kissed by the crest of a wave.

Though my friend is gentle, He is also strong. His chisel sculptures mountain peaks. His pitcher pours the lakes. 'Tis through His brush the rainbow speaks. His fury spawns the quakes. His power sends the snowflakes like tiptoeing drops of rain. His breath sends forth the gentle breeze to resurrect the grain. He carved the gorges into view, while morning stars did cheer. He placed a seven-colored hew and made the bow appear. 'Tis God Whose mighty voice I hear and thunders overhead. Tornadoes are His footprints; spring winds His gentler tread.

The hurricane awaits His call. The earthquake is His loyal servant. Lightning lies at His feet awaiting orders. Tornadoes obey His commands. Yet, "He walks with me and He talks with me, and He tells me I am His own; and the joy we share as we tarry there, none other has ever known!"

My friend is generous. He gives me all I need and infinitely more. He shares with me all that He has. His wealth is my inheritance. He gives me the world that belongs to Him and the fulness thereof He supplies all my needs according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus. Through Him I own the music of the sea, the emerald green of the meadow, the peerless blue of the sky, the topaz tint of the rainbow and the nervous branches of windblown trees.

Mainly, though, my friend is exactly that—He is my friend! He leaves His heavens and

enters a quiet motel room to speak with me. He reserves a seat beside me on a midnight flight. He understands me when no one else understands and hold my hand when all other hands are occupied.

> "There's no friend to me like Jesus! He my every need supplies.
>
> He not only saves but keeps me. Nothing good from me denies."
>
> Oh, by the way-my friend wants to be your friend too!

[2][3] TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm

---

4.11.14 Please Don't Miss Out On Eternal Life (2023-11-14 20:36)

1st Peter 1:3-5, " Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, *To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you*, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time."

Dear reader, we are living in strange times of history. Did you know that people are having their dead loved one's bodies frozen in liquid nitrogen? They're paying to have their pets frozen. One of the main companies is [1]Alcor. They'll cryonically freeze your whole per for $130,000. A human will run about $220,000. Perhaps you just want to freeze your pet's head for $30,000. I'm not kidding. The saddest thing of all is the false hope that companies like Alcor offer their clients. See what I mean in the following quote from their website...

> There is no point in prolonging life if the result will be illness and debilitation. People are now living longer, healthier lives than their grandparents, and their children will live longer still. Eventually, aging itself will be a treatable, reversible condition as medicine attains full control of the human body at the molecular level. By the time it becomes possible to revive cryonics patients, especially today's cryonics patients, biological aging as we know it today will not exist. In the 19th century, 30 % of people living in Paris died of "consumption." Today almost no one in the industrialized world even knows what "consumption" is.
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [2]https://www.alcor.org/membership/ #toggle-id-8

Dear friend, what you just read is pure science fiction. It bothers me that Alcor lies to people, when the inspired Holy Bible teaches that death is inescapable. **Romans 6:23, " For the**

wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

The Bible teaches that Adam opened the floodgate of sin and death upon the world. **Romans 5:12-13, "Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law."** The Old Testament law condemns all men as guilty sinners. **Romans 3:19-20, " Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, *and all the world may become guilty before God*.**

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. "

You are a dirty sinner friend, and so am I. We are all guilty and deserve to be punished in Hell for all eternity in our sins. There is only one of two places we can go: Heaven or Hell. There is no other place for God to send us. Alcor evidently doesn't believe the Holy Bible. Whereas God says all humans will die because of sin, Alcor claims that in the future scientists will conquer death, and you'll be able to live forever in your mortal human body. As long as there is aging, sickness and disease, there will be death. Just because man has overcome smallpox, leprosy and consumption doesn't mean that mankind will eliminate aging and death. You may die perfectly healthy, but you will die!

In 2016, [3]Smithsonian published an article showing that there were at that time 72,197 people in the United States above age 100, a record number. People are definitely living longer, but have you looked at those 100 year olds? They are all decrepit, hunched over and ready to die. The oldest recorded American was [4]Sarah Knauss who died on December 30, 1999 at age 119. I don't think Alcor's fantasies of humans living indefinitely in the future is a valid claim. In fact, it is ludicrous, but it brings in millions of dollars annually to freeze more pets and people, giving families false hope.

As a born-again Christian since age 13, and a Baptist preacher, I can tell you on the authority of God's Word that the following information from Alcor is a lie...

> Cryonics is currently the best-known method for pausing the dying process in a way that allows for potentially restoring good health with medical technology in the future. Cryonics is an ambulance to the future.
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://www.alcor.org/what-is-cryonics/

Dear reader, no one can "pause" the dying process by freezing someone's head or body. All they can do is deep freeze a DEAD BODY! **Ecclesiastes 12:7, " Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it."** The moment that you breathe your last breath, and your heart beats its last beat, and you are dead, your spirit and soul will return to God.

Hebrews 9:27-28, " *And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment*: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation." Once you are dead, it's all over! Your eternal fate has been sealed by the decision you made back on earth whether to receive or reject Jesus Christ as your personal Savior.

I didn't write this blog to expose or criticize Alcor, not at all. They are doing what they are doing, and I don't care what they do. I am writing this blog because THERE IS A MUCH BETTER WAY

TO HAVE ETERNAL LIFE!!! What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me *hath everlasting life*."** Wow, what an amazing promise from God! **John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but *have everlasting life*. "**

You Can Have Eternal Life For Free

Dear friend, why spend $220,000 by signing over your life insurance payout to Alcor, hoping that scientists will somehow discover a way to rejuvenate your dead body? Why do that when God is promising to give you eternal life and an immortal body, if you will simply by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, and believe that after being buried, He resurrected from the dead three days later. This is the Gospel (the 'GOOD NEWS'), by which you will be saved if you BELIEVE IT!!!

Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." If you will believe (place your confidence in) what Jesus has already done for you on the cross, who paid your debt of sin, you will be immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. You have God's Word! Isn't that so much better than than Alcor's commitment to watch over your frozen body for the foreseeable future?

[6]

> **Horror stories of cryonics: The gruesome fates of futurists hoping for immortality**

If you want to put your trust and hope in some stupid company like Alcor, go ahead, but I'm going to trust in Jesus Christ for eternal life. We'll see how things work out in eternity.

I have to warn you about something though. The Bible teaches that God's wrath is upon you if you are not saved.

John 3:36, "

He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; *but the wrath of God abideth on him*. **"** You need to understand that God sacrificed His only begotten (biological) Son, as a ransom for your sins and mine. How would you feel if you loved somebody so much that you sacrificed your son for them, say on the battlefield, but then they were ungrateful?

I once heard a story. I think it is fictitious. A man was working at a draw bridge. His job was to raise and lower the bridge so that ships could pass through the waterway. One day his wife and children came to visit him, waiting for him to get off work in a half hour. The man saw a ship approaching and went to raise the bridge. Just then he saw his only son playing in the gears that rotate as the bridge raises and lowers. He had to make a choice to kill his son, or kill dozens on the ship as it crashes into the bridge. He chose to sacrifice his son. When the ship docked, the man was crying and told the people that he had sacrificed his only son for them. They snickered and didn't take him seriously, laughing as he walked away in tears.

Now, I doubt if that story is true, but I do know that millions of parents have sacrificed their sons on the altar of some foreign battlefield. When our soldier boys came back from war in

Vietnam, they were spit upon by a bunch of liberal hippie wackos in California. Can you blame those Moms and Dads of soldiers who sacrificed their lives in Vietnam for being upset at the protesters? But moreover, God gave His only begotten Son as a sacrificial Lamb for you dear reader (John 1:29). So, can you blame God for being angry at someone for rejecting His only begotten Son? Please listen, if you go to Hell at the end of this life, it will only be because you chose to go there. The choice is yours alone to make.

Hebrews 10:31, “

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

”

Now Is The Time To Be Born Again

The beautiful, wonderful and awesome news dear friend, is that if you are reading this it is not too late for you. Right now, God wants to save you. You can become a born-again believer this very moment. The first thing you need to know is that God doesn’t want anything from you. God doesn’t ask you to forsake your sinful bad habits. God doesn’t ask you to become religious or go to church. God doesn’t ask that you be water baptized. There is NOTHING God wants from you to receive His free gift of eternal life.

What God does want is for you to BELIEVE on His only begotten Son, Jesus. God wants you to know that you are a dirty, rotten, guilty, sinner in His holy sight (Romans 3:10-23). You need to know what you’re being saved from. You are a guilty sinner. There is a penalty on sin, which is to spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. More than likely you don’t think you deserve that degree of punishment. If so, it is only because you are looking at yourself, instead of seeing how righteous and holy God is. The Lord is sinless and perfect. Nobody can enter into Heaven if they have committed even one sin (James 2:10).

The Bible teaches in **1st Corinthians 6:9-10, “Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither *fornicators*, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor *drunkards*, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. ”** Most people misunderstand this Bible verse, thinking that God won’t let them into Heaven for committing these sins.

Fornication and drunkenness are two of the most common sins today in the United States, which sins appear in the list of those who won’t be allowed into Heaven. I receive many emails from frustrated and worried saints, concerned that they might not be saved because of their sinful bad habits. They’ve been lied to by Lordship Salvation preachers like Ray Comfort, Marty Herron and John MacArthur. If you are one of those confused people, then I want to show you the next verse in **1st Corinthians 6:11, “And such were some of you: *but ye are washed*, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.”** Oh, what a beautiful phrase... BUT YE ARE WASHED!!!

Do you know what that means?

Revelation 1:5-6, “

And from *Jesus Christ*, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, *and washed us from our sins in his own blood*, And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

” The moment that you place your childlike faith (trust) in Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, His precious blood washes all your sins (past, present and future) away.

Let me share a wonderful truth with you. **Psalms 103:11, "For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us. "** You can only travel so far north, and then you will be going south, and vise versa. However, you could travel east forever and never be going west. You could fly west on a plane forever, and never be going east. God chose the words "east" and "west" on purpose, to teach us that once our sins have been washed in the blood of the Lamb, they are gone forever!!! Isn't that beautiful?

Micah 7:18-19, " Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; *and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea*. " I love that! If you are saved dear reader, God has cast your sins into the depths of the Marianas Trench 37,000 feet down to the bottom of the ocean!

Now, some wicked sinner may go deep-diving to search for your sins to condemn you, but as far as God is concerned they are gone. **Romans 8:34, " Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us."** This is a rhetorical question. The implied answer is a resounding,

"

NOBODY.

" Who is he that condemns a child of God? The Devil and his children, or a backslidden saint who behaves like Satan (Revelation 12:10), may try to condemn a believer; but the Word of God plainly teaches that **"There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus...**

" (Romans 8:1a).

Every Saint Will Receive An Immortal Body In The Future

Notice that Jesus is the first begotten from the dead. But wait a minute, what about the resurrected bodies of the saints when Jesus died on the cross (Matthew 27:52-53)? What about Lazarus whom Jesus raised up from the dead (John 11:43)? Did not these saints resurrect before Jesus? So why is Jesus called

"

the first begotten of the dead

"? The answer is very simple, Jesus was the first person to resurrect in His glorified body. Lazarus raised up in his human body. Lazarus has to die again eventually. The saints who raised up from their graves when Jesus died on the cross, they had to die again down the road. But Jesus was the first person to raise up in His immortal body, and He is alive forevermore!!!

Dear reader, if you receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you too will be raised up someday with an immortal body. What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:51-58, " **Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,**

In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and *the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.*

***For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality*.**

So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord."

The Bible says that Jesus took the "

sting

"

out of death. Like a bee who dies after stinging someone, so also did Jesus die to remove the sting out of death. So when you die friend, you don't need to feel the sting of the second death in the Lake of Fire. Death for the Christian is merely a doorway to the next life, being in Heaven with the Lord. **2nd Corinthians 5:8,**

"We are confident, I say, and willing rather *to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord*." This life is a continual learning process. That is why when a saint dies, we often say that they "

graduated

"

to Heaven. No believer need to fear death!

Psalms 116:15, " Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints." Our death is precious to God because another one of His dear children is coming home to be with Him.

God promises every saint that someday we will be resurrected with the same type of glorified body, that is, one fashioned like unto Jesus' resurrected body. ...

Philippians 3:20-21, "

For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

***Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body*, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.**

"

I would infinitely rather have God's solemn promise in the inspired Holy Bible of eternal life and a new immortal body by faith in Jesus Christ, than to trust in Alcor's shady commitment to keep my frozen body in liquid nitrogen for future use. Don't be a fool, receive Jesus Christ! **John 1:11-13, "He came unto his own, and his own received him not.**

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." Jesus Christ is the only way to Heaven!!!

I love the following photo of Colorado Springs, Colorado. If a place on earth can be so beautiful, I can't wait to see the beauty of Heaven. God is amazing! Oh friend, I hope you share my joy of soul in knowing that my name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). I love the following passage of Scripture, which burns my heart...

> 1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

Wow, that is so precious! We cannot see Jesus, which the Bible acknowledges. That is why we are taught to believe on Jesus' "

name.

"

John 2:23, " Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many *believed in his name*, when they saw the miracles which he did. " Since you cannot physically see Jesus, it is perfectly okay to just BELIEVE IN HIS NAME to save you. I love Jesus, but I have never seen or met Him in person.

I love Jesus because He loved me first (1st John 3:16). I love Jesus because He lives in my heart, in the form of the indwelling Holy Spirit. **Romans 8:9, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not *the Spirit of Christ*, he is none of his."** The Godhead (Trinity) lives inside the spirit, soul and body of every born-again believer. **1st John 3:24, " And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And *hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."** I love the blessed Holy Spirit, who is God in me.

Time Is Running Out For Lost Sinners

I have an 84 year old neighbour named Maggie. When I first met her earlier this year, I proudly told her that I am a Christian. She didn't hesitate to tell me that she is an atheist. I happily replied, "

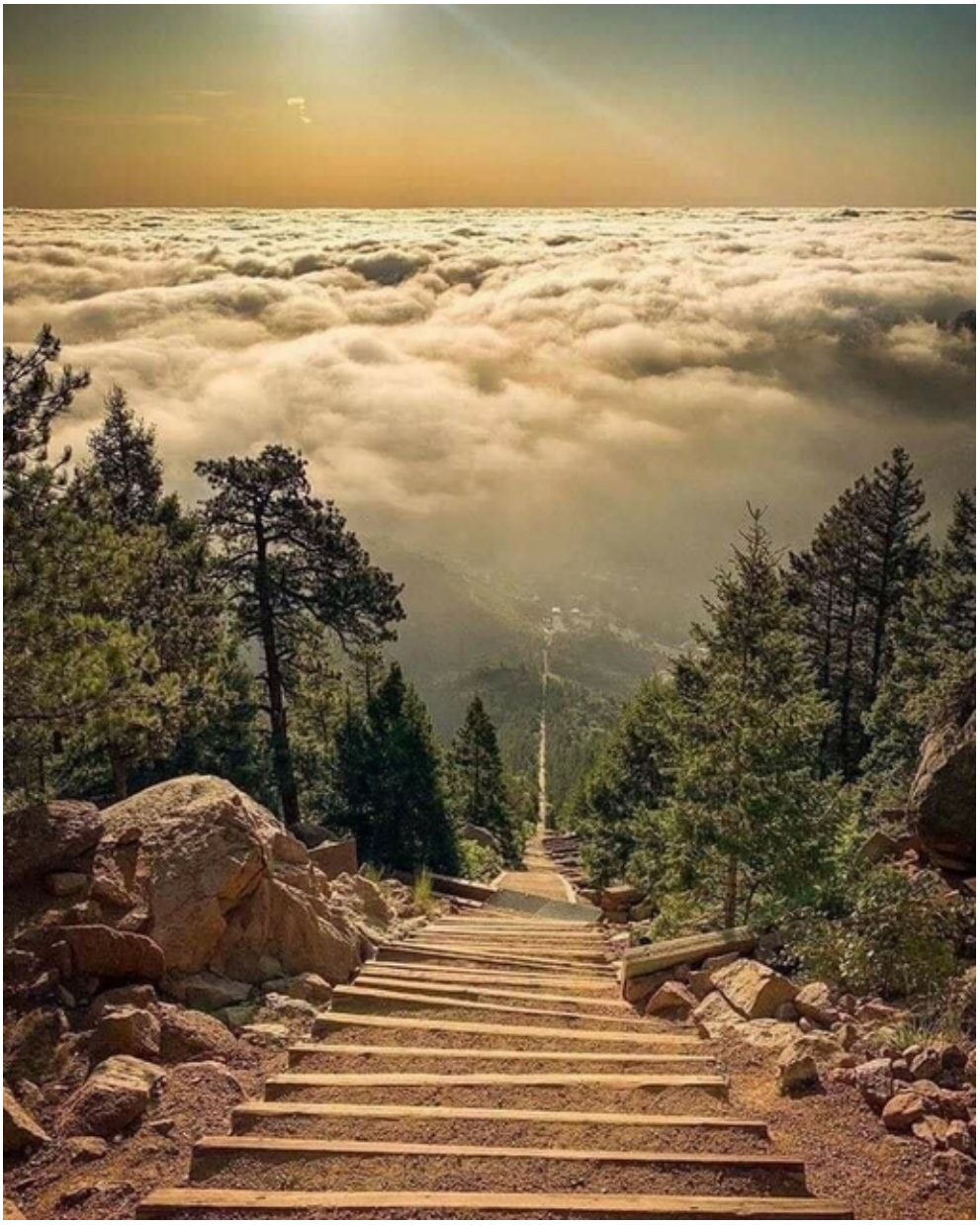
I'm glad to meet you.

" I befriended her with God's love. I have since shared the Gospel with Maggie, but she wants nothing to hear of it. She told me frankly that she didn't come to the decision God doesn't exist quickly. She said it took her a long time, and she had given it a lot of thought. That breaks my heart.

Maggie is nearing the end of her life, and time is running out for her. Oh how foolish she is! All I can do is continue to pray for her, unconditionally love her, and patiently wait in hope. All the prayer in the world cannot force a lost sinner to come to Jesus Christ to be saved, but our prayers can convince God to give them more time and opportunities to be saved. It is my humble opinion that God gave wicked Playboy founder, [7]Hugh Hefner (1926-2017), extra time to be saved, who died at age 91.

From all that I have read, I find no evidence that Mr. Hefner ever got saved. Only God and Hugh know where he went in 2017, but I seriously doubt if Hefner was saved. If he did go to Hell, if wasn't because of his sins, but because of his unbelief. Anybody who dies in their sins, only goes to Hell because they refused to trust Jesus as their personal Savior (John 8:24).

The way to Heaven is simply to BELIEVE the 'Good News' that Jesus was died on a cross for your sins, He was buried and three days later He physically raised up from the dead for your justification. Believe it, Oh sinner, and eternal life is yours!!! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, " For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**



Colorado Springs

[9]I Never Knew You
(by Michael P. Bowen)

1. https://www.alcor.org/
2. https://www.alcor.org/membership/#toggle-id-8
3. https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/there-are-more-americans-over-age-100-now-and-they-are-living-longer-180957914/
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_American_supercentenarians
5. https://www.alcor.org/what-is-cryonics/
6. https://bigthink.com/the-future/cryonics-horror-stories/
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hugh_Hefner
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgYUt80cr-N4d0mEo8UuSO5cFJicC3OzjqYokgFv_kO9ASEEt4kSTambyWhqNTJ_8T5Vcr27dud9vRXLriPH_np18GokbmBwivmRuA
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

4.11.15 Did King David Teach A Works Based Salvation? (2023-11-17 10:07)

Psalms 119:166, “Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.”
Psalms 119:174, “I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord; and thy law is my delight.”

I received a question today from a web visitor regarding the preceding two Bible verses:

QUESTION: I was reading the latter part of Psalm 119 today and came across these verses. Don’t these verses say David is hoping for God’s salvation by keeping the commandments?

ANSWER: Acts 10:43 teaches that "all" the prophets gave witness that remission of sins comes only through faith in the Messiah (the Christ). **Acts 10:43, “To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.”**

David was not teaching a works-based-salvation. We must never use an obscure passage of Scripture to contradict a clear one. The entire Gospel of John was written for the primary purpose of showing us the way of salvation, which is to believe on Christ (John 20:31). The [1]Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract.

David trusted in God’s righteousness, not his own.

> Psalms 119:40, “Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in *thy righteousness*.”

To "quicken" means to "make alive."

David trusted in God’s righteousness, in God’s salvation.

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:5-7, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. *Even as David also describeth* the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.”** Here we see that David clearly understood the doctrine of Imputed Righteousness, which means that God credits His righteousness to us by faith alone.

Where did David speak of God’s imputed righteousness? Romans 4:6 is a quote from the Old Testament. **Psalms 32:1-2, “ Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. *Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity*, and in whose spirit there is no guile. ”** At the moment of the new birth,

God imputes OUR sins to Jesus Christ by faith, and He imputes CHRIST’S righteousness to us by faith (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Some call this appropriately,

“

The Great Transfer.

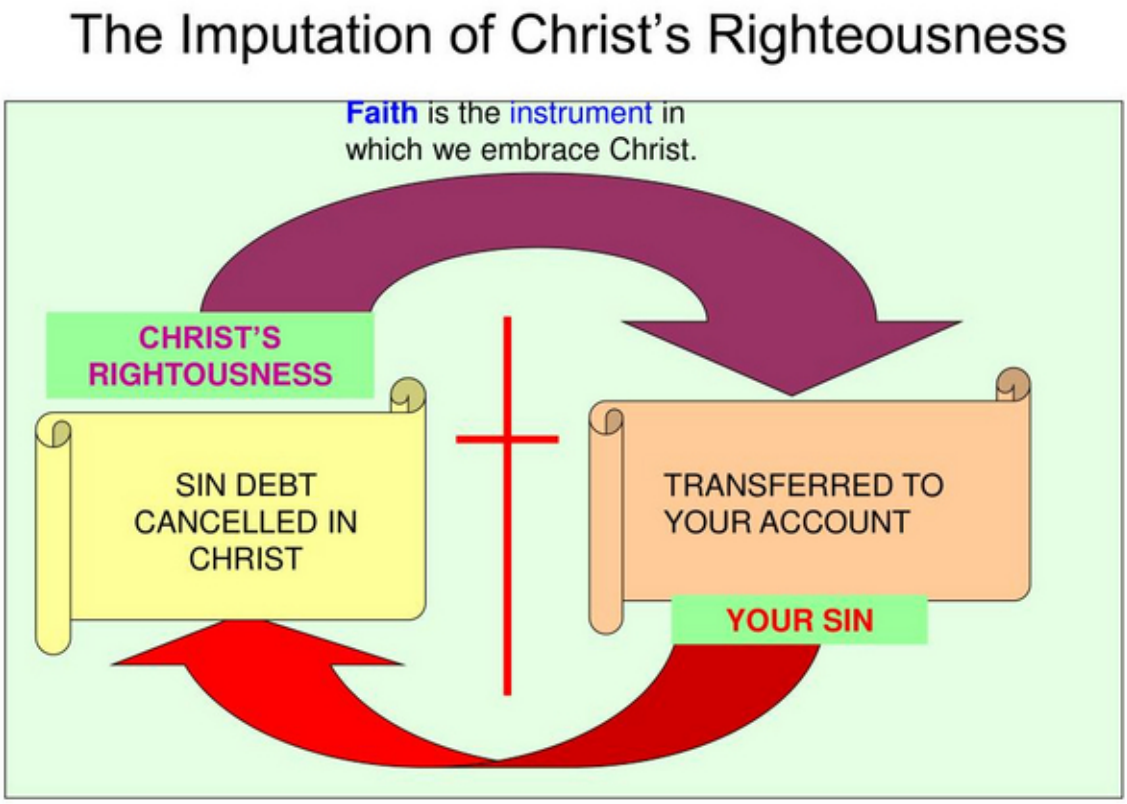
”

I like that!

Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but *that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"

So we can settle the matter about what David believed concerning salvation from Romans 4:6, which tells us that David trusted in God's imputed righteousness which is by faith alone.

[2]



1. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhTcH4J7ZujO8RBl8emzcyqkVbrxb5pFBtOXovivGleFAq-LTOBkIdLWcntGp1cZCD5fQU41m_-5SyGO58B4mZLR8v31nO5aWaQAJP

4.11.16 There Are Not Two Gospels (2023-11-17 16:07)

Galatians 1:6-8, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:*

***Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would *pervert the gospel of Christ*.**

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach *any other gospel* unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

”

Dear reader, you either have to forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, or you do not, but it cannot be both. Sadly, 90 % of what we hear being taught in churches today is NOT the same plan of salvation which the inspired King James Bible teaches.

Here is the Bible way to Heaven...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”

Anyone who comes to God as a guilty sinner, by faith receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead, is saved. It is that simple.

Your Faith + Good News (Gospel) = New Birth

The “

gospel

”

is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus RESURRECTED from the dead.

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.” Please don’t delay friend if you’ve never been born again. A true “

Christian

”

is a sinner who has put trust in the person and work of Jesus Christ, including His death on the cross as payment for sins, burial and His physical resurrection on the third day.

Having said that, I am appalled at the embellishments I hear from preachers today, which have nothing to do with getting saved. Such unbiblical embellishments include:

1. walk an aisle

2. pray a prayer
3. join a church, denomination or convention
4. turn from your sins
5. repent of your sins
6. be willing to turn away from sin
7. feel sorrow for your sins
8. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. be baptized in water
10. speak in “tongues”
11. turn over a new leaf
12. ask Christ into your heart
13. invite Jesus into your life
14. surrender your entire personality to Christ
15. surrender all
16. live a holy life
17. live a changed life
18. give control of your life over to Christ
19. faithfully run the race
20. count the cost and pay the price
21. live a lifestyle of repentance from sins
22. turn away from the old life
23. follow Jesus no matter what the cost
24. make Jesus the “Lord” (Master) of your life
25. be sorrow for your sin
26. confess Christ publicly
27. keep the Sabbath Day
28. keep God’s Ten Commandments
29. get rid of bad habits and vices
30. ask Jesus into your heart
31. have a religious experience
32. feel hatred for sin

33. commit your life to Christ
34. become a Christ follower
35. live to obey God's commandments

NONE of these things are required to get to Heaven. Yet, I can hardly [1]listen to a sermon, or visit a church website, or [2]watch a YouTube video, or hear a [3]Bible college chapel service, or read [4]a religious tract, or [5]listen to religious radio, without seeing and hearing these unbiblical additions to God's simple plan of salvation, which are damnable heresy! True Bible salvation is by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That's it, that's all, no more!

It's as simple as this friend—you are a dirty, guilty, sinner, and so am I (Romans 3:10-23). The penalty for our sins is to spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell (Revelation 21:8). You might think that is too harsh of a punishment, but if you understand that we have sinned against a sinless and holy God, then you can begin to grasp why we deserve eternal damnation. God loves humanity so much that He gave His only begotten Son, Jesus, to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16). All God asks is that you believe Jesus did it all for you!

Simply acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). By childlike faith, receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He *died*, was *buried*, but then *resurrected* bodily three days later from the dead. This is the 'GOOD NEWS' by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved instantly, irrevocably and eternally. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** The Gospel is the "power" that saves, if you'll just BELIEVE IT!!! That is, if you will make it your only hope for eternal life.

God is not asking YOU to give up anything to be saved. The Lord wants to freely give you something. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

There is only ONE Gospel, which we looked at in 1st Corinthians 15:1-3.

The [6]garbage being taught at Pensacola Christian College today is another gospel, not free grace.

The [7]garbage being preached on 'UNSHACKLED' radio by Pacific Garden Mission is another gospel, not free grace.

The source of all this tommyrot today is the Devil's new Bible revisions.

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) - Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***, and of faith toward God,"

THE VOICE (VOICE) - Hebrews 6:1, “So let’s push on toward a more perfect understanding and move beyond just the basic teachings of the Anointed One. There’s no reason to rehash the fundamentals: ***repenting from what you loved in your old dead lives*****,** believing in God as our Creator and Redeemer,”

NEW LIFE VERSION (NLV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So let us leave the first things you need to know about Christ. Let us go on to the teaching that full-grown Christians should understand. We do not need to teach these first truths again. You already know that ***you must be sorry for your sins and turn from them*****.** You know that you must have faith in God.”

NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV) - Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore let us move beyond the elementary teachings about Christ and be taken forward to maturity, not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from acts that lead to death***, and of faith in God,”

EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. ***We began our new life by turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God.”

Do you see how Satan has horribly corrupted the Word of God? All of the four perversions of the Bible which I have just shown you, change the words **“repentance from dead works”** in the trustworthy King James Bible, to say instead that you have to give up your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. Clearly, these are two very different meanings. The inspired King James Bible says to repent of your DEAD WORKS. That is, to be saved you need to change your mind from what you think you must do to be saved, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven.

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen states in his excellent book titled, “ [8]I NEVER KNEW YOU ,” on page 114...

“Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you.”

SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, “[9]I NEVER KNEW YOU” (Page 114)

The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches. ...

“Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you’ve got to do to get to Heaven. If you’ve got to repent of all your sins, you’re still headed for Hell tonight.”

SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, ’[10]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church’

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Has Repentance 100 % Correct

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [11]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.

Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.

Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38-39; Acts 20:20: Galatians 1:8-9; Galatians 2:4; Galatians 2:21; Galatians 3:1-3; Galatians 5:1-4; Ephesians 2:8-10; II Corinthians 5:21; John 3:16-18; Philippians 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Corinthians 11:13-15.

SOURCE: [12]The Cambron Institute

I thank God for doctrinally sound men like Dr. Mark G. Cambron. You'll have to look far and wide today to find such doctrinally sound preachers as Brother Cambron. Sadly, 90 % of pastors today are theologically incompetent, unlearned and corrupt. Even worse, if you dare try to help them by telling them the truth, they are resentful and quick to show you the door, telling you to leave and don't come back.

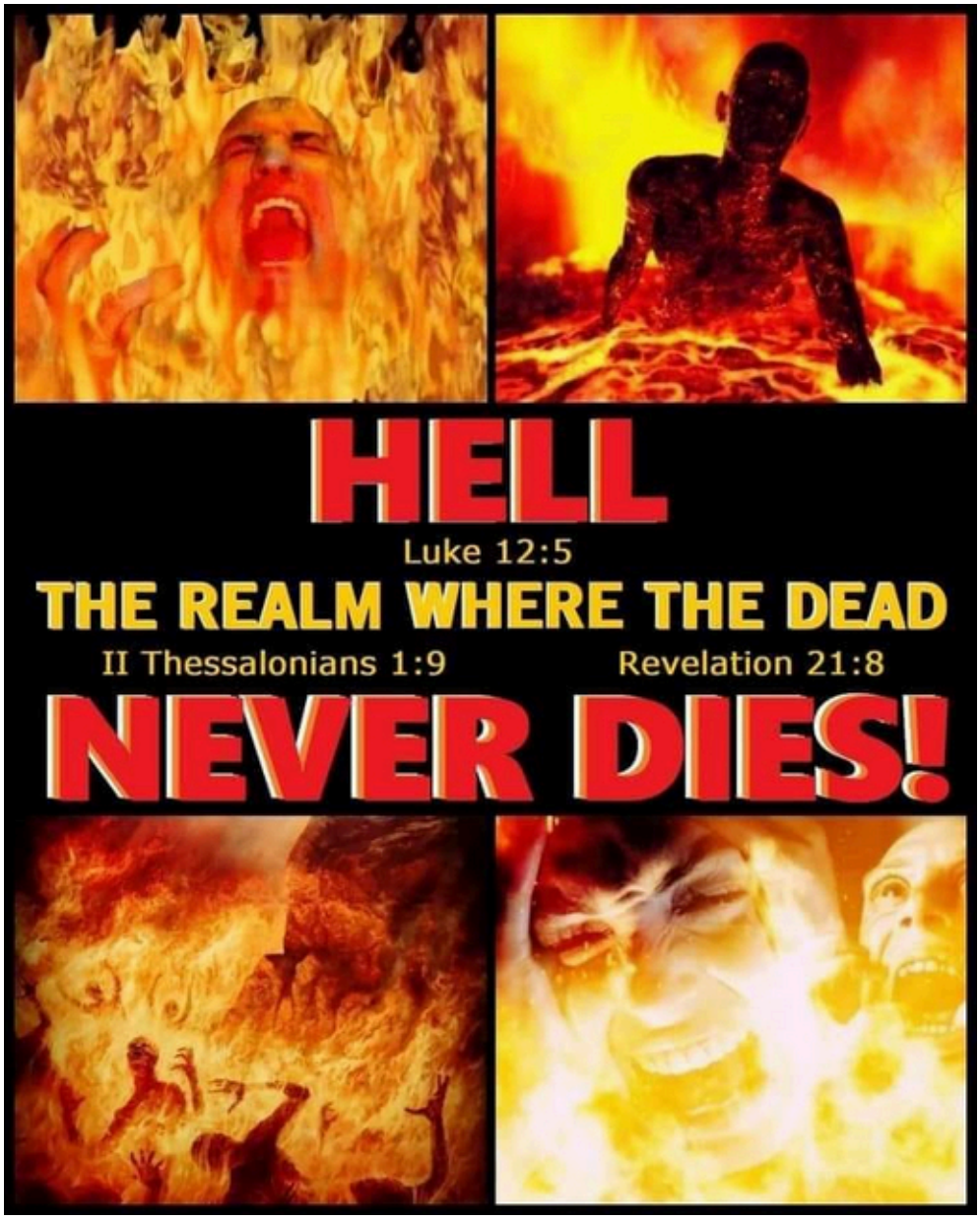
I know because I've had it sadly happen to me numerous times. This happened to me at the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. That devil Marty Herron (their senior pastor from 1999 to 2018) banned me from returning to Harvest Baptist Church. That sad little heretic is now vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa. I wouldn't enroll my dog in that cesspool of iniquity! Marty Herron is a child of the Devil. Herron preaches the demonic lie of Lordship Salvation (as do nearly all Bob Jones University alumni today). RUN from the dangerous ungodly Bob Jones University cult!!! I am sickened how stupid people are today, following any idiot who becomes their Bible professor or pastor. Please think for yourself! Be as the Bereans who searched the Scriptures daily (Acts 17:10-11).

There are not two gospels dear reader. You either must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven, or you do not, but it cannot be both. Adding even the slightest bit of human effort to faith cancels faith. The only way to receive the new birth is to wholly lean on Jesus name, apart from all self-righteousness and works (Hebrews 4:10-11). Tragically, less than 1 % of pastors today care about right doctrine. They are lazy and don't want to suffer reproach for the name of Christ. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus. I am outside the gate. Jesus has always been outside the gate.

[13]**Outside The Gate With Jesus**
(Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

The rotten [14]Bob Jones cult today insist that works are necessary to get to Heaven. They'll lie and say that works aren't necessary to be saved, but then they say that without works your faith is invalid. The Bible calls BJU and their graduates liars and false prophets (Proverbs 30:5-6). They are accursed by God for corrupting the Gospel (Galatians 1:8). I will never be quiet. I won't shut up for God! Satan wants us to SHUT UP, but God wants us to SPEAK UP! Well, I'm speaking up. To God be the glory. Jesus is precious!!!

[15]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/jack_chick.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/unshackled-preaches-another-gospel.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/10/the-damnable-lordship-salvation-of.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
11. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
12. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Apostasy/outside_the_gate_with_jesus.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgz16cACEDhsi_hh0mzyyd2JcD8m8hQRs9YSYTXxH3c5VH

4.11.17 Ray Comfort Denies The Eternal Security Of The Believer (2023-11-18 16:43)

John 10:28-29, “And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. **My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father’s hand.”**

One of the hottest debates on social media nowadays is the Bible truth of: ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!

False prophets like Ray Comfort deny eternal security. Ray is a theological liar who talks out of both sides of his mouth. On his Living Waters ministry website, Ray teaches that you cannot lose eternal life once received. However, Ray totally contradicts himself when he says stupid things like the following...

> QUOTE:
>
> Hebrews 10:26 speaks to the Christian, “□□□ □□ □□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□, □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□, □□□ □ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□.” We are all born compulsive sinners until the day we die, but it’s the person who sins wilfully, joyfully and pridefully who should be concerned for their salvation. □□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□. [□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□]
> END QUOTE
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://livingwaters.com/episode/why-its-impossible-to-lose-yo ur-salvation/

What you just read is false doctrine! Ray Comfort is perverting the Gospel. How can Ray Comfort say that he believes in eternal security, while at the same time warning people that you cannot continue living in sin and know you are saved? Which is it Ray? If we must turn from sin perpetually to have assurance of salvation, then we are doomed to live a life of fear, uncertainty and worry. That is NOT eternal security!!!

First, Hebrews 10:26 is not talking about Christians living in sin; but rather, it’s about the unsaved person who refuses to get saved. By not believing on Jesus Christ, a lost sinner is crucifying Jesus afresh, and there remains no other sacrifice for their sins. This is exactly what the Apostle Paul meant in □□□□□□□□□□ □:□, “□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□, □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□ □□□; □□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□.” That is, if you try to earn your way to Heaven by turning from your sins (aka, keeping the law), then Christ’s sacrifice on the cross is worthless to you. □□□□□□□□□□ □:□□, “□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□ □□□: □□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□, □□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□□.” Anyone who refuses to trust Jesus as your personal Savior, you have passed up your only bus ride going to Heaven. There is no other name than "Jesus," by which you can be saved (Acts 4:10-12).

If you can be saved by turning from your sins, then you don't need the Savior. □□□□ □:□□, "□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□ □□, □□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□□, □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□: □ □□□□ □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□, □□□ □□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□." Jesus saves sinners who rely upon His sacrifice on the cross to save them. God saves those who are □□□□□□□□ in His only begotten Son, He doesn't save anyone who is □□□□□□ to be saved by forsaking a lifestyle of sinning.

Second, Ray Comfort foolishly teaches the Devil's lie that, "□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□ □□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□ □□ □□□." What Ray fails to realize is that we all do just that—we all live in deliberate sin continually. Even when we fail to pray for others as we should, we are sinning (1st Samuel 12:23). We are all far more sinful in God's sight than we realize. That is why David prayed in □□□□□□ □□:□□, "□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□? □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□." If there is no assurance of eternal security for those saints who indulge in a lifestyle of willful sin, then no one is saved.

Ray Comfort is caught between grace and works, preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works, which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. Only wholly trusting in Jesus' name produces the new birth (John 6:40; Galatians 3:26). Only believing the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection on the third day produces the new birth (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16). Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible tell us to turn from our sinful ways, or repent "of your sins" to be saved.

When the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas in Acts 16:30b, **"Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,"** their simply answer in Verse 31b was, **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."** There is no mention of Paul and Silas telling the man to repent of his sins, or to turn from his sins. To be saved, you repent of the one thing that hinders a man from being saved, and that is the sin of UNBELIEF. That is the only sin you must repent (change your mind) about to be saved—UNBELIEF.

Please notice in **Matthew 21:32, "For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him."** Notice that Jesus said they didn't repent to BELIEVE the Gospel truth preached by John the Baptist. Jesus didn't say that they failed to repent from their sinning. Wicked unlearned preachers have added words to the Bible which God did not author (Proverbs 30:5-6).

Tragically, less than 1 % of believers today care about what I have just shared with you. This is why I incessantly preach on this important topic. I don't just write here in Facebook to teach a couple dozen Christian people, I copy and paste these posts into my blog articles for thousands to read. I learned as a boy from my father that you catch more fish if you put multiple fishing lines into the water. My Dad used to use 5 fishing poles at once (and he caught more fish). I stayed busy taking the fish off the lines and rebaiting the hooks for my Dad. Those were the good ole days.

Dear reader, we all need to make a fuss today about unlearned and incompetent preachers who are telling lost sinners to turn from their sinning to be saved, because that is one of the biggest lies ever told by the Devil. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Michael P. Bowen makes that true statement in his helpful book titled, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU."

The inspired Word of God teaches: “ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED,” which means you *can* go out and live like the Devil and still know 100 % that you are saved.

> “’You can’t tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!’ Yes, I can tell you that! That’s what the Bible says. If you don’t come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don’t get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “[3]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [4]MP3”

What saith the Scripture? **Romans 6:1-2, “What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?”** The Lord doesn’t want us to flagrantly continue living a lifestyle of sin, but if we do God’s grace will much more abound, so that we can NEVER lose God’s free gift of eternal life. **Romans 5:20-21, “Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*:**

That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

”

At the moment you are saved, God seals you permanently with His Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13-14). No amount of sinfulness in your character and life in any way dismisses your salvation. Remember, it is really God’s salvation. That is why dozens of times in the Psalms we read King David speak of

“

Thy salvation

” or “Thy righteousness.” David understood that salvation is of the Lord. **Psalms 13:5, “**

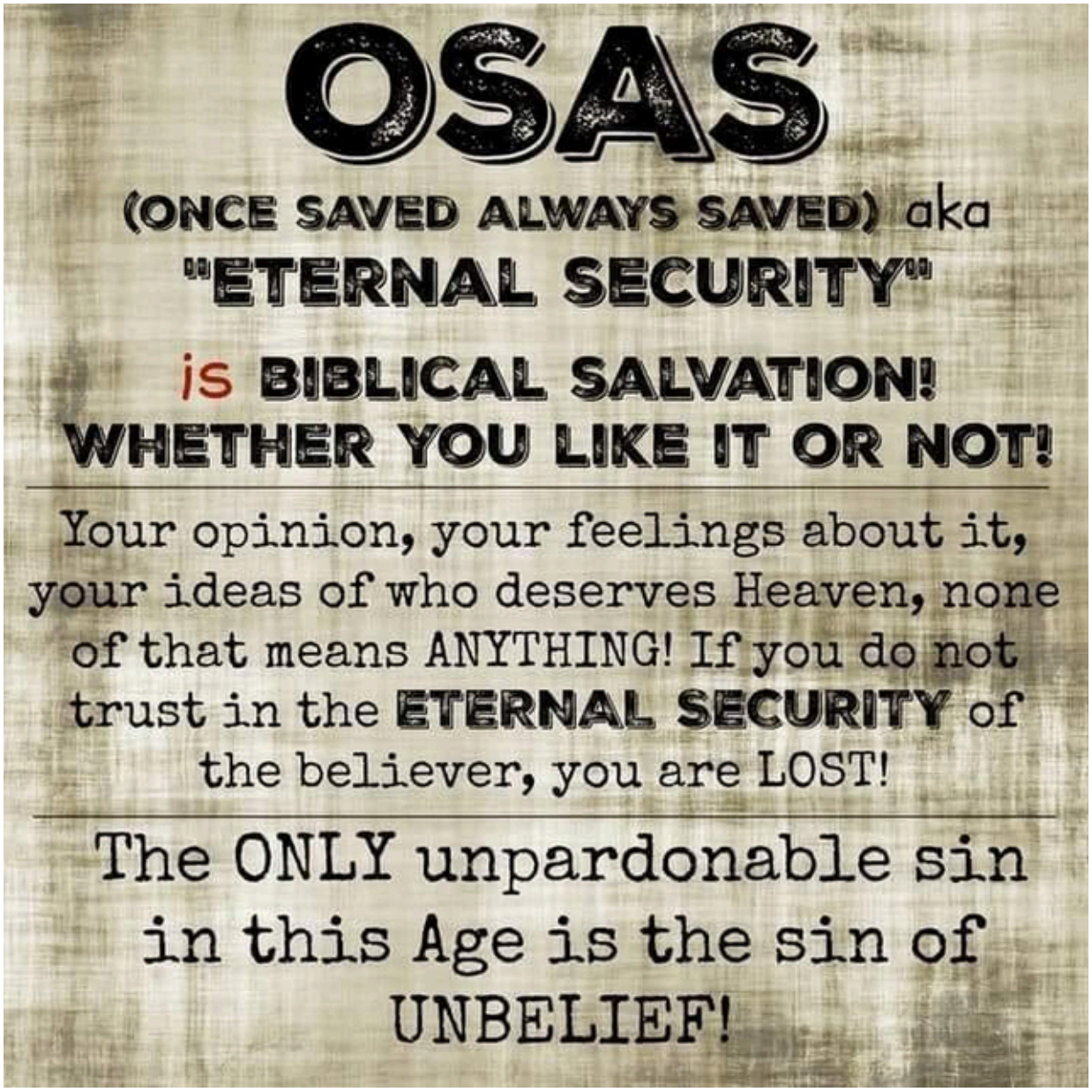
But I have trusted in *thy mercy*; my heart shall rejoice in *thy*

***salvation*.”**

Dear friend, if you have to look at your life to prove you are saved, it just proves that you’re not! I am saved because as a 13 year old teenager in 1980, I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior. It was a Sunday summer morning in an old-fashioned Baptist church. The pastor gave an invitation at the end of his sermon. By faith I received Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins, believing that after He was buried, Jesus physically resurrected three days later from the dead. I trusted Christ to save me and He did.

The way that I choose to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with my eternal security, nor do I have to live a certain way to prove to God or myself that I am saved. The Apostle James teaches in his Epistle that we need to show our faith by our works (James 2:17-21). But the Apostle Paul in Romans teaches that we are justified in the sight of God only by faith (Romans 4:1-7). Many Bible students get these two books confused, mixing grace with works. Ray Comfort is bad news! He is unlearned in the Scriptures, wresting the inspired Word of God to his own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). Thank you for reading my blog.

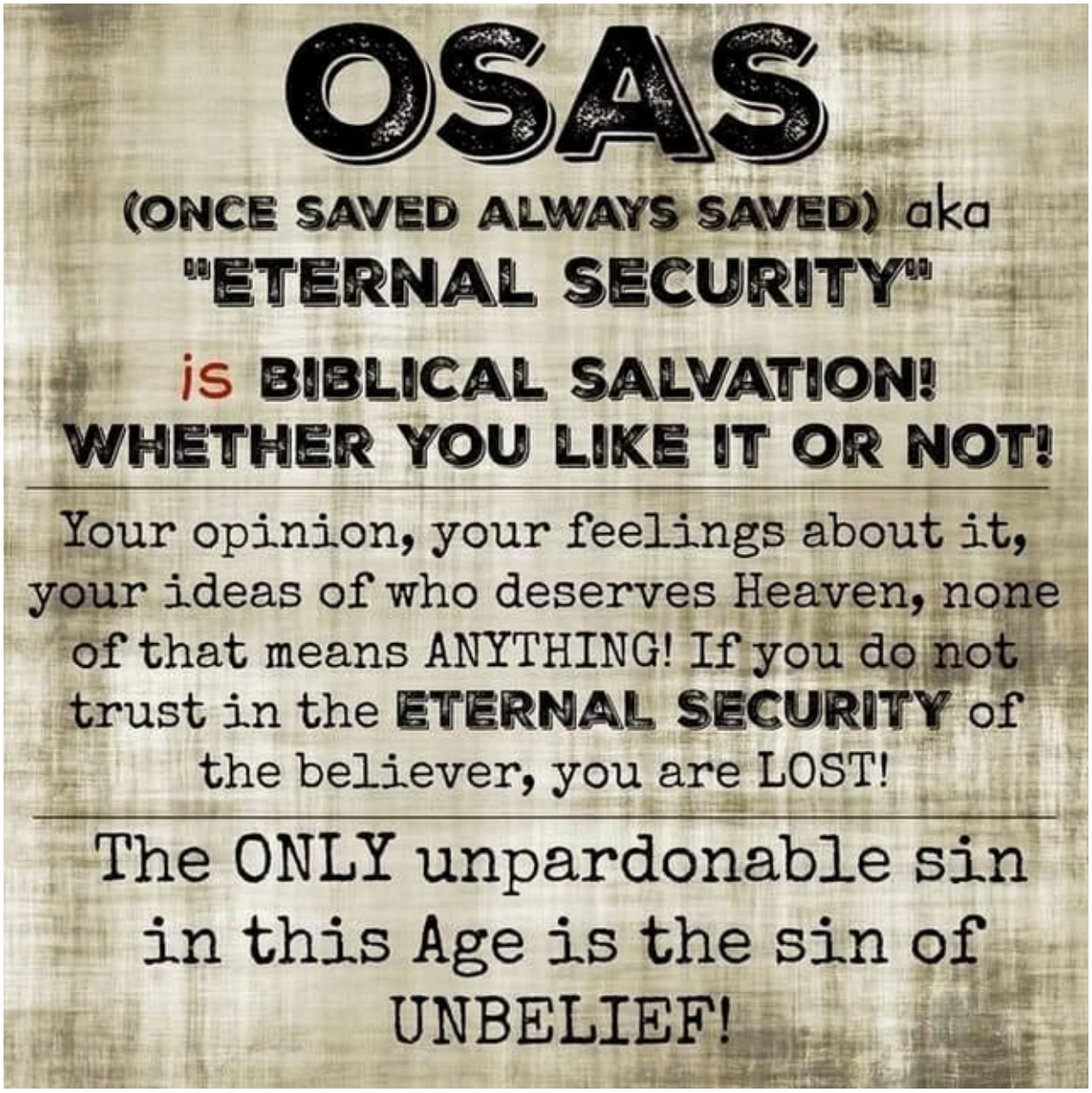
[5]



1. https://livingwaters.com/episode/why-its-impossible-to-lose-your-salvation/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2XUQ1hDi88lvGx_pa8l4UpdgpCCoo91BZdA7P9eFiL-HxxfQPJhWnguMcpplDf3-Hs5FLG_LpHC1y2LQ_50B-vEsQaTthnf-0Deo

4.11.18 Jesus Is Our Sabbath Today, There Is No Sabbath Day Anymore (2023-11-19 09:35)

[illegible] 4:10-11, “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5XAeYUbgZybPsxG5yVqO5PJocDb6DynejT64fS5qhPjhxYY7Y32BLrFJ6CGJiLo3h4NfRlJ6UjLXt1Vnt-JW8j2nPOdbW6a34Jg_

4.11.19 No One "Believes" With Their Mind But Not Their Heart (2023-11-22 00:36)

Acts 8:35-38, "Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus. And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized? And Philip said, *If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest*. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. **And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him."**

2606

Kindly, I am careful not to distinguish between the words "faith," "believe" and "mental assent," because they are the same thing.

There is a religious tract that I absolutely hate. It is titled, "[1]Missing Heaven By 18 Inches" (the distance between the brain and the heart muscle). The very idea makes no sense, because our heart muscle has nothing to do with the new birth. There is no such thing as believing with the mind but not the heart. The heart is in the brain!

Having said that, it is possible to know the facts of the Gospel, but not believe (personally trust) the facts of the Gospel. But knowing some facts is not the same as "mental assent." The word "assent" means to agree. If someone agrees with the facts of the Gospel, they are saved. We need to be very careful in our choice of words in this matter of discerning between head knowledge and heart's faith.

We read in Hebrews 4:2 that Moses preached the Gospel unto the Jews wandering in the Wilderness for 40 years, but it was not mixed with faith in them that heard it, and they sadly perished and went to Hell. Those Jews were very familiar with the facts of the Gospel, since they heard it year after year from Moses. But they did not mentally assent (agree) with the Gospel, or else they would have been saved.

So, I discourage believers from trying to discern between believing with the mind versus the heart, because that is impossible. "Believing" is the wrong word to use to describe an unbeliever who is merely familiar with the facts of the Gospel. In fact, they DO NOT "believe" in their mind. To believe in one's mind is to believe in one's heart, there is no difference.

1. https://www.crossway.org/tracts/missing-heaven-by-18-inches-3071/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbHGfJvedDr3QE0Q-BTqmstzIcSiwDGMTEf7jTfzmCfgSNE6c3wOMgaS9kGPdRXNpvOGxImnIuxGJoC2E1D45jwKAMcshYXSaoX47

4.11.20 The Rolling Stones' Sir Mick Jagger Is Headed For Hell (2023-11-22 16:30)

1st John 4:1-5, " Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

***And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist*, whereof ye have heard that it should come;**

and even now already is it in the world.

Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. ***They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them*****."**

Sir Mick Jagger (born 1943) is infamous as a rock star the world over. By age 22 he owned his own house, and a private jet to travel between concert performances. [1]Jagger's net worth in 2023 is a staggering $500,000,000. There's not a celebrity on planet earth who is more famous than Mick Jagger. But what about his soul? Jagger has had immoral sex with more beautiful women than he can count. What the heathen world casually calls [2]Jagger's "[3]romance history," the Bible calls it being a whoremonger. Hebrews 13:4, "Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge." In 2023, [4]Jagger is shacking up with another girlfriend.

[5]

We know that all sins can be forgiven through faith in the blood of Jesus Christ, which He shed

on Calvary's cross for all humanity. Tragically, Mick Jagger has made it clear to the world that He rejects Jesus Christ as his Savior. Sadly for him, Jagger refuses to take God's free gift of eternal life, which is obtained only through faith in Jesus Christ (Acts 4:10-12; John 14:6; Galatians 3:26-29; Philippians 3:9).

In an interview with The Independent in 2007, Jagger foolishly said at age 64:

> "I don't have belief in the Holy Book. I don't think many English people do." — [6]Jagger, to The Independent, 2007

John 1:1-3, 14 and Revelation 19:13 identify Jesus as The Word Of God. Dr. John R. Rice rightly called Jesus and the Bible "

twins.

" That is, there is the Living Word and the Written Word. John 1:1-3 and verse 14 teach that the inspired Word of God became incarnate in the flesh of the God-man, Jesus. Those who met and saw Jesus, met God almighty in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16 - note this this passage has been corrupted in ALL modern Bible revisions).

Few Rolling Stones fans know that the famous "

[7]tongue and lips logo

"

was created by British artist John Pasche, and is said to have [8]taken inspiration from the Hindu Goddess, Kali.

The Rolling Stones are [9]well known for their Satanism. Mick Jagger has been all over the road in his religious statements. So much so that people are confused (which I think was his intention) about what he really believes. [10]According to Belief Net, Jagger is Catholic. According to the [11]Brainz' website's list of 50 famous atheists, Jagger is an atheist. The Guardian in London reported in 2007 [12]Jagger's interest in Kabballah. According to [13]Social Vibes, Jagger was raised a Protestant, then converted to Roman Catholicism for his first wife, but now hangs out with Buddhists. According to the Jewish magazine, [14]FORWARD, Jagger is a secretly Jewish. It is abundantly clear that Mick Jagger has no real religious beliefs, he is all over the road.

Dear reader, Jesus warned Nicodemus in **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. "** Mick Jagger foolishly admits that he doesn't have any

"

belief in the Holy Book.

" Woe unto Mick Jagger! The Bible has some frightening warnings for Christ rejecters...

> **Psalms 50:22, "Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver."**

> **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

Isaiah 14:9, “ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.”

Revelation 20:15, “ And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

When Mick Jagger speaks, the world listens! They revere him (and all who like Jagger) sinfully blaspheme their Creator, living immoral lives and rejecting the dear Savior. The Rolling Stones have performed their worldly music in front of hundreds of millions of fans throughout their illustrious careers, since 1962 when they began.

Rolling Stones Wickedly Sing They’re Glad Pilate Crucified Jesus

The Rolling Stones are infamous for their horrible 1968 song titled, “

[15]Sympathy For The Devil.

”

This song is sung in first person form, with Mick Jagger playing none other than Satan himself. Jagger documents events through history that could be seen as “works of the devil.”

The Rolling Stones

took some serious public heat for singing a song from the Devil’s perspective. Although the band claims that it was never intended as Devil worship, that’s like saying that the Columbine shooters never meant to kill anybody. Remember, the Devil is a beautiful liar. The serpent (Satan - Revelation 20:2) in the Garden of Eden was so adept at deception that he had Eve eager to disobey God by eating the forbidden fruit (Genesis 3:6).

The Rolling Stones Lyrics for the song:

"Sympathy For The Devil"

Please allow me to introduce myself
I’m a man of wealth and taste
I’ve been around for a long, long year
Stole many a man’s soul and faith

I was ’round when Jesus Christ
Had his moment of doubt and pain
Made damn sure that Pilate
Washed his hands and sealed his fate...

What saith the Scripture? ...

1st Peter 2:7-8, “*Unto you therefore which believe he is precious*: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.”

It is abundantly clear that The Rolling Stones have nothing but contempt for the only begotten Son of God. If you are a born-again believer, then Jesus is precious to you. You may be living a shameful life of gross immorality as a saint, but Jesus is still precious to you because He paid for your debt of sin. The Bible considers loving Jesus synonymous with believing on Him. This is why the Apostle Paul said in **1st Corinthians 16:22, "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha. "** That is, if any man doesn't want to receive Jesus as His personal Savior, let him be cursed because Jesus is coming anyway. If you have been redeemed friend by the blood of Christ, then Jesus is precious to you. Oh, the blessed Savior is precious to me! That is why I named one of my ministry websites: "[16]Jesus is Precious."

Sir Mick Jagger's Time On Earth Is Almost Over

I watched a YouTube documentary today about Jagger's healthy diet and exercise routine. The guy is remarkably healthy for being 80 years old. He turned 80 on July 26th this year. I have read umpteen internet articles about how Jagger is defying old age, and has reversed aging. Don't you believe it friend! [17]Mick Jagger was said to be weak and frail while leaving his 80th birthday party in July. No one can stop the aging process! We are all going to die, it is just a matter of when. **Romans 6:23, "*For the wages of sin is death*; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Dear friend, I feel sorry for Mick Jagger, because he has been blinded by Satan (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). The wages of sin is death, yes, but the Bible also says that THE GIFT OF GOD is eternal life through faith in Jesus Christ our Lord. You don't make Jesus Lord, HE IS LORD! But unless you receive Jesus as your personal Savior, you will spend eternity in the Lake of Fire, without rest or hope day and night forever (Revelation 14:11, 21:8).

I heard Jagger say this about religion...

> "Like most English people I'm not a great believer," Jagger said in a 2007 interview with The Independent. "I've read [18]Richard Dawkins' book and it's very persuasive. I'm more in awe of the universe and that's not really a belief in God." Jagger has also spoken out about the harm of religion. "Killing for ideas is the most dangerous form of killing at all. Being willing to die for your ideas rather than your country is another concept, but dying for an idea, like in religion, is absurd," Jagger said in an interview with High Times in 2003. Some sources say that Jagger practices Buddhism.
>
> SOURCE: [19]Mick Jagger, Freedom From Religion Foundation

Like Mick Jagger, famous singer [20]Frank Sinatra (1915-1998) despised organized religion, and for that matter so do I. My father used to wisely say that religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Dad was right! Religion is man trying to reach God through human performance and sacrifice; whereas Christianity is God trying to reach man through the sacrifice of His only begotten Son o

n the cross

. Faith in religion never saved anybody!

Having said that, it is unfortunate that both Jagger and Sinatra obviously used the shortcomings of religion to take it a step too far, also rejecting Christianity. Throughout my life I have heard countless hellbound unbelievers blast religion, as they remind me of all the needless bloodshed and murder done in God's name. Ironically, God has the same problem with humanity, as we read in **Jeremiah 7:8-10, "Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.**

Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; **And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, *and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?*"** God is asking them why they are doing these wicked things and saying that they were doing "God's will." Sound familiar? If Jagger and Sinatra knew God, then they would know that the Lord Himself disapproves of the killing done in His name. **John 16:2, "They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service."**

Psalms 7:11 and John 3:36 warn that God's anger and wrath rests upon the head of every Christ-rejecter! Mick Jagger is truly living dangerously, playing Russian Roulette with his very eternal soul's fate. **Matthew 10:28, " And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."**

Jagger didn't make the following terrible statement in the foolishness of his youth, he made it as a 64 year old man...

> "I don't have belief in the Holy Book. I don't think many English people do." —[21]Jagger, to The Independent, 2007

It is obvious to me that Jagger thinks he already has heaven on earth, so he is not thinking ahead. Dear reader, you will die someday! We will all day eventually. The Bible warns in **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."** Let's say for the sake of argument that the Holy Book is not true. What would you have to lose by receiving Jesus as your Savior anyway? Nothing, but you'd sure have a lot to gain (Heaven, eternal bliss and happiness with the saints and angels, an immortal body, et cetera). But what if you are wrong and the Holy Book is true? You'll lose everything! God will take out His vengeance upon your soul and body in the literal fires of Hell forever! Are you willing to take that great risk?

You know, it is so ironic and tragic that a guy like Mick Jagger will eat carefully to maintain good health, and he exercises daily (and I read oftentimes runs miles a day), but then he has done nothing at all to prepare to meet God in eternity. If you are stupid enough to believe ungrateful idiots like Richard Dawkins who deny God's existence, then you are truly a fool.

The Fear of Man Ensnared King Zedekiah

Proverbs 29:25, "The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe."

It is in our sinful human nature to compromise and lie when danger threatens, or when any unpleasant prospect faces us. Thus, the fear of what people may think or say can, cause a person to shrink from doing what he knows is right. This was sadly the case with King Zedekiah. The king worried about what the princes under him thought.

In Jeremiah 38:24-27, we read that Zedekiah told Jeremiah to lie to the princes, when they asked what the king and Jeremiah had talked about. Zedekiah was continually worried about what his peers were thinking, but tragically he didn't care about obeying God. Likewise, Mick Jagger is concerned about what the world thinks about him, carefully choosing his words to appease his millions of fans by distancing himself from Jesus Christ.

In time, as did Zedekiah and the rich man in Hell (Luke 16:19-31), Mick Jagger will also deeply regret his foolish decision. This is what Jesus meant when He said:

> **Matthew 10:32-33, "Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven. Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.**
>
> For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.
>
> **And a man's foes shall be they of his own household."**

This verse doesn't mean you must publicly confess Christ to be saved (as the Church of Christ cult errantly teaches), because that would contradict other plain Scripture passages (John 12:42-43; John 19:38); but it does mean that you must trust Christ to be saved.

I have known people who were rejected by their own family because they got saved. Roman Catholic families in particular are very hard on loved ones who get born-again. The Catholic religion is in direct opposition to the inspired Word of God. This is what Jesus is speaking about in the preceding passage. When you put your trust in Jesus, you won't be able to keep that a secret from loved ones, and they may reject you for it. Some people refuse to get saved because of fear of rejection from their own family, culture or tradition. I humbly think this is what "the

fearful

"

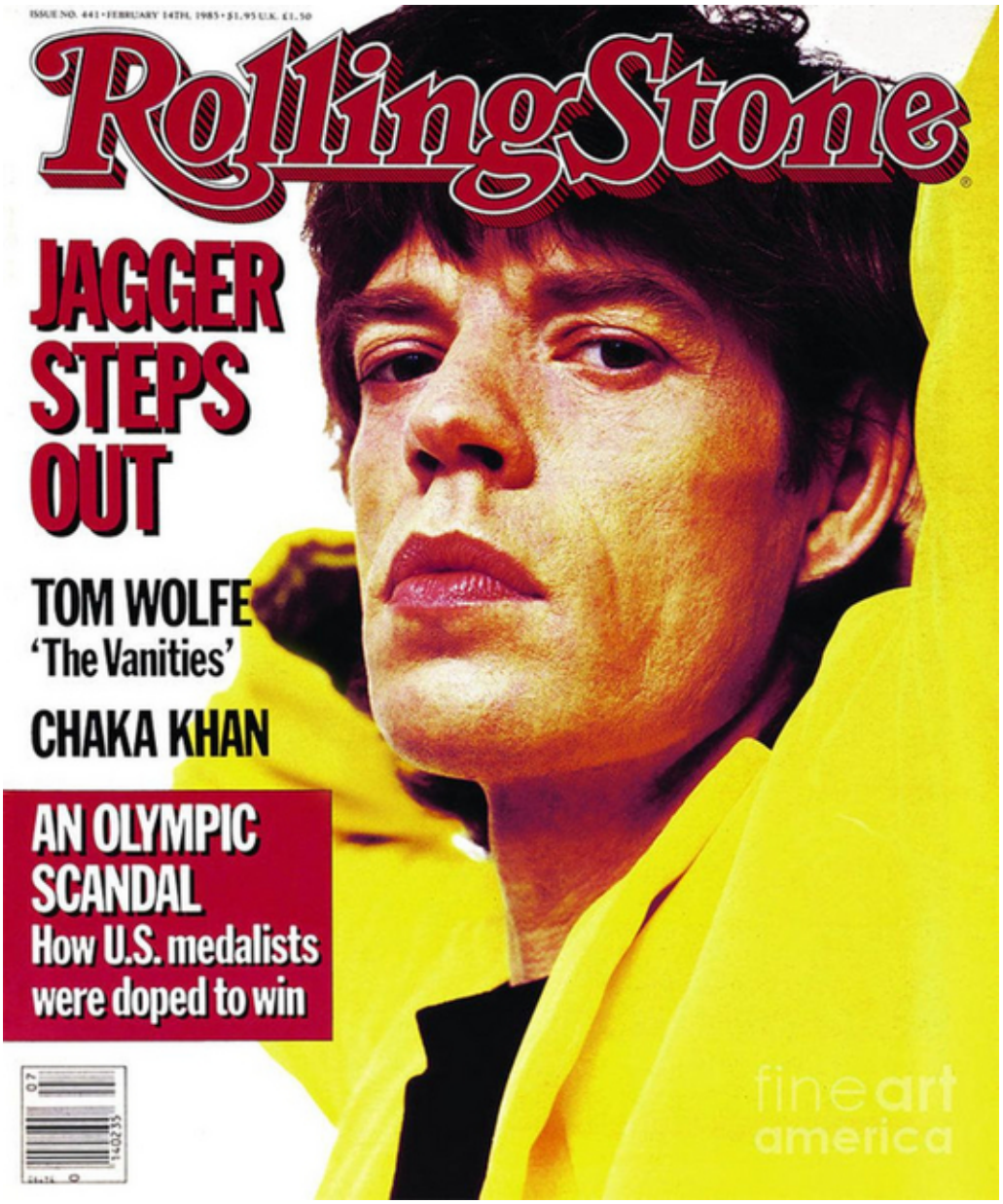
refers to in **Revelation 21:8,**

"But *the fearful*, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. "

Just as King Zedekiah allowed his fear of man to destroy him, his family and his entire kingdom in Jerusalem; so also are many famous people in the world today headed for everlasting damnation in the Lake of Fire because they are afraid to come to Jesus Christ, lest the world reject them. **John 15:19, " If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you."** The hellbound world absolutely loves Mick Jagger and The Rolling Stones because they are of the world.

My heart goes out to Mick Jagger, because his time on earth is very short. He turned 80 in July of 2023. He cannot have much more time remaining. Unless Mick repents of his unbelief and believes the Gospel (Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection on the third day), he will split Hell wide open the moment he breathes his last breath on earth. I just prayed for Mick Jagger, that God will convict his heart to get saved before it is too late. **John 6:47, " Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

[22]



1. https://wealthygorilla.com/mick-jagger-net-worth/
2. https://ultimateclassicrock.com/mick-jagger-girlfriends-wife/
3. https://ultimateclassicrock.com/mick-jagger-girlfriends-wife/
4. https://people.com/music/who-is-melanie-hamrick-mick-jagger/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkznxKUyRoTDlGqdxM8Xl-1b9KNSa97fhK3vwt9ollR_w9y7HcCytsFfqte8Ojc5NtBzUx_3BGU1KLzHOkvSu5jqeGzNDFWS0TShP
6. https://ffrf.org/ftod-cr/item/14851-mick-jagger
7. https://duckduckgo.com/?q=stones+tongue+and+lips+logo&atb=v230-1&iax=images&ia=images
8. https://www.creativebloq.com/news/rolling-stones-logo-origins
9. https://www.independent.co.uk/arts-entertainment/music/features/rolling-stones-sympathy-for-the-devil-mick-jagger-anniversary-satanism-a8668551.html
10. https://www.beliefnet.com/celebrity-faith-database/j/mick-jagger.aspx
11. https://www.brainz.org/50-most-brilliant-atheists-all-time/
12. https://www.theguardian.com/music/2007/nov/21/popandrock1

13. https://www.socialvibes.net/socialvi/mick-jagger-is-a-conservative-and-atheist/new-essays/
14. https://forward.com/culture/451287/on-mick-jaggers-77th-birthday-the-secret-jewish-history-of-the-rolling/
15. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GgnClrx8N2k
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/
17. https://www.musictimes.com/articles/94737/20230727/mick-jagger-frail-leaving-80th-birthday-party-fans-concerned-health.htm
18. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_God_Delusion
19. https://ffrf.org/ftod-cr/item/14851-mick-jagger
20. https://www.vox.com/2014/9/5/6109905/frank-sinatras-1963-interview-with-playboy-shows-he-was-spiritual-not
21. https://ffrf.org/ftod-cr/item/14851-mick-jagger
22. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjUDDODNWMN52U5mJSjJncg9UDm9sqMQjKcaU67plZNoKKreXnZHNOvNEpO3Xx9963eooSZLBb76tYS4JhpIDmjWDgRDJfrYjHmy1d

---

4.11.21 Catholics Are Not Christians (2023-11-25 10:32)

Mark 7:9-13, " And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*. For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death: But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free. And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother; *Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye*."

Most people are foolish, ignorant and naïve concerning the cult of Roman Catholicism. In fact, Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion, not true Christianity, which I will prove to you.

The Catholic.com Website Gets The Gospel Wrong

Here is one of thousands of websites on social media that errantly think Catholics are Christians. ...

> **Are Catholics Christians?**
>
> by Charles E. Pope
>
> ***Catholics are Christians***. In fact, we are the very first Christians. And we who call ourselves Catholic are no less Christian than Lutherans who call themselves Lutherans, or Methodists who call themselves Methodist, etc. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [1]https://www.simplycatholic.com/are-catholics-christians/

Catholics are NOT Christians! By "Christian" I mean born-again. **Jesus warned in John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."** Dear reader, if there has never been a time and place in your life when you came to God as a guilty sinner, and by faith received

Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, trusting the Bible record that Jesus was buried but then resurrected from the dead after three days, you need to get saved before it is too late. Being religious won't get you into Heaven. Most people have churchianity without Christianity, because they've never been born again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.

In the Catholic religion some errantly teach that you must keep *Seven Sacraments* to get to Heaven. Some of these sacraments include water baptism, Holy Eucharist (communion), confession, et cetera. Interestingly, if you read different Catholic ministry websites you will find varying methods of how to get to Heaven. Oh boy! Let's examine a couple shall we.

Catholic Answers magazine says this is how you can go to Heaven...

> The two sentences are these: To come to God and be saved, you need to repent, have faith, and be baptized. If you commit mortal sin, you need to repent, have faith, and go to confession.
>
> That's it. That's all there is to it. And we can show each of these things from the Bible.
>
> SOURCE: [2]https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven

What you just read is another gospel which doesn't match the Bible's plan of salvation. Catholic.com is wrong to make repentance a separate step from faith to be saved. Biblically, repentance (Greek verb: *metanoeo*) is simply a change of mind unto the Gospel itself. That is, a man who believes the Gospel has repented. That is, he has changed his mind. Anybody who tells you that more than faith is required to get to Heaven is a liar! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

'The Dark Knight' Catholic Website Gets The Gospel Wrong

Here is another Catholic ministry website at The Dark Knight. They errantly teach that you must keep the Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven...

> Thus, if we want to get to Heaven and knowing that only the holy are allowed into Heaven, and then knowing that the Sacraments make us holy, then it is by the Sacraments that this is accomplished. Namely, our salvation and sanctification.
>
> The Sacraments make us Holy! That is why they are important!
>
> SOURCE: [3]https://www.knightsrepublic.com/single-post/2020/04/08/Are-the-Sacraments-Necessary-for-Salvation

Dear friend, what you just read is self-righteousness reformation, not God's free grace. They are trying to make sinners holy through manmade tradition, in this case "

sacraments.

" The Dark Knight website are very wrong, you don't get made holy and sanctified by keeping some stupid religious sacraments. What saith the Scripture? **John 17:17, " Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. "** It is the inspired Word of God that sanctifies the believer. But you need to get saved first. How do you get saved according to the Bible? ...

> **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

So, here we learn that "the gospel" is the power of God which saves, if someone simply believes it. That raises the next question of, what is "the gospel"? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"**

The Bible plainly teaches us how to get to Heaven—by putting our trust in the Gospel, which is the "

Good News

"

that Jesus died on a cross to pay for our sins, was buried and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is the GOOD NEWS!!! Believe it, Oh guilty sinner, and you are saved!

Now, how does what Catholic.com and KinghtsRepublic.com compare with what we just read from the inspired King James Bible? Nowhere does the Bible teach to repent of your sins to be saved. Nowhere does the Bible teach to keep sacraments to be saved. In fact, the word "

sacraments

"

is not even found in the Bible.

Nowhere does the Bible teach to be water baptized to be saved.

Catholic.com Perverts 1st Peter 3:21 To Teach Baptismal Regeneration

On the Catholic.com webpage that I linked to earlier, they cite the following Scripture passage from 1st Peter 3:21 as a proof text that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. This popular false doctrine is called

Baptismal Regeneration. ...

> 1st Peter 3:20-22, "Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. The like figure *whereunto even baptism doth also now save us* (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him."

But please take careful notice of the words following **“w**

hereunto even baptism doth also now save us ”—it reads, **“**

(not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,). **”** Water baptism cannot cleanse us from our sins, only the precious blood of Jesus can do that! **Revelation 1:5-6, “**

And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, *and washed us from our sins in his own blood*, And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. ”

My ministry friend Pastor Max Younce (1935-2023) graduated to Heaven on August 11, 2023. I appreciate and miss him. Dr. Younce was a true scholar. I often referred to him as

“

the Dr. John R. Rice of our generation.

” Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) founded the Sword Of The Lord in 1934 and was a brilliant Bible scholar, having authored hundreds of books and helpful resources for people who wanted to learn the Holy Bible.

Dr. Younce wrote the following helpful information to explain 1st Peter 3:21...

> ***1 Peter 3:20,21 "...When once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by (through) water. (20) The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh [i.e. our sins], but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ." (21)***
>
> Several years ago, my wife and I were listening to the car radio, having just tuned into a religious broadcast. After a few minutes, the minister quoted one sentence from Verse 21, that being **"*The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save 31 us*"**—period!
>
> He did not finish the verse; but, went on to explain, at great length, the necessity of baptism for salvation.
>
> Again, I cannot emphasize strongly enough the importance of reading all of a verse, including the surrounding text, to receive the correct interpretation and meaning. In 2 Timothy 2:15 we are instructed to "rightly" divide the Word of Truth;" NOT "rightly *chop up* the Word of Truth!"
>
> Since Verse 21 begins with **"*the like figure,*"** it is referring to that which is set forth in Verse 20. It should be noticed that in Verse 20, the **"*eight souls that were saved by water*"** should be translated "saved through water"; NOT, **"*by water.*"** The eight were saved from the flood waters by being in the ark—a type of Christ. They were not saved by the water for it was that which destroyed! Therefore, **"*the like figure*"** is figurative of the ark of Christ which provided absolute safety from the flood waters of death. The flood waters testify of death; and the ark, of resurrection. Notice Genesis 8:4,

> "***And the ark rested in the* seventh month*, on the* seventeenth day *of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.***"

It is not by chance that the ark (A type of Christ) rested on the mountain on the 7th month, on the 17th day.

Centuries later, God changed the calendar. Noah's calendar was in effect until the emancipation of Israel from Egypt; and, God then instituted their religious calendar. The first month of Israel's religious calendar was the same as the 7th month of Noah's secular calendar, or our April. The Jewish Passover, representing Christ's death, was on the 14th day (Leviticus 23:4,5); therefore, Christ was resurrected three days later on the 17th, the same day the ark rested on the mountains of Ararat, showing resurrection.

Conclusion: Baptism does not save us; but, identifies us publicly, showing our faith is in the death, and Resurrection of our Saviour, the Lord Jesus.

Returning to 1 Peter 3:21 where the phrase "***baptism doth also now save us***" is explained within the verse, itself. Here we have the "negative" and the "positive." The "negative" tells us what baptism *does not* save us from. Here is the record...

> **"...not the putting away of the filth of the flesh,**... (i.e. our sins)."

Now the "positive" telling us what baptism does save us from, that being a GUILTY CONSCIENCE before God. Again, the record...

> **"...but the answer of a *good conscience* toward God, by the resurrection of Jesus Christ."**

How simple the Scriptures are when we are willing to accept God's Word as our Authority. A child of God is saved by faith alone (Ephesians 2:8,9); but, will be void of a good, clear conscience; until they are willing to be identified with Christ by their public baptism.

> "***Go ye therefore, and teach*** *(i.e. make disciples of)* ***all nations,*** **baptizing *them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (19) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.*" -** *Matthew 28:19,20*

SOURCE: Pastor Max D. Younce, '[4]A Biblical Examination Of Baptism'

I want to repeat something that Dr. Younce said, because it is so very important when studying the Word of God. ...

> Again, I cannot emphasize strongly enough the importance of reading all of a verse, including the surrounding text, to receive the correct interpretation and meaning. In 2 Timothy 2:15 we are instructed to "rightly" divide the Word of Truth;" NOT "rightly *chop up* the Word of Truth!"

The false teachers at Catholic.com are guilty of violating the principle that Pastor Younce just taught. They “chop up” the Word of Truth by only quoting the first portion of 1st Peter 3:21, totally ignoring the last part of the verse.

Here is an exact quote from the heretical Catholic.com website...

> And the need for baptism is shown when St. Peter flatly tells us: “Baptism now saves you” (1 Peter 3:21).
>
> So that’s what you need to do if you want to come to God and be saved: Repent, have faith, and be baptized.
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven

Do you see how dishonest they are? They are merely cherry-picking the Bible, lifting *text* out of *context* to create a new *pretext*. By manipulating the Bible the way that Catholic.com does, you could literally teach ANYTHING! 1st Peter 3:21 says that water baptism does not put away the filth of our flesh. That is, water baptism cannot wash away our sins

, only the precious blood of Jesus can do that! **1st John 1:7, “ But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, *and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin*. ”** Getting water baptized is the first step of obedience for a new believer. If we want to have a good conscience toward God, then we need to get baptized right away (which is the public profession of our Christian faith).

Roman Catholicism butchers the Holy Bible:

1. Whereas the Bible commands us not to call men “Father” or “Rabbi,” that is exactly what Catholics wickedly do! **Matthew 23:9, “**

   And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

   ”

2. 1st Timothy 4:1-3 warns that false prophets will come, **“Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats...”** That is exactly what Catholics do, flagrantly violating God’s Word!
3. There is nothing in the Bible about The Assumption of Mary.
4. There is nothing in the Bible about The Immaculate Conception of Mary.
5. There is nothing in the Bible about The Perpetual Virginity of Mary.
6. There is nothing in the Bible about about praying The Rosary to Mary.
7. There is nothing in the Bible about confessing your sins to a priest.
8. There is nothing in the Bible about sacraments.
9. There is nothing in the Bible about eating Jesus’ body and drinking His blood.
10. There is nothing in the Bible about priests having power to forgive men’s sins.
11. There is nothing in the Bible about clergy forbidden to get married.

12. There is nothing in the Bible about idolizing the Pope.

13. There is nothing in the Bible about Mortal versus Venial Sins.

14. There is nothing in the Bible about Purgatory.

15. There is nothing in the Bible about Holy Water.

I could literally list hundreds of manmade Catholic traditions that are not found in the Bible.

Sadly and tragically, there are over one billion Catholics in the world. Roman Catholicism is the biggest religious cult on planet earth! The Russian Orthodox Catholicism comes in second as the largest cult. Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!!!

Do you know what Catholicism really is friend? It is a religion for unregenerate men! That is, it is the religion of choice for unsaved religious people, for those who want an elaborate religious package from the cradle to the casket! But be forewarned dear reader—religion is a sure road to Hell. Religion never saved anybody! Salvation is not found in any religion; but rather, in the person and redemptive work of the Lord Jesus Christ! **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*."**

I could say much more, but you get the point. You now know everything you need to be saved dear friend. It saddens me that billions of people have been given false hope by the Vatican, falsely told that they can find salvation through the sacraments of the Catholic Church. As I should you earlier from The Dark Knight website, they teach that holiness gets you to Heaven.

But what does the Bible says? **Isaiah 64:6, "*But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** Your best effort to achieve holiness is filth to God! The reason why is because you cannot compensate for the sins you've already committed by cleaning up your act.

This is why we are told in **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and *yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*."** Even committing just one sin is enough to prevent someone from entering into Heaven (1st Corinthians 6:9-11). That is why we all need a Savior!

Until Catholics repent of their DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1), and instead BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31), they cannot be saved.

1. https://www.simplycatholic.com/are-catholics-christians/
2. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven
3. https://www.knightsrepublic.com/single-post/2020/04/08/Are-the-Sacraments-Necessary-for-Salvation
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/abiblicalexambaptismweb.pdf
5. https://www.catholic.com/magazine/online-edition/how-to-go-to-heaven
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEis4orPAXU9JQyUtQsAvH2Tk5lIPfP0D4yz5fuT-aOuhO3h0umn4XvpwzpUEmJcCwcECQ_gjpmmLdyR9xvkES3qAywp-RFcGb4IGXi

---

4.11.22 The False Gospel Of Hillsong Church And Pensacola Christian College Match (2023-11-25 17:18)

Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. ***But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach***

any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.”

HILLSONG CHURCH, commonly known as “Hillsong,” is a charismatic fake Christian megachurch based in Australia. The original church was established in Baulkham Hills, New South Wales, as Hills Christian Life Centre by Brian Houston and his wife, Bobbie Houston, in 1983. Hillsong and its worldly Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) have been highly successful globally, with its presence described as a global corporate brand, but a [1]series of scandals and criticisms have negatively affected its image in recent years.

HILLSONG CHURCH preaches another gospel which cannot produce the new birth in Christ...

> **“We believe** that in order to receive forgiveness and the ‘new birth’ we must repent of our sins, believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, and submit to His will for our lives.”
>
> SOURCE: ’[2]What We Believe,’ Hillsong

Here is a helpful video refuting Hillsong’s counterfeit plan of salvation by my ministry friend, Onorato Diamante. ...

The False Gospel of Hillsong Church

Tragically, [3]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their pathetic Campus Church in Pensacola, Florida, preach the same exact crap as Hillsong. The following heretical quotes were taken from a

“John & Romans”

booklet which PCC’s Campus Church

mailed to my mailbox in November of 2023 (they mailed these toxic booklets to thousands of Pensacola residents)

:

2624

> “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.” —“John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

> “I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life.” —“John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Turning from your sinful bad habits, and following and obeying God’s will for your life, does NOT match the plan of salvation taught in the inspired Holy Bible. PCC and Hillsong are wickedly giving lost sinners a FALSE HOPE, by misleading them to think they can be saved by a works-based-salvation.

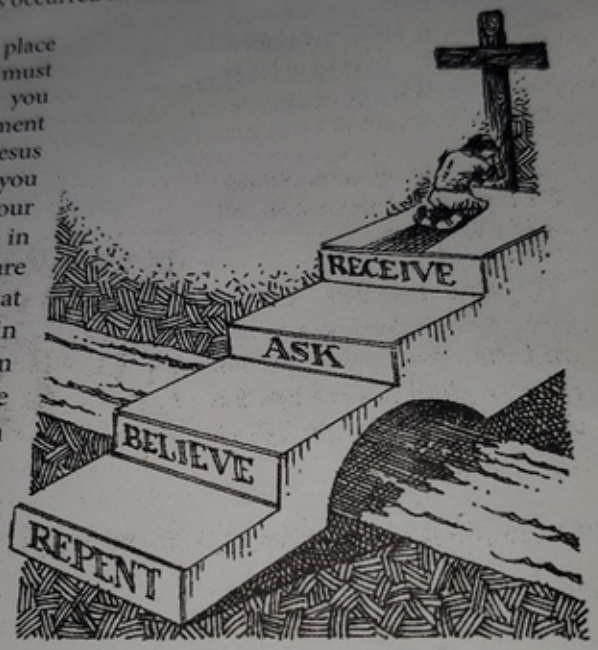
Remember, it’s not...
FAITH IN CHRIST, PLUS;

it’s...

FAITH IN CHRIST, PERIOD.

Also, here is page 63 of the “John & Romans” booklet that PCC’s Campus Church mailed to my mailbox a couple weeks ago. ...

Even though we are saved by faith in Christ and not by our good deeds, it is necessary to repent of our sins. As we separate from sin, we show gratitude to God for our free salvation, and we show those around us that wonderful change has occurred in our lives!



ou have come to the place your life where you must ke a decision. If you ose to accept the payment le by the Lord Jesus st for your sin, then you y need to bow your nd pray. Tell Jesus, in wn words, that you are r your sins and that nger want to remain y separated from k Jesus to forgive ve you from death nal punishment. ou are willing to n as your Lord Let Him know ccept His gift of And remember,

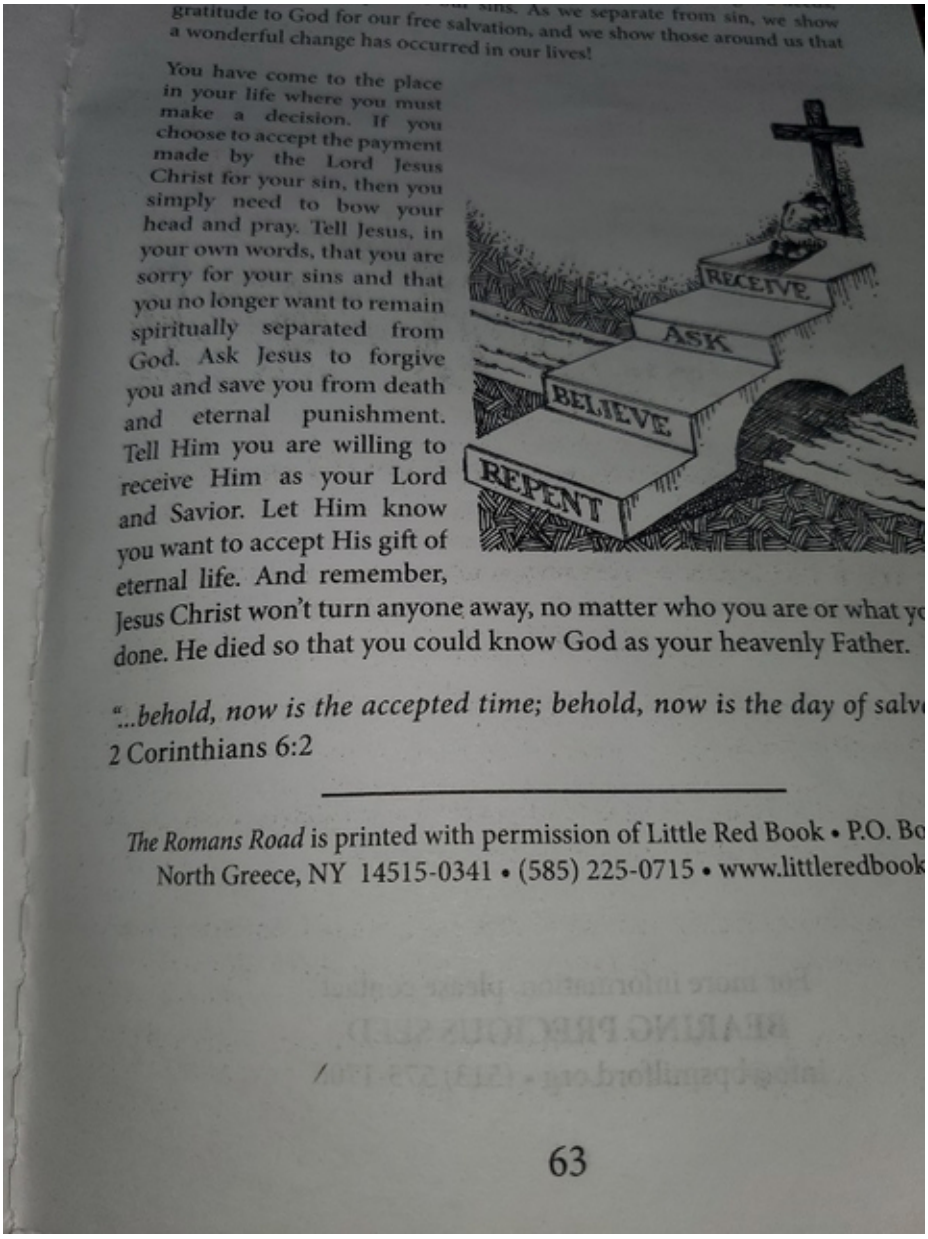
on't turn anyone away, no matter who you are or what you've so that you could know God as your heavenly Father.

is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation." :2

---

is printed with permission of Little Red Book • P.O. Box 241

2626



gratitude to God for our free salvation, and we show those around us that a wonderful change has occurred in our lives!

You have come to the place in your life where you must make a decision. If you choose to accept the payment made by the Lord Jesus Christ for your sin, then you simply need to bow your head and pray. Tell Jesus, in your own words, that you are sorry for your sins and that you no longer want to remain spiritually separated from God. Ask Jesus to forgive you and save you from death and eternal punishment. Tell Him you are willing to receive Him as your Lord and Savior. Let Him know you want to accept His gift of eternal life. And remember, Jesus Christ won't turn anyone away, no matter who you are or what yo done. He died so that you could know God as your heavenly Father.

"...behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salv
2 Corinthians 6:2

The Romans Road is printed with permission of Little Red Book • P.O. Bo
North Greece, NY 14515-0341 • (585) 225-0715 • www.littleredbook

63

Notice that on page 63 that PCC teaches FOUR STEPS to be saved:

1. Repent
2. Believe
3. Ask
4. Receive

The Bible only teaches one thing to do to be saved, just BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** Nowhere does the Bible teach a lost sinner to "ask" to be saved. God is already freely offering eternal life to whosoever takes it by faith. Repentance is not a separate step from believing. Receiving is not a separate step from believing. RUN from deadly religious cults like PCC and Hillsong!!!

Remember, Satan is a beautiful liar! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. That is what PCC is doing! That is what Hillsong is doing! They are wickedly giving lost sinners false hope, by telling them to put their faith in Christ PLUS live the Christian life (works) to get to Heaven.

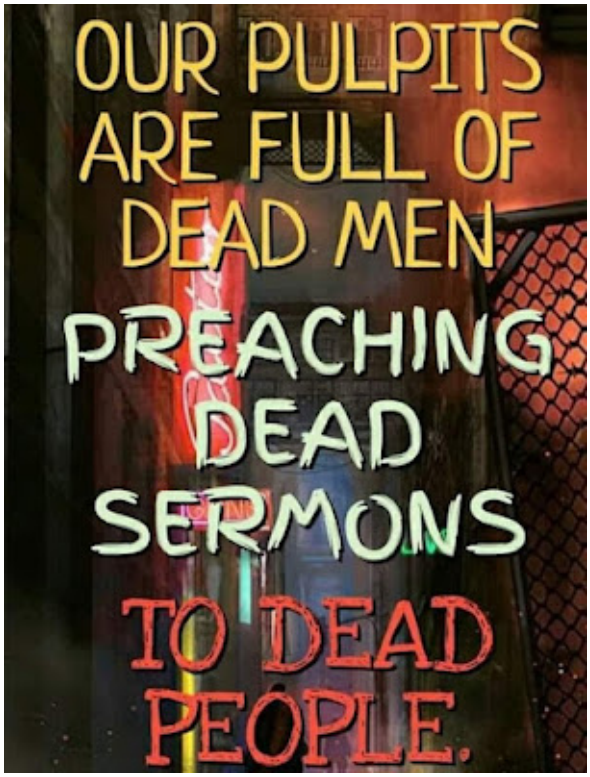
Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

[6] 

1. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hillsong_Church#Controversies
2. https://hillsong.com/what-we-believe/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgQX1R_qkIN_WKjF2Mm_rVgpsHmmXAk0bfas3DaR6kDbwtL-AYig9C-x20RLwzQMb5H3N5eemUfmGehaBG4V5N-WczJGyjHgjgr8MD
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi38GwWNGpJPsk3vsqYpetiO-UxGMpxAo42xqd0ehehiGDH7a_cJw1XDZjWZiF8ylUsusBZ3pr7efXR7t2wtN9FAsahI95JbzO7pkZ
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgfFdknu3-RzZtLuftKeRNhUfvZZh_hUyC74AvtHxwM1FMvNKoQw3vgNKC884htnJoDGrNWyRyUO2l1Q3wKxcQVnhajmigNzk6l4vQ

4.11.23 The Blood of Jesus Saves, Not Making Christ Your Lord (2023-11-28 15:58)

Professor Gail Riplinger points out on pages 467-468 and 472 of her awesome book titled, "Hazardous Materials"...

John MacArthur's Roots: Bad Bibles

Well-known radio teacher and author, John MacArthur, wrongly believes that it is just Christ's death that saves sinners, not His blood sacrifice for the mercy seat. Could Jesus just have had a heart attack shoveling snow when He was old? What about the Old Testament examples of the blood sacrifice? They extend from Abel, to Noah, and all throughout the entire Old Testament. The Bible says, "Without shedding of blood is no remission" (Heb. 9:22). Heb. 9:12 tell us that "By his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us" (See also Rev. 11:19). Does MacArthur get his Scripture-twisters from sources such as Vine and new versions that often substitute the word "death" for the word "blood"? Why does Vine change, "through **faith in his blood**?" (vol. 4, p. 137). Vine says,

"The 'blood' of Christ stands for his **death**..."
"The blood does not simply denote the physical material, it **stands for the death** of Christ" (vol. 4, pp. 137,251).

Vine writes heresy about "the blood" in his essay entitled, "The Table of The Lord and The Lord's Supper." He feels that the 'blood' is simply used to "illustrate" his death, just as the term the "table" of The Lord illustrates the communion. The blood was not merely a 'picture.' It was God's blood offered for our sins.

Vine and MacArthur share another subtle theological error. Tinges of MacArthur's **Lordship Salvation** mar Vine's interpretations (based on Vine's rendition of Rom. 10:9). Vine says,

"When he expounds the **conditions** upon which salvation is to be possessed, he stresses the necessity of acknowledging the **Lordship** of Christ: If thou shalt confess with thy mouth **Jesus as Lord**" (bold mine, vol. 4, p. 117; vol. 1, p. 403).

Vine changes the KJV's text from the reading, "confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus..." to "confess with thy mouth Jesus as Lord" (Vine and his R.V. contradict themselves by omitting "Lord" many times and also by demoting our "Lord" to a mere 'Master' (e.g., vol. 4, p. 130). ...

Vine's Other Corrupt Sources

When you read Vine's you are not reading 'Greek'; you are really reading Westcott, Hort and Thayer. You are not reading 'Hebrew'; you are reading Gesenius' and his Old Testament Lexicon. Vine's additional sources are listed here in **bold type** (vol. 1, p. 34). (All of these men's heresies have merited a chapter in this book or a discussion in the author's other books New Age Bible Versions, The Language of the

King James Bible, or In Awe of Thy Word.)

Vine's An Expository Dictionary of Old Testament Words recommends the following materials which were available during Vine's life (Old Tappan, N.J.; Fleming Revell Company, 1978, see the bibliography of David Huttar, pp. 169, 172, 173, 176).

- **Rudolf Kittel's** corrupt pre-Nazi German-propelled Old Testament Biblia Hebraica, with its notes critical of the pure Hebrew text.
- **Gesenius'** Hebrew Grammar
- C.A. **Briggs** and S.R. **Driver's**, The International Critical Commentary
- Francis **Brown** (**Driver** and **Briggs**), A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament.

SOURCE: Dr. Gail Riplinger, a quote from her needful book, "Hazardous Materials: Greek and Hebrew Study Dangers - The Voice of Strangers," pp. 476-468, 472

I highly recommend Dr. Gail Riplinger's books uplifting and defending the King James Bible, and which expose the corrupt New Age modern Bible versions. Our churches have been infected with the disease of so-called "higher learning." Please see, [1]HAZARDOUS MATERIALS—INTRO | [2]CHAP 3 | [3]CHAP 7 (by Dr. Gail Riplinger; online audiobook). What you need to fully understand is that Luciferian-worshipping occultists in the 19th century deliberately conspired to corrupt the Word of God, with the intent of infiltrating and corrupting the local new Testament Church into the 20th century and beyond. It has now become a frightening reality. But please don't take my word for it, [4]read the statements of the pioneers of the New Age Movement for yourself.

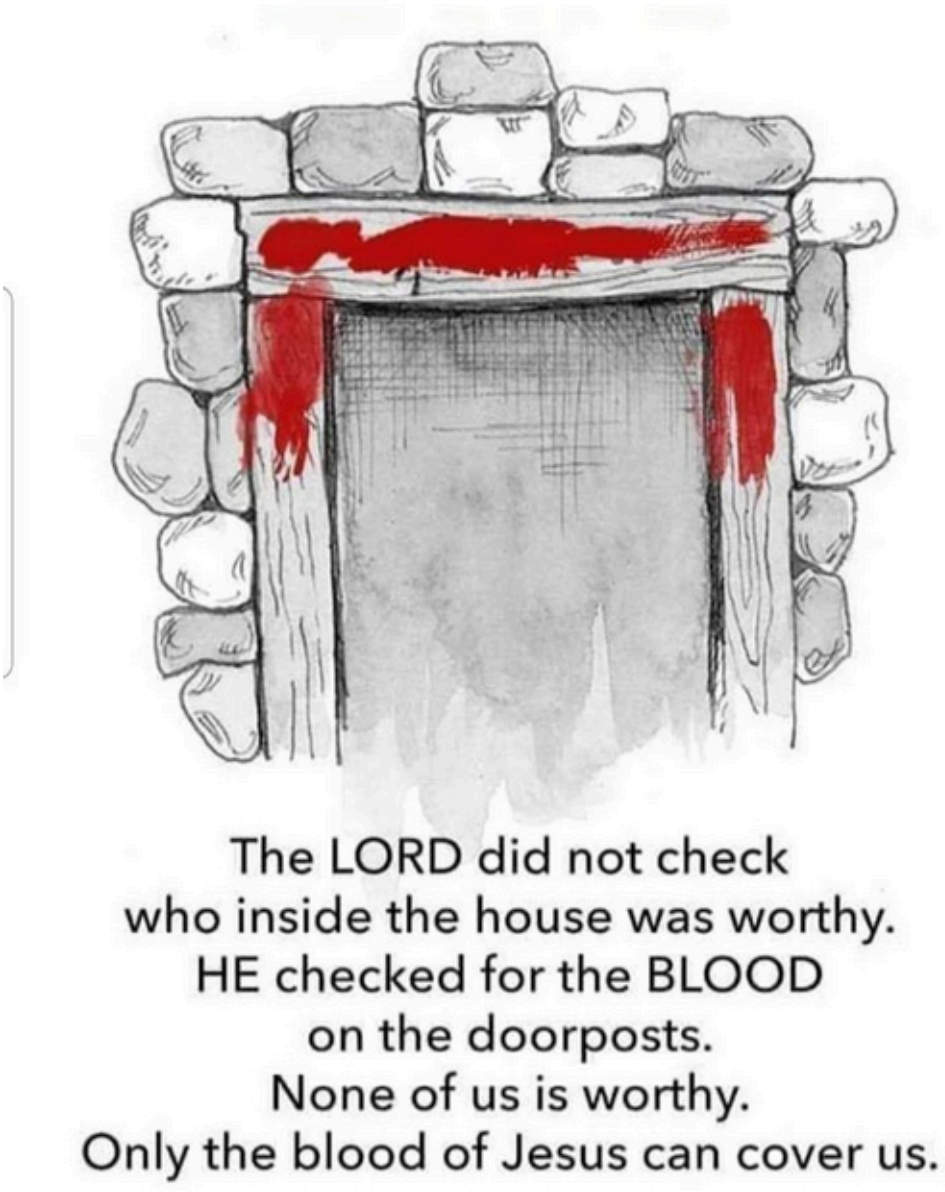
[5]NEW AGE BIBLE VERSIONS (1:23 hour MP3 interview with [6]Dr. Gail Riplinger; you've got to hear this!).

Moses and Aaron in **Exodus 12:13b, "When I see the blood, I will pass over you."** Moses and Aaron were instructed by God to tell all the people that if the blood of a male, innocent, lamb, having no blemish, were applied to the doorposts of the home, then the 10th plague upon Egypt (which is the death of all the first born) would be spared them.

That literal blood represented the liquid blood of the Lord Jesus Christ, applied to the heavenly mercy seat. **Hebrews 9:12 says, "Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us."** Heretics like Vine and MacArthur claim that the word 'blood' doesn't mean what it says; but instead, they say it merely means 'death.' But notice that God didn't say He'd pass over the home if He saw a dead lamb. No, God was looking for THE BLOOD APPLIED!!!

In the same way, the Old Testament high priest annually took the blood of a slain perfect lamb (representing the sinless Lamb of God, Jesus) into the holy of holies. The high priest sprinkled that liquid blood upon the mercy seat, between the two cherubims, in the presence of God almighty Who was looking down upon it. Again, the death of a lamb in the inner courtyard of the Tabernacle meant nothing unless that lamb's literal blood was sprinkled upon the mercy seat inside the holy of holies (or holy place). For an excellent detailed exegesis on the subject of the work of the high priest and the Tabernacle, please see Dr. M.R. DeHaan's book, "The Tabernacle" (one of my favorite books).

[7]



1. http://youtu.be/XO-2s_WtgTo
2. http://youtu.be/IY6ehH8oXiA
3. http://youtu.be/GN42nZlZT6c?list=PLwvH94C3SWlo9FIi2vP_ZtcGz7-IIpKPw
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/occult_roots_of_modern_versions.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/new_age_bible_versions.mp3
6. http://www.avpublications.com/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh75p-pWkZ3_dg3nnedDit4nEHeols3ZhwK9E8ubeP0lN_5bnrrtgRVKVUlVkL9mvuGexu9Xvc_cLtKZ8Q4UZXgcMyOgnotkCNnxAJ

4.11.24 Repent Of Sins: Gospel Of Pharisees (2023-11-29 22:58)

Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

Kindly said, you cannot show me one verse from the inspired King James Bible that teaches to repent "

of your sins,

"

turn from your sins, be willing to turn from your sins, forsake a sinful lifestyle, or turn from your past sinful ways to be saved. Yet, this is the shameful Satanic garbage we are hearing preached from nearly every pulpit, website, radio station and television channel today.

I love the following sermon by Pastor Adam Fannin in defense of a true free grace Gospel...

Repent Of Sins: Gospel Of Pharisees

Even more tragic is that 99 % of churchgoers today are Bible ignoramuses. They merely unquestioningly go along with whatever their stupid pastor teaches them, damning their souls to Hell forever with a false hope. Dear reader, I am the best friend you have right now, because I am telling you the truth.

Beware of Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their damnable counterfeit gospel. Beware of Bob Jones University (BJU)

and their damnable counterfeit gospel. I have seen them literally laugh in my face over my preaching, esteeming my website ministry a joke. We'll see what God has to say about all this in eternity on Judgment Day. The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top. The free grace Gospel crowd is going to come out on top.

Those infidels who promote the Devil's corruptible seed (such as BJU) have much blood on their hands and will rue the day when they are judged by God almighty. Those who preach another gospel (such as PCC)

have much blood on their hands and will rue the day when they are judged by God almighty.

I am virtually the only one who is standing for the truth. Show me the preachers today that are exposing PCC and BJU like I am. Good luck finding them!

My ministry friend, Lou Martuneac, from Chicago (my home town) is the only one I know of (besides myself) who is preaching against BJU today. Lou is an alumnus of BJU and understands how apostate the college has become. [1]Dr. Steve Pettit (BJU president from 2014 to 2023) is a devil in the pulpit, who preaches hardcore Calvinist Lordship Salvation.

> **Matthew 3:1-2, "In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, And saying, *Repent ye*: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."** ...
>
> This word (*Repent*) is the Greek word *metanoeo*. *Metanoeo* is taken from two Greek words: (*meta* - meaning, "*after*") and (*noeo* - meaning, "*mind*"). The word literally means, "*after thought*" (II Cor. 7:8-10). True repentance means, "to change your mind about what you believe and agree with what God says, and then confess it" (I Jn. 1:9a). God tells us that there are *two* areas in which we must repent, if we are to be saved. We must change our minds as to:
>
> 1. **Who we are** (Lk. 5:31-32 & 13:1-5 and Mt. 27:3) — God tells us that we are sinfully sick and in need of the Savior and that we cannot save ourselves (Rom. 3:10, 23).
> 2. **Who *CHRIST* is** (Mt. 4:13-14 & 11:20-24, Mk. 1:15, Acts 3:12-19 and Acts 2:38a) —Christ is God (Jn. 8:24, 58-59, not a god. Christ is the only Savior (Acts 4:10-12).
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, 'The Strand Study Bible'

Bravo Pastor Strand! I would like to clarify that to "confess it" does not mean with your mouth; but rather, to simply admit to God you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20). I am against the strange New IFB (New Independent Fundamental Baptist) [2]doctrine today which mandates praying to be saved. The Bible plainly teaches that trusting Jesus Christ as your Savior—believing that He is the only begotten Son of God who died on a cross to pay for your sins and raised from the dead—is enough to be saved (without calling, asking or praying for it). John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

My regular blog readers know that I write about repentance often, but the reason I do is simply because it is such an important topic. Very few preachers get repentance correct these days, so I need to pick up the slack to warn everyone. Wrong repentance means a wrong Gospel and no new birth. Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) was right, who said that repentance is like buttoning a dress shirt—if you get the first button wrong, then all of the other buttons will be wrong too. Pastor Hutson is so right!

Dear friend, I heard a foolish religious man, Professor Kevin Bauder from Central Baptist Theological Seminary, falsely claim that Lordship Salvation falls within the realm of orthodox theology. No Sir, it does not, not even close. You either have to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved, or you do not, but it simply cannot be both! For example: Take a look and compare the following two plans of salvation...

1. [3]The Crystal Clear Gospel Of Jesus Christ (by military chaplain David Rutkin)

2. [4]Pastor Stephen Davey’s False Gospel

3. [5]The False Gospel Of Hillsong And Pensacola Christian College

4. [6]The One Thing That Determines Salvation (by Dr. Curtis Hutson)

If you took the time to examine and compare the different plans of salvation, then you saw that what Stephen Davey, Hillsong and PCC are preaching today is VERY different than the simple free grace Gospel that David Rutkin and Curtis Hutson are preaching.

These are two completely different plans of salvation!!! One plan requires simple childlike faith in Jesus Christ and what He did through Calvary’s cross to pay your debt of sin; but the other demands that in addition you turn from your sinful bad habits, abandon self to submit to obey God’s will for your life, and follow Jesus as “Lord”

from now on. The latter plan is based upon partial faith in Christ plus works, not God’s grace alone.

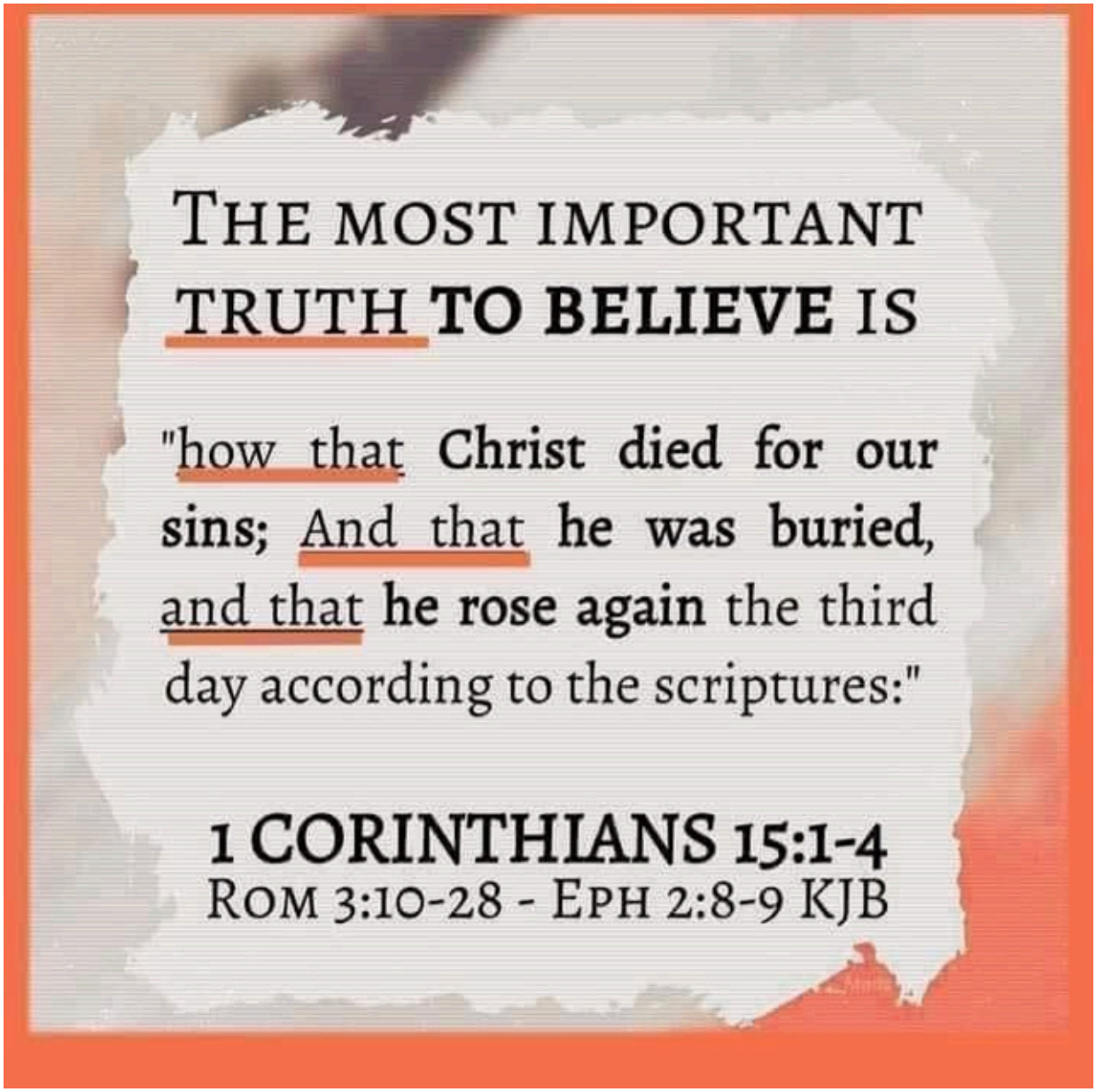
Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/08/new-ifb-pastors-have-sinners-prayer.html
3. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/stephen_davey.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/11/the-false-gospel-of-hillsong-church.html
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjd8KuriheO_2QD6P8S3KvsIz4z-ptY1pWxC0KsqTlIBY-UaY9kdf0gH8g_bOTa7PsF380ffaYiY6MifxWXPz7J4SAXgFBCFH2jt52

4.12 December

4.12.1 The Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation Of Franklin Graham (2023-12-01 09:01)

John 6:28-29, “

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”

Tragically, a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works is being preached today from nearly every pulpit, every religious television channel, every religious website and every religious radio station. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. The following helpful excerpt is from my ministry friend Michael P. Bowen, taken from his book: "I NEVER KNEW YOU"...

> At this time, I would like to draw your attention to the plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham.
>
> If you will visit his Franklin Graham Festivals Website and click upon the “[1]Peace With God” link, you will be taken straight to the salvation statement issued by Billy Graham at the BGEA Website. Franklin uses his father’s plan of salvation rather than issuing a statement of his own. Essentially, Franklin is just a younger version of Billy, only Franklin does not deliver his sermons in the same forceful manner in which his father did when he was Franklin’s age. Franklin delivers a much kinder, more inclusive call for people to come forward and surrender their lives over to the Lordship of Christ.
>
> Because Franklin uses the exact same plan of salvation as his father, I will take you to the plan of salvation given by Billy Graham at his BGEA Website. Now, because of potential copyright issues, I will paraphrase for you what salvation is according to the Grahams’. First of all, we are told that God loves us and wants to give us an abundant life. Second, we are told that we are sinners. Third, we are told that Jesus died for us and that He is the only way to heaven. Fourth, we are told to turn from our sins and to receive Christ as both the Lord of our lives and as our savior, which, according to the Grahams’ means that we are to trust that Christ paid for our sins by His death on the cross and that we are to follow the Lordship of Christ over our lives in strict obedience (for the rest of our lives) “in order to” get to heaven.
>
> In virtually every sermon you hear given by Franklin Graham, he makes surrender of one’s life to Christ sound more appealing to us than a hot-fudge sundae could ever appeal to a child. What Franklin says about giving our lives to Christ is truly beautiful. At the end of his messages, I would follow him in prayer, trusting Jesus Christ and then giving Him rule over my life by determining to follow Him in obedience for the rest of my life so that I, too, could go to heaven when I die.
>
> When I thought I was saved as a result of trusting Christ the way both Billy and Franklin told me to do, from the years 2002 through 2005, I decided to make my decision “public” the way they said we all have to do in order to go to heaven. I literally

became “high” on Jesus. I was so “on fire for Jesus” that I became a pamphleteer in order to get the “plan of salvation” out to everybody. I bought a paper cutter and began to make my own salvation pamphlets using the Grahams’ salvation message as a blueprint.

I made so many pamphlets (or tracts) that I literally wore out the paper cutter and had to buy another.

I had the most fun making these pamphlets because I just knew I was doing the will of God by making them and giving them out to everyone. I would go to grocery stores and watch people with a careful eye. As customers would lean over to inspect a food item, I would drop a pamphlet into their grocery cart and quickly run away and watch their reactions as they discovered this “pamphlet from nowhere” in their baskets! I saw many people pick them up and start reading them. I would see some look around as if, “Where did this come from?” and I would get the biggest thrill out of giving them “a chance” at eternal life through my pamphlet based upon the teachings of the Grahams’.

In 2005, in an attempt to find some specialized information about the gospel to present to my Mormon co-worker, I came across a great article about Mormonism that was written by a pastor who, up until that point, I had never heard of. This pastor’s name was Hank Lindstrom. I was so impressed by his article on Mormonism that I began to study other articles that he had written. The one that drew my attention the most was the article he wrote about “repentance.”

I was always afraid of the word repentance because I was never really sure if I had repented correctly or if I had, in fact, repented enough to be truly born again. To make a long story short, what I found in the bible (through Dr. Lindstrom’s article on repentance) changed my life forever. When I learned that the bible refers to “repent” as being “a change of mind” rather than meaning to “turn from your sins” or to “quit sinning altogether,” I was thoroughly awestruck and then immediately the plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ in the bible became clear to me for the first time in my whole life.

For three whole years I had been going about trying to establish my own righteousness before God through my own efforts, when in actuality Christ had, by His own righteousness, paid for all of my sins by His death, burial and resurrection from the dead 2,000 years earlier. When I learned the bible said I could have the free gift of everlasting life by believing solely upon what Christ had done for me by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, I believed His message immediately, hungrily, and to the exclusion of all the other counterfeit plans of salvation that I had been led to believe by today’s biggest hitters in Christianity. I was finally “free.” I was finally born again, and I knew it beyond any doubts at all.

God put an end to my pamphleteering of false gospels. Now, I preach His plan of salvation via my personal Internet page, by face-to-face discussions with people, by tract, by CD, by DVD, as well as through the use of email. Today, I am now proclaiming Christ’s free gift via this book you are holding in your hands now which shall eventually go all around the world.

The plan of salvation according to Franklin Graham is different from the plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ. Let me explain His plan a little more fully for you. First of all, I would like to draw your attention to a very important statement that Jesus made: “And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many” (Matthew 24:4-5). Upon first glance of this passage, one may assume that Jesus was referring to some strange person who would rise up and claim to be Jesus Christ. There have been many instances in our history where people have done that, successfully. Charles Manson comes quickly to mind because he claimed to be Christ and his followers believed him. But when you look more deeply into this verse and what Christ was trying to convey, you will notice that He is saying many false preachers will agree with you about Jesus being “the Christ,” that He really is who He claims to be. In fact, all of the pastors and bible teachers I talk about in this book agree that Jesus is, in fact, “the Christ” of the bible. But directly after Jesus mentions that in the aforementioned passage, He says, “and shall deceive many.” What is the deception of which He is speaking? Christ is telling us that many will claim to be Christians, that they will agree that Jesus is “the Messiah,” that He is deity, but that they would deceive everyone with a faith plus works message that cannot save anyone at all. What is so frustrating about this clever form of deception is the fact that people who have fallen for a faith plus works message do not even realize they are deceived by a doctrine that is not of Christ. It is a doctrine of man, not of God.

Nowhere does the bible state or imply that a person must turn from their sins and follow Christ in obedience “in order to” be saved. People can twist the bible to make it say virtually anything they want it to say, but when you see the words of Christ and understand what He says about salvation, no one can refute or debate what He says. For example, Jesus says “Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life” (John 6:47). Who can argue with that statement made by Christ Himself? Who can interpret this verse as anything other than eternal life being a gift from God made available to anyone the instant they “believe” on Christ as their savior? To say otherwise is to call Him a liar. To add man’s efforts, such as turning from sins, making a public profession, forsaking sins, giving tithes and money, joining a church, etc., or any other “thing of self” is to call Christ a liar; after all, according to the bible, heaven is a free gift that is given to the individual who places his or her faith in the finished work of Christ and has nothing to do whatsoever with what we do for God. “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast” (Ephesians 2:8-9).

Reader, what we all must realize is that there are built-in consequences to 1) choosing man’s way of salvation, which always includes “something of self” and denies Christ His rightful place as the one and only savior of mankind, and 2) choosing Christ’s way of salvation, which always excludes all forms of human effort or merit and makes Christ the absolute savior of mankind.

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 123-127

Oh, dear friend, this matter is so critically important. Where will you spend eternity? I encourage everyone to listen to Pastor Hank Lindstrom’s (1940-2008) life-changing sermon titled:

“ [3]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION? ”

If you are not saved forever, you are not saved! Eternal life and eternal security are not two separate doctrines; they are one and the same teaching. That is, the man who has eternal life has eternal security.

Tragically, Franklin Graham's ministry project, Christmas Child, has already sent out [4]209,000,000 boxes to 170 countries. In each gift box for poor children is included the religious booklet, '[5]The Greatest Gift Storybook.' At the conclusion of this evangelistic tool, a false plan of salvation is presented to the reader, which reads:

"Jesus invites you to be His friend and follower. ...There is only one way to be friends with God and spent forever with Him. We must trust in what Jesus has done for us, and follow Him with our lives." Nowhere in the Word of God does it teach that we must follow Jesus with our lives to get to Heaven. That is works! That is Lordship Salvation!

May I kindly remind you dear reader that the doomed false prophets, whom Jesus denied knowing as His sheep in Matthew 7:21-23, boasted that they had faithfully followed Jesus in service to Him. They boasted of their "

many wonderful works.

"

They called Him,

"

Lord, Lord.

" (There's the Devil's falsehood of Lordship Salvation).

Yet, they are spending eternity burning in the fires of Hell because they failed to do the will of the Father, which according to John 6:40 is to wholly BELIEVE ON JESUS' name for salvation!!!

The Christian author, Pastor Edward Mote (1798-1874), had it exactly right when he wrote the 1834 hymn titled, "

My Hope Is Built On Nothing Less.

" ...

My hope is built on nothing less

Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
I dare not trust the sweetest frame,
But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

To be saved and go to Heaven, you must WHOLLY trust in the name of Jesus. Franklin Graham's false plan of salvation teaches to

trust Jesus Christ, and then give Him rule over your life by determining to follow Him in obedience for the rest of your life.

That is not *wholly* trusting Jesus as your Savior!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Franklin Graham is preaching another gospel. Jesus died on a cross to pay for your sins. He was buried. Three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead and is alive forevermore. That is **"the gospel"** according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. That is the GOOD NEWS that you must place your total confidence in to be saved, adding NOTHING to it.

If you sincerely think that this is merely a matter of semantics, dismissing it as "every preacher presents the Gospel a little differently," then you are woefully deceived by the Devil. Those people in Matthew 7:23-23 were very sincere. They diligently served Jesus. They did not just a few works, but "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus' name. They did it all for Him! Yet, Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. Dear reader, no amount of sincerity, service and semantics can substitute for the new birth, which happens only by faith without works in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and bodily risen the third days from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

[6]

1. https://peacewithgod.net/steps/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. https://www.samaritanspurse.org/operation-christmas-child/fact-sheet-occ/
5. https://www.samaritanspurse.org/operation-christmas-child/evangelism-discipleship-multiplication/#tgg-info-popup1

6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjD1rl69JTO7h9Volj8m9hh38QgeSpQUaCvL6_3gGTxgR7c3F3IHMgvG9xzyNsJpyop034sQWz4vW2Iux7vk8lBMUkcE9F7lmjfj9F

4.12.2 You Can Be A Missionary From Home At Your Computer (2023-12-03 15:38)

Colossians 4:1-6 "Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven. Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving; *Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ*, for which I am also in bonds: That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak. Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time. Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man."

Please note in the preceding text Scripture passage verse one. The Bible mentions treating people fairly before mentioning prayer and soulwinning. If we are less than honest, fair and proper toward others, then we cannot reasonably except them to be willing to listen to what we have to say about the things of God. Many wicked infidels have taken the time to listen to a Christian share the Gospel with them, for no other reason than they were treated fairly. Put another way, people don't care what you know until they know that you care.

When the whole world is silent, even one voice becomes powerful. I can tell you, it is a frustrating thing to do soulwinning in many parts of North America. Lots of people are proud, arrogant, stiff-necked and puffed-up against the Holy Bible because of atheism, and the blatant fraudulent teachings of Devilution (Evolution), and the prevalent lusts of the flesh in modern-day America. The LGBTQ+ and libtard crap have really destroyed the minds of many. Someone who thinks that some boys were really meant to be girls is mentally ill. It is my humble opinion that most mental illness is caused by not being right with God. My ministry friend Pastor Max Younce (1935-2023) addresses this important issue in his sermon series titled: [1]Human Wisdom Versus Divine Wisdom, [2]Part Two.

But it is refreshing to see that humble people from other countries are willing to learn, listen and get saved (sometimes even right away). Soulwinners have hit the right spot with South America, Asia and Africa! Many people in those countries are docile and eager to learn the truth of God's Word. Nowadays we can literally become missionaries from home at the computer, with Facebook, Pinterest, Twitter, YouTube and other social media websites (the technology replaces the actual labour of missionaries, which is greatly lacking, so it compensates for the lack of Gospel preaching in the world). Amazing stuff!!!

The Faithful Word Baptist Church (FWBC) in Tempe, Arizona [3]published the Gospel in 58 different languages. I gladly received a message on Facebook this week, from a new friend in South America who told me that he got saved from hearing the Gospel in his own language, from this FWBC project. Praise the Lord!

Dear reader, you can do something for God. Google provides FREE blogs at Blogspot.com for those who desire to write. If you already have Gmail, just go up to the right corner and click on the square with the 9 dots. Scroll down, click on more if you don't see it, and you'll see Blogger. That's all you need to get started. There are no limits, no advertisements and you can make as many blogs as you want, all totally for free. FREE is good! I have 8 blogs so far, Thank you Google! I am sad that Google has censored my ministry websites, but I appreciate that they

let people make free blogs. So there is good and bad alike. Your blogs are automatically put into Googles search engine.

Another ministry is commenting on YouTube. People read comments! You could contend for the faith and help people find the truth about various doctrinal matters, especially salvation.

You could also start a free Facebook page and help promote my ministry, or the ministry of other Christians who are doctrinally sound. YouTube is also free (acquired and owned by Google since 2006). There are laymen Christians (men and women alike) who have tens of thousands of followers on YouTube, whereas the typical church pastor only has about 75 members. Social media is an open door today for evangelism!!! Please consider doing your part friend to be a soulwinner. **Proverb 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise."**

Every child of God should have a ministry of some sort for Jesus Christ. There are people in this world whom I could never reach, buy you can because they live within your scope of life. There are friends, neighbors and loved ones that you have, who will listen to you speak of Christ, but they would never hear me out. We all have unique opportunities to share the Gospel of free grace with lost sinners.

What is in your hand dear friend, that you can use to serve God? One of my favorite sermons, and one of the very first that I ever heard Dr. Hyles preach, is titled: '[4]WHAT IS IN THY HAND?' I absolutely love the truth preached in that sermon! God asked Moses what was in his hand. **Exodus 4:2, "And the LORD said unto him, *What is that in thine hand?* And he said, A rod."** God used that rod to perform the 10 plagues upon Egypt. God used that rod in Moses' hand to part the Red Sea, to deliver the Hebrew children from out of their bondage for the past 400 years. God used that rod to bring forth water from the rock to quench the thirst of the Hebrews, et cetera. God used all that Moses possessed, how little it was. Dear reader, God doesn't need your talent, wisdom, wit, knowledge or possessions to be used of Him, He just wants your heart. **Proverb 23:26,**

" My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. "

God is willing to use a crooked stick, if that stick is yielded to Him. Samson was a crooked stick. Solomon was a crooked stick. David was a crooked stick. Peter was a crooked stick. Demas was a crooked stick. And for that matter, we are ALL crooked sticks in the mud. We are all guilty sinners deserving of eternal damnation in Hell. But thanks be to God for His mercy that sent Jesus to the cross to be crucified to pay our debt of sin. Amen and amen!

Pray for God to show you what you can do to serve Him. If you know how you were saved, then you should be able to take a Holy Bible show someone else how to be saved. You are more than welcome to copy and paste anything and everything from my website ministries and blogs. God knows my labors. I just want the truth to get out to help others for Christ. Thank you for reading my blog. To God alone be ALL the praise, credit and glory. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://youtu.be/Ng01FW34Yzw
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_JWb2K0an04&t=2s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/foreign/bible_way_to_heaven.htm
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp080303.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj28kE0U5aAelpGFPtuzVNvniVkAi-CsycnD2gN2Jq8ivWGy56h_A55dGinTcz1-M-B3Kml14q410u2NB5OAq8g0EdV75VAsrx5tWp

---

4.12.3 Beware Of Wicked False Prophet David W. Cloud (2023-12-03 20:47)

Galatians 1:6-8, " I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

On April 12, 2022 Pastor John Wilkerson of the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana met for a cup of coffee with Missionary David W. Cloud (born 1949). Afterwards Mr. Cloud [1]wrote an article on his ministry website to bad mouth Pastor Wilkerson for not agreeing with his damnable heresies, vindictive spirit and hatred against Dr. Jack Hyles.

To be quite frank, I am surprised that Brother Wilkerson took the time to meet with a known slanderer of the brethren. Satan is **"**

the accuser of the brethren

" **(Revelation 12:10b).** I humbly suppose that Dr. Wilkerson thought it might calm the waters if he met with the enemy to hear him out. Unfortunately it didn't. **Proverbs 29:9, "If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest."**

As you will see for yourself if you read the preceding

article, David Cloud is a hateful

bitter

man.

Kindly said, David Cloud is a hardcore heretic who preaches Lordship Salvation and wrong repentance. He absolutely hates Dr. Jack Hyles and the First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH) family. It agree with Pastor Wilkerson that the sins of First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH) in the past are grieving to hear. But dear reader, we are all sinners and sin is everywhere. **Psalms 130:3, " If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?"** You are as much a dirty rotten sinner as the next guy that you tear down.

There are no perfect churches. **Proverbs 10:12, "Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins."** Mr. Cloud is filled with hatred, jealous of Dr. Hyles' massive success and wants to stir up strife against anybody associated with Dr. Hyles or his ministry. That is what Satan does!

I'm surprised that Pastor Wilkerson bothered to meet with David Cloud, considering that the internet is filled with his hateful rants against Pastor Hyles, easy-believism, FBCH and Hyles-Anderson College. Cloud slanders Dr. Hyles, calling him: "The King Of Shallow Soulwinning." On the Day of Pentecost there were 3,000 could saved. They simply heard the Gospel that Peter preached and "gladly received" it (Acts 2:41). Those 3,000 people weren't put on probation, monitored to see if their lives changed to prove they had been saved. They just believed the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen and they were saved. [2]Eternal life is a free gift, you don't earn it !

In his ungodly article slandering Dr. Hyles, David Cloud states:

> Pastor [Courtney] Lewis and I shared with Wilkerson some of our personal experiences with **the Hyles' style "quick prayerism" that has spread throughout the world from First Baptist.** (Afterward, Pastor Lewis wrote to me as follows: "I want your readers to know that I wasn't just 'along for the ride' with the meeting with Pastor Wilkerson. **I wholeheartedly reject easy prayerism** and believe that the things I have seen in the past need to be exposed now more than ever.") [emphasis added] —David W. Cloud, '[3]David Cloud Has Coffee With John Wilkerson'

Wow unto pastors' David Cloud and Courtney Lewis! Dear reader, David Cloud is very crafty in his words. When he belittles

"quick prayerism," he also means that you cannot merely put your faith in Christ to be saved.

David Cloud Is Wrong On Bible Repentance For Salvation

Read what Mr. Cloud foolishly says, criticizing easy-believism:

> First Baptist Church's statement of faith on "Salvation" says, "We believe that God in His love provided salvation by sending His Son to become sin for us, taking the penalty of death upon Himself, dying in our place, shedding His own blood as the only acceptable atonement for our sin. Christ was buried and rose again the third day. This salvation is available as a free gift of God's grace to all who will receive

> Him by faith. At the moment one stops trusting in his own way and places his trust rather in Christ and His finished work, he is born of God and granted eternal life.”
>
> That sounds fine to a generation steeped in a no-repentance gospel. Yet the New Testament mentions “repent” and “repentance” at least 66 times. It is preached and demanded by John the Baptist, Jesus Christ, the apostle Paul, and the apostle Peter.
>
> —David W. Cloud, ’ [4]David Cloud Has Coffee With John Wilkerson ’

Kindly said, David Cloud is a darn fool! The New Testament mentions the word “

repent

” 60 times, but what David Cloud doesn’t tell you is that you won’t find the word

“repent” mentioned even one time in the Gospel of John (which is the book that God authored to show humanity how to get to Heaven - John 20:31). The reason why is because the man who believes has repented! The word “believe” appears 85 times in the Gospel of John!!!

[5]

The Word “ Repent ” Is Not Found In The Gospel Of John

Something else that David Cloud doesn’t bother to mention is that the Greek noun for “

repent

” (metanoia) in the New Testament means

“

a change of mind,

”

or the verb form (metanoeo) which means

“

to think differently.

”

David Cloud has thousands of preachers who follow him, poisoning their minds with a false plan of salvation of partial faith in Christ plus works. I carry a hardcopy of Michael Bowen's book, "I Never Knew You" with me to church. While listening to the offertory song, I read these words in church today about Billy Graham's false gospel...

> Billy says that we must repent of our sins and attempts to provide examples from the bible that suggest we are supposed to repent of our sins in order to be born again; however, his examples are weak and hold no truth at all because the bible "never" tells us to quit sinning in order to be saved; in fact, the phrase "repent of sin" does not even occur in the bible. Billy often refers to the Greek word for repent which is metanoia, which he erroneously defines as turning away from our sins, to feel sorry for our sins, that we should change our minds about sin and walk away from it altogether as a "requirement" for our being born again. Very often, as a way of telling us that we have to quit willfully and deliberately sinning in order to be born again, he will refer to where Jesus said in Luke 13:3 that we must repent or perish, yet in the original Greek manuscript, the word for repent means to change your mind and has nothing at all to do with turning from sins. —Michael P. Bowen, "[6]I Never Knew You," p. 137

The same exact truthful rebuttal could be applied to David Cloud, Ray Comfort and PCC, who pervert the Gospel.

> Pastor Wilkerson asked me what I would suggest that he do. I emphasized to him that First Baptist, Hammond, has been ground zero for the promotion of some really wrong, truly evil, things. First Baptist Church has sinned against the whole world. Multitudes have been given false assurance by the Hyles methodology. This was taught and promoted through Hyles' books, conferences, tapes, the college, and the annual Pastors School. Hyles was the king of Quick Prayerism. As far as I have been able to discover, Hyles invented the "do you want to go to heaven when you die, then pray this prayer after me" methodology, and the Sword of the Lord gave him a large forum to promote it, starting in the 1960s ("Let's Go Soul Winning," 1962). First Baptist was ground zero for the promotion of this horrible practice. Multitudes of people around the world have been abused with an unscriptural method of soul winning. They have been left with the false idea that they are "saved" and "going to heaven" just because they responded to a cheap salesmanship program. Much of the fault lies at the feet of First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana.
>
> **Public sin requires public repentance. The church needs to publicly repent for what was formerly taught, practiced, and countenanced. [boldness his]**
>
> Pastor Wilkinson was non-committal.
>
> —David W. Cloud, ' [7]David Cloud Has Coffee With John Wilkerson '

I praise God for Pastor Wilkerson, that he didn't succumb under ecclesiastical pressure to unjustly destroy the legacy and name of Pastor Jack Hyles! Dr. Hyles was 100 % correct on the Gospel of free grace!!! It is David Cloud who is in error, not knowing the Scriptures!!! Salvation is a free gift that you simply receive by faith, in a moment of time. The new birth (justification) is NOT a process, but becoming Christlike (sanctification) is a lifetime process. The former is SALVATION (Galatians 3:26), the latter is SERVICE (Romans 12:1). I absolutely love what Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688) said:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, *you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people*.”** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

David Cloud is caught between grace and works! He fails to put a difference between justification and sanctification. One of my favorite preachers, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) wrote these helpful doctrinally sound words:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “Hebrews”; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Another one of my favorite preachers is Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who wrote this beautiful accurate tract titled, “[8]What Is The Gospel?

” Here is an excerpt from Pastor Ironside’s tract. I love these beautiful words! ...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [9]What Is The Gospel?

ALL of the neo-evangelical lying false prophets today who insist that you cannot be saved without turning away from your sinful ways—they are wickedly ASSUMING, that the word “repent” in the Bible means to turn from your sin, but as I showed you earlier, that is NOT what it means to repent in the Word of God. Repentance is a change of mind unto the Gospel itself.

As further evidence that repentance doesn’t mean to turn from your sinful ways, please read **Jonah 3:10, “And *God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way*; and *God repented* of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.”** Did you see that? God called turning from their evil way, “

works."

And also, please notice in that same preceding verse that

"

God repented.

" If to *repent* means to turn from your sins, then how could God repent since He is incapable of committing evil? (James 1:13-14). Obviously, God does not repent of His sins, and neither do we to be born-again. The only thing that can send a man to Hell is his unbelief. No amount of sins can prevent a man who believes the Gospel from going to Heaven, because a saved man's sins have all been washed away by the precious blood of Jesus (1st Corinthians 6:11; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5; 1st Peter 1:18-19).

Since the only sin which can keep us out of Heaven is unbelief, then that is the only sin you have to change your mind about to be saved. This is why we read in **Hebrews 6:1-2, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment."** Carefully notice that the Bible speaks of repentance from "DEAD WORKS," not repentance from "sins."

Repentance is not a separate act from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Dr. Harry Ironside:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[10]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

Repentance does NOT mean to turn away from your sinning. It doesn't mean to submit to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins (which is the [11]damnable heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College today). To *repent* simply means that you agree with God that you are a guilty sinner, and thus believing the Gospel you are saved.

Jesus Lives The Christian Life Through Us As Believers

Please don't miss what I am about to say. Sanctification is the Holy Spirit's work, not yours! Here is how the Christian life works.

> Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

What you just read is 100 % proof that Lordship Salvation is a lie of the Devil. What you just read 100 % proves that turning from your sins to be saved is a fallacy of Satan. All of these corrupt

lying preachers today—David W. Cloud, James R. White, John F. MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John Piper, Adrian Rogers, Sam Adams, Kirk Cameron, Ken Ham, Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Keith Gomez, to name but just a few heretics—all place the burden of change upon the sinner!!! They ALL require that a person commit to turn away from their sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to be saved.

I hope you see the fallacy of David Cloud and all these lying false prophets who focus on YOU, instead of focusing on CHRIST to be saved. They all errantly teach that if your behavior doesn't change after you profess faith in Jesus Christ, that you've never repented of your sins and are not really saved. They are embellishing God's simple plan of salvation, adding works to grace! They are perverting the Gospel of free grace!!!

Galatians 1:7b, "... but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

The following is how the Christian life works. You come to God as a guilty sinner, just as you are without any changes nor willingness to change, and God saves you the moment that you place your childlike trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior—receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He died and was buried, and then three days later He physically resurrected from the dead—that's it, that's all, no more!

And then after you are saved, now in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:17), you are now indwelt and sealed with God's Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; Ephesians 1:13-14). The blessed Holy Spirit convicts us as believers when we sin. He comforts us. He rebukes and chastises us. He guides and teaches us with the inspired Holy Bible. As we yield in obedience to the Holy Scripture, the Holy Spirit lives the Christian life through us. This is the fruit of the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 5:18-19). But we have a choice as a child of God, to either Walk in the Spirit

(Galatians 5:22-25)

, or by default to Walk in the Flesh (Galatians 5:19-21). If a Christian does not intentionally Walk in the Spirit, then we will languish in worldliness, lack of soulwinning, carnality and sin. I want to quote Galatians 2:20 again, because this Scripture passage teaches the exact opposite of Lordship Salvation. ...

> Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me* : and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."

In the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation, a lost person is told that their faith is not enough to be saved, but in addition, they must turn away from [12]the act of sinning and submit to follow and obey God's will instead of their own will. This is human reformation, not the new birth! Lordship Salvation demands a manmade change, or requires you to be "

willing

"

to change, as a prerequisite

to be saved.

When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2013 to 2014, I was shocked to learn that their pastors were preaching Lordship Salvation. I stuck around and as a true friend does, I shared THE TRUTH with their pastors. I spent over a thousand dollars of my own money

to purchase hardcopies of books authored by fundamentalist Baptist preachers, and for 50 copies of Alexander Scourby DVD's of him reading the King James Bible. I gave the DVD's to the church office to distribute as they please. I personally handed the books to their pastors. Sadly, [13]they rejected THE TRUTH which I gave to them (Hosea 4:6).

I witnessed to a staff member at Harvest, one of their school teachers. I asked him if he believed you could come to God as a sinner and believe the Gospel to be saved. He frowned and replied,

"Ah, I think a little bit more is required." I knew immediately that he is not saved. There is no way! No one is saved who thinks that more than an admitted guilty sinner placing his or her childlike trust in the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection, is necessary to get to Heaven.

You and I are SINNERS and Jesus is the blessed SAVIOR. If you agree with God that you are a guilty sinner who deserves to be punished in Hell forever, and you agree with God that Jesus is His only begotten (biological) Son, the Christ, and you simply believe that Jesus has already done it all for you through the cross of Calvary—then you are saved. Nothing more is required or allowed by God. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

David Cloud Needs To Repent Of His Wrong Repentance To Get Saved

Mr. Cloud is wickedly filled with resentment, bitterness and hatred toward Pastor Jack Hyles, First Baptist Church of Hammond, and graduates of Hyles-Anderson College. The truth is that he is a jealous old man, who has never built a hotdog stand. Nearly everything that David Cloud says horribly takes Dr. Hyles' words, life and ministry out of context, twisting and distorting the truth to fit his agenda to destroy God's man.

In 1989 Pastor Hyles preached a sermon in defense of his family, friends and ministry, titled: '[14]Weathering The Storm.' In this sermon you can hear Brother Hyles deny the allegations against him. Only a wicked person takes unfounded rumors and slander against someone and assumes it is 100 % true! David Cloud is an ungodly sinner who is unjustly condemning Dr. Hyles on the basis of rumors. It used to be in America that a man was deemed innocent until proven guilty. Sadly, that is just not the case anymore; today you are deemed guilty until you can prove your innocence. That is as wicked as the Devil (Revelation 12:10).

Mr. Cloud has also [15]unjustly condemned Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), falsely accusing him of preaching another gospel. Mr. Cloud foolishly states:

> Dr. Hutson also reasoned that saying that repentance will result in turning from sin is a works salvation. That is nonsense. The Thessalonians turned from the sin of idolatry (1 Thess. 1:9). Obviously, that does not mean they thought that their works had a part in their salvation. It was the product of turning to God. The fact that God requires that we turn from sin does not mean that salvation is by works. We know that the works are the fruit of genuine salvation, not the cause of it. Repentance, defined as turning to God from sin, is not a works salvation, as Dr. Hutson falsely claimed. It is the sinner's obedient response to the Holy Spirit's conviction (John 16:8). Dr. Hutson's entire line of reasoning about repentance was unscriptural and dangerous.
>
> —
>
> David W. Cloud, ' [16]Repentance And Lordship Salvation '

David Cloud is very wrong. In fact, biblically, *works* are not the fruit of genuine repentance. The Bible doesn't teach that lie. The fruit of genuine repentance is to BELIEVE the Gospel (Mark

1:15). **Matthew 21:32, " For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, *repented not afterward, that ye might believe him*."** Do you see that the object of repentance in this verse is believing? The fruit of genuine repentance is to BELIEVE.

Furthermore, the Thessalonians repented of their idols, that is, their dead works! They turned from their false religion to trust Jesus Christ instead. That is true repentance!!! What David Cloud, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Pensacola Christian College and other damnable false teachers today is not the free grace Gospel taught in [17]1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

David Cloud also [18]misrepresents Dr. John R. Rice. As do all false teachers, Mr. Cloud takes famous preacher's words out of context to distort what they really believed and taught, to bolster his strawman of heresy. [19]Dr. Rice refuted Lordship Salvation.

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

As you just read for yourself, Dr. Rice taught that the way a man turns from his sin is to TRUST JESUS CHRIST. This is totally different from what infidels like David Cloud are teaching! They require that you give up your sinful bad habits. Dear reader, Christ came into the world and died on a cross to pay your debt of sin, He does not demand that you forsake your sinful behavior to seal the deal, which would be a trade or an exchange of sorts instead of a free gift (Romans 5:15-18). To be saved, you simply take it by faith alone in Jesus Christ.

Oh dear friend, please don't miss it! I have heard [20]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, falsely saying that he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. Dr. Rice did NOT preach that garbage! David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor at the Sword Of The Lord, Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, but [21]nothing could be further from the truth.

To be saved, you must think differently to believe the *Good News* (i.e., Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, He was buried and physically resurrected three days later). We are saved by believing, not by repenting; but repentance makes believing possible. If you didn't change your mind about whatever it is that has been preventing you from believing, then you wouldn't have come to Christ to be forgiven and saved.

The only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been hindering you from believing. The only change of mind which you need to have concerning sin is to admit you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. That is, you need to know *what* you are being saved from, and *why* you need to be saved. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I, the consequences

(wages) of which is that we deserve to be punished in the fires of Hell forever (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8). **1st Thessalonians 1:10, "And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come."**

David Cloud denounces Lordship Salvation as being a heresy; yet, what he is teaching is in fact a form of Lordship Salvation, since he says you are not saved unless your behavior has changed to some degree. That is works, even though Cloud attempts to dismiss it as not being works. According to Mr. Cloud we are saved by faith alone without works, but you must have works to prove that you are really saved. He attributes this change to genuine repentance. The Holy Bible strongly disagrees with Cloud and instead teaches that it is the indwelling Holy Spirit who produces a changed life, but only if we yield to Him in obedience to God's Word. John 17:17 teaches that we are sanctified by the truth of God's Word. There is no guarantee that a born-again child of God will Walk in the Spirit (e.g., Lot, Samson, Solomon, Demas).

David Cloud further states:

> Having said all of this and having renounced Lordship Salvation as previously defined, I am also convinced that some men use the "Lordship Salvation" thing as a smoke-screen to hide their "quick prayerism" error. Salvation does not produce perfection, but it does require repentance, and **repentance is a change of mind toward God and sin and Jesus Christ and the Bible *that will result in a change of action*.** Salvation does not require obedience, **but *salvation will result in obedience*; and if it does not, at least to some degree or other, it is not biblical salvation.** Faith in Christ cannot be divorced from repentance toward God. "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ" (Acts 20:21).
>
> —
>
> David W. Cloud, ' [22]Repentance And Lordship Salvation '

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold provides these helpful words to define Lordship Salvation...

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [23]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

Clearly, David Cloud does in fact preach the Devil's abomination of Lordship Salvation. As you can clearly see, Mr. Cloud's counterfeit plan of salvation mandates that you experience manmade reformation as part of sealing the deal to be saved. The big flaw in his corrupt theology is that he attributes the power to change to YOU repenting, and not to Jesus Christ living through us.

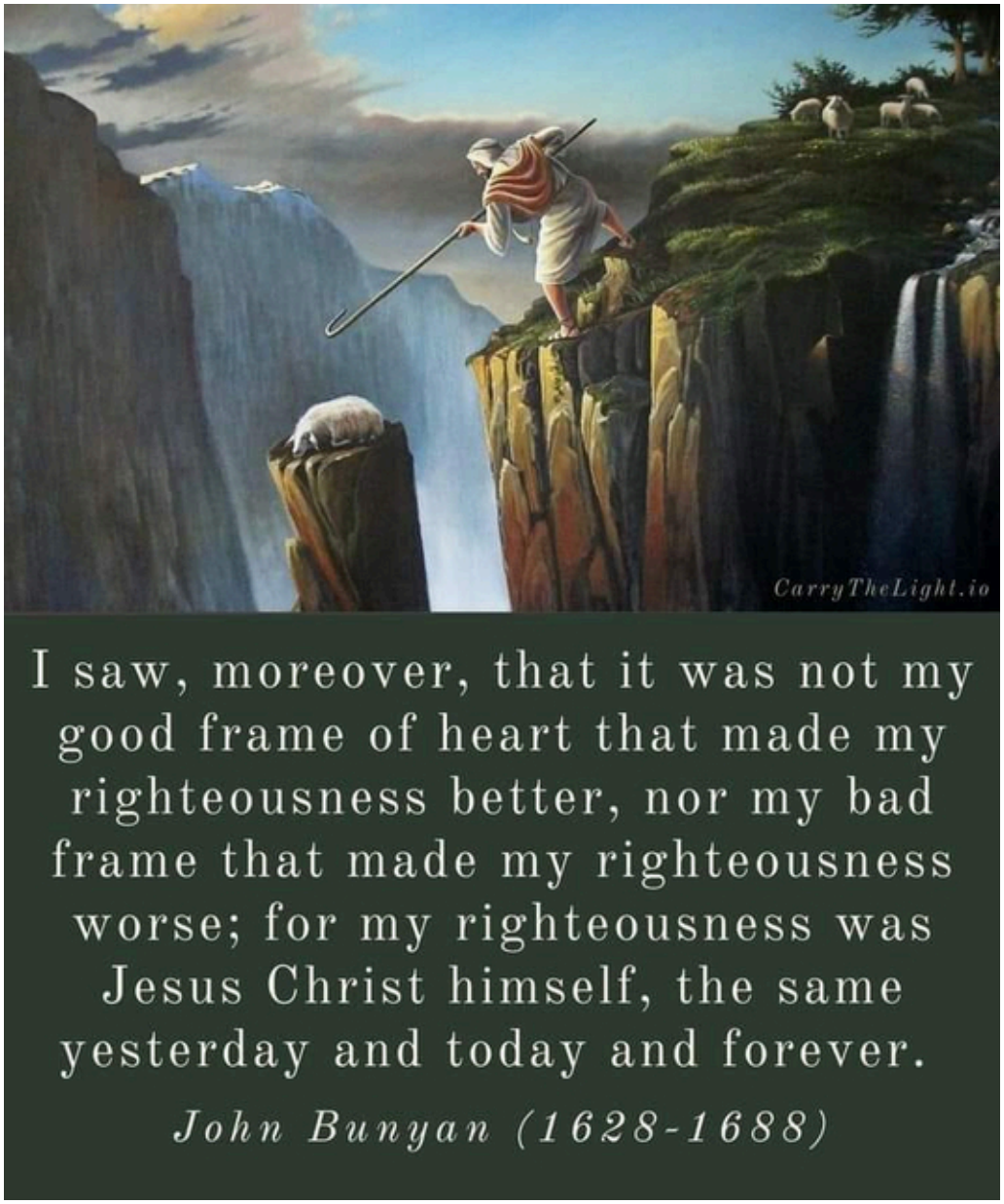
Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me* : and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."

The change in my life after I got saved at age 13 was Jesus' Holy Spirit working in me, which had absolutely NOTHING to do with me repenting of my sins. I didn't repent of my sins to be

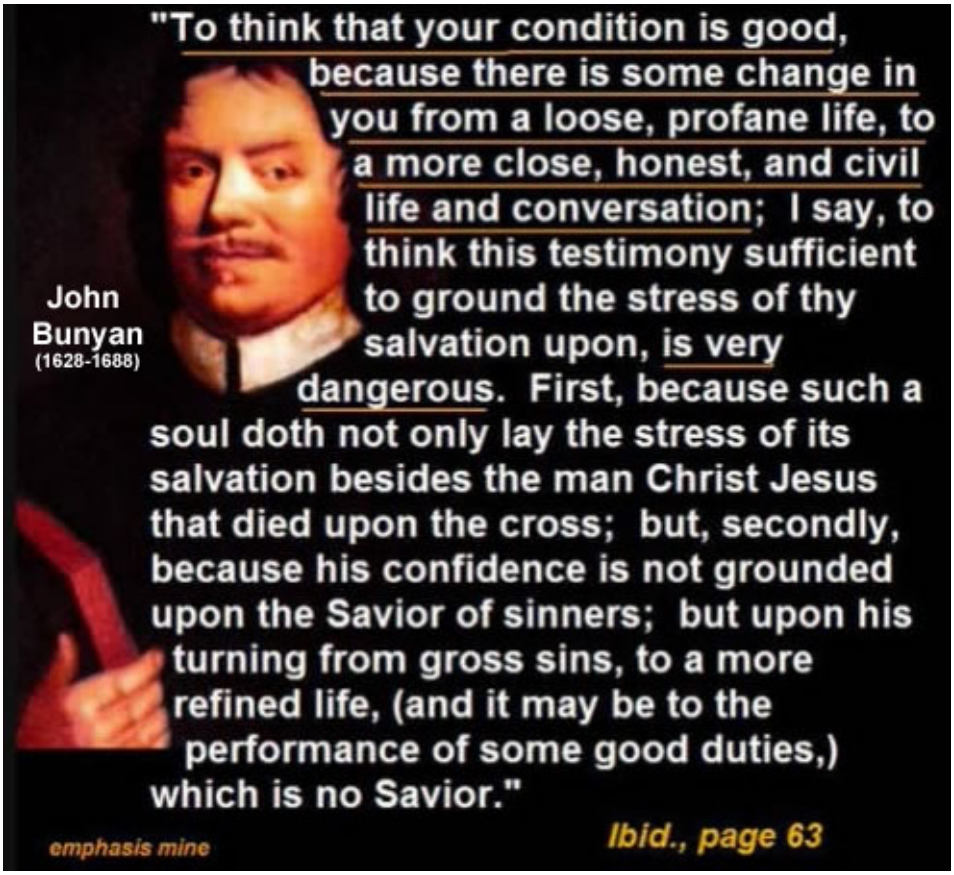
saved, I believing on the Lord Jesus Christ and God saved me (Acts 16:30-31). Repentance was automatic.

Unbelief is the only thing that keeps a person from believing. To require that someone commit to turning away from living a lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

[24]



[25]



1. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/david_cloud_has_coffee_with_john_wilkerson.php
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/exposing_john_macarthur.mp3
3. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/david_cloud_has_coffee_with_john_wilkerson.php
4. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/david_cloud_has_coffee_with_john_wilkerson.php
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEioHDYteAlBnsW4I1Qwdn6mTOZpjhkLk9XITr0J8n9l9_56M48hlNMg0XS9bsp0TDoHaR2jtKnWEBwnCYDauAPCETz29tgMIq-QEI2
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://www.wayoflife.org/reports/david_cloud_has_coffee_with_john_wilkerson.php
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
12. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/12/shame-on-sword-of-lord-for-promoting.html
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/much_shall_be_required.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
15. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
16. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
17. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015:1-4&version=KJV
18. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
19. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/dr-john-r-rice-refutes-lordship.html
20. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
22. https://www.wayoflife.org/database/repentance_lordship_salvation.html
23. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
24. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjqHiqOOIRbcl2E2XPxhqMiW6LraAa2Kt8bXXlvOroQaxc

v_6QTXMfw0dJ6G-0nOO1E9HH7IbyTylxhoV8kpvkucd3KaP8V0djn-Bv

25. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhLWvNMvfducSN7bfKMKqgKXIouOLAJdoIpmWzRQxcXDakINt80HhrQeWCoWqwb944ZO_wt-D1I5GiYETOeLF6f3ty69WVMBIzxWCQ

4.12.4 Many Shall Seek To Enter Heaven And Shall Not be Able (2023-12-04 19:52)

Luke 13:22-24, " And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, *I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*."

These are perhaps the most frightening words in the inspired Holy Bible. Jesus plainly warned that "few" people are going to Heaven. **Matthew 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and *few there be that find it*."** Jesus said that "many" shall try to enter into Heaven and shall not be able. The dear Savior tells us one major reason why in **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."**

Tragically, a counterfeit Gospel is being preached from nearly every pulpit today. The following helpful words exposing the false gospel of Billy Graham (1918-2018) were penned by Michael P. Bowen in his excellent book titled, "I Never Knew You" ...

> Billy says that we must repent of our sins and attempts to provide examples from the bible that suggest we are supposed to repent of our sins in order to be born again; however, his examples are weak and hold no truth at all because the bible "never" tells us to quit sinning in order to be saved; in fact, the phrase "repent of sin" does not even occur in the bible. Billy often refers to the Greek word for repent which is metanoia, which he erroneously defines as turning away from our sins, to feel sorry for our sins, that we should change our minds about sin and walk away from it altogether as a "requirement" for our being born again. Very often, as a way of telling us that we have to quit willfully and deliberately sinning in order to be born again, he will refer to where Jesus said in Luke 13:3 that we must repent or perish, yet in the original Greek manuscript, the word for repent means to change your mind and has nothing at all to do with turning from sins. —Michael P. Bowen, "[1]I Never Knew You," p. 137

Billy Graham was a lying false prophet, whom I think sadly didn't go to Heaven. You cannot be born-again by turning from your sinful bad habits, you must wholly lean on Jesus' name. ...

> My hope is built on nothing less
> Than Jesus' blood and righteousness;
> I dare not trust the sweetest frame,

But wholly lean on Jesus' name.
On Christ, the solid Rock, I stand;
All other ground is sinking sand,
All other ground is sinking sand.

The only way to be saved is to put your complete trust in the Lamb of God, Jesus. **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*."**

Simply receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and then physically resurrected after three days from the dead. This is **"**

the gospel

" according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Believe it, Oh sinner, and you are saved!

But be forewarned, Jesus plus anything equals damnation!

It's not faith in Christ plus water baptism.

It's not faith in Christ plus turning away from your sinful bad habits.

It's not faith in Christ plus keeping the sacraments.

It's not faith in Christ plus following and obeying God's will for your life.

It's not faith in Christ plus speaking in tongues.

It's not faith in Christ plus church membership.

It's not faith in Christ plus praying the Rosary.

It's not faith in Christ plus religion.

It's not faith in Christ plus desiring not to live a lifestyle of sin anymore.

It's not faith in Christ plus public confession with your mouth.

It's not faith in Christ plus receiving Jesus as

"

Lord

"

of your life.

You may do all those things and yet never be born again at all. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."**

With these Bible truths in mind, it is not difficult to understand why Jesus said only a few people will be able to enter into Heaven's pearly gates. Tragically, a counterfeit plan of salvation is being preached from nearly every pulpit today!

Here are some damnable false teachers today who pervert the Gospel of grace:

1. [2]Pensacola Christian College
2. [3]Bob Jones University
3. [4]UNSHACKLED (Pacific Garden Mission)

4. [5]Stephen Davey
5. [6]Keith Gomez
6. [7]Adrian Rogers
7. [8] John MacArthur
8. [9]David W. Cloud
9. [10]Ray Comfort
10. [11]Ken Ham
11. [12]Franklin Graham

I haven't even touched upon damnable false religions; namely, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Lutherans, Church of God, Church of Christ, Roman Catholicism, Seventh-Day Adventists, Christian Science, Buddhism, Rastafarianism, Islam, Hinduism, Shintoism, Zoroastrianism, Judaism, et cetera. These are all hellbound unbelievers who embellish, corrupt and add to the Gospel, or they flat out deny it.

Sadly, 99 % of the religious world are going to Hell someday. There are 4,200 religions in the world and not one of them can get you to Heaven. My father used to say religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Dad was right! Religion says "This is the way," but Jesus said "I am the way." **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, *I am the way*, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."**

The Bible way of salvation is through childlike trust in Jesus Christ alone, apart from all works. **Hebrews 4:10-11,"**

For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief." That means you don't have to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. Amen. That means you don't have to get dunked in a baptistery to be saved. That means you don't have to become a Christ follower to get your sins washed away. That means you don't have to forsake the old sinful ways to become a child of God.

Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23). **Ephesians 5:18,**

"Therefore as by the offence of one [Adam] **judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one** [Jesus] ***the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life."** Did you get that? The Bible says that eternal life is a FREE GIFT!!!

That means you don't have to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get the free gift. Amen. That means you don't have to get dunked in a baptistery

to get the free gift.

That means you don't have to become a Christ follower

to get the free gift.

That means you don't have to forsake the old sinful ways

to get the free gift. IT'S A GIFT! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

It breaks my heart daily to see Baptist preachers and evangelical preachers everywhere perverting the Gospel of free grace. I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles, who had this to say about the perversions of the gospel we hear nowadays:

> “I never thought, I’d see a day when Baptist preachers would not preach the true Gospel. Tonight, all across this nation, Baptist preachers have succumbed to the heresy of John MacArthur. I said the heresy of John MacArthur! I said the heresy of John MacArthur! And somebody that’s got several thousand people to hear ’em, who can go across this country, has got to alert Baptists that we have false teachers in our midst who are no longer teaching and preaching salvation by grace through faith plus nothing. Folks, we’re fighting for our lives tonight!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[13]A Vote For Preaching”

It is no coincidence that the heretical pastors who are guilty of preaching wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation today, never talk about the need to be BORN AGAIN. Think about that. I triple dog dare you to go to their websites—all these neo-evangelical infidels today who are preaching another gospel—and check to see if they mention Jesus’ requirement that a sinner must be born-again to enter into the Kingdom of God (John 3:3). They likely don’t. That is because they don’t view salvation as an instantaneous new birth; but rather, as a process in which you must prove that you are really saved by performing WORKS.

My favorite preacher quote is from Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan, who said:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

John Bunyan nailed it! He just indicted the Devil’s fallacy of Lordship Salvation, and the heresy that you must turn from your sinful ways to get to Heaven (which is self-righteous reformation, not true Bible repentance). Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) explains true [14]Bible repentance accurately, who states:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: ’[15]Except Ye Repent,’ by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

This is vastly different than forsaking ones sinful bad habits to be saved, which is a false gospel of works. Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply realizing that one is a guilty sinner in the sight of our holy God. This is why we need a Savior, to redeem us from the penalty of sin (Romans 6:23), which is to burn in the fires of Hell forever (Revelation 21:8). Thankfully, Jesus paid the price of our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12, 22-24). **1st Thessalonians 1:10, “And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.”**

Only A Few Sinners Will Enter Into Heaven

Jesus warned that MANY people will seek to enter into the gates of the heavenly city, but only a small FEW will be allowed to enter. If you understand the truths I have just shared with you, then you should not be surprised about this. My hero of the faith, Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001), made these tremendous truthful statements...

> “More people will die and burn in Hell, because they’re trusting too much!”—Pastor Jack Hyles, “[16]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

If you ask any hellbound Roman Catholic, Mormon or Jehovah's Witness if they believe the Gospel, they will affirm that they do. They will all admit to being a guilty sinner in need of the Savior. They will all believe that Jesus is the Christ—the sinless Lamb of God who died on a cross for our sins, was buried and then three days later He miraculously resurrected physically from the dead. All of the pseudo-Christian cults believe these basic facts. BUT, they all distort the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) by ADDING works to it!

Catholics are required by their religion to keep the Seven Sacraments to get to Heaven. Mormons are required to be water baptized and turn away from their sinful behavior to get to Heaven. Jehovah's Witnesses also require

water baptism and turning away from your sinful ways to get to Heaven.

Lordship Salvation (in layman's terms) is the teaching that a person must try really hard to stop sinning as a part of saving-faith. This is Satan's gospel. In the biblical Gospel of free-grace, the burden rests completely upon Christ Jesus Who bore our sins upon Himself on the cross.

Mormons Also Errantly Teach You Must Turn From Sin To Be Saved

In the perverted gospel of Lordship Salvation (which John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron and Paul Washer teach), the burden is unjustly placed upon the sinner (who is told that he or she cannot continue living in sin and be saved). You don't have to take my word for it, you can read these heretic's words for yourself. Here is the garbage theology of [17]Dr. John MacArthur, who says:

> ***"Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian*. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and *it'll cost you* the same thing.** Salvation isn't gained by reciting mere words. Saving faith transforms the heart, and that in turn transforms behavior. Faith's fruit is seen in actions, not intentions. There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [18]Dr. John MacArthur, 'Grace To You,' an updated quote from his poisonous book, 'Hard To Believe', page 93

Now read what Mormons believe about repentance...

> **"To repent** we need to recognize and feel sorry for what we've done wrong, do whatever is possible to repair the damage it may have caused, **and *to leave our sinful behavior behind*. Repentance can be difficult** and requires a lot of honesty, but the joy and freedom we feel when we turn away from our sins are well worth the effort. **Because Christ suffered for our sins, *we can be forgiven when we repent*.** That's why the Atonement is so important to all of us." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [19]Jesus Christ | Mormon.org

Notice that Mormons say "repentance can be difficult," just as John MacArthur's book titled "HARD TO BELIEVE." In sharp contrast, the Bible teaches in **2nd Corinthians 11:3, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your**

minds should be corrupted from the SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST." The Bible teaches that salvation is simple in Christ. Mormons preach ANOTHER JESUS, ANOTHER GOSPEL AND ANOTHER SPIRIT that are all of the Devil. So does John MacArthur preach another gospel.

Look at what Mormons teach on their official website, which is verbatim what is being taught at Pensacola Christian College today...

> "Repentance is one of the first principles of the gospel and is essential to our temporal and eternal happiness. It is much more than just acknowledging wrongdoings. It is a change of mind and heart that gives us a fresh view about God, about ourselves, and about the world. ***It includes turning away from sin*** and turning to God for forgiveness. **It is motivated by love for God and *the sincere desire to obey His commandments*." [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [20]The Church Of Jesus Christ Of Latter-Day Saints - Repentance

That is 100 % Lordship Salvation! That is exactly what [21]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and Bob Jones University are sinfully preaching these days, for which God's curse is upon them! **Galatians 1:8, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."**

And if you doubt what I say, please consider that Brigham Young University (BYU) requires their students to read John MacArthur's book, "

Faith Works

" (Mr. MacArthur could have just as easily named it, "You Need

Faith Plus Works To Get To Heaven.

"

In his YouTube video sermon titled, "Is Faith + Works a False Gospel?," Pastor John MacArthur says:

> "Recently I had an interesting meeting. I had a meeting with the two leading theologians of Mormonism. They came down under the authority of the Seven Apostles of Mormonism from BYU [Brigham Young University]. Their trip was funded by BYU to meet with me. And the reason they wanted to meet with me, is they had been reading my books, and **they find many things in my books that intrigue them, that help them understand the Bible, *and with which they agree*.** Well, I was really kind of peaked about this meeting and I thought it's pretty curious to have the Mormons come and meet with you, **and say *they agree with your theology!*** ...They came and they said, 'We want to tell you, we've read your books, and we've even taken one of your books—Faith Works (The most definitive work that I've ever written on the issue of salvation)—And ***we've made it a text at BYU.'*** And I was pretty shocked by all of this, and so we began to talk a little bit, and ***they told me about all the things they agree with and the LORDSHIP OF CHRIST!***..." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John MacArthur; "[22]Is Faith + Works a False Gospel?"

If you listen to the entire sermon, you'll hear Mr. MacArthur say that he told these two leading Mormon theologians that they differ on three major issues: They have another God, another Christ, and another Gospel. Yes, that is true! However, Mr. MacArthur himself also has "another Gospel," which is why the Mormons agree with his false views on the role of the Lordship of Christ in salvation. These are damnable gospels, not biblically sound teachings. In sharp contrast to the demonic teachings of MacArthur and Mormonism, the inspired Word of God teaches that salvation is IMMEDIATE. The Bible teaches that salvation is a new birth, a spiritual birth, a second birth; not an ongoing process that requires your faithfulness to serve God in order to know for sure that you are going to Heaven.

Here Is The Gospel

I love you dear friend with God's unconditional love. I want you to have the same constant joy, peace and satisfaction that I do as a child of God, KNOWING that my name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven. **Luke 10:20, "Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather *rejoice, because your names are written in heaven*."** You CAN KNOW 100 % beyond any shadow of a doubt that you are born-again. You simply need to understand God's plan of salvation. It is called **" the gospel**

" (i.e., the

"

GOOD NEWS

" of what Jesus did through Calvary's cross to pay our debt of sin

). What saith the Scripture? ...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:"**

The Gospel is comprised of THREE things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Christ RESURRECTED three days later.

Jesus is the virgin-born only begotten (biological) Son of God, the Christ. He lived a perfect sinless life on earth. Christ suffered for your sins and mine, paying a debt that He didn't owe. What a great Savior!!! You and I are guilty sinners! We deserve to pay for our sins in the fires of Hell. All that God asks of you to be saved friend, is to BELIEVE Jesus did it all for you! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Here is the Gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter Heaven. God sent His only begotten Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed

a debt we could not pay. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all (Romans 5:6-9). Christ's dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant that you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life."**

The "free gift" (Romans 5:18) of eternal life is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you through Calvary's cross, and has absolutely nothing at all to do with what you do for Him.

Ephesians 2:8-9, **"For by grace are ye saved through faith;** *and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God***: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** Dear reader, please ponder and memorize this passage of Scripture. I memorized this verse over 40 years ago as a teenager. If there is one verse in the inspired Holy Bible that you ought to remember, this is it friend!!! [23]Please don't delay in getting saved, if you've never been born-again.

[24]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/pastor-stephen-daveys-false-gospel.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/04/beware-of-pastor-keith-gomezs.html
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
8. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/01/john-macarthurs-damnable-lordship.html
9. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2023/12/beware-of-wicked-false-prophet-david-w.html
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/02/evangelist-ray-comfort-errs-not-knowing.html
11. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU
12. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/12/a-counterfeit-plan-of-salvation.html
13. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vEfD0LaU5UI
14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
16. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
18. http://www.gty.org/resources/questions/QA508/does-john-macarthur-teach-salvation-by-works-in-his-book-hard-to-believe
19. http://mormon.org/jesus-christ
20. https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/manual/gospel-topics/repentance
21. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/mormon/bju_repentance_heresy.htm
22. https://youtu.be/nfAWODU10z0?t=825
23. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
24. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiE-MCa4Ecv8D3gH2U_qg56EVGNWYTAIDzUzkgwAI6VyjUO9Yu0tFwAzQDI8uUXAFi3d6hUwFK-k5e6A5uYLT-y_Irw96lHaoy3Ouf

---

4.12.5 Pastor Brad Strand Gets Repentance 100% Correct (2023-12-05 21:20)

2nd Corinthians 7:8-10, " For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath *made you sorry*, though it were but for a season. Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were *made sorry after a godly manner*, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing."

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Brad Strand. I recently purchased his '[1]The Strand Study Bible.' I love it so much that I bought two of them! Here is Brother Strand's commentary for our text passage from 2nd Corinthians 7:8...

> Repentance may include "remorse" (*made you sorry*), but remorse is not repentance. If so, then Judas repented because he was remorseful over what he had done to Christ (Mt 27:3). You can weep over sin and even express great remorse, but until you "change your mind" as to *who you are* and *who Christ is* and agree with God (Mt 3:2), you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include "
>
> sorrow
>
> "
>
> (*you were made sorry*), but sorrow for sin is not repentance. Hell is full or sorrow, but only for the consequences of sin. The rich man who died and went to Hell uttered not a word of sorrow for his sin, only sorrow for his pain (Lk 16:19-31). You can weep over sin and even express great regret, but until you
>
> "change your mind" as to *who you are* and *who Christ is* and agree with God, you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include "conviction" (*after a godly manner*), but conviction is not repentance. If so, then Felix repented when he trembled before Paul (Acts 24:24-25). You may be convicted that you are a sinner and even admit that you are lost, but repentance is a two-sided coin. You not only have to "
>
> change your mind
>
> "

as to *who you are* , you have to also

"change your mind" as to *who Christ is* and call upon Him to be your Savior (Rom 10:9-13). Otherwise, you have not repented biblically.

SOURCE: Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1938

I am so thankful for Pastor Strand, that he is one of few preachers today who gets repentance correct. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), in a sermon titled "[2]A Vote For Preaching," spoke in [3]this excerpt about the false gospel of Lordship Salvation which is unfortunately being preached from nearly every pulpit today. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Brother Strand writes this about the next verse from 2nd Corinthians 7:10...

This word (*repentance*) comes from a combination of two Greek words: (*meta* - meaning, "*after*") and (*noeo* - meaning, *"mind"*). The word literally means, *"to change ones mind; to perceive afterwards; to change what you believe and agree with God"* (Mt 3:2).

Metanoeo is used 58 times in the New Testament. It is used three different ways:

1. It is used 37 times concerning the lost.
2. It is used 17 times concerning the saved.
3. It is used 4 times concerning the lost during the Tribulation Period.

NOTE: True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the *only* part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part. If repentance means to "turn from sin and change one's life," then did God sin when He repented (Jonah 3:10)? I think not. Telling a sinner that he must "turn from sin" before receiving salvation gives a false view of salvation, and is but another form of "works." Ephesians 2:8-9 is clear:

> *For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.*

Repentance for salvation does not require a person to "clean himself up first" (i.e., "turn from his sin").

THE ADAGE IS TRUE: *You come to God as a sinner; you don't come to God as a "sinless" sinner.*

SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1938-1939

I cannot thank Pastor Strand enough for siding with and proclaiming THE TRUTH of God's inspired Word, and not just going along to get along with the common consensus nowadays (for the sake of acceptance by ministry peers), that turning from sin is required to be saved. Humbly said, I am so proud of Pastor Strand in the Lord. Those who seek *the truth* will find

it. All of the preachers today who are going around perverting the Gospel of free grace, by embellishing it with unbiblical additions (e.g., “turn from your sins” to be saved), are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

Beware Of Pensacola Christian College’s False Gospel

Case in point, please take a look at the [4]ungodly damnable heresy being taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today.

I live in the city of Pensacola. In my mailbox (in November of 2023) I found a stamped envelope from Campus Church with my address and the words, “To Our Neighbor” on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of *John & Romans*. The booklet has 64 pages in it. The Campus Church logo is printed [5]on the front cover.

I was shocked [6]on page 60 when I read PCC’s counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> “REPENTANCE — Now is the time to **turn from your sin** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin is called ’repentance.’*** This word implies an inward decision to ***follow* and *obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision.” **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? Carefully notice that PCC’s Campus Church requires sinners to turn away from “The act” of sinning to be saved. THAT IS WORKS!!! If you don’t see that, then you need to be saved dear reader. The only “act” that I am trusting in to get to Heaven is the death, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus Christ. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I’ve been [7]exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God’s grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations. I know that some people will think I have an unchristlike spirit, but dear friend, my spirit is exactly like Christ’s concerning false teaching that damns lost sinners to an eternal Hell.

Jesus called the religious Pharisees

“evil” and

“

vipers

” (snakes) in Matthew 12:34. The dear Savior didn’t hold back from voicing His opinion. Jesus came right out and accused the Pharisees of being blind leaders who lead the blind (the lost) in Matthew 15:14. He called them

“

hypocrites.
”

Matthew 23:13-14,

“ But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows’ houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.”
Matthew 23:17,
“

Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?”

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today looks wonderful from the outside, but inside they are a rotting corpse. They sing lots of pretty religious music in their chapel services, but they have not been born-again by faith alone in Christ alone. ...

Matthew 23:27-28,
“

Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men’s bones, and of all uncleanness. *Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity*.
”

On page 62 of the *“John & Romans”* booklet distributed by PCC, Campus Church requires this of lost sinners to be saved...

“I repent *of my sins*. I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits*.” [emphasis added]**

SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Oh My! Folks, this is *NOT* part of the free grace Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

1st Corinthians15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”

There you have it! The “Gospel” is the “GOOD NEWS” that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul’s Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins”? No, that is not what Jesus and Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this unbiblical filth and tommyrot?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved? You need to know what you’re being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. Pastor Strand nailed it...

> True repentance has nothing to do with “turning from sin” and everything to do with “acknowledging one’s sinfulness” (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the *only* part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part.
>
> SOURCE: Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible,” p 1938-1939

Pastor Harry Ironside Gets Repentance 100 % Correct

Another one of my favorite doctrinally sound preachers is Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951). To help you dear reader understand this important topic of Bible repentance, I wanted to share some doctrinally sound teachings from other men of God who *rightly divide* (2nd Timothy 2:15) the Word of Truth. Pastor Ironside said:

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership—the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: ’[8]Except Ye Repent,’ by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

Amen and amen! What Brother Ironside just said is vastly different than turning from one’s sinful bad habits to be saved, which is a false gospel rooted in *works*. Pastor Ironside is correct—repentance is simply acknowledging that one is a guilty sinner in God’s eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12). Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

No one has ever lived who didn’t sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15; 1st John 3:5). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you agree with God that you are a guilty sinner, deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the *GOOD NEWS* that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for our sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for our justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

Simply by faith receive Christ’s sacrificial *death* on the cross as full payment for your sins, and believe that He was *buried*, but then physically *resurrected* after three days from the dead. This is “

the gospel

”

(the Good News) by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and permanently saved. **Romans 1:16, “**

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

”

Pastor Mark Cambron Gets Repentance 100 % Correct

Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) was a doctrinally sound preacher. He had more education than any preacher I have ever known, with degrees in B.A., M.A., Th.B., Th.M., Th.D., D.D., L.L.D. and Litt.D. Wow! Dr. Cambron was one of the foremost theologians of his time. Born in Fayetteville, Tennessee on July 31, 1911, he was born-again in 1919. It was during a Billy Sunday campaign in Chattanooga that he trusted in the Lord Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. Amen!

Here is an excellent and needful writing by [9]Dr. Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

> **Repentance is necessary for salvation.**
>
> The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.
>
> Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men’s ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of God’s only way of salvation.
>
> This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.
>
> God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.
> God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.
> God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.
>
> God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.
>
> Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

> It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.
>
> Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.
>
> Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38, 39; Acts 20:20: Gal. 1:8,9; Gal. 2:4; Gal. 2:21; Gal. 3:1.3; Gal. 5:1-4; Eph. 2:8-10; II Cor. 5:21;John 3:16-18; Phil. 3:9; Titus 3:5-8:11 Cor. 11:13-1 5.
>
> SOURCE: [10]The Cambron Institute

Amen and amen. That is great stuff! It is refreshing to see a man with eight earned theological degrees who is correct on Bible repentance.

Repentance Means To Acknowledge Our Sinnership

I was so happy today when I learned that Pastor Strand is correct on repentance. It is becoming rare these days to find a Baptist preacher who is correct on repentance and the Gospel. Pastor Strand added these words to explain Bible repentance...

> True repentance concerning salvation occurs whenever a person “changes his mind” (i.e., *repents*) concerning who he is. He is a sinner in need of salvation. According to Matthew 27:3, Judas did not repent (i.e., *have regret*) as to who he was (i.e., he was a sinner in need of salvation); he only regretted (i.e., repented) what he had done to an innocent man. Unfortunately, that is never enough to save a person from sin and sin’s penalty (Hell). Until a person sees himself as being “sinfully” sick (Lk 5:31-32), he will never see his need for a “spiritual doctor” (i.e., the Savior). Our problem is not in what we *do* before God, but in what we *are* before God. The mistake Judas made was in “turning from his sin” (i.e., what he had done to an innocent man) instead of “changing his mind” about his sinfulness (i.e., the fact that he was a sinner in need of a Savior). Like the thief on the cross who never had the opportunity to “turn from his sin,” we, like him, can only “acknowledge our sinfulness” in order to be saved (Lk 23:40-41). True repentance for salvation occurs when we “change our mind” concerning *two* areas:
>
> 1. *Who we are* (Lk 23:39-40) — We are sinners in need of salvation (Rom 5:6-8)
> 2. *Who Christ is* (Lk 23:42) — Christ is God (Jn 5:17-18 & 8:24, 58-59 & 10:30-33) and our only Savior from sin (I Tim 3:16 & 4:10).
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible,” p 1938-1939

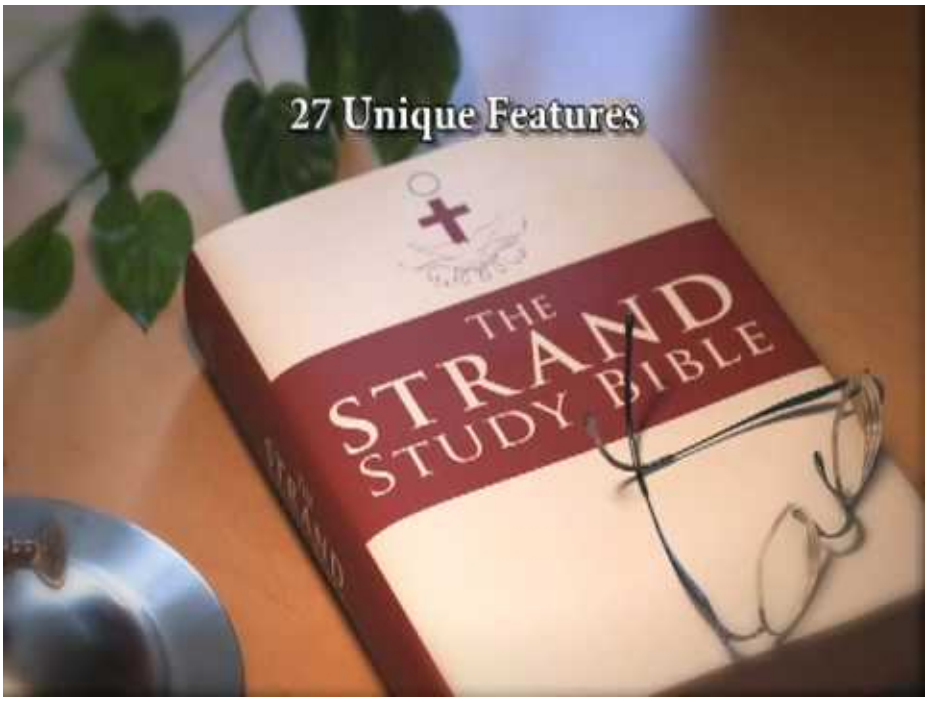
Boy, that is great stuff! That is life-changing truth! I am not kidding friend. When you learn *the truth* about repentance and the Gospel—knowing how simple God’s plan of salvation really is and that it can all be yours completely for free; and you have received that free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ—it will produce unspeakable joy in your soul.

1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

No believer will ever find the sweet peace and joy of being God's redeemed child, until you know beyond any shadow of a doubt that your name is written in Heaven, in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). As an acknowledged guilty sinner, by faith I received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins at age 13. I called out in my soul to the risen Savior, casting my trust upon Him alone as my Savior. I thank God for the gift of His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus, who with His precious blood paid my debt of sin (1st Peter 1:18-19).

God bless Brother Strand for *rightly dividing* the Word of Truth.

[11]



[12]

1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vEfD0LaU5UI
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=N0UeR7QEa_Q
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCWzC2t-aAdXuFd5Nr9Vbs7XgBjfQ88Bsa-ZInIkpYfzVBRmBoEggQAvkeuDnyKgbwrl_J54tmLVHNYnO4afnZAqeVOIl9ignvJXk
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhnq2NNA67DGsC2g2qRTBwkTO8YihI_PfkNvFvw9nAW_RaitK_ijrkGFF9RKfcnSJvt4hWPVJB3vnKL8qARLwnBvCwcDvFY__PCM_
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
9. http://thecambroninstitute.org/
10. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgd1gtKu7GFODrgcbNeKy7mzWL4hVyPOM3ZjcxgEwpzJ2kkq37yTupx2G-AkneZ4D-y6QJHng1K6f4caplnz5ZYnSTfj7okAXfJYfh
12. http://thecambroninstitute.org/index.cfm?action=faith

4.12.6 You Don't Want To Find Out Too Late That Hell Is Real (2023-12-07 23:18)

Revelation 21:6-8, "And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. *But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*."

To those who assert that Hell isn't real, and that when a person dies they are "annihilated" and just cease to exist in either body, soul or spirit—what you believe is antithetical to what the eternally inspired King James Bible plainly teaches.

Jesus Spoke Of Hell Three Times More Than He Spoke Of Heaven

HELL's a real place, really hot and really forever:

> **"...and throw them into the blazing furnace, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth." (Matthew 13:50)**
>
> **" If your hand causes you to stumble, cut it off. It is better for you to enter life maimed than with two hands to go into hell, where the FIRE NEVER GOES OUT. " (Mark 9:43)**
>
> **" Then the king told the attendants, 'Tie him hand and foot, and throw him outside, into the DARKNESS, where there will be WEEPING and GNASHING of TEETH.' " (Matthew 22:13)**
>
> **" They are wild waves of the sea, foaming up their shame; wandering stars, for whom blackest darkness has been reserved FOREVER. " (Jude 1:13)**
>
> **" Then he will say to those on his left, 'Depart from me, you who are cursed, into the ETERNAL FIRE prepared for the devil and his angels.' " (Matthew 25:41)**
>
> **" They will be punished with EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION and SHUT OUT FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD and from the glory of his might. " (2nd Thessalonians 1:9)**
>
> **" Then he will say to those on his left, 'Depart from me, you who are cursed, into the ETERNAL FIRE prepared for the devil and his angels.' " (Matthew 25:41)**

“ And the devil, who deceived them, was thrown into the lake of burning sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet had been thrown. They will be TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOR EVER and EVER. ” (Revelation 20:10)

Hell is a place of ETERNAL torment, darkness, separation, destruction and eternal punishment.

Those who trust in the finished redemptive work on The Cross ALONE of Jesus Christ ALONE (His death, burial and resurrection) are promised ETERNAL LIFE in the new heavens and new earth and guaranteed never to perish (in Hell).

Those who reject the FREE GIFT of salvation and attempt to earn salvation by their own works and law keeping will spend ETERNITY in Hell (which ultimately will be cast with death into the Lake of Fire to be eternally tormented day and night without rest forever). ...

Revelation 20:11-15,

“ And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. *This is the second death.And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire*.”

You don’t want to spend eternity there...

“ Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and you WILL be saved.” (Acts 16:31)

“ For God so loved the world He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever would BELIEVE in Him would not perish but have eternal life. ” (John 3:16)

“ Verily verily I say unto you he who BELIEVES in Me hath everlasting life. ” (John 6:47)

“ For it is by GRACE you have been saved through FAITH. This is not of yourselves. It is the GIFT of God. NOT BY WORKS LEST ANY MAN SHOULD BOAST. ” (Ephesians 2:8-9)

The $64,000 question is—are you willing to accept the eternal risk that Hell is not real? The good thing is that God doesn’t require for you to verify that the Holy Bible is true to be saved; God simply asks that you trust upon the name of Jesus (i.e., the Father’s only begotten Son) to get to Heaven. No amount of personal doubt can hinder you from being saved, just as long as you act upon what little faith you may have, to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. All the faith you

need to be saved is JUST ENOUGH—just enough faith to *believe* that Jesus has already done it all for you through Calvary's cross. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Simply place your confidence in [1]the record which God has recorded in His Word concerning Christ.

[2]

1. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh1Le-arKbZYh3SvEfV16Z5N7n2Qyv47L0gXRf_23Vuc997fRzjAcEHcgBML3yJimxo9NjUdLgwKLq5uIkA5fdiKxGmpvcqJhY6NS9

4.12.7 Lordship Salvation (2023-12-08 16:55)

Colossians 2:16-17, "Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ." I Corinthians 2:8, "Which none of the princes of this world knew- for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory."

Now exactly what is Lordship salvation? It is a doctrine embraced by some who say that one must receive Jesus Christ as Saviour and Lord in order to be saved. A careful took at this doctrine will show that it is really nothing more but salvation by works rearing its ugly head. It adds to salvation by faith and faith alone something that man must do, and that is make Jesus the Lord of his life.

Those who embrace this doctrine often do so from good motives. They are sick of sub-standard Christianity and shallow Christian living. They find others who agree with them, and as they fellowship in their lamentation caused by disappointment after examining the lives of God's people, their lamentation becomes doctrine. They do not realize that they are adding works to salvation. They adopt spiritual clichés such as "if Christ is not Lord of all, He will not be Lord at all." Then they will adopt other little clichés like, "Don't pluck green fruit," "Easy

believism," etc. Their disappointment and oftentimes disgust with the shallowness of many Christians causes them to go so far in their disdain that they teach heresy. They love to talk about returning to New Testament Christianity. Well, the truth is, people have not changed since the New Testament. They had shallow Christians then even as we have today. For example, look at **I Corinthians 3:14, "And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?"** Here we have mention of carnal Christians. Jesus was certainly not Lord of their lives. Yet they are called babes in Christ.

I Corinthians 5:1-5, "It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed. In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, to deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus." Here is a member of the church, and the Lord said of him that his spirit would be saved in the day of judgment. What a tragic testimony! He, like Ananias and Sapphira and others, had committed the sin unto death. Certainly Christ was not the Lord of his life.

Galatians 4:8-11, "Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage? Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years. I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain." Once again we have some weak Christians whose lives were not characterized by the Lordship of Christ.

2nd Thessalonians 3:6, 14, 15, "Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed. Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother."

Was Jesus the Lord of Lot's life when he was in Sodom? Of course not, yet God called him "just." This does not mean he was just in his behavior, but he was just in his standing before God because he was a believer. Was Jesus the Lord of David's life when he sinned? Was Jesus the Lord of Peter's life when he denied the Lord, denied the faith and denied the church? Was Jesus the Lord of Abraham's life when he fled to Egypt because of a lack of faith? Was Jesus the Lord of Moses' life when he lost his ticket to the Holy Land because of his sin of smiting the rock twice? Was Jesus the Lord of Jacob's life when he was in Haran all those years?

Now certainly there is a doctrine called the Lordship of Christ, and the Bible is full of

warnings, pleadings and exhortations for God's children to yield to Lordship. **Romans 12:1, "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service." Romans 6-12, 13, "Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God." Galatians 5:16, "This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfill the lust of the flesh." Galatians 6:10-17, "As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain, you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by Whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus."** The admonition to the unsaved is that they accept Christ as Saviour. The admonition to those who have accepted Christ as Saviour is to accept Him as Lord.

Now here are some observations about Lordship salvation:

1. In the final analysis, it is salvation by works, which is in direct contrast to the teaching of the Scriptures.

Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost." Romans 3:28, "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law." Romans 4:2, "For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God." Ephesians 2:8, 9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." Romans 4-5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

2. If one must accept Christ as Lord of his life in order to be saved, it would of necessity remove growth in grace.

If one has yielded his life to Christ as Lord at salvation, there would be no babes in Christ, but the simple truth is that there are babes in Christ. **I Corinthians 3:1, "And 1, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ." I Peter 2:2, "As new born babes, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that ye may grow thereby."**

3. Lordship salvation necessitates the doctrine of losing one's salvation.

If one must make Jesus his Lord in order to be saved, then when he backslides to the position to where Jesus is no longer his Lord, consistency would drive us to believe that he is no longer saved. This would make us doubt the salvation of Peter when he denied the Lord, the salvation of Barnabas when he had contention with Paul, the salvation of Jonah when he left the will of God, etc.

4. Lordship salvation makes no provision for the carnal Christian.

None of us takes pleasure in the carnality of a Christian, but the fact remains that there is such a person taught in the Bible. In **I Corinthians 3:1** we have the carnal Christian and the spiritual Christian. **"And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as babes in Christ."** The world is divided between saved and lost. The saved are divided between carnal and spiritual. I do not delight that there carnal Christians, but I must accept the fact that they exist.

5. Lordship salvation removes grace and would nullify the plainest verses in the Bible concerning salvation.

John 3:15, "That whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have eternal life." John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." John 5:24, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth My word, and believeth on Him that sent Me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life." John 1: 11, 12, "He came unto His own, and His own received Him not. But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." Ephesians 2:8, 9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." All of these verses plainly tell us salvation is by believing; that is, by faith in the finished work of Calvary.

6. Salvation is receiving, not giving.

John 1:12, "But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." In salvation it is God Who does the giving, not man. Man does the receiving. God gives His Son. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** God gives eternal life. **John 10:28, "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand."** God gives us all things. **Romans 8:32, "He that spared not His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things?"** To be a believer, one accepts what God has given. To be a disciple, one gives. Salvation comes from the sacrifice of Christ. Discipleship comes from the sacrifice of self. Salvation depends on God's faithfulness. Discipleship depends on my faithfulness. Hence, salvation cannot be lost. Discipleship can be lost.

Occasionally someone will say, "You can be saved if you will give your heart to Jesus." Now I think that people who use this statement are sincere, and many have been saved in response to their appeal, but technically one is saved, not because he gives his heart to Jesus; one is saved because he receives Jesus and His gift of eternal life.

7. Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe.

It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. **Romans 6:23 "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

In order to understand the Lordship of Christ, let us notice the following:

1. The unsaved man is IN the flesh and sin is IN him.

2. He receives Christ.

Christ comes IN him. **Colossians 1:27, "To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory."**

3. When Christ enters, the old man does not leave.

Though Christ is in him, so is the old nature. **Romans 7:15-17, "For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me."** There is the new man and there is the old man in the believer. **Romans 7:22, 23, "For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: but I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members."**

4. The new man needs new environment.

Hence, he is IN Christ. **2nd Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new." Ephesians 2:6, "And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus."** The term "in Christ" or its equivalent is mentioned over 130 times in the New Testament.

5. Now that I am IN Christ, many things are made available to me.

Ephesians 1:3, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Who

hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ." I Corinthians 3:21, "Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours." Romans 8:32, "He that spared not His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things?"

6. Though these things are available to me, they are not forced upon me, though I live where they are.

Notice that I am already in Christ, and now that I am in Him, these things are available to me, but I must choose to have them. One of these things is fellowship with God. **Ephesians 2:13, "But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ."** Another is a spiritual walk. **I John 2:6, "He that saith he abideth in Him ought himself also so to walk, even as He walked."** Another is His approval. **Romans 16:10, "Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus' household."** Another is spiritual growth. **Colossians 2:7, "Rooted and built up in Him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving."** Another is spiritual maturity **Colossians 1:28, "Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all—wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus."** Another is sanctification. **I Corinthians 1:2, "Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours."**

All of these things are available to the believer. All are at his disposal, whereas none were before he came in Christ. When he became a new creature and entered into Christ, these and many other things were made available to him. Now to whatever extent man avails himself of these things that are at his disposal, Christ is his Lord. Naturally, the baby Christian does not avail himself of all the things that are his any more than the babe in the house avails himself to the washing machine or the family car. However, as we avail ourselves more and more of the things that Christ has made for us, we grow in grace and Jesus becomes more the Lord of our lives.

Perhaps the greatest Christian who ever lived was the Apostle Paul. In speaking of himself he said, "O wretched man that I am." He called himself "the chief of sinners." He said the things that he would do, he did not, and the things he would not do, he did. Probably Jesus was Lord of more of Paul's life than any other person who ever lived, but Paul himself said he had not yet apprehended.

In conclusion, notice the vanity and pride involved in one testifying to his salvation who believes in Lordship salvation. He is saying, "I have made Jesus my Lord." That means that Jesus controls his life and he is totally yielded. My, what a statement for a person to make about himself! On the other hand, notice the humility in the person's testimony who says, "I am saved because I received Christ as my Saviour." He is talking about a salvation that he did not merit. He did nothing to receive it except receive it. It was a gift. Whereas, if we had to give something to God to get something in return, he and God made a trade and his salvation is earned.

[1] **Table Of Contents**

[2]

[3] **How Permanent Is Your Salvation?**

(an awesome classic MP3 sermon by [4]Dr. Hank Lindstrom)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj5AR-Ki98dXQyXoBNqJzf0LHlhJqx0v6CUIevzNzy5UmzmU6kkyaOMsJuTkdcDYROZUlSE7UHll7kjXaf5oeKYy0TOpVsErsm25r0
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. http://www.biblelineministries.org/abouthl.html

4.12.8 Churches In Every Town Have Become Deadly Cults (2023-12-10 22:05)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

One of my favorite Christian authors is Michael P. Bowen, who wrote the helpful book titled, "I Never Knew You." I read these words today and couldn't wait to share them with you dear reader, because I feel exactly the same. By the way, [1]you can buy hard copies of this book at Amazon. I've bought about 50 copies over the past 10 years to give to my doctors, friends, people I meet and neighbours as a gift. It gives them much more information than just a Gospel tract, which they can read in their privacy. ...

> I cannot sit in any of these churches in my current home town because none of them believe what God said about Jesus. No. It's better to stay at home; in fact, our very first president, George Washington, said that it's better to be alone than to be in bad company. In fact, the bible tells true believers to never give money to a false ministry and to never wish an unbeliever "Godspeed." Now, since Jesus is, in fact, God the Son, He, with an authority equal to that of God the Father's authority, says most strongly the following truth: "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on me hath everlasting life" (John 6:47). Reader, if quitting sinning and making Him the Lord of your life were a part of the equation He would have told us so, outright, but He did not. Salvation is "free" yet the church down the road, and the cults down the road, too, both in your town and in my town, all say that we must live the Christian Lifestyle PLUS have faith in Christ, or in Mary, or a combination of faith in Him or her PLUS all the good works we can do in order to get to heaven. It's a LIE of Satan. Christ said that in the days before He raptured His body of true believers from this world, before the rise of the anti-Christ, that there would be many, many liars concerning salvation. Although Comfort and Cameron are good men who sincerely believe in what they are doing, they have been hooked in the jaws by a flawed definition of repentance by a lure like fish on the end of a master angler's pole. They've bitten the counterfeit bait that appeared so real to their hungered souls, and as they are being reeled in by the father of lies himself, they are telling everyone else to bite into the bait that they themselves have eaten, yet, they still have not come to the realization that the lure they have bitten cannot nourish them, because it contains no life-giving power.
>
> SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, "[2]I Never Knew You," p. 117

Brother Bowen is so right... if quitting sinning and making Him the Lord of your life were a part of the equation, then He would have told us so, outright, but He did not. Salvation is a "free gift" (Romans 5:18), yet perverse Bible colleges and corrupt churches everywhere are falsely saying that we must live the Christian Lifestyle PLUS have faith in Christ, or turn from our sinful living PLUS have faith in Christ, which are lies of the Devil. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being saved.

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014, I handed hardcopies of "I Never Knew You" to their pastors. The senior pastor Marty Herron has a daughter. Her husband at the time was one of Harvest's associate pastors, who invited me over one Sunday

night after church for dinner, the next day on Monday. I gladly accepted the invite. He no sooner had finished inviting me over for dinner, that I handed him a hard copy of "I Never Knew You." The book offended him so much that he and his wife never called me for dinner. The truth offended him.

I also handed a hard copy to Marty Herron a few weeks later on a Wednesday night at church. The following Sunday evening I was called into the church office and reprimanded for giving that book to others. They were offended that the book exposes their hellbound heroes; namely, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Charles Stanley, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, et cetera. A false gospel cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit. The only way to be saved is to wholly lean on Jesus' name, receiving His sacrificial *death* on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was *buried* and then bodily *resurrected* three days later. That is **"the gospel"** by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

Proverbs 12:17, "He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit." I shewed forth righteousness at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, by telling them THE TRUTH, for which I was mistreated, forced out of their church and banned from returning. I literally begged to come back, but their ungodly senior pastor Marty Herron refused. I was still recovering from a divorce when my former wife left me in 2006, very lonely and without any friends except those I had made at Harvest for the year that I attended the church.

In hindsight, I never should have tried to go back to a neo-evangelical cult, but my life was broken and I needed their love and compassion, but they had none for me. It felt like another divorce. I lost the only church family I had because I told them THE TRUTH that Lordship Salvation is not the Gospel of free grace. I told THE TRUTH that turning from one's sinful ways is not part of God's simple plan of salvation. Their pastor literally called me their "

enemy.

"

I seem to recall another man who had the same problem with the churches in Galatia, whose name is Paul. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth?*"** I know that God will avenge me in eternity, and those ungodly pastors will be among the fools in Matthew 7:22-23.

Jesus foretold that before the coming of the Man of Sin, Antichrist (meaning, "in place of Christ," that is, an imitator), that there would be many, many liars concerning salvation. **Matthew 24:11, "And *many* false prophets shall rise, and *shall deceive many*."** A counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ PLUS something else is being preached from nearly every pulpit, radio station, television channel, website and book today that involve religion. Case in point, look at the junk theology being preached by Pacific Garden Mission's popular '[3]UNSHACKLED' radio program, which began in 1950.

Dear reader, I didn't write the Holy Bible, I am just a reader, like you. God authored the inspired Holy Bible. By "inspired" I mean that they are God's Words, not man's words. It is sad and tragic that nearly every so-called "Bible" college today denies that we have an inspired perfect Bible in the English language. I find no fault in the King James Bible. But I do find much fault in all of the new modern perversions of God's Word, which corrupt God's simple plan of salvation. For example: Take a look at what the Easy-To-Read Version (ESV)

does to change how to be saved. Here is a comparison between the trustworthy King James Bible and the demonic ERV...

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***, and of faith toward God.” **[emphasis added]**

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by ***turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God.” **[emphasis added]**

Do you see how the new corrupt Bible versions are horribly changing theology in the churches? The King James Bible teaches that we must repent from our DEAD WORKS to be saved, but the ERV teaches that we must stop living a life of deliberate sin (evil) to be saved. The Alexandrian Greek is of the Devil, teaching a works-based plan of salvation. Salvation is NOT by works (Romans 3:20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5-6). The doctrine of the [4]imputed righteousness of God silences all the critics.

A baby believer likely won’t discern the major theological differences between the ERV versus the KJB. They’ve butchered the eternally inspired Word of God. Hebrews 6:1 in the ERV sinfully changes the entire plan of salvation, which now requires partial faith in Christ PLUS giving up your sinful bad habits. No wonder our churches are so messed-up nowadays.

The Lucifer-worshipping occult want to [5]bring spirituality into the churches and eliminate theology. It should be obvious to you that this is exactly what the modern corrupted Bible versions are doing. Churches today are pursuing spirituality without theology. They are seeking an experience without any conviction. We hardly hear today’s neo-evangelical preachers mention the need to be **“**

born again

”

(John 3:3). Faith in Christ PLUS turning from your sins is a false plan of salvation, which cannot produce the new birth required to enter into God’s Kingdom.

1. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?crid=F0QFWO2RLWPR&keywords=I+Never+Knew+You+Bowen&qid=1702261891&sprefix=i+neve
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/03/beware-of-unshackleds-junk-theology.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/imputation_at_salvation.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/danger_of_spirituality.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgcIwT3xR38ZCJbOXZOadbVtS24QADSQpVCb88yrWOiw0JNRbtTFxGuFykwOU0ECzGstHxQ1WgtyNS1ifIqAfWLm92o128NTKDVBZF

4.12.9 The Deadly Church Of Christ Cult (2023-12-12 01:21)

Mark 7:7-9, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."

The False Plan of Salvation of Don Blackwell

Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."

In his YouTube presentation titled, "[1]WHAT MUST I DO TO BE SAVED?," Pastor Don Blackwell teaches that there are SIX steps to be saved (Oh boy!); namely:

1. hear (the gospel)
2. believe
3. repent
4. confess
5. water baptism
6. live faithfully

SOURCE: [2]What Must I Do To Be Saved?, by Church of Christ minister, Don Blackwell

In sharp contrast to Don Blackwell's 6 steps to salvation, the Bible simply proclaims...

> **Acts 16:30-33, "And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway."**

The Bible tells us in Acts 16:33-34 that the saved Roman jailer took Paul and Silas to his own home, and there he washed their wounds where they had been whipped and beaten. The Bible says that the jailer and his family were all saved and baptized. Please note that Paul's answer to: "What Must I Do To Be Saved?," did NOT include water baptism. In the Bible, contrary to what Don Blackwell claims, people were always water baptized *AFTER* they received Jesus as their personal Savior. We also see this important truth confirmed in Acts 8:36-38, when Phillip told the Ethiopian eunuch that he could only get baptized in water if he first believed (trusted) that Jesus Christ is the only begotten Son of God (note: all of the Devil's modern Bible revisions wickedly remove verse 37, corrupting God's Word).

Mr. Blackwell errantly answers the exact same question of "What Must I Do To Be Saved?" as the Bible asks, but why not just accept the biblical answer? There are NOT six steps to salvation; but rather, just one, and that is to *believe on the Lord Jesus Christ* (Acts 16:31b).

In his excellent book, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," Michael P. Bowen states . . .

> You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will "dump" you.

SOURCE: Michael P. Bowen, '[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU', p. 77; Barbour Books, © 2009

Blackwell Corrupts the Meaning of "Repentance"

Don Blackwell errantly teaches that repentance unto salvation includes three things:

1. a change of mind
2. godly sorrow
3. a change of life (fruit of repentance)

SOURCE: '[4]What Must I Do To Be Saved?,' by Pastor Don Blackwell

Kindly, Mr. Blackwell makes the same theological error that so many other Bible students make, which is to expand on the simple biblical meaning of "repent" (Greek noun: *metanoia*) concerning salvation, which means "a change of mind. The Greek verb form, *metanoeo*, means "to think differently." The Bible does not require *sorrow* over sins to be saved. Sorrow is not repentance, it is penitence. I love this helpful quote from Pastor Brad Strand...

> True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1939

In the video Blackwell defines repentance as: "a change of mind produced by godly sorrow resulting in a change of life." Sadly, that is the same [5]damnable heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today. That is not the biblical meaning of *repentance* concerning salvation. Sorrow is an emotion (feelings) that develops over time AFTER a sinner is saved. As a new believer grows in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18), God gives the feelings. This has nothing to do with being saved itself, which is a *free gift* (Romans 5:18).

The Bible plainly teaches in **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** All that God requires of a person to be saved concerning [6]repentance is that they become guilty before God. When you repent, you change your mind from what you want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven. Hebrews 6:1 calls this "repentance from [7]DEAD WORKS."

Furthermore, repentance unto salvation doesn't require "a change of life" as Don Blackwell and PCC errantly teach. If a changed life is necessary for the new birth, then eternal life absolutely cannot be called a **" free gift "** (Romans 5:18). Tragically, what Don Blackwell and PCC are errantly teaching is exactly what [8]heretic Chip Ingram teaches . My friend, salvation is a new birth—a supernatural miracle of God in response to a man's faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (John 1:12-13). Salvation is instant, just as the physical birth is instant. You get saved immediately by

faith in Christ (which is justification - Galatians 3:26), but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime (which is sanctification and service - Romans 12:1).

Many preachers are teaching a false plan of salvation today, turning salvation into a process. This is commonly known as the heresy of "[9]The Perseverance of the Saints," popularized by Dr. John MacArthur and originally taught by heretic [10]John Calvin (1509-1564). Salvation is received, not achieved. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious literal blood, which has been sprinkled on the mercy seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1, 12:24).

[11]Evangelist Paul Washer is another theological heretic and infidel, criticizing the practice of writing down the date and time that a person is saved. Mr. Washer has adopted the same unbiblical idea that a person's behavior must confirm their faith in Christ to be legitimate. Such nonsense turns salvation into a reward instead of a gift, although they are in denial and still call it a "gift." A gift is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. You simply take it and it's yours! If I were to give you a birthday gift, but then require you to live a certain way to prove that it is yours, it wouldn't be a gift in any sense of the word. You don't hear these neo-evangelical frauds today using the word gift very often.

Please understand that *repentance* is not a separate step to getting saved. Some preachers, like Ray Comfort and Paul Washer, errantly teach that you should never merely tell someone to believe the Gospel to be saved, but also, they say you must tell them to *repent of their sins (i.e., turn away from their sinful bad habits)*. This is unbiblical, because such teaching makes repentance an act unto itself, which they errantly define as turning from one's sinful lifestyle. PCC even calls turning from your sins "

The act

"

...

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin is called 'repentance.'*** This word implies an inward decision to ***follow*** **and** ***obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Unreal! Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is teaching damnable Church of Christ false doctrine!!! That is not the Gospel of free grace. Although repentance and faith are not the same thing, they are not separate acts. No one who has ever believed on the Lord to be saved did so without also repented, but repentance is simply a change of mind. You must change your mind to realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (your Creator). And you must change your mind to admit that Jesus is the Savior, the only begotten (biological) Son of God. Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). BELIEVE this 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) dear reader and you are saved instantly, irrevocably and forever!

When Mark 1:15 says, **"Repent ye, and believe the gospel,"** it could just as easily

be said, “Change your mind and believe that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried and rose after three days to be saved” (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That’s all that repentance means, to change one’s mind. Stop trusting in your dead works, religion and self-righteousness, and believe the Gospel to have your sins forgiven. No one ever got saved who didn’t realize that he or she is a sinner. That’s what repentance is—seeing yourself as a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God. Repentance is seeing our need for the wonderful Savior (Galatians 3:24-26). That’s what the change of mind is about. You must see yourself as a needy sinner and Jesus as your only Savior.

You Don’t Need to Audibly Confess Anything to Be Saved

It is ridiculous that some preachers insist you must “

confess Christ

”

publicly to be saved, merely because the word “confess” is mentioned in **Romans 10:9-10, “That if thou shalt *confess with thy mouth* the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.”** This passage of Scripture simply means that you confess with your mouth because YOU ARE SAVED. There are hundreds of other Scripture passages throughout the inspired Word of God which speak of salvation without any mention of confessing Christ with the mouth.

You should never base a doctrine on a single Scripture. You need to make sure that the rest of the Bible agrees with your suggested interpretation. If it doesn’t, you’ve got the wrong interpretation!

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John, which God authored to show us how to obtain eternal life, and no mention is made of *confessing* Christ to be saved.

I can give you Scriptural proof that you do not need to confess Jesus Christ to others to be saved. **John 12:42-43, “Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees *they did not confess him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.”** There you have it, many of the religious chief priests did believe on Christ (i.e., they got saved), but they DIDN’T CONFESS JESUS CHRIST! Salvation is of the heart, not the mouth.

The sincere religious false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 confessed **“Lord, Lord,”** with their mouth (there’s Lordship Salvation in the Bible), but they were as lost as the Devil. In response to a question from His disciples if many people were saved, Jesus replied in Luke 13:23-24 that **“many”** people will **“seek to enter”** into Heaven, but FEW WILL BE ABLE!!! **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: *for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”** These are shocking Bible verses. Jesus taught that most people (including religious people) are going to the Lake of Fire. This truth is also taught in Matthew 7:13-14.

I do not mean to be unkind, truly, but Pastor Don Blackwell and every follower of the apostate Church of Christ are going to one day hear the horrifying words from Christ: “DEPART

FROM ME, YE THAT WORK INIQUITY, FOR I NEVER KNEW YOU!!!" Can you imagine, spending your whole life serving Jesus Christ, just to find out that you did it all wrong and were tricked by Satan? That's what Matthew 7:21-23 teaches and warns. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! Those sincere folks preached about Jesus everywhere they went, just like the members of the Church of Christ do (and thousands of other false religions).

They boasted of having done **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS"** in the Lord's name. That was the entire problem, they were trusting in their own self-righteous works instead of resting completely in the righteousness of God by faith alone in Christ. **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. *For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth*."**

I love the following precious Scripture, which plainly teaches that we are saved solely by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."** Don Blackwell specifies six requirements to be saved. In sharp contrast, the Bible simple says in **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life."** God only has ONE requirement, that you BELIEVE upon the name of His only begotten Son, Jesus.

But what about repentance, don't you also have to repent to be saved? Yes, of course, but repentance is simply *a change of mind* that compels you to believe on the Son of God. Repentance is not a separate act to be saved. The man who believes has repented, and the man who repents has believed. This is why we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. Repentance is simply acknowledging that you are a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God (Romans 3:19), and you concede that you cannot save yourself by your own human effort (Romans 3:20; Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5), and so you believe on the name of the Lord Jesus Christ (Acts 13:30-31), who died for your sins on the cross, was buried and rose up three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Repentance and faith are inseparable. They happen simultaneously (at the same time).

You Don't Need to Be Water Baptized to Go to Heaven

The Church of Christ gets this doctrine wrong too. The false teaching that a person must be baptized with water to get to Heaven is called "Baptismal Regeneration." Being born-again is often referred to theologically as being "regenerated." Or as I like to say it, being born-again means to have He [Jesus Christ] who is the beginning born in you (Revelation 1:8).

The following strange doctrines by Mr. Blackwell are 100 % heresy...

> "I can't be saved first and baptized later, as is commonly taught by many. ... **I can't have my sin remitted until I'm baptized. Therefore *I can't be saved until I'm baptized*.** A man can't be saved until he has applied to himself the cleansing blood of Jesus." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: '[12]What Must I Do To Be Saved?,' by Church of Christ minister Don

Kindly said, Pastor Blackwell is teaching heresy. You don't apply Jesus' blood to yourself. Jesus' blood is sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven in the presence of God the Father. Christ's blood has washed away our sins (only to them who believe on Christ) by appeasing the wrath of God. **Romans 5:9, "Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."** There is not one verse in the entire Bible that associates water baptism with the blood of Christ. Don Blackwell is a total false prophet!!!

Blackwell heretically states that water baptism is how we come in contact with Jesus' blood. That's 100 % unbiblical...

> "We are washed by the blood of Jesus! Someone says, then where does baptism come into play? You see, ***baptism is where I contact the blood of Jesus*.** Jesus shed His blood in His death, and it is in death that I contact that blood." **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [13]What Must I Do To Be Saved?, by Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell

Nowhere does the Holy Bible teach that garbage! You don't ever come into contact with Jesus' blood. The Lord's blood is applied to the mercy seat in Heaven!!! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Blackwell further bizarrely states...

> "As a matter of fact, when a person suggests that someone can be saved without baptism, in reality he's suggesting that a man can be saved without the blood of Christ, because baptism is where I contact the blood of Jesus. And friend, every person that I read about being saved in the Bible and becoming a Christian was baptized in order to do so. And in many passages it is specifically stated."
>
> SOURCE: [14]What Must I Do To Be Saved?, by Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell

Genesis 15:6 says that Abraham believed the Lord and it was counted to him for righteousness. There's no mention of water baptism! The thief on the cross was never water baptized! The Epistle of 1st John was written so that believers could **" KNOW YE ARE SAVED "** (1st John 5:13), yet no form of baptism is mentioned. It is wickedness to associate water baptism with Christ's blood for salvation. Paul even said in 1st Corinthians 1:17 that Christ DIDN'T send him to baptize; but rather, to preach THE GOSPEL.

Blackwell uses Acts 2:38,41, and Acts 8:38-38 concerning the conversion of the Ethiopian Eunuch. Also Acts 8:5 and 12 concerning the people of Samaria who got saved. He mentions Acts 10:47 concerning Cornelius. Acts 16:15 concerning Lydia. Acts 16 and the Philippian jailer. Acts 22:16 concerning the conversion of Saul. For an in-depth excellent exegesis on the subject, please read Dr. Max D. Younce's awesome book titled, "[15]A BIBLICAL EXAMINATION OF BAPTISM."

Don Blackwell grasps for straws, trying to make a connection in Romans 6:3-4 with Christ's blood sacrifice. Notice that the Bible simply says water baptism is **"LIKE UNTO CHRIST,"** that is, it is symbolic of the Gospel, an outward profession of what has happened inwardly in our heart...

> **Romans 6:3-4, "Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life."**

Water baptism is NOT required for salvation.

The Bible cautions anyone who desires to teach the Word not to do so if they are un-skilled...

> **1st Timothy 1:4-7, "Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do. Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned: From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm."**

Mr. Blackwell also misinterprets Galatians 3:27 in an attempt to bolster his straw man heresy of baptismal regeneration. Galatians 3:27 speaks of the baptism into Christ, not the baptism by water...

> **Galatians 3:26-29, For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."**

There are many different "baptisms" in the Bible. **Luke 3:16, "John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire."** In Acts 2:38, the apostle Luke speaks of the baptism of the Holy Spirit, just as he recorded John the Baptist foretelling in Luke 3:16. Please read, "[16]Handbook of Personal Evangelism" by Dr. Ray Stanford (1916-2012). Please also read, [17]Dr. Ray Stanford Refutes Baptismal Regeneration.

[18]Blackwell teaches that water "baptism is the doorway" to being placed into Christ. He basis this strange doctrine solely upon Galatians 3:27. Blackwell makes the popular error that so many people make, by taking a single Scripture out of context to support his false doctrine.

Blackwell's teachings are strange doctrine and heresy.

You Don't Have to Live Faithfully to Get to Heaven

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Eternal life is the gift of God. It has nothing to do with the way we choose to live. Please don't misunderstand, I'm not saying that any believer has God's permission to sin. Romans 3:31 addresses this very issue, telling us that just because we are no longer under the law of God, doesn't excuse us from keeping God's law. Hebrews 12:6-8 teaches that God chastises (not punishes) His children, and scourges them.

Yet, Christians DO have a license to sin, like it or not. That is to say, regardless of how a Christian chooses to behave, their eternal life is safe and secure in the PROMISES of God (Titus 1:2). Eternal life has nothing to do with how we choose to live. We are not saved because we are good, but because God is good. We are not saved by doing good works, nor are we unsaved by doing bad works. Salvation has [19]nothing to do with works. When asked what works were required to be saved, Jesus responded, **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, T*his is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."**

It is a false plan of salvation to add human effort to partial faith in Christ. You must wholly lean on Jesus' name. Mr. Blackwell has utterly corrupted the *simplicity that is in Christ* by adding confession, water baptism, repentance from sinful activities and faithful living to get to Heaven, which are all human effort. The *simplicity that is in Christ* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) is that you believe the Gospel with mere childlike trust in the Lord's promise to save them that believe. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*." Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

If you come to Christ as a little child, receiving His sacrifice upon the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up from the dead three days later, you are saved eternally. If you choose to live in sin as a believer (and we all still commit sin), then God will chastise and scourge you (Hebrews 12:6-8). We will one day all stand account before God at the Judgment Seat of Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11). No one has God's permission to sin (Romans 3:31), nor will God bless a disobedient child; however, this all has nothing to do with the free GIFT of eternal life through faith in Christ Jesus. **Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the *washing of regeneration*, and renewing of the Holy Ghost."**

The **"washing of regeneration"** in Titus 3:5 has the same meaning as **"but ye are washed"** (by Christ's blood) in 1st Corinthians 6:11. This has absolutely nothing to do with water baptism. Please remember that no one in the Old Testament was ever water baptized. They did have some ritualistic cleansing according to Jewish rites, but this was not baptism. Water baptism is a command for the New Testament Church, just as is the Lord's Supper.

It saddens me that most people have made the grave error of adding (or combining) human effort with the Gospel, perverting it. God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion. God rejected

Cain's offering of grain from the farm field. In Numbers 15:32-35, [20]God required the death of a Hebrew man who broke the ceremonial law not to collect sticks on the Sabbath Day. The Sabbath is a type of completely resting in Christ alone for salvation (Hebrews 4:10-11). Man working six days a week represents human self-righteousness. By picking up sticks, it represented adding human effort to the Gospel. The execution of that sincere man who collect sticks, shows how much God hates it when anybody adds anything to Christ's finished work, and how much God will not tolerate doing so. All of these sincere preachers today who carelessly handle the Gospel and corrupt it, have blood upon their hands and will reap what they have sown (Galatians 6:7; Proverbs 14:12; Galatians 1:6-9).

Pastor Blackwell doesn't mention the *gift* of God in his 29 minute presentation. The Devil is a beautiful liar. Satan knows that the best place to hide a lie is between two truths. Nearly every false prophet today is in denial, professing to believe that we are saved by God's grace, while at the same time teaching that man has a part in his own salvation. Our only part is the beggar's part!

Do you really think that God would deny someone entrance into Heaven, because they didn't get dunked into a tank of water? YES!!!

Furthermore, if our behavior has an effect on going to Heaven, then we're all going to Hell forever, because James 2:10 says breaking even one commandment makes us guilty of breaking all of them! That is because nothing unrighteous can enter into the Kingdom of God, and just one sin disqualifies you and me. You must be 100 % sinless and perfect to enter into Heaven!!! Obviously no one has ever achieved that perfection (Romans 3:23). That is why we all need a Savior, someone who has perfectly kept God's law and is sinless, Jesus. Christ is the end of the law for all who believe (Romans 10:3-4). That is, if you put your trust in Christ, then God accepts that as being equivalent to you living a totally sinless life (no matter how wicked you have been in your earthly life). That is what Paul means in **Romans 4:5, "**

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.

" This is the imputed righteousness of God.

Do you know why so many people will miss Heaven? It is because the Devil cons them into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Blackwell never mentions the need to be born-again by the Spirit of God (John 3:5-7). That is because he is preaching a Satanic works based plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth.

My friend, salvation is a miraculous new birth—a second, irreversible, instant, permanent, spiritual, birth into God's family. Salvation is not reformation, nor education, nor legislation, nor rehabilitation; but rather, regeneration! [21]YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! It may sound sacrilegious to say that a Christian doesn't have to live a faithful life to get to Heaven, but you must understand theologically that eternal life is a *free gift* (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-10). We all know that NOTHING is free, not even eternal life. Jesus paid for your ticket friend, with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Will you freely accept it by faith? You cannot earn nor merit a gift, if it's truly a gift.

Churches Of Christ Are A Satanic Cult

Although the Church of Christ denomination has branched off into various inter denominational groups over the 19th, 20th and 21st centuries, two of the most influential pioneers of their early movement are Barton Warren Stone (1772-1844), Thomas Campbell and his son,

Alexander Campbell (1788-1866) of the [22]American Restoration Movement. These men were theologically corrupted ministers. [23]Barton Stone has a giant Masonic occult obelisk (see photo of obelisk on Wikipedia) parked on top of his grave in Cane Ridge, Kentucky. Barton Stone was an unsaved reprobate who denied the Godhead, deity of Jesus Christ and also denied that Christ died in man's place on the cross.

Evangelist Charles G. Finney rightfully forsook the Masonic lodge and wrote a [24]book and numerous [25]articles exposing Freemasonry's satanic nature. Dr. Finney addresses the problem of churches remaining silent about the evils of Freemasonry, and also addresses the sad fact that many churches have been infiltrated by the demonic religious cult...

> Those individuals and churches, who have had the best means of information, owe it to other branches of the church, and to the whole world, to take action and to pronounce upon the unchristian character of Freemasonry, as the most influential means within their reach of arousing the whole church and the world to an examination of the character and claims of Freemasonry. If churches who are known to have examined the subject withhold their testimony; if they continue to receive persistent and intelligent Freemasons; if they leave the public to infer that they see nothing in Freemasonry inconsistent with a creditable profession of the Christian religion, it will be justly inferred by other branches of the church, and by the world, that there is nothing in it so bad, so dangerous and unchristian as to call for their examination, action, or testimony. Before the publishing of Morgan's book, the Baptist denomination, especially, in that part of the country, had been greatly carried away by Freemasonry. A large proportion of its eldership and membership were Freemasons. A considerable number of ministers and members of other branches of the Christian Church had also fallen into the snare.
>
> SOURCE: [26]On Freemasonry, Chapter 19, by Charles G. Finney

Countless multitudes of people are being deceived by the Devil, being sucked into Satanic cults which teach a corrupted plan of salvation that leads only to Hell. Sadly, [27]Charles G. Finney was also a damnable heretic on salvation. He was right about the evils of Freemasonry, but is wrong on the Gospel himself. Did not the Bible tell us that deceivers would be deceived? **2nd Timothy 3:13, " But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.**
"

The following websites are by the Church of Christ, teaching the same false plan of salvation as Church of Christ minister Don Blackwell: "[28]Searching For Truth"" and "[29]World Video Bible School." These are non-Christian websites, but you'd never know it unless you're knowledgeable of the Holy Scripture. Like the Seventh Day Adventist religious cult, Church of Christ discreetly hide their true identity to deceive naïve and gullible people. Many sincere people who were seeking for the truth are now burning in the fires of Hell because Satan's unrighteous ministers tricked them. I implore you dear friend to do what Jesus commanded us all to do in John 5:39—***SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES!!!***

My friend, read what the Holy Bible warns us concerning false prophets who APPEAR as being righteous...

2nd Corinthians 11:13-15, “For such are *false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ*. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.”

This raises the $64,000 question—how do we know which preachers are real or fake? The answer is to always **“SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES”** as Jesus commanded in John 5:39. Do your own homework. Remember that every false prophet will misquote Scripture to you in an attempt to deceive you. Satan himself misquoted (i.e., took it out of context) the Bible to Jesus three times in Matthew 4:1-10 in an attempt to trick the Lord. How did the Lord defeat the Devil? Jesus knew and quoted the Scriptures!!! Don’t ever believe anything that anyone tells you, including what I say, without confirming it with your King James Bible (Acts 17:10-11).

I am only a man, I could be wrong. Albeit, if you are a born-again Christian you have the Holy Spirit of God living (indwelling) inside you, who promises to teach (John 14:26), comfort (John 14:16) and guide (John 16:13) us with the Holy Scripture. NEVER rely upon your own human understanding, which is exactly what the Scripture teaches in **Proverbs 3:5-6, “Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.”**

I did not write this article to be unkind; but rather, to **“earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints” (Jude 1:3b).** I’m sure Don Blackwell is a good guy and very sincere, but the Bible warns us in **Proverbs 14:12** and **16:25, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”** And so I say very kindly, beware of the [30]Church of Christ, [31]Churches of Christ, [32]Church of God, [33]International Churches of Christ and every other similar sounding name, because they all teach a false plan of works salvation, baptismal regeneration, sacramental salvation, reformation and Lordship Salvation heresies! Salvation is NOT found in any religion; but rather, in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

“[34]I Never Knew You!” (an awesome .pdf book by Michael P. Bowen)

“Remind your mind to use His mind.” —Jack Hyles

“God never leads anyone anywhere for money.” —Jack Hyles

“If a Christian is not having tribulation in the world, there’s something wrong!” —Leonard Ravenhill

“A man ought to live so that everybody knows he is a Christian… and most of all, his family ought to know.” —D.L. Moody

[35]FORGIVENESS (MP3 by Dr. Jack Hyles, “The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!”

[36]

1. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
2. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance_and_faith.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/paul_washer.htm
12. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
13. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
14. https://youtu.be/DmiH89xWZOQ
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/abiblicalexambaptismweb.pdf
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/ray_stanford/pehandbook.pdf
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/baptismal_regeneration/ray_stanford_refutes.htm
18. http://youtu.be/Q_ExVFOBDRY?t=25m44s
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
20. http://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/killed_for_sticks.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/born_again.htm
22. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Restoration_Movement
23. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Barton_W._Stone
24. http://www.gospeltruth.net/1869Freemasonry/indexfreemasonry.htm
25. http://www.isaiah54.org/finney.htm
26. http://www.gospeltruth.net/1869Freemasonry/freem_chap19.htm
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/charles_finney.htm
28. http://www.searchingfortruth.org/
29. http://www.wvbs.org/
30. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Church%20of%20Christ/demonic.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Church%20of%20Christ/church_of_christ_exposed.htm

32. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/assemblies_of_god.htm

33. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Church%20of%20Christ/icoc.htm

34. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf

35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/forgiveness.mp3

36. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtNHLK6n7Cs1CmC8oBSAKFZUJIEBJmjlh6r_Pf6CrbPw9d4m5Q3Ti6fUX5D8N1fz0u4B7obYAqlmxh7AtzOBxLbdS_u42LLXPqZHu

---

4.12.10 Beware Of Damnable False Prophet William P. Grady (2023-12-15 11:55)

Romans 16:17-18, "Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple."

Evangelist Bill Grady is a dangerous false teacher! He preaches a counterfeit gospel of repenting of your sins to be saved, which is nowhere found in the Holy Bible. Grady is a Zionist fool, who idolizes manmade Israel. [1]Evangelist Sam Gipp is in the same corrupt boat, preaching the same counterfeit gospel. [2]Pastor Keith Gomez, William Grady and Sam Gipp are all damnable false prophets on salvation, errantly teaching that you must "turn from your sins" to be saved. You cannot show me that in the inspired King James Bible.

Dr. Grady was one of the worst teachers I had at Hyles-Anderson College, bitter and malicious (at the time I took the class in 1989) toward Brother George Godfrey. I had Brother Godfrey for my class, "Personal Soulwinning." Dr. George Godfrey is a good man! Shame on Bill Grady for tearing him down! [3]Peter Ruckman was infamous for being a thug too!

I had Mr. Grady for the class "Biographies Of Great Men "at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC) in 1989. At that time, a group of disgruntled staff members at HAC, and some church members in Hammond, turned against Pastor Jack Hyles.

That was the most difficult year in Pastor Jack Hyles entire ministry (which Dr. Hyles said himself).

One day in class, Dr. Grady told the lady students to leave the classroom, and then he told the men that George Godfrey (another former teacher at HAC, who had left the college in 1989) had told a group of married HAC students that they should sexually satisfy their wives before themselves. Grady portrayed Mr. Godfrey as a sex pervert.

This shows the thug nature of Bill Grady!

To this day 34 years later I still disrespect Bill Grady for what he did that day, trashing out a Christian that he disliked. George Godfrey was a good man! I see nothing wrong with the good advice that Brother Godfrey gave to those married male students. Dr. Grady has a malicious nature, a bully, who does not exemplify Christ.

I have also heard Grady slander other Christians from the pulpit when he pastored a church in Michigan, saying crap that wasn't true about people. The guy is a jerk!

Bill Grady is also a shameful Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) worshipper, adopting all of his corrupt and damnable heresies. Peter Ruckman errantly taught that you must turn away from the act of living in sin to get to Heaven, which is a works-based-salvation, not God's free gift of grace. Grady also teaches Ruckman's trash doctrine that Old Testament saints were saved by works, and after the Rapture in the future people will be required to keep the Ten Commandments to be saved. That is damnable heresy!

Bill Grady is sinfully arrogant, greedy and a loudmouthed theological bully who ought not be welcomed in any church to speak. The man is a suck-up all the way! You'd think the guy would have grown up about 40 years ago, but he is still a spoiled Smart Alec brat and a disgrace as a preacher. Grady loves to boast and brag on himself. Look at his ministry website and you'll see about 15 credit cards which he accepts. That tells you where his heart is at. In Bill Grady's weird world, he is infatuated with Israel, Israel, Israel.

The bottom line is that William Grady is wrong on God's simple plan of salvation, and we must expose him as a devil in the pulpit. In the preceding sermon Bill Grady falsely teaches...

> "There was no eternal security in the Old Testament. So you either died in a right state with God or you didn't, but no one was ever saved." —William P. Grady, [4]'Reformed Ruckmanism' (time, 1:24:15)

That is totally unbiblical! **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** As you can see for yourself, "all" of the prophets preached salvation through faith alone in Christ, the Messiah. Old Testament saints were saved by trusting the coming Messiah. In the Old Testament, they were looking forward to the coming Messiah. This is what the Samaritan woman said in **John 4:25, "The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things."** She was waiting for the coming Messiah. She met Him at Jacob's well, and was saved when she believed on Him. All of the Old Testament prophets preached salvation through faith alone in Christ. You just read it from the Holy Bible for yourself. Bill Grady is a hellbound infidel.

The bottom line is that William Grady is wrong on God's simple plan of salvation, and we must expose him as a devil in the pulpit. I don't think I've heard a single sermon by Bill Grady where he didn't mention "Dr. Ruckman" at least 30-50 times. ...

> "I love Dr. Ruckman because he's taught me 99 % of what I know." —William P. Grady, YouTube - '[5]Reformed Ruckmanism' (time, 1:32:05)

That is pathetic! I love Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), but he didn't teach me 99 % of what I know. Every man is my teacher. I have learned something from everyone I ever met, whether it be acquired, perceived or experiential knowledge. Bill Grady is a religious stooge. At 1:36:55 time in the preceding YouTube sermon, 'Reformed Ruckmanism,' you can hear Grady bragging on himself, again! What a blowhard! Grady worships Peter Ruckman, making bullcrap excuses for Ruckman's messed up theology and life.

When I attended Hyles-Anderson College (1985-1993), Pastor Hyles told Bill Grady from the pulpit that he was about to fire him for teaching dispensationalism in the classroom. Grady was the only one at HAC teaching that garbage! The Bible does NOT teach dispensationalism, which is why I am against it. Dispensational teaching is synonymous with heretical Zionist brainwashing. To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything starts looking like a nail sticking up. To Bill Grady he sees everything as being about Israel. That makes him wacky and a false teacher. Revelation 19:10 says that "JESUS" is the spirit of all prophecy, not Israel or the Jews!

Grady attacks Pastor Steven Anderson, [6]saying he wants to throw him out a window! Grady is a member of the wacky Ruckman cult in America! Please avoid Bill Grady for your own sake, lest you become as corrupted as he is doctrinally (Romans 16;17-18).

Bill Grady blocked me out on Facebook. That's okay, he can't shut me up from telling the sad truth about him.

Dr. Bill Grady Is A Dangerous False Prophet!

As mentioned earlier, in the same sermon I just mentioned, Dr. Grady says that he wants to through Pastor Steven Anderson out a window. Brother Anderson is correct on a free grace Gospel, but Bill Grady is incorrect. Who needs to be thrown out a window?

Peter Ruckman, Keith Gomez, Sam Gipp and William Grady are all WRONG on Bible repentance. Whereas the Greek word for "repent" concerning salvation always means "a change of mind," these ungodly false teachers are pervert the Gospel by teaching that "repent" means to "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven. No such teaching is found in the inspired Word of God. Jesus Christ came to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin; He doesn't demand that we do the impossible to forsake our sinful ways (which would be works). Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty! Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Bill Grady is an imposter in the church pulpit, preaching nonsense. He has foolishly adopted the damnable heresies of Peter Ruckman, damning himself and others who succumb to his counterfeit plan of salvation.

> True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part.
>
> SOURCE: Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1939

Kindly said, Dr. Grady is haughty, arrogant, covetous and a theological bully. His ministry website has about 15 different type of credit card at the bottom, which he accepts for his books.

Dr. Grady's Zionist Heresy Concerning Present-Day Manmade Israel

Furthermore, Grady is wrong on his Zionist heresy. Present-day Israel is NOT the fulfillment of Bible prophecy. Hosea 3:4-5 says that Israel will not exist again until the Jews repent

toward God, which they haven't done yet. Of the 7,000,000 Jews living in Israel today, only 1.9 % professes faith in Jesus Christ (and that includes all of the pseudo-Christian cults, like Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics). Grady's obsession with fake Israel is a cause for concern. Israel today is a cheap imitation of true Israel, which won't exist again until the Second Coming of Jesus. The coming Man of Sin, Antichrist (or, "in place of Christ") will be a cheap imitation of the true Messiah, Jesus.

Our emphasis as believers today should be preaching the Gospel of the Kingdom, and not the future Kingdom of Israel. I am against dispensational teaching for a couple good reasons. One is that it is totally unbiblical. You have to butcher the Bible to teach the junk that dispensationalists claim! Second, I reject dispensational doctrine because it almost always is synonymous with idolizing present-day manmade Israel (since 1948). The nation of Israel today is no different than any other heathen nation!

Dr. Grady's Laodicean Dispensational Heresy

One Sunday night from the First Baptist Church of Hammond pulpit, Brother Hyles warned a teacher at HAC that he was about to be fired. Dr. Hyles said this teacher was errantly teaching the students that we are now living in the dispensational "age" of Laodicea. We all knew that it was Dr. Grady, because he was the only one teaching that garbage. Dr. Grady teaches that the 7 churches in Revelation chapters 2 and 3 actually refer to "ages" of time. This is what dispensational teaching does to someone's brain. To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything starts to look like a nail sticking up. Dr. Hyles didn't like Dr. Grady's teaching because it discouraged the students from going soulwinning, if they thought that this is an apostate "age" of Laodicea when people wouldn't listen to the truth.

There is absolutely nothing in the inspired Word of God that even remotely hints to the Seven Churches of Asia Minor in Revelation chapters 2 and 3 being different dispensations of time.

Right Doctrine Matters

God knows that I don't hate a living soul. I love everybody with God's unconditional love. But I do hate evil (Psalms 97;10). I do hate every false way (Psalms 119;104). I am astonished that so many Baptist churches continue to invite William P. Grady to preach to their members, when he is wrong on God's simple plan of salvation. I do not recommend Dr. Bill Grady as a guest speaker at any church, nor do I recommend his corrupt Zionist books! Thank you for reading my humble opinion.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Wolf Alert - Bill Grady Teaches A Salvation Without Jesus

[7]

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/01/evangelist-sam-gipps-counterfeit-plan.html

2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/04/beware-of-pastor-keith-gomezs.html
3. https://www.ruckmanism.org/ruckmans-vicious-ungodly-language
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=o-fkxrwvuUY
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady_attacks_steven_anderson.mp3
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhptaiOYF_1oA88qzYxANX3eLxg5y3FS6V-gpcB5CEHTGa0PYwJLHYPpbmmPd_vwqvFahlm5e7PZvbcfSPEWAl1w8YWqcnv36phql0

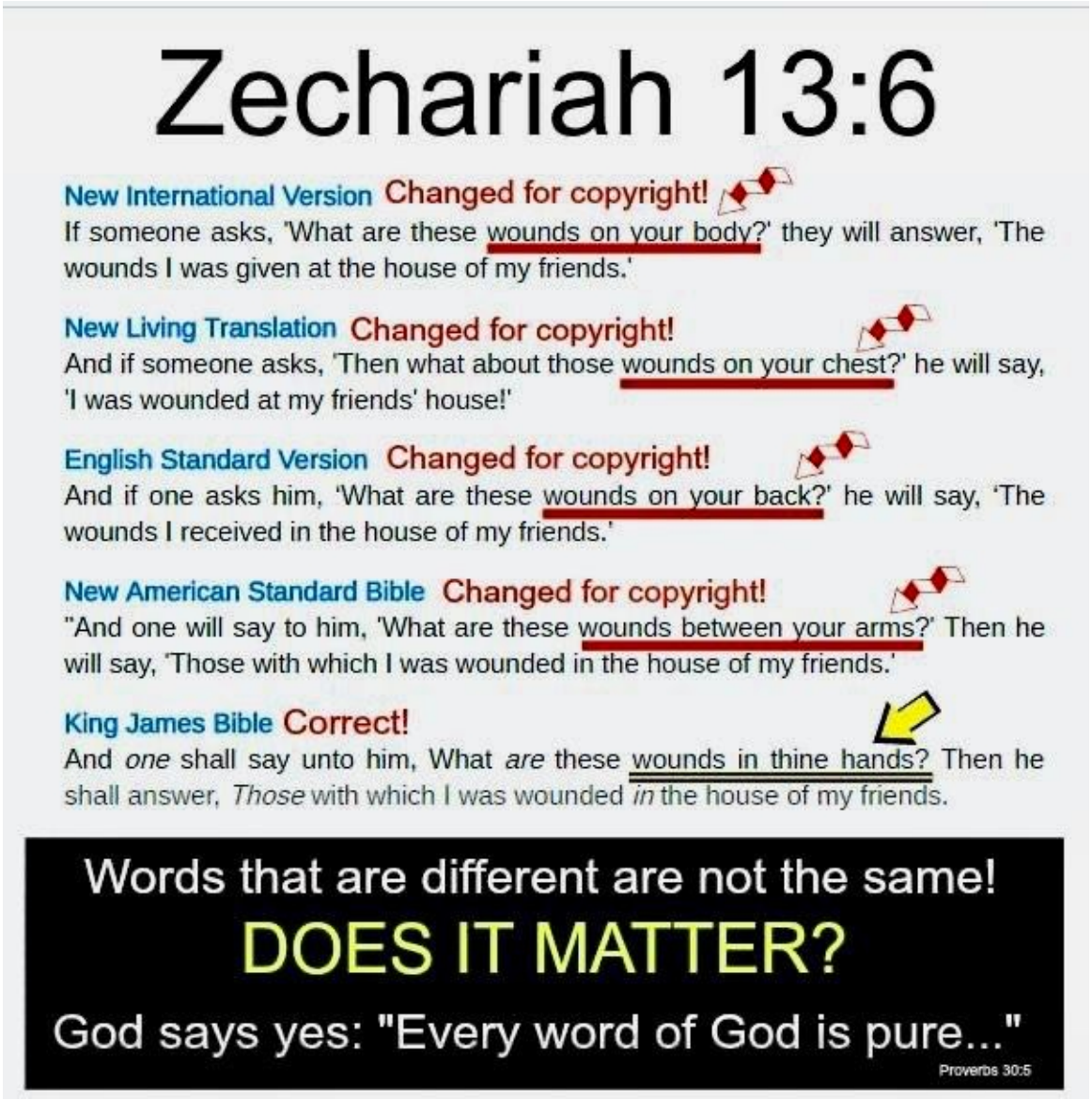
4.12.11 My Fault As A Preacher Is Caring Too Much (2023-12-17 11:55)

2nd Corinthians 8:16, "But thanks be to *God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus* for you.

"

That is an amazing passage of Scripture. The Bible teaches that God put care into the heart of Brother Titus for the church at Corinth. **Philippians 2:13, "For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. "** Has God put care into your heart dear friend for a group of people? God put a burden in my heart (and gave me the ability) in 2002 to start a website ministry. It has been a consuming passion ever since to work (day and night) on the ministry which the Lord has entrusted to me. **Colossians 4:17, "Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it."**

Anybody who has been following my ministry over the years, knows that I make a fuss over little things. I pay attention to the details. For example: Take a look at this Bible verse comparison chart from Zechariah 13:6, and you tell me if I am being too picky. ...



Do you still think I bumped my head? Only a blatant liar and fraud for a preacher would even try to defend what I have just shown you. It couldn't be more obvious that Satan is behind the modern-day Bible publishing craze in America. These corrupt Bible perversions are very dangerous, because the Bible versions you choose to use will affect your doctrine. But don't take my word for it, see for yourself in this comparison of Hebrews 6:1...

> EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — "So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life by ***turning away from the evil we did in the past*** and by believing in God." **[emphasis added]**

Here again is Hebrews 6:1 in the beloved, correct, King James Bible . . .

> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of ***repentance from dead works***, and of faith toward God." **[emphasis added]**

Do you see how the new corrupt Bible versions are horribly changing theology in the churches? The King James Bible teaches that we must *repent* from our DEAD WORKS to be saved, but the ERV teaches that we must stop living a life of deliberate sin (evil) to be saved. These are two very different meanings. *Dead works* refer to the useless things you are trusting in to get you to Heaven (sacraments, turning from sins, baptism, et cetera). To be saved you must *repent* (change your mind) concerning WHO YOU ARE and WHO CHRIST IS. You must admit your SINNERSHIP and trust in Jesus' SAVIORSHIP.

True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Romans 3:19-20). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Luke 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition.

To be saved you must *repent* (change your mind) concerning those *dead works* which cannot save, and instead put your trust as a guilty sinner in Jesus Christ.

Most Preachers Don't Pay Attention To The Details

Your average preacher and pastor today couldn't care less about which Bible people use, but I do care. If you don't have a King James Bible, you don't have an inspired Holy Bible in the English language. All of the Devil's modern Bible revisions are corrupt.

Tragically, over 90 % of pastors and preachers today preach another gospel of Lordship Salvation, or wrong repentance (aka, the heresy that you must "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven). As I just mentioned, t

rue repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Romans 3:19-20).

God knows that I am not bragging, but I do have the Gospel correct, and I do know that the King James Bible is the inspired Word of God. Like the Apostle Paul, I am set for the defence of the Gospel. **Philippians 1:15-17, " Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds: But the other of love, *knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel*."** There is nothing in this universe any more important than the Gospel, the power of God by which all who BELIEVE IT are eternally saved (Romans 1:16).

There are millions of false teachers today, who embellish, add and pervert the Gospel of Jesus Christ to their own destruction, and of those who follow them (2nd Peter 3:16-17). I have made many enemies in the Bob Jones University (BJU) camp, for preaching against [2]their Lordship Salvation cult.

I have made many enemies in the Pensacola Christian College (PCC) cult, for preaching against [3]their damnable wrong repentance heresy. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Somebody's Got To Care

Some of my blog, Facebook and website readers are so sick and tired of me harping on these two cults (BJU and PCC) that they no longer want to follow my ministry. That's sad but okay, because I am preaching THE TRUTH which God has put into my heart, to contend for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3).

2nd Corinthians 8:16, "But thanks be to *God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus* for you.

" God has put care into my heart concerning the Gospel and the Word of God. I am set for the defense of the Gospel and the inspired Holy Bible. Somebody needs to be a Watchman!!!

I am like a Pitbull dog wandering around a junkyard, guarding the place, biting any trespassers in the leg. A good preacher has to continually play a game of Whack-A-Mole! When another mole of false doctrine or a false prophet rears its ugly head out of a hole, WHACK with the truth of God's Word! What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace. Well, I'm not tolerating any of it. I am faithfully exposing the Devil's frauds of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance. I am faithfully exposing the Devil's frauds of Calvinism, Zionism, Dispensationalism, Modalism, Ecumenism, Neo-evangelicalism and other heretical -isms.

I am paying attention to the details. I CARE!!! God has put care into my heart, as the Lord also put care into the heart of Titus. You either care or you don't. Many Christians today have become indifferent, not caring one way or the other. That is the fault of bad pastors who prioritize making money and growing the church, rather than preaching the inspired truth of God's Word.

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is a prime offender, all they care about is their tens of millions of dollars in revenues, while the world goes to Hell. PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation gives lost sinners a false hope. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Most of PCC's followers are merely living the Christian life, playing church while going through all the motions, but have never been born-again.

I am a much hated preacher, because I fuss over the little things, like teaching the proper meaning of repentance. In truth, that is a giant thing in the Lord's sight.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It really does.

1st Timothy 4:16, " *Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine*; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. "

I admit that I live a frustrated life as a fundamentalist Bible preacher. I am always going against the common consensus of preachers, swimming up river against the flow, fighting against mainstream apostate Christendom. It gets frustrating to be kicked out of multiple churches, shunned by corrupt pastors, banned from returning, hated by Bible colleges and scorned by such fools for telling THE TRUTH. Paul had the same problem. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, *because I tell you the truth*? "** For preaching THE TRUTH, the Apostle Paul was counted by the Galatians as their enemy.

The Ungodly Harvest Baptist Church Cult On Guam

That is exactly what happened to me at the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. When I attended their church in 2014, I befriended their pastors by telling them the truth that Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit plan of salvation. I shewed them, as a true friend does, that they were teaching a misunderstanding about repentance. Harvest's senior pastor, Marty Herron, said, and I quote:

"It is not enough to admit you are a sinner, you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven." Oh my God! Pastor Herron told that lie to several hundred church members on a Sunday morning in his sermon invitation. I literally went home and cried, shocked by the damnable heresy I had just heard from an unsaved pastor.

I decided to help the church, as a true friend does, so I took my own money and purchased hundreds of dollars worth of books authored by godly pastors (Jack Hyles, Al Lacy, Max Younce, et cetera). Harvest's pastors were greatly offended and showed me the door! I shook the dust off my feet as Jesus said and left that cesspool of snakes. Shame on the Harvest Baptist Church

on Guam. Marty Herron resigned as senior pastor in late 2018 and is now the incompetent vice president of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (preacher's cemetery) in Ankeny, Iowa. Herron is still destroying people's lives, giving them false hope by preaching a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ PLUS turning from your sinful bad habits. I feel like the Lone Ranger taking a biblical stand against these false prophets, as 99 % of Baptist preachers today remain completely silent about heresy.

Do you care dear reader? I care because God cares. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! A ministry friend sent me a sermon by Pastor Steven Anderson from June 11, 2006. It was preached Sunday evening. The sermon is titled "The Great Whore." Here is [4]an excerpt that I made with Audacity, in which Brother Anderson exposes several big name Baptist pastors for wickedly bidding Godspeed to the "turn from your sins" heresy to be saved. I don't agree with all of Pastor Anderson's doctrines or methods, but I thank God for him, that he contends for the faith and exposes corrupt preachers (Titus 1:13-14).

Most Churchgoers Couldn't Care Less About Right Doctrine

The biggest problem in the Christian world today is that God's children don't care. We've become so accustomed to hearing lying preachers tell us to "turn from your sins" and "invite Christ into your life" to be saved, that it's no big deal to us anymore. Well, IT IS A VERY BIG DEAL!!! Dear reader, true repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Romans 3:19-20). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Luke 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part. ...

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[5]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

I may be the black sheep of the family for stepping on preacher's toes, but so be it. Somebody needs to contend for the Christian faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). I had excellent teachers (Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Harry Ironside, Max Younce, Hank Lindstrom, Ralph Yankee Arnold, et cetera) who all preach a simple free grace Gospel without works. They all rightly teach to wholly lean on Jesus' name to get to Heaven, not partial faith in Christ PLUS something more. I thank God for these godly men who preach the truth.

It is tragic that over 95 % of professed Christians today are primarily concerned about making more money. They will deny that serious charge against them, but their unwillingness to contend for the faith and lack of fighting the good fight of faith indicts them. I'm talking about the cult at Pensacola Christian College. I'm talking about the cult at Bob Jones University. All of these institutions preach a counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, not a free grace gospel without works. Sadly, hardly anyone in the religious racket cares anymore, and that's really was it has become today, a horrible racket. Today's Bible colleges are illegal enterprises in God's eyes because they pervert the Gospel and give lost sinners false hope.

There Has Always Been Only One Gospel

The Apostle Paul wrote in Galatians 1:6-7 that there is only one Gospel, not two or three. Everyone saved in the Old Testament was saved by faith alone in Christ alone (Acts 10:43). Abraham was saved by faith alone (Genesis 15:6). Abraham was saved by the *same* Gospel.

Galatians 3:6-8, "Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham. And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, *preached before the gospel unto Abraham*, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed."

Moses preached the *same* Gospel that Paul preached, one of remission of sins through faith alone in the Messiah (Hebrews 4:1-2). The prophet Habakkuk said, **"the just shall live by his faith" (Habakkuk 2:4b).**

Isaiah preached the same Gospel. **Romans 10:16, "But they have not all obeyed *the gospel*. For *Esaias saith*, Lord, who hath believed our report?"**

Romans 4:4 tells us that if at any time salvation had ever been by works, then it was of *debt* and not *grace*. Dear friend, God has never at any time in human civilization owed anybody eternal life. If anyone has ever been saved, or ever will be saved, it is only because of the precious blood of the Lamb of God which taketh away the sins of the world (John 1:29; 1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 7:14). **Romans 4:3-4,**

"

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

" You get saved by *believing* the GOOD NEWS (i.e., GOSPEL) that Jesus *died* on a cross to pay for your debt of sin, He was *buried* and then He bodily *resurrected* from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Sadly, that is not what is being taught in over 95 % of churches, Bible colleges, Christian radio stations and televisions channels today. My biggest fault (which is not really a fault) is that I care too much, that I make a fuss over little things, and that I refuse to shut up for God. So please pardon me if my truthful preaching offends you, it is only because I love you with Christ's unconditional love and want to help you.

My "fault" for which I was driven out of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam by their wicked pastors, and banned from returning, is that I cared enough about them to befriend them with THE TRUTH. My "fault" for which I was mistreated by Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church and driven away, and then banned from returning to Pensacola Christian College's campus, is because I cared enough to befriend them with THE TRUTH. Telling *the truth* is the quickest way to be counted as the " enemy " and banned from attending a church. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"**

Whereas 99 % of preachers today are careful what they say to protect their career and future financial security, I am going to preach THE TRUTH even if it means losing everything, and I have lost nearly everything for telling THE TRUTH. John the Baptist was a man of conviction and it cost him his life, literally. When John preached against Herod's sins (Matthew 14:3-4; Mark 6:18), Herod's wicked adulterous wife Herodias had John murdered. Woe unto her in the fires of Hell! If God allowed John the Baptist (the greatest man ever born among women - Matthew 11:11) to be martyred, then who am I to escape persecution for my Christian faith and truthful preaching (2nd Timothy 3:12)? It is my privilege and joy to preach the Word of God.

Matthew 5:10-12, “Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness’ sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: *for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you*.”

The Satanic Plan Of Salvation At Pensacola Christian College

I never thought that my worst enemies would be neo-evangelical churches like the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and neo-evangelical Bible colleges like Pensacola Christian College (PCC). What PCC is teaching today is not fundamentalism, it is neo-evangelical garbage!

O

n page 62 of the “John & Romans” booklet which Campus Church at PCC delivered to my home’s mailbox in November of 2023 (I live in the city of Pensacola), it teaches this [7]damnable false doctrine to get to Heaven:

> ***“I repent of my sins.*** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life.”*** **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC’s counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you is straight from Satan dear reader:

> “REPENTANCE — Now is the time ***to turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin*** **is called ’repentance.’** This word implies an inward decision **to *follow* and *obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision.”
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I’ve been exposing the cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God’s grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations.

The quotes that I just shared with you from PCC’s Campus Church are NOT part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> 1st Corinthians15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”

There you have it! The “Gospel” is the “GOOD NEWS” that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul’s Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.” No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth? Why does the [8]Sword of the Lord wickedly advertise PCC in their paper?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved? You need to know what you’re being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn’t sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). He is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bible teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

My preaching will likely continue to hare lip every dog in the county, but so be it. I am telling THE TRUTH.

Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqG-rPWQZPZg9bpNeT3Aj29mFiP79bECeWquggqj9UyY97KQr8kR43ilHaRjHyu7qmJ43Acc2-4eIWobZMB4Qg2OxUMV-Jto1F-jP
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/damnable-heresy-at-pensacola-christian.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Steven_Anderson/turn_from_sins_baptist_heresy.mp3
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/the-sword-of-lord-has-sadly-changed-for.html

---

4.12.12 The Lying Counterfeit Gospel Of Pacific Garden Mission (2023-12-19 14:33)

Acts 16:29-31, “ Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”

I am alarmed at how many preachers, Bible colleges, radio stations, television channels, missionaries and so-called ministries are preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation today.

Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) faithfully exposes the Devil’s fallacy of Lordship Salvation...

> “I never thought, I’d see a day when Baptist preachers would not preach the true Gospel. Tonight, all across this nation, Baptist preachers have succumbed to the heresy of John MacArthur. I said the heresy of John MacArthur! I said the heresy of John MacArthur! And somebody that’s got several thousand people to hear ’em, who can go across this country, has got to alert Baptists that we have false teachers in

> our midst who are no longer teaching and preaching salvation by grace through faith plus nothing. Folks, we're fighting for our lives tonight!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[1]A Vote For Preaching"

I am about to show you the damnable false plan of salvation preached on *UNSHACKLED* radio by the Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago.

The False Gospel Of Gary Reynolds

I listened to *UNSHACKLED* radio today, which was aired in 2023 by Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago. The [2]episode number is 3804, the classic story of Gary Reynolds. Here is a heretical quote from an excerpt of the program, spoken by the actor who plays Gary...

> "You must believe that Jesus Christ died for your sins and then ***acknowledge Him as the Lord of your life*****." [emphasis added]** —'UNSHACKLED,' [3]episode #3804, Gary Reynolds

The PGM narrator then adds this heretical statement...

> "You can have the peace and freedom that Gary found in Jesus Christ, but you must ***repent and believe in Jesus as Lord*****." [emphasis added]**

Dear reader, that is NOT God's simple plan of salvation!!! Our text passage from Acts 16:29-31 shows the simplicity of the Gospel. We are saved by simply BELIEVING on Christ.

If believing on Jesus as your "Lord" we required to be saved, then the Bible would have said so. [4]You simply take Him as your Savior, not your Lord (Dr. Hyles excerpt), to get to Heaven. If you have to follow Christ as the "Lord" of

your life, and repent to

"

turn from your sins

"

([5]which PGM teaches often), then no one is saved. Those are self-righteous works (Jonah 3:10).

Jesus Christ *died* on a cross to pay our debt of sin. He was *buried*. Three days later Jesus physically *resurrected* miraculously from the dead. This is "the gospel"...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;
>
> And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:
>
> "

I didn't see anything mentioned about making Jesus the "Lord" of your life, did you? I didn't see anything about turning from your sinful bad habits, did you? PGM makes sure to push the *Lordship Salvation* heresy in every UNSHACKLED episode, because they are trying to force sinners to reform and clean up your own life. They are attempting to do the work of the indwelling Holy Spirit in a believer's life (John 17:17).

Dear friend, in the true Gospel the entire burden of sin rests upon Christ alone, who died in our place on the cross; but in the Devil's Lordship Salvation lie, the burden of sin is placed upon the sinner's shoulders, because you are required to turn from your sins and follow Christ as Lord of your life to be saved. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

> "SALVATION is a decision to trust; SERVICE is a commitment to God to perform." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "Works And Grace Clearly Explained"
>
> "To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins." —Dr. Curtis Hutson
>
> "My sin belongs to me; my righteousness is Jesus Christ's." —Pastor Brad Moffett
>
> "Sound doctrine is like a sound ship. There are no holes in it." —Pastor David Baker

These are great quotes from godly men who understand and preach the true Gospel. PGM is messed up doctrinally. Their theology is like a sinking ship with holes in it. I absolutely hate the Devil's falsehood of *[6]Lordship Salvation* with a perfect hatred, but I do not hate the deceived men and women who preach it today. My heart goes out to them because they have sincerely been tricked by the master of all deceivers, Satan (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). All I can do is preach the true Gospel, expose the Devil's lies, and pray that someone will heed the truth.

1st Timothy 4:16, " Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. "

If you admit that you're a guilty sinner in God's sight for breaking His commandments, and you will simply receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and raised up three days later from the dead, then YOU ARE SAVED. The man who believes had repented. That is, he has *changed his mind* from unbelief to belief (i.e., he has turned from his *dead works* to faith in Christ - Hebrews 6:1).

True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Romans 3:19-20; 2nd Timothy 2:25). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Luke 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part.

Kindly said, Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago is preaching *another gospel* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) of partial faith in Christ PLUS taking Christ as your "

Lord

"

(which implies that you must give up your lifestyle of sinning to be saved, which is works and not grace). I've listened to hundreds of UNSHACKLED episodes, so I know what they teach. A corrupt plan of salvation cannot produce the new birth.

The False Gospel of Rodney Williams

I heard another *UNSHACKLED* episode today, [7]the story of Rodney Williams (Part 2), episode #2803. Here is a transcript of their doctrinally perverse phone conversation. Pastor Rodney Williams tells the stranger a counterfeit plan of salvation, giving him false hope...

> Stranger: "Is this the guy who wrote a book about Meth?
>
> Pastor Williams: Yes.
>
> Stranger: "I need help man, I'm in so deep; so deep.
>
> Pastor Williams: I've been there, and Jesus is the answer.
>
> Stranger: Oh, don't be talkin' religious stuff man.
>
> Pastor Williams: I'm telling you the truth. Jesus saved my life. He pulled me out of the same pit you're in. He lives and He loves you. He will change your life.
>
> Stranger: Yeah, how?
>
> Pastor Williams: You have to put your trust in Him. ***Repent of your sins*** **against God**, and **ask Him *to save you*.**
>
> Stranger: You don't get it man, I owe people money. They gonna waste me, if I don't do it myself first.
>
> Pastor Williams: Satan wants you to die, and spend eternity in Hell, but Jesus died to give you eternal life, trust Him. You have to take a step of faith, and trust Him, it's the only way.
>
> Stranger: I been a fighter my whole life, I don't know if I can stop fighting.
>
> Pastor Williams: ***Following Jesus*** is not for wimps. Everyday is a battle, but the battle belongs to the Lord. He gives you the victory **when you *surrender your life* to Him.**
>
> Stranger: I'm desperate, I'll try anything, even that!" **[emphasis added]**
>
> —'UNSHACKLED,' [8]episode #3804, Rodney Williams (Part 2)

What you have just read is utter nonsense and damnable heresy!!! This is typical of the false teachings heard on UNSHACKLED radio. Let's examine Rodney Williams false gospel.

A complete stranger calls on the phone for help with his broken life, desperate

, and Rodney tells him this garbage:

1. Trust Jesus
2. Repent of your sins
3. Follow Jesus
4. Surrender your life to Him

You cannot support the last 3 requirements with the inspired Holy Bible to get to Heaven. This is NOT God's simple plan of salvation. Moreover, Rodney didn't even mention Jesus' death on the cross, burial or bodily resurrection (which is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I love what Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, wrote:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

That is my favorite preacher quote! John Bunyan fully understood the utter importance of maintaining separation between sanctification and justification. That is, we must keep SERVICE (Romans 12:1) separate from SALVATION (Galatians 3:26).

Many people have been lied to by preachers, misled to think that they are not saved unless their life has changed for the better, but that is not true. They have made the dire error of mixing works with grace. They have combined service with salvation, corrupting the Gospel and confusing people.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan Gets Salvation Right

Another one of my favorite quotes is from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

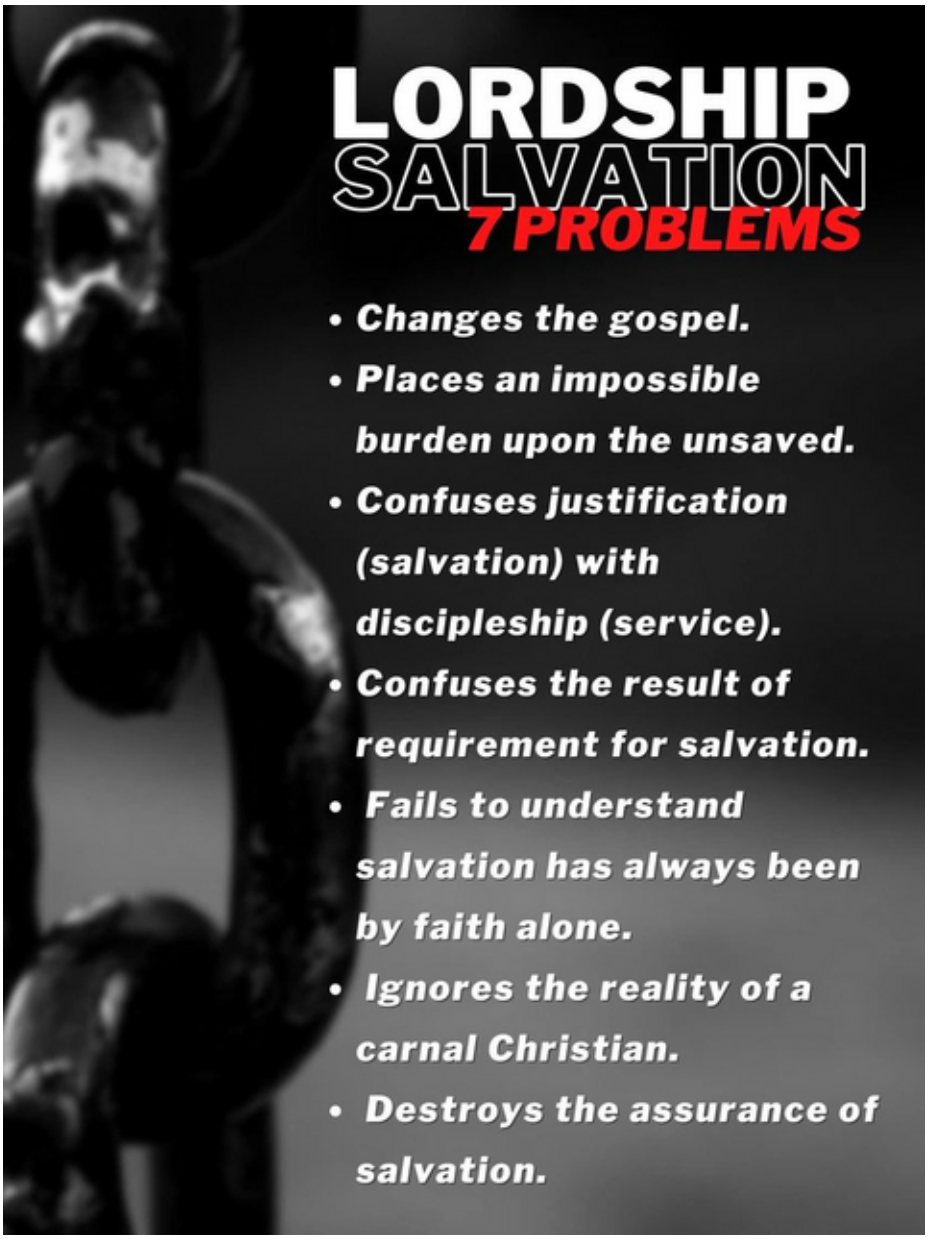
Bravo Dr. DeHaan! I am shocked and saddened that most pastors today, including the clergy as a whole, are guilty of failing to put a difference between sanctification and justification. In so doing, they have corrupted the Word of God and cast stumblingblocks before the people. PGM and UNSHCAKLED are guilty of mixing works with grace. They are guilty of failing to differentiate between the *fruit* of the Spirit produced in a believer's life who Walks in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), versus the childlike faith without works which brings salvation (Romans 4:1-7). PGM horribly places the burden of change upon the sinner, instead of wholly leaning on Jesus' name to get to Heaven. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Beware Of UNSHACKLED Radio

I cannot warn you enough to avoid these false prophets, who mislead lost sinners, sending them to Hell after being given a false hope. Nobody has ever been born-again by following Christ, turning from your sins or surrendering to Jesus, PLUS trusting Christ. You can only be saved by wholly leaning on Jesus' precious name. That is, you must trust what Jesus did to pay your debt of sin through Calvary's cross and nothing more. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** There is the Gospel. Amen. What PGM is propagating is a false plan of salvation—[9]the same lies which the religious cults teach.

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[10]



[11]

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vEfD0LaU5UI
2. https://unshackled.org/program/gary-reynolds-classic/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled-false_gospel-gary_reynolds_3804.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/10/the-damnable-lordship-salvation-of.html
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/10/jehovahs-witnesses-teach-same-lie-of.html
7. https://unshackled.org/program/rodney-williams-part-two/
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/unshackled-rodney_williams_2803.mp3
9. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/12/pensacola-christian-college-teaches.html
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhL6wQlqNmKfSbRRZ4CbgpIDyigQ7jPFDvyGOMbImsUoQgb5mw3eOsGqefD7gxr9b04u7bkxd-u7oMBRRztjyo9dZGWOpXcFFrE0z2
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4XSxG8eP7Fdjmk3STH3PyuYmw-SUxNQr-GvHmXXmj87tvGjFrRD2_HpgaBN4lusTklOheBJWu4Zd_5vX6FhEBnSsaLYOZPL44LG1

4.12.13 I Still Sin A Lot And Am Worried I Might Not Be Saved (2023-12-22 14:16)

Romans 10:12-15, “

For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. *For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved*. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?”

Many people have been lied to by preachers, misled to think that they are not saved unless their life has changed for the better, but that is not true. One of my favorite quotes is from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “Hebrews”; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

If I were to ask you the question dear reader—Do you know for sure that if you died today, would you go to Heaven?—what would your answer be? If I were asked that same question, my answer would be—I know I am saved because my only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life is what Jesus Christ has already done through Calvary’s cross to pay for my sins. I realized a a 13 year old boy that I was a guilty sinner in God’s sight, and by faith I received what Christ did to pay for my sins on the cross. I am only trusting upon Jesus’ *death* on the cross, His *burial* and physical *resurrection* from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is all that I am trusting in to get me to Heaven. If you’re answer is different, then you need to get saved friend.

Your behavior, sins and feelings have nothing to do with being saved. You are either solely trusting what Christ did to pay your debt of sin through Calvary’s cross, or you’re not.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

> “Sound doctrine is like a sound ship. There are no holes in it.” —Pastor David Baker

I say “through” because Jesus after He raised up from the dead, still needed to take His literal liquid blood to Heaven to sprinkle upon the Mercy Seat in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1-4, 12:14). Redemption wasn’t “finished” on the cross, for Christ hadn’t even died, been buried or resurrected yet. When Christ said **“it is finished”**

(John 19:29-30), He was referring to all the Messianic prophecies concerning Himself up until that point, right after He uttered the words **“I thirst”** (thus fulfilling Psalms 69:21).

Your behavior, sins and feelings have absolutely nothing to do with being saved. You are either solely trusting what Christ did to pay your debt of sin through Calvary’s cross, or you’re not. Many people are trusting Christ PLUS something else, and they are not saved. You must put your trust (reliance) upon Jesus only, believing that He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31). I again recommend that you read Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book, " [1]I Never Knew You ."

Many people are trusting Christ PLUS something else, and they are not saved. You must put your trust (reliance) upon Jesus, believing that He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God. I again recommend that you read Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book, " [2]I Never Knew You ."

I encourage you to [3]listen several times to the Gospel of John , which is God’s Gospel tract.

The sins of bitterness, gossip, lust, hate, drunkenness, worry, gluttony, hatred, covetousness and other vices are something that every believers struggle with. Even the best Christians still sin every day and struggle with the sinful flesh. We all have a Skeleton Closet of sins that we don’t want other people to know about. That doesn’t mean you’re not saved. Faith is the only righteous thing that anyone can do to be saved.

You cannot turn away from your sinning and neither can I or anyone else. You might be able to reform and clean up your life, so that you feel more self-righteous and others may think you are a good person, but you still sin and are a sinner. We are saved by trusting in Christ’s righteousness, not ours. That is critically important for you to understand. Every Christian should memorize this Bible verse from **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** You need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! That is, we are saved by God’s imputed righteousness (Romans 4:4-7). By the way, all Bible citations are ONLY from the inspired King James Bible, because all of the modern revisions are corrupted by Satan.

You need to understand that eternal life is a **"FREE GIFT"** (Romans 5:18) from God. A gift cannot be merited, earned or deserved in any way. Salvation is not a reward, it is a gift for the guilty. You may say that you still sin horribly and worry you’re not really saved, but that is exactly who Christ died for, **"THE UNGODLY"** (Romans 5:6-9). Please don’t make the common foolish mistake of looking at your behavior, instead of trusting completely in what Jesus has already done through the cross to pay your massive debt of sin.

The way that you choose to live as a saint is a separate matter of *service* (Romans 12:1), not *salvation* (Galatians 3:26). How you choose to live as a born-again believer will determine your rewards and happiness in Heaven, but it has nothing to do with getting saved, which Christ alone did for you, paying for your ticket to Heaven with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

I also encourage you to look up these Scripture passages that I have shared with you and memorize many of them. You'll never be able to settle the assurance of God's salvation if you are not familiar with the Word of God. I know I am saved because I can stand upon the promises of God in the Holy Bible. But I have memorized hundreds of Scripture passages in my 43 years as a born again believer since age 13, which help me immensely.

If you still have doubts, pray and ask God to give you the peace you seek, by helping you to understand His great plan of salvation. As long as you associate the new birth with your change of behavior, you will remain confused and worried. One thing has absolutely nothing to do with the other. If I offer you a gift, but then require you to live a better life to keep it or to prove that it actually is yours, it wouldn't and couldn't truly be a "gift." Romans 6:23 and Ephesians 2:8-9 teach us that eternal life is the **"gift"** of God. You simply TAKE a gift.

[4]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

3. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhzjAz8ZCQ_L58tWEALLQv81S9AtKUUsgeoj4hbutIqLpgZ9AdCXXtopRVAcQVPoedRXQLm1AW7m8-BtpyIPnkEddOZBLhjA-YqBaR

4.12.14 Repentance And Faith (2023-12-22 14:25)

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *repentance* toward God, and *faith* toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

In theology repentance and faith are not the same thing. Yet, repentance and faith happen at the same time. You don't repent first and then have faith. Some people confuse turning away from their sinful behavior as repentance, but this is *reformation*. Others confuse sorrow over sins with repentance, but this is *penitence*. Some people confuse trying to right your wrongs (i.e., to make a mend) as repentance, but this is *penance*. Repentance is a change of mind *toward God*, as we just learned in Acts 20:21.

A helpful illustration of repentance and faith is getting on an airplane to travel somewhere. I live in the city of Pensacola. Lets say that I buy a plane ticket to Hawaii. When I get on the plane and am flying toward Hawaii, I don't have to first leave Pensacola and then make a second decision to move toward Hawaii. They happen simultaneously. Likewise, [1]false prophets like Ray Comfort preaches that to get to Heaven, you must first commit to live a perpetual lifestyle of forsaking your sinning, and then "

second

"

(Ray even uses this word) put your trust in Christ to be saved. Dear reader, trusting Jesus as your personal Savior is NOT the

"second" thing you need to do to get to Heaven, it is the ONLY thing!!!

In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe"

mentioned 85 times, but you won't find the word

"repent"

mentioned even once. This is simply because repentance is automatic. The Greek word for repent regarding salvation in the Bible is always either the noun form *metanoia*, meaning

"

a change of mind

"

; or the verb form *metanoeo* meaning

"to think differently." It is tragic that millions of unsaved wicked men have embellished this simple meaning to errantly teach that you have to turn from your sinful ways, experience a radical transformation of heart, or follow Christ as "Lord" to be saved, none of which are biblical.

If repentance were a separate act from faith, then John would have told us in the Gospel of John, but he didn't. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** As a general rule, you should never base a doctrine on an obscure passage of Scripture while ignoring a clear one. False prophets like to cite passages such as Acts 2:38

and Acts 20:21 in an attempt to teach that turning from your sinful bad habits is something more required to be saved then just faith in the Gospel. But those false teachers totally ignore the entire Gospel of John. The truth is that Christ died on a cross to pay our debt of sin. All that God requires of any man to be saved is to simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you.

The man who believes has repented; and the man who repents has believed. Like two sides of one coin, repentance and faith are inseparable and happen at the same time. Let's go back to the airplane illustration, shall we. When a man gets on a airplane to travel someplace, he doesn't have to make two decisions; he is automatically leaving his origin as he moves toward his destination place. Likewise, the lost sinner who puts their trust in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior, has turned their back against the sins for which Christ needed to sacrifice Himself on Calvary's cross. That doesn't mean they are giving up their sinful bad habits, which would be works (Jonah 3:10); it just means they have acknowledged their sinnership before a holy God (Romans 3:19-20). That is, you must know what you are being saved from.

Repentance Is A Change Of Mind, Nothing More

I was so happy today when I learned that Pastor Strand is correct on repentance. It is becoming rare these days to find a Baptist preacher who is correct on repentance and the Gospel. Pastor Strand added these words to explain Bible repentance...

> True repentance concerning salvation occurs whenever a person "changes his mind" (i.e., *repents*) concerning who he is. He is a sinner in need of salvation. According to Matthew 27:3, Judas did not repent (i.e., *have regret*) as to who he was (i.e., he was a sinner in need of salvation); he only regretted (i.e., repented) what he had done to an innocent man. Unfortunately, that is never enough to save a person from sin and sin's penalty (Hell). Until a person sees himself as being "sinfully" sick (Lk 5:31-32), he will never see his need for a "spiritual doctor" (i.e., the Savior). Our problem is not in what we *do* before God, but in what we *are* before God. The mistake Judas made was in "turning from his sin" (i.e., what he had done to an innocent man) instead of "changing his mind" about his sinfulness (i.e., the fact that he was a sinner in need of a Savior). Like the thief on the cross who never had the opportunity to "turn from his sin," we, like him, can only "acknowledge our sinfulness" in order to be saved (Lk 23:40-41). True repentance for salvation occurs when we "change our mind" concerning *two* areas:
>
> 1. *Who we are* (Lk 23:39-40) — We are sinners in need of salvation (Rom 5:6-8)
> 2. *Who Christ is* (Lk 23:42) — Christ is God (Jn 5:17-18 & 8:24, 58-59 & 10:30-33) and our only Savior from sin (I Tim 3:16 & 4:10).
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p 1938-1939

Boy, that is great stuff! That is life-changing truth! I am not kidding friend. When you learn the truth about repentance and the Gospel—knowing how simple God's plan of salvation really is and that it can all be yours completely for free; and you have received that free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ—it will produce unspeakable joy in your soul.

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto**

praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

No believer will ever find the sweet peace and joy of being God's redeemed child, until you know beyond any shadow of a doubt that your name is written in Heaven, in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). As an acknowledged guilty sinner, by faith I received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for my sins at age 13. I called out in my soul to the risen Savior, casting my trust upon Him alone as my Savior. I thank God for the gift of His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus, who with His precious blood paid my debt of sin (1st Peter 1:18-19).

God bless Brother Strand for rightly dividing the Word of Truth.

Repentance And Faith Happen At The Same Time

Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, nor give up your sinful bad habits, nor even "

be willing

"

(Jack Chick's damnable heresy) to turn away from your sinful bad habits to be saved. Anyone who teaches such lies is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, and they have never been born-again by faith alone in Christ alone.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

I often quote those helpful statements, because they are the truth. Your sinful ways has nothing to do with God's free gift of eternal life. Certainly, once you receive Christ and are in Christ (2nd Corinthians 5:17), God is going to start dealing with your soul about the sins in your life as His redeemed child (Hebrews 12:6-8). However, this is strictly a matter of SERVICE for your Lord (Romans 12:1), and not a matter of SALVATION, which is Christ's doing alone (Galatians 3:26).

Repentance is not a separate act from believing. We don't repent AND believe; we repent TO believe. The object of repentance is to *believe* the Gospel. That is, you think differently to admit you're a guilty SINNER and that Jesus is the only SAVIOR, and by believing the *GOOD NEWS (GOSPEL)* of Christ's death, burial and resurrection you are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required to get to Heaven. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

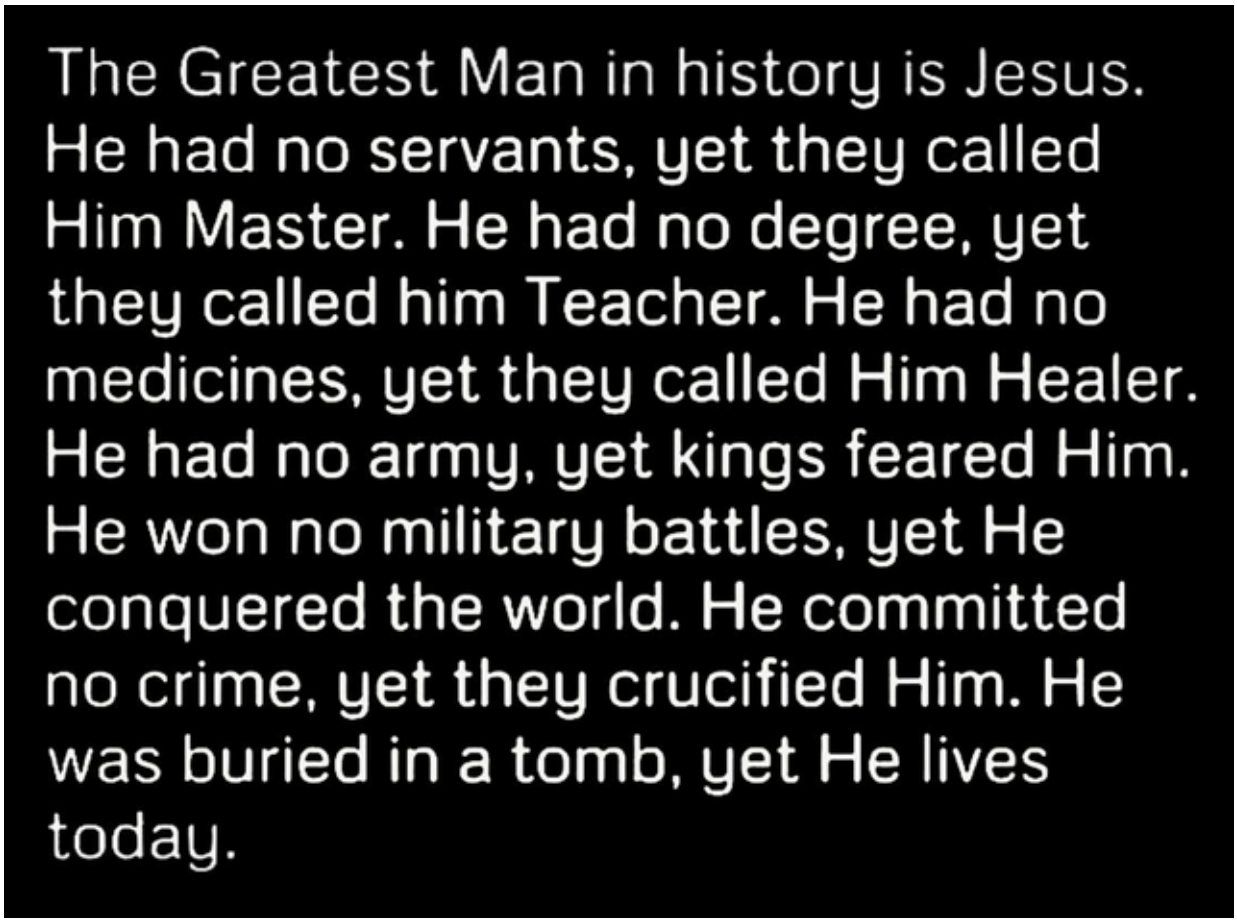
I heard a religious woman in 2021 testify that she thought she was saved, but then realized she'd never turned away from her sinning. She testified at a revival service that now she knows she's saved, because she has turned from her habit of sinning. Dear reader, she is still

as lost as a moose in a caboose in a snowstorm!!! She is no closer to Heaven than she was before, all because her wicked pastor lied to her. She has been given false hope by her unsaved foolish pastor. I am talking about an independent Baptist church pastor in Texas! This is sadly happening all across the United States today. Pastors and laymen alike have been woefully deceived by the Devil. They have been [2]lied to by infidel preachers on radio and television, from nearly every pulpit today, misled to think you must forsake your sinful bad habits or else God won't honor your faith in His only begotten Son. Nothing could be further from the truth of God's Word.

The only way to become a born-again child of God is to wholly lean on Jesus' name (Hebrews 4:10-11). Adding anything to faith cancels it! Faith in Jesus PLUS anything equals damnation in Hell forever. The promised Messiah came into the world to pay for your sins and mine, He doesn't demand that we forsake those sins in order to qualify for God's free gift of eternal life. The truth is that no one is capable of forsaking his or her sins. There is no way! You may clean up your life and reform in the eyes of men, but you are still a dirty wretched sinner and so am I. **Psalms 130:3, " If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?"**

You see, you don't get saved by doing your part to clean up you filthy ways, and then trust Christ as a secondary thing. That is a counterfeit plan of salvation which cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. To be saved, you must submit wholly to God's righteousness, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Romans 4:1-7, 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9).

[3]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
2. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2023/12/the-lying-counterfeit-gospel-of-pacific.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiOv9dtoV9GBq4zRKZ4ggQ_G6L2GtK8DPFzNiJunCNIDVup62bLKEfOd4s0sq06uOwIuKl2I0glk9rw93eyfGloK6A0Uc0wgAJCJMq

---

4.12.15 Why So Many People Doubt God's Gift Of Salvation (2023-12-26 13:52)

1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching *to save them that believe*. "

Galatians 3:14, " That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive *the promise of the Spirit through faith*."

Galatians 3:29, " And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and *heirs according to the promise*. "

Titus 1:2, " In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, *promised before the world began*;"

Eternal life is a "promise" from God, to all who BELIEVE on the name of Jesus Christ. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

The simple reason why so many people doubt whether they are really saved or not is because they are not trusting in the PROMISES of God.

For example: The cult of Roman Catholicism requires that their members strictly adhere to keeping Seven Sacraments. Some of these sacraments include water baptism, confessing one's sins to a priest, partaking of Eucharist (i.e., communion), et cetera. These are all physical rituals that someone can see, feel and hear (all tangible things, not abstract). Many people don't want to put their faith in a Savior which they cannot see, so they instead opt for a tangible religion that offers them faith in a man (the Pope and priests), an organization (Roman Catholicism) or some rituals (sacraments). This same dilemma applies to all organized religion.

Another example of not trusting Christ by faith alone is the unbiblical false teaching that you must "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven. Turning away from one's sinful behavior is something that you can see, that you can partake of, it's an action that you can take, et cetera. But these are not faith in Jesus. A born-again believer may attempt to reform with God's help, trying to turn from their sins to please God, but this has nothing to do with being saved.

The only way to get to Heaven is to wholly lean on Jesus' name. You don't have to give up your sinful bad habits to be saved, because that would be works. We get saved by simply taking God at His Word, believing the PROMISES of God in the Holy Bible. **Galatians 3:22, " But**

the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be *given to them that believe*."

Many people have a problem with trust. Unless they can see, hear, touch and physically sense something, they won't trust God to just take Him at His Word in the Scripture. If you want to enter into God's Kingdom, then you are going to have to trust God. …

> **1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory*: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."**

We cannot see Jesus. That is why the Bible tells us to simply BELIEVE ON HIS NAME. **John 1:12-13, "**

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*:

Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

" It is okay to put your trust in Jesus' name only, since you cannot see, hear or perceive Him with the 5 human senses. God understood that, which is why He told us to BELIEVE ON HIS NAME.

If you trust in water baptism, sacraments, turning from your sinful ways and other things that YOU can see and do, then you will never find any assurance of God's free gift of salvation. **John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: *he that believeth in me*, though he were dead, yet shall he live: And whosoever liveth and *believeth in me* shall never die. *Believest thou this?"*** Believe the Gospel, Oh sinner, and be forever saved!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEioeIEyYqI_neexEhFEt8DTbBSqLSG1qPRZxBEVpOVeAelo8Hno5vYhKL3Wx8sAWnK0GnL4m4KHov7YmJ2N-NB-6kEo5QQD3rLcQWy

---

4.12.16 Why Turning From Your Sins Cannot Help Save You (2023-12-26 19:27)

Acts 3:26, " Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, *in turning away every one of you from his iniquities*."

[1]Acts 3:26 simply means that God sent His only begotten Son to SAVE US FROM OUR SINS. **Matthew 1:21, "And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins."** The Bible is not teaching in Acts 3:26 that turning away from the act of sinning is required to be saved. That would be WORKS! That would be KEEPING THE DEEDS OF THE LAW for salvation. **Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** The LAW and the GOSPEL are two keys—the law is the key that shuteth up all men under condemnation, and the Gospel is the key which opens the door and lets them out. Acts 3:26 simply means that Jesus has the key to open the door, to free men from the condemnation that their sins bring upon them! Let's read our intriguing text passage again, shall we:

> Acts 3:25-26, "Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son *Jesus*, sent him to bless you, *in turning away every one of you from his iniquities*."

Carefully notice WHO does the turning... JESUS! Contrary to the Lordship Salvation heresy which demands that YOU turn from your sins to be saved, the Bible teaches that JESUS came

to save us from our sins. The man who repents **"TOWARD GOD" (Acts 20:21)**, has turned his back against his sin. That doesn't mean he is going to forsake them, it simply means that he has recognized his sinnership as a guilty sinner under the condemnation of God's law, and as a needy sinner he turns to Christ to be saved by faith alone.

> Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."

It is very important to learn in the preceding Bible passage, knowing that the purpose of the law is not to convince men to forsake living in sin; but rather, to BELIEVE the 'Good News' (Gospel) of the Lord Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen to be forgiven of your sins.

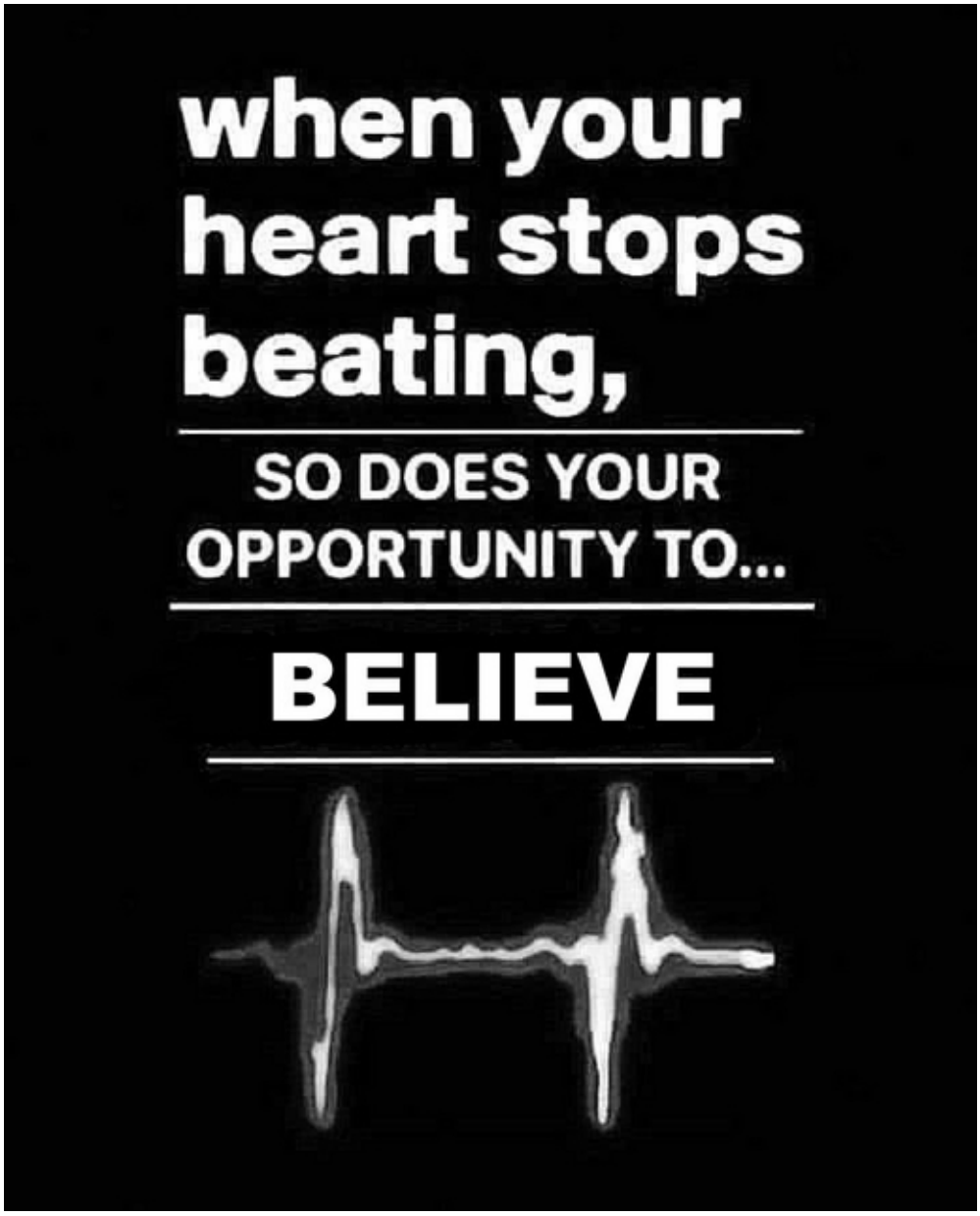
Having said all that as introduction, the reason why turning from your sinning cannot help save you is simply because:

1. **No matter how much you try to clean up your life, you cannot undo the sins you've already committed.** According to James 2:10, even committing one sin is enough to send a person to Hell forever, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, *and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all*." What in the world makes any preacher think that God requires a lost sinner to forsake their sinful behavior to be saved, when even one sin is all it takes to go to Hell forever?

2. **Another reason why turning from sin cannot save you is because no one has ever turned from their sinning.** The very idea is absurd. You may self reform your behavior enough to hide your sins. That is, you can possibly live above reproach. However, you cannot live above sinning. The horrible false idea that you can turn away from your sinful ways is a giant fallacy. At best all you can do is become a better sinner! I am astonished that most preachers today foolishly embellish God's simple plan of salvation, complicating it by ADDING things which God does not require (e.g., turning from your sins, inviting Christ into your life, becoming a Christ follower, water baptism and inviting Jesus into your heart). You may do all those things and never be saved at all.

3. **Nowhere does the inspired Word of God teach that you must turn from your sinning to be saved.**

Jesus told us to *SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES* in John 5:39. The issue is not what you think, what I think, nor what any other human thinks; the issue is what saith the Scripture?



[3]Get God's Gift

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/search?q=acts+3%3A26
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj97R4OIo_zPCVohRkOS22Z2d1cncXT7LFruNBimlvAlVLulbdSfmJIbfBilK5W4yX3i3sJWsrDjVshL9j3aWrIEnfvF1LtfE_Qgm1
3. https://getgodsgift.org/

4.12.17 An Important Lesson On Repentance (2023-12-27 15:23)

Philippians 1:5-7, "For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now; *Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ*: Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds,

and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace."

You can hardly step into any church today without hearing the Devil's lie that to get to Heaven you must "turn from your sins." There are different variations of this damnable heresy. In Chick Tracts you will read on the back page of every tract that to be saved you must, "Be willing to turn from sin (repent)." The late [1]cartoon evangelist Jack Chick was a theological liar. Sadly, [2]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) also preaches another gospel, requiring lost sinners to "follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins." That is not the simplicity that is in Christ which we read about in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15.

Tragically, [3]Pacific Garden Mission's radio program since 1950, 'Unshackled,' also preaches a counterfeit gospel of turning from your sins to be saved. Dear reader, nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible teach that to receive God's free gift of eternal life, that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, or experience some radical change of heart toward your sinning that results in a changed life, which is [4]the heresy that Ray Comfort preaches. And let's not leave out the [5]Lordship Salvation cult at Bob Jones University (BJU).

Now, in this blog I am going to make it very plain and simple to you what is very wrong with all of the preceding counterfeit plans of salvation. In all of the aforementioned false gospels, they require

human reformation, which is not Bible repentance. I can sum up my blog with the following true statement

: *The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.* In the corrupt plan of salvation of PCC, Unshackled, Ray Comfort, BJU and Jack Chick—they all require YOU to commit to turn from your sins, which they errantly teach will result in a radical change of behavior. This is human reformation, not Bible repentance (which is *a change of mind*). Do you see the difference dear friend?

1. In **the Devil's counterfeit gospel**—which requires faith in Christ PLUS turning from your sinful ways and following Christ in obedience as "

   Lord

   "

   of your life

   —the emphasis is upon *YOU*.

2. In **God's simple plan of salvation**—which requires admitting you are a guilty sinner and by faith receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and then bodily resurrected three days later from the dead—the emphasis is upon *CHRIST*.

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that as believers Jesus lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20-21, *" I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain."** Lordship Salvation teaches the exact opposite, that the burden of change is your responsibility.

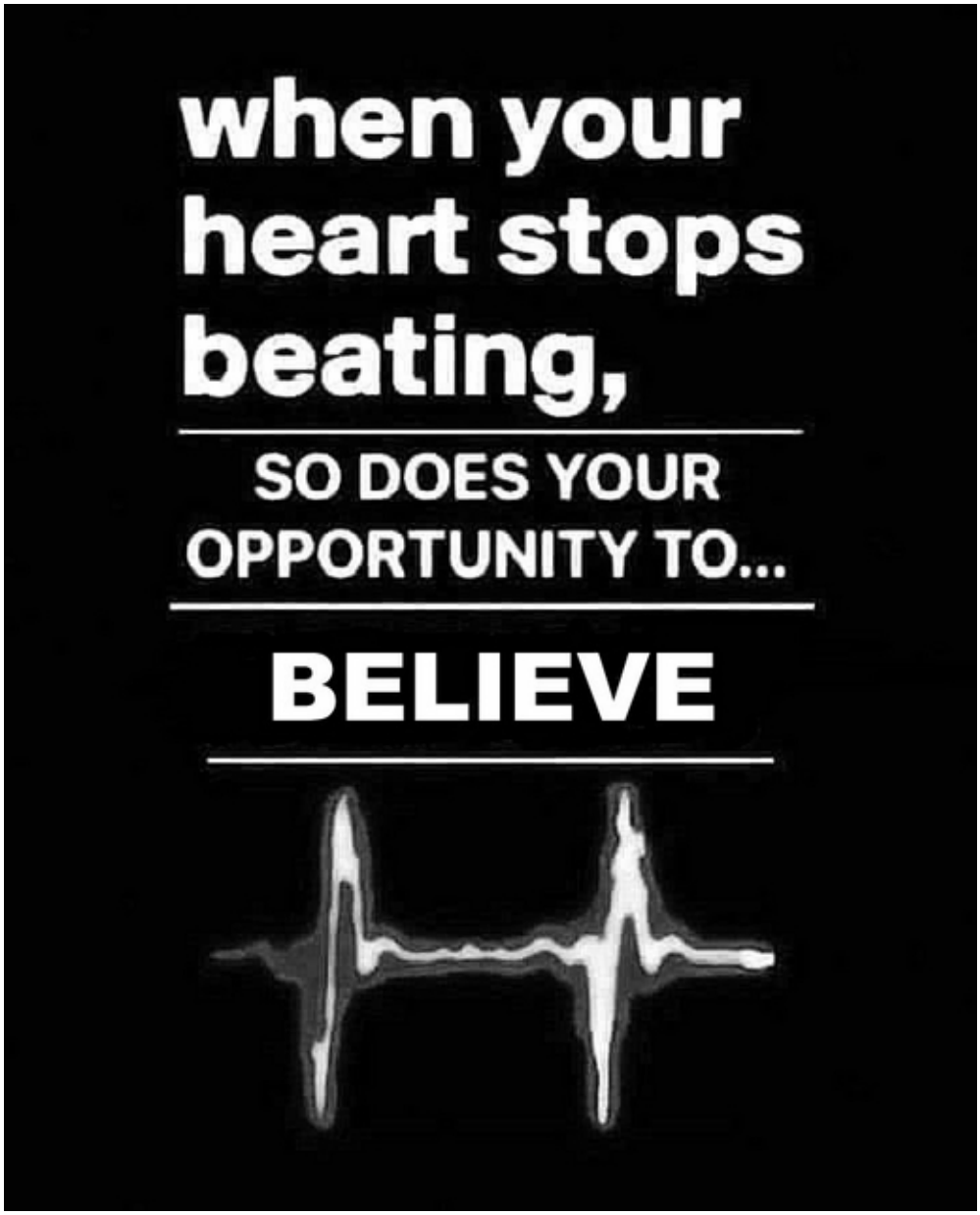
The [6]infidels at GotQuestions.org errantly teach that "

repentance is a change of mind that results in a change of action.

” [7]Pensacola Christian College (PCC) teaches this same damnable heresy . They are horribly placing the burden and responsibility upon *YOU* to change your behavior, instead of relying upon the indwelling Holy Spirit to live through us as Christians. You get saved by coming to God as you are, as a GUILTY UNGODLY SINNER, and then when God saves and indwells you with the gift of His blessed Holy Spirit, He begins to work to change you (John 16:13).

When someone associates behavior modification with getting saved, they corrupt the Gospel and confuse people. Please don’t believe anyone who insists that you must TURN FROM YOUR SINS to receive God’s free gift of eternal life. It’s a gift, and a gift cannot be merited or earned in any way if it is truly a free gift (Romans 5:18).

[8]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2023/12/the-lying-counterfeit-gospel-of-pacific.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm

5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. https://www.gotquestions.org/repentance.html
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/09/we-are-saved-not-being-saved.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgChw1ij6FD80t8sUfUiEGlymDl23UFKWoiPSo5yK4NzdIUFEp0VE8WJYupccb0w-V0cbK08XKq-RjjPzSm6uk6rU_e3KE6NFKh2Eu

---

4.12.18 Prayer And The Sovereignty Of God (2023-12-28 19:46)

Psalm 2, "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure. Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him."

Some argue that because God is sovereign, He determines all that there is to be. These say that God is dependent only upon Himself; hence, mere mortals could never influence His actions. How then could He be moved to action by the prayer of a mortal? They say if God is such, then an answer to our prayers would mean condescension to our weakness.

Now this would be true if God were only one Person, but fortunately, God is three Persons, and in the great doctrine of the trinity, we reconcile God's sovereignty and man's influence on Him to do what He would not have done had man not have prayed. Let us begin this reconciliation.

1. God gave His Son equality and fellowship with Himself. John 1:1, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God."

2. God gave His Son a place as counsellor. Isaiah 9:6,7, "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counseller, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this." As is mentioned in other chapters, the word "counsellor" here means mainly that Jesus was and is the Heavenly Father's counsellor.

3. God gave Jesus asking privileges. Psalm 2:6-8, "Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession." Note the words, "Thou always hearest Me," in John 11:42. So the first praying was done by Jesus to the Father.

4. The Father and Son always were together. Genesis 1:1, "In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth." The word "God" here is the word "Elohim," which is a word that means "plurality and unity." Notice also Genesis 1:26, "And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth." Especially look at the words, "Our image." Here we have the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit working together in unity.

5. All that God does is done through prayer. John 1:3, "All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made." Jesus said, "Father, let's make a world," and that world was made.

6. Hence, prayer had its source in the very being of God Himself, as the Father listened to the counsel and prayer of His Son.

7. This means that the Son has influence on the Father.

8. Since the Son influences the Father, if we can influence the Son, we can influence the Father. John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 15:7, "If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you." We have to come through the Son to the Father. Now the key to this is the Son's union with the Father and our union with the Son. Psalm 37:4, "Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart." This is why the unbelieving Jew cannot pray. This is why the liberal who denies the deity of Jesus cannot pray. It IS true that mortal men cannot determine the actions of a sovereign God, but the Lord Jesus, the Son of God, can determine the actions of His Father, and since Jesus is the God-man of the trinity, this very nature makes it possible. Man could

not enter into a union with God, but as God, Jesus can, and God could not enter into a union with man, but as man, Jesus can. So we contact the Man, Christ Jesus, and the Father contacts the God, Christ Jesus; hence, man contacts God through His Counsellor, and our Saviour, the God-man, Christ Jesus.

Perhaps a small chapter like this is not vital in the average Christian's prayer life, but to one who dwells upon the greatness of God, such a thought is sweet and precious. We as men can influence the Man, Christ Jesus. Our Heavenly Father as God can be influenced by the God, Christ Jesus. Hence, through Jesus man can be used as a tool with which to open the great heart of God.

[1]PREVIOUS | [2]NEXT | [3]TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/06.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/08.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/toc.htm

---

4.12.19 Even To Them That Believe On Jesus' Name (2023-12-30 12:02)

John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."

I recently explained to someone what the Bible means in **John 1:12b, "even to them that believe on his name."** Since we cannot see, hear or sense Jesus with our physical senses, we have no choice but to just believe ON HIS NAME. God understands this. It is perfectly find to put your trust in the "name" of Jesus for salvation, believing that He died for your sins on the cross, was buried and then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later.

The inspired Holy Bible openly acknowledges that we cannot see God. The world was given a glimpse of God when Jesus walked this earth 2,000 years ago in Palestine. We are saved by placing our childlike faith in the only begotten Son of God...

> 1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ: Whom having notseen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing*, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."

I'm sure you've heard of doubting Thomas in the Bible. When Jesus raised up from the dead, He appeared to all the apostles, but Thomas was not present at that time. When Thomas arrived later He was grieved and upset that he had missed the Savior. I can only imagine how left out Thomas felt. Thomas was emotionally hurt...

John 20:25, "The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he [Thomas] **said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.**

"

Eight days later Jesus appeared again to the apostles, and this time Thomas was present...

John 20:26-29, "And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

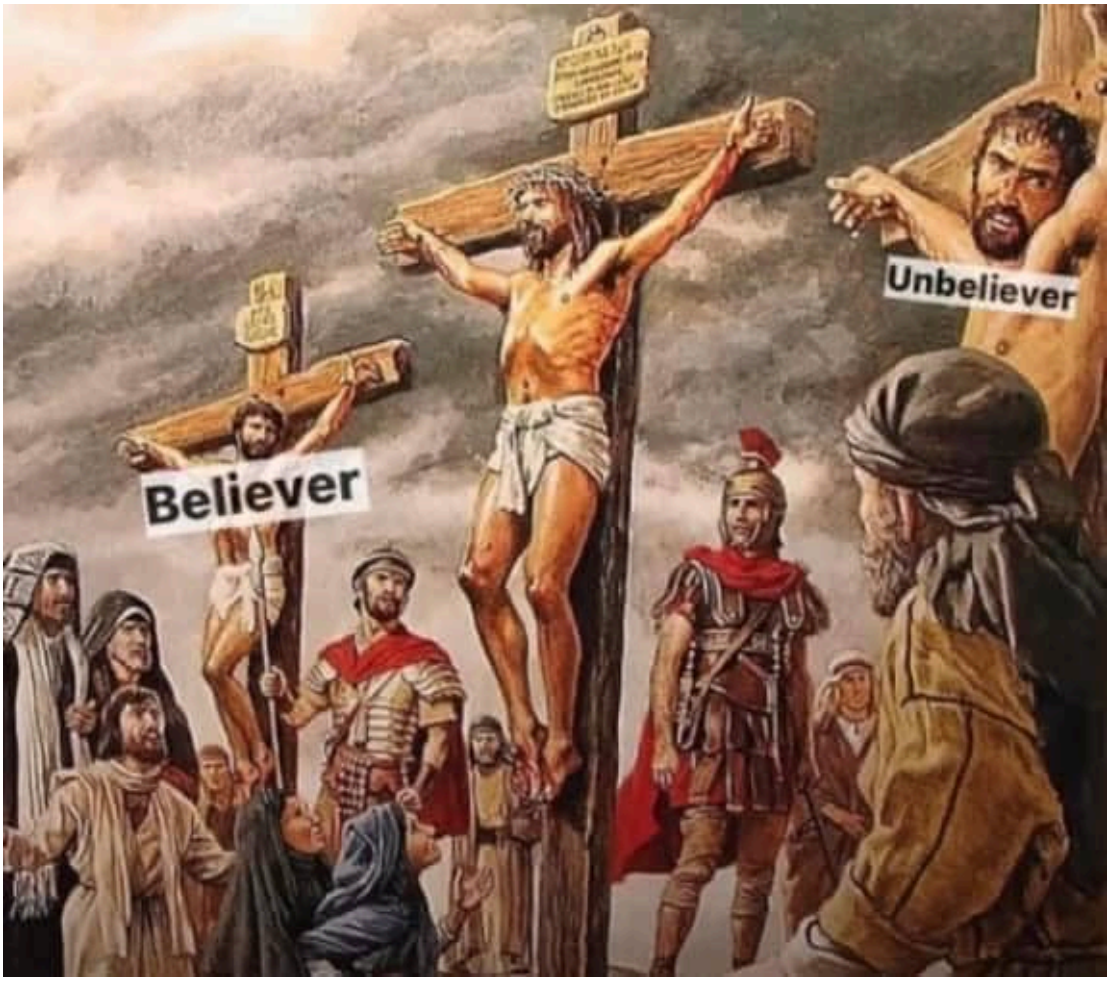
Jesus saith unto him, *Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed*.

"

I love that last part of the verse. Thomas refused to believe Christ had risen from the dead unless He was able to physically see and touch the Savior. Ah, but we have the blessed opportunity today to believe in Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later without seeing Him, which requires greater faith. I am one of those in John 20:29b **"that have not seen, and yet have believed."** I hope you are too friend.

Hebrews 11:27, "By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: *for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible*." I love that. So often we hear unbelievers today challenging the existence of God, demanding proof (as did Thomas) before they will believe. Anyone with an honest heart knows that Jesus is the Savior of the world. Have you put your trust in Him dear friend? I did when I was 13 years old. My pastor was saved when he was just 7 years old. Pastor Steven Anderson trusted Jesus when he was 6 years old. Pastors' Jack Hyles and Curtis Hutson trusted Christ when they were 11 years old. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold was 18 years old when he trusted Jesus as his personal Savior. In fact, 80 % of Christians get saved at or under the age of 18. By the age of 70 your chances of ever getting saved decreases down to only 4 %. **Luke 18:17, " Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein. "** This verse simply means that you must humble yourself as a little child to admit that you cannot save yourself, and that you need Jesus to save you. Getting saved requires humility, which children naturally possesses but adults don't. As we grow older we become proud.

Simply believe on Jesus' name dear reader, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then resurrected physically three days later for your justification. Believe the 'GOOD NEWS' (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen, and you are saved.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisUa_awc1aG7dBRroqdVjEQTYbVNLBFDgyuYQxZAinNFNWEsW40KN9e-08Hudycp1kcFJmydtHyLqF0JPmlNN5EEoFMI4v6S02oHT

4.12.20 Not By Works Of Righteousness Which We Have Done (2023-12-31 16:46)

Titus 3:5-7, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but *according to his mercy he saved us*, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; That *being justified by his grace,* we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."

I recently purchased [1]The Strand Study Bible. You can purchase [2]a cheaper used one at Abe's Books. I love it so much that I bought another one. Pastor Brad Strand was one of my favorite Bible teachers at Hyles-Anderson College in the late 1980's. I am so glad that he made a study Bible, and I cherish it. It took Brother Strand 30,000 hours over 33 years to complete his amazing study Bible. THANK YOU Pastor Strand for sharing what the Holy Spirit taught you with everyone else! I cannot recommend his study Bible enough.

I was reading Brother Strand's commentary today for Titus 3:5 and he mentions that Bono of U2 is a Christian, which compelled me to do some research online about Bono. Here is what Pastor Strand writes on page 2057:

Bono (of the band U2), one of the world's most famous rock stars, and a Christian (yes, you can be a rock star and a Christian), in an interview with Michka Assayas, a French music journalist, in March of 2004 was correct when he described the difference between Karma (works of righteousness) and grace. He said:

> You see, at the center of all religions is the idea of *Karma*. You know, what you put out comes back to you: an eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth, or in physics—in physical laws—every action is met by an equal or an opposite one. It's clear to me that *Karma* is at the very heart of the universe. I'm absolutely sure of it. And yet, along comes this idea called Grace to upend all that "as you reap, so you will sow" stuff. Grace defies reason and logic. Love interrupts, if you like, the consequences of your actions, which in my case is very good news indeed, because I've done a lot of stupid stuff. (So have we all, Bono.).

Bono went on to say:

> I'd be in big trouble if *Karma* was going to finally be my judge. I'd be in deep .... It doesn't excuse my mistakes, but I'm holding out for Grace. I'm holding out that Jesus took my sins onto the Cross, because I know who I am, and I hope I don't have to depend on my own religiosity.

Bono continued:

> But I love the idea of the Sacrificial Lamb. I love the idea that God says: Look, you cretins, there are certain results to the way we are, to selfishness, and there's a mortality as part of your very sinful nature, and, let's face it, you're not living a very good life, are you? There are consequences to actions. The point of the death of Christ is that Christ took on the sins of the world, so that what we put out did not come back to us, and that our sinful nature does not reap the obvious death. That's the point. It should keep us humbled... . It's not our own good works (*Karma*) that get us through the gates of heaven.

SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand,

"The Strand Study Bible," p. 2057

That is very interesting and encouraging, to know that Bono is saved. You can [3]read the preceding entire interview of Bono HERE.

Worldliness Cannot Prevent You From Going To Heaven

There are some wicked religious neo-evangelical websites which wrongly accuse Bono's faith of not being sincere, since he is worldly, but that is not the true Gospel. Case in point is the website at *BereanResearch.org*, who foolishly state concerning Bono's worldliness:

> The bottom line is this: A person cannot profess a belief in Jesus Christ and live like the devil. Like so many so-called Christians, Bono takes Christianity cafeteria style – he picks and chooses what pleases him and avoids what doesn't.

SOURCE: '[4]Does U2's Bono, a professing Christian, believe the Bible?'

Liar, liar, pants on fire!!! I am so glad that Bono is a Christian. The worldly life that Bono chooses to live is a strict matter of sanctification and service (Romans 12:1), not of justification and the new birth (Galatians 3:26). If we cannot be saved by good works, then we cannot be lost by bad works. As our text passage from Titus 3:5a says, **"Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us..."** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

The thing that I love most about The Strand Study Bible is that Pastor Strand upholds a 100 % free grace Gospel. A free grace Gospel is *the simplicity that is in Christ* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). It is very easy, free and simple to get to Heaven; you just need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through the cross of Calvary, that He was buried, and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. Believe the *GOOD NEWS*, Oh guilty sinner, and you are forever saved!

Bono has made it clear to the world that He believes Jesus is the Son of God, the Messiah:

> "[Jesus] went around saying he was the Messiah. That's why he was crucified. He was crucified because he said he was the Son of God. So, he either, in my view, was the Son of God or he was nuts. Forget rock-and-roll messianic complexes, I mean Charlie Manson-type delirium. And I find it hard to accept that whole millions and millions of lives, half the Earth, for 2,000 years have been touched, have felt their lives touched and inspired by some nutter. I just... I don't believe it."
>
> (From an interview with Gay Byrne, RTE One, June 2013)
>
> SOURCE: Christianity Today, '[5]7 Surprising Things Bono Has Said About Jesus'

Good for Bono! I rejoice with him is his sole trust in Jesus Christ and God's grace for eternal life. The way to Heaven is to wholly lean on Jesus' name, and dare not trust the sweetest frame other than Christ. 1st Corinthians 3:11 says that Jesus is the only foundation. Bono says this concerning God's saving grace:

> "...I love the idea of the Sacrificial Lamb. I love the idea that God says: Look, you cretins, there are certain results to the way we are, to selfishness, and there's a mortality as part of your very sinful nature, and, let's face it, you're not living a very good life, are you? There are consequences to actions. The point of the death of Christ is that Christ took on the sins of the world, so that what we put out did not come back to us, and that our sinful nature does not reap the obvious death. That's the point. It should keep us humbled. It's not our own good works that get us through the gates of heaven."
>
> SOURCE: Christianity Today, '[6]7 Surprising Things Bono Has Said About Jesus'

Bono's best friend recounts [7]how the U2 rockstar first came to faith in Jesus Christ. Amen. The only reason why any sinner has ever gone to Heaven, or ever will go to Heaven, is because that person *rested* completely in the finished work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross.

Famous Singer Bob Dylan Is Also A Born-Again Christian

Pastor Strand further comments concerning Titus 3:5 on page 2058:

Phillip Yancey in *What's So Amazing About Grace?* notes:

> The notion of God's love coming to us free of charge, no strings attached, seems to go against every instinct of humanity. The Buddhist eight-fold path, the Hindu doctrine of *Karma*, the Jewish covenant, the Muslim code of law—each of these offers a way to earn approval. Only Christianity dares to make God's love unconditional.

Only Christianity offers salvation via grace. Bob Dylan, another famous rock star, in an interview with Bruce Heiman, KMEX Radio in December of 1979, said:

> A religion which says you have to do certain things to get to God..., which is a religion which is by works: you can enter into the Kingdom by what you do, what you wear, what you say, how many times a day you pray, how many good deeds you may do...That type of religion will not get you into the Kingdom, that's true. ...

Again, it's not *what we do* (works) that gets us to Heaven, but *what Christ did* (grace) for us. Trust what He *did*, not what you *do*, and Heaven will be yours.

SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand,

"The Strand Study Bible," p. 2058

Amen and amen. Boy that's great stuff! I love free grace Gospel preachers!!!

We Are Saved By God's Imputed Righteousness, Not Ours

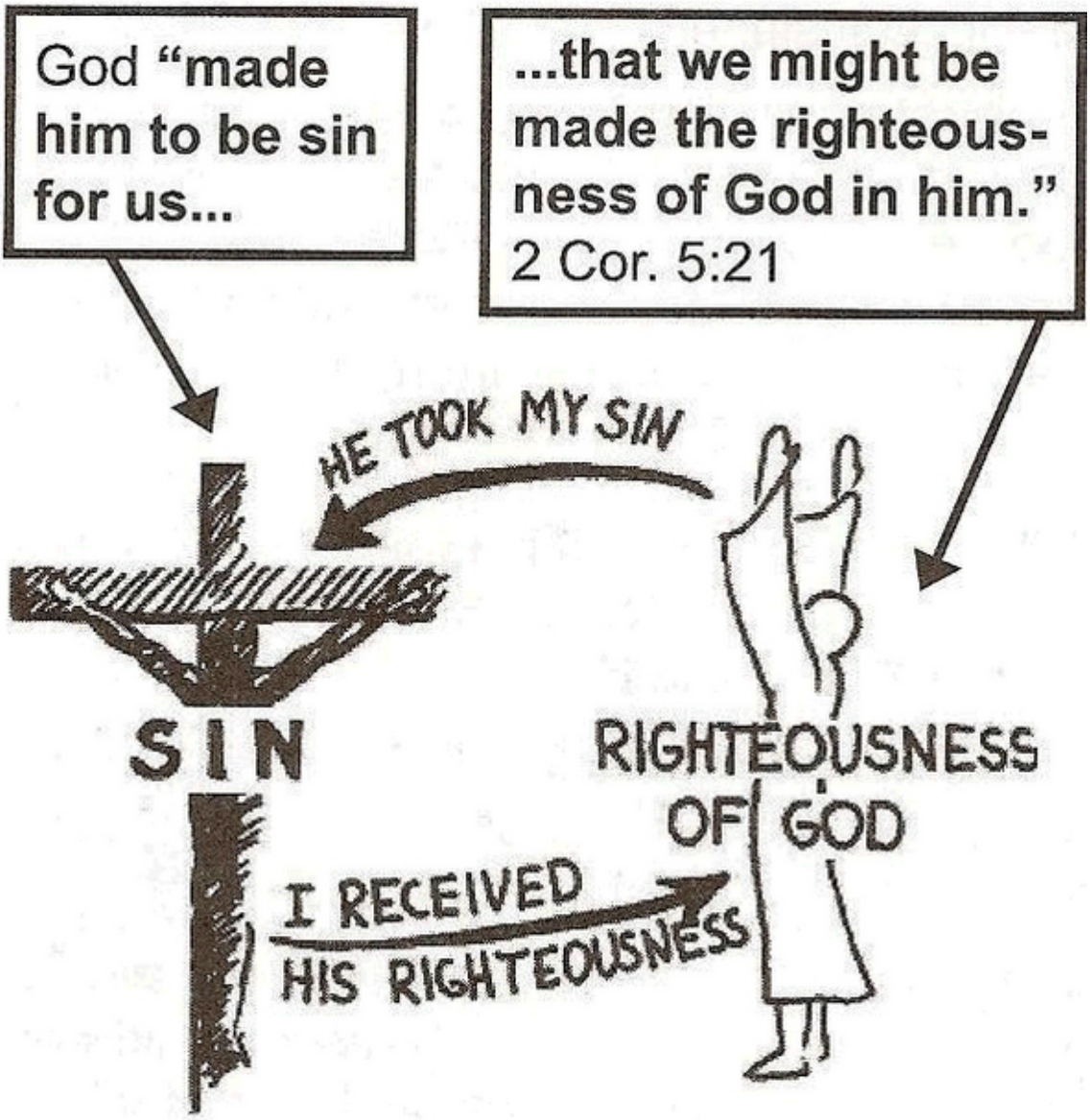
When I bought and first opened *The Strand Study Bible*, I was a bit nervous, afraid that I'd find he teaches that you cannot be saved unless you turn away from your sinful bad habits, become a Christ follower, invite Jesus into your life, or some other poisonous neo-evangelical garbage from the Devil. I have been pleasantly delighted to learn that Pastor Brad Strand is 100 % free grace on the Gospel, and I love the man for it!

For example: Read this wonderful exegesis he writes:

> True repentance has nothing to do with "turning from sin" and everything to do with "acknowledging one's sinfulness" (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar's part.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, "The Strand Study Bible," p. 1939

Titus 3:5 and 7, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us... *being justified by his grace,* we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life." Romans 4:4 teaches that if salvation has ever been by works, then it was by *debt* and not *grace*.

[8]



1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.abebooks.com/9780984108107/Strand-Study-Bible-King-James-0984108106/plp
3. https://www.publicchristianity.org/grace-karma-and-bono/
4. https://bereanresearch.org/does-u2s-bono-a-professing-christian-believe-the-bible/
5. https://www.christiantoday.com/article/seven-surprising-things-bono-has-said-about-jesus/42993.htm
6. https://www.christiantoday.com/article/seven-surprising-things-bono-has-said-about-jesus/42993.htm
7. https://www.christianpost.com/news/bonos-best-friend-recounts-how-the-u2-rockstar-first-came-to-faith-in-jesus-christ.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhi7XQbas51pp8P2iDtRYGgCR0Hy9VBWHt79SfHY1VCPmf_ZWspGzRIztIrcfqk-_3PRBEmyI4uEvgIr7zbky6JBvLTzdsThjuyhyp

2024

5.1 January

5.1.1 The Repent Of Your Sins Heresy Exposed (2024-01-06 09:57)

Acts 16:29-31, “Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?*

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”

Someone sent me this excellent 3:50 hour video documentary today, which exposes the Devil’s lie that you cannot go to Heaven unless you turn away from your sinful behavior (which is works and not God’s grace).

REPENT OF YOUR SINS 2, The Hypocrites
(Documentary, false prophet exposure)

I encourage you to watch the documentary dear reader. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said it best, I humbly think:

> “There is power in this [1]Gospel message . Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “ [2]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN! ”

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “Hebrews”; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. I have received countless emails from web visitors who thank me, letting me know that they had previously been confused about how to be saved, but then God led them to my website ministry and they were saved when they saw [3]a clear presentation of the Gospel.

1. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
3. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ

---

5.1.2 Hebrews 6:1 Teaches That “Dead Works” Cannot Save (2024-01-10 14:19)

Hebrews 6:1-3, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. And this will we do, if God permit.”

I read the following tremendous words today from ’The Strand Study Bible,’ which I bought recently and cherish it. In fact, I bought two of them from [1]Amazon I am so pleased with it. **Proverbs 23:23, “Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.”**

You can purchase a much cheaper used one at [2]Abe’sBooks (from time to time). Here is the last portion of Brother Strands exegesis for Hebrews 6:1...

6:1c The work done to secure salvation was not done through "

dead works " (i.e., human effort - Jn 1:13). It's not our works that save us or are saving us (Gal 3:1-3), but Christ's

"

WORK

" of redemption on the cross (Exo 14:13, 30-31, Hab 1:5, Rom 13:11, Titus 3:5a and John 6:28-29). Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). We are not headed to Heaven because we're good, but because Christ is good (II Cor 5:21 Mt 19:16-17).

NOTE - Whereas **religion** says,

"Look what I've done for Jesus. I've been good, baptized, faithful to church, etc." (i.e., religious works), **Christianity** says,

"Look what Jesus did for me. I was headed to Hell and He offered me salvation and I accepted it." (i.e., grace).

SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, 'The Strand Study Bible,' p. 2070;

©

2009

Bravo! I am so thankful for Pastor Strand's time and intense labor in putting together his life's work in this helpful Bible commentary. It took him 33 years and over 30,000 hours of labor! It is worth every penny!

In the Bible we find that truth is synonymous with righteousness. The word "truth"

is mentioned 41 times in the Old Testament book of Psalms.

Psalms 119:30, "I have chosen *the way of truth*: thy judgments have I laid before me."

It is tragic that most believers can sit in front of the television for hundreds of hours each month without getting bored, but find it a chore to read and study the Holy Bible for 5 minutes each day. That ought not be! Of course, the words of no man should ever be placed on equal footing with the inspired Words of God. A Bible commentary helps guide us, but the Word of God is our final and only authority in all matters of life and faith.

It is important to notice that Hebrews 6:1 doesn't say to

"

turn from your sins

"

to be saved, it says to repent of your

"

dead works.

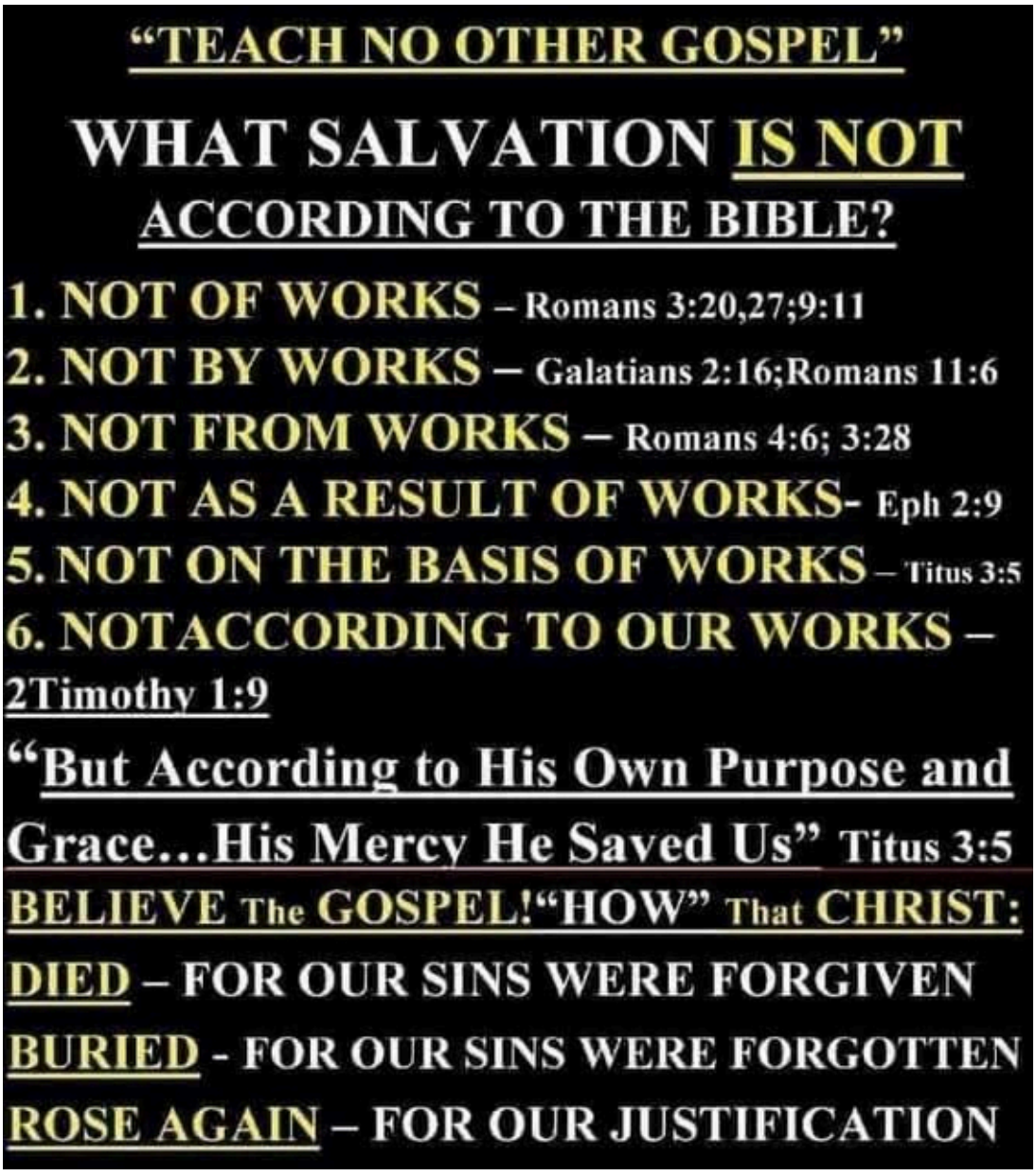
" Dead works are self-righteous works that you've done. No one has ever been saved by WORKS. **Romans 4:4, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*."** A dangerous false teacher lurking in many Baptist churches today is [3]Dr. William P.

Grady, who [4]foolishly says that no one was ever saved in the Old Testament. Mr. Grady is also [5]a religious Zionist who idolizes manmade Israel. True Israel hasn't existed since 586 BC, and won't exist again until Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming (Hosea 3:4-5). Please beware of William Grady's false teachings!

You won't find any theological garbage in 'The Strand Study Bible' which teaches the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation, or that you must [6]turn from your sinful habits, to be saved; nor any other grace-corrupting rubbish that is commonly taught in corrupt churches nowadays. [7]Brother Strand is 100 % free grace Gospel and I love him for it. Like never before there is a need for Christian saints **" to earnestly contend for the faith**

" (Jude 1:3b) in these perilous times of doctrinal deception in the Bible colleges, [8]religious radio and churches. I encourage you to get yourself a copy of 'The Strand Study Bible' while they're still available. I am confident that you won't be disappointed my friend. Thank you for reading my blog.

[9]



1. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
2. https://www.abebooks.com/9780984108107/Strand-Study-Bible-King-James-0984108106/plp
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/12/beware-of-damnable-false-prophet.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/beware-of-heresy-of-religious-zionism.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/the-strand-study-bible-gets-repentance.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/pastor-brad-strand-gets-repentance-100.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgW_pxgWGRPuZEXJgHW4X2Eud2sHpECS_q0uz6g3LuTfrmcr8eGSPsiOBTonYkDgQJr7qnWMcp0uJ26tMabR6ukNUNV8smpoQGB-9M

5.1.3 Understanding Bible Repentance For Salvation (2024-01-21 19:38)

Here are some excellent sermons by Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza at the [1]Northland Bible Baptist Church located in Saint Cloud, Minnesota, explaining Bible repentance. When you trust Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, you have repented. It is as simple as that, as you will learn in these helpful sermons by Dr. Cucuzza. I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers! There is not a more important topic than repentance to be saved. Pastor Curtis Hutson is right, who compared repentance to buttoning a dress shirt. That is, if you get the first button wrong, then all the other buttomms are going to be wrong too!

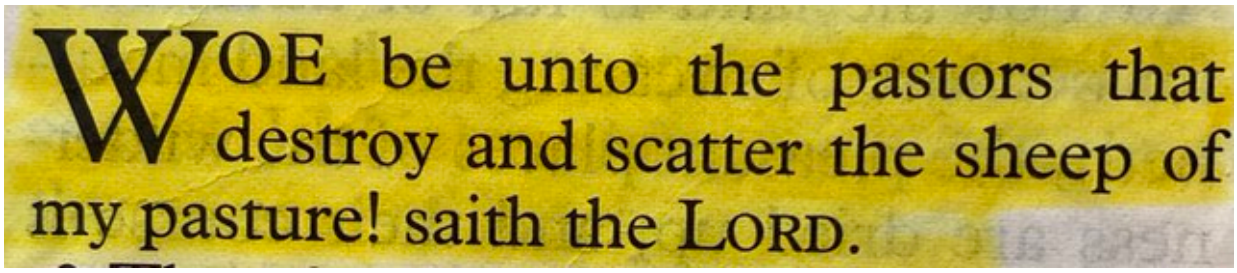
Understanding Biblical Repentance - Part One

Understanding Biblical Repentance - Part Two

Amen and amen! Now with these precious truths in mind, now take a look at the false meaning of repentance that is being wickedly taught at religious cults like Pensacola Christian College today. Wow be unto the false pastors! ...

The Lordship Salvation Cult At Pensacola Christian College

[2]



1. https://www.northlandchurch.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh4IioS2OqaDHx2Qksgyu0caUL9ktXpK9um2YEMpeKI3kDRpVse_HrTlXjrJqfO-Fe58q5ATtfdT8ZYWPPSu-9Rv3Ht-eG0k7fwhXb

---

5.1.4 Are You Ready To Meet Your Maker? (2024-01-23 23:18)

James 4:13-15, " Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that."

The Bible reminds us in our text passage how short life is. I watched a sad but interesting documentary about the Eastland ship in Chicago, which was top heavy and turned on its side in 1915 and killed 844 passengers and crew. So sad and totally avoidable!

The Full Story Of The Eastland Disaster (1915)

My thoughts are upon how many of the dead were saved. Did most of them go to Hell? How many went to Heaven? Oh how frail is our human life. I like to watch YouTube videos about

scuba diving deaths, cave deaths, fatal bear attacks, Mayday (plane crashes), strange ways that people have died, et cetera. As a born again Christian and a soulwinner, I like to live close to stories of death, which keeps me on my toes as a Baptist preacher by constantly reminding me how brief and frail human life is.

I was reading about [1]several tragic deaths on People magazine's website today:

1. Man Whose 3 Friends Froze to Death in His Backyard
2. 5 Kids Dead in Indiana House Fire: 'A Horrific Tragedy in Our Community'
3. 5-Year-Old Boy Spends His Birthday in the Hospital After Surviving Crash That Killed His Mom
4. Tech CEO Dies After Freak Accident on Stage in Front of Crowd at Company Party
5. Missing Hiker Dies on New Hampshire Mountain amid Bitter Temperatures: 'He Died Doing What He Loved'
6. 12-Year-Old Girl Hit and Killed By Car While Running from Separate Crash
7. 11-Month-Old Boy Dies After Being Found with Burns from Furnace That Was Leaking Steam: Police
8. 3-Year-Old Girl Dies in Multi-Vehicle Crash Just a 'Few Short Miles from Home' in New Jersey
9. Woman Dies of Suspected Hypothermia at Oregon Retirement Home: 'Very Sad'
10. Oregon Teen Relives Moment She Rescued Baby After 3 People Were Killed by Collapsed Powerline
11. 75-Year-Old Hiker Dies After Falling About 100 Ft. Over 'Extremely Steep' Cliff on Mount Baldy
12. 9-Year-Old Killed After Crawling Under School Bus Was Cancer Survivor: 'He Had Already Been Through a Lot'

That is all sad and unfortunate. I am thankful that the little baby was saved from death. Dear reader, death might be at your door at any time. We are all living on borrowed time. You never know when the death angel will appear to take your life. The Grim Reaper doesn't care how you feel or what you think when he comes for you. **Hebrews 9:27-28, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. "**

You've likely heard the popular adage: *Today is the first day of the rest of your life.* But dear friend, have you ever stopped to realize that today might be the last day of the rest of your life? **Proverbs 27:1, "**

Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

" The most important decision you will ever make is whether to receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior or not. It's that simple. Do you know for sure beyond any shadow of a doubt that you would go to heaven if you died right now? You can know friend.

If you have been struggling with assurance of God's gift of salvation, as I did for several miserable years after I got saved, I can help you. You can email me at KINGJAMESBIBLE77 @ GMAIL dot COM (which is my only ministry email). I'd love to help you freely as your friend.

I've never made a penny for serving God and have always refused any money when people kindly offer it. People love to give money to people who help them, but I don't do it, I just want people's continued interest in my ministry, so I can be a blessing to them.

There is no shame in admitting that you have doubts. The Bible says in **1st Corinthians 10:13a,**

"There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man..." That is, we all deal with similar temptations. In other words, if people are honest, we've all dealt with doubts at times about our salvation. I sure did! But I can confidently say without wavering that I have not had a single doubt about being saved for over 20 years now. I gratefully owe that to God for leading me across the paths of some doctrinally sound preachers; namely, Pastors' [2]Jack Hyles, [3]Curtis Hutson, [4]Max Younce, [5]Ray Stanford, [6]Hank Lindstrom, [7]Ralph Yankee Arnold, [8]Harry Ironside, [9]Thomas Cucuzza, et cetera.

It's been rightly said that the most dangerous place to be in the world today is in a mother's womb (because of the evils of abortion). That is tragic but true! Likewise, one of the most dangerous places for a lost person to be today is in a church. Sadly, 99 % of churches are wrong on God's plan of salvation for mankind. That includes all false churches (cults)l such as, Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventist, Church of Christ, Lutherans, United Methodists, Unitarian Universalist, et cetera. Tragically, I humbly think that 85 % of Baptist churches are also wrong on the Gospel.

Dear friend, if you want to be saved, God is freely offering you eternal life as a gift. You don't need to ask Him for it because God is already offering eternal life to you. Jesus was born of a virgin. He lived a sinless perfect life. He was God in the flesh, the God-Man. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe because we owed a debt we could not pay. He was crucified on the cross in our place to pay our debt of sin. He was buried. Three days later Jesus physically resurrected from the dead and appeared to many people, including His own twelve apostles. This is the

"

Good News

"

(i.e., the Gospel).

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;
>
> And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:
>
> "

There you have it, THE GOSPEL:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to realize that you are a GUILTY SINNER. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** God's Old Testament law silences all men of our self-righteous boasting. We have all broken the Ten Commandments. We've all stolen, lusted, murdered someone in our heart with hatred, coveted, dishonored our parents, put things before God in our life (idolatry), et cetera. We are all guilty sinners in the sight of a holy God.

You need to know why you need to be saved (because you are a sinner). You need to know what you are being saved from, which is death (Romans 6:23). Jesus took the sting our of death (1st Corinthians 15:55-56). The penalty of sin is to be punished in the fires of Hell forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). Jesus died to save us from death. When a Christian's body can no longer sustain our earthly life, we have a home in Heaven (2nd Corinthians 5:1). Death for the believer is really a graduation to Heaven, when our life's journey of learning is over. **Psalms 116:15, " Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints."**

If you come to God as a guilty sinner and simply by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later, you are immediately, irrevocably and forever born again. That's it! Nothing more is required or allowed by God. You are a SINNER and Jesus is the SAVIOR.

But don't you need to repent? Yes, but to "repent" simply means to change one's mind. From reading the context of the Bible and comparing Scripture with Scripture, we learn that we must *change our mind* about two things to be saved:

1. WHO WE ARE - We must change our mind to admit that we are a guilty SINNER in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19-20).
2. WHO JESUS IS - We must change our mind to admit that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31).

Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible teach that repentance means to turn away from one's sinning to get to Heaven. Ungodly men added those extra words (Proverbs 30:5-6). It is a dangerous and serious thing to mess with God's Word.

Are you ready to meet your Maker dear friend. If not, please take care of this matter right now. Getting saved is free, easy and simple. All you need to do is just BELIEVE that Jesus has already done it all for you through Calvary's cross. Jesus paid your debt of sin. It is the free gift of God (Romans 5:18). It is free for us, but it cost Jesus His life. Some critics of *easy-believism* (which is the only way to be saved), accuse free grace believers of preaching "cheap grace," but dear friend, grace is not just cheap, it is 100 % FREE!!! It is only free because someone else paid for it. That's right, Jesus paid for our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

One of my favorite free grace preachers is Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza, who presents the Gospel in this short 5-minute video...

Gospel Presentation By Pastor Thomas Cucuzza

1. https://people.com/man-friends-froze-to-death-in-backyard-had-nothing-to-do-with-deaths-attorney-8547888
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
5. http://www.freegraceresources.org/pebook.html
6. https://getgodsgift.org/
7. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Wh1VU-_OF98&t=1s
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I3A5mXtS9Lc
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3

5.1.5 If You Have To Look At Your Life To Know You're Saved, It Proves You're Not (2024-01-27 16:41)

1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given

us."

Every born again believer has a relationship with Christ.

Demons acknowledge there is a God, but they are not saved (James 2:19). The Apostle James in James chapter two is warning about not becoming a respecter of persons (James 2:1). If a man professes to be a Christian but does not help a brother in need who asks for some food during time of need, James says that that man's faith is dead (James 2:15-20).

It is important to understand that James is not writing about salvation here. He is writing about our manner of life validating our faith in the eyes of other men, not God. In the Epistle of Romans, Paul writes about being justified *by faith* in the sight of God (Romans 4:1-7). James is speaking about being justified *by works* in the sight of man, not God. Many preachers foolishly apply James chapter two to salvation, corrupting the Holy Bible and casting stumbling blocks before the people.

The demons acknowledge that there is a God, but they are still damned. James is simply teaching that our talk talks and our walk talks, but out walk talks louder than our talk talks. Again, James is not speaking about the new birth (justification), he is talking about discipleship (sanctification). Faith without works is dead in the eyes of our fellow mankind, but dead faith is still faith. One's faith may be dead, but it still exists.

Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:18). To truly be a gift, nothing can be required in exchange. The new birth is not a trade, it is a gift. We simply take a gift by faith, not by anything we need to do, which would be works. Every lost sinner who puts his or her trust in Jesus as their personal Savior is immediately sealed and indwelt with God's Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24; Ephesians 1:13-14). That new believer has a relationship with God as His redeemed child. That is one's POSITION in Christ.

How a believer chooses to live after saving faith is one's CONDITION in Christ. A man's condition may be atrocious in Christ (e.g., Lot, Samson and Solomon), yet he is saved and his position in Christ is safe and secure by faith alone (1st Corinthians 5:5).

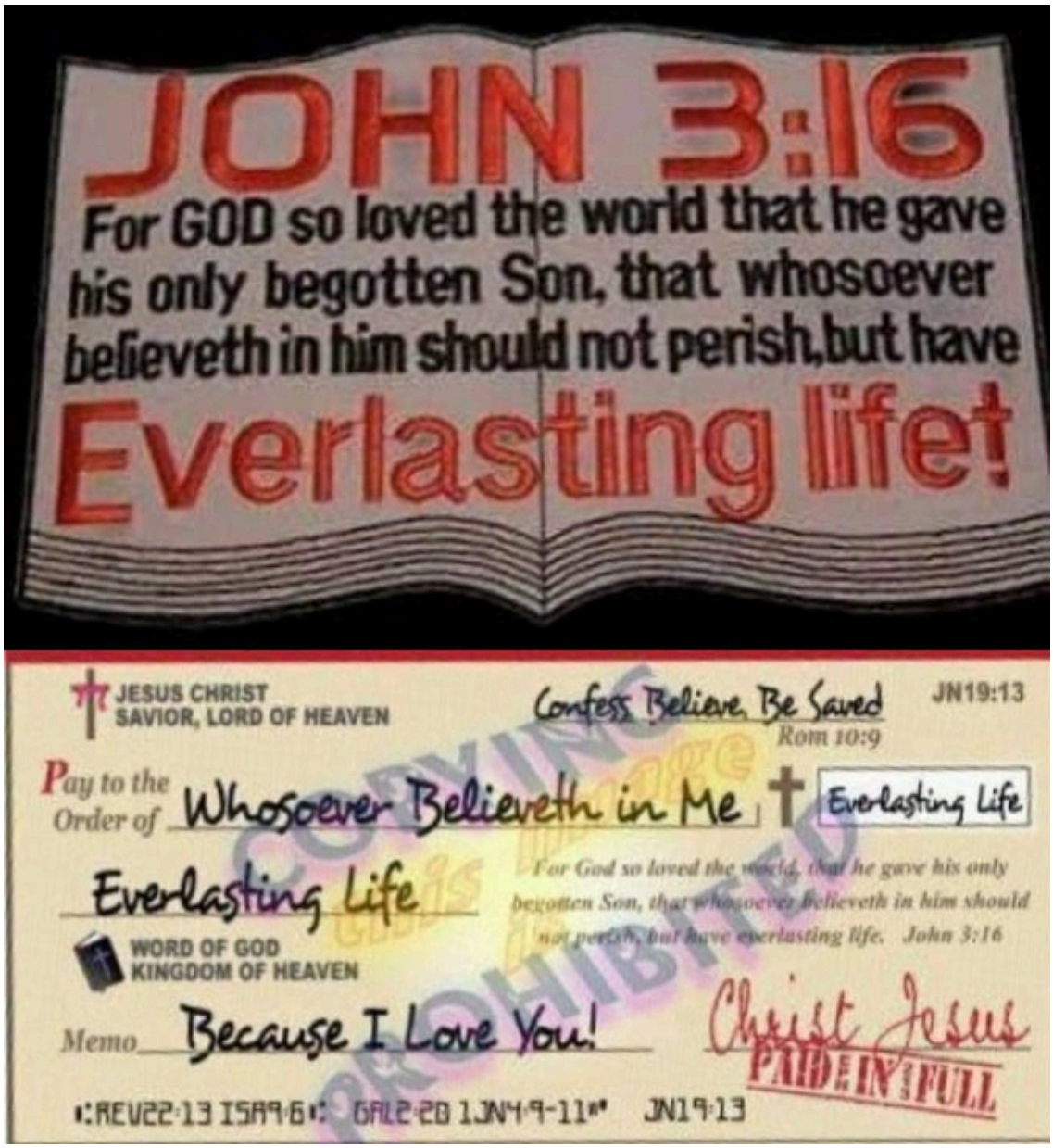
Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

The Epistle of 1st John teaches that the acid test to know (1st John 5:13) whether we are saved or not is the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. If a man can sin without any conviction whatsoever from the Holy Spirit, then something is wrong. The Bible warns that if God never chastises you when you sin, you're not saved (Hebrews 12:6-8). The Holy Spirit convicts me all the time about my sinning (Proverbs 3:12).

Many hellbound false prophets do "many wonderful works," and they prophesy (preach) in Jesus' name (Matthew 7:21-23). Cornelius fasted, prayed, gave alms to the poor and feared God (Acts 10:1-3), but was still hellbound in his sins. Cornelius didn't get saved until Acts 10:44. So we cannot determine if someone, or even our self, is saved by examining our life. The $64,000 question is: Do you have the indwelling Holy Spirit?

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjLIluo4py7-pX3uV438eRG2x7866dlyb8nwdEgjave_ggmu1MBG2UUX9UoQ3sdVMz2v8iMjsD7xTtpOgx_4dk_vj1m8s6IZFTY7uv

5.1.6 Eternally Secure Forever In Jesus Christ (2024-01-29 14:59)

John 10:27-29, " My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."

In the following awesome sermon,

Pastor Tom Cucuzza preaches the truth about salvation and the Christian life which we all horribly fail at...

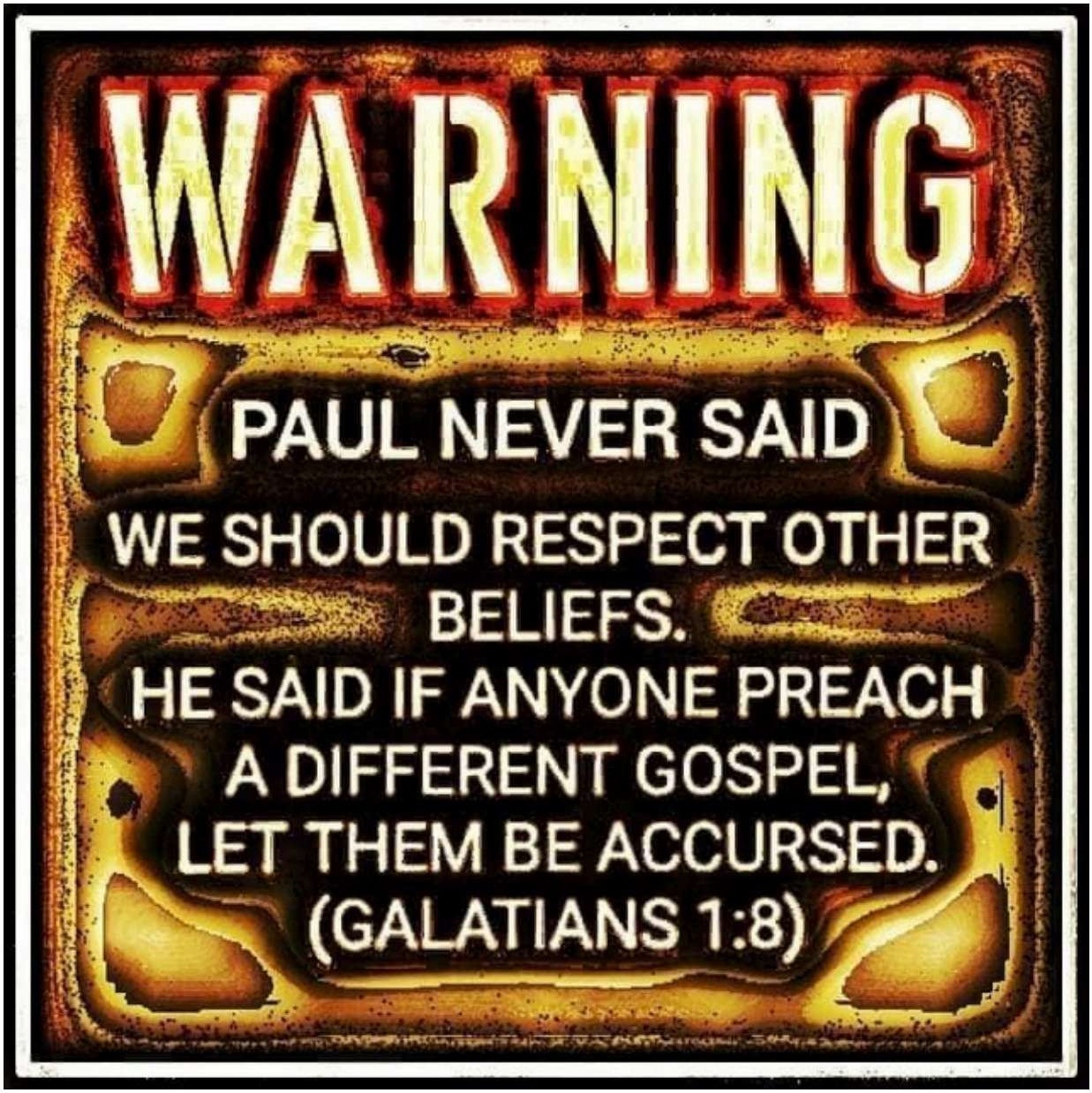
Secure Forever - Part One:
True Salvation And Its Relationship To The Christian Life

[1]PART TWO
(Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza)

→You don't have to repent of your sin to go to Heaven.
→You can go to Heaven while hanging onto the world.
→If Christ is not Lord of "all," you can still go to Heaven.
→If you come to church with a sour and negative position, you can still go to Heaven.
→If you're practicing certain sins in your life, you can still go to Heaven.
→If you've grown cold toward the Lord, you can still go to Heaven.
→If you're not tithing, you can still go to Heaven.
→If you don't endure until the end, you can still go to Heaven.
→You can practice sin every day and still go to Heaven.

The biblical teachings of eternal life and eternal security are not two separate doctrines, but are one and the same thing. That is, the man who has eternal life already has eternal security. Religious messes us up, but Christianity frees us. If you have trusted in God's only begotten Son as your personal Savior, then [2]you KNOW that you have eternal life.

[3]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=R1x4QTUvM0g
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I3A5mXtS9Lc
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNHJfXZ88w-U7fOA5YPXSSWSYbG1AEEqfj_lWtCK-zmw7hw566PzzdO2hn0ifGa-L75EmjaUMypUtdBDk5HebxDIpN128advF8uM

5.1.7 Manmade Disasters Are No Accident And Neither Is A Deadly Counterfeit Gospel (2024-01-29 17:04)

As I watched a documentary yesterday about the following horrifying maritime disaster in 2014 in South Korea, which killed 304 people (250 of which were teenagers all from the same high school), I related it to bad churches today which are incompetent with the Gospel.

Weaponized Negligence | 5 HORRORS on the Waves

The reason why this ferry cargo ship capsized was because nobody paid attention to the safety guidelines. The ship was massively overloaded with cargo. Although the ferry's captain reported 657 tons of cargo, prosecutors said that the real amount exceeded 2,140 tons! That's 2,966,000 extra pounds of weight!!! None of the cargo was secured as it was supposed to be. This caused the loose cargo to shuffle from side to side, as the ship moved through the ocean. The new owners of the ship in 2012 made illegal renovations to it, adding an additional 500,000 pounds of weight. All this extra weight made the vessel very top heavy, and a disaster waiting to happen.

To make matters even worse, when the captain went to sleep he left a rookie ferryman in charge who steered the ship too sharp to the right, which caused the vessel to turn onto its side; a few hours later the ship turned completely upside down as it filled with water. The Korean Coast Guard dillydallied for several hours and were so inept that they largely contributed to the high number of deaths. In the aftermath of the disaster the Korean government disbanded the Coast Guard's leadership, giving control over to the police instead. This tragedy could have easily been avoided had anyone cared. Like all manmade disasters, there was a slow process of incompetence, foolish decisions and ignored warnings which led to catastrophe.

Likewise, tens of thousands of churches across America are not paying attention to the rules of God's inspired Word. They are following their own manmade traditions instead of the commandments of God. They are overloading the Gospel with a bunch of extra cargo which God does not require. They are modifying God's simple plan of salvation, making the Gospel top heavy and a disaster waiting to happen. Church captains (pastors) have been repeatedly warned that they are messing with the Lord's cargo ship.

Tragically, 95 % of churches today (and this includes independent fundamental Baptist churches) are accidents waiting to happen. That is, their members are eventually going to plunge into darkness when the ship they are on capsizes into the Lake of Fire. Those passengers trusted their captain and the safety of the cargo ship they were all riding aboard. They put their full trust in what their captain had told them! But their captain lied to them, just as 95 % of church pastors are lying to their congregations today!

Tragically, 304 people were murdered because of corruption, which is wickedness! When corrupt people break laws, violate regulations, accept bribes and look the other way instead of doing the right thing, that is more than incompetence and irresponsibility, it is wickedness!!! The ferry's ungodly captain was [1]sentenced to 36 years in prison. That captain is fortunate he didn't get the death penalty, which is what the victim's families wanted from the court. Had the captain refused to allow the ship to be overloaded with an additional 3 million pounds of cargo, the disaster wouldn't have happened.

Likewise, if these ungodly pastors today wouldn't add things to God's simple plan of salvation, then people by the droves wouldn't be going to Hell. A counterfeit gospel cannot produce the new birth.

The Wickedness of Pensacola Christian College

Pensacola Christian College's lying pastors have much blood on their hands for corrupting the Gospel. According to PCC's Campus Church booklet titled: [2]"John & Romans," on page 60, it heretically reads:

> **"Now is the time to *turn from your sin*** and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin* is called 'repentance.'** This word implies **an inward decision to *follow and obey God's will* instead of your self-serving sins."**

This is damnable heresy! It is another gospel, not the Gospel of free grace. In fact, biblically you do NOT have to decide to follow and obey God's will instead of your own self serving sins to be saved. You simply need to admit that you are unable to save yourself and trust Jesus Christ.

In his helpful book titled, "[3]I NEVER KNEW YOU," on page 116 Michael P. Bowen writes:

> "When a pastor says that in order to be saved we must first repent of our sins and then ask Christ into our heart, I want to stand up and quote verses from Christ's own words that refute such satanic-inspired flaws because Christ never, never, never said to quit sinning or to ask Him into your heart. The bible says the OPPOSITE of what 95 percent of these pastors tell us, today. First of all, the bible never tells anyone to stop sinning in order to be saved, nor does it tell us to be willing to stop sinning in order to be saved. That is a LIE because God never said to stop sinning. The phrase 'repent of sin' is not even in the Bible, nor is it ever implied when it comes to salvation through faith in Christ. These are clever lies of Satan designed to provide people with a heavenly way to go to the eternal lake of fire with him and his fallen angels."

Amen and amen!

On page 116 of

" [4]I NEVER KNEW YOU "

Michael P. Bowen writes:

> According to many verses in the bible, especially those warnings God gave to us through Paul in the book of Galatians, you should never listen to anyone's message that runs counter to the message given to us by Christ, and you should never attend a church where the pastor tells the flock that they must add works of discipleship to faith in Christ's "finished work" as the way to enter heaven. That's exactly the reason why I no longer attend any of the local churches in my current hometown.

Sadly, I am running into the same problem in Pensacola, the city where I live. It is tragic!

The first church I attended when I moved from Guam to Pensacola in 2021 was Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I was deeply offended and hurt on July 21, 2021 when at their Wednesday evening Bible study (after watching a stupid Ken Ham video in church), associate pastor Timothy Zechariah told thousands of church members that faith is not enough to get to Heaven. He said that you must repent of your sins, having such a deeply profound hatred for sin that it results in a change of behavior. But don't take my word for it, here is an actual still frame (a screenshot I grabbed from YouTube) which was displayed to the church at that evening's service. This image is taken from their official Foundation's Class for all new cult members...

[5]

Blatant Damnable Heresy Preached At PCC's Campus Church

PCC's Campus Church has it very wrong! Behavior modification has nothing to do with receiving God's gift of eternal life. A changed life is the "fruit" produced by the indwelling Holy Spirit of God (Galatians 5:22-25). But such *fruit* is conditional upon a born-again believer's choice to Walk in the Spirit. The Apostle Paul in the following Scripture passages makes it clear that walking in the Spirit is not automatic for a saint of God, it is a choice...

> **Galatians 5:16, "This I say then, *Walk in the Spirit*, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh."**

Galatians 5:25, “If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.”

To “live in the Spirit” simply means that you are indwelt with the Holy Spirit of God; but this doesn’t mean you will automatically “walk in the Spirit.” Many believers do not walk in the Spirit, but they still live (or are alive, quickened) in the Holy Spirit. This is what Paul meant in **Galatians 3:2, “**

This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?” By the phrase

“received ye the Spirit” Paul was simply asking them how they became indwelt with the Holy Spirit. That is, how did they get saved?

Ninety-Five Percent Of Baptist Churches Have The Gospel Wrong

I had attended the First Baptist Church of Pensacola for a while when I first moved to Pensacola. Their historic church has a rich heritage, going back to 1848 when they were founded. So, I attended their Discovery Class to learn more about the church and their beliefs. I was happy after attending the class because the associate pastor who led the class said the church believes that salvation comes through faith alone in Jesus Christ. I was delighted and ready to join the church.

But then later on I attended both their Sunday morning

Contemporary

and Traditional

services back to back soon thereafter.

In the Traditional service, senior pastor Dave Snyder (who became their new pastor in 2018) said in his sermon that to get to Heaven you must become a Christ follower, turn away from a lifestyle of sinning and make Jesus the “

Lord

”

of your life. I felt numb in my soul. I was heartbroken! I was so hurt, and still am years later. I had lost another potential church family.

I have attended numerous churches in Pensacola, and I’m still visiting new ones. I still haven’t found a single Baptist church that is Kosher on the Gospel. They love to use the unbiblical phrase, “

repent of your sins,

”

which is not even found in the Holy Bible. I want to quote from page 116 again, from Michael Bowen’s excellent book

, " [6]I NEVER KNEW YOU ":

> "When a pastor says that in order to be saved we must first repent of our sins and then ask Christ into our heart, I want to stand up and quote verses from Christ’s own words that refute such satanic-inspired flaws because Christ never, never, never said to quit sinning or to ask Him into your heart. The bible says the OPPOSITE of what 95 percent of these pastors tell us, today. First of all, the bible never tells anyone

to stop sinning in order to be saved, nor does it tell us to be willing to stop sinning in order to be saved. That is a LIE because God never said to stop sinning. The phrase 'repent of sin' is not even in the Bible, nor is it ever implied when it comes to salvation through faith in Christ. These are clever lies of Satan designed to provide people with a heavenly way to go to the eternal lake of fire with him and his fallen angels."

I couldn't have said it any better dear reader. The Bible never tells anyone to stop sinning in order to be saved, nor does it tell us to "be willing" to stop sinning in order to be saved. God never said to stop sinning in exchange for receiving His free gift of eternal life. The phrase "repent of sin" is not even found in the Bible, nor is it ever implied when it comes to salvation through faith alone in Christ. These are clever lies of Satan, all designed to provide people with a heavenly way to go to the eternal lake of fire with him and his fallen angels. I like what Brother Bowen wrote—*a heavenly way to go to the eternal Lake of Fire!*

"A man can slip into Hell with his hand on the door-knob of Heaven." —Billy Sunday

Dear reader, there is a major disaster in the works, which will result in millions of lost sinners plunging into the fires of Hell forever. But instead of a ferry cargo ship in South Korea being recklessly overloaded with cargo and illegal modifications, the Gospel of free grace is being frontloaded and modified with embellishments which are not found in the Bible.

[7]

The country of South Korea will never forget the killing of 250 of their high school students (304 deaths total)—when a foolish and wicked captain, and a reckless company who owned

the cargo ship, and others involved in the corruption—all contributed in some way to the catastrophe which happened in 2014. The manmade disaster was not an accident, it was a heinous crime that was caused by gross negligence, arrogance, blatant disregard for safety rules and corporate greed.

In similar fashion, 95 % of today's ungodly pastors arrogantly dismiss repeated warnings about their false gospel preaching. They are guilty of overloading God's simple plan of salvation with too much things to do to be saved.

Dr. Jack Hyles said it exactly right...

> "More people will die and burn in Hell because they're trusting too much!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"
>
> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!"—Pastor Jack Hyles, "[9]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Here is the Gospel: God says that we are sinners and no amount of good works or behavioral modification on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter into Heaven. God sent His only begotten Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for everyone. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus physically resurrected from the dead. The instant you believe these facts, God knows it and He saves you. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life."** The *free gift* (Romans 5:18) is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you through Calvary's cross. It has absolutely nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. Salvation is received, not achieved. It is a gift for the guilty, and not a reward for the righteous. **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

To be saved you simply need to admit to God that you cannot save yourself. Just receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried in a tomb, but three days later Jesus bodily raised up. This is "

the Gospel

"

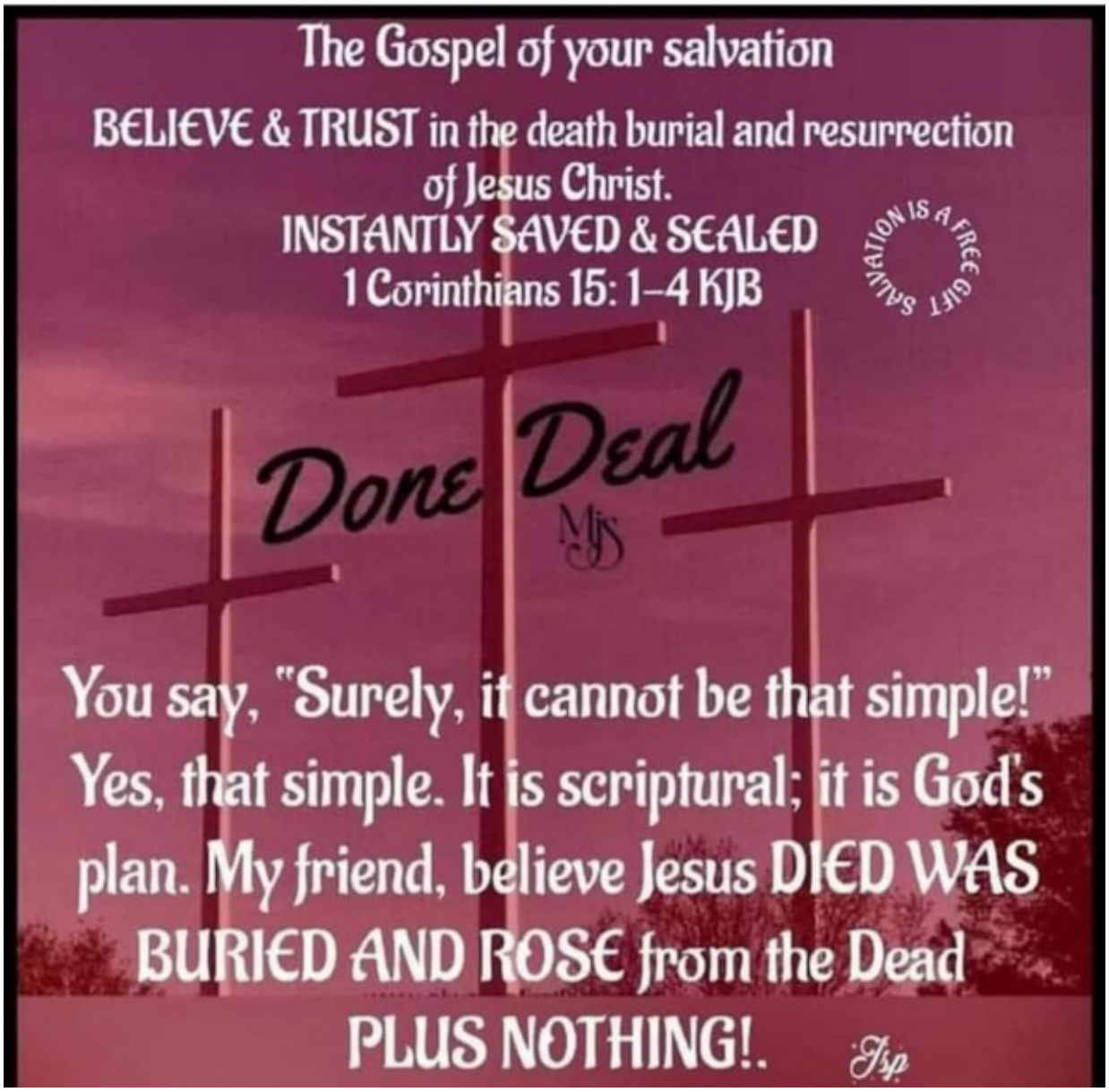
(i.e., the

"

Good News

"

) by which all who BELIEVE IT are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). You simply need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you!



1. https://www.cbsnews.com/news/south-korea-sewol-sunken-ferry-captain-sentenced-to-life-in-prison/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiXKosI4uCm8FEyE6WPVOjLHo1OWlv2mpOinhlyt6FWNXQT2eUwfoHQ4KMPBkOdg-yRa6AZAs61bbwJQQ_DnSYbmc7EEnEIDduolQL
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhaw9nJ3eGRu7uMi5OJSHLCKIM5aJ3B3IirLvS4ev3QdXlXW37jy5c9rpv70xB1p04BZZjSs6p-itbS8HQtJY9H3mck9QVhUEggzxf
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEj_P6xwj9xKAulvRS_tfa35_Kg3yJ85kQ1K1ZRPcg80tksKQYD5iDYs4ECJMmwFi7x-I61RW2I205FW2J1BMH__fPVRMb9t6-bEs

---

5.2 February

5.2.1 My Response To A Critic Of Eternal Security (2024-02-03 00:31)

Galatians 2:4-5, “And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: *To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour*; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.”

The Apostle Paul said that he refused to put up with false prophets, not even for one hour. Paul shut their microphone down (so to speak), and ran them out of the churches!

I received numerous emails yesterday and today from a religious man who wanted to debate eternal security. I kindly told him that I don’t debate, but he persisted to pressure me, thinking that he was going to convince me over to his damnable heresy. Here first is his last email to me, and then following I will post my response. This is an important matter, which I want to lay to rest once and for all. The Bible teaches: ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED!!! If you don’t agree with that, then you are not born again and if you don’t repent, you will spend eternity burning in Hell, fire and brimstone. It’s as simple and frightening as that!

Here is a portion of his foolish email (his grammar is so bad that most of his sentences make no sense at all). I haven’t edited anything. Literally, this is exactly what he wrote to me...

> I won’t quote scripture for I know you know them, but so do I.
>
> And I have never once read the words "once I am saved I always will be saved" no mater what I do and say to others because if I do anything it is just works trying to save myself.
>
> If we all did not need to do anything then who is not saved by not earning Lord Jesus own death and resurrection Blood Salvation? That he has already gave everyone today even before they were born as sinners and they never could earn it, can they?
>
> Please take no offence, I am not trying to argue, I honestly ask, is "always saved" even Biblical, and if so then why would Jesus own appointed Apostle be lost when he already profess faith in Jesus Christ and who also cast out demons and healed the sick?
>
> Also the 2 born again believers in Acts 5 who Peter drove out their spirit and they fell dead on the ground for their lies they gave against the Holy Spirit.
>
> Also the Holy Spirit has never told me, that I am always saved no matter what I or how I treat others, nor did Apostle Paul never said he was always saved, not that I could read anywhere in scripture. For he said I have finished the race and he looked forward to be saved.
>
> Can we discuss those scripture please, "as it is written" already in the Holy Spirit’s Interpretations in Holy scripture with the words God spoke that need no other private reinterpretation from anyone?

Here is my full reply to him...

> *****,
>
> Kindly, we don't agree on eternal security. I absolutely believe in, "once saved always saved." No matter what I say, you are set in your beliefs, and so am I.
>
> You are caught between grace and works, because you think *YOU* have something to do with your eternal salvation. Jesus paid it all and I'm only trusting in CHRIST. The very idea that someone would have to live a certain way to know that they have eternal life, is a fallacy that causes millions of confused people fear and worry every day. No thanks!
>
> Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.
>
> Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.
>
> Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.
>
> The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.
>
> I won't debate this with you. You're not going to convince me to adopt a faith in Christ *plus* my own efforts type of false salvation. You say salvation is by Christ alone, but then you deny your words by suggesting that the life we live somehow can cost us God's free gift of salvation. A "free gift" (Romans 5:18) means there can be no stipulations or obligations.
>
> You are woefully deceived. Nothing I say is going to convince you, and I refuse to listen to your unbiblical heresy.
>
> In Jesus' precious name,
> David

Please keep in mind that this was our fifth exchange of emails. I was being patient with him. I sent him a dozen Gospel sermons and books. I wrote at length explaining the difference between service and sanctification. In fact, here is the previous email that I sent to him, so you can see how sincerely I tried to help the guy see the light of the truth.

He had asked me,

"Do you think you're always saved no matter what you do or how you treat others as the example of Jesus Christ?" Here is my full reply...

> *****,
>
> Yes, once saved always saved, because God's gift of salvation is based upon what Christ alone did to pay for our sins through Calvary's cross.

Having said that, no believer has God's permission to life in sin. **Romans 6:1-2, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?"** God commands all saints to depart from iniquity and walk in holiness, but when we do sin (and we all choose to), God's grace much more abounds so that we can never lose salvation. It is God's salvation, not ours to give. We cannot lose by bad works what we could not earn by good works. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

My favorite preacher quote is from Pilgrim's Progress book author, John Bunyan, who said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

We must keep sanctification (service - Romans 12:1) completely separate from justification (salvation - Galatians 3:26), or else we will corrupt the Gospel and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Many preachers make the mistake of citing the book of Matthew, about picking up one's cross to follow Christ, and they foolishly apply it to salvation. But that is discipleship Jesus is talking about in Matthew. God authored the specific Gospel of John to show humanity how to be saved (John 20:31). We find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times in the book of John, but there is no requirement to follow, confess, repent, turn, forsake, live or anything else; but just to believe. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

The Bible warns in Hebrews 12:6-8 that if a man is without chastisement from God for his sins, then he is a bastard and not a genuine adopted son of God. God is not an absent parent! There are two wrong extremes to which a preacher can go. The first is to corrupt the Gospel by adding living a holy life (service) to God's free grace. The second extreme is to just preach that people can be saved without turning from sins, but then that preacher never warns believers of God's judgment upon disobedient children (2nd Corinthians 5:9-11).

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) [1]addressed this issue of Lordship Salvation. A lady in the church suggested that some of the young people weren't saved because of their misbehaving and bad attitude. Dr. Rice corrects her by teaching her that the problem is not that the teens aren't saved; but rather, they haven't been properly mentored by the spiritual adults in the church. And of course, it might be that indeed they are not saved. But whether someone is saved or not can only be known by a direct testimony from their mouth concerning Jesus Christ. ...

One of my favorite preachers and sermons is by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold. The sermon is titled, "[2]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong."

The Bible is full of horrible saints who hurt others at times. King David stole Uriah's wife, impregnated her, then murdered Uriah to hide the unintended pregnancy. David didn't

lose God's gift of salvation, he lost the "joy" of salvation (Psalms 51:12). I believe Joseph's 10 half brothers were saved, even though they conspired to sell him into Egyptian slavery. The Bible is full of the sins of the saints. Thankfully, our God is merciful and is always willing to forgive us and give us unlimited chances, as we see with the woman taken in the act of adultery in John chapter 8.

There is none righteous the Bible says, no not one (Romans 3:10). That includes saved believers. The only thing that makes the holiest saint, any more righteous than the vilest dirty unsaved sinner like John Wayne Gacy, is the precious blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). James 2:10 says that if a man commits even one sin, he is guilty of all in the sight of God. In other words, all it takes is just one sin to keep a sinner out of Heaven. The only other place to go is the Lake of Fire forever.

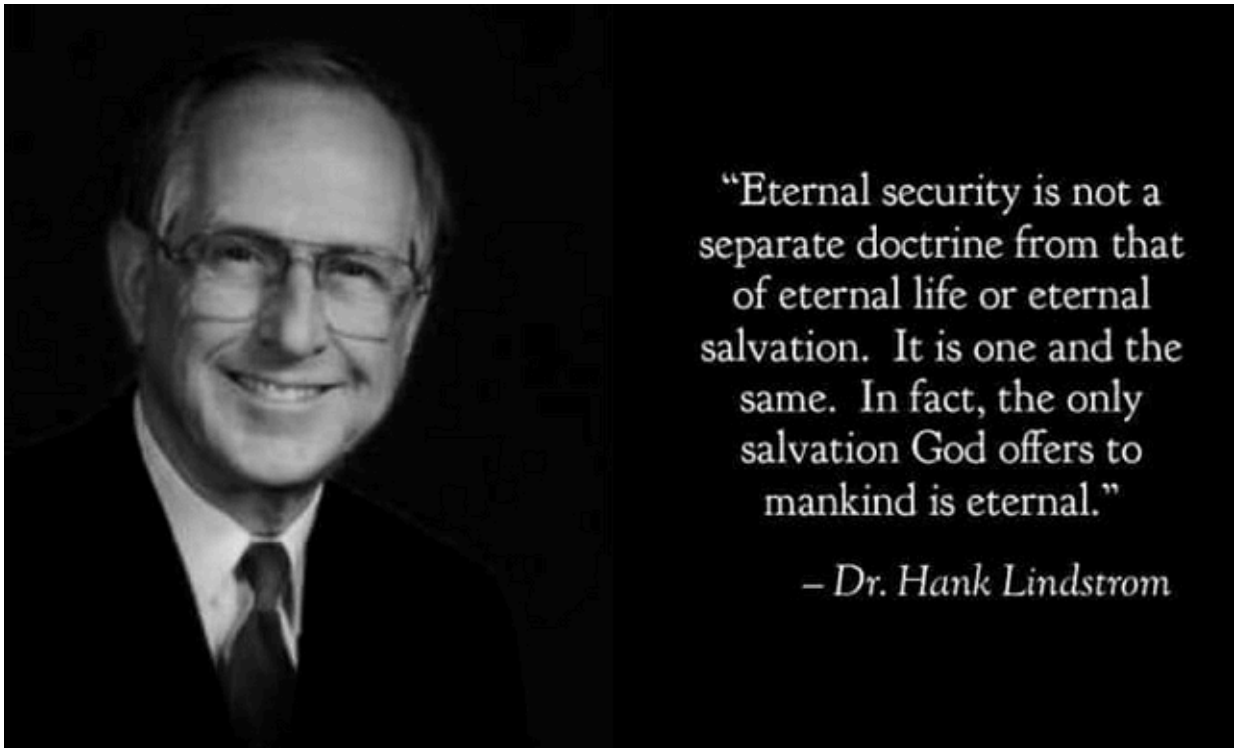
I hope that answers your question. I welcome Bible questions. I just don't like to debate with people.

Have a good evening,

David

Like so many fools before him, he doesn't believe in eternal security. He rejects the idea that a person can be saved and then just live any way they want. Well, he is WRONG! Salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). Either God does the saving, all of it, or else you don't get grace!!!

[3]



[4]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/dr_rice_refutes.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=j3jaGaln1Xw
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_Ue2s-MO9fAUki9AmI6lVNTXTvoLO8hrvXY0jL3Jag58l94KQxDWn2oqWq_lvfMKJR2QwbK7pk9pbVafQ905LjLxT-W2MOoukSPT
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEVjjlKxCuIo3rjwmnpJMNExo_iOxxEOBkUzFDcG7hCqiTZjXHxVgfVuLpRhMfJZ2bCbjYMn15kBgUvaQQ7oWE9M8Su744Fc-IVs0

5.2.2 The “Turn From Your Sins” To Get To Heaven Heresy (2024-02-05 15:05)

John 3:16-17, “

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

”

I heard a wonderful sermon today from which I gleaned this edifying quote:

> “When it comes to salvation, if you’re saved by grace, there’s nothing to stop or start.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold,
> “
>
> [1]Legalistic Judaism is Today’s Calvinism
> ”

This [2]MP3 excerpt

was taken from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold’s helpful sermon

titled: “Legalistic Judaism is Today’s Calvinism.” Here is the sermon if you’d like to watch it...

Legalistic Judaism is Today's Calvinism

I love this guy! It is becoming extremely rare to find a free grace preacher in these perilous times. Tragically, I'd guess that about 85 % of Baptist churches today have succumbed to the Devil's falsehood that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. In addition, they falsely teach that you must be willing to "

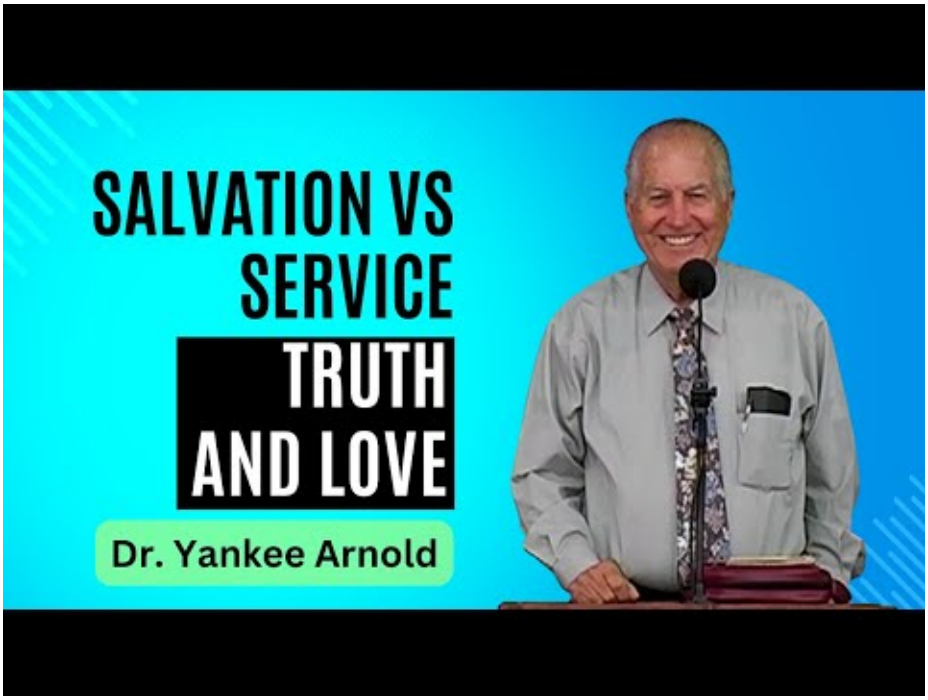
turn from your sins

" to be saved,

which the inspired Holy Bible doesn't teach. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."**

The shameful pastor of Campus Church at [3]Pensacola Christian College (Jeff Redlin) is a liar! His clown sidekick Timothy Zacharias is a liar! God says so, not me. Bob Jones University today and their longtime president Steve Pettit are liars! They have ADDED man's words to God's Words, perverting the grace of God. Jesus paid for everybody's sins, He doesn't demand that you forsake your sinning to receive His payment for your sins.

2766



[4]Salvation vs Service - Truth and Love

God is so very good dear friend. Christ died on that cross to pay for your sins. He was buried but then came back from the dead. All that God requires for you to get to Heaven is that you BELIEVE Jesus Christ did it all for you. I love this quote from Pastor Yankee Arnold...

> “Christ paid for my sins. If He paid for my sins, why would I have to go to Hell to pay for my sins? All He wanted me to do was believe that He did it all for me. That is the greatest news in all the world! And no man, no preacher, has the authority to change the Gospel message. Just because you don’t see *how* it works, or understand how it works, you don’t have to know—it ain’t none of our business; but God says there is a Heaven and a Hell, and if you want to go to Heaven this is what you do, and your opinion don’t count.”
>
> —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold,
>
> “
>
> [5]Legalistic Judaism is Today’s Calvinism
>
> ”

That’s truthful preaching! We need more free grace preachers today.

Jeremiah 10:21, “

For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.”

[6]

1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3jZtL4MPLI
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/turn_from_sins_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gy93iaCeb3E
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3jZtL4MPLI
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgsMi2_KvUsilA92BjMrSZnd4xwT3ZG92g49cJcQdoFYUroUFuf2-tgWX3uK8vGbpZ3pAhf_s1AuHry-F2hkK0Wo1PzXa4kFIj4bN1

5.2.3 Beware Of The 'BibleReasons.com' Ministry Website (2024-02-09 23:32)

Galatians 2:1-5, "Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also. And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them

which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain. But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised: And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: *To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you*."

The Apostle Paul said he refused to tolerate false prophets for even one hour (Galatians 2:5). I visited the [1]BibleReasons.com website and it is 100 % of the Devil. This is Satanic!!!

On their website, in an article titled: "How To Become A Christian," Fritz Chery errantly teaches...

> "Repentance is, I'm dropping all that is in my hand to grasp a hold of something better." [2]SOURCE

No, that is NOT repentance! In God's true plan of salvation you don't have to STOP or START anything. One of my favorite free grace preachers, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold makes these helpful statements:

> "When it comes to salvation, if you're saved by grace, there's nothing to stop or start." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[3]Legalistic Judaism is Today's Calvinism"

> "Christ paid for my sins. If He paid for my sins, why would I have to go to Hell to pay for my sins? All He wanted me to do was believe that He did it all for me. That is the greatest news in all the world! And no man, no preacher, has the authority to change the Gospel message. Just because you don't see how it works, or understand how it works—you don't have to know, it ain't none of our business; but God says there is a Heaven and a Hell, and if you want to go to Heaven this is what you do, and your opinion don't count." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold,
>
> "[4]Legalistic Judaism is Today's Calvinism"

Your behavior has nothing to do with getting saved. I am sick and tired of lying false prophets who say that salvation is by grace alone through faith alone, but then say deadly crap like this from the BibleReasons.com heretical website.

> "
>
> ...a true repentant heart will not live a continuous lifestyle of sin.
>
> "
>
> [5]SOURCE

Listen, everyone (saved or unsaved) continues in a lifestyle of sin. The crazy idea that somehow because you sin less today than you did yesterday is not evidence of the new birth. The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 did **" many wonderful works "**

but they went to Hell. Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep. Good works and a changed life don't prove anything!!! BEWARE of the demonic

BibleReasons.com

website.

> “A repentant heart has been so moved by the grace of God, and it has been so captivated by the beauty of the Lord, that it wants to live a life pleasing to Him.” [6]SOURCE

That is the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation! The Bible is full of examples of sinful saints who lived horrible lifestyles of sin (e.g., Lot, Samson, Demas, Solomon, Cain). David commit adultery and murder to hide his wickedness. If forsaking one’s sins is necessary to know that you are saved, then how much sin is allowed? Where do you draw the line? At one point of sinning should you start to worry you’re not saved. Do you see the fallacy of such unbiblical thinking. [7]Lordship Salvation causes people to worry, fear and live with uncertainty about salvation.

> “Repentance is a change of mind about Christ, which will lead to a lifestyle change.” [8]SOURCE

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Beware of the religious cults today who masquerade as Bible colleges and churches, who preach a counterfeit gospel of partial faith in Christ plus something else (e.g., turning from your sinful ways, water baptism or keeping sacraments). Eternal life is a free gift from God (Ephesians 2:8-9).

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well in defense of a free grace Gospel:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, “Hebrews”; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

God does not demand or expect for you to forsake a sinful lifestyle to receive His free gift. That is not how the new birth works. You come to God as a guilty sinner and place your childlike faith in Christ, receiving His sacrifice upon the cross as full payment for your sins and believing that He was buried, but then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is “

the Gospel,

”

by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16).

My favorite of all free grace preacher quotes is by Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Kindly said, Fritz Chery fails to put a difference between sanctification and justification, he mixes the two. In so doing Fritz has corrupted the Gospel, and cast stumbling blocks before the people, leading people into Hell with himself. No one is saved who only partially trusts in Christ plus something more. Please watch the excellent documentary, '[9]Another Gospel.'

Here are some excellent helpful quotes from Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold...

> "Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate. And if you don't do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You'll not rightly divide what God has to say." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [10]"Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong"

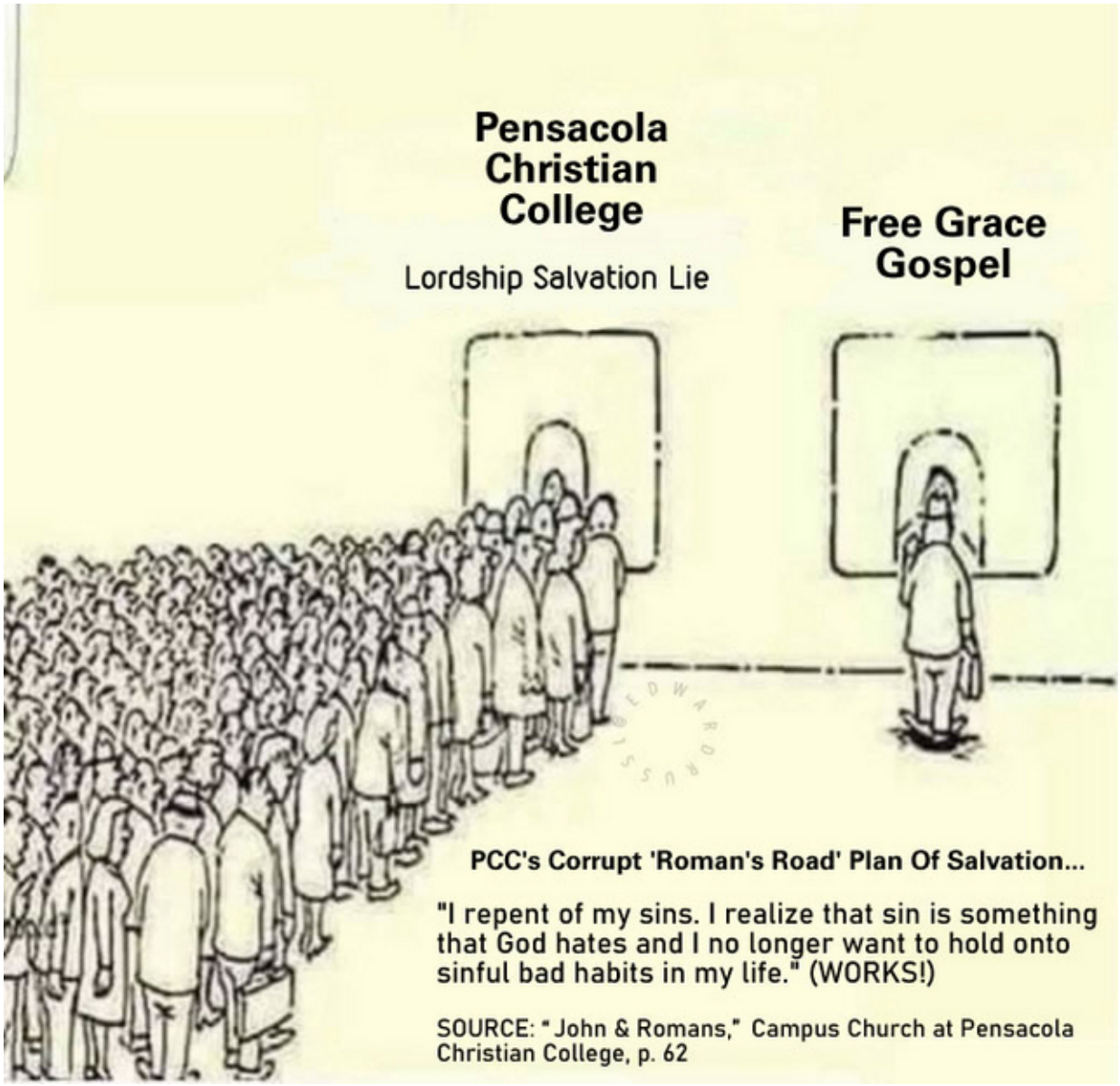
> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [11]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

I humbly think Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said it best of all:

> "To add anything to salvation other than the sacrificial death of Jesus on the cross is to say that His death was not sufficient payment for our sins." —Dr. Curtis Hutson

Like so many false teachers today, who are all hellbound infidels, Fritz Chery is [12]caught between grace and works. And with that great truth I will end this important defense of the Christian faith. Thank you for reading dear friend.

[13]



1. https://biblereasons.com/how-to-become-a-christian/
2. https://biblereasons.com/how-to-become-a-christian/
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3jZtL4MPLI
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3jZtL4MPLI
5. https://biblereasons.com/how-to-become-a-christian/
6. https://biblereasons.com/how-to-become-a-christian/
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/fearful_lifestyle.htm
8. https://biblereasons.com/how-to-become-a-christian/
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zWtRE7fqc68
10. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
11. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DapPaOD26Xs
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtYNpX4k4CtTSfcIip75I9xuhLIHmwGaK1e6lu3_YkSmen6SXa2uU_J0h47VJ64jEbaDcFOZpksTtvI9STa80dfxKY3oL5-Bl2b37

5.2.4 Beware Of A False Gospel That Pressures YOU To Change Yourself (2024-02-11 10:55)

In a booklet delivered to my home's mailbox in November of 2023 by Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, it contains the following damnable heresy...

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to turn from your sin and embrace God. ***The act of turning away from sin*** **is called 'repentance.'** This word implies an inward decision ***to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*****.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision."
>
> SOURCE: "[1]John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Also this damnable heresy,

> **"I repent *of my sins*.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life*****."**
>
> SOURCE: "[2]John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

That is damnable heresy!!! You cannot show me any of those false teachings in the inspired King James Bible. Pensacola Christian College (PCC) and their incompetent Campus Church pastors are theological liars!!! Satan is using them to lead lost sinners into Hell (2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). They are giving lost people a false hope.

The "Gospel" is that Jesus died on a cross for our sins. He was buried. He resurrected physically three days later. According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, whosoever BELIEVES (trusts, relies upon) this Good News is saved. Anyone who admits to being a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20), and they receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that Christ is risen from the dead, is saved (1st Thessalonians 4:14).

To get to Heaven, there is no additional biblical requirement to hate sin so much that it compels us to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That is manmade reformation, not biblical repentance. In true salvation, God saves an ungodly sinner (just as I am), and then the indwelling Holy Spirit indwells that child of God. If we choose to Walk in the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), then the Holy Spirit (not us) lives the Christian life through us (Galatians 2:20).

A changed life is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (God living in us as believers). What Lordship Salvation does, is it forces an unsaved person to change their own life, in their own human power, to be saved. This is not the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit. It is human reformation and a counterfeit plan of salvation.

Pastor Harry Ironside (187501951) said it best, I humbly think:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are

proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …

Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[3]What Is The Gospel?'

Bravo! Clearly, Dr. Harry Ironside taught a free grace view of the Gospel. I love free grace preachers who get the gospel right!

"When it comes to salvation, if you're saved by grace, there's nothing to stop or start." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[4]Legalistic Judaism is Today's Calvinism"

Amen and amen! **John 6:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J3jZtL4MPL
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5JqsArYcWkep0Wn31fUg5FiiYNG5mFPS7HsWlTU9JzU05hQqTEbGG8wesz9TEz3G7EG0JOkqDken4SBqNcOcXhIFAay6xlnUn_hP

5.2.5 We Are Made Righteous By Faith Alone In Jesus Christ (2024-02-13 12:26)

1st John 5:10-13, "He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not

the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

Satan confuses people to keep them lost. God's plan of salvation is so easy, free and simple that most men make it complicated, embellishing the Gospel with manmade additional requirements which cancel grace. There is no letter "U" (YOU) in salvation! Either God does the saving, all of it, or else you don't get grace!

The following helpful words were penned by Michael P. Bowen from his excellent book, "[1]I NEVER KNEW YOU." In this chapter, Bowen is refuting Beth Moore's Satanic falsehood which cannot save anyone, since it requires more than faith to get to Heaven...

> You can trust Christ with all of your might and do your best to turn from you sins and still end up in the lake of fire. That is shocking! You can do your best to trust that Jesus died for you, that He rose from the dead, and try your best to live a good, holy life and "still" end up dying in your sins because you have not placed your trust "alone" (apart from turning from your sins) in what He did for you. The sad thing about adding "self efforts" such as turning from your sins to Christ's plan of "trust only" is that, while it sounds right, it sounds good, and it feels right, it is not the gospel message that Christ has so plainly given to us in His bible. Jesus said in John 3:16 that "whosoever believeth in Him" would be saved. He did not say "whosoever believeth" and turn from your sins. He did not say believe and be willing to turn from your sins. He did not say believe and follow Him in obedience "in order to" have everlasting life, nor did He ever imply such things when He spoke of salvation."
> —Michael P. Bowen, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 81-82
>
> ([3]ORDER HARD COPIES to share with friends and loved ones)

Boy that is great truth! And also, Brother Bowen further refutes Beth Moore's demonic plan of salvation with these helpful words...

> While I appreciate what Beth Moore has done for so many people, and I am behind her all the way in continuing to help as many people as she possibly can through both bible and popular psychological concepts that provide real encouragement and healing in these desperate, uncertain times, Moore's plan of salvation will not save anyone because the addition of "turning from sins" to singular, simple faith in Christ is not the plan of salvation according to the bible. Look at this: "And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses" (Acts 13:39). Here, God is speaking through Paul. Paul did not write the book of Acts, rather, God wrote Acts "through" Paul. God is literally telling us that we are made righteous through faith alone in what Christ did for us by His death and subsequent resurrection from the dead, and that deeds of the law, such as "turning from sins" will not justify us. Neither will any combination of partial faith in Christ coupled with partial faith in turning from your sins save you. By implication, "believing on Christ" always refers to the fact of what He did for us at Calvary. The gospel message is the same throughout all of scripture. Those in the Old Testament looked "forward" to what Christ would do for them, and everyone from the time of Christ's resurrection to this very day look "backward" to what Christ accomplished for us by His finished work at Calvary. The gospel message of Jesus Christ, i.e., the "plan of salvation according to Jesus Christ," is always the same and it never changes. This message is:

1) we cannot save ourselves,

2) Jesus died for our sins,

3) His dead body was buried, and

4) Jesus arose from the dead three days later.

"He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God" (1 John 5:10-13). —Michael P. Bowen, "[4]I NEVER KNEW YOU," pp. 83-84 ([5]ORDER HARD COPIES

to share with friends and loved ones

)

Bravo! I sure do appreciate Michael Bowen's book in defense of the Gospel. I carry a hardcopy of his book with me to church every time I go, alongside my King James Bible. The reason why I carry a copy of *I NEVER KNEW YOU* with me at all times is two-fold:

1) So I can give it to someone if they have questions about the Gospel
2) To continually keep my heart tender toward preaching an accurate Gospel

Today's Bible seminaries and churches are in dire straits. We're in big trouble folks! The Gospel is under relentless attack from all sides, by well-meaning neo-evangelicals who are religious but not born again. As Michael so rightly says in his book, *Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again.* That is what is going on in over 95 % of Bible colleges and churches today.

We see Scriptural support for this dilemma in Matthew 7:21-23. They followed Jesus devoutly. They performed "many wonderful works" in Jesus' name. They "prophesied" (preached) in Jesus' name. They even reverently called Jesus "Lord, Lord," but Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep, and they perished in the Lake of Fire forever. They had failed to do the will of God the Father, which according to John 6:40 is to simply "BELIEVE" on Jesus. The will of the Father is *not* to work for Jesus, or live the Christian life for Jesus, or to follow Jesus as one's "Lord." Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel, and no salvation at all.

Kindly said, I triple-dog dare you to find a church or Bible seminary today where to get to Heaven they don't foolishly add turning from your sins, becoming a Christ follower, submitting to obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins, faithfully running the Christian course until the end, living a lifestyle of repentance, make Jesus "Lord" of your life, et cetera. Dear reader, somewhere along the way these sincere but cursed religious people forgot the Bible's most basic teaching that eternal life is a **"**

free gift.

" You'll find those exact words in Romans 5:18.

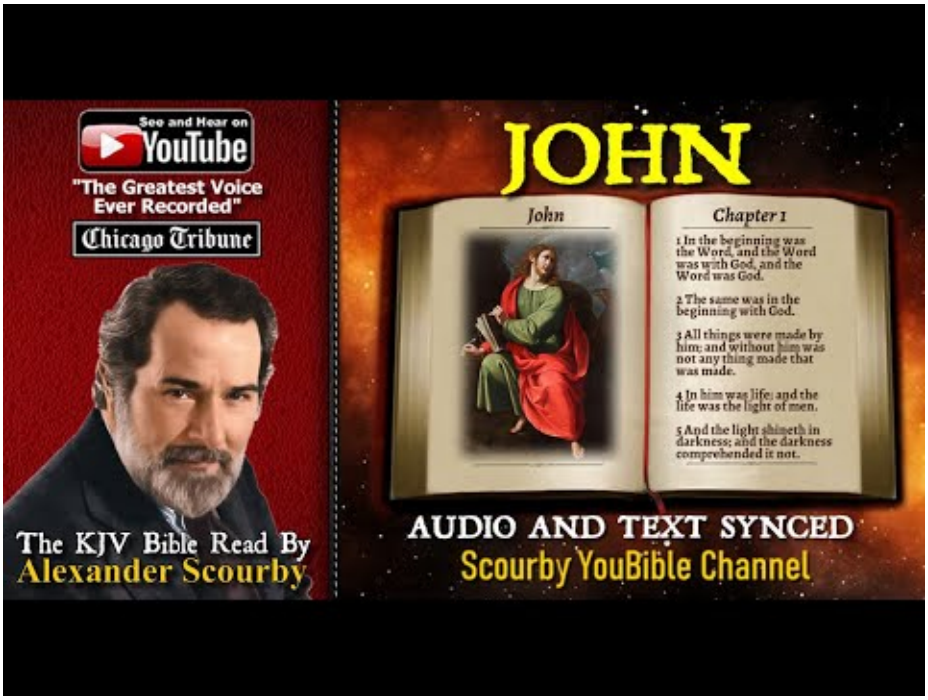
Please pardon me friend that I write about these important topics of Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation incessantly, but the truth of a free grace Gospel needs to be reiterated often, because the vast majority of Bible colleges and churches today are not repenting of their wrong repentance. They sadly just don't care! They are blinded by our enemy the Devil. They are enamored with the love of money, that is, they love their steady paychecks. Even worse they are arrogant in their false beliefs and a step closer to eternal damnation each and every day that passes. Time is running out folks!!!

Where will you spend eternity? Please don't follow some lying false prophet from [6]Bob Jones University or [7]Pensacola Christian College into Hell, who errantly tell you that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. Jesus plainly said in **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. "** I kindly challenge you to read (or listen) to the Gospel of John dear friend, and then you show me where it says to turn from your sins to be saved. You won't be able to. I hate to say it, but preachers are the leading cause of people dying in their sins and going to Hell forever. Truth is stranger than fiction!

The Gospel Of John Presents A Simple Free Grace Gospel

I kindly challenge everyone to kick back and just listen to Alexander Scourby read the inspired Gospel of John. According to John 20:31, the book of John is God's Gospel tract. In this wonderful book authored by God Himself (which is what "inspired" means), you will hear the word" believe" mentioned 85 times, but you won't hear the word "repent" mentioned even once. That is because repentance is automatic. The man who believes has repented. That is, he has changed his mind from unbelief to belief. He has changed his mind to acknowledge that he is a guilty sinner and Jesus is the only Savior.

As you listen to the plain Gospel of John, neither will you hear the phrases "turn from your sins" or "repent of your sins" because they are not found in the Bible concerning how to get to Heaven. Well-meaning but ungodly men added these additional words and requirements to God's simple plan of salvation. Incompetent pastors and clergy have heard other preachers use these unbiblical terms for so long, that they merely go along to get along with their corrupt peers, adopting these damnable heresies as if it were truth. Again, I encourage you to just listen to the Gospel of John, and you will clearly see God's simple plan of salvation.



The Wonderful Gospel of John

(Alexander Scourby reads the inspired King James Bible)

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.htm
5. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm

---

5.2.6 You'll Leave This World How You Entered, With Nothing (2024-02-15 20:37)

1st Timothy 6:7-12, "For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."

I was [1]listening to Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) last week in my car as I drove to go walking at Community Maritime Park in Pensacola. I wore my 20 pound weight vest, which I hadn't worn since 2021 on Guam. I've been losing a lot of weight lately (27 pounds in

just 4 months). This week I weighed 175.2 pounds on my digital scale. Amen! In September of 2023 I weighed 202 pounds. I've been taking prescription Mounjaro since late October, which is an amazing drug. I really like it. It's a one week injection from a pen. I get 4 pens at a time. I started with 2.5 mg pens the first month; then 5.0 mg pens the second month, and now 7.5 mg pens. 15 mg is the highest dosage, but I don't think my doctor will be raising my dosage any higher than 7.5 mg, because the drug is working well to control my glucose level.

Anyway, I was listening to Pastor McGee teach from [2]Ecclesiastes chapter 5 and 6. He said that the rich man can only eat 3 meals a day, the same as the poor man. The rich man can pay for all the doctors he wants, but he won't live any longer than the poor man. The rich man cannot enjoy seeing a sunset any more satisfying than the poor man can. The rich man eats food that grows from the same fields as the poor man does. The rich man can own 15 houses in different countries, but he can only sleep in one bed at a time. He can only live in one home at a time, while the rest of his houses sit idle uninhabited by him.

I watched an interview of [3]David Lee Roth from Van Halen by Joe Rogan this week. Most Christians would likely consider such interviews as being a total waste of time. I mean, who wants to hear what a wicked heathen man has to say? As a Bible preacher I like to hear what everybody has to say. Pastor Jack Hyles used to wisely say: "Every man is my teacher."

As [4]a musician myself

I am curious about the lives of other musicians and singers. I like watching biographies as a hobby. People are interesting.

As I watched the interview of David Lee Roth, I felt sorry for him, because he is not a born again Christian. Roth professes to be Jewish in faith, which means he rejects Jesus as the Messiah. Being Jewish never saved anybody! Jesus plainly warned Nicodemus (a Jew) in John 3:3 that

"Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God." Roth has shamefully lived his life glorifying the sins of lust, fornication, substance abuse, rebellion, et cetera. I am so glad to be a Christian! Time is running out for Mr. Roth. He is a lonely broken old man with a mansion in Pasadena, California.

In his reckless youth Roth chose not to get married or father any children, too busy chasing unholy skirts (which he openly admits). He has no kids or grandkids, which is sad. The guy has nothing! It would be wonderful if David Lee Roth would receive Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, so that all of his sins would be forgiven and then he'd go to Heaven at the end of this life. God desires for "

all men

"

to repent (change their mind) toward God to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). Military chaplain David Rutkin explains how to get to Heaven...

[5]The Crystal Clear Gospel of Jesus Christ

Dear reader, this life is very short in lieu of eternity. When a man or woman is at their prime at age 35 and they feel on top of the world, just 40 years later they are 75 years old and well beyond the age that one is considered a senior citizen. What is 40 years? It's a drop in the bucket of time. My point is that if you are a young person, you'll grow old before you know it; then like me you'll look back over your life and wonder where the years went so quickly. Lord willing, I'll turn 57 on March 5th, 2024. I feel like a teenager in my soul. My body feels about 80 sometimes due to my chronic neck pain. God is so good and I love Him as my dear Savior, Friend and Lord!

[6] **Oh, It Is Wonderful To Be A Christian**

I follow a handful of preachers on X (formerly known as Twitter). I also follow Paul Stanley of the rock band KISS. I don't support their wicked lifestyles, nor do I approve of their demonic rock music. I follow him out of curiosity to see what he promotes and how he thinks. Paul is now in his 70's, as is also his band peer Gene Simmons (real name: Chaim Witz). Today on X Paul shared a post of himself holding a $1,000 bottle of expensive wine that he was drinking. He said that he worked hard and deserves it. Sadly, Paul and Gene are Jewish in their religious beliefs, both Christ rejecters (1st John 2:22; John 3:36). Unless these men repent of their unbelief and trust Jesus as their personal Savior, they will go to Hell in eternity.

Paul Stanley is living large, having a net worth of $200,000,000. His food doesn't taste any better than mine. His bed is no softer than mine. He can only sleep in one bed at a time. He cannot eat any more food than I do. He may be able to travel the world, buy more expensive possessions, enjoy massive fame, et cetera; but he is living on borrowed time, just like everyone else on the planet. I thank God for the precious blood of Jesus that washed away all my sins when I was 13 years old in 1980. I simply knew that I was a sinner and I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior; believing that He died on a cross to pay for my sins, was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Dear reader, you will leave this world exactly how you entered into it one day, with nothing. Country singer [7]Toby Keith died on February 5th, 2024. Sadly, I doubt if he went to Heaven. His profession of faith in God and a Creator are not the same as being a born again believer. I like the following Bible verse from **1st Timothy 6:12, "Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses."** That is very interesting. We know that we were born into this world with nothing, and we know that we will die taking *nothing* out of this life with us.

When billionaire Steve Jobs (1955-2011), founder of *Apple Inc.* computers, died, he left behind a staggering net worth of $10,200,000,000. Steve couldn't take even one penny of his amassed fortune with him into eternity. Biblically he died in his sins and went to Hell, being a devout Christ-rejecting Buddhist. Each and every day on average on the planet roughly 250,000 people die. According to Matthew 7:13-15 and Luke 13:23-24, most of those people go to Hell. That's nearly 2,000,000 people that die weekly! I dare say that at least 99 % of those people go to Hell. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."**

If you are a born again believer, you ought to thank God with all your heart, mind and soul. So few people ever come to the saving truth of the Gospel of free grace. Most religious people are deceived by the Devil. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Satan is a beautiful liar!

The Apostle Paul exhorts Timothy to fight the good fight of faith, and to lay hold on eternal life. That means to make the best use of our remaining time here on earth as saints. We already have eternal life through faith in Christ. Paul is saying to lay hold (seize the moment) on our eternal life, so that we can be used of God for the cause of Christ. Every believer should be a soulwinner. We all have a duty to share the Gospel with lose sinners. Tragically, less than 1 % of Christians today care about sharing the Gospel. This is primarily the fault of pastors for not teaching and inspiring their church congregation to share the Gospel. Everything rises and falls on leadership. Soulwinning pastors are very rare!

Dear reader are you born again? If not you need to take care of that immediately because today could be the last day of your life. And if you are saved you should be serving God. When is the last time you shared the Gospel with a lost sinner? I witnessed to my doctor and her physician's assistant. I witnessed to four of my neighbors.

I don't claim to be a great soulwinner. I still feel convicted about the times when I hid my candle for the Lord. I cannot go back and fix it, because I'll never meet those people again very likely. But I can use my past failures to strive to do better in the future (2nd Corinthians 10:6). Usually I fail when I get caught off guard and I'm not thinking clearly. When I am on the ball and I am prepared, I do much better. This is true of everything in my life.

This is why it is important that we all purpose in our heart to be soul-conscious. If we intentionally think about sharing the Gospel with lost sinners, we are much more likely to do it. God help me to be a better light for Jesus in this dark and dreary world. **Matthew 5:16, "Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."**

This earthly life will be over before we know it. **James 4:14, "Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away."** [8]I bought t really nice humidifier last year. I love this thing! It has a visible mist that comes out, which I love to breathe at night while sleeping. It keep it set on HIGH. It also has a cool nightlight. I have to fill the reservoir a couple times each day (I use a one litre fill container), but it's well worth the effort. Anyway, the water mist that comes out of the humidifier vanishes after beyond about 2 feet. The water vapor dissipates into the air, gone. The Bible says that is exactly how long our life is in comparison to eternity. Our earthly life is as a vapor of water that exists for just a moment, and then it is gone.

At the moment we die, the only thing that will matter then is if we are in Christ or not. **Revelation 14:13, "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, *Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord* from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them."** Everyone will either *die in the Lord*, or *die in your sins*. **John 8:24, " I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for *if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins*."** If you die without having trusted Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, Hell will be your eternal fate. The choice is yours alone to make dear friend.

And if you are a child of God, all that will matter when you die is what you did in this short lifetime for the sake of Jesus and the Gospel. What works did we do in Jesus' name for others? Did we help the poor, needy, hurting, imprisoned and lonely people along life's way? Or did we selfishly live choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life (Luke 8:14)? We all make our choices in life. I have chosen as a born again believer to live for Christ. I stand with Joshua, who said in **Joshua 24:15,**

"As for me and my house, we will serve the Lord."

Dr. Law & Dr. Grace

(Evangelist Lester Roloff)

1. https://www.oneplace.com/ministries/thru-the-bible-with-j-vernon-mcgee/series
2. https://mp3bible.ca/
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BoxXHTUPnJA
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Miscellaneous/new_music_recordings.htm
5. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
6. https://youtu.be/qXCGmGOI_pM
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/02/toby-keith-has-died.html
8. https://www.amazon.com/INSENVO-Humidifier-Ultrasonic-Adjustable-Shut-off/dp/B0CC7YWD75/ref=sr_1_4?crid=2UCW88K06JPSZ&dib=eyJ2IjoiMSJ9.CrocCUZxLFS5d8MJEP0ZJQYqpB

5.2.7 Romans 7:15-18 Explained (2024-02-16 11:08)

Romans 7:15-18, "For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not."

The Apostle Paul makes a clear distinction between us (our new identity in Christ as believers) and our flesh. We (our born again true selves) do not sin. But when we do sin, it is our flesh that sins, not "us." **Romans 7:17a, "Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me..."**

We are born of the Holy Spirit of God and cannot sin, but the old man (the fleshly body and it's desires) still commit sin. These sins are not attributed to us because God separated us from our flesh by the "operation of God" in **Colossians 2:11-12,**

“In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ: Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.”

We are set apart unto God (sanctified) and are now 100 % righteous in His sight, and the sins of the flesh are put off from us by the blood of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19).

The Christian believer still struggles with sin every moment of every day. There is a horrible lie being taught in most Bible colleges and churches today, which requires lost sinners to

“

turn from your sins

” to get to Heaven. The Bible does not teach this garbage! Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay our massive debt of sin. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

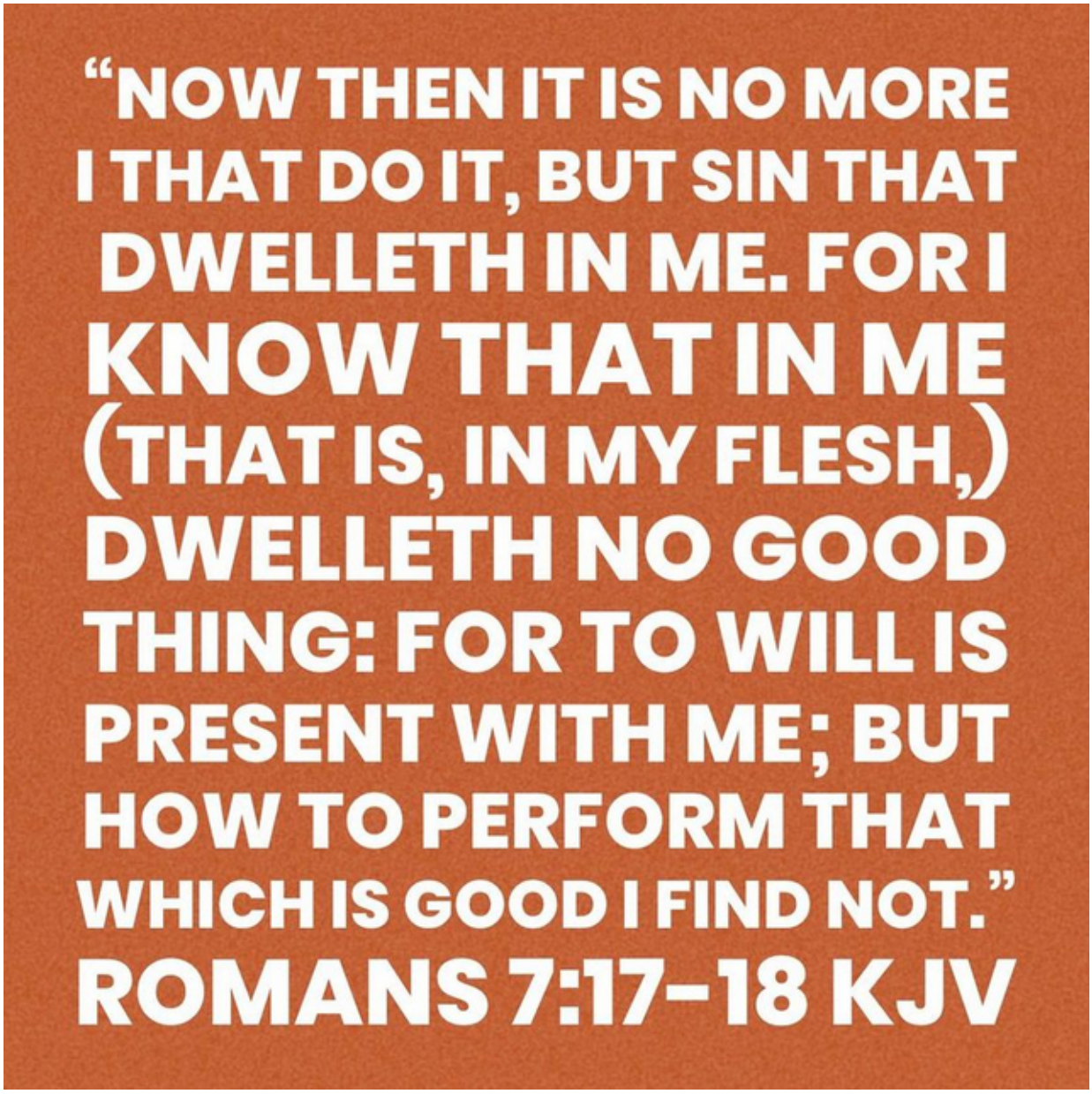
Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJm956qQ7MwCDouJeXOkWJMNd2qLTJak-zoiC_UadE0qClTQ5nxYi7mJpcOI0Z6Y_6KPnT0oJGK7SVhm3z0n6Zln2XaHwKOX9yzOr

---

5.2.8 Beware Of Ruckmanite False Teacher Robert Breaker (2024-02-16 18:15)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

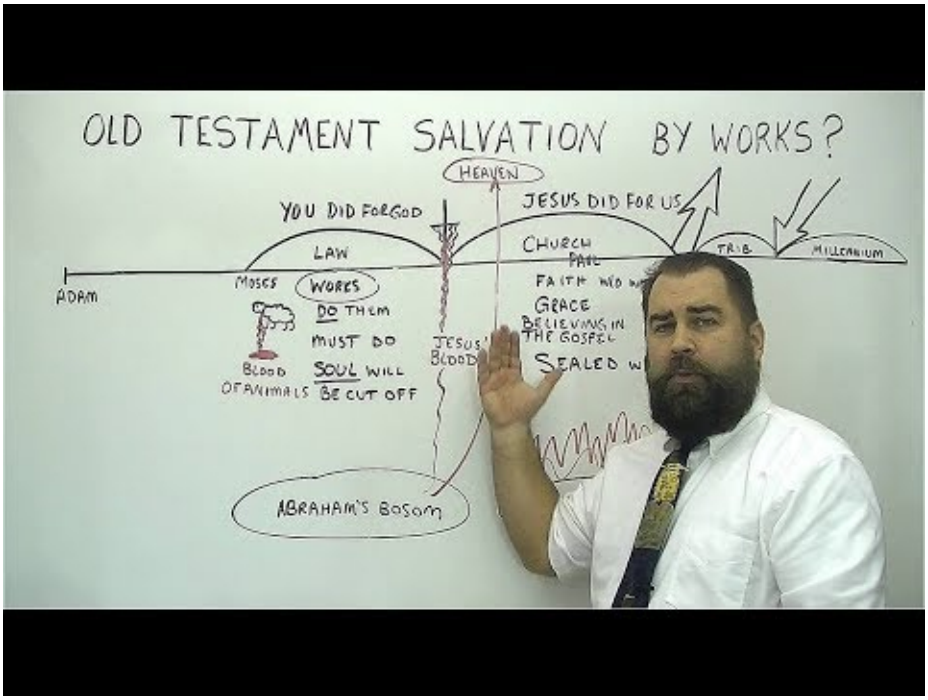
Someone asked me today what I think about Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1924-2016). [1]Dr. Ruckman actually foolishly teaches that after the Rapture, lost sinners will have to keep the Ten Commandments to get to Heaven. That is damnable heresy!

Dr. Ruckman also errantly teaches that this is how folks were saved in the Old Testament, by works, which is nonsense. Acts 10:32 says "all" the prophets gave witness that remission of sins comes only though faith in Christ (the Messiah). Another false prophet is Evangelist William P. Grady (another loyal disciple of Ruckman). These are Hell's Henchman, damning souls to Hell with their counterfeit plan of salvation, which is really a plan of slavation!

Dr. Ruckman had so many weird and unbiblical ideas and teachings. They idolize Ruckman at Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola, a militant cult of several hundred Ruckmanites who deceive people with a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus turning from your sins to be saved. They're shameful Bible Baptist Bookstore (a ministry of their corrupt church) that sells deadly "Chick Tracts." Evangelist Robert Breaker in Milton, Florida, graduated in 1998 from Peter Ruckman's Bible college (aka, Pensacola Bible Institute).

Kindly said, you need to beware of [2]Robert Breaker's Ruckmanology! (in this heretical video he falsely teaches that people were saved by WORKS in the Old Testament). The prophet Habakkuk lived under the Mosaic law, yet he exclaimed in **Habakkuk 2:4, " Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but *the just shall live by his faith*."** People were saved by FAITH alone throughout the Old Testament. **Romans 4:4,**

"Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, *but of debt*." If salvation had been by WORKS in the Old testament, then God would have OWED them eternal life. Dear reader, God has never owed any sinner anything except to burn in Hell forever!!!



Old Testament Salvation: By Works?

Furthermore, Robert Breaker teaches in his foolish video (at about 24 minutes) that salvation required WORKS under the law in the Old Testament. He foolishly says that the priest had to do the WORK of cutting the lamb's throat, and the WORK of bringing the blood into the Holy Place, et cetera. This is some of the worst Bible teaching I've ever heard. What a butcher! Common sense tells us that 99.9 % of the Israelites weren't involved with the priestly work of the tribe of Levi (aka, the book of "Leviticus" which describes the ceremonial work of the tribe of Levi

). So how did all those 99.9 % of the Jews get saved?

Also, if Robert Breaker is correct, how did the Israelites get saved when they were taken captive 400 miles east into Babylon for 70 years? If Breaker is right, then they all went to Hell, because the Levite Jews could not perform the WORK of the priests. I am stunned at the woeful theological ignorance of Ruckmanites!

The psalmist understood that we are saved by God's righteousness, and not our own works. **Psalms 119:142, "Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth. "** We find the phrase **"**

Thy righteousness

" mentioned 24 times in the book of Psalms. Clearly, God's imputed righteousness, which is by faith alone without works. The New Testament confirms this truth in **Romans 4:5-7,**

"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."** Hello Mr. Breaker, did you read that: *WITHOUT WORKS!!!*

Where did David describe the blessedness of the man unto whom God imputes righteousness WITHOUT WORKS? **Psalms 32:1-2, "Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile."** David fully understood that salvation is solely of the Lord, and not by WORKS! *All Scripture* is given by inspiration of God (2nd Timothy 3:16). The Apostle Paul clarifies the truth that David understood that God's imputed (credited) righteousness to the sinner by faith is WITHOUT WORKS. David calls Robert Breaker a LIAR!

Millions of Baptists Are Sadly Going To Hell

I hate to say it, but MILLIONS of Baptists are going to split Hell wide open when they die, because they have bought into the lie that faith is not enough to be saved. They think you must be willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits to receive God's free gift of eternal life, but that is an entirely different mindset than grace alone. To "be willing" to give up your sinning effectively implies that you MUST try to stop sinning to be saved.

As an illustration: Let's say that a teenage son asks his father if he can borrow the family car to drive somewhere. The father says, "Okay son, but only if you'd 'be willing' to gas the tank when you're done!" The son agrees and brings the car back with an empty tank of gas. The angry father asks his son why he didn't put gas into the tank. The Smart Alec son says, "Well Dad, you only said that I needed to 'be willing' to gas the tank, you didn't say that I had to." Obviously that son would be in big trouble and likely never be allowed to drive the car again."

Likewise, when cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) wickedly tells lost sinners that God demands they first "be willing to turn from sin" to get saved, it clearly instills a horrible mindset into that person's mind that God expects them to forsake their sinful bad habits, and to radically change their behavior, in exchange for a so-called "gift" that is supposed to be completely free. Jack Chick's corrupt plan of salvation is totally confusing BULL CRAP!!!

Having to forsake one's sinful ways is something that is not only very hard to do, it is absolutely IMPOSSIBLE! No one has ever turned from their sinning. At best all we can do is clean up our

life of sins. Kindly said, Jack Chick (1924-2016) was an idiot in his theology. He was a California hippie cartoon artist, not a Bible preacher! God only knows the incalculable spiritual damage that Jack Chick has done, by influencing tens of thousands of preachers and churches to preach another gospel. It is not merely a matter of semantics, it is damnable heresy!!! To be willing to try to give up one's sinning has absolutely NOTHING to do with the sacrifice which Jesus made for all humanity on Calvary's cross.

Woe unto any preacher or layman who wickedly passes out Chick Tracts. The beautiful artwork is enticing eye candy, which masks the deadly doctrinal poison contained in Jack Chick's partial faith in Christ plus works counterfeit plan of salvation. The requirement to have such a radical change of heart toward sin, that a lost person must experienced a drastic change in their behavior, is SELF REFORMATION; but this is not how God's plan of redemption works, in which the indwelling Holy Spirit lives the Christian life through a saved person, and not we of our own self-righteous accord (Galatians 2:20).

Effectively, every false prophet who errantly teaches that a person must "be willing to turn from sin" to get to Heaven, is telling them that they must be willing to change themselves to be saved. That is NOT Bible repentance, it is human reformation. Matthew 27:3b says that wicked Judas **" repented himself, "**

but this is [3]a completely different Greek word than is used for *repentance* unto salvation used elsewhere throughout the New Testament.

Judas was merely sorry that he got caught betraying an innocent man (he even returned the 30 pieces of silver because he felt regret), but he didn't change his mind to admit that he was a dirty sinner in God's sight, nor did Judas change his mind to admit that Jesus is the Christ. Judas died in his sins and went to Hell forever to suffer, not because he was a sinner, but because he turned from his sins instead of repenting toward God in true repentance, which includes faith in Jesus Christ

(Acts 20:21).

The Gospel is critically important. I am sad and disgusted that roughly 85 % of Baptists today are hellbound churchgoers. They have churchianity without Christianity. No one is saved who has the wrong mindset that the life we live affects our eternal destiny. No one is saved who attempts to live a changed life in order to know that they are saved.

My Own Salvation Testimony At Age 13

I humbly got saved at age 13 because I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior, believing that He did it all for me through Calvary's cross.

Thankfully the issue of my sinful bad habits didn't come up, or else I wouldn't have trusted Christ. I mean, I would have known that I cannot give up my sinning, no one can. The very idea would have turned me off completely to trusting Christ.

I never would have come to Christ if someone would have said to me in 1980 at age 13:

> "David, you can be saved right now by trusting Christ, believing that He died on the cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected three days later; *but first* you must be willing to turn away from your sinning from now on. You cannot continue openly committing sin. From now on you must do your best to live a clean life and not sin anymore. You won't be perfect, but you must try your very best not to sin anymore. If you're not willing to do that, then you cannot be saved. Would you still like to be saved?"

To brush the person off, I would have politely said that I need to think about it first, but in my heart I would have already decided that I am not interested, knowing that I could never make such a COMMITMENT. And that's what it really is, a *commitment* do earnestly make an effort not to sin anymore. This is NOT the simple plan of salvation which Jesus teaches in the Holy Bible. This is NOT the simple plan of Salvation which the Apostle Paul teaches in the Holy Bible. Robert breaker, William P. Grady and other Ruckmanites are guilty of preaching another gospel. Peter S. Ruckman (1924-2016) pulled on the same rope as the Devil.

False Prophets Place The Burden Of Change Upon Lost Sinners

Do you see what they are wickedly doing dear reader? They are placing the burden of behavioral change upon the sinner's shoulder to be saved. What a heavy burden it is!!! No wonder Jesus said in

Matthew 11:28, "

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

" If you have been lied to dear friend by a Ruckmanite, told that you must

"

turn from your sins

"

to get to Heaven, then Jesus also says to you,

"

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and *I will give you rest*.

"

That sweet

"rest" Christ gives is in knowing that your name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven. That sweet "rest" Christ gives is in knowing that when you got saved, nothing more was required to have eternal security. By the way, Eternal Security is not a separate doctrine from Eternal Life. They are one and the same teaching.

The man who has Eternal Life also has Eternal Security, that is, a total Assurance of Salvation. **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."** Jesus is Eternal Life. So, if you have trusted Jesus as your personal Savior, you already have Eternal Life!!! When the tabernacle of your earthly body is no longer suitable to sustain physical life (2nd Corinthians 5:1), your spirit and soul return to God who gave it (Ecclesiastes 12:7).

False prophets are effectively putting a knife to your throat, threatening you that God won't save you unless you first COMMIT to attempt to stop sinning. Ungodly Calvinist pastor, [4]John MacArthur, even calls Lordship Salvation

"

[5]an exchange, a trade of sorts.

"

The biggest problem today is that the churches [6]have become truth resistant, just like a diabetic who has become insulin resistant. Even when faithful preachers (humbly like me by God's grace) place the truth directly into their hands, they reject it to side with their corrupt peers in the ministry (Hosea 4:6). They are afraid to suffer reproach for Christ. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12).

The Holy Spirit Lives The Christian Life Through Us

Dear reader, I know that I preach on this topic often, coming at false repentance and Lordship Salvation from different angles, but I don't want to take the least risk that someone may miss the truth of the Gospel and go to Hell, all because they were lied to by Satan's ministers of unrighteousness (Matthew 7:13-15; 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). To clarify, you DON'T have to be willing to forsake your sinning to get to Heaven. You simply need to trust the written Word of God which says that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God, who died in your place on the cross to pay down your massive dent of sin.

He did that for you, me, and every human being who has ever been born (1st John 2:2). Jesus was buried, but He didn't stay dead. Three days later Jesus miraculously resurrected from the dead. This is the *GOOD NEWS (which means,* 'GOSPEL'), by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved. **Romans 1:16, "**

For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

" According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, the 'Gospel' is the *Good News* that Jesus *died* on a cross for our sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He *raised up* bodily from the dead. If you BELIEVE (trust, rely upon) that 'GOOD NEWS,' then you are saved dear sinner.

Please don't miss what I am about to show you. All of the wicked preachers today (e.g., Jack Chick, William P. Grady, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Todd Friel, Paul Washer, Bob Jones University cult, Pensacola Christian College cult, et cetera), who say that you must "turn from your sins" to be saved, are placing the burden to change one's behavior upon THE SINNER. This is a false plan of salvation!

In true Bible salvation, you simply come to God as you are, as a hopeless ungodly sinner. You don't have to stop or start anything, nor even be willing to change. You simply receive God's free gift of eternal life by trusting what God has written in His inspired Word concerning Jesus Christ. The dear Savior died in your place on the cross, paying a debt that He did not owe (2nd Corinthians 5:21). The moment you trust Christ, God indwells and seals you with His the blessed gift of His Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; Ephesians 1:13-14; 1st John 3:24).

Unlike the first counterfeit plan of salvation which errantly requires YOU to change your own behavior, in God's true plan of salvation it is Christ's Holy Spirit who lives the Christian life through you.

Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." God intentionally put these two Bible verses together! Verse 21 says that keeping the WORKS of the law cannot save anyone. Yet, WORKS are exactly what corrupt preachers are demanding from you when they teach that you must be willing to

"turn from your sins" to be saved, or "

live a changed life

”

to prove that you’re saved. They are demanding WORKS from you to get to Heaven.

The Deadly Sin Of Tampering With God’s Word

In the Old Testament we read the tragic true story of Uzzah...

> **2nd Samuel 6:5-7 “**
>
> **And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals. And when they came to Nachon’s threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it. And *the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God*.”**

I like Uzzah. He was a good guy! I see careless people leave their shopping carts in a store’s parking lot. I always grab a cart when I’m going into a store, since I’m going that way anyway. I always return my cart when done, and I usually grab two carts, to return them into the store. I do that for Jesus, to let my light so shine before men (Matthew 5:16). I care! I think Uzzah was that kind of guy, desiring to be helpful. He saw the *Arc of the Covenant* wobbling like it was ready to topple over, so he reached out his hand to steady it.

God didn’t just rebuke him, God killed Uzzah on the spot!

Some liberals no doubt think that God should have overlooked Uzzah’s offence, seeing that Uzzah had the best of intentions. Numbers 4:15 plainly warns that anyone who touched the Arc of the Covenant would die. The lesson is clear

—God doesn’t need our help to secure His Word, don’t mess with God’s Word!

Likewise, tens of thousands of corrupt preachers today mean well. They are good men (as far as sinful humans go). They don’t want to hurt God, corrupt the Bible, or help damn souls to Hell. That is not their intent, I have no doubt. However, we read in **Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. ”** I have no doubt that Robert Breaker is a good man. I am confident that he pays his bills on time and loves his neighbor as himself; yet, he is guilty of corrupting God’s Word.

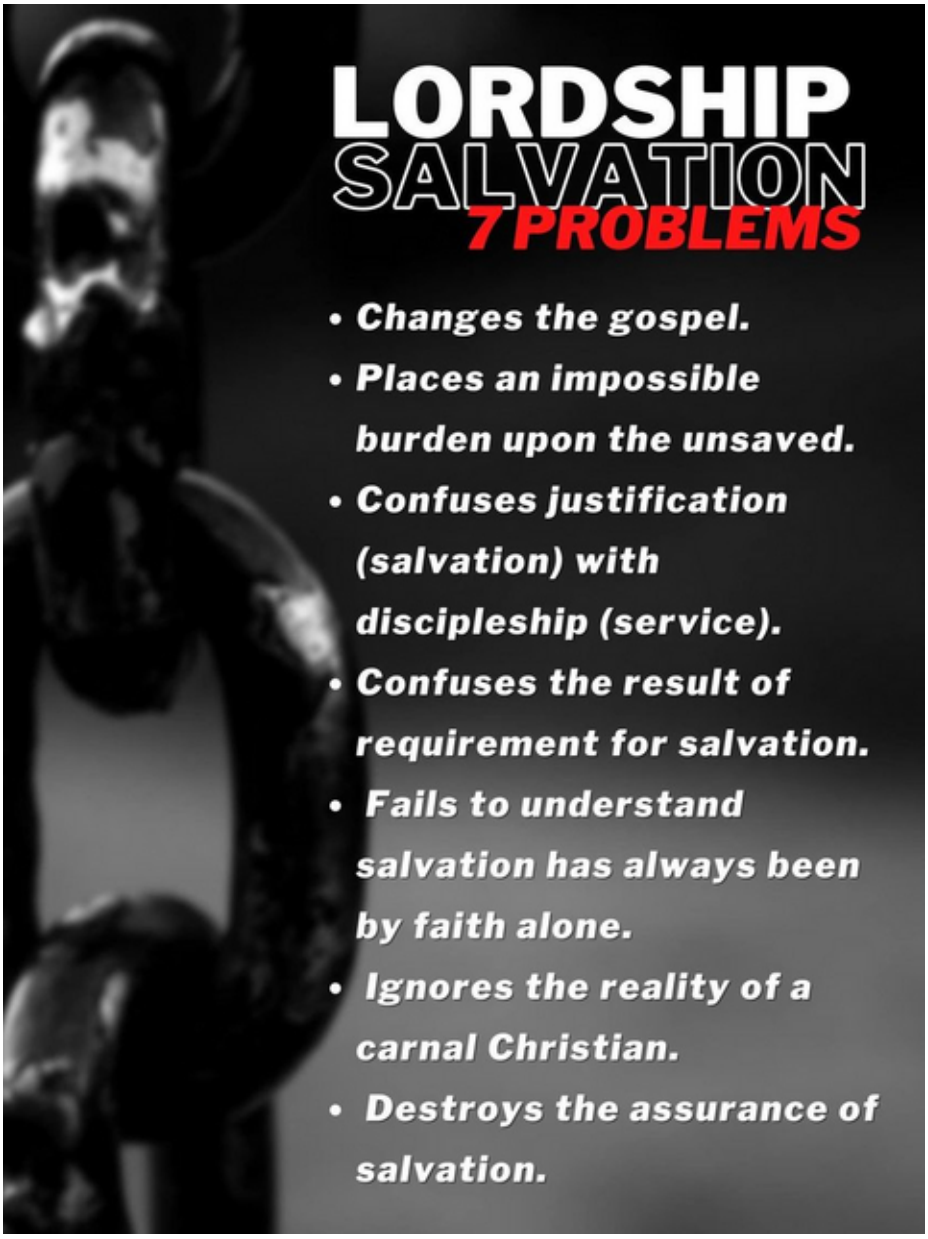
All of the well-meaning preachers today who falsely teach that you must “turn from your sins” to be saved are guilty of mixing works with grace. Like Uzzah they have the best of intentions, but they know not what they are doing. You cannot show me one verse in the inspired King James Bible which says to

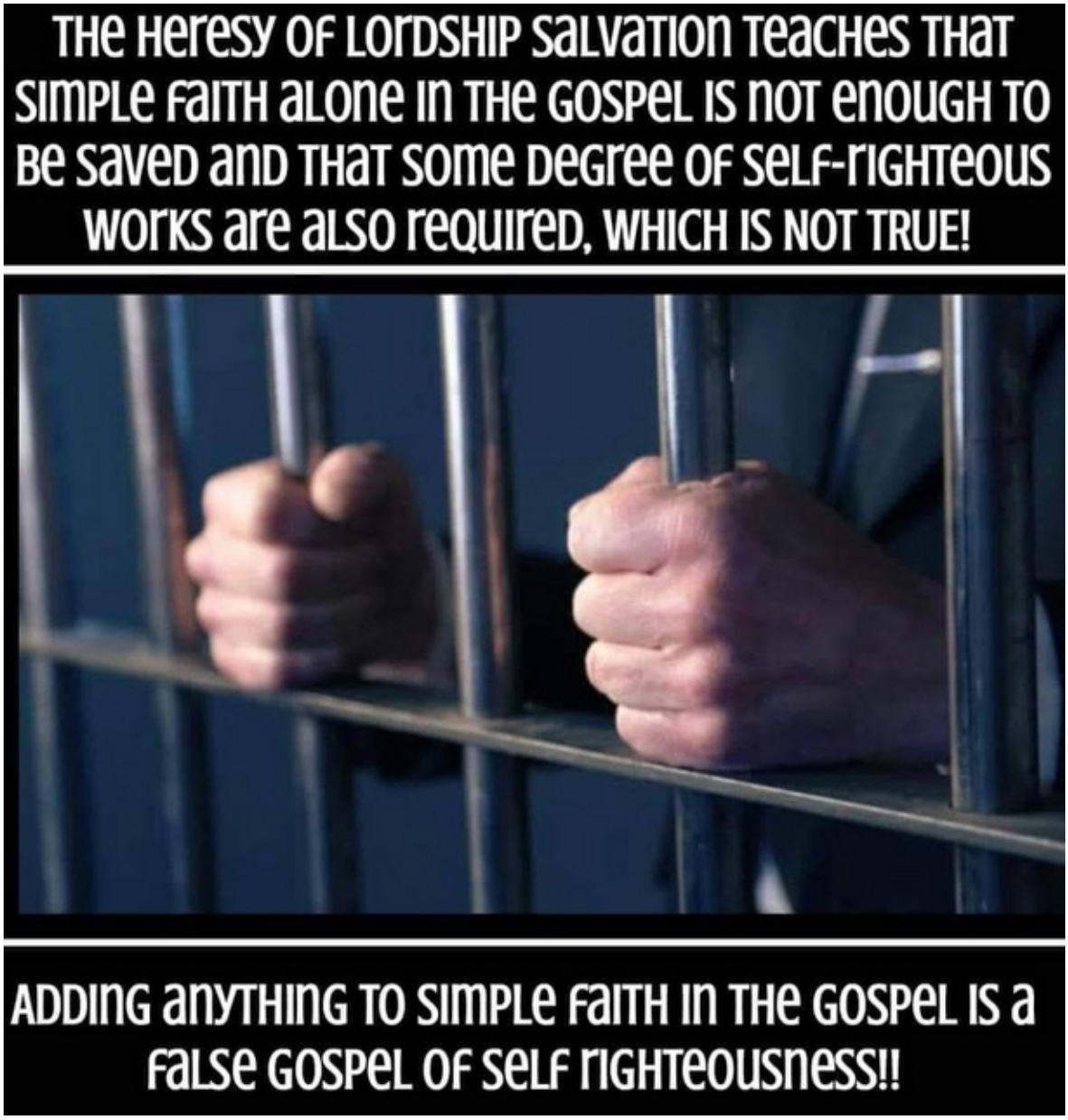
“turn from your sins” to get to Heaven. Wicked but well-meaning religious men added those extra words to God’s Words. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

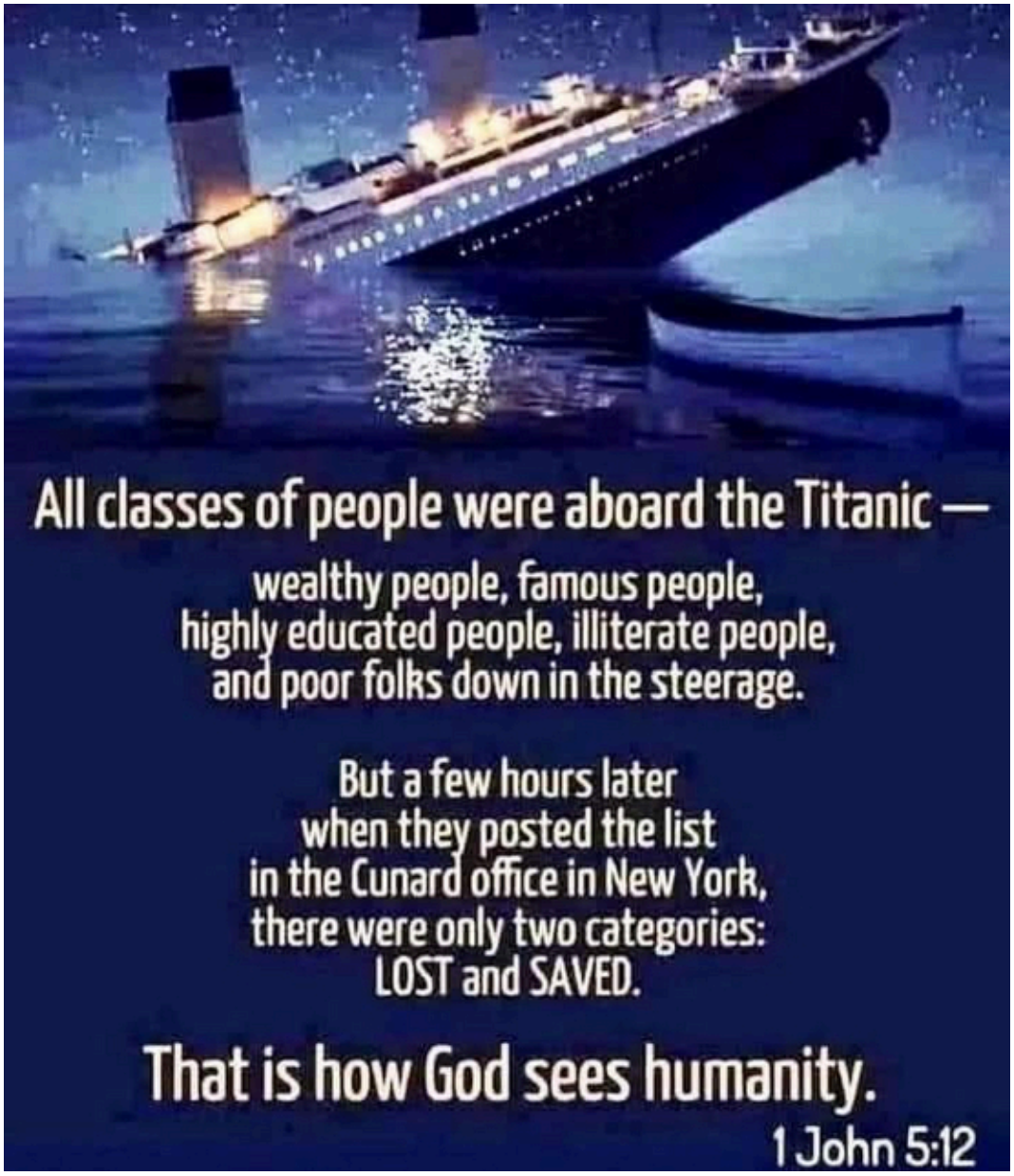
***Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.**

”

The Gospel is Simple
Doctrine of men make it complicated.
Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ. He died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and resurrected three days later from the dead. If you come to God BY FAITH as a guilty sinner, believing this 'GOOD NEWS,' adding nothing else to it, you are saved instantly and forever. It's that simple!
Romans 3:19-25; I Corinthians 15:1-4


LORDSHIP
SALVATION
7 PROBLEMS
• Changes the gospel.
• Places an impossible burden upon the unsaved.
• Confuses justification (salvation) with discipleship (service).
• Confuses the result of requirement for salvation.
• Fails to understand salvation has always been by faith alone.
• Ignores the reality of a carnal Christian.
• Destroys the assurance of salvation.


THE HERESY OF LORDSHIP SALVATION TEACHES THAT SIMPLE FAITH ALONE IN THE GOSPEL IS NOT ENOUGH TO BE SAVED AND THAT SOME DEGREE OF SELF-RIGHTEOUS WORKS ARE ALSO REQUIRED, WHICH IS NOT TRUE!
ADDING ANYTHING TO SIMPLE FAITH IN THE GOSPEL IS A FALSE GOSPEL OF SELF RIGHTEOUSNESS!!



1. https://www.ruckmanism.org/multipleplans
2. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WxnuqbFvBJ8
3. https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-3.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/like-insulin-resistance-churches-are.html
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJnFbfV6hY7XC12QAE5_8IUVzJ3EkkNO2uiseSICWGgfZI3veOighRMYBF1PbhOGFDJaYjOrjIa6_lg4kyhLO1bnuegELZN8PsVM1
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgos85Og7j79yXW6SHx5EJ7-Dm_jjWQs6-xAQDIuG-jXu-Nru5KzXYHsu4E34mDZ4wzIJ25qSYwShkhuvN7w_ozFg9Pb33lpVSAlOM
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYRSsI7mu7YObGkTK2ly-xxYkOYRtAx6xhfv8t9nQ5qnExcfdaPazD9zsksb4qXFZfjnDx2oBXQ1HUqZKEBh9r_QNOOQOj74drkR5
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzV3Gut5RAQ3i17DxCx7QVFO6ErTXWyas-o_MMOGaZrmJnzcl1BHsn5VrBIBdVbEgZZ-m8QtVp39-87BfIpdrB8ygooPbfNiclDQ5

5.2.9 How Jack Chick Led Millions Into The Lake Of Fire (2024-02-16 18:47)

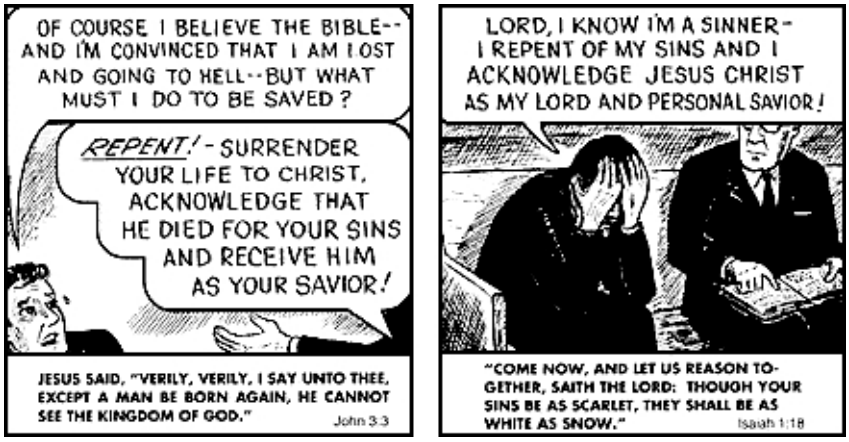
Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

When cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) wickedly tells lost sinners that God demands they first "be willing to turn from sin" to get saved, it clearly instills a horrible mindset into that person's mind that God expects them to forsake their sinful bad habits, and to radically change their behavior, in exchange for a so-called "gift" that is supposed to be completely free. Jack Chick's corrupt plan of salvation is totally confusing BULL CRAP!!!

[1]



Surrender your life to Christ? That is NOT what the Bible teaches in **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."** I am sickened that nearly every Baptist pastor and church today promote Chick Tracts, when Jack Chick blatantly and arrogantly perverted God's simple plan of salvation. The answer to the Philippian jailer's question,

"Sirs, what must I do to be saved," was not,

"S

urrender your life to Christ

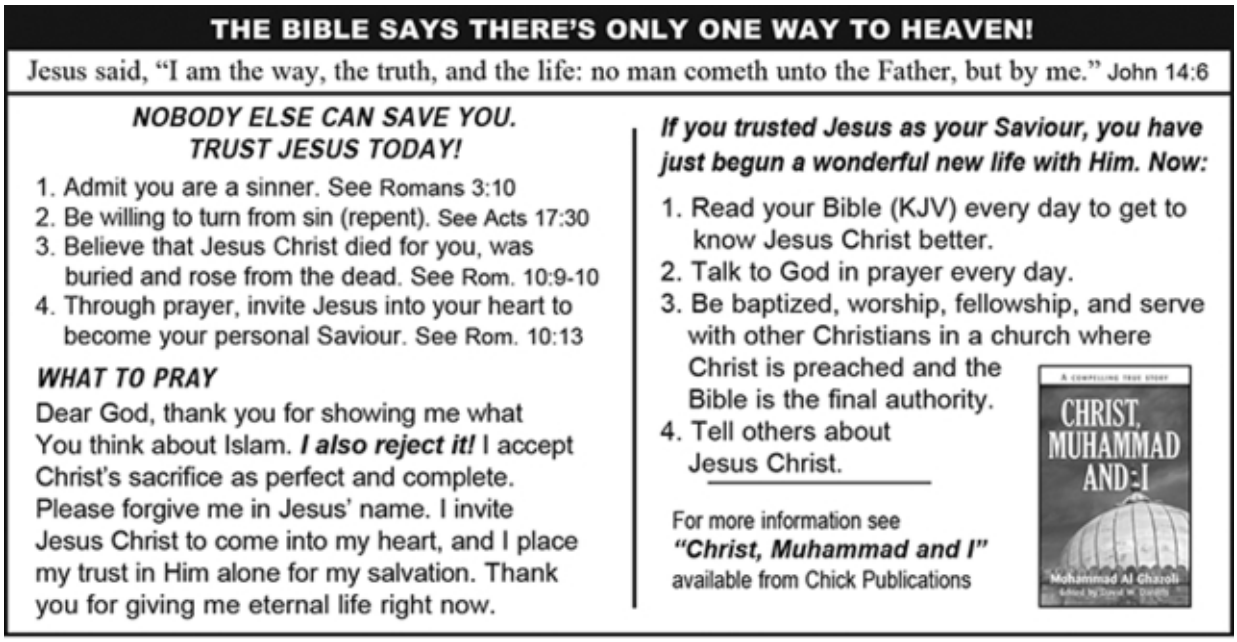
"

as Jack Chick horribly teaches. THAT IS DAMNABLE HERESY!!!

The Bible's response is to

“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ.” Jack Chick is a LIAR! Shame on any pastor and church who distribute Chick Tracts. If you do after reading what I have just shown you, then you are a wicked person with blood on your hands for adding to God’s Word (Proverbs 30:5-6).

[2]



THE BIBLE SAYS THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN!

Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 14:6

NOBODY ELSE CAN SAVE YOU. TRUST JESUS TODAY!

1. Admit you are a sinner. See Romans 3:10
2. Be willing to turn from sin (repent). See Acts 17:30
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. See Rom. 10:9-10
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Saviour. See Rom. 10:13

WHAT TO PRAY

Dear God, thank you for showing me what You think about Islam. ***I also reject it!*** I accept Christ's sacrifice as perfect and complete. Please forgive me in Jesus' name. I invite Jesus Christ to come into my heart, and I place my trust in Him alone for my salvation. Thank you for giving me eternal life right now.

If you trusted Jesus as your Saviour, you have just begun a wonderful new life with Him. Now:

1. Read your Bible (KJV) every day to get to know Jesus Christ better.
2. Talk to God in prayer every day.
3. Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority.
4. Tell others about Jesus Christ.

For more information see ***"Christ, Muhammad and I"*** available from Chick Publications

Damnable Heresy In ’Chick Tracts’

Step #2 is totally unbiblical. Having to be willing to forsake one’s sinful ways is something that is not only very hard to do, it is absolutely IMPOSSIBLE! No one has ever turned from their sinning. At best all we can do is clean up our life of sins.

Kindly said, Jack Chick (1924-2016) was an idiot in his theology. He was a California hippie cartoon artist, not a doctrinally sound Bible preacher! Do you realize that having sold over 1,000,000,000 Chick Tracts since 1960, that Jack Chick took in hundreds of millions of dollars!!! God only knows the incalculable spiritual damage that Jack Chick has done, by influencing tens of thousands of preachers and churches to preach another gospel. It is not merely a matter of semantics, it is damnable heresy!!! To be willing to try to give up one’s sinning has absolutely NOTHING to do with the sacrifice which Jesus made for all humanity on Calvary’s cross. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Woe unto any preacher or layman who wickedly passes out Chick Tracts. The beautiful artwork is enticing eye candy, which masks the deadly doctrinal poison contained in Jack Chick’s partial faith in Christ plus works counterfeit plan of salvation. The requirement to have such a radical change of heart toward sin, that a lost person must experienced a drastic change in their behavior, is SELF REFORMATION; but this is not how God’s plan of redemption works, in which the indwelling Holy Spirit lives the Christian life through a saved person, and not we of our own self-righteous accord (Galatians 2:20).

Effectively, every false prophet who errantly teaches that a person must "be willing to turn from sin" to get to Heaven, is telling them that they must be willing to change themselves to be saved. That is NOT Bible repentance, it is human reformation. Matthew 27:3b says that wicked Judas **“ repented himself, ”**

but this is [3]a completely different Greek word than is used for *repentance* unto salvation used elsewhere throughout the New Testament.

Judas was merely sorry that he got caught betraying an innocent man (he even returned the 30 pieces of silver because he felt regret), but he didn't change his mind to admit that he was a dirty sinner in God's sight, nor did Judas change his mind to admit that Jesus is the Christ. Judas died in his sins and went to Hell forever to suffer, not because he was a sinner, but because he turned from his sins instead of repenting toward God in true repentance, which includes faith in Jesus Christ

(Acts 20:21).

The Gospel is critically important. I am sad and disgusted that roughly 85 % of Baptists today are hellbound churchgoers. They have churchianity without Christianity. No one is saved who has the wrong mindset that the life we live affects our eternal destiny. No one is saved who attempts to live a changed life in order to know that they are saved.

I did a study to find out how many people join the various pseudo-Christian religions. World-wide there are approximately 16 million Mormons, 22 million Seventh-Day Adventists, 8 million Jehovah's Witnesses, 1.3 billion Roman Catholics, et cetera. You'd think that people would be smarter than that. I mean, in this age of information you've got to be out of your mind to become a Mormon! Magic underwear? Sex temples with beds inside? I need to go take a long walk! What is it about human beings that we are so easily deceived by false prophets?

I cannot encourage you enough to start thinking for yourself dear reader. Jesus warned everyone in **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."** Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to turn from your sinning (not even to "be willing" to turn from your sins) to get to Heaven. That would be WORKS!!!

The Holy Bible plainly teaches that eternal life is a gift (Romans 5:18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A "gift" by very definition means whatever is offered freely cannot have any stipulations or obligations. Yet, most preachers today have been deceived by Satan, caught between grace and works, going around falsely teaching lost sinners that God won't save them unless they first commit to be willing to turn from their sinful bad habits. I'm talking about [4]the hellhole at Pensacola Christian College!!! I'm talking about the [5]cult at Bob Jones University!!!

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

My Own Salvation Testimony At Age 13

I humbly got saved at age 13 because I trusted Jesus as my personal Savior, believing that He did it all for me through Calvary's cross.

Thankfully the issue of my sinful bad habits didn't come up, or else I wouldn't have trusted Christ. I mean, I would have known that I cannot give up my sinning, no one can. The very idea would have turned me off completely to trusting Christ.

I never would have come to Christ if someone would have said to me in 1980 at age 13:

> "David, you can be saved right now by trusting Christ, believing that He died on the cross for your sins, was buried and resurrected three days later; *but first* you must be willing to turn away from your sinning from now on. You cannot continue openly committing sin. From now on you must do your best to live a clean life and not sin anymore. You won't be perfect, but you must try your very best not to sin anymore. If you're not willing to do that, then you cannot be saved. Would you still like to be saved?"

To brush the person off, I would have politely said that I need to think about it first, but in my heart I would have already decided that I am not interested, knowing that I could never make such a COMMITMENT. And that's what it really is, a *commitment* do earnestly make an effort not to sin anymore. This is NOT the simple plan of salvation which Jesus teaches in the Holy Bible (John 6:28-29). This is NOT the simple plan of salvation which the Apostle Paul teaches in the Holy Bible (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Acts 16:30-31). Robert Breaker, William P. Grady and other [6]Ruckmanites are guilty of preaching another gospel. Peter S. Ruckman (1924-2016) pulled on the same rope as the Devil.

False Prophets Place The Burden Of Change Upon Lost Sinners

Do you see what they are wickedly doing dear reader? They are placing the burden of behavioral change upon the sinner's shoulder to be saved. What a heavy burden it is!!! No wonder Jesus said in

Matthew 11:28, "

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

" If you have been lied to dear friend by a Ruckmanite, told that you must

"

turn from your sins

"

to get to Heaven, then Jesus also says to you,

"

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and *I will give you rest*.

"

That sweet

"rest" Christ gives is in knowing that your name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven. That sweet "rest" Christ gives is in knowing that when you got saved, nothing more was required to have eternal security. By the way, Eternal Security is not a separate doctrine from Eternal Life. They are one and the same teaching.

The man who has Eternal Life also has Eternal Security, that is, a total Assurance of Salvation. **1st John 5:20, "And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son *Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life*."** Jesus is Eternal Life. So, if you have trusted Jesus as your personal Savior, you already have Eternal Life!!! When the tabernacle of your earthly body is no longer suitable to sustain physical life (2nd Corinthians 5:1), your spirit and soul return to God who gave it (Ecclesiastes 12:7).

False prophets are effectively putting a knife to your throat, threatening you that God won't save you unless you first COMMIT to attempt to stop sinning. Ungodly Calvinist pastor, [7]John MacArthur, even calls Lordship Salvation

"

[8]an exchange, a trade of sorts.

"

The biggest problem today is that the churches [9]have become truth resistant, just like a diabetic who has become insulin resistant. Even when faithful preachers (humbly like me by God's grace) place the truth directly into their hands, they reject it to side with their corrupt peers in the ministry (Hosea 4:6). They are afraid to suffer reproach for Christ. They don't want to be put outside the gate with Jesus (2nd Timothy 3:12).

The Holy Spirit Lives The Christian Life Through Us

Dear reader, I know that I preach on this topic often, coming at false repentance and Lordship Salvation from different angles, but I don't want to take the least risk that someone may miss the truth of the Gospel and go to Hell, all because they were lied to by Satan's ministers of unrighteousness (Matthew 7:13-15; 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). To clarify, you DON'T have to be willing to forsake your sinning to get to Heaven. You simply need to trust the written Word of God which says that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God, who died in your place on the cross to pay down your massive dent of sin.

He did that for you, me, and every human being who has ever been born (1st John 2:2). Jesus was buried, but He didn't stay dead. Three days later Jesus miraculously resurrected from the dead. This is the *GOOD NEWS (which means,* 'GOSPEL'), by which all who BELIEVE IT are instantly, irrevocably and forever saved. **Romans 1:16, "**

For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

" According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, the 'Gospel' is the *Good News* that Jesus *died* on a cross for our sins, He was *buried*, and three days later He *raised up* bodily from the dead. If you BELIEVE (trust, rely upon) that 'GOOD NEWS,' then you are saved dear sinner.

Please don't miss what I am about to show you. All of the wicked preachers today (e.g., Jack Chick, William P. Grady, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Todd Friel, Paul Washer, [10]Bob Jones University cult, [11]Pensacola Christian College cult, et cetera), who say that you must "turn from your sins" to be saved, are placing the burden to change one's behavior upon THE SINNER. This is a false plan of salvation!

In true Bible salvation, you simply come to God as you are, as a hopeless ungodly sinner. You don't have to stop or start anything, nor even be willing to change. You simply receive God's free gift of eternal life by trusting what God has written in His inspired Word concerning Jesus Christ. The dear Savior died in your place on the cross, paying a debt that He did not owe (2nd Corinthians 5:21). The moment you trust Christ, God indwells and seals you with His the blessed gift of His Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; Ephesians 1:13-14; 1st John 3:24).

Unlike the first counterfeit plan of salvation which errantly requires YOU to change your own behavior, in God's true plan of salvation it is Christ's Holy Spirit who lives the Christian life through you.

Galatians 2:20-21, "I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." God intentionally put these two Bible verses together! Verse 21 says that keeping the WORKS of the law cannot save anyone. Yet, WORKS are exactly what corrupt preachers are demanding from you when they teach that you must be willing to

"turn from your sins" to be saved, or "

live a changed life

”

to prove that you’re saved. They are demanding WORKS from you to get to Heaven.

The Deadly Sin Of Tampering With God’s Word

In the Old Testament we read the tragic true story of Uzzah...

> **2nd Samuel 6:5-7 “**
>
> **And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals. And when they came to Nachon’s threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it. And *the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God*.”**

I like Uzzah. He was a good guy! I see careless people leave their shopping carts in a store’s parking lot. I always grab a cart when I’m going into a store, since I’m going that way anyway. I always return my cart when done, and I usually grab two carts, to return them into the store. I do that for Jesus, to let my light so shine before men (Matthew 5:16). I care! I think Uzzah was that kind of guy, desiring to be helpful. He saw the *Arc of the Covenant* wobbling like it was ready to topple over, so he reached out his hand to steady it.

God didn’t just rebuke him, God killed Uzzah on the spot!

Some liberals no doubt think that God should have overlooked Uzzah’s offence, seeing that Uzzah had the best of intentions. Numbers 4:15 plainly warns that anyone who touched the Arc of the Covenant would die. The lesson is clear

—God doesn’t need our help to secure His Word, don’t mess with God’s Word!

Likewise, tens of thousands of corrupt preachers today mean well. They are good men (as far as sinful humans go). They don’t want to hurt God, corrupt the Bible, or help damn souls to Hell. That is not their intent, I have no doubt. However, we read in **Proverbs 14:12, “There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. ”** I have no doubt that Jack Chick was a good man. I am confident that he pays his bills on time and loves his neighbor as himself; yet, he is guilty of corrupting God’s Word.

All of the well-meaning preachers today who falsely teach that you must “turn from your sins” to be saved are guilty of mixing works with grace. Like Uzzah they have the best of intentions, but they know not what they are doing. You cannot show me one verse in the inspired King James Bible which says to

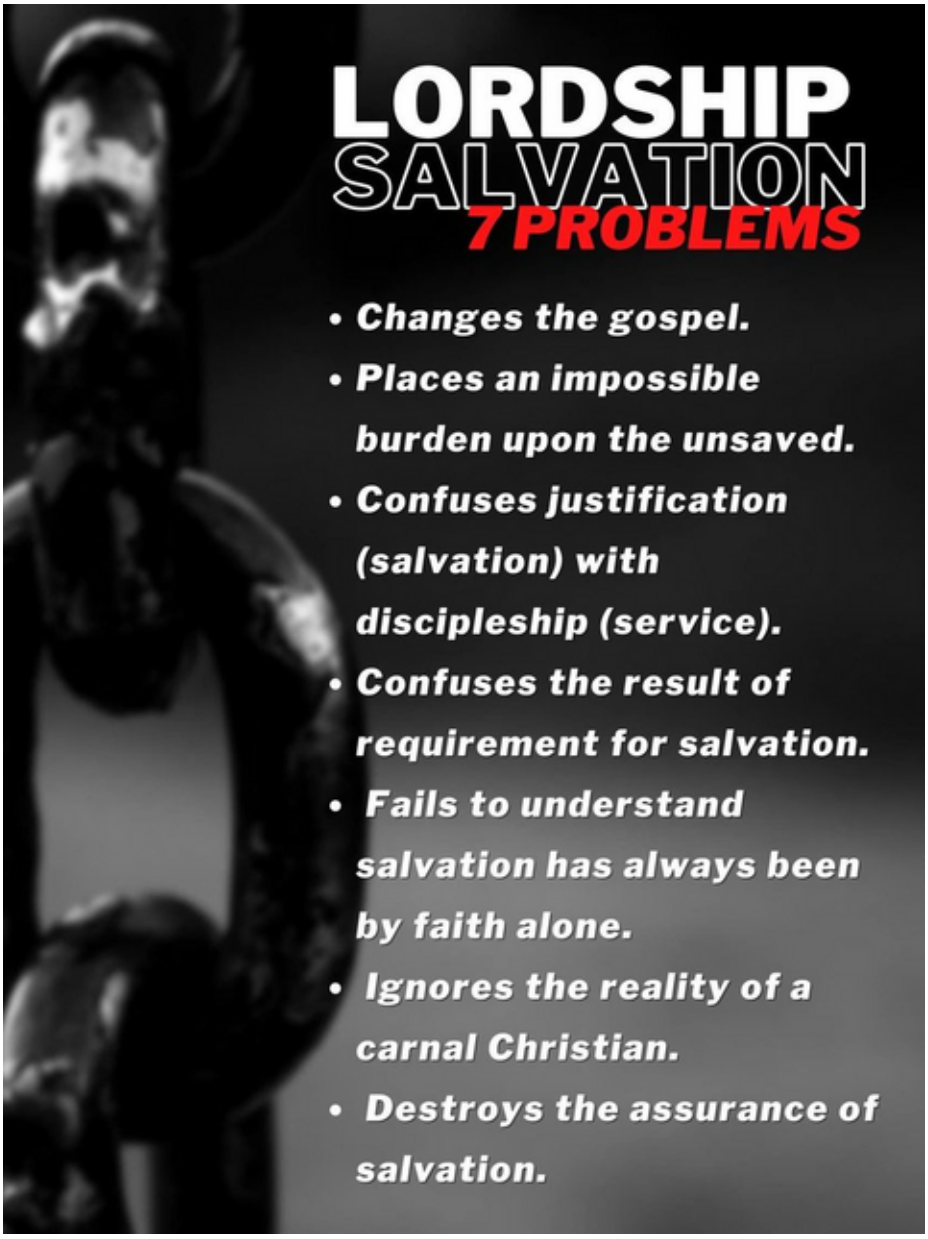
“turn from your sins” to get to Heaven. Wicked but well-meaning religious men added those extra words to God’s Words. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.**

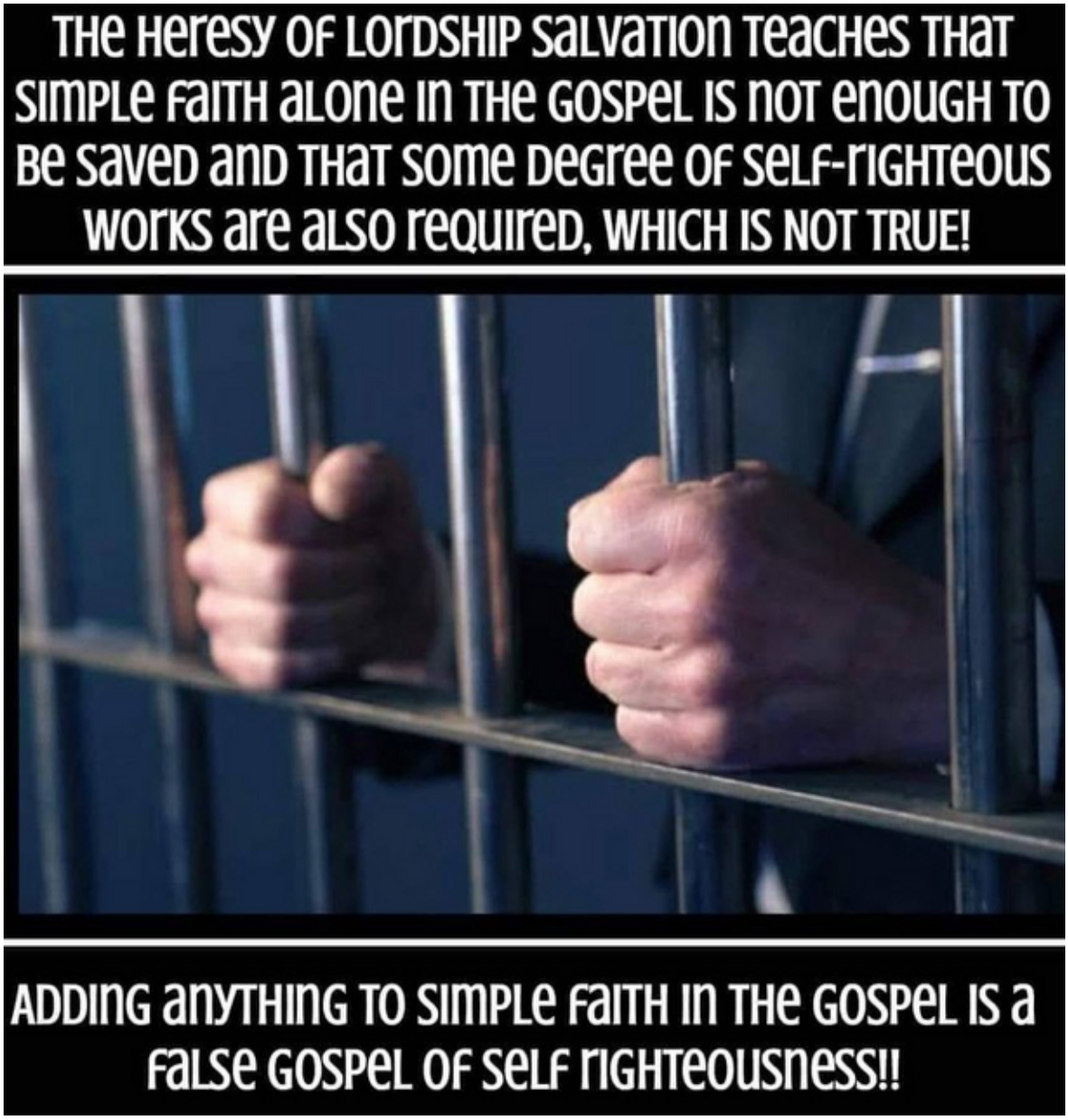
***Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.**

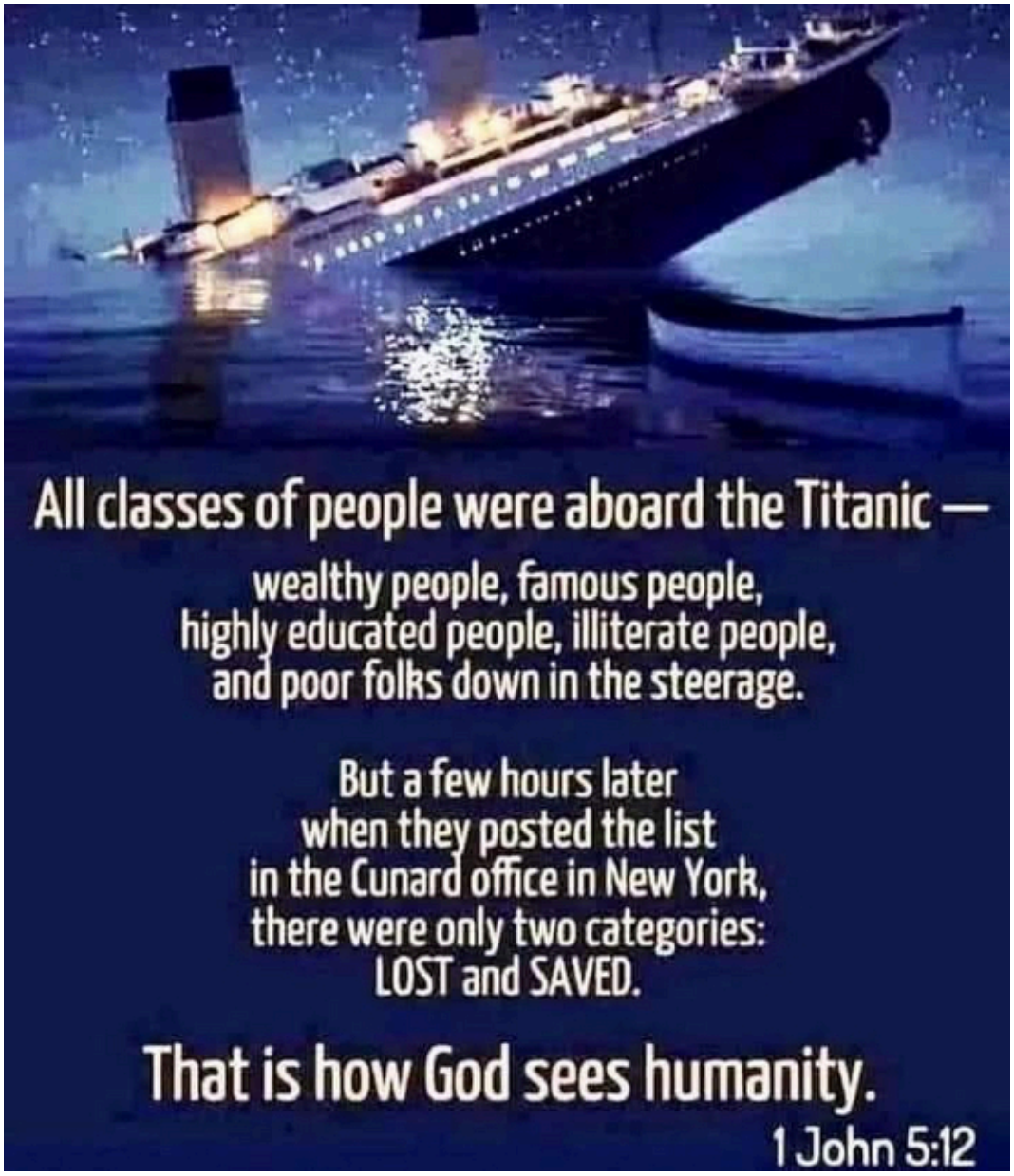
”

Tragically, Jack Chick’s alluring art work has captivated the hearts of churchgoers for the past 64 years in America (since 1960). Unfortunately, as I have shown you, Mr. Chick preached

another gospel which added self-reformation to the grace of God. Without intending to do so, Jack Chick has influenced generations now of Lordship Salvation heretics!!! Like it or not, God's simple plan of salvation does NOT require that you stop or start anything.


LORDSHIP
SALVATION
7 PROBLEMS
• Changes the gospel.
• Places an impossible burden upon the unsaved.
• Confuses justification (salvation) with discipleship (service).
• Confuses the result of requirement for salvation.
• Fails to understand salvation has always been by faith alone.
• Ignores the reality of a carnal Christian.
• Destroys the assurance of salvation.


THE HERESY OF LORDSHIP SALVATION TEACHES THAT SIMPLE FAITH ALONE IN THE GOSPEL IS NOT ENOUGH TO BE SAVED AND THAT SOME DEGREE OF SELF-RIGHTEOUS WORKS ARE ALSO REQUIRED, WHICH IS NOT TRUE!
ADDING ANYTHING TO SIMPLE FAITH IN THE GOSPEL IS A FALSE GOSPEL OF SELF RIGHTEOUSNESS!!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi6yn-IqdoYKh-zQpwYyxnX5V2fnX8YUK8qiI7W0GC2wv3q_yNFVUDAiEiZ77dAdKWU_86cpAMu0bb0u28kQxAlTEHETq7KSJNwFPh
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9gENblCL593krWWvAIZCKO4e65VOhzF8oMG7o6lpsCS_AUCcJGbbqCgQolN9ihMef-SzNPCvHY0wvN7ijMeX4k52O5bXag_fJNwk
3. https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-3.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2024/02/beware-of-ruckmanite-false-teacher.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
9. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/like-insulin-resistance-churches-are.html
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/01/the-big-problem-with-bob-jones.html
11. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/04/criminal-trilogy-of-harvest-baptist.html
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhJnFbfV6hY7XC12QAE5_8IUVzJ3EkkNO2uiseSICWGgfZI3veOighRMYBF1PbhOGFDJaYjOrjIa6_lg4kyhLO1bnuegELZN8PsVM1

13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgos85Og7j79yXW6SHx5EJ7-Dm_jjWQs6-xAQDIuG-jXu-Nru5KzXYHsu4E34mDZ4wzIJ25qSYwShkhuvN7w_ozFg9Pb33lpVSAl0M

14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYRSsI7mu7YObGkTK2ly-xxYkOYRtAx6xhfv8t9nQ5qnExcfdaPazD9zsksb4qXFZfjnDx2oBXQ1HUqZKEBh9r_QNOOQOj74drkR5

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzV3Gut5RAQ3i17DxCx7QVFO6ErTXWyas-o_MMOGaZrmJnzcl1BHsn5VrBIBdVbEgZZ-m8QtVp39-87BfIpdrB8ygooPbfNiclDQ5

5.2.10 Denzel Washington's False Christian Testimony (2024-02-20 17:36)

John 3:1-3, "

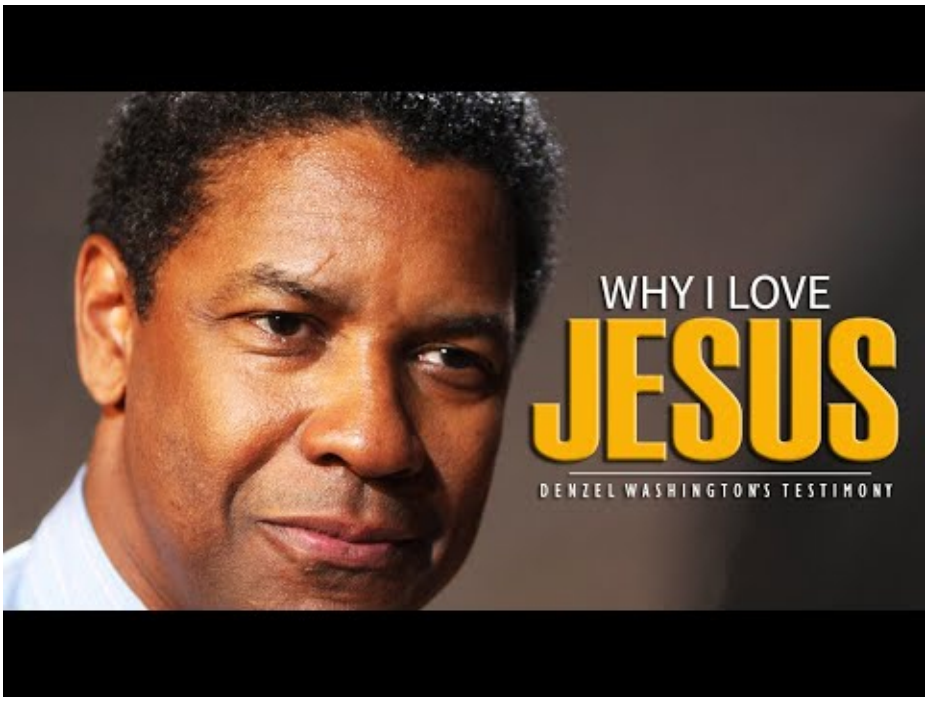
There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

There is much rave on social media and in the news about the Christian faith if Hollywood actor Denzel Washington. Unfortunately, I don't see it! In the following recent YouTube video you will hear Denzel speak about his so-called salvation testimony, in which he says that as a boy he, "

Gave it up

" and was filled with the Holy Spirit.

Dear reader, that is not God's simple plan of salvation, not even close! ...



WHY I LOVE JESUS! Denzel Washington
(Epic & Powerful Christian Testimony)

In a 2020 article titled,

“Denzel Washington on Coming to Christ: ‘[1]I Was Filled With the Holy Ghost and it Scared Me,

” Denzel merely says that he

“

Gave his life to Christ

”

three times while growing up, but that is not the true biblical Gospel. What saith the Scripture?

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4,**
>
> **“ Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: ”**

As we just read, the “

Gospel

” (Good News)

is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay our debt of sin.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus RESURRECTED physically from the dead.

To settle the matter, so that you will know from this moment forward that your name is written in the Lamb’s Book of Life, and that you have a home in Heaven—

simply come to God as an admitted guilty sinner and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He died, was buried, but then bodily raised up the third day from the dead. If this is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life, you are born again! It’s that simple.

In the introduction to Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book, "[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU," he writes these truthful words on page xii:

> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. “Verily,

> verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9).

Amen and amen! I thank God for Brother Bowen, that he so beautifully clarifies the Gospel. God only knows the eternal impact that his book is making for the cause of Jesus Christ.

Denzel Washington says some excellent things in interviews. He is right that the biggest problem in America today is a lack of fathers in the home. Denzel wisely said that where there is no father in the home, boys find a father in the streets instead. The judge becomes their mother and the prison system their home.

Denzel also rightly said that love cannot be legislated. The government cannot force different ethnicities (e.g., blacks and whites) to get along with each other. Love is a personal thing, not something that can be forced through legislation. It all begins with us as individual people. It all boils down to one's home environment, how we were raised up. This is why sexual immorality (casual sex) in today's wicked American "

hookup culture

"

is so evil and dangerous, because it conceives

fatherless bastards. Every child deserves to have both a mother and a father in a happy and safe home. Yet, all we see from Hollywood, television, the entertainment industry and every other media venue today is sexual immorality being promoted as a cool lifestyle.

Singer Taylor Swift is not what she appears to be! I cannot warn parents enough to protect your child from Miss Swift, who is a child of the Devil. Take a look at what she did in her despicable music video titled, [3]'Wildest Dreams'! Why aren't parents everywhere angry and rising up in protest against this evil woman? Why hasn't the news media investigated and exposed Taylor Swift as a sex pervert and dangerous bad role model for teenagers? I'll tell you why! It is because Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:4). It is because the ungodly world love and excuse their own (John 15:19). If a pastor and church would have made a video like that, the FBI would have been knocking at their doors!

I don't believe Denzel Washington is a genuine born again believer, because his testimony is not that of a saved man. Giving one's life to Jesus is not God's plan of salvation (Matthew 7:21-23). Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://www.beliefnet.com/columnists/idolchatter/2020/07/denzel-washington-on-coming-to-christ-i-was-filled-with-the-holy-ghost-and-it-scared-me.html
2. https://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/devils_music/taylor_swift_and_satanism.htm

---

5.2.11 Dr. John R. Rice Quotes About Salvation (2024-02-22 10:09)

[1]

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980)

“When you get saved, you get saved not because you deserve it, but because you simply let God save you and because you confess your own poor sinful state and your inability to save yourself.” —Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980), “Dr. Rice... Here is My Question,” p. 304; 1962, Sword of the Lord Publishers

“The change in your heart, sinner, is God’s part and you may be sure He will attend to that. Your part is to simply believe in Him. Whatever else is necessary in your eternal salvation, the Lord attends to when you trust in Him, or believe in Him.” —Dr. John R. Rice, Gospel tract titled: “What Must I Do To Be Saved?”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1H3-f5UoKQVed1XAeeiUmdSbkZgLK46sr5dF-F2stOVWBiJvtJYjixglTG6JyYWl_EWBiel-wI6X4Lb9DJGyNeJN7OH_zpN2lhqW

5.3 March

5.3.1 Just Keep On Praying, Which Is Faith In God (2024-03-12 11:27)

Romans 8:26-28, “ Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God. And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.”

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) used to rightly say that, “Prayer is asking.” Brother Rice was right. And I’d like to say that asking God for something is faith. Prayer is faith. What is faith? Faith is what you bet your life on. Faith is anything that you do for Jesus because you believe He is risen from the dead and alive today. Prayer is synonymous with faith.

By God’s grace I now have eight ministry websites and eight ministry blogs. I receive hundreds of emails on a regularly basis, mostly from fellow Christians. One of the complaints that I often here is concerning God nit answering prayer. I surprise most people by letting them know that I feel the same way. Yes, I feel like my prayers don’t get answered either. People think that because I am a Bible preacher with a big internet ministry that I always get my prayers answered. They feel hopeless in their own prayer life, so they feel more comfortable asking me to pray for them instead.

I get just as frustrated as everybody else who is honest. God doesn't seem to answer my prayers either.

Albeit, I keep praying anyhow. The Bible exhorts Christians to walk by faith, not by sight.

2nd Corinthians 5:7, "

(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)" If we stop praying in frustration because we don't see God's hand at work in response to our prayers, then we are unwisely walking by sight. I want to walk by faith, which means blindly trusting God no matter what happens. Just keep on praying dear friend, because that is faith!

I like watching YouTube documentaries about war, history, the economy, homelessness, et cetera. I enjoy learning new things. History is HIS STORY! That is, God's story. I love learning history, looking for how God's hand worked in each generation. God is truly amazing! The Lord is not to blame for man's wickedness (1st John 5:19). I pray because God told me to pray without ceasing (1st Thessalonians 5:17). I pray because I desperately need God. He may not answer in the way or timing that I want Him to, but that is okay because God knows what He is doing.

Years ago digital cameras and SD storage media cards didn't exist. When I was younger most cameras used 35 mm film rolls. You'd take your used film rolls to Walgreens or a camera shop to have them developed, which usually took a couple days (some even one hour service). With that fact in mind, the old adage is true: *Faith is like film, it develops in the dark.* Someone who has only known the digital world might not understand that statement, but if you remember when cameras all used film that needed to be developed, it makes perfect sense. Put another way, Dr. Jack Hyles wisely said, "Unshakable faith comes from having your faith shaken."

Listen, anybody can pray when everything is going well in life. But it takes a greater faith to continue praying when nothing seems to be going right, and God appears to have abandoned you and won't answer your prayers. Honestly, if I were God I wouldn't answer the prayers of spoiled Americans either. We are a spoiled rotten country! Look at all the wickedness in our rotten culture! Look at the filth in Hollywood! Look at the disgrace of Sin City in Las Vegas! Why should God bless America? Why should God answer our prayers?

In Judges chapter 6, Gideon was very frustrated. If you read the intriguing chapter, you will see that the Midiantes had taken the food from God's people. The Jews were starving! Gideon uttered his frustration in **Judges 6:13, "And Gideon said unto him, *Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of*, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.**

" I hear these same type of questions today from believers. They ask me why God doesn't answer their prayers. They are upset and feel like quitting on God.

What Gideon didn't see is what we can clearly see in **Judges 6:1,**

"And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years." I think it is clear to see today that God's hand of blessing has slowly been departing from America for a long time. The United States is collapsing economically, morally, socially and in every other way. The unfortunate introduction of tens of millions of illegal immigrants since the 1980's has polluted our nation's sovereignty. The United States is no longer a sovereign country. A nation without borders ceases to be a country!

The insane forcing of transgenderism, feminism, sexualization, race profiling and homosexual woke ideologies upon our nation's youth is a blatant Satanic plot to destroy the traditional nuclear family. Feminism has turned men off to the prospect of ever getting married. The risks are too great in today's toxic feminist culture that demonizes masculine men.

God's plan according to 1st Timothy 5:14-15 is for women to get married first, then have children, guide the house as a homemaker, and stay out of trouble. That is God's simple plan ladies!!!

It is not God's plan for any young woman to pursue a career, freeze your eggs and fornicate, which blasphemes the Word of God. Having sex outside of a legally binding marriage is wickedness which brings the judgment of God (Colossians 3:5-6).

> **Titus 2:3-5, "**
>
> **The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things; That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, *that the word of God be not blasphemed*."**

Wow! The passage of Scripture I just quoted to you is regarded as public enemy number one in America today! The very mention of women "obeying" a husband is now insanely attacked as "

domestic abuse.

" Sadly, nearly all marriage vows today for the woman removes the words

"and obey." That is unfortunate. No wonder statistically that women file for divorce more than TWICE the rate of men! Their mindset is all WRONG! Ladies, please don't allow some rebellious feminist to poison your mind with their toxic mentality, warped values, disregard for God's Word and hatred of men. Traditional values are becoming very rare, almost extinct.

I know this particularly blog is about prayer, but the Bible teaches that sin hinders prayer. So if you are shacking up and living in rebellion against God's Word, don't expect God to hear your prayers. **1st Peter 3:12, " For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and *his ears are open unto their prayers*: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil."** A rebellious wife is evil. Feminism is evil. Abusive husbands are evil. Mistreating others is evil. God won't answer the prayers of evildoers!

When I look at the cesspool of iniquity in America today (which includes the United States and all of our territories, like Guam and Puerto Rico), I am surprised that God would answer any of our prayers! The Arab nations call the United States,

"

The Great Satan.

" I would have to fully agree with that disparaging term. Abortion, homosexual marriage, violence, nudity at all public beaches, greed and covetousness, indecent imagery, adultery, divorce, false religion—

the list of sins go on and on in America. God damn America!!! Only a wicked heathen would want God to bless this pile of iniquity which we call The Land Of The Free!

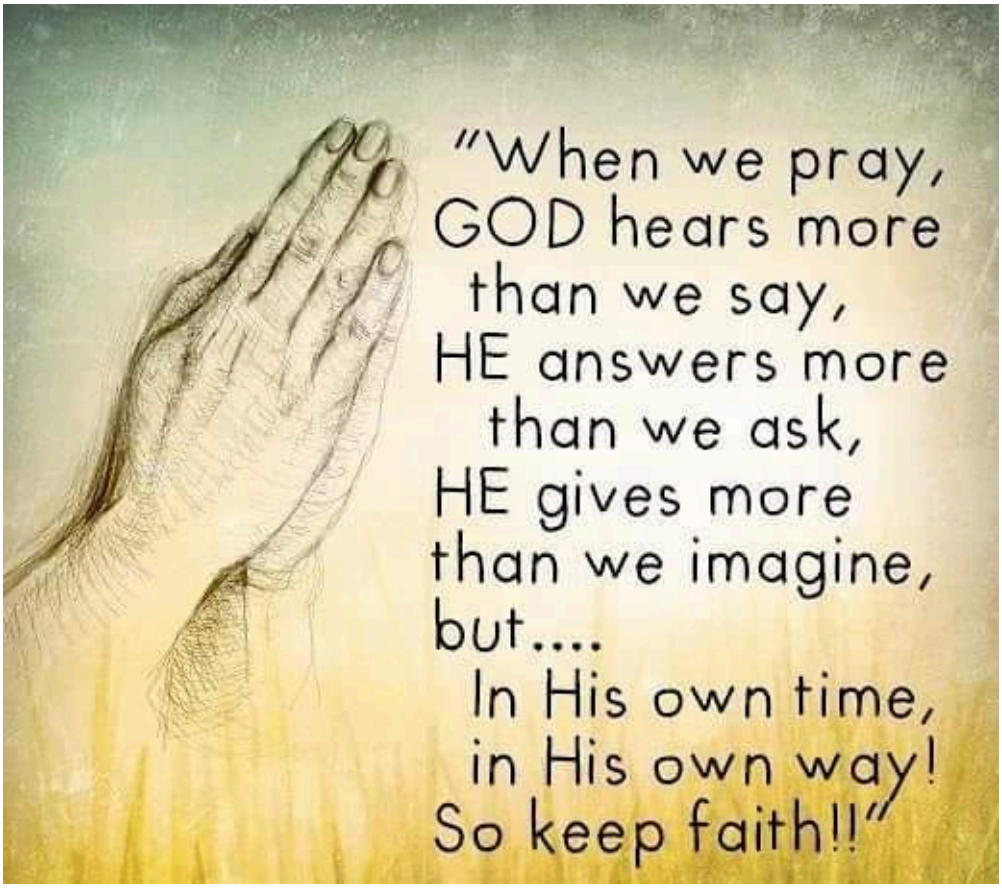
Please don't misunderstand me, I love my country! I love the Rocky Mountains. I love The Great Lakes and the majestic power. I love Mount Rushmore in South Dakota, Big Bend National Park

in Texas, Glacier National Park in Montana, The Appalachian Mountains, and so many other beautiful landscapes across the United States. From the hot and dry deserts in California, to the small quaint fishing communities up in Maine, I love my country. But I loath our crooked and criminal government, which is a curse to the rest of the world.

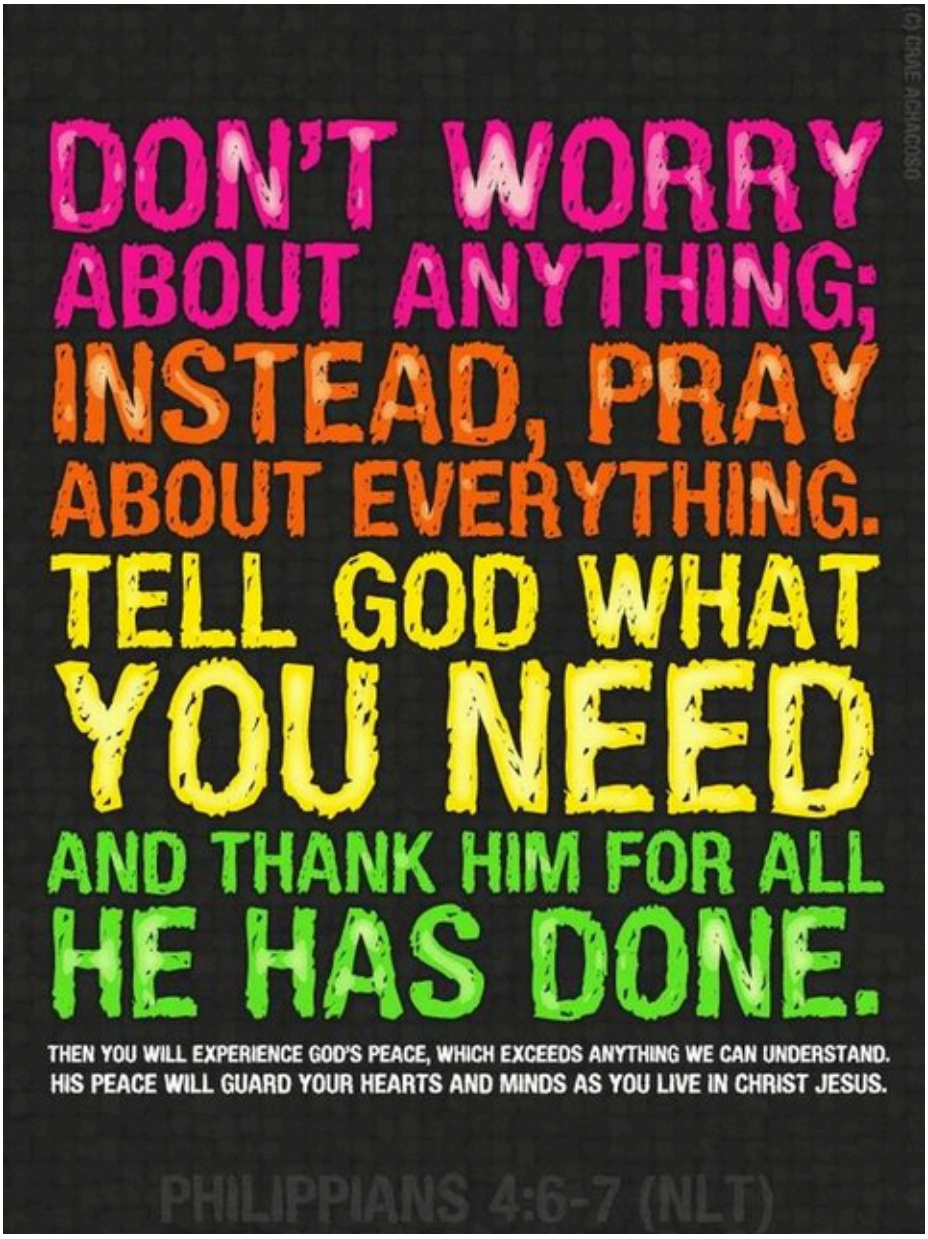
Our U.S. leaders today are guilty of high treason, especially President Joe Biden. By allowing several million more illegals into the United States since 2020, Joe Biden has the blood of Laken Riley on his hands, and the blood of everyone else who has been harmed by these unwanted intruders. A group of punk illegals assaulted two police officers in New York last month, literally kicking them in the head after pushing the cops to the ground, overpowering them. I am shocked that the American people have tolerated this treason. It is just a clear sign of how far gone our country was a long time ago. Americans today feel powerless to stop this tyranny, and we are unless we unite together against the New World Order.

Dear reader, I encourage you to just keep praying. You'll never be able to get all the sin out of your life (because we are sinners by nature and by choice), but we can confess our sins daily to God (as taught in The Lord's Prayer) and ask God to help us do better each day. God doesn't expect anyone to be perfect, He just wants us to do better. We can do that by God's grace. Remember, we don't live the Christian life, Jesus lives the Christian life through us, as we walk in the Holy Spirit (Galatians 2:20, 5:22-25). Just keep on praying about everything!

[1]



[2]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj-GC16sL-Y8CwTIN7G4R-IX9zVEFjpIRlhSGeSl4ppgl3NRuCEQMEupl-J1lAlsvXCUQzBqbjEmBwAFIGU_BjwIP7VamRDeBmWaFS
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiphv3ROO8SI-VJ5c9UXmugMqXSCVyuOJ7d0q1QrA2VatNatja4tcnUWm5Mlo0Ju5SU9HgzM1_r2imU4M2F5RntXHXFA2Mzky98WVN

5.3.2 Don't Use Religious Devotion As A Cloak For Your Carnality (2024-03-15 14:12)

Jeremiah 7:8-10, "

Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit. Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, *and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?*"

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

***This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me*.**

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

Our churches are filled with self-righteous Christians today. They are trusting Christ alone to save them, so they are genuinely born-again believers. Yet, they are foolishly playing church, going through the motions Sunday after Sunday, but their heart is far from God. They are walking in the flesh and not walking in the Holy Spirit.

It saddens me to see a church pastor, to whom people look up to for spiritual guidance as an example of faith, to be so carnally-minded that he shuns, mistreats and ignores hurting people. I have seen this time and time again from carnal pastors! The pastors of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College are guilty of this wickedness. When I attended Campus Church in 2021, their ungodly senior pastor Jeff Redlin horribly mistreated me. They need to fire Mr. Redlin and bring in a genuine man of God who has compassion for people, which Redlin woefully doesn’t. [1]PCC has much blood on their hands for their victims!

Many ungodly wives who file for divorce, have their conscience hardened by their religious devotion. They go to church each Sunday. They tithe. They pray and read the Bible in daily devotions. These things are mere window-dressing that provides a cloak for her carnality (rebellion, pride, disrespect for her husband and wickedness). Divorce is the ultimate act of rebellion! God hates divorce, and so do I, and so should you if you love the Lord (Psalms 97:10; Jeremiah 3:20; Malachi 2:16).

By filing for divorce, someone is declaring to the world that they are more righteous than their spouse. They rationalize that they have the right to divorce, because their spouse is a bigger sinner than they are. But dear reader, I tell you on the authority of God’s inspired Word, that you are just as much a dirty guilty sinner as anyone else! When married people get tired of the married life, they start looking for a way to get out and leave. So, they start searching for website that agree with their agenda. They start talking with ungodly liberal pastors who support divorce. This is what sinners do!

When confronted by God about his sins, Adam blamed his wife Eve. When God confronted Eve about her sins, she blamed the serpent. When God confronted the serpent (Satan) about his sins, he looked around for someone to blame, but there was no one to blame except himself. Humans always look for someone or something to blame for their bad, irresponsible and sinful choices in life, but we all have no one to blame except our self.

Some of the absolute worst Christians that I have known in my life, swept their wickedness under the rug by using their religious devotion as a smokescreen. Please don’t do that! Put another way, many churchgoers cannot see the forest for the trees. They are so used to merely going through the motions of playing church, that they have actually become inoculated from walking with God. Literally, their religious life hinders them from finding a true walk with God.

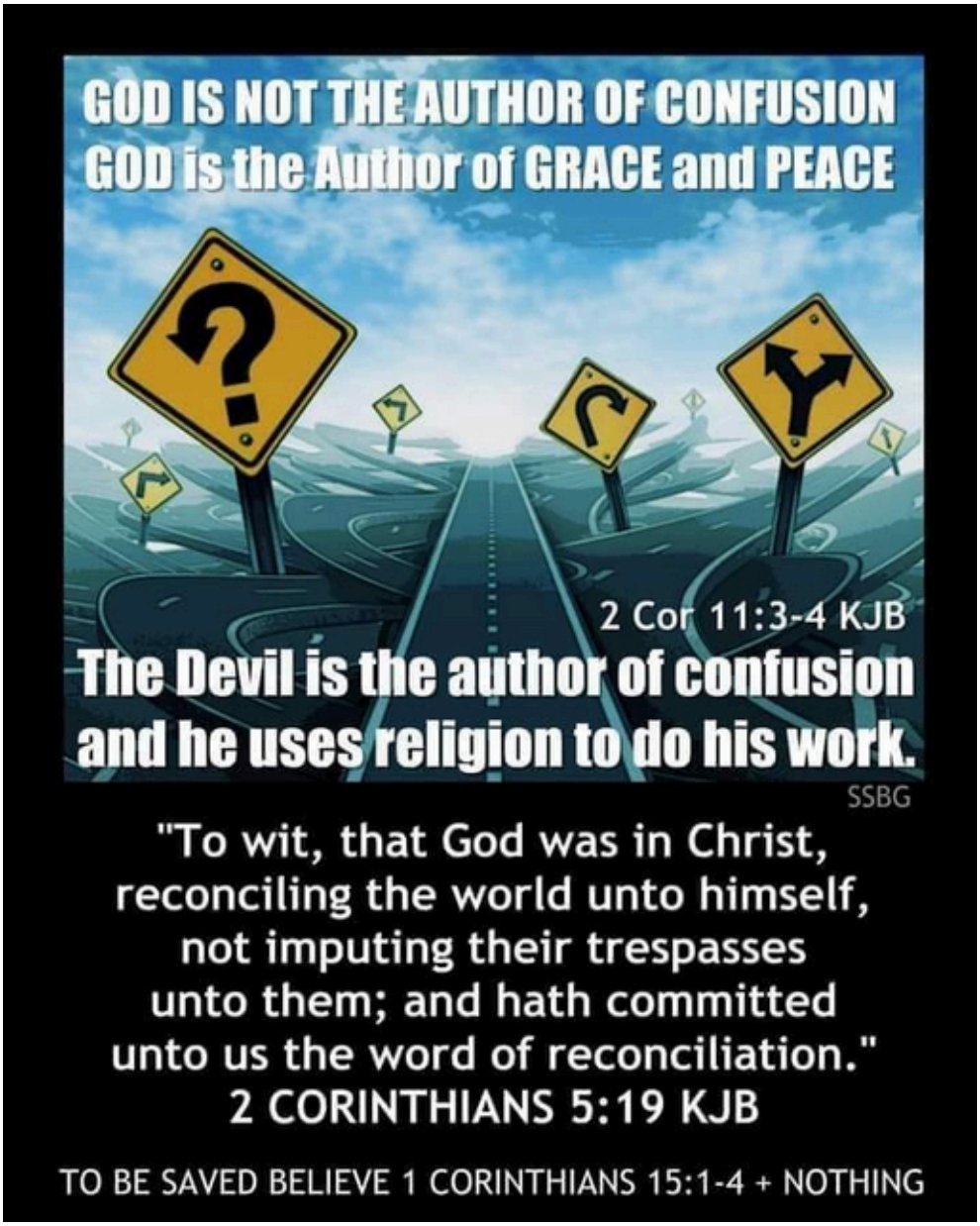
You can know who truly walks with God, because they are bold to tell the truth (Acts 4:13). They are full of unconditional love for everyone, just as God loves everyone (John 3:16; Romans 5:6-9; 1st Corinthians 13). They genuinely care about people (1st Peter 5:7-8). A man who genuinely

walks with God is bold to speak the truth, he cares, and he unconditionally loves everyone. The hallmark quality of a Christian who is right with God is caring. Sadly, most pastors don't care! The pastors at PCC's Campus Church don't care.

This is exactly what happened to the horrible church at Laodicea. Jesus said they were naked, blind, wretched, poor and miserable (Revelation 3:15-17). Yet, they foolishly thought they were prospering. That is Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today! They take in tens of millions of dollars. They have several thousand students and church members. They have the big head. So they are blind to their carnality. The problem is their carnal leaders. Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) rightly said: "Everything rises and falls on leadership." It sure does! Churches these days are corrupt because they continue to hire the deadbeat, incompetent and bad graduates of horrible religious colleges like PCC.

Be real dear friend. Always be pure of heart.

[2]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_negative_reviews.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhM1YrWsP2zGuSl00mvhsVjFBr3WrXjU3lD8zNXhSIcVSyqTjywj837f8MSVcguE4wpG7a-bKZjV7XCaUV8BvHQzHX4y6Y4X_35Ndx

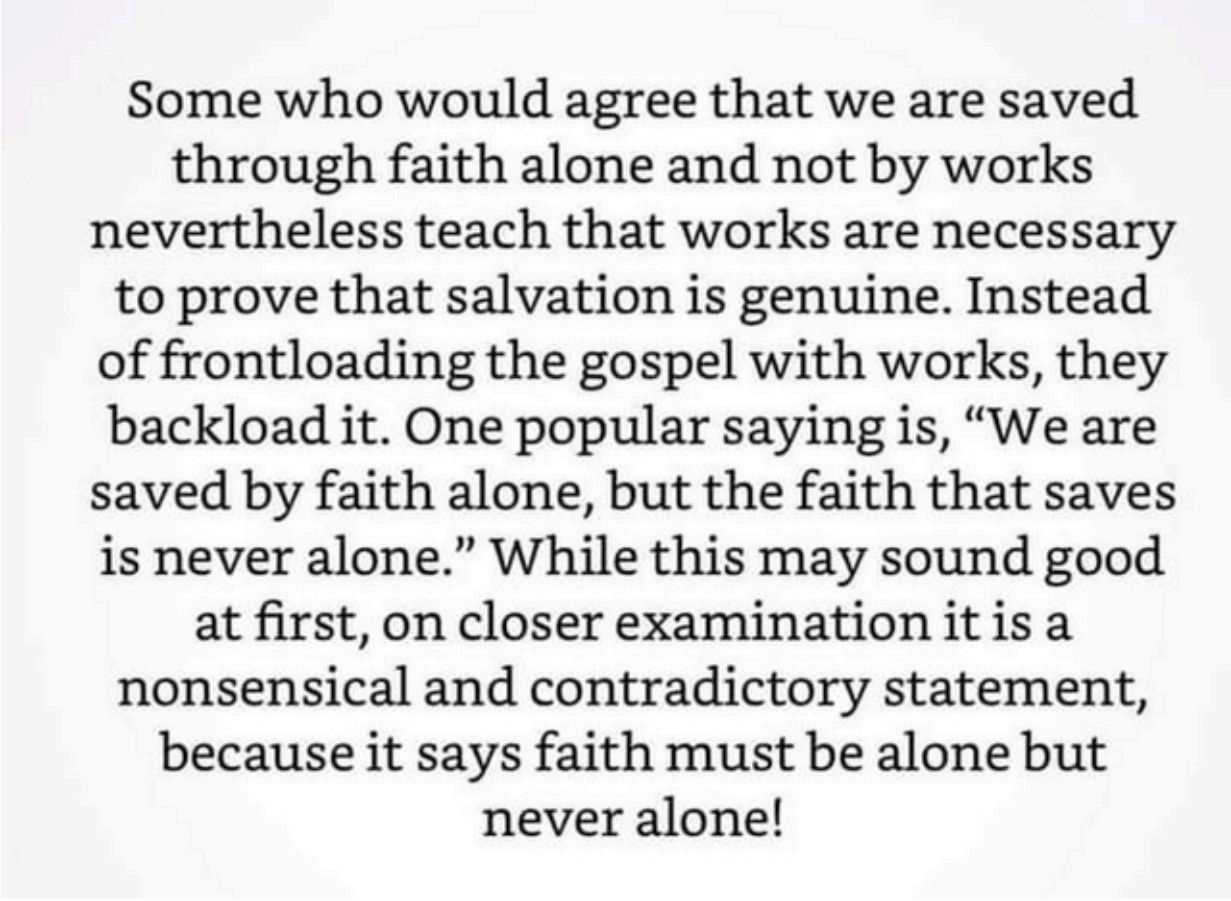
---

5.3.3 The "Faith Will Work" Damnable Heresy (2024-03-18 21:34)

1st Corinthians 3:13-15, "

Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. *If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire*."

[1]



Our text Scripture passage from 1st Corinthians 3:15 is never mentioned by the proponents of Lordship Salvation. The reason why is obvious, because this Bible verse proves that the worst of believers are still saved. The carnal Christian man in this passage lived such a wasted selfish life, that all his earthly works were consumed by fire, and he received NO REWARDS from God. If Lordship Salvation were true (which it is not), then this man shouldn't even be saved.

Beware of Pastor Chuck Phelps' Counterfeit Gospel

Case in point is Pastor Chuck Phelps of the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, Indiana, who made this heretical statement:

> "You can't work to have salvation, **but *if you have* salvation it will work!" [emphasis added]** —Pastor Charles Phelps, "[2]False Faith" (time - 30:13; November 1, 2009 - Sunday morning)

That is a backdoor forked-tongue false gospel. Dear reader, the Bible teaches that forgiveness of our sins and eternal life are a gift from God (Romans 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). There is no requirement to follow through with a lifestyle of obedience, service and commitment to Christ. What [3]Pastor Phelps is preaching is another gospel, not the free grace promised by God by faith alone.

Pastor Phelps at 11:10 time in his heretical sermon says:

> **"If you're professed faith has not produced *CHANGE* it's false faith.** He's (the Apostle Paul) saying if your confession has not ***CHANGED YOUR LIFE, it will not result in eternal life.*** What you say with your lips must be backed-up with your life, or it's false faith!" **[emphasis added]** —Pastor Charles Phelps, "[4]False Faith" (time - 11:10; November 1, 2009 - Sunday morning)

Dear reader, what you just read is totally unscriptural. Chuck Phelps's accursed plan of salvation is based upon WORKS! If you have to look at your life to prove you are saved, it proves that you are not!!! Salvation is a new birth, not a reward or exchange. Salvation is received, not achieved. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition.

A Changed Life Doesn't Prove Anything

God wants you to freely TAKE His free gift of eternal life by faith. God is already offering eternal life to you, so you don't need to ask for it. God is already offering it freely to you. If you will by faith simply take God at His Word, believing what He has recorded in His Written Word, you will be instantly and forever saved. **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** All we must do to be saved is BELIEVE!!! Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you.

"Genuine faith" is NOT proven through our changed life. Our self-righteous "

works

"

can never justify what Jesus Christ has already done on the cross of Calvary. We cannot use our "works" to prove God's gift of salvation, because even unsaved infidels can produce good works. We see this truth confirmed in Matthew 7:21-23. They boasted to Jesus of having done

"many wonderful works," yet Jesus denied knowing them as His sheep and called them *workers of iniquity*. Their good works didn't prove anything!

Genuine faith is proven when you COMPLETELY trust on the Lord Jesus Christ. We escape spending eternity burning in Hell through faith in Jesus' death on the cross, burial, and bodily resurrection three days later.

We are saved if we trust in the Jesus as our all sufficient Redeemer.

> **Titus 3:5-6, "**

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; ”

Ephesians 2:8-9, “For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.

”

Romans 4:16, "Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace..."

Romans 11:6, “

And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

”

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiJKuDAYi9Sj0hresjeXqSUugQAH5l6kUunOAIzerChNraJMQpOvlZtmoUnAI7OZSh6gOFTxIWLZVhgF8FVwQJQy0O8Uv92ci0Owxa
2. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/colonialindy/sermons/11409915104/
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
4. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/colonialindy/sermons/11409915104/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi4zjpr0CPDOPGuwuYWjhyphenhenhyphen_JyJCxyE6JFp3We9i0FhB0Ww7ZNq66dh-xhjIm68FD16KCjjCzgilwBnLjJs5Hoiwa4836

5.4 April

5.4.1 What The Gospel Is Not (2024-04-02 16:33)

1st Corinthians 9:16, "For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; *yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!*"

The Apostle Paul could not take any credit for preaching the Gospel of Christ. His duty as a minister of Christ was to faithfully share the Gospel with lost sinners.

As a child of God, it is God the Father's will that all His children be ambassadors for Christ. **2nd Corinthians 5:20, "Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. "**

As a child of Light, we represent the Lord in a foreign land. We have been solemnly entrusted with the Gospel of Christ as saints. **1st Thessalonians 2:4, "But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts."**

Every Christian is commanded to share the glorious Gospel of Christ; but if not, **"Woe is unto me, if I preach not the Gospel!" (1st Corinthians 9:16b).**

What is NOT the Gospel?
To understand the "Gospel," one needs to understand what is "NOT the Gospel." This is a list of what is *NOT* the Gospel. None of these bulleted items listed below will save you. NEVER!

1. The Gospel is NOT going to the confessional and confessing your sins.
2. The Gospel is NOT saying a "sinner's prayer."
3. The Gospel is NOT asking Jesus into your heart.
4. The Gospel is NOT surrendering your life to Jesus.
5. The Gospel is NOT "stop sinning."
6. The Gospel is NOT feeling sorry for your sin.
7. The Gospel is NOT turning from your sin.
8. The Gospel is NOT walking to the front of the church and giving your life to Jesus.
9. The Gospel is NOT getting water baptized (infants or adults).
10. The Gospel is NOT being a part of a certain church organization or religion.
11. The Gospel is NOT giving money and buying your way into Heaven.
12. The Gospel is NOT making Jesus "King and Lord" of your life.
13. The Gospel is NOT following the Ten Commandments.

14. The Gospel is NOT trying to “outweigh the good over the bad” in one’s life.
15. The Gospel is NOT “just believe in God” or a “higher power.”
16. The Gospel is NOT submitting oneself to Jesus.
17. The Gospel is NOT getting confirmed or going through confirmation.
18. The Gospel is NOT partaking in communion.
19. The Gospel is NOT praying to Mary and other idols.
20. The Gospel is NOT praying to Allah, Buddha, or any other false gods.
21. The Gospel is NOT faith plus works.
22. The Gospel is NOT trusting and serving Jesus (mixing faith plus works).

Maybe you thought one of those items listed above was part of the Gospel, but you have just seen for yourself what is “NOT the Gospel.” The Bible is very clear what the Gospel is and it is the glorious Gospel that saves.

The Gospel is NOT the life of Christ. The GOSPEL is Jesus Christ’s death payment for sin, burial and resurrection. **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the GOSPEL which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also YE ARE SAVED, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.” [emphasis added]**

As a child of God you have a choice:

1. Share the Gospel, support the Gospel, attend a Gospel preaching church, pray for the Gospel.
2. Share not the Gospel, support not the Gospel, attend not a Gospel preaching, pray not for the Gospel.

Fight the good fight of “faith” and lay hold of “eternal life.” “Profess” the finished redemptive work of Christ at Calvary with others. “Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses” (1st Timothy 6:12).

Let us live each day as saints looking for the Blessed Hope, and until Jesus returns share the Gospel with others daily.

THE GOSPEL THAT SAVES

The “Gospel” that “saves” is to “believe” that Jesus Christ *died* on the Cross for all your sins, was *buried*, and bodily *resurrected* from the dead three days later:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the GOSPEL which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also YE ARE SAVED, if ye keep in memory what I preached**

unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures." [emphasis added]

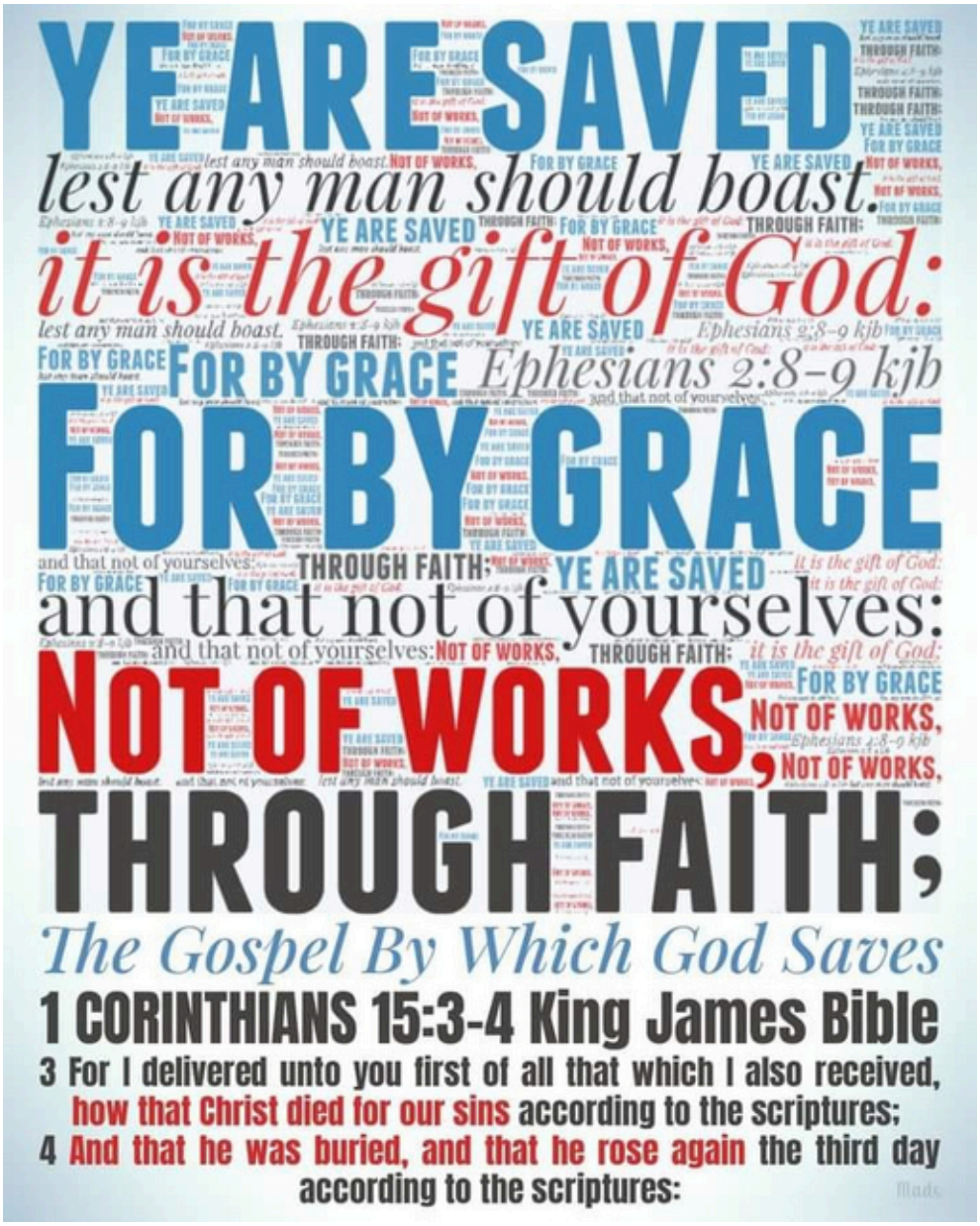
How is a person saved? The Bible says, **"And they said, BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be SAVED, and thy house" (Acts 16:31 KJV).** Notice what it does not say. It does not say "turn from sin," "pick up your cross," "make Jesus Lord of your life," "walk an aisle," "water baptized," "speak in tongues," "follow the 10 Commandments," et cetera. The inspired Holy Bible reads, "BELIEVE" on Jesus Christ and thou shalt be "SAVED."

If you have never been born-again dear friend, then I invite you right now to do so. Friend, you and I are guilty sinners in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for our sin, which the Bible warns is death (Romans 6:23), including a second death in the everlasting Lake of Fire, Hell (Revelation 21:8). But God in His love sent His only begotten (biological Son), Jesus, into the world to die on a cruel and lonely cross to pay our debt of sin. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Anyone who acknowledges these facts, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that He was buried but then raised up three days later from the dead is saved. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you! Remember, you cannot save yourself! That is why Jesus had to come into the world to die on a cross. Christ died in our place. Many religious people have been tricked by the Devil to think that they can get to Heaven by doing good works. The inspired Word of God teaches that no one can be saved by works, that is, by keeping the law. **Galatians 2:21, " I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.**

"

The true Gospel that saves is the "GOOD NEWS" of Jesus' death, burial and physical resurrection. These THREE elements comprise the Gospel of free grace. Tragically, you'll hear something very different in over 95 % of churches today, everything from an additional requirement to "turn from your sins" to water baptism (i.e., the heresy of "Baptismal Regeneration," or as it is also called in theology, "Sacramental Salvation"). It is sad and very wrong that most churches today have taken the liberty to embellish and in so doing, corrupt **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3b).**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhduebS84n99vGyPbALG2nHYXJ-k59v_jI96t4lAZih3bw197D5oGZqmGZu0FSU3dHPTAUKrgo7ma6DOCle_9PWRnKghxLOC9xM9mt

---

5.4.2 Why Make It Harder For People To Be Saved? (2024-04-08 13:57)

Acts 2:38-42, “

Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

***Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls*.**

And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

"

Something that has bothered me for many years is when pastors at the end of a church service don't tell the audience how to be saved in their pew. Usually they'll require lost sinners to walk an aisle to the front of the church, or talk to somebody in the back after the service, et cetera. It is not my place to criticize or tell a pastor how to run his church, but I have a right to my humble opinion.

When I attended the 2021 convocation service at PCC, Pastor Kurt Skelly was the guest speaker from Virginia. To my horror, at the end of his sermon he told the unsaved sinners in the audience of over 10,000 people to walk down the aisles to the front of the building, if they wanted to learn how to get to Heaven. [1]I wrote an article about the tragedy. At the convocation there were parents, uncles and aunts, grandparents, brothers and sisters, and all sorts of family members present with their loved who was enrolling at PCC as a student. What a grand opportunity to share the saving Gospel with several thousand people. It was a once in a lifetime opportunity, but Pastor Kurt Skelly blew it royally! He failed to tell anyone how to be saved. I have no doubt whatsoever that hundreds of people who could have been saved that night at Campus Church, will now go to Hell because Mr. Skelly refused to share the Gospel.

Dear reader, it takes only 60 seconds to share the Gospel with a lost person. If you come to God as an admitted sinner, and you by faith receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then three days later physically resurrected from the dead, you are instantly and forever saved. It is that simple to be saved.

So why do 99 % of preachers require people to walk down a church aisle, or go find and talk to someone after the church service, to learn how to be saved? What if that person chickens out? What if they don't feel comfortable and change their mind, walking out the door without talking to anyone about salvation? What if they don't feel well physically, or they don't feel comfortable walking an aisle to be made a spectacle of in front of the church? Sadly, we make it too hard for people to get to Heaven. We really do.

In God's simple plan of salvation, where is no extra requirement to walk down an aisle to get to Heaven. There is no extra requirement to go find and talk to someone after the church service. God knows that my goal in writing this blog is not to be unkind or offend anyone, God forbid. I am just trying to be a blessing, to be helpful. I want more people to get saved. No doubt many people do go along with walking down an aisle, or talking to a soulwinners after the church service, but I wonder how many of those lost sinner didn't. How many just left and walked out the door never to return again, and went to Hell?

It is my sincere conviction that a preacher should ALWAYS tell his audience how to be saved right from their pew, without putting pressure on that individual to speak with someone, or pressure them to walk down an aisle to be made a spectacle of in front of the church. I am a shy person by nature. I love to play musical instruments, but I am shy to get up in front of people because of social anxiety. It took me a long time to gain the courage to play my Hawaiian steel guitar in front of people at the beach on Guam. But once I did it, I enjoyed doing it and became relaxed.

When someone raises their hand in an invitation that they want to be saved, I humbly think a preacher should tell them how to be saved in their seat, without pressuring them to walk

an aisle or go talk to a stranger, which can be very intimidating for someone. No doubt some people will disagree with me, and I respect your right to disagree. I just think we should make it as easy as possible for lost sinners to get to Heaven. The fear of walking down a church aisle and being confronted can be next to impossible for some people to overcome.

[2]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/pastor_kurt_skelly.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFM6xhhLiPYWuMNA4lWEok3hORynjLO2TV8l7q3Nzk6EsuIdVNvPivaVkYRr71Y80_xJHOXlP1Ph6KFkSmz8Ezm6QUOz96dR9MIka

---

5.4.3 Pastor Brad Strand Exposes Lordship Salvation (2024-04-09 13:08)

Romans 10:9-10, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation."

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Brad Strand. I was delighted last year to learn that Brother Strand authored a helpful study Bible. The project was his heart's passion for 33 years, in which time he invested over 30,000 hours of labor to write this masterpiece. I was glad to learn that he faithfully contends for the Christian faith, exposing the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. **Romans 10:9, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved."** Pastor Strand writes concerning Romans 10:9 on pages 1858 and 1859:

Sadly, some “Lordship Salvation” advocates will use this verse to prove their point that **JESUS** must become your “Lord” before you can be saved. They claim that unbelievers must count the cost of discipleship and decide if they are willing to pay the price in order to obtain eternal life. One such advocate has written a book in which he gives the following answer to the question “What [is] the minimum amount of doctrine or belief a person [has] to have to be a Christian?” He notes:

> The minimum amount a person must believe to be a Christian is *everything*, and the minimum amount a person must give is *all*. I say, “You must give it all. You cannot hold back even a fraction of a percentage of yourself. Every sin must be abandoned. Every false thought must be repudiated. You must be the Lord’s entirely.” —SOURCE: Montgomery Boice, James. *Christ’s Call to Discipleship*. Chicago, IL: Moody Press, 1986. Print.

What this man is advocating is that a person cannot be saved until he makes Jesus the “

Lord

”

of his life. However, this verse is not teaching us that we must make Jesus our Lord in order to be saved; it is teaching us that Jesus ***is***

“

Lord

”

and if we are to be saved, we must accept the fact that He was God in flesh on earth (Jn 5:17-18 & 10:30-33). Jesus said to the Pharisees in John 8:23-24,

“

Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world. I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins

(i.e., go to Hell)

: for if ye believe not that **I am he**, ye shall die in your sins.

” Jesus said that salvation is based on *two* things (Mt 3:2):

1. *Who we are* (Lk 5:31-32 & 13:1-5 and Mt 27:3) — God tells us that we are “sinfully” sick and in need of the Savior and that we cannot save ourselves (Rom 3:10, 23).
2. *Who Christ is* (Mt 4:13-17 & 11:20-24, Mk 1:15, Acts 3:12-19 and Acts 2:38a) — Christ is God (Lord — Jon 8:24, 58-59), *not* a god. Christ is the only Savior (Acts 4:10-12).

Lordship Salvation doctrine hinders unbelievers from being saved because it presents them with a distorted view of the Gospel of God’s grace.

SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, ’The Strand Study Bible,’ pp. 1858-1859; ©2009, Rood Scholar Press

Bravo to Pastor Strand. The Devil's a liar and the father of all liars (John 8:44). It may seem like a trifle matter to most churchgoers today to embellish the Gospel. Literally, you can attend a dozen different Bible colleges or churches and you'll hear multiple different plans of salvation. But we know from the inspired King James Bible that there is only one Gospel. **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** So how in the world did we end up with nearly every church today preaching something different than what the inspired Holy Bible teaches?

I think the answer is simply that 99 % of churchgoers have always blindly followed whatever their pastor tells them, instead of doing as the Bereans did in the Bible, whom the Apostle Paul said, **"searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so."** The Bereans didn't just take it for granted that they were being told the truth, they went to verify from the inspired Word of God whether those things were so. If people would simply study the Bible they would quickly find that Lordship Salvation is a fallacy, a counterfeit plan of salvation.

God wrote the Gospel of John as His Gospel tract. The word

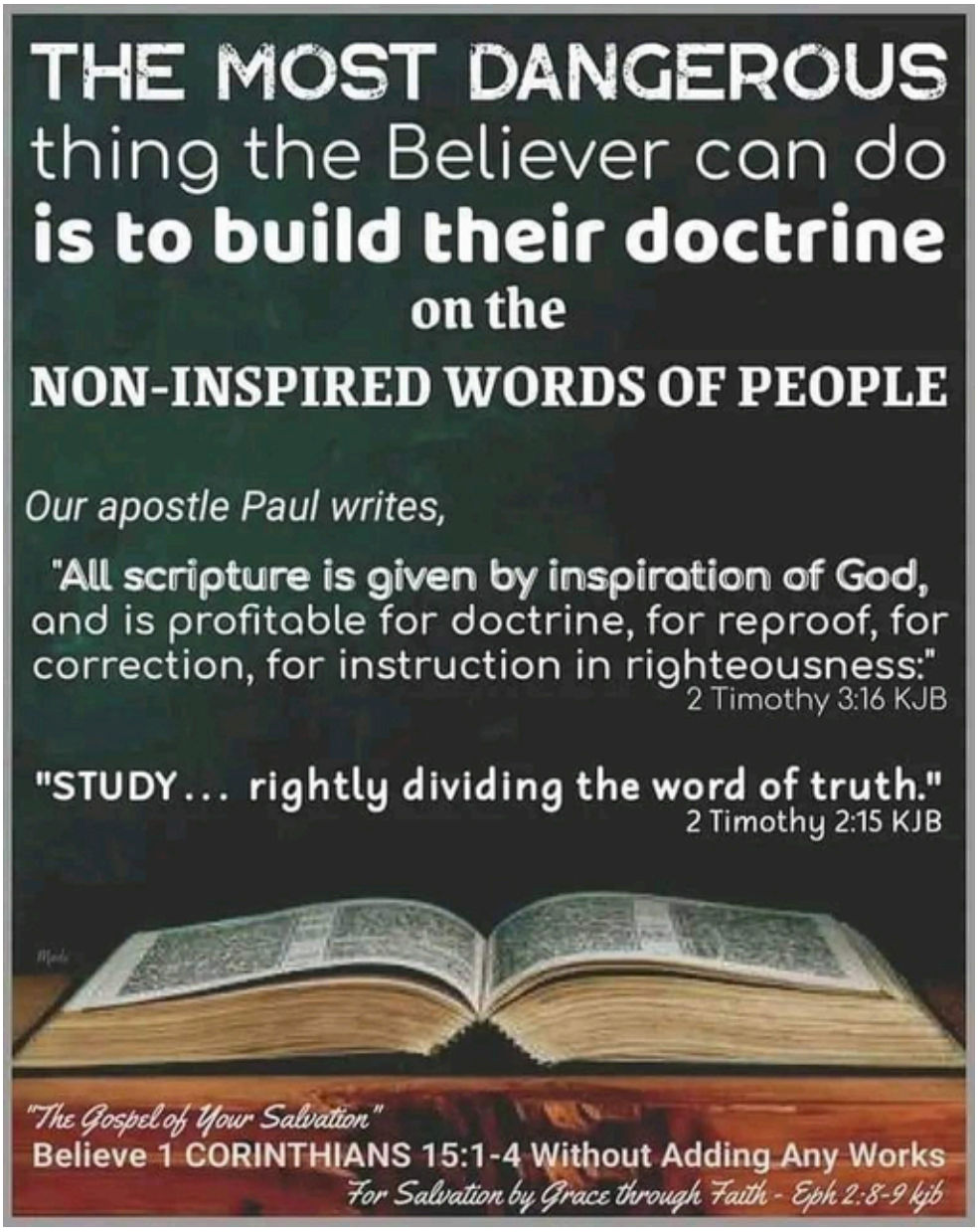
"believe" is found 85 times in the Gospel of John. In the book of John we don't find anything about making Jesus our "

Lord

"

to get to Heaven.

Pastor Curtis Hutson wisely said: *A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.* Advocates of Lordship Salvation often cite obscure passages of Scripture, wresting the Bible to their own destruction. Yet, they totally ignore the Gospel of John, which according to **John 20:31** was written to show us how to get to Heaven, **"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjV9QVovZHCawnNrq5zz7xDez2NZEefZQoV2SDLeFvYafK4u9iDOj9dSfhHF6ouFeVgPRyPljmYIVm3QUrYo30Lezuybcyh71kMgOJ

5.4.4 The Gospel Defined (2024-04-26 15:49)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

2828

And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

I was reading The Strand Study Bible and read this for 1st Corinthians 15 about what the gospel means:

> Paul defines and clarifies (i.e., declares) for us the one and only definition of the gospel. The Gospel is the death, burial, and resurrection of Jesus Christ—plus nothing, minus nothing. The Gospel is not Jesus plus good works, church membership, or baptism. Paul said in I Corinthians 1:17:
>
> > *For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the Gospel.*
>
> According to Paul, baptism is not a part of the Gospel (Mk 16:16). If it were, he would have said so. The Gospel of Christ is not Jesus plus, but Jesus only! Paul's Gospel is the same Gospel that Abraham believed (Gal 3:6-8 and Jn 8:56), Moses and the Israelites believed (Heb 4:1-2, and Isaiah preached (Rom 10:14-16). Interestingly enough, none of these Old Testament saints were ever baptized. That's because only the Gospel (or, the "facts" behind the Gospel) saves. Baptism has absolutely nothing to do with the Gospel.
>
> Anyone can be saved who accepts the "facts" behind the actual death, burial, and resurrection of Christ (i.e., the Gospel). The "facts" behind the Gospel are:
>
> 1. *Christ died (paid) for our sins* (vs 3)
>
> Meaning, man cannot save himself, via his good works (Eph 2:8-9). Only the promised Messiah can pay for man's sin debt. Although many of the O.T. saints were not sure whether the promised Messiah was "bringing" a sacrifice (like the O.T. priests did) or "being" the sacrifice (Jn 1:29 and Heb 11:17-19), what every O.T. saint did understand is that their own sacrifice (i.e., good works) would never be good enough to save them (Rom 4:1-6). While it is true that many O.T. saints may not have understood the crucifixtion (i.e., the cross — Lk 18:34), it is also true that every O.T. saint believed in a coming Messiah who would either "bring" the ultimate sacrifice or "be" the ultimate sacrifice (Gen 22:8a).Which means, they all understood the "fact" behind the point—something or someone other than us would have to be sacrificed in order to secure our salvation.
>
> 2. *Christ was buried* (vs 4)
>
> Meaning the price for salvation was paid in full. Christ not only died, He was buried. He was (so to speak) dead dead! His death for sinners was complete. Seeing that the wages of sin is death (Gen 2:17 and Rom 6:23), Christ put an exclamation mark on the price that was needed t pay for sin by not only dying on the cross, but by being buried. While it is true that many of the O.T. saints may not have understood the crucifixtion and eventual death and burial of Christ, it is also true that every O.T. saint believed in a coming Messiah who would somehow pay for our redemption in full (Job 19:25 and Lk 2:25, 38). Which means they all understood the "fact" behind the point — salvation would be complete.

3. *Christ rose from the dead* (vs 4)

Meaning, Christ is, was, and always will be God, and if God, then able to keep His promise to save us (Rom 10:9-13). According to Rom 1:4, Christ's resurrection proved He is who He said He was —God in the flesh (Jn 5:17-18 & 10:30-33 and I Tim 3:16). Whoever the Messiah would be, or at what period of history He would arise, one thing was for certain, the Messiah would be God in the flesh (Mic 5:2 and Jn 12:34a). While it is true that many of the O.T. saints may not have understood the actual resurrection of Christ (**I Pet 1:10a**), it is also true that every O.T. saint understood the "fact" that the promised Messiah, when He came, would indeed be God in the flesh, Which means, they all understood the "fact" behind the point —the Messiah would be God our Savior.

NOTE — All a person has to do to be saved is to understand *two* "facts" concerning the Gospel.

1. *There is only one Savior, thus we cannot save ourselves* (Acts 4:12 and Eph 2:8-9)

Someone or something other than us has to be sacrificed in order to secure our salvation (Lev 17:11). Works cannot save us (Titus 3:5), i.e., we cannot save ourselves.

2. *The Savior would be God in flesh* (Jere 23:5-6)*, the promised Messiah* (Christ - Jn 1:41 and Eph 2:8-9).*Take Adam and Eve as an example. They may not have fully understood all there was to understand about the actual death, burial, and resurrection of Christ, but they fully understood the two "facts" behind the Gospel. They understood: -that someone or something, other than them, would have to be sacrificed in order to secure their own salvation. They knew that their own "good works" couldn't do it. They even passed that information down to Cain and Abel. Although many of the O.T. saints were not sure whether the promised **MESSIAH** was "bringing" a sacrifice (like the O.T. priests did) or "becoming" the sacrifice (Jn 1:29 and Heb 11:17-19), what every O.T. saint did understand is that their own sacrifice (i.e., good works) would never be good enough to save them (Rom 4:1-6).

While it is true that many of the O.T. saints may not have understood the crucifixtion (i.e., cross - Lk 18:34), it is also true that every O.T. believed in a coming Messiah who would either "bring" the ultimate sacrifice or "be" the ultimate sacrifice (Gen 22:8a). Which means, they all understood the "fact" behind the point —that someone or something other than us would have to be sacrificed in order to secure our salvation.

—They also understood that the promised MESSIAH to come would be God in the flesh (Gen 4:1c). The way the original Hebrew reads in Genesis 4:1 is, "I have gotten a man (eth) even Jehovah."

SOURCE: The Strand Study Bible, pp. 1903-1904

Bravo! It refreshes my soul when I hear another preacher get the Gospel correct. It is alarming how many pastors today are WRONG on God's simple plan of salvation. Brother Strand is absolutely right, you don't have to be baptized to get to Heaven, nor do you have to give up your sinning or do good works to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift from God, paid for by the precious blood of Jesus Christ our dear Savior.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhZ2_-vZAuEkL0REVDJSjwxAyKiEDXTInb7i6pbnxFuoL6Dgs0WcYg3nvzR-tHSiAEPmXpt_3yyZ263Hk-xSJb-4P4PecTatyAnMnq

---

5.5 May

5.5.1 One Of The Most Misunderstood Words In The Bible (2024-05-05 10:30)

It is the word, “Repent

”

Sadly, the word "repent" is one of the most misunderstood words in the inspired Word of God. Most people think it means to turn from sin, or to be sorry for sin, or to be willing to turn from sin. But concerning salvation, repentance DOES NOT mean any of that. *Repent* means to change one's mind. What must a person change their mind about to be saved? Is it change their mind about their sinning and to stop sinning (or be willing to turn from their sins)? NO, NO, AND NO. Well then, what must a lost person change their mind about TO BE saved? The context of the repentance verse will tell what the change of mind is about.

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, I NEVER KNEW YOU, says it best:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, [1]I NEVER KNEW YOU, p. 17; © 2009, Xulon-press.com; [2]Hard Copies Available

Repentance is not a separate act from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I've found on repentance, by Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ('[3]Except Ye Repent,' p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Yes, of course, but there is not one verse in the entire inspired Holy Bible which requires a person to forsake sinning to be saved.

Nor does the Bible give anyone God's permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31, 5:20, 6:1). Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them He AFTERWARDS said to them, "Go and sin no more." **John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: *sin no more*, lest a worse thing come unto thee."**

I personally think that this man had once commit a sin (perhaps a sexual sin) that caused his physical ailment. I humbly think the dear Lord was warning him not to do the same sinful thing again, lest he end up even worse off than before!

Repentance simply means “a change of mind.” Believers change our minds every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sins throughout one’s Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord’s grace (1st Peter 2:2), as we yield to the Holy Spirit’s leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5; Galatians 5:22-25).

For example: Jesus said in **Mark 1:15b, “ Repent ye, and believe the gospel. ”**

He told them that they needed to change their mind to believe the Gospel. What was the change of mind about? Well, what did they have to change their mind about to believe the Gospel? The change of mind was either about their unbelief or about the Gospel itself. But either way, if they changed their mind, it would cause them to believe the Gospel.

Acts 20:21 mentions "repentance toward God." That’s a change of mind toward God. Jesus is God (1st Timothy 3:16 KJV). To be saved, we must change our mind about who Jesus is, and put our faith in him. Jesus is God, **“ who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe**

” (1st Timothy 4:10b).

A changed life is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and NOT a prerequisite to salvation or a part of saving-faith. Proponents of Lordship Salvation place the cart before the horse and have it all backwards. They frontload the Gospel, requiring all the mature aspects of a believer’s life upfront. This is not the Gospel, it is bad religion.

In Mark 1:4, John the Baptist speaks of **“...repentance for the remission of sins”; NOT “repentance of sins.”** Acts 20:21 reads... **“Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Notice that Biblical repentance is “TOWARD GOD.” In Acts 11:21 we read, **“And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.”** So you see, in the Bible “repentance” was always “TOWARD GOD,” never from sin. A man may have to repent from the denial of his sins, so that he will BELIEVE THE GOSPEL, but there is no Biblical requirement to “turn from sins” to be saved.

Consider the following quote by the mighty man of God, Dr. Harry Ironside (1876-1951)...

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: ’[4]Except Ye Repent,’ by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

This is vastly different than actually ceasing from one’s sin to be saved, which is a false gospel. Pastor Ironside is correct — repentance is simply realizing that one is a guilty, dirty, rotten, hopeless sinner in God’s eyes. This is why we need a Savior. Thankfully, Jesus paid the price with His own literal precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; Hebrews 9:12).

Repentance is the admission that I am as guilty a sinner as a holy God hath declared me to be in His Holy Word (Romans 3:19). This is Biblical repentance... turning to the Lord. To

turn towards Jesus Christ in faith for salvation is to turn one's back against sin, even though the person may not be willing to forsake sin at the time of salvation. It is ludicrous for anyone to teach that a lost sinner must give up their sins to be saved. As we saw with Lot and Samson in the Old Testament, and Demas and Peter in the New Testament, not all believers always live for God. Jesus even called the apostle Peter, "Satan" (Matthew 16:23).

Christian author Michael Patrick Bowen states in his excellent book titled, "[5]I NEVER KNEW YOU," on page 114...

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU" (Page 114)

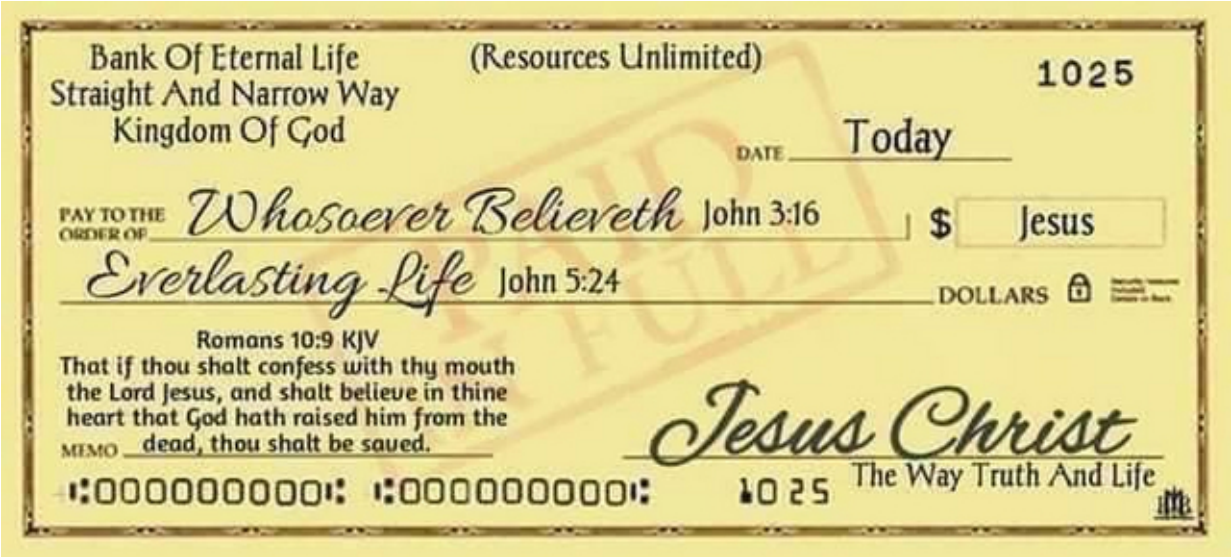
The beloved Pastor Bob Gray Sr. of the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches . . .

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, '[7]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church'

Pastor Tom Cucuzza makes this tremendous helpful statement:

> "The Devil is doing his greatest work behind pulpits. [I] hate to say it, but that's the truth; because people have the presupposition that when you come to church and somebody gets up to speak, that person is speaking truth. That's the way we've been raised." —Pastor Thomas M. Cucuzza, "[8]Important Truths Satan Does Not Want You to Know"

Lordship Salvation is a LIE STRAIGHT FROM HELL.



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uhQzhCBlShI
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikumPrjOQtUegPm_OxeJWEMMVw9pbDiopq9dS6xczjUh88iC4-_pe3LkXRJ8egpz9FOzUgULBFLEZ8qNMCeNRFgRF-CUNBVrRu2Sz

---

5.5.2 Anyone Can Choose To Be Happy (2024-05-25 23:56)

Jeremiah 3:15, "And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding."

I love [1]listening to Bible preaching, it helps us think right. I heard Pastor Jack Hyles once say that he asked his secretary to compile a list of all his appointment for that week. There were approximately 140 appointments that week. Of those 140, Dr. Hyles said 135 of them could have been avoided if people would just listen to his weekly sermons. I never forgot that.

I love [2]listening to preaching in fair weather, laying truths up in store for when the storms of life come, when we are too weary in our soul to care enough to listen to preaching. Truly, unshakable faith comes from having our faith shaken. I learned that truth from Pastor Hyles too. Gotta love fundamentalist Baptist Bible preachers!

Having said that, here are some life-changing quotes from Brother Hyles...

> "There's no such thing as people who can be happier than other people, there are people who choose to be happier than other people." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]The Secret To My Christian Joy"

> “It’s not the conditions of your life that make you unhappy, it’s whether you choose to look at the positive or the corresponding negative that makes you unhappy or happy.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “[4]The Secret To My Christian Joy"

Those truths are so powerful. I receive emails frequently from discouraged believers. I already know what the problem is before even finishing reading their email. The problem is that they have been focusing on the wrong things in life, instead of all of God’s abundant blessings. I am guilty of doing it too. A thief robbed me on May 10th, but I didn’t think to look at my security camera footage until May 24th. Sure enough, a young punk walked up and stole my clothing rack that I ordered from Amazon, right off my front porch. Here’s a photo of him leaving with my package, the dirty thief...

[5]

A Dirty Thief Stealing My Amazon Package On May 10th, 2024

I could allow this theft to discourage me, make me unhappy and become bitter. But I’ve been rejoicing all day today, praising God that I am not the thief, he is! I am a blood-washed, redeemed, child of the King. I prayed for the salvation of that young male, but it is unlikely he will ever be saved. That is sad and tragic, and his own decision. You can see the little white sign posted on my lawn, right in front and to the left of the guy, which reads: "JOHN 3:16, JESUS LOVES YOU!" You can’t see any print because it is facing the street. That thief robbed a child of God. **Matthew 18:6, “ But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.”**

The rack only cost $30, and Amazon replaced it, but the evil spirit that is instilled in the neighborhood by criminals who constantly steal everything not bolted down or chained is detrimental to society. Albeit, my faith is not shaken by some thief. I have been rejoicing in the Lord today, thanking God that my name is written in Heaven, and for His abundant blessings upon my life. I ate delicious Chinese food for lunch today.

I also went and picked up my Recording King Elite 85 maple neck banjo from the music store. I paid them $65 to do a proper setup on it. I could have done it myself, but I wanted to help support the local economy, and help the music store stay open. That is being ethical, which I think is rare these days, and important for Christians to be. I love learning and playing the banjo. I've been working on one of my favorite songs to play called, "[6]Chicken Reel." Yes, you can make chicken sounds with a banjo!

I had a nice day today in the Lord, despite being the victim of a robbery, despite my constant neck pain. The police said Amazon was the victim, but that is only from a financial viewpoint. I suffered a lot of mental anguish, physical neck pain, aggravation, worry and stress. I am ten times more of a victim than Amazon! The owners of Amazon didn't feel five seconds of grief, pain and worry, I did. Amazon won't lose sleep or worry that the thief may come back, but I will. So, who is the true victim? I am saddened how calloused the cops can be sometimes.

Anyway, I choose to focus on the many blessings in my life, as Dr. Hyles wisely teaches. And by the way, there is nothing wrong with being unhappy. Sometimes I need to feel unhappy, so I can feel happy again later on. We cannot real

istically be happy all the time. No one can live on the mountaintop all the time, we need to first ascend from the valley below. You cannot be upstream, until you've first be downstream. Sorrow, pain and unhappiness are a necessary part of life. They enable us to later on experience joy and happiness.

Psalms 30:5, " For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: *weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning*."

I heard Pastor Hyles say in his 70's that he is a happy man. I admire that, considering all the attacks, suffering and problems that Dr. Hyles had to deal with. He learned a long time ago that the secret to happiness in the Christian life is to focus on the good things, the blessings, the loved ones in our life, and the goodness of God. Anyone can be happy if we choose to be. Oh sure, heartaches will come, losses will occur, enemies will attack us, bad things will happen; but we can overcome those setbacks quickly and get back on our feet for Christ.

I was down, sad and frustrated yesterday when I discovered on my security camera system that I had been robbed, and that the cops wouldn't do anything to arrest and punish the guy, but today is a new day. I am not going to get discouraged because of the insane ways of the ungodly world. The United States is a total mess today, in so many ways, but all is well in my heavenly Father's house!

If thieves come back while I am at church one day, and they break thru to steal everything that I own, I will rejoice that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20), and that no thief can steal my eternal rewards from the Lord for serving Him (Matthew 6:19-20). If you are a born-again child of God, you have an abundance of reasons to jump up and shout with great joy! Just knowing that we have escaped the damnation of hell, fire and brimstone is enough reason alone to rejoice continually.

I was also happy today to know that I can look in the mirror and see an honest man. I am a guilty sinner like everyone else, and I have many faults, but God knows I am an honest man. I would rather die than steal from anyone! I fear God, the young fool who robbed me doesn't. **Psalms 36:1, "T he transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes."** Stealing is not a victimless crime. And Amazon isn't the only victim just because they were nice enough to replace the stolen item free of charge. Amazon didn't suffer any mental anguish, but I was a nervous wreck all day yesterday. When someone steals from you (especially at your your home), you feel threatened, violated and taken advantage of. The police don't seem to understand that or care, sad to say. I am not impressed at all

with the Pensacola Sherriff office's lack of sensitivity and compassion for residential victims of crime. Amazon didn't get robbed, I did!

I have decided not to focus on this stuff. As a human being I tend to start thinking about the negative stuff in my life. We all do that at times. The answer is found in **2nd Corinthians 10:5-6, "Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and *bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ*; And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled."** Satan wants the child of God to worry, fret and become discouraged. If we are not vigilant to guard our heart (Proverbs 4:23), we may become disillusioned with life, bitter and a casuality for Christ. That downward spiral all starts when we choose to focus on the negatives in our life, instead of looking at God's blessings and the good things.

I've been spending some time each day learning the 5-string banjo, which I love to play. [7]Dave Hum is my favorite banjo player. I discovered his music in 2018, which rekindled my love for the banjo. I find joy and pleasure in making my own backing tracks, and trying to recreate what Dave did, learning the songs and articulating them the majestic way that he does. The banjo makes people happy! Of all the evil things in this world that can destroy a man, I thank God that I have found a hobby that is good, honest and refreshing to do, playing the banjo. I still have a ways to go. Learning to play any musical instrument is a lifetime journey. I am taking a break from my steel guitar playing, so I can pursue the banjo.

Like Dr. Hyles said, I choose to be happy. Let me repeat those precious quotes again...

> "There's no such thing as people who can be happier than other people, there are people who choose to be happier than other people." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]The Secret To My Christian Joy"
>
> "It's not the conditions of your life that make you unhappy, it's whether you choose to look at the positive or the corresponding negative that makes you unhappy or happy." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[9]The Secret To My Christian Joy"

There are rich people with tens of millions of dollars, who are miserable. Solomon in the Old Testament was the wisest man who ever lived. He enjoyed untold pleasures with his 1,000 women lovers (700 wives and 300 concubines). Solomon was filthy rich. He enjoyed the best foods of the time, the best of everything. Yet, the Bible says he hated life! **Ecclesiastes 2:17, " *Therefore I hated life*; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit."** Solomon looked at the wrong things. He had so much to be thankful for, but he was worried about his investments and kingdom.

Some of the most miserable people in this world are rich people. Hollywood actors are largely a miserable bunch. Most of them cannot stay married more than a few years. I just heard that Jenifer Lopez and Ben Affleck are getting divorced, again. The Bible says only by pride comes contention (Proverbs 13:10). Hollywood actors are generally sinfully proud! Only a proud person files for divorce, because they view them self as being more self righteous than their spouse. The inspired Holy Bible teaches that we ought to consider each other as being BETTER than our self. **Philippians 2:3, " Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but *in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves*. "**

We can be happy if we choose to be. Life is too short to live with a burden of hatred. I used to think I would be happy if I could find a wife, but I don't think that way anymore. I am happy now, living alone and single. I'd love to meet a woman and get married. Yes, absolutely! But

after 18 years it just doesn't look like it will ever happen. So, should I be miserable for the rest of my life without a wife? No, I am going to thank God for the peaceful life that I enjoy, living alone. Jesus is my companion! My music and ministry are my work. Sure, I wish things were better, but they aren't, and I simply don't know how to make things better. I'm an idiot...lol.

I seem to be able to help everyone except myself. I get lonely every day, and I want to be married, but women today are scary. The female cop that came to my door was completely covered in big multi-colored tattoos all up and down both arms. She looked ridiculous! This is how broken our society is today. Today's youth and adults alike are following the world's wickedness, apostasy and insanity. The gender-bending craziness that has infected mainstream American culture is of the Devil. The news media are the biggest promoters of evil. At some point after the year 2000 the media overnight began sanctioning and promoting homosexuality as a normal way of life. That is Satan and his minions!

There's nothing new under the sun the Bible says. People haven't changed in thousands of years. When Elijah preached to the Jews and compelled them to choose sides between God and Baal, the Bible says they answered him not a word (1st Kings 18:21). That sounds like 95 % of churchgoers today, fence-straddlers, who refuse to choose whose side they are on, God's or the Devils. These churches today that support the LGBTQ agenda are of the Devil. They've chosen the wrong side! These foolish churches that use and promote the modern corrupt Bible revisions are all pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

When Jesus healed ten lepers of the horrific disease of leprosy, only one man bothered to come back to thank the Lord (Luke 17:11-19). People haven't changed since Bible times. Most people today are ingrates. At every public event I've ever attended, people throw their trash on the ground and leave it there. I've literally been driving behind vehicles as the driver tossed their garbage out the car window.

Just to show you how rotten people are becoming, I went to Walmart today to buy some slippers. I saw the following pair hanging on the rack and took a couple pictures in disbelief of what I saw...

2840

Some thief hung their old filthy sandals on the rack, and wore the brand new sandals out the Walmart door unnoticed without paying for them. Who looks at shoes? I thought it was hilarious when I saw those old filthy shoes for sale...lol. I mean, I've heard of new Blue Jeans being sold that deliberately are made to look faded, worn and old; but I've never seen old, worn and greasy shoes for sale before! Unreal.

I showed another customer in Walmart, a female, the dirty shoes hanging for sale. I told her that a thief swapped their old shoes for the new ones. She seriously said,

"Hey, that's a great idea!" Oh brother! Or, I should say, Oh sister! People are something awful, aren't we?

Anyway, I am often reminded of our dear Savior's precious words in

John 16:33, "

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.
”

We can be happy if we choose to focus on Jesus’ resurrection instead of this horrible world. **Colossians 3:1-3,**

“If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

***Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth*. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.”** This is the only true way to find happiness in this life, by setting our thoughts and desires upon heavenly things.

Hebrews 12:2, “Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.”

Thank you for reading my blog.

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_hyles.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheSecretToMyChristianJoy1996.mp3
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheSecretToMyChristianJoy1996.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgtneCxDJrRPCjCyUnwtCt0dDVIYKfXBBn8ytHfPrfGLTHnJwZQ6_PdEMtQBGNFtqrZDqW9AqAvvvejv8OfzYF9qUVrQiDjyzcJW8F
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eDxzrk0Du1c
7. https://www.youtube.com/@davehum/videos
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheSecretToMyChristianJoy1996.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheSecretToMyChristianJoy1996.mp3
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhdenolO53fWrAYcCHBijYlcYDZSYBf19hAl86bF9wO1sRorUy762X1p4aruwoGBTvSX1z7eU-bNIgmhRLOW6OlCgwmy-U93CCcecN
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg11BF3B9r-uIAv_4vwTicTdLfrP2IzFRaBFP2UOv41oBh289w10Hbsmz8MtW1cWY_kCgH_8cC3lLYBdXBODPxdytxqR2Bjto8QRpy

---

5.6 June

5.6.1 Why Lordship Salvation Misses The Mark For Salvation (2024-06-04 09:54)

The following helpful article was authored by Pastor Charlie Bing in Texas....

WHY LORDSHIP FAITH MISSES THE MARK FOR SALVATION [1]

PASTOR CHARLIE BING

Director, GraceLife Ministries

Burleson, TX

The late comedian, George Burns, used to joke that a good friend invited him to join a country club. He said he wasn’t interested. This friend said, “What do you mean you’re not interested? This is an exclusive club.”

And Burns said, “I would never join a club that would have me as a member.” We in the Free Grace movement are accused of lowering the standards for getting into heaven. We are accused of “easy believism.”

We are charged with a view that is “no-lordship.” John MacArthur refuses to even acknowledge us as the “Free Grace” movement. He calls us the “no-lordship movement.” [2]

Are we going to let these terms go unchallenged? You know sometimes if you are allowed to frame the question you win the debate, right? It’s kind of like if I ask you “Have you stopped beating your wife yet?” How do you answer that? You lose either way. Pastors often face this type of dilemma. We answer the phone and someone asks, “Are you a full gospel church?” When I get this question I’m always tempted to say, “Well no, we’re a half gospel church. Our budget is kind of tight this month.” Or how about this one: “Are you a Spirit-filled church?” “No, we’re the carnal church in town. We’re just kind of struggling along in the flesh right now.
”

[1] This article is from a message originally delivered March 30, 1999 at the Grace Evangelical Society’s fourth annual conference. It has been edited slightly for publication.

[2] John F. MacArthur, Jr., Faith Works: The Gospel According to the Apostles (Dallas: Word Publishing, 1993), 56. 21 22

We can’t allow Lordship Salvation to frame the question and swing the debate. So what are their standards for salvation if we teach “easy believism?” Are their standards for salvation even attainable by people? Charles Price, in his book Real Christians recounts an occasion where a fellow went to an evangelistic meeting and heard and responded to the message. Afterwards he spoke to an evangelist who said that, “In light of all that we have talked about this evening, can you think of any reason why you should not become a Christian tonight?” The young man sat for a few moments thinking and he said, “No I cannot think of any reason.” Then the evangelist said, “Then let me give you some.” And for the next few minutes he began to explain the cost of being a Christian. He talked about the young man’s need to surrender his whole life, his future, his ambitions, his relationships, his possessions, and everything that he was, to God. And only if he was prepared to do this, he explained, could Christ begin to work effectively in his life. And then the evangelist leaned even closer toward him and said, “Can you still not think of any reason why you shouldn’t become a Christian tonight?” And the man said, “I can think of some now.” So the evangelist said, “In that case, do not become a Christian until you have dealt with every one of those reasons and are willing to surrender everything to Christ.” [3]

There’s a lot at stake in this whole debate about faith and its meaning. What is endangered, of course, is the clear gospel, our confidence in sharing the message, our assurance of salvation, our Christian life, growth, joy, and happiness. But let’s not forget the main thing at stake is not theology, but the souls of people who can be misled.

I. Lordship Faith Includes Works

How does Lordship Salvation understand faith? [

4] Kenneth Gentry, a

[3] Charles Price, Real Christians (Colorado Springs, CO: NavPress, 1987), 55-56.

[4] For further information see Charles C. Bing, Lordship Salvation: A Biblical Evaluation and Response (Ph.D. dissertation, Dallas Theological Seminary, 1991),

leading proponent of Lordship Salvation, has a classic definition. He says,

> The Lordship view expressly states the necessity of acknowledging Christ as the Lord and Master of one's life in the act of receiving Him as Savior. These are not two different, sequential acts (or successive steps), but rather one act of pure trusting faith. [5]

So according to this definition, when we come to Christ as Savior, we also come submitting to Him as Lord. It is not two acts; it is one act; and that is called faith. Lordship Salvation disagrees with the Free Grace understanding of faith as being convinced and persuaded that something is true. According to Lordship Salvation, saving faith includes submission to Christ. Richard Belcher says, "True saving faith includes in it a submission to the Lordship of Christ." [6]

Lescelius adds, "Saving faith is trust in Christ himself. It is a commitment of self in submission to all of Christ that is revealed." [7]

John MacArthur agrees, saying, "Saving faith, then, is the whole of my being embracing all of Christ. Faith cannot be divorced from commitment;" and, "The call of the gospel is to trust Him (cf. John 5:39-40). That necessarily involves some degree of love, allegiance, and surrender to His authority." [8] Bailey Smith asserts that "…saving faith is not mere intellectual assent, but it involves an act of submission on our part." [9]

Many authors state essentially the same thing, that faith includes

submission; submission that goes beyond our need for eternal life, to recognizing, acknowledging, and committing ourselves to Jesus Christ as Master of all of our lives.

> 5 Kenneth L. Gentry, "The Great Option: A Study of the Lordship Controversy," Baptist Reformation Review 5 (Spring 1976): 52.
>
> 6 Richard P. Belcher, A Layman's Guide to the Lordship Controversy (Southbridge, MA: Crowne Publications, 1990), 2.
>
> 7 Robert Lescelius, Lordship Salvation: Some Crucial Questions and Answers (Asheville, NC: Revival Literature, 1992), 24.
>
> 8 MacArthur, Faith Works, 45, 50.
>
> 9 Bailey E. Smith, The Grace Escape: Jesus as Savior and Lord (Nashville: Broadman Press, 1991), 77.

But the Lordship Salvation definition of faith not only involves submission, it involves obedience. "Disobedience," MacArthur says, "is unbelief. Real faith obeys." [10] You'll notice how carefully he couched that. Disobedience is unbelief, but he doesn't say that faith is obedience. But he also says, "True faith is humble, submissive obedience;" and, "…faith encompasses obedience…faith is not complete unless it is obedient." [11] Later on, after facing a lot of criticism, he softened his language somewhat in the second edition of The Gospel According to Jesus. [12]

Another writer says, “The opposite of saving faith is disobedience.” [13] Saucy concludes, “…we have to acknowledge some aspect of obedience as inherent in saving faith as well.” [14] And then Mueller says, “Faith is synonymous with obedience.” [15]

And so Lordship Salvation faith goes beyond trusting in Jesus Christ as Savior. Lordship faith includes obeying Him as Lord as a condition of eternal salvation. They have included obedience in their definition and understanding of faith. Therefore, Lordship faith requires works as a necessary

condition of faith.

[10] John F. MacArthur, Jr., The Gospel According to Jesus (Grand Rapids: Zondervan Publishing House, 1988), 47.

[11] Ibid., 140, 173.

[12] For example, “True faith is humble, submissive obedience” in the first edition (p. 140) became “True faith produces a heart that is humble, submissive, and obedient” in the revised and expanded edition (p. 148).

[13] Lescelius, Lordship Salvation, 24.

[14] Robert L. Saucy, “Second Response to ‘Faith According to the Apostle James’ by John F. MacArthur, Jr.,” Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society 33 (March 1990): 47.

[15] Marc Mueller, “Lordship Salvation Syllabus” (Panorama City, CA: Grace

MacArthur said, “The true test of faith is this, does it produce obedience? If not, it is not saving faith.” [16] And Mueller says, “The true faith that saves (justifies) is the faith that also produces appropriate works (sanctifies).” [17]

We know that the Roman Catholics teach that we are saved by faith plus works. Lordship Salvation teaches that we are saved by faith that works. But do not both definitions include works as a condition necessary for faith to be valid, for faith to be effectual? Either way, works are a necessary condition of eternal salvation.

But I have a problem with that. It confuses justification with sanctification. Justification as the forensic legal declaration that we are righteous in our position before God, is confused with sanctification, the outworking of that righteousness in everyday practical living. Now we know that justification and sanctification are related. But we also must keep them distinct lest we confuse the Gospel itself and undo the Reformation. If we make works a necessary condition of salvation, we contradict the words of Rom 4:4-5, “Now to him who works, the wages are not counted as grace but as debt. But to him who does not work but believes on Him who justifies the ungodly, his faith is accounted for righteousness.” The apostle Paul is teaching us that faith does not mix with works in any way. Just as you cannot mix oil with water, faith is opposed to works for salvation.

Didn’t Jesus teach this also in John chapter 6? Many Jews came to Him and followed Him across the lake after having been fed the fish and the bread. Jesus saw how earnestly they were seeking Him and heard

them ask, “What shall we do, that we may work the works of God?” (John 6:28).

[16] MacArthur, The Gospel According to Jesus, 47.

[17] Mueller, “Lordship Salvation Syllabus,” 22.

[18] MacArthur, The Gospel According to Jesus, 178.

[19] Ibid., 127.

[20] Benjamin B. Warfield, “Faith,” in Biblical and Theological Studies, ed. Samuel Craig (Philadelphia: Presbyterian and Reformed Publishing, 1952), 425.

Here the Jews were exposing their pharisaical theology and the baggage that they had from the Pharisees made up of the minutia of laws, and the extrapolations of laws, and thousands upon thousands of man-made interpretations. And Jesus gives an interesting reply, “This is the work of God, that you believe in Him whom He sent” (John 6:29). Now notice that Jesus uses the same word they started with, work, but He puts it in the singular. He says this is the work of God. “You want to talk about works. That’s how you’re conditioned.” Jesus says this is the work, with a play on words. What is that work? That work is to believe. But of course, believing isn’t a work at all, is it? In other words, this is what God requires of you, not works, but one thing, that is to believe.

Then He goes on in John chapter 6 to explain what it means to believe. He uses the analogy of eating and drinking. It’s interesting that He would choose that kind of word picture to illustrate what faith is: a passive appropriation of something. Not doing, not working, not an active work, but a passive appropriation. That’s the essence of faith. How can anyone call eating or drinking hard work? If eating and drinking is hard work, some of us need to take a break!

To make works a necessary condition of faith confuses grace with merit. The Scriptures are clear that we cannot confuse grace with merit lest we boast (Eph 2:8-9). It confuses Christ’s work with what we are required to do. We are required to believe in order to be saved. Who did the obedience for our salvation? It was Jesus Himself who obeyed. Romans 5:19 says, “For as by one man’s disobedience many were made sinners, so also by one Man’s obedience many will be made righteous” (italics added). It’s not our obedience that saves us, it’s Christ’s obedience that saves us. We are the recipients of the blessing of the work that He has done for us. The only command for an unbeliever to obey is the command to believe the gospel.

II. Lordship Faith Must Be Quantified

So I have a problem with works as a necessary condition of faith. But Lordship proponents also require of faith that works must be quantified. For example, MacArthur says, “The fruit of one’s life reveals whether that person is a believer or an unbeliever. There is no middle ground.” [18]

Also in his book he says that fruit has to be abundant and obvious. You can’t go scrounging around looking for it. [19]

I have a problem with that too. When we look for fruit as proof of one’s salvation, that immediately turns us into fruit inspectors who must inspect each person’s fruit with arbitrary standards. I don’t feel comfortable in that role, do you?

I have a question for those who want to inspect fruit to prove salvation: Who has the list of appropriate works that qualify somebody as a Christian? If they were to show me a list, I would like to ask them a second question: Who wrote the list? Where did you get this? I see no list of fruits or works listed in the Scriptures that prove one is a Christian. I think it’s a rather presumptuous attitude for any believer to think that they can judge by a person’s outward works whether or not that person is saved.

You see, it’s a slippery thing; it’s a relative thing, fruit is. What may be fruit in one person’s life may be different to another. We have different starting points when we become believers.

Some of us start way down on the scale. Fruit for us might be just breathing out a short prayer before we go to bed at night. On the other hand, fruit for someone who has been in church all of his life might be a more intense prayer life. How can anybody measure what God is doing in the inner workings of our heart and soul, and how He is prompting us in and through His Word? How can anyone know what someone is doing in secret as far as prayer and Bible study or good works is concerned? I think it's quite a presumptuous attitude to think that we can look at somebody and judge them by their fruits. I don't think that's comparing apples with apples, if we can extend

the analogy a little bit.

[21] MacArthur, "*The Gospel According to Jesus*," 28, 172-73

[22] John F. MacArthur, Jr., "*Faith According to the Apostle James*"

When we look to fruits as proof of faith, it necessarily breeds insecurity and doubt. Am I doing enough? Do I have enough fruit? Is my fruit ripe enough? There are problems with quantifying our faith.

III. Lordship Faith Must Be Qualified

Their definition of faith also requires that faith must be qualified. Not only quantified, but qualified. And so you will read Lordship Salvation teachers using a lot of terms to qualify faith, sometimes to disqualify faith with negative terms like "spurious faith," "counterfeit faith," "intellectual faith," "false faith," "insincere faith," "pseudo faith," "emotional faith," and "head faith." Yet none of these expressions is found in the Bible. On the other hand they will want to qualify faith, in a positive way, with words like "true faith," "authentic faith," "saving faith," "personal faith," "real faith," "efficacious faith," and "heart faith." None of those expressions are found in the Bible either.

Now there is a convenience to using terms like saving faith to know what we're talking about. Sometimes the debate forces us to talk about free grace, which is a redundancy; saving faith, which is a redundancy; and things like that. But they want to say that there are different kinds of faith, and I have a problem with that. When we talk about different kinds of faith, we are distracted from the object of our faith to having faith in our faith. That's an unhealthy introspection. Am I having enough faith? Am I having the right kind of faith? Is my faith deep enough, strong enough? When we look to our faith instead of to the object of our faith, we are necessarily distracted from that which actually saves us. Even Benjamin Warfield, the Presbyterian, who probably would not have put himself in our camp, said that "the saving power resides exclusively, not in the act of faith, or the attitude of faith, or the nature of faith, but in the object of faith." [20]

It's like our eyesight. Eyesight is nothing apart from the object of our sight. We may as well close our eyes and look inside to see whether we have sight, as to look inside to see whether we have faith. Faith means nothing without an object, as sight means nothing without an object.

So Lordship Salvation talks about different kinds of faith, forcing unfortunate folks to examine what kind of faith they have. The truth is, technically, we're not saved by faith anyway. We're saved through faith. Faith is the instrumental means; grace is the efficient means, of our salvation. We're saved by Jesus Christ. We're saved by His grace. We're saved through faith. You would know what I meant if I said to you "I put the fire out with the hose." Now hoses don't put out fires. But hoses are the channels for water that puts the fire out. The hose is the

instrumental means; the water is the efficient means. Faith is the instrumental means by which we are able to access our salvation through Jesus Christ, His grace, His death, His resurrection.

So there's an unhealthy emphasis on faith that causes an unhealthy introspection. When we emphasize the quality of one's faith, we automatically de-emphasize the object of one's faith. I heard the story of a man who went to an evangelistic meeting. He responded to the message, and afterwards spoke to a counselor. The counselor told him that to be saved he must believe in Jesus. The man went to the meeting the next night, heard another message, responded to the message again, and talked to a different counselor. This counselor told him that to be saved he must believe in Jesus. Later the man was giving his testimony on how he had been saved while talking to that second counselor. And the first counselor came up to him afterwards and said, "I'm a bit confused. Can you tell me, what did the second counselor tell you that I didn't tell you?" And the man said, "Well, you told me to believe in Jesus." He told me to "believe in Jesus." There's a difference, a big difference. It is the object of our faith that saves us.

Evangelical Theological Society 33 (March 1990): 23.

23 MacArthur, The Gospel According to Jesus, 173.

Genuine faith in a worthless object is useless. You can sincerely believe in an error. I have a friend who was given a penicillin shot with the sincere belief by the doctor that it would make her well. It almost killed her. The object of faith was untrustworthy in that case. We are not to look at the kind of faith we have. We are to make sure we are looking to the right object. Faith in the right object will save us.

If we grant to Lordship Salvation that faith must be qualified, that there are different kinds of faith, we surrender objectivity to subjectivity. And assurance becomes impossible. To have faith in one's faith is to detract from faith in a Savior. There is only one kind of faith. There are many objects to faith, but what saves us is Jesus Christ as the object of our faith.

IV. Lordship Faith Is Inaccessible to Most

Now the Lordship Salvation definition of faith also requires that faith must be a gift of God. For example, MacArthur says that faith is a "saving energy" that is "divinely produced." [21] He believes it is different from other kinds of faith. He calls it "a supernatural ability to apprehend spiritual reality invisible to the eye of flesh." [22] If it's a supernatural ability, if it's divinely produced, if it's a saving energy, it must be God's gift. And you see how all this fits together. If faith includes obedience, then it must be a gift of God. He gives it to us, so we automatically obey. It's all kind of a package deal. MacArthur says, "the faith God begets includes both the volition and the ability to comply with His will (Philippians 2:13). In other words, faith encompasses obedience." [23]

Now I know that there are people who are Free Grace who believe that faith is a gift of God. I have a little problem with that interpretation, though, when I understand what faith is. I think it confuses grace with faith, again, the efficient means of salvation with the instrumental means of salvation. And in Ephesians 2:8-9 where it talks about "by grace you are saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God," it refers to salvation by grace through faith, that process, that opportunity, what God has given in allowing us that salvation. I don't think Paul is talking about just faith.

If faith is a gift of God, it nullifies our human responsibility. Think about that. God requires us to believe in order to go to heaven. If we do not believe, we will be condemned. John 3:18 says, "He who believes in Him is not condemned; but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God." God

condemns those who do not believe. But we can't believe unless we have God's gift of faith. God condemns those to whom He does not give the gift of faith? That is unjust and unfair. You see, it just doesn't make sense to me. And we know that God enlightens us to the truth, that the Holy Spirit convicts us of sin, righteousness, and judgment. God draws us to Himself by illumining us to His Word, His truth. But ultimately it is faith that responds to God's revelation of Himself. So I don't believe that faith is a gift of God, or anything supernatural. There's only one kind of faith. To believe something is to be persuaded that it is true. What differs is not faith itself, but the object of faith.

V. Conclusion

As a pastor and as one with the heart of an evangelist, I am distressed that what Lordship Salvation has done is taken salvation, which God intended to be accessible, and made it inaccessible. After all is said and done, what we know is that God loves people and wants to see them saved. And because He wants to see them saved, He wants to make it simple. He did the hard work, so that we could bring a simple message to people, so that they could be saved.

Salvation is not meant to be an exclusive club. It is meant to be broad in its appeal and accessible to everyone. You know I've recently changed my perspective on John 14:6, where Jesus says "I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me." I used to be apologetic about that verse. People would say "That's such an exclusive verse, such a narrow religion, such a narrow view of heaven." I started thinking about that and I decided that it is an inclusive verse. You see, anybody can come to Jesus. Not everybody can keep the five pillars. Not everybody can do the five steps. Not everybody can keep the law, or all the other systems that the religions of the world offer, but anybody can come to Jesus. I will never ever again "apologize" for John 14:6. It makes the way of salvation accessible to anyone.

If you want somebody to be rescued, delivered, or saved, you make it simple for them. You make it as simple as possible so that as many as possible can be saved. That's why we don't make flotation devices out of Teflon. That's why in emergencies people simply dial 911, not 911-10-10- 321, or whatever. God wants people to be saved. And He designed His gospel that way, so that even a child can believe. A man on his deathbed can believe. A thief on a cross can believe. What did the thief on the cross promise Jesus when he said, "Lord, remember me when You come into Your kingdom"? And Jesus replied, "Today you will be with Me in paradise." Could the thief walk an aisle? No, his feet were fastened to a cross. Could he raise his hand? No, his hands were tied or nailed to the cross. Could he be baptized? No, the cross would have floated. Did he promise Jesus anything? No. Did Jesus demand anything of him? No. Salvation by grace through faith means there is hope for a dying man, for someone who can do nothing for himself.

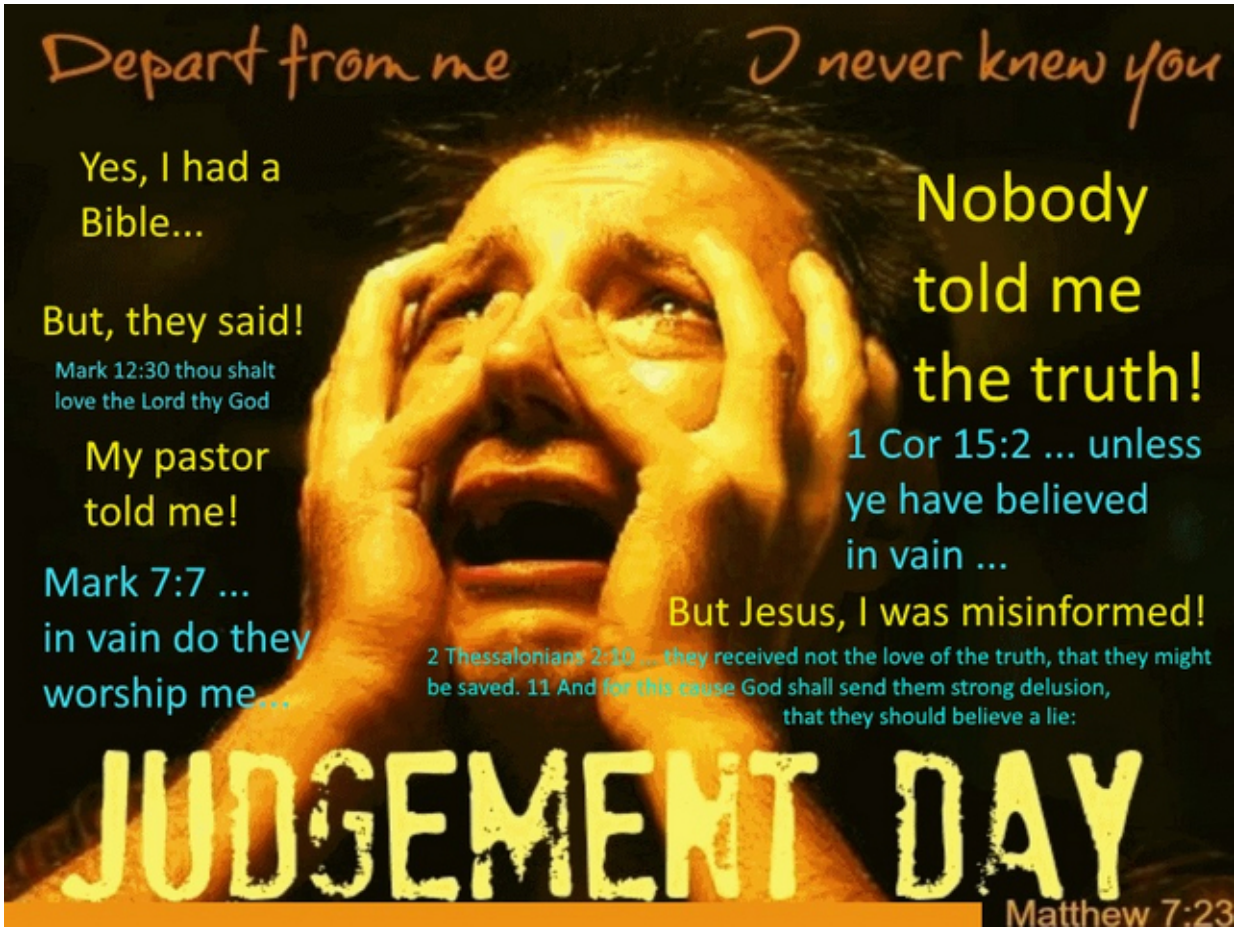
I had a person in my congregation whose father was dying of cancer. I asked him if he had talked to his father about how to have eternal life. He said that he had talked with him, but he said that at the end of his life it wouldn't be fair for God to forgive him of all he had done now that he was dying. I told him to show his father the story of the thief on the cross. Since when is grace ever fair? Grace is not fair, it gives us what we don't deserve. By definition, grace is not fair.

Let me tell you about another thief I met. On my first visit to Ghana, West Africa, to teach the Bible at a Bible College, I was working on a car in our compound one day when I heard a commotion that was working itself down a dirt road. I immediately recognized what it was because I had seen it before—they had caught a thief. Now in Ghana when you catch a thief you take justice into your own hands because you have very little provisions and the police

are corrupt. And so what they usually do to a thief is beat him severely and let him go. I went out to the gate of the compound and looked there at fifty or sixty young people with smiles on their faces like they were having a big old time. They carried sticks, clubs, machetes, axes, and rubber hoses. And there in the middle was a rather tall fellow, blood streaming down his face, a large gash in his head, and a tire around his neck. And when I came to the gate of the compound, they all stopped and looked at me because we were the only obruni, or white folks in the area. They were wondering what I would do, if I would stop the proceeding. But you know, when you're in another culture you really don't know what to do sometimes. You don't want to interfere with their system of justice. And so I just turned and went back to my work figuring that they would give him a severe beating and that he would learn his lesson.

When I went back to work a missionary who was living on the compound that we shared came over to us. Now this missionary was from a different denomination that really believes a different gospel. We just happened to make his acquaintance for the summer. And he said "Hey did you see the thief?" And I said that I had seen him. He told me they were going to burn him. When I asked what he meant, he told me that the tire around his neck was filled with kerosene and they were going to light it and burn him. That friends, is called a "Nigerian necklace" over there. That's when I knew we had to do something. We walked to the other side of the compound where they had looped around. When we went out that gate, there he was collapsed in the mud. He still had the tire around his neck and was thoroughly drenched in kerosene. There was a young teenager standing above him with a can that had contained the kerosene, and another teenager was standing above him getting ready to strike a match. We worked our way through the group and asked if we could talk to the man. We told them we were sofu, which means preacher. My missionary friend began to ask the crowd if there were any accusers or witnesses. There were none. And as he did, I knelt down to talk to this fellow. I said "What is your name." He said "Benjamin." I said "Benjamin, can you understand English?" He said "yes." I said "Benjamin, I may not be able to help you and save you, but I can tell you how to have eternal life. Do you understand?" He said "yes." In the precious few seconds I had with him I explained to him the Gospel of grace and the way of salvation.

To make a long story short, we were able to get him up amidst the protests of the crowd and get him off to a hospital from which he later fled, because if you saw that hospital you would have fled too. I don't know if I'm going to see Benjamin in heaven, but the point of my story is that I had a message for a dying thief in the mud that no other religion in this world could have brought him. Do you understand that? Do you understand that the gospel of grace through simple faith is a message for a young child, for a dying thief on a cross, a dying thief in the mud, a pagan Philippian jailer? It's the only message of hope. It's the only message of certainty, the only message of security that brings assurance. I don't apologize for the gospel of faith. God has made salvation available to anybody, anywhere, anytime. Selah.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh80WazlrRHGuU_zEncJpcrHra5Ph90LSfI6npR3aortl3nTCM2tKObiTMj_Yh1EEw_RSSDlEybY3ukFHLRBx8qOl5dOF4JqIp9pYj

---

5.6.2 If We Suffer With Christ, We Will Also Be Glorified With Him In Eternity (2024-06-06 10:53)

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Brad Strand. I was delighted last year to learn that Brother Strand authored a helpful study Bible. The project was his heart's passion for 33 years, in which time he invested over 30,000 hours of labor to write this masterpiece. I was glad to learn that he faithfully contends for the Christian faith, exposing the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. **Romans 10:9, "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved."** Pastor Strand writes concerning 2nd Corinthians 4:8-10:

> In the third century, Cyprian wrote to his friend Donatus:
>
> > It is a bad world, Donatus, an incredibly bad world. But I have discovered in the midst of it a quiet and good people who have learned the great secret of life. They have found a joy and wisdom which is a thousand times better than any of the pleasures of our sinful life. They are despised and persecuted, but they care not. They are masters of their souls. They have

> overcome the world. These people, Donatus, are Christians... and I am one of them.
>
> The great secret that this third-century man was referring to was what Paul was referring to, and that is this — if we share in His suffering we will also share in His glory (*that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body* — Rom 8:17, II Tim 2:11-12 and I Pet 4:13-14). In essence, Christians need to learn to embrace the eternal perspective (**II Cor 4:17, 18** and **Phil 1:21**). ***The adage is true:*** *Life changes. Just don't let it change you.*
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, 'The Strand Study Bible,' pp. 1931-1932; ©2009, Rood Scholar Press

Amen and amen. I love Pastor Strand's extensive knowledge of secular history that he uses to teach the Bible in a very practical way, which is invaluable in my humble opinion. Brother Strand is one of my favorite Bible teachers, one of the few people I have met who can actually teach. Most teachers have a bunch of knowledge stored in their head, but they cannot break that information down in a simplified way for others to easily understand. Of the hundreds of teachers I've had during my lifetime, only a few really knew how to teach. Pastor Strand is one of them and I love and appreciate the guy!

Pastor Strand writes concerning 2nd Corinthians 3:18:

> The Bible is a mirror that reflects Christ's glory (*beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord*). The more a believer gazes into it intently the more he becomes like Christ. Just as Moses' face reflected God's glory on Mt. Sinai, so we are to reflect the glory of Christ through the indwelling Spirit of God. A mirror should be used to show us *our* filthiness, not another's filthiness (**Amos 7:7**).
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, 'The Strand Study Bible,' p. 1931; ©2009, Rood Scholar Press

That is great truth!

The following quotes are beautiful, honoring God's inspired Word. And may I say, today's modern Bible revisions are often NOT based any any legitimate ancient language; but rather, they are the mere rantings of scholarly madmen hellbent on making a buck from marketing their own copyrighted version:

> "The Bible is no mere book, but a Living Creature, with a power that conquers all who oppose it." —Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821)
>
> "It is impossible to enslave mentally or socially a Bible-reading people. The principles of the Bible are the groundwork of human freedom." —Horace Greeley (1811-1872)

“The existence of the Bible, as a book for the people, is the greatest benefit which the human race has ever experienced. Every attempt to belittle it is a crime against humanity.” —Immanuel Kant (1724-1804)

“That book [King James Bible], sir, is the rock on which on republic rests.” —U.S. President Andrew Jackson (1767-1845)

“The Bible has been the Magna Carta of the poor and oppressed. The human race is not in a position to dispense with it.” —Thomas Huxley (1825-1895)

“So great is my veneration for the Bible that the earlier my children begin to read it the more confident will be my hope that they will prove useful citizens of their country and respectable members of society. I have for many years made it a practice to read through the Bible every year.” —U.S. President John Quincy Adams (1767-1848)

“It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible. ” —U.S. President George Washington (1732-1799)

“The Bible, composes by many authors, over a period of many centuries, yet ONE BOOK, is, in itself, the outstanding Miracle of the Ages, bearing aloft its own evidence of its Superhuman Origin.” —Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The Old Testament is an account of a Nation. The New Testament is an account of a MAN, The Nation was founded and nurtured of God to bring the Man into the world.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“Bible reading is an education in itself.” —Lord Tennyson (1809-1892)

“The Bible is worth all other books which have ever been printed.” —Patrick Henry (1736-1799)

“The whole hope of human progress is suspended on the ever growing influence of the Bible.” —U.S. Secretary of State William H. Seward (1801-1872)

“God Himself became a Man, to give mankind a concrete, definite, tangible idea of what kind of Person to think of when we think of God. God is like Jesus. Jesus was God incarnate in human form. His appearance on earth is the Central Event of all history. The Old Testament sets the stage for it. The New Testament describes it. As a man, He lived the most strangely Beautiful Life ever known. He was the Kindest, Tenderest, Gentlest, most Patient, most Sympathetic man that ever lived. He Loved people. He hated to see people in trouble. He loved to Forgive. He loved to Help. He wrought marvelous miracles to feed hungry people. For relieving the suffering He forgot to take food for Himself. Multitudes, weary, pain-ridden, and heart-sick, came to Him, and found healing and relief. It is said of Him, and of no other, that if all the deeds of Kindness that He did were written, the world would not contain the books. That is the kind of man Jesus was. That is the kind of Person God is. Then: He Died, on the Cross, to take away the Sin of the world, to become the Redeemer and Saviour of man. Then: He Rose from the Dead: is Alive Now: not merely an historical character, but a Living Person: the Most Important Fact of History, and Most Vital Force in the world today.” —Dr. Henry H. Halley (1874-1965)

“The reason you don’t like the Bible, you old sinner, is because it knows all about you.” —Billy Sunday

“The Bible will always be full of things you cannot understand, as long as you will not live according to those you can understand.” —Billy Sunday

I am a big fan of preacher quotes! Quotes are nuggets of truth to help us discern truth and live right. You cannot live right if you don’t first think right. A man who walks with wise men

shall be wise. **Proverbs 13:20, "He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed."** We've got a bunch of fools in church pulpits today, who've been influenced by false prophets like Sam Horn, Ray Comfort, John Piper and Steve Pettit. Worst of all is their leader John MacArthur, who denies that children can be saved, denies that Jesus' blood is on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, and who requires discipleship for salvation (which is NOT the Gospel of free grace).

5.6.3 You're Not Going To Lead Anybody To The Lord With A False Gospel (2024-06-14 10:10)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

A FALSE GOSPEL CANNOT SAVE!!! Our churches are flooded today with all sorts of heresies concerning the Gospel. In our text verse, the apostle Paul was astounded how quickly the churchgoers at Galatia had fallen prey to "ANOTHER GOSPEL" (which is no Gospel at all). Listen to what Evangelist Paul Washer errantly teaches:

> I tell 'em this. I say, "Listen. If tonight you have truly repented and believed in Jesus Christ, you have become a child of God. But this is going to be the evidence—If you have truly repented unto salvation, you will continue repenting unto salvation, and growing in repentance. And if you have truly believed, you will continue believing! None of this flu-shot stuff! I don't want someone walking up to that person, ten years later, they're living an ungodly life, and someone witnessed to them, and they say, 'Oh, don't worry about me, I done did that!' Cause that's what most people do in the south, isn't it? 'Don't worry about me preacher, I did that.' You did what? 'I got my flu-shot.' Yeah, but you didn't get Jesus! ...You counsel them with many Gospel promises and many Gospel warnings!"
>
> SOURCE: [1]Regeneration Verses The Idolatry of Decisional Evangelism

Ladies and gentlemen, that is not the biblical Gospel! That is not the simplicity that is in Christ! Paul Washer is infamous for this type of false Calvinistic preaching, that conditions one's salvation upon personal works of discipleship. I've listened to many dozens of hours of repentance and salvation by Paul Washer and he is corrupt. Mr. Washer makes the dire mistake of mixing discipleship with sonship. He confuses salvation with consecration. Here is an excellent quote by Dr. Martin DeHaan (1891-1965) explaining the difference between coming to Christ for salvation, verses coming after Christ in discipleship:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ;

discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Here are some more great quotes below exposing the falsehood of Lordship Salvation. This is GREAT SOUND DOCTRINE!!!

The following excellent information by Dr. Hank Lindstrom is from the helpful Christian website, [2]Get God's Gift...

THE INCOMPATIBILITY OF THE LORDSHIP GOSPEL WITH THE GOSPEL OF GRACE

"*But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.*" —*Galatians 1:8, 9*

The importance of this question can't be overestimated in relation to both salvation and sanctification. The message of faith only and the message of commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a false gospel and come under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

"It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Charles Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)

"The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —William Howard, *Is Faith Enough to Save?*; Bibliotheca Sacra, January-March, 1942 (p.99)

"This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" —Phillip Hook, *A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith*; Bibliotheca Sacra. April-June, 1964 (pp. 133, 138)

"Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose

for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit* ; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp. 114, 115)

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." —Roger Post, *The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament*; Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80)

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Hal Lindsey, *The Liberation of Planet Earth*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137).

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian". Dwight J. Pentecost, *Design for Discipleship*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship". —Everett F. Harrison, *Must Christ be Lord to Be Savior? - No.*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Merrill F. Unger, *God is Waiting to Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (p. 117, 118).

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth

unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Lewis Sperry Chafer, *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)

SUMMARY

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith plus commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel. *Galatians 1:8, 9 says,* "*But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed.*" If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord? Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), "*For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book*" *(Revelation 22:18).* The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? *Ephesians 2:8, 9,* "*For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast.*" What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom

The moment you put your trust in Jesus Christ, God who can read your mind knows, saves YOU and gives you the Gift of God, eternal Life.

You do not need anyone to pray over you, or pray for you, because this is between you and God in Heaven. If you have trusted Christ, then because of your new trust in the shed blood of Jesus Christ you are now a child of God. Before you trusted in Jesus, God was your Creator, but now and forevermore He will be your Father.

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to Heaven day by day which is not even possible.

Once saved you can never be lost, not for any reason. This is because you were born spiritually the moment you put your trust in Him. Just like your physical birth which brought you into this human world, your spiritual birth gave you a new spiritual life that is permanent. You were born-again, made righteous and holy in Gods eyes. In fact you have the righteousness of God himself, your are sinless and perfect in God's eyes now and that's why you can enter into a perfect heaven.

My favorite saying is:

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved, trust in the blood that He shed on the cross, trust that He is God in the flesh, trust that He made the complete payment for your sins, not just part; He paid for ALL of your sins (past, present, and future)! Trust that He rose again from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights, and in return for this trust, He gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus and part of their trust the Church and part of their trust in themselves. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in something else, you will go to hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did and 0 % in you or your church! This information in critical... (grace always cancels works!) You are going to hell if it's by your works or you are going to heaven by Gods grace. It's as simple as that.

So I guess the question comes down to who are you trusting. Are you trusting yourself to get to heaven by being a good person and giving lots of money to your church or are you trusting Jesus, the lamb of God, that was slain for the sins of the world to get you to heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works and put your trust in Him and Him ALONE, Jesus Christ, Yeshua, The King of Kings, the Everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace, the Alpha and Omega, the Mighty God.

False religions are everywhere and they will find you, the one true God and His plan of salvation must be found.

If all this makes sense to you and you would like to trust Jesus as your personal Savior right now then tell the Mighty God in Heaven of your decision to trust Jesus Christ as your only hope of Heaven. Tell Him that you are no longer putting your trust in your actions, or your church, or your church membership, or in your money, or in your Rabbi, or in your synagogue or your Mosque but that you are putting all of your trust in Him and the shed blood of the cross to pay your sin debt. Thank Him for doing it for you! Thank Him for giving you the Gift of Eternal Life that He paid for with His life. There is no greater deed than that of laying down your life for another.

Will you trust Jesus as your Savior right now, the one who shed His precious blood on the cross of Calvary to pay for all your sins?

Suggested Sinners Prayer
Lord, I admit that I'm a sinner & I don't understand a whole lot about the bible, but I do believe that Jesus Christ died & paid for my sins in full, by His death & shed blood on the cross. I trust right now the He died for me, was buried & rose again from the dead and will live forever more. I trust Jesus Christ right now to save me, to be my savior, to forgive my sins & to give me the GIFT OF GOD Eternal Life. Amen

By reading this sinners prayer aloud, you are putting your trust in God and His plan of salvation. You are not saved by saying this prayer, you are saved the mo-

ment your mind made the switch from trusting in yourself to putting your COMPLETE TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST. That moment may have been five paragraphs up on this page, or that moment may have been on [3]another one of our pages. You will not feel any different, but you will be changed and changed for the better forever.

Once you have trusted Jesus as your Savior and received his gift of eternal life, this gift can NEVER be lost. You can NEVER go to Hell for ANY reason. Your past, present and future sins were paid in full the moment you put your trust in Him. You are blameless and Holy in God's eyes now and FOREVER. If you have eternal life today what kind of life will you have in five years? ETERNAL! What kind of life will you have in ten years? ETERNAL!! What kind of life will you have in 50 years? ETERNAL!!! God does not give probationary life or temporary life, His gift is ETERNAL LIFE! Thanks be to GOD!

Why be good, now that I am assured of going to Heaven? Because God's law of sowing and reaping still applies to you and me. You will reap what you sow. You will reap more than you sow and you will reap later than you sow. If you drink alcohol like a fish, you will reap a diseased liver. If you smoke like a chimney everyday, you will reap lung cancer. If you rob, murder, and steal you will reap a life in prison. You will reap what you sow. I guarantee it! Now that you are saved, when you do good things you WILL be rewarded here on earth and in Heaven. And when you do bad things you WILL lose rewards that God had planned on giving you here on earth and in Heaven. But you will NEVER lose your guarantee of going to Heaven. That can never be lost for any reason!! You have God's word that your salvation can never be lost for any reason. You did not earn salvation and you do not work to keep salvation! Eternal Life, salvation, being born again, becoming a child of God, was, is, and always will be the GIFT OF GOD.

Remember: If your not saved forever... you are not saved!

Why is this true you might ask? Because if a person is not sure that they are saved TODAY / RIGHT NOW it means that they are still trying to be the savior! They can't be sure they are going to Heaven because they don't know what sin's they may commit next week, next month or next year. We who have trusted in Jesus alone, can have comfort knowing that all our sins have been paid in full on the Cross of Calvary (past, present, and future sins). Jesus has already died for my sins so I don't need to pay for any sin I have or will commit in the future because Jesus already paid the price in full with His blood. So called Christians who say that you can lose your salvation because of suicide or murder or falling away from the church don't have a clue what the Bible says and clearly have not trusted Jesus ALONE!

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation but Christ, and casting ourselves fully upon Him in faith for eternal life.

The Gift of God, Eternal Life can never be lost once possessed for any reason. *John 6:39* " *And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should LOSE NOTHING, but should raise it up again at the last day.*" You have God's promise that once you put your trust in Jesus you can never be lost for ANY reason whatsoever.

"*For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance" (Romans 11:29).* Again, God is telling you that this Gift of God that you have just received is without repentance. He can never take His gift back for any reason, no matter how bad you get, or how bad your sins are it is not possible. God would have to cease to exist for that to happen because He cannot lie.

SOURCE: [4]Lordship Salvation » How to get into Heaven

I plead with you, whoever you may be, to start checking your church's religious tracts, and see what type of stuff is being taught to people concerning how to be saved. I visited a local church recently and was dismayed at what I read in their Gospel tracts. IT WASN'T THE GOSPEL!!! I read three big heresies in their tracts. First, that you must turn your life over to Christ to be saved. Second, that you must receive Jesus as your Savior AND LORD to be saved. And thirdly, that you must turn from your sins to be saved. Ladies and gentleman, none of these things constitute the Gospel. We are saved only by believing the Gospel.

Tragically, hundreds of thousands of churches in America are full of deadly heresies regarding salvation. You don't need to follow Christ as the Lord of your life to get to Heaven, you simply need to trust Him by receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins.

You don't need to be water baptized or speak in tongues to get to Heaven, you simply need to believe that Jesus has already done it all for you.

You don't need to turn from your sinful ways, or decide to live for Jesus from now on, to get to Heaven. You simply need to let Him save you, receiving Him as your personal Savior. Please beware of all the manmade lies and deceptions in today's apostate churches. And sadly, this includes most Independent Fundamental Baptist Churches nowadays, and all neo-evangelical Sothern Baptist Churches. Thank you for reading.

1. https://youtu.be/shxQcczYuAA?t=1h5m42s
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
4. http://www.getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_20_Lordship-Salvation
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgEvrOKL8PyNvMO9zvmryrQcHzSFTcx__OFRaJVcgrX5ztwZ8AL23yZOD9DlUowvjAbVF-SJBiNjgbKXJCQCTKmqvijulDS1NxDiaX

5.6.4 The Old Account Was Settled Long Ago (2024-06-16 09:30)

By God's grace, I have lived so far to age 57 in 2024. The inspired King James Bible admonishes us in **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.**

" I am prepared to meet my God. I became a born-again Christian at age 13 in 1980. The old account was settled long ago. Once saved, always saved! I have fought the good fight of faith since I began my website ministry in 2002...

> **2nd Timothy 4:7-8, "**
>
> **I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing."**

I am ready to go home to be with Jesus when it's my time to go. I am so sick and tired of this sin cursed rotten world. Albeit, I share the same sentiments as the Apostle Paul in **Philippians 1:2, "**

For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

" I have dedicated the rest of my life to preaching *THE BOOK* (the inspired King James Bible), *THE BLOOD* (Jesus' literal liquid blood sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven), and *THE BODY* (the importance of local New Testament churches),. These three great Bible doctrines are under Satanic attack today.

My great joy each day is knowing that my name is recorded in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). The old account was settled long ago. Perhaps you've heard this old Christian hymn...

THE OLD ACCOUNT WAS SETTLED LONG AGO

Stanza:

There was a time, I know,

When in the book of heaven,

An old account was standing

For sins yet unforgiven;

My name was at the top

And many things below,

I went unto the Keeper,

And settled long ago.

Refrain:

Long ago, long ago,

Yes, the old account was settled long ago;

And the record's clear today,

For He washed my sins away,

When the old account was settled long ago.

[1]SOURCE

Amen! Dear reader, are you 100 % certain that if you died this moment you would go to Heaven? You can and should have that blessed assurance. Something is very wrong with the perverse theology of ne0-evangelical false prophets like Ray Comfort, [2]Paul Washer, Dan Corner, R.C. Sproul, John MacArthur and other Calvinists who deny eternal security. These wicked false teachers all [3]instill fear and uncertainty into their ministry followers.

The inspired Word of God teaches in 1st John 5:13 that believers can "KNOW" that we are saved. 1st John 3:24 teaches that we know we are saved by the indwelling Holy Spirit which God has given to every believer. If you don't have the Spirit of Christ (i.e., the Holy Spirit living inside your body and soul), then you have never been saved.

There is no need to doubt, worry, fear or labor to maintain God's free gift of eternal life.

If you are still struggling with the assurance that you are 100 % saved and on your way to Heaven, it is only because you do not fully understand God's simple plan of salvation. Thankfully, the Bible makes it very clear how to get to Heaven in the Gospel of John. In John we find the word

“

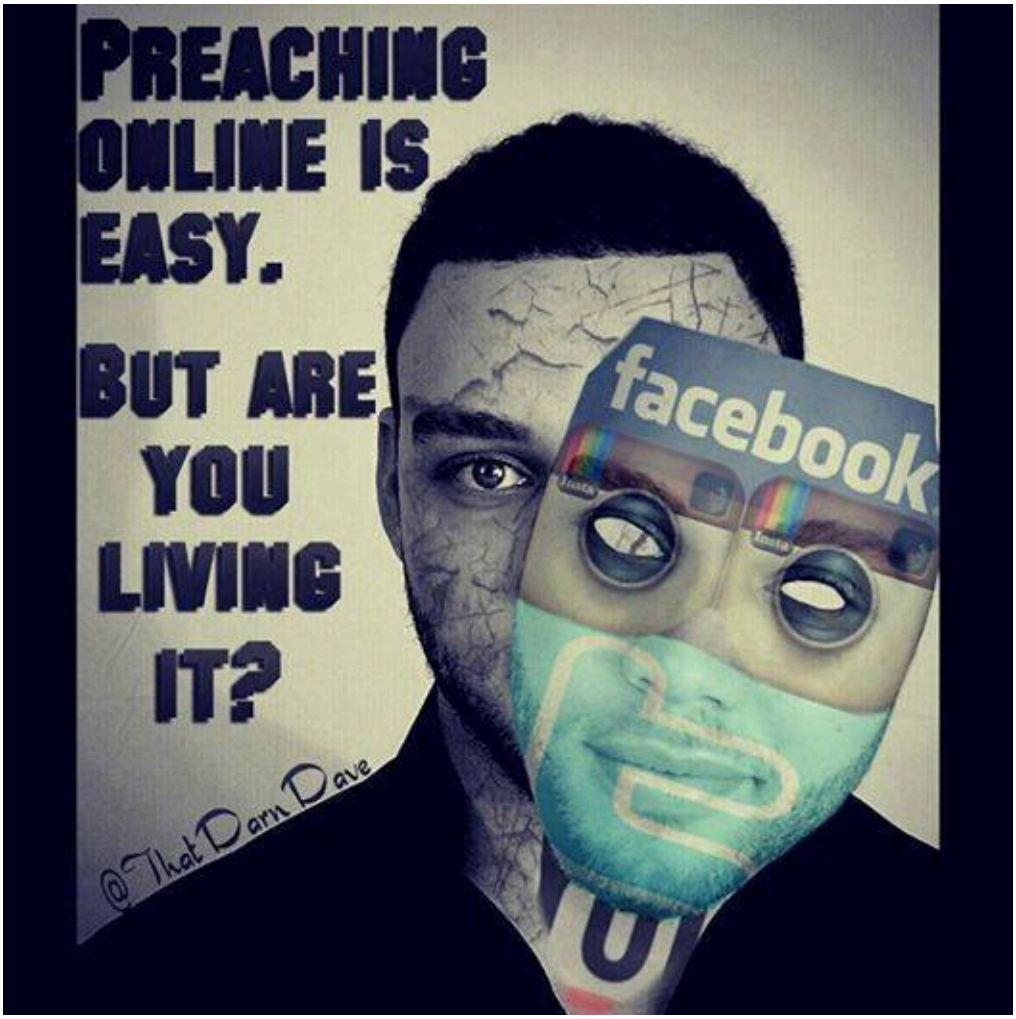
believe

”

85 times. My sin belongs to me, but my righteousness is Jesus Christ's. I have no righteousness of my own. That is why we need God's righteousness credited (imputed) to us, which is by faith alone. **Philippians 3:9,**

“And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:” Thank you friend for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory, great things He is doing.

[4]



1. https://hymnary.org/text/there_was_a_time_i_know_when_in_the
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer_heresy.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/fearful_lifestyle.htm

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhwNQRhCal7NwO_uzECaSF3-9HUddFxCdycUhGtjrEMc0gHc10glIzQLtJGBsSPBFO1LJbqXOo0iyRo6h4Uyw5Wy4a1FrQVgYMVD1-

---

5.6.5 1st Thessalonians 4:14 Gives Us Simple Plan Of Salvation (2024-06-24 18:40)

1st Thessalonians, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

I love 1st Thessalonians 4:14! What an awesome Bible verse! Satan has succeeded in changing our Bible versions in most churches today. The Devil has also succeeded in changing our moral standards of clothing in most Bible colleges and churches, which were once considered the most conservative Christian institutions in the United States. It is sad to see everything turning from good to bad in America. Likewise, Satan has crept a false plan of salvation into many of our Independent co-called "Fundamental" Baptist churches, adopting [1]a Roman Catholic understanding of repentance instead of what the Bible teaches. They are only fundamental in name, but not in their stand, lifestyle or convictions.

I love 1st Thessalonians 4:14 because it tells us the plain and simple plan of salvation, **"For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Amen! If we believe that Jesus died on the cross for our sins and resurrected from the grave three days later, we are saved. This is what the Bible teaches. This is a very different plan of salvation than the unbiblical requirement for a person to cease from sinful bad habits, forsake the world, make a commitment, and become a follower of Jesus Christ to be saved. Whether doing good works or stopping bad works, both are still dead works (Hebrews 6:1). Works have no part in salvation (Ephesians 2:8-9). To teach that a person must commit to turning away from sin to be saved is to teach that we are saved by partial faith in Christ plus human effort, which is heresy.

The Bible defines the "Gospel" for us in **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."** This is the *Good News*, which is what the word gospel means. We are saved by believing the good news that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God Who came into the world to die in our place on the cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Who will Jesus bring with Him at the Rapture? **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** This Scripture also refutes the false teaching of Soul Sleep that is foolishly taught by Seventh Day Adventists and Jehovah's Witnesses. The Bible says that God is going to bring with Him the saints, who were saved by believing that Jesus died and rose again from the dead.

The dead in Christ will be raised first (1st Thessalonians 4:16-17), a reunion of our new, changed, resurrected, glorified, physical body, fashioned like unto the Lord's perfect new body

(Philippians 3:21). Then the saints who are alive and remain on earth shall be "CAUGHT UP," in the twinkling of an eye, to meet the Lord in the air (1st Corinthians 15:52; 1st Thessalonians 4:17). All the saints shall be CAUGHT UP to be with the Lord in the clouds. Every saint will receive a glorified new body, incorruptible. What a day that will be!!! This Biblical doctrine is often called "THE RAPTURE," which although it is not a word found in the Bible, the teaching certainly agrees with the Scriptures.

Here is the full passage of Scripture:

> 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18, "But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words."

1st Thessalonians 4:17 plainly teaches that we will be "CAUGHT UP" to be with the Lord in the air when He returns. Clearly, this is a very different event than the Revelation (Second Coming) of Jesus Christ to the earth, when He will be seen by all humanity. The Revelation comes 7-years AFTER the Rapture. [2]The Rapture Compared To The Revelation | [3]Do Babies Go At The Rapture? (Dr. Max D. Younce). The [4]Bible teaches a pretribulation Rapture, that is, the saints are caught up before the 7-year tribulation period.

Let us be vigilant and always ready to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3), by exposing any false plan of salvation that adds to the simple truth that we are saved by believing the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. Christ died for our sins on the cross. He was buried. Three days later He bodily rose from the dead for our justification. If you acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes and believe that Christ died for your sins, and that He raised up from the dead, then you are saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally secure in the promise of God to save them that believe (John 3:16; Romans 1:16; Titus 1:2).

1st Thessalonians, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/catholic.htm
2. http://youtu.be/5HCgcG17XHQ?list=UUScoWa3m-t5y0yOhk6xYK-w
3. http://youtu.be/1N1b14K_PWQ?list=UUScoWa3m-t5y0yOhk6xYK-w
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/prophecy/pretribulation_rapture.htm

---

5.6.6 2:24 Hour Repent Of Your Sins Documentary (2024-06-28 11:35)

Acts 16:27-31, "

And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

And brought them out, and said, *Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

Somebody sent me this beautiful documentary today, which exposes hundreds of damnable false prophets who preach the Devil's lie that to get to Heaven you must, "

Repent of your sins.

" No such phrase exists in the inspired King James Bible.

REPENT OF YOUR SINS
(Documentary, a false gospel exposure)

I hope dear reader that you will watch this complete 2:24 hour film. We need resources like this. I have already [1]converted the film to an MP4 and downloaded it to my computer to preserve it, just in case it disappears one day.

This is a brilliant documentary which brings honor to our Lord Jesus Christ, because it tells THE TRUTH that Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin, but God does not require that we forsake our sinful bad habits to receive His free gift of eternal life. Ungodly but sincere men ADDED those words to the Holy Bible. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

2866

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches that repentance to be saved results in a change of behavior. Yet, this is the ungodly [2]damnable heresy taught at cults like Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today.

Here is an excellent quote by Pastor Martin DeHaan (1891-1965) explaining the difference between coming *to* Christ for *salvation* versus coming *after* Christ in *discipleship*:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Amen and amen. Christ died for our sins and only asks that we place our trust in Him alone to be saved. Christ does NOT demand that we first promise to be willing to reform our life of sinful ways in order to receive His free gift. Remember, a

gift

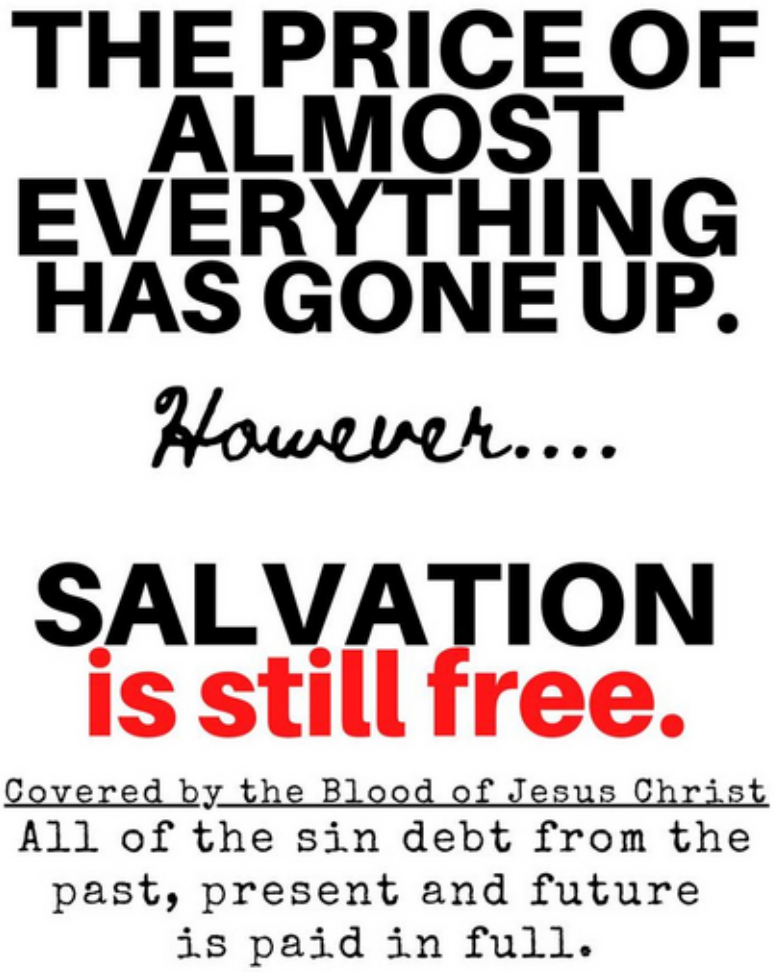
to truly be a

"

gift

"

must be completely free, having no stipulations or obligations to receive it.



1. https://yt5s.com/en161/youtube-to-mp4
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiJ1_33dCXRHBpgyDYaJOl_MHpWqBY_ISMf8p1ZDAOOSEokerhTjUOOhHoH_noYWRPRLfMckAstu_L_TFHX8dzYhbmPpeOh9EXQtPr

---

5.7 July

5.7.1 Frank Sinatra Was A Fool Who Did Things “His Way” (2024-07-12 13:33)

Proverbs 16:25, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”

2868

Famous singer [1]Frank Sinatra (1915-1998) was a self-professed Roman Catholic all his life, but with a jaded view of religion (I can't blame him there). Sadly, there is no salvation in the Catholic cult. No one has ever entered into Heaven by keeping the Seven Sacraments. There is no power to forgive in the Rosary, Eucharist or Confessional Booth of the Catholic religion.

In his will, [2]Sinatra left $70,000,000 for help abused children. Although that was a sweet gesture of goodwill, doing good works cannot purchase a sinner's way into Heaven. **Titus 3:5-7, " *Not by works of righteousness which we have done*, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour; *That being justified by his grace*, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life."** No one has ever been saved by works, only by God's undeserving grace.

Sadly, I have no doubt whatsoever that Mr. Sinatra is burning in Hell today and forever. **Proverbs 16:25, "There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** Sinatra did things "his way" and boasted about it. Unfortunately, that couldn't save him from the fires of Hell. You must do things God's way, not yours, if you want to go to Heaven. Frank Sinatra was a fool.

[3]

1. https://hollowverse.com/frank-sinatra
2. https://www.upi.com/Archives/1998/05/18/Sinatra-wills-over-70M-to-abused-kids/6901895464000/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZebdRLncTQqJ_5vGBko7VrE6ZikOoM6XO5Gy7gbgW8Q-3eX_nFBRbBGnaSFAb-GYZHNdnLYML87Af7KrL-4L0OrKPG3oBUP6DCNU

5.7.2 How Do I Become A Part Of Your Ministry? (2024-07-29 11:41)

You're already a part of my ministry friend, just by being here. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

By sharing the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ with lost sinners, we are working to reconcile them with God, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. Romans 5:1 says we have peace with God through Jesus Christ. That is, through the new birth. My primary goal in my ministry is to preach the Gospel of free grace to lead lost sinner to Christ. 1st Corinthians 3:9 teaches that we are labourers "together with God." SOULWINNING!

Jesus promised in [illegible] “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

PREPARE
FOR
HELL

I often pray to God to help me accomplish more, but I am just one man. That is where saints like you come into the picture, because you my dear friend can be an extension of my labors (and we both servants of Christ our dear Savior), reaching people with the Gospel that I cannot do. To someone, you are “□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□□□” (□□□□ □:□□). There are people whom you can reach, who will only listen to you, but they’d never listen to me (and vise versa). To someone, we may be the only Jesus they ever know.

When Jesus was here on earth, He was the light of the world (John 8:12, 9:5). But now that He has departed to Heaven, Jesus said we saints are the light of the earth (Matthew 5:14). That means we are their only hope of ever getting saved, because we are here in Christ’s stead, ambassadors to a dark and sin-cursed world. [5]I wrote this simple article which explains how easy it is to be saved. I also highly recommend reading this helpful book by Michael P. Bowen titled, "[6]I Never Knew You," which clarifies the simplicity of the Gospel.

Have you met the precious Master Jesus Christ, dear friend...

2872

Then I Met The Master

(The Booth Brothers)

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp052806.mp3
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjHV_CBai_RRQFmPS_ZD0uCiZ0PiDEMKGXsUWU3Iyxd6JwVVN7l67Cjb1mjib1g6qikE77nUwPAZwk6DQXMHMSl2fZKl50W5t_EY1S
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhCN541zpkCMZ5X1ulbP3KCW-3WAJTAozv68TKbPk2VKsjBhsw3X4213Q3Ou1FIeh9BTpIZPGeGWTkUrUE6-wKMncWirGE5liZMd8a
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

5.7.3 Beware Of Any Liar Who Says You Must Pray, Call Or Ask To Get To Heaven (2024-07-31 17:21)

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."

I like what Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) said: "A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one." It would be bad Bible interpretation to base a doctrine on one verse, like **Romans 10:9, “**

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

” Countless fools have lifted this Scripture *text* out of *context* to create a new *pretext* (heresy). When properly interpreting the inspired Holy Bible, we must compare Scripture with Scripture to solve the puzzle. If a puzzle piece (i.e., your suggested interpretation) fits, by making sure

that it agrees with the whole of Scripture, then you know you've got the correct meaning. If your suggested interpretation doesn't fit, then you've got the wrong meaning and need to keep studying.

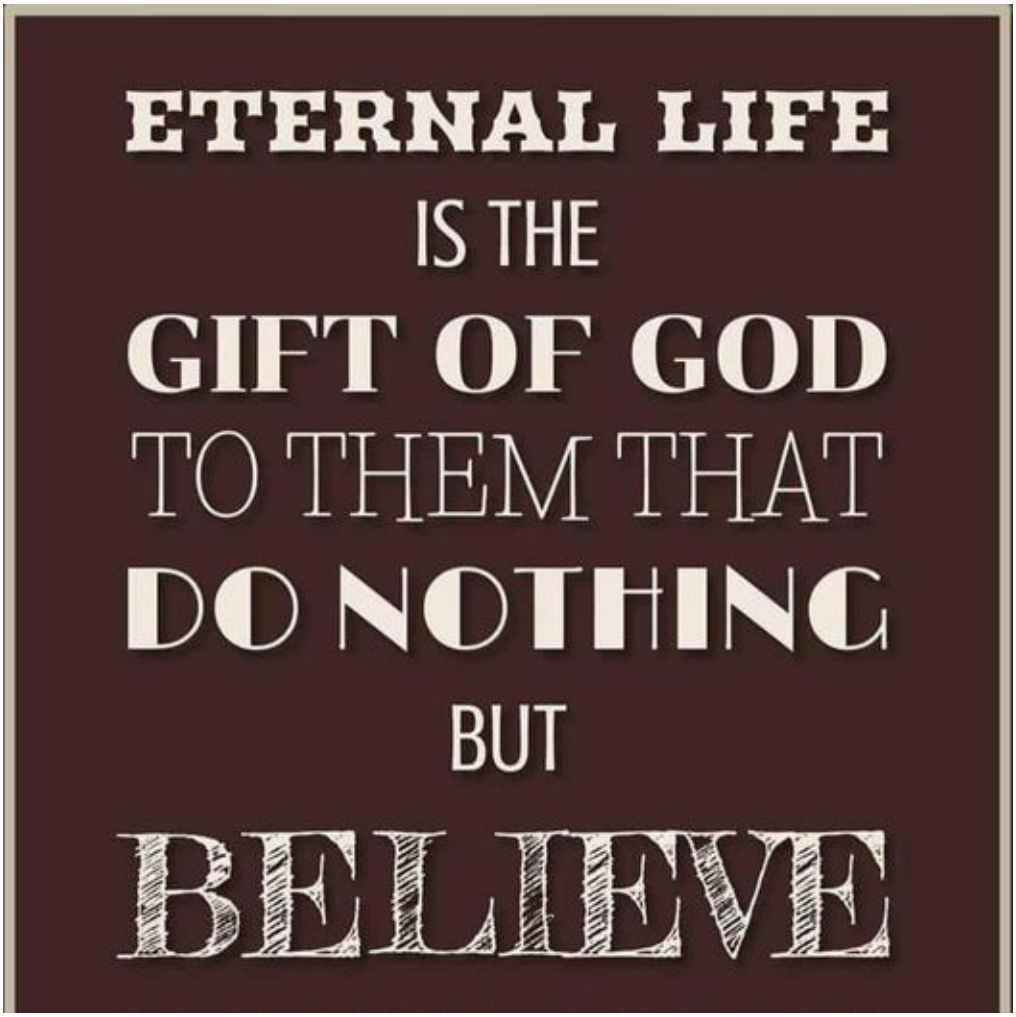
The entire Gospel of John was authored by God for the specific purpose of showing humanity how to get to Heaven (John 20:31). In the book of John we find the word "believe " mentioned 85 times without any mention of confessing with the mouth. If "confession" were required to obtain the new birth, then John would have mentioned it. Likewise, in the book of John neither will you find any mention of following Christ, water baptism, surrendering all, or repenting of your sinful ways to be saved. Ungodly, but well-meaning, religious men added these embellishments to pervert God's simple plan of salvation. Woe be unto them in eternity when they are judged!

Also, the same Apostle John who penned the book of John penned the Epistle of 1st John. According to 1st John 5:13 the purpose of John's book is so that believers can "know" that we are saved. Nowhere does John require that we must "confess" to be saved. Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968) shared this wisdom:

> "'Pray to be saved. Ask the Lord to save you.' This is what I heard a minister say to a convicted sinner who came forward for prayer at the close of an evangelistic service. Nowhere in the Bible are men told to pray to be saved. There are examples where men did pray and were saved. Men are told to repent, to believe, to obey the Gospel, but the Bible never says to pray for salvation. It does say that whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved, but nowhere does the Bible command men to pray to be saved. I think I know why, God, who made the human heart, knew that it was not necessary to tell convicted sinners to pray. If a sinner can see Jesus Christ on the cross, it is as natural for him to pray as it is for birds to sing or flowers to bloom. 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved."' —Dr. Bob Jones Sr., "Comments On Here And Hereafter," chapter: Prayer And Praise, page 163; Bob Jones University Press, Inc., © 1942

It is heresy for anyone to tell someone that they must pray, call or ask to get to Heaven. The inspired King James Bible is abundantly clear that the man who BELIEVES is saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Jesus did tell the Samaritan woman in John 4:10 that if she knew who He was, she would have asked Him for the water of life; but if you read the rest of the chapter, nowhere does it say that any of the Samaritans asked, called or prayed to be saved, it says they BELIEVED on Him. There is nothing wrong with calling, praying or asking Jesus to save you, just so long as you don't trust in prayer to save you. But to say that a person cannot be saved without praying, calling or asking is a perversion of God's simple plan of salvation.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjyB1er6dixNbvG0oXSmG9FydfPoqPVTABWXux4JaGANqdiBtbqzSFGLhwExoSLZIsWU1g0Iza2niAuaNI5fQTymsqlsVr98WOLd5z

---

5.8 August

5.8.1 What Is Salvation? (2024-08-04 22:31)

The following is chapter one from [1]Pastor Jack Hyles' (1926-2001) timeless book titled, "Salvation Is More Than Being Saved." Dr. Hyles was the faithful pastor of the First Baptist Church of Hammond for 42 years from 1959 until 2001 when he graduated to Heaven.

> God made man for a purpose. That purpose was that He might have a race peculiarly made for His praise and glory and honor and that that race might seek to do only His will. Man chose not to fulfill that purpose when he believed the evil one, and he fell from his lofty estate of Edenic bliss and fellowship with God. Now man has fallen, but God still wants to salvage him. Basically, that is what salvation is...salvation is a salvaging. Now this salvaging is twofold. When a person is born again, his

spirit is salvaged. 'Mere is more, however, to salvation (salvaging) than being born again. God also wants to salvage our lives. **Ephesians 2: 10, "For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."**

We have in our church a man who is educable slow. He is unable to hold a regular job so he goes from garbage can to garbage can and from roadside to roadside trying to find aluminum and tin. When he finds it, he salvages it. However, it is not salvaged when it is simply pulled from the garbage or from the roadside. To be sure, it is no longer in the garbage, and it is saved from the garbage, but it is not totally salvaged until it is recycled and used again. When man fell, he became dung. His righteousness became filthy rags. Salvation's plan was made, but that plan is twofold. The first step in that plan is the salvaging of the spirit of man when man puts his faith in the finished work of Christ. After that salvaging, however, there remains another salvaging (salvation) and that is when man is recycled in order that he may once again fulfill his original purpose just as the tin and the aluminum that are recycled.

Hence, salvation is salvaging everything that is possible. **Hebrews 2:3, "How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard Him."** The word "neglect" could also be translated "not completing" or "not totally salvaged." The book of Hebrews was written to Hebrew Christians; it was not written to the unsaved. Hence, Hebrews 2:3 was written to the saved, not to the unsaved. The average preacher who preaches from this passage and the average teacher who teaches therefrom, teach that this Scripture tells us that if we neglect being saved, we will not escape the wrath and the judgment of God. Though one who teaches that from this Scripture does not do it an injustice, he does not teach the primary truth that God intended for this passage. God is talking here about saved people neglecting their own salvation. It is not primarily talking about the salvaging from the garbage can; it is talking about the salvaging to the recycling. God is saying that He will punish us if we do not let our salvation be complete. Salvation from Hell and to eternal life is totally of Christ, but God wants more than our souls salvaged; He wants our lives salvaged.

We have four children. When our oldest daughter, Becky, was a senior in high school, I bought her a Hammond organ. I told her that the organ was hers as a gift, but that she should not neglect it. She should practice. She should keep it polished and dusted. The organ was saved to her, but it was not yet saved for its purpose. Its purpose was not just to belong to Becky It was more than that. It was both to belong to Becky and be used by Becky for the glory of God.

When our youngest daughter, Cindy, was seven years old, I bought her a beautiful bicycle, Two weeks after I bought it, I found it in the snow. I reminded her that the bicycle was hers, but that she was neglecting it.

God is telling us here that salvation is ours; that is, the salvation of the spirit is by grace through faith, but God wants us recycled so that we may once again fulfill the purpose of our creation. We are saved by grace through faith from the garbage can. **Ephesians 2:8, 9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith;**

and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." We are saved to recycling. **Ephesians 2: 10, "For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."** The purpose of our being saved from the garbage can is that we may be recycled.

Now don't misunderstand me. If all God does is save us from the garbage can, He is pleased. He does not want us to go to Hell. He wants us to be saved from sin and born again, but His full desire for us is that once we are saved from the garbage can we be totally recycled so once again we can fulfill the purpose of His creating us.

Because of this, soul winning is far more than we think. We equate soul winning with telling someone how to have his name written in Heaven and how to be saved from Hell and to know he is going to Heaven when he dies. This is soul winning, but it is not all of soul winning. If salvation is more than being saved from Hell, then soul winning is more than leading people to be saved from Hell.

Matthew 28:19, 20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen." You will notice we have both forms of soul winning mentioned here. We have pulling people from the garbage can. We also have "teaching them to observe all things," which means we are also to lead them to be recycled.

John 15:16, "Ye have not chosen Me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in My name, He may give it to you." Here we are to bear fruit; that is, save them from the garbage can. Our fruit should remain; that is, get them recycled.

James 5:19, 20, "Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins." This is talking mainly about recycling. This is talking about a brother who is saved from Hell but who has not been recycled for his original purpose. When we win him to Christ, we are soul winning. When we win him for Christ, we are soul winning.

Proverbs 11:30, "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise." It mentions "he that winneth souls is wise." He that wins souls to salvation from the garbage can is wise. He that wins souls from the garbage-can to the recycling is wiser.

Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever." Here we are told that we are to turn men to righteousness. There are two righteousnesses. One is imputed righteousness which is the righteousness of Christ which is given us at the new birth. The second is the righteousness that

we are to live in our lives. The first righteousness has to do with the salvation from the garbage can. The second righteousness has to do with the salvation of recycling.

Psalm 142:4, "I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul." This is not the cry of a man who has never been saved begging for someone to care for his soul in being born again. This is a born again man pleading for someone to care for his soul in helping him to get recycled. It is care for his saved soul for which he yearns.

Ezekiel 34:16, "I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick..." This is as much soul winning as the person who goes out with the Roman Road plan of salvation and leads someone to Christ.

There are those who never lead people to Christ. They never snatch anyone from the garbage can. They feet their special calling is to lead them to recycling. This is only half their job and they are not totally obeying the Great Commission or the plan of God. On the other hand, there are those who spend all their time plucking folks from the garbage can and never work to get them recycled. These are not complete soul winners either, for they are only doing half of the Great Commission and leading folks to a salvation that is only a part of what God had in mind in His total plan.

May I ask you, reader, "Are you a soul winner?" Remember that a soul winner is a salvager–one who leads a sinner to choose Christ and one who leads a saint to choose the will of God, the work of God and the plan of God.

The lost man is free to choose good, but he cannot do what he chooses because he is lost. He may admire goodness, choose to do goodness, but he will not do goodness, for even his righteousness is as filthy rags. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** All he can do is choose Christ. Now that he has chosen Christ, not only can he choose to do good, but he can do good. **Philippians 4:13, "I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me."** Now good is available to him, but he needs a soul winner to lead him to choose the good over the bad, and be recycled.

The first part of soul winning is the choosing of Christ so that the choosing of good will be possible and that good will be available. The second part of soul winning is leading the Christian to choose the good that he now can do since he has chosen Christ. He used to hate the penalty of sin; now he hates sin. He has been delivered from the garbage can of inability to do good. Now he must be delivered to the recycling of the choosing to do the good that is now within his reach because he has chosen Christ.

This means that God not only wants the sinner to come to Christ; He wants the Christian to come to usefulness. He not only wants the soul winner to lead folks from Hell and to Heaven by faith in Christ, but He wants the soul winner to continue his soul winning by leading the Christian to choose to be recycled that he might once again be used for the purpose for which God made him. This is salvation!

[2]TABLE OF CONTENTS

[3] **How Permanent Is Your Salvation?**

(an awesome classic MP3 sermon by [4]Dr. Hank Lindstrom)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_jack_hyles.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
4. http://www.biblelineministries.org/abouthl.html

5.8.2 Worshipping Statues Of Mary Is The Sin Of IDOLATRY! (2024-08-17 01:19)

Exodus 20:4-6, “Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; **And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.”**

Worshipping statues is the sin of IDOLATRY. When I lived on Guam, my next door neighbour was Roman Catholic. They attended St. Jude Catholic parish down the road. The church would pass around a 2 1/2 foot tall ceramic statue of Our Lady of Fatima (a title for the Virgin Mary due to her alleged apparitions to three shepherd children at Fátima, Portugal, in 1917). The family next door had decorated their home, as if Jesus were coming to stay with them. They decorated the living room, making a shrine to set the IDOLATROUS STATUE.

One day my neighbour had invited me over for something, I cannot remember. His wife invited a group of ladies to gather around and pray to the statue. The knew I was a born-again Christian and didn’t agree with their wicked religion, so they started to pray to the statue as I was leaving... AND I WAS LEAVING!!!

In hindsight, it was one of the creepiest things I have ever seen. Literally, Catholic families on Guam pass a statue of Our Lady of Fatima around from house to house. The statue stays in each home for about 3 months, as they wickedly venerate the graven image. I preached the Gospel to my neighbour dozens of time, but he was deadlocked in his mind that works are required to get to Heaven.

Here is the SECOND of God’s TEN COMMANDMENTS for humanity:

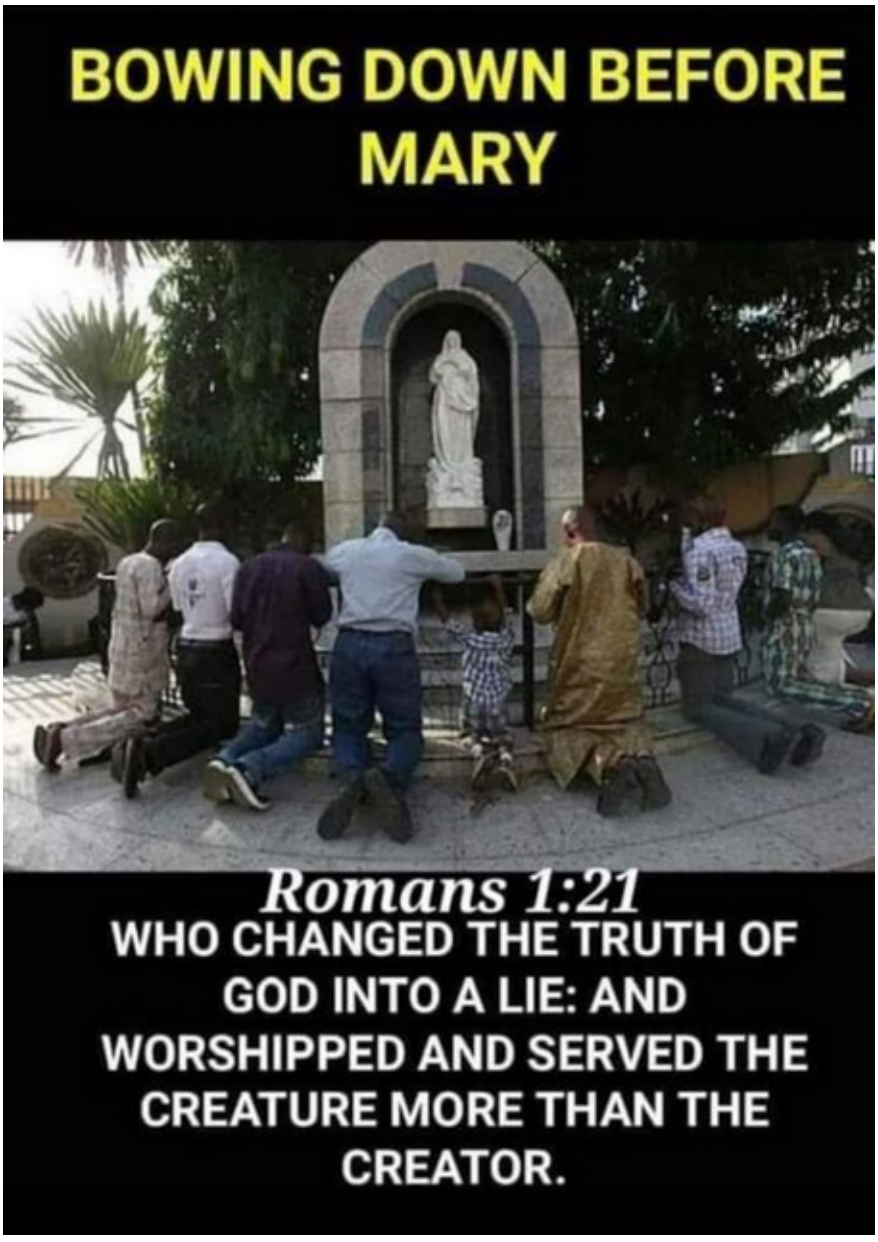
> Exodus 20:4-6, “Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; **And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.”**

By the way, if you [1]examine the official Catholic TEN COMMANDMENTS from no Bible, they have wickedly completely removed the Second Commandment which forbids making and bowing to graven images.

To compensate for the missing Second Commandment, the Vatican deceitfully divided the Tenth Commandment not to covet into two separate commandments (one not to covet your neighbour's wife, and the other not to covet his goods). What a dirty deception! Since Catholics are guilty of worshipping statues, they just CHANGED God's Ten Commandments, throwing the Second Commandment under the bus.

FULL WELL YE REJECT THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD, Jesus said in Mark 7:9, THAT YE MAY KEEP YOUR OWN TRADITION. Catholicism is a prisonhouse of religion!!!

[2]



1. https://www.ewtn.com/catholicism/library/ten-commandments-10336

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg8nU_j2sxcoEBD0t_BehtSSiNnHP20zHMUZvsq_s2aVtS8SE-IGlx4LKeBztG09IdC3bk6iaIHGX9B9rCbB7cjs8WloIyqchWuD4U

5.8.3 This Only Would I Learn Of You (2024-08-19 13:03)

Galatians 3:1-2, "O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

The Apostle Paul wrote to the professed Christians at the church of Galatia and asked them one all-important question. Paul said, all I want to know is one thing, and just one thing... "THIS ONLY WOULD I KNOW OF YOU" ...

> **Galatians 3:2, "...Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"**

Wow! This matter of salvation by faith verses by works was so important that Paul stressed the importance of this truth above the remainder of his letter. Paul told them, I have one critically important question for you, and I just want to know one thing: *Did you receive Jesus Christ by the works of the Law, or by the hearing of faith?* Paul puts them on the spot doctrinally; which is what he asks: FAITH or WORKS, for it cannot be both?

The Word of God plainly teaches that salvation cannot be by both grace and works...

> Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."

Romans 11:6 identifies most religions in the world today as fraudulent and of the Devil. Most religions teach a works-based plan of salvation and yet still label it as God's grace, but it is no longer grace just as Romans 11:6 warns.

The very moment that you add any self-righteous work (such as water baptism or the keeping of Sacraments) to simple childlike faith in the Son of God, Jesus Christ, then you have corrupted the Gospel. The Roman Catholic and Lutheran teachings on salvation by [1]Baptismal Regeneration and sacramental salvation are works, and; therefore, are not based in the free grace view of the Gospel as taught in the holy Scriptures.

The following information is quoted from page 31 of the excellent work by Dr. Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965), titled *508 ANSWERS TO BIBLE QUESTIONS* (copyright 1952)...

Is the Lutheran Teaching of Baptism Scriptural?

> I have read very carefully what you had to say concerning the Lutheran teaching of baptism. The teaching of baptismal regeneration as taught by the Catholic and Lutheran churches is a denial of the doctrine of salvation by grace. —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, '508 Answers To Bible Questions,' p. 31

I agree with Pastor DeHaan, the very suggestion that water baptism has the power to wash away a person's sins is a blatant DENIAL of the doctrine of salvation by grace. The Bible plainly teaches that salvation comes by God's free grace in response to a sinner's faith in Christ Jesus...

Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

God's grace is greatly overlooked, misunderstood, and outright ignored in many religious circles these days. It is apostasy. No man deserves eternal life, "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23). You don't deserve to go to Heaven, and neither do I. We are too sinful and corrupted by birth.

So filthy in fact that God says we are guilty of breaking all His Commandments even if we violate just one of them (James 2:10). Surely, no one can fully comprehend just how holy and righteous God truly is. This is why we are admonished in Proverb 3:5-7 to trust the Lord with all our heart, and lean not unto our own understanding. We are to fear God and depart from evil.

The Apostle Paul had only one concern when he wrote to the churchgoers in Galatia, wondering if they were genuine Christians or not. Paul wanted to know how they think they got saved. Was it by *doing good works* or by *the hearing of faith*? Paul teaches them that anyone who preaches another Gospel (than the biblical Gospel of salvation by grace through faith) is CURSED!!! (Galatians 1:7-9). And that includes angels Paul said. Even if an angel were to appear and preach a different Gospel, let him be *accursed* (Galatians 1:8).

There has always been only one Gospel, and it is the very same Gospel by which Abram (later to be re-named Abraham) was saved in Genesis 15:6, **"And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness" (see Romans 4:3-6).** Paul said He received this Gospel directly from Jesus (Galatians 1:12).

I sincerely ask all my web visitors: *THIS ONLY WOULD I LEARN OF YOU...*

> Galatians 3:2, "...Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?"

What makes you think that you're going to Heaven one day? Hopefully you want to go to Heaven, and I'm sure you do. Only a fool would want to burn in the literal sulfuric flames of Hell, suffering God's wrath and vengeance for all eternity. Have you believed a lie? Has the Roman Catholic religion duped you into believing that you are saved by faith and works, when the Bible clearly teaches in Romans 11:6 that salvation cannot be by works; otherwise it is no longer of grace. Ephesians 2:8-9 adamantly proclaims that salvation is by grace through faith in Jesus Christ, the sinless Lamb of God. Romans 3:20 warns that **"by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

Please make certain that you are wholly trusting in the finished work of Christ, and not in the Sacraments of Roman Catholicism in order to get to Heaven. Phooey on the sacraments of the Lutheran religion that damn men's souls to Hell. Phooey on the false teachings of Scientology, Church of Christ, Seventh Day Adventism, Greek-Orthodox, Mormonism, Jehovah's Witnesses, Christian Science, the Church of England, the Unitarian Universalists (whose membership is 18 % atheist), Freemasonry, and so many other apostates who foolishly trust in self-righteous works to get to Heaven. Phooey on the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation, which foolishly says that you must follow Jesus as "

Lord

"

to get to Heaven. The Devil is a beautiful liar.

The Bible teaches a free-grace view of the Gospel. That is, eternal life is free to every sinner, because Jesus paid our sin debt in full with His precious, literal, physical, blood (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; Revelation 1:5; 7:14). Salvation is freely paid for (Romans 5:15, 6:23), freely offered (Romans 10:13), and freely received (Revelation 22:17).

Never let the demonic idea remain in your mind that salvation can be of both works and grace, for that is the LIE Satan will use to lead you to Hell (for everlasting punishment when you die in your sins without Christ). Grace, and only God's grace toward undeserving sinners like you and me, can bring salvation, which is through faith alone in the Son of God, Jesus Christ. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

Make sure you are saved. If you are comfortable attending Catholic religious services, something is very wrong in your heart. Roman Catholics trust in both faith and works to get to Heaven, which is no faith at all according to Romans 11:6. They've believed a LIE of Satan. The best place to hide a LIE is between two TRUTHS. This is exactly what Satan has done with Catholics, who are extremely arrogant and woefully blinded by their own sinful pride.

The truth has few friends these days. The inspired Holy Bible is truth (John 17:17). Jesus Christ is truth (John 14:6). The Holy Spirit is truth (John 14:17; 15:26). Jesus said God the Father can only be worshipped in spirit and IN TRUTH (John 4:24). The Bible can be summed up with just one word: TRUTH! Yet, this sin-cursed world wanders in utter darkness, falling into their own graves over each other, the blind leading the blind into damnation and perdition forever in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8).

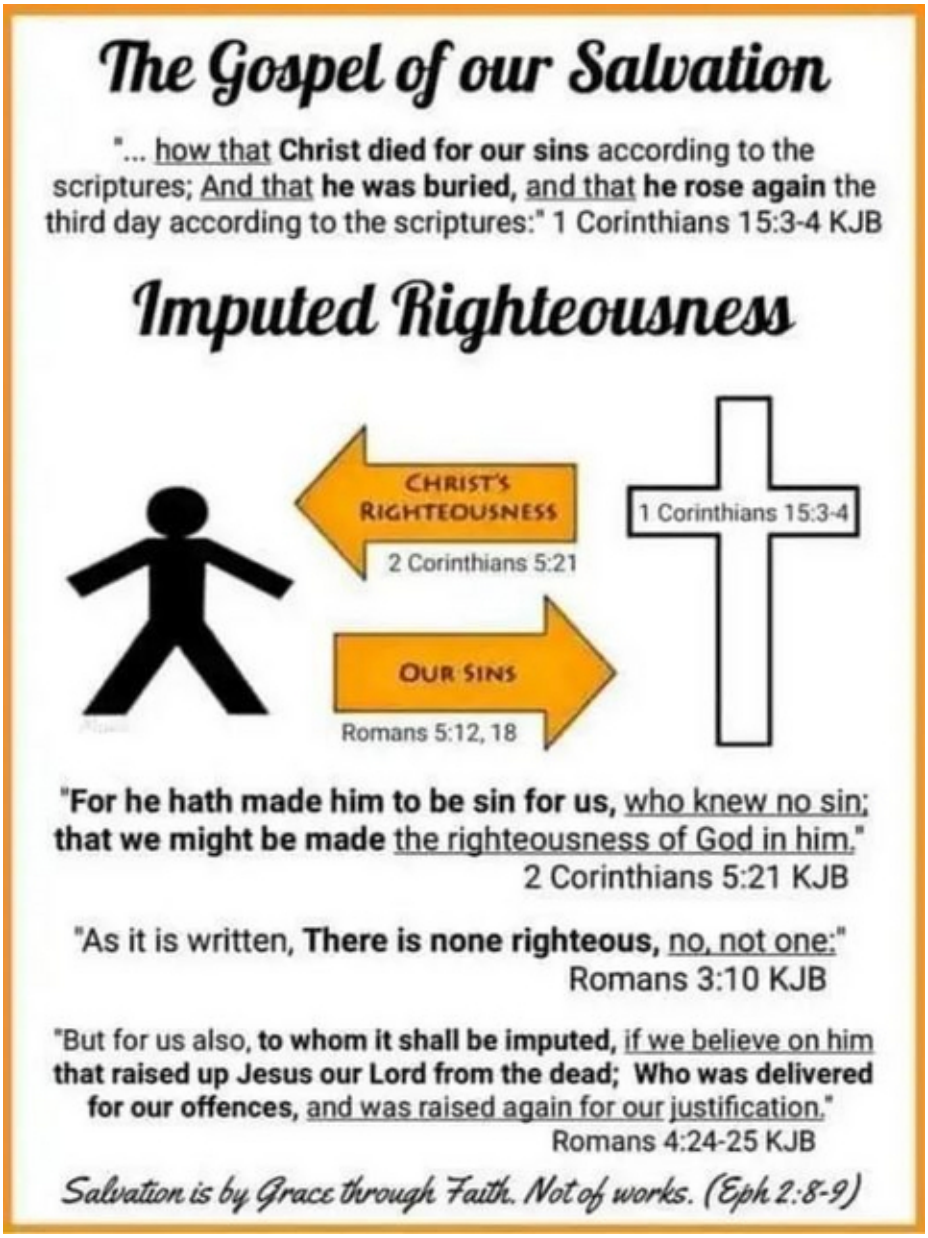
This only would I learn of you dear friend: *How do you think you were saved?* If you tell me that you have turned away from your sinful living, *plus* faith in Christ, then I can tell you with biblical certainty that you DIDN'T get saved. If you tell me that you were water baptized, *plus*

you trusted Jesus, to get saved, then you are not saved dear friend; you have been tricked by Satan. Jesus PLUS anything is a counterfeit plan of salvation. It won't be until you repent (change your mind) to forsake trusting in everything else, and decide to TRUST JESUS and Him alone to save you, that you will truly become a born-again child of God.

The Apostle Paul simply wanted to know how the Galatian churchgoers thought they had been saved. He asked them if they thought they had been saved by doing the WORKS of the law, or were they saved by BELIEVING the Gospel when they heard it preached unto them. The latter is the only way anybody ever has been, or ever will be, saved. **Acts 10:43, "**

To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. " Thank you for reading my blog.

[2]



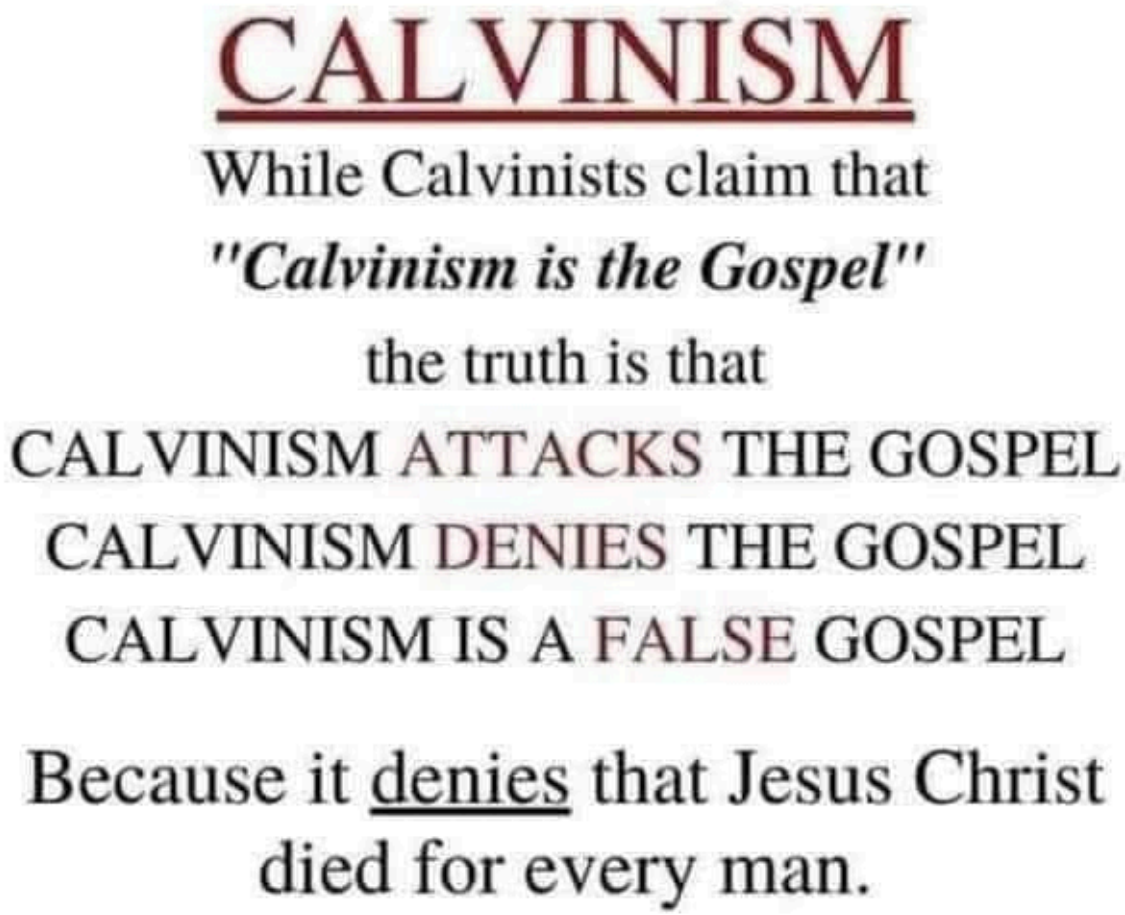
1. br.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2c6cKSnsB1hiwP_27-_in1E6OpDnzVad9dNfBsgKv3_CXjcAVLyCOK8abcYqgyro99tNPwvRpYJ9HcCgxbCXu8ubknCeTxvz_0Vo

5.8.4 Limited Atonement: A Calvinist Perversion Of The Gospel (2024-08-20 20:16)

1st John 2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of *the whole world*."

Just like John MacArthur, Pastor Charles H. Spurgeon (1834-1892) preached the Calvinist heresy of Limited Atonement, the Devil's lie that Jesus didn't die on the cross for all men, He only died for the saints. That directly contradicts the plain teaching of **Hebrews 2:9, "But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should *taste death for every man*."** Although Spurgeon made many prolific statements in his sermons which are often quoted, I don't trust his theology, and I humbly don't think anybody else should either.

[1]



1st John 4:1-6, "*Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world*. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the

flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error."

We live in a world of deception. The Apostle John emphasizes the fact that **"many false prophets are gone out into the world" (1st John 4:1b).** Concerning the future Tribulation period Jesus said in **Matthew 24:11, "And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many."** I learned a new adage this week: *Religion is the "Try Harder" Salvation; With The Gospel Of Grace, You Get To Be You.* In other words, God saves you JUST AS YOU ARE, so you don't have to forsake one sin to be saved. We're not saved by giving up anything; we're saved by putting our childlike faith (trust, reliance) in Jesus.

We know that a known liar can tell the truth, and a trusted pastor can tell lies.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjVVDic8gZi-5ThQEHnomVmxrIc1flMQEJYcWJ1HYYWvXXIOag4uliHuFHMwI9xvate1VX1hm8HmTf3VbYxgHHL66DZOZNC1R-BFiI

5.8.5 Beware Of The Satanic 'Church Of Christ' False Religion (2024-08-22 10:47)

Mark 7:7-9, "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition*."

Someone sent me an invitation to attend the local [1]Gateway Church of Christ in Pensacola. As I always do, the first thing I did was go look for their Statement of Beliefs. [2]What I found is a laughable joke! Clearly, as cults often do, they are hiding their beliefs. Seventh-Day Adventist and Jehovah's Witness church cults do this all the time. Beware of these cults! And may I add, any Baptist church that preaches [3]Lordship Salvation is equally a deadly religious cult!

I had to go searching online for what other Church of Christ (COC) cults believe. They all essentially believe that you must stop living a lifestyle of sin to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit gospel. Case in point, here is a quote from the Statement of Faith of the Clovis Church of Christ in California...

> Again, in Acts 3:19 Peter says
>
> "*Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;*"
>
> So, if repentance is a requirement, what does it mean and what must we do to meet this requirement? **To repent is to change our mind and *make the decision that we will change our life to begin serving the Lord as He desires***

> ***us to serve Him*.** This is brought about by understanding what God has done for us, and realizing that we are not right with Him in our current condition and that we desire to change so as to please Him. ***This means, that an immoral person must become moral and upright in lifestyle*.** For the religious person who has tried to live a life pleasing to God, repentance may involve recognizing that we have not done what God requires of us with regard to salvation and that we must obey the inspired plan in order to be right with Him. If we are in the denominational world, belonging to a church that has a creed or doctrine other than the Bible and/or in addition to the Bible, then we must turn away from such a religion and find a congregation of people that believe in the Bible and only the Bible. (We are certainly happy to help you in any such search.) Repentance then is produced by Godly sorrow (2 Corinthians 7:10) which leads to a change of heart and a change of mind, which is ***the beginning of a changed life... one that is dedicated to God*. [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [4]https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-sal vation

What you have just read is Satanic! You don't have to "become moral and upright" of your own doing to get to Heaven, you need to receive Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you! There is no requirement to become a moral person to be saved in the inspired King James Bible. They started off right in COC by teaching that repentance is "

a change of mind,

"

but then they embellished repentance by adding other things to it which are totally unbiblical. The Bible does not say to clean up your life of sin, commit to do better, promise to turn away from sinful bah habits nor to dedicate your life to God to get to Heaven. These things are all proper in their place, but you may do all of these things are never have been saved at all. Jesus emphatically stated in **John 3:3b, "**

Ye must be born again.

"

I love and share David's attitude. **Psalms 84:10, "**

For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

"

Amen and amen! I'd rather be a doorkeeper in a local Bible-believing church, than to rule in Satan's Hollywood kingdom. I'd rather cut the grass for God's house, than to dwell in Hugh Hefner's mansion. Like Joshua, I'm on the Lord's side (Joshua 24:15).

Here is more damnable heresy taught by the ungodly Church of Christ...

> Finally, we must live our lives in faithful and loyal service to our Lord Jesus Christ as God has directed (Revelation 2:10).
>
> SOURCE: [5]https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation

That is pure Lordship Salvation, not the free grace Gospel presented in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. *Works* have no part in God's simple plan of salvation. **Romans 4:5, "**

But to him that *worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

" Having to live a faithful life and loyal service to Christ to be saved is self-righteousness, not trusting saving faith. Remember, we are saved by GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own goodness (Philippians 3:9). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Water Baptism Is Not Required To Get To Heaven

The Satanic Church of Christ also corrupts the Gospel by adding a requirement to be water baptized to get to Heaven. Here is what the Clovis Church of Christ errantly teaches...

[6]

> *Acts 2:36-39*
>
> "*Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.*"
>
> *This tells us that baptism is necessary for the remission (forgiveness) of sins.*
>
> SOURCE: [7]https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation

Pastor Curtis Hutson made this helpful statement: *A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.* Bravo! Yes, that is exactly right! In umpteen places in the New Testament where we are told to "

believe

" on Jesus to be saved, there is no mention of water baptism. For example: **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. " If water baptism were necessary to get to Heaven, then Jesus would have mentioned it here, but He didn't. The thief on the cross didn't have time to be baptized. It would be very wrong to say that God made an exception, when we are plainly told in Galatians 1:6-7 that there is only one Gospel.

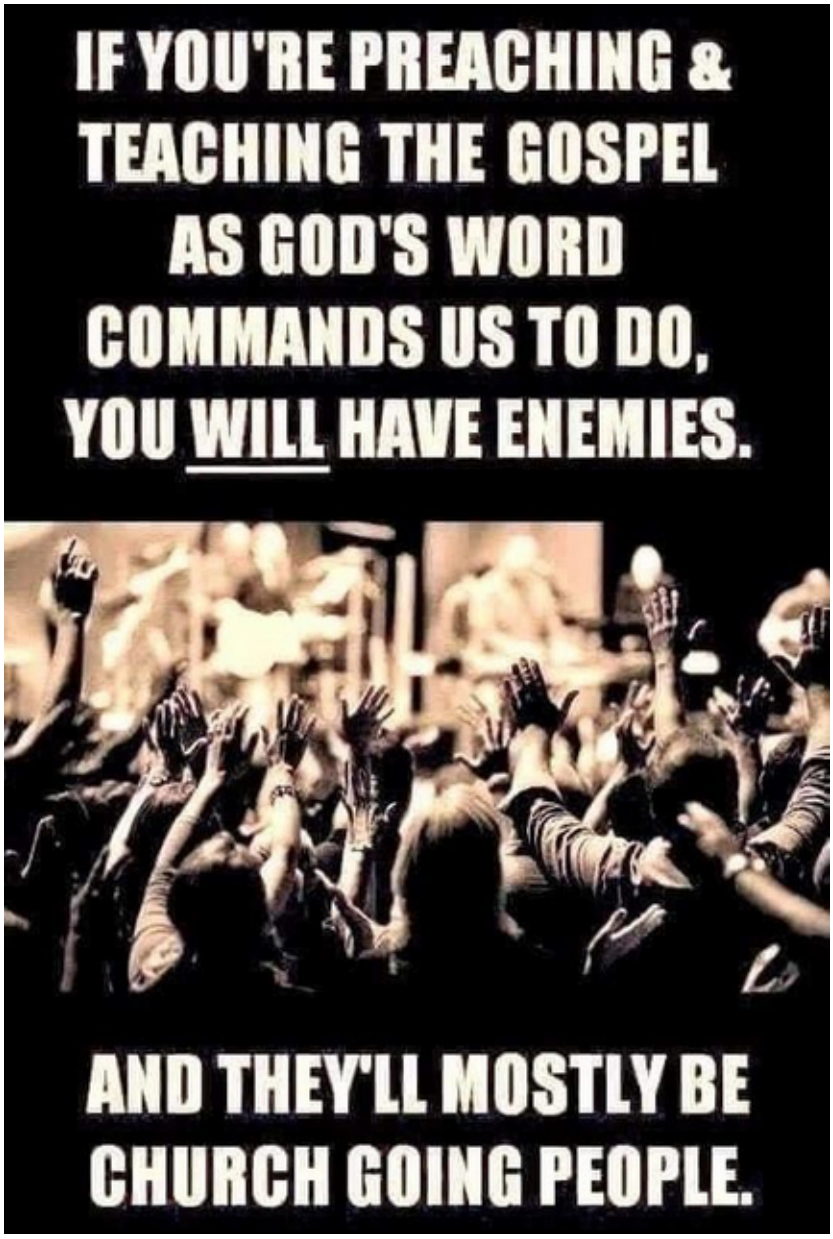
The Church of Christ wrest (twist) the Scripture to their own destruction (2nd Peter 3:16-17). No one in the Old Testament was baptized with water to get to Heaven. In the Epistle of First John, the apostle tells us the purpose of his epistle is so

"

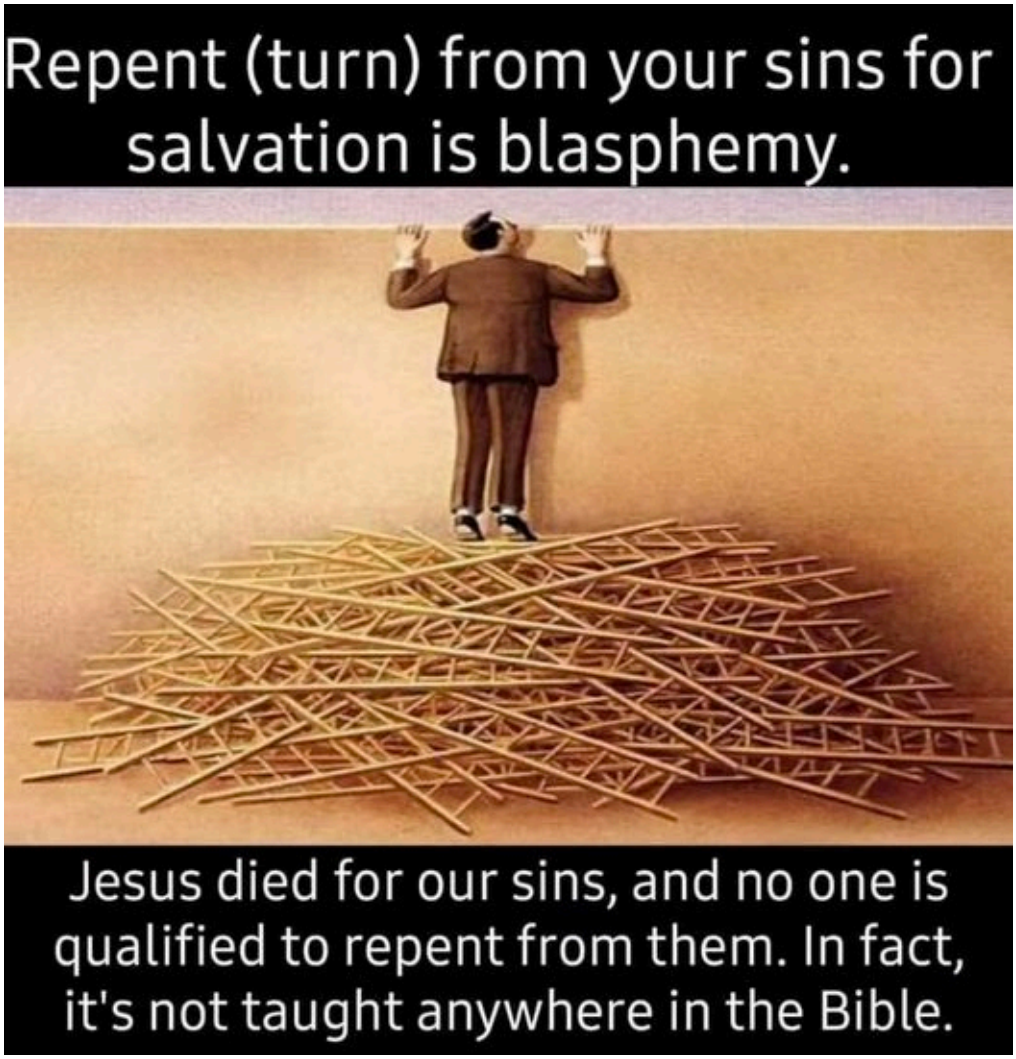
that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God" (1st John 5:13). Yet, John never once mentions baptism. This speaks volumes as to this unnecessity of water baptism to be saved. The ungodly Church of Christ have changed God's simple plan of salvation, making it works-based instead of faith-based. Please don't buy into their lies!

My father was right, religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Salvation is not found in any religion, but in the person of the Lord Jesus Christ.

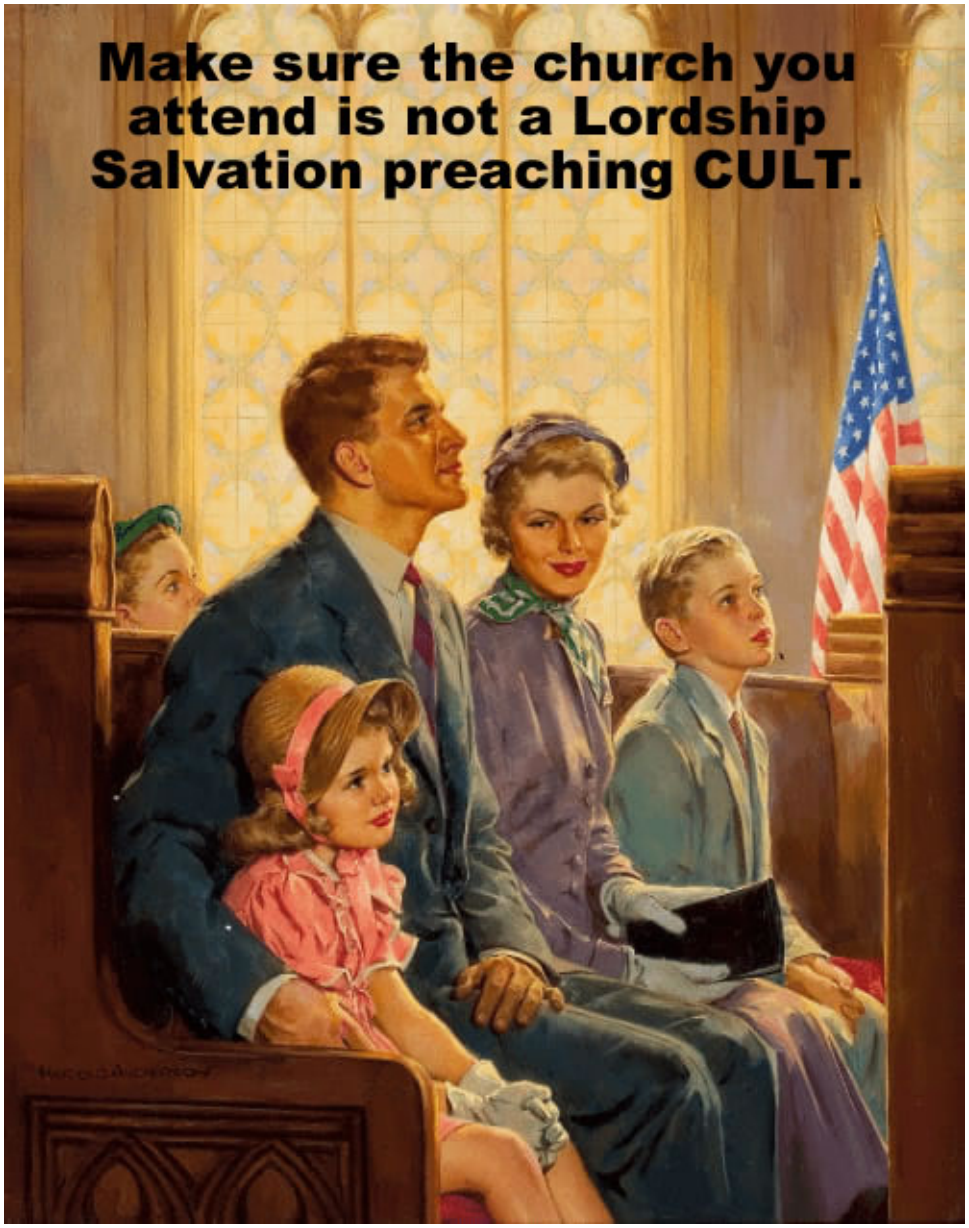
[8]



[9]


Repent (turn) from your sins for salvation is blasphemy.
Jesus died for our sins, and no one is qualified to repent from them. In fact, it's not taught anywhere in the Bible.

[10]
2890



1. https://www.gatewaycoc.org/
2. https://www.gatewaycoc.org/about-gateway/identity/goals/
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
4. https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation
5. https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation
6. https://biblia.com/bible/esv/Acts%202.36-39
7. https://www.clovischurchofchrist.org/resources/the-plan-of-salvation
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj87cuIq1raV60Dgp2vyKn3c8i2zKSsrjC7C7F8yR19INlsRx8w8GEGl12uyel8RhM_7i5iA3MBw58IEEBaBQbTq3rj-z_HZZvzRlO
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj0K17zW_CkZcAgIy7Off8ROtu2tDZGBm-G5EbX0vpxmx4GasVpWefTFc9ycWsve8N-JsFmXSri6zmRStnG-iuS8h1oYZGQfvy32xf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEihbiCa-nAb1bsZAPMysx6ObdtcIZo8unH-WvmlM5zin9ePDZ3mrlvyIEiDruzBUd3O3YG9RkBuRfVOtRbKqSax78CgDXc90d5_0GY

5.8.6 Heaven's Door Is Wide Open—Put Down The Pick Axes, Grappling Hooks, Shovels And Jack Hammers (2024-08-25 10:12)

John 10:1, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber."

While I was listening to Alexander Scourby reading the King James Bible from 2nd Samuel, and laying down resting in my chronic neck pain today, the Lord impressed a truth upon my heart from my website. One of my young children drew a picture many years ago that is worth a thousand words. I'm glad that I scanned and saved the picture. Truly, **"Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?" (Matthew 21:16b).**

The classic picture (shown below) shows the Jehovah's Witnesses trying to break into Heaven using jack hammers. Then it shows the Seventh Day Adventists trying to scale Heaven's walls to break into the celestial city with grappling hooks. And then the picture shows Roman Catholics trying to break through the roof with pick axes. And still others are attempting to use water (Baptismal Regeneration), thinking it will help them to break into the heavenly city. Ah, but what they all fail to realize is that THE DOOR IS WIDE OPEN!!!

The Door Is Wide Open! Everyone Is Welcome! Eternal Life Is Free!

[1]

Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the

righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

The above awesome picture warms my heart just looking at it, first to know that my daughter understands this depth of the simplicity of salvation, but also because it silently refutes every Lordship Salvationist, every Mormon, every Catholic, every Muslim, every false religion in the world. They could enter through the pearly gates for free, but they are trying to climb up and break into Heaven "SOME OTHER WAY" as "a thief and a robber" the Bible calls them (John 10:1, our text verse). Jesus said in **Luke 24:25, "O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken."** Jesus is THE DOOR (John 10:9). Amen!

Folks, THE DOOR TO HEAVEN IS WIDE OPEN!!! The Bible proclaims that eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15; Ephesians 2:8-9), paid for by the literal, liquid, precious, blood of Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19; Romans 5:9) that He sprinkled upon the Mercy Seat (Hebrews 12:24) in the heavenly Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12) in the presence of God the Father on our behalf (Hebrews 9:24). Jesus' blood was [2]THE PRICE and the heavenly Mercy Seat was THE PLACE.

All you Lordship Salvation heretics telling people to intent to reform, cease from sinful bad habits, and turn away from a life of sin to receive the free gift of God, PUT DOWN YOUR JACK HAMMERS! PUT DOWN YOUR SHOVELS! THE DOOR IS WIDE OPEN!!! Jesus paid it all! Eternal life is a GIFT from God! A gift is free, with no obligations.

Anytime that someone misled in your church, or a wayward friend, or a confused total stranger, starts talking about needing something more than childlike faith in the gospel to be saved, you just start talking about the Biblical doctrines of [3]THE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE and [4]THE IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD and remind them that the satanic, Masonic, religious cults agree with Lordship Salvationists 100 % concerning their unbiblical views on repentance . . .

- [5]Ray Comfort and Jehovah's Witnesses agree
- [6]Mormons and John MacArthur agree
- [7]Seventh Day Adventist and John MacArthur agree

Only the simple, unhampered, unmolested, uncorrupted, preserved, inerrant, inspired, pure Words of God in the King James Bible uphold the [8]SIMPLICITY OF SALVATION by faith alone in the cross of Christ Jesus upon which He died for our sins, was buried, and then resurrected from the dead three days later. Salvation is as simple as walking through a door (John 10:1,9). Salvation is as simple as drinking a cup of water (John 4:14). Salvation is as simple as eating a piece of bread (John 6:51). Anyone who receives the gospel as full payment for their sins has eternal life.

I was thinking today about two men in the Old Testament whom God killed. One man was killed for picking up sticks on the Sabbath Day. The other man was killed for touching the Ark Of The Covenant, which contained the Word of God. Do you know why God justly killed both of those men? The Sabbath Day was a type of Jesus Christ, in whom we REST COMPLETELY for redemption. Today, Jesus is our Sabbath, in Whom we rest for salvation (Hebrews 4:1-11). By collecting sticks on the Sabbath, it symbolized adding human effort (works) to Christ's finished work of redemption at the Mercy Seat in Heaven. Salvation is of the Lord, totally and completely, and man has no part in God's work of salvation. You can

learn MUCH more about this important subject in Dr. Jack Hyles' awesome free online book titled, '[9]SALVATION IS MORE THAN BEING SAVED.'

The Ark Of The Covenant contained the stone tablets of the law of God (the Word of God), the golden pot of manna and Aaron's budded rod. God killed that man for touching the Ark, even though he sincerely was only trying to steady the ark from tipping over (because he saw it swaying back and forth) to let His people know (and let the entire world know) that no one must ever tamper with the Word of God. The Hebrews were forbidden on pain of death from touching the Ark Of The Covenant. God's Words are INCORRUPTIBLE the Bible says in 1st Peter 1:23. When men change the Word of God into a lie (Romans 1:25), they bring swift destruction and damnation upon themselves.

So we learn that God particularly killed these two men in the Bible, one for adding works to salvation and the other for corrupting the Word of God.
[10]

> It's Not The Shedding Of Jesus' Blood That Saves, But The 'SPRINKLING' Of That Shed Blood

I am reminded of the true story of a minister who visited an elderly lady. Her son had been away in the military on foreign soil for many years. When asked if she ever heard from her son, she said, "No, but he's been sending me these stamps every month, and I papered them on my wall to remind me of him." They weren't stamps, but foreign money. That little ole lady was wealthy and didn't even realize it, sitting on tens-of-thousands of dollars, which back then in World War II was worth $100,000 in today's money.

In that same way, every human being has the wealth of Heaven, the universe, and eternal life available to them, simply for the taking by faith in Christ, but they don't realize what they're missing (and are going to miss), because Satan hath blinded them (2nd Corinthians 4:4). Romans 8:32 says that if God was willing to give up His only begotten Son for us, how much more shall he FREELY give us all things! God is good! I wouldn't want to miss out on Heaven for anything, and being with Jesus forever in sweet fellowship; but I certainly DO want to miss Hellfire, and have God's promise that I will never go there, because Jesus paid for my sins with His precious blood. I love you Jesus, my God and my Redeemer! **Job 19:25, "For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth."** God is so awesome, freely giving us eternal life just for the taking!

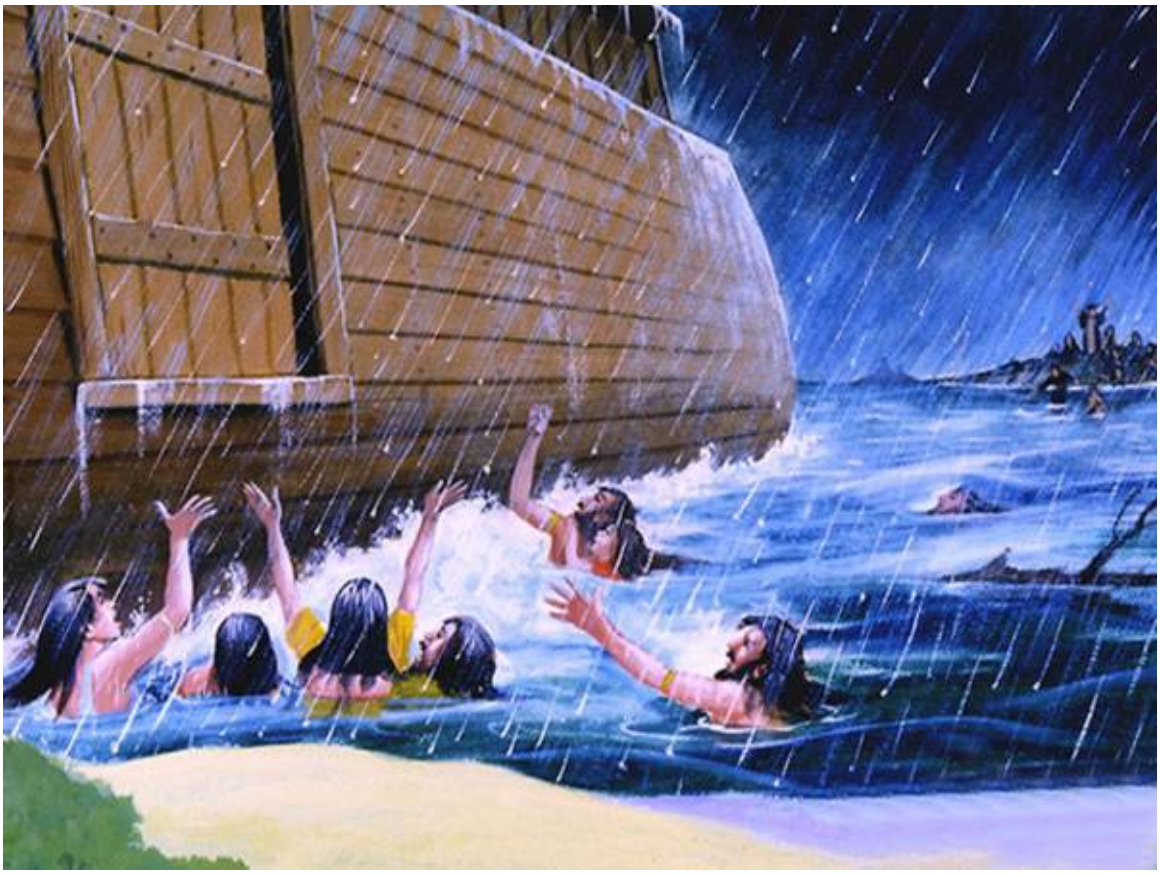
Oh, how I desire to proclaim the Biblical truth of the simplicity of salvation by faith alone in Jesus Christ, Who died on the cross for our sins, was buried, and then was miraculously resurrected from the dead after three days. Heaven's Door Is Wide Open—Put Down The Pick Axes, Grappling Hooks, Shovels and The Jack Hammers! You don't have to CLIMB UP SOME OTHER WAY (John 10:1) to get into Heaven my friend, for the pearly gates are wide open and Christ Himself is waiting there to lovingly receive you if you'll come to Him now by faith. As ironic as it may seem, the surest way to miss out on Heaven is TO TRY TO GO THERE!

There are only two basic types of religion in the world: DO and DONE! Either you have been taught a lie and believe that you must DO something to get to Heaven; or else you simply rest in Jesus Christ who paid your ticket (Hebrews 4:1-11), accepting the Biblical truth that your payment to get to Heaven is DONE. Please read, [11]Repentance And Faith.

THE DOOR TO HEAVEN IS WIDE OPEN, COME ON IN BY FAITH IN THE GOSPEL!!! JESUS IS THE DOOR!

Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

[12]



[13] **They Knew Not Until The Flood Came**

Luke 17:26-27, "And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all."

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgIpisQgt5Ypz6y8IyaTxyLZKzW0fDRmhENRt_BOMuyDQfXdIHpq2nsLvrPs-vQA1hLSAGT7nam6awnxFeiezhuVWox3N1sxW4XbHQ
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm#bloodspeaks
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/david_stewart/salvation/38-gift_vs_reward.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_sda.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/simplicity_of_salvation.htm

9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm#bloodspeaks
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance_and_faith.htm
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhiiRDo5I8k28GObvvj_L9ODWXhwhzbYjXfO5k_J4V9jDjgqSfWz-HiXmbYOvPiOyqvi9kUKSpy1QgrTwX1rooc5DiS_Q-dCqwH7sw
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/they_knew_not.htm

5.8.7 Ray Comfort Requires Keeping The Law To Be Saved (2024-08-27 11:00)

Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. **Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."**

This is THE SAME damnable heresy that is being [1]shamefully taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). PCC invited and honored [2]false prophet Ken Ham, who also teaches this damnable heresy that you must turn from your wicked ways to get to Heaven, which is really being required to KEEP THE LAW to be saved. These false prophets, and corrupt Bible colleges like PCC, MUST be exposed because RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

I typed out this helpful commentary just now from [3]The Strand Study Bible (page 2132) for **1st John 5:13a, " These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God;**
"

> 5:13a There are *two* reasons why people need to "rethink" the Deity of **CHRIST** (*that believe on the name of the Son of God*):
>
> *1. It is a necessary part to* **salvation** (Jn 8:24)
>
> God tells us that there are two areas in which we must repent if we are to be saved: (1) we must change our minds as to who we are (Lk 5:31-32 & 13:1-5 and Mt 27:3). We are "sinfully" sick and in need of the Savior and cannot save ourselves (Rom 3:10, 23); and (2) We must change of minds as to who **CHRIST** is (Mt 4:13-17 & 11:20-24, Mk 1:15, Acts 3:12-19 and Acts 2:38). He's God (Jn 8:24, 58-59) and our only Savior (Acts 4:10-12).

Bible repentance is NEVER to turn away from your sinful bad habits, which would be human REFORMATION, not REPENTANCE. Pastor Strand is correct, we must repent (change our mind) about TWO things to be saved: (1) Who WE ARE; and (2) Who JESUS IS. We are Hell-deserving guilty SINNERS (Revelation 21:8), but Jesus is the crucified and risen SAVIOR (1st Thessalonians 4:14). That is the simplicity of the Gospel—you just have to stop trying to save yourself by WORKS (Hebrews 4:1); and rest in the finished sacrifice of Jesus which He made through Calvary's cross (Hebrews 4:10-11), so that Jesus could apply His precious shed blood to the Mercy Seat in Heaven in the presence of God the Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 10:1, 12:24).

Ray Comfort False Gospel Given To Millions

What Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, Jack Chick, Pacific Garden Mission's UNSACHKED, Bob Jones University (BJU), and Pensacola Christian College are preaching is something entirely different, where you are required to be willing to KEEP THE LAW in addition to childlike faith in the name of Jesus.

PCC is a cult today! Here is page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, which Campus Church delivered right into my mailbox last year. It tells the reader that to be saved you must make a mental check to forsake your sinning:

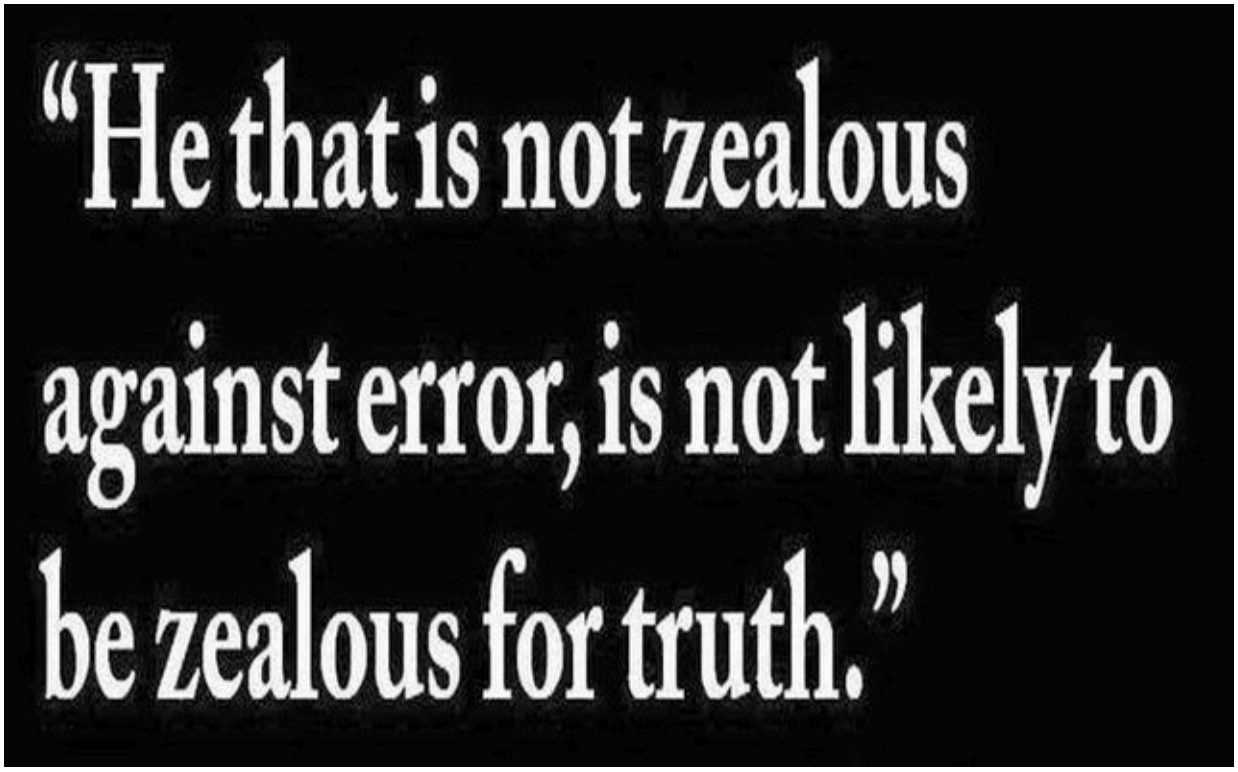
> "I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life."
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

Do you still think I bumped my head? PCC has MUCH blood on their incompetent hands for preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation. PCC's Campus Church mailed this damnable corrupt booklet to 50,000 homes in Pensacola! PCC must be held accountable for perverting the Gospel of free grace, for leading souls into Hell. I am not just barking up an empty tree here folks! If we could stop sinning on our own, we wouldn't need Jesus (Galatians 2:20).

The false gospel that Ray Comfort, Ken Ham, BJU and PCC preach gives you nothing but a burden. Jesus said in **Matthew 11:28, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."** Jesus gives rest; Ray Comfort gives you a heavy burden to

bear (by trying to stop sinning to get to Heaven). How is the latter a free gift? The reason why PCC has been corrupted is because they refuse to contend for the faith.

[4]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. https://youtu.be/F6V2dcmjJgU?si=BdsQYioOZ3VAHxSB
3. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhDVYp8fN4Aiw-huJW_VgZ9iZKmxbthl22D9jdW2033Epu8LhQGkqemNZ34A4U2TqoKx8td1ohjGFvw5HHEg8FHLQxGsDrv5CBApiF

5.8.8 How Can We Find Peace Over People Who've Gone To Hell? (2024-08-31 14:43)

Hebrews 12:1-3, "

And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith* ; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds."

There are others that I am straddling on the fence about, not sure where they went. My best friend when growing up at one time professed faith in Jesus Christ. But several years later, after I went off to Bible college and we parted ways, I met him again and he told me he was now an atheist and a communist. I was heartbroken. A year or so later he commit suicide with his father's shotgun. His name was Greg and he was only 22 years old. I have no idea

where my friend went. My heart tells me he didn't make it to Heaven. But even John the Baptist while in prison, whom Jesus had said was the greatest man ever born among women (Matthew 11:11), doubted if Jesus was the Christ. So, even God's best and brightest saints can still succumb to depression, doubt and discouragement. I hope my friend was saved, but just down and discouraged at the time. Only Greg and his Creator know.

But to answer your question, there's really no way to find peace and comfort about friends, acquaintances and loved ones who've perished in their sins and gone to Hell forever. All we can do is LOOK TO JESUS as the Bible tells us to do...

> Hebrews 12:2-3, "*Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith*; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds."

I have received countless emails from discouraged believers over the years, some even talking about self harm, because they are discouraged. I always remember Hebrews 12:2, which exhorts every believer to stay focused on our dear Savior, who is the Author and Finisher of our faith. What God has started, He will finish. **Philippians 1:6, "Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:"** If we foolishly take our eyes off of the Lord Jesus Christ—instead focusing on this horrible temporary world, dwelling upon personal problems, thinking about things that mean people have done to hurt us, and allow the ungodliness in society today to fill our brains—then we will definitely become discouraged, disillusioned and frustrated.

I trust God's wisdom, omnipotence, love and omniscience. I cannot find peace and comfort in knowing that my best friend while growing up is likely burning in Hell forever. I laid my small pocket New Testament on his coffin as they lowered him 6-feet down into the grave. I was crying uncontrollably alongside his living family members in sadness for my dear friend, forever saying goodbye. On the way home from Bible college on my way to work, I used to stop by the cemetery and visit Greg's grave, to walk with God and pay respect to my beloved friend, wondering where he was in eternity. It is so sad and tragic.

Greg made his own choices, for which I cannot blame myself or feel guilty and sad. I have peace in knowing that God will one day wipe away my tears as He promised. **Revelation 21:4, "And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away."**

I don't know exactly what the phrase means,

"

for the former things are passed away.

"

I find it hard to accept that God would allow us as His children to spend eternity feeling sorrow, discomfort and depression knowing that our family, loved ones, friends and neighbours are burning in Hell forever.

Will God erase our bad memories? I don't know. Revelation 21:4 will happen AFTER the 1,000 year millennial reign of Christ over the earth. The dead (unsaved) throughout the ages will be

judged and sentenced to the Lake of Fire (Greek: Gehenna) at this time (Revelation 20:11-15). When all is said and done, God will wipe away every tear.

In my humble thinking, the only way God can wipe away our tears is to remove our memories of the painful past. Because as long as I can remember people who have gone to Hell forever, I will cry tears.

I simply do not know the answer to how to find peace and comfort over those who are burning in Hell forever, except that we are commanded in the inspired Scripture to LOOK TO JESUS, the AUTHOR and FINISHER of our faith. God knows what is best. Our omnipotent Creator would never allow anyone to suffer in Hell for their sins, unless they intentionally rejected Jesus as their personal Savior. That is why all children automatically go to Heaven. Every child's name is already written in the Lamb's Book of Life, Someone's name is not removed from the Book of Life until they knowingly reject Christ.

My Heart Breaks For Hellbound Atheists

There have been many celebrities who died in their sins without Jesus (John 8:24). Some names that come to mind are: Gene Roddenberry, Elizabeth Taylor, Michael Jackson, Roddy McDowall, Gene Wilder, David Bowie, Steve Jobs, Stephen Hawking, Madalyn Murray O'Hair, Margaret Sanger, Britney Spears, Pat Tillman and Orson Welles.

Some hellbound living atheists are: Jodie Foster, Bill Maher, Warren Buffet, Brad Pitt, Keanu Reeves, to name but just a few.

Psalms 14:1, " The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

"

I am so glad to be a born-again Christian. I have great peace and comfort in knowing that MY NAME is written down in the Lamb's Book of Life. Jesus told me to rejoice about this fact (Luke 10:20). Every believer should rejoice that we are saved certain!

But did you know that anybody who denies Jesus' deity is effectively also an atheist? It is true! The inspired Holy Bible teaches that Jesus was 100 % a man, but He was also 100 % God. The Jews knew whom Jesus claimed to be, which is why they tried to kill Him. **John 10:33, "The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and *because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God*."** If Jesus were not in fact, God, He would have been committing a horrible sin to impersonate God.

Martin Luther King Jr. was an atheist. I realized that he professed faith in God, but [1]Mr. King denied Jesus' deity, which effectively makes him an atheist. I find no comfort or peace in knowing that Mr. King went to Hell forever. I realize that he was a Baptist preacher, but that didn't make him a born-again Christian. Jesus emphatically stated in **John 3:3b, "YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"** to enter into the Kingdom of God. Being a Baptist won't do it. Being a Roman Catholic won't suffice. Partaking of the Seven Sacraments of the Vatican won't get you through the pearly gates. You've got to be born-again by faith in Jesus Christ.

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgLG-rK9LjB8tyKq-si4D5EC_rlHF4DH6Q-4ulA4LU67XDSPH4B3mnf9sbGcXbyz-kYGrelE8vy84jE5yEoaMvrJlcLFkdl3z1AsZ6

5.9 September

5.9.1 God Will Punish This Evil World Of Sin And Shame (2024-09-02 11:08)

Isaiah 13:11, “And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.”

I am in a battle right now with Amazon.com over a movie review that I wrote. I used the phrase “ungodly sodomite scene” to recommend that customers DON’T buy the 1990 movie, “

Lord Of The Flies.

” It was because I referred to homosexuality as

“

ungodly

” that Amazon’s moronic “Safety Community” falsely accused me of “

Hate Speech.

”

Today’s ungodly corporations and big tech companies like Facebook are hiding their wicked liberal agendas behind the pretense wall of “

The Community.

” The Bible calls their so-called

“community” THE WORLD. **Isaiah 13:11, “And I will punish *the world* for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.”**

Here is an excellent quote from Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913) which made an impact upon me as a young Christian man over 35 years ago:

> **’The world’ includes the mass of humanity that is alienated from God and therefore hostile to the cause of Christ. It involves worldly affairs, earthly things, riches, pleasures, and pursuits that are shallow, frail, and fleeting. These things stir desire, draw us away from God, and are obstacles to the cause of Christ. The divorced or torn relationships between Heaven and earth, between God and His creatures, finds its expression in the term ’the world.”’ —Pastor Edward M. Bounds, a quote from chapter 7 - ’Overcoming The Enemy Of God,’ from the classic book titled: “GUIDE TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE”**

This sin-cursed world is so horrible. I eagerly long to leave this ungodly place to go home to be with Jesus my precious Savior in Heaven...

> **1st John 2:15-17, “Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.”**

The world is a cold-hearted place. The world never meets anybody halfway on anything. Some-one has rightly said that the world is like a man who holds a saxophone in one hand and a gun in the other; he blows his saxophone to drown out the cries of his shooting victims. The world

protects their own (John 15:19). The world hates Jesus (John 7:7). The inspired Holy Bible warns that no one can be friends with the world, and also be friends with God (James 4:4). We must all choose either God or the world, there is no middle ground.

God didn't create Hell for humans, He made it for the Devil and his fallen angels. However, any human being who rejects Jesus as your Savior will spend eternity burning in Hell. The Bible makes this truth very clear (Revelation 20:11-15). 2nd Peter 3:9 says that God is NOT WILLING that any should perish, but that all men should come to repentance. That is, that all men would get saved by faith in Jesus. We are now living in very wicked times, when people no longer fear the righteous God of the inspired King James Bible. What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 9:27-28, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation."**

I've never seen such ugliness in people as I have in recent years. Americans are as greedy, rude, selfish and rotten as ever, and things only seem to be headed downhill from here. No one is going to get away with anything, I assure you friend. Nothing escapes God's sight, nothing. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do."** I fear God, and I hope that you are smart enough to do the same. The wicked world doesn't fear God, and they never have (Romans 3:16; 1st John 5:19).

Isaiah 13:11, "And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible." This ungodly world is living every moment on borrowed time from our Creator.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkAtQKYM1rXU_jSRQWhvYYTI9Cyi9jglTD-POT5RmnD_iKKPDgDNcNUYmQJhgtnB-nJbMDutIW1c77gG4gLXFV_YQnC7JYppsXS3_

5.9.2 Help, I Still Don’t Know That I Am Saved (2024-09-03 14:26)

By God’s grace alone, I KNOW beyond any shadow of a doubt that I am going to Heaven—not because of anything I have done, but because of what Jesus Christ did to pay my debt of sins on Calvary’s cross 2,000 years ago. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

I first felt convicted that I was lost at age 13. It was a Sunday morning in an old-fashioned Baptist church on Chicago’s northside. The pastor said if you can sin without having any Holy Spirit conviction whatsoever, then you’re not saved. I knew immediately that I wasn’t saved. So, that morning from my pew, I called out silently in my heart and asked Jesus to saved me. I believed that I was asking a risen Savior, who died on the cross to pay for my sins, to be saved that day, and He did.

Unfortunately, since I was too scared to walk the aisle to find out how to be saved, I didn’t know what had just happened and I was confused. I agree with Pastor Max Younce (1935-2023) who hated when preachers require lost sinners to walk down an aisle to learn how to go to Heaven. Dr. Younce rightly contends that every preacher should tell people how to be saved right from their pew. I wish to God that the pastor that day had done so, but he didn’t, he required people to walk an aisle to learn how to be saved. Since I had grown up in Sunday school and attended random churches with my Mom (my Dad didn’t go to church), I knew enough about the Gospel to be saved; but I didn’t fully understand what God expected of me, so I suffered much worry, doubt and fear. Here is the free .pdf format version of Pastor Younce’s helpful book, "[1]SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION" ([2]backup).

That book helped to solidify my salvation beliefs around 2005. I had already stopped doubting my salvation about 15 years earlier, but I still didn’t have perfect peace about my salvation. Dr. Younce explains that you can be saved by simply BELIEVING the Gospel (Good News) that Jesus died on a cross for our sins, was buried, and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Tragically, the Gospel has been embellished and messed with in 95 % of today’s Bible colleges and churches, hindering people from receiving the new birth. By God’s grace, [3]I wrote a 42 chapter book about my own salvation saga —sharing my fears, doubts, uncertainties and how God eventually helped me to find the perfect peace of soul which I wanted so desperately.

Dear reader, if you haven’t read it yet, please read Michael P. Bowen’s helpful book, " [4]I NEVER KNEW YOU ." If nothing else, please read the introduction and first chapter. This book will give you a solid foundation of what the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ is, and is not.

I also encourage you to read " [5]WHAT IS THE GOSPEL? ," a wonderful Gospel tract by Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951). I love Dr. Ironside, he pastored the famous Moody Church in Chicago from 1930 to 1948.

Also, you might want to read " [6]ANOTHER GOSPEL " by Pastor Ironside.

I am confident that these resources will definitely help you settle the assurance of God's free gift of salvation dear friend. I worried for several years, crying often, not sure that I was going to Heaven. Like many other folks, I prayed and asked Jesus to save me more than 50 times, following every religious tract I could find to read, but still felt that I might not be saved. It drove me bananas! In hindsight (which they say is 20/20), I now realize that I had been woefully deceived by every preacher and tract I had read, by being required to pray a Sinner's Prayer to be saved. I learned from Pastor Younce, in his book above SALVATION AND THE PUBLIC INVITATION, that you don't need to pray, ask or call to be saved, you can simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

I had never heard any preacher tell me that before. It was so simple. I had somehow known it all my Christian life, but it didn't register in my brain until I actually hear Dr. Younce say it. God is already offering us eternal life as a free gift (Romans 5:15-18). So, it is pointless to ask God to give us what He is already freely offering to us, by faith in His only begotten Son. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** God authored the Gospel of John to try to convince us that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by BELIEVING ON JESUS we would be saved. The only requirement to be saved in the book of John is to BELIEVE. The word "believe" is mentioned 85 times in John. Something very different is being preached in most churches today.

I visited the First Baptist Church of Pensacola several months ago, which is one of 45,000 Southern Baptist churches (they pay $50,000 each year to belong to the SBC). I am against the SBC. Their senior pastor Dave Snyder asked a 12 year old boy to stand up, and said that he had been saved that morning by "becoming a Christ follower." That was it. That's all he said how the boy got saved. That is tragic, because you don't get saved by following Christ. The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23, whom Jesus said He didn't know as His sheep, whom He called "workers of iniquity" FOLLOWED CHRIST. They boasted of their "many wonderful works," even calling Jesus "Lord, Lord" (there's the heresy of Lordship Salvation exposed in the Bible). Unfortunately they had never ceased from their own human works, to REST in Christ's redemptive work alone (Hebrews 4:10-11). Jesus said the only "work" we can do to be saved is to BELIEVE ON HIM (John 6:28-29).

In nearly every Baptist church today I hear the Satanic lie that you must first be willing to reform (to turn from your sinning) to be saved, which is a counterfeit plan of salvation. Turning from sin is strictly a matter of Christian SERVICE, not SALVATION. Pastor M.R. DeHaan gets it 100 % right...

> **"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To**

become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Amen and amen! If you realize you are a guilty sinner in God's sight (Romans 3:19-20), and your only hope for Heaven is Jesus' death, burial and resurrection, then you are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Gospel itself is the POWER OF GOD unto salvation to all them that BELIEVE (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 1:21). The Gospel is "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). God had to make getting saved simple, because there's a lot of ignorant, base and low intelligence people in the world. It is so simple to be saved that even a small child can be saved (Mark 10:14).

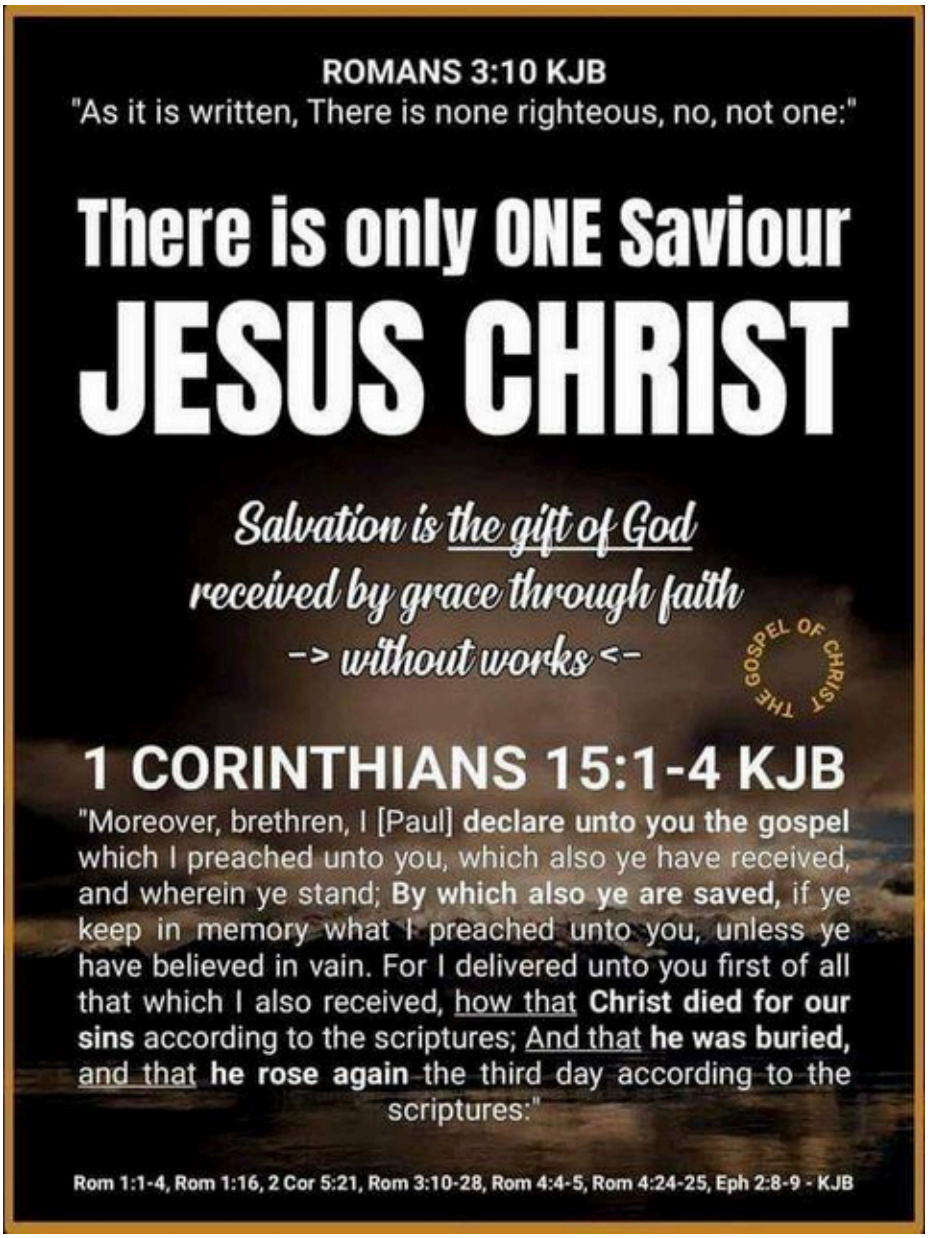
I welcome questions if you have any. I hope you will take the time to read through some of the materials I have shared with you, which I know will help you find the peace of salvation. I was saved all the years that I worried, praying over 50 times for God to save me. I was already saved, but I couldn't nail it down. That may be where you're at now. My book on SALVATION will help you, from learning the same Bible truths that helped me. People fear what they don't know. Walking in the dark is scary, because we don't know what may be lurking in the darkness. Likewise, we fear missing Heaven, not because we aren't saved, but because no one has ever taken the time to properly explain the Gospel. Many born-again saints, like myself for several years, worry that they might not be saved. Preachers are to blame. Tragically, 99 % of preachers today simply don't know how to properly present the Gospel.

When I was 17 years old, I went to my pastor and told him I couldn't settle my salvation. He wrongly assumed that since I didn't know I am saved, I must not be. I wish he hadn't done that, because instead of helping me understand God's simple plan of salvation, he just slapped a Band-Aid over the problem. Then he did the worst thing he could have done, he led me in another Sinner's Prayer (which I had already done over 50 times on my own). He told me I was now saved. He called my parents to tell them I am saved. He told the whole church I am saved. I was water baptized weeks later, scared to death that I still didn't know I was saved. And now I was reluctant to tell anybody that I still didn't know I was saved, because I'd look like a fool.

It wasn't until I learned many years later that I didn't have to pray at all to be saved, I could have simply BELIEVED. **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."** Paul and Silas didn't tell the Philippian Roman jailer to pray a Sinner's Prayer. They didn't tell him to turn from his sins, confess Christ publicly, get water baptized or anything else, but simply to BELIEVE ON THE NAME OF JESUS.

If you know that you are a guilty sinner in God's sight, and you believe (rely upon) the facts that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God—who died on a cross, was buried and resurrected from the dead three days later—and this is your only hope for eternal life, you are saved dear friend. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

[7]



1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb-pdf
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiv1f1NIBxkr8P64JvOdgufiixWLvFc4M_uIIUtEHcVHngi5EV3IvKksB1GyjdzONDru8CE77snve7HcWDByWKXWdUpZF6Xlmb3-aw

5.9.3 There's No Such Thing As An Atheist (2024-09-04 18:52)

Romans 1:17-21, "

For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

***For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made*, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:**

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

"

I have a bittersweet 85 year old lady across the street from me named Maggie. I like Maggie, but she is miserable in life. She hates her dead former husband and speaks ill of him. I listen more than I talk when I meet with her. We only talk every few months at most, because we are both recluses by nature, total homebodies. The first time I met Maggie in January of 2023, I boldly stated to her, "I am a Christian!" She quickly replied, "I am an atheist!" I smiled and said, "Well I'm glad to meet you!"

I have witnessed the Gospel to Maggie numerous times, but she is hardened against God. She told me that she didn't come to her decision to become an atheist quickly. She said she had given the matter much thought, and after several years concluded that God doesn't exist. That is so sad and tragic. This year I offered her a free hard copy of the helpful book by Michael P. Bowen, "I Never Knew You," but she coldly refused to accept it. I am trying to get her saved, but she is defiant against her Creator. **Isaiah 45:9, " *Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker!* Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?"**

What saith the Scripture?

Romans 1:20-21, "

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are *clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made*, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

" This is an amazing passage of Scripture. The inspired Word of God teaches that there is no such thing as an atheist, because the INVISIBLE THINGS of God from the creation of the world are CLEARLY SEEN BY THE THINGS THAT ARE MADE? Could the Word of God speak any clearer? I humbly think not.

Luke music, nature's voice testifying about God's wisdom, omnipotence and goodness transcends all barriers of language, age and race, as well as all cultural and national borders. **Psalms 19:1-3, "The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard."** Everyone knows that there is a supreme God, a divine Creator, and He is a good God. Nature itself testifies to the existence of God,

"

so that they are without excuse..

.

" (

Romans 1:20b

).

Moses saw the INVISIBLE GOD. **Hebrews 11:27, "**

By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, *as seeing him who is invisible*.

" The Bible openly acknowledges that GOD IS INVISIBLE to mankind.

1st Peter 1:7-9, "That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ:*

***Whom having not seen*, ye love; in whom, *though now ye see him not*, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls."** The Bible openly acknowledges that Jesus is invisible to humanity. That is why we are invited in the Word of God to BELIEVE ON HIS NAME. **John 1:12,**

"But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that *believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." It is perfectly acceptable to simply BELIEVE ON JESUS' NAME, since we cannot see Him.

The Bible is abundantly clear in all these Scripture passages that we cannot physically see God. But dear reader, we don't need to see God, because the universe around us PROVES GOD'S EXISTENCE.

Romans 1:20-21a, "

For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

Because that, *when they knew God*, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful...

" At some point every child KNOWS that there is a God...

"when they knew God..." (Romans 1:20b).

It's been well said that there are no atheists in fox holes in war. When you're life is on the line, and you're being shot at relentlessly by an enemy trying to take away your life, you tend to believe in God. I can tell you one thing for certain, there are no atheists in Hell! The Bible teaches that there is no such thing as an atheist, because nature itself evidences that God exists. In fact, atheists are wicked unbelievers who have bitter unthankful and bitter against God, so they have chosen to deny that He exists. **Romans 1:28a, "**

And even as *they did not like to retain God in their knowledge*, God gave them over to a reprobate mind... " There are no true atheists, only ungodly sinners who choose to dishonor their Creator.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjpUVd9zFk51UgNPWaFxg8Qu1vFek9KzBTk68MfyxCS-9S9KhblAAkyoI9KQPzfY_YAvZg84hpc5qVTpth7CX5qCfwXE8hZZeDYynW

5.9.4 Most People In Churches Are Not Going To Heaven (2024-09-09 13:12)

Matthew 15:7-9, " Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

I read today that there are approximately 10,000 different religions in the world. Yet, we know Scripturally that salvation is not found in any religion; but rather, in the person and finished redemptive work of the Lord Jesus Christ. All of the following religious faiths are FALSE religions (I've also listed what they require to get to Heaven):

- Roman Catholicism (requires keeping seven sacraments, doing good works)
- Mormonism
  (requires water baptism, doing good works)
- Jehovah's Witness
  (requires water baptism, doing good works)
- Seventh-Day Adventist
  (requires keeping Sabbath, Lordship Salvation)
- Lutherans
  (requires water baptism, keeping holy communion)

- Church of Christ

  (requires water baptism, turn from sinful habits, confess Jesus publicly)

- United Church of Christ

  (requires water baptism)

- Baptist (80 % of Baptist churches today teach the heresy of Lordship Salvation)

These are some of the major FALSE religions today, which mislead people how to be saved. Now, I have been an independent fundamental Baptist since I got saved at age 13 in 1980. But sadly I have seen that most Baptist churches today have become deadly cults, teaching the Satanic lie that you cannot go to Heaven without first being willing to give up your sinful bad habits.

Pastor Jack Hyles refutes the dangerous theological heresies of [1]Wrong Repentance and [2]Lordship Salvation. Dr. Hyles also expose [3]False Bibles in his helpful book titled, “

[4]Enemies Of Soul Winning.

” Tragically, 99 % of people who attend churches today are merely playing church in a cult. Jesus said in no uncertain terms in **John 3:3b,**

“Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQGcISgcmpzVx7_Ha_iMOEo-U-VOi-NglSML1SD5bgYcIynePrrKPVw21djNDBOckfV8BCwX9-I_uvIY8zcGQVhKGJm5sKHygddaU

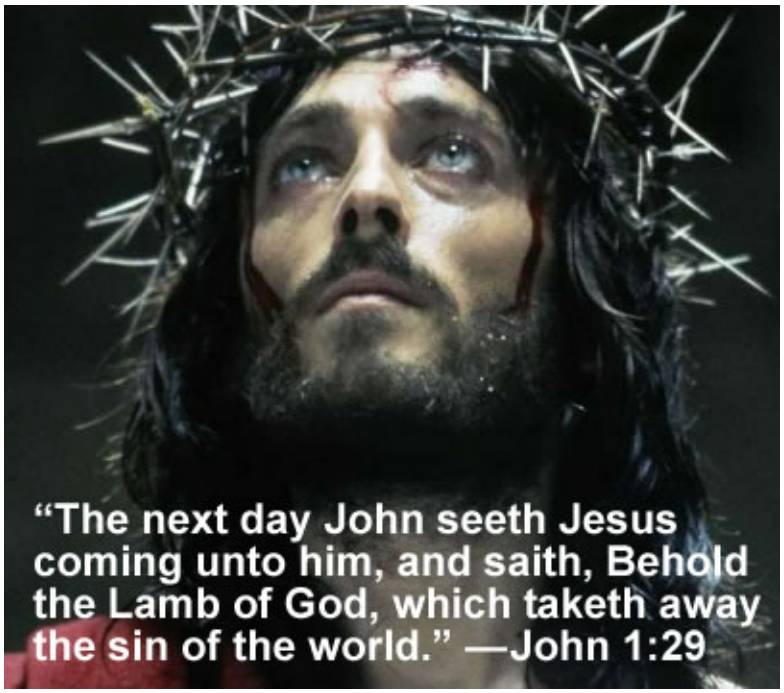
5.9.5 You Don't Have To Repent "Of Your Sins" To Be Saved (2024-09-18 12:34)

John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world."

I love this verse! How can anyone think they need to repent of sins for salvation when Jesus took away the sin of the world? JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

2912

[1]



You cannot show me one verse from the inspired King James Bible that says to repent “of your sins” to be saved. Acts 20:21 speaks of **“repentance *toward God*.”** 2nd Timothy 2:25 speaks of **“repentance to the *acknowledging of the truth*.”** To be saved you must repent (change your mind) concerning *two* things: 1) WHO YOU ARE, and 2) WHO JESUS IS. You must change your thinking to agree with God that YOU ARE A SINNER, and that JESUS IS THE CHRIST.

Simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected the third day. This is “the gospel” by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel* of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”** To “the Jew first” simply means chronologically. God gave the Gospel to Israel first, with the hope that the Jews would be His ambassadors to the Gentiles (Exodus 19:5-6). Sadly, Israel rebelled against God’s plan, turning to false idols instead to worship (Ezekiel 14:5). So, God divorced the nation of Israel, as a business deal gone bad. God turned to the Gentiles instead to preach the Gospel to the world, and so it still is today in 2024.

The Devil is a liar (John 8:44). Satan knows that if he can embellish God’s simple plan of salvation, by requiring you to make an effort to reform (clean up your life of sin) to get to Heaven, then he has succeeded in blocking you from the new birth, which is by faith alone. This is exactly what the Apostle Paul meant in Galatians 5:4 when he wrote, **“Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are**

fallen from grace." Some foolish Bible students misinterpret this verse to mean that you can lose God's free gift salvation, but that is not true.

The adage "ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED" is 100 % biblical! If you can lose eternal life by not doing something right, then it couldn't be a free gift, and it is YOU who are trying to save yourself. So many people get confused and have much difficulty understanding the biblical concept of God's grace, because all their life they've associated morality with going to Heaven. It is very hard for them to grasp still going to Heaven, while continuing in a perverse lifestyle of sinning. Yet, that is exactly what we all do, isn't it. There is none good, no not one (Romans 3:10).

Jesus is the Lamb of God who died on a cross to pay our debt of sin, so that by His sacrifice we could be made the righteousness of God through faith in Him (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Nearly everyone falsely thinks that to get to Heaven your good must outweigh your bad. However, the inspired Word of God teaches in Isaiah 64:6 that even our righteousness is **"as filthy rags"** in the sight of almighty God. You and I friend have NO GOODNESS to offer God. Our best is filth to God, because the Lord is perfect in His holiness, truth and justice. There are no flaws with God. The Lord never recalls anything, because He never forgets. Nothing ever occurs to God. The same Creator who spoke the universe into existence, loves you so much friend that He came into the world and died to redeemed you from Hell. Thank you Jesus!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhIVMOtGfovz2HEJpwa25JUw94IEB1cSfbW5_Ai3aycWfFp6qIhoeDd0o-4sA5RU89ZIQeCIY4adB1FOT6M4uCzFGDM6QUnXARmf6b

---

5.9.6 The Damnable Telling Hypocrisy Of Chick Tracts (2024-09-28 04:07)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*."

I am astounded how many professed Christians today couldn't care less about the accuracy of God's simple plan of salvation. The Apostle Paul felt the exact same way, as we just read. Paul was astonished how quickly the Galatian churches had deviated from the Gospel he had preached unto them (1st Corinthians 15:1-4), which he received directly from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12). Paul was amazed how easily they were led astray by false teachers.

The Pensacola Christian College (PCC) cult and their associated cult churches are pseudo-fundamentalists. They are false Christian fundamentalists! They all distribute [1]toxic Chick Tracts, which preach another gospel. Cartoon evangelist Jack Chick (1924-2016) errantly taught his entire ministry, that more than faith is required to get to Heaven. Mr. Chick added to God's simple plan of salvation, mandating that you also "Be willing to turn from sin," which he wrongly thought to mean Bible repentance. In truth, Mr. Chick mistook reformation (a change of behavior) for repentance (a change of mind). On the back page of every Chick Tract you will find his false plan of salvation.

As an example of a corrupt church, Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola shamefully promotes Jack Chick's false repentance and counterfeit gospel, which makes them partakers of his evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). Smyrna is very close to PCC, where [2]they also preach a counterfeit gospel. These are spiritually dangerous places, which everyone should run away from.

Like the PCC cult, the Chick Tracts organization are theological liars and deceivers! Look at their [3]Statement of Faith at Chick Tracts. Nowhere do they mention repentance! Nowhere do they teach on their website that you have to "Be willing to turn from sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, they teach these damnable heresies in all their Chick Tracts. Why the hypocrisy? Why the double standard? This sad FACT proves the owners of the Chick Tract ministry know that Jack Chick was WRONG on repentance, and thus WRONG on the Gospel.

In [4]over 1,000,000,000 religious Chick Tracts, which have been sold over the past 63 years since Mr. Chick wrote his first tract in 1961, a FALSE GOSPEL MESSAGE has been preached to the masses of the world, hindering lost sinners from being saved. They cannot wash the blood of over one billion people off their guilty hands by posting the true Gospel on their website, while continuing to preach a counterfeit gospel in Chick Tracts. God's curse is upon Jack Chick, and his accomplices at Chick Tracts, for corrupting the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-9).

Why don't Chick Tracts teach in their Statement of Faith that you must "Be willing to turn from sin"? Why is there a serious Double Standard in doctrine? Why don't they mention their belief about repentance in their ministry's Statement of Faith? They are indicting themselves by admitting their guilt! If there's nothing wrong with Chick Tracts, then why do they preach a DIFFERENT PLAN OF SALVATION on their website than they do in their Chick Tracts?

I am so sick and tired of being labeled as a troublemaker and banned from attending churches. The ungodly pastors of Campus Church at PCC banned me in 2022 from attending their church. So, the hell with them! They mistreat me because I TELL THE TRUTH. I have been blocked by the jerks at PCC from even viewing their Facebook page, and also blocked by Campus Church's pastors from viewing their Facebook page. These wicked people are wolves in sheep's clothing. The PCC crowd couldn't care less about anyone except themselves, and their hundreds of millions of dollars in filthy lucre. RUN from this place!

People pick up real quick on whether they are loved or not in a church. I knew something was very wrong from the first few weeks I attended Smyrna Baptist Church in 2024, and Campus Church in 2021. In these ungodly institutions the system always comes first, but individual people do not matter. People are expendable. They're no more sincere than when Taylor Swift or Van Halen tell their fans how much they "love them," but they only love what the crowd does for them, they don't love them as individuals.

Likewise, the PCC cult love the indoctrinated crowd for the self-glorifying praise they give PCC's gods. Literally, PCC's leaders walk as gods among the people, because of the popular reputation of the college since they began in 1974. I learned a very long time ago that tyranny is rarely seen except by those who are oppressed by it. I clearly seen the tyranny at PCC. So does Samantha Field, Allen Armentrout and Peter Gage (all hurting and disgruntled PCC alumni). I love people. God knows my heart, but I hate corruption and evil. The Bible commands every believer to hate evil (Psalms 97:10). We ought never hate people.

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Anyone who teaches that you must be willing to turn from your sins to get to Heaven is preaching another gospel, an accursed damnable lie. Dear reader, there is only one Gospel (Galatians 1:6). There has always been

only one plan of salvation, which is through faith alone in Christ (Acts 10:43). Beware of the false prophets in today's religious circles, who are polluting the Gospel by embellishing it. It appeals to the carnal flesh that a man needs to make self atonement, clean up his behavior, depart from a sinful lifestyle, and follow Jesus as the Lord and Master of his life to get to Heaven. Such thinking makes sense to the unsaved man, but it is totally contrary to the inspired Scriptures.

I have nothing against Jack Chick. I grew up admiring his artwork. I loved Chick Tracts as a child and even as a young adult. But one day someone warned me about Chick Tracts, and showed me his false teaching. At first I was in denial for several months, refusing to turn against Mr. Chick, whom I had admired for so many years. But the seed of THE TRUTH had been planted in my soul. As a truth-telling preacher I had to make a decision about Chick Tracts. The blessed Holy Spirit was convicting my soul. I finally laid the axe to the root and I came to my senses, realizing that Jack Chick was simply WRONG about how to be saved.

It felt strange writing my first articles to expose [5]Jack Chick and his toxic false doctrine on repentance. But after some time passed, I saw clearly to continue contending for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). The very fact that Chick Tracts preach a DIFFERENT plan of salvation on their website, than they do their Chick Tracts, speaks volumes. This is a classic example of loyalty to a man instead of loyalty to God and truth. The issue is not about Jack Chick; but rather, he preached another gospel that contradicted the Gospel presented in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

When the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas what he needed to do to be saved in Acts 16:30, their simple answer in verse 31 was to, **" Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.**

" They didn't tell the man to be willing to turn from his sins, follow Christ as Lord and Master, invite Jesus into his life, forsake a lifestyle of sin, get water baptized, speak in tongues, keep the Ten Commandments, repent of his sins, chew bubblegum, or anything other unbiblical stuff. They simply told him to BELIEVE ON JESUS.

So, why do so many preachers corrupt the Gospel? It is because they listen to other fools in the clergy, instead of studying the inspired Word of God as Jesus commanded (John 5:39; Acta 17:10-11). They follow the herd mentality instead of thinking independently for themselves. They are afraid to stand alone on their own two feet, so to appease their neo-evangelical friends in the ministry they go along to get along, for the sake of avoiding leaving their comfort zone.

I triple dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that teaches to be willing to turn from your sins to get to Heaven. You cannot do it! Christ came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin with His precious shed blood (1st Peter 1:18-19), which He sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven when He ascended into Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

Here are some memorable preacher quotes...

> "The darker the night the brighter the stars." —Pastor Bob Gray Sr.
>
> "In any moment of decision, the best thing you can do is the right thing. The worst thing you can do is nothing." —President Teddy Roosevelt
>
> "I believe that every man and woman's life is a plan of the Almighty, and way back in the councils of eternity God laid out a work for each one of us. There is no man living that can do the work God has got for me to do. No one can do it but myself." —Pastor Dwight L. Moody

“A Bible Christian is not only saved and sure, but also sound. We are to be sound in the faith.” —Pastor Vance Havner (1901-1986)

“Men look on the blood of Christ with scorn and contempt, but the time is coming when the blood of Christ will be worth more than all the kingdoms of the world.” —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

“The pastors have destroyed the churches, and they’ve been trained by people that have never built churches, and they have no compassion.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Many Pastors Have Destroyed My Vineyard”

“Faith cannot be called the ’condition’ of receiving, for it is the ’receiving’ itself; Christ holds out, and believers receive.” —Jonathan Edwards

“I challenge you to show me where the saloon has ever helped business, education, church, morals or anything we hold dear.” —Billy Sunday

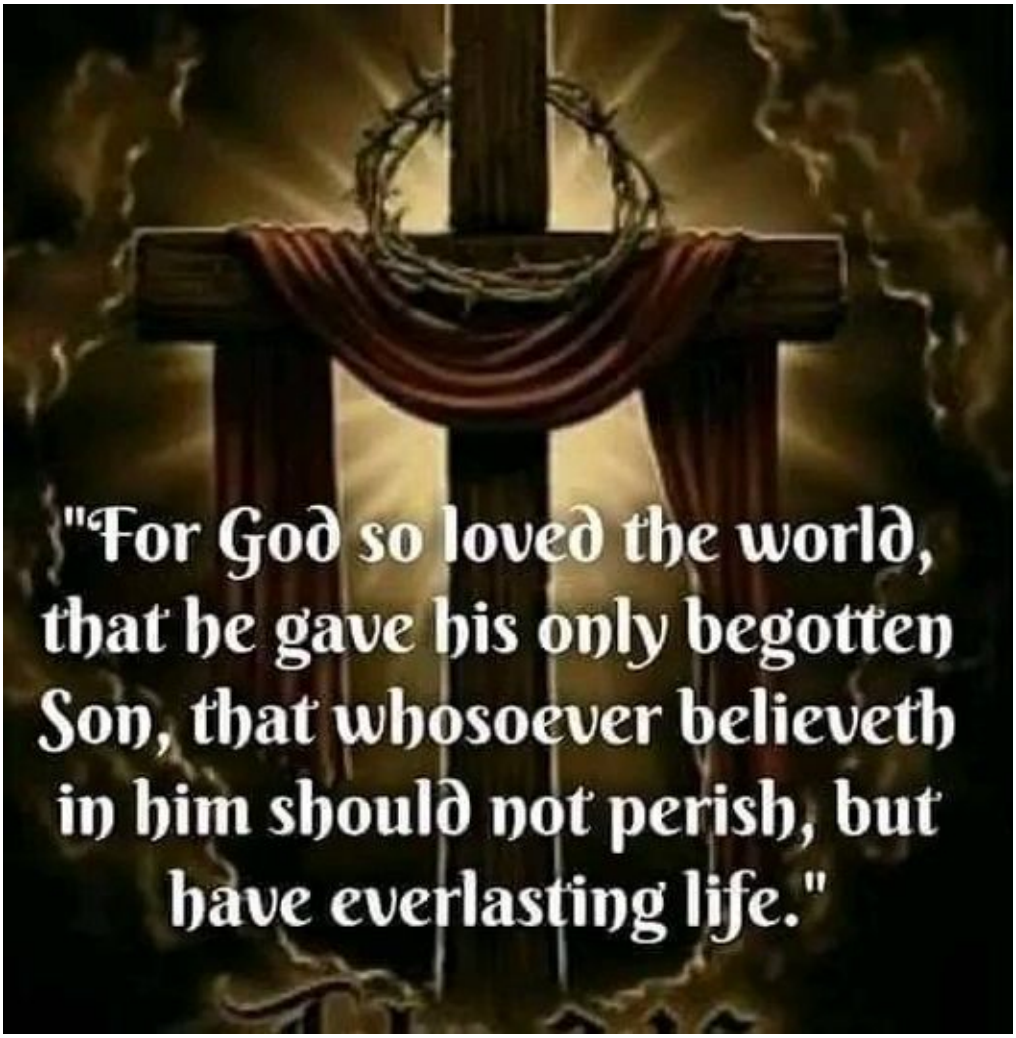
“There is nothing in God’s universe that is so utterly useless as a merely formal Christian.” —Martyn Lloyd-Jones

“Without Christ you have a hopeless end; with Christ you have an endless hope.”

There is nothing standing in the records of eternity against any soul that believes in the Lord Jesus Christ.

“About the time you figure it out you die”. Dr. Jack Hyles

Thank you for reading my ministry blog.



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. https://www.chick.com/information/statement-of-faith
4. https://www.chick.com/information/article?id=one-billion-chick-tracts
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/08/beware-of-dangerous-chick-tracts.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgOSENN-JUCPZGZ-iZKQrOdZEBO-xs6UItZ3PfExDNUjRGKjcv60A29alu373xGGmdcUMl7AhwytyqIpK68Z8AF3Mxf3SJ2TvkzkDG

5.10 October

5.10.1 Some Dangerous Ideas Taught From The Pulpit Today (2024-10-18 00:01)

Mark 4:24, “And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.”

1st John 4:1, “ Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.”

In this blog I want to write about three major false ideologies I have heard pastors teach, which are dangerous and unbiblical.

Lie # 1 - Christians Shouldn’t Correct Someone’s False Doctrine

I heard a local Baptist pastor in Pensacola say something last year that made me cringe. He said that no one has a right to judge another Christian’s doctrine. He said that no one knows everything about the Bible, so it is arrogant to have a superior attitude that you’re always right about doctrine. He warned the congregation that since they could be wrong in their understanding of the Word of God, they ought never correct other believers with whom they disagree doctrinally.

Kindly said, that pastor needs to get right with God! The inspired Holy Bible couldn’t be more clear that we get saved by receiving Jesus as our Savior (John 1:12), not our Lord (Matthew 7:21-23). Billions of religious people have followed Jesus as their “

Lord,

”

but went straight to Hell when they died. You don’t get saved by following, serving, worshipping or loving Jesus. You get saved by receiving His sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. This is the official

“

Gospel

”

as defined in the inspired King James Bible (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Tragically, most pastors today have been woefully deceived, so that they are now preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. [1]Pensacola Christian College is teaching the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation. [2]Bob Jones University is teaching the Devil’s deception Lordship Salvation. Pacific Garden Mission and their ’[3]UNSHACKLED’ radio program are preaching the Satanic lie of Lordship Salvation. They are all deadly liars and false prophets, accursed by God almighty for preaching **“**

another gospel

” (Galatians 1:6-9).

I have been shamefully scolded, despised and even banned from attending numerous churches, simply because I befriended their incompetent pastors with THE TRUTH that [4]Lordship Salvation and [5]Wrong Repentance are NOT God’s simple plan of salvation. And also because I told THE TRUTH that [6]all modern English Bible revisions have been corrupted by Satan. The pastor I mentioned earlier is sincere, but he couldn’t be more wrong that we ought not correct someone else’s false doctrine. I will kindly warn anyone I come across who foolishly thinks that they must

“

turn from your sinful bad habits

”

to get to Heaven. That means [7]Chick Jacks are dangerous and need to be exposed and shunned!

Kindly said, that Baptist pastor is effectively teaching that we ought not earnestly contend for the Christian faith. If I foolishly think that just because I am not God and might be wrong on some issues, that I should just keep my opinions to myself and not try to help some one who believes wrongly, then I am no friend at all. There are numerous issues that we cannot be dogmatic on; for example, where did Cain get his wife, how big is the universe, where did Jesus go when He died, et cetera. However, there is no controversy when it comes to God's simple plan of salvation, Jesus' bodily resurrection, Jesus' deity, the Godhead, et cetera. Shame on the pastor who makes excuses for not contending for the faith.

Bible preachers have a biblical obligation to warn everyone, as a Watchman. You had better believe that I am going to criticize, rebuke sharply and

"

earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints

"

(Jude 1:3; Titus 1:10-11). I am not arrogant for thinking that I am right that repentance DOESN'T mean to

"

turn from their sinful bad habits

"

to get to Heaven. That is not merely my opinion. It is what the Word of God doesn't teach! If you think I am being arrogant, it is either because you are a fool, or because you are woefully ignorant of the inspired Holy Bible.

Lie #2 - Lordship Salvation Falls Within The Realm Of Orthodox Theology

I heard Dr. Kevin Bauder from Maranatha Baptist Bible College insanely teaches that [8]Lordship Salvation falls within the realm of orthodox theology, and we should accept false teachers like John MacArthur, Ray Comfort and Paul Washer as saved brethren. Dr. Steve Pettit (former long time incompetent president of Bob Jones University) [9]ruined the religious college. Steve Pettit is a hellbound Calvinist who is personal buddies with heretic John MacArthur. Birds of a feather flock together!

Dear reader, Lordship Salvation is a counterfeit gospel that cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's Kingdom (John 3:1-7). Also, the heretical idea that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved is FALSE! Jesus came into the world to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin. God does not demand that you first be willing to reform (change your behavior) to receive His free gift of eternal life, which would be works instead of grace.

Lordship Salvation DOESN'T fall into the realm of biblical theology, not even close! Remember, the Bible identifies Satan as **"the god of this world,"** whom the Scripture warns us that he **"blinds the minds"** of unsaved people to hinder them from seeing the Gospel, **"lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them"** (2nd Corinthians 4:4b).

Lie #3 - Pick Which Bible Fits You Best

I was shocked when I heard an incompetent Baptist pastor actually tell his congregation to choose which Bible versions fits them best. No Sir, you are a lying fool! God's Word stands

alone, you don’t get to pick which tampered with, watered down, corrupted, perversion, best suits your carnal flesh. The inspired King James Bible is God’s preserved, inspired, infallible, inerrant, holy Word for English-speaking people today. There can only be ONE true Bible translation in any particular language.

Look at what the Devil’s Bible [10]butchering henchmen did to corrupt Matthew 8:2.

Look at what Satan’s little [11]minions did to corrupt 1st Timothy 3:16.

Look what the [12]Devil’s clowns did to butcher Psalms 12:7.

I could literally show you hundreds more corruptions, omissions and blasphemy in the corrupt modern Bible revisions (and they’re all corrupt). If you don’t use only the KING JAMES BIBLE, then friend, you don’t have an inspired Holy Bible!!! Please don’t believe any demonic liar who tries to convince you that it is harmless to use the modern Devil’s Bible versions. I have only read, memorized and studied from the King James Bible since I became born again at age 13 in 1980, and I will NEVER use any other so-called “

Bible.

” Remember, the King James Bible is NOT a mere “

version,

”

it is the inspired Holy Bible.

By

“

inspired

”

I mean that they are God’s Words. The Lord alone authored the Bible. Men were the mere penmen. I plead with you to RUN away from the modern corrupt Bible revisions. It is tragic that the Pensacola Christian College cult refuse to contend for the faith. I do not know even one of their graduates or affiliated churches that expose the Devil’s corrupt bibles. The PCC camp couldn’t care less.

They consider exposing false bibles as being

“

radical

” at PCC. God is as radical as you can get! In the Old Testament, God killed a man for steading the Ark of the Covenant as it wobbled. The lesson is clear: *Don’t mess with God’s Word!* If you think I am guilty of splitting hairs, then you won’t like God at all, because Jesus denied entrance into Heaven to a group of people who spent their lives serving Him (Matthew 7:21-23). The dear savior didn’t let them slide, merely because they were sincerely misled about God’s simple plan of salvation. If you trust in turning from your sins to be saved, Christ will deny knowing you too someday!

America is going to Hell because of INDIFFERENCE in our Bible colleges and churches today. No one seems to have zeal any more for the things of God. Faithful preachers like me (an evangelist to the internet since 2002) are labeled as troublemakers. My worst enemies over the past 22 years have not been witches, sodomites, abortionists and atheists; but rather, hellbound neo-evangelicals who profess faith in Christ, but add works to their faith. That is what Lordship

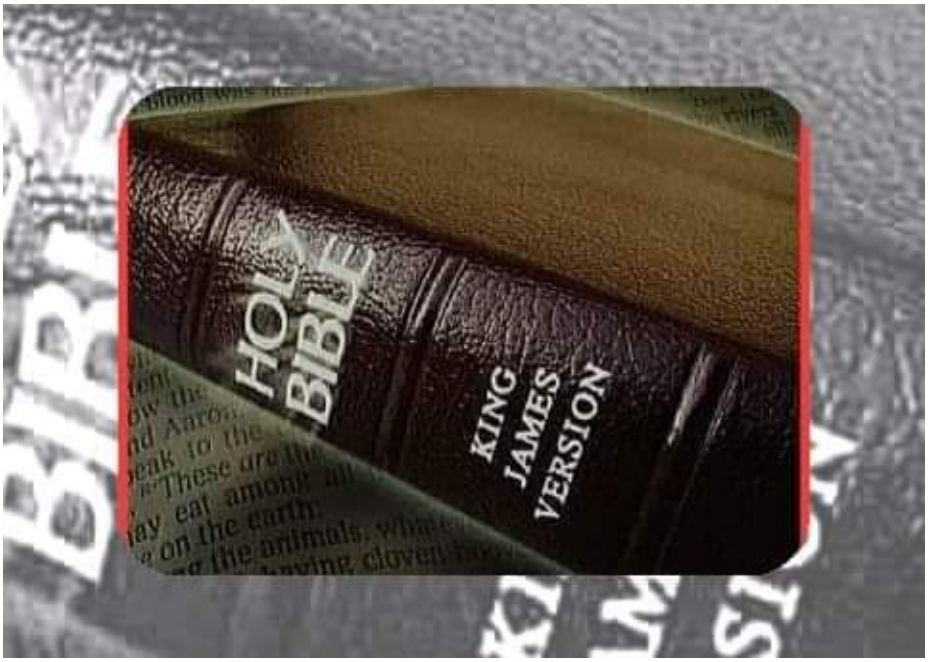
Salvation does, it mixes works with grace (i.e., it combines SERVICE with SALVATION, confusing people).

My favorite preacher's quote is from John Bunyan:

> **"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)**

In this needful blog, I have exposed THREE popular deceptions that are unfortunately being promoted in churches everywhere today.

[13]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2023/11/more-damnable-heresy-from-pacific.html
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2024/02/how-jack-chick-led-millions-into-lake.html
8. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2015/03/kevin-bauder-here-he-goes-again.html
9. https://indefenseofthegospel.blogspot.com/2024/09/biblical-churches-schools-cannot-unite.html
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/matthew_8_2_corrupted.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/1_timothy_3_16_corrupted.htm
12. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/psalms_12_6-7_corrupted.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjQA0fWl5VqgpJUapV9oUMwyT1znhVrbM5davwlip7tS2rYHv_Ar8WD904cxnWXVOgXekL7hkZwkMMeZpm2KiGofH5Ie7BY_qq51Bn

5.10.2 Jesus Warned That Only A Few Sinners Will Make It To Heaven (2024-10-29 21:27)

Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.”

We are living in the “perilous times” foretold in the inspired Holy Bible in 2nd Timothy 3:1-7. There has never been more corrupt Bible revisions than there is today in America. There has never been more false religion in the United States than there is today. Satan is pulling out all the stops, reltnlessl working to kill, steal and destroy.

The Bible tells us in 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4 that the Devil deliberately BLINDS THE MIND of unbelievers to keep them lost, **“But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: *In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not*, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”** The Devil wants to take as many people to Hell with him as he possibly can. Please don’t take that truth lightly dear reader. The Devil has your number and he knows where you live! We just read that Satan blinds unsaved people, so that they won’t see the light of THE TRUTH of the Gospel to be saved.

Jesus made it clear in no uncertain terms that to go to Heaven a person MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!! **John 3:1-3, “There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”** The word “verily” means “truly.” Jesus said to Nicodemus (a Jew), I am telling you THE TRUTH, that unless someone is born from above they cannot enter into God’s Kingdom.

Now you can understand why Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people unto living the Christian life without ever being born again. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world! Religion is man trying to reach God through human effort and understanding; whereas Christianity is God to to reach mankind through faith alone in the sacrifice of His only begotten Son through Calvary’s cross. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

There are not many people today who are giving out the clear Gospel message. The Gospel has been so embellished, changed and butchered that no one can even recognize God’s simple plan of salvation anymore. I believe our time as saints is short. Romans 10:15 says that the feet of soulwinners are PRECIOUS!

Carefully notice that the Bible doesn’t say the “

mouth

”

or

“

tongue

”

is precious, but the soulwinner’s

“

feet.

”

The reason why is because even the most eloquent speech and cunning wisdom is completely worthless if we don’t use our feet to bring the Gospel to the lost sinners who need to hear it to be saved.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Repeatedly throughout the inspired Word of God we read that people were saved by simply believing the Gospel when they heard it preached. As the Apostle Peter preached the Gospel in Acts 10, we see that Cornelius and his friends were saved in verse 43 by [1]simply BELIEVING the Gospel they heard preached unto them.

That is why the Apostle Paul said in

Galatians 3:2, “ This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?” A person gets saved simply by BELIEVING the Gospel which they read or hear preached unto them. It is that simple to be saved. There is no biblical requirement to

“be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits,” nor to “become a Christ follower,” nor to “give your life to Christ.” These embellishments are deadly alterations to God’s simple plan of salvation. Remember, the Bible warns that Satan intentionally “blinds” the minds of unbelievers.

The Devil blinds many people with false science. Evolution is false science. The word “science” means “the study of” something. You cannot study evolution because there is nothing to study, it is a make-believe theory. Evolution is bogus conjecture, and a waste of human mental power. The teaching of evolution is one of the greatest injustices ever committed against our children in the United States, deliberately lying to them to alienate them from their Creator, God. Any honest person must concede that evolution is a farce! I digress.

Jesus answered the disciple’s question as to whether few people are saved, with the shocking revelation that very few people will ever enter through Heaven’s pearly gates in eternity. Jesus tells us the reason why in **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.**

” Jesus tells us what the will of the Father is in **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.” The will of God the Father is that you BELIEVE ON HIS SON, JESUS!!! Only Christ has the nail-scared hands and feet.

It’s not difficult to see why Jesus said so few people will ever go to Heaven, in lieu of all the counterfeit plans of salvation being preached today across the world. There are over one billion hellbound Roman Catholics today, who have been woefully deceived to trust in Sacramental Salvation instead of Christ alone as the Bible teaches (Galatoans 3:26). The Vatican’s Seven Sacraments are a road to Hell, not Heaven. Catholics

have what the Bible terms **“ another gospel**

” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

There are an estimated 1.6 BILLION Islamic Muslims in the world, who all reject Jesus as the Savior. According to the toxic Koran (which I have read in detail), Jesus was kidnapped and

someone else died on the cross. I'm not kidding! The Koran contains ZERO prophecy! It is clearly NOT God's inspired Words; but rather, the ravings of a religious lunatic, Mohammad. Not one Muslim who trusts in the Koran will ever step foot through Heaven's pearly gates. According to the wicked Koran, Jesus is not God's only begotten Son. In fact, Islam says God has no son at all. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

And then there are the Mormons and Jehovah's Witnesses who deny that Jesus is almighty God. They have what the Bible terms **"another Jesus"** (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). The Scripture proclaims Jesus as God in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16 - all citations are only from the trustworthy King James Bible). Revelation 1:8b calls Jesus, **"the Almighty."** If you don't believe that Jesus came to earth as almighty God in the flesh, then you have **"another Jesus"** from the dear Son of God presented in the Bible. As God's only biological (begotten) Son, that makes Jesus God too (John 14:1), since He literally had God the Father's blood flowing in His veins (Acts 20:28). Remember, Jesus was born of a virgin and did NOT have an earthly father, God almighty was Jesus' biological Father (Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23).

Then there is the Church of Christ (COC) cult, who add more to the Gospel than God requires to be saved. Official COC dogma says that you absolutely must be water baptized to be saved. You must also (they say) publicly confess faith in the name of Jesus. If you don't make this audible public confession, COC deems you still unsaved. And finally, COC insists that you turn from your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. They misunderstand this heresy to mean Bible repentance. This is the same damnable heresy sadly being taught at [2]Pensacola Christian College and [3]Bob Jones University today. RUN from this dangerous places! Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It reall does! That is why Jesus said in **Mark 4:24b, " Take heed what ye hear...**

"

Likewise, the Apostle Paul exhorts the saints in **1st Timothy 4:16, "*Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine*; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee."** Take heed what ye hear! Hell is eternally full today of billions of fools who HEARD WRONG! **Matthew 7:15, "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."** The most dangerous thing you could ever do is believe whatever a preacher says without SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURE for yourself to verify if what he is saying is blbical or not (John 5:39; Acts 7:10-11). That pastor could be incompetent, lying to you. **Jeremiah 5:31, "**

The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?" Your pastor could be a Bible ignoramus! Learn to think and study for yourself based upon the inspired Scripture alone, never blindly follow anyone.

And then there are the Seventh-Day Adventists, who errantly teach that you must keep the Ten Commandments to prove that you truly love God. If you don't keep the Sabbath Day, or turn away from your sinful bad habits, then SDA's claim you don't love God, your faith is not genuine, and you are not a child of God. SDA's are very deceitiful. They will superficially profess to believe the same Gospel as free grace believers, when in fact SDA's trust in a works-based plan of salvation. If you doubt what I say, go study up on SDA's exclusive bizarre doctrine called, "[4]Investigative Judgment.

"

SDA's

have what the Bible terms **" another gospel**

” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). They also have **“**

anorher spirit,

” which is not the Holy Spirit

(2nd Corinthians 11:3-4)

So, we have just seen that neither Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah’s Witnesses or Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA’s) are going to Heaven, because they all preach another gospel. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, “ But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.”** Paul is warning everyone about FALSE RELIGION!!!

Religion never saved anybody! In fact, you can still go to Heaven even if you never step foot in any church again. Honestly, I cannot blame many people for leaving the churches today, which have turned apostate. A disturbing

phenomena

of these modern times is mega churches. From Steven Furtick to Joel Osteen, these are NOT genuine men of God. They are con artists who masquerade as pastors to control the public. I sincerely believe that dark times are ahead for the American people, and these wicked false pastors have been appointed by the Luciferian powers that be to lead the people astray.

Every single one of today’s mega church pastors (Rick Warren, Steven Furtick, John MacArthur, Hillsong, Joel Osteen, to name but a few heretics) preach a corrupt Gospel message of following Jesus as your ’Lord,’ turning from your sinful ways, and giving Christ control over your life to get to Heaven; none of which are part of the TRUE GOSPEL of free grace (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Remember, Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into LIVING THE CHRIST LIFE without ever being born again.

That is exactly what unfortunately happened to the cursed people in Matthew 7:21-23. They called Jesus:

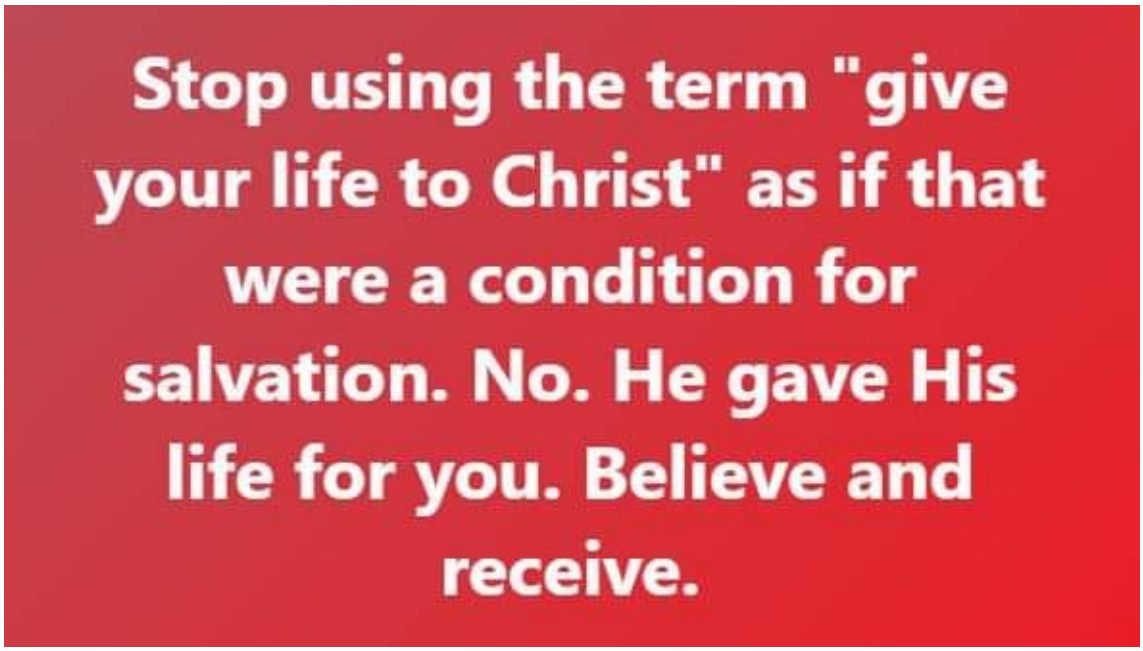
“

Lord, Lord

” (there’s your Lordship Salvation right there in the Bible). They boasted to Christ of having done “many wonderful works.” They had even had success (they thought) of casting out demons. Yet, despite their loyalty, hard work, commitment and sincerity to serve and follow Jesus for a lifetime, He denied knowing any of them as His sheep, and they were cast into the darkness and torments of Hell forever. God means business folks! You don’t get to do it your way. Singer Frank Sinatra famously did it, “[5]My way,” and is burning in Hell forever, sadly. The Bible warns in **Proverbs 16:25, “There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”**

Dear friend, please take heed to the doctrine that you’ve heard and received into your life. Is it Scriptural? Is the belief system that you’ve based your eternal hope upon built on a solid biblical foundation, or have you foolishly built instead upon a religious house of sand that will crumble someday? 1st Corinthians 3:11 declares that the only foundation is JESUS CHRIST!

[6]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/investigative_judgment_heresy.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w019MzRosmk
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhtITs-EKPsk9ObZxpWMFNu1a5i-PcNtV7E9l9zFSz-YNLWk7ztFZnKi8PwlaMI-eKS_sUqK7syDrJQut9w-1nH_7Orw84Fj_IMZs

---

5.11 November

5.11.1 You CAN KNOW That You Are Saved Certain (2024-11-10 10:41)

1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

I have met many Christians who struggled with the assurance of their salvation. The good news is that you don't need to worry friend. It's like walking into a dark alley. You feel scared, not because of the darkness, but because you don't know what might be lurking in the darkness, It is natural as humans to feel scared or apprehensive about things which we don't fully understand.

The same is true about God's simple plan of salvation. From my experience I have learned that many people are not familiar with the Gospel. They have heard pieces here and there, but no one has ever presented to them a clear understanding of the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily risen the third day from the dead. According

to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 this is the Gospel by which all who believe it are saved (cf. Romans 1:16).

I Wrote A Helpful Book Titled, 'SALVATION'

By God's grace, I wrote a 42-chapter free book titled, "[1]SALVATION," to help others who have been struggling with the assurance of their salvation. The first thing that you need to know is that it is not YOUR salvation, salvation is of the LORD (Jonah 2:9). God does the saving, not you. Although you probably already knew this, I find that many folks who struggle with assurance of salvation are guilty of constantly second-guessing what they said, knew or prayed on the day they got saved. And to clarify, you DON'T have to pray at all to be saved, you could just BELIEVE. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."** Beleiving is enough to get to Heaven!

I made this horrible mistake myself after I got saved at age 13. For the next several years, I worried whether I was saved or not. I kept foolishly wondering what I had prayed when I got saved. "

What if?

" I kept wondering.

"

What if?

"

"

What if?

"

"

What if?

" Those

"

What if?

" questions drove me crazy, worrying that maybe I didn't fully understand the Gospel when I got saved. I also made the foolish mistake of constantly wondering what I had prayed, which I couldn't remember, and that caused an impossible dilemna. How could I ever find the assurance of salvation I sought, if I couldn't even remember what happened the day I was saved years earlier?

Beware Of The Unnecessary 'Sinner's Prayer'

A big part of the problem was that I had been woefully lied to by every Baptist preacher I had heard, and lied to in every religious tract that I read. All of those preachers and tracts ended with asking me to pray a Sinner's Prayer. You cannot show me anywhere in a King James Bible, where we are required to pray to be saved. We are simply taught to BELIEVE on the name of Jesus. **John 3:16,**

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever *believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life." In hundreds of places throughout the Scripture we are taught simply to believe on Jesus to get to Heaven.

This is why I am strongly against requiring someone to pray a Sinner's Prayer to be saved. I have been unjustly and maliciously attacked by the New IFB for exposing their Satanic lie that you cannot be saved without praying a Sinner's Prayer. Reliigous punks like Pastor Jonathan Shelly in Texas are a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. He preached an entire sermon to discredit, trash and attack my ministry, all because I disagree with their corrupt teaching that you cannot be saved unless you pray a Sinner's Prayer. I love Pastor Steven Anderson, but he is a bully, and his NIFB followers are a cult of bullies.

They are a Personality Cult, and Steven Anderson is their illustrious leader. There would be no NIFB if it weren't for Pastor Anderson, who started the Faithful Word Baptist Church in 2006. As much as I support their aggressive soulwinning and hard preaching against sin, I am unalterably opossed to the NIFB's woeful hatred of unrepentant sinners, their shameful lack of unconditional love for people, their demonic teaching that you [2]cannot get to Heaven unless you pray a Sinner's Prayer. I also 100 % disagree with the tainted [3]NIFB that homosexuals cannot be saved. Brother Anderson means well, but he is a loose canon!

I recently shared this blog that I wrote on Facebook, in which [4]I list 11 things that I humbly disagree with Pastor Anderson about. One of the nutty NIFB followers went ballistic toward me, angry and running his mouth about how wrong I am, and how much he fully agrees with everything Brother Anderson teaches. The guy has "fool" written all over him. I unfriended him, because I won't be bullied by punks in the New IFB. I am a loving person, but the New IFB have a lot of abusive, angry and intolerant bigots in their cult.

I am a Baptist, period. I reject this new strange Steven Anderson concept of the "Old" versus "New" Independent Baptist movement. There are no old or new Baptist churches, there are only belligerent fighting pastors who cannot get along with each other. Pastor Anderson and his cronies concocted the unbiblical term "New IFB" to set themselves apart from other Baptists who refuse to accept their Prewrath Rapture heresy, their Repobate Doctrine heresy, their requirement to Pray to be Saved heresy, their Jesus burned in Hell for 3 days heresy, et cetera. I reject all of that GARBAGE!!!

Lordship Salvation Will Hinder You From Finding Assurance

I have received countless emails over the years from hurting, and confused churchgoers, who have been deceived by the Devil's fraud of Lordship Salvation. What is Lordship Salvation exactly? I will let my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, explain what it means...

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [5]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

> "Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate. And if you don't do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You'll not rightly divide what God has to say." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [6]"Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong"

If you sincerely have been lied to by a corrupt preacher, to falsely think that you have to give up your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven, then you are going to painfully struggle with sin and the assurance of God's salvation for the remainder of your life on earth. I have received emails from people, who said they had contemplated suicide because of [7]Lordship Salvation;

and this includes the Devil's lie of [8]Misunderstood Repentance. The preceding links are to some helpful writings by Pastor Jack Hyles. This is the heresy which says faith is not enough to be saved, but in addition, you must first be willing to turn from your sinful ways. Anyone with common sense understands that turning from one's sins is an IMPOSSIBLE task. NO ONE has ever turned away from their sinning. Even the best Christian still sins continually (Romans 7:14-25). You are a wicked sinner dear reader, and so am I (1st John 1:8-10).

Misunderstood Repentance and Lordship Salvation are closely related damnable heresies, which are oftentimes found together in sermons and religious literature, to confuse and curse their victims. You'll never find the sweet peace of God's free gift of eternal life, as long as you sincerely and foolishly think that the life you live here on earth impacts God's promise to save you. Your performance, attitude and sins as a Christian, have absolutely NOTHING to do with *by faith* receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, burial, and your faith in His resurrection from the dead three days later. If this Good News (Gospel) is your only hope for forgivness of sins and eternal life, then you are forever saved dear friend.

Every Believer CAN KNOW You Are 100 % Saved

Dear reader, you can know that you are saved. There is no reason for you to wonder, fear or doubt if you will go to Heaven when you die. You weren't born trusting Jesus, so if you are trusting Him now, then obviously at some poijnt in your past you made the decision to fully trust Christ to save you, and that is when you were saved. You should be able to remember a place and time in your life, when you realized that you were a guilty SINNER in God's sight, and that Jesus is the only SAVIOR, and you trusted him with a childlike faith.

But don't you need to repent? Yes, absolutely. But Bible *repentance* is simply "a change of mind" from unbelief to belief in Jesus. The only thing you need to change your mind about regarding sin to be saved is to admit that you are a guilty sinner. That's it. Christ does the saving, all of it. You only part in salvation is to get out of the way and let Jesus do all the saving (Hebrews 4:10-11). Just believe friend that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross.

You DON'T need to turn from even one sin to be saved. Nor do you have to "be willing" to turn from any of your sinful bad habits, which would be works instead of grace. Nor do you have to "be sorry" for your sins to be saved. Whatever changes in your behavior that God wants to see happen in your life, is a separate matter of growing in grace and discipleship (service), and not of sonship (salvation). Eternal life is a free gift which Jesus paid for in full with His blood. All you need to do to appropriate that gift is to TAKE IT by faith in Christ. Simply by faith (accept God's Word as true) receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later.

Again, I encourage you to read my book, *SALVATION*, which I wrote to help others (based upon my own struggle with assurance)...

[9] **SALVATION**

God bless you friend and THANK YOU for reading my ministry blog.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
2. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/02/the-new-ifb-camp-has-it-wrong-norm.html
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2023/12/beware-of-pastor-steven-andersons.html
4. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/01/ten-bible-doctrines-that-i-humbly.html
5. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
6. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/salvation.pdf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJw3Eog1JQJkUqAc46KDX0z9QcwgBM0wIzkAmIkBu2pUvUziQEu5PG0DouqFR4J6MCDk3BxJDgv-Z7_ZDzpqrJqCv1-YlAeZbq2EY

5.11.2 We're Using The Wrong Hymns For Church Invitations (2024-11-24 09:02)

I'm wary of several popular hymns, such as: "I Have Decided to Follow Jesus," "I Surrender All" and "The Old Time Religion." The first two can seem to suggest that a lifestyle change is necessary to be saved, which is certainly false.

With much thanks to the Holy Spirit, and the excellent resources provided through sermons from Pastor Jack Hyles and others, I am indeed awake to righteousnes, and I never want to go back to sleep again. Because of that, I have begun to evaluate things I formerly liked, including "The Old Time Religion." Quite frankly, the lyrics of that hymn are unbiblical. The song gives credit to religion for this, religion for that, even claiming that religion will take us all to Heaven. The Bible says nothing of the kind (John 14:6).

One of the most subtle, yet important things I have learned is distinguishing religious material from biblical truth, because the two are *not* the same thing. Religion is all over the place, but the truth has few friends. I've often heard people (usually unsaved people) bemoaning the decline of "religion" in the United States, and reminiscing about ages past when more people supported religion. What difference does religion make if you're going to Hell? You can follow religion until you're blue in the face, but that won't get you closer to receiving eternal life (Matthew 15:8; Matthew 7:21-23; Luke 13:23-24). Religion never saved anybody!

Think about it dear reader, why do we sing, "I Have Decided To Follow Jesus," for an invitation song? Since we don't "follow Jesus" to get to Heaven, why do we sing such an innapropriate song during an invitation? I'd much prefer to use the hymn, "Just As I Am." God saves a lost sinner just as he or she is, by grace through faith, without any commitment to follow Christ or turn away from one's sinful behavior. That is not repentance, it is reformation!

Why do we sing inappropriate hymns like, "I Surrender All," at the invitation time in church? Do you have to "surrender all" to get to Heaven? No, absolutely not. I humbly think that using such

inappropriate

hymns runs the risk of confusing people. One of my favorite hymns is titled, "Is Your All On The Altar?," but do you have to lay your all on the latar to be saved? No, you don't, you just need to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me* hath everlasting life. "

What Bible Repentance Is Not

Repentance is NOT a change of lifestyle. I think [1]Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who pastored the Moody Memorial Church in Chicago from 1930 to 1948, said it very well...

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; '[2]Except Ye Repent,' p. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following awesome quote by Dr. Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are

> proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[3]What Is The Gospel?'

I love that quote from Pastor Ironside.

Sadly, Moody Ministries today (75 years after Dr. Ironside's pastorate) has become doctrinally corrupted by false prophets such as Dr. John MacArthur (they publish all of MacArthur's new books and have honored him at their Founder's Week for many years). MacArthur plainly teaches a false plan of salvation in his book, ' [4]HARD TO BELIEVE' ...

> **"Don't believe anyone who says it's easy to become a Christian. Salvation for sinners cost God His own Son; it cost God's Son His life, and it'll cost you the same thing.** Salvation isn't gained by reciting mere words. Saving faith transforms the heart, and that in turn transforms behavior. Faith's fruit is seen in actions, not intentions. There's no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile. Remember that what John saw in his vision of judgment was a Book of Life, not a book of Words or Book of Intellectual Musings. **The life we live, not the words we speak, reveals whether our faith is authentic.** [emphasis added]" (Hard to Believe, p. 93)"

BLASPHEMY!

First, it is not *hard* to believe. The reason why most people aren't saved is NOT because it is hard; but rather, because they love their sins and won't come to Jesus to be saved (John 3:20; 5:40). John 3:21 teaches that repentance unto life of a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH, and not of turning away from one's sinful ways (cf., 2nd Timothy 2:25). **John 3:2, "But *he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** The Bible plainly says HE THAT DOETH TRUTH cometh to the light to be saved, not HE THAT TURNETH FROM HIS SINS. 2nd Timothy 2:25b-26 reads, **"peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Again, please notice that the Bible doesn't say that repentance leads to forsaking sinful bad habits; but rather, to acknowledge (admit) the truth.

Second, the upright life that we try to live as believers is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith. We *should* live right because WE ARE saved, not TO BE saved. The Holy Bible teaches that Jesus Christ lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** The life we live cannot get us to Heaven, because God does NOT accept works of self-righteousness. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as**

an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."

John MacArthur is a deadly Calvinist who errant teaches that if you're saved, you *WILL* live a changed life, but the Bible says in Titus 2:12 that believers *SHOULD* live achanged life. There's a big difference between WILL and SHOULD dear reader. We *should* do a lot of things as God's redeemed children, that we fail to do. This in no way suggests that we are not saved, it simply means that we are all struggling sinners. It is extremely dangerous and unbiblical to associate a changed life with possessing God's free gift of eternal life.

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (that is, by wearing Christ's robe of righteousness, and not our own). I try to live upright because I love my Lord and don't want to grieve Him (John 14:15). I fail horribly sometimes, and it makes me mad at myself, and I get up and ask God to help me to do much better. That's how the Christian life is lived, **"For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23).** Even the best Christians are still sinners who battle daily with the flesh (Romans 7:14-25).
[5]

> [6]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (a doctrinally-sound book by Dr. Jack Hyles)

The word "repent" (metanoeo, such as in Mark 1:15, "Repent ye, and believe the gospel"), simply means "a change of mind." [7]Evangelist David Cloud errantly defines the meaning as "a change of mind that results in a change of life." That's not what the Bible teaches. Biblically, a changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is not required for salvation.

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, I NEVER KNEW YOU, says it best. ...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[8]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [9]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [10]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:11-15 . Of the four groups, only the first are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their heart before it could sprout into new life. The second and third group represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never mature into fruit-bearing Christians because of shallow roots, or because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group mature, having an honest heart, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups don't bear fruit doesn't mean that they are not saved, as Ray Comfort and David Cloud errantly teach. The point of Jesus' parable is to win souls.

I humbly think it is not a good thing to use songs like,

"I Have Decided to Follow Jesus" and "I Surrender All" during a church salvation invitation. These seemingly innocent songs subtly suggest that a lifestyle change is necessary to be saved, which is false. For someone who is as lost as a moose in a caboose in Tallapoosa, hearing such songs may obscure the Gospel. I humbly think that it would be much more appropriate to use hymns like

"

Amazing Grace

"

or

"

Just As I Am.

Honestly, I'd rather see a church use Elvis Presley's hit songs: "Ain't Nothing But A Houndog" or "Are You Lonesome Tonight?" for a salvation invitation, than to use "

I Have Decided To Follow Jesus.

" The folks in Matthew 7:21-23 *followed Jesus*, but the dear Savior denied knowing them as His sheep because they had never been born again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again (Luke 13:23-24).

Evangelist Ray Comfort Gets 'Born Again' Wrong

Jesus, in no uncertain terms, stressed the importance that in order to enter into God's Kingdom, **"**

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN

" (John 3:3b).

Tragically, very few people understand what it really means to be born again. There's a popular evangelist named [11]Ray Comfort, who has a flawed view of the new birth. According to Ray Comfort, being

"

born again

"

means to have a radical change of behavior. Ladies and gentlemen, your behavior improving has absolutely nothing to do with being *born again*. Since Adam opened the floodgate of sin upon the world, sin and death have been imputed to all mankind (Romans 5:12). Consequently, we were all born spiritually dead (Ephesians 2:1-2).

That is why we all must be born anew by the Holy Spirit of God. The seed of which is the inspired Word of God (Luke 8:11; 1st Peter 1:23). When a man places his childlike faith (trust, reliance) in the seed of God's Word (i.e., the Gospel of Jesus Christ), God works the miracle of the new birth, and that sinful individual is regenerated by the Holy Spirit of God, made a permanent member of God's heavenly family. The new birth is a miracle wrought by God, and not merely a radical change in one's behavior as Ray Camfort falsely teaches.

Right Doctrine Matters

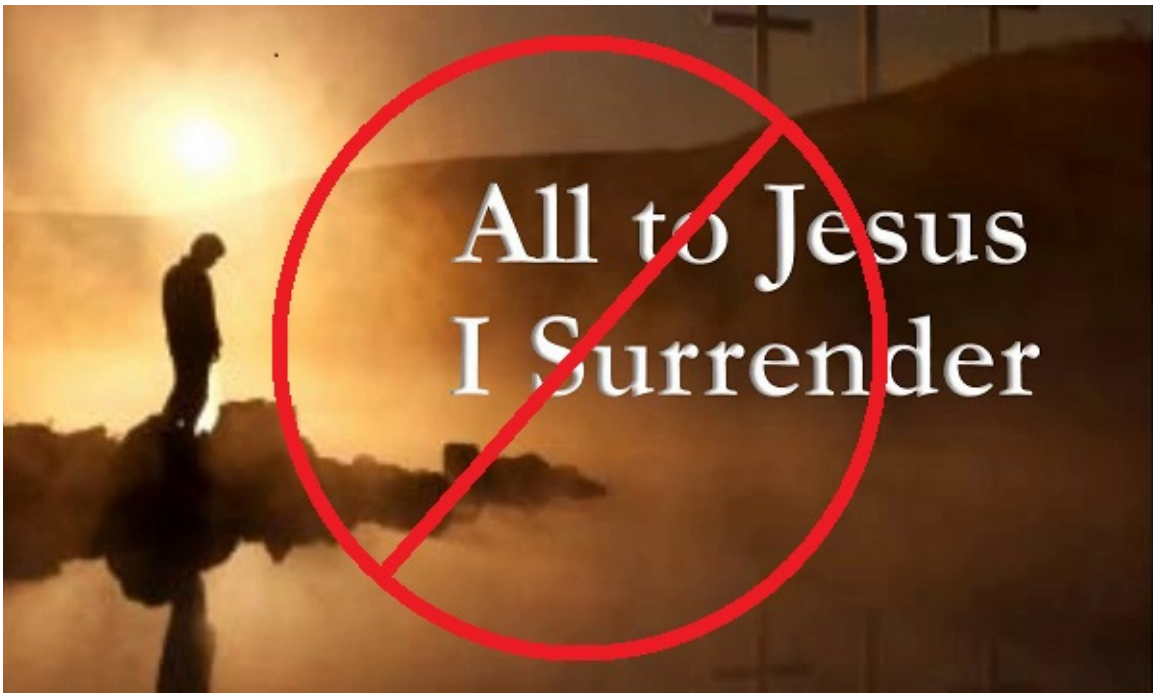
I loathe many of the hymns we sing in church today. The church I reguarly attend likes to sing the hymn, "Victory In Jesus," which I hate. I detest the song because of the phrase, "Then I repented of my sin and won the victory." Is that biblical? What saith the Scripture? **1st John 5:4, "For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and *this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith*."** The inspired Scripture teaches that it is our FAITH that wins the victory, and not repenting of our sins.

Do you see how quite a few of the popular hymns that we sing in church are corrupt and misleading? Whenever we sing that atrocious song on Sundays, I always keep my mouth closed while everyone else is bellowing out those heretical words. I refuse to participate in spreading heresy! If I had my way, I'd either get rid of that song; or do as Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) did years ago, when he edited and changed many hymns to make them doctrinally correct. His new songbook is titled: '[12]SOUL-STIRRING SONGS AND HYMNS.'

May we be careful to choose better songs to use in our church invitations, which accurately represent the Gospel truth, and not the Devil's lies of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

[13]Wrong Repentance, No Salvation (MP3, by Pastor Hank Lindstrom)

[14]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ironside.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm

3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/born_again_not_an_experience.htm
12. https://hymnary.org/hymnal/SSSH1989
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg4lN_A76deORfon_G8wymOAuIqssGOjv17Ly0rP84ysqUF9YcjX8psrLFfWmj5fOnasz3z8LjX7YKyAJzCoN25LygzuPXkm3LU956

5.12 December

5.12.1 The Simple Gospel Must Be Defended And Preached (2024-12-05 00:05)

Matthew 7:21-23, “

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”

I love this simple and clear passage of Scripture, because it is a classic example of Lordship Salvation in the inspired Holy Bible. These people called Jesus “Lord, Lord,” but the dear Savior denied knowing them as His redeemed sheep. They sadly went to Hell forever in their sins. They had spent their time on earth living the Christian life, but without ever being born again. Tragically, this is exactly the situation with 99 % of churchgoers today. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. **John 3:3, “Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.**

” The new birth is NOT optional.

By just adding trusting in water baptism, turning away from your sinful bad habits, repenting of sinful ways, following Christ as the Lord of your life, surrendering all to Him, doing good works, forsaking the world, et cetera

—it is now IMPOSSIBLE to be born anew by the Holy Spirit of God. No one has ever been born again (saved) who trusted anything more Jesus, who is the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God.

We Are Saved By Trusting The Gospel (which means, ’Good News’)

Look at these simple passages of Scripture, which reiterate that we are saved by faith in Jesus Christ...

Galatians 3:26, " For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."

John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth* on me hath everlasting life."

Ephesians 1:12-14, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first *trusted in Christ*. In whom *ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel* of your salvation: in whom also after that *ye believed*, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory."

The Bible makes it very easy for us, by defining exactly what is 'THE GOSPEL'...

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

There you have it. THE GOSPEL is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus RESURRECTED bodily from the dead.

That is THE GOOD NEWS by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved. **Romans 1:16, "**

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

"

This is why the Apostle Paul wrote in **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** Repeatedly in the inspired King James Bible, which is the ONLY English Bible that you can trust today, we are taught that the way to obtain eternal life is by FAITH IN JESUS.

Ephesians 1:12-13a, "That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first

trusted in Christ

. In whom *ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel* of your salvation: in whom also after that *ye believed* , ye were sealed with that holy Spirit..."

This is how you get saved—after you hear the truth of the Gospel preached, you BELIEVE IT!

That is exactly how Cornelius and his friends were saved in Acts 10:34-44. The Apostle Peter preached the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ unto them, and they quietly listened. After they heard THE TRUTH of the Gospel preached unto them, THEY BELIEVED IT and were saved in verse 44.

This is what the Apostle Paul means in **Galatians 3:2, "This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith*?"** Paul wanted to know from the churches of Galatia how they got saved (i.e., how did they become indwelt with the Holy Spirit). The apostle gives them a multiple choice question. Did they get saved by doing the works of the Old Testament law to be saved; or, did they get saved by trusting in the truth of the Gospel after hearing it preached unto them? Did you get saved by works or by faith? I love Paul's choice of words, **"the hearing of faith."**

With that beautiful phrase in mind, please apply it to **Hebrews 4:2, "For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. "** I love that! The writer of Hebrews (I humbly think it was Paul but we don't know for certain) is speaking here about the Jews who wandered in the Wilderness for 40 years. They wandered because they were trying really hard to find their way out, but God had made it impossible for them to escape. As we just read, Moses preached the truth of the Gospel unto them for 40 years, but they didn't get saved because they lacked faith in what they heard. They didn't have **"the hearing of faith"** which Paul spoke of to the Galatians. Unfortuntely for those Jews, they had the hearing of doubt.

Dear reader, it is that simple to be saved. When you hear the truth of the Gospel (Jesus' death, burial and resurrection) preached unto you (or you read it in a book), you simply need to BELIEVE IT to be saved and receive eternal life. The moment you are saved, all your sins (past, present and future) are all forgiven forever.

I love all these precious Bible passages. Perhaps you've never heard God's simple plan of salvation presented so simply before. Obtaining eternal life is simply a matter of trusting that Jesus has done it all for you.

Here are some of my favorite statements about salvation...

1. Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.
2. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!
3. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.
4. Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.
5. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?
6. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.
7. We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel. Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

The Gospel Needs Your Help

Sometimes people who follow my internet ministry ask me why I preach against Lordship Salvation, corrupt Bibles and misunderstood repentance so much. The simple reasons are that very few preachers are exposing these evils today, and also because your eternal destination depends upon getting the truth right. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Our text passage of Scripture provides clear biblical evidence that it is possible to diligently serve Christ for a lifetime, to do many wonderful works (not just a few), and to follow Christ as the supreme Lord of your life, and yet still go to Hell. I love this thought provoking quote from one of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry A. ironside (1876-1951):

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the tract: '[1]What Is The Gospel?'

That is one of my favorite preacher quotes! Pastor Ironside gets the Gospel 100 % right!

I think my ministry friend, Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, *I NEVER KNEW YOU*, said it best:

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, '[2]I NEVER KNEW YOU,' p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [3]Hard Copies Available

It is my heart's sincere desire that an army of truth-telling Christian believers rise up on social media, to help me expose the Devil's lies of [4]Lordship Salvation, [5]Misunderstood Repentance and the [6]fraudulent modern Bible revisioons which pervert God's simple plan of salvation. The preceding three links are to excellent articles written by my hero of the faith, Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), from his helpful book titled: '[7]ENEMIES OF SOULWINNING.'

Dear friend, the Gospel needs your help and mine. Everywhere we turn today in the churches and on social media, the Gospel is being embellished, watered-down, corrupted, changed and made impotent to save. The Bible calls a corrupt gospel **“ another gospel**

” (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). You can help others by sharing truthful free grace Gospel resources on social media. My websites and blogs are loaded with helpful resources. I make no money, have never made any money, and never will make any money from my ministry labors. I have never received a single penny for serving God, and I don’t plan to start now or in the future. I labor for God alone out of a genuine uncinditional love for Jesus, truth and people (John 14:15). My rewards are waiting for me in Heaven (1st Corinthians 3:8; Matthew 6:19-20; Daniel 12:3).

I encourage you to share edifying articles, sermons, memes and other helpful resources that expose the Devil’s lies of Lordship Salvation, Misunderstood Repentance, False Bibles and [8]False Prophets like Billy Graham.

Inexcusable Blatant Corruption In The Modern Bible Versions

You cannot lead a lost sinner to the Lord with a corrupt plan of salvation, which is what all of the Devil’s modern bibles contain.

For example: Here is Mark 1:15 from the contemptible *Easy-To-Read Version* (ERV), which the ungodly Harvest Baptist Church on Guam uses, sells and promotes, to their shame:

> **Mark 1:15, “He said, “The right time is now here. God’s kingdom is very near. *Change your hearts and lives*, and believe the Good News!”**

Now here is what the inspired King James Bible reads:

> **Mark 1:15, “And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye*, and believe the gospel.”**

The Greek word for “

repent

”

in this verse is the verb

[9]metanoeo, which means “to think differently.” The noun form *metanoia* means “

a change of mind.

” So, where in the world prey tell me did the translators of the ERV get the idea that repentance means to “change your hearts and lives”

? Do you see how these dishonest Bible publishers today wickedly change the Holy Bible to say wnatever they want? Their translations are not even based upon the ancient Hebrew, Chaldean and Greek. They just pulled their new changes from their behinds! **Proverbs 30:5-6, “**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”

Dear friend, I could literally spend hours enlightening you with such blatant dishonest perversions (unjustified changes) which today’s hundreds of corrupt English Bible revisions have done to wrest, butcher and pervert God’s inspired Words. **Jeremiah 23:36, “And the burden of**

the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; *for ye have perverted the words of the living God*, of the LORD of hosts our God."

There are umpteen warnings in the inspired Holy Bible against tampering with God's Words. **Deuteronomy 4:2, "***Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it***, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you."** The Lord takes the matter of tampering with His Words so seriously, that he equates doing so with rejection of His only begotten Son. **Revelation 22:19, "*And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life*, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book."** Jesus' name is 'THE WORD OF GOD' (Revelation 19:13). Jesus is the Living Word (John 1:1-3, 14); the Bible is the Written Word (Hebrews 4:12). To deliberately corrupt the Written Word of God is effectively the same sin as denying Jesus as one's Savior.

Closing Remarks

I wish I could open up the understanding of every Christian today, to see the woeful danger posed by today's perverted Bible revisions, counterfeit plans of salvation (wrong repentance and Lordship Salvation), false prophets, et cetera. The $64,000 question is: *Do you care?*

I know that I relentlessly preach on the topic of salvation and heresies related to getting saved, but life is short dear reader, Hell is hot and eternity is a long time. These new [10]rotten bibles today are lethal spiritually, for a lost person or a baby believer. Right words matter, they really do! God's inspired Word is not open for debate, correction and alteration. There is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible. **Jeremiah 5:31, " The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?"** The biggest problem in the churches today is the church member who doesn't SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as Jesus commanded (John 5:39), to verify if the things their pastor is saying are true (Acts 17:10-11). Sadly, [11]most pastors are LIARS.

By God's grace, I have dedicated the remainder of my life to contend for the Christian faith (Jude 1:3). I welcome you to join me. [12]Calvinism must be exposed! (an excellent video by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold). There is something that every saint of God can do to further the Gospel for the sake of Jesus and the Kingdom of God (Mark 10:29-30). Every child of God ought to be doing something to serve God. Use whatever talents, resources and abilities which God has given you for the cause of Christ. The simple Gospel must be defended and preached, because the Devil relentlessly works to blind the lost, to hunder them from seeing the truth of the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

[13]

2942

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/toc.htm
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/12/beware-of-billy-grahams-counterfeit-new.html
9. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm
10. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/04/the-niv-brutally-attacks-jesus-deity.html
11. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bOMx7XerLiQ
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgcUDo4MTh1cEccop0ms5SNqX45IpX_esGsWJOC2DWMwhO5E1Kgn-EJME5935lrqeIYqmOcTK9f7iGKEdDpEUBEwbN5iNqBrlXiQs1

5.12.2 The Gospel Leads People To Jesus Christ, Not Us (2024-12-15 16:54)

Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”

Over the 22 years of my website ministry, I have often been asked the question: “

What is the best way to lead _ _ _ _ _ _ _ to the Lord?

” They sometimes ask,

“

What is the best way to lead a Roman Catholic to the Lord?

” or

“

What is the best way to lead a Muslim to the Lord?

” The Bible gives us the answer in our text passage of Scripture from **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.”**

It is not our eloquently prepared words, cunning wisdom or articulated speech that will win a lost sinner over to trust the Lord Jesus Christ; but rather, it is the GOOD NEWS (the Gospel) itself that wins people to Christ. No matter whom you are trying to win to Jesus, whether it be a hardened atheist, or a blinded religious Catholic, simply share the Gospel with them.

According to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "the Gospel" is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay our debt of sin
2. He was BURIED
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later from the dead in His physical body

The ONLY prerequisite to believing the Gospel is to know what you are being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I (Romans 3:10-23). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23), which includes the Second Death in Hell (Revelation 21:8). You need to know what you’re being saved from, Hell. So, if you acknowledge being a hell-deserving sinner, simply BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to receive eternal life.

If someone refused to admit being a sinner, they would be calling God a ”liar” (1st John 1:8-10). No one has ever been saved who didn’t admit to being a sinner in God’s sight. That is why we need s Savior.

The best way to lead anybody to Christ is to simply preach to them, *THE GOSPEL* .

We Cannot Save Anybody

By God’s abundant grace, I’ve had the privilege of leading countless lost sinners to the dear Savior during my lifetime. Jesus Christ is the only Savior (Acts 4:10-12). I’ve been laboring

diligently night and day now for the past 22 years. Lord willing it will be 23 years in May of 2025, since I started [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry website. But I fully know that the hundreds of people whom are my precious children in the Lord, that is, I led them to Christ; it was the power of God through the Gospel that saved them, not me. What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 3:7, "So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase."** I give all the praise, credit and glory to my blessed faithful Savior, God and Lord, Jesus Christ!!!

I heard Missionary Steven Heidenreich years ago sinfully boasting that he has singlehandedly led 200,000 people to Christ. I seriously doubt that claim! It is such foolish braggadocios tomfoolery why many people today no longer trust lying Baptist preachers. I am confident that hundreds of people have come to Christ through my global website ministry since 2002, but I don't go around boasting about it; I give ALL the glory, praise and credit to God alone.

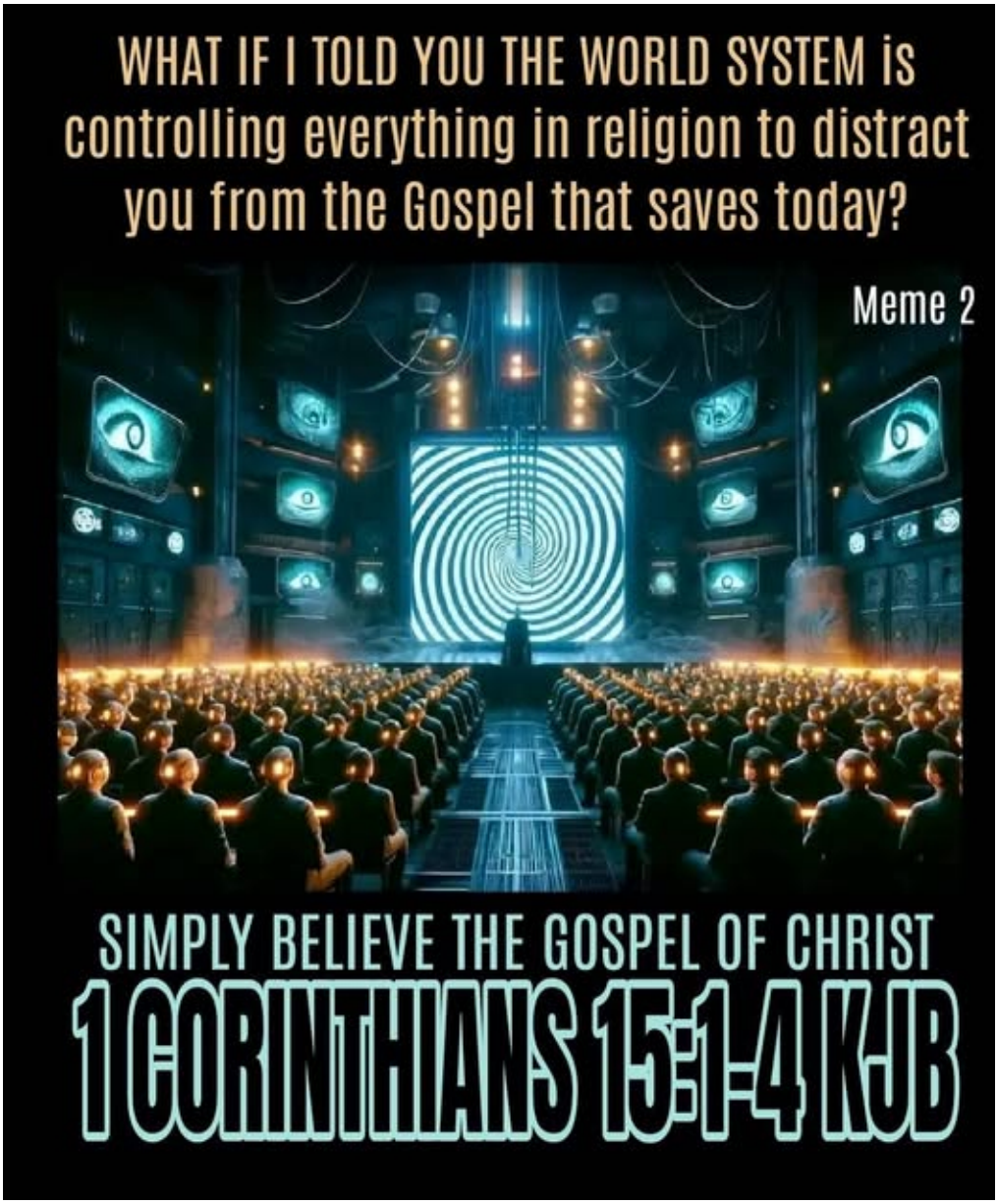
I had the displeasure of meeting with Steve Heidenreich back in 2004 in Indiana, when he still worked at Hyles-Anderson College (HAC). I drove all the way from Chicago to meet with the idiot. I wanted to pursue missionary work and needed his help. He was worthless! Heidenreich was rude, weird, selfish and a first-class moron! I regret ever meeting with the incompetent fool. The jerk didn't even thank me for the meal that I paid for. I have no respect for Steven Heidenreich as a Christian, man or a Baptist minister.

All Mr. Heidenreich did during our ridiculous meeting was horribly brag on himself, that he had built over one million dollars worth of buildings in the Philippines for missionary Rick Martin. He made it sound like he and Darrell Moore were homosexual lovers, by the creepy way that he kept sticking it in my face how "close" they were. I do not trust this man. When I needed his help, Heidenreich dropped the ball big time. How in the world a fool like that was ever put in charge of their mission's program at HAC bewilders me! **Proverbs 20:6,**

"

Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

"



“There is power in this [3]Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.”—Pastor Yankee Arnold, “[4]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

1. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh38IAkF529bvCb9MgXj3qGae4POulsXbAZwhNFGMqsua7tv8eWRq6ceb91g6SC3U0U6CUmXn6F_NNTO2CFL-6g7MbaJ3zn-I3Od2s
3. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

5.12.3 God Knows Your Thoughts, So You Don't Need To Pray To Be Saved (2024-12-24 11:10)

Luke 6:8, "But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth."

My humble belief is that when you rightly believe the Gospel you are saved and the Lord knows what your thoughts are, and He knows that you have believed the Gospel.

At one time, someone said to me that if you don't pray, then how does God know that you want to be saved, so I let him know that the Lord knows your thoughts and I quoted a verse about that. **Luke 6:8, "But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth."**

In his helpful book titled, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," Michael P. Bowen eloquently writes in chapter 5...

> The gospel message is the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. When we believe that Jesus died for us and came back to life three days later, He knows it — He knows all of your thoughts — and He knows the very instant that you believe His gospel message. The instant you believe His message, Jesus saves you. Time and time again we see in the bible that when people heard this message, they "believed." When they believed, they were saved that very same instant. They did not pray prayers of salvation asking Jesus into their hearts. They did not commit their lives to the Lordship of Christ. They did not determine to follow Him all the days of their lives in obedience to His Lordship or to the practice of discipleship. They simply believed on Christ alone as their savior.
>
> It doesn't matter how successful a ministry is, or how beautiful and satisfying their particular plan of salvation may be. If what they say about salvation does not match with what Christ said about salvation, their plan is counterfeit and falls under the label of an "accursed message." Galatians 1:8-9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."
>
> If you were to have asked Paul how to be saved, he would have told you the same thing he told the Philippian jailer in Acts 16:31: "...Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..." And if you were to ask Jesus Christ how to be saved, He would tell you the same thing that He told Nicodemus in John 3:16: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

Bravo to Michael Bowen for these truthful words! The simple Bible way of salvation is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, which even a small child, or a mentally challenged person, or an uneducated person, or even a stupid person, can easily do. God deliberately made His plan of salvation very simple, so that anybody can have eternal life. All you have to do is simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. Just by faith (taking God at His written Word) receive

Christ’s death on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then resurrected three days later from the dead. This is the Gospel according to [1]1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

Thank you for reading my ministry blog dear friend. God bless you.

[2]

1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015:1-4&version=KJV
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2CW-87bSqbv0mcmQof0zKP8VCCFMPQhqW57VqaZlDNNv-wcajODdpXG8YcCotRCbSQAf_gm53b9dMkAbFLeHlCRH7GbEfXKYyK5v

---

5.12.4 You Don't Have To Give Up Anything To Be Saved (2024-12-31 12:25)

Titus 2:11-15 " For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

***Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us* from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee."**

Jesus gave His life on the cross to pay for your sins, He doesn't demand that you meet Him half way. He doesn't demand that you give up your sins or follow Him as "

Lord

"

to receive His free gift of eternal life. All God requires is for you to believe that Jesus did it all for you. That's it!

I cannot warn you enough to RUN from today's corrupt Baptist churches (or any so-called church) that requires you to first be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. That is a works-based plan of salvation (damnation), not Bible salvation. For example: Here is a quote from their Statement of Faith at the Baptist Christian Church in Royal Center Indiana...

> We believe that repentance is a change of mind ***and purpose toward God*** brought about by the Holy Spirit. Repentance is characterized by ***godly sorrow for sin*** which is offensive to God and destructive to the soul. True repentance is inseparably related to true faith ***causing one to purposely turn away from sin*** and move instead toward God as an act of faith. (Luke 13:1-3; Luke 15:7; Acts 8:22; Acts 20:21; Romans 2:4; 2 Corinthians 7:10) [1]SOURCE

There are THREE major heresies in the preceding Statement of Faith:

1. **Repentance means *a change of mind*, period.** Nowhere in the Bible do we learn that repentance also includes a change of purpose toward God. Wicked people added those extra words to God's Word (Proverbs 30:5-6).
2. **Nowhere does the inspired Word of God require someone feel sorry for their sins to get to Heaven.** I triple-dog dare you to show me where the Bible says that! When the Apostle Paul mentioned godly sorrow in his second epistle to the church at Corinth he was addressing saved Christians, not the lost.
3. **Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible teach that we must turn from our sins to get to Heaven.** In sharp contrast, Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins. He does not require that we be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved.

Do you see how bad churches today wrest the inspired Word of God, teaching false doctrines which poison men's souls and damn them to the Lake of Fire forever? Dear reader, you don't have to be willing to give up anything to be saved, Jesus gave up His life for you on the cross.

All you need to do to be saved is simply come to God by faith as a needy sinner. “By faith” I mean to just take God at His promises as recorded in the written Holy Bible. If you’ll simply receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus died, was buried and physically resurrected three days later, you will be instantly and forever born again (saved). This is the Gospel as recorded in the Bible...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:”**

That is the official “

Gospel,

” which means, “Good News”

:

1. Jesus DIED for our sins on a cross
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later.

If anybody SUBTRACTS or ADDS to the Gospel, he or she is preaching another Gospel. The only thing that you need to know to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL is *why* you need to be saved, which is because you and I are guilty sinners, and the penalty for our sins is eternal damnation in Hell’s fire and brimstone (Romans 3:19-20; Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8).

NO ONE has ever been saved who refused to admit that he or she is a SINNER (1st John 1:8-10).

One of my favorite historical preachers was Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who made this excellent observation concerning the Gospel...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all

these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."

SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: '[2]What Is The Gospel?'

Amen and amen! I encourage you to read Pastor Ironside's Gospel tract, '[3]What Is The Gospel?' Please don't allow any false prophet, who is really a wolf in pastor's clothing, to take you to Hell forever with himself. Jesus paid your debt of sin through Calvary's cross. He raised up from the dead and ascended into Heaven. Jesus sprinkled His literal liquid blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat in the presence of His Father (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). All you have to do to be saved is to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you!

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

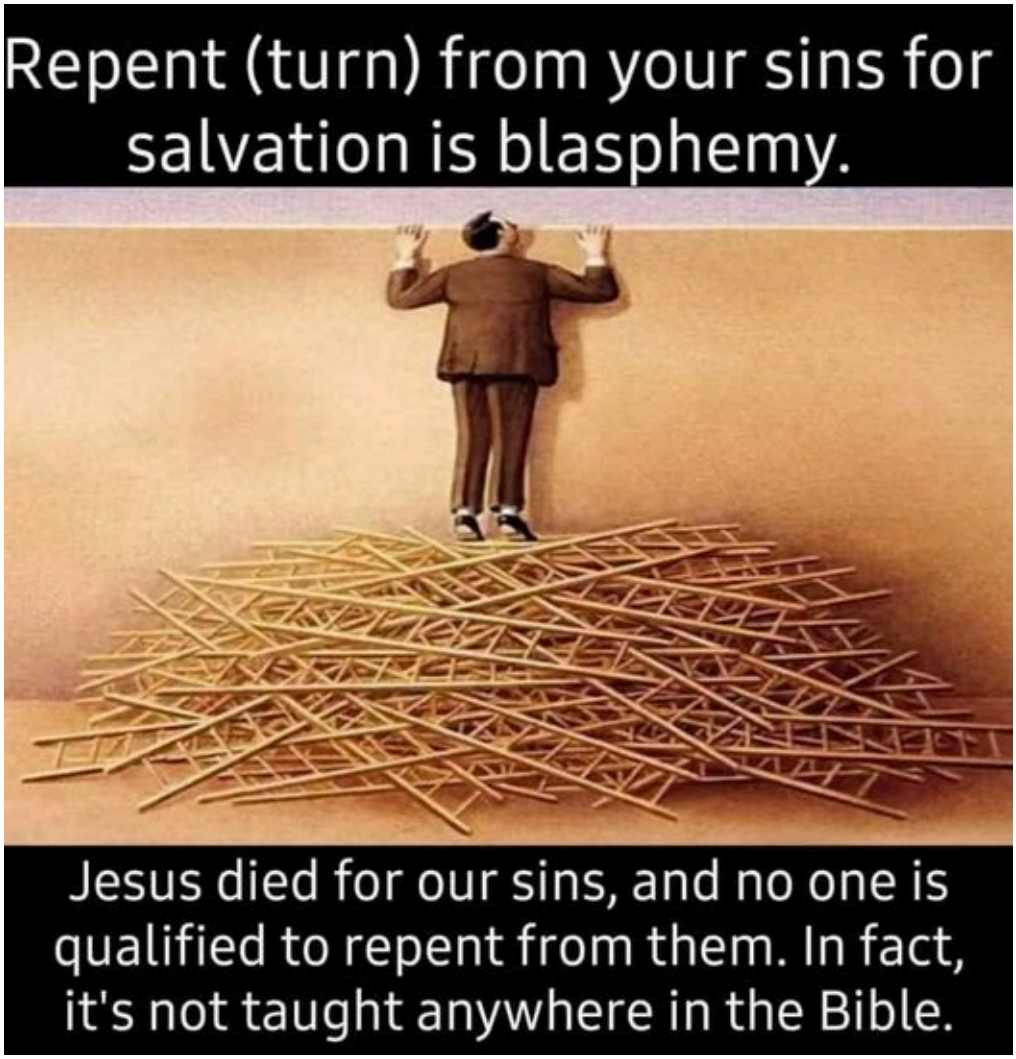
And remember, In Jonah 3:10 God repented, that is, He changed His mind not to destroy the people of Nineveh. If repentance means to turn from your sins, then how could God repent, since He is incapable of sinning? Tragically, many Baptist preachers (pastors and clergy) today are bold-faced theological LIARS! They are mere fools parroting and regurgitating the things that they've heard other fools saying, propagating the lies. This is why the inspired Word of God exhorts every believer to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39; Acts 17:10-11), so that we may RIGHTLY DIVIDE the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15).

No one has ever turned from his or her sins. The very idea is preposterous! That is why Jesus Christ had to die on a cross to pay our massive debt of sin, so that we wouldn't have to burn in the fires of Hell forever to pay for our own sins.

You may clean up your life superficially, so that you cleverly hide your sins from others (living above reproach), but God still sees your sins. No human being has ever achieved sinless perfection (Romans 3:10-23). Jesus was the only person who was completely without sin (Hebrews 4:15).

Jesus is the sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29).

God freely offers the gift of eternal life to anyone who wants it. You need not give up anything to receive it. Just come to God as a needy sinner and take His gift by faith, by simply BELIEVING the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen the third day. There is nothing else that you need to do, nor that you are allowed to do, to get to Heaven.



1. https://www.baptistchristian.org/statement-of-faith/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjLhCM9unEndl4pdWgvkqdwHYoX5ucnxqJ9eMzVZZ69KDGIzXn81K76e2ZqBP6qdtubSDtkqMHa2xnTH1C1haQGaIYzbmq_VtYssQO

2025

6.1 January

6.1.1 The Lie Of Believing With The Mind But Not The Heart (2025-01-02 14:39)

Romans 10:8-10, “But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. *For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation*.”

This is one of the most obscure and debated passages of Scripture in the Bible. And let me say, there is no such thing as believing in one’s mind without believing in one’s heart. That is utterly impossible. I love Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988), but he wrote a religious tract once that I absolutely hate. It is called, "Missing Heaven By 18" Inches." I [1]wrote an article refuting this horrible lie.

The heart is a muscle about twice the size of one’s fist that pumps blood. The "heart" mentioned in the Bible is part of the human brain, our subconsciousness. No one has ever trusted in Christ with their mind, but not their heart. That is impossible, because our mind and heart work together. I think what Dr. McGee meant is that it is possible to have head knowledge of the facts of Jesus’ death, burial and resurrection, but THIS IS NOT THE SAME AS TRUST. To "trust" the facts of the Gospel means that you personally have decided to make those facts your only hope for eternal life. This is faith, not mere knowledge. I love how Pastor Max Younce expressed this truth:

> "Christ died, that’s history; Christ died for me, that’s salvation." Amen and amen.

So, if you my friend are relying (which is what trusting and faith is) upon the biblical truths that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31); who died in your place on the cross, was buried and physically resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6; John chapter 19), then YOU ARE ETERNALLY SAVED. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold says it this way: "To be saved just believe that Jesus did it all for you." By the way, I highly recommend that you [2]regularly listen to Dr. Yankee Arnold’s Bible preaching. He is one of the best free grace Gospel preachers today. It will help you become more doctrinally sound, as it has myself.

Matthew 9:4, “And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore *think ye evil in your hearts?*” Here Jesus plainly confirms that the mind and the heart are essentially the same thing. **Proverbs 23:7,**

“ For as he *thinketh in his heart*, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.” The Bible mentions thinking with our heart. So, we see clearly that the idea someone can only believe with their mind without the heart is utter foolishness. The heart is one’s subconscious mind, which is involved in all thinking and decisions.

In Romans 10:10, the Apostle Paul says that we are saved by believing in the heart. This would automatically include the mind as well, since the heart is located in the brain. The human soul is comprised of THREE things: A mind to THINK, a heart to FEEL, and a will to DECIDE. These all work together. The spirit is our person, who we are, created by God. Ecclesiastes 12:7 says when we die, our spirit returns to God who gave it.

Singer "Sting" of the band, The Police, has it right we he sings, "We are spirits in the material." We are not a body with a spirit, we are a spirit with a body. When the tabernacle of this human fleshly body can no longer house the spirit, we go home to be with God (2nd Corinthians 5:1). Unbelievers perish into Hell beneath.

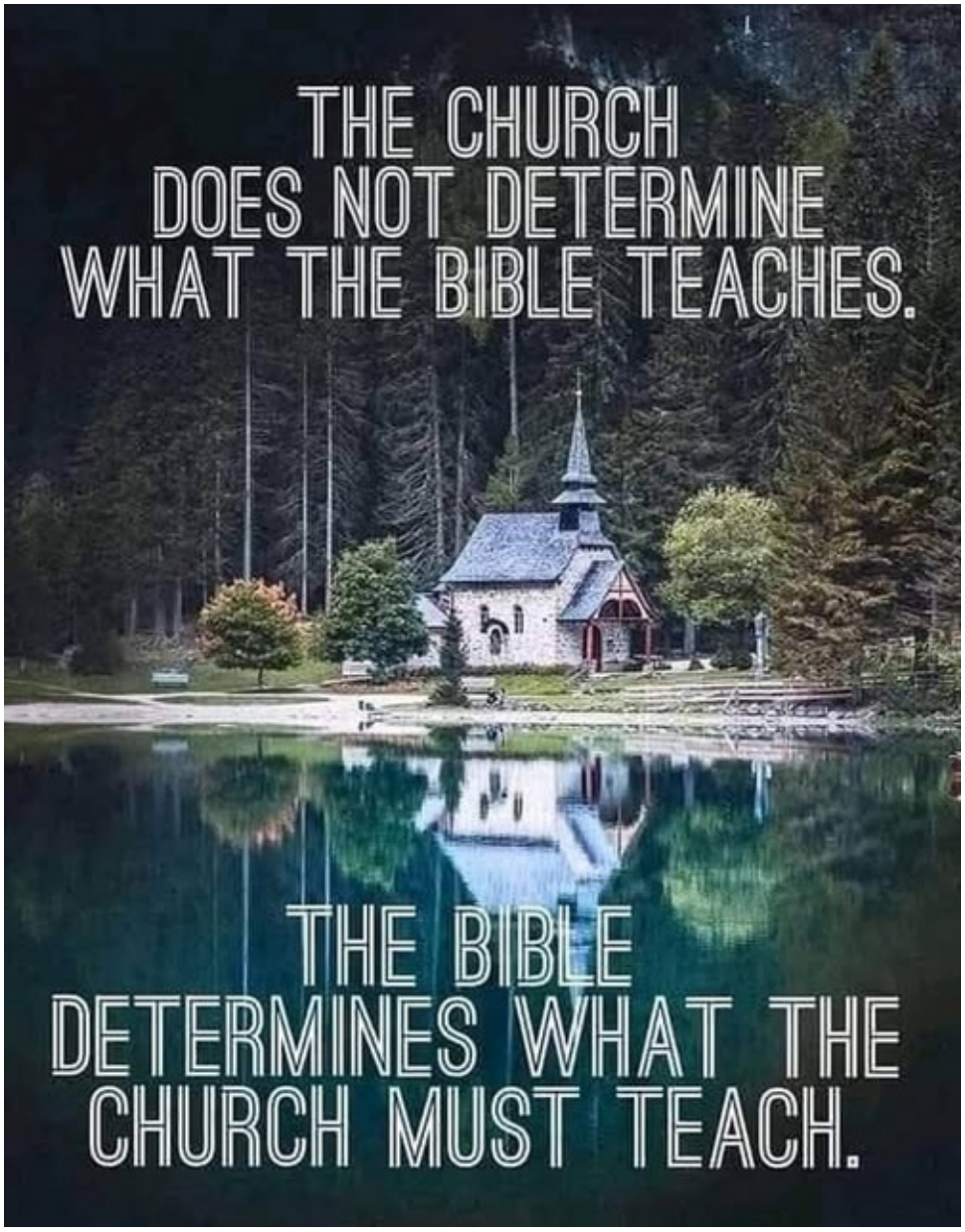
When Paul says in Romans 10:10 that "confession is made unto salvation," he is simply saying that we testify with our mouth what has happened in our heart. This is biblical. **Matthew 12:34, "O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? *for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh*."** It is out of a believing heart that one’s mouth confesses that he or she is trusting Jesus alone to save him. Many Bible students go astray by focusing on this sole passage of Scripture, while totally ignoring the entire Gospel of John.

Pastor Curtis Hutson wisely taught: “A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one.

” I love that truth! It is a mistake to base a doctrine solely on Romans 10:10 (which is what many fools have done), while completely ignoring the entire Gospel of John. Several dozen times in the Gospel of John, we are simply taught to BELIEVE ON JESUS to have eternal life. For example: **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.” It would be wrong to teach that to get to Heaven a person must confess with the mouth, when no such requirement is found in the entire Gospel of John.

If you as a needy sinner are trusting (relying) upon Jesus Christ alone, because of what He did through Calvary’s cross to pay your debt of sin, believing that He was buried, but then resurrected from the dead three days later, you are saved. There’s no such thing as believing with one’s mind but not the heart. That would be IMPOSSIBLE! It is unfortunate that some preachers are needlessly confusing people about this matter. If your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life is the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ, you are saved. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/18_inches.htm
2. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhSrqtzLkfHGqTo-YDJHPpqVj1lNq_U13tNN9KOPuW11-dSJc8tLbHIYe0ifXiond0tac6LOYj9GuU4X9-idPsloBG2c9RgI6op0xq

---

6.1.2 Every Christian Should Be A Soul Winner (2025-01-07 18:09)

Daniel 12:3, "And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. "

My Baptist pastor said something in a sermon a couple weeks ago that has stuck with me and encouraged me. He said that even if you win just one person to the Lord in your entire lifetime, it will have been worth it all. I really love what he said. By God's amazing grace, I've had the privilege of leading many lost sinners to the dear Savior. Amen and amen.

At the end of every year, I update the statistics for my [1]Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry. In 2024, by God's grace my website received 1,207,256 visitors. Of those visitors, there were 27,038 people in 2024 who spent an hour or more searching through the Jesus-is-Savior.com website. THANK YOU to all my blog and website visitors! In 2024, my web visitors drew 2,070,000,000,000 bytes (2.07 Terabytes) of bandwidth. There were a total of 19,354,984 webpage hits (pages viewed). To God be the glory, great things He hath done (and is doing).

Sadly, [2]Google has been caught red-handed censoring Christian and conservative webpages, while leaving liberal webpages alone. In 2017, my [3]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry received 10,879,326 total visitors. Google has been horribly censoring my ministry's webpages. Google has removed all of my 400 abortion memes, banners and images. Very few of the images were graphic, showing aborted baby parts. Over 95 % of the images were simply anti-abortion banners and signs, which Google has censored without providing any explanation. It is wickedness and an attack upon our First Amendment freedom of speech Bill of Rights.

Sadly, the U.S. government has been hijacked by criminals. [4]Our own elected leaders are warning us. We're in trouble folks! Satan has taken over our federal government, social media and it's only going to get much worse. Next, you can expect to see a nationwide ban on the sale, purchase and trade of guns. This happened in Canada in October of 2022. Tyranny is coming to the United States! By censoring Christian and conservative websites, Google is effectively shaping public opinion. This is all necessary to destroy the Old World Order, to make way for the diabolical New World Order. I digress. Having said that, gratefully, God is still using my website and blog ministries to lead lost sinners to Jesus Christ with '[5]THE GOSPEL.'

The Bible tells us in

Daniel 12:3b, "and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. " I humbly think this Scripture refers to the grateful people in Heaven whom we have led to the dear Savior. They will adore, love and cherish us for sharing the light of the truth of the Gospel with them, without which they would be burning in the fires of Hell without hope, without rest day or night, forever and ever (Revelation 14:11, 20:11-15, 21:8). Soul winners will be the heroes, the celebrities, in Heaven (not some high school dropout who is 6' 6" tall and can win a basketball ballgame). We've got all the wrong heroes in America! Talent seeks attention; wisdom pays attention.

Dear reader, my pastor is absolute right! If all you do in life for God is to lead just one lost sinner to Jesus Christ, it will be worth it all. Your suffering, your sacrifice, your life, your patience—all that has happened to you, good and bad alike—will not have been in vain if you take one person with you into eternity. Although it is true that we cannot take anything temporal with us into eternity, we CAN send it ahead. Jesus exhorts every saint in **Matthew 6:20b-21** to **"**

lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

"

Please don't miss verse 21, which teaches that where your treasure is, there your heart will follow. Many people get this backwards, thinking that where your heart is, your treasure will follow. But the inspired Holy Bible says your heart will follow your investment. People sometimes tell me that they have a problem with caring; they don't care but want to. Here is the answer in **Matthew 6:21,**

"

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

” If you want to care more, then invest in someone. Pray for them. Do something kind, loving or generous for them.

There is a 95 year old Christian lady in our church. She asked me if I knew where she could get some unprocessed walnuts and almonds. I told her that I would gladly buy them for her. I went to the local store the next day and I bought her one pound each of raw unprocessed walnuts, almonds, pecans and pine nuts. I also gave her $95 for her 95th birthday. She was born in 1929. I am honoring her as an elderly person, which I believe is proper and right for the younger generations to do. We treat our elderly like garbage in America. I speak this to our shame as a society. Every time an elderly person dies, a library of information is gone.

By caring it helps me to care more. My treasure is people, and my heart increasingly cares about them the more that I invest in them. I have invested well over 50,000 hours into my website ministry since 2002. I did it all for Jesus, to help others, and I am laying up treasures in Heaven, the greatest of which is my converts whom God used my Bible preaching to turn from darkness to light. I don’t spend time relishing in the work I have already accomplished, I am solely focused on the work ahead for Christ.

Philippians 3:13-14, “ Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.”

The adage is very true: “People don’t care what you know, until they know that you care.” Sadly, I have attended many Baptist churches where I felt that the pastors didn’t care. In fact, I know that they didn’t care. When I handed the truth to them, they rejected it (Hosea 4:6). When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam from 2013 to 2014, their incompetent senior pastor, Marty Herron, preached the Devil’s deception of Lordship Salvation. When I befriended him with the truth, by giving Pastor Herron Michael P. Bowen’s excellent book in defense of a free grace Gospel, ’[6]I NEVER KNEW YOU,’ he rejected it and was offended. I was harshly rebuked by the cult pastors and forced out of the so-called “church.” Let me tell you dear reader, any church with a pastor who preaches the lie of Lordship Salvation is a cult, not a New Testament church. Part of being a soul winner is warning people what is NOT the Gospel.

In 2024, I attended the Christmas Eve service at the neo-evangelical First Baptist Church of Pensacola. They are 1 of 45,000 Southern Baptist convention churches. During the service, the senior pastor Dave Snyder told everyone of their need to turn from darkness to light by trusting in Christ, but that’s all he said. The pastor never bothered to warn anyone that you cannot add good works, turning from sinful behavior or following Christ to faith, otherwise it negates faith. But don’t take my word for it. Jesus tells a horrifying account in Matthew 7:21-23, about a group of people who followed Him, calling Jesus, “Lord, Lord.” They reminded Christ of having done many wonderful works, preaching in Jesus’ name and casting out devils. They did these things all in Jesus’ name. Yet, the blessed Savior said to their horror in **Matthew 7:23b, “**

I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. ”

Dear reader, this is where the falsehood of Lordship Salvation leads, to Hell. In case you still don’t understand what this deception is, please read: ’[7]What Is Lordship Salvation?’ Lordship

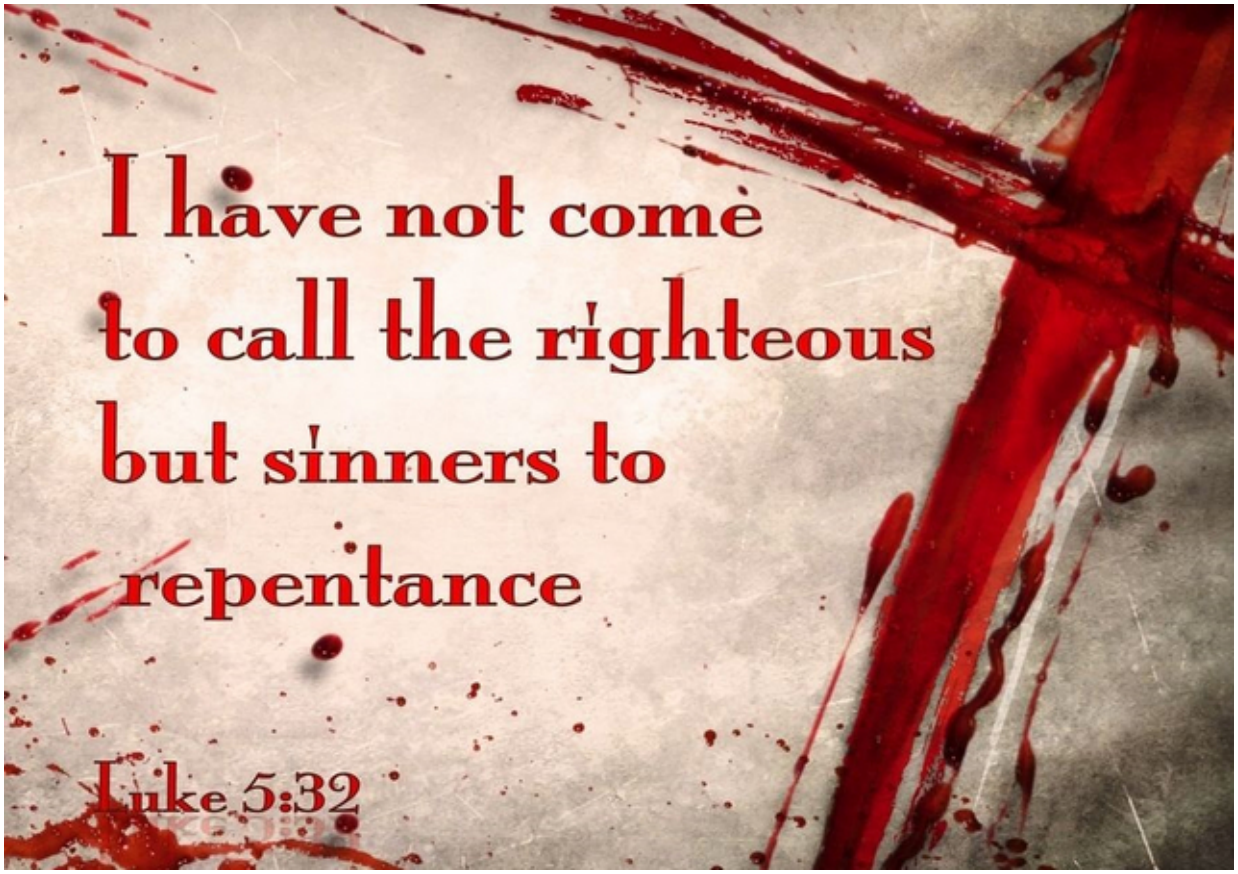
Salvation is an enemy of soulwinning, because it perverts the free grace of God. It misleads and confuses people, causing them to emotionally worry and fret whether or not they are really saved, doubting God's free gift of eternal life because of their struggle with sinning. They have been lied to by fools such as Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Charles Lawson, John MacArthur, R.C. Sproul, Adrian Rogers and others who preach the damnable Lordship Salvation heresy.

I encourage you dear reader to get busy soulwinning for God. I have several web visitors who are sharing my articles on social media. They share sermons by soulwinning pastors; such as, Jack Hyles, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Steven Anderson, Onorato Diamante, Roger Jimenez, Curtis Hutson, Max Younce, Harry Ironside and others. This is a ministry! Jesus promised that even if you give a cup of water to a child of God, you will be rewarded. **Matthew 10:42, " And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward."**

The true measurement of our success won't be measured by how many people show up to say goodbye at our funeral; but rather, how many people will be waiting to greet us when we get to Heaven.

Only one life, 'twill soon be past, Only what's done for Christ will last.

[8]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/
2. https://www.christianpost.com/news/google-manipulating-searches-conservative-sites-213421
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_government/nation_hi-jacked.htm
5. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html

8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgFMAfVURykySJ8kVCwPfqnfRiAKOTgND9FSRxAAc8yy5hP8i7fHx4tKvda35B0NN5K_mUWwBgbjxMshuZrBpS4Oju6Nv5J4WWI3Dj

---

6.1.3 I Encourage You To Daily Listen To God's Inspired Words (2025-01-14 14:09)

[illegible] 00:00-00, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]."

I'm listening right now to an interesting 1974 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: "THE 5 MOST OFT USED SUBJECTS BY THE EARLY PREACHERS"...

[1]https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha050904.mp3

I cherish my collection of 3,334 sermons and Bible studies by Brother Hyles...
[2]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist _preaching.htm

Preaching helps us think and live right! [illegible] 0:00, "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

What a blessing to be able to sit back and just listen to someone else read God's inspired Words. I very much enjoy listening to Alexander Scourby read the Bible to me, because I can just focus on what is being said, without struggling to pronounce difficult names, or articulate the passage. I get much more out of the Holy Bible when I just listen to it. I love to lay down,. close my eyes, and just listen.

Something very interesting happened to me. Sometimes I like to listen to Alexander Scourby read the inspired King James Bible while I am sleeping. The key is not to set the volume so high that it wakes you up, nor set it so low that it is irritating that you cannot hear what is being said. There is a perfect volume. I don't know why, but when I am sleeping and certain Scripture passages are read, I wake up! For example: Whenever Revelation 19:13b is read, "□□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□," I wake up. There's just something about the phrase "THE WORD OF GOD" that captivates my brain and requires my attention, so that I wake up momentarily and then quickly fall back asleep. I think that is beautiful!

Anyway, I wanted to share these valuable precious resources with you. I've given you three different men which you can listen to, as they read the inspired King James Bible. These files are all FREE!

Nothing Can Replace The Holy Bible

1. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.soulwinning.info%2Fsermons%2Fha050904.mp3%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR3vJaOOml8TRaZJZ842Ugs_N6t8bALYNPyDdrtx
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm?fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR2b3WODoiJB_XJMUjEiKQ9FYRJUfNm26k8sKd7bUYXJGx_PNdMFyLxM_Ww_aem_3JG1i-vs-GjRpG9Q
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YcR6ca8SrDg&t=28s&ab_channel=DaveC6th&fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR3Dx-vuVEUaN9YMrUPjzZJ3IlcjOrpSBL_2nTb9iJB7duCXPfDZlGWUR_s_aem_9
4. https://youtu.be/OgFT_IxwJJY?fbclid=IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR0pZ7BJ9EiVqMJ3_2oEKaz074MEwnVYcG-TVp31Q-PuwZsSd5yVfG3qI7Q_aem_V2kuf14s7dvO5stGMTVFJQ
5. https://archive.org/details/kjvmp3
6. https://archive.org/embed/kingjamesaudiobible&playlist=1
7. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.biblegateway.com%2Faudio%2Fmims%2Fkjv%2Fgen.1%3Ffbclid%3D

IwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR1D--8ibWPIQG41GPVPDgQDsx6ocm_OXDjU

8. https://l.facebook.com/l.php?u=https%3A%2F%2Fkingjamesbibletruth.org%2Fweb-player%3Ffbclid%3DIwZXh0bgNhZW0CMTAAAR3Dx-vuVEUaN9YMrUPjzZJ3IlcjOrpSBL_2nTb9iJB7duCXP

6.1.4 The Adverse Psychological Effects Of Lordship Salvation (2025-01-16 22:55)

1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

The inspired King James Bible teaches that anyone CAN KNOW that you have eternal life. You don't have to struggle with fear and doubt, wondering if an unpredictable capricious God will save you or not, hoping that you make it.

I once worked with an unsaved Muslim man named Ed in Chicago. I shared the Gospel with him one day at work, but he was grounded in his Christ-rejecting religion of Islam. I greatly offended Ed when I told him that, "

I know I am

going to Heaven.

"

He replied,

"How arrogant to say that you 'know' you are going to Heaven.

"

He said,

"

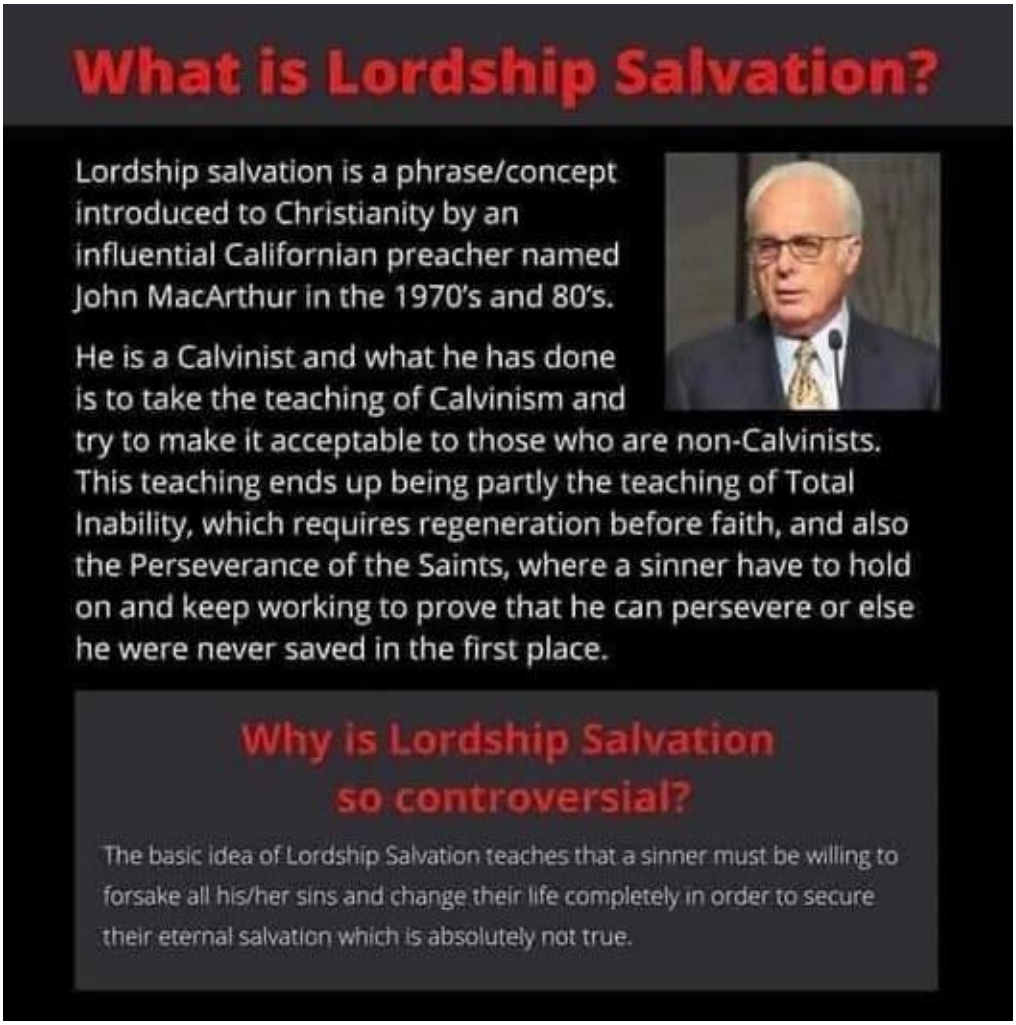
You had better do your best and hope that you make it to Heaven someday." I kindly explained to Ed that his faith was based in his works to please Allah, to earn his way to Heaven; whereas my faith is based in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross and the promises of God. It was like talking to a brick wall. **1st Corinthians 1:18,**

"For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."

Islam is an oppressive false religion rooted in fear and uncertainty. Likewise, the Devil's lie of [1]LORDSHIP SALVATION causes so much needless fear, worry and doubt in people's minds. My long time ministry friend, Curtis Smale (1965-2022) wrote this helpful blog...

[2]THE PSYCHOLOGICAL EFFECTS OF LORDSHIP SALVATION

[3]



[4]THE PSYCHOLOGICAL EFFECTS OF LORDSHIP SALVATION

I have received countless ministry e-mails over the years, since I began my [5]Jesus-is-Savior.com ministry website in 2002. Since then, by God's amazing grace, I have started several more websites and blogs. Hundreds of people have told me about their long time battle with fear, doubt and even thoughts of suicide because they were lied to by neo-evangelicals preachers. These people were terrified that someday they might miss Heaven and go to Hell forever to burn, because of the ongoing struggle with sinful bad habits in their life.

You see, they were lied to by preachers, told that they aren't really saved if they still live a lifestyle of sinning. Case in point, take a look at the [6]damnable heresy that Evangelist Ray Comfort teaches . What Ray preaches is not the Gospel, not even close! It has been my joy over the past 23 years of ministry to help rescue people away from the sharp claws of these demonic preachers who pervert the Gospel of free grace, **" teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake**

" (Titus 1:11b). See also, Romans 16:17-18 and Galatians 1:6-9). False teachers must be exposed!

I cannot warn everyone enough to RUN from [7]Answers-In-Genesis and their damnable Lordship Salvation heresy. RUN from [8]Pensacola Christian College and their "[9]be willing to turn from your sinful bad habits" lie to be saved heresy. THESE ARE FALSE PROPHETS!!! Dear reader, please don't ever forget that: RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! It really does.

2962

The inspired King James Bible says in 1st John 5:13 that we can

“

KNOW

”

we are saved. First John is a commonly misunderstood epistle (letter). Bible students often quote from chapter three, taking John’s words out of context. For example: One of the most cited phrases is **“**

He that committeth sin is of the devil ” from 1st John 3:8b. So, if taken by itself, we could accuse anyone of being unsaved who commits sin (which would include all of us). Some people would claim that this passage only refers to habitual sinning, that is, a habit of willful sinning. But this type of unbiblical thinking opens up a Pandora’s Box of problems, worrying and fear for the ignorant Bible student.

This is one of the big problems with the fallacy of Lordship Salvation

—a person can never know if they have crossed the line by sinning too much. If continuing in a pattern of sinful living is an indication that a person doesn’t love God, so their faith is not genuine and they are not really saved—then who determines that point of no return? This just brings us back to the horrible Islamic false religion of my unsaved coworker from years ago, Ed, who was trusting in his good works to please Allah, doing his best and hoping that one day he makes it to eternal paradise. Do you see dear reader how Lordship Salvation is in the same sinking boat as Islam? In both counterfeit plans of salvation you can never really KNOW if you are saved, because the test in Lordship Salvation of being saved is your behavior.

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is woefully guilty of teaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation. Here is an actual screenshot from Wednesday evening, July 21, 2021 at Campus Church at PCC. I added the cancellation circle. ...

[10]

PCC is causing people to fear, worry and doubt God's gift of eternal life. Anytime that a pastor associates a change of your behavior with God's free gift of eternal life, he has lied to you! That pastor is theologically incompetent, a minister of unrighteousness and a child of Satan.

I want to go back to the matter of the Epistle of 1st John to finish up. As I mentioned earlier, passages like 1st John 3:8 are commonly taken out of context, used to accuse people living in sin of not being saved. That is not true! I humbly believe that the key passage to understand the Epistle of 1st John is found in **1st John 3:24, " And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*. "** The inspired Word of God tells us that the presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit is the only evidence that we are saved. Living a good life is not proof of the new birth. Loving people is not evidence of being saved. Anything that an unsaved person can do, cannot be used as evidence of being saved. No unsaved person has the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9).

So, as you can see, loving your Christian brother and trying to live a morally upright life cannot be used to prove that you are saved. The evidence that you are saved according to 1st John 3:24 is the presence of the blessed indwelling Holy Spirit, and that is something that only YOU can know. I have received numerous emails from worried people, who struggle with 1st John. Dear reader, it's as simple as this, if you can sin without any conviction whatsoever from the Holy Spirit, then you are not saved. I was saved at age 13 and from day day until now, the Holy Spirit has convicted me about the sins in my life. The Devil will convict you over past sins to discourage you. But God's Holy Spirit only convicts us over present sins.

The Epistle of 1st John was written by God to help the individual who professes faith in Christ, to solidify your salvation beliefs. God wants you to KNOW that you have eternal life. It is so important that you settle it once and for all, that your performance or behavior has NOTHING to do with God's free gift of eternal life (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). We are saved by faith alone (Galatians 3:26). Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Please don't let some foolish neo-evangelical pastor confuse you, causing you to fear that you are not saved because of sin in your life. We all have sin in our life! The proof that you are saved is that the Holy Spirit convicts you about your sins. You CAN live like the Devil as a believer, and still KNOW that you are safely born again forever!

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, "[11]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

If you remember a time in your life when you came to God as a needy sinner, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then physically resurrected three days later, you are saved eternally friend. You don't need to worry about whether you're saved or not every time you backslide, or commit a horrible sin (what we call "

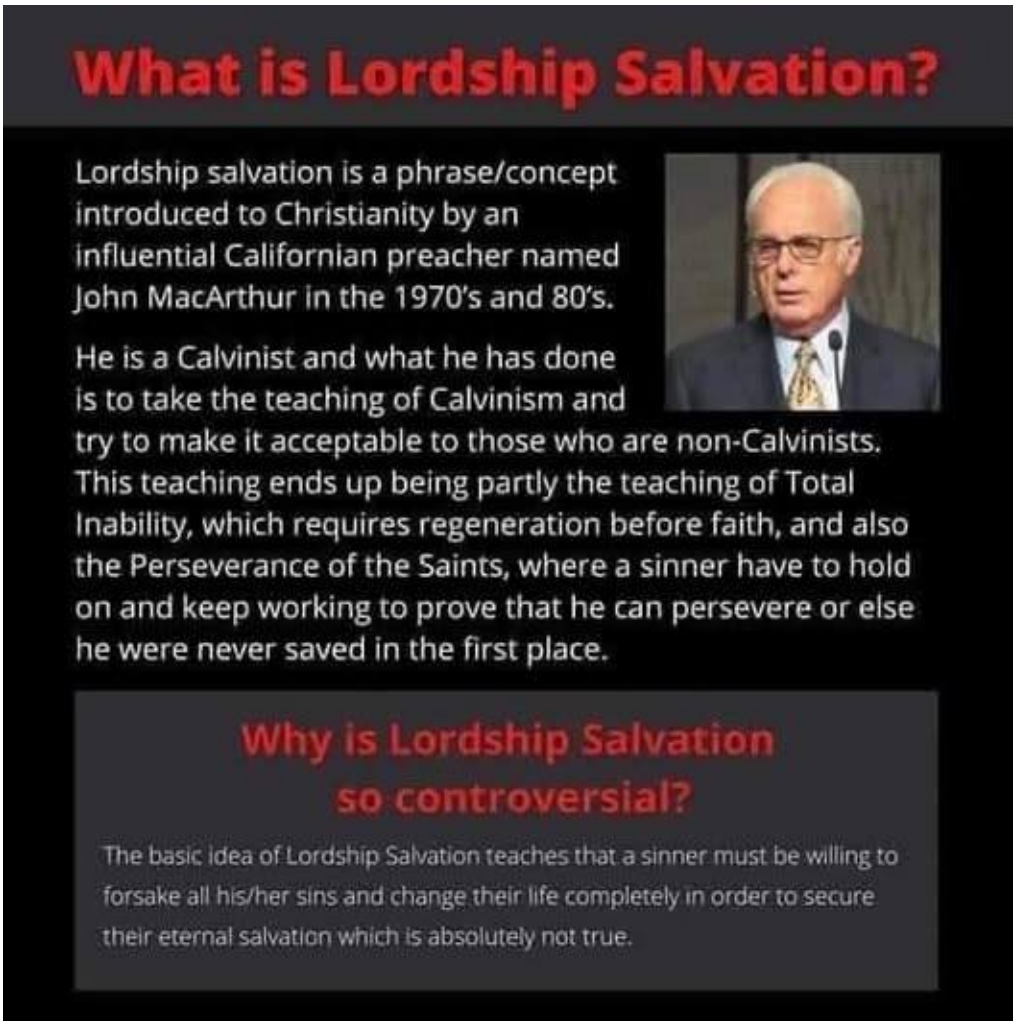
deep sin

"

).

God's promise of eternal life to those who BELIEVE ON JESUS (1st Corinthians 1:21), has nothing to do with the lifestyle that we choose to live here on earth. Biblically, we must always keep SERVICE (sanctification, Romans 12:1) completely separate from SALVATION (justification, Romans 3:28).

[12]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2018/05/09/the-psychological-effects-of-lordship-salvation/?
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5-8hm78vtRez7yti-jUPiA7mAUPog3OuK8DoEtKkxqf6jo

dmAdW8JtHV3c-9Oxkn4kZiVxxRZOhbjJANWHrXTK8R24Fqr6xWYx_3

4. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2018/05/09/the-psychological-effects-of-lordship-salvation/?
5. http://Jesus-is-Savior.com/
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/01/titus-19-14-holding-fast-faithful-word.html
8. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5shRkMFbezA&t=5s
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pcc_damnable_heresy.htm
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzqiregMG6C9rWktnpXDjoBgs3HJ9S7l-uR7_FjHAniq3WqVZFxp2odX5_Ad0eYg9VhXfVxBVJW68v-KBkgFZDouaHb0qUR7s3oEV
11. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1aQGzBb2RoU
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi5-8hm78vtRez7yti-jUPiA7mAUPog3OuK8DoEtKkxqf6jodmAdW8JtHV3c-9Oxkn4kZiVxxRZOhbjJANWHrXTK8R24Fqr6xWYx_3

6.1.5 The Church As The Bride Of Christ (2025-01-22 12:00)

The following blog is chapter 21 from Pastor Jack Hyles' (1926-2001) helpful book titled: 'THE CHURCH.' I cannot recommend this book enough. There is so much confusion today over what the church is supposed to be. Dr. Hyles pastored churches for over 55 years, starting at age 19 all the way until he graduated to Heaven in 2001 at age 74. I thank God for this faithful man of God! I have amassed a prized collection of 3,334 sermons and Bible studies by Pastor Hyles, if you'd like to listen to them as I do. Without further ado, here is Dr. Hyles...

> **Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. Ephesians 5:21-27**
>
> Baptists have been educated by inter-denominationalists, so we have garnered much of the doctrine that was taught by the Protestants and not by our Baptists forefathers. One of those doctrines is concerning the bride of Christ. Our inter-denominational friends have influenced us to believe that all believers are the bride of Christ, the body of Christ, and the church.
>
> Recently, I was reading a book by a well known interdenominationalist. All through the book he presumed that all believers formed the church, and if you are saved, you are a member of the church. No, if you are saved, you are saved, but you are not automatically a member of the church. I have no axes to grind with him about salvation. I strongly disagree with him about the church. Likewise, most Christians have automatically assumed that everybody who is saved is a member of the bride of Christ.

All believers do not form the bride of Christ.

1. The word bride is mentioned only five times in the entire New Testament.

John the Baptist used it once when talking about being the friend of the bride. They thought he must be the Saviour. He told them that he was just a wedding guest and that the Bridegroom was coming later. He was not referring to all Christian people. He was merely talking about himself.

The word bride is not mentioned in any of the Epistles. In fact, it is not mentioned again until Revelation 18:23. It is also mentioned in Revelation 21:2, Revelation 21:9 and Revelation 22:17.

And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: Revelation 18:23a

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. Revelation 21:2

And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talk with me, saying, Come hither, I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. Revelation 21:9

And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. Revelation 22:17a

Apart from John talking about the bridegroom in a brief illustration about himself, there is not a single mention of the word bride, in any connection, until Revelation 18:23. The rapture takes place in Revelation 4:1, so the word bride is not mentioned until after the rapture.

Revelation 21:2 refers to the New Jerusalem coming down from God out of Heaven after the millennium.

Revelation 21:9 and Revelation 22:17 refer to the same thing, all of which transpires after the rapture.

All saved people do not become a bride until after the rapture. There is no bride of Christ today. There is no place in the Bible where it mentions anything about us now being the bride of Christ. That is only in some inter-denominational theologian's commentary. It is not in the Bible.

I make an issue out of this because I am bothered by the fact that fundamental Baptist churches are swallowing the fallacy that all believers form the church, the body of Christ, and the bride of Christ; none of which is true.

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the

Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. Revelation 19:7, 9a

The marriage supper of the Lamb takes place after the marriage. It is the reception. Revelation 19:7 talks about the marriage of the Lamb. The marriage of the Lamb takes place during the seven years after the rapture. We are caught up in the air and during that seven year period, there is the marriage of the Lamb.

A woman becomes a bride at marriage and not before. The marriage of the Lamb is in the air after the rapture. Only then will we become a bride. You become a bride after the marriage, so we will not form the bride of Christ until after the rapture. The word bride is not mentioned in the entire Bible concerning God's people until after the rapture, because we are not His bride until the wedding has been performed.

All believers are members of his family, but all believers are not members of the church. You must join a church to be a member of a local body. The church is His body, so all believers are not in His body. All believers are not in the church, and all believers are not in His body. When Jesus comes again, at the rapture all believers will be called out and will assemble in Heaven. All believers will then become members of the church, because then we will all be a called out assembly. That called-out assembly, or church, will become his bride, but this does not happen until the rapture.

2. There is no mention of the church now being His bride.

In all of the letters to the churches there is no mention of them being His bride. In fact, the word "bride" is not mentioned in any of them.

3. The bride and the body are never the same in this age.

There are people who believe that they are the same. Consequently, they believe that only the people who belong to the New Testament church are members of the bride and that everybody else will be wedding guests in Heaven. That is not right. All people who belong to a New Testament church are simply church members now. At the rapture when all of us form a church in the sky, all believers will be the bride and the church, but this is after we have been called out and have assembled.

4. The future church will be the bride.

For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. Ephesians 5:23

The local church is His body by possession. When it says that He is the saviour of the body, it means that the only way to continue being called a local church is to continue being purified by Jesus.

Speaking to the church at Ephesus, Revelation 2 says, .. . repent, and do thy first works; or I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick.... The

candlestick is the church. He is saying that He would not recognize them as a church unless they got back to soul winning.

Jesus is the saviour of the body. The body is the church, or the called-out assembly. The only way a church can continue being a New Testament church is to yield to Him and He will preserve it.

Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you the overseers, to feed the church of God which he hath purchased with his own blood. Acts 20:28

And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church. Acts 20:17

Paul called for the preachers of the church, not churches, in Ephesus. It is referring to the local church in Ephesus. These preachers at Ephesus could not possibly feed all believers. They could feed only that local assembly; yet, he commands them to feed the whole assembly of God which He hath purchased with His own blood. Jesus purchased, not only our salvation, but He also purchased the local church when He died on the cross. He not only died to save us from our sins, but also so that we could have an organization to feed and mature us in the Lord.

Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. Ephesians 5:25

The word sanctify means to set apart. The local church is not the bride of Christ, but it is set apart to become the bride of Christ. In Bible days, an engagement was stricter than it is now. It was a legal and binding contract, and could not be broken.

I will be His bride, but nothing can allow the contract to be broken. Neither party can break the contract.

We sing, "A glorious church without a spot or wrinkle, washed in the blood of the Lamb" I am not against singing this, but it is not yet true. The church has spots, and it has wrinkles, otherwise Jesus would not need to keep on washing it. At the rapture we will be a glorious church. The word glorious means perfect. We will be a glorified church when all the believers are caught up in the air. Our bodies will be changed, we will be like Him, and we will be without spot or wrinkle. Then we also will be His bride. We are not yet fit to be His bride. He wants a glorious bride without a spot or wrinkle.

When the rapture takes place and all of us are caught up in the air, the church, the body, and the bride will all be the same. We will not be the bride until we get to the wedding, but we are already sanctified or set apart.

The church is the only institution in this world that was purchased by the blood of Jesus Christ. It is His unit of battle. It is His dining hall where we are fed. It is His arsenal where we get our weapons.

The Bible gives no evidence that all Christians are a church. The word church is the ekklesia, meaning called-out assembly. When did all believers ever assemble? They did not. In Acts 7, the Israelites were called a church, but they were not called a church in Egypt because they were not assembled in Egypt. It talks about the church in the wilderness. They became a church when they were called out of Egypt and assembled in the wilderness.

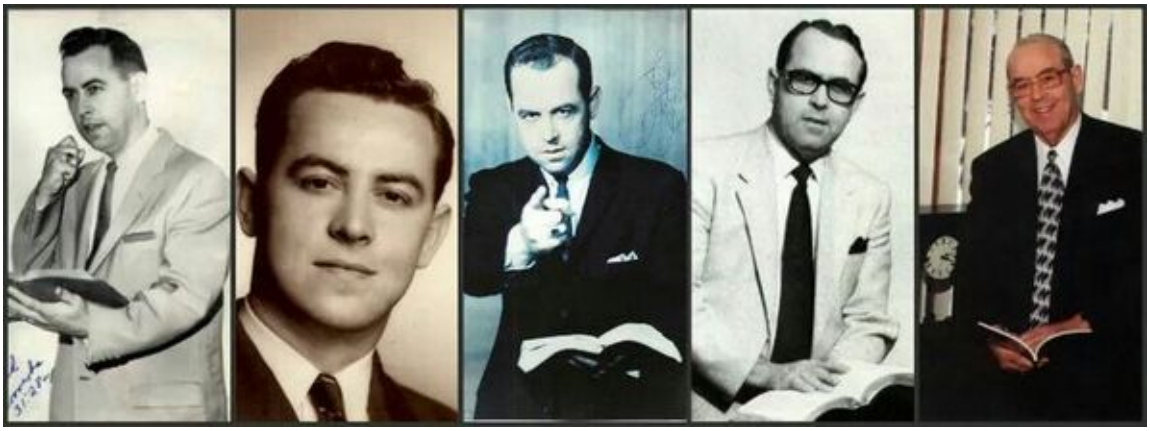
On the Passover night, they were delivered from the bondage of Egypt and were called out into the wilderness where they assembled around the tabernacle. A pillar of cloud by day and a pillar of fire by night guided them. There they assembled and were called a church because they were a called-out assembly. There was no church in the Old Testament, except when God's people assembled in the wilderness.

Likewise, God's people will not be a church until we are out of this heathen land and are caught up to assemble in the sky. Then we become the church, and then we will be married to Christ at the marriage of the Lamb. We are already members of the family of God. We are going to Heaven when we die, and we are going to form a group at the rapture that will be His bride. Until then, the church and the body are the same because the church is the called-out assembly and that called-out assembly is the body of Christ.

Maybe this worries you a little. All of your life you have been taught that we are the bride of Christ. What I have explained in this chapter is exactly what Baptists were taught historically. Too much of our theology has come from those who came from Protestant backgrounds, like the inter-denominational colleges. We must go back to the truth of the Bible and teach our people the truth concerning the church and its importance to the work of Christ.

[1]TABLE OF CONTENTS

[2]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/the_church.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEicIuKrOy4kjV7kVrsPh-HcU6B0UJPv3MBL_NgDxRtgTlrZMvfel3nY9Sb4oO2sJMG45F94x5pjR-ge598s9iOvio2YKE2aSfqxx-n

6.1.6 Religion Or Christ? (2025-01-27 09:49)

Matthew 15:7-9, “Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.”

I heard a wonderful sermon today by Pastor Jack Hyles titled: “[1]RELIGION OR CHRIST?”

> [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]!” —[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]?”
>
> “[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiOaTeXmKGVH3umkaunD1DlW1ENYAlm1HumSh6Fnq1M-v8vMBisWtVgNLNWKFy5msNyOqxxpf-JdFNYwGtEsKUgQJaTmjYjGQLxbLi

---

6.1.7 Baptism Is Not Required Nor Permitted To Get Into Heaven (2025-01-30 17:16)

I was saddened back in 2003 when I read this article in the Chicago Sun-Times, which said that U.S. troops were lining up in Iraqi to be water baptized, just in case they were killed on the battlefield. I cut the article out and scanned it, [1]so I could write an article about it.

[2]

RELIGION

Facing uncertain fate, troops line up for baptism

By Aamer Madhani
Tribune staff reporter

CHAMPION MAIN, Kuwait—Before coming here to prepare for war, Pfc. John Kinney hadn't thought a lot about religion.

If asked, he probably would have told you he believed Jesus Christ was his savior. Going to church was something that Kinney, 21, did occasionally when he visited his older sister and her children.

But when Kinney, an infantry paratrooper with the 82nd Airborne Division, got to this desert camp last month, he decided he'd better get baptized.

"You know, we're at war, and I don't know what's going to happen to me," Kinney explained. "I guess I figured that I should get good with God, just in case."

Since the 82nd Airborne arrived here in mid-February, 104 paratroopers have been baptized, according to chaplains at the camp.

One of the chaplains, Capt. Eddie Cook, said he had baptized 84 of those paratroopers over seven days at ceremonies in which they were submerged into the cold saltwater of the Persian Gulf.

"God uses various situations in our lives to wake us up spiritually and bring us to him," Cook said. "It took a war to bring some of us to him in this instance."

Capt. John Proctor, 41, who serves as the senior assistant Catholic chaplain at Champion Main, said attendance at mass is up 150 percent to 200 percent at the tent chapel from what it was at Ft. Bragg, the division's home base.

"A good deal of it is people finding foxhole religion, some of it is this being a very serious time and people needing peace, and some of it is we're in the desert and there is nothing else to do," Proctor said.

Cook said he went to the division's 325th Airborne Infantry Battalion one morning and offered any soldier who was interested in being baptized the opportunity. Some jumped at the chance. Others, who he had learned through the grapevine might be good candidates, balked when asked.

Cpl. Jason Irvin, 23, said that when Cook initially approached him about getting baptized, he was unwilling.

Irvin, a medic for the 325th Infantry, said he told Cook that he was too flawed as a man—he smoked, drank some and spent too little time with his three young children when he was at home—and didn't think it would be appropriate.

But after some talking and a little cajoling, Irvin said he decided that getting baptized was the best thing for him.

"Since being out here, I have realized that I haven't spent enough time with my children," he said. "If I don't get to see them again here on Earth, I want to make sure that I am all right with God, so I can see them in heaven."

A Disturbing Article From The 2003 Chicago Sun-Times

The lie that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven in theology is called: "BAPTISMAL REGENERATION." Many of the hellbound cults teach this damnable heresy; such as, Mormons, Seventh-Day Adventists, Jehovah's Witnesses, Church of Christ and Roman Catholics. [illegible] 8:36, "[illegible]." Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

I feel so sorry for those U.S. troops, who were maliciously lied to, given a false hope that baptism in water could prepare them for Heaven if they were killed. Water baptism no more makes someone a Christian, than walking into a garage makes you an automobile! It is ONLY faith in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later that saves a sinner.

Water baptism is simply one's public profession of faith in Christ, that you have just been saved. Water sprinkling is unbiblical. Biblical baptism must always be by total immersion under water, which re[resents Jesus death and burial. Rising up out of the water symbolizes Jesus' physical resurrection from the dead the third day. Water baptism is an OUTWARD snapshot of what has

happened INWARDLY. That is, it pictures your faith in the Gospel. Infant baptism is unbiblical, because babies are too young to understand the Gospel.

The Apostle Paul said that Christ did not send him to baptize; but rather, to preach the Gospel (1st Corinthians 1:17).

In the Epistle of 1st John, the Apostle John tells believers how to KNOW that we are saved (1st John 5:13). Yet, John in his Epistle doesn't mention any form of baptism even once. If water baptism were necessary to be saved, no doubt John would have mentioned it, but he didn't.

Anyone who teaches that you must be water baptized to get to Heaven is a liar.

Any Lutheran who says that not getting baptized shows that your faith is not genuine is a dirty liar.

Any Church of Christ member who says that you cannot go to Heaven unless you get water baptized is a dirty liar.

Any Roman Catholic who says that water baptism is a necessary sacrament to get to Heaven is a dirty liar. There are NO SACRAMENTS in the inspired Holy Bible. Sacraments are only found in manmade religion!

> "Religion and Christ are in opposition to each other!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[3]Religion Or Christ?"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq3EjMW3tbihxkjIXyLmQyt8tpSUyv8g3WU0513WwOtc-bzxsQKEyuRYa83tpYRBUFgTxDtbgSMxgmHN1VtXqzghIwV7dtf-AqCYJ
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/religion_or_christ.mp3

6.2 February

6.2.1 Don't Get The Tickets Mixed Up! (2025-02-02 14:05)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

"□□□'□ □□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□" (Pastor Jack Hyles, 1997). In this helpful sermon, Dr. Hyles presents the Gospel as simply as he knows how. This is awesome! ...

[1]Don't Get The Tickets Mixed Up!

Years ago Brother Hyles visited a museum. He was issued TWO tickets. The first one was to get into the museum, and the second ticket was for refreshments to enjoy the museum. Dr. Hyles explains that false religions confuse these two tickets, making people think that the second ticket is necessary to get into Heaven. This is what the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation is, mixing service with salvation. ...

1. Ticket number 1 is God's Righteousness.
2. Ticket number 2 is my righteousness.

Trusting in what you can do is trying is get into Heaven with ticket #2. In Matthew 7:21-23 the people were trying to get into Heaven with ticket #2 (by their own self righteousness). I encourage you to listen to this practical life changing sermon.

[2]

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/DontGetTheTicketsMixedUp1997.mp3?
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYO21y06Y3e2V3YnRjNipBsRFitBWrBU7UkWS3uvFalAFOLAxJcAXQSb4syEfcOkmKHfwZuyYM9w__2rmwKLFdB2ztf6SYMJXkfKW

6.2.2 Abraham Lincoln Was Right (2025-02-11 18:06)

Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no

more work."

Both sides of the repentance debate cannot be right!

On one side you have hellbound neo-evangelicals like John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Ken Ham's Answers-In-Genesis, Pensacola Christian College, Bob Jones University, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam and other theological cults who pervert the Gospel. They all preach the Devil's lie that Bible repentance means to be willing to forsake your sinful bad habits, as a prerequisite to qualify saving faith.

On the other side you have Harry Ironside, Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson, Onorato Diamante, myself (humbly), Steven Anderson, Ralph Yankee Arnold, Ray Stanford, Hank Lindstrom, Alexander Marshall and others who preach a free grace Gospel without works. This faithful group of men preach the truth that Bible repentance is "a change of mind." You must change your mind from unbelief to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!

These two different plans of salvation are irreconcilable! The former group requires that you first be willing to reform (turn from your sins) to get to Heaven; whereas the latter group requires that you simply come to God as a needy sinner. We must always remember that eternal life is a free gift from God, because it was paid for by the precious blood of Jesus, God's only begotten (biological) Son. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

I watched a very interesting 12 hour documentary by historian film producer, Ken Burns, on ' [1]The American Civil War .' It is heartbreaking history! I just heard a quote in the film by President Abraham Lincoln (1809-1865) that caught my attention...

> "In great contests [battles], each party claims to act in accordance with the will of God—both may be, but one must be, wrong—God cannot be for and against the same thing at the same time!" —President Abraham Lincoln

Why did Mr. Lincoln say that? It is because both the Northern Union and the Southern Confederacy claimed to be doing "God's will" in fighting The Civil War (1860-1865). Both President Jefferson Davis in the south, and President Abraham Lincoln in the north, said they were doing "God's will." As Mr. Lincoln wisely points out, that is IMPOSSIBLE! When two opposing parties, who are warring against each other, claiming to be doing God's will, obviously someone is WRONG! That is why Abraham Lincoln made that powerful statement!

One of my favorite books is titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU," by Michael P. Bowen. The following prolific words are from page 17 of chapter one...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages. Radical? Yes. But I am nonjudgmental toward the bearers of false messages; I am only judgmental toward the false plans of salvation they emphasize as being equal to the plan of Christ. There is only one plan of salvation in the bible; therefore, there cannot be two plans. [2]SOURCE

Michael Bowen is so right! A counterfeit message is being preached in nearly every religious college, church pulpit, YouTube video, book and film today. It is tragic!

Dear reader, the inspired Word of God very plainly teaches that there is only ONE GOSPEL.

> Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

In **Acts 15:1** we read a helpful Scripture, **"And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."** These false prophets were horribly teaching that to get to Heaven you must keep the law of Moses. This is no different than telling a lost person that God will not save them unless they are first willing to forsake their sinful bad habits. Take a look at what Pensacola Christian College wickedly teaches their thousands of students...

> "REPENTANCE — Now is the time to ***turn from your sin*** and embrace God. The act of ***turning away from sin*** is called 'repentance.' This word implies an inward ***decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins*.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision."
>
> SOURCE: "John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

To make matters even worse, on page 62 of the "John & Romans" booklet, Campus Church tells the reader that to be saved, you must make a mental check requiring the reader to agree to:

> **“I repent of my sins.** I realize that sin is something that God hates and ***I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life*.”**
>
> SOURCE: “John & Romans,” Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

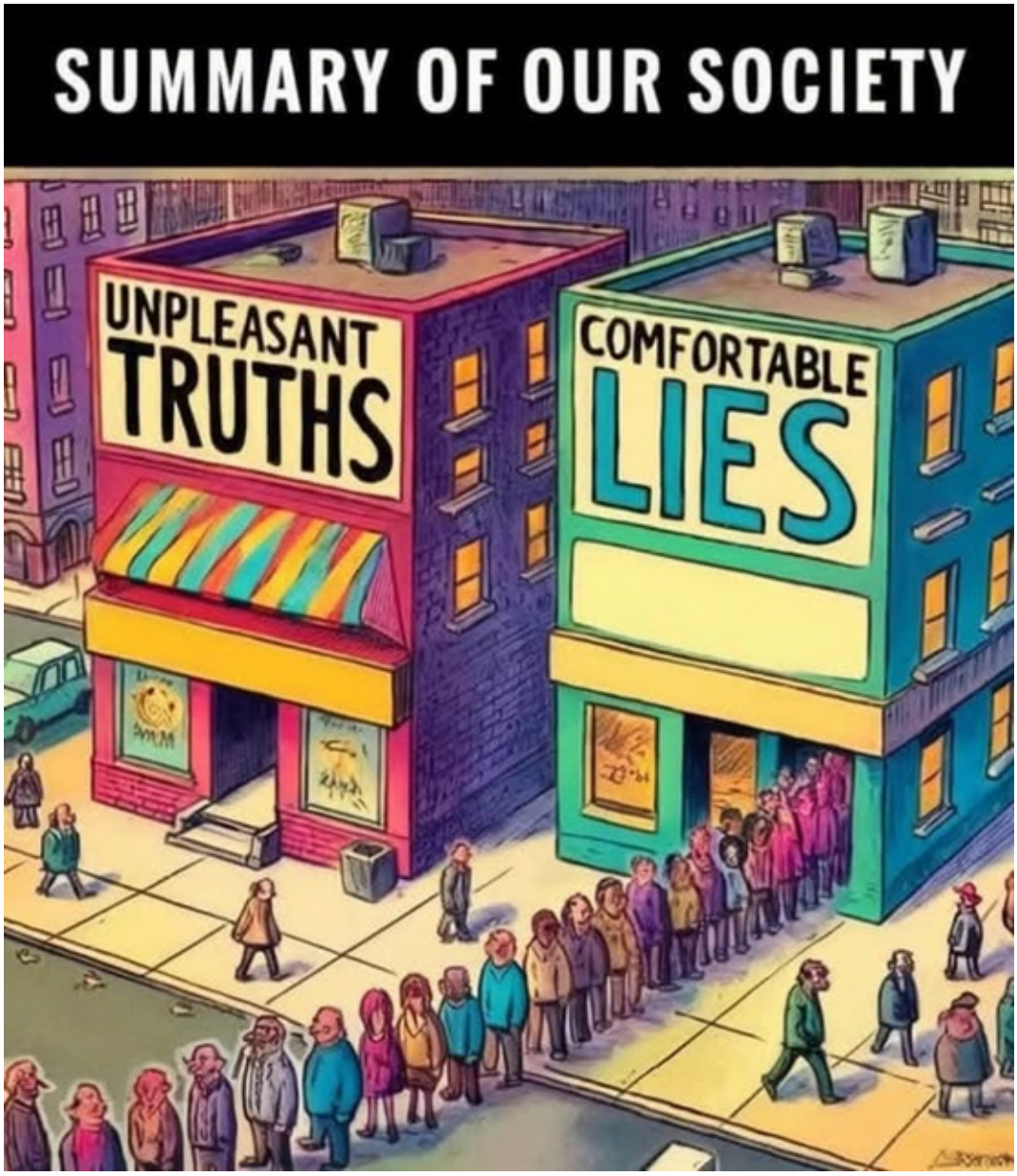
Oh My! Folks, this is NOT part of the Gospel which the Apostle Paul preached in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4...

> **1st Corinthians15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”**

There you have it! The “Gospel” is the “GOOD NEWS” that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for our sins, He was BURIED and after three days He physically RESURRECTED from the dead. In Paul’s Gospel (which Paul said he received directly from Jesus in Galatians 1:12), did you see anything that reads: “follow and obey God’s will instead of your self-serving sins.” No, that is not what Paul taught. So why is PCC and their Campus Church promoting this filth?

The only requirement to believe the Gospel is to know why you need to be saved. You need to know what you’re being saved from. You are a guilty sinner, and so am I. No one has ever lived who didn’t sin (Romans 3:10-23), except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). Jesus is the perfect sinless Lamb of God (John 1:29). The Bibles teaches and warns that the wages we earn from our sinning is death (Romans 5:12, 6:23). This includes a second death in Hell, fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). If you admit by faith to God that you are a guilty sinner deserving of Hell, then that is all you need to know to believe the GOOD NEWS that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for your sins, was buried and three days later He bodily raised up from the dead for your justification. BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS, oh sinner, and you are saved!

Abraham Lincoln was right, both sides may be wrong, but one side must be wrong! There cannot be two opposing plans of salvation. Either you cannot be saved without being willing to forsake sinful bad habits, or you don’t, but it cannot be both.



1. https://www.pbs.org/kenburns/civil-war
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNNr2GAjMx0zHFpK96VocgUauXZEP4M0_zyr_d9mMvV4_YAW5k97FDR5a8vM6pvGJ0Ku2yLLLIUTU9sm17ita8lp3H7uL6yxQpgfk

---

6.2.3 A False Gospel Is Being Preached Nearly Everywhere Today (2025-02-15 11:51)

Acts 15:1, “

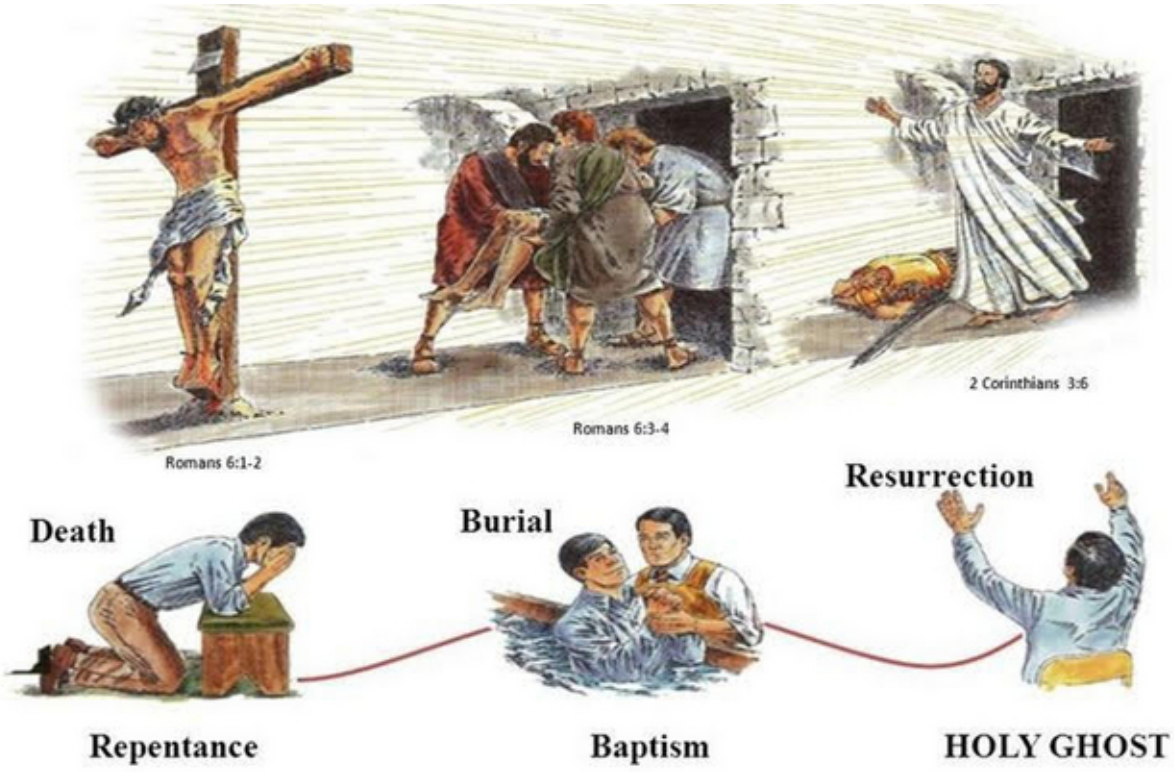
And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.”

Here is a truthful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)...

2978

“[illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]! [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]! [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]’[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ’[illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]



And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. Luke 24:46-47)

Repentance and water baptism are good in their proper place.

The Bible teaches that **water baptism** always comes AFTER a person gets saved, never before or as a means of obtaining salvation. Baptism symbolizes the Gospel (i.e., one's faith in Jesus' death, burial and resurrection). Baptism is like a wedding ring. The ring doesn't make someone married, it just symbolizes the marriage bond, letting others know that they are taken in marriage. Adding baptism to one's faith is a false gospel which cannot produce the new birth and is a sure road to Hell. Baptism must NOT be trusted in for salvation.

The same is true of **repentance**. Repentance is necessary for salvation, but biblical repentance means " a change of mind," not a change of behavior...

- [2]https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance _simple.htm
- [3]https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's %20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm

No one in the Old Testament was water baptized. The thief on the cross who got saved didn't get baptized. In the Epistle of 1st John, he explains how to "know" that we have eternal life (1st John 5:13), yet John never says to make sure you've been baptized. The word "baptize" is

not mentioned in any form on 1st John. Clearly, baptism is NOT required to get to Heaven. My grandmother on my Mom's side of the family was a born again Christian, but she never got baptized. I was baptized four years after I got saved. Baptism was not essential to be saved, but I felt obedient to God when I was finally baptized at age 17. Water baptism is strictly a matter of discipleship, not sonship. It is a matter of sanctification, not justification.

The first step of obedience for a new believer is water baptism. Getting baptized is a matter of pleasing God, and not of getting saved. In the Scripture that you cited from Luke 24:46-47, "remission of sins" comes by faith in Jesus. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** So, here we learn that you get your sins remitted (pardoned) through FAITH in Jesus Christ. This has nothing to do with being willing to turn away from the sinful bad habits in one's life.

Also, don't make the mistake of ass-u-ming that "repentance" in Luke 24:46-47 means to turn from one's sins, because that is NOT what the word means. The English dictionary defines "repentance" as "turning from sins," but that is not the biblical meaning of the word. The Greek noun for "repent" is METANOIA (a change of mind) ...

- [4]https://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm

Bible repentance is a change of mind. It is clear from dozens of passages that salvation comes by simply believing on the name of Jesus. So, Bible repentance can only mean then, to change your mind from unbelief to belief. Anything else would constitute works for salvation.

In **Jonah 3:10** we read, **"And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not."** The Bible says God saw their WORKS, that they turned from their evil way. The Ninevites didn't get saved, they merely turned from their sins and God in His mercy spared them judgment. God sent the prophet Nahum 100 years later to pronounce judgment again on Nineveh (the capital of Assyria) for their return to wickedness, and they were destroyed by the Babylonians.

Nobody repented in the Holy Bible as much as God. Jonah 3:10 says that God repented. God is incapable of doing evil. So, if repent means to turn from your sins, then how could God repent? No, God simply changed His mind not to destroy the Assyrians. When a lost sinner changes his or her mind from unbelief, to faith in Jesus Christ, they are born again immediately and permanently. That is how people have always been saved. There has only always been one Gospel. **Acts 10:43, "To him *give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** This has always been God's simple plan of salvation, through childlike faith (trust, reliance) in the name of Jesus.

Since we cannot see Jesus, all we can do is trust in His name. **John 1:12-13, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** Any needy sinner who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross by faith, believing that He was buried, but then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, is saved. This is the Gospel (i.e., the GOOD NEWS) of Christ crucified, buried and risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

If you have never been water baptized dear reader, you have nothing to fear if you died today. But if you've never been born again, then you should be very afraid. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhPl8aUvAen9MBZJw3ll4JZiqHqlQaruWmlLlH-QyOaj5m4tXgAdyLzys31X8YO0wSLFxICuadyEzidLTHq3Af59_sdbGl7hiN_VSf
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance_simple.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer
4. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm

6.2.5 The Man Who Believes Has Also Repented (2025-02-21 23:22)

2nd Timothy 2:25-26,

"

In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*;

And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

I love this passage of Scripture, because it helps us to understand what *repentance* means. We know that the Greek noun for

"

repentance

"

in Verse 25 means

"

a change of mind.

"

Since this is all that the word means,

"

a change of mind,

"

we need supplemental information to know what to change our mind about. The Bible speaks of changing our mind to ACKNOWLEDGE THE TRUTH.

One of my favorite former Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College in the late 1980's, Pastor Brad Strand in Texas today, offers this Bible commentary on what repentance means...

> Like the thief on the cross who never had an opportunity to "turn from his sin," we, like him, can only " acknowledge our sinfulness " in order to be saved (Lk 23:40-41). ...

> True repentance has nothing to do with “turning from sin” and everything to do with “acknowledging one’s sinfulness” (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Brad Strand, “The Strand Study Bible”; 2nd Corinthians 7:8-9, pp. 1938, 1939

Amen and amen!

Repentance is to change your mind to believe the truth.

> “Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (2000); “Salvation Crystal Clear,” p. 331; Sword Of The Lord Publishers

Hebrews 6:1 speaks of repentance from "DEAD WORKS" which cannot save a person. Faith without works is DEAD FAITH; and works without faith is DEAD WORKS. The Epistle of James speaks of a "DEAD FAITH," but dead faith is still faith. That is, your faith may be dead without works as a born-again believer, but you are still 100 % saved. And the unsaved person who does "many wonderful works" (Matthew 7:21-23), must repent of their useless DEAD WORKS and believe on Jesus Christ to be saved.

> “The fella who knows what repentance is knows it’s included in believing.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

> “You’ll even change your mind about repentance if you get saved. You are going to have to repent about your idea of repentance to be saved. Because if you have felt repentance is reformation, or turning from sin, and you’re going to turn from sin to get saved, then you’re not going to get saved until you change your mind about that idea, and decide that you’re saved by the substitutionary death of Jesus Christ on the cross. Then you’ve repented over your repentance!” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) wrote these helpful words regarding repentance...

> “Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ. A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.”
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 250-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Repentance is not a separate event from faith, although they are not the same thing. Here is the best quote that I’ve found on repentance, by Dr. Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951):

> “Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, ’Repent ye, and believe the gospel.’ Yet we find true believers exhorted to ’repent, and do the first works.’ So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance.” (’[1]Except Ye Repent,’ p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved. Nor does the Bible give anyone God’s permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31). Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them, it was only AFTERWARDS that He said... **“Go and sin no more.” John 5:14, "Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: *sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee*."**

Repentance simply means “a change of mind.” Believers change our minds every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sins throughout one’s Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord’s grace (1st Peter 2:2), as we yield to the Holy Spirit’s leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5).

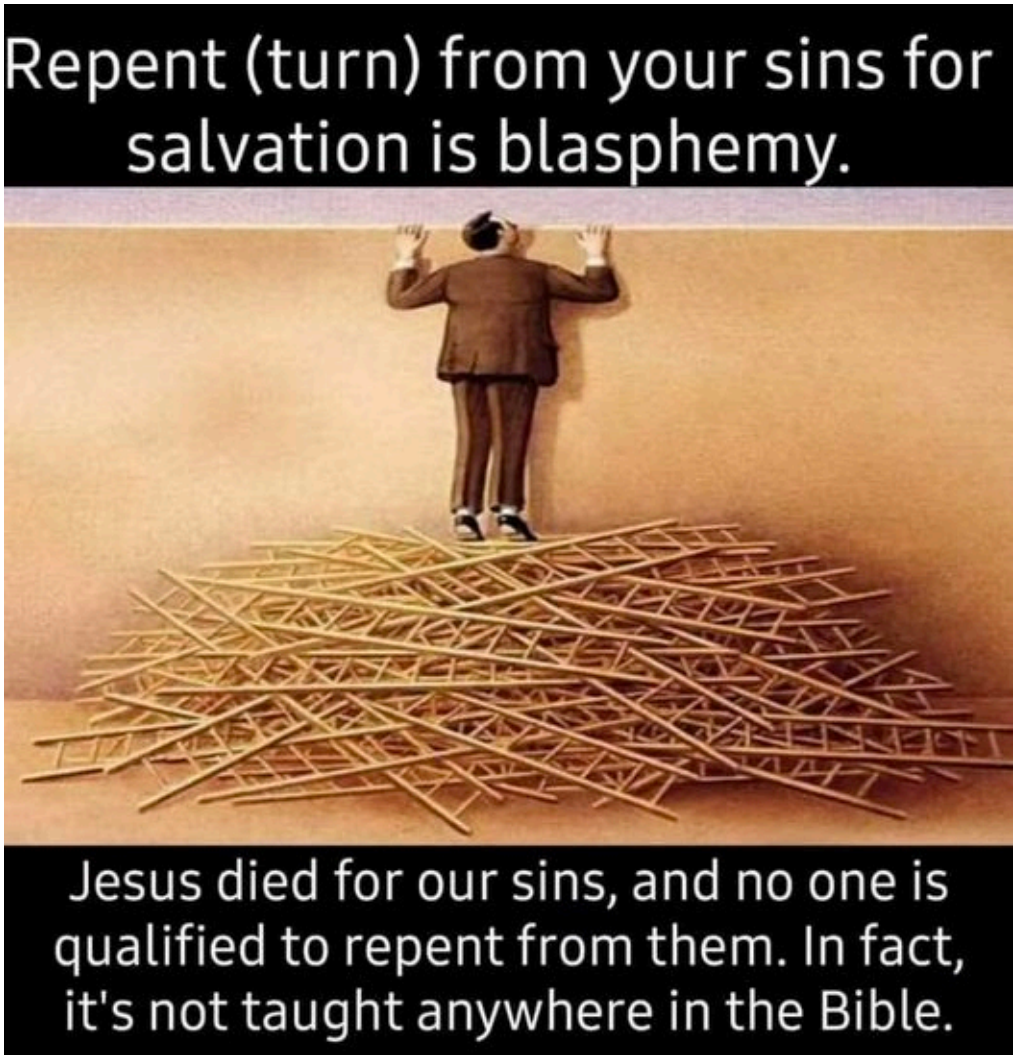
Thus, we don’t give up our sins to become a Christian (Romans 3:20); rather, we forsake our sins because we are a Christian (Romans 12:1-2). There are no prerequisites or conditions for salvation (Galatians 3:2). God will save any guilty sinner who trusts upon the Gospel of Jesus Christ for salvation (Romans 10:13). **John 6:37, “All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.”**

May we never forget that eternal life is a “

FREE GIFT

”

from God (Romans 5:15-18). A gift is simply taken. The man who BELIEVES ON JESUS has also repented.



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjXscMDyF6_4KKGL3kuwArsxMuo630HAdYjLNXI9cUDCEcInTnWANzyUvYFew7XvB7pLeULAHu99JXR6LO-6Gjj3I5muIvPKMH_hnC

6.2.6 Beware Of The “Have A Relationship With Jesus” Heresy (2025-02-24 18:16)

John 3:1-3, “

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*.”

From nearly every church pulpit today, and on nearly every radio station, and in nearly every religious book written and throughout social media—you will hear the unbiblical rubbish taught, that to get to Heaven you must “

have a RELATIONSHIP with Jesus.

” It reminds me of a broken record that just keeps repeating over and over again. The big problem is that nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible require us to start a relationship with Christ to be saved.

In fact, Judas Iscariot did have a personal

“relationship” with Jesus, but he still went to Hell in his sins to burn forever. How tragic and sad! The simple truth is that you don’t get to Heaven by starting or maintaining a personal

“relationship” with Christ. What the Bible DOES teach is that:

YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!

> John 3:3, “ **Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again*, he cannot see the kingdom of God.”**

You can have a personal relationship with Jesus and still go straight to Hell when you die. What you had better do is GET BORN AGAIN! What saith the Scripture? **John 1:12-13, “But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*: *Which were born*, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.”** You receive the supernatural miracle of the new birth by placing your childlike faith (trust, reliance) in Jesus Christ alone.

Any needy sinner who by faith (taking God at His Word as recorded in the Scripture) receives Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later is instantly, irrevocably and eternally saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Romans 1:16). **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “ For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**

”

It is very wrong, unbiblical and misleading to merely tell a lost sinner that they need to have a

“

relationship

”

with Jesus to have their sins forgiven. The Bible says that you must TRUST upon the name of Jesus to be saved! Since we have never actually met the person named Jesus, all we can do is to trust (rely) upon His precious name. God understands this, which is why John 1:12b says,

“ to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even to them that believe on his name*... ” It is perfectly okay to place your faith in Jesus’ name, believing that He died in your place on the cross to pay your massive debt of sin. Thank God for the cross of Calvary that Jesus died upon for my sins!!!

Please don’t ever mislead anybody by telling them to begin a “relationship” with the Savior. Although it is true that every Christian believer has a relationship with Jesus as God’s adopted child (Romans 8:15), you don’t acquire that relationship by starting the relationship. You acquire it by being BORN AGAIN, which is through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.”**

When the unsaved Philippian jailor asked Paul and Silas how to be saved in Acts 16:30, they did not tell the man to have a “

relationship

”

with Jesus. No, they said in **Acts 16:31b,**

“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.” The word *relationship* doesn’t even appear once in the entire inspired Holy Bible! Satan has effectively obscured God’s simple plan of salvation, by filling the churches with all sorts of unbiblical embellishments, religious jargon and the commandments of men (Mark 7:9).

In so do, well-meaning but wicked religious people have perverted the Gospel of free grace, blinding the lost to the light of the truth. **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, “But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.”** It is a very dangerous thing and a serious offense against God, to tamper with the plain Gospel as proclaimed clearly in the Word of God...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures;: And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:”

There you have it, ’THE GOSPEL’:

1. Jesus DIED on a cross for our sins
2. He was BURIED.
3. Three days later Jesus RESURRECTED from the dead.

So where in the world do today’s corrupt pastors get the WRONG ideas that to get to Heaven you must: turn from your sins, forsake the world, live a lifestyle of repentance, live a changed life to prove that your faith is genuine, surrender all to Christ as “

Lord,

”

become a Christ follower, get water baptized, keep sacraments, observe the Sabbath Day, do good works, et cetera? They are all dirty infidel liars!

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhWLli4OB50bCSP7wpducxNCeapQ13JAXJR2flrbuAOi6QY1Si0ygoawpsD1Skkpl2hMZidcpVFg5vZLvgv8Z52i2DxuDvbRnuLm6n

---

6.2.7 Believing Is All That's Required To Get To Heaven (2025-02-26 11:22)

Galatians 3:22-24, "Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, *that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe*. But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith."

I marvel how so many preachers pervert God's simple plan of salvation. The inspired King James Bible plainly teaches that salvation comes by faith alone in Jesus Christ. Eternal life is a solemn PROMISED from God **" to save them that *believe***

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).

BELIEVE! BELIEVE! BELIEVE!

Acts 13:39, "And by him all that *believe* are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." What part of

"

BELIEVE

"

don't today's corrupt preachers understand? I am so sick and tired of hearing ungodly preachers embellish and change God's simple plan of salvation. In most Baptist churches today, sadly, you will hear some of the following corrupt embellishments added to the Gospel:

1. turn from your sins
2. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
3. leave the world
4. forsake your past sinful ways
5. live a lifestyle of repentance
6. become a Christ follower
7. surrender your life to Christ
8. receive Jesus as your Lord
9. get water baptized
10. partake of sacraments
11. pray a sinner's prayer
12. exchange all that you are for all that Christ is
13. commit your life to Christ
14. faithfully run the race
15. prove the genuineness of your faith by doing works

NONE of these things are found in the inspired King James Bible, yet you will hear any number of these perversions of the Scripture in most churches today. It is tragic!

When asked in **Acts 16:30, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,"** the simple answer Paul and Silas gave in verse 31b was, **"*Believe* on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."** None of the aforementioned 15 embellishments are found in Acts 16:31. But we do find the all important word "

BELIEVE.

"

I hope you now realize dear reader that you have been lied to by most preachers today. For example: Here is the perverted plan of salvation according to the late Billy Graham.

Beware Of False Prophet, Billy Graham

One such minister of unrighteousness is [1]Billy Graham (1918-2018). I cannot warn people enough about the lying counterfeit plan of salvation of Billy Graham, and his son Franklin Graham. Here is a quote from the official website of the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association (BGEA)...

> "Many people come to Christ without first counting *the cost*. The cost includes **repentance, the forsaking of sin**, and **a continual, daily, open acknowledgment of Christ in your life." [emphasis added]**

SOURCE: [2]How to Be Sure You're Saved | Decision Magazine | BGEA

Liar, liar, pants on fire in Hell!!! Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach those lies!!! Bible repentance is "a change of mind" (Greek: *metanoia*), not a change of behavior. Changing one's behavior is reformation, not repentance. A changed life for a believer is produced by the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25), and by not one's decision to straighten up as a requirement to be saved. Billy Graham is a liar!!!

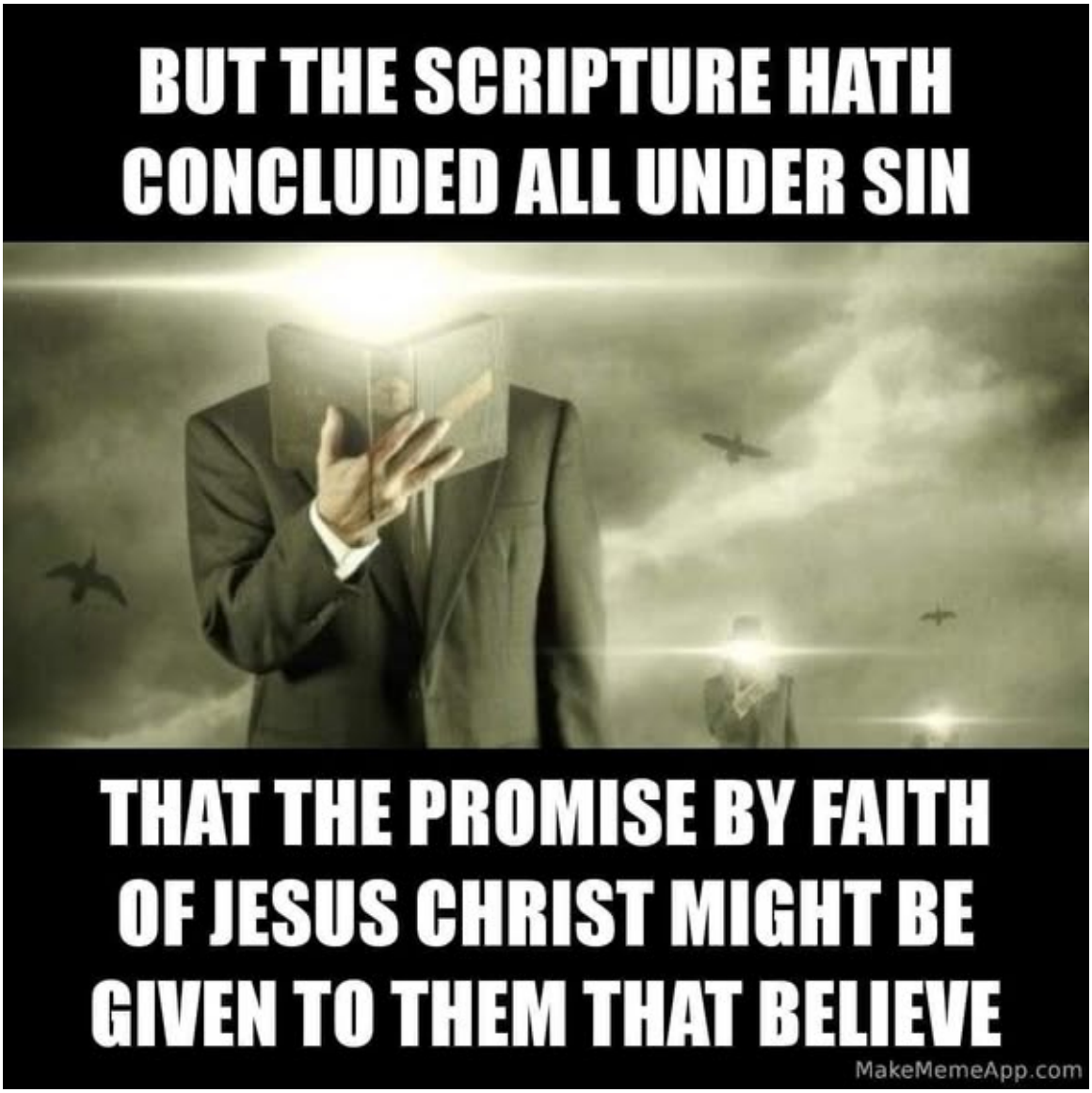
Openly acknowledging Christ in one's life is strictly a matter of discipleship, not sonship. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it very well...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Billy Graham has woefully confused service with salvation (confused discipleship with sonship), mixing the two, which is another gospel that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. One of my very favorite quotes, comes from one of my favorite Gospel preachers, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

That is brilliant! Every pastor and every layman should memorize that precious quote, as I have also. John Bunyan fully understood the free grace Gospel. Bunyan understood that the fruit produced by the indwelling Holy Spirit (aka, the Spirit of Christ) was a matter of sanctification, and not of justification. The heresy of Lordship Salvation confuses people by combining sanctification with justification. Woe unto false prophet pastors! **Jeremiah 12:10, " Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. "**



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/07/the-devil-is-beautiful-liar.html
2. http://billygraham.org/decision-magazine/september-2012/how-to-be-sure-youre-saved/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh2MmgNir5THKExcO94dwTTxN2EBZYfOOzUKwMqJ1FPK6WiKBd7YpcbCOYZEfMjdmh-SIQMOmXw8wijJjF1fBRlkNXN1RKi2HZRyBX

6.3 March

6.3.1 Turning Away from Sins is Effectively Keeping the Law (2025-03-15 21:53)

Romans 3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."

The Old Testament law was given by God for the purpose of showing all mankind their sinnership. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it**

saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God." And again we read in **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

Since NO ONE can perfectly keep God's law, there is a "CURSE" upon everyone under the law. **Galatians 3:10, "For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them." Romans 3:20, "Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** So we learn that eternal life cannot be obtained by keeping the law! And those who do try to be saved by keeping the law are under the curse of the law!

Here's the good news! **Romans 3:21-24, "But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus."** I love this passage of Scripture! As you read in Romans 3:21, there is a righteousness that is "WITHOUT THE LAW"! This is the [1]imputed righteousness of God. Literally, this means that by faith you can be saved, even though you do no works (i.e., you don't keep the law). What is the law? It is the Ten Commandments as specified in Exodus 20. The law teaches mankind not to steal, not to commit adultery, not to take the name of the Lord in vain, not to covet thy neighbour's wife and property, not to bear false witness, not to bow down nor worship images, et cetera. The Jews failed to keep God's law. In fact, they had broken every command before Moses had even returned from receiving them from God. Moses and Aaron found the people dancing naked around a golden calf, to the sound of rock and roll music in the camp, committing sexual immorality. These were God's people!

We Are Saved By God's Righteousness Through Faith in Jesus Christ

Please notice again **Romans 3:22a, "Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe."** There we see the simplicity that is in Jesus Christ. There is no mention of "turning away from sins," nor of "inviting Jesus into our life," nor of "saying 'Jesus is Lord,"' nor of "asking Christ to take control of our life to be saved." I am perplexed that multitudes of Baptist preachers today have embraced Satan's lie of [2]Lordship Salvation.

Many sincere preachers, like [3]Evangelist David W. Cloud, deny teaching Lordship Salvation, but they are nonetheless [4]teaching a variation of the heresy. The Holy Bible is very clear in Romans 3:22 that we are saved by **"the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all *THEM THAT BELIEVE*" [emphasis mine].** There is no mention of sacrament keeping. There is no mention of turning away from sins. There is no mention of confessing Christ before men. There is no mention of following Christ. We are taught simply to BELIEVE!

The Apostle Paul teaches that through faith the curse of the law is made void (i.e., lacking legal force). **Romans 3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."** The very moment that a person trusts Christ, he or she

is no longer under the legal indictment of the law of God. They are now under grace, because Christ vicariously (our substitute) died in our place on the cross, suffering the punishment for our sins. **Romans 6:15, "What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid."** What a beautiful and comforting truth! My friend, if you are a born-again believer, you are no longer under the legal curse of the law, YOU ARE UNDER GOD'S GRACE!!!

Jesus Paid A Debt He Did Not Owe, Because We Owed A Debt We Could Not Pay

There is something in the legal world called "[5]Vicarious Liability." The general rule in criminal law is that there is no vicarious liability. Thus, the practice of holding one person liable for the actions of another is the exception and not the rule in criminal law. Albeit, Jesus Christ volunteered to suffer, bleed and die on the cross for the sins of mankind. **Romans 5:7-8, "For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us."** Hardly anyone would sacrifice their life for a man of God. Perhaps even someone would die for a good man. But who would sacrifice their life for a criminal? That's right, no one! Yet, God has shown His love for all mankind by dying for you and me, who are guilty sinners, all criminals in God's holy eyes!!!

To help you understand the beauty and power of what being under grace means, let me give you a brief illustration. Let's say (if it were possible) a man has committed hundreds of felony crimes. He has a rap sheet a mile long! If convicted (and he will be) he'll be sentenced to dozens of lifetimes behind bars in prison. But during the court hearing, a mysterious stranger enters the court room to speak with the judge, who offers to take the place of the indicted man, paying for his offenses with his own life! And so the guilty man is set free, because the innocent man has offered to take his place. Of course, this scenario would never happen in man's court system, to protect the public interest.

However, God's court system is very different. Jesus Christ has already paid the full-price for the sins of mankind. That's right, everyone's sins and crimes have already been paid for, as far as eternal life is concerned. But there's a catch, you must receive that pardon for your crimes (sins), by placing your faith in Christ's death on the cross, and His burial, and bodily resurrection three days later. This is "the Gospel" (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

Hence, Jesus does NOT forgive sins! That is correct! Jesus has already paid for our sins with His precious blood! Our sins are paid for, which means that forgiveness is a free "gift" to whosoever wants it. We receive this gift of eternal life and forgiveness through faith in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent." Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

I love the following verses. **1st John 2:1-2, "My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world."** The word "advocate" is the Greek word Parakletos, which means, "an intercessor, a consoler." Isn't that beautiful? When we sin as

a believer, Jesus Himself is our attorney, Who intercessors on our behalf in the courtroom of the Father (Romans 8:34; Hebrews 4:15-16). That helps me sleep at night!!! But wait, there's more! Jesus is also our consoler, who gives us moral and emotional strength. In other words, when a believer sins, we have a friend who is our lawyer, and He assures us that everything is going to be alright. That's peace of soul that all the money in the world cannot purchase! Thank you Lord Jesus! Praise the Lord!

The word "propitiation" is the Greek word hilasmos, which means, "to appease one's wrath, an expiator (to make amends)." Nearly every preacher quotes Romans 5:8, but not verse 9. **Romans 5:8-9, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."** God's wrath is reserved for all unrepentant humans who perish in their sins without Christ! It is Jesus' precious blood that appeases the great wrath of God the Father. **Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."** Only Christian believers will escape the wrath of God, which is reserved for the lost in the Lake of Fire. **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9, "In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power."**

Everyone is Either Under Law or Under Grace

My friend, you are either under the law of God or under God's grace, and there is nothing between. Romans 11 is speaking about the Jews. Most Jews were unsaved, still under the curse of the law; but a remnant of Jews were saved, under grace. The Bible makes clear that there is nothing in between. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Here's a great MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled, "[6]Caught Between Grace And Works."

The Scriptures are abundantly clear that salvation comes without works, without keeping the law, without self improvement, without following Christ as "Lord," without turning away from sins. Eternal life is a free gift, paid for by Jesus' precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). There is no requirement in the Scriptures to "turn away from sins" to be saved. That is not what "repentance" means. To "repent" means "to think differently." Repentance is unto the Gospel itself! There is not even one Bible verse that teaches "to turn away from sins" as a prerequisite to receiving the gift of eternal life.

Bible Repentance Versus Reformation (Turning From Sins)

You DO NOT need to reform nor promise God to reform to be saved. You don't need to change yourself as a condition of receiving God's FREE GIFT of eternal life. That would be works, not grace. That's not how Christianity works! You first come to God as a needy sinner, RESTING wholly in His only begotten Son, Jesus; and then after you are in Christ (saved), the gift of God's indwelling Holy Spirit begins to work to change you (2nd Corinthians 5:17; Galatians 5:22-25; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24; John 16:13).

You do need to know ***what*** you are being saved from (Hell - Revelation 20:15), and ***why*** (because the wages of your sin is death - Romans 6:23). To get to Heaven, you must *change your mind* (repent) about TWO things:

1. WHO YOU ARE (you are a guilty hell-deserving sinner)

2. WHO JESUS IS (He is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God)

If you agree with these two facts—and you receive Christ's sacrificial death on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He was buried but raised up from the dead three days later—and that is your only hope for eternal life—

then you are now and forever saved dear reader. You have God's promise of it! **1st Thessalonians 4:14,**

"For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."

Again, Bible repentance has absolutely nothing to do with forsaking a sinful lifestyle or promising God to do better in the future. These virtues are reformation, not repentance. Scriptural support for what I am teaching is found in Matthew 27:3, where it tells us that Judas Iscariot repented, but he did not get saved. **Matthew 27:3-4, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, *repented himself*, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that."** Judas did not acknowledge that he was a guilty sinner in God's sight, nor did he change his mind to believe on Jesus as the Christ.

Judas merely felt sorry that he had betrayed an

innocent man, Jesus. That is NOT true repentance.

A totally different Greek word (*metamellomaiin*, meaning, "to regret") is used in Matthew 27:3, than is used in other passages [7]*metanoia* ("a change of mind") regarding getting saved. To clarify, repentance is automatically included in believing. As long as you realize that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, and you place your trust (faith, reliance) in Jesus alone as the Christ, the only begotten (biological) Son of God (which makes Him God), you are saved friend. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith." Again, there is no mention of forsaking sinful bad habits, nor of inviting Christ into one's life, nor of making Jesus one's "Lord" to be saved. Romans 3:20b makes very clear that **"by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight."** I hear many corrupt, but sincere, pastors preaching a distorted plan of salvation. They tell the Gospel while simultaneously telling people to "ask Jesus to take control of their life" to be saved, which is not the Gospel. Effectively, they are building a bridge between the Gospel and works salvation.

Pacific Garden Mission's " [8]UNSHACKLED " is a major offender in this area, telling people to turn away from sinful ways and surrender control of their life to Christ to be saved. Sadly, UNSHACKLED could be renamed to [9]SHACKLED . Granted, it does sound really good to tell sinners they must depart from sinful behavior, and believe the Gospel to be saved. It appeals to our carnal human nature that a man ought to have to forsake his sinful ways if he expects God to save Him! However, this is what religion teaches, not the Holy Bible. To include

forsaking one's sins as part of salvation, is no different than trying to keep the works of the law to be saved. To say that God will not save a man who is unwilling to forsake his sinful ways, is to say that "works" are required to receive the "gift" of eternal life. How absurd! A gift is a gift is a gift!

The very doctrine of [10]God's imputed righteousness to the believer obliviates all such teachings of declaring Jesus as one's Lord to be saved. The truth is that JESUS IS LORD, you don't make Him Lord. To be saved, you simply receive Jesus as your Savior. **John 1:12, "But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name." 1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe."** Jesus is the Savior of all men, but you must receive Him personally to be saved. The way to be saved is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL!!! The apostle Paul declared in **1st Corinthians 1:17, "For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect."** Notice that the Gospel is rendered ineffective by men's "words of wisdom." Intellectualism is an enemy of soul-winning!

I know you've heard them. I have heard them—preachers who ramble on for hours, lacking any real substance. By the end of their sermon you're utterly frustrated, because there was nothing to grab onto in their message, nothing to sink your teeth into! I love porcupine preachers—because YOU GET THE POINT!!! The apostle Paul warned of balloon-preachers, who are filled with hot air, diluting the truth in never-ending displays of worldly wisdom. One such preacher is [11]Dr. Ravi Zacharias . Religious radio is filled with dry preachers, deadbeats, balloon preachers who avoid offending their listeners for the sake of donations. They are a sure cure for insomnia (unable to sleep)! The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS! Today's religious ministers are teachers who appeal to the MIND, not Bible-preachers who appeal to the HEART!

Oh, how we need men of God today, who walk with God, and who preach the truths that God's Word burns into their heart. God's Word burned in Jeremiah's heart!!! **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."** Preaching is truth set on fire!!! The Old Testament prophet Jeremiah (known as "The weeping preacher") had quit preaching in frustration. Jeremiah's message was one of doom for Israel. It was too late for them (Jeremiah 25:11)—no matter what they did, the Jews were going to be humiliated by the Chaldeans (Babylon). Yet, even in his frustration, Jeremiah couldn't withstand the burning conviction of God's Words in his heart, and he returned to preaching the inspired Words of God to the people. Amen!

Believe On The Lord Jesus Christ And Thou Shalt Be Saved

I've laid the preceding Biblical groundwork to teach the main truth of this article, which is, turning away from sins is effectively keeping the law. This is a false plan of salvation. TO BE

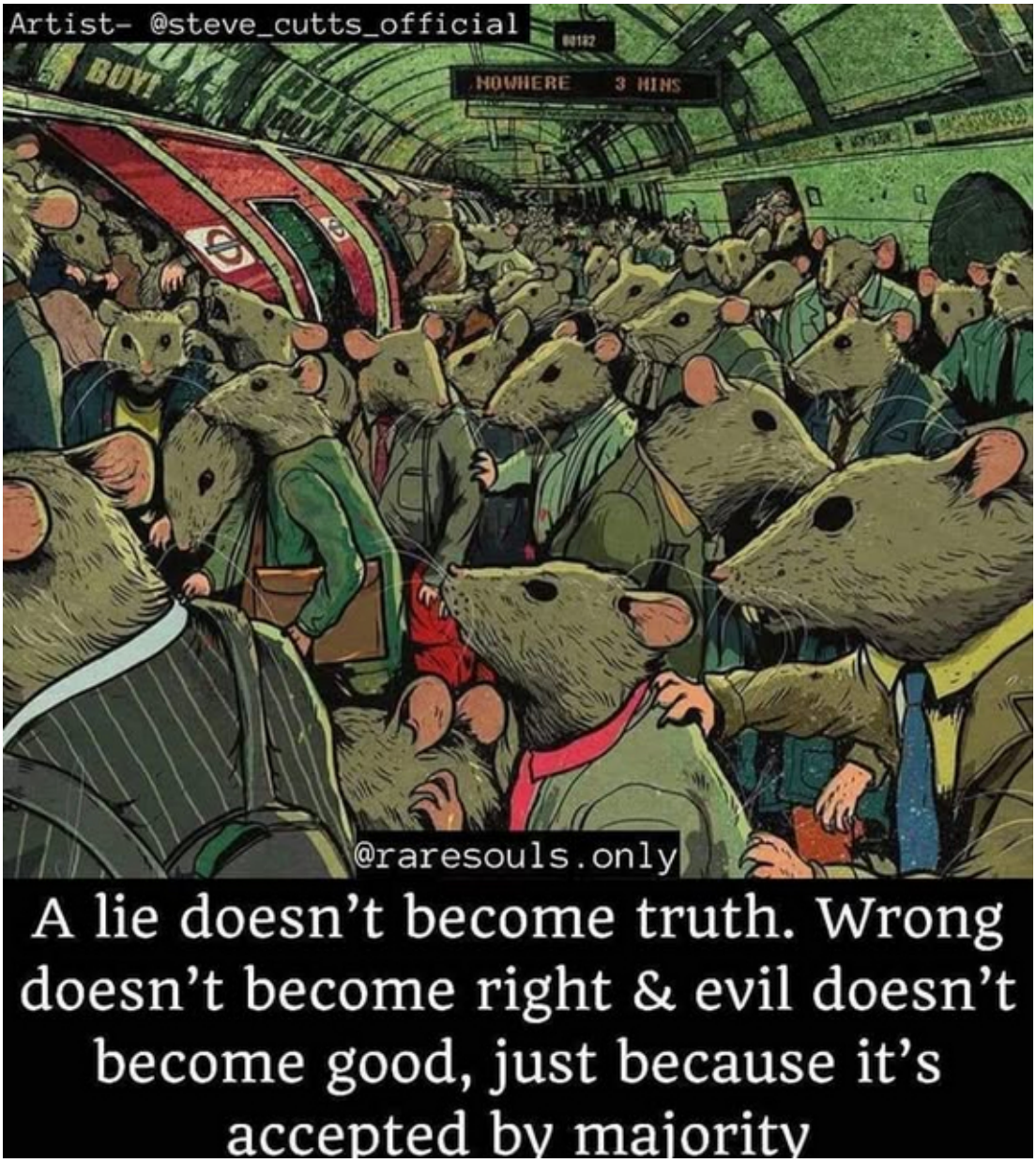
SAVED, the satanic heresy of Lordship Salvation requires sinners not to steal, not to commit adultery, not to take the name of the Lord in vain, not to covet thy neighbour's wife and property, not to bear false witness, not to bow down nor worship images, et cetera. These are the works of the law! This is "another Gospel" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

From viewing the truths that I've shared with you, it should be abundantly clear that every believer is UNDER GRACE. Hallelujah! The believer is no longer UNDER LAW. We have a Savior, and an attorney, and an intercessor, and a consoler, and a friend! Please notice our text verse from **Romans 3:31, "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law."** Just because a believer is no longer under the law, that is, the law no longer has any legal power against us, doesn't give us God's permission to disregard the law. We are commanded to establish (or uphold) the law.

I'd guesstimate that at least half of all Baptist preachers today teach some variation of the Lordship Salvation heresy. [12]Beware Of "Operation Somebody Cares" And Chick Tracts . Beware of [13]Evangelist Billy Graham . Beware of [14]Pastor Chip Ingram . False prophetess Ellen G. White of the Seventh-day Adventists also taught Lordship Salvation. [15]Mormons and Dr. John MacArthur share the same errant view of repentance. I'm not trying to be unkind, just honest. The religious cults all view "repentance" as a change of life, or turning away from sins; whereas, in sharp contrast the Word of God teaches that repentance ([16]metanoeo) means "to think differently." Thus, we think differently toward God ("repentance toward God" - Acts 20:21b), believing the Gospel to be saved (Mark 1:15). Repentance is unto the Gospel itself! We don't repent AND believe; but rather, we repent TO believe!!!

We are saved simply by [17]BELIEVING THE GOSPEL ! **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."** The plan of salvation is simple, summed up in one word—Gospel! Getting saved is so easy and simple that the Bible calls the Gospel, **"THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST"** (2nd Corinthians 11:3). Beware of false prophets, nearly all of whom I believe are sincere, who wrestle (twist) the Scriptures **"unto their own destruction"** (2nd Peter 3:16), and are "being led away with the error of the wicked" (2nd Peter 3:17).

"The religions of the world say, 'do and live.' The religion of the Bible says, 'live and do'." —Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968)


Artist- @steve_cutts_official
NOWHERE 3 MINS
@raresouls.only
A lie doesn't become truth. Wrong doesn't become right & evil doesn't become good, just because it's accepted by majority

“Like the thief on the cross who never had an opportunity to ’turn from his sin,’ we, like him, can only ’acknowledge our sinfulness’ in order to be saved (Lk 23:40-41). ...True repentance has nothing to do with ’turning from sin’ and everything to do with ’acknowledging one’s sinfulness’ (Jonah 3:5). Like the thief on the cross who simply acknowledged his sinfulness (Lk 23:39-43), the only part a person has in salvation is the beggar’s part.” —Pastor Brad Strand, "[20]The Strand Study Bible"; 2nd Corinthians 7:8-9, p. 1939

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud_heresy.htm
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vicarious_liability_(criminal)
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm

8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/unshackled.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/must_be_changed_heresy.htm
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/osc_and_chick_tracts.htm
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/billy_graham.htm
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/chip_ingram.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgnU1lyC7fmrMhsh3rplxR2c7JvMgx4LiVG8BObD0BQvvDK3n3uXnBbJeFqg8nfYnm4loKqSOzxLiKG9_vkAS_GnX9JQLs9fCPtaln
19. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjTGVI0pv83XSRwKhEljr__xdlsc8VobXh2Um3iCxkJTJL_p2Qo-g5wqg8F9nTM3LUjpdlaCXLjIEb-VgWCLbgZDWG-37Drz5udOP6
20. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible/1940/#zoom=z

---

6.3.2 The Gospel Does NOT Change Someone (2025-03-27 16:47)

2nd Corinthians 3:18, "But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, *are changed* into the same image from glory to glory, *even as by the Spirit of the Lord*."

There is a popular heresy taught in many churches today, which says that THE GOSPEL will change your life. Dear reader, THE GOSPEL ***doesn't*** change anyone, the indwelling Holy Spirit working in coordination with the inspired Word of God changes a new convert over time, as we are renewed in the spirit of our mind. This is what our text passage of Scripture teaches.

The indwelling Holy Spirit teaches us the truth and guides us. **John 16:13, " Howbeit when he, *the Spirit of truth*, is come, *he will guide you into all truth*: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.**

" It's very important that we don't ever try to foolishly convince someone that THE GOSPEL is supposed to miraculously change them, because it does not and cannot change anyone.

That is why The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20 includes **"Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you,"** because if we don't mentor new converts they won't grow in the Lord's grace as they should. If the Gospel could change people, then we wouldn't need to TEACH THEM.

Pacific Garden Mission's '[1]UNSHACKLED' radio program in Chicago is guilty of this woeful heresy, demanding that Skid Row men instantly change their behavior as a prerequisite to come to Christ to be saved. Their go to Scripture is [2]2nd Corinthians 5:17, which they horribly take out of context. The only thing that a person receives at the moment of the new birth is God's gift of His blessed Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). To grow as saints, we must nurture on the milk (and eventually meat) of God's inspired Word. **1st Peter 2:2-3, "**

As newborn babes, *desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby*: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious." Ephesians 4:23-24, "And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness."

Here is a helpful sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) titled, "[3]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit." I encourage you to listen to this sermon, it is one of my favorites. In his sermon, Brother Hyles explains the importance of local churches mentoring new converts to renovate their lives for Christ. Like a real estate transaction, getting saved is a transfer of ownership (from Satan to God), but buying a house, commercial building or some land does not change it. The new owner must invest the time and resources to renovate the newly acquired property to make it fit for use. The same is true when somebody comes to Jesus and gets born again. A very helpful book written by Dr. Jack Hyles on the subject is titled, "[4]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved," which I highly recommend reading.

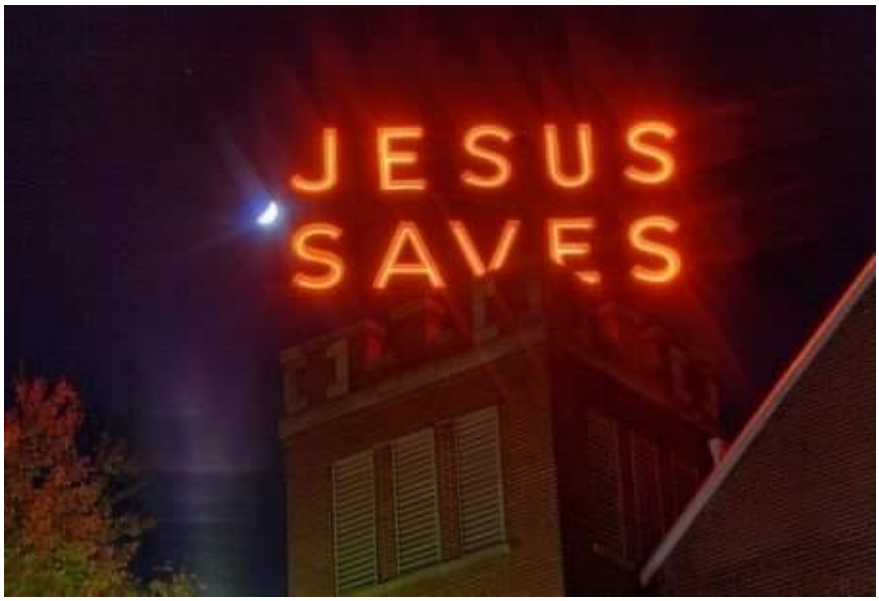
THE GOSPEL is “the power of God” that saves us (i.e., them that believe it) according to Romans 1:16. NOTHING in the Gospel itself can change our behavior. **Psalms 119:9-11, “ Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.**

With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

”

[5]



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/pacific-garden-missions-deadly-false.html
2. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2%20Corinthians%205%3A17&version=KJV
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEip0eZZOEFTfQKY6qF8PwM5aGK0V3Fx_9YfYODKXu462Gm4W0i3ZoNjZsCPd5oHFTlZkCXYA8DoaffK2izu91-LWbdcAXERTvOJ6QM

6.4 April

6.4.1 Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit (2025-04-10 23:46)

Titus 1:10-14, “For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre’s sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.”

There is not a more damnable false prophet than Martin Luther (1883-1546). Mr. Luther allegedly got saved by faith alone in 1517, but in his catechism written 12 years later in 1529 Luther plainly taught that no one can go to Heaven unless they are water baptized and partake of communion.

Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) has authored a helpful book titled, “[1]MARTIN LUTHER: MASTER OF DECEIT” ([2]backup). Dr. Younce has graciously made his books freely available in .pdf format, or you can purchase hard copies from Heritage Baptist Bible Church.

Martin Luther was so perverted in his theology, that he even taught that you can be saved WITHOUT FAITH, just so long as you get water baptized. Here is a direct quote...

> "□□□□□□□□, □□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□ □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□ □□□; □□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□ □□□□□□□□..."
>
> □□□□□□□: [3]□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□ (□□□□□□ □□□□□□□) - □□□□□□ □□□□□□

Unless he secretly repented of his false plan of salvation, Martin Luther split Hell wide open when he died in 1546.

Tragically, the biggest false religion in the world, Catholicism, actually quotes Martin Luther in an attempt to justify their heresy of Baptismal Regeneration. The following is quoted from Catholic.com...

> **"*The Christian belief that baptism is necessary for salvation is so unshakable that even the Protestant Martin Luther affirmed the necessity of baptism*.** He wrote: ’Baptism is no human plaything but is instituted by God himself. Moreover, it is solemnly and strictly commanded that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved. We are not to regard it as an indifferent matter, then, like putting on a new red coat. It is of the greatest importance that we regard baptism as excellent, glorious, and exalted’ "(Large Catechism 4:6). [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [4]http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity _of _baptism.asp

What sad irony? Here’s a heathen Catholic ministry quoting Martin Luther’s own words to support their damnable heresy. I ask you: Why do most Christians today continue to honor

Mr. Luther as a great man of faith, who clearly wasn't even saved? Luther taught that Water Baptism could save a person, even if no faith was present. This goes against even the plainest of Scripture...

> **" For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast " (Ephesians 2:8,9)**
>
> **" To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins " (Acts 10:43)**
>
> **"But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness" (Romans 4:5)**

Did Martin Luther never read Mark 16:16? ...

> **"He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but HE THAT BELIEVETH NOT SHALL BE DAMNED."**

To be water baptized but not have faith in Jesus Christ is a sure road to Hell, fire and damnation! Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Martin Luther Preaches Baptismal Regeneration Heresy

Martin Luther (1483-1546) was a religious fraud, a heretic. Tragically, this man who has been dead for 477 years is still brainwashing people with his damnable heresies, leading them into Hellfire.

Here are the words of one such deceived soul...

> "...the central truths of Christianity, the most important of which, for Luther, was the doctrine of justification — God's act of declaring a sinner righteous — by faith alone through God's grace. He began to teach that salvation or redemption is a gift of God's grace, attainable only through faith in Jesus as the messiah."
>
> SOURCE: Wriedt, Markus. "Luther's Theology," in The Cambridge Companion to Luther. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003, 88–94

But did Luther really believe that salvation was "only through faith in Jesus?" No, he did not, as I will prove to you. In Luther's Large Catechism he foolishly states:

> "Moreover, that it is most solemnly and strictly commanded that ***we must be baptized or we cannot be saved...*****" [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: [5]The Large Catechism (XIII) - Martin Luther

Mr. Luther penned these words in 1529, twelve years after his alleged conversion to Jesus Christ in 1517. How much more evidence do you need to know that Martin Luther was an imposter, a Modernist, and an unsaved man?

Beware Of Wolves In Sheep's Clothing

Martin Luther is a liar of liars, who is still deceiving people nearly 500 years later with his false teachings. This is because of the power of propaganda. This is why [6]Adolf Hitler (1938), Joseph Stalin (1942), and President George W. Bush (2000/2004) have all been shamefully honored by TIME magazine (a known Communist organization).

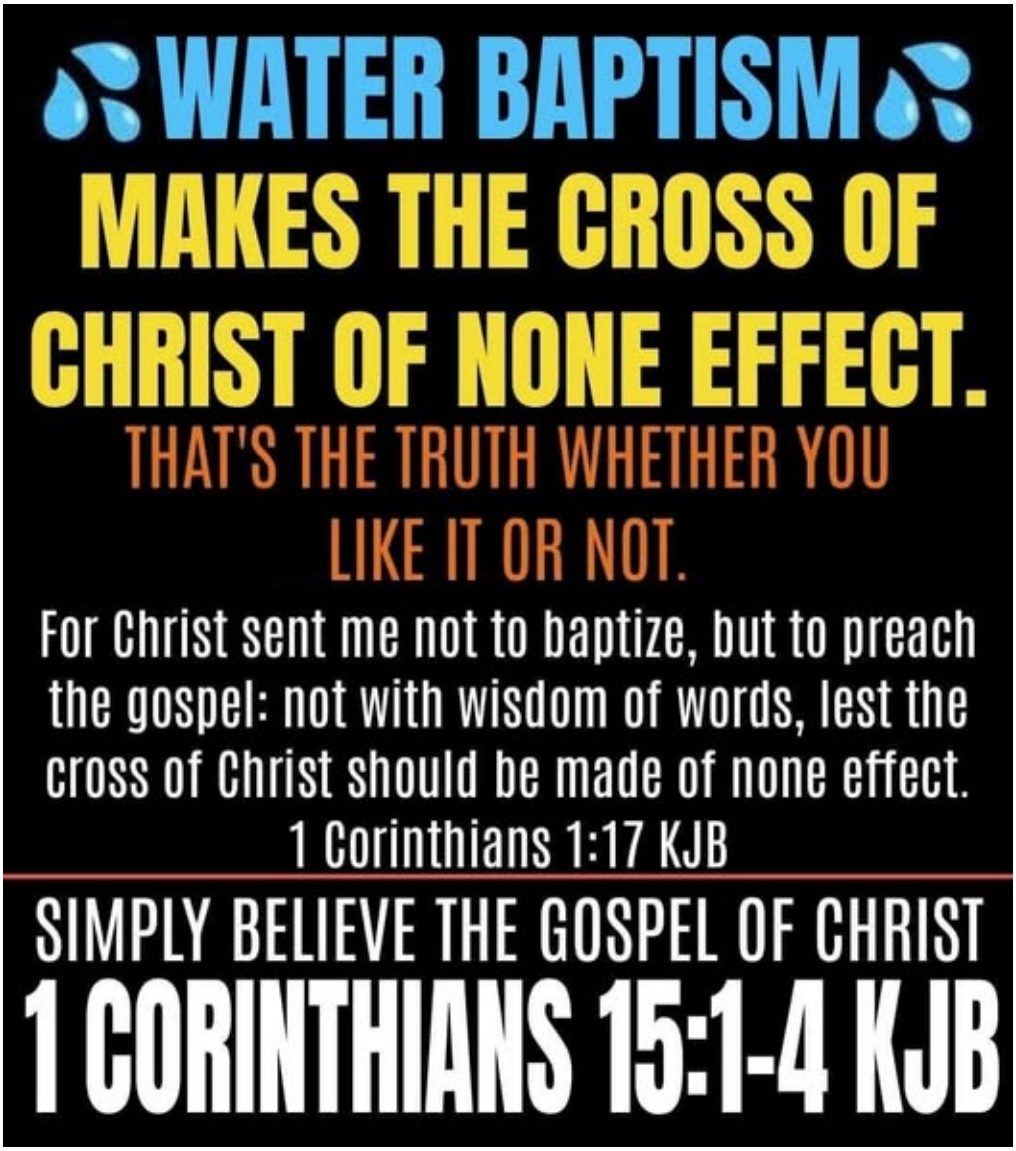
Likewise, Martin Luther is responsible for leading untold millions of people into the eternal Lake of Fire. Woefully ignorant and foolish people continue to praise Luther today. There is [7]much information available exposing Martin Luther. People by nature go by what they hear, not having sense enough to think objectively for themselves. It is the Bible preacher's duty to exhort people to "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" for the truth (John 5:39). What saith the Scripture? God's opinion is the only opinion that truly matters. **Romans 4:3, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness."**

Mr. Luther was unquestionably a great religious leader of his time. Luther did much work to translate the Word of God. There is no question that Luther was a pioneer of the Reformation. Yet, tragically, Martin Luther taught ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4), which is a false plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth by the Holy Spirit of God. There is a curse upon anyone, even an angel (demon), who preaches another gospel (Galatians 1:6-8).

Mr. Luther sadly had churchianity, but he did not have Christianity. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Religion cannot get a person into Heaven. I am not asking you to take my word for it dear reader; but rather, consider what the Scriptures teach, and then look at what Mr. Luther taught. They are diametrically opposed to each other. Those who promote Martin Luther are pulling on the same rope as the Devil.

RUN from the Lutheran religion! Please don't be sucked into this deadly cult. No one in the Old Testament was water baptized, but those who went to Heaven had faith in Christ (Acts 10:43). The repentant thief on the cross did not have time to get water baptized, his hands were nailed to a cross. All he did was (as a needy sinner) BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved. Martin Luther came out of the toxic Roman Catholic church, but the corrupt Catholic church did not come out of him.

Whereas Catholics require keeping SEVEN sacraments to be saved, Luther required keeping TWO sacraments to be saved. Either way they both taught the damnable heresy of Sacramental Salvation. Romans 3:20b plainly declares **"by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!



1. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf/
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
3. https://christian.net/resources/theology-and-practice-of-the-lords-supper-part-i/?
4. http://www.catholic.com/library/necessity_of_baptism.asp
5. http://www.iclnet.org/pub/resources/text/wittenberg/luther/catechism/web/cat-13.html
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Disturbing%20Truths/hitler-man_of_the_year.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqNSlmNzL7C2QAZ7-dguZxBVJf_qMOPOjmq0IYeVt44hGOg b7m3K4ua4HSMF7qgVWVwojSOQrFnm2b_byMUJ1mLAN3zOO_PlwQRpj

---

6.4.2 You Don’t Have To Be Religious To Get To Heaven (2025-04-18 05:20)

Matthew 15:7-8, “Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.”

The world is full of religious people, but they have never been born again. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** Please don't take this matter lightly dear reader. You absolutely cannot go to Heaven without being born again by faith alone in Jesus Christ.

The great news is that you don't have to attend a church one day in your life to go to Heaven. You don't need to be water baptized. You don't need to speak in Charismatic tongues (a pagan practice that has it's origin in witchcraft). You don't have to partake of church sacraments (which aren't even taught in the inspired Holy Scriptures). To get to Heaven you don't have to join a church or live a good life, you just need to cease from trying to save yourself and REST completely in the dear Savior, Jesus, who died on the cross for you.

From the earliest age, many people have been indoctrinated to think that you need to become religious if you want to go to Heaven, but the wonderful truth is that you don't have to be religious at all to go to Heaven, Eternal life is the free gift of God, paid for in full by the precious blood of Jesus Christ that He shed on Calvary's cross for all humanity 2,000 years ago. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt of sin we could not pay. **2nd Corinthians 5:21, " For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. "**

Salvation is not found in any religion, but in a person—the Lord Jesus Christ. Religion tries to fit us with glasses, but the Lord wants to open our eyes with the truth. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** Billions of humans pursue religious paths throughout their life, but they never come to the knowledge of the Gospel which saves them who believe it.

What exactly is "

the Gospel

"?

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "1Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.
>
> For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;*
>
> *And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures:
>
> And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:
>
> **After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it, *the Gospel* is three things:

1. Jesus *DIED* on a cross to pay for our sins.

2. He was *BURIED*.

3. Three days later Jesus bodily *RESURRECTED* from the dead.

That is why we read the beautiful words in **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** The only prerequisite to believing the Gospel is you must realize that you are a needy sinner in the sight of a holy God. That is, you must see your need for salvation. You must know why you need to be saved, and that is because you are a woeful guilty sinner, the penalty of which is to spend eternity burning in Hell (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). This is why God gave mankind the Old Testament law. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under *the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."**

The wicked Pharisees, and most Jews today, and all of the world thousands of false religions, foolishly think that the way you get to Heaven is by keeping the law. However, as we just read in Romans 3:20, God never intended for the law to save anyone; but rather, to show humanity our SINNERSHIP and bring us to CHRIST to be saved through faith alone in Him. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.**

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."

God has already made TWO great divisions to His inspired Word of OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS; or respectively, LAW and CHRIST. The Law shows us that we are needy sinners, and then brings us to Christ to be saved by faith in Him. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty. Salvation is not achieved, it is received. Eternal life is the free gift of God. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The purpose for which John penned the Book of John is to convince you (the reader) that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, so that by trusting upon Jesus' name you will be saved. That is so beautiful!

In the Gospel of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 85 times, but you won't find any requirement to

repent, confess, turn, surrender, forsake, pray or get water baptized to get to Heaven. Jesus said in **John 6:47,**

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life." The inspired Holy Bible is very clear about God's simple plan of salvation, as I have just shared with you. Yet, a counterfeit plan of salvation is being preached from nearly every church pulpit, every religious film, every so-called "

Christian

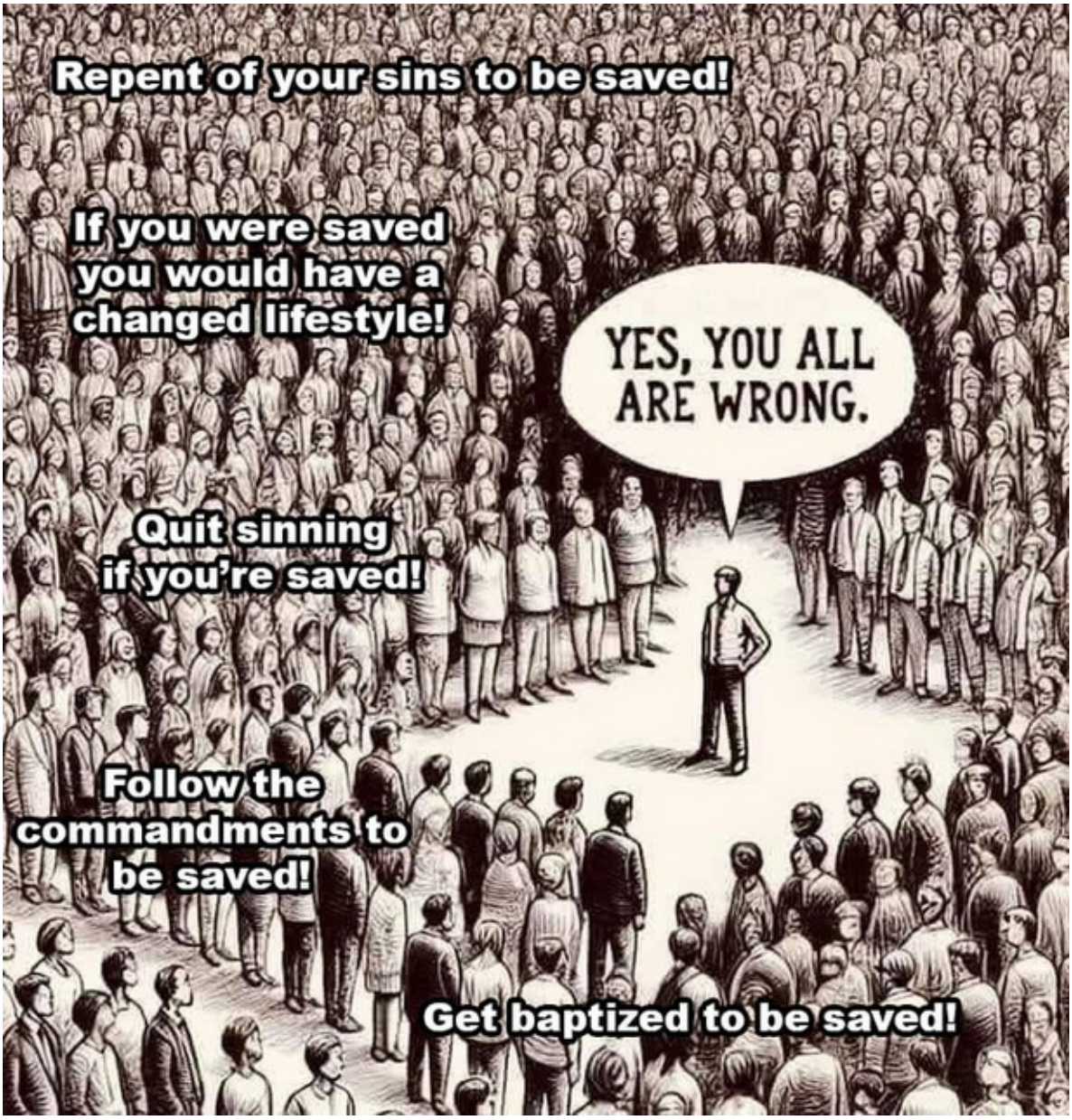
”

book, every television station, every radio program and every Bible seminary today.

Repetition is the key to learning, which is why I often write blogs about salvation. There is nothing more important in this universe and beyond than the *GOOD NEWS* (i.e., the Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day, because the *Good News* of salvation through faith in Jesus is the ONLY way to Heaven. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*.”**

If you trust in the Sacramental Salvation of the Roman Catholic church, you will NOT go to Heaven. If you trust in the Sacramental Salvation of Martin Luther (1483-1546), who in his written catechisms (1529 AD) required water baptism and communion to be saved, then you WON’T go to Heaven. You either exclusively trust (rely) upon Christ’s sacrifice on Calvary’s cross as full-payment for your sins or you cannot be saved. There is no other name given among men whereby we can be saved (Acts 4:10-12).

Dear friend, you don’t have to be religious to know that your name is written in the Lamb’s Book of Life (Luke 10:20). Religion is manmade, but salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9).



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi3Fk1w-092kJbIRvzaHkqYUIsP5lsIA1JIAzXSNn01PxD3lO4Za0S4qQsEJkdwexb3dCa5P3IeD1u0opuc-ReYSCkeIegmrksz64N

6.5 May

6.5.1 To Repent From Sin Is Keeping The Law And A False Gospel (2025-05-02 06:58)

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

Carefully notice if you will, that our text passage of Scripture DOES NOT teach to "repent of your sin" to get to Heaven;' but rather, it says to repent to simply acknowledge THE TRUTH. Dear reader, I will quote Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) who said it perfectly:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside; '[1]Except Ye Repent,' p. 36

And also, Pastor Ironside wrote these helpful words:

> "In all that I have written I have failed completely to express what was surging up in my soul if I have given anyone the impression that I think of repentance as something meritorious which must be produced in man by self-effort ere he is fit to come to God for salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Harry Ironside, a quote from chapter 16, '[2]THE PREACHING THAT PRODUCES REPENTANCE,' from his timeless classic book, '[3]EXCEPT YE REPENT'

Repentance is absolutely necessary to be saved, but to repent (Greek verb: *metanoeo*) simply means "

to think differently,

"

nothing else. So we need supplemental information to know what to change our mind about. From rightly dividing the Word of Truth, one can only conclude that salvation comes only by faith in Jesus Christ alone, and thus repentance simply facilitates (makes possible) BELIEVING, and it is believing that saves a man, not repentance; but both are necessary to be saved. Repentance can only be *a change of mind* to admit that you are a needy SINNER in the eyes of a holy God, and Jesus is the only SAVIOR in whom you must trust to receive God's *free gift* of eternal life. Anything else would constitute the WORKS OF THE LAW for salvation, which the Bible condemns (Romans 3:20).

Repentance from sins and faith in Christ are two separate gospels! Only faith saves!

Repentance from sins cannot save, it's putting people under the Law. If you break one point of the Law, you have broken it all. No one can be saved by attempting to keep the Law. We are saved by grace alone through faith alone in Christ alone.

"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."

(James 2:10).

"But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith."

(Galatians 3:11)

“For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.”

(Galatians 3:10)

“Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:”

(Galatians 3:13)

“For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.”

(Galatians 3:18)

“

For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

”

(Romans 4:2-3)

“For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect: Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.”

(Romans 4:14-15)

“For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast.” (Ephesians 2:8-9)

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

(John 6:47)

“Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.” (Romans 3:28)

If you’re not a believer in Christ with childlike faith—also known as easy-believism—you’re not saved!

The inspired King James Bible teaches to repent of unbelief and dead works (Hebrews 6:1), NOT from your sin to be saved (which is the Devil’s Lordship Salvation LIE). Bible believing saints must refute the damnable “

repent of your sins

”

garbage. We must expose the Lordship Salvation fallacy, which prevents the required new birth to enter into God’s Kingdom.

“Knowing that *a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ*, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be *justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law*: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.”

(Galatians 2:16)

Corrupt pastors who tell people to

“Repent of your sins” to be saved are preaching another gospel, which is accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9).

“I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.”

(Galatians 2:21)

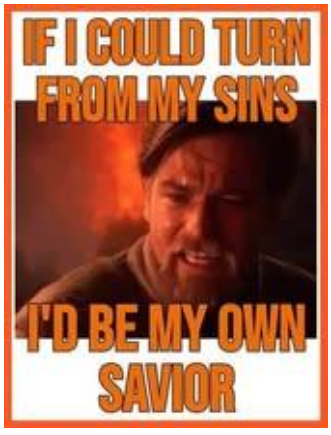
“Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;”

(Titus 3:5)

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”

(John 6:47)

In all of the preceding Scripture passages, not one word is said of repenting from your sins to be saved. Woe unto the wicked Baptist pastors and other religious cults today who embellish, change and pervert God’s simple plan of salvation.

[4] 

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2cJd12k6fNcEvCl1nLSPpuiV0gqKzvywx8LmvW_gelBfMfQr3xUNqgjxdAYykb5J5JnGjzOohEp_1q85dPoN4vNjFaFMOFhFK7F-

---

6.5.2 It's Still Not Too Late To Become Born Again (2025-05-14 06:41)

2nd Peter 3:9, " The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."

As long as you're still alive on earth, you still have time to repent of your unbelief to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved. You DON'T repent of your sins to get to Heaven, you repent (change your mind) to admit two things: You are a SINNER, and Jesus is the SAVIOR.

Tragically, infidel Ken Ham in his perverse Answers-In-Genesis ministry falsely teaches that you must "turn from your wicked ways to be saved," but the inspired King James Bible DOESN'T teach that anywhere. Shame on the church and pastor who promote Ken Ham, and falsely tell people to "repent of your sins" to be saved. Jesus came to save us from our sins, He doesn't demand that you turn away from your sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to get to Heaven, which would be IMPOSSIBLE. No one has ever turned from their sins. All you can do is become a lesser sinner, but you are still a filthy sinner in the sight of our holy God.

The ONLY thing that makes me as a believer any more righteous than the vilest hellbound sinner, is the precious blood of Jesus that washed my sins away when I trusted Him at age 13. To be saved, you simply need to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, but then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is the "Gospel" (Good News) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. Trust Him oh sinner and be saved. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross.

There is a popular heresy being taught in New IFB (independent fundamental Baptist) churches today, called the "Reprobate Doctrine." This false teaching says that certain sinners are beyond the hope of the Gospel because of their perpetual sins. According to the New IFB, homosexuals have crossed the line with God and are therefore reprobates beyond hope of ever being saved. I humbly disagree on a biblical basis. As our text passage of Scripture confirms in 2nd Peter 3:9, God is not willing that ANY should perish, but that all men should come to repentance. That is, God the Father wants all humans to *change their mind* (repent) to trust in the name of His only begotten Son, Jesus, as their Savior.

Jesus exclaimed in **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."** There is such a thing as a "reprobate," but it is not because God is unwilling to save them, it is because they refuse to come to Jesus to be saved. **John 5:40, "**

And *ye will not come* to me, that ye might have life. " Jesus didn't say ye cannot come; but rather, He said

"

ye will not come.

" The choice alone is yours dear reader!

There are millions of lost sinners who will never come to Jesus to be saved, but it is not because God doesn't want to save them, it is because they don't want to be saved

(Isaiah 59:1-2)

. **John 3:20-21, “For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But *he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.”** Carefully notice in verse 21 that the Bible *doesn’t* say “he that turns from his sins” comes to the light; but rather, “

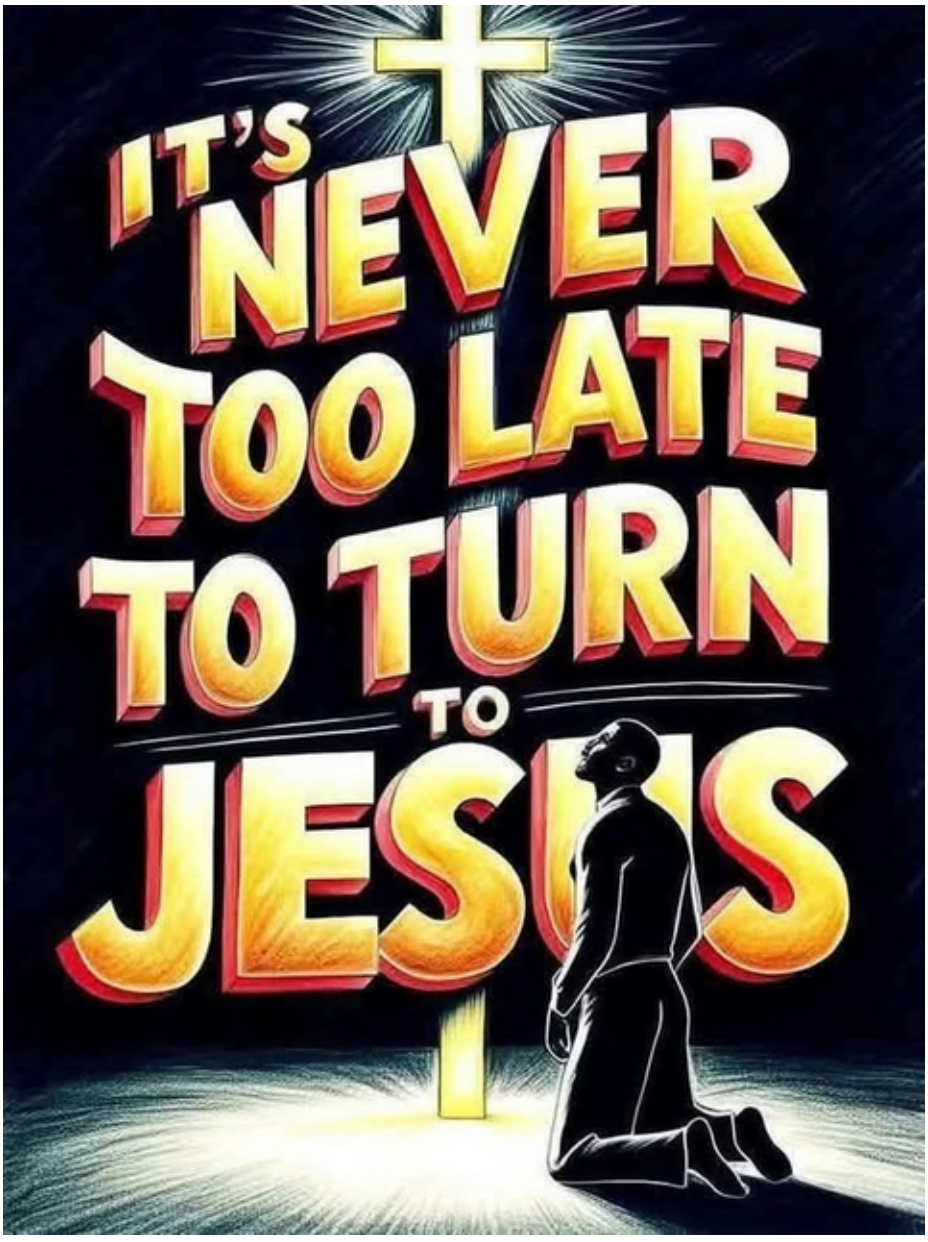
he that doeth truth

”

comes to the light to be saved (cf. 2nd Timothy 2:25). Bible repentance is simply acknowledging THE TRUTH that you are a needy *sinner*, and that Jesus is the only *Savior*.

If you have never been born again dear friend, [1]right now is the time!

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjidjGBjs0w2Bye7GEnN_o3aJdxsFecOBZ2V7MTeb5guLcMAsd9vK9omDzeuzteBZURSYXtODvUdWGP_KIsGUUShZDfRqDDYG9t8DS

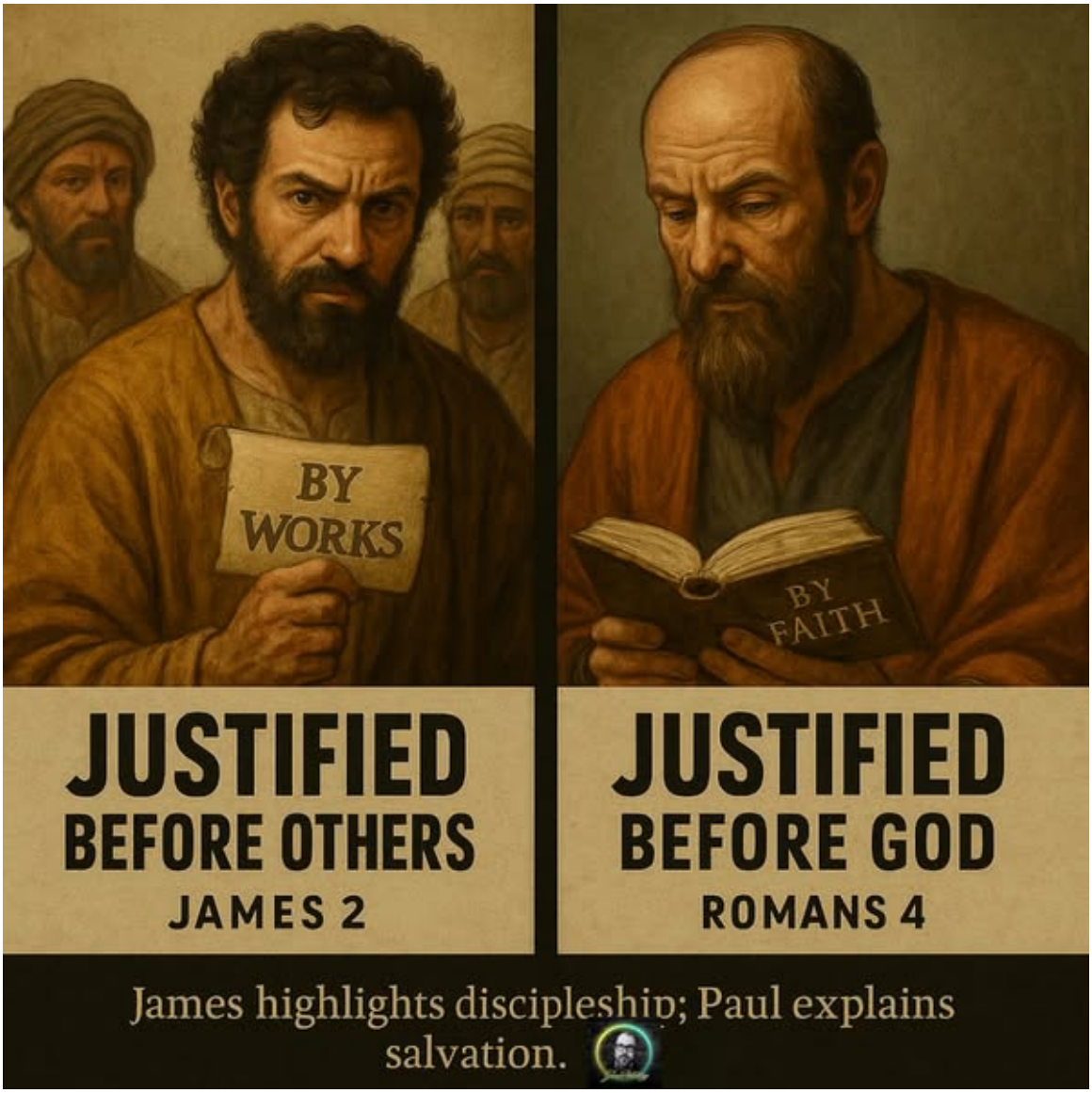
6.5.3 Great Salvation Memes To Share On Social Media (2025-05-28 22:16)

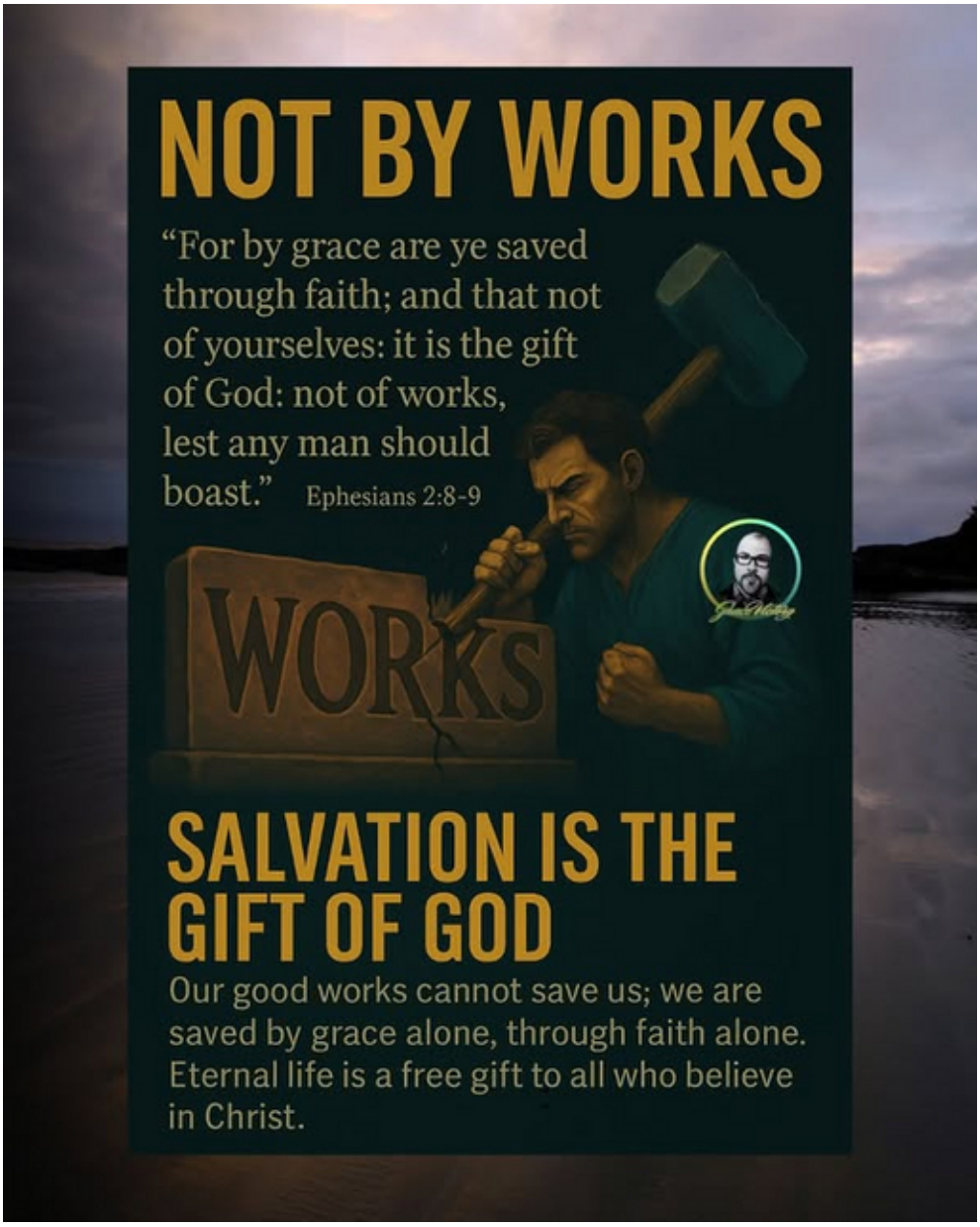
Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

James chapter 2 speaks of justification before others, that is, discipleship—how faith is shown to be useful or mature (James 2:18). But Romans chapter 4 clearly says Abraham was justified before God by faith apart from works. James highlights discipleship; Paul explains salvation.

[1]

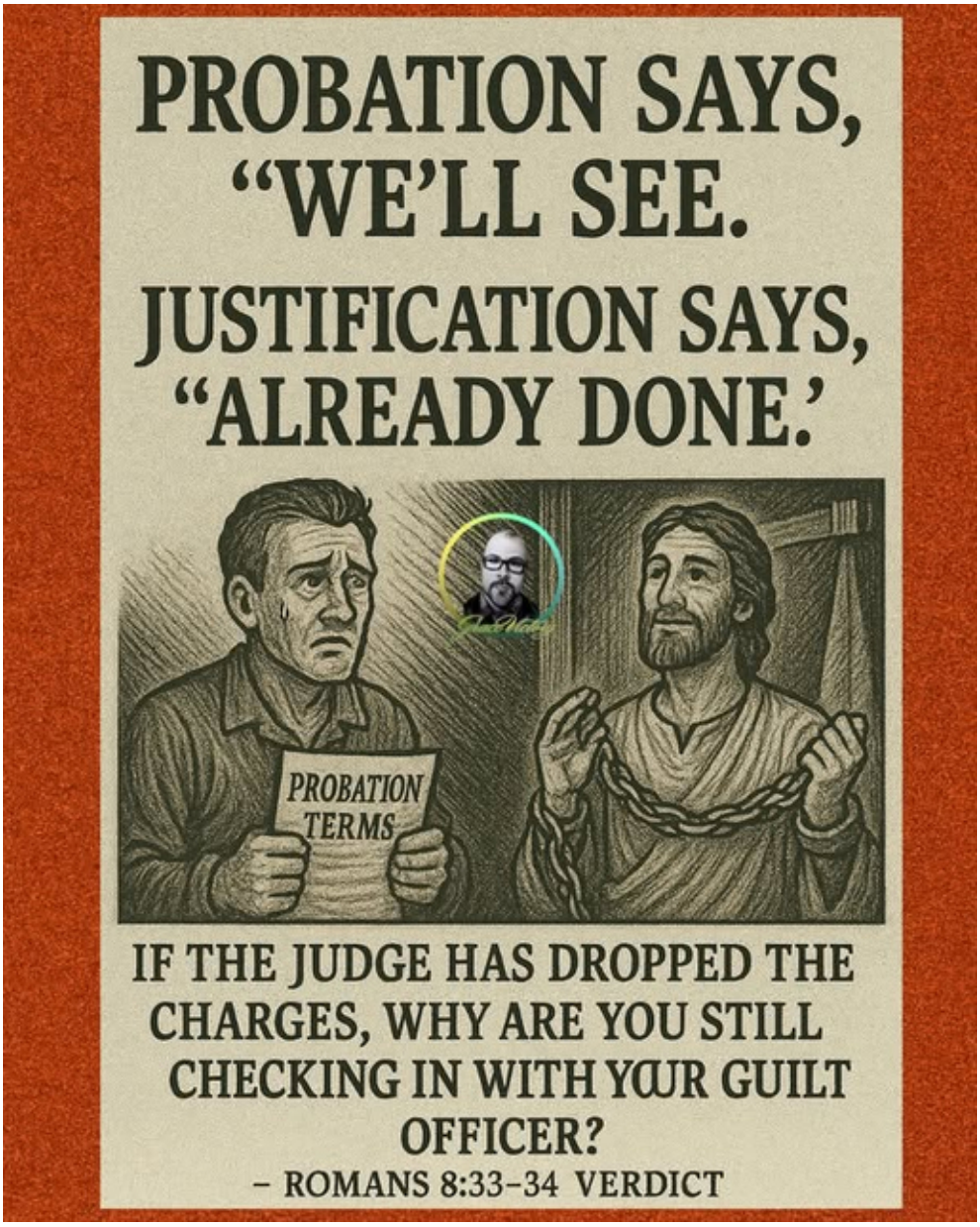
FREE GRACE
LORDSHIP SALVATION
FAITH
Faith in Christ alone secures eternal life.
FAITH
Faith must be proved by works for salvation.
REPENTANCE
Repentance is turning from unbelief to faith in Christ.
REPENTANCE
Repentance requires turning from sin to be saved.
DISCIPLESHIP
Discipleship is desirable, but not required for salvation.
DISCIPLESHIP
Discipleship is the necessary evidence of salvation.
SECURITY
Eternal security is based on God's promise alone.
SECURITY
Eternal security is based on perseverance in faith.


BY WORKS
BY FAITH
JUSTIFIED
BEFORE OTHERS
JAMES 2
JUSTIFIED
BEFORE GOD
ROMANS 4
James highlights discipleship; Paul explains salvation.


NOT BY WORKS
"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: not of works, lest any man should boast." Ephesians 2:8-9
WORKS
SALVATION IS THE GIFT OF GOD
Our good works cannot save us; we are saved by grace alone, through faith alone. Eternal life is a free gift to all who believe in Christ.

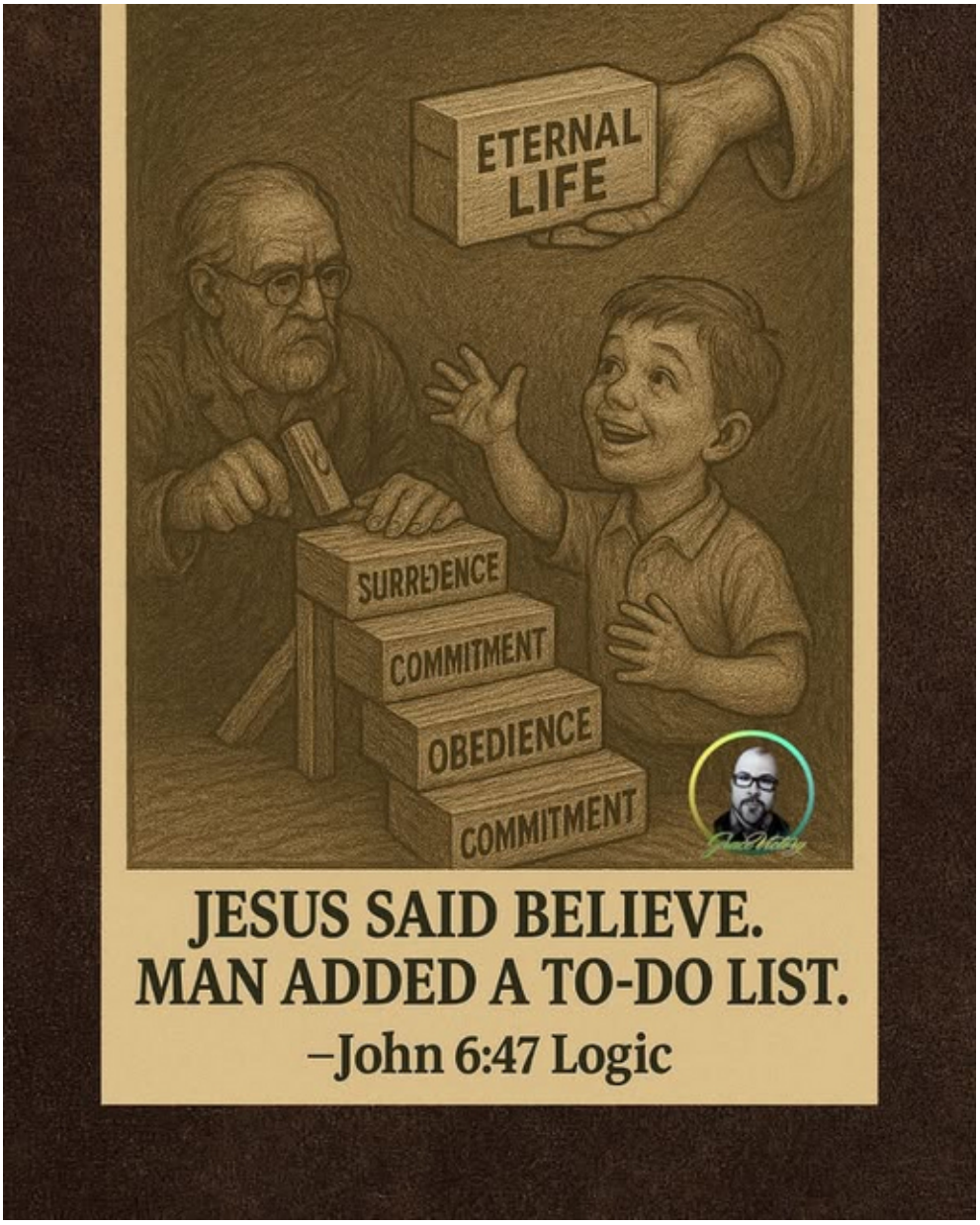
3018

FALSE GOSPELS TO AVOID
WORKS BASED
Salvation requires good works or certain behaviors.
Salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ
FAITH PLUS WORKS
Salvation also requires works to get it, keep it, or show it is real
Salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ
LORDSHIP
Salvation requires surrender, turning from sin, and submission to Christ
Salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ
SALVATION BY EXPERIENCE
Salvation depends on feelings, emotions, or special revelations
Salvation is by faith alone in Jesus Christ
FREE GRACE THEOLOGY
GRACE VICTORY

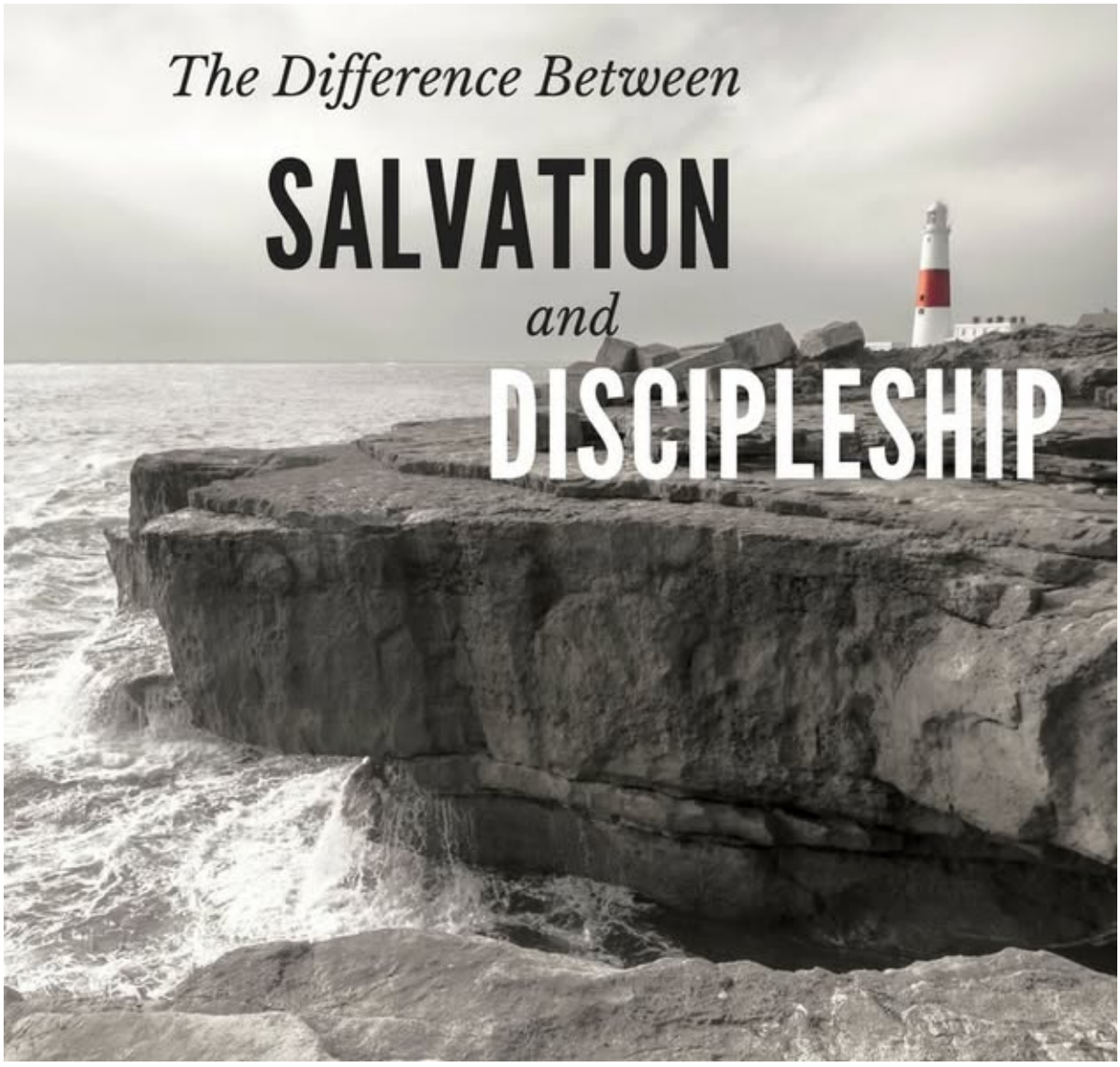

PROBATION SAYS,
“WE’LL SEE.
JUSTIFICATION SAYS,
“ALREADY DONE.’
PROBATION TERMS
IF THE JUDGE HAS DROPPED THE CHARGES, WHY ARE YOU STILL CHECKING IN WITH YOUR GUILT OFFICER?
– ROMANS 8:33–34 VERDICT

THE GOSPEL IS NOT YOUR GRIND— IT'S HIS GIFT.
RELIGION
REPENTANCE
FRUIT
WORKS
PERFORMANCE
PROVE IT!
GIVE UP THE GIMMICK.

OBEDIENCE
Only empty hands can receive a gift.
Grace doesn't need your resume.
LUKE 18:13 REMINDER


ETERNAL LIFE
SURRENDER
COMMITMENT
OBEDIENCE
COMMITMENT
JESUS SAID BELIEVE.
MAN ADDED A TO-DO LIST.
–John 6:47 Logic

Salvation Myths
Calvinist
"I persevered in the faith"
Arminian
"I maintained my salvation"
Lordship Salvationist
"I made Jesus the Lord of my life"
Works Salvationist
"I repented of my sins"
Works Back-loader
"My fruits prove I'm saved"


The Difference Between
SALVATION
and
DISCIPLESHIP

THE SIMPLICITY OF THE GOSPEL

Preach CHRIST CRUCIFIED
for Its the power of GOD
for salvation to everyone
who BELIEVES.

Christ did everything necessary to save you from sin and death through his blood shed on the cross. There is nothing else that needs to be done for your salvation. No covenant, no law, no deed, no baptism, no prayer, NOTHING. Simply BELIEVE! this provision on your guilty behalf.

Gospel of our Salvation 1 Corinthians 15 1-4 KJB

Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and He bodily raised up from the dead after three days. That is the "Good News" of the Gospel which all men must believe to be saved. Jsp

God has provided the only way.....
Each person must make a choice.....

MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgw8sr5CDSOeYtQG3c1qpgU8vQV9Vie5kYfo1lYoyeG5SgAbPV-A2yFOYpgF0j29X9K0sUwifICy4K8hWGgoLCmPeHhStMi5e0jnfI
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgbfGXw0ZMwi3jmyrf9aqseJFbVAvcTPnxcTx3UJ0NCswti-VKj3Pqt1GKknFzhqem1n_ZMUBcn7BWZl17JqEKXF2_KZAJQJmZ8UCa
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhyfqXwknqCU6GLqFtINbzsitDNfItNtgKiCciw5KzN3Zf1L2equAmGqKb7oZnVY84hCm0zV_FmR-X7qyEh54eWAdcP-GI7-ZgAyem
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgxk2Yz7iHYZkkEFfuemAMjkTwXCxRd1ravjQsBMErMfxcTqWNhseSyVCVsStn_8FP8UszdKJ9g7higJOXX8zrU-5GguWtlQ0JMcjq
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgl_ui9l9QRnpDMZ1N7J4o6jBT-8kY25sDb4LPA368AAu3xOTGMW7hHHSJLm0LUZtZLotcstrOTliCMHxcDAvdtErugQBLhGhtzDU9
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRpBk2zgRLBXWsu7bL0oKCUqNLZ4FAYfzqx1voSRruLzDYJplelRejG5fP31qKoEJpBVZCWewGb-q_4BggZemkbNkzK760dLO1sml
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiqvwk5tELBdDsB9ZHHM7SKjesXKqtUzHF8p_lRlcSt0pTAQT-JWV5KdBNXG5QCuuGlGlqs6XJ8fLR8nfgoFU4eewDocLhd6D098oc
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgYjnyIYQfd45pdbmxNHYSuP0FKTr0OvoMNgCBdPBijmHXfe

zXBEOPWqdyO0oOl5soM7ij06Cp9j_qMNvB8f-GW6PqZS4wIYBLaliB

9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiRQMx8gzdqF2WinSyyvCsqv9Ma5pl3NWK2DGutw36x1E3awgrz8bB4RgmWKnyOeKbfEq97teN13nJ-CCQOd6UBqkAYNNPo_O9WWm4

10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEio1KVueCnncBkXhyIWy385XDPSCOO4R5au_1CTq4bPAdxsjHd5fJyq-R-fj_ikkTPGUielPW2IySDYyhMp_GHTPQKwwWGOia6pbmj

11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEinTbgagxrQ_mCgZ3fazZYhByB0yMDvNDcnfzWMEjpd7R5bqPv_E48XBvFw5REpYPw8I0NTZaXQ7MfY9ryIpyp3-b3LnRIt55TQtRu

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgf7k-seiiBUUvbydcPzwj02Zx_w6jjYrjdjL4wm2cR91BJdCl1tNPcismz7A0T8m-nas89VMTluG4B2GiSNrK_sUG-ycFDvC3RUzU

6.5.4 We Are Saved Solely By God's Imputed Righteousness (2025-05-30 22:28)

Romans 4:6, "Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God IMPUTETH righteousness without works."

Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."

IMPUTETH - The word "impute" means "to pass to one's account, to count over" It means that Jesus places His righteousness upon our record when we trust upon Him for salvation. Romans chapter four speaks concerning Abraham, "For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was COUNTED UNTO HIM for righteousness " (Romans 4:3).

What a beautiful truth! Abraham was not saved by good works; but rather, he believed God and was saved by Christ's righteousness. Christ's perfection was imputed (placed) on Abraham's record in Heaven. God the Father viewed Abraham thereafter as having the righteousness of Christ. What a Savior!

Abraham believed God concerning the coming Messiah which was to save His people from their sins . . . **"And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness" (Genesis 15:6).** Abraham was saved by faith alone in Christ, just as everybody else in the Old Testament was saved by faith alone in the Messiah, and still today. Nobody has ever been saved by works, or even by partial works! **Acts 10:43, "*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

All the nonsense being foolishly taught in churches today to: "Repent of your sins" and "be willing to turn away from your sinful bad habits" to get to Heaven is NOT a necessary part of God's simple plan of salvation. In fact, it is not even allowed, because it is works! Jesus paid our debt of sin by sacrificing Himself on Calvary's cross. The *price* that Jesus paid for our sins was His precious blood according to 1st Peter 1:18-19. God does not require that we first be willing to reform our life of sinful ways as a prerequisite to saving faith.

Many sincere but misled ungodly preachers today have perverted the Gospel, adding repenting of your sins as a requirement to be saved. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. "** Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that to get to Heaven you must be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning.

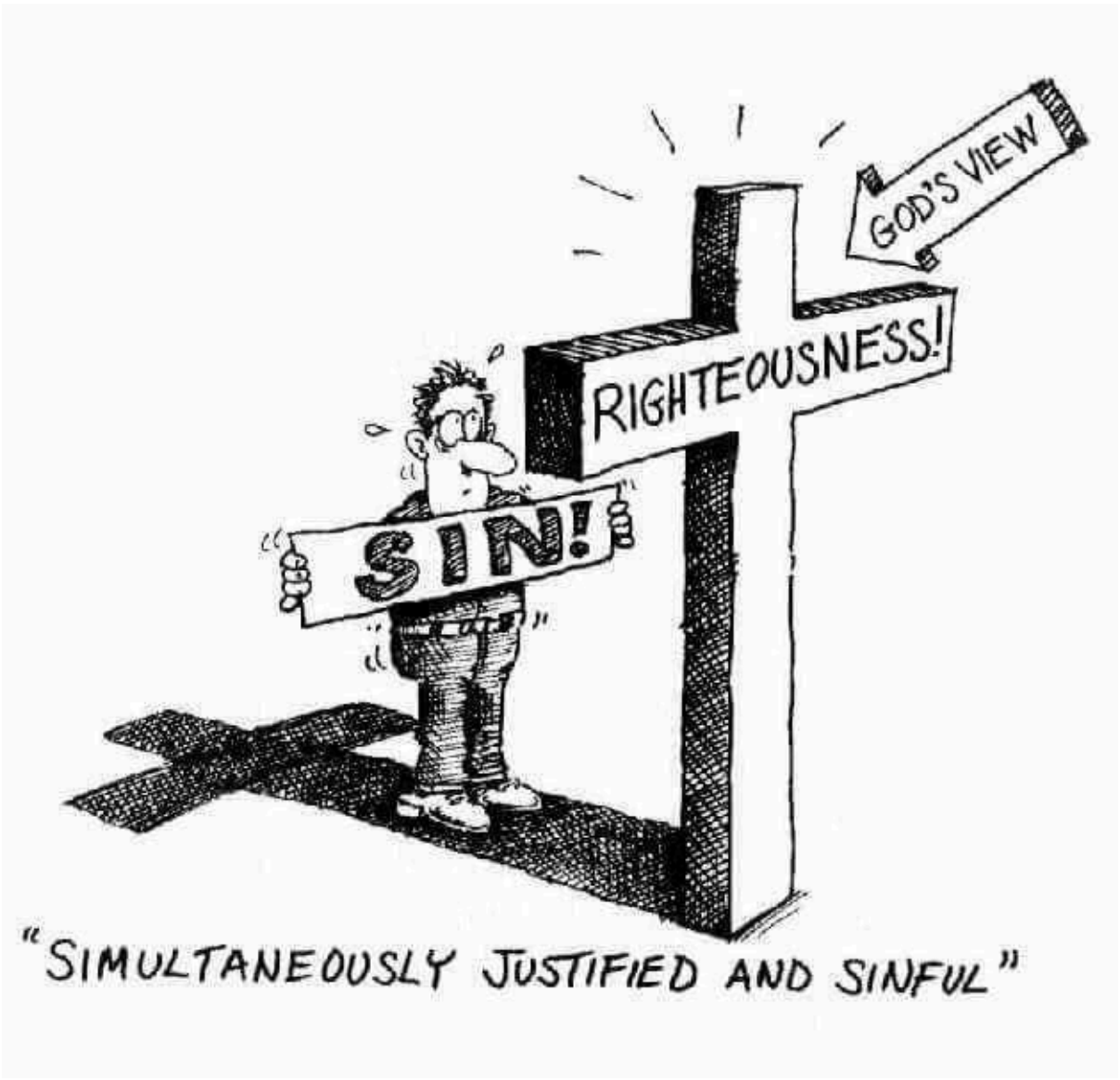
In true salvation God saves you by faith alone, and then He gives you the gift of His indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24). As we grow in the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2), being sanctified by the inspired Word of God (John 17:17), we learn to walk in the Spirit, receiving the *fruit* of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). A *changed life* in a believer is produced by the indwelling Holy Spirit, as we choose to yield to the written Word of God in submission (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). This is strictly a matter of *discipleship* and has absolutely nothing to do with the new birth.

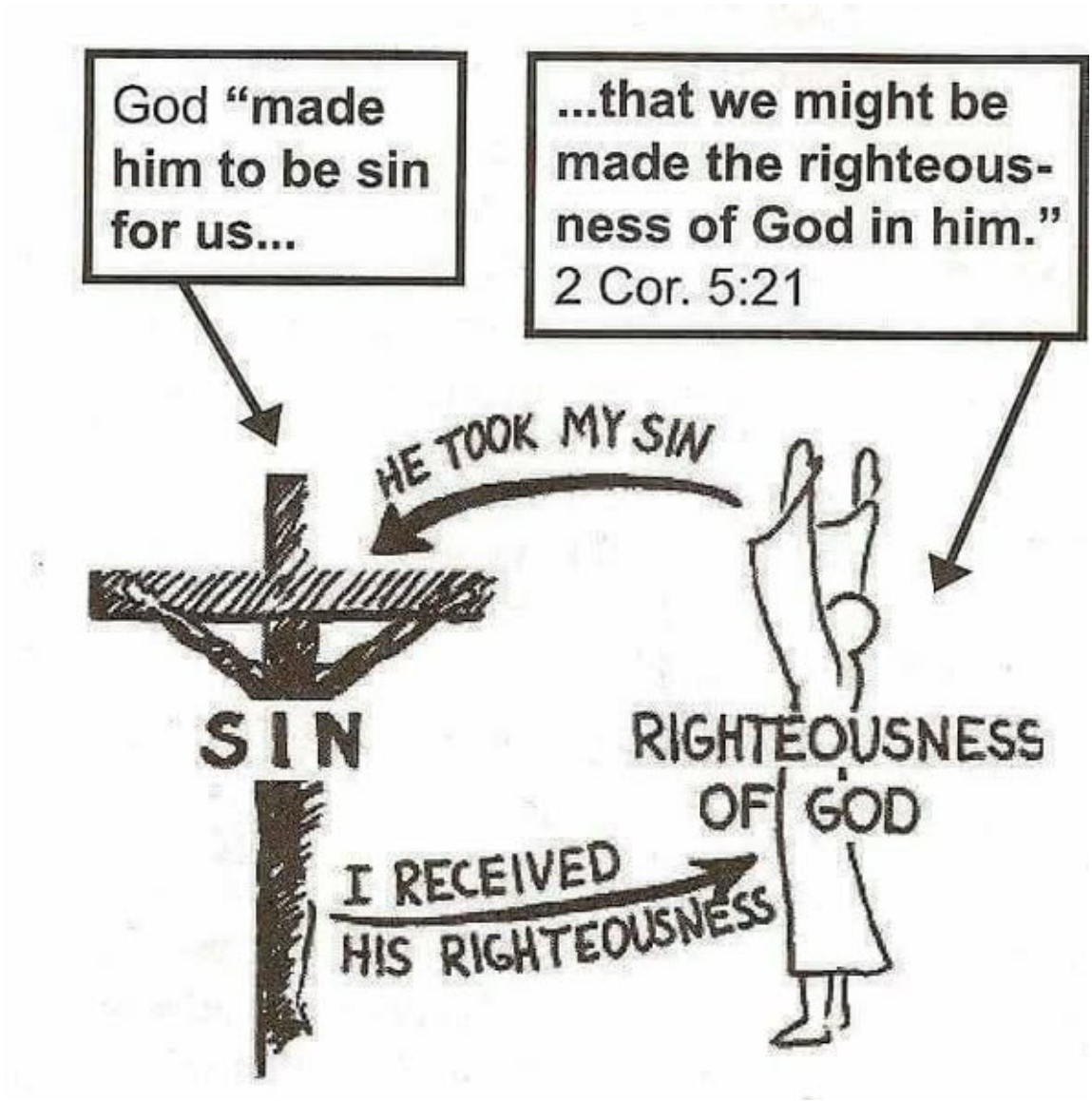
It is damnable heresy for any misguided preacher or layman to teach that genuine repentance will change someone's behavior at any point in their Christian life, because that would be reformation and not repentance. Judas Iscariot repented of his sins (i.e., he was sorry that he betrayed an innocent man) in Matthew 27:3, but Judas still died in his unbelief and went to Hell forever. You don't get saved by turning from your sins, you get saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. The "Gospel" is that Jesus ***died*** on a cross to pay for our sins, He was **buried**, and three days later He bodily **resurrected** from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). The Gospel does NOT include you being willing to clean up your life of sinful ways and bad habits.

Certainly God wants us as believers to make an effort to forsake our sinful ways with His help, but this is not required to be saved, nor does doing so prove that you are saved. Many hellbound religious people live morally upright lives. The Italian centurion Cornelius in Acts 10:2 was **"A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway,"** but he was still unsaved. Cornelius didn't get saved until verse 44.

The only sure proof that someone is saved is the indwelling Holy Spirit. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. *And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us*."** The Apostle John penned the Epistle of 1st John to help each believer make that determination. I have felt the blessed presence of God's indwelling Holy Spirit in my life ever since I got saved at age 13. He convicts, comforts, guides, teaches and encourages me. If you are saved, then you know the Holy Spirit too. If you have questions about the Holy Spirit, I strongly encourage you you read Pastor Jack Hyles' helpful book titled: "[1]MEET THE HOLY SPIRIT."

[2] [3][4]


GOD'S VIEW
RIGHTEOUSNESS!
SIN!
"SIMULTANEOUSLY JUSTIFIED AND SINFUL"



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJ-l6TNKOLD5EIgQ8B7AQO1BeZqEAY5DUhUCXrn6Kd9HDI8SNYd2Bxxu2Ui42nzFZni_PMuzuuKXMT-ILdEZHXtvqLftZl4famw9m
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgJ-l6TNKOLD5EIgQ8B7AQO1BeZqEAY5DUhUCXrn6Kd9HDI8SNYd2Bxxu2Ui42nzFZni_PMuzuuKXMT-ILdEZHXtvqLftZl4famw9m
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjplQinSw3XqahyjPJ5aUI2Jj8p-U0MxG7DqOhkAMtZmitOuEjgvBOQnxqxDQTcFEOEs-yU9Ii3Vq5LhSg0uA0Pm7tJcFZxuu-dwm-
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEilBkAjQu3kt0uVB_XMwfUeVF2DTG8PERaAoxuu_xeOdRF_ANzWovUE_BZMABZHbLyqJ6AfwGyzr4ZD02LLPYiec44-czpw4M2-e_I

6.6 June

6.6.1 Believing Is Enough To Get To Heaven (2025-06-06 09:14)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.”

When I attended the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for a year in 2014, I witnessed to one of their school teachers, named Jason. I asked him, “Do you believe that a person can come to God as a needy sinner and simply believe the Gospel to be saved?” He said, “Uh, I think there’s more to it than that.” His disturbing reply convinced me that he is not saved.

Dear reader, faith in the GOOD NEWS of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen is ENOUGH to get to Heaven, nothing more is required nor permitted by God. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “**

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

” This is **“the simplicity that is in Christ”** (2nd Corinthians 11:3b). It is simple to be saved—you simply BELIEVE the Gospel when you hear it preached!

This is why the Apostle Paul asked the churches of Galatia in **Galatians 3:2, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or *by the hearing of faith?*”** Paul simply wanted to know how they were indwelt with the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9). That is, how did they get saved? Was it by keeping the works of the law; Or, was it by putting their faith in the Gospel that he preached unto them? The latter is salvation; the former is damnation. Satan’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. We are saved by, “THE HEARING OF FAITH.”

This explains **Hebrews 4:2, “For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, *not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*.”** You see dear reader, you get saved by BELIEVING the Gospel when you hear or read it. Moses preached the Gospel to the wandering Jews in the Wilderness for forty years, but they failed to have faith in the Good News which they heard, and tragically perished into Hell forever. There are only one of two places you can go when you die—Heaven or Hell.

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) said it well...

> “More people will die and burn in Hell because they’re trusting too much!”—Dr. Jack Hyles, “[1]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!”

Oh guilty sinner, BELIEVING is enough to get to Heaven! **Romans 1:16, “**

For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

” Beware of any lying pastor and church (cult), whose Statement of Faith requires you to “Repent of your sins” to be saved. No such phrase is found anywhere in the inspired King James Bible (the only trustworthy Bible in the English language).

Beware of any church (cult) that preaches the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., mixing works with grace). You don't take Jesus as your Lord to get to Heaven, you take Him as your Savior. **1st Timothy 4:10, "For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*."** You don't make Jesus Lord, HE IS LORD! The moment you receive the new birth, Jesus automatically becomes your Lord and Master.

As you grow in the knowledge and grace of our Lord Jesus Christ (2nd Peter 3:18), the Holy Spirit will sanctify you with the Word of God. We grow by abiding in the Scripture (1st Peter 2:2). But this is a separate matter of *service* (discipleship), not *salvation* (sonship).

I love this helpful quote from Dr. Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Bravo Pastor DeHaan, well said!

All that is Scripturally necessary to go to Heaven is found in **Acts 16:31b, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."**

[2]

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_nDy7fMnZaDQ-zMa-ObJBaT7al60b6g0lb0yzGmRS0G36PfwQQFkYgoqGXPAha0Vk8KWsQ5opHFH0npy64IKXjKowIaptfSsznRm

---

6.6.2 Don't Torment Yourself Over People Who Refuse To Get Saved (2025-06-09 18:51)

1st Corinthians 16:22, "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

"

I used to feel really bad about people to whom I had witnessed the Gospel, but they refused to get saved. As I have grown older, I don't torment myself anymore over things I have no control over. Dear reader, we cannot save anyone! **1st Corinthians 3:6-7, " I have planted, Apollos watered; but *God gave the increase*. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but *God that giveth the increase*."** Our job is to share the Gospel (i.e., the Good News of Jesus crucified, buried and risen). God's job is to **"**

SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b).

The Apostle Paul said in Romans 10:1 that his heart's desire was for Israel to be saved. Paul had a burdened heart for the lost, especially for his own countrymen in Israel. Yet, Paul said that after warning someone twice, he was done trying to convert them.

Titus 3:10-11, " A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject; Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself."

The Apostle Paul says in our text passage from

1st Corinthians 16:22, "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

" The Greek word for *anathema* means "

accursed.

"

The Greek word *Maranatha* means

"

the Lord is coming.

" The apostle didn't waste his time begging naysayers and skeptics to come to Jesus to be saved.

I have an elderly atheist neighbour, a grandmother who turned 85 years old this year in February. I have often prayed for God to work in her heart, so that she would be convicted about her lost condition. I have shared the Gospel with her, but to no avail. I freely offered her a hard copy of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, " [1]I Never Knew You ,

”

but she refused to take it. So sad.

I have another neighbour, a 52 year old single mother of six children (one sadly a miscarriage). She is steeped into new age occultism. I shared the Gospel with her, but she refused to get saved. I also freely offered her a hard copy of Michael P. Bowen's helpful book, "I Never Knew You," but she refused to take it and said she likely would never read it. That is so tragic! One day in eternity, when she stands empty-handed before God almighty without a wedding robe, she will rue the day that she turned down the book I wanted to freely give her to read and keep.

That being said, I don't beat myself up over these two dear women who refuse to heed the Gospel to be saved. That is their decision alone to reject the Messiah, not mine. All I can do now is continue to pray for them and hope that they come to their senses before it is too late. **John 3:36, " He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."**

I am not saying that we shouldn't care about getting lost sinners saved, but there's a whole world of lost people who are waiting to hear the Good News of the Lord Jesus Christ. We shouldn't waste our time debating with skeptical or indoctrinated religious fools who persistently refuse to obey the Gospel. The Apostle Paul equate loving Jesus with trusting in Him.

1st Corinthians 16:22, "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

”

I will continue to pray for my lost neighbours, for the Holy Spirit to work in their soul to convict them to be saved. Albeit, if they go to Hell someday, I won't feel devastated over their stupidity.

Titus 2:11, " For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men...

” We all make our own choices in life, which we live and die by.

2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.
” I just don't feel sorry for foolish people who having seen the miracle of God's wondrous creation, and enjoyed the blessings of the gift of life, still reject God's free gift of eternal life. Anyone can be saved, simply through childlike faith in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Everyone knows that God exists, so that no one has any excuse...

> Romans 1:20-21, "For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened."

Woe unto all Christ rejecters in eternity!!! As long as we shared the Gospel with them, their blood will not be upon our hands. I can live with that! As long as I have preached the Gospel to my loved ones, acquaintances and neighbours, my conscience is clear. **1st Corinthians 16:22, "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.**

” That is, let him be cursed, the Lord is coming!

[2]

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh99VrCgxRx_STmYjUZ9M0yemqD9UGUrA2TTztYzg6vQJ2GdDwxxYRvOIjncrClv1IDE9YPwtQzOZuwsnkvDORqUQwcUj-3ZWSDc4U

6.6.3 Pensacola Christian College Wickedly Preaches Another Gospel That Hinders People From Being Saved (2025-06-14 11:12)

Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. *But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*."

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) located in Pensacola, Florida, is accursed by God...

[1]

PCC Wickedly Preaches LORDSHIP SALVATION!

There is no biblical guarantee nor mandate that a believer's BEHAVIOR CHANGE (improve) to verify that they have been born again. Such falsely teaching is the damnable heresy of LORDSHIP SALVATION. Here are two helpful quotes by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who is one of my favorite free grace preachers...

> "Salvation is one thing and service is another, and never the two goes together. No man is saved because he serves, and no man has to serve because he is saved. Gotta keep them separate. And if you don't do it, the Scriptures will be confusing to you. You'll not rightly divide what God has to say." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [2]"Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong"

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [3]"Jesus Versus John MacArthur"

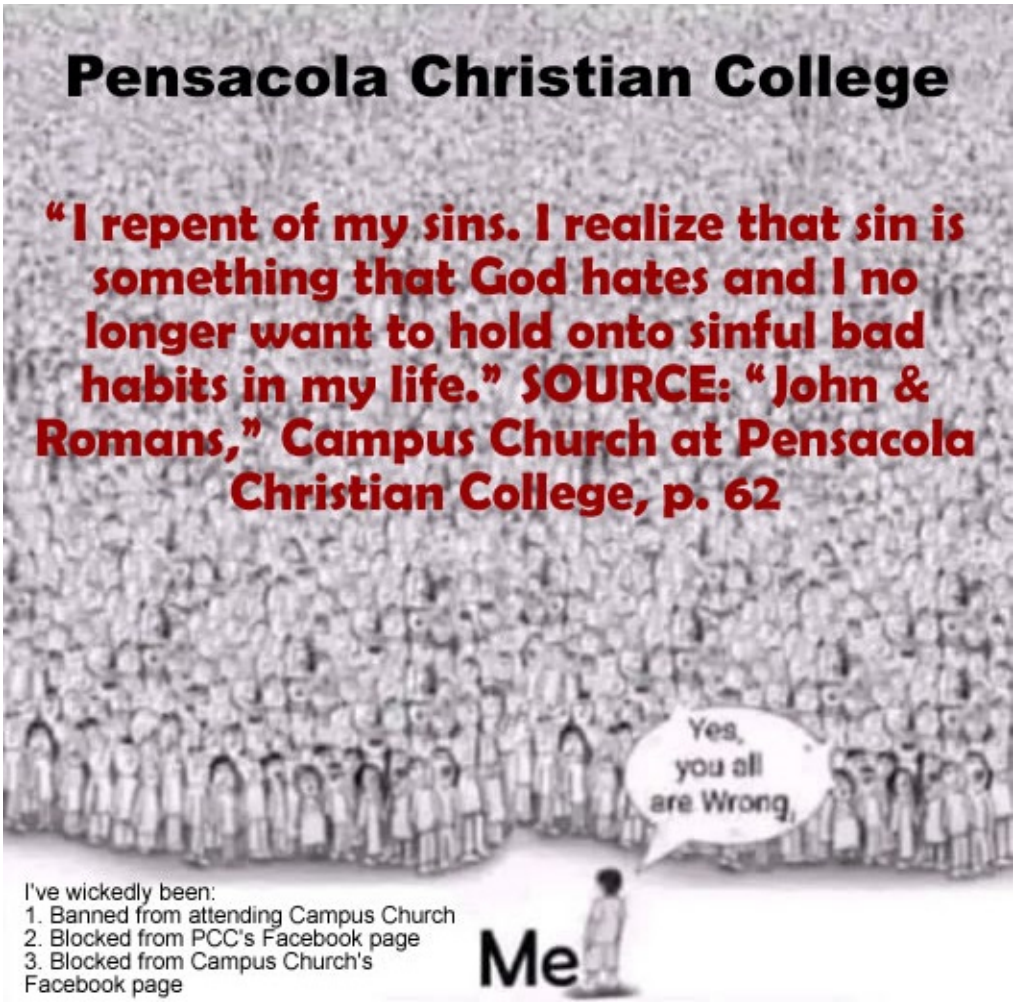
One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is titled: "[4]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit." Dr. Hyles gives an excellent illustration of purchasing a building. Once the transaction is complete (which pictures getting saved), ownership has changed hands to the new owner (God instead of Satan). The building hasn't changed its appearance or function just because it was purchased by a new owner. Therefore, the building needs to be RENOVATED by the new owner (the indwelling Holy Spirit). Getting born again doesn't change someone's life, behavior or lifelong sinful bad habits!

I humbly think Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said it best...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

There is much confusion and heresy in over 95 % Bible colleges and churches today because of incompetent religious men who do not RIGHTLY DIVIDE the Word of Truth. □□□ □□□□□□□ □:□□, “□□□□□ □□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□, □ □□□□□□□ □□□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□ □□ □□□□□□□, □□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□ □□□□□.” The pastors and leaders at PCC and their ungodly Campus Church do not study! Look at the damnable heresy that they propagate...

[5]



I triple-dog dare you to shew me from an inspired KING JAMES BIBLE where God requires a lost sinner to forsake their sinful bad habits to get to Heaven. You simply cannot!!! That is the Devil’s fallacy of WORKS SALVATION, which cannot produce the required new birth to be saved.

I love this helpful quote from Pastor Martin R. DeHaan (1891-1965)...

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to

a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Dr. M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

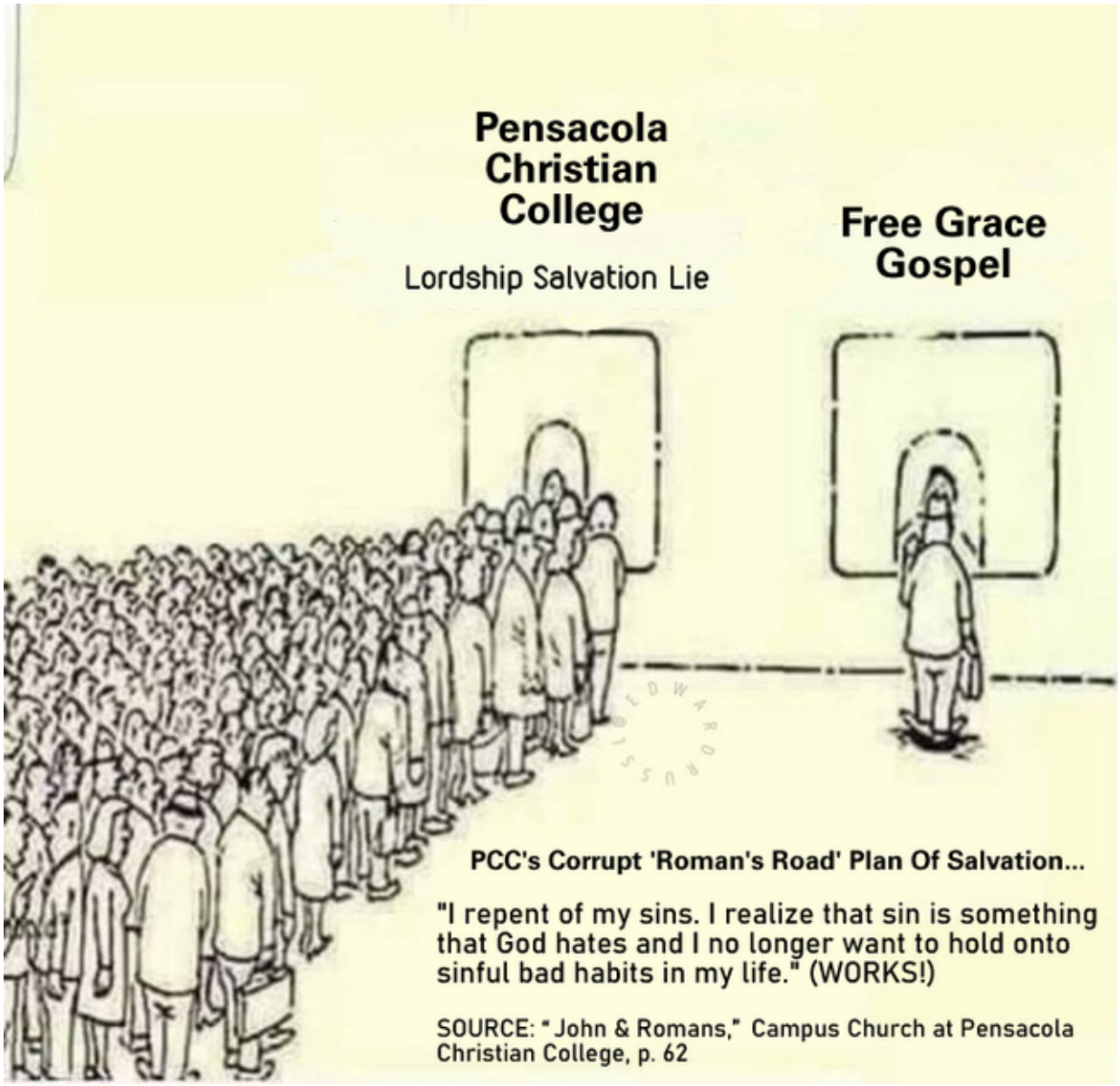
Bravo Pastor DeHaan, well said!

All that is Scripturally necessary to go to Heaven is found in **Acts 16:31b, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved..."**

Pensacola Christian College (PCC) is NOT a fundamentalist Bible institution. They are a dangerous religious CULT who are preaching another gospel, accursed by God. SHAME on any corrupt church that supports, hobnobs with and wickedly bids Godspeed to PCC, because in so doing they are guilty partakers of PCC's wickedness. **2nd John**

1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."

RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!


Pensacola Christian College
Lordship Salvation Lie
Free Grace Gospel
PCC's Corrupt 'Roman's Road' Plan Of Salvation...
"I repent of my sins. I realize that sin is something that God hates and I no longer want to hold onto sinful bad habits in my life." (WORKS!)
SOURCE: " John & Romans," Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 62

3040

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisrpdSiwr5zz3X9taV7eqG27aLBjIamIXGm56ZxQaQvxV4TFsMI5Y4PwvkQoJ_LOf1YrIvJQAV-gY_lhzOxp5fH_1lQTiuDieX8SV
2. https://youtu.be/j3jaGaln1Xw
3. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhBAQsmOeVTCrbT581VOeYtyKhVZscSnYcJIwcssJZQIrS_k_BilIkflsb_uTi_OlZKK2ODfQ10vn18IT6_ZZeGgP4W6Y5j_6dSFuP
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhMyXpJKi8OQHLWZ7rnVBABh238CzPEa1yS3bcnW2wwvfxZXfZVAvBGxs5JbmqAZ1HnQc-E2quNDfHeDuCrN873yRBLaiVRL6Doav1
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq33v2l_4J5aJUCEWDAdcsxQUL38Bea5YDuWzvYiEUwbhTFm5MNw9V7c7ploJtzZOE-q8YbCRhhvtSAxfjsSoWg43-YVXPOyv9Ocv

6.6.4 What Is True Bible Repentance To Be Saved? (2025-06-25 03:12)

2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."

Carefully notice in our text passage of Scripture that repentance means to acknowledge THE TRUTH. This has nothing to do with turning from your sins, nor forsaking the world, nor being willing to turn from sin, nor feeling sorry for your sins, nor having a desire to forsake sinful bad habits, because these things constitute WORKS (Jonah 3:10).

Repentance is *a change of mind* to acknowledge THE TRUTH of two things: 1) You are a needy SINNER, and 2) Jesus is the only SAVIOR. Anyone who comes to God as a needy SINNER, and by faith takes God at His written Word in the Holy Bible—to receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then raised up three days later—is instantly, irrevocably and forever saved. You have God's PROMISE of it (1st Corinthians 1:21; Titus 1:2; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Most churches today have adopted a [1]Roman Catholic interpretation of repentance, which includes penance, forsaking sinful living and changing one's ways to be saved. The Bible teaches something VERY different. Biblical repentance unto life simply means " [2]a change of mind ," that is, a change of mind about whatever was hindering you from coming to the Lord to be saved. John 3:20 says that sin hinders people from coming to the light (Jesus, John 8:12) to be saved, because people living in sin don't want to be reproved and told they are wrong. When a man repents, he acknowledges that he is a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God, and so now he comes to Christ by faith to be saved.

Repentance simply means that you acknowledge your sinnership and thus need for Christ to save you. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."** We are saved by believing, not by repenting, but we wouldn't believe if we didn't repent. This is why the words "believe" and "believed" appear 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word "repent" is never mentioned even once.

A person MUST repent to be saved, but repentance does NOT mean changing your sinful ways and turning over a new leaf for God. Repentance simply facilitates believing. That is, repentance makes believing possible, and they happen simultaneously. Repentance and faith are not the same thing, but they happen at the same time. The man who believes has repented; the man who repents has believed. I am worried about the salvation of umpteen Independent Baptists in our churches today, who have told me that they don't think believing the Gospel is enough to be saved. They have been caught-up into the damnable heresy of Roman Catholicism.

One Baptist man who teaches in a local Bible college said to me a few months ago, "I think there needs to be a little bit more." That is, he believes it is NOT enough to trust upon Christ's death on the cross for our sins, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later to save us. This is the Gospel (Good News) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. That foolish man also believes that you must purpose in your heart to stop living in a lifestyle of sin, to get to

Heaven. The guy needs to get saved! My friend, there is a fine line between Christianity and the religion of the cults. Grace is not earned, it is offered!

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) correctly understood repentance . . .

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [3]Except Ye Repent, p. 36)

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Harry A. Ironside correctly recognized repentance as the confession that "one is utterly without merit" and that if one is "ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ." Salvation is without works of self-righteousness. Romans 4:5 plainly teaches that a man's faith is COUNTED for righteousness, i.e., the righteousness of Jesus Christ is imputed to one's heavenly record by faith.

> "Repentance is the recognition of my sinnership — the owning before God that I am as vile as He has declared me to be in His holy Word."
>
> SOURCE: [4]Except Ye Repent, by Dr. Harry Ironside, chapter 3

All that God requires for salvation is that we receive Christ's death, burial and resurrection as full-payment for our sins. Concerning salvation, "repentance" does NOT mean to cease from sinful bad habits, nor turn over a new leaf, nor make a full surrender to Christ, nor to forsake the world, nor to even be willing to turn away from sinning. A person may do all of these things and yet never have believed the Gospel at all. The Gospel is *Good News* to simply be believed, and not conditions to be achieved.

Dr. Mark G. Cambron Is 100 % Correct On Repentance

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

Here is an excellent and needful writing by Bible Professor Mark G. Cambron (1911-2000) on the subject of REPENTANCE. Please read the following quote carefully, because Dr. Cambron is one of few theologian who gets it right, that is, he understands the simplicity of the Gospel and that repentance does not mean turning from sin as proponents of Lordship Salvation foolishly teach...

Repentance is necessary for salvation.

The Greek word for repent is metanoeo, which, translated into English is: to change ones mind. It does not mean to turn from sin. That would add works to salvation.

Repentance for salvation means a change of mind from men's ideas of salvation and religion, to an acceptance of Gods only way of salvation.

This results in a completely new creation, not a reformation of the old. The old nature remains as evil as ever after salvation and has not been reformed . . . The old nature can now be controlled by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit.

God guarantees salvation. This is His gift to us.

God guarantees reward and fruit to the obedient son.

God guarantees chastening and loss of rewards to the disobedient son.

God does not cast out disobedient children, but in some cases, does take them home. He does not permit His children to live as they please without His discipline and guidance.
Many teach repentance for salvation incorrectly, by including some form of human effort or righteousness, such as willingness to turn from sin, or turning from sin. This is heresy and has confused many people. It adds works to salvation and causes many to not understand Gods great gift. It is probation, not salvation. It is completely unscriptural. It is Galatianism and a counterfeit of the gospel.

It is a tragedy that many Christians live shallow Christian lives. The Cambron Institute is dedicated to the task of training Christian men and women in the importance of total dedication and making Jesus the Lord of their lives not to be saved but because they are saved.
Shallow Christianity cannot be cured by adding works to salvation.

Salvation is not the result of what we do, but is by receiving what God has done for us. Acts 13:38-39; Acts 20:20: Galatians 1:8-9; Galatians 2:4; Galatians 2:21; Galatians 3:1-3; Galatians 5:1-4; Ephesians 2:8-10; II Corinthians 5:21; John 3:16-18; Philippians 3:9; Titus 3:5-8; II Corinthians 11:13-15.

SOURCE: [5]The Cambron Institute

Professor Cambron taught at Tennessee Temple University for many years, and then went to work teaching at Florida Bible College in Tampa, Florida until his went to Heaven in 2011. Dr.

Cambron was exactly right about repentance. The best way to interpret the Bible is to let it speak for itself. There is no mystery what the word “repent” means in the Greek. As Dr. Cambron points out, repent means “a change of mind,” nothing more or less.

What Repentance Is Not

Repentance is NOT a change of lifestyle. I think [6]Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) of the Moody Memorial Church said it very well...

> “Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, ’who gave himself a ransom for all.’ Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside; [7]Except Ye Repent, p. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider further the following awesome quote by Dr. Ironside...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [8]What Is The Gospel?

Sadly, Moody Ministries today (65 years after Dr. Ironside’s pastorate) has become doctrinally corrupted by false prophets such as John MacArthur (they publish all of MacArthur’s new books and have honored him at their Founder’s Week for many years). MacArthur plainly teaches a false plan of salvation in his book [9]HARD TO BELIEVE ...

> “There’s no room for passive spectators: words without actions are empty and futile... The life we live, not the words we speak, determines our eternal destiny" (Hard to Believe, p. 93).”

First, it is not hard to believe. The reason why most people aren’t saved is NOT because it is hard; but rather, because they love their sins and won’t come to Jesus to be saved (John 3:20;

5:40).

Second, the upright life that we try to live as believers is the FRUIT of the indwelling Holy Spirit, and not a part of the ROOT of saving faith. We live right because WE ARE saved, not TO BE saved. The Holy Bible teaches that Jesus Christ lives the Christian life through us. **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."** The life we live cannot get us to Heaven, because God does NOT accept works of self-righteousness. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."**

We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (that is, Christ's robe of righteousness), and not our own. I try to live upright because I love my Lord and don't want to grieve Him. I fail horribly sometimes, and it makes me mad at myself, and I get up and ask God to help me to do much better. That's how the Christian life is lived, **"For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God"** (Romans 3:23). Even the best Christians are still sinners who battle daily with the flesh.
[10]

[11] **Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning**

(a doctrinally-sound book by Pastor Jack Hyles)

The word "repent" (metanoeo, such as in **Mark 1:15, "Repent ye, and believe the gospel"), simply means "a change of mind."** [12]Evangelist David Cloud errantly defines the meaning as "a change of mind that results in a change of life." That's not what the Bible teaches. Biblically, a changed life is the fruit of the indwelling Holy Spirit, which is not required for salvation.

I think Michael P. Bowen, in his excellent defense of the Christian faith titled, *I NEVER KNEW YOU*, says it best. ...

> I am at eternal odds with the false, counterfeit messages of salvation-by-works that are taught from virtually every pulpit today, on every television channel, and on every Christian radio station; however, I am not at eternal odds with the individuals who preach these counterfeit messages. My heart literally goes out to all of them because they simply do not understand Christ's plan of salvation. They have been lied to by a crafty enemy named Satan, whose sole aim is to take as many people with him to the lake of fire as he can possibly manage to steal away from God using a counterfeit plan of salvation that appears so real, so genuine, and so holy that few ever realize they have been deceived by it. Oh reader, so many of today's professing Christians who think they are going to heaven when they die are not going to make it to heaven as they had assumed because they've been lied to by today's error-filled gospel messages.

SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, [13]I NEVER KNEW YOU, p. 17; © 2009, Xulonpress.com. [14]Hard Copies Available

A tree without fruit is still a tree with roots. This is evidenced by the [15]parable of the sower and the seed in Luke 8:12-15 . Of the four groups, only the first are unsaved, because the Devil removed the seed from their heart before it could sprout into new life. The second and third group represent believers who never mature to bear fruit (leading others to Christ). They never mature into fruit-bearing Christians because of shallow roots, or because they are choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this life. Ah, but the fourth group mature, having an honest heart, keeping the Lord's Word, bearing much fruit unto Christ (John 15:1-7). Just because the second and third groups don't bear fruit doesn't mean that they are not saved, as Ray Comfort and David Cloud errantly teach.

[16]

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repent_and_believe.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
5. http://cambroninstitute.com/
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ironside.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht

11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Enemies%20of%20Soul%20Winning/misunderstood_repentance-enemy.ht
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/david_cloud-another_gospel.htm
13. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/JIP/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
14. http://www.amazon.com/NEVER-KNEW-Michael-Patrick-Bowen/dp/1607918102/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1452169697&sr=8-1&keywords=i+never+knew+you
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/fruit_bearers.htm
16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiv2ncTKs4YfSTTRLeeR-a-iOvN1Mw6Q_5giw6-BBclAGf9cKLwz7eUix-bu371hgE3dHuNIyQ7ZTJj4qqVSXMHdju5DN7OZgTBTJK

6.7 July

6.7.1 To “Repent Of Your Sins” To Be Saved Is Another Gospel (2025-07-06 08:02)

Galatians 3:24-26, “Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

”

Every incompetent pastor who errantly teaches that to get to Heaven you must first, “Repent of your sins,” is preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). To tell someone to “Repent of your sins” to be saved is to be guilty of mixing the law with grace, instead of correctly using the law to lead lost sinners to grace (Galatians 3:24-26).

I thank God for doctrinally sound preachers like Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)...

[2]Salvation And The Law

(Pastor Jack Hyles; chapter 7 from '[3]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved')

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiP2xz9qv51b_2irZSvAyBqsl7FeyY2BOWtNzLF45YrrrgJ_qBlaLH0_ZoNYiszt4aBgY0bDPFaXGVsJrFWJeGj4oWFMDw3Cav3MW1
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation_and_the_law.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Salvation/salvation-index.htm

6.7.2 The Bizarre Teaching That People In The Old Testament Were Saved By Works (2025-07-16 12:01)

Romans 4:1-5, "What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

Perhaps the biggest fool who preached the Devil's untruth that people were saved by works under the Mosaic law was [1]Pastor Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016). Sadly, he has an army of dingleberry followers; such false teachers as, [2]Pastor William P. Grady. This man is a dangerous false prophet who ought not be allowed to speak behind any pulpit. [3]Listen to Dr. Grady for yourself teach that no one in the Old Testament ever had eternal security. [4]Bill Grady teaches a salvation without Jesus. It is hard for me to know that Dr. Grady was one of my Bible professors at Hyles-Anderson College in the late 1980's, for "

Biographies Of Great Men.

" Dr. Grady is an excellent history teacher, but sucks as a Bible professor!

I cannot warn everyone enough to avoid Peter Ruckman, William Grady (a die hard Ruckmanite), Robert Breaker (a graduate of Ruckman's cult), Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola (founded by Peter Ruckman) and other infidel heretics in the religious world today. These are stooges, not men of God. Robert Breaker is extremely popular on YouTube, who has amassed tens of thousands of followers. In 2016, 2017 and other years Mr. Breaker foolishly set dates for the Rapture, which obviously didn't happen.

Only a false prophet sets a date

for Jesus' return, [5]which sadly includes Pastor Steven Anderson! Brother Anderson errantly teaches that the Rapture will happen 75 DAYS after the prophetic event known in the Bible as the Abomination of Desolation (Matthew 24:15). Kindly said, that is incompetence in the pulpit. Thankfully, Pastor Anderson is correct on a free grace Gospel, minus [6]his false teaching that praying is the Bible method to be [7]saved . RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Romans 4:4 plainly teaches that if salvation at any time in human civilization had ever been by works, then God owed that individual eternal life as a *debt* reward, and it could not have been a gift given freely by *grace*. We know that salvation has always been solely by God's grace.

Acts 10:43 plainly teaches that "all the prophets" give witness that remission (Greek: *aphesis*, which means: "freedom") of sins came only though faith in Christ. It has always been only through faith in the Messiah that anyone has ever received freedom from the condemnation of God, which our sins have brought upon ourselves. There is freedom in Christ dear reader! **John 8:36, "If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed."**

Please reject the strange doctrine that says people were saved by works during the Old Testament, because it is absolutely false. And please avoid any false teacher in the clergy who has succumbed to this Satanic damnable doctrine. Salvation has always been and always will be by God's grace without works. Galatians 1:6-9 is very clear that there has always been only one Gospel, not multiple plans of salvation.

Furthermore, I am tired of hearing liars claim that Peter and James preached a different plan of salvation than Paul and Jesus. It is simply not true; they all preached THE SAME plan of salvation for Jews and Gentiles alike, which is through faith in Jesus Christ. Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible teach that people were saved by works under the Mosaic law, nor that there were multiple plans of salvation. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

[8]

1. https://www.ruckmanism.org/multipleplans
2. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2023/12/beware-of-damnable-false-prophet.html
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=il8TXK_FhpY
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/pastor-steven-anderson-is-wrong-about.html
6. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/12/pastor-steven-anderson-is-wrong-that.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/12/you-dont-have-to-pray-to-be-saved.html
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhUW5RUvV1POVePHjT3cak4hMuI2Yz-DdEjAiJwUwx5Cjgfz

cfhc8L07IXvZp9woO6b24psHvcCjNixlwsgsh_Tj6PMOK91HJV3wSS

6.7.3 The Gospel Of Jesus Christ (2025-07-19 08:59)

1st Corinthians 15:14,

"Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you THE GOSPEL* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that CHRIST DIED for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was BURIED, and that he ROSE AGAIN the third day according to the scriptures*."

Christ Died on the cross, was Buried and Resurrected the Third Day

Heresy has crept into many churches today. We are hearing many unbiblical teachings; such as, to be saved you need to "Invite Christ into your life," or "Ask Jesus to come into your heart," or "Follow Jesus," or "Invite Christ to be the Lord of your life," et cetera. None of these are the Gospel by which we are saved. The apostle Paul said in **1st Corinthians 1:17, "For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect."**

We are saved by believing the Gospel. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." 1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."** Amen! We are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL! So what exactly is the Gospel? There is no need to guess or wonder what the Gospel is, because God tells us plainly in the Holy Bible:

> **"Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you THE GOSPEL which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that CHRIST DIED for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was BURIED, and that he ROSE AGAIN the third day according to the scriptures" (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).**

Something that I love about God is that He doesn't leave us wondering how to be saved. Although the Bible is open to interpretation on many subjects, God has given us clear and concise instructions how to be saved, that is, BELIEVE THE GOSPEL!!!

As we just learned in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, the Gospel is three things: Christ DIED on the cross for our sins. Second, He was BURIED. And thirdly, Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead on the third day. Amen! This is the Good News, which is what the word "Gospel" means. The Gospel is the Glad Tidings of Christ crucified, buried and risen for everyone's sins. **Romans 10:15, "And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written,**

How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!" The Gospel brings peace between God and man, by the blood of Jesus. **Romans 5:1** and **9, "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ... Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him."**

Have you been saved my friend? Have you been born-again by the Holy Spirit of God, through faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ? If not, then now is the time... right here, right now! Please, don't go to Hell friend. Simply acknowledge that you are a guilty sinner in the eyes of a holy God and believe the Gospel. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved. Receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full-payment for your sins, believing that He miraculously raised up from the dead 72 hours later for your justification!!!

Simply believe and the work is done! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** God had to make getting saved simple, otherwise simple people couldn't understand it. Bless God, He made salvation so easy and simple that even a young child can believe the Gospel and be saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

The only prerequisite to believing the Gospel is that you realize you are a guilty sinner in God's eyes. Notice in 1st Corinthians 15:3 that Christ died FOR OUR SINS. **1st John 1:8, "If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us."** You must know what you are being saved from! You cannot turn north without turning away from some other direction.

Likewise, you cannot turn to Jesus Christ by faith without at the same time turning your back again unbelief, sin, intellectualism, pride, religion, or whatever was hindering you from coming to the light of the Gospel to be saved. This is repentance, a change of mind. Repentance doesn't mean forsaking the world, giving up sinful bad habits, nor does it mean being willing to reform or turn away from one's sins.

The modern English meaning of the word "repent" is to feel sorrow and turn away from sin. However, the Biblical Greek meaning of "repent" is very different, simply meaning "a change of mind." People change their mind about hundreds of things all the time. There are many reasons why most people won't come to Jesus Christ to be saved. The Bible commands them to repent (think different) and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL.

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel." You don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by putting your trust in Jesus Christ. Repentance and faith are inseparable, like two sides of the same coin. When you believe, you have repented. If you didn't repent, you'd never believe. They happen together, simultaneously. Anyone who separates repentance from faith, requiring you to reform your sinful ways as a step to being saved, is preaching a false plan of salvation! We don't repent AND believe; we repent TO believe!

The Gospel according to the Scriptures is that Jesus Christ died on the cross for our sins, He was buried and rose from the dead three days later. There is ONLY one true Gospel! ...

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into

the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed."

There are many different gospels being taught in churches today, which are perverted and accursed of God. I have shown you the true Gospel from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

The word "Gospel" means "Glad Tidings" or "Good News." **Isaiah 52:7, "How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!"** The Gospel is the Good News of Jesus Christ. He has paid the price for our redemption.

[1]

Gods Imputed Righteousness (Romans 4:4-7)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh_3hnCFXPykLbAL5iFzeUXzNgDSlpEiGHuAmz8jbeZWmfOlvWGKNPTzcaaCzweC2g24qJ9xQARuRgS66uTqech8tijnVaxx_MLOe6B6DPE_ZQd

---

6.7.4 Exposing Pastor James Knox's Counterfeit Plan Of Salvation (2025-07-19 09:15)

Galatians 3:1-3, "

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey *the truth*, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?*

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, *are ye now made perfect by the flesh?*

”

I was saddened this evening as I found a sermon by Pastor James Knox of The Bible Baptist Church in Leland, Florida, titled: “[1]Repent And Believe The Gospel:

[2]What Is Repentance?

”

> “Do you know why it’s hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It’s because w**
>
> **e’ve given them this option of salvation without repentance.**
>
> **You don’t see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. No changed life was required.** Look, you can stop drinking, stop cussing, stop chasing women, stop chasing men, stop chasing both
>
> —you can quit all that stuff
>
> and die and go to Hell
>
> —repentance is not the Gospel.
>
> **But you’re not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, to do something about your sin. You’re not going to get saved on those terms**. Those are man’s terms, not God’s terms.
>
> ” SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,
>
> “[3]Repent And Believe The Gospel:
>
> [4]What Is Repentance?
>
> ” (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Dear reader, James Knox is not saved! What a messed up theology he has! He has a wrong mindset toward the Gospel. How can a man be saved, who thinks you must desire to turn away from sinning as a prerequisite to faith? Pastor Knox plainly says that repentance is not the Gospel, nor are we saved by repentance; but then he foolishly says that if you haven’t repented of your sin your faith is invalid. Kindly said, he is a confused pastor!!!

Nowhere in the Bible are we taught that God will not save a person unless they feel sorrow or regret for their sinning. James Knox is preaching a counterfeit Gospel which demands more than God requires. God just requires faith. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:28-29, “ Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe* on him whom he hath sent.”** What saith the Scripture? **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. ”

We ought not expect changes from a person to be saved, nor as a means of proving that they are saved later on. We’ve got a bunch of corrupt self-righteous pastors today, running around attaching works to faith, one way or another. Listen, you CAN trust Christ and still go out and live like the Devil, and KNOW 100 % that you’re going to Heaven. That is because forgiveness of sins and eternal life are the free gift of God (Romans 6:23). We are saved by GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is imputed (credited) to every believer by faith alone. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but**

that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:
” Boy, I love that!

Pastor Knox sinfully preaches *another gospel*:

> “People don’t mind you telling them they can go to Heaven in 30 seconds; what they mind is you telling them that their religion is wrong and will take them to Hell.
> ”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,
>
> “[5]Repent And Believe The Gospel:
>
> [6]What Is Repentance?
>
> ” (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Although there is some truth to what Pastor Knox just said (regarding forsaking one’s faith in false religion to instead trust Christ), he also foolishly applies this to your sins. From listening to the entire sermon it is very clear to me that Pastor Knox is evasive, subtlety teaching his damnable heresy that:

> **“But you’re not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, *to do something about your sin*. You’re not going to get saved on those terms.** Those are man’s terms, not God’s terms.” SOURCE: Pastor James Knox, “[7]Repent And Believe The Gospel: What Is Repentance?” (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Dear reader, DOING SOMETHING ABOUT YOUR SIN is not a part of God’s plan of salvation!!! I triple-dog dare you to show me one place in the inspired King James Bible where we are taught to DO SOMETHING about our sin to be saved. It was Christ who DID SOMETHING about our sin, paying for them on the cross with His precious blood:

> **1st Peter 1:18-19, “And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man’s work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:**
>
> **Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;**
> **”**

James Knox attempts to justify his heresy by citing umpteen passages from the Bible about repentance. However, concerning redemption, he woefully embellishes the Biblical Greek meaning of “repent” (*metanoia*: “a change of mind”) to mean something VERY different! As do many false prophets today, Pastor Knox wrongly understands *repentance* to mean turning away from your sinning. He makes the fatal doctrinal error of making repentance a separate act from believing. In his sermon, Pastor Knox plainly teaches that repentance happens FIRST, and then faith follows SECOND. That is unbiblical. Repentance and faith are inseparable and happen AT THE SAME TIME.

The Bible does not require that you first repent, and then believe. Proof of what I say is in the Gospel of John, which does not mention the word "repent" even once. You read correct!

The word "repent" is not mentioned even once in the Gospel of John. But we do find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times! Faith alone saves!!! James Knox is a false teacher, an infidel of the Christian faith. According to James Knox, someone who believes on Christ without repenting has experienced a false conversion. ...

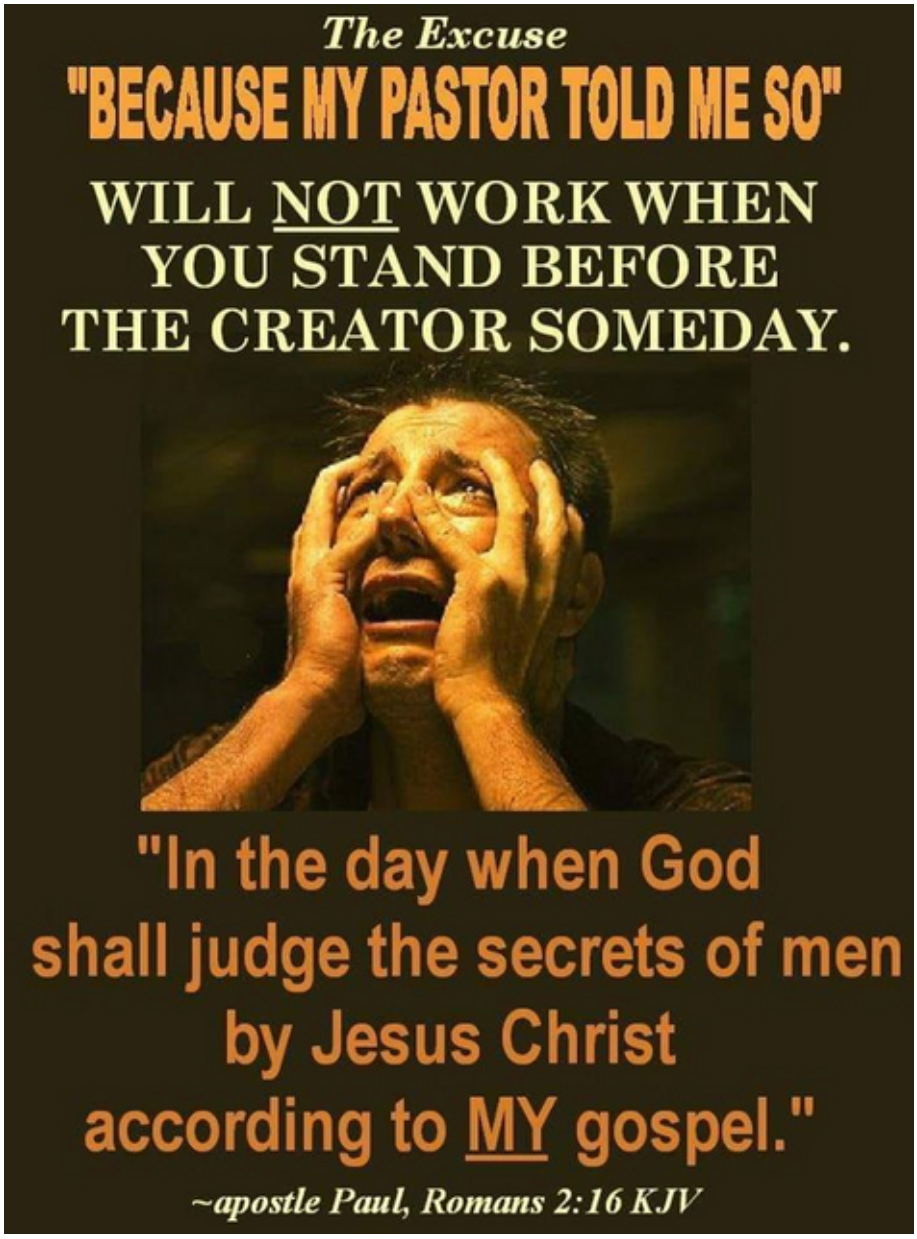
At about 18 minutes into the sermon video, Pastor Knox likens salvation to diabetes. He says that saying you're sorry, while drinking 32 ounce Cokes every day won't cure your diabetes. He says exercising in the gym won't help your diabetes, if you're stopping off to eat a half dozen sugary doughnuts on the way home. Sadly, he applies this to salvation, teaching that **"[8]If they're not going to give up the things that are the reason they need Jesus, He can't help them. You've got to repent!"** (19:56 time in video). This is a false gospel. Pastor Knox is sinfully teaching that you must forsake your sins, for which Christ died, or else God will not save you on those terms.

> "Do you know why it's hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It's because w**
>
> **e've given them this option of salvation without repentance.**
>
> **You don't see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. No changed life was required.**
>
> " SOURCE: Pastor James Knox,
>
> "[9]Repent And Believe The Gospel:
>
> [10]What Is Repentance?
>
> " (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

What a confused man! Pastor Knox accuses the free grace only crowd (true Christians like me and Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold) of giving people an "option" to be saved WITHOUT REPENTANCE. Clearly, James Knox does not believe that faith alone is sufficient to go to Heaven. According to Pastor Knox's false teaching, you must also give up your sins to be saved. I hope you see the danger of what he is preaching.

If forsaking a sinful lifestyle were required to get to Heaven, then the Apostle John would have said so in the Gospel of John, but he didn't. John said that people who do evil won't come to the light of the truth to be saved, lest their deeds should be reproved (John 3:20). So if someone believes on Christ, they have repented (i.e., they have changed their mind from unbelief to belief). Who is John Knox to ADD an extra step to God's simple plan of salvation?

It is a counterfeit gospel to teach that a person must repent AND believe. No, the Bible says we repent TO believe. Repentance is never a separate act from believing! That is why the Gospel of John doesn't mention repentance at all. The man who believes has repented. He has changed his mind *toward God* (Acts 20:21), acknowledging *the truth* (2nd Timothy 2:25-26). Beware of Pastor James Knox and The Bible Baptist Church he heretically leads.



1. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
2. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
3. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
4. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
5. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
6. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
7. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
8. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg?t=1185
9. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
10. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjuG0Q0Zyvx3qehUtkkJwu_U6NQBkH5KJ-WQzy_isbhDn7eHje_ATOQeqUxurypUY7yXxReKA4JdqoOOkqDR5oSctWJDXKaNyltOOBepKownQWp

6.7.5 I Am Very Thankful To God For Google’s "Blogger" (2025-07-19 09:17)

Psalms 18:49,

“

Therefore will *I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen*, and sing praises unto thy name.

”

Psalms 100:4, “

Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

” Ephesians 1:16,

“

***Cease not to give thanks* for you, making mention of you in my prayers;**

”

Colossians 1:3,

“

***We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ*, praying always for you,**

”

1st Thessalonians 1:2,

“

***We give thanks to God always for you all*, making mention of you in our prayers;**

”

1st Thessalonians 5:18,

“

***In every thing give thanks*: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.**

”

2nd Thessalonians 2:13,

“

But *we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you*, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

”

Have you ever noticed how much the Bible emphasizes being thankful to God? I was thinking today about how much I am thankful for Google’s "[1]Blogger." Ironically, [2]I have lost 90 % of my web traffic since 2015 because of Google’s changing of their algorithms. I don’t understand how it all works. I just know that my Jesus-is-Savior.com website ministry used to receive about 1,000,000 visitors each and every month, but now that number if visitors is down to a mere

65,000 per month in comparison. That is still a lot of people and I praise God with a grateful heart.

I also appreciate the Google directs people to my ministry, even if it is much less than I used to receive. I used to receive roughly 30,000 visitors PER DAY before 2015. But now in 2021 I am fortunate to receive 65,000 hits in a month (about 2,000 visitors per day). Albeit, I have never focused on the numbers. My attitude when I began this ministry in 2002 (and still is today), is that even if I only have 10 people who give me their heart to learn, I will give them my best and it is worth my time for Jesus Christ!!!

Still, I was becoming discouraged that Google was censoring my articles, whether on purpose or inadvertently due to their stricter algorithm rules. But then one of my loyal web visitors suggested to me that I start a blog. He uses Word Press, which I don't care for much. When I found Blogger, I feel in love with it the first day! If you love to write and express your thoughts, BLOGGER is first class all the way! Whoever designed Blogger deserves a pay raise! Bravo my friends at Google!!! Facebook is a living nightmare, but Blogger is so user friendly and easy to figure out. I cannot recommend *Blogger* enough to all my blog readers! And it's all completely free, which I very much appreciate from Google.

The only thing that I wish Google would change for Blogger, is to make the blog automatically default to its original URL address, so when my purchased domain name expires (if I die), then all my work won't be lost after I'm gone. For example: I purchased a cool website domain called "[3]Faithalonesaves.org," for this blog. My original name provided by Blogger was "Faithalonesaves.blogspot.com" (which is fine, but I really liked the name I purchased. But if I die in a sudden car crash tomorrow, in a year when my domain expires, my "Faithalonesaves.org" blog won't be accessible anymore. I hope Google will do something to change this in the future. If not I will likely not use the purchased domain anymore at some point, so I can have the peace of mind that all my hard work won't be lost.

Having said all that, I have no complaints against Google. I am very grateful for their Blogger feature. THANK YOU GOOGLE!!! Thank you God for the opportunity to share my beliefs, convictions and Bible knowledge with others, so that God can be a blessing through my humble labors. My only heart's desire has always been to be a blessing to OTHERS. I have never made a single penny from my internet ministry, and I don't plan on ever doing so. My full reward is waiting for me in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:8).

Hebrews 6:10, " For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister." I love and appreciate that Bible verse. Our blessed Savior is very ethical. So much in fact that He promises to reward even giving a cup of water to another Christian.

Mark 9:41, " For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward."

Did you notice in our various text passages of Scripture, that prayer is often mentioned in connection with being thankful? That is more than a mere coincidence. Thankful men are praying men! Thankful women are praying women!

Colossians 1:3,

"

We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, *praying always for you*,

” Amen and amen. People aren’t thankful because they are happy, people are happy because they are thankful.

In Romans chapter one, the first step in the downfall of a person’s life is a lack of gratitude toward our Creator.

Romans 1:21, “

Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, *neither were thankful*; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

” I love that phrase:

“WHEN THEY KNEW GOD.” Every child knows God in their early years. Every human being KNOWS GOD from infancy, just as does every living creature. **Psalms 104:21, “**

The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

” What a sad commentary on the human race, that wild beasts would seek their provisions from God, while we humans often don’t.

I am not bragging, but God knows that I never eat a bite of anything without thanking Him for it. I am so unworthy. I thank God for the taste buds to enjoy food. I thank God for a working healthy digestive system, without which we could not enjoy a delicious meal. God is so good!!! God is more than amazing. Praise Him all ye earth, praise our great and magnificent Maker! When I look up and behold the stars, I am humbled. Did you know when you look at the stars, you are peering back into time, because it takes light centuries and even millenniums to reach the earth from their far away distance from the earth. That is mind boggling!

Dear friend, if you just ponder the universe and how it all began, it screams the existence of a divine Creator. For example: How big is the universe? Can it have an end? If so, what is beyond that end? Since it is scientifically impossible for nothing to occupy a space, it boggles the human mind to try to understand such things. Another mind boggling question is: Where did the universe and time come from? Can something come from nothing? If so, what existed before time, mass and energy? The ONLY logical answer dear friend is GOD!

I marvel that so many people believe in the possibility of alien life, yet they deny the possibility that there is a God. My friend, God is an alien by very dictionary definition!!! There is a God, and He is a good God. Just look at all the blessings that He gives us. **Luke 6:35, “But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: *for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil*.**

” God is kind to liars, cheats, murderers and every wicked person, but His goodness will end the moment every unsaved soul enters into eternity. **Hebrews 10:31,**

“It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.”

I just wrote this blog to express my thankful spirit toward Google and God (not that Google is God...lol). I think it is great that Google provides their Blogger service for free to the masses. That is very kind and generous of them. I regret that my websites are being censored (for whatever reason) by Google, but I’ve been uploading my older articles to Google’s Blogger instead. This is very helpful, because I am not very good at understanding website design. Technology keeps changing. When I began making my website ministry in 2002, everything was pretty much HTML 4. There were hardly no mobile phones back then to surf the internet, which started in 1996 but took time to go mainstream.

I like that Google is honest, "FREE" truly means FREE. I signed up for Weebly because they advertise all over the internet that it is "completely free," but it sure isn’t. The limitations

imposed unless you pay them make publishing a decent website impossible. They hound you continually to get your money, for their so-called "COMPLETELY FREE" website maker. If you doubt what I say, don't take my word for it, [4]read what others have to say negatively about Wix and Weebly (for [5]their false advertising).

I have spent tens of thousands of hours writing, designing and publishing literally thousands of articles over the past 20 years since 2002. Very few of them are mobile-friendly. I wish there was a way that I could make them all compliant quickly, but there's not. I have to do it the old-fashioned one, editing one webpage at a time. Praise the Lord!!! I just fixed 142 broken links the other day for Lovethetruth.com, and now I am fixing 339 broken links for my website at Jesusisprecious.org. I still have 199 broken links left to fix. One day at a time.

Having said that, I really love and appreciate that *Blogger* automatically deformats all the junk out of my former articles, with the click of a mouse, and then perfectly formats them to be mobile-friendly. So I am definitely, God willing, planning on moving many of my older ministry articles into Blogger. THANK YOU Google!!! Blogger has been such a blessing to my ministry that I just wanted to give some credit and praise to Google, and moreover, to recommend and encourage that my blog readers make your own blogs. If you have an opinion as a child of God, you should prayerfully consider starting your own blog and share your voice for the Lord Jesus Christ.

It's completely free on Google, unlike the false advertising at *Weebly*.

When I signed up for an account at Weebly, and created a "free" website and then went to "Publish" it, Weebly demanded money or they wouldn't upload it. What liars!!! Weebly are dirty liars!!! They are greedy and exploit people with false promises of a "completely free website," but they don't really mean what they say. Weebly's owner's don't honor their word. You shouldn't have to go out of your way to contact them, to ask them why they aren't honoring their word. That is how Satan operates, with deceit and half-truths!!! I mean, if Weebly wants to charge money, that is fine, but don't deceitfully lure people in by making false promises of a free website.

I'm so glad that God is not a liar. The serpent (Satan) in Genesis 3:1-5 came to Eve and deceived her, which is what the father of all liars does (John 8:44). When humans play word games, withhold information, call things "free" that have strings attached and limitations—they are behaving like the Devil. Anyway, it means a lot to me that Google is totally upfront and honest, with no strings attached for their Blogger feature. I love it! THANK YOU!!!

[6]

1. https://blogspot.com/
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/web_statistics.htm

3. http://Faithalonesaves.org/
4. https://webtegrity.com/our-blog/web-design-tips/wix-vs-webs-vs-weebly-free-websites-really-free/
5. https://youtu.be/1xXUEF0fJwo
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjFrG-vL-W1IZVsNJLbN0Hu01JPe0JIhCPsepnUAchNxDgZXgV5hX2wuaEVDgE1hVbgpU5zLUP9Nf3vI2RtJXy-XjTuD1rvVpqUnJlZLjYkyIU4

6.7.6 Wise Men Lay Up Knowledge (2025-07-19 09:26)

Proverbs 10:14, "Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction."

A wise Christian doesn't wait until problems arise and then look for knowledge. A wise believer lays up knowledge in advance, so that they'll have it when they need it. But also, a godly believer lays up knowledge to help OTHERS, so that when you meet people who are having a rough time, you can help them in the Lord. I love listening to lots of preaching, and the King James Bible, so that I can lay up knowledge for myself and to help others.

By listening to preaching, you're laying up knowledge in advance. I've heard Dr. Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preach many sermons, where he says that the truth he's giving won't help the listener now, but some day they'll remember it and it will save their life or marriage. I have lived to prove Dr. Hyles' advice true! I never imagined during the eight years that I sat under Dr. Hyles' preaching at First Baptist Church of Hammond (1985-1993), that those truths would have a profound impact on my life decades later when my life fell apart, my wife divorced me in 2006, and it seemed that all hope was gone. I've since made it a regular habit to listen to as many of Brother Hyles' sermons as I can collect. I have [1]literally thousands (2,526 so far) of MP3 sermons by Dr. Hyles. They are all precious to me!

Wise men lay up truth for a rainy day. That is why I collect quotes from sermons that I hear, sharing noteworthy truths with others to help them. Quotes are a great way of emphasizing helpful truths! Memorizing helpful Scriptures is another way to lay up knowledge. **Psalm 119:11, "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee."** I memorized **Psalm 27:1** this week, **"The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?"** I love that truth: 'THE LORD IS THE STRENGTH OF MY LIFE.' And He sure is the strength of our life dear friend, if you will let Him reign in your life!!!

Here's a perfect example of some great knowledge to lay up:

> "A man never finds power with God until his life is submitted to God.
>
> Can't do it! Can't do it! God's power will not rest on a worldly man!"
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the awesome sermon, "[2]How To Have Power With God!" | [3]MP3 Sermon

I love Pastor Danny Castle, he is one of my favorite preachers...

> “What we need in this generation, is for about 30,000 churches in the United
>
> States to go out of business, and just shut the doors, and let who mean business, get the power of God, and witness to this generation!”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the awesome sermon, “[4]How To Have Power With God!” | [5]MP3 Sermon

Pastor Castle wisely says:

> “The more you forsake the world, the more pressure’s going to be on you. But thank God, there’s a blessing in that—The more pressure, the more power! The greater the pressure, the greater the power. The more pressure that’s on a man’s life, the more God can put His power on him!!!”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the awesome sermon, “[6]How To Have Power With God!” | [7]MP3 Sermon

I love preacher’s quotes! I collect them like baseball cards, valuing sermons more than gold. I mean that literally!!! Pastor Castle preached this great truth...

> “If God’s power ain’t on a man, he might as well hang it up! That’s all there are to it!”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the awesome sermon, “[8]How To Have Power With God!” | [9]MP3 Sermon

That’s great truth Brother!!! My friend, if you’ll stay close to the Book of God and the God of the Book, you’ll do just fine! Amen! We are fellow travelers to eternity and I care!

As I speak with people in my daily life, and answer e-mails, I try to think of sermons that I have heard, so I can season my words with grace to edify (build up) OTHERS. I often repeat a great quote (amongst hundreds of quotes) that I once heard from Dr. Jack Hyles:

> “UNSHAKABLE FAITH COMES FROM HAVING YOUR FAITH SHAKEN!!!” I love that truth! It has helped me, and others, very much. Now I never would have heard and memorized that truth, unless I had listened to preaching!

The Bible says in **Proverb 25:19, “Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.”** That truth applies to one’s personal life as well. If you wait until the roof caves in on your life, and everything is going wrong, before you search the Scriptures and start listening to preaching, it’s like a broken tooth and a dislocated foot joint (which are VERY painful). Don’t do that to yourself! Please be wise and lay up knowledge for when the storms of life come.

I love listening to preaching almost daily, so I can LAY UP KNOWLEDGE for me, for my family, for my web visitors, for my friends and others who need help. How can I help anybody if I don’t lay up knowledge? The Word of God teaches that, WISE MEN LAY UP KNOWLEDGE!!! We live in a foolish society, where nearly everyone wants to watch TV and be entertained all day,

laying up NOTHING! **Proverb 18:1, “Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.”**

Here is a great quote that I read in a book by the fiery fundamentalist preacher, Pastor J. Frank Norris (1877-1952):

> “What we need is a school that teaches the whole English Bible. What is needed is a school that will take men from the engine cab, from between the plowshares and teach them the Bible. What is needed is a school that is free from modernism. What is needed is a school that will teach a man how to go out with the Bible under his arms, faith in his heart, and in the power of the Holy Spirit begin in a vacant lot and build a church to the glory of God.”
>
> SOURCE: J. Frank Norris, a quote from the excellent book, “The J. FRANK NORRIS I Have Known" (for 34 Years), by Dr. Louis Entzminger.

Here are some truths to burn your heart for God:

> **Proverb 16:9, ”A man’s heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.”**

> **Psalms 19:7, ”The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.”**

“What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace!” —John Wesley

“Speaking the truth in love...” —Ephesians 4:15

“This whole society is rotten and Godless. The wrath of God is upon America. Mark my word: if God’s Word be true, this nation is headed for the dust.” —[10]Pastor Tom Malone (1971)

[11]

1st Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God."

Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) made this great statement:

> "But I do believe we see the setting of a stage today, when action will begin when the Church is removed from this earth. Now the reason the date's not given here is that the Church is dateless, nameless, timeless. You see, we are heavenly people—have no name, but some of you folk thought it was Baptist, and some others of you thought that the name of the Church was Presbyterian, and even some of you thought it was Methodist, and some of you thought it was Independent; but I have news for you, the Church has no name!"
>
> SOURCE: Pastor J. Vernon McGee, 'THRU-THE-BIBLE,' [12]Hosea 3:4.

"The Lord gave the word: great was the company

of those that published it." —Psalms 68:11

Don't Spend Too Much Time Listening to Secular Information

> **Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."**

Do you love knowledge my friend? I really like Mark Dice. He's a great guy from all that I can tell. I believe he is a Christian. But I chose to stop watching his videos regularly (although I still do watch them), because they were waste of my time. Mark's videos are for shallow minds, mostly entertainment, not things that are edifying. The content is not edifying. It's not bad content, it's just not constructive, in my opinion. Politics, Hollywood and the mainstream newsmedia are a cesspool of iniquity these days.

I stopped watching Alex Jones too, although I still subscribe to Infowars. Alex has become so lame, just a sounding voice for President Trump. Alex has completely changed from the freedom fighter he used to be. Alex has sold out to the establishment. Donald Trump is not the answer to America's woes. When all is said and done, the United States will be more closer to the goals set forth by the Luciferian elite when he leaves office. I like Trump, on a personal level, as I do Alex Jones and Mark Dice, but I have been spending my time instead listening to God's men, King James Bible only preachers!!!

My website articles receive about 500 hits each within a week of publishing them, but Mark Dice's entertainment videos receive upwards of a million views a piece. People's minds are so shallow. Mark is making money on YouTube, so he gives simple minds what they want, entertainment. I'm not interested in making money from my ministry, not now, not ever. My reward is in Heaven (Matthew 6:19-20).

I'm not being critical of Mark Dice or Alex Jones in this article, I'm just saying that I think it's a big waste of my time to listen to them at length. One of the saddest commentaries of our

generation is the lack of interest in Bible preaching. While the kooks, quacks and queers of the entertainment industry walk as gods among Americans, Bible preachers are ridiculed, shunned and hated as hate-mongers. THE TRUTH is considered hate to those who hate THE TRUTH!!!

We are living in the age of information. Literally, many people have turned informed into a god.

I Am Crucified With Christ, Yet I Live; Yet Not I, But Jesus Liveth in Me

> **Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me."**

We are saved by TRUSTING Jesus, by receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins, believing that He was buried and then bodily resurrected from the dead three days later. This is "[13]THE GOSPEL." That's all that God requires to be saved. Then, the first thing God wants us to do as a new believer is to be CRUCIFIED with Christ, by presenting our body as a living sacrifice to live for the Lord (Romans 12:1). The latter is DISCIPLESHIP, the former is SALVATION. Dr. Jack Hyles teaches this wonderful truth in his timeless MP3 sermon titled, "[14]Steps To Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy!" I hope you'll listen to it, as I know it will bless your soul. This is a truth that needs to be laid up in your heart, as it has been in mind for many years now. Praise God for THE TRUTH!!!

I love the preceding and the following passages of Scripture:

> **Colossians 3:1-3, "If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God."**

Let's break down Colossians 3:1-3 to see what we can learn here shall we:

- JESUS CHRIST IS RISEN; THEREFORE,
- WE ARE TO SEEK HEAVENLY THINGS, WHERE CHRIST SITS ON THE FATHER'S RIGHT HAND.
- WE ARE TO SET OUR AFFECTION (THINK ABOUT) HEAVENLY THINGS, NOT EARTHLY THINGS.
- WE ARE DEAD IN CHRIST, AND JESUS IS OUR NEW LIFE.

Very few Christians live this Scripture. This is the key to the believer's happiness. No Christian who walks in the flesh can ever truly be happy. What type of heavenly things should we think about? Let's make a list shall we:

- SOUL-WINNING (Luke 15:10; 1st Peter 1:12)

- SECOND COMING OF JESUS CHRIST (Philippians 3:20; Titus 2:13)
- LAY ASIDE DISTRACTIONS AND SIN, AND RUN THE RACE THAT IS SET BEFORE US (Hebrews 12:1)
- LAY UP TREASURES IN HEAVEN BY LABOURING FOR CHRIST (Matthew 6:19-20; 1st Corinthians 3:7-15)
- CARING FOR AND PREACHING THE GOSPEL TO THE POOR (Matthew 5:3)
- THE KING JAMES BIBLE (Psalm 119:89)
- LOVING AND FORGIVING EVERYONE WITH GOD'S UNCONDITIONAL LOVE (Matthew 6:14-15)

I've just listed but a few, but the entire Holy Bible ought to be our thoughts. I don't know about you, but I want to saturate my thinking and life with the things of God. The only way for a Christian to be happy in Jesus is to TRUST AND OBEY.

A Christian loves righteousness. Even though we are sinners who struggle with the desires of the flesh, we desire in our spirit to do right (Romans 7:14-25). I love God's promise of a new Heaven and earth, where righteousness will abound:

> **2nd Peter 3:13, "Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness."**

Wicked men refuse to listen to the preacher of righteousness, but they cannot escape their Creator in Heaven:

> Hebrews 12:25-26, "See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven."

We all make our choices in life. Some men fear and obey God, who will enter into everlasting peace and blessing. But most men do not fear nor obey God, and will be cast into the Lake of Fire for their unbelief. We do not go to Heaven because of what we do, but because of where we are looking... LOOK TO JESUS! **Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else."** Men have always been saved by trusting upon the Lord. **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** As you just read, this was the witness of ALL THE PROPHETS!!! People in the Old Testament were saved the SAME WAY we are today, which is by faith. We read in **Genesis 15:6, "And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness"** (See also Romans 4:3-6).

Bible Preaching Helps Us to Think Right

> Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word."

American politics are a major waste of time and resources. The entire Republican and Democratic political system is Luciferian controlled at the top, as corrupt to the core as can be. God controls the government, the government does not control God. **Daniel 2:21, "And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding."** God has given to Americans the corrupt leaders that we deserve. **Psalms 18:25-26, "With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright; With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward."** With the crooked (froward) God dealeth crookedly. The United States is a crooked and perverse nation, and God has justly dealt with us as such.

Thank God for the small handful of fundamentalist Christians who have not bowed their knee to Baal. **Philippians 2:15, "That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world."** Men of all ages can still have a pure mind and live right in 2017!!! **Psalms 119:9, "Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word."** If you want to live right, saturate your life with the King James Bible!!!!!!!

You and I need solid Bible preaching!!! I mean Pastor Danny Castle. I mean Dr. Jack Hyles. I mean Pastor Steven Anderson. I mean Pastor Max Younce. Bible preaching helps us to think straight. **Proverbs 4:23, "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."** We all need Bible preaching. We all need to spend time reading, meditating and studying God's Word in the inspired King James Bible. I encourage you, whoever you may be, to spend much more time listening to the King James Bible.

I like listening to Alexander Scourby. I encourage you to listen to lots of Bible preaching. Don't waste your time listening to spiritual casualties, wolves in sheep's clothing, like Joel Osteen, Rick Warren and John MacArthur. I wouldn't give you a plum nickel for a preacher who tries not to offend people. I'm talking about shameful ministers like Ravi Zacharias, who is infamous for always taking the easy way out, delivery vague speeches, kowtowing with Gospel rejecting Mormons, and who has sinfully received honors from the Roman Catholic Church.

Godly Believers Desire to Lay Up Sound Knowledge to Help Others

> **Proverb 25:11, "A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver."**

A selfish believer doesn't care about others. We are living in "perilous times," as foretold in the Holy Scriptures. **2nd Timothy 3:1-2, "This know also, that in the last days perilous**

times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves..." I feel sorry for selfish people, and that includes selfish believers. We all tend to be selfish by nature. The Christian life is a supernatural life. This is true because the blessed Holy Spirit is a supernatural Being, Who indwells every born-again believer (1st Corinthians 3:16-17). Most professed Christians are selfish, self-conscience and self-centered. Self has no place in the Christian life. Notice that the center letter of the words "sin" and "pride" is the letter "i." Self always gets us into trouble. Most believers have "i" trouble.

The Word of God teaches us to become as a fool to become wise. This is an amazing truth. **1st Corinthians 3:18, "Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise."** Think about what God is saying. The path to wisdom is to become a fool!!! What does that mean? How does one become a fool? The Scriptures teach that to the unsaved person, the Gospel is foolishness. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."** The heathen world thinks they are wise, but they are fools in God's sight.

The wisdom of the world goes totally contrary to the wisdom of man. **Romans 1:22, "Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools." 1st Corinthians 4:10, "We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised."** What does this passage mean? It means preachers are hated by the world for telling the truth, but in Heaven's view Christians are wise. The evangelist is despised for stepping on sinner's toes. So we are talking about different perspectives here. From the world's view, those who preach the Gospel are despised as being fools.

But in reality, a righteous man is wise for trusting upon the Lord. The choice to have wisdom is an individual choice. Most people are simple, having neither wisdom nor wanting to be a fool. But effectively, the simple are gullible, just as the fool, because they lack wisdom. You get wisdom from the Word of God, from the Lord. **Proverb 9:10, "The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding."** I fear God. I must give account to God one day for every word that comes out of my mouth (Matthew 13:26). And also, I must give account for every word that I type and upload to the internet. And so must you!

Are you wise? Do you fear God? Do you hate evil? Do you want to lay up knowledge beforehand, so that you will have it when you really need it? You won't always have godly counsel available when you need it. And if you lack wisdom, someone may give you some really bad advice. Behind every pulpit is a human being! You need God's wisdom for yourself, or else you'll be blown about by every wind of doctrine. We are living in a world of fools!!! Please get into the King James Bible.

I am listening to Alexander Scourby read the King James Bible (Revelation, Colossians, Philippians, Galatians and Ephesians) as I type this article. I need wisdom. I just heard a beautiful Scriptures from **Galatians 3:8, "And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed."** Isn't that beautiful? God JUSTIFIES THE HEATHEN... THROUGH FAITH!!! SO much for Lordship Salvation (which is a false gospel). We are saved by BELIEVING, not by repenting.

Repentance is always "toward God," never from sin, to be saved. That is exactly what

Acts 20:21 teaches. **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** Anyone who teaches that you must repent by turning away from your sins to be saved is a false prophet. You get saved by turning toward Jesus Christ in faith to be saved. Obviously you need to turn "FROM" something in order to turn "TO" the Gospel. But that something you turn FROM is not what saves you, nor is it a requirement to be saved, as many false prophets claim these days. If you place your faith in Christ's sacrifice on the cross, as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried and bodily raised up three days later, you are immediately, permanently and forever saved!!!

The man who believes has also repented! This is why we find the words "believe" and "believed" mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John (which was written to convince men to be saved - Acts 20:31), but the word "repent" is never mentioned even once! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** That's really good stuff, I hope you got all that. I learned these things from LAYING UP KNOWLEDGE, by searching the Scriptures and listening to much Bible-preaching.

I love to listen to music as much as anybody, and I do listen to music. But the average American has been listening to the same music—day after day, week after week, month after month, year after year, decade after decade—the same songs TENS OF THOUSANDS OF TIMES!!! I'm not kidding, you know it's truth. We all have heard the same songs so many times. [15]A shocking study shows that the average person listens accumulatively to 13 years of music during their lifetime! Goodnight in the morning!!! Think about that... 13 YEARS!!!

Is it any wonder why people's lives are so messed up? Is it any wonder why Americans are so gullible, dumbed-down, woefully ignorant and lacking common sense? I think not! My friend, turn off the radio sometimes! Turn off the television sometimes! If you haven't been laying up knowledge, I HIGHLY recommend that you turn off everything for the next 3 months, and spend as much time as possible wallowing in the Word of God. Listen to lots of Bible-preaching by fundamentalist preachers! Get you some doctrinally sound books from the [16]Sword Of The Lord or [17]Larry Harrison's classic Christian book gallery.

I am listening to a wonderful life-changing sermon right now by Pastor Jack Hyles called: "[18]A Great Secret To Health." The secret to good health is threefold:

1. a bitter bitterness
2. a loving love
3. a forgiving forgiveness

In order to be healthy we have to first have some bitterness. God knows that stumbling blocks can become steppingstones by faith. A young Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) couldn't even pass the test for church membership. The famous preacher, George W. Truett (1867-1944), accidentally killed his friend with a gun in a hunting trip. Evangelist Bill Rice's daughter became deaf as a baby, which compelled him and his wife to start the Bill Rice Ranch (where I attended for two years in a row as a teenager, which changed my life for Christ. I still clearly remember learning this new song at the Bill Rice Ranch in the early 1980's. I played the song's melody on my pedal steel guitar, so you can hear what it sounds like...

Teenager are you lonely, do you need a Friend?

Take Jesus as your Savior, He will lead you to the end;

He'll be your guide, stand by your side,

Teenager, take Jesus Today!

([19]click to hear above song's melody)

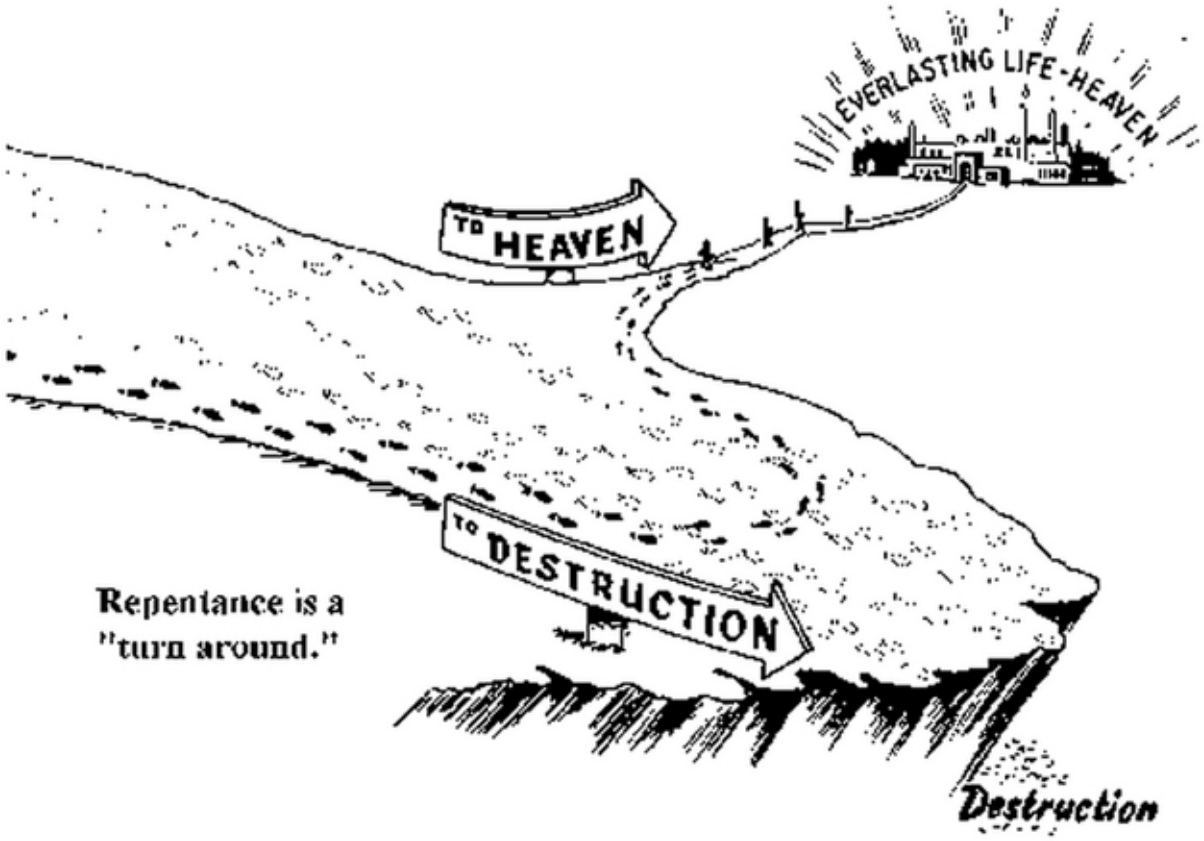
Cast thy bread upon the waters the Bible says, and it shall return unto you! **Ecclesiastes 11:1, " Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days."**

Satan BLINDS the mind of a lost person, to prevent them from seeing the clarity and simplicity of "[20]THE GOSPEL." It is our job as God's children to take the Gospel to the lost, and explain the simplicity of God's plan of salvation with them. It is so easy, free and simple to get to Heaven.

We are all guilty sinners (Romans 3:23). We have all broken God's commandments (Romans 3:10-23).

There is a penalty for our sin, which is to spend eternity being punished in the fires and torments of Hell (Romans 6:23; Revelation 21:8).

But God in his wondrous love made a way of escape. God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die for our sins on the cross (Romans 5:8). Jesus paid a debt that He didn't owe, because we owed a debt that we couldn't pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). Jesus died in our place on the cross. He was buried. Three days later Christ bodily ressurected from the dead. This is the Gospel (the Good news) by which anyone can be saved, if we simply BELIEVE it (Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Acts 16:30-31, " And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**



[22] **Many Will Seek to Enter Heaven, But Few Will Be Able**

[23] **If Christ Be Not Risen, Then We Have A Sacrifice,**

[24]**But No High Priest Or Salvation** (MP3, Dr. Hyles)

[25] **SIMPLE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE**

(You can be saved now, eternally and KNOW IT!)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. https://youtu.be/5jI4F8jw_O8?t=47m03s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/JIP/sermons/audio/danny_castle/how_to_have_power_with_god.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/5jI4F8jw_O8?t=52m41s
5. https://www.soulwinning.info/JIP/sermons/audio/danny_castle/how_to_have_power_with_god.mp3
6. https://youtu.be/5jI4F8jw_O8?t=55m53s
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/JIP/sermons/audio/danny_castle/how_to_have_power_with_god.mp3
8. https://youtu.be/5jI4F8jw_O8?t=11m03s
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/JIP/sermons/audio/danny_castle/how_to_have_power_with_god.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone/can_america_survive.htm
11. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/salvation_webpages/40-the_gospel_defined.htm
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_J_Vernon_McGee/Hosea/hosea.m3u
13. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm

14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
15. http://www.lovethetruth.com/truths/13_years_of_music.htm
16. http://www.swordofthelord.com/
17. https://4gospel.com/christian-book-gallery
18. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha050805.mp3
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sounds/teenager_are_you_lonely.mp3
20. https://www.soulwinning.info/bd/gospel.htm
21. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/few_going_to_heaven.htm
22. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/few_that_be_saved.htm
23. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081014.mp3
24. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp081014.mp3
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm

6.7.7 You Will Burn in Hell Forever If You Die In You Sins (2025-07-20 09:01)

"And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." —Revelation 20:14-15

([1]Please click HERE for background sounds of Hell in a new window)

You are going to Hell my friend if you do not get saved! The Bible says that Hell was created for the devil and his demons, not for one single human being (Matthew 25:41). Unfortunately, when Adam sinned he allowed sin into the world (Romans 5:12). We were born sinful by nature, unable to fellowship with God. We are sinners. Our spirit is dead in trespasses and sins (Ephesians 2:2). When we believe on Jesus Christ as our personal Savior to forgive our sins, then we are born-again (John 3:3).

To be "born-again" means to have the Spirit of Jesus Christ born in us (Romans 8:9). It means to have He Who is the beginning, Jesus Christ, born in us (Revelation 1:8). When we place our complete faith (trust) in Christ, the Holy Spirit of God literally unites with our spirit (which was once dead) and we become a new creature, a child of God. As a born-again child of God, we can truly worship God in spirit and truth, because we have the Holy Spirit abiding in our body (John 4:24).

Notice our Scripture verse above from Revelation 20:14-15. The book of Revelation predicts the future, it is history written in advance. Revelation gives us a snapshot of the future. Just as Ebenezer Scrooge, from the book A Christmas Carol, was horrified by the things he was permitted to see in his future, so also should you be terrified if you die without Christ as your personal Savior.

> "And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord..." —Revelation 14:13

You can't die in the Lord if you don't have the Lord. Jesus wants to save you, but He will NOT force you to get saved. If you have been deceived into believing that all religions lead to God,

as long as you're sincere, then you are in serious trouble friend. You WILL burn in hell! All airplanes don't go to Austin, Texas. Will you trust your eternal destiny to human reasoning, when you have God's Word right in front of you, in black and white? Please don't be a fool. The Bible declares that salvation is NOT found in a religion, but in a person; namely, the Lord Jesus Christ.

> "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." —John 14:6

It's Jesus or Hell! The Pope cannot save you. The church cannot save you. Good works cannot save you. Water baptism cannot save you. Holy Communion (no such term in the Bible) cannot save you. ONLY Jesus can save you! ONLY Jesus has the nail-scared hands and feet.

ONLY Jesus shed His blood upon the cross. ONLY Jesus! If you try to enter into Heaven some other way than through the Lord Jesus Christ, than God says you are a "thief" and a "robber" trying to break in illegally...

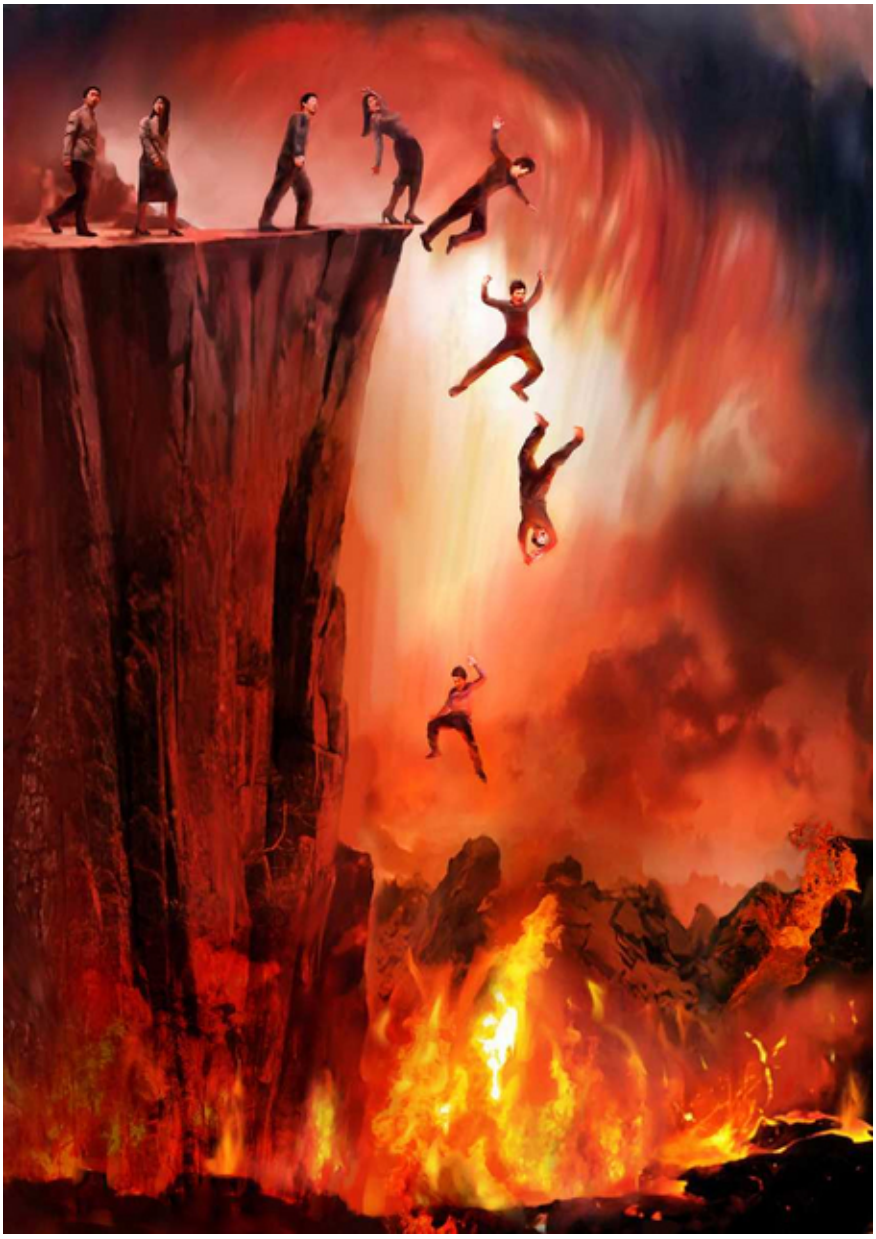
> **"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber." —John 10:1**

There is only one DOOR into Heaven:

> "I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture." —John 10:9

Jesus is the Door to Heaven. If you miss Jesus, then you have missed your only bus ticket to Heaven. This is what Paul meant when he warned of "falling from grace" in Galatians 5:4. If you pass up the gospel of Jesus Christ, then you are hopelessly lost without Christ. I say this not to be unkind, but to be honest. The truth can be dealt with, but a lie cannot. What will you do with Jesus? Would you like to KNOW for certain that your name is written in Heaven? You can know for sure that if you died this moment, you'd go to Heaven (1st John 5:13).

Salvation happens when a person acknowledges their guilt of sin, coming to God on the basis of being a hell-deserving sinner; believing on Jesus, the Christ, the Son of God, Who died upon THE CROSS for your sins (Acts 10:43). The gospel is three things according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4: Jesus died upon the cross for our sins, He was buried, and then He was resurrected from the dead three days later. Salvation is receiving; not giving. Eternal life is the gift of God (Romans 6:23). Salvation is freely given (Romans 5:15), freely offered (Romans 10:13), and freely received (Revelation 22:17).



Salvation is not a reward for
the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

We are saved solely by Christ's righteousness (**"HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS," Matthew 6:33**), which is through faith in His precious blood that washes our sins away. If you come to God as a guilty sinner and believe on the name of Jesus Christ for forgiveness, then you will be saved. The choice is yours alone to make friend. Will you accept Christ's substitutionary (vicarious) death upon the cross, and His sprinkled literal blood on the Mercy Seat in Heaven, as full payment for your sins? You are a sinner! Unless you accept Jesus payment for your sins upon the cross, then you will go to Hell to burn forever. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! All God the Father asks is that you come to Him THROUGH His dear Son, Jesus the Christ, and receive His free gift of forgiveness.

Many people, such as Islamic Muslims, try to come to God while rejecting Jesus as the Messiah. You cannot come to God without coming through Jesus Christ. **1st John 2:23, "Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowl-**

edgeth the Son hath the Father also." There you have it. If you acknowledge that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God Who came into the world, receiving His payment at Calvary for your sins, then you are saved. Jesus died, was buried, and rose again three days later. This is the gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

The Bible teaches that the Old Testament law served the purpose of being a measuring stick, by which when we are compared, shows us our wickedness and total inability to save ourselves. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** When the law has finished doing it's job, if God's law is taught correctly, you will find yourself at the cross of Calvary. Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that God's law BRINGS US to Jesus Christ, so that we may REST completely in the Jesus to be saved.

Don't make the deadly mistake of thinking that you can get to Heaven through serving the Lord, religious devotion and making full surrender to God. It's what Jesus has DONE that saves us if we REST in Christ, not what we can DO for God. [3]A Common Misunderstanding Of Matthew 7:21 (do you only have partial faith in Christ?)

Jesus ascended into Heaven (Romans 8:34) and appeared before the Father (Hebrews 9:24), applying His literal liquid blood to the Mercy Seat in the heavenly Holy Place (Hebrews 9:12,24;12:24). We are saved by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26), [4]redeemed by His SPRINKLED precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Amen and amen!

[5]THE SATANIC MUSIC INDUSTRY | [6]PART TWO

(we are living in the last days; by Pastor Danny Castle)

[7]Eminem Says, "I Want To Dig My Way To Hell!"

(by Pastor Castle; who cares if youth go to Hell?)

[8]You Fool, Tonight Thy Soul Shall Be Required!

(life is short, Hell is hot & eternity is a long time)

[9]Nobody Is Laughing In Hell

(MP3 sermon by [10]Evangelist Phil Kidd)

[11]WHAT WILL HELL BE LIKE?

(Hell is forever; It would take 31 years just to [12]count to a billion!)

[13]Repentance And Faith | [14]Repent! Repent! Repent!

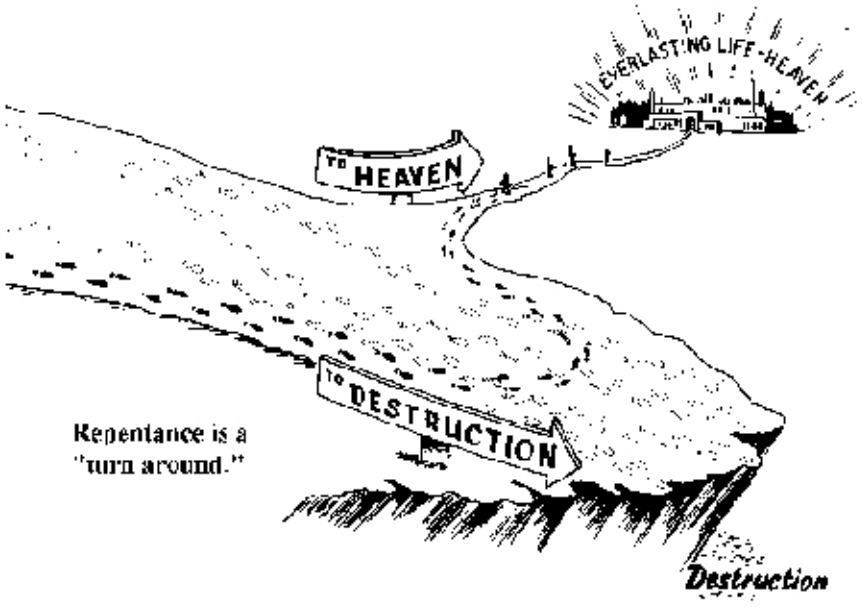
[15]THE GOSPEL IN JUST ONE MINUTE
(Pastor Max Younce explains simply how to go to Heaven!)

[16] **THE REALITY OF HELL VIDEO**

[17] **Making One's Bed in Hell**

[18] **The Wrath of God**

[19] **Burned Alive!**



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/hell.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgYtOxvUIsj-AFFS8wvNiKGWJ_MtnCOLGahCCCoAINZCaAg0jsov7ZCMu4zjDR0qWCJ6P5Sz_6_3b1WGC3_mcOStn2NuA6jcKEkMbhrfLS8llDK
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/matthew_7-21.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/The%20Church/price_for_the_church-chap_14.htm#bloodspeaks
5. http://youtu.be/tN4zLKYxWY0
6. http://youtu.be/T7Z8U4ebskg
7. http://youtu.be/zzWDWoxI1kI
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/you_fools.htm
9. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/phil_kidd/NobodyIsLaughingInHell.mp3
10. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_kidd.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/hell/what_will_hell_be_like.htm

12. https://www.infoplease.com/askeds/counting-billion
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance_and_faith.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repent.htm
15. https://youtu.be/LGeQeU7tJck
16. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yItJpdOVeAU
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/bed_in_hell.htm
18. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/wrath_of_god.htm
19. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Hells_Truth/burned_alive.htm

---

6.7.8 Four Calls To Soulwinning (2025-07-20 09:27)

"But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard." (Acts 4:19-20) "And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us." (Acts 16:9) "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us," (Hebrews 12:1) "Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment." (Luke 16:27-28)

Thirty-eight years ago last August 30th, a nervous, frightened 33-year-old Texas boy became pastor of a downtown First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana. There is no way for me to describe how formal it was. No piano was allowed to be played on Sunday morning. No congregational song leader was allowed to stand up and wave his hands and no gospel songs were allowed on Sunday morning. You could sing "Jesus Saves" or "Rescue The Perishing" on Sunday night, but not on Sunday morning. The former pastor preached in striped pants and a scissor-tail coat. I do not know of an Episcopalian church any more formal than First Baptist Church was.

When the pulpit a committee interviewed me, they asked what I thought about the Sunday morning service. I said, "I think it stinks." They said, "What kind of a Sunday morning service would you have if you became our pastor?" I said, "It would be more like a Billy Sunday Revival Campaign." The wealthiest man in Hammond was on the board of trustees. Several months after I became pastor, he came to me. "Reverend, I want to talk to you. We like you fine. We think you're a good guy. But the truth is, we have a problem with your preaching. Ever since you've been here, the pressure's been on. Every Sunday morning and Sunday night, and Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday and Saturday it's soulwinning. The pressure's on all the time. Before you came, we use to have a revival meeting every 6 months or so and bring a fellow in to have an evangelistic crusade. But since you've been here it's been that way all the time. Every Sunday is just like one of those revival meetings." He said, "Look at me, I'm a nervous wreck. I shake when I come to church anymore. You've ruined our worship service." (If I could, I'd ruin every formal worship service in America next Sunday morning.) "I'm not the only person who's nervous—this church is full of nervous people. It's soulwinning on Sunday. It's soulwinning on Monday. It's soulwinning on Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday and Saturday. Then we start all over again on Sunday. Last Sunday morning we sang 52 stanzas of 'Just As I Am'. No wonder we're nervous! Something's got to change!" I

said, “Come back on Sunday night and I’ll give you my answer.” That Sunday night I preached the message I am preaching to you tonight. I’m telling you exactly what I told my people 38 years ago. I said, ‘Ladies and gentlemen, a man came to me last week and told me that you’re nervous. He said that you were concerned because we’re having soulwinning on Sunday, and soulwinning on Monday, and soulwinning on Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, Friday, and Saturday. I’d like to tell you tonight why it’s that way, and why it’s going to be that way as long as I am the pastor of this church, whether that is one more week or 50 more years.”

A CALL FROM WITHIN

In the first place, there’s a call from within. There is something inside of me that says I have to go soulwinning. “I cannot but speak the things I have seen and heard.” I have no choice. It’s burning inside of me - a call from within that compels me to stress soulwinning in everything that we do. This call from within came to me many years ago. When I was a boy, I was the most timid boy in the church. When I was 17 years old, I weighed 92 pounds. I now weigh...I finally got your attention, didn’t I? I now weigh MORE than 92 pounds! (Once my doctor put me on a diet, and I gained 15 pounds on 1,000 calories a day. I wonder if it could be that 7,000 calories at night that caused the problem?)

On my 17th birthday I weighed 92 pounds and I was the most timid fellow in the church. They called me little Jackie-boy Hyles. I failed public speaking in high school. I could not make the ball team. I was too little to get a date. I didn’t get to be in the senior play. I was an introvert. Most of the people in my church had never heard me say a single word.

One Sunday after the morning service, one of the deacons, Jesse Cobb, said, “Hey, Jackie-boy. Would you like to go soulwinning with me this afternoon?” I said, “Uh, J-J-Jesse, y-y-you know I c-c-couldn’t go soulwinning.” He said, “Jack, you won’t have to say anything, I just need a partner to give me some moral support. My partner is on vacation, and I just need someone to go with me. you won’t have to say a word.”

The first door we knocked on was the home of a high school football player named Kenneth Florence. Jesse Cobb was 5’4” tall, and I was shorter yet. He must have weighed 120, and I weighed 92 pounds. The two of us put together might have weighed as much as Kenneth did.

When Kenneth came to the door, Jesse looked up and said, “Kenneth Florence, my name is Jesse Cobb and this is Jack Hyles.” Jesse said, “Kenneth, Jack here wants to say a few words to you.” No, Jack didn’t either! Kenneth looked at me and said, “Yes, what is it, Jack?” I said, “Uh ... Uh... ahem... K-K-Kenneth, would you l-l-like to come to ch-ch-church tonight?” I do not remember what happened. Jesse told me later that Kenneth said, “Yes, I would,” and I said, “You would?” Jesse told me that I said, “I’ll come by and get you tonight at 7 o’clock.” And Kenneth said, “That will be fine.” That night at 7 o’clock I borrowed Jesse Cobb’s car and went over to get Kenneth Florence. For the first time in my life, knew I had to win a soul. I had never won a soul in my life. The sweat was rolling down my face, and I was trembling. When the invitation began, I put my arm across Kenneth’s big broad shoulders and said, “K-K-Kenneth, w-w-would you like to get s-s-saved?” And he said, “Yes, I would.” I said, “ I don’t know how to tell you, but follow me.” We walked down the aisle, and my pastor met us at the end of the aisle. I said, “B-B-Brother Sizemore, this is K-K-Kenneth Florence. He wants to get saved.” I had done my part, so I started back to my seat. Brother Sizemore said, “Hold it, Jack!” I turned around. He said, “Kenneth, Jack wants to kneel here and show you how to get saved.” No I

didn't! He was a bigger liar than Jesse Cobb! I knelt at the front row. I said, "Kenneth, I don't know what to tell you. I've never done this before. But I want to see you saved." I began to weep. Kenneth said, "Jack, I know how to be saved. I've heard it many times. Every Sunday afternoon for months, somebody from the church has come by. But you're the first one that I ever thought really cared. I know how to do it." I said, "Well... do it!"

Kenneth bowed his head and said something like the old prayer you've heard thousands of times, "Oh God, be merciful to me, a sinner. I now receive Jesus as my Saviour and trust Him to take me to Heaven when I die." And while Kenneth Florence was getting saved, the fireworks of Heaven turned loose in my soul! I mean the sparklers sparkled, and the firecrackers banged, and the Roman candles soared through the sky. I jumped up and said, "Brother Sizemore, would it be okay with you if I just did this all the time from now on?" We started a revival that night. In the next 7 days, little introverted Jackie-boy Hyles that nobody took seriously brought 37 people down the aisle professing faith in Jesus Christ. God set something ablaze in my soul, and that something is still burning tonight. When you tell me not to build a soulwinning church, you may as well tell a bird not to fly or a fish not to swim. It's a call from within.

"Why can't you be like other preachers?' he wanted to know. "Why can't you be normal like everyone else? Why the constant pressure about soulwinning?" Not one time in the Bible does it say, "The Son of man is come to exegete the scriptures." Not one time does it say, "The Son of man is come to lead the deeper life program." My Bible says the reason that Jesus left Heaven, and the fellowship with the Father, and the glory and majesty that were rightfully His for 33 homesick years - the reason why He lived with no place to lay His head while foxes had holes and birds had nests - the reason He was rejected by His own city, hated by His own race, expelled from His own synagogue - the reason that He went to Calvary was TO SEEK AND TO SAVE THAT WHICH WAS LOST. Why do we work day and night to build soulwinning churches getting the message of the Gospel to America? I'll tell you why. Because of the burning call from within.

A CALL FROM WITHOUT

"Preacher, we're nervous. Why does it have to be soulwinning all the time?" I told my people that night, "Not only is there a call from within, but there is a call from without." Come over and help us." There's more to it than personal preference. There's a world going to hell! There's a call from without. I believe that men without God are lost. I believe that when those lost men die in their sins, they go to hell. I believe that men who go to hell burn forever and ever. If that be true, would you tell me what else counts in this world? That call from without began many years ago. I was called to pastor a little country church. I could win souls to Christ, but I could not preach them down the aisle. For more than a year, nobody walked the aisle professing faith is Christ. I begged and pleaded for God's power. I didn't know what the answer was. But on May 13, 1950 I knelt on the grave of my alcoholic father who died, and as far as I know, went to hell, and I said, "Dear God, I'm not getting off my face until something happens to me."

The next Sunday night I went back to my little church to preach. A lad came to receive Christ as Saviour. And then there came another ...and another. I'd never seen anybody walk the aisle under my preaching before. When they came in we voted them in on the spot. Up north today, you have to have credit references and blood tests and everything else to get in a lot of Baptist churches. I'd say, "So and so is coming, professing his faith in Christ. What is your pleasure?" I had a deacon that sat over here every Sunday right next to a window, and he would spit out that window and say, "I make a motion that he be received for baptism, and

after baptism into the full fellowship of the church." I had a man over here next to that wall who would say, "I second the move." The same two men said it all the time. I said, "All in favor, say aye." They all did. Then we 'extended the right hand of fellowship'. We sang, "Shall We Gather At The River' and everyone went around row by row to shake hands with the new converts. Then I dismissed the service.

That night 3 people got saved, and boy I was happy. Back in east Texas where I pastored, there weren't many cars. Most everybody came by tractor or horseback or wagon, and one Model A Ford. Everyone was getting on their wagons and tractors to go home, and I was praising the Lord. I was having a spell. I wish some of you folks would get religion again. You've gotten too used to it. I was having an old-fashioned spell - clapping my hands and praising God when all of a sudden — WHAM! A big old 235 pound fellow hit me from the rear. I turned around and there was O. C. Pruett, a trainman, with tears in his eyes. He said, "Reverend, my daughter Barbara is leaning up against the wall back there crying her eyes out. I think she wants to get saved." I went back and said, "Barbara, do you want to get saved?" She said, "Of course, I do! Nobody wants to go to hell." I won Barbara to Jesus.

I went out on the front porch of the church and said, "Hey, come on back in." Folks left their wagons and tractors and came back in. I said, "Folks, Barbara Pruett just got saved. What's your pleasure?' The same man said, "I make a motion that she be received for baptism, and after baptism into the full fellowship to the church." Over here he said, 'I second the move.' Everybody in favor, say aye." "Aye." We sang "Shall We Gather At The River" and came around row by row to shake her hand. Glory to God, hallelujah! I dismissed the service again at about 10 o'clock.

I was having another spell when the same guy hit me from behind. WHAM! He said, "Reverend, my married daughter Dorothy is there on the back row. Look at her crying her eyes out. Would you go talk to her?" I went back and said, "Dorothy, do you want to be saved?" She said, "My sister's going to heaven and I'm going to hell. Don't you think I want to go to Heaven with her?" I told her how to be saved and she got saved. I went out on the front porch and said, "Hey, come on back in."

When they came in, I said, "Folks, Dorothy Hall just got saved. What's your pleasure. This man over here spit out the window and said, "I make a motion that she be received for baptism and after baptism be received into the full fellowship of the church." This one said, "I second the move." I said, "All in favor, say aye." "Aye." We opened our song books to "Shall We Gather At The River" and came row by row again to shake Dorothy's hand. I dismissed the service for the third time about 10:30 and went out on the front porch and continued my spell. I know you won't believe this, but it really happened. WHAM! It was the same man. "Reverend, her husband Sam is over there and he just threw down his cigarette. Do you reckon that means anything?" I went down and said, "Sam, I understand you just threw down your cigarette?" He said, "Reverend, you preached about hell tonight. I looked at the fire on that cigarette, and it dawned on me — that's where I'm going when I die." I said, "Do you want to get saved?" He said, 'Sure I want to get saved. My wife's going to Heaven and I want to go to Heaven with her." On the front porch of that little country church I won Sam to Jesus Christ and said, "Hey, come on back in. Sam Hall just trusted Christ as his Saviour." We went through the same thing again.

Six people got saved that night. I'd been preaching for over a year and hadn't seen anybody get saved. We had over 1,000 walk the aisle for salvation last Sunday at First Baptist Church, but that didn't make me any happier than those six people that Sunday night after

God filled me with his Spirit for the first time.

Now I know you won't believe me—I wouldn't believe you if you told this story either. But as I stood in the same spot having a spell, WHAM! ...you guessed it. The same fellow. He said, "Reverend...I think I'll get saved myself before I go home." I won O. C. Pruett to Jesus and all the people came back in and voted him into the church and sang and gave him the right hand of fellowship/ That night Mrs. Hyles and I went to our little parsonage next door. I wish you could have seen it. The foundation under the back bedroom was so shaky that two people couldn't walk around in there at the same time. There was a rat at the back porch when we came, that was still there when we left. he thought he was one of the family. We gave him rat poison and he gained weight on it. We put a rat trap out there and he thought it was a toy. We went to our little country parsonage that night at 11:15 and took out a great big Bible. We were just a couple of kids—I was only 22 or 23 at the time. We put our hands on that Bible and looked up and said, "Oh, God! This is what we've been wanting. We're not going to settle for anything less."

May I take a moment and praise His name? Since that Sunday night almost 48 years ago, there has not been a single somebody saved. I'm talking about little country churches and small town churches and big city churches. We baptized that night, and there's not been one single Sunday since then that somebody hasn't been baptized. All of our children have grown up and not a single child has ever gone to church without seeing somebody baptized before Sunday night was over. You say, "Preacher, why don't you calm down?" I don't intend to calm down. I believe there's a hell! Now if there's no hell, let's all go 'deeper life'. If there's no hell, we can all join John MacArthur. If there's no hell, let's all go exegete. But if there is a hell, let's go soulwinning. Let's build soulwinning churches. The call from without.

A CALL FROM ABOVE

"Pastor, may I talk to you please. We like you fine," said the wealthy man, "but we're nervous. I represent the nervous people of this church. We like your preaching, if it is a bit loud and long. We use to have revival meetings now and then. But since you've been here, it's like that every Sunday morning. Soulwinning, soulwinning, soulwinning. Why can't you be like other preachers are?"

That night I told them that there is a call from above. "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses... My mama is watching. Dr. John Rice looks down from Heaven, and I can tell you that he's mighty pleased. He gave his life for soulwinning, to fight formalism and the deeper life movement and the hyper-Calvinism movement and the Charismatic hodgepodge. He gave his life for what's going on right here. Tonight they're watching. Dr. John, Brother Lester Roloff, Dr. Bill Rice, Dr. Ford Porter, Dr. Bob Jones, SR...There's a call from above.

Years ago I was pastoring in Garland, Texas. I was 26 or 27 years of age. The church had grown rapidly and was running about 1,500 in Sunday School. One Sunday morning I was out front shaking hands with everybody that came in. An old man came through the door. He was close to 90, I think. His hair was as white as freshly fallen snow. His shoulders drooped. If he stood up straight, he couldn't have been more than 5'4" tall.

I said, "How do you do, sir. My name is Jack Hyles." In a squeaky voice he said, "My name is James W. Moore." I said, "Brother Moore, we're glad to have you. Where are you

from?" He said, "I just moved to the area. I've been a preacher up in Iowa for over 50 years. I had a heart attack and the doctor says I won't live long. I came to Texas because it's warmer and I have some family here. I'd like to join your church. I won't cause you no trouble. I'll be for you. I hear you preach it like it is."

I bought a platform rocker and put it by the altar next to the wall for Brother Moore. He'd rock while I preached and clap his hands. "Amen! Glory to God! Hallelujah! Praise the Lord!" When I'd preach on dancing or movies or something, he'd shout, "Pull over and park there for a while." Apart from my pastor J. C. Sizemore and my best friend, Dr. John R. Rice, I've never loved a preacher like I loved James W. Moore.

Every Monday morning he'd come by my office at 9 o'clock. He'd walk in my office and pace the floor. He'd say, "Brother Jack, I just came to tell you about a stupid mistake I made when I was a kid preacher..." It was always the same mistake I had made the day before. I'd hug him and thank him for telling me what he had learned. He'd teach me the Bible and talk to me every Monday morning from 9 to 10 o'clock. What a dear, sweet man of God. One Sunday his chair was empty. For several weeks he was gone. I went to his house and no one answered. I thought maybe he had moved back to Iowa. Late one Sunday night the phone rang. The lady said, "This is the nurse at Spiegel Memorial Hospital. I hate to bother you this late at night, but there's an old man that was brought in with a heart attack. He has no identification, and nobody knows who he is. He's about to die. But he keeps saying, 'Call Brother Jack.' We knew that you like to be called Brother Jack, so we thought you may know the old man." I said, "Is he about 5'4"? Is his hair real white?" She said, "Yes." I said, "Yes, I know him." I went to the hospital. I hadn't seen many folks die, so I was all prepared for a solemn ceremony. But Brother Moore wasn't dying right. He said, "Come on in, Brother Jack. I'm just about to take a trip I've been looking forward to for a long time. In just a few minutes I'm going to see Elijah and Moses and Abraham and Paul and John the Baptist and all those fellows. Anything you want me to tell them for you?" Then he said, "Brother Jack, I want you to have a Bible conference. I'm going to Heaven now, but I want to plan it for you." He chose the speakers. I had the conference after he had gone to Heaven just like he asked.

Then this is what he did. He took the oxygen mask off his face and laid it beside him. He reached his hands out and put them around mine, and said, "Brother Jack, KEEP...PREACHING...IT...!" I heard the rustling of wings as the angles came and took his dear old spirit to the presence of the Saviour. I said, "Oh God, help me to keep preaching it."

Many times in the past several years I've heard that old man say, "Keep preaching it! Keep preaching it!" Don't you hear tonight the call from above? Even the blessed Saviour says, "Go! Go! Go ye into all the world and preach the Gospel..."

A CALL FROM BENEATH

"Reverend, we're glad you're our pastor and we like you fine, but you're different. Why can't you be like everybody else?" I told my people that Sunday night, pretty much what I've told you tonight. There's a call from within - something on the inside that says, "I've got to do it." There's a call from without - a lost world crying, "Come over and help us." There's a call from above - heavenly witnesses cheering us on. And there's a call from beneath. "Send Lazarus, have him tell my 5 brothers not to come here." They're more concerned about soulwinning in hell tonight than you are in your church. "Send Lazarus. I've got 5 brothers and I don't want them to burn in hell." There's a call from beneath.

On Saturday, December 31, 1949, I got burdened for my father. My father was an alcoholic - a part-time bartender. I was pastoring a little country church in east Texas. Up to that time I had won souls to Christ, but I had never had anyone walk the aisle under my preaching. On New Year's Eve I got in the car and drove 150 miles to Dallas to a tavern right across the street from the seminary. My daddy worked there part-time and drank there rest of the time for 8 years and not once did one single professor, staff member, administrator or student ever walk across the street to witness to the drunkard that tended the bar. That's not New Testament Christianity. I didn't care how much Greek and Hebrew you memorize.

I walked in the Hunt Saloon on Saturday morning, New Year's Eve. My daddy was sitting at the bar, drunk. I walked up and put my arm around him and said, "Daddy, I'm going to take you with me to east Texas. I'm going to have a Watch Night service tonight, and tomorrow is Sunday, New Year's Day. I want you to go with me." He cursed at me and said, "I'm not going to no church tomorrow." I said, "Yes, you are." He said, "No, I'm not." I laid my Bible down and said, "Daddy, you are either going to have to come with me or whip me. I'm going to fight you if I have to in order to get you in that car." He came with me and I sobered him up.

That night my daddy went to church and we had a light kind of a service, a lot of fun. The next morning was the first time he had ever heard me preach. Tears streamed down his cheeks. The invitation came and my big one-legged deacon put his arm around my daddy, and said, "Mr. Hyles, won't you come to Christ." He did not walk the aisle. That afternoon I took a walk with my daddy out across the pasture and said, "Daddy, I want to see you saved more that I want anything in the whole world. Daddy, I want you to go to Heaven with Mama and me." He had left us many years before when I was a little boy. My daddy said something I never thought I'd ever hear him say. "Son, I'm going to get saved. I can't today, but I'm going back to straighten up some things at home, and I'll come back in the spring, and maybe get a little fruit stand or something, and I'm going to get saved. You're going to baptize me this spring, and I'll be a deacon in your church one of these days, you wait and see if I'm not."

I took him back the next morning. The last words he said to me were, "Son, I'm going to let you baptize me in the spring." That was good enough for me. But the spring never came. On May 12th I got a call that my daddy had dropped dead with a heat attack, and I was a powerless preacher.

Several years passed. One Sunday night, I was still in my office at about 11 o'clock. I heard a knock at my door and there stood my sister weeping. She said, "Jack, would you tell me how to be save." I brought here into my office and led her to Christ. She's now a lovely Christian and a wonderful soulwinner. After she got saved, I said, "Earlyne, why did you come tonight." a She said, "Jack, tonight you preached on Luke 16. You told about the rich man in hell who lift up his eyes and said, "Send Lazarus to tell my five e brothers not to come here." She said, "Jack, when you told that story, I thought of a dream I had shortly after daddy died. I dreamed that a man in a white robe, maybe an angel, took me in a big building. He showed me walls lined with caskets. In every casket was a copse. He took me to the first casket and I looked into the face of that corpse and he had a smile on his face. He took me all around that room and every casket had a corpse, and every corpse had a smile on his face, until I got to the last one. The angel said, 'You can't see that one." She said, "I must see it," and in her dream she broke away from that angel.

My sister told me, "Jack, daddy was in that casket. I went up and looked at him and his

face was writhing in pain. He cried out in agony, “Sister... sister...sister...” All those years I wondered what daddy was trying to tell me, and tonight when you preached that sermon, I know what it was daddy was trying to tell me. He was saying, “Sister... don’t come here.” Don’t you tell me not to build a soulwinning church. Don’t you tell me not to live for soulwinning. I’ve got a daddy who, as far as I know, is in hell. There’s a call from beneath. Why don’t you let God change you tonight? Where is that Curtis Hutson who was in Atlanta in 1961 whose life was changed? Where is that Wally Beebe who was in a meeting like this up in Danville, Illinois and his life was transformed as a kid preacher?

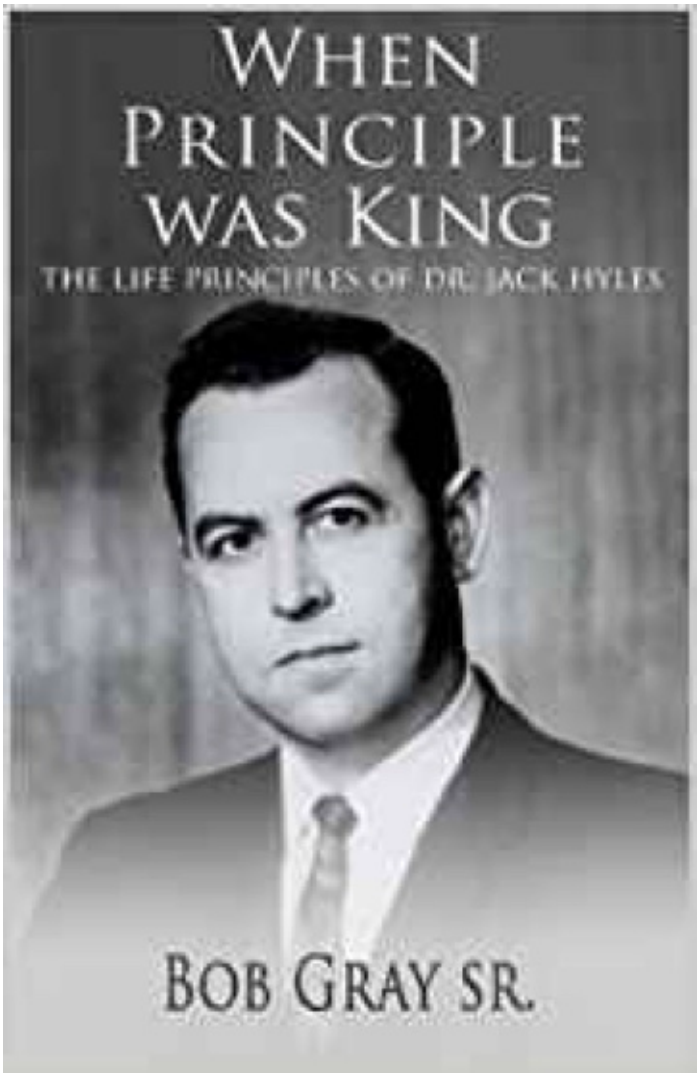
“Pastor, I come representing some nervous people. We like you fine. But pastor, why are you like you are? Why is the pressure on all the time? We use toe have revival meeting twice a year, and see people get saved, sometimes 50 or 60 a year. But ever since you’ve been here it’s soulwinning Monday, soulwinning Tuesday, soulwinning Wednesday, soulwinning Thursday, soulwinning Friday, soulwinning Saturday... Why can’t you be like everybody else/ I’ll tell you why. There’s a call from within. “K-K-Kenneth, w-w-wouldn’t you like to b-b-be s-s-saved?” There’s a call from without. “Reverend, I think I’ll just get saved myself before I go home.” There’s a call from above. “Brother Jack, KEEP...PREACHING...IT!” There’s a call from beneath. “Sister...sister...sister!” FOUR CALLS TO SOULWINNING!

[1]

[2]

[3]

[4]

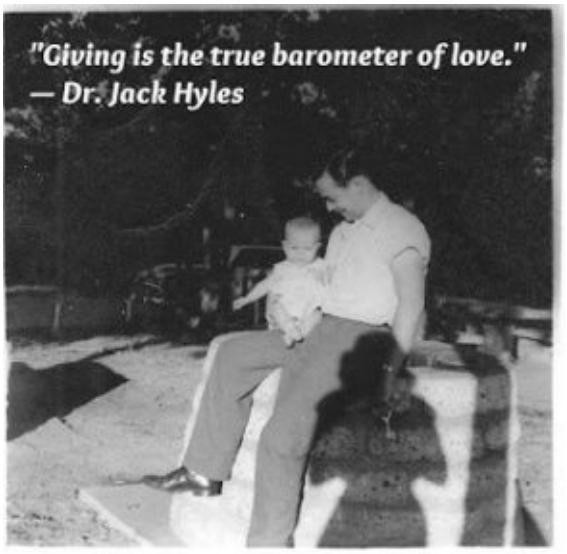

WHEN
PRINCIPLE
WAS KING
THE LIFE PRINCIPLES OF DR. JACK HYLES
BOB GRAY SR.

[5]

Dr. Jack Hyles, Hammond, Ind.

[6]

[7]
3090

[8] 

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhXaV7nccddG23JM5YWN4ExVvQ6EXtx-3_wyvZ5ZN9To6R7L969npyaauIoxSD_7EexNm-g9ZP6e_Nis7LhEi3eixC_HBWc3TN_zNZ
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgee3IQi7LQhsb0V7z4kVqDQaXDF7ZwY4-7MYTJNCz9-jK_1IJ71fhNkKWLTDECP68Hg_1qOal0uOUXBNWgAzyqy4VcBtgD74DKRBH
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhfW_fPIYcoWfx2fpEmqoNsGxiAwHeIpwPLimj8622zmtE_3jjjGi88vg2GOK77SOFNgfWsfI4Xm5WZlhxQK6MXQ7W7KQTijVNvlx9
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9vaWvwK00R2hRkdseEbXS-kmWTxu_uVKyhpRkRwc_H6As6fROWkIiyRJOi79hq6-cyVCN6OFQYWdjXe5TdpflU8iDBpq31d9fomZ
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg1V24EHi7s8gv6ad_bQ6qLjaBuyYB6ojfw-ZKHpeb1b1c1P9LsZ4wL52eQjb3f-U17L6k8kCl6upiC_h5hO5oryAI1piCG5Z8trh8
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEikFWMJdiFWn672e85mgdq9wi7v51yNKWQxeFVYlcu_-Ep8YbUEQaStVLqSU1SdADlFPWFfWdacRTa0oO6pQScWlOiN4KMgqEcsm-B
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_rdsr6G5WL8xZUSLwFZR2ZtsdZeGYKo8ytJbW1y8Fj4TZEyHB1j1OhrtosBqPFrULcEqW4itNlLTw4zwpaMPLObYdeOwtJJSIzOJ
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAnsvBMeD3ePQ5oohPZ5TCohn4m3w0KWA7p0ieiKwA7s7G1HfFO7VyOmYxWjoyv9RuW7yZvR-Ysf7aSlMt9Kp7VHmgMaQns1S-g6N

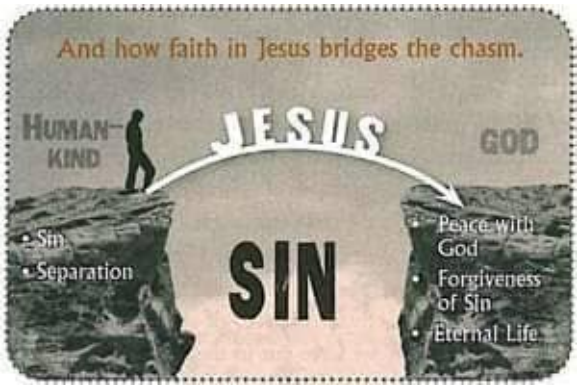
6.7.9 Keep It Simple, Because the Gospel is Simple (2025-07-21 09:02)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from *the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

The Gospel is called "THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST" (2nd Corinthians 4:4). We are saved by believing THE GOSPEL. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 defines "[1]THE GOSPEL" as three things: Christ DIED on the cross for our sins, He was BURIED, and He RESURRECTED from the dead after three days. If you believe (trust) these truths, receiving Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen, then you are SAVED my friend!!!

The Holy Bible tells what it means to "believe," it means to "trust." **Ephesians 1:13, "In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise."** Isn't that so precious? The Bible makes everything so simple, if you just take it at face value, and don't let deeper-life theologians mess with your mind. **Ephesians 1:13, "AFTER THAT YE HEARD THE WORD OF TRUTH, THE GOSPEL OF YOUR SALVATION: IN WHOM ALSO AFTER THAT YE BELIEVED, YE WERE SEALED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT"!!!** Folks, it's that simple to be born-again!!! The very moment that you place your trust in Jesus, in the Gospel, you are forever saved!!! You have eternal life!!!

Salvation is as simple as this: We are Hell-deserving sinners, and Jesus is the Savior. The big issue which needs to be dealt with in one's salvation is SIN. It is because of our own sins that we need salvation. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** Many people trust upon some religious experience, or a prayer, or mass, or baptism, or church membership to save them. However, none of these things can take our sins away. Only through Christ, by the precious blood that He shed, can our sins be taken away.



[2]

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgU17rkFaLc0PlH3gG3KExFnH9S4aguzQo9sRM_5qS8H5hgKk9PPsIi0RIuQM_Qz9jb4_2qfiCVXQ-VMl5YZxwQXEc_Nw5esyGReB-YAYXmjxky

6.7.10 A Corrupt Social Gospel Requires No New Birth (2025-07-22 09:03)

Romans 16:17-18, “Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.”

Tragically, because of a woeful lack of preaching against sin in churches today, a false social Gospel has emerged in recent decades. This is the pseudo-Gospel of imposters like Martin Luther King Jr., who [1]openly denied the deity of Jesus. And yet to this day people refer to Mr. King as the “Reverend.” What a farce! Another fake preacher is Jesse Jackson. I triple-dog dare you to search the internet to find out what Jesse Jackson believes about Jesus Christ theologically. Good luck! You won’t find his Christian testimony anywhere, about how he came to know Jesus Christ as his personal Savior. Something is very wrong folks!

These infidels merely get ordained and use the title of “

Baptist minister

”

to open doors, for prestige and influence, and not for the cause of Jesus Christ. Jesse Jackson couldn’t care less if you get saved or go to Hell forever. I seriously doubt if he is a true believer himself! We know for a face, according to his own writings which deny Jesus’ virgin birth, deity and bodily resurrection, that Martin Luther King Jr. was not a born-again believer. Unless Mr. King repented on his death bed of his unbelief, the Bible says he went to Hell forever (1st John 2:22-23; Revelation 20:12-15). I say these things kindly with love, not hatred. Jesus made it very clear in John chapter three that in order to enter into the Kingdom of God, **“**

Ye must be born again

” (John 3:7b).

I read in the newspaper years ago about a man who literally sent in $10 to have his pet dog ordained as a Baptist minister. Sure enough, the ordination credentials came in the mail a couple weeks later. I think the title “

Reverend Rover

” kind of has a ring to it, huh?

The ridiculous neo-evangelical movement today propagates a shallow ecumenical message of love, compromise and unity above all else, [2]uniting in sinful compromise and apostasy. [3]Check out how insane Pastor Paul White has become! Instead of dividing over truth as the Bible commands, they unite in error in sinful compromise with unbelievers. This is the [4]Rick Warren , [5]Joyce Meyer and [6]Joel Osteen crowd. Their remedy for humanity is a false social Gospel that simply requires a person to follow the teachings of Jesus.

Today’s unsaved religious crowd are woefully ignorant of truth. **2nd Timothy 2:25, “In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of *the truth*.”** Repentance is “a change of mind” (Greek: metanoia). It is *a change of mind* from unbelief to BELIEVING. The verb form of the word "repent" is metanoia is *metanoeo*, which means, “to think differently.” Acts 20:21 speaks of **“repentance toward God.”** Notice the words **“TOWARD GOD”"**!

As we just read in 2nd Timothy 2:25, repentance is changing one's mind to acknowledge **"THE TRUTH."** What truth? Of course, the truth of the Gospel. A social Gospel has **"a form of godliness,"** but **"denying"** the saving-power of the Gospel (2nd Timothy 3:5). In a social Gospel there is no faith in the Gospel. There is no remission of sins. There is no cleansing blood of Jesus.

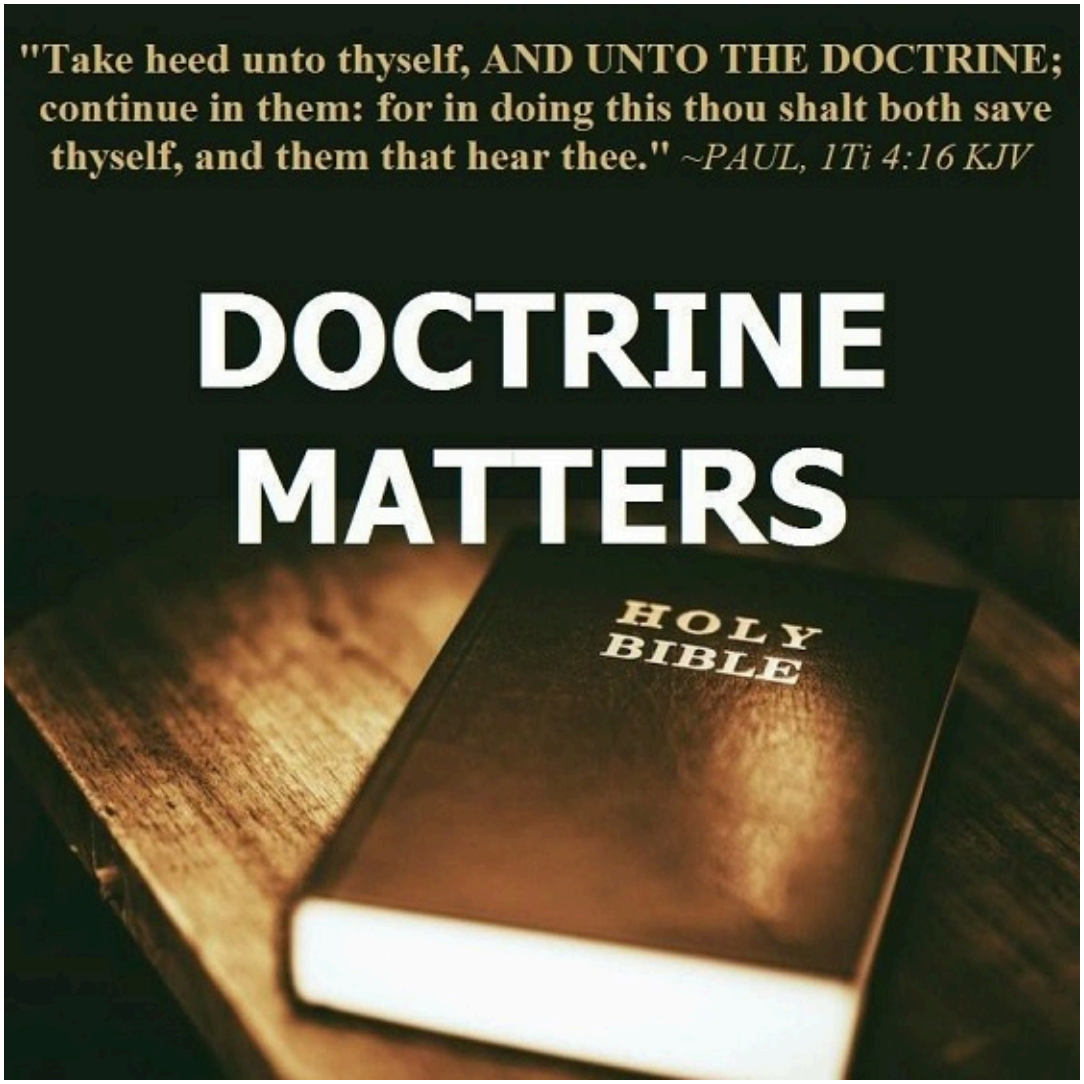
This is why [7]18 % of the Unitarian Universalist churches' members are Atheists! This is the corrupt fruit of a [8]social Gospel .

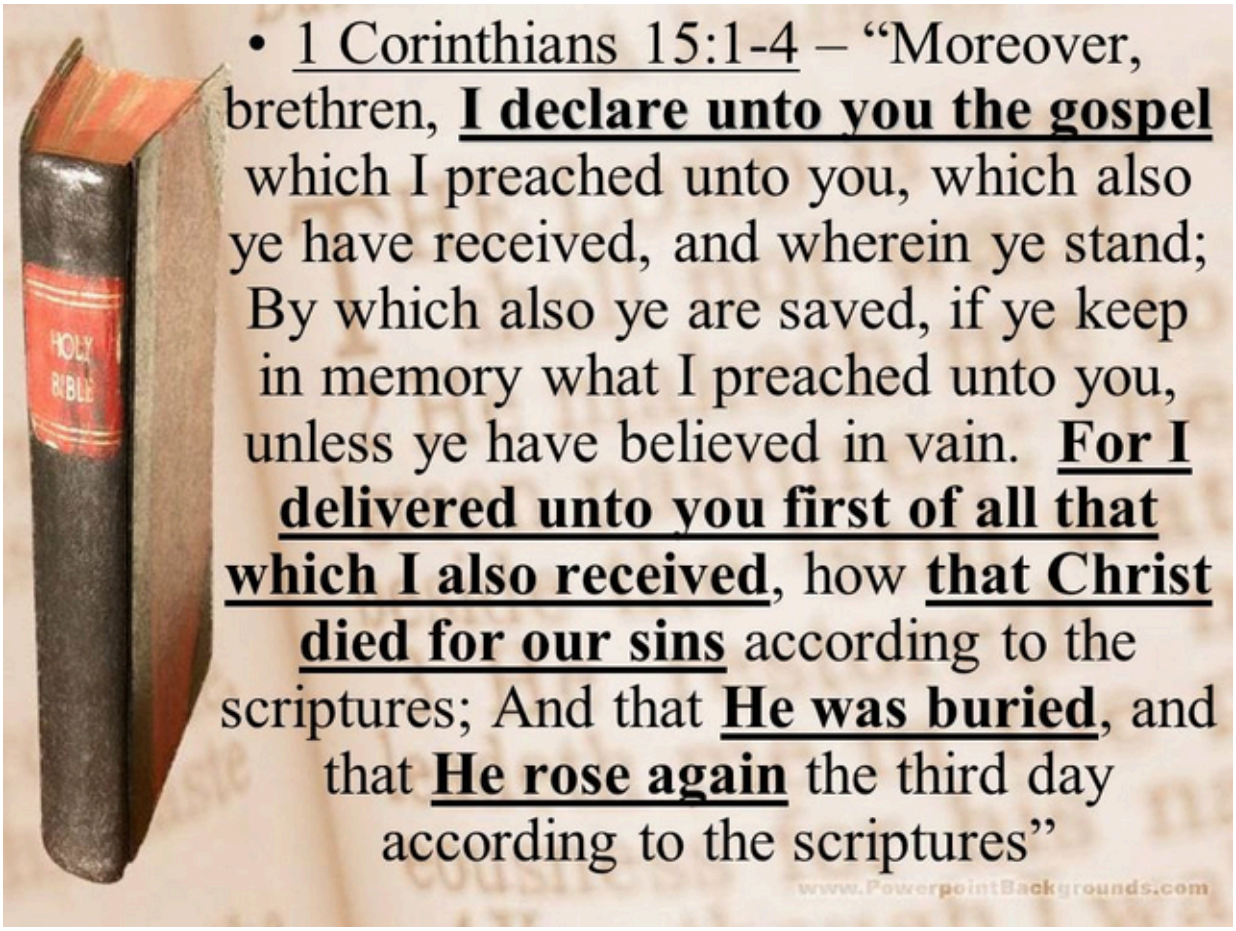
The SIMPLICITY of the Gospel has been corrupted, **"But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ."** It is simple to be saved by trusting upon the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ; but it is absolutely essential for that person to come to Jesus on the basis of being a guilty sinner. God saves sinners who helplessly trust upon the Savior, not the self-righteous who trust in the arm of man to get them to Heaven. Man has no part of God's salvation. Eternal life is free and clear, paid in full, a gift waiting to be accepted by faith in the Gospel. Just believe and the work is done. **John 6:29, "Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** John 6:29 speaks of **"the work of God,"** and not a self-righteous work of man.

God pity the preacher that the world don't hate! I wouldn't give you a dime for all these worldly preachers today like Jesse Jackson, Al Sharpton and others, who merely preach a social gospel of racial equality, gender inclusion, wokeness and giving diehard support for their favorite Democratic candidates for political office. Yet, no one ever gets born-again. These are Baptist pastors? Really? Remember, the Bible warns in 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15 that the Devil himself is transformed into an angel of light to deceive his victims, and his ministers also are transformed (actors) into ministers of righteousness to deceive. Please don't allow them to deceive you. Tell them that you are NOT FOR SALE!!!

[9]

[10]


"Take heed unto thyself, AND UNTO THE DOCTRINE; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee." ~PAUL, 1Ti 4:16 KJV
DOCTRINE MATTERS
HOLY BIBLE



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr-exposed.htm
2. https://youtu.be/p5k94etpWgs
3. https://youtu.be/p5k94etpWgs?t=8051
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/rick_warren2.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/joyce_meyer2.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/joel_osteen.htm
7. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unitarian_Universalism
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/mlk_jr-social_gospel.htm
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEipSeIfRlLJ9xTPQ6sUujB4YggMG2OONT2PojgeSj9fWiewdtJCAHTHYrXcHAaPk3sjwAfGjUY9hamI56RkIkaATeHhtez4DDwqN2LZKiJ495aB
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgEifGNpVPh24bJ0Qn1ufSqZ8curbiLgvPB8SFO4DPWrOwyLgjnGHqdCwoLzhZCwdqV2h-S2XjcL8v1jECVlwQTt6-1pXUYzXPWcWAb5vH7rHmW
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj5mzjFANWnZMt6SeMBp7sILFIgybAUWyTwkTjfw0tHPbcEMe8L3lF_g1iZjTzqc6IQH4I2iiqY0mdYCkzViu9K6XVSylSyIa0SYuFGZK05foE0

6.7.11 Repentance Toward God (2025-07-23 09:05)

Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, *REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD*, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."

You can put all the faith in Christ you want, but it means nothing if you're in denial about your

sins. **1st John 1:10, "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."** If you don't think you're a sinner, then you didn't believe the Biblical Gospel. You have religion, not salvation. The only Gospel message taught in the Bible is that CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS!!! He was buried. And Jesus was RESURRECTED after three days from the dead. The entire matter of salvation deals with OUR SINS. Thus, repentance is when we come to the realization that we have sinned AGAINST GOD and we turn by faith to the Lord to be forgiven.

Notice what Joseph said to Potiphar's wicked, adulterous wife who tried to seduce him in **Genesis 39:9, "There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin AGAINST GOD?"** Joseph realized that if he did commit adultery, he would be sinning AGAINST GOD! In **Luke 15:21,** the repentant prodigal son said... **"Father, I have sinned AGAINST HEAVEN, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son."**

Notice what king David said in **Psalm 41:4, "LORD, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned AGAINST THEE."** Notice what the Apostle Paul taught in **Acts 20:21, "Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ."** So you see, lost sinners need to REPENT TOWARD GOD, and not away from sin. You will not find any teaching in the Bible about "turning from sin" to be saved; but rather, **Mark 1:15, "repent ye, and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL"!** "Believing the Gospel" is the object of repentance unto salvation. Carefully notice again in **Mark 1:15** what Jesus said, **"The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel."** Notice that Jesus DIDN'T say "repent ye, and forsake your sins." No, rather, He said, **"repent ye, and believe the gospel."**

Since the Greek word *metanoia* simply means "to change one's mind," it requires supplemental information, because we don't know what to change our mind about. Whereas the English word "repent" definitely means to turn away from sins, the Greek word *metanoia* doesn't give us any specifics. The English word for "repent" is NEVER used in the Bible concerning getting saved.

The Word of God gives us the needed supplemental information in our text verse from **Mark 1:15b, "repent ye, and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL."** Hence, repentance is unto the Gospel itself. The Gospel is what the change of mind is about. The great meaning of the word *metanoia* is that is applies to anything and everything that hinders a person from believing the Gospel. Whatever it is that has been hindering a sinner from believing the Gospel, the Scripture commands us to *think differently* toward God (Acts 20:21) and BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. The Gospel is what the change of mind is about. You never have to turn away from your sins to be saved, because that would be a work and not faith alone.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

[1] **The Great Meaning Of "METANOIA"**

A lot of people are making a big deal of repentance these days, separating it from faith, and making it an additional step to be saved. Albeit, in the Gospel of John the word “believe” is mentioned 88 times; yet the word “repent” is not mentioned even once. Repentance and faith happen simultaneously and are inseparable. One who believes has repented, and the one who repents has believed. There are not steps to salvation. You don’t repent first, and then have believe second. That’s not how it works.

[2]Pastor Aiden Tozer errantly teaches: “There can be no spiritual regeneration till there has been a moral reformation.” That is a false plan of salvation leading to Hell. How can a man reform until he first gets saved and the Holy Spirit comes to live within him? It is God Who changes a sinner into a righteous person, and not the sinner himself. Repentance is NOT a change of mind which results in a change of life. Anybody who says that garbage is WRONG! A changed life has NOTHING to do with justification, which is by faith alone. After the get saved, a growth in grace process begins, which takes a lifetime.

The change in a believer’s life is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-23). The Bible says "fruit" (singular), not "fruits" (plural). That is because we get all the fruit at once. You don’t get love and then work on patience, and then get patience but start working on joy. No, rather, we get it all at once, as we "walk in the Spirit," simply by abiding in and heeding the inspired Word of God which sanctifies us (John 17:17). The Holy Spirit is God in us! God desires for us to obey His Spirit, in accordance with the written Holy Bible. So we have the *living* Word of God within us to testify, and the *written* Word of God without to testify. The inspired King James Bible is our benchmark, against which we should "try" (test) all things (1st John 4:1).

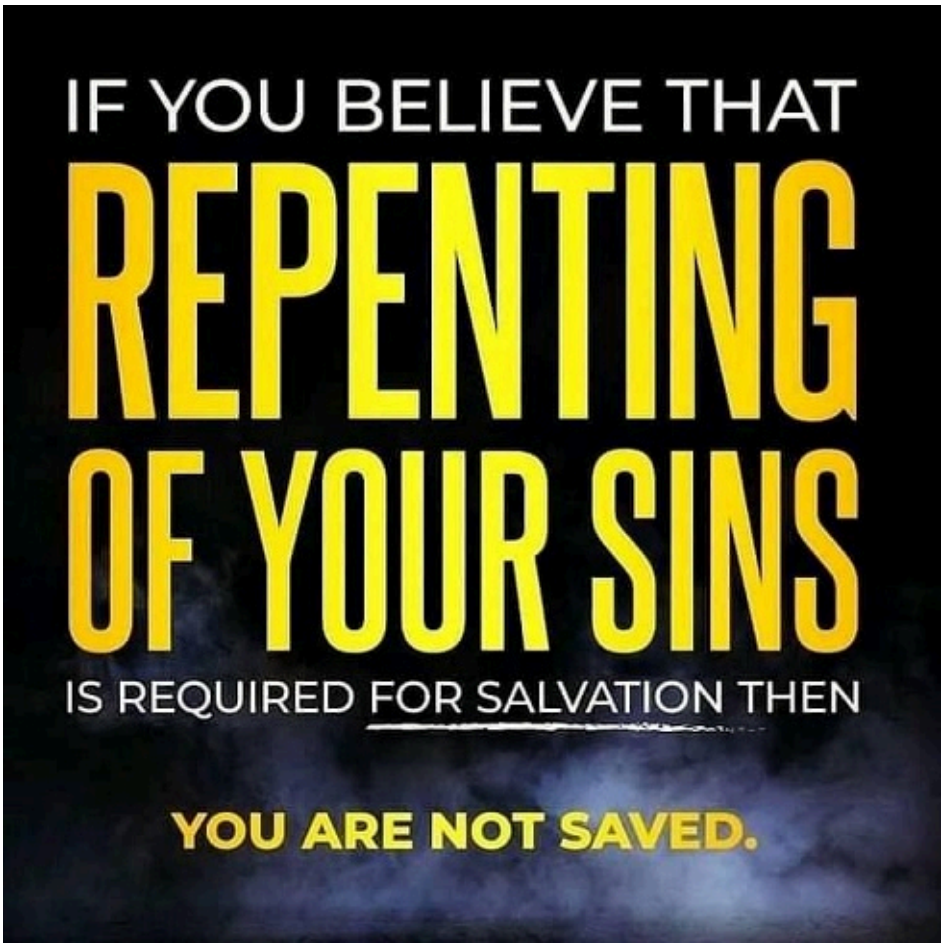
There are two prevalent false gospels today: [3]Lordship Salvation and a social gospel. Lordship Salvation errantly requires a person to FORSAKE their sins to be saved. A social gospel errantly leads people to follow the teachings of Jesus, but no appeal is made to be **"born again"** because of the condemnation of sin. Salvation is not a magical prayer that we pray, or merely inviting Jesus into our life; Salvation is repenting towards God in faith because of the SINS we have committed. It is our faith that is COUNTED for righteousness... **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness” (Romans 4:5).** The wicked world teaches that self-righteous works are necessary to get to Heaven, which is why [4]they’re not going.

The blood of Jesus takes our SINS away, in response to our faith in Him... **“Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ...”** (1st Peter 1:18-19). It is Jesus’ literal blood that cleanses our sins away, **“...and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin” (1st John 1:7).** What a Precious Savior!

In conclusion, not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to "repent of your sin" or "turn from your sin" to be saved. You’ll only find that manmade garbage in the Devil’s modern corrupted revisions, like the [5]Easy-To-Read Version (ERV). Acts 20:21 teaches :repentance toward God," not away from anything. Yes, you must turn FROM something in order to turn TO something, but in the case of turning to Jesus Christ, the only thing Biblically that we need to turn from is our UNBELIEF.

Since unbelief is the only thing that can keep us from entering into Heaven, then logically (and of necessity) that is the ONLY thing from which we must literally turn. Anyone who is trusting in having turned away from their sin to be saved, is still100 % lost. Any plan of salvation, other than trusting 100 % in Christ alone, is a false gospel.

[6]



1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Great%20Men%20of%20God/pastor_tozer.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/lordship.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/few_that_be_saved.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/satanic_counterfeit.htm
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg9CC9LgP6fYsTwmaoR-LEpPmhPeQnh580pjepdsnPKl8KsuIis8ZLIU3_uCcge7YZzlcfhQuSlHEXoyAdkZ_967ZI_3Z4WSL7SliD1sczai94x

---

6.7.12 Don’t Get Stuck On the Law of God (2025-07-24 09:06)

Romans 3:19-20, “Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.”

Throughout history, people have become stuck on the LAW of God, never moving onto the GRACE of God. Many Bible students fail to comprehend this truth, which is why they get sucked into the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation.

The Jews in particular had a hard time breaking away from trying to keep the law to be

saved. Why did God give the law? You see, you cannot have darkness without light. You cannot have beauty without ugliness, nor high without low, nor truth without heresy, nor life without death. You cannot swim upstream until you've been downstream. Every positive needs its correspondence negative, and vise versa. Without God's LAW in the Old Testament, GRACE in the New Testament wouldn't make any sense! We need the law of God, that is, the Mosaic law, to show us our sinnership. Our text passage above gives us the purpose of the law, which is to stop every mouth from boasting of self-righteousness, and that all the world may become guilty before God.

Both Jesus and the apostle Paul spent much of their time trying to get Jews unsaved, so they could get them saved! That is, the Jews were stuck on keeping the law, failing to understand the purpose for which God gave the law. Instead of realizing that salvation can only come through God's grace, by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, they were still trying to keep the law to enter into the Kingdom of God. Let's take a look at someone in the New Testament who boasted of his own goodness, whose mouth needed to be stopped. Jesus used the law in the following Scripture passage, to silence this young rich man from his self-righteous boasting, and it worked:

> Luke 18:18-23, "And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. [HE'S BOASTING] Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. [JESUS USED THE LAW TO SHOW THIS RICH YOUNG MAN THAT HE IS COVETOUS, AND THAT STOPPED HIS MOUTH FROM BOASTING."

So the Lord was using the law as it was intended to be used, which is, as a measuring stick by which when men are compared, they fall short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23); thus seeing their desperate condition as a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God (Romans 3:19), they are pointed to the Gospel of free grace, which is through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:24-26). **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped [STOPPED FROM BOASTING], and all the world may become guilty before God."**

Corrupt Preachers Who Are Stuck On the Law

Let me list a few from the start: Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, Billy Graham and John MacArthur (and there are many more). There are some very dangerous false teachers today, who horribly misinterpret the interaction between Jesus and the rich young ruler.

One such false teacher is Dr. John MacArthur, who says that the rich young ruler only wanted eternal life as an add on to what he already possessed, but he wasn't willing to surrender fully to live for God. Read for yourself the satanic garbage that MacArthur teaches about the rich young ruler:

> "The bottom line is: He wanted eternal life, but he wasn't willing to give up his pride and his possessions. That's the bottom line! ... But there are very evident things here, that become crystal clear to us. Whatever Jesus was offering, was going to cost cost him his pride, and it was going to cost him his possessions, and the price was too high, even for eternal life. He wanted eternal life, only as an add-on to what he already possessed. He loved himself, not God. He loved earth, not Heaven. He loved the material, not the spiritual. The issue here is really salvation. It's about salvation!"
>
> SOURCE: Dr. John MacArthur, YouTube sermon titled: [1]The Blasphemy of the Rich Young Ruler.

BLASPHEMY!!! Folks, John MacArthur is not saved!!! He is the one who is blaspheming God! Mr. MacArthur is going straight to Hell when he dies if he doesn't repent of his works-based plan of salvation. Jesus was NOT giving the rich young ruler a plan of salvation; but rather, He was using the law to stop this young man from his self-righteous boasting. That is what the law does according to our text verse from **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God."**

Ladies and gentleman, John MacArthur is a wolf in sheep's clothing! It breaks my heart to see countless multitudes of people being led them astray into the Lake of Fire by Mr. MacArthur. If you follow the teaching of John MacArthur, you are treading on thin ice. I admit that John MacArthur is brilliant in his deliverance, and in most of the subjects which he teaches, which makes him so dangerous. But if a man is wrong on repentance he is going to be wrong on everything else. If you get the first button wrong while getting dressed, all the other buttons are also going to be wrong.

In other words, as good as Mr. MacArthur is in many of his teachings, you simply cannot trust him and should avoid him. Judas looked so convincing, that when Jesus told his disciples one of them was going to betray him, no one even suspected that it would be Judas. John 6:70 says that Judas had a devil in him, yet no one suspected him! I tell you, kindly, John MacArthur has a devil in him! Ray Comfort has a devil in him! Beware of Paul Washer, Billy Graham and other false teachers concerning salvation!

In

Luke 18:18-27 we read about The Rich Young Ruler And Jesus.

Like John MacArthur, Ray Comfort gets it wrong! They claim that the rich young ruler didn't get saved because he wasn't willing to forsake his sin of covetousness. That is not what was happening there! Jesus was using the law as it was intended to be used, as a measuring stick to show the young man that he is a guilty sinner in God's eyes! A person cannot get saved until they admit they are a sinner in God's sight (1st John 1:10). Jesus wasn't giving the young man a plan of salvation, He was showing him that you cannot get to Heaven by keeping the law (Romans 3:19-20).

Ray Comfort associates serving God and mammon (money) with salvation. The reason why the rich young ruler didn't get saved wasn't because he was covetous; but rather, because he refused to cease from his own works (trying to keep the law). The love of money (a sin) can certainly hinder a person from coming to Christ to be saved, but there is no Biblical requirement to forsake the sin of covetousness to be saved. Serving mammon is a matter of discipleship, not sonship (salvation).

Repentance is the admission of one's sinnership in the sight of a holy God, which facilitates placing one's trust in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ to be saved. We don't get saved by repenting, we get saved by placing our trust in [2]the Gospel of Jesus Christ. No one has ever believed who didn't [3]repent (i.e., change their mind). But repentance is automatic, so that there is no need to even mention repentance when leading someone to Christ. The entire Gospel of John doesn't mention the word "repent," and neither should we. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.**
"

Since Mr. Comfort cannot use the Bible to support his strawman argument of Lordship Salvation, he often attempts to use doctrinally-flawed men as a secondary authority. For example: [4]Ray Comfort quotes from George Whitfield (another heretic on salvation), to try to prove his heresy. **Proverbs 16:5, "Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."** Some of the greatest preachers in history are now burning in Hell forever; Matthew 7:21-23 proves what I say! [5]Martin Luther is one of them! Anyone who believes that giving up the world or sinful ways is a requirement to be saved, IS NOT SAVED!!! Eternal life is a free gift, that you simply receive by faith alone in the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (Romans 5:15, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9).

These modern-day prophets of Balaam are stuck on the law! The apostle Paul, just like Jesus, had a hard time convincing the Jews that they couldn't obtain salvation through keeping the law. **Romans 2:13, "For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified."** Paul saw that they were trying to merit salvation through keeping the Mosaic law. The problem is that no man can perfectly obey the law. So Paul tells them that not the HEARERS of the law will be justified, but the DOERS of the law! They weren't doing it! Paul tells them that they actually have to keep the law to obtain eternal life, which no man has ever done. Jesus Christ is the only sinless man, Who is the precious Lamb of God (John 1:29).

In Romans chapter 3, Paul teaches that **"There is none righteous, no, not one" (Romans 3:10).** Paul goes into detail in the verses to follow, describing the wickedness of mankind:

> Romans 3:11-24, "There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways: And the way of peace have they not known: There is no fear of God before their eyes. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus."

Isn't that last verse beautiful? Notice that after describing the rottenness of humanity, Paul upholds the wondrous truth that through the precious blood of Jesus Christ any man can find

redemption! Any man can be freely justified by God's GRACE through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus!!! That is the great lesson that Paul was teaching the Jews, not that by doing the law they could be justified (Dan Corner and other heretics teach the latter).

The adherents of Lordship Salvation are stuck on Old Testament LAW! They have never moved on to GRACE. They are caught between the Old and New Testaments, caught between LAW and GRACE! If it's not free, it's not grace! If it's not eternal, it's not grace! If it's not permanent, it's not grace! If it's not without works, it's not grace! If you don't trust in Christ alone, because of what He did through the cross to pay for your sins, believing that He raised up from the dead the third day, you don't get grace!

The Law Stops Self-Righteous People from Boasting!

The rich young ruler boasted to Jesus in **Luke 18:21b,"All these have I kept from my youth up."** When the young man first approached Jesus, he called Him "Good Master"! Jesus replied, **"Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God."** This was a question, not a statement. Jesus wasn't saying that He Himself wasn't good, he was asking the young man a question, to teach him something. The Lord was challenging the young man's wrong perception that some people are sinless. The Lord knew his heart. Jesus is trying to teach this young man that he is a sinner, and not "good" as he thinks he is. Jesus even says that no one is good, but God. And of course, Jesus is almighty God (John 10:33; John 8:52). The Lord pointed out the rich young ruler's sin of covetousness, his love for wealth, which was a violation of God's law.

Theoretically, if any man could keep the law 100 %, and never break it even one time, he could enter into the Kingdom of God; but the Bible plainly teaches in **Romans 3:10b, "There is none righteous, no, not one."** Only Jesus Christ is without sin (2nd Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15).

How about you my friend, are you hung-up on the LAW? If there were anything you could do to be saved, then Christ died in vain! The whole reason why God sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on the cross for our sins, is because there is NOTHING we can do to save ourselves. Satan is a beautiful liar, who for millenniums has been deceiving people to add works to faith, which is no faith at all. This was the error of Galatianism in the New Testament, as exposed in the Epistle of Galatians. The church Paul had started had been contaminated, infiltrated and bewitched by a satanic cult who added circumcision to the Gospel to be saved (Galatians 3:1-4). Paul said anyone is "accursed" by God if they believe "another gospel" (Galatians 1:6-9).

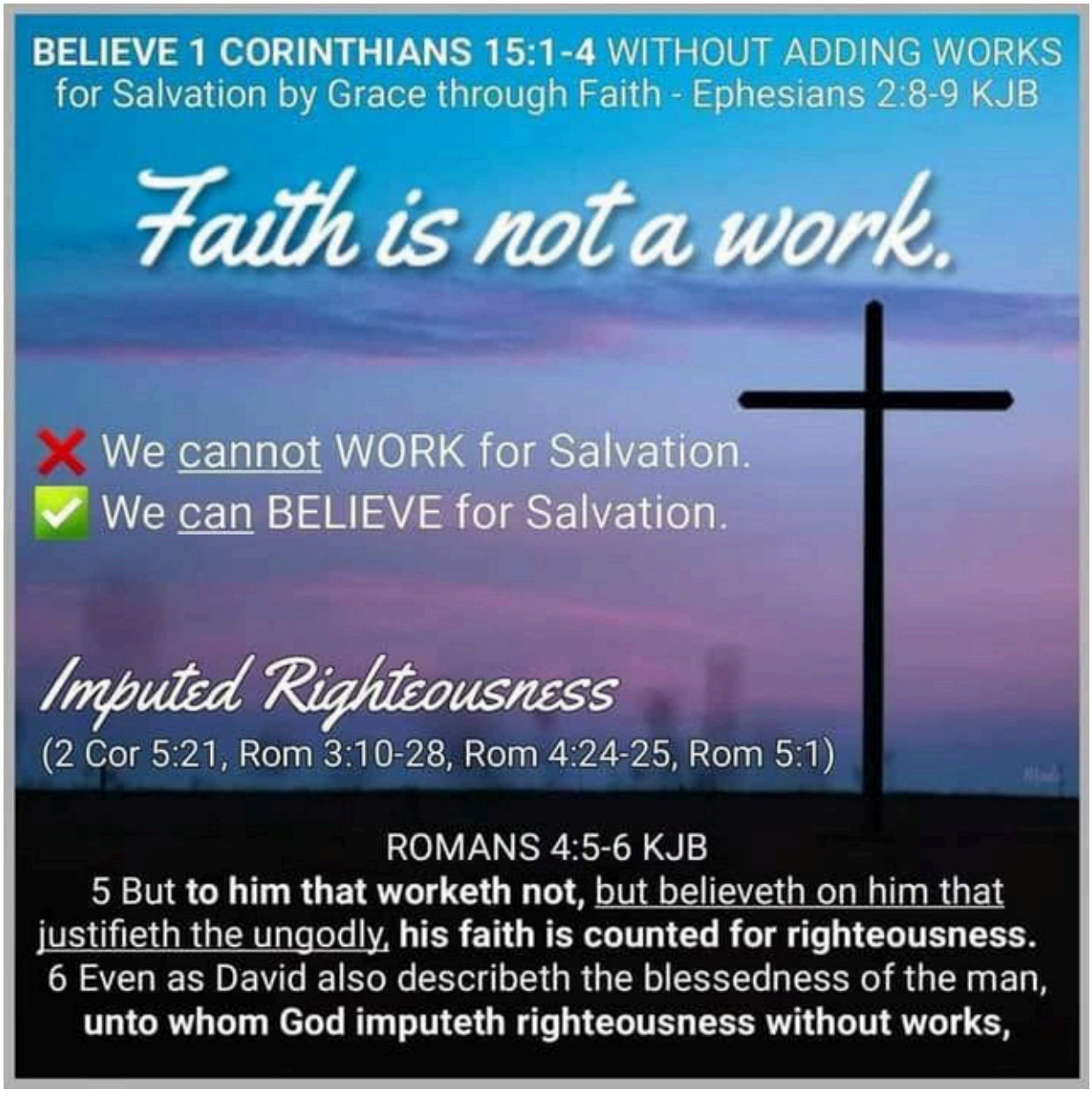
Please don't get stuck on the LAW. You can only be saved by God's GRACE, which is solely through faith in the redemption provided through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith."**

[6]The Rich Young Ruler (an excellent video sermon by Pastor Steven L. Anderson)

"Now you say, 'Brother Hyles, you make an issue.' You dead sure better know I'll

make an issue!” —[7]BATTLE OF THE AGES (MP3, Dr. Jack Hyles, “The King James Bible crowd is going to come out on top!”)

[8]



1. https://youtu.be/on8nK9LCL28?t=8m14s
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/repent.htm
4. https://dailyevidence.wordpress.com/2011/11/30/rich-young-ruler/
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Max_Younce/martin_luther.pdf
6. https://youtu.be/xHUFVbf0SwM
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjWg8hYTsl13Bo55B9P3RvzWleDrZ5Nbt5FNhgF2kqFDHNbzHeGNR84sxTOCAfs5g9Yon4dt0DiS8-lsqQwV2ymhkOPpCsZOY1gkhEky9O8F1yu

6.7.13 Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Your Salvation (2025-07-26 09:07)

Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Your Salvation

By Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008)

ETERNAL LIFE IS ETERNAL. It is NOT "life until you sin again." Jesus promised us "eternal life" and it is ridiculous to think that He didn't mean that He gives us life that would never end. Eternal life begins THE MOMENT when we believe.

The believer "is passed from death unto life." (John 5:24).

SALVATION IS A "BY BIRTH" SITUATION. A birth cannot be undone or reversed. "Once born, always born, Jesus did not teach a man must be born again and again and perhaps even yet again. We don't have a second opportunity to be born again physically, nor do we have or even need a second opportunity to be born again spiritually once we have received our spiritual birth.

SALVATION (ETERNAL LIFE) IS A FREE GIFT. It is not something that is earned or can be deserved. Works earn "rewards," not salvation. Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Eph. 2:8,9; 1 Corinthians 3:11-15.

SALVATION IS BASED UPON HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, NOT OURS. Philippians 3:9 and 2 Corinthians 5:21 teach that it is Christ's righteousness that is imputed to our account. If our salvation is based upon Christ righteousness and not our own, how could our own unrighteousness ever make His righteousness insufficient? When God declares us righteous, it is settled. Romans 8:33.

WE ARE KEPT BY THE POWER OF GOD. 1 Peter 1:4,5 teaches this. If it is God's power that keeps us, who is stronger or more powerful than God?

JESUS IS HOLDING US IN HIS HAND. John 10:28. We are not holding onto God; He is holding onto us! Even if we could let go, He cannot and will not.

1 Peter 1:3-5 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, (4) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, (5) Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

WE SHALL NEVER COME INTO CONDEMNATION OR JUDGMENT. John 5:24 teaches us this. As in John 3:16 and John 10:28 wherein we are told we will NEVER PERISH.

In John 11:25 wherein Jesus said the believer will "NEVER DIE," here we are told the believer will "NEVER COME INTO CONDEMNATION."

If a person could lose salvation, this would not be true.

WE HAVE ALREADY PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE. Now get this. According to John 5:24, the believer has already passed (past tense) from death into life. This cannot be speaking of physical life but must be speaking of spiritual death and life. We have never yet

been dead physically but we were dead spiritually.

THE BELIEVER SHALL NEVER DIE. In John 11:25 Jesus said to Martha that "whoever lives and believes in me shall NEVER die." He surely was not speaking of physical death so He must have been speaking of a spiritual death.

JESUS SAID HE WOULD NOT CAST US OUT. As in Hebrews 13:5 wherein Jesus said He would never leave us nor forsake us, He tells us in John 6:37 He will never cast us out.

JESUS WILL LOSE NOTHING (THAT INCLUDES US). John 6:39 tells us that Jesus will lose nothing but "will raise it up at the last day, Whatever we are, we are something! This answers those who say He will not cast us out but we could choose to walk out on our own.

WE ARE "JUSTIFIED" (DECLARED RIGHTEOUS) BY FAITH. When it is God who does the justifying, that is all we need. Romans 5:1 teaches us that it is because we are justified by faith that we have "peace with God."

WE ARE SEALED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT. When it is God who does the sealing, man cannot break the seal. The Holy Spirit is given to every believer to be with him and in him forever. 1 Corinthians 6:19, 20 teaches us that we are "bought with a price," the blood of Christ. THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR "EARNEST. (GUARANTEE) OF OUR INHERITANCE.

Titus 1:2 teaches us that God cannot lie and He has promised us eternal life. God said it; that settles it!

GOD SAYS WE CAN KNOW WE HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. We are taught in I John 5:13 that the believer can "KNOW" that he has eternal life. How could he possibly know it if he could still wind up in hell?

EVEN IF WE ARE FAITHLESS, GOD REMAINS FAITHFUL FOR HE CANNOT DENY HIMSELF.

2 Timothy 2:13 We are "in Christ" once we have believed. For Him to deny us, He would have to deny Himself.
OUR SINS (ALL OF THEM) HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN. If all sins are forgive, how could any sin send a believer to hell?

Acts 13:38, 39 says that ALL who believe are justified from all things." To be justified is to be declared righteous. When Christ died for sin, it was for all sin (past, present, and future).

NOBODY (INCLUDING SATAN) CAN LAY ANYTHING TO OUR CHARGE. Satan may accuse us for what we have done but it was God who sent His Son to pay the penalty for our sins and it is He who declares us righteous. If God declares us righteous, who is Satan to say otherwise? Romans 8:33.

NOTHING CAN SEPARATE US FROM GOD'S LOVE. Romans 8:37-39 teaches this clearly. "Nothing" certainly includes our sin.

THE GIFTS AND CALLINGS OF GOD ARE WITHOUT REPENTANCE. Romans 11:29 Nobody can argue that salvation is not a gift. See Romans 5 and notice how many times the word "gift" is used in describing salvation.

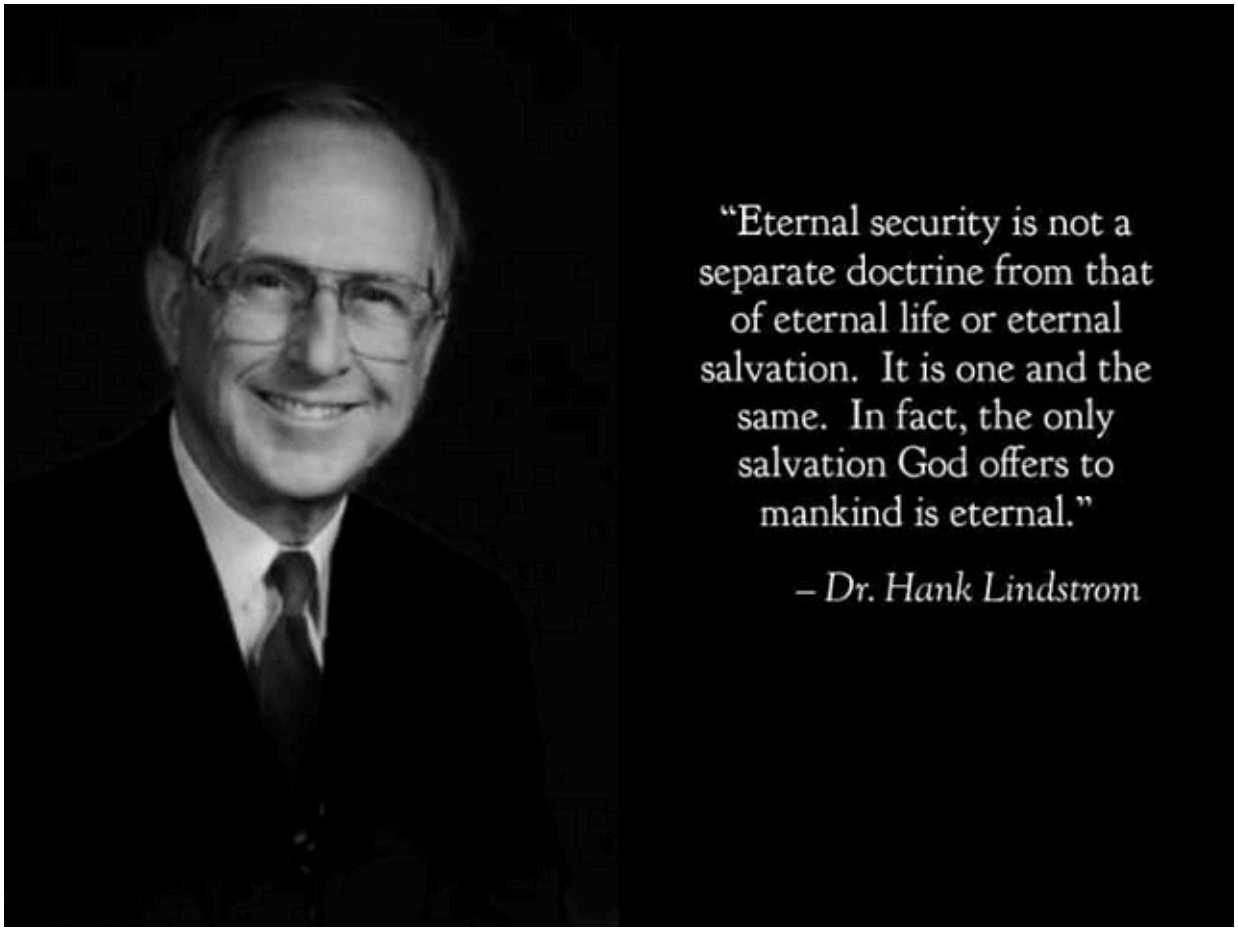
SALVATION IS NEVER BASED ON WORKS SO HOW COULD ONE LOSE IT BY EVEN BAD WORKS? Verses like Ephesians 2:8,9, Titus 3:5, Romans 3:28, 4:5, 11:6, and Galatians 2:16 all clearly teach the receiving of salvation apart from works. (Note especially Romans 4:5 “to him that worketh not.”) The believer will NEVER PERISH. If this does not shout eternal security, then one must be determined to believe otherwise. John 3:16 is perhaps the most quoted and least understood verse in the Bible. Many would rather quote it this way: “For God so loved the world that he gave his only begotten son that whosoever believes and continues to please God might not perish but have eternal life.”

THE BIBLE DOES NOT TEACH THAT SALVATION CAN BE LOST. While there are numerous verses that some THAT TRY to use to teach that salvation can be lost, there are no verses that say such a thing.

There are verses that teach subjects like “falling from grace,” “working out your own salvation,” “enduring to the end,” and “overcoming” which people try to use to teach the possibility of losing one’s salvation but this is not the case. Study those verses in their context and you will see they DO NOT teach a loss of salvation. Sadly, many have been deceived into believing their salvation can be lost, even though the Bible never teaches such a doctrine. You might ask: “How can this be?” While it is true that they have their verses they use to teach what is called “Conditional Security,” those verses are taken OUT OF CONTEXT.

It all boils down to this: Those who BELIEVE are not condemned and those who have NOT BELIEVED are condemned already. (See John 3:18) Some think the doctrine of Eternal Security gives the believer a license to sin. Far from it! This doctrine frees the believer to truly live for God out of his love and gratefulness. There are also those who think this doctrine of Eternal Security to be a doctrine separate from that of Salvation, yet I disagree. If being saved doesn’t ultimately land a person in heaven, what was he saved from? Instead of salvation, many actually teach we have a sort of probation-life until we sin so badly we cross the line and lose our salvation. What this amounts to is the fact that man continually looks for ways to put his own works back into the equation.

> Romans 11:6, “And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.”



"Your whole life should be one big 'THANK YOU' to the Lord!" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold, a wonderful quote from the MP3 sermon called, "[1]The Importance of The Lord' Supper"

[2]**Eleven Reasons For Not teaching Lordship Salvation**

(by Pastor A. Ray Stanford, 1916-2012)

[3]**Salvation And The Public Invitation**
(by Dr. Max D. Younce)

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/the_importance_of_the_lords_supper.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/reasons_for_not_teaching.htm
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/max_younce/salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf

---

6.7.14 It Is Okay For A Christian To Repent Of Sins (2025-07-26 10:48)

2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity."

3108

I heard Pastor Steven Anderson the other day saying that believers should repent of their sins, and I agree. Every child of God should change our mind about our sinful ways (2nd Timothy 2:19). This is a part of sanctification and growth in grace (1st Peter 2:2; John 17:17; 2nd Peter 3:18).

There is nothing wrong to repent of one's sinning, just so long as we don't add it as a requirement to receive God's free gift of eternal life, which is obtained by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7).

Bible repentance for salvation is simply owning up to the truth (2nd Timothy 2:25) that we are a GUILTY SINNER (Romans 3:19-20), and Jesus is the only SAVIOR (John 20:31).

I love this awesome quote from one of my favorite free grace Gospel preachers, Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), who wrote:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from the tract: '[1]What Is The Gospel?'

By God's grace, I wrote this [2]helpful article ([3]backup article) which contains many helpful preacher quotes about true repentance.

Every saint of God should repent of our sins, which is proper and right. But we must never make the fatal eternal error of mixing and confusing service (Romans 12:1) with salvation (Galatians 3:26). That is, we must never combine discipleship with sonship. My favorite preacher's quote is from John Bunyan…

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

John Bunyan was exposing Lordship Salvation, although that particular term hadn't been invented yet. We must never commit the unpardonable sin of mixing works with grace. **Romans 4:4-5, "**

Now to him that worketh is the reward *not reckoned of grace, but of debt*.

But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

" I love this Scripture passage. Romans 4:4 plainly exposes the falsehood of Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) and his followers (e.g. William P. Grady, Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola

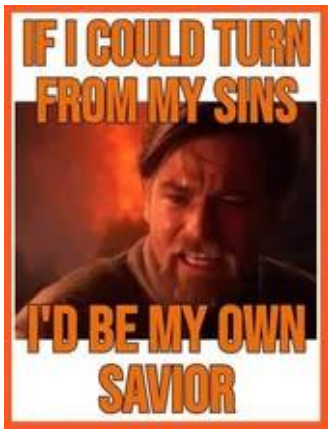
and Robert Breaker) that people were saved by works under the Mosaic law. Clearly, that would have made salvation a matter of debt owed by God to the worker, and not of grace as the inspired Word of God teaches. You'll never be led astray dear friend if you'll **"**

SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES

"

(John 5:39a).

God bless you dear reader and thank you for your continued interest in my website ministry for the precious Lord Jesus Christ. To God alone by all the praise, credit and glory.

[4] 

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Believer's%20Corner/Doctrines/repentance.htm
3. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/03/what-is-biblical-repentance.html
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_8SnC1g8m9yk9c1vhLe-RxkmcvUNPeftjfJyIkA9iBxwQkeqbTRtYeNH0uF1JXSwyt_FX_smWUpbdTQhu6aw3zfcucXtULWcrV34

6.7.15 We Live In A World Of Habitual Liars (2025-07-27 09:08)

Proverbs 19:22, "

The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

"

I spent a couple hours this evening searching on Google for "totally free website templates." To my disgust, dozens of websites lied, asking for money after advertising that their templates are totally free. That is called LYING! I am not disgusted that I couldn't find a free template, that is frustrating. I am disgusted that so many people are LIARS! I am disgusted that people don't even hesitate to lie in order to deceive others. It is very evil and dishonest!

We live in a world of LIARS! I dare you to go online and search for a cheap car rental. Go search for a cheap hotel rental. You'll see prices advertised for $24 for a car and $34 for a hotel. Those prices simple don't exist friends. You are being LIED TO by wicked and greedy people. It's called "click bait." They post fraudulent prices to lure you to click on their adds, but then they pull the old Bait & Switch con game. By the time you add the insurance, taxes and fees, that $24 rent car will cost you upwards of $100 per day!!! Oftentimes the crooked car rental agency will tell you that they don't have any cheap cars left, and all that's left is the

$130 vehicle! These people are thieves and liars, and it's their business to be thieves and liars! They do it so much that it means nothing to cheat others, making the excuse that everybody is doing it! SHAME on all of them.

I still haven't found a free template to my liking, mainly because 90 % of all the websites I have visited are LIARS! They are dirty, filthy, LIARS!!! I know many of you have experienced the same disgust, downloading an advertised "FREE" software program, just to have those LIARS demand money to activate the program! They deliberately wasted your time, hoping that after spending 10 minutes to download and install their "FREE" program that you'll pay them anyway. NEVER! I have uninstalled countless programs in protest, refusing to allow a LIAR to have my money, for a program that they false and fraudulently advertised as being "FREE."

Dear reader, these liars are of the Devil. The Holy Bible says so in John 8:44. Satan is their spiritual father, so they do what their father does, he LIES ALL THE TIME!!! The Devil's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That way the Devil can take you to Hell with him forever!!! Satan is a beautiful liar! Lucifer was more beautiful than all the angels. I believe that is why one-third of the angels in Heaven rebelled and sided with Lucifer, because of his beauty and wisdom. Satan was so cunning and convincing that he took one-third of Heaven's family with him!!!

I often thank God that I am a misfit. All my life I have never fit in, no matter where I went. The girls never liked me. They didn't like me in grade or high school, and they still don't like me at age 54. I have lived alone for the past 15 years since 2006. I don't like living alone, I just haven't been able to find a woman that likes me. I am a really nice, kind and responsible man. Perhaps that is why no woman wants me, because they are all full of pride, arrogance, foolish ideas of what they want in a man. So they end up with bums, and then want a divorce. Satan sure is having a good time ruining lives!

I count myself blessed to have escaped the evil woman. That includes the female devils from Bob Jones University. It is shameful how BJU has gone to the dogs, ditching high morals and allowing the Devil right into their college. They're wrong on the Bible, wrong on repentance and wrong on salvation. Anyway, we live in strange and perilous times! I see women covered in tattoos. I see female Bible college graduates pursuing careers instead of motherhood. Everything is about making money these days. I don't blame people for staying home from church, because today's pastors are wimps and the churches who support them are pathetic!

Thankfully, our great God is an honest God, Who has promised to **"**

SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

" (1st Corinthians 1:21b). John 6:47,

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

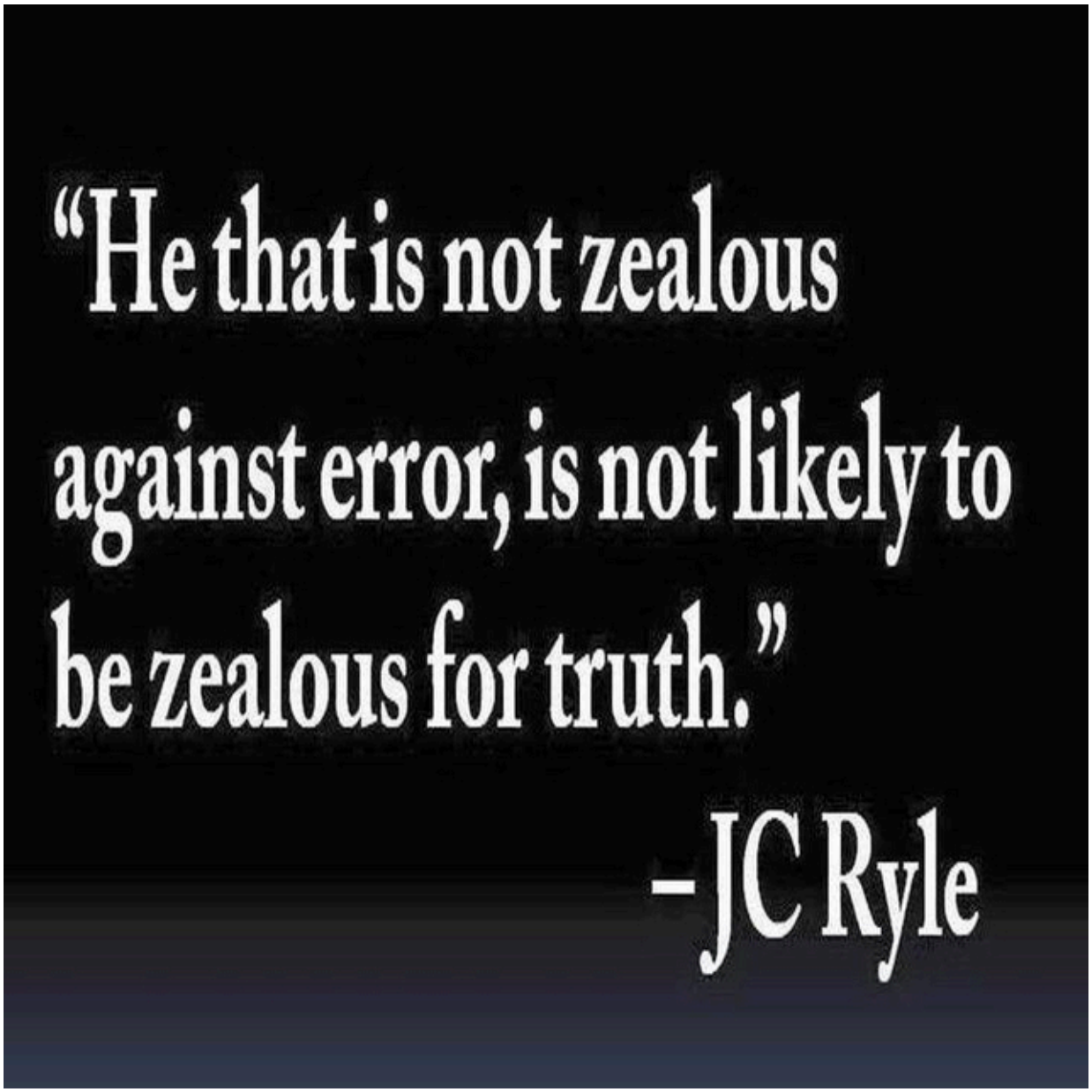
" Jesus said to simply BELIEVE on Him to have eternal life. Yet, the Bible colleges and churches are full of LIARS, who teach that you must

"repent and turn away from sin" to be saved. The inspired King James Bible doesn't teach that! No where in the Word of God are we taught to "repent of sin" or "turn from sin" to get to Heaven. Yet, the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd keep telling this dirty demonic lie. And sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) sinfully bids BJU Godspeed, which makes them partaker of their evil deeds (2nd John 1:11). LIARS every one! They are LIARS!!!

God keeps His promises friend. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;**

"

[1]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj9PZPIvcWVMsx3ln3S-0QbrI_8J46Fv_Z5TBs1wAiDMpEBfH-algLzjCJ3OLmNyfin0oBvCxgfpSecWV1r8YOif4JsMag3YdzdIMTwp6Y2hho-

---

6.7.16 Water Baptism Is Not Necessary To Go To Heaven (2025-07-27 13:00)

1st Corinthians 1:17, "*For Christ sent me not to baptize*, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect."

Water baptism is not required to be saved. No one in the Old Testament was ever baptized to get to Heaven, and we know that they were preached the same Gospel as we believe today, which is salvation through faith alone in Christ (Acts 10:43; Hebrews 4:2; Romans 4:1-5).
The Apostle John penned the epistle of 1st John for the main purpose of showing believers how

to "know" that we are saved (1st John 5:13). Yet, the apostle doesn't mention baptism even once in his epistle. Obviously then, water baptism is not required to be saved, otherwise John would have emphasized the need for it.

The Apostle Paul said in 1st Corinthians 1:17 that Christ didn't send him to baptize converts; but rather, to preach the Gospel. If water baptism were the means of salvation (as Lutherans and Roman Catholics foolishly teach), then Paul would have been sent by Christ to baptize people, but he wasn't.

I once worked with a wacky Church of Christ minister, who when I showed him 1st Corinthians 1:17 told me that Paul's disciples did the baptizing instead. That is so ridiculous! Church of Christ members errantly believe that water baptism is required to get to Heaven. They've got water on the brain! Please RUN away from the Church of Christ cult!!!

The repentant thief on the cross was never baptized. The man simply believed on Christ.

My dear grandmother (my Mom's Mom) was never baptized. She simply believed on Christ.

Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899) didn't baptize any of their tens of thousands of converts. Not one verse in the inspired Word of God teaches that water baptism is necessary to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Salvation is BY FAITH alone according to Galatians 2:26, John 3:16 and hundreds of other Scripture passages. □□□□□□ □:□, "□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□, □□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□ □□□ □□□□□□□ □□□ □□□□ □□□□□ □□□□□□:"

Beware of the many religious cults today that foolishly teach you must be water baptized to get to Heaven.

This popular damnable heresy in theology is called "

Baptismal Regeneration.

"

That is, they believe you are regenerated (born again) by being baptized in water. Some false religions practice sprinkling with water, but this is a totally unscriptural ritual. Some of the more popular c

ults that mandate water baptism for salvation include: Roman Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Lutherans and Seventh-Day Adventists.

SDA's will claim that they don't require water baptism for salvation, but they really do. SDA's errantly teach that if you don't obey the Ten Commandments it proves you don't love God, and this means your faith is not genuine and you're not really saved. Clearly, this is a backdoor approach to the Satanic Lordship Salvation heresy! [1]SDA's adhere to a work-based false plan of salvation. If you doubt what I say, then I encourage you to research their exclusive false doctrine called,

"

[2]Investigative Judgment.

"

There is nothing in the Bible which says you must be dunked in a tank of water to receive God's free gift of eternal life. You just need to BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you. God's plan of salvation for humanity is so simple, easy and free. **John 6:47, "**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life. **"** If you will simply BELIEVE dear guilty sinner, that Jesus died in your place on Calvary's cross for your sins, and believe that He was buried, but then miraculously resurrected physically from the dead three days later—and this is your only hope for forgiveness of sins and eternal life—you are saved!!!

[3]

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/sdas-teach-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/investigative_judgment_heresy.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgzV3mH_m_OT17SIsdEn4EGta1w-ZVgSnlrznNQG-BxuJAo8N2H6nT2SWOkcA61-mHfA0wVdnHpyV_sJH_j-3zzWgk2s2ICvtrI7IT

6.7.17 A Common Misinterpretation Of Luke 13:1-5 Concerning Repentance (2025-07-28 09:09)

Luke 13:1-5, “

There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans, because they suffered such things?

***I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish*.**

Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

***I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish*.**

”

I am tired of hearing woefully ignorant preachers cite Luke 13:5 as a “proof text” to falsely teach that a person must “

turn away from sin

”

to be saved. Folks, that is simply not true! No where does the inspired King James Bible say that we must

“repent of your sin” or “turn away from your sin” to have eternal life. Please read these helpful words from one of my favorite preachers, Curtis Hutson (1934-1995):

> ’In Luke 13:5 Jesus said, *“I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.”* The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness.’
>
> One does not have to know the Greek language to see that “repent” in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning from sin.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from his helpful booklet titled: ’[1]Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?’

I couldn’t have said it any better. Yes, bravo Dr. Hutson! This is the accurate meaning of Luke 13:1-5. So the $64,000 question then becomes: “Where do preachers get the false idea that ’repent’ in this passage means to turn away from your sin?” It comes from Roman Catholicism. It comes from our English dictionary meaning of the word. But the Biblical Greek meaning is something very different. The word for “repent” in Luke 13:3 and 5 is the Greek word *metanoeo*, a verb which means “to think differently.” A person “

repents

”

(i.e., they change their mind) from a wrong mindset of *unbelief*, to thinking differently to *believe* to be saved.

Sadly, we’ve got a bunch of dumb dumb pastors today who don’t take the time to study the Bible. Instead they just listen to [2]infidels like Pastor John MacArthur, who is one of the most dangerous teachers in the world. **2nd Timothy 2:15, “**

***Study* to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, *rightly dividing the word of truth*.**

” Anytime you hear a religious leader teaching to

“repent of your sin” to be saved, you know that he was inspired by demons to say that, because such nonsense is not found in God’s Word.

Now I have to warn you, because the rabbit hole runs deep friend. There’s another reason why so many of today’s pastors, Bible colleges and churches are corrupt theologically—[3]FALSE BIBLES! Jesus Himself warned that a corrupt tree cannot bring forth good fruit! It is impossible!

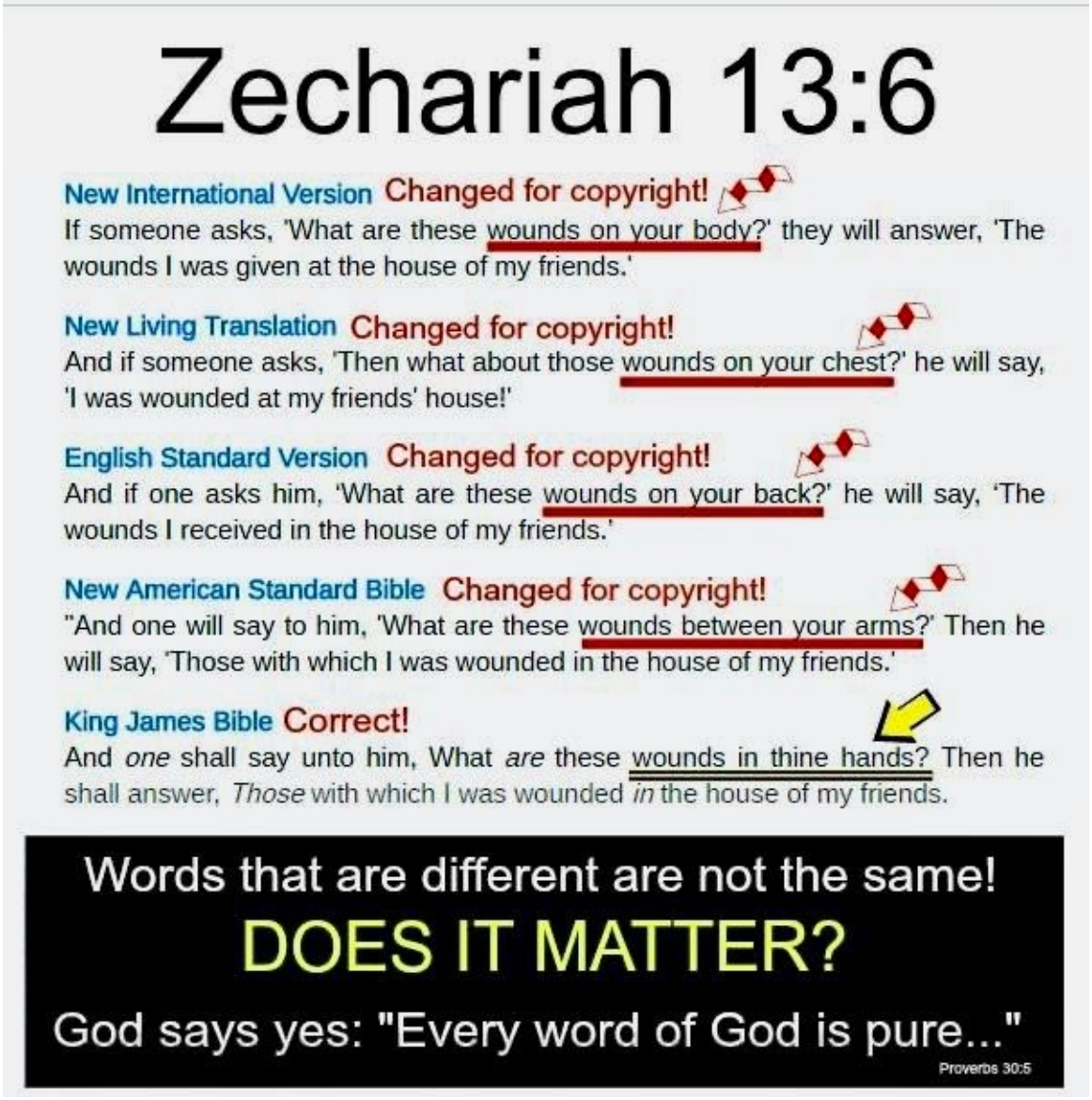
Matthew 7:17-18, “

Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

” Amen and amen! If you don’t believe me, then I plead with you to please listen to Jesus! The blessed Savior said that a corrupt tree CANNOT bring forth good fruit. Yet, we’ve got a bunch of stupid pastors and Bible college professors today, who think that the Devil’s false Bibles are not a threat to the world. They’ve got a whole in their head the size of the Grand Canyon!

[4]



The Holy Bible Has Been Changed & Corrupted For Copyright!

Dear reader, things that are different are not the same! Anyone who downplays the danger of these modern Bibles is a darn fool. Buyer beware! The Devil is a beautiful liar! The Devil knows that if he can publish hundreds of different Bibles, then he can confuse and discourage everybody (especially young people) from trusting the Word of God. Isn't it something how words matter to politicians, engineers, lawyers, judges, businessmen and in every contract that someone signs, yet today's insane preachers would have us to believe that words don't matter to God. Please think about that! Words DO matter to God. Right doctrine matters!

So, getting backing to Luke 13:5, please don't allow any corrupt preacher to corrupt your knowledge of the Word of God. Jesus commanded us to **"SEARCH THE SSCRIPTURES"** in **John 5:39a**. NEVER accept anything as true until you have gone and verified it yourself! Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but no one has a right to their own facts. The truth of the matter is that you cannot show me any place in the inspired King James Bible where it says to repent "

of your sins

" to have eternal life.

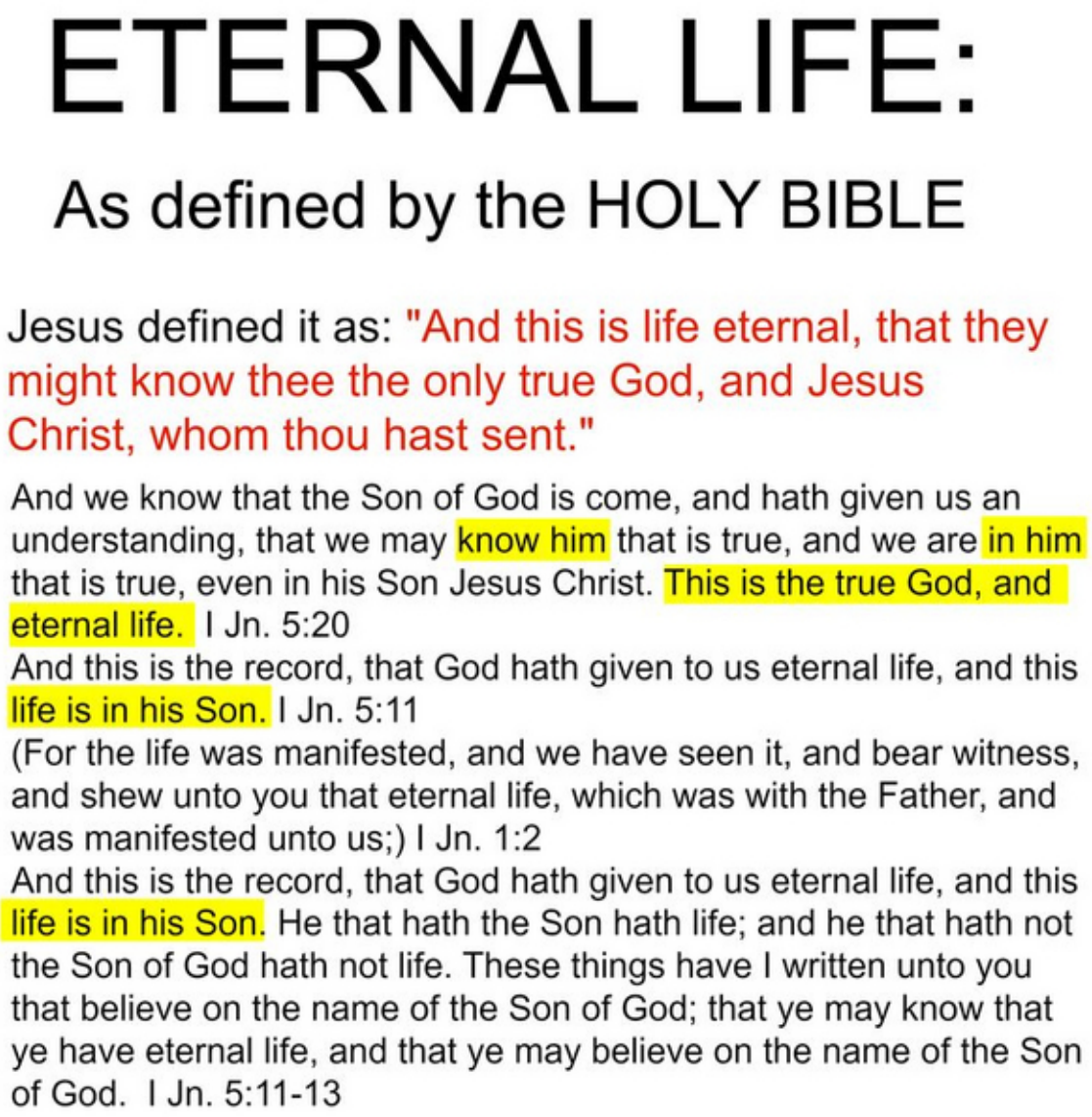
Of course God wants us to turn away from our sinful living as saints (Romans 3:31). I am not diminishing the importance of holy living, God forbid. I am simply saying that the way you choose to live has absolutely NOTHING to do with receiving the gift of eternal life. Christ paid our debt of sin, because we couldn't. The very idea that God will not save a person, unless they first commit to clean up their life of sin is heresy! No Sir! God does not demand that you give up your sins to be saved. The only sin that can keep a person out of Heaven is unbelief. Therefore, the only thing necessary to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE. If a man believes the GOOD NEWS (GOSPEL) of the Lord Jesus Christ, all the sins in the world cannot keep that man out of Heaven, because he has been WASHED in the blood of the Lamb (1st Corinthians 6:11; 1st John 1:7; 1st Peter 1:18-19).

Jesus wasn't telling them to stop sinning in Luke 13:5 to be saved. He was simply taking the opportunity, upon hearing some bad news, to use it as a soulwinning moment. The wonderful Savior simply showed them their need for salvation. What do we do when we hear bad news? Most of us add our own bad news to the conversation, when we ought to be soul conscious like Jesus was. Upon hearing some negative news, Jesus used it as a chance to share the Gospel. Except you "

repent

"

(change your thinking), you will go to Hell too! Simply change your thinking from *unbelief* to *belief* dear friend, and you too can KNOW that you have eternal life dwelling in you.



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/gs/curtis_hutson/repentance.htm
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-john-macarthur-says-jesus-didnt-have.html
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgkW_TH-o5yxPIglWeV9rq3GOGGqvctnZjWhuw_-Cg_wZAdPTMIWuDbIVZQHDhPBhORH6YJJZ90lZVtIqe3wX7z9iBn-ePHBq5HgeWNlM1aQSq1
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEg4D2mNZYfL_1jCnd3mEbNp88tDWcU_wqT5NvIYwFLRhRXgbP22mag8JX49-2jgg81yQIDT1aGLExQ38Ba_UP6Cfi5rM4QKKTHtD6QLD3nCdpdW

6.7.18 Life Is What Happens To You While You’re Making Big Plans (2025-07-28 09:10)

Proverbs 27:1, “Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.” James 4:13-16, “Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we

will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil."

Several months ago I had a speck of something in my eye. I couldn't get it out! I tried using eye drops. I tried gently pulling my upper eyelid over my lower eyelid. Nothing helped. I tried gently splashing water in my eyes, attempting to rinse the speck of whatever was in my eye. I thought that perhaps it was a sty growing, and it would take time to heal. I came so close to going to the emergency room that evening. The next day when I woke up it was still bothering me. My eyes were all red and bloodshot from rubbing me eye (which is the first thing nurses and doctors tell you NOT to do, which could make matters worse). Eventually, after 3 days, my eye cleared up. I waited to see if it would clear u on its own, rather than be charged an arm and two legs in an emergency room for treatment.

All I could think about during that unpleasant ordeal, and afterwards, is how spoiled we all are in America, and how we all take everything for granted. Just one little speck of contaminant in one of my eye's, wreaked havoc in my life! I was praying the whole time for God to let it not be something serious. I couldn't work on my website. I couldn't do anything. I felt this sharp prick in my eye. It was probably something that the wind blew into my eye. From that 3-day ordeal, I realized just how frail, limited, insufficient, weak and vulnerable I am as a human being!!! One tiny little speck of dirt shut down my life.

Dear reader, life is what happens to you and me while were making big plans! All it took was a little speck of dirt to completely ruin my day and set me off track. If I had been planning to do anything or go anywhere during those 3-days, I would have had to cancel my plans. Isn't life so fickle? Our life is as a vapor of steam the Bible says, in our text passage from James, here for a moment and then gone forever! By God's grace, I will become a senior citizen on March 5th, 2022. I absolutely cannot believe it! Where has the time gone? It seems like just yesterday that I was playing football in the streets with my buddies as a teenager in Chicago. It seems like just yesterday that I was collecting and lighting off fireworks all year round, and the 4th of July was my favorite holiday as a kid and teenager.

My how the time has gone, faster and faster as I grow older. I keep hearing about people who've died in their 50's, reminding me that life is so frail and short. George Harrison of The Beatles was only 58 years old when he died. All those cancer sticks that he smoked to look "cool" finally caught up with him in 2001, when he died of lung cancer. Sadly, by all indications George went to Hell in his false religion of Hara Krishna. What saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. "** The Holy Bible teaches that there is NO SALVATION in any other name, than the precious NAME OF JESUS (Acts 4:10-12).

Jesus Himself said in **John 3:7,**

"YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN"!!!

Death often comes unexpectedly. Dear friend, arrogance is the worst enemy you'll ever have. Some people just can't be reasoned with! I have warned umpteen pastors about their wicked preaching of the heresies of [1]Misunderstood Repentance and [2]Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). Yet, in their sinful pride and arrogance those ungodly pastors rejected THE TRUTH that I handle to them, for which they will be held accountable by God in eternity (Acts 15:1 and 24; Galatians 1:6-9, 3:1-3, 6:7). Today could be the last day of your life, and mine. I don't know about you, but I want to be on the right side of truth when I meet God. Lordship

Salvation is a pack of lies!!! Misunderstood Repentance is NOT the Gospel of free grace! You don't turn away from sin to get saved, Jesus came to save you from your sin.

Every day of life is a second chance from God. Relish it dear friend. That is exactly what the Bible means in **1st Timothy 6:12, "**

Fight the good fight of faith, *lay hold on eternal life*, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

" Each day, every time I work on another website article, every mouse click, every stroke of my keyboard, every moment spent in prayer for my dear web visitors

—

I am laying hold on eternal life, making the best of the remaining time I have on earth.

Life is so predictably unpredictable. Look at the 88 deaths in Kentucky, Illinois and Tennessee from the recent deadly tornadoes which set down. Tornadoes are very rare for December, but they happened! The tornadoes struck during the wee hours of the morning, while everyone was sleeping. Dozens of children were killed. Seven children were killed on just one block of a neighborhood. It is so sad! Dear friend, death is coming for you and me! Tornadoes aren't respecters of persons!!!

Slayer guitarist and band founder, Jeff Hanneman, died of liver failure after a tiny spider bite. Jeff died at age 49 of liver failure, after battling complications linked to a spider bite. Fans called him a "Guitar God." He was called a God, but he is now dead. I don't know if Jeff was saved or not. If you ever spend time around these big names in music, you'll learn quickly that they all have garbage pails for minds. You can tell from their song lyrics, the way they talk in public interviews, et cetera. I want no part of that heathendom!

I remember as a teenager, when Eddie Van Halen (1964-2020) was at the top of the world, the Satanic spirit that permeated Van Halen's music. Today it is viewed as a mere novelty, but in their heyday in the 1970's and 1980's, Van Halen's music was a frightening demonic force in the world. Eddie and Alex Van Halen are devout Roman Catholics, which means that they are not born-again Christians. There is not a more fake and counterfeit organization in history, than the rotten Roman Catholic religion! The Pope is the Vicar of Hell, not Heaven.

Sadly, it is very likely that Eddie Van Halen died in his sins and went straight to Hell. I am not happy about that. I liked Eddie. I loved his creative skills on the electric guitar. I am a musician myself. His brother Alex (drummer for the Van Halen band) is an ordained Catholic minister, who performs weddings for friends and family. Truth is stranger than fiction! I am not trying to be unkind, but the Bible teaches there is salvation only by faith alone in Jesus Christ (Galatians 3:26). Catholics are taught that they must keep 'Seven Sacraments' to get to Heaven, which is 100 % unbiblical. **Mark 7:9, "**

And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

" That is exactly what men do, they FULLY REJECT GOD'S COMMANDMENTS, keeping their OWN TRADITION instead. Religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world!

Our time on earth is brief. Eddie and Alex Van Halen had lots of fun (drunkenness, immorality with women, perversion, wickedness galore), but now where are they? **Proverbs 3:33, " The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just."** I have had music fans get upset with me for preaching THE TRUTH about Eddie Van Halen. The guy died in a false religion, period. I don't expect a hellbound unsaved person to understand. But that is why I wrote this blog, in hopes that someone will listen to reason. God

didn’t put us here to party! God didn’t give us a healthy body to abuse it with drugs, booze and other substances! Even a child knows that rock music is the Devil’s music!

Are you saved dear reader? You would be shocked if you knew how many churchgoers have never been born again!!! Evangelist Ray Comfort is an infidel (not saved). Ray says that to be “born again” refers to the radical change of lifestyle that occurs when a person comes to Christ. WRONG! That absolutely is not what it means to be “born again.” To be “

born again

”

means to have He (Jesus) who is the beginning, born in you! It means to be re-gened with God’s genes.

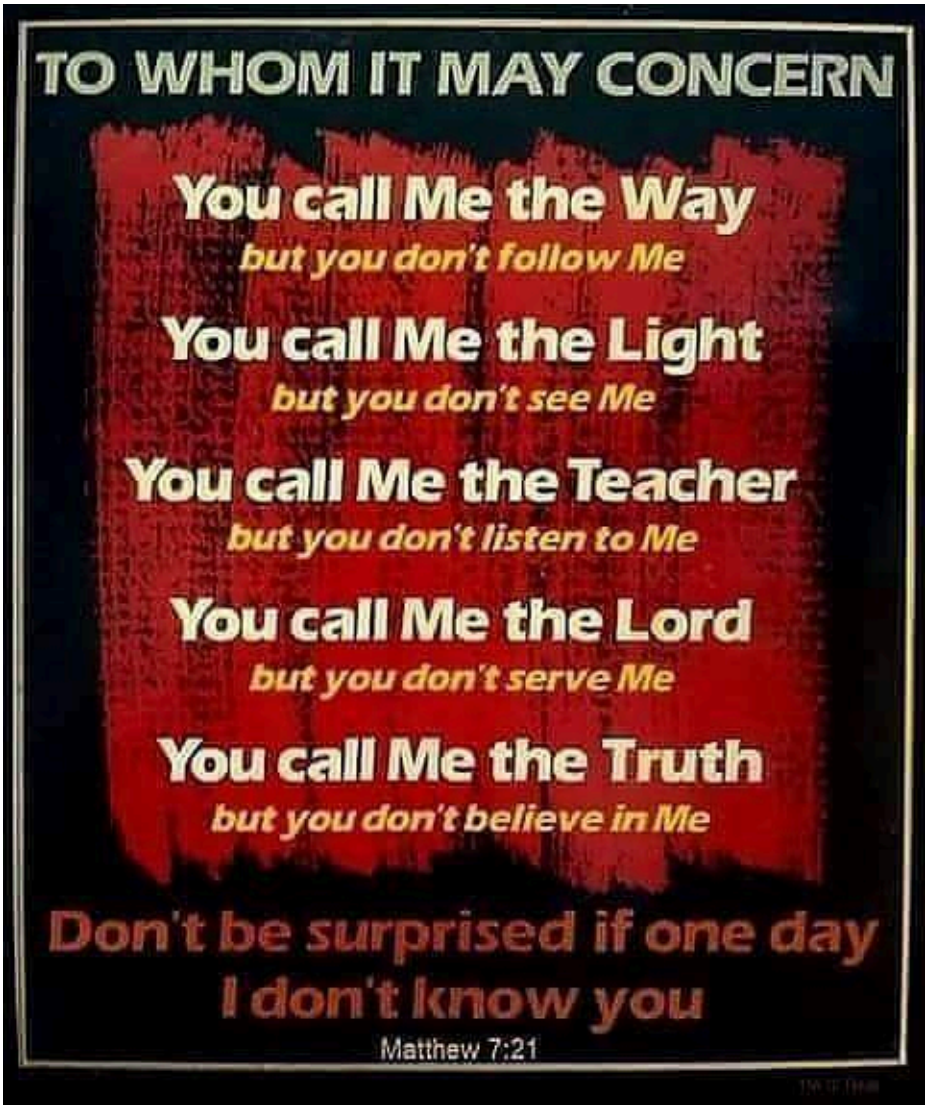
To be “

born again

”

means

that God literally merges with your spirit into one, so that you are now a part of God and He is a part of you. That doesn’t mean we become God. It just means that we’ve been born spiritually into God’s family. This is more than mere formal adoption by association, but literally becoming born into God and God born into us. It is a supernatural miracle of God solely in response to a person’s childlike faith in Christ as their personal Savior. God literally lives inside my body, soul and spirit, and is an integral part of my being (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiIHFI3gszJy8KkUyIJUxC1XBFSOuR1_dcaWWMp3D6fVt_wdQTwfi9gMT0JPhSTHQNY6VRrEvjm8WOfZ5IxQskQJC7464SJ8-sGetckaGPxk4ts

---

6.7.19 Beware Of Dangerous Corrupt Pastors Like Marty Herron (2025-07-29 09:11)

Romans 16:17-18, “

Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

***For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly*; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.**

”

I cannot warn you enough dear reader about many of today's dangerous pastors. When I attended the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I was horrified in 2014 when I heard their senior pastor, Marty Herron, tell a few hundred people in his Sunday morning service: "It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner, you must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to go to Heaven." I knew right there and then that Marty Herron is a child of the Devil. I went home and literally cried because of the damnable false gospel that I had just heard at Harvest.

Folks, the rabbit hole goes much deeper than just Marty Herron. This is the new damnable heresy which Bob Jones University (BJU) has taught ever since John MacArthur attended BJU, and then became famous years later. BJU sinfully idolizes Mr. MacArthur today as one of their alumni, praising and bidding him Godspeed! [1]BJU speaks with a forked tongue! In case you didn't know, [2]Steve Pettit and John MacArthur are two infidels, who both preach another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus a bunch of other garbage not found in the Bible. I say that kindly with God's unconditional love for all mankind, but I also say these things with strong boldness on the authority of the Holy Scriptures!

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "But *these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. "** My friend, you won't find the word "repent" mentioned anywhere in the Gospel of John. In fact, you won't find the

phrases "repent of your sin" or

"turn away from your sin" anywhere in the entire Bible! To be saved God simply commands us to

"believe." Do you mean to tell me that I can come to Christ and believe on Him to be saved, but then go out and live like the Devil and still be saved? Yes, that is exactly what I am telling you. Get mad at God, because He said it, not me! **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: "**

Dear reader, these Bible passages prove that Marty Herron, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur are all two-faced LIARS!!! The following Bible verses speak so clearly in **Romans 6:14-15, " For sin shall not have dominion over you: *for ye are not under the law, but under grace*. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid."** Do you understand that? The unsaved person is still under the curse of God's LAW; but the redeemed child of God is no longer under the law, but forever under God's saving GRACE. Shall we wilfully sin then, because we are no longer under the law? God forbid the apostle says. Of course God doesn't want or give permission to any of His children to continue in a lifestyle of willful sin, but friend, if you do choose to live like the Devil you can never lose God's gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, which is through faith alone.

If you understand the beautiful Bible truth that I just shared with you, then it will become obvious to you friend, what is so wrong with Pastor Marty Herron's bullcrap theology, which teaches that you MUST forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. Literally, Marty Herron and company are requiring people to KEEP THE LAW to be saved!!! That is what it means to "keep the law," you are obligated to try to obey and fulfill it. What are these laws? ..."Thou shalt not kill" is one... "Thou shalt not commit adultery" is another... "Thou shalt not steal" is one... "Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord in vain," and so forth.

There is no question that these blinded religious leaders are sincere in their false teachings. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no***

***flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."** I marvel at the utter ignorance of these pastors and evangelists. God divided His Word into two parts: OLD and NEW Testaments; or, respectively, LAW and CHRIST.

Galatians 3:24-26 teaches that God's LAW shows us our sinnership, and then brings us to CHRIST to be saved from our sins by grace through faith). As we just read in **Romans 3:20b, "for by the law is *the knowledge of sin*."** That is so simple and clear to understand. The purpose of the law in salvation is simply to show humanity our desperate need for the dear Messiah (the Savior). God never intended for men to keep the law (i.e., to turn away from their sins) to be saved. The very idea is Satanic! Jesus came to save us from our sins (Matthew 1:21), not to save us only if we are first willing to stop committing them! God forbid.

What heretics' Marty Herron, Steve Pettit and John MacArthur are actually teaching, is that God won't save you unless you promise to keep the law; or as Jack Chick errantly teaches, you must first "be willing" to keep the law to be saved. These men all have a flawed understanding of what it means to "repent" in the Bible regarding salvation. When they say "repent," they mean something VERY different than what the Bible means! They mean to "turn away from your sinful bad habits" to get saved. That is the heathen Roman Catholic and Catholic influenced English dictionary's meaning.

In sharp contrast, in the Bible the word "repent" (Greek noun: *metanoia*) simply means, "a change of mind."

God wants everyone to *change their mind* (repent) so that they will BELIEVE the Good News (Gospel) of Christ crucified, buried and risen to be saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Most of the churches are corrupted today. Today's wimpy and corrupt pastors are pathetic. Because the Bible colleges have become corrupt, all of the graduates which they produce are also corrupt doctrinally, not workmen approved by God (2nd Timothy 2:15). These incompetent preachers mishandle the Word of Truth, wrongly interpreting the Scriptures to their own destruction, and those who follow their damnable lies (2nd Peter 3:16-17).

What do you need to change your mind about to get saved? That's easy—

whatever is keeping you from believing to be saved. You see, you don't get saved by changing your mind (repenting), you get saved by putting your childlike faith in the blessed Savior, because of what He did on the cross to pay for your sins and mine. Why did He do it? Because we are guilty sinners, which penalty is eternal damnation in Hell fire. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! Simply receive His free gift, by taking God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible.

There are many false prophets gone out into the world the Bible says. **1st John 4:1, "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but *try the spirits whether they are of God*: because many false prophets are gone out into the world."** We "try" (test) the spirits by SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39) to verify everything we hear and see taught and preached. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Dear reader, this is a dark hour in history, when false prophets like cockroaches have crawled out from beneath every social media device. The internet is full of fools! I see Renee Roland on her YouTube channel denying that eternal damnation in Hell is real. Kindly said, Renee is wrong.

I see Pastor John Piper preaching the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation (i.e., Calvinism). Piper is wrong. I see older sermons by Dr. Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) preaching that people were saved by works in the Old Testament. Ruckman is a fool. Acts 10:43 teaches that salvation has always been through faith alone in Christ. I challenge you friend to **"SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES" (John 5:39a).** Please make sure you only use the inspired King James Bible, lest you be deceived by Satan. My heart breaks to see the blinded fools at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, following their corrupt pastor, Gary Walton (another Bob Jones University promoting false prophet). SHAME on Pastor Gary Walton and the Harvest Baptist Church (cult) on Guam!!! Any so-called "church" that preaches another gospel is a cult. [3]"Lordship" salvation is not the gospel, not even close!!! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

[4]BJU is of the Devil folks, investigate their cult for yourself!!! What Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and John MacArthur are all preaching is NOT taught in the inspired King James Bible, not even close. I care about you dear friend, which is why I take the time to write these blogs, for which I have never been compensated in any way. I do it for the same reason that David went out to fight the giant Goliath, because THERE IS A CAUSE. **1st Samuel 17:29, "**

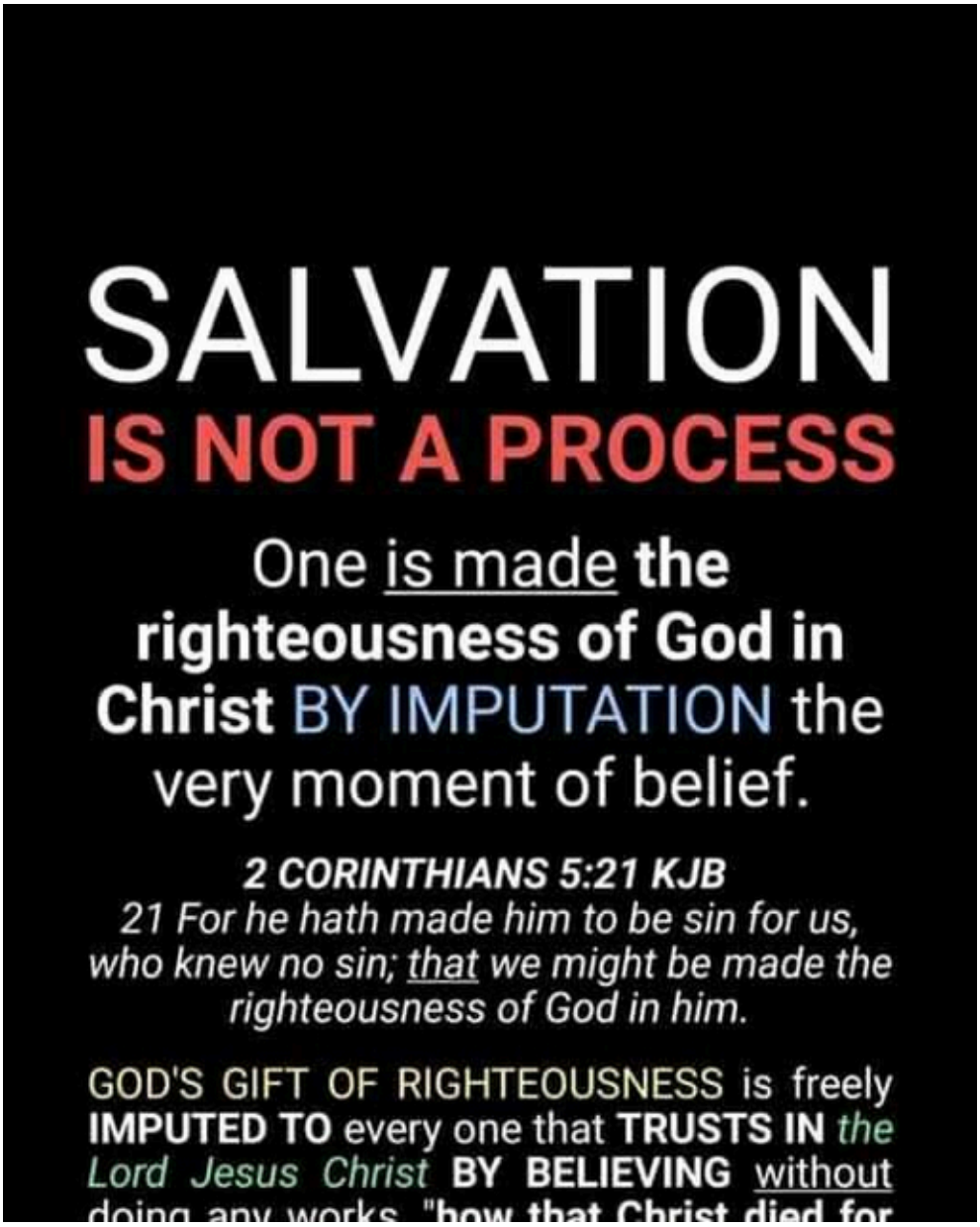
And David said, What have I now done? Is there not a cause?

" I preach the way I do because THERE IS A CAUSE! The Gospel must be defended and proclaimed. **Philippians 1:17, "**

But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

"

[5]



1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/bob-jones-university-speaks-with-forked.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/01/eternal-life-is-gift-not-award-or.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/04/lordship-salvation-refuted-by-pastor.html
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjFp_QfU6sVRXdL67_JGRTCCGX0GYTNBQkwP9lNgYn5DUz0Par_Dit48JE7UfcOBzyuQYskDttz6R46POktqt9eC633Yu_bqXgNJRwp-ek9WTJi

---

6.7.20 Thieves And Robbers (2025-07-30 09:11)

John 10:1, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.”

Jesus said in John 10:1 that anyone who tries to enter Heaven apart from Him is a thief and a robber. Jesus plainly states in **John 10:9, “I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he**

shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture." Jesus Christ is the ONLY way to Heaven.

I am NOT trying to be mean or unkind, but Jesus calls the Pope a thief and a robber. That's exactly what Jesus said. The Catholic Vatican perverts the Scriptures by claiming that the Catholic Church is the Body of Christ, and that water baptism is the door into the Church. Thus, Catholicism teaches that the way to God and Heaven is through the Catholic Church. That is simply unbiblical and a lie.

The Bible teaches that Jesus, and Jesus alone, is the Christ, our only way of salvation. Jesus said in **John 14:6, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by Me."** How much plainer could the Word of God be? If you want to go to Heaven, then you MUST come to God the Father by way of God the Son.

Sadly, nearly all Jews and Arabs are thieves and robbers, because both Judaism and Islam adamantly deny that Jesus is the Messiah. Both religions deny Biblical Christianity. There are also hundreds-of-millions of Hindus, who according to the Bible, are thieves and robbers. It's because they deny that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, Who came into the world to [1]SAVE SINNERS.

Why does Jesus call such people thieves and robbers? It's because they are trying to break into Heaven **"some other way,"** rather than entering through the Son of God. If you try to get to Heaven by your own self-righteousness, or by some religion, or by some organization, or by religious ceremonies, or by water baptism, or by keeping the Sabbath Day, or by keeping the Sacraments, or by joining a church, or by doing good works, or by committing your life to living holy... then you are a thief who's trying to sneak into Heaven SOME OTHER WAY!

Jesus said we must enter through the DOOR, and Jesus is that DOOR according to John 10:9. Please don't try to break into Heaven. Do you know what is the saddest thing? It's the fact that the entrance to Heaven is freely open to anybody who wants to go through it, yet so many people aren't going to Heaven. Billions of people are scheming, working very hard at religion and lying awake at night trying to figure out how to get into Heaven; while the Door is wide open.

John 8:32 and 36, “And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free ... If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.”

There are MANY thieves and robbers in the world today, who are trying to illegally enter Heaven. There is only one way to Heaven—God’s way—which is by faith in Jesus Christ alone (John 14:6). Anyone who ADDS self-righteousness to faith is going to Hellfire, because genuine faith EXCLUDES all else. Many religions today teach the damnable heresy of [3]Baptismal Regeneration, i.e., the false doctrine that a person MUST be water baptized to be saved. Many religions require good works of people in order to get to Heaven; BUT, **Romans 4:5, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”**

Are you a thief or a robber? Have you been trying to get to Heaven some OTHER WAY, i.e., other than Jesus Christ alone? **Acts 4:10-12** plainly states: **“Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.”** The Word of God couldn’t be any clearer.

So many people today have their own way of doing things, and falsely think God is going to pardon them on Judgment Day. Think again! Cain was very sincere, but God refused his grain offering (Genesis 4:5). In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about some very sincere religious

folks, but God rejected their professed goodness and religious commitment. Many people have a problem being told what to do. By nature, our rebellious sin-nature is selfish, and desires to do things it's own way.

This is why most religious people are going to Hell—because they want a part in their own salvation—whether it be performing good works, forsaking their own sins, or being a faithful church member in a certain denomination. What most people FAIL to realize is that salvation is 100 % of God, and not of man at all. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you."** If you want to go to Heaven, then you need [4]HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS! Self-righteousness is a guaranteed road to Hellfire.

Judaism is of the Devil. Lutheranism is of the Devil. Seventh-Day Adventism is of the Devil. Mormonism and Jehovah's Witnesses are of the Devil. Islam is of the Devil. Catholicism is of the Devil. The Church of Christ is of the Devil. United Churches of Christ are of the Devil. The Charismatic Movement is of the Devil. The Church of England is of the Devil. These are all thieves and robbers, who are attempting to sneak into Heaven by SOME OTHER WAY (John 10:1).

You don't need to attempt to break into Heaven, by sneaking over a wall as a thief, or digging a tunnel underneath like some robber. The Door is wide open, a free gift if you'll receive it, paid for by the precious blood of Christ Jesus (1st Peter 1:18-19). Jesus Christ IS THE DOOR (John 10:9). Yes, there are many thieves and robbers today, who are seeking to enter Heaven apart from faith ALONE in Jesus Christ. Tragically, they will one day be in horror when they are pronounced GUILTY and then cast into the Lake of Fire forever.

1. jesus_came_to_save_sinners.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhP4_jHSd3RBMxXQBYLbWMzyWxizprm4UH2B55iFwq5iEllS9djNsiy4G8LFSgSI9P8bv0Juun9b31y7b9IwHg2L9BKJPBG_k_cH8vLpeBXWrT_
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/br.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Basics/his_righteousness.htm

---

6.7.21 Suffering Is As Much A Part Of The Christian Life As Faith (2025-07-31 09:12)

Philippians 1:29-30, " For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, *not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake*; Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me. "

This is a remarkable passage of Scripture. The Bible teaches that it is God's will, not only for us to BELIEVE to be saved, but also to SUFFER to be conformed into the image of Jesus Christ:

> Romans 8:24-29, "*For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it*. Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God. And we know that all things work together

> for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."

I absolutely love the preceding passage of Scripture? The Apostle Paul says we are saved by hope (faith in something that we cannot perceive with the five human senses). Paul explains that if we were already in Heaven, then why would we still hope to go to Heaven? That certainly makes good sense. So we hope, day by day, patiently waiting to someday go to Heaven in God's time to be with Jesus our blessed Redeemer.

I recently learned something beautiful about Fanny Crosby (1820-1915). Fanny was born able to see, but became infected with an illness. While the family doctor was away, another doctor who pretended to be a legitimate doctor was later proven to be a quack. That incompetent doctor applied hot mustard poultices (a thickened paste) to Fanny's eyes, which blinded her just six weeks after being born. When a preacher commented that it was a pity that she was blind, Miss Fanny gave the most astounding wise response:

> "I think it is a great pity that the Master did not give you sight when he showered so many other gifts upon you," remarked one well-meaning preacher.
>
> Fanny Crosby responded at once, as she had heard such comments before. "Do you know that if at birth I had been able to make one petition, it would have been that I was born blind?" said the poet, who had been able to see only for her first six weeks of life. "Because when I get to heaven, the first face that shall ever gladden my sight will be that of my Savior." SOURCE: [1]Christianity Today

Isn't that lovely? Sure it is. What a great attitude Miss Crosby had! One of my favorite preachers, [2]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, preached a wonderful MP3 sermon titled: '[3]The Call To Suffer.' I wrote this helpful article of the same title: '[4]The Call To Suffer.' ...

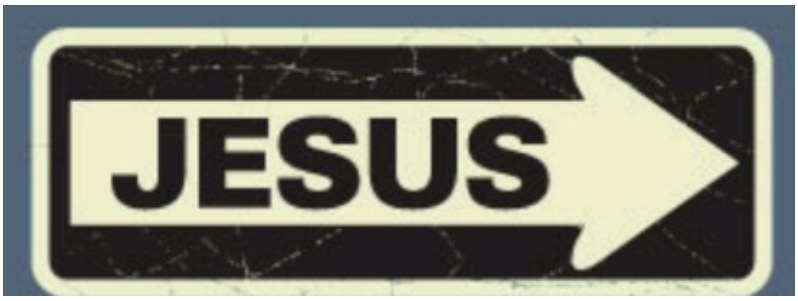
> Romans 8:16-18, "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; *if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together*. For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us."

The Holy Spirit (who is God in us), bears witness (testifies) with our human spirit that we are saved. Sometimes people ask me how they can verify that they have the Holy Spirit. Listen friend, if you have God's Holy Spirit living inside you, YOU KNOW IT! The Apostle John penned the Epistle of 1st John for this specific purpose, to help us individually as believers to KNOW that we are saved (1st John 5:13; 3:24).

I love **Romans 8:18, "For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us."** Dear friend, I encourage you when you begin to sink into the Sea of Galilee in fear, as did Peter; and when you begin to falter in your faith, as did the apostles when Jesus was arrested; and when you begin to doubt Christ altogether, as did John the Baptist in prison—**" Have faith in God "**

(Mark 11:22b).

[5]



1. https://www.christianitytoday.com/history/people/poets/fanny-crosby.html
2. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/the_call_to_suffer.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/truth/the_call_to_suffer.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjpdRMf7rGIkaeH8BFEPhqUmyvXljn_iX7dJdX73e4UeJaMq21-TqhpCnHICwkBctNoYKGyloma_xq1HAW-zlONtD5lLOW2eKW1rkIyWpnySNMd

---

6.8 August

6.8.1 If You Don’t Fear God, You Will (2025-08-01 09:13)

Proverbs 28:14, “Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.” Hebrews 10:31, “

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

” Matthew 10:28, “ And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. ”

The Bible says that when we see people wilfully sinning, it evidences that they don’t fear God. **Psalms 36:1, “The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.**

” Very few people fear God anymore. Tragically, one of the groups who fear God the least (but should fear Him the most) are religious people!

A prime example of a religious group who doesn’t fear God is Bob Jones University and their corrupt graduates, who preach the Devil’s lie of

“

Lordship

”

salvation. This is the heresy that says faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is not enough to get to Heaven; but in addition, proponents of the Devil’s

“

Lordship

” Salvation teach that repentance from one’s sin is required. If a professed Christian is living a life of open sin, they are falsely accused of not being saved, because they have never repented of their sins. None of that is Biblical.

As an example of damnable heresy, please read the blatant false teaching of Pastor Charles Lawson of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee:

> “If repentance is not part of the Gospel, why did the Jews say, ’That God hath now to the Gentiles granted repentance?’ If repentance is not part of the Gospel, then you’re just believing some facts, ***and nothing goes on inside you to change who you are.*** The change is when you’ve received it into your heart and acted upon it. And once you received it into your heart and act upon it, a profound change is going to take place. **Your attitude towards sin is going to change. Your attitude towards your self’s going to change. Your attitude towards the world is going to change. You’re going to change. That is repentance, not just changing your mind.”**
>
> SOURCE: True Repentance: [1]https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=41m10s, Dr. Lawson

Kindly said, Pastor Lawson is woefully ignorant of the Scriptures. The indwelling Holy Spirit produces a changed life in every child of God, and not our own repentance (change of mind). When I got saved at age 13, I knew that I was a sinner deserving of Hell, but that’s it. The issue of me turning away from my sin never came up when I got saved. Now after I was saved, the indwelling Holy Spirit (who is given to every believer at the time of salvation - 1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:23) began to convict me about the sin in my life. For the first time in my life, I began to feel convicted about my sin, and that was God’s Spirit living inside of me doing that. I began to read my Bible, for the first time in my life. I had just become born-again into God’s family, and I was a little spiritual baby, hungry for the milk of the Word (1st Peter 2:2).

What Pastor Lawson is teaching is **"another gospel" (Galatians 1:6-9).** He is requiring more than just faith to get to Heaven. Lawson says you must also "repent" (which he errantly understands to mean to "turn away from your sin," a radical change of mind toward everything in your life). No, Bible repentance is simply a change of mind from unbelief to belief to be saved. Since unbelief is the ONLY thing that can keep a person out of Heaven, then unbelief is the ONLY sin which a person must repent (change their mind) about to be saved.

Pastor Lawson is placing the burden of change upon YOU dear sinner, instead of upon the dear SAVIOR where it belongs. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

The Good News (i.e., Gospel) is that Jesus Christ **died** on the cross to pay for our sins, and was **buried**, but triumphantly **resurrected** from the dead after three days, so that He can save

those who *believe*. How could Christ save us if He were dead and hadn't risen? How could He become our heavenly High Priest if He hadn't risen? Amen! We serve a risen Christ!!!

Dear reader, Dr. Lawson should be very afraid of God, because he is not saved. There is no way that any man can be so confused on the Gospel, that he thinks more than faith is required to receive God's free gift of eternal life, and yet be saved. NO WAY JOSE!!! Ray Comfort is another unsaved infidel. Read what Ray preaches, that [2]you can only get to Heaven by "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" of turning away from sinning to get to Heaven. That is the Devil's plan of damnation!!! GET THEE BEHIND ME, SATAN!!!

If You're Not Afraid Of God Now, You Will—YOU WILL BE!

Many false preachers today (e.g., Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Sam Horn, Gary Walton, John MacArthur, William Lane Craig, Adrian Rogers, Chip Ingram, Pat Robertson, Ken Ham, Joel Osteen, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Beth Moore, Franklin Graham, John Piper, R.C. Sproul, Chuck Phelps, Paul Washer and Ray Comfort) should be VERY AFRAID, because what they are trusting in and preaching is NOT the free grace of God. They aren't even in the ballpark. God made two great divisions of His Word: OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS; Or respectively, LAW and CHRIST (Galatians 3:14-26). God's law shows us that we are dying from the terminal cancer of sin, but then brings us to Christ to be saved by grace through faith...

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out."
> —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

Do you see dear friend how that God's plan of salvation is all about Christ saving you from your sins, and not about you cleaning up your own life of sin to prove that your faith is genuine to be saved? Keeping the Ten Commandments doesn't prove that your faith is real. It shows how much you love Jesus (John 14:15), but you don't get to Heaven by loving Jesus! You get

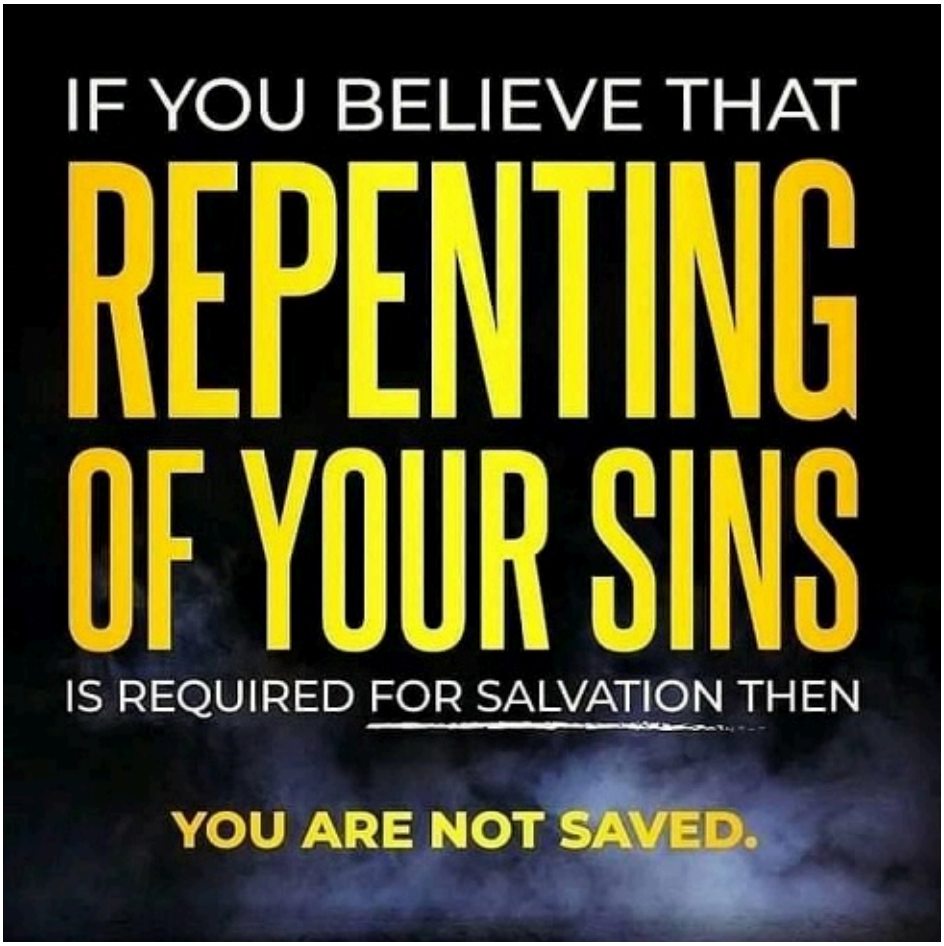
to Heaven by trusting Jesus!!! The Devil is very cunning and subtle, leading millions of foolish people into thinking that they must try to keep God's law to validate the genuineness of the reality of your faith. I am literally quoting [3]Pastor Chuck Phelps, a damnable false prophet at the Colonial Hills Baptist Church in Indianapolis, who says that you won't go to Heaven unless your live the Christian life, to prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith:

> "You can't work to have salvation, but if you have salvation it will work!" —Pastor Charles Phelps, "[4]False Faith" (time - 30:13; November 1, 2009 - Sunday morning)

That is typical false prophet doublespeak! That's like me saying that you cannot earn your birthday gift, but if you accept it you will earn it! What in the world is Chuck Phelps talking about? Folks, this is junk theology at it's worst! Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught, that if we receive God's free gift of eternal life IT WILL WORK! That doesn't even make sense!!! What did Jesus say about works to get to Heaven? John **6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** Jesus laid this question to rest forever about doing works to merit Heaven. The Lord said the ONLY work which God accepts is to BELIEVE on the name of Jesus!!!

I am tired of these Calvinist liars! In one breath they claim that salvation is by grace without works; but then out of the other side of their mouth, they falsely claim that if you don't have works your faith is invalid, and you're not saved. The garbage which they are teaching is just a clever way to sneak "works" into God's simple and free plan of salvation. The manner of life which a believer chooses to live, has absolutely NOTHING to do with God's free gift of eternal life. We are saved by faith alone, and that doesn't mean that works will follow later on!

Listen friend, you don't have to be good to get to Heaven, you must be absolutely perfect!!! That is why with men salvation is utterly impossible (Matthew 19:25-26). Jesus Christ paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). These darned fools in the Bob Jones camp are blinded by Satan. Worse, they are full of self-righteous arrogance and a haughty spirit of pride, refusing to take heed to THE TRUTH. They are two-fold the children of the Devil, bound for eternal doom in their Lordship salvation. If these false teachers don't FEAR GOD today, THEY WILL tomorrow!!!



[6]Bob Jones University is of the Devil!!!

1. https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=41m10s
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
4. https://www.sermonaudio.com/solo/colonialindy/sermons/11409915104/
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhddvaoJy_QeTvdmUZqkDJuGLT1I9ZwEbB33CqD-Mq7Un_LET9ieg9EvCjH_tKFVv9JPbPuNjrt2vaaQKtt3eRWgx13vslMz6HDmm1YfpdskDU0
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm

---

6.8.2 Every Believer Needs To Listen To Bible Preaching (2025-08-02 09:14)

Titus 1:3, "But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour."

Pastor Jack Hyles used to teach in his preaching that every believer ought to keep a life's recipe book, jotting down at the end of a good day what made it good, and likewise, jotting down at the end of a bad day what made it bad. Then, anytime you want to have a good day, look at your recipe cards of what compromised previous good days, and do those things to have another good day. Amen!

May I say, one of the ways that I almost always have a good day is by listening to preaching. I love preaching! Our fleshly carnal nature doesn't like preaching; but as Christians, the Spirit

of God Who lives inside of us (Romans 8:9) compels us to obey the Word of God and hear preaching.

Television has become so evil. The Christian life is a constant battle between the Holy Spirit and the carnal flesh (Paul explains this truth in Romans chapter 7:14-25). Either TV will DESENSITIZE you to sin, or else the Holy Bible will SENSITIZE you to the awfulness of sin (Romans 7:13). I didn't make my ministry websites since 2002 by watching TV. I didn't learn to play musical instruments by watching TV. Truly, television is the biggest waste of time in the world, which is why I stopped watching it years ago. Turn off the box and put on some preaching and you'll be blessed.

One of the most prized possessions in my life is a collection of [1]2,065 MP3 sermons and Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles. These sermons and Bible studies are worth more to me than all the gold and wealth in the world. Although Brother Hyles graduated from this earthly life into Heaven's glory on February 6, 2001, his voice is still alive!!! Hallelujah! I am one of thousands of fired-up preacher boys who are continuing the work which Brother Hyles begun. [2]IMPERFECT PEOPLE IN HEAVEN (we owe it to those gone before us into Heaven to continue their work for Christ).

[3] **Old Fashioned Preaching**

PREACHING! PREACHING! PREACHING!

Every believer needs plenty of preaching!!!

You'll never grow in the Lord the way God wants you to if you rely upon the Sunday pulpit to keep you spiritual. One of the great woes in churches today is that believers look to the pulpit to keep them spiritual. That's ok if you are blessed to have a man of God for a pastor and preacher who feeds the flock. Unfortunately, most churches these days are DEAD, lacking a genuine man of God who is zealous over THE TRUTH. The average church today is like a brown grass lawn. The grass isn't dead yet, but it hasn't been nourished and; therefore, has become unhealthy. The truth ought to burn within every preacher's breast like a fire, compelling him to PREACH THE WORD. Jeremiah said that God's Word did BURN in his heart LIKE A FIRE:

> **Jeremiah 20:9, "Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."**

The word "minister" means "a servant." Most ministers today serve themselves more than anybody else. You cannot truly serve people unless you PREACH THE WORD, edifying (building up) their souls in the faith. The average church is more interested in methods than truth. Preaching the gospel (soul-winning) is a command, not a method. The Great Commission is not The Great Omission; yet few churches obey our Lord's command in Matthew 28:19-20 to make disciples of all men, and then disciple them to follow the Lord in obedient faith:

> **Matthew 28:19-20, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."**

The purpose of the Church is not to EDUCATE people; but rather, to DISCIPLE them. How can you truly disciple people if you are lackadaisical concerning THE TRUTH. The Church is not a social club, state-licensed 501c3 business or music concert; but rather, the Church is the vehicle by which God chose to carry out [4]The Great Commission.

[5] **MP3 Audio Sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles**

We Need Bible Preaching For Wisdom

I cannot stress enough the importance of continually bathing one's life with the truth of God's Word and prayer. Truth and prayer change things! **Proverbs 3:5-7, "Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil."**

[6]**Crucify Him!** | [7]**Abortion Statistics**

Notice that Proverbs 3:6 tells us to ACKNOWLEDGE GOD in all our ways. This simply means to seek God's opinion in every decision that we make. "For what saith the Scripture?" (Romans 4:3). Jesus told us in **John 5:39a, "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES..."!** The heathen world couldn't care less about what God thinks. Oh, sure, many of them turn to religion for answers, but the demonic answers provided by false ministers are ungodly advice. You've got wicked ministers, male and female alike, recommending abortion, divorce and even same-sex marriage these days. It is EVIL!!!

The renowned ministry started by Dwight L. Moody, Moody Bible Institute (in Chicago), recently lifted a century-old ban against drinking the Devil's booze, casino gambling and smoking/chewing tobacco. Can you imagine? What kind of decent Christian parents would enroll their child into a Bible college that permits faculty and staff to drink Liquid Devil (The Devil's Cut bourbon), and to suck on cancer sticks to defile the temple of the Holy Spirit (1st Corinthians 3:16-17), and to shoot craps while gambling in Las Vegas in SIN CITY? SHAME!!! D.L. Moody is throwing a Conniption-fit (or a Hissy-fit) up in Heaven!

I can see the prophets Elijah and John the Baptist, as they are passing by, notice Mr. Moody sitting with downcast eyes staring at the ground. "Hey D.L., what's wrong friend?" Mr. Moody with a somber and downcast countenance says, "You absolutely won't believe it." Again they ask him again in sincere concern, "What's making you so sad Dwight?" With tears streaming down his face and quivering lips, Mr. Moody humbly says, "[8]The faculty and staff of the Moody Bible Institute which I founded in 1886 have forsaken morality, teaching today's youth that it's ok to drink intoxicating booze, gamble for illicit gain (filthy lucre) and destroy their health with cigarette smoking." How sad and tragic!

Here's some great preaching that'll help you walk closer to Jesus:

- [9]Sermons by Dr. Max D. Younce
- [10]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Jack Hyles
- [11]MP3 Sermons by Bro. Lester Roloff

- [12]MP3 Sermons by Bro. Phil Kidd
- [13]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Tom Malone
- [14]MP3 Sermons by Dr. Curtis Hutson

[15]

[16]Preaching Helps Us To Think Clearly;

The Bible Nails Down Things In My Life!

Here's some of the preaching, news sources and talk shows which I listen to on a regular basis, almost daily:

- [17]'Power Of Prophecy' By Pastor Texe Marrs (I love Texe, he always raises my eyebrows!)
- [18]Infowars.com By Alex Jones (the best alternative source of news) | [19]PrisonPlanet.tv
- [20]Weekly Sermons By Dr. Max D. Younce
- [21]Listen To The Awesome Dr. Phyllis Schlafly Report!
- [22]Preaching By Pastor Danny Castle | [23]More | [24]More

King James Bible Preaching And Personal Holiness Are Synonymous

In view if the fact that Moody Bible Institute uses the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions, it is not surprising that they have apostate preaching too. Moody sinfully invites and honors devil-dog preacher Pastor John MacArthur, bidding him Godspeed (2nd John 1:11). [25]Moody's moral standards are now following their doctrinal apostasy. Lifestyle follows doctrine. A Bible college's morals don't change first and then their doctrines. It's the other way around. One of my all-time favorite sermons is by Pastor Bob Gray Sr., titled: '[26]Truth Versus Change':

> "Somebody said about a preacher, 'He changed his position.' Listen carefully, nobody ever changes his position. CHANGE IS A POSITION!!! … When you change, you never have a set position anymore. Truth is set. Truth is stable. Change is not. When you leave the truth, you don't stop anywhere, you keep on changing! And that's why it's called 'backsliding'!" —Dr. Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the sermon, [27]Truth Vs. Change.

A Bible college's doctrines first change. They start using corrupt versions of the Bible, so the Bible is no longer near and dear, since it keeps changing every few years and no one memorizes any of them for that very reason!!! I wouldn't give you a dime for any so-called preacher who doesn't use only the inspired KING JAMES BIBLE. Phooey on all the modern corrupted Bible versions, like the New International Version (NIV) whose chairman of the Old Testament committee was a flaming open homosexual.

As a hypocritical gesture of Moody's further evangelical downslide into sinful compromise to fit in with the New World Order, Moody Ministries advertises [28]HOLINESS to their prospective new students. How can Moody's administrators, their board of directors, advertise holiness in view of allowing faculty and staff to drink, smoke and gamble. Notice that Moody's students are still prohibited from drinking alcohol, smoking cancer sticks and indulging in tasteless, unethical, shady, practices, like cards and gambling.

What hypocrites to set DOUBLE-STANDARDS for teachers and students. Hey, if smoking is wrong for teenagers than it is wrong for adults. If alcohol consumption is bad for our youth, than it is also bad for the adults. If gambling is wrong, it is wrong. Why the double standards? If history has taught us anything, it is that youth will follow what the adults DO, not what they SAY. Either lead by example or else you cannot lead.

Will your student's favorite Bible teacher at Moody give himself lung cancer from smoking cigarettes? I'd hate to receive a phone call saying that my child's Old Testament teacher is out of town in SIN CITY Las Vegas, living it up while gambling for a couple weeks. It's unthinkable. Boozing, tobacco smoking, gambling with devils—PRAYER MEETING ANYONE? There's no denying that the inferior moral standards now adopted by Moody Bible Institute will affect everything else downstream. It always does! Major decisions like this always have major consequences later. In the short term the ministry handsomely benefits financially; but in the long term they undermine their character, alienate their institution from Christ and seal their doom in ecumenical apostasy.

I guarantee you that Moody Bible Institute (MBI) will become a heathen university just like Chicago University, which was originally founded by a faithful Baptist preacher over 100 years ago. It was no coincidence that the University of Chicago (UOC) 100 years later, was chosen as the place to announce that same-sex marriages are now legal in Illinois. It is wickedness!!! UOC went from *Sanctification* to *Sodomy* in just one century! They've turned from the Savior to Satan, in just one little ole century! How tragic that Moody Bible Institute is following the world afar off as did Peter, ashamed of his Lord. Oh, how Moody's board of directors need to repent. REPENT! [29]Ichabod is written across Moody ministries. The famous Gospel preacher John Wesley was so right: "What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace."

The Bible tells us that Daniel had an excellent spirit in him. Do you have an excellent spirit (attitude)? Generosity, forgiveness and love are excellent attitudes. The excellent spirit in a yielded believer is the indwelling HOLY SPIRIT of Jesus Christ. **Daniel 6:3, "Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm."** If Moody's board of directors had an excellent spirit, they never would have permitted the devils of booze, smoking and gambling into their ministry. Moody (as did Achan) has brought the unclean thing, the accursed thing, into the camp of our holy God.

The great need of the hour is preaching preachers! I get nauseated listen to Chip Ingram, Robert Schuller and Mike Kellogg put the audience to sleep on the radio. Brother, we need some preaching preachers, men of God, like Evangelist John R. Rice, Pastor Jack Hyles, Brother Lester Roloff and R.G. Lee ([30]PAYDAY SOMEDAY!). We need leather-lunged men like Evangelist Billy Sunday, who preached without apology, uncompromisingly against the filthy liquor cartel, criminal bootleggers, immoral dirty-dancers and the greedy gamblers.

I love the awesome truth in **Hosea 2:15, "And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and [31]the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt."** My friend, sin is ALWAYS a gamble, because it's a game of Russian Roulette. Someone's always got to get the bullet.

Preaching is truth set on fire. Preaching is the fire in the pulpit melting the ice in the pew. Oh, how America needs men of God who PREACH THE WORD! I'm tired of psychology creeping into America's pulpits instead of sound Bible doctrine. What's wrong with teaching the virgin birth of Christ, and His deity, and Jesus' literal blood sacrifice (which permanently did more than atone for man's sins, it forever took all our sins away)!!! Amen, glory to God, hallelujah!

We can all obtain wisdom and truth by SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39), and by listening to all the blessed Bible-preaching from men of God, who walked with God, and left us a goldmine of Biblical insights and truths through the testimony of the hardships, testings and persecutions of their life. These preachers have stood the test of time, proved the inspiration and power of the King James Bible, and we would be foolish and worse off for not honoring their lives by at least listening to what they had to say while they were still alive here on earth. I plan to listen to more preaching, Lord willing, over the next year than all the years before. I need preaching, and so do you!!! Amen!

Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

> **"Nobody can love God who doesn't love sinners!"** (a quote by Dr. Jack Hyles' classic MP3 sermon, "[32]The Happiest Man" (happiest is the man who will not impute sin to others!)

[33] **John 3:20 Explains The Meaning Of Repentance**

[34]Your [35]Gossip Makes Me Destroy[36] Those I Love The Most (MP3)

***[37]The Same Sermon In Print** (why I don't read gossip)

Here's some awesome life-changing Wednesday night Bible studies by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001). God gave Brother Hyles an incredible amount of wisdom during his 55 years of faithful ministry, as a Baptist pastor from age 19 to 74

:

- Bible Studies on "JUSTICE" (MP3) [38]1
  [39]2
  [40]3
  [41]4
  [42]5
  [43]6
  [44]7
  [45]8

[46]9
[47]10
[48]11
[49]12 [50]13
[51]14
[52]15
[53]16
[54]17
[55]18
[56]19
[57]20
[58]21
[59]22
[60]23
[61]24
[62]25
[63]26
[64]27
[65]28
[66]29

- Bible Studies on “MARRIAGE” (MP3) [67]1 [68]2 [69]3 [70]4 [71]5 [72] 6 [73]7 [74]8 [75]9 [76]10 [77]11 [78]12 [79]13 [80]14 [81]15 [82]16 [83]17 [84]18 [85]19 [86]20 [87]21 [88]22
- Bible Studies on “THE CHURCH” (MP3) [89]1 [90]2 [91]3 [92]4 [93]5 [94]6 [95]7 [96]8 [97]9 [98]10 [99]11 [100]12 [101] 13

[102] **Fathers Harden Not Your Heart**

(MP3 sermon by Pastor Jeff Owens;

People in a rough line of work often become hard!)

“God never taught anybody how to quit!”

—[103]Brother Lester Roloff

Oh how America needs preaching and praying preachers! Preaching without prayer is dead, and prayer without preaching is shallow Christianity!!! **Acts 5:42, “And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.”**

[104] **Soulwinning.info**

Preaching Helps Us To Think Clearly;

The Bible Nails Down Things In My Life!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp012713.mp3
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/audio_sermons.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/great_commission.htm
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
6. http://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/crucify_him.htm
7. http://www.godlovespeople.com/evils_in_america/abortion_statistics.htm
8. mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
9. http://www.heritagebbc.com/ministries.audiosermonschurch.htm
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_hyles.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm
12. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_kidd.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_malone.htm
14. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/dr_hutson.htm

15. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
16. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/playlist_preaching.htm
17. http://www.texemarrs.com/podcasting_intro.htm
18. http://www.infowars.com/
19. http://prisonplanet.tv/
20. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth
21. http://tunein.com/program/?ProgramId=244286&StationId=98862
22. https://www.youtube.com/user/DannyCastlePreaching
23. https://www.youtube.com/user/hensssley
24. https://www.youtube.com/user/PreachingTruth77
25. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/mbi_allows_booze_tobacco.htm
26. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
27. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3
28. http://www.moody.edu/home/
29. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ichabod.htm
30. payday_someday.htm
31. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/valley_of_achor.mp3
32. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp070812.mp3
33. john_3-20.htm
34. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
35. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
36. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3
37. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Justice/justice-chap_28.htm
38. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_1.mp3
39. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_2.mp3
40. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_3.mp3
41. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_4.mp3
42. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_5.mp3
43. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_6.mp3
44. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_7.mp3
45. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_8.mp3
46. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_9.mp3
47. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_10.mp3
48. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_11.mp3
49. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_12.mp3

50. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_13.mp3

51. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_14.mp3

52. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_15.mp3

53. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_16.mp3

54. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_17.mp3

55. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_18.mp3

56. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_19.mp3

57. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_20.mp3

58. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_21.mp3

59. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_22.mp3

60. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_23.mp3

61. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_24.mp3

62. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_25.mp3

63. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_26.mp3

64. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_27.mp3

65. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_28.mp3

66. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Justice/justice_29.mp3

67. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m1.mp3

68. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m2.mp3

69. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m3.mp3

70. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m4.mp3

71. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m5.mp3

72. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m6.mp3

73. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m7.mp3

74. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m8.mp3

75. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m9.mp3

76. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m10.mp3

77. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m11.mp3

78. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m12.mp3

79. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m13.mp3

80. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m14.mp3

81. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m15.mp3

82. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m16.mp3

83. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m17.mp3

84. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m18.mp3

85. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m19.mp3

86. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m20.mp3

87. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m21.mp3

88. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20Marriage/m22.mp3

89. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Sin%20of%20Denominat

90. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20as%20the%20

91. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20in%20Heaven

92. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Autonomy%20of%20the%

93. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/A%20Church%20Losing%20it

94. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Enemy%20of%20the%20C

95. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Financing%20of%20the

96. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/When%20the%20NT%20Church%2

97. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/The%20Church%20and%20State

98. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/bride_of_christ.mp3

99. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20J

ack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/catholic_influence.mp3

100. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/interference.mp3

101. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Audio%20Sermons/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles%20-%20The%20Church/substitutes.mp3

102. http://www.godlovespeople.com/sermons/jeff_owens/06172012afathershardennot.mp3

103. http://youtu.be/DEoUGnrYhpY

104. http://www.soulwinning.info/

105. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiso6NU-rLQ1hzmF0KrODoVud84jacXgOIT2MgfcsPB5hlURbZlaJ30CnszsvlGovZl90VIlz4VJCt4hABmk8nam6BCsiTdIT_Q4fbQSX4djZip

---

6.8.3 Dr. Steve Pettit's Damnable Counterfeit Gospel At Bob Jones University (2025-08-03 09:14)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."

I have nothing personal against Mr. Pettit. I heard him speak at the [1]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. I cried as he spoke on the topic of "Wisdom." Like many Christians, I have made some unwise decisions throughout my life. I am not writing this article to attack Dr. Pettit, God forbid. I am very concerned about the Calvinist theology that he is preaching to thousands of students at Bob Jones University, who are tomorrow's church leaders. We are in trouble with the Lord folks, for letting wolves creep into our churches and Bible colleges unawares. I am certain that many of the faculty and students at BJU in 2015 were very disturbed and uneasy, as Dr. Pettit made the following heretical statements, teaching a works-based false gospel.

The sermon preached in Chapel on January 26, 2015 is titled: "[2]What Does it Mean To Run The Race?" (MP3, 'The Daily Platform,' Dr. Steve Pettit). Evangelist Steve Pettit is the new president of Bob Jones University (since 2014). Pettit heretically teaches that "THE RACE" we run as Christians is necessary for salvation. That is exactly what Seventh-Day Adventist false prophetess' [3]Ellen G. White (1827-1915) taught! Steve Pettit teaches:

> "'The race' is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith." —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [4]4:26)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches over 2,600 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of

> the book and the flow of the book, I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. I think it is referring to Heaven itself." [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [5]22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! What saith the Scripture? **1st Corinthians 9:24-25, "Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible."** As you just read, the "award" will be an "INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN"; but Steve Pettit says it will be HEAVEN ITSELF!!!

Salvation Is Not An Award, It Is A Free Gift

Mr. Pettit is literally saying that the AWARD for running 'The Race' is salvation!!! Folks, eternal life is not an "AWARD," it is a free gift! Are you getting this? What a demonic heretic!!! Salvation is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15), which does NOT require living a faithful life to secure!!! Steve Pettit is a reprobate in the pulpit, an unsaved heretic, a theological liar!!! He falsely says:

> "So not only does it have a start, but 'The Race' has to be run! It starts with faith, but it continues with faithfulness. You start the race with the purpose of finishing the race. Nobody starts the race, so that they can quit half-way through. When you start in faith, you need to run and finish in faith. However, let me also remind you, that this race is HARD. Is a race not hard? Is it not difficult to get out and run?" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]6:34)

Let me ask you a very important question dear reader—If I give you a gift, what does that mean? Here is what it means:

A gift will cost you NOTHING, because it cost me. I paid for it. Jesus paid for the gift of eternal life!

Receiving the gift does not obligate you in any way to do anything, or else it cannot be a gift. The dictionary defines "gift" as: "Something acquired without compensation." Eternal life is a "free gift" (Romans 5:15, 18).

I cannot take it away from you, otherwise it wasn't truly a gift, or else I am a thief for taking it back.

If it is an "award," then it cannot also be a "gift"! The dictionary definition of "award" is: "Something given for victory or superiority in a contest or competition." Folks, getting saved is a free gift, not a race or competition!

It is not "HARD" to receive a gift. Steve Pettit says running the race is "HARD," and he says you must run the race to get the "award" of Heaven. What a con man in the pulpit! Getting saved is easy, not an award; it is a free gift!

Dear friend, if you will simply always keep in mind that eternal life is a "free gift," it will steer you clear of mountains of heresy!!! Steve Pettit is a deadly false prophet, who corrupts the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). **Romans 5:18, "Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life."**

Ellen G. White and Steve Pettit Agree On Salvation

Dr. Pettit is a corrupt false prophet, who requires works for salvation. In the following quote from Miss Ellen G. White's book, "Steps To Christ," she teaches [7]Lordship Salvation (which is a works-based false plan of salvation). She is essentially teaching the EXACT SAME heresy as Steve Pettit:

> "That so-called faith in Christ which professes to release men from the obligation of obedience to God, is not faith, but presumption. 'By grace are ye saved through faith.' But 'faith, if it hath not works, is dead."' —Miss Ellen G. White, '[8]Steps To Christ,' page 61

As you just read, Miss White says you cannot merely get saved by faith, you have to live a lifetime of faithfulness! Steve Pettit agrees with her! He states:

> "You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]11:34)

Do you see how they agree? They both teach that you can't just get born-again and that's it. They both say more is required, that you are OBLIGATED to live a life of obedience to God. This is the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation!!!

SDA legend Ellen G. White says true faith does not release men from the obligation of obedience to God; otherwise she says it is NOT faith. In other words, if you don't live the Christian life, and all the obligations it includes, you are not saved! She misinterprets [10]James 2:17 to support her heresy that works are required to be saved. Steve Pettit and Ellen White are in doctrinal agreement. Folks, that is not regeneration! That is not the instantaneous new birth. Steve Petite has the same deadly mindset as John MacArthur.

They view salvation as beginning with faith, but then it is a PROCESS that continues your whole life, and if you don't faithfully run that race, you don't get eternal life!!! I agree that salvation is more than being saved, in the sense that after we are salvaged (born-again), God begins to recycle us for a lifetime; however, eternal life itself is a free gift, which does not require faithfully living for Christ! The former is salvation (our POSITION in Christ), the latter is discipleship (our CONDITION in Christ).

Salvation And Discipleship Must Not Be Combined Or Confused

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) authored a helpful book called: "[11]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved." Dr. Hyles likens salvation to being salvaged from a junk yard; but then that junk

needs to be recycled to make it usable. Our salvation doesn't change us one bit. One of my favorite sermons by Pastor Jack Hyles is called, what else: "[12]Your Salvation Did Not Change You A Bit" (MP3). We have been salvaged from the fires of Hell; but now we need to grow in God's grace, to be renewed in our mind to make us fit for God's purpose and use (Romans 12:1-2).

The former is salvation, the latter is discipleship. Dr. Steve Pettit goes horribly astray by confusing discipleship with salvation! Dr. Hyles keeps them separate. By mixing the two Dr. Pettit has corrupted grace, he has perverted the Gospel of free grace. A truly born-again believer has the Biblical mindset that salvation is a one time new birth! Presenting our body as a living sacrifice is a second decision that every believer needs to make (Romans 12:1). Discipleship is optional for the believer; that is, it is not required to be saved!

It is the same as the physical birth. We should take care of our physical health. We should eat right, live right, and do right; but regardless of who, what, where, when, how or why, we cannot undo the physical birth. The exact same thing is true with the second birth. Once you come to God as a needy sinner, and receive Jesus Christ as your personal Savior—believing the 'Good News' that Christ died on the cross for your sins, was buried, and physically resurrected three days later—you are immediately, irrevocably and forever born-again. You SHOULD obey God and live the Christian life; but regardless of who, what, where, when, how or why, you cannot undo the new birth in Christ Jesus!

If you choose to live in sin, you cannot undo the second birth. You have already been born anew from above, by a supernatural miracle of God in response to your faith (John 1:12-13; 1st Peter 1:18-19). I am leery of all this garbage Calvinism in Bible colleges and churches today, that says if you don't faithfully run and finish 'The Race' (The Christian Life), you won't go to Heaven! That is the Satanic garbage theology that Steve Petit is dishing out to the thousands of students at Bob Jones College!! They are victims of junk theology!!!

Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) rightly teaches:

> "Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[13]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

Dr. Steve Pettit is your typical false prophet. He will defend himself by saying that he believes in salvation by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone; but then he says that pursuing a life of holiness and living the Christian life is the evidence that you are really saved. [14]Dr. Pettit teaches that you must surrender everything to Christ to be saved! It's a forked-tongue false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!!! He rear-loads the Gospel, perverting grace! Steve Pettit effectively defines faith as running 'The Race,' since he links going to Heaven as being the AWARD for faithfully running 'The Race.' Again, getting saved is not an award, it is a free gift.

> Matthew 7:13-15, "Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves."

Salvation Does Not Require Living A Lifestyle

Dr. Petite says that getting saved "involves a confession of faith." Dear reader, your faith is all that is required by God to be saved!!! Salvation doesn't merely involve a confession of faith, it is your faith that saves you! **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Dr. Pettit sinfully adds works to faith. He teaches that you absolutely must faithfully stay in the race, run it, and finish the race, or else you won't go to Heaven. Pettit denies that you can lose salvation, but he believes you never had it unless you persevere in holiness, ministry and service for others. That is a counterfeit gospel of heathen Calvinism, which cannot produce the new birth, because it is a completely different mindset than those who believe the Gospel of free grace. I was born-again at age 13. Nothing more is required of me to get to Heaven.

Biblical proof that Dr. Pettit is teaching a strange doctrine is found in 1st Corinthians...

> 1st Corinthians 3:13-15, "Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire."

As we just read, there will be believers at the Judgment Seat Of Christ, who barely escaped Hell, "saved; yet so as by fire" (1st Corinthians 3:15b). Another example is found in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5. These men did not faithfully run the race! Demas loved this present world and forsook Paul's side in the ministry (2nd Timothy 4:10). The Bible is chocked full of sinful believers who did not faithfully run the race. Every believer must run the race, because life itself is the race; but we don't have to run the race to get to Heaven!!! All we need to do to get to Heaven, is to BELIEVE on the name of the risen Son of God, receiving His sacrifice on the cross as payment for our sins! That is light years apart from the trash Steve Petite is teaching at BJU!!! You SHOULD run the Christian race faithfully; but IF YOU DON'T, grace doth much more abound (Romans 5:20). Every believer has already been "JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS" (Acts 13:39). Pettit heretically teaches:

> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [15]22:44)

No, the reality of the genuineness of my faith is MY FAITH ITSELF!

Dr. Pettit is hypocritical to say you are not saved by works, but if you don't have works you're not saved! That is a manipulative backdoor approach to Lordship Salvation!!! Front-loading the Gospel is when you require meritorious works of a person to be saved, before they are saved. Rear-loading the Gospel is when you require meritorious works of a person to be saved, after they are saved. Either way, preachers are perverting the Gospel when they ADD to it! **Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** Kindly, Dr. Steve Pettit is perverting the Gospel of free grace!!!

Still not convinced? Read this heretical quote again by Steve Pettit...

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [16]11:34)

So "faith" for salvation according to BOTH Ellen White and Steve Pettit is not simply trusting upon the Gospel to be saved; but also, salvation is a package deal that requires sanctification and glorification, and you cannot merely get saved and that's it! Folks, that is a works-based plan of salvation!!! Ellen G. White teaches that the Christian faith encompasses all of the obligations of living the Christian life. That is exactly what Steve Pettit teaches! ...

> "God's people HAVE TO continue in the faith! They MUST PERSEVERE, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [17]25:13)
>
> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [18]22:44)

This is so sad and tragic, to see this kind of Satanic junk theology being taught at Bob Jones University today. My God, what has happened to BJU? Ladies and gentlemen, this is what happens when you dip your sails. Kindly, that is why I criticize the [19]First Baptist Church of Hammond (FBCH) so much for changing their position on the inspiration of the King James Bible. [20]Since 2008 the church has denied the inspiration of the King James Bible, falsely claiming that ONLY the "original autographs" were inspired (which we no longer have).

That was BJU's downfall! The next thing you know, they start tolerating the Devil's modern Alexandrian Bible revisions. John Wesley (1703-1791) was absolutely right: "What one generation tolerates, the next generation will embrace!" Mark my words: Hyles-Anderson College will go down the same apostate spiral as Bob Jones University has! It is inevitable once change starts. Change itself is the enemy! [21]Pastor Bob Gray Sr. wonderfully explains this truth in his classic sermon titled: '[22]TRUTH VERSUS CHANGE!'

> **Psalms 55:21, "The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords."**

Titus 1:10-13, "For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."

FBCH has betrayed the Word of God by denying the inspiration of the King James Bible, which opens a Pandora's Box of ecumenical compromising, uncertainty and theological instability!!! And that ladies and gentlemen, is exactly how a liberal unsaved Calvinist came to be the new president of Bob Jones University!!! It all [23]started with inviting the Devil's corruptible seed into their midst!!! **Revelation 3:2, "Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God."** Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!!! Steve Pettit is teaching that you cannot just get saved and count yourself safe in Christ! In addition, Pettit says you MUST live the Christian life to get to Heaven...

> “So when we talk about ’The Race,’ what are we talking about? We’re talking about beginning and salvation, and then running the race through pursuing holiness and ministry, and service to others. But then let me say, that number three: This race HAS TO be faithfully run to the finish! You HAVE TO finish. Salvation is not just a past reality—“I GOT SAVED,” but is a future destiny! The race is not completed until you cross the finish line at death. What is this race—it is the race as we are running as we are headed toward Heaven.” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does It Mean To Run ’The Race’?” -[24] 10:27)

That is a corrupt plan of salvation, which superficially professes the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone, but then perverts the Gospel by requiring discipleship in order to be saved. Prolific author and 33rd degree Freemason, Manly P. Hall (1901-1990), makes the brilliant truthful statement:

> “The half-truth is the most dangerous form of lie, because it can be defended in part by incontestable logic.”
>
> SOURCE: “The Secret Destiny Of America,” page 195, by Manly P. Hall, a 33rd degree Freemason; 1944; ISBN: 0-89314-388-X; publisher: The Philosophical Research Society, Inc, Los Angeles, California.

Don’t miss that! This concept is so important to understand when exposing the religious cults!

> “You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it! There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don’t finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL. And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!” —Dr. Steve Pettit (“What Does it mean To Run ’The Race’? -[25]11:34)

Are you getting this folks? Dr. Pettit teaches salvation as a process instead of a new birth. We are saved in an instant by trusting Jesus as our Savior, but becoming Christlike takes a lifetime. Being conformed into the image of Christ is God’s department, not ours! Changing is not mandatory to get to Heaven. Dr. Pettit is invading God’s space, and invalidating God’s grace, by adding running the race! Our part is to trust the blessed Savior. Whatever changes God wants to see happen in our life is His department alone. **John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”** I love you all!

Romans 3:23, “For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.”

[26]**The King James Version Is All We Need**
(Brother Roloff puts Bob Jones crowd to utter shame!)

[27]**Brother Lester Roloff Puts Bob Jones University To Shame**
(the Holy Spirit doesn't [28]need help)

[29]**The Living Bible Exposed**
(classic & needful MP3 sermon by [30]Brother Lester Roloff , 1914-1982)

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/another_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deception.htm
8. http://api.ning.com/files/N--JIC29MuzZYVBTYhB2WdGgwCd9c6OLisxJ0SFiApkWv3QCAV11mUc51kFplx94lXElkujuemQeBea9uFufGTNK1qF1AFYu/Steps_To_Christ.pdf
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/james_misunderstood.htm
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-more_than_saved.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/your_salvation_did_not_change_you_a_bit.mp3
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
14. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/the-worst-pervert-in-america-is-gospel.html
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
19. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
20. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
21. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/pastor_bob_gray_sr.htm
22. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray_sr/TruthVsChange2005.mp3

23. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/modern_revisions_make_salvation_hard.htm
24. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
25. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
26. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/king_james_version_meets_all_our_needs.mp3
27. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/thy_word_is_settled_in_heaven.mp3
28. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Bro_Roloff/the_battle_over_gods_word-clip.mp3
29. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff/living_bible_exposed.mp3
30. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/bro_roloff.htm

6.8.4 Hardly Anything Is Truly "FREE" Anymore (2025-08-04 09:17)

Genesis 3:1-5, “Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

***And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die*:**

For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

”

Like many people, I am struggling to keep my body’s weight off. Once you turn 50 years old, your metabolism slows down and you can easily start growing sideways like a refrigerator. SO I went online to search for a free application (aka, "app") for my mobile phone, to help me plan meals and track my daily calories. So I did a Google search for: "[1]Are there any totally free apps to lose weight count calories?" Here is what came up at the top of Google...

- Lose It! App. ...
- MyFitnessPal. SHOP NOW AT MyFitnessPal. ...
- Fitbit App. ...
- WW App. ...
- Noom. ...
- FatSecret. ...
- Cronometer. ...
- Fooducate.

I went to check out the first so-called "free" app. "Lose It!" hounds you continually for money. I hate that! They advertise their product as being "completely free," but then they restrict usage. For example: *Lose It!* won’t let you track daily calories unless you pay them! They lied. *Lose It!* are liars!!!

So then I moved down to the next so-called "free" app from "MyFitnessPal," but they do the same shady thing. They even put the words "SHOP NOW AT MyFitnessPal." Remember, in my frustration I did a Google search for:

" [2]Are there any totally free apps to lose weight count calories? "

It frustrates me to no end that everybody seems to lie nowadays. Dear reader, it is bad enough that "free" doesn't really mean free anymore. But then even when you search the internet for things that are "totally free" and "completely free," there's always still a catch somewhere along the way. You later find out that what was advertised as "free," in fact is NOT FREE. Who wants a "free" weight loss app that won't tract calories, won't tell you the details, and is basically worthless, unless you pay them money? THEY LIED TO YOU!!! THEY LIED TO ME!!! THEY ARE LYING WICKED PEOPLE!!!

Folks, this is a very serious matter to God. I wish there were laws which prohibited advertising anything as "free," but then it is limited and won't work as expected unless you upgrade for money. That is fraudulent advertising. That is exactly what the evil serpent did to Eve in the Garden of Eden in

Genesis 3:4, "

And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

" Was the serpent (Satan) telling Eve the truth? Well, kind of. Eve didn't die physically when she ate the forbidden fruit, but she DID die spiritually. So the serpent told a half-truth, just like Lose It and MyFitnessPal. They advertise their products as "free." Are they telling the truth? Well, kind of. Their products are free in the sense that you get a program that doesn't work the way it was intended to work. For that you MUST get your credit card out and pay them $39.95 a year, or whatever they ask. Then they want money for this, and money for that.

Dear reader, aren't we humans just awful sometimes? Yes, we sure are!!! "Free" should mean free, in every sense of the word. I cannot help but see this as a PERFECT illustration of what is going on all across the world in our churches today, especially in the deteriorated United States of America. I am so ashamed to be called an "American" anymore. Our city streets are plagued with needless homeless, an epidemic of substance abuse, and [3]politicians who are crippled to do anything about it, because of the fraudulent banking system established in 1913 (which is [4]the root cause of income inequality and [5]homelessness in America).

Everywhere we turn nowadays, we see preachers (pastors, Bible professors, chaplains, evangelists, missionaries, pastors, et cetera) perverting the grace of God concerning salvation. The inspired King James Bible (which is the ONLY English Bible we can trust today) plainly teaches that FAITH ALONE SAVES!!! Yet, pastors everywhere are preaching the Devil's lie that more is required. Take for example, Pastor James Knox of The Temple Baptist Church in Leland, Florida. Pastor Knox said these horrible words:

> "Do you know why it's hard to know if people get saved or not anymore? **It's because we've given them this option of salvation without repentance. You don't see a changed life, because no changed life was expected. *No changed life was required*.** Look, you can stop drinking, stop cussing, stop chasing women, stop chasing men, stop chasing both—you can quit all that stuff and die and go to Hell—repentance is not the Gospel. **But you're not going to come to God, without any sorry, any guilt, any acknowledgement, any desire, to do something about your sin. You're not going to get saved on those terms. Those are man's terms, not God's terms."** [emphasis added] SOURCE: Pastor

James Knox, “[6]Repent And Believe The Gospel: [7]What Is Repentance?” (58:22 time in YouTube sermon video)

Kindly said, Pastor James Knox is a liar, who adds to God’s Words. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*."** Where does the Bible teach that "God’s Terms" (as Knox claims) is that we should "require" a change when preaching the Gospel to lost sinners? No such nonsense is found in the inspired King James Bible. What saith the Scripture? **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.”** The Romans soldier asked a very direct question: **“Sirs, what must I do to be saved? ”** The Apostle Paul’s answer was just as direct: ***“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*...”** Paul didn’t "require" the soldier to change his sinful ways to be saved!!!

We ought not expect changes from a person to be saved, nor later on as a means of proving that they are saved. We’ve got a bunch of corrupt self-righteous pastors today, running around attaching works to faith, one way or another. Listen, you CAN trust Christ and still go out and live like the Devil, and KNOW 100 % that you’re going to Heaven. That is because forgiveness of sins and eternal life are the free gift of God (Romans 6:23). We are saved by GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS, which is imputed (credited) to every believer by faith alone. **Philippians 3:9, “And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that *which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:”** Boy, I love that!

It is truly sad and heartbreaking what has happened to our Baptist churches today. Once Independent Fundamental Baptist churches, which were bastions of the Christian faith, are today cesspools of iniquity and false doctrine. How did this happen? It happened my dear friend because preachers stop SEARCHING THE SCRIPTURES (John 5:39), and instead have been listening to fools like Pastors’ John MacArthur, R.C. Sproul, Ray Comfort,

Paul Washer,

et cetera. Consequently

, the followers of these infidels (e.g., Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, James Knox, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, et cetera) are also pulling on the same rope as the Devil. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3). Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. Salvation is not doing your best; it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work. This is the true FREE grace of God, which is by faith alone.

When a preacher lures you into his false plan of salvation, by advertising that it is "free" and "by grace," but then he starts saying that you must do this, and do that, and stop doing this, and start doing thus or another, he is preaching another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). FAITH ALONE SAVES!!!

I think this is a wonderful illustration is what salvation is not. *Lose It!* and *MyFitnessPal* deceive people! They advertise that their weight loss apps are "totally free," but then in reality what

they give you is so lacking in functionality that it is worthless unless you upgrade for money. They are behaving just like the sneaky serpent in the Garden of Eden. They all tell half-truths, and every half-truth is also a half-lie! We live in a wicked world of deception!!!

Have you believed a lie? I could name dozens of heretical preachers, but for the sake of keeping this blog short I won't. But another example of a dirty lying false prophet is [8]Dr. Steve Pettit (executive president of Bob Jones University since 2014):

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added]—Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [9]11:34)

Liar, liar, pants on fire! Dr. Pettit is oh so very WRONG in his doctrine! Friend, you certainly CAN accept Christ and that's it. That is what a gift is! **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast*."** Eternal life is a gift. But as we all know, nothing in life is free. Jesus paid for our gift with His precious blood. *Lose It!* and *MyFitnessPal* are liars! If their products were truly free, then they would pay for it FOR YOU! But they want you to pay, which cannot be free. JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Romans 5:6, "

For when we were yet without strength, in due time *Christ died for the ungodly*.

" You mean Jesus even died for Adolf Hitler? Yes, Jesus died for Hitler! You mean Jesus died for The Golden State Killer, a retired career police officer who raped 50 women, murdered 12 married couples, and burglarized over 100 homes? Yes, him too! Dear friend, Jesus even died FOR YOU AND ME!!! Christ died for THE UNGODLY!!!

Oh, why is it so hard for preachers to grasp the Bible truth that salvation is of the Lord? More people will go to Hell someday, because they were trusting more than faith:

> "More people will die and burn in Hell, because they're trusting too much!" —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), "[10]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

> "Everything that's hard and complicated about salvation is God's side of it!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[11]Yea, Yea, And Nay, Nay!"

Pastor James Knox and Evangelist Steve Pettit, utterly fail to grasp that JESUS PAID IT ALL. Man has no part in God's salvation except to cease from our own works, and REST completely in Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief."** Why does the Bible tell us to "labour" to enter into God's rest. We find the answer from the dear Savior Himself in **John 6:28-29,**

“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.” The ONLY "work" that we can do to get to Heaven is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Jesus died on the cross for our sins, was buried and resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is **"the gospel"** (the Good News) by which anyone can be saved, if we will simply BELIEVE IT! (Romans 1:16)

All these false teachers today, who are requiring MORE than faith to receive God’s free gift of eternal life, are cursed by God for preaching another gospel. **Galatians 1:9, “**

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*. **”** It is no light thing to corrupt the Gospel. When a man attacks the grace of God, he is attacking the God of grace!!! James Knox is the enemy of the cross of Jesus Christ! Steve Pettit is the enemy of the cross of Jesus Christ. And sadly, [12]’Campus Church’ at Pensacola Christian College has blood on their hands too! The following shameful screenshot was taken at a Wednesday night Bible study (on July 14, 2021 from PCC’s *Campus Church’s* ’Foundations Class’) ...

[13]

Blatant False Doctrine Taught At Pensacola Christian College

Pastor Tim Zacharias taught thousands of people that your behavior must change if you are saved. This dangerous type of garbage teaching causes believers to worry, wondering if they are really saved when they sin and backslide. Kindly said, Pastor Zacharias is incompetent to teach! Sadly, so also is senior pastor, Jeff Redlin. When I kindly contacted Pastor Redlin on Thursday, about the heresy I had heard and seen preached with my own two ears and eyes, Redlin 100 % defended Tim Zacharias. That showed me that they’re both doctrinally corrupt!

Repentance does *not* result in a change in behavior. When a man gets saved, God’s indwelling Holy Spirit begins to work to change him. But if that saint continues to live in gross immorality,

they will always still be safe in Jesus and saved (Romans 5:20). A Christian CAN live like the Devil and still have the sweet assurance of salvation, because we are not saved by our own faithfulness, we are saved by God's faithfulness! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Dear reader, Bible repentance DOES NOT result in a change of behavior. The Bible is full of examples of believers (Lot, Solomon, Demas) whose behavior did not improve after they got saved. The saved man in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 was living a lifestyle of fornication. He later repented, but he was living in the hogpen for a time nonetheless. I am so sick and tired of these heretical incompetent preachers today, who teach that you are not saved unless there is some evidence of turning from sin at some point. That is works, not grace (Romans 11:6). The problem is that these ungodly but sincere preachers are mixing works with grace. They are confusing and mixing sanctification with justification.

[14]Caught Between Grace And Works | **[15]MP3**

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) gets it exactly right:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Also, Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, made this beautiful helpful comment:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

If these humble men of God can see the plain truth, as I do too, then why is it so difficult for Tim Zacharias, Jeff Redlin, James Knox, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Charles Phelps, and countless other false teachers today concerning repentance?

Sadly, even Pacific Garden Mission's

popular [16]radio program 'UNSHACKLED' is rife with heresy concerning repentance . Folks, there is only one Gospel. You either are required to change or not to be saved. You either must shew forth a change of behavior to prove that you're saved, or you don't, but it cannot be both.

[17]Pastor Chuck Phelps errantly preaches:

"You don't get saved by works, but if you are saved faith will work." That sounds really religious. That'll preach, as they say! But the problem is that it is NOT Biblical, at all. Pastor Phelps is preaching Calvinism (i.e., the doctrines of John Calvin, 1509-1564). According to these Calvinist heretics, if you don't have works it proves that your faith is not genuine and you're not saved, despite your faith. That is not the Gospel. In God's plan of salvation, you simply come to God as a needy sinner and freely receive His gift of eternal life by faith. And then the life you CHOOSE to live (Romans 12:1-2), determines your rewards in Heaven (1st Corinthians 3:1-15). Please read this quote again by Dr. DeHaan:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple." —M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

We must keep discipleship (service) separate from sonship (salvation). If you get these two things mixed up, you will corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people, just as John Bunyan warned in the earlier quote. I will close with this wonderful helpful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles:

> **Now look at John 3:36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** Again, we are trying to decide and determine what makes one lost. It is very plain here. Notice the word believeth, **"and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abideth on him."** What keeps a person from seeing life? Believing not! What makes the wrath of God abide on a person? Believing not! So, from what must a person repent in order to be saved? He must repent of that which makes him lost. Since "believing not" makes him lost, "believing" makes him saved. In repentance there is a turning from the thing that keeps him from being saved to the thing that saves him. So, yes, there is a repentance from unbelief in order to believe. It is simply a change of direction. It means a turning around. You are going away from believing, and you decide to turn around and believe. You

change your direction; you change your mind. With your will you believe and rely upon Christ to save you. In order to believe, you have to repent of unbelief. That which makes a man lost must be corrected.

Now turn to **John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."** Oh, how simple this is, and yet how plain! Why does a person not have life, according to this verse? Because he will not come to Christ. So, if a person is going away from Christ, he must turn around and come to Christ, which is a change of direction or a change of mind. This is repentance - repenting of the thing that keeps one from being saved, repenting from "going away" to "coming to."

SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, '[18]Misunderstood Repentance'

Amen and amen. It doesn't get any simpler than that folks. God bless Jack Hyles, Martin DeHaan and John Bunyan, because these godly men understood the free grace Gospel of Jesus Christ and preached it correctly so, keeping sanctification separate from justification.

1. https://www.google.com/search?q=Are+there+any+totally+free+apps+to+lose+weight+count+calories%3F&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=AOaemvIqX7CnctzDyTjf4byQJ58nLqaR
2. https://www.google.com/search?q=Are+there+any+totally+free+apps+to+lose+weight+count+calories%3F&rlz=1C1CHBF_enGU793GU793&sxsrf=AOaemvIqX7CnctzDyTjf4byQJ58nLqaR
3. https://youtu.be/3agqK_aGbWM
4. https://mises.org/library/how-central-banks-cause-income-inequality
5. https://youtu.be/zKkJB8Etq54
6. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
7. https://youtu.be/NZr8N1t8wvg
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp111112.mp3
12. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-deadly-direction-of-pensacola.html
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhdDrJ3kUs2KVQBrC3hDiJOjUzn4B3b0nWOylaH9KKAiA4KigqKbxD6jLQY3lLTDFSHscEofuMSo771uNt8S3Hz5GVwLPJgggEF4niOZ5QjFQtp
14. https://youtu.be/PoTNdCBd2_g
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/ralph_yankee_arnold/caught_between_grace_and_works.mp3
16. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/09/pacific-garden-mission-preaches-another.html
17. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
18. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm

---

6.8.5 Warning: Do Not ADD Anything To Your Faith! (2025-08-05 09:18)

Ephesians 2:4-9, "But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

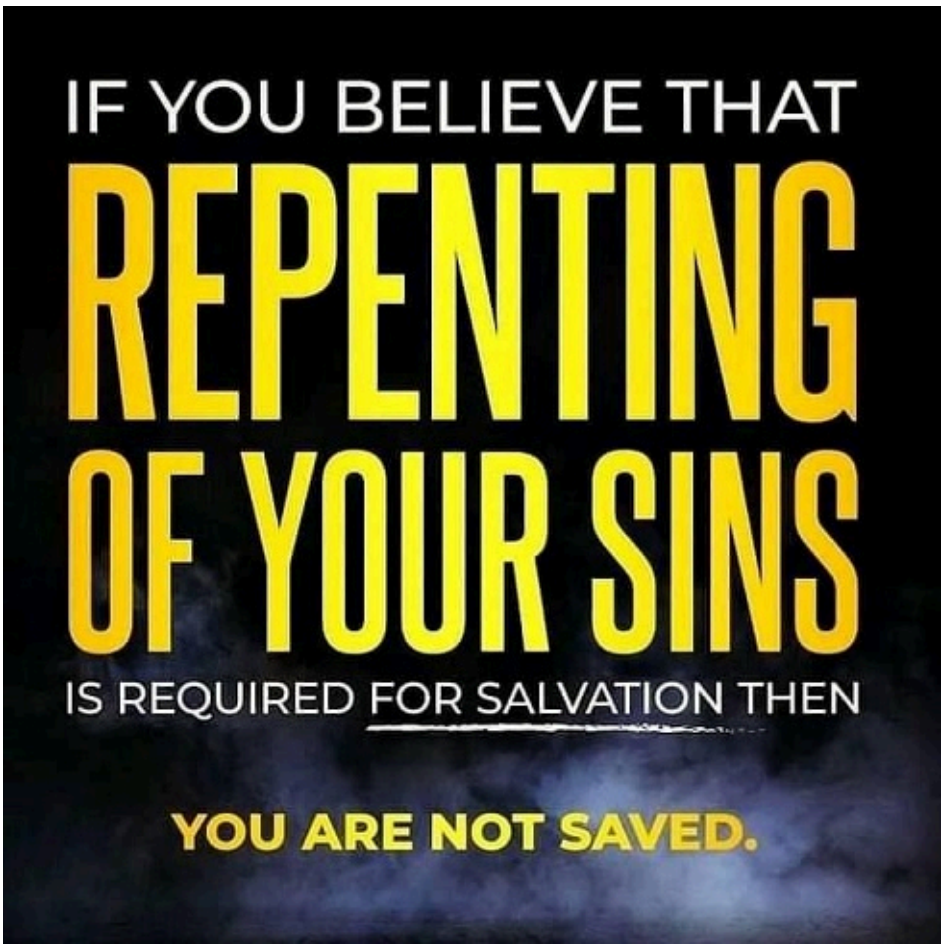
For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

Not of works, lest any man should boast.”

I recently posted this intriguing picture below on Facebook. A sincere guest commented that they weren’t sure if this message was Biblically accurate. She used the illustration of a sweet elderly woman who trusts Christ, but she also asks God to forgive her sins. Here is what she wrote about the message in the picture below:

> So, if a little old lady who can’t get to church due to ill health, asked Jesus to be her Saviour (after hearing and believing gospel on the radio) would go to hell, if she asked God to forgive her sins?

[1]



I kindly posted this Biblical reply to help her understand:

> Please understand that the preceding post is not criticizing "asking" God to forgive your sins.

> Albeit, Scripturally we don’t need to "ask" God to save us, because He is already freely offering every human being eternal life as a gift (Titus 2:11; Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18). God will not penalize someone for ignorantly asking to be saved, but it is important to understand that you don’t need to ask or pray to be saved. The Bible says to just BELIEVE (John 3:16).
>
> The preceding quote is refuting the demonic heresy that says you must forsake your sinful bad habits to be saved. This is a popular false teaching in many churches today. So even if a sweet old lady partially trusts Christ, but she also trusts in her effort to avoid sinning, she will go to Hell forever. That is what the Bible teaches (Galatians 3:1-3; Revelation 20:12-15).
>
> We must not ADD anything to our faith, or else it is not faith at all. **Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** Salvation cannot be by both grace and works, it can only be one or the other.
>
> So, kindly said, anybody who ADDS water baptism, turning away from sin, running the Christian race, counting the cost and paying the price, exchanging all that I am for all that Christ is, following Jesus as "Lord," or anything else other than resting in Jesus Christ as our personal Savior, we cannot enter into the Kingdom of God. We need GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3-4; Philippians 3:9) which is imputed (credited) to us by faith alone (Romans 4:4-7). God bless you my friend and kindest regards.

Dear reader, please do not make the fatal error of thinking that God will allow people to slide. That is, don’t foolishly think that God will allow anyone into Heaven apart from FAITH ALONE in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, *but by me*. ”**

In the Gospel of Matthew, we have a remarkable true story of a group of religious people. These folks loved serving Jesus. They boasted on Judgment Day of their

“

many wonderful works.

” They boasted to Jesus of their preaching, saying:

“have we not prophesied in thy name?” Carefully notice that they did these good deeds in “

Thy name.

” They even followed Christ, calling Him

“Lord, Lord” (there’s your damnable heresy of “

Lordship

”

salvation ight there). What saith the Scripture? ...

Matthew 7:21-23, "*Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."

The blessed Savior Himself plainly tells us the Father's will:

John 6:40, " And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. "

The heavenly Father's will is that you and I, and everyone else, BELIEVE on Jesus Christ alone. God desires for ALL humanity to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9). I marvel in bewilderment and astonishment that so many preachers today fail to see the simplicity that is in Christ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Instead, they ADD repenting "OF YOUR SINS" to faith, which cannot produce the new birth. The only mindset that produces the new birth is that JESUS PAID IT ALL!!! That means there is absolutely NOTHING I can do to help save myself.

Preachers get into trouble when they start relying upon their own human understanding. The Bible warns in **Proverbs 14:22, "There is *a way which seemeth right* unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** To the carnally-minded religious man, it makes perfect sense that you cannot merely come to God and receive His free gift of forgiveness of sins, while maintaining the shameful attitude that you intend to continue committing those very sins for which Christ died. But friend, if you don't believe exactly that—YOU DON'T GET GOD'S GRACE!!!

Whether a sinner intends to forsake his or her lifestyle of sinning at the time of salvation, has absolutely no impact on their faith in the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day). That is why God calls it a free gift in **Romans 5:18, "**

Therefore as by the offence of one [Adam] **judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life.**

" This **"**

FREE GIFT

" is offered by God the Father to all mankind. You can have it for the taking dear friend, by simply accepting what the inspired Holy Bible tells us about Jesus Christ. These facts are properly called "the Gospel,"

which means

"Good news" or "Glad Tidings." What saith the Scripture? ...

Romans 10:13-17, "

For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

How then shall they call on him in whom they have not *believed*? and how shall they *believe in him* of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and *bring glad tidings of good things!*

But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, *who hath believed* our report?

So then *faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God*.

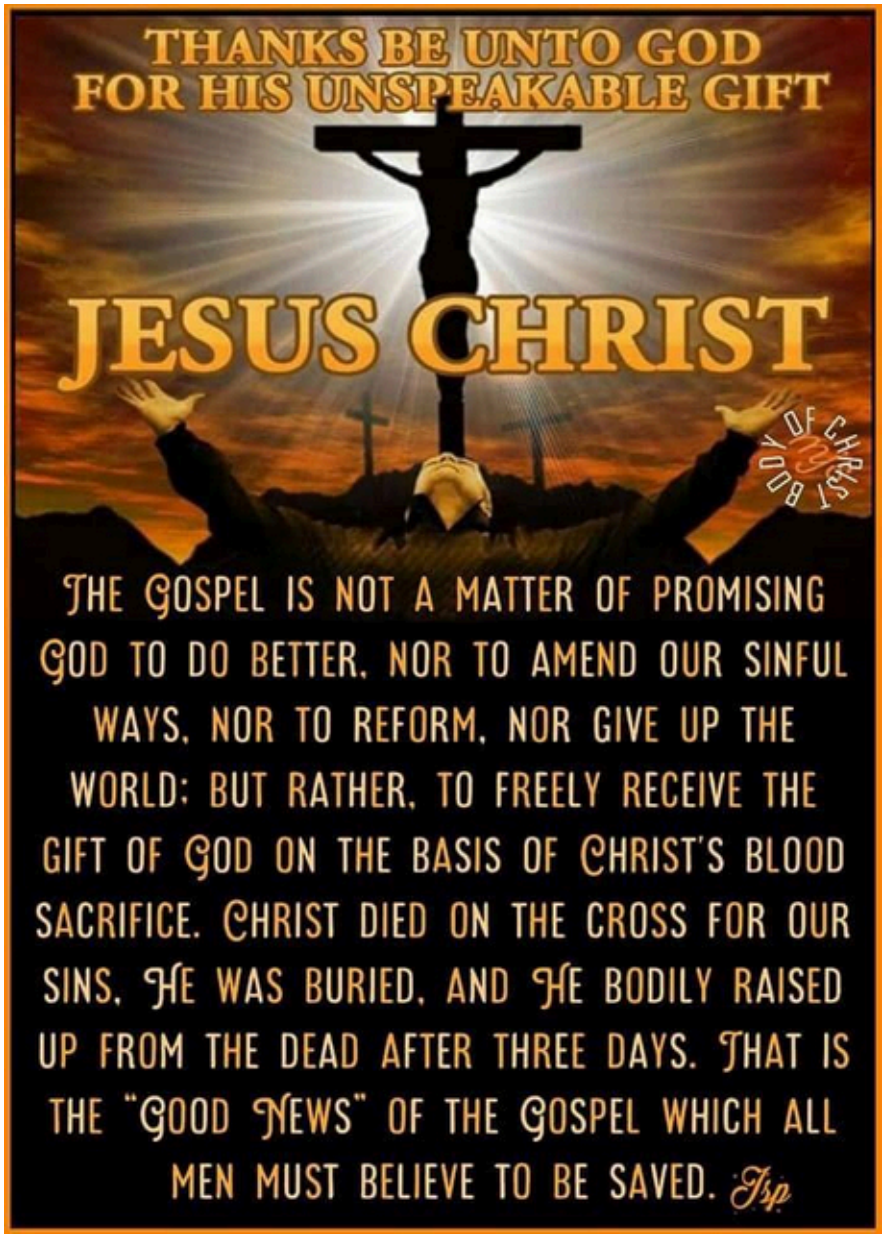
”

Please don’t miss that! Faith cometh by HEARING. I love what the Apostle Paul said in **Galatians 3:2-3, “This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, *or by the hearing of faith?***

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

” I LOVE THAT! This passage shows the simplicity of salvation

—when a lost sinner HEARS the Gospel preached, and BELIEVES what they hear, they are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved!!! That is God’s simple plan of salvation.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhWQSANBMknxOy6U7uT3kFsvkAmy348bLseOI2-6IL-EHU58RfHwTD2T5n33wJdSsaY3HW_LKmSDsoKJ_kswUJvUqcsTDOzYfktnaaxiTOAUQN6
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjVUuMv8UjDV10OPa2q3DGuvm4gD7lJ5BeXSQ_q-aDg2KjP8n-e2halTL7tW1TSinROsynZUsDbejfDV1tyYH-s9DA4pRjdum2DoQf1YuSK37s4

6.8.6 Nothing You've Been Through Will Be Wasted (2025-08-06 09:19)

Romans 8:28-29, "And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."

I am not a big Pastor T.D. Jakes fan, but this is one of the most encouraging sermons that I have ever heard. It is so beautiful, called: "NOTHING YOU'VE BEEN THOUGH WILL BE WASTED." God can take all the bad things in our life (our failures, the heartaches, the stupid decisions we've made, the losses and the seemingly wasted years) and still use it all somehow for His glory, to accomplish His will and save many people alive.

Nothing You've Been Through Will Be Wasted
(one of my favorite sermons by Pastor T.D. Jakes)

Moses was a total misfit. He didn't fit in with the Egyptians, because Moses was a Hebrew. Neither did Moses fit in with the Hebrews, because he was raised in Pharaoh's house by Pharaoh's daughter. Nor did Moses fit in with the Midiantes, since he was a total outsider who didn't grow up in their culture. Moses killed an Egyptian who was abusing one of his Hebrew brethren. Moses fled to the backside of the desert for the next 40 years.

It must have seemed like a total waste of life and time to Moses. But then at age 80 God called Moses to lead the Hebrews (God's people) out of bondage from Egypt. Moses led the Jews into the desert, the very place where he had just spent the past 40 years learning how to survive there! Nothing in Moses' past went to waste. Likewise, God can use all of the experiences and hardships from our past for His purpose and glory, if we'll simply yield our bodies to God as a living sacrifice (Romans 12:1). What a precious truth!

6.8.7 Calvinism Instills Fear In Its Followers (2025-08-07 09:20)

Matthew 11:28-30, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light."

3168

Calvinism is a lie of Satan, not the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ. In God's true plan of salvation in the Bible, you simply come to God as an admitted guilty sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ was buried and raised up from the dead three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."**

In sharp contrast, in the Devil's lie of Calvinism, you are taught that you cannot KNOW 100 % that you are saved at the time you accept Christ. Don't take my word for it, here are some heretical quotes from unsaved infidels preying from the pulpit today in churches.

Evangelist Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University) heretically said this:

> ***"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!*** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. **If you want to win, *you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" [emphasis added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[1]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Pastor Paul Washer heretically said this:

> "We talk about the Germans of the 20th centuries that brought on their higher criticism. It is not near as dangerous as conservative Baptists with their gospel reductionism. How dare we, all these stupid evangelists walking around telling men after they've made some little prayer that they need to write their name in the back of their Bible, and put the date and if the Devil ever comes to them, they need to show him that. That is Roman superstition, it is not the gospel of Jesus Christ. You see we've turned the gospel into a flu-shot." —[3]Paul Washer Sermonette

On page 1513 of THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, under the section "Questions & Objections," Evangelist Ray Comfort addresses the statement: "Because Jesus died on the cross we are forgiven of every sin." Here's Ray Comfort's heretical reply to this statement:

> **"The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance** towards God, **and** faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, **but individuals must receive it by repenting and** trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, *assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross*.** See 1 John 3:4-6." [Emphasis added] —THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Do you see how these ungodly false teachers are perverting the new birth, instead teaching that you cannot KNOW 100 % you are eternally secure at the time you get saved. This is

because they are deceiving rotten Calvinists! I say that kindly but truthfully. In the Calvinist's errant mindset, you must prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith—

by living a changed life, by turning away from a lifestyle of sin, and living a permanent lifestyle as such. If you think I am exaggerating, [4]please read this shocking heresy by Ray Comfort , in which he heretically requires people to LIVE A LIFESTYLE to get to Heaven!!!

Dear reader, you are in fact Biblically 100 % safe and don't need to ASS-U-ME anything, because God has solemnly promised **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE." 1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe."** You have God's promise!!! Anyone who puts their trust in Jesus Christ as their personal Savior instantly becomes a born-again child of God. ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! Ray Comfort doesn't believe that! Paul Washer doesn't believe that! Steve Pettit doesn't believe that! Eternal life is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!!!

I just shared their heretical quotes with you, which instills fear and worry into the hearts and minds of their deceived followers. You CAN absolutely *know* you are eternally saved the very moment you put your faith in Jesus Christ!!!!!!! How else could we obey the Lord's command to **"rejoice, because your names are written in heaven" (Luke 10:20b).** If my name is written in Heaven, then I KNOW I am saved. So what is this garbage theology that Paul Washer is preaching which says I cannot write down your name, date and place where you got saved? You absolutely CAN write down the time, place and your name where and when you were saved!!! That is why the Bible calls getting saved a new birth (born again - 1st Peter 1:23). **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."**

The Christian life begins with a new birth, just as your earthly life began with a physical birth. Once you were born physically, it was a done deal. Likewise, once you are born again into God's family, it is a done deal. Calvinists will insist that you are not safe, and cannot be assured of Heaven unless you persevere to live a sanctified life. That is NOT the free grace of God. The Bible clearly teaches that eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). All you need to do to receive a gift is take it. That is all you need to do to receive God's free gift of eternal life, simply take it by putting your childlike faith (confidence) in Jesus Christ.

I have a very good question for Calvinists? The $64,000 question is: If we must persevere to be saved, then how can we ever know when or if we are saved? My friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold preached an entire sermon on this very subject. The sermon is titled: '[5]Questions Calvinists Cannot Answer.' Calvinists cannot answer that question! They cannot tell you WHEN you can KNOW 100 % that you are saved certain, and can boldly proclaim that you ARE going to Heaven? That is a works-based plan of salvation. The proper mindset for a born-again child of God is that I CAN know 100 % right now that I am forever saved. I can KNOW now because eternal life is the free gift of God, which Jesus fully paid for with His precious blood. Christ died on the cross to pay our debt of sin! Therefore, anyone who accepts Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sin is saved!

That is exactly why Jesus told every saint of God in **Luke 10:20, "Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."** Now, how could we REJOICE unless we had the total confidence that we are presently saved certain and forever? We couldn't! The fact that Jesus

commands every believer to REJOICE, that our name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life in Heaven, is clear PROOF that ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED (OSAS)!!!

[6]

[7]Bob Jones University and Company Preach Another Gospel!

Being born-again is a one time new birth, not an ongoing process! Sanctification is an ongoing lifetime process, but it has nothing to do with the gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone. We must NEVER mix, confuse or combine justification with sanctification, lest we corrupt the inspired Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, made this excellent helpful comment:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Amen and amen! For Calvinists to ADD to the Gospel, by requiring people to live a better life, turn away from sinful behavior, and prove that their faith in genuine by living a certain way, is a counterfeit Gospel. Calvinists pervert the grace of God, instilling fear into people by making them worry constantly, that living in sin means their faith is not real. How in the world is this not 100 % a works-based plan of salvation (or better said, plan of damnation)? How is this not trying to keep the law to be saved? (Romans 3:19-20)

In God's true plan of salvation, you CAN 100 % know that you are saved regardless of how you choose to live, because it is a gift. In God's true plan of salvation, you CAN go out and live like the Devil and still KNOW 100 % that you have eternal life. Would you give someone a birthday gift and then afterwards require them to live a certain way to keep it, or to prove that they were sincere when they accepted it? That would be absurd! Well it is no more absurd than what Calvinists are preaching! Beware of theologians! Beware of corrupt preachers! "What saith the Scripture," should always be our earnest question (Romans 4:3). **Romans 3:4, " God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

I got gloriously saved at age 13. That was 41 years ago. It was an immediate permanent new birth. I instantly became God's adopted and redeemed child by faith in Christ, forever saved and sealed by the indwelling Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:12-14). Truly, I could go out and live like the Devil if I wanted to, and still be 100 % safe in my eternal life and redemption!!! The reason why is because my salvation is based solely upon GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS, and not my own goodness. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"** I love that Bible verse!!!

This one Scripture passage in Philippians 3:9 blows Calvinism right out of the water! I am sick of lying Calvinists (aka, proponents of "Lordship" Salvation) saying that we are not saved by works, but then contradict themselves by saying if you are saved you will have works. That is a backdoor approach to adding works to faith, because Calvinists teach if you don't have works then your faith is not genuine. By attaching works to faith, they have absolutely corrupted the Word of God, perverted the Gospel and cast stumbling blocks before the people, confusing and instilling needless fear into their souls, and thus damning souls to the Lake of Fire forever (Revelation 20:12-15). Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again, which is EXACTLY what Calvinists are doing!!! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

My justification (sins forgiven) has NOTHING to do with my sanctification (becoming more Christlike). Discipleship and sonship must be kept separate! If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without, and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God and cast stumbling blocks before the people. Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said that and he is absolutely right! I love that quote.

The simplicity that is in Christ means that we are saved by simply trusting Christ. You don't have to live a changed life to prove that your faith is real. Calvinism perverts the Gospel, instilling fear in its followers, leading them to falsely labor to live a moral and committed life to Christ to validate their faith, which is 100 % [8]a works-based Seventh-Day Adventist type of Lordship salvation. Dear reader, you CAN know 100 % right now that you are eternally saved, by childlike faith alone in Jesus Christ. The life that you choose to live is a separate matter of discipleship, not sonship. It is a matter of sanctification, not justification. It is a matter of proving how much you love Jesus (John 14:15), not how genuine your trust in Him is as your Savior (Romans 4:4-7).

How simple is the Gospel? In John 11:25-26 we once again see that salvation is obtained freely by simple childlike faith in the only begotten Son of God. BELIEVE, oh guilty sinner, and you are forever saved! Jesus didn't ask Martha if she was ready or willing to repent and turn away from her sins (which Bob Jones University errantly requires on their website). Jesus didn't ask Martha if she had surrendered "all" to Him as Lord (which Pastor John MacArthur errantly requires). Jesus didn't ask Martha to repent AND believe to be saved (as Ray Comfort errantly requires). Jesus didn't ask Martha to start, run and finish the race to win the award of salvation (as Steve Pettit errantly requires). Jesus SIMPLY asked Martha if she BELIEVED that He is the Resurrection and the Life?

Jesus SIMPLY asked Martha if she believed that He gives eternal life? **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** Simply

BELIEVE oh guilty sinner to be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved!!! Believe the *Good News* (Gospel) that Jesus died on the cross for your sins, He was buried, and three days later Jesus raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

[9]

[10]Beware of the Bob Jones University Cult!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wftJVYoORug
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://youtu.be/nnsdDNQl7MM
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhqwmTA6Na_Bf2Eabdy_UVyHQ4pMQ8JvzL46bJb3WoN_cyStWFK1s-nejgxxJHtxtRPbmHkIIeBzGzCiiHhQcNeZN_AhI7VYeQFiNi
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm

---

6.8.8 Satan Has As Much Hope As The Bob Jones' Camp (2025-08-08 09:21)

John 8:44, "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it."

This article was humbly written by David J. Stewart in May of 2020:

I often feel like I'm wasting my time praying for the Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam. They are the tail of the diseased dog of ecumenicalism. Bob Jones University is the head. You could amputate the tail and the dog would still live, but if you cut off the head, the beast dies!

Bob Jones University is the problem!!! I love the folks at Harvest, truly, but they have been woefully deceived by the Devil's at BJU!

Kindly said (in my humble opinion), Pastor Marty Herron (a BJU graduate) corrupted

Harvest Baptist Church (HBC) on Guam

for 19 years (1999-2018), bringing Dr. John MacArthur's damnable heresy into their church. I love pastor Herron (God knows my heart), but I have been silent long enough. I didn't realize until recently, just how corrupted the Bob Jones University crowd really is! Sadly, the new pastor of HBC is just as bad, continuing the errors, falsehoods and bidding Godspeed to false prophets' Dr. Steve Petit and Pastor John MacArthur.

I was saddened recently when I [1]heard a shocking sermon preached by Dr. Steve Pettit in January of 2015 to the 2,700 students at Bob Jones University. The sermon is titled: '[2]What Does it Mean To Run The Race?' In the sermon (at 10:27 time) he teaches that you cannot merely say, "I got saved." He says you "must persevere" in holiness, ministry and service to others for the rest of your earthly life. He calls Heaven an "award," which he says you obtain by faithfully running the race, he says the race is "hard," but to win the award you must run it until the finish. Folks, that is another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Dr. Pettit has been the new president of BJU since 2014.

I love Harvest Baptist Church with all my heart, but they don't love God as they ought, so they don't love truth, and therefore they don't love me because I am a truth-teller! Looking back, I cannot believe how simply attending a Baptist church (in my desperate hour of need for their love and help in 2014), escalated into a major online war against Lordship Salvation, counterfeit Bible revisions, Calvinism, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the apostasy at Bob Jones University. Honestly, I just wanted to sit in church and find a wife to love, cherish and care for. I was a hot potato for them, and I didn't even realize it at the time!

I heard Dr. Pettit preach on Guam in 2014 at the Harvest Baptist Church. I cried as he spoke on wisdom. I like Dr. Pettit, but if a man is wrong, he is wrong! Pastor Herron flew all the way to South Carolina from Guam in 2014 for his friend's inauguration at BJU. That's how close they are. I do not hate these men, but they have been deceived by Satan. They both idolize Pastor John MacArthur as their hero! Mr. MacArthur is a brilliant man. He really is! I have listened to about fifty of his sermons and learned a lot from him. It frustrates me that such a great preacher on so many topics, can be SO VERY WRONG on the most important truths of all—[3]repentance, the [4]Gospel, the [5]blood of Jesus and [6]salvation.

May I kindly say, Mr. MacArthur's oratory excellence, likable personality, strength of leadership, worldly wisdom, many wonderful good works, preaching in the name of Jesus, and faithfulness as a religious leader, does NOT make him saved or right with God! **Matthew 7:22-23, "Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

Many people familiar with the Bob Jones' camp admit that [7]Bob Jones University has changed (some think for the better, some for the worse); I certainly think they have deteriorated over the years! Even my own Hyles-Anderson College camp has changed horribly since I graduated in 1993, denying the inspiration of the King James Bible since 2008. Respectfully, even [8]Dr. Russell Anderson requested in 2015 t[9]o have his name removed from the college! What the hell happened in Hammond? That would make a good movie title! In 1927

when they opened their doors, Bob Jones' students used only the King James Bible, and all female students wore dresses, and salvation was still by God's grace alone through faith in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ. Today, none of these things are true! BJU's females shamefully dress just like the world, [10]girl students wearing shorts on the ball field. The college now promotes and [11]uses several different Bible revisions. Regrettably, Bob Jones (1883-1968) would burn the college to the ground from Heaven if he could today! I heard Dr. Hyles say that same exact thing about Hyles-Anderson College (which began in 1972).

The [12]college's Statement of Faith openly require people to be willing to turn from their sins to be saved. That is reformation, not repentance; which does not produce regeneration (i.e., the new birth)! [13]Dr. Steve Pettit perverts the Gospel! If you understand the true Gospel, then you ought to be as alarmed as I am about all this!!! If you're not, something is wrong with your walk with God. The epistle of Galatians was written to address the error of ADDING to the Gospel (Galatians 1:6-7; 3:1-3). I haven't added anything to the Gospel, the Bob Jones' crowd have!!! You cannot dismiss this stuff like it's not a big deal; not if you contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints (Jude 1:3). Everyone has a right to their own opinion, but NO ONE has a right to their own FACTS!!! The "Gospel" is clearly defined in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 and the entire Gospel of John (John 20:31). We are saved by believing the [14]GOOD NEWS!

Only a wicked person would dare say that Bob Jones University has changed for the better over the decades!

John MacArthur Teaches Jesus DIDN'T Have God's Blood In His Veins

BJU is a cesspool of iniquity today, bidding Godspeed to the devil John MacArthur, who once attending Bob Jones College. Mr. MacArthur is inspired by demons when he teaches Jesus' blood was not sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in Heaven! Mr. MacArthur is inspired by demons when he teaches that Jesus did not have God's blood flowing in His veins! I'm not kidding folks, read his own words for yourself, which I quote below!!! If Jesus didn't have God's blood in His veins, then how could He be born of a virgin? It would be impossible!!! Since Jesus was God's only begotten Son, He absolutely had to have God's blood (not Adam's tainted blood) in His veins. Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) explains this wonderful truth in his book titled: '[15]The Chemistry Of The Blood' ([16].PDF version). ...

> "One statement in this passage calls for special attention. Paul says that God 'hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth.' The one thing which relates all men to each other is the blood that flows in their veins. Every other part of man's body differs but little from the body and the flesh of animals but the blood is distinct and separate from that of all other creatures. ALL MEN OF ONE BLOOD and that ONE BLOOD was the blood of Father Adam, the first man and the progenitor of the whole human race. It is not Eve's blood which flows in the veins of mankind but ADAMS. That is why it is ADAM's sin and not Eve's which all men inherit. Sin is in the blood, and transmitted in the blood of man and in the flesh." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, '[17]The Chemistry of The Blood,' chapter three

Amen! Pastor DeHaan was a medical doctor before he was called to preach by God. So he knew what he was talking about, both as a doctor and a preacher!!! John MacArthur on the

other hand, says Jesus' didn't have God's blood! Then **Acts 20:28** in the Holy Bible is lying when it says, **"Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood."** How could God purchase the Church with His own blood, if Jesus didn't have God's literal blood flowing in His veins? Mr. MacArthur is a theological LIAR!!! Why does Bob Jones University and Harvest Baptist Church on Guam bid Godspeed to this horribly corrupt FALSE TEACHER?

Pastor John MacArthur heretically teaches:

> "It isn't human flesh, human bones, and divine blood. That's not a man. It is medically impossible to think of Christ's blood as divine. It is theologically impossible to think of Christ's blood as divine. It is Scripturally impossible to think of Christ's blood as divine. He would be less than man. His blood is human blood." —Dr. John MacArthur, '[18]The Precious Blood - Part 1'

GET THEE BEHIND ME SATAN!!! Evidently Mr. MacArthur forgot the VIRGIN BIRTH! What normal man has ever been born of a virgin? That's right, NONE! Jesus was 100 % a man, but he had God's divine blood in His veins, making Him 100 % God as well; otherwise Jesus would have had a sinful nature, just like you and me (Romans 5:12). Woe unto John MacArthur! Woe unto Bob Jones University for bidding him Godspeed! Woe unto Steve Pettit, Marty Herron and anyone who bids this false prophet Godspeed. Woe unto the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for bidding this ungodly reprobate Godspeed! **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** All of the aforementioned religious people have blood on their hands, for betraying the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

False Prophets Are Very Dangerous Because People Like Them So Much

Pastor Jack Hyles teaches concerning the neo-evangelical:

> We call him the neo-evangelical. ...These false teachers are usually likable people, and once we learn to like them, their doctrine will not be quite so bad. ...It is not believing right within the movement that makes one a fundamentalist; it is the withdrawal FROM the movement and returning to the original dogma, practices and convictions of the apostate group that gives one the title of fundamentalist. The basic difference is the degree of importance that one places on the doctrine of separation. [emphasis added] —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from my article titled, "[19]New Evangelicalism."

My ongoing spiritual battle with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, and the Bob Jones University camp, is rooted in '[20]THE BATTLE OF THE AGES' (MP3 by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1994) between FUNDAMENTALISTS and EVANGELICALS:

> “This isn’t over Jack Hyles, this is over fundamentalism! These are evangelicals fighting fundamentalists—that’s what it’s all about; and their effort is to destroy Hyles-Anderson College. Over my dead body they’ll destroy Hyles-Anderson College; and their effort is to destroy the First Baptist Church of Hammond, Indiana; and I’ll go to the finish before I’ll let it happen! That’s what’s going on!” —Dr. Jack Hyles, a truthful quote from the needful sermon, “[21]Weathering The Storm!”

I am outside the gate with Jesus!!! I am suffering reproach for the cause of Jesus Christ!!! I am the Dark Knight, and Harvest Baptist Church is “Two-faced Harvey Dent” from the 2008 Batman movie! Like the Dark Knight, sometimes you have to become the villain in order to be the hero and protect the people! That is me! At least I know what I believe! The Bob Jones’ camp cannot choose which Bible version to use, or which preacher is correct on the Gospel, or which way is right. The man with two watches never knows what time it is! Neither does the man with more than one Bible know what the truth is!!!

Pastor Ryan Price Is Confused And Wrong In His Preaching!

I heard a preacher today named Pastor Ryan Price of the Fort Lauderdale Baptist Church in Florida. Pastor Price said in 2011 that John MacArthur is not a [22]“damnable heretic.” What do you mean he’s not a “damnable heretic”? Are you kidding? [23]JOHN MACARTHUR IS A DAMNABLE HERETIC!!! In speaking about Calvinists John Piper and John MacArthur, Pastor Price said:

> “I don’t consider those men to be damnable heretics.” —Pastor Ryan Price, ’[24]What Is Wrong With John MacArthur?’ (0:50 time in video)

Yet, Pastor price horribly contradicts himself later in the same interview when he says:

> “Lordship Salvation is a damnable heresy. John MacArthur is the leading proponent for Lordship Salvation!” —Pastor Ryan Price, ’[25]What Is Wrong With John MacArthur?’ (9:02 time in video)

Which is it? How can a man preach the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation, but not be a damnable heretic himself? You better believe that John Piper and John MacArthur are damnable heretics! You absolutely cannot believe the inspired Word of God and follow these men regarding salvation. Pastor Price shamefully sums up his interview by making this foolish statement:

> “And again, I’m bothered by his fruits, but I think he’s saved.” —Pastor Ryan Price, ’[26]What Is Wrong With John MacArthur?’ (9:40 time in video)

Saved? I seriously question if Ryan Price is saved, because he doesn’t understand how God’s grace works. Ryan might as well think the Catholic Pope is saved, who also professes faith in

Jesus Christ!!! Think about that. Pastor Price speaks as a religious fool. No preacher is saved who perverts the Gospel of free grace!!!

I Love The Bob Jones Crowd At Harvest Baptist Church

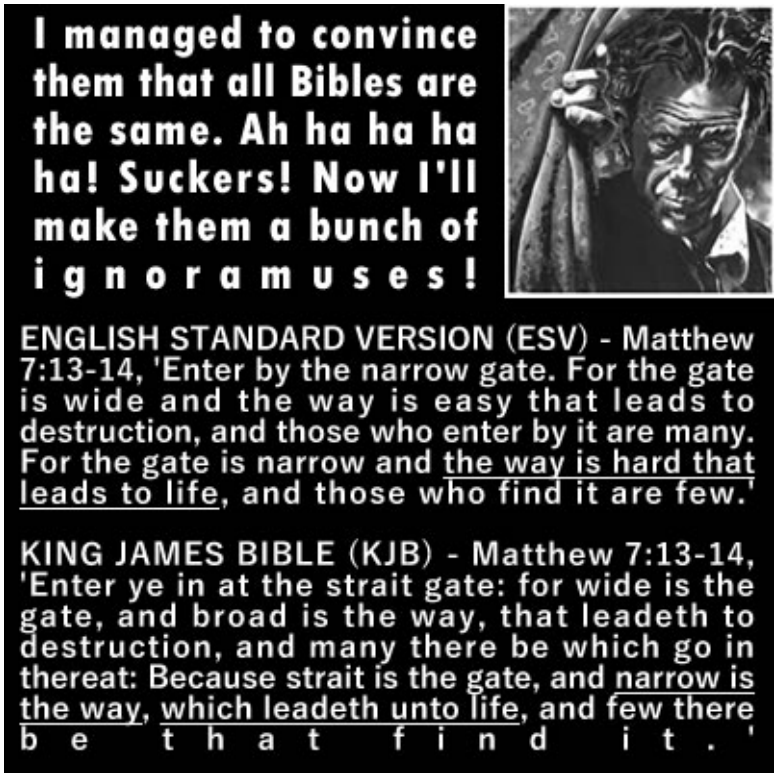
It became clear to me this week that Harvest Baptist Church will never let me come back to church, and truthfully, I shouldn't even want to. What a hellhole of apostasy Bob Jones University has become in 2020! They are a close-knit group! The Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is saturated with BJU's alumni, pastors, indifference, arrogance, fake Bibles, false gospels and doctrinal corruption!

I just haven't had anywhere else to go all these years. When I needed them the most, they left me for dead. Love blinds a man! I have been torn between my love for two women in their church (at different times, that my heart still longs toward), and continuing to take an uncompromising stand against their apostasy, which assuredly guarantees they will NEVER accept me back, and I can forget ever finding a wife there. My hope has always been that if I married a woman there, that she would follow my faith.

Perhaps I have been foolish to think I can convert a daughter of evangelicalism. Perhaps there are no godly women at Harvest! You can't blame a single guy who is lonely for seeking a wife in an independent Baptist church. Unfortunately, that title means absolutely nothing these days. If you've been paying attention throughout this article, your mouth is probably dropping open in shock at what is going on at Bob Jones University, and in professed independent Baptist churches like Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. I get lonely every day, wanting a wife, but it helps me to know how lonely God feels, being outside the gate, despised and rejected of men (Isaiah 53:3).

Since I am not married, and seeking a wife, my feelings are mixed because I don't have one woman to direct them toward. Neither of the two women I wrote love letters to at Harvest, showed the least bit of interest in me. I wrote to them at different times. I fell in love with their nurse, because she liked me, but then she didn't want me anymore when I got into a battle with her bosses over the King James Bible. The other woman moved into my neighborhood years later, and I loved her the day I first saw her, but she likewise doesn't want me, because of the situation with the pastors and me.

God willing, I will continue to PREACH THE WORD without apology, taking a stand for the truth of the Gospel and the inspired King James Bible!!! To God be all the glory, great things He hath done, and is doing. I love you all!!! Now I am now finally starting to see the big picture in 2020, from the things I have recently discovered. Now I see the dark gloomy nightmare at Bob Jones University, and the unsaved reprobate that Dr. Steve Pettit really is, and their ungodly bidding Godspeed to Dr. John MacArthur (one of the most evil men to ever stand behind a church pulpit), and their blatant indifference toward the inspired Word of God (by embracing and promoting corruptible seed). I honestly think Satan has as much of a chance of repenting, as does the shameful deceived Bob Jones' camp!!!



1st Kings 18:17, "And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah,

that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*"

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/john_macarthurs_false_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/denying_blood/macarthur_is_a_liberal.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
7. https://sharperiron.org/filings/030920/37591
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/betrayal_of_dr_russell_anderson.htm
9. http://www.hacalumni.com/DrRussellAndersonNote.shtml
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/family/ladies/modesty.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/bible/bju_helping_satan.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
13. http://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/steve_pettit_damnable_heresy.htm
14. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/chemistry_of_blood/toc.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/the_chemistry_of_the_blood.pdf
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/martin_dehaan/chemistry_of_blood/03.htm
18. http://www.gty.org/resources/sermons/90-28/the-precious-blood-part-1
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/neo-evangelicalism.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/TheBattleOfTheAges1994.mp3
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/weathering_the_storm.mp3
22. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
24. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo?t=50

25. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo?t=542
26. https://youtu.be/4xpnX2TxwRo?t=580

6.8.9 The Prodigal Son Just Came (2025-08-09 14:43)

Luke 15:17-20, “

And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father’s have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.”

The father had no idea why his son was coming home. The father didn’t know if his son was sorry or if he had changed. For all the father knew the son wanted to ask for more money.

Yet, the inspired Holy Bible says that the father ran to meet him on the way. I heard this great sermon truth today from Pastor Jack Hyles. The sermon is called, “[1]When

[2]He Was A Great Way Off.

” I made this helpful sermon excerpt and titled it,

“

[3]The Prodigal Son Just Came.

” Dear reader, God loves you so much and wants to give you eternal life, that even before you get to Him, He’ll will save you while you’re coming!

“Come as you are”

God says, and

“

I’ll clean you up when you get there!

” **1st John 1:9, “If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. ”** You don’t have to commit to forsake your sins to get to Heaven, you JUST COME AS YOU ARE! Whatever changes that God wants to see happen in your life is His department. You don’t have to forsake your sins to get saved; Jesus paid for your sins through Calvary’ cross with His blood, sprinkling that literal blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). No matter who you are, oh needy sinner, COME to the Lord and He will give you rest!

> “We suppose there are many faulty ideas about repentance, but we will deal here with the more popular ones. Perhaps the most popular false idea is that repentance is turning from sin. We have heard some well-known preachers say, If you want to be saved, repent of your sins, turn from your sins.’ If turning from your sins means to stop sinning, then people can only be saved if they stop sinning. And it is unlikely that anyone has ever been saved, since we don’t know anyone who has ever stopped sinning.” —Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), booklet titled: “Repentance,” p. 4; © 1986, Sword of the Lord Foundation

> "Several years ago I read a book by a professor at a fundamental university. Under the chapter on salvation, he said, 'Quit your sinning, and God will give you a new heart.' He presented repentance as turning from sin. I wrote this dear brother and expressed my concern, knowing that such teaching frustrates the unbeliever and makes him think that salvation is unattainable since he cannot live a sinless life." —Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), booklet titled: "Repentance," p. 5; © 1986, Sword of the Lord Foundation

> "You don't get better to get saved; you get saved to get better. You can't get better until you do get saved." —Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), booklet titled: "Repentance," p. 5; ©1986, Sword of the Lord Foundation

Woe unto all the wicked pastors today who are preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation of partial faith in Christ plus something else!

You don't have to repent of your sins to be saved.

You don't have to take Jesus as the supreme "

Lord

"

of your life to be saved.

You don't have to be water baptized to get to Heaven.

You don't have to become a Christ follower to get to Heaven.

You don't have to keep any sacraments to be saved.

You simply need to COME AS YOU ARE AS A SINNER and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and then physically raised up from the dead three days later. This is THE GOSPEL (Good News) by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved. The Gospel is not a lifestyle to be lived, it is simply *GOOD NEWS* to be BELIEVED! **Romans 1:16,**

"For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."

1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For *if we believe* that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him." BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and the work is done! **John 6:28-29, " Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye** *believe on him* **whom he hath sent."** Believe! Believe! Believe! **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might *believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that *believing ye might have life through his name*. " Believe! Believe! Believe!

Just as the Prodigal Son just came to his father, that's all you need to do dear reader to be saved, just come to God by faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus, the Christ. Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you! **John 3:16,**

“For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that *whosoever believeth in him* should not perish, but have everlasting life. ” Believe! Believe! Believe!

The inspired King James Bible tells us that it is very simple to be saved, so that our sins are forever washed away, and we will go to Heaven one day when we breathe our last breath on earth. FAITH + THE GOSPEL = SALVATION. It’s that simple. But if you trust in anything more dear reader, then you will not go to Heaven to be with the Lord Jesus Christ, you will spend eternity in Hell (Revelation 20:15).

To get to Heaven, you must wholly rest in Jesus’ name alone (John 1:12), which is what the Old Testament Sabbath Day symbolized. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “ *For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his.**

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. ” Just as God rested from His works on the seventh day, even so must we rest completely in the finished redemptive work of Jesus to be saved.

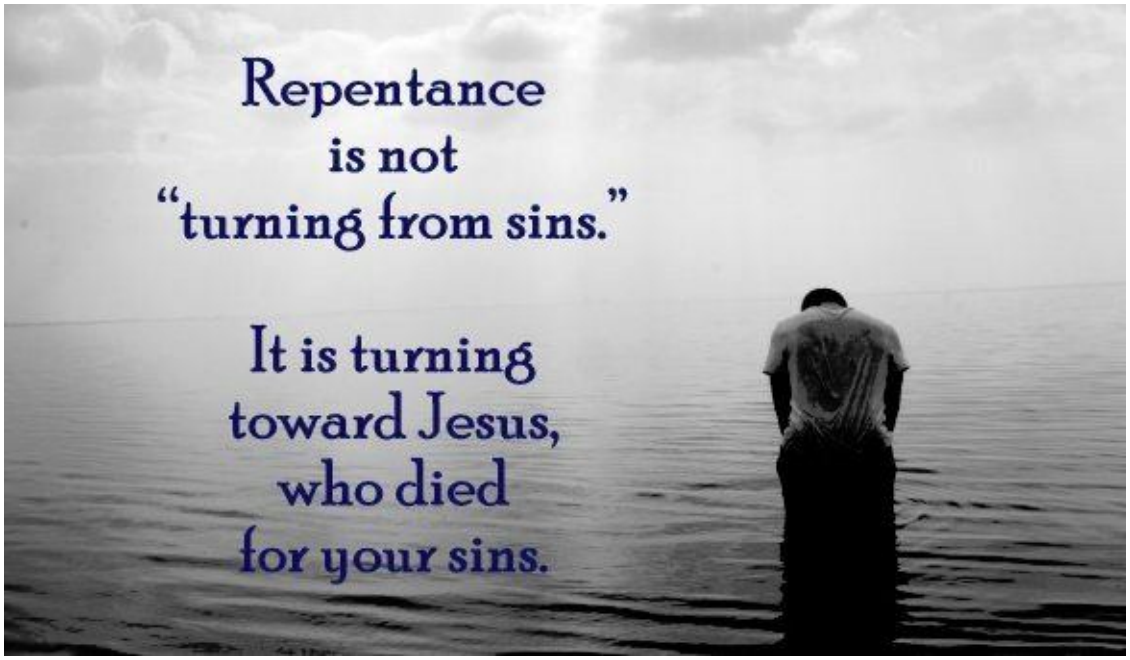
Jesus has already done all the work required to pay for our sins. That is why God is offering eternal life as a free gift to anyone who wants it. Simply take God at His written Word as recorded in the inspired Scripture. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Thank you for reading my blog. Jesus is precious!!!

[4]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/when_he_was_a_great_way_off.mp3
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/when_he_was_a_great_way_off.mp3
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/the_prodigal_son_just_came.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiLzQQKiL32WU3q1fk9PFxJbvpgiKaMZlG4fmHmpcSMWz-B3-BMNz2uu_-0o7mo03qwKb_YRTC4JwNRcFebEGYg92l1oY9v29aAHya

6.8.10 Who Exactly Was Caspar Milquetoast? (2025-08-10 09:23)

Matthew 15:7-9, “

Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

”

[1]

Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) often said, “The world is sick and tired of a bunch of Casper Milquetoasts climbing around in the pulpits today.” What or who is Casper Milquetoast? The term originated from a comic strip character in the 1920’s named Casper Milquetoast. The term has come to define someone unassertive and timid. Brother, this describes most Baptist pastors today. Today’s pastors are pansies! Is your pastor a Casper Milquetoast character?

Today we’d call such shallow pastors [2]“Yellowbelly” from the Canadian comedy show Second City TV. A pastor who won’t preach on Hell, fire and damnation from the pulpit is a yellowbellied coward. We need some preachers once again with backbone, not a wishbone! God has been faithful. I wish I could influence some men of God to get worked up! I’m trying and praying brother. The Lord is still able. God deserves our best as Christians! I’m tired of pastors who dress in fancy new clothes and have that gleam in their eye, but they avoid preaching on anything offensive and the alters are always empty at invitation time. Of course the alters are empty, there is [3]no preaching that produces repentance! The baptistry gets used once every 6 months. Soul-winning is not taught. There is no organized time for the church to go witnessing in public. There is no bus ministry.

[4]Brother Roloff says, “There’s only one way to speak with authority and that’s to saturate your soul and your mind with the Word of God.” The reason why pastors today are dead is because they are listening to dead ministers instead of the authoritative Word of God. I’m not trying to pick on Bob Jones University, but their primary focus today is to educate students in the “[5]Liberal Arts.” That’s like a Christian automotive-repair school. We need Bible Colleges to train Christian workers. I’m sick and tired of these wet noodles, spineless preachers, who come in from the Jell-O seminary with their tapioca message of the power of positive thinking.

We Need Above Average Preachers Who Actually Preach

The great need of the hour is PREACHING PREACHERS!!! A pastor cannot kowtow to his congregation and be the man of God that he ought to be. You’ve got to say it like it is,

even at the risk of losing members. A preacher is supposed to say what God lays upon his heart. As Brother Roloff says, “My preaching is none of my business!” See, “[6]TEACHING ON PREACHING!”

People are becoming desperate for help. My heart breaks often, wishing that I could personally help many of my web visitors who are struggling. I have heard so many heart-wrenching stories over the years, from dear people who are hurting. My friend, God needs you. There is a place in God’s choir that only you can fill. If you are absent, no one else can replace your unique personality. [7]God Needs Your Personality (by Dr. Jack Hyles). I need you. Without you my ministry has no purpose. I am hear to help you know the Lord Jesus Christ, and then to grow in grace and faith as a born-again Christian. “For we walk by faith, not by sight” (2nd Corinthians 5:7).

Brother Lester Roloff rightly states...

> Folks, the end time’s come. The field is white, the laborers are few. We have the greatest opportunity of any generation, that ever lived, to reach desperate souls for the Lord Jesus Christ!
>
> SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the classic MP3 sermon, “[8]JESUS IS LORD!!!”

By God’s grace I’m doing my part to reach others. If every Christian believer did their part, we could reach America for Jesus Christ. The biggest mistake that any Christian could ever make is to think that the efforts of one person couldn’t make a significant difference in the world. One Christian plus God equals a majority! The homosexual community are going totally against the Word of God. They are trying to intimidate and silence Christians around the Country, but we have God on our side, because we are on God’s side. There is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible!

Homosexuals have been trying to force their sickening wicked lifestyle upon our children and the churches for the past 50 years. They’re digging their way into the fires of Hell. The wicked liberal newsmedia always tries to play the race card, associate Christians with the Ku Klux Klan, demonize us as hatemongers and bigots; but they won’t dare say that God is wrong! Don’t make God angry by saying that homosexuality is OK, because it’s really not! God hates all sin, including homosexuality, which is a perversion of nature, sex and courtship. God doesn’t make mistakes. Two men cannot naturally produce a child via carnal knowledge, nor can two women. The sinful world continually misinterprets God’s Word, changing it into a lie as Romans 1:25 said they would, in an attempt to justify their wickedness.

America has gone to hell. Patriots are now now strongly labeled as “terrorists” in hundreds of Hollywood movies; such as, “DeJavu” with actor Denzel Washington. Few people realize that the fascist CIA (who started Homeland Security after 911) have a liaison working in Hollywood to incorporate brainwashing propaganda into movies. Literally, Americans are being turned against themselves and will be destroyed by their own stupid ignorance. The real terrorists are the criminals who’ve hi-jacked The White House since President John F. Kennedy’s assassination and are now controlling the entire federal government. Congress has soul their souls to the Devil. Apart from divine intervention, our nation is effectively already doomed. America never was a truly free nation, evidenced by the Masonic control of the United States since its inception in 1776. The trick is to con people into thinking they are free

while enslaving them further.

Brother Roloff, speaking concerning the churches sinfully bowing to Baal (unconstitutional state authority):

> “
>
> I wish I could wake America up! Brother, God’s got to rule. Jesus is Lord! The Holy Spirit is our administrator!
>
> ”
>
> SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the classic MP3 sermon, “[9]JESUS IS LORD!!!”

In his awesome MP3 sermon titled, “[10]Jesus is Lord,” Brother Roloff gives three reasons why America faces end-time destruction:

1. Licensed liquor spells doom for any nation!
2. Killing babies (abortion)
3. Homosexuality

Do you realize what has taken place? We’ve lost a whole generation in America! The fields are white, but the laborers are few. There’s only two problems in America: the PREACHER and the PAPA! You get those two fellas straightened out and we’ll be on our way to revival. Oh, how we need unapologetic preachers who proclaim the inspired Word of God!

Our ONLY authority as Christians is the Word of God. If the state goes against the Holy Bible, the state is wrong! When king Nebuchadnezzar ordered three young Christian boys to bow to a [11]Masonic obelisk, they refused on the grounds of their Biblical faith. But you say, aren’t we commanded to obey the higher powers in Romans 13? Yes, but the government is the lower powers. The U.S. Constitution is a higher power than the government. And God is the highest power of ALL!!!

> “Sometimes you may leave here and say, ’I wonder what he’s mad about?’ I’m not mad about anything, I just know one thing—whatever a preacher quits preaching on, is what his church will fill up with!”
>
> SOURCE: [12]Pastor Phil Kidd, a quote from the needful sermon “[13]I AM Ashamed.”

God deliver us from this sissified generation of Caspar Milquetoast, pink-tea-and-lemonade, soft-soapin’, sissy-britches-wearing, ear-ticklin’, back-scratchin’, yellowbellied, Clark Kent, pantywaist, compromising, pussyfootin’, unmanly, lazy-boy preachers who can’t preach their way out of a paperbag! God give us some leather-lunged, barn-stormin’, window-rattlin’, shingle-pullin’, truth-loving, uncompromising, manly, hell-fire and damnation PREACHERS!!! America needs PREACHING PREACHERS!!! The reason why men don’t preach anymore is because they’re being mentored by apostates, false teachers, heretics, sissies and old fuddy-duddy professors. JUST GIVE ME THE KING JAMES BIBLE!!! God is the preacher’s mentor!

We'd have a lot more TRUE WORSHIPPERS in America if we had a lot more TRUE BIBLES, TRUE CHRISTIANS, TRUE CHURCHES and TRUE PREACHERS!!!

"The worst pervert in America is the Gospel pervert!"

SOURCE: Brother Lester Roloff, from the sermon, " [14]The Gospel Perverts Or Jesus? "

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEisQ7VMtF_xq9KqyOwv1VtCsv1lDo-BJigBQcd1bCMrXXIN7IrsuEg38pi1P8jZhlNbmOJPWwIrbZqaeD-zeCURnSMJh0PA7O9UgQp
2. http://youtu.be/N_jtsfMU90w
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/16.htm
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/running_short_on_authority.mp3
5. http://mycollegeguide.org/articles/8/145/what-are-liberal-arts
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/teaching_on_preaching/toc.htm
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/21.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/jesus_is_lord.mp3
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/one_world_trade_center.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/dr_kidd.htm
13. https://youtu.be/s3tz2w7cHPg?t=886
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff/the_gospel_perverts_or_jesus.mp3

6.8.11 We All Have An Ultimate Appointment With Death (2025-08-11 09:24)

Hebrews 9:27-28, "And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation."

I was thinking this week about George Harrison (1943-2001) of The Beatles. George was such a beautiful man. He had a great sense of humor. George loved life and people. Sadly, he didn't love the living God of the Holy Bible. Like tens of millions of American children, I remember seeing 'The Beatles' on television and I instantly loved their music. My favorite song by The Beatles, which I have seen bring men to tears, is 'All My Loving'...

All My Loving (by The Beatles)

Eerily, "All My Loving" was the song playing on the hospital radio, while medics were trying desperately to save John Lennon's life in 1980, after being shot by a nutcase with a .22 caliber gun. Mark Chapman (the gunman) is still serving life in prison in New York state. Gloria Chapman, Mark's wife, is an amazing woman, a born-again Christian, who has remained married to Mark for the past 40 years! She flies a few times a year to New York for pizza and congenial visits. I have always been intrigued by the history of The Beatles, from start to finish. The band

has at least 140 iconic hits, which are truly masterpieces of music. I am a musician myself, so you may not understand my infatuation with The Beatles if you don't love music like I do. It amazes me how those young men were able to come up with so many beautiful songs, and incredible poetic lyrics like "Strawberry Fields" and "Penny Lane."

Now, before someone roasts me over their self-righteous legalistic flames, I do not sanction The Beatles. Today we look back on The Beatles as a novelty, but during their youth and hey day The Beatles led millions of youth into lives of sexual immorality, drug abuse and false religion. Sadly, none of The Beatles have honored Jesus Christ with their lives. I heard Paul McCartney boasting on a Late Night TV show a few years ago, that their U.S. tour manager brought them two prostitutes each in Las Vegas. Sin is no longer awful as it once was. Romans 7:13 teaches that God gave us His Law so that sin would become **"exceedingly sinful."** [1]I wrote this article addressing whether or not Sir Paul McCartney is a Christian.

When I realize that Paul is going to Hell very soon, at age 79, it makes me sad, because I don't want to see someone that I admire so much burn in Hell forever. But dear reader, Paul has made his own choice! I am saddened that George is almost assuredly burning in Hell this moment and forever. Why? It is simply because no one can go to Heaven who is a sinner. You read correctly! NO ONE who has ever commit even one sin can enter into the Kingdom of God (James 2:10). So then who can go to Heaven? On your own it is impossible. That is why God sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross to pay our sin debt. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay.

You see friend, to be permitted into Heaven when you die, YOU MUST BE 100 % SINLESS AND PERFECT, JUST LIKE GOD. But you say, "That is utterly impossible!" Yes, you are absolutely right. That is why we all need GOD'S RIGHTEOUSNESS!!! **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of *God's righteousness*, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** Have you, dear friend, submitted yourself unto the righteousness of God, which is through faith alone in Christ Jesus? I have. I got saved at age 13, by simply ceasing from my own efforts and RESTING completely in Jesus Christ, and what He did to pay for my sins on the cross. It's that easy, free and simple to be saved. Simple BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31).

I have always loved George Harisson's music. George wrote this song...

Here Comes The Sun (by The Beatles)

I began this article saying that I was thinking about George Harrison this week. I thought about him mainly because he died so young, at only age 58. George ruined his health with cigarettes. In nearly every picture of him, he has a cancer stick in his mouth. Tobacco kills! Most people don't know that a crazy lunatic on prescription drugs broke into George's home in 1999, stabbing him 40 times! George's wife stopped him, hitting the criminal over the head with a vase. George came so close to dying. One of the stab wounds barely punctured his lung. Being famous has its pitfalls.

I loved George's sense of humor. He had just hired a new grounds-keeper to attend to the greenery of his mansion in England. It was the young guy's very first day on the job! While Harrison was being loaded by paramedics into the ambulance, George called him over and asked: "

So, how do you like working here so far?

" You gotta love George for his high spirits! I've studies his life. Harrison was a ladies man, a whoremonger (Hebrews 13:4).

It makes me sad to know that George's faith was in the false prophet Hara Krishna, instead of the Lord Jesus Christ. George thought Jesus was a good man, a prophet, a man full of wisdom, but by all indication Harrison never received Jesus Christ alone as His personal Savior. Jesus warned in John 3:7 that unless a man is born-again, he cannot enter into God's Kingdom. Being a generous, fun-loving and nice guy isn't enough to get anyone into Heaven! Jesus said in John 14:6 that He alone is the only way to God the Father.

If there's a chance that any of The Beatles will be in Heaven, it is John Lennon. You can verify online that for a brief time in his life, John professed faith in Jesus Christ. But because of public criticism against him, John fell away and did not mature in his faith (Luke 8:13). I would like to believe that this is the case with Lennon, but we simply do not know for sure. Was it just a publicity stunt? Did John just decide (as so many millions of people do) to merely live the Christian life, but he wasn't genuinely born-again? I cannot tell you. I don't know.

I sure hope John Lennon is in Heaven. I would like to believe that before he died, that George Harrison accepted Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, but I find no evidence that he did. I do pray for The Beatles who are still alive (and I do literally pray for Paul and Ringo), that they would come to Christ before it is too late. There won't be any parties in the Lake of Fire, I promise you that on the authority of God's Word (Revelation 14:11).

I heard a sermon yesterday by Pastor Jack Hyles called:

"She Sojourned Seven Years." In this sermons Dr. Hyles says:

"I'd better be the worst of the best, than the best of the worst!" Yes Sir! The church on its worst day, is better than the world on its worst day!!! The Beatles are of the world. That doesn't mean it is a sin to listen to their music. I don't see any harm in listening to songs like "Penny Lane" and "'Til There Was You" and "Silly Little Love Songs" (by Wings). I love those songs and grew up hearing them on the radio. They are not Christian songs, just like our national anthem and children's nursery songs are not Christian songs either.

As a Bible preacher, I take a stand against The Beatles because people need to know the truth. Although much of their music is pretty and enjoyable, the lifestyles of these unsaved men has been worldly and of the Devil. Today, as far as I can tell, The Beatles have matured and are living decent lives. But that doesn't make them Christians! Paul McCartney gave up substance abuse over 40 years ago. Paul is the epitome today of good health at age 79.

I have read that Ringo became a Christian, joining the Church of England. If that be true, George is still as lost as the Devil, because in the Church of Christ people are required to be water baptized (the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration) to go to Heaven. Friend, not one verse in the Holy Bible says to get dunked in a baptistery to get your sins forgiven. You need God's imputed righteousness, which only comes through faith alone in Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

Someone who is older than me might criticize me for saying that I like The Beatles, but then they like Dean Martin (1917-1995), Frank Sinatra (1915-1998) or Sammy Davis Jr. (1925-1990). These three men were nicknamed "The Rat Pack" in Las Vegas, where they made their fortunes, mostly from entertainment. They drank booze, chased lewd women and lived lives of wickedness. Dean Martin was involved with the mob, which he later regretted his entire life. Sinatra was infamous for romancing underaged girls. Sammy Davis Jr. was made an honorary member of the 'Church of Satan' by its founder, Anton LaVey (1930-1997). The world is the world! So please understand that I separate my personal feelings (that I like The Beatles' music), from my Christian feelings (that they are serving their father, the Devil).

There are pastors whom I personally like (e.g., Marty Herron). But my Christian view of him is that he is a deadly snake, a wicked man who belongs in prison. Some people cannot separate their Christian opinion from their personal feelings, but I can and do. That is why when I met Pastor Herron at the GPO Mall on Guam in 2018, I walked right up and shook his hand. His mouth literally dropped open, because he was astonished that I wasn't upset with him, after I wrote and published hundreds of articles exposing the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam.

Kindly said, and God knows my heart, if Pastor Herron had simply invited me back to church, we would have become friends and I would have removed all my writings against him and Harvest from the web, but he refused. [2]This ongoing battle between me and the Bob Jones University camp has always been a matter of principle, and not my own feelings. They made an issue of my telling THE TRUTH in 2014 at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, which compelled me to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY (Titus 1:13-14) for their ungodly pastors telling me to shut up. God wants us to SPEAK UP; Satan wants us to SHUT UP! I'm speaking up!!!

George Harrison died in 2001, at only age 58. That was too young! I like to mention the year someone was born, and the year they died, as a reminder to all my web visitors that life is so short! We're here today and gone tomorrow! The days quickly turn into weeks, and then months, and before you know it years have passed, and decades. By God's grace, I will turn 55 years old on march 5, 2022. I will officially be a senior citizen. Say it ain't so! Where did my life go? It seems like just yesterday that I was playing football with my buddies in the street in Chicago where I grew up. It seems like just yesterday that I was playing the console video game "Space Invaders" at the local burger hangout for teenagers, while hearing the popular song "Tom Sawyer" by Rush (which mentions the game Space Invaders). It was great to be a teenager in the 1970 and 1980's! I loved it! But now I am old and in chronic neck pain all the time. My how time flies. My life will soon be over (and so will yours).

The $64,000 question is: "Have you been born again?" I mentioned being "born again" to a co-worker about 30 years ago, to which he replied: "That born-again stuff doesn't make any sense to me!" Well of course it doesn't, which is why Jesus explained it to Nicodemus in John chapter three. I encourage you dear reader to [3]read or [4]listen to John chapter 3, again and again, until it makes sense to you.

God told Adam and Eve that the day they sinned, they would die. The deceitful serpent told Eve that she wouldn't die, saying that God had lied to her. So Eve did eat, and then gave the forbidden fruit to Adam and he also did eat. They didn't die physically, just as the serpent had said. But they DID die spiritually, just as God had said. So both God and the serpent, didn't tell Adam and Eve all the facts. God was speaking in spiritual terms, but the serpent (Satan) was speaking in physical terms. That has been the way it is since the beginning—Satan appeals to our carnal flesh, but God's Holy Spirit appeals to our spirit. **Romans 8:4, "That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after *the flesh*, but after *the Spirit*."** The Devil always appeals to our fleshly desires, tempting us to eat the forbidden fruit of sin; but the Holy Spirit always encourages us to walk in the Spirit of the Lord, that we might please God.

Life is so short! I could mention thousands of examples of people who have died so young. I watched a documentary today about World War II. The last battle fought by U.S. Soldiers was on the Japanese island of Okinawa in 1945. In one day 3,500 men were killed. U.S. President, Franklin D. Roosevelt cried when he heard this tragic news. Before it was over, at the end of 82 days of fighting, a total of 12,281 U.S. soldiers were killed just on Okinawa. The reason why the battle was so intense was that Okinawa was Japanese territory, not some rogue island in the Pacific. All toll, the war with Japan cost 25,000,000 lives. The saddest part is that 19,000,000 of those killed were civilians. Wars are started by old men, fought by young men, and everybody in the middle loses!

Just last week deadly tornadoes set down in the wee hours of the morning, killing 88 people! [5]One just one block 7 children were killed. One victim was [6]a precious 3-year-old little girl. Why do such tragedies happen? It is because of sin dear reader (Romans 5:12). It's not because of the particular sins of the people killed. Jesus made this truth clear in Luke 13:1-5). It is because of sin in general. The human race is depraved. All men are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). Every human being is a guilty sinner, both by nature and by choice.

The Bible says in Ecclesiastes 9:11 that "TIME AND CHANGE" happeneth to all. That is an easy verse to remember because of "911." Those people were in the right place at the wrong time on 911. Have you ever thought about that? You can be in the wrong place at the right time, or the right place at the wrong time, or the right place at the right time, but you CANNOT be in the wrong place at the wrong time!!! If you were in the wrong place at the wrong time, you wouldn't be there at all! So keep that in mind.

The GOOD NEW is that God doesn't want anyone to perish into Hell in their sins (2nd Peter 3:9). God in His wondrous love has made a free way of escape, through faith in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."** Simply BELIEVE dear friend. BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of the living God, Who died in your place on Calvary's cross, to pay your dent of sin. Jesus was buried and three days later He miraculously resurrected from the dead victoriously. This is "THE GOSPEL" by which we are saved, if we BELIEVE IT! (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Nothing more is required by God oh needy sinner, than simple childlike faith in the Gospel.

We all have an appointment with death. Only God knows that appointed time. It could be a fatal car crash this afternoon. It could be a sudden brain aneurysm, where a vein bursts. Or perhaps it will be a sudden heart-attack, which is what killed Pastor Jack Hyles in 2001. It could be a slower death, like prostate cancer, which killed Dr. Curtis Hutson in 1995. What will it be friend? We simply don't know until we know! Although I am ready to go to be with Jesus, I hope that God will give me as much time on earth as possible, so I can continue preaching THE TRUTH. I suffer in constant chronic neck pain.

My heart breaks to see so many stupid pastors today, like Jeff Redlin at Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, sinfully bidding Godspeed to the Calvinists in the corrupt Bob Jones University camp. These wicked men only care about money, but they would never admit to such a shameful thing. Their *deeds* say otherwise than their *words*. I am faithfully exposing the error within the demonic BJU campo today, including their use, sale and support of the Devil's corruptible seed!

By changing the Word of God, Satan has lured tens of millions of churchgoers away from the inspired Word of God, leading them instead into the modern ecumenical church movement. [7]The Devil's goal is to replace Bible theology with spirituality. But that is a different article for another day. Right now I am encouraging you to think about the fact that YOU dear reader have an appointment with death. I am ready for my appointment, are you?

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/atheism/paul_mccartney.htm
2. https://www.google.com/search?q=Harvest+Baptist+Church+on+Guam&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesus-is-savior.com+OR&q=site%3Ahttps%3A%2F%2Fwww.jesusisprecious.org+
3. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John%203&version=KJV
4. https://youtu.be/eS2UlJApJvI
5. https://www.fox13news.com/news/tornado-killed-7-children-on-a-single-kentucky-street
6. https://www.wlky.com/article/i-never-heard-my-3-year-old-say-anything-toddler-dead-in-kentucky-tornadoes/38529894
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/exposing_alice_bailey.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj_EqmI-2uOS5iBiwK_xw5wx-oaOhEN7NwrhUQKNXb1Th-NyfPO-Hn6V5xbQlXEW2x66vDO-B1VsFUoP1znnzigfxPsbVStU0tQpxQ2hqCmSpuP

6.8.12 Evangelist Steve Pettit's Damnable Gospel (2025-08-12 09:24)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel:*

***Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*.**

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

"

May I say from the start that I do not hate Steve Pettit. I first heard Dr. Pettit preach on the topic of "Wisdom" at the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam in 2014. It was shortly thereafter that Dr. Pettit was inaugurated as the new executive president of Bob Jones University (BJU) in Greenville, South Carolina. Unfortunately, [1]Steve Pettit is wrong on the Gospel and is not saved. It horrifies me to know that this man was a traveling evangelist for 30 years, living out of the back of an Recreational Vehicle (RV). I don't know what the leaders at BJU were thinking when they hired this dangerous man, but hiring Pettit put the nails in their coffin.

One of the most deadly false religions today is Seventh-Day Adventism (SDA). SDA's are so used to criticism that they are just quietly descending into the fires of Hell, without giving the matter a second thought. Furthermore, SDA's don't even believe that Hell exists! That is unfortunate for their sakes. The Bible teaches that Hell exists (Revelation 20:11-15). The most prominent figure in SDA is Miss Ellen G. White (1827-1915). Tragically, the false gospel which Steve Pettit preaches is [2]identical to the counterfeit gospel of Ellen G. White. According to SDA doctrine, you must keep the Ten Commandments to prove the reality of the genuineness of your faith. If you fail to live according to God's Ten Commandments, then in SDA you are deemed unsaved because you don't love God, proving that your faith is false. Ellen White errantly teaches:

> "That so-called faith in Christ which professes to release men from the obligation of obedience to God, is not faith, but presumption. 'By grace are ye saved through faith.' But 'faith, if it hath not works, is dead."' —Miss Ellen G. White, ' [3]Steps To Christ ,' page 61

As you just read, Miss White says you cannot merely get saved by faith, you have to live a lifetime of faithfulness!

In the preceding quote from Miss Ellen G. White's book, "Steps To Christ," she teaches [4]Lordship Salvation (which is a works-based false plan of salvation). She is essentially teaching the EXACT SAME heresy as Steve Pettit.

Steve Pettit agrees with her! Pettit heretically states:

> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. ***In order for you to qualify for the award*, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish**

> **the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" **[emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[5]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [6]11:34)

Dr. Pettit is a corrupt false prophet, who requires works for salvation. Heaven is not an "award," as he calls it.

Steve Pettit errantly teaches:

> "'The race' is a description of the whole of the Christian life of faith." —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [7]4:26)

That is some dangerous talk when you include the next quote from Dr. Pettit, in which he teaches over 2,600 BJU students that the "AWARD" for running 'The Race' is "Heaven itself"!!!

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? What is the award? Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, ***I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven*. I think it is referring to *Heaven itself* ." [emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [8]22:57)

Heaven itself? Oh my! What saith the Scripture? 1st Corinthians 9:24-25, "Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible." As you just read, the "award" will be an "INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN"; but Steve Pettit says it will be HEAVEN ITSELF!!!

Sadly, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) bids Godspeed to this Calvinist false doctrine, refusing to contend for the faith as the Bible commands. Titus 1:10-14 commands men of God to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY that they might be sound in the faith. I am just a humble guy with a website ministry, but if PCC took a firm stand against the perverse Bob Jones crowd, that would have much more impact for God. Sadly, the PCC camp are only interested in making money today to pay their bills. They don't care about joining the battle over the Bible, and the Bible over the Gospel. The Pensacola Christian College (PCC) crowd couldn't care less!!! I say that to their utter contempt and shame before God.

Dr. Steve Pettit is a false prophet! He does not understand the true Gospel, nor does what he preaches align with the inspired King James Bible. Sadly, BJU uses, sell and promote [9]the Devil's English Standard Version (ESV). No wonder they have been corrupted doctrinally. Jesus warned that a corrupt tree can only bring firth corrupt fruit. **Matthew 7:18, "**

A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. **"** Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) rightly said these great words of truth:

> Christianity is NOT a ceremony;

Christianity is NOT even the Church;

Christianity is NOT a system;

Christianity is a person,

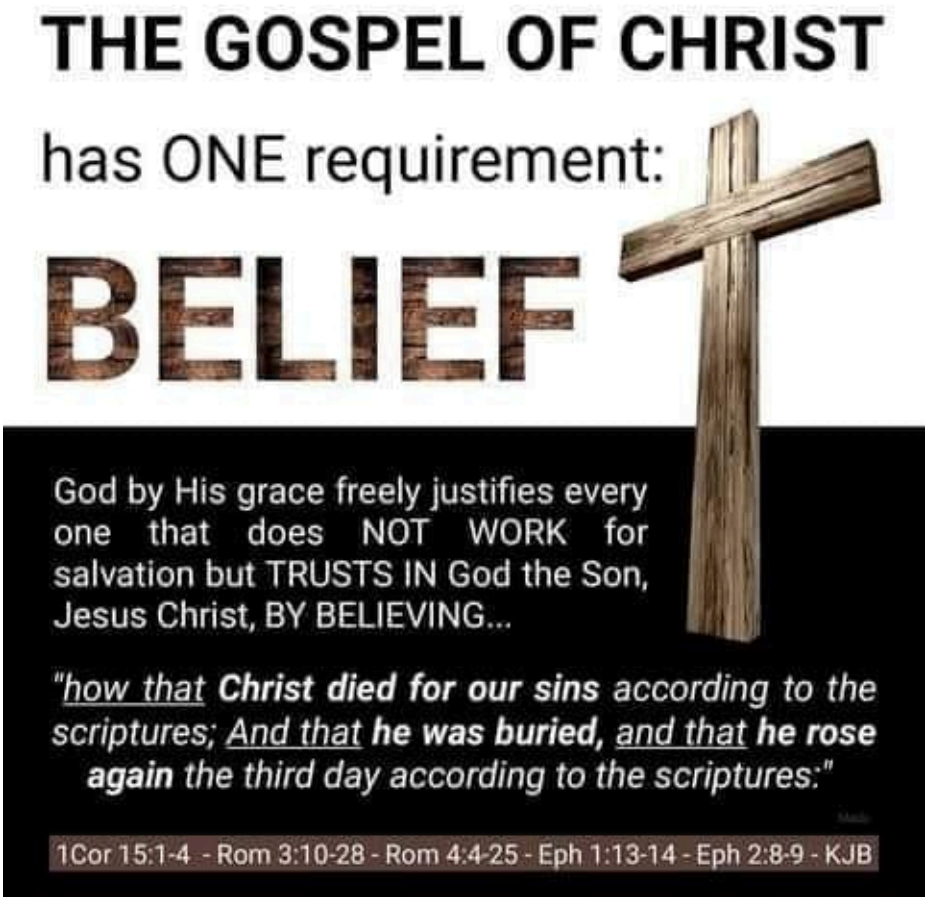
and that Person is the Lord Jesus Christ,

and it’s Who He is, and what He has done.

THAT’S CHRISTIANITY, and nothing else is Christianity.

Oh, how we need to get back to HIM—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

If we don’t expose false teachers, who will? If not now, when? If not here, where? It has got to be done. The world will go to Hell if somebody doesn’t speak with authority! I speak only on the authority of the Scriptures. I can back up everything I preach and teach with the inspired King James Bible, but Steve Pettit cannot. I triple-dog dare you to show me from the Bible where it says the "award" for faithfully running the Christian race is "Heaven itself." You cannot show me that! Steve Pettit is a dirty liar!!! Like the Apostle Paul, I am set for the defence of the Gospel. Every Christian believer ought to appoint himself as a guardian of one, to defend this sacred Holy Book, and the simplicity that is in Christ by faith alone, which it teaches.



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
3. http://api.ning.com/files/N--JIC29MuzZYVBTYhB2WdGgwCd9c6OLisxJ0SFiApkWv3QCAV11mUc51kFplx94lXElkujuemQeBea9uFufGTNK1qF1AFYu/Steps_To_Christ.pdf
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/deception.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/ESV/The_English_Standard_Version.pdf
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhwN7zWChzuoS7bvpIvMLCQOw2UOy8HGuuEvTx-moFBRdx1n1LkbAV1ndIkz1IJTk-Y4IpCgadVStr6VqCBAVUvZv89ZaSBMTgVMrfEMF8Wk_08

6.8.13 The Often Misunderstood Epistle Of 1st John (2025-08-13 09:25)

John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.” 1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.”

I am now flying 50,000 feet over the Pacific Ocean, headed for Los Angeles. I have a few more hours of flight time, so I decided to get my laptop out and write an article. Why not? I want

to write about a topic that has stirred quite a bit of controversy on the internet lately about the Epistle of 1st John. I have heard countless preachers misinterpret the Epistle of 1st John, using it to teach the deadly [1]heresy of Calvinism.

It is very important to notice that God used the same writer for both the Gospel of John as well as the Epistle of 1st John. The apostle whom Jesus loved, John, penned both of these works. So this is a critical point to bring out. In the Gospel of John we are presented with God's very simple plan of salvation. We find the word **"believe"** mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but there is no mention of anything else. Carefully note our text verse from **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** The inspired Word of God is abundantly clear that the way of salvation is to simply BELIEVE the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen (John 19-20; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

It is important to keep this in mind when interpreting the Epistle of 1st John. Why would John completely contradict everything that he taught in the Gospel of John, by requiring works for salvation in 1st John? That wouldn't make any sense. One of the key Scriptures of the Epistle of 1st John is **1st John 5:13, "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."** Please notice that this epistle is not written to the unsaved man, but to the born-again believer. John here is NOT giving a plan of salvation, he did that back in the Gospel of John. What John is doing here in 1st John is helping believers to recognize the work of the Holy Spirit in them.

Our part in salvation is simply to get out of the way, to cease from our own works, and REST completely in Christ alone (Hebrews 4:2, 10-11). What saith the Scripture? **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** I love that! They asked Jesus what **"works"** they needed to do to go to Heaven. The Lord simply said to **"BELIEVE ON HIM."** The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you.

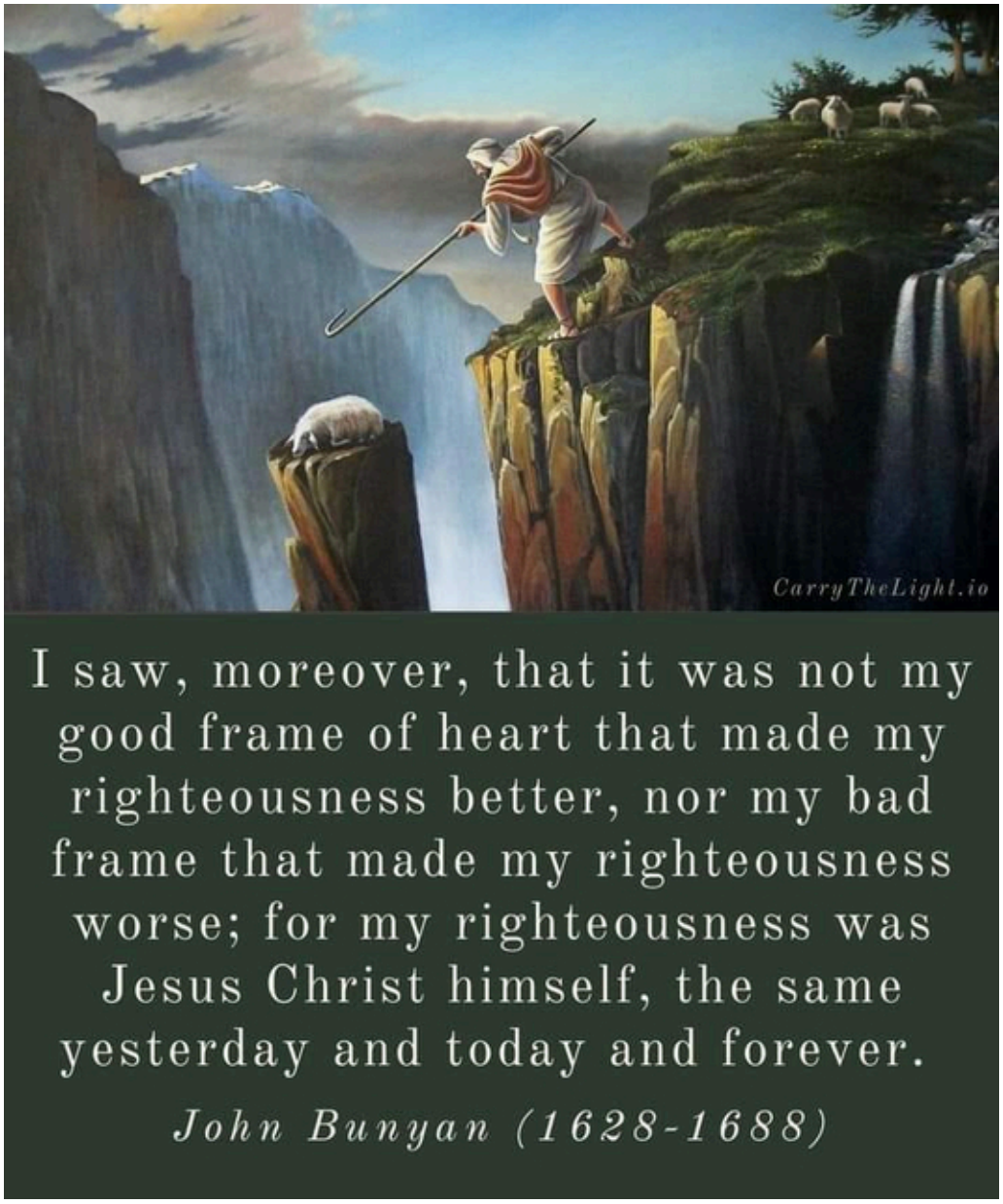
I fully agree with Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who said: "If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you're not!" The only sure way that we can determine if someone else is saved, is by the direct testimony from their own mouth concerning Jesus Christ. But John writes to the INDIVIDUAL believer here in 1st John, helping us to recognize the fruit of the Holy Spirit in us. **1st John 3:24, "And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us."** Carefully notice that the test is not to look for works in our life. The test is not to see if we love the brethren to prove that we are saved. The test is only to determine whether or not we have the blessed presence of the indwelling Holy Spirit. Every born-again believer has the Holy Spirit living inside them (1st Corinthians 3:16-17; Romans 8:9).

I like to give my own salvation testimony as an illustration, because I can explain that first hand. I was saved at 13 years of age, in an old-fashioned Baptist church on Chicago's Northside in 1980. I don't remember the name of the sermon that Sunday morning, but I do remember that the preacher said if you can sin, without any conviction from God's Holy Spirit, something is very wrong. I knew that morning that I was a big sinner. I knew that I had no conviction from God up until that point in my life.

For the first time in my life I felt conviction over my sins. That morning from my pew, I humbly received Jesus as my personal Savior. I simply received Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for my sins. No one told me that I had to try to stop sinning. The very idea is ridiculous. Eternal life is a free gift (Romans 5:15-18; 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9), that you simply take by faith in the Good News of Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

> "Salvation is not our doing, but it is something that the Lord does. We put our trust in Christ, He is the One that saves us. And again I repeat: He rescues us, He ransoms us, He redeems us, He regenerates us. All of that we find out, simply by reading the Bible." —Pastor Sheldon Smith, [2]Making A Difference radio broadcast; May 14, 2021; 'The Distinguishing Difference in the Christian Life - Part 10'

So it is a mistake to approach the Epistle of 1st John from any other standpoint that from a saved person's perspective. The apostle is speaking to BELIEVER'S, and is not providing a plan of salvation. John teaches us the simple plan of salvation back in the wonderful Gospel of John. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**



1. https://youtu.be/qr2ZAEHTPSk
2. https://www.swordofthelord.com/makingadifference
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEiuxgypmRLUJTa3BTcH6cakri2v29Yk-oHixGHz98NGd0E6hJ02a-dV39Lm3EW2n6xd38CN9qh6TUFROHi4UdmiOvwGckU-AY5TTT__Ltu6Rkx3

6.8.14 Loving Jesus Is Not The Same Thing As Trusting Him (2025-08-14 09:26)

John 14:15-17, *"If ye love me, keep my commandments*.

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in

you."

If a man truly loves his wife there should be some evidence to prove it. But if a husband doesn't love his wife, does that mean they are not legally married? No, it doesn't mean that at all. They are still married, even if they don't love each other as they ought. Obviously, one thing has nothing to do with the other. Salvation is the same dear friend. Every believer ought to love Jesus and there should be some evidence of it in our lives. But if that evidence doesn't exist, and we don't love God as we ought, that doesn't mean we are not a child of God.

I love this helpful quote from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The only way you'll ever get to Heaven is to believe Jesus did it for you! Whether we love God as we should is not relevant. But wait, doesn't the Bible says that all believers love Jesus?

1st Corinthians 16:22, "

If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.

" The Bible simply means that if you are saved, Jesus is precious to you.

1st Peter 2:7, "*Unto you therefore which believe he is precious*: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

" But is it possible that you can get your priorities wrong, so that your love for the flesh is elevated as a higher priority than your love for Christ? Yes, you know it!

1st John 2:15, "

Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world.*If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him*.

" Now, does this Verse in 1st John 2:15 means that a man is not saved if he loves the sinful world. No, it doesn't mean that. Consider Paul's fellowhelper in the ministry, Demas.

2nd Timothy 4:10, " *For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world*, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia." Demas loved the world. Does that mean he wasn't saved? No, of course he was saved. Demas just had the wrong priorities in life.

It is important that you understand this truth, so you don't start doubting God's gift of eternal life if you choose to go live in the world in sin. Jesus said that if we love Him, we will keep His commandments, but that doesn't mean we aren't saved if we fail to love Christ as we ought. Anytime we choose to sin (and we ALL do), it evidences at the moment that our love for Jesus is not perfect.

Can a man cheat on his wife, but still love her? Yes, of course, but his love is corrupted, not perfect toward her. A man may provide for his wife, love her, care about her, and desire to do good things for her; yet, he may still elevate his lust of the flesh as a higher priority in his life than his love for his wife. The same is true of every believer's relationship with our heavenly Father.

By the way, this is a good time to mention the proper way to discipline children. When a child disobeys his or her parent, the child should feel a broken spirit, knowing that they disappointed

Mom and Dad. A child being raised properly will feel remorse because they let down Mom and Dad, not angry because he is getting another spanking. Before any *corporal discipline* (a discipline method in which a supervising adult deliberately inflicts pain upon a child in response to a child's unacceptable behavior and/or inappropriate language, i.e., spanking), there should be an admission of wrong doing on the part of the child.

If you discipline a child who thinks you are being unfair, you will harden that child's spirit and make them bitter. It is very important that parents establish set rules in a home, and then when violated, have the child admit what they did wrong, and only then chastise them. If a parent has successfully convinced their child that they truly love and care about them, and have built a proper relationship with the child over time, the child should feel sorry and cry because they disappointed the parent, even before any discipline is administered.

By the way, NEVER use your hand to spank a child, lest they fear YOU! Use an appropriate device that won't harm the child physically. **Proverbs 13:24, "**

He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

" The word

"betimes"

means

"at an early age," while there is still hope. **Proverbs 19:18, " Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying."** A father emailed me the other day, and said that his 7-year-old son confided in him that he thinks he is a homosexual, has thoughts of murdering his father, and thinks a demon is in his head. I am not kidding!

The father asked for my Christian advice. I kindly responded that I could guarantee one of two things: 1) the boy is enrolled in the Devil's public school system, 2) the boy has been watching garbage on TV. A 7-year-old child doesn't think in such evil ways unless that garbage was put into their mind by someone (wrong influences). I advised him while there is still time to enroll the boy into a Christian school, attend church as a family unit, listening to Bible preaching in the home as a family, and spend time going fishing, playing ball and building the masculine father/son bond. I sent him Pastor Jack Hyles' helpful book titled: "[1]How To Make A Man Out Of A Boy."

But if a child rebels and grows up to break a parent's heart, are they still your child? Of course they are! Likewise, an adopted child of God may rebel against our heavenly Father, yet we are still born-again of the Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13; 1st John 3:24). We see evidence of this in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5, concerning the saved man who was living in a lifestyle of sexual immorality. The Apostle Paul advised the church leadership to confront the man about his open sin, and hopefully he will repent; but if not, Paul said **"**

To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus

"

(1st Corinthians 5:5). There will be many believers who receive no rewards in Heaven,

"

but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire" (1st Corinthians 3:15). That is, they barely escaped Hell's fire by faith alone in Jesus, despite have no rewards for service.

1st Corinthians 3:13-16, "

Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

***If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved*; yet so as by fire.**

Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

"

This passage conclusively proves that the teaching of "Lordship Salvation" (i.e., Calvinism) is false. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold gives this accurate definition of *Lordship Salvation*:

> "Lordship is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief, that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ in order to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold (a quote from the sermon: "[2]JESUS vs. John MacArthur")

If Lordship Salvation were true, then the pitiful scenario in 1st Corinthians 3:11 couldn't exist. If such a believer hadn't persevered to faithfully run the race, he wouldn't have made it to Heaven, but HE DID anyway!!!

Salvation becomes ours when we trust Christ to SAVE us. Effective service is ours through OBEDIENCE. Salvation primarily involves the spirit and our eternal destiny; it is a gift

(John 5:24).

The only way you'll ever get to Heaven is to believe Jesus did it for you!

Service involves the body and our present earthly life; it is labor for which rewards are given (Romans 12:1-2; 1st

Corinthians 3:8-15; Luke 10:2).

How Do You Know You're Saved? (Pastor Yankee Arnold)

> "Nobody goes to Heaven because he is good; you go to Heaven because you know you're bad, and you flee to Jesus Who died to save sinners." —Pastor Jack Hyles ("[3]God Only Saves Bad People"

Dear reader, if you are saved, how you choose to live as a child of God evidences how much you love your Savior; but it has nothing to do with the fact that you are justified on the sole basis of Christ's sacrifice on the cross, as payment for your sins.

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Family/Parents%20Corner/how_to_make_a_man_out_of_a_boy.htm
2. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3

6.8.15 A Collection Of Inspiring Quotes About Salvation (2025-08-15 09:27)

Here are some of my favorite life-changing preacher quotes:

"Any teaching that demands a change of conduct toward either God or man for salvation is to add works or human effort to faith, and this contradicts all Scripture and is an accursed message (Gal. 1:8-9; Deut. 27:18). Study the book of Galatians." —'REPENTANCE,' Pastor A. Ray Stanford (1916-2012), Chapter 6, '[1]HANDBOOK OF PERSONAL EVANGELISM'

"If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

“That payment that Christ made, He put it to your account... Do you realize the opportunity that God has given to us, to be able to ’GO INTO ALL THE WORLD.’ And the thing that bothers people, is this thing about sin, because of the guilt that it brings, and all the wickedness that it brings; and you and I are the ONLY hope the people in this world—God has left us here and we are their only hope, if we don’t explain the Gospel and make it clear!” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold; a quote from his sermon, “[2]A Study of Romans Chapter 10”

“There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, ’Hebrews’; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

“Religion starts on the outside, and never gets to the inside; God starts on the inside, and works toward the outside. Grace is an inside worker, because sin is an inside problem.” —Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) an awesome quote from the presentation titled, “[3]Hero Of The Faith: Lester Roloff”

“There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, an excellent quote from the wonderful MP3 sermon titled, “[4]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

“In conclusion, notice the vanity and pride involved in one testifying to his salvation who believes in Lordship salvation. He is saying, "I have made Jesus my Lord." That means that Jesus controls his life and he is totally yielded. My, what a statement for a person to make about himself! On the other hand, notice the humility in the person’s testimony who says, "I am saved because I received Christ as my Saviour." He is talking about a salvation that he did not merit. He did nothing to receive it except receive it. It was a gift. Whereas, if we had to give something to God to get something in return, he and God made a trade and his salvation is earned.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

* * * * * * *

Pastor J. Vernon McGee (1904-1988) wisely said:

Christianity is NOT a ceremony;

Christianity is NOT even the Church;

Christianity is NOT a system;

Christianity is a person,

and that Person is the Lord Jesus Christ,

and it’s Who He is, and what He has done.

THAT’S CHRISTIANITY, and nothing else is Christianity.

Oh, how we need to get back to HIM—the Lord Jesus Christ!!!

* * * * * * *

“Salvation becomes ours when we trust Christ to SAVE us. Effective service is ours through OBEDIENCE. Salvation primarily involves the spirit and our eternal destiny; it is a gift (John 5:24). Service involves the body and our present earthly life; it is labor for which rewards are given (Romans 12:1, 2; I Corinthians 3:8-15; Luke 10:2).” —Pastor Ray Stanford (1916-2012)

* * * * * * *

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

"Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, ’You give Me something; I’ll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.’ Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. Romans 6:23, ’For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.’" —Pastor Jack Hyles, “Lordship Salvation” (chapter 11 from his book: “Salvation Is More Than Being Saved”)

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

“Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “[5]Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!”

“Salvation is not our doing, but it is something that the Lord does. We put our trust in Christ, He is the One that saves us. And again I repeat: He rescues us, He ransoms us, He redeems us, He regenerates us. All of that we find out, simply by reading the Bible.” —Pastor Sheldon Smith, ’Making A Difference’ radio broadcast; May 14, 2021; ’The Distinguishing Difference in the Christian Life - Part 10’

“Redemption is a work of God the Son. Regeneration is the work of God the Holy Spirit. Justification is the work of God the Father as He declares the sinner righteous in the Son. Conversion then becomes the work of the church as we change the use and purpose of a life.” —Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001)

"In Luke 13:5 Jesus said, ’I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.’ The context of this verse shows that they needed to repent or change their mind regarding punishment and sin. In this passage, Christ was talking to good people who believed that people suffered only because of their sins, and they concluded that those in Galilee whose blood Pilate mingled with sacrifices and those on whom the tower of Siloam fell were greater sinners because they died such horrible deaths. Jesus contradicts the thinking of these self-righteous people and tells them that they need to repent or change their mind and see themselves as sinners, too, or they will perish in their own self-righteousness. One does not have to know the Greek language to see that ’repent’ in this passage does not mean feeling sorry for or turning

from sin." —Pastor Curtis Hutson, an excerpt from his helpful booklet titled: "Repentance: What Does The Bible Teach?"

What all of these hellbound infidels today (e.g., John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps) are really preaching, is that you must keep the Old Testament law to prove that your faith is genuine to be saved. That is a 100 % works-based plan of damnation! Christ came to save us from our sin (Matthew 1:21), not demand that we turn away from our sin as a prerequisite to receive God's free gift of eternal life. Satan is a beautiful liar!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Beware of being caught between grace and works!

"The first thing necessary to get saved is to get bad!" —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[6]God Only Saves Bad People"

"Nobody goes to Heaven because he is good; you go to Heaven because you know you're bad, and you flee to Jesus Who died to save sinners." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[7]God Only Saves Bad People"

"Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[8]Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

"Let me say again that I do not believe for a second that Christian people should live like the Devil. No preacher preaches separation more than I do. I simply believe that that separation is a work of the Holy Spirit just like regeneration is a work of the Holy Spirit, and it starts after one has repented from that which makes him lost, and that is unbelief." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Misunderstood Repentance" (chapter 4) from his book: "[9]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved"

"If you go to Hell, you'll go to Hell with all your sins paid for!" —Pastor Max Younce (a quote from the sermon: "[10]Bible Prophecy #5")

"You don't go to Hell because you won't quit your sinning!" —Pastor Curtis Hutson; Quote from the classic sermon, Why Do Men Go To Hell? (exposing 'Lordship Salvation')

"If all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags, then why would you use those rags to prove that you're saved?" —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, sermon quote: "How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2"

"Remember this, if you're depending upon your own good works to get you to Heaven, you're lost! Your salvation had to be purchased with something that was incorruptible, with the precious blood of Jesus Christ!" —Pastor Ralph 'Yankee' Arnold, Bibleline Radio Show, "The Precious Blood Of Christ"

"The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out." —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

The LAW and the GOSPEL are two keys—the law is the key that shuteth up all men under condemnation, and the Gospel is the key which opens the door and lets them out.

1. https://www.blogger.com/
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/a_study_of_romans_10.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/Vx4RN-Vz0cQ
4. http://www.lovethetruth.com/preachers/ralph_yankee_arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
5. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_yankee_arnold/why_lordship_salvation_is_wrong.mp3
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
7. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha110903.mp3
8. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
10. https://youtu.be/Z-Zm6SHBBN0

6.8.16 Just Believe (2025-08-16 09:28)

Ephesians 1:12-13, That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise."

There are many different plans of salvation being taught today. Whether it be in religious movies, religious tracts, televangelists, books or churches, there are counterfeit Gospels everywhere nowadays in these apostate times.

Albeit, the Word of God still stands accurate and true, proclaiming salvation in just one word: BELIEVE! Just believe! The way to be saved is to simply BELIEVE the [1]Good News of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen the third day.

Anytime we read a more difficult passage of Scripture, the correct way to interpret it is by referring to a more simper passage. For example: In **Romans 10:9-11** we read, **"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed."**

I have heard various different plans of salvation, heresies, fabricated from a misunderstanding of Romans 10:9-11. Some preachers falsely say we must confess the name of Jesus publicly, or else we're not saved because we are ashamed of Him. Other preachers errantly teach that a person cannot be saved without praying, because confession is made with the mouth unto salvation. However, if we simply refer to the Gospel of John, the truth becomes self evident concerning how to be saved. We are saved when we just BELIEVE!

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. That is the sole purpose for the writing of John, to convince us that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ, and that by "BELIEVING" we are eternally saved. ...

> John 3:16: "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God

sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

John 5:40, "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life."

John 6:28, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

John 11:25, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live."

John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."

In every religious tract or sermon that you read or hear, every word added beyond the word "BELIEVE" relating to the Gospel, obscures the truth. In the Gospel of John, the words "BELIEVE" and "BELIEVED" are mentioned 85 times. The word "BELIEVING" is mentioned 2 times. So 87 times we are taught to just BELIEVE to be saved. Yes, it is that simple. There is no mention of the word "repent," nor are we taught to "pray."

The Bible says that Jesus didn't baptize anyone with water, but His disciples did (John 4:2). Water baptism is a simply a believer's public profession of faith, but is not necessary to be saved. Getting baptized is a matter of discipleship, not sonship. It is no different than a wedding ring. The ring does not make a person married, it only symbolizes the marriage commitment. The Bible way to be born-again is to simply BELIEVE the Gospel. That is all that is required by God.

What exactly is the Gospel? The word "Gospel" means "Good News" or "Glad Tidings." There is no need to guess what the "Gospel" is because the Bible plainly tells us. The "Gospel" is the Good News of Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION three days later:

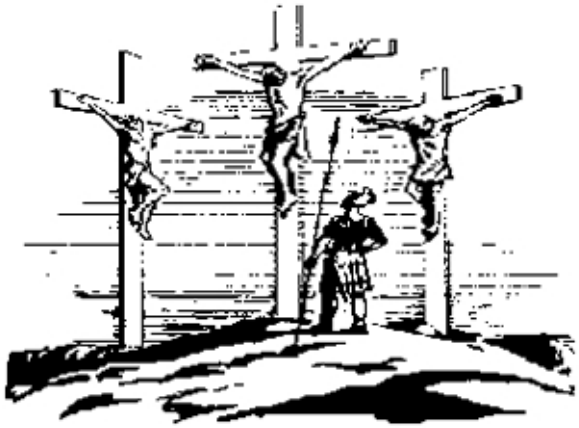
1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."

In John chapter 19 we read about the crucifixion of Jesus and His burial. In John chapter 20 we read about His miraculous resurrection from the dead. We are saved by BELIEVING **"the Gospel,"** which is the power of God unto salvation. Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth;

to the Jew first, and also to the Greek." **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** It is that simple to be saved. If you admit that you are a needy sinner in God's sight, and you receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected three days later, YOU ARE IMMEDIATELY, SECURELY AND FOREVER SAVED!!!

Anyone who receives Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried after He died, and physically raised up miraculously three days later, is saved. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Just BELIEVE!

> "That payment that Christ made, He put it to your account... Do you realize the opportunity that God has given to us, to be able to 'GO INTO ALL THE WORLD.' And the thing that bothers people, is this thing about sin, because of the guilt that it brings, and all the wickedness that it brings; and you and I are the ONLY hope the people in this world—God has left us here and we are their only hope, if we don't explain the Gospel and make it clear!" —Pastor Ralph "Yankee" Arnold; a quote from his sermon, "[2]A Study of Romans Chapter 10."



"God have mercy on a preacher that the world don't hate!"

(a quote from the precious sermon by
Pastor Danny Castle, "[3]Fight It Or Feed It!" | [4]MP3)

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/a_study_of_romans_10.mp3
3. https://youtu.be/VugJWshSSDo
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/fight_it_or_feed_it.mp3

6.8.17 Lordship Salvation Is A Deadly Counterfeit Gospel (2025-08-17 09:29)

John 20:31, "

***But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

”

It has been wisely said that the Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract. I fully agree. That is what our text verse says. The Apostle John said he penned these inspired words to convince you, dear reader, that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God. John says he wrote these words so that by making the choice to BELIEVE, you will be saved. This is the ONLY way to be saved, through faith alone in Christ’s sacrificial death on the cross, subsequent burial and bodily resurrection three days later. This is THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

There are many damnable false teachings (which the Bible calls **“doctrines of Devils”** in 1st Timothy 4:1-4), which are being preached in today’s fake churches. We here much about **“fake news”** in recent years regarding social media. Ain’t it the truth! It is hard to truly know what is true or false anymore, because there are so mnay liars, con artists, evildoers and false prophets in the world. Sadly, two of the biggest sources of misinformation is the U.S. government and the mainstream news media. After the blatant lies, inside job and cover-up of the 911 attacks, I will never trust the U.S. government or newsmedia again!!!

Everybody has interests, priorities, hobbies and someplace where they spend most of their time. Whereas some men choose to spend most of their spare time fishing, playing golf (I hate golf) or doing work around the house, I spend most of my time contending for the Christian faith. It is my passion!!! The Apostle Paul said that he was SET FOR THE DEFENCE OF THE GOSPEL. **Philippians 1:17, “**

But the other of love, knowing that *I am set for the defence of the gospel*.

”

The word “set” in Philippians 1:17 is the Greek word keimai, which means: “to lie outstretched.” It means to be laid up, to be totally overcome to a cause, which in this case was to defend the light of the truth of the Gospel. Paul was wholly committed to making sure that the Devil and his false teachers didn’t creep into the churches he had started, and allow false prophets to corrupt his work. Likewise, I am committing as Paul to exposing everyplace in Bible colleges and churches today where the Devil rears his ugly poisonous head! It like a game of Whack-A-Mole! When I see Lordship Salvation sticking its ugly head up...WHACK! When I see Bob Jones University falsely teaching that you must repent and turn away from your sinning to be saved... WHACK!

“The world will go to Hell unless somebody is authoritative!”

—Pastor Jack Hyles, “[1]I Shall Not Be Moved”

Having said that, I am unalterably opposed to the Devil’s lie that more than childlike faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ is necessary to get to Heaven. To be saved you simply need to know the Bible FACTS and BELIEVE (put your confidence in) them. You are a guilty sinner in God’s holy sight (Romans 3:19-23). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). That includes the second death in Hell for all eternity (Psalms 9:17; Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15;21:8). But the Good News (or Gospel) is that God loves you dear friend. So He sent His only begotten Son Jesus into the world, to die a sinner’s death in your place and mind on the cross of Calvary. The sinless virgin-born Son of God paid a debt that He didn’t owe, to pay our massive debt of sin which we couldn’t pay!

Jesus was buried and then three days later He miraculously

resurrected from the dead. The Bible teaches that anyone who simply BELIEVES those facts is saved.

But the lying Devil comes along and wickedly says:

> "No, no, wait a minute Buster! You can't just come to God with the attitude that you intend to continue living in sin, and then seriously expect Him to forgive you. You must [2]repent of your sins and turn away from them with all your heart, grieving over them, and be resolved in your heart to stop living a lifestyle of sin, or else you cannot be saved until you do. You must [3]surrender your whole personality to Christ, choosing to follow Him from now on as your "Lord," or else God will not save you until you do. You must [4]count the cost and pay the price, emptying yourself of all selfish ambitions and love for the world. You must [5]run the race of the Christian life faithfully until the end, if you want God to save you.
>
> "

The preceding plan of salvation is a demonic fraud; not the simplify that is in Christ, THE GOSPEL, which is plainly taught in the Holy Scriptures (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). I am amazed and saddened by the many unbiblical teachings which I constantly hear coming from pulpits all across America. We need a revival of preaching only what the Bible says, not what we think it says! You cannot show me any of the preceding concepts in the Bible. No where are we taught to run the race faithfully for a lifetime, as [6]Dr. Steve Pettit false says we must to get to Heaven. It is frightening because Dr. Pettit is the president of Bob Jones University, brainwashing 3,000 students and faculty each year with his Calvinist lies, damning their souls to the Lake of Fire. You cannot be born-again when you ADD something else to faith alone!

Here are some helpful preacher quotes refuting the Devil's falsehood of *Lordship Salvation*:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan
>
> "Dear sinner, do not make this a difficult matter. There is one simple step between you and Jesus. When you trust Him, everything else is settled, and you have repented, you have come to Christ, you have received Him, you have done everything necessary to be saved." —Dr. John R. Rice, a quote from his tract titled: "What Must I Do To Be Saved?"
>
> Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, "You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved." Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."* —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")
>
> "Yes, Jesus is Lord. He is Lord of the universe, and, of course, we believe that He is Lord. However, to believe that in order to be saved one must make Him the Lord of his life is just another form of salvation by works." —Pastor Jack Hyles, "Lordship Salvation - An Enemy of Soulwinning"

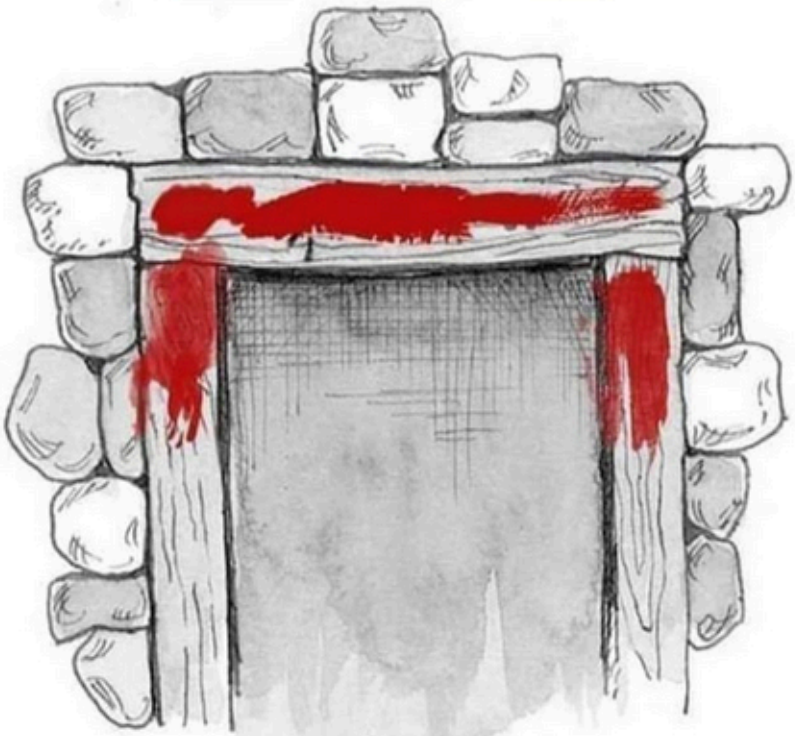
Why do men always have to complicate things? **John 6:47, “**

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

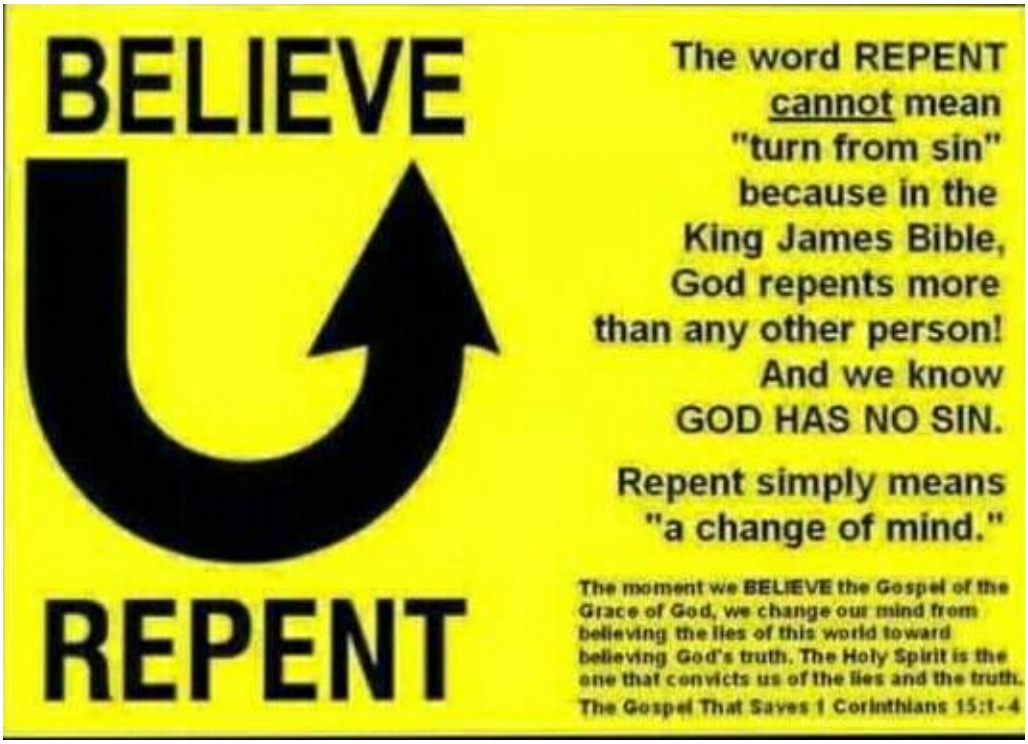
” Repeatedly throughout the precious Gospel of John, as well as the entire Bible, we are simply taught to BELIEVE ON CHRIST to be saved. **Acts 10:43, “To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins. ”** Could the Bible be any plainer? I think not. So where did the perverse Bob Jones University (BJU) camp get their Satanic teaching that you must repent and turn away from sinful bad habits to be saved?

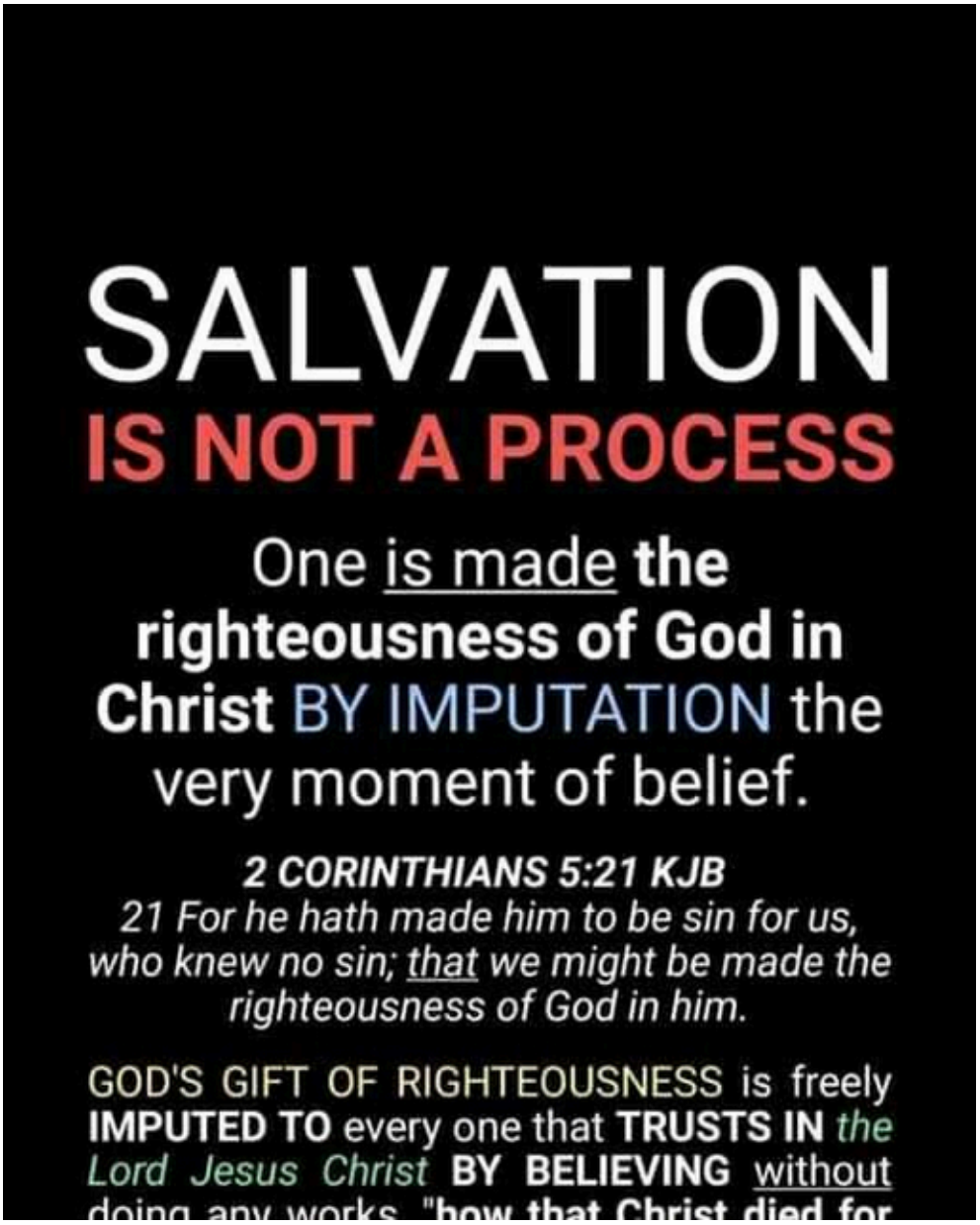
Where did the Bob Jones crowd get the insane idea that you cannot be saved by faith alone, but also you must faithfully run the Christian race until the end? Where did they get the Devil’s lie that you faith is not valid unless you [7]spend your life doing good works to prove it? (Pastor Chuck Phelps is on the BJU board of directors). These are wicked unsaved men who have total disregard for THE TRUTH of God’s Word, taking it upon themselves to sit in judgment as critics upon the time-tested inspired Word of God? [8]What gives them the right to promote the Devil’s corruptible seed? God will punish them for pulling on the same rope as the Devil, and for persecuting me for telling them THE TRUTH, befriending and warning them as a true friend does. Instead, they cast me out and ostracized me for 7 long years on Guam (2014-2021), for which God will hold them accountable as evildoers. Like the Apostle Paul, I became the enemy of the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam because I told them THE TRUTH. *Am I therefore become your enemy because I tell you THE TRUTH?* (Galatians 4:16).

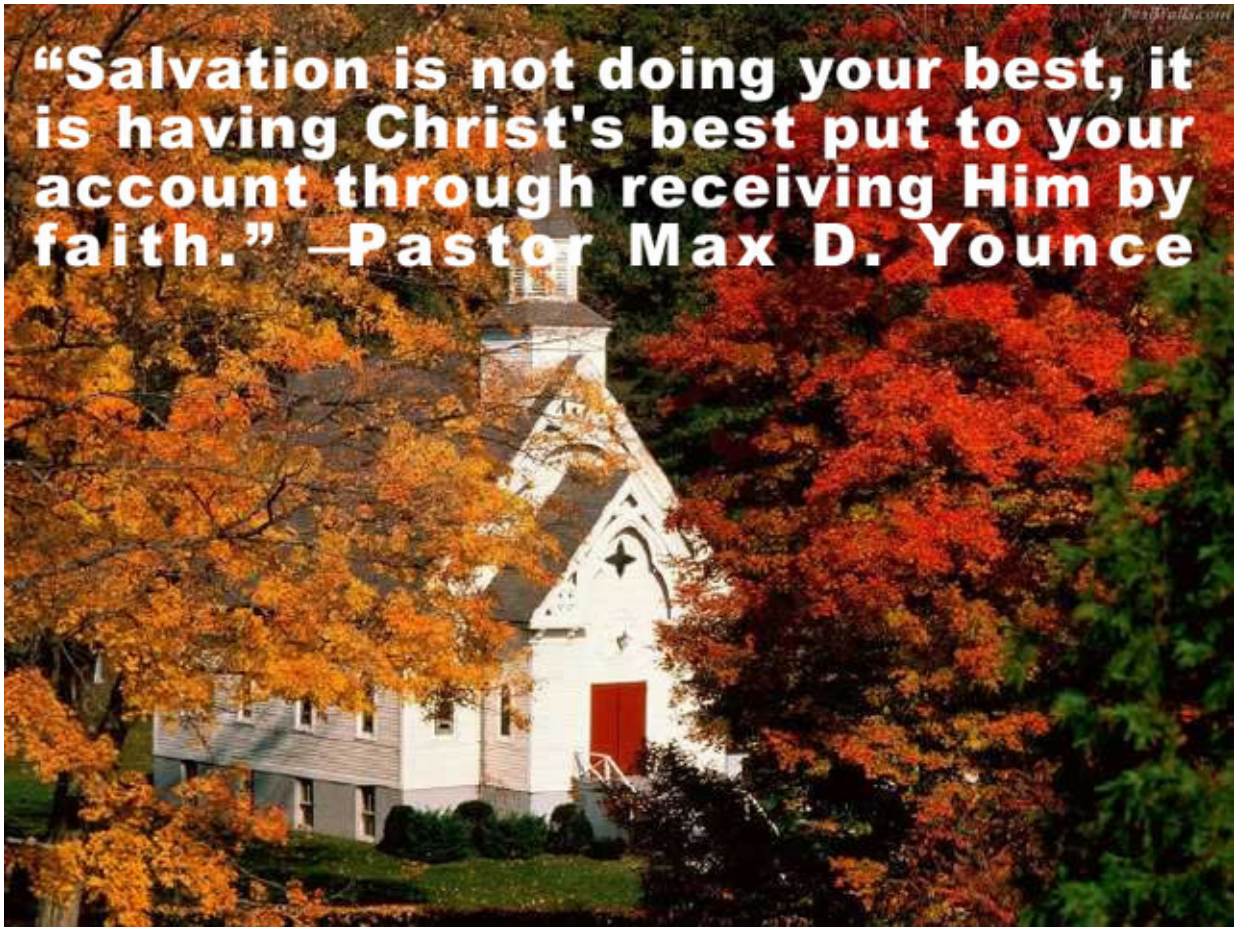
What gives the Bob Jones camp the right to embellish the Gospel, changing it to include more than just childlike faith in the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen? Shame on them all! God will punish them in eternity (Proverbs 30:5-6). Galatians 6:7 warns that God will not be mocked, whatsoever a man soweth that shall he also reap. What the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam has done, and their incompetent’s pastors (i.e., Marty Herron, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Gary Walton, et cetera), by spreading fake Bibles, misunderstood repentance and a false gospel of Lordship Salvation, will not escape God’s judgment. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!



The LORD did not check
who inside the house was worthy.
HE checked for the BLOOD
on the doorposts.
None of us is worthy.
Only the blood of Jesus can cover us.


BELIEVE
REPENT
The word REPENT cannot mean "turn from sin" because in the King James Bible, God repents more than any other person! And we know GOD HAS NO SIN.
Repent simply means "a change of mind."
The moment we BELIEVE the Gospel of the Grace of God, we change our mind from believing the lies of this world toward believing God's truth. The Holy Spirit is the one that convicts us of the lies and the truth.
The Gospel That Saves 1 Corinthians 15:1-4


SALVATION
IS NOT A PROCESS
One is made the righteousness of God in Christ BY IMPUTATION the very moment of belief.
2 CORINTHIANS 5:21 KJB
21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.
GOD'S GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS is freely IMPUTED TO every one that TRUSTS IN the Lord Jesus Christ BY BELIEVING without


“Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.” —Pastor Max D. Younce

"There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." – Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp072003.mp3
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/06/wicked-men-like-marty-herron-ruin.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/07/there-are-no-toll-booths-to-get-to.html
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
6. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/pastor_chuck_phelps.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bible_changed_for_copyright.jpg
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhanwm-GXvzffeOufMFyLd83vwJuOBdcD5zlRwx7q0P_Etiv3It_RIcDL5vjJd4dKe5OgBkvzwpvMYk4vVRF1MZ2j-3Oj5AA06XyPvva3MSpkVC
10. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj-B8NoxevOHCNkLUoBO8BvDq1udexCL7t3uZC6uiuoFoLN94150tucU6QIQVlsiZNw3NbSkr4AIikHhbMr2Bs8XuTTdrW0BFjK7IK__1x3yw23
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhLYAzEbZLbJL5-XozdmFJuOD0vKllG_4cJ2NcyTbgT35aeCeI_PDfU1O-56XCJslw0opIZPXCFnyxXIRLigUvQsWOq_orH9BbJGUWupSHms6JU
12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhW1TNFJmOJMJnkryqMh0GTiDl-KwRvNYsIPo5a2Ok6NhKLYMSDfKLhCEfD2nTDg82Reh-JWOSdSVE1xOafI3yTAy7szAUkJqgBZIjPG7Bz35hd
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEik7CQYoiLISCwcAMeH4G8jdg_Ag_ihKdNaWd8buqVV4DCwQVo3aZoNEY2SljC1lAfyhd8sZmOb6f-7Z4yW5Dn1dDM1Kw0zB6hhBzD-a0DgcZBk

6.8.18 The Hearing Of Faith (2025-08-19 09:30)

Galatians 3:1-7, “

O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by *the hearing of faith*?

Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by *the hearing of faith*?

Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

***Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham*.”**

One of my favorite passages in the Holy Bible is Galatians chapter 3. I really love the Apostle Paul’s zeal for exposing false doctrine. Paul suffered no fools. In Galatians 3:-7 we find the phrase **“the hearing of faith”** mentioned twice.

> **Galatians 3:2, “**
>
> **This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by *the hearing of faith*?**
>
> **”**
>
> **Galatians 3:5, “**
>
> **He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by *the hearing of faith*?**
>
> **”**

What does Paul mean by the HEARING OF FAITH? The answer is found in **Hebrews 4:2, “For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith *in them that heard it*.**

” Moses preached the Gospel to the Jews in the Wilderness for 40 years. The Jews could have recited the Gospel forwards and backwards, but they didn’t believe a word of it. You get saved by placing your faith in the Good News (Gospel) when you hear it preached. It’s that simple.

This is exactly what happened in Acts 2:41 on the Day of Pentecost.

Acts 2:37a and 41 “Now when *they heard this*...

they that *gladly received his word* were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

” They heard the Apostle Peter preach the FACTS of the Gospel. Then they put their FAITH in those facts and were saved. That is how everyone gets saved, by BELIEVING THE GOOD NEWS!!!

In **John 20:31** we read, **“*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.**

” We are saved by accepting God at His Word, as He has recorded for us in the Holy Bible. There is no need to guess, wonder or embellish the Gospel, because the Bible clearly defines it for us:

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “**
>
> **Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;**
>
> **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.**
>
> **For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*;**
>
> **And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:**
>
> **”**

Please notice the phrase twice mentioned by Paul, **“according to the Scriptures.”** Again and again we see in the Bible that salvation comes to the man who BELIEVES the Written Word, the Scriptures!!! This takes the guesswork and mystery out of going to Heaven. God plainly lays out His simple plan of salvation for all humanity to see. We are all sinner (Romans 3:23). There is a penalty for sin, which is death (Romans 6:23). This includes a second death, which is the lake of fire and brimstone, or Hell (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:9; Psalms 9:17). But God is His love made a way of escape. The heavenly Father sent His only begotten (biological) Son, born of a virgin, who lived a sinless life, ultimately dying on the cross to pay our debt of sin. Jesus was buried (to prove He was dead). After three days Christ arose from the dead triumphant, and was seen physically by over 500 brethren at once (1st Corinthians 15:6). This is **“the gospel,”** by which all who are saved who BELIEVE (Romans 1:16).

Having laid that solid Scriptural foundation, how in the world does false prophets like John MacArthur come up with this junk theology? ...

> “The narrow gate is hard to find and hard to go through, because it demands: denial of self, denial of self-righteousness, recognition of sin, full repentance, submission to Christ, commitment to obey Him, and follow Him no matter what the cost!” — Pastor John MacArthur, a quote from his sermon titled, “[1]Saved Or Self-Deceived, Part One” (time: 4:25 in YouTube sermon video)

Let’s list the SEVEN requirements for salvation which Mr. MacArthur just mentioned:

1. Denial of self (wrong! You get saved by receiving Christ, not forsaking self)
2. Denial of self-righteousness (this one is Biblical, you’ve got to trust Jesus alone)
3. Recognition of sin (this one is Biblical, you’ve got to know what you’re being saved from)
4. Full repentance (what does this even mean?)
5. Submission to Christ (wrong! This is sanctification, not justification)
6. Commitment to obey Christ (wrong! This is sanctification, not justification)

7. Follow Jesus no matter what the cost (wrong! This is sanctification, not justification)

Ladies and gentlemen, that is not "THE GOSPEL." The 'GOSPEL' (or, 'GOOD NEWS') is Jesus Christ's DEATH on the cross, His BURIAL and subsequent bodily RESURRECTION three days later. This is "THE GOSPEL" according to the apostle Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, as we just read. Mr. MacArthur doesn't mention any of this in his requirements to make it through the narrow gate. Go figure! Of all the things MacArthur mentions, he leaves off the Gospel. What a deadly false teacher!!!

The ONLY requirement for salvation is to recognize your need as a GUILTY SINNER. What do we need? We need the precious Savior who has the nail-scared hands and feet! The reason is because we deserve to be punished in Hell for our own sins. Anyone who dies in their sin will go to Hell forever.

God gave mankind the Old Testament law to be used a measuring stick, to show us that we cannot live a perfect enough life to merit Heaven. **Romans 3:19, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, *and all the world may become guilty before God*."** The hardest part about getting people saved is to first get them lost. Once a person recognizes their lost condition as a guilty sinner, then it is easy to bring them to Jesus Christ to be saved BY FAITH alone.

As I said earlier, I love Galatians 3:1-7. There is so much beautiful doctrine here. We read in Verse 6 that Abraham BELIEVED God and it was counted (credited) to him for righteousness. In this great truth rests the key to man's salvation!!! Since we have no righteousness of our own to appease God's wrath against sinners (Psalms 7:11; John 3:36), we need someone else to pay for our ticket to Heaven. Jesus did that for us on the cross of Calvary!!!

The Bible teaches that our best goodness is as filthy rags to God

(Isaiah 64:6). That is because no amount of good can compensate for the sins we have committed. This is why we read in **James 2:10,**

"For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. " The law is like a car side window, if you break it, it will shatter into a thousand little pieces. The glass is designed this way on purpose, to prevent large chunks of glass from causing severe bodily injury if it breaks. Likewise, you can break the Ten Commandments which God has written in stone, but you cannot bend them. There is no eraser or white-out that came with God's Ten Commandments, He wrote them in solid stone!

The hearing of faith!

The hearing of faith!

The hearing of faith!

The hearing of faith!

I love it. I love it. I love it!!! Such a simple statement, yet it conveys such a deep and profound Biblical truth. No one has ever been saved by the keeping of the law! We are saved by the hearing of faith, that is, putting our faith in the *Good News* of Christ crucified, buried and risen that we hear preached. Oh, how simple it is to go to Heaven!!! Yet, sincere but foolish and ignorant ungodly men complicate God's simple plan of salvation...

[2]

These Falsehoods Will Keep You Out Of Heaven If You Trust Them

The preceding list of good works are okay in their proper place, but that place is NOT in God's simple and free plan of salvation. Our ONLY part in God's plan of salvation is to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ; everything else is God's part, and you can be assured that He will attend to it.

Beware of Deadly Lies Subtly Hidden Among Truth

The Devil is a beautiful liar, more subtle than any other creature (John 8:44; 2nd Corinthians 11:13-15). The Devil's standard M.O. (Method of Operation) is to employ half-truths to deceive people.

It was 33rd degree Freemason and prolific writer, Manly P. Hall (1901-1990) who stated:

> **"The half-truth is the most dangerous form of lie, because it can be defended in part by incontestable logic."** —Manly P. Hall, 'The Secret Destiny Of

America,' p. 195; 1944; ISBN: 0-89314-388-X; publisher: The Philosophical Research Society, Inc, Los Angeles, California.

False knowledge is more dangerous than ignorance. Satan loves to deceive people, and using half-truth is an effective way to do it! An example is the 911 attacks on the World Trade Center (WTC). The world on video saw two commercial jets crashing into WTC buildings 1 and 2, murdering 2,996 innocent people. The BIG LIE was that rogue terrorists operating from a cave with a laptop in Afghanistan pulled it off. THE TRUTH is that there were bombs in all those WTC buildings, which took a demolition team several months to prepare.

That is why Marvin Bush, the younger complicit brother of President George W. Bush, worked on the management board for the security company which oversaw the WTC buildings for the 2-years leading up to 911. That gave them the perfect opportunity and secrecy needed to prepare and execute their sinister plan. It is so unimaginable that our own White House could be involved with such a wicked plan, that most people cannot even grasp such heinous evil. But what saith the Scripture? **Ephesians 6:12, " For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against *spiritual wickedness in high places*.**
"

The WTC complex was brought down to the ground in just 12 seconds by controlled demolition, using high explosive thermite charges to cut through the massive thick structural support beams. The debris was hauled off on barges to China, preventing metallurgical testing from being done, lest the true culprits in the White House who orchestrated the attacks (and their many accomplices) be exposed.

So what was the half-truth? What was the truth? What was the lie? The lie was the government telling the public that planes brought down WTC buildings 1 & 2. But what about WTC building 7? No plane struck it. How do 2 planes brings down 3 buildings? The truth is so blatant to see, 911 was an INSIDE JOB!!! ([3]so says Vietnam veteran and 32-year retired NYFD firefighter Rudy Dent). The Luciferian elite who control this world for Satan (2nd Corinthians 4:4), were able to get away with the 911 attacks because they control the mainstream newsmedia. Through the media they convinced 99 % of the public that 2 airplanes caused those buildings to crumble to the ground. But that is not the truth. THE TRUTH is that bombs via controlled demolition brought WTC buildings 1, 2 and 7 down. The planes didn't do that, but the planes provided a convenient lie to cover for the real truth. 911 is one big giant HALF-TRUTH.

False Prophets Use Half-Truths To Lead People Into Hell

Jesus warned in Matthew 7:13-14 that most people are going to Hell, and that only very few will go to Heaven. Jesus tells us why in Verse 15, because of FALSE PROPHETS!!! These frightening statistics most definitely include preachers, missionaries and churches!!! The number one group going to Hell are religious people. We see this truth evidenced by the arrogant self-righteous Pharisees in the New Testament. We see this truth evidenced by the 450 unsaved prophets of Baal who challenged the prophet Elijah.

Dear friend, I encourage you to listen several times to Alexander Scourby read the Epistle of Galatians and the [4]Gospel of John, to get a clear comprehension of the simple Gospel. Please STOP spending most of your time listening to corrupt preachers on TV and the internet, who are woefully ignorant of the Word of Truth. Tragically, preachers simply DON'T STUDY as the Bible commands all of us to do in 2nd Timothy 2:15.

The Word of God plainly defines "the gospel" as Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Yet, we hear tommyrot garbage like this from Satan's unrighteous ministers. For example: Evangelist Ray Comfort once had a conversation with a lost woman on an airplane, saying to her:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are TWO THINGS you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!'" (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Ray responds by saying, "Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing! God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" [emphasis added] SOURCE: [5]Evangelist Ray Comfort, "I've never killed anyone"

[6]**Evangelist Ray Comfort Requires "Living a Lifestyle" 2B Saved**

Kindly said, Ray Comfort goes horribly astray from the Gospel of free grace, turning getting saved into a lifelong process instead of an instantaneous new birth. Nowhere in the inspired King James Bible are we taught to LIVE A LIFESTYLE of turning away from sinning to get to Heaven. That is keeping the law, not resting in Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11; Romans 3:20). Notice that Ray then teaches the woman that to get to Heaven she must do a "SECOND" thing, because in his counterfeit plan of salvation faith is not enough.

Ray uses a half-truth. The true part is that we must believe to be saved. The false part (or lie) is that you must repent of your sin to be saved. Not one Scripture in God's Word teaches to repent "of your sin" to be saved. Wicked unsaved men added those extra words to the Bible, and thus adding another requirement to be saved, which demands more than faith alone. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.**

" Paul doesn't make any mention of turning away from your sin.

Well don't you have to repent to be saved? Yes, of course, but Bible repentance is simply a change of mind. I have heard umpteen pastors get angry at the very thought, that repentance means nothing more than a change of mind. They insist that a person must experience profound guilt and grief over their sins to be saved, and must be so convicted by the Holy Spirit that they are resolved to stop living a lifestyle of sinning. This all sounds good and reasonable to a religious person, but the problem is that none of it is Biblical.

All God requires to be saved is that we acknowledge our sinnership. **John 3:20-21, "For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But *he that doeth truth cometh to the light*, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God."** So here we see that someone who loves living in sin WON'T come to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved. This is why they must repent, that is, *change their mind*. But please read **Verse 21** again, which says,

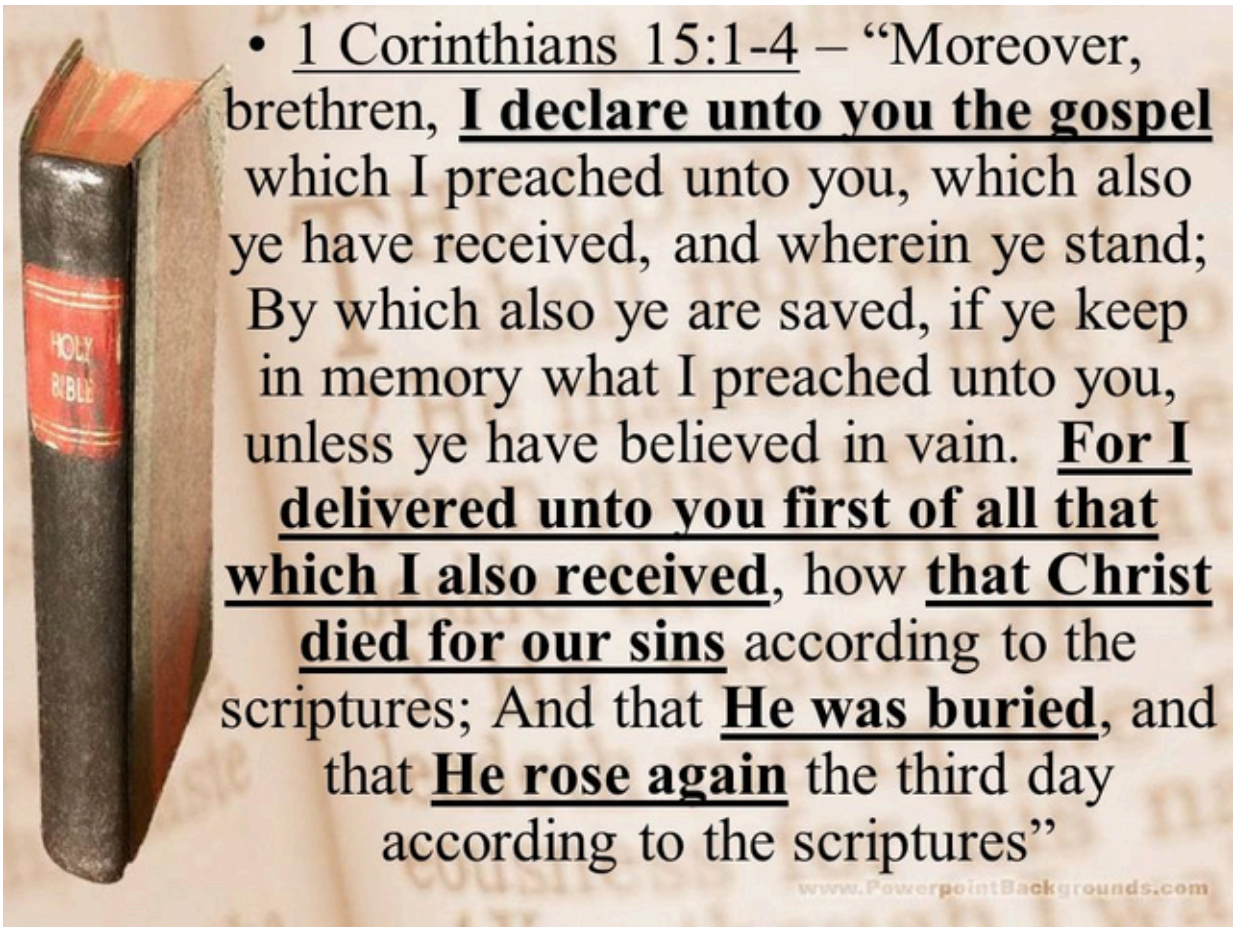
"He that *doeth truth* cometh to the light..." The Bible doesn't say "He that turns from his sin" cometh to the light. Repentance is a matter of seeing your need as a guilty sinner for the dear Savior.

Further evidence of what I am teaching is found in **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."** Please notice that repentance unto life is not from sin, but TO THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE TRUTH. Amen and amen. One of my favorite preachers, Pastor Harry Ironside, gets repentance 100 % correct.

Dear reader, we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times in the Gospel of John, but there is not even one mention of the word "repent." That is because repentance is automatic. That is, the person who believes on Jesus Christ has repented (i.e., changed their mind from unbelief to belief). It is another gospel to teach that there are two steps to be saved.

Although repentance and faith are two different things theologically, they both happen in just ONE STEP of believing the Gospel. When asked, "What must I do to be saved" in Acts 16:30, the Apostle Paul answered the Roman soldier in Verse 31, "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED." There was just one work to be saved, which is to BELIEVE ON JESUS. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."**

[7]



1. https://youtu.be/b47CJlE-ut0?t=265

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjiKT1FAi6ysztgJ4YsCNDtdDkEFE1gFSP1_5gk2Tsu4rzBHAWtKixdz7SxNQVO2Jx21H6nwdQWlVwIPm178VH0YL5XlLCiiraBM2Dc_DO_xFNh

3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20Government/911%20Cover-up/rudy_dent_on_911.mp3
4. https://youtu.be/XeRJuK4hCKo
5. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhI7k9hHsRvG4kyD3pSNCKdZj84O-zaM3SjrRbwTUjquZiMQeuKFBQzadew-tonDUdqX67hpckOAizKEjxEf4-PkSzccYwhtlDvdZEMyyFvm_ru

---

6.8.19 Ray Comfort Denies "Once Saved Always Saved" (2025-08-20 09:32)

John 5:24, "

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; *but is passed from death unto life*.

"

1st John 3:14, "

***We know that we have passed from death unto life*, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.**

"

Once a person gets saved (born-again), the Bible says we have PASSED FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE. It is the same as when a child is physically born. *Once born, always born!!!* Ray Comfort says that [1]Judas is his favorite of all the disciples, because Judas showed him that it is not enough to BELIEVE in Jesus to be saved; it's not even enough to follow Him.

Dear reader, Ray is oh so wrong! When asked directly what "works" we must do to get to Heaven, Jesus replied with the simplest of answers. He just said—BELIEVE ON HIM!!! **John 6:28-29, "**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent.

" As we see, clearly, BELIEVING is enough to be saved.

Ray Comfort Exposed

At 42:32 minutes into the preceding video, Ray heretically says:

> "Yeah, I don't believe 'Once Saved, Always Saved,' that you can live like the Devil."
>
> SOURCE: Ray Comfort, '[2]Ray Comfort Exposed (Repent of your sins)'

Ray Comfort is preaching another gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). What Ray fails to understand is that we are saved by God's imputed righteousness. To "impute" means to credit something to a person or source. **Romans 4:5-7, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**

Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom *God imputeth righteousness without works*,

Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

" Both words

"counted" and "imputeth" come from the SAME Greek word. They mean the SAME thing!!! So we can use these words interchangeably. So to the sinful man who worketh not, but BELIEVES on Jesus Christ, God credits His righteousness to that sinful man. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

" What a precious Bible truth!!!

I fully agree with my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who said:

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior

> and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a helpful quote from the awesome sermon: "[3]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible | [4]MP3"

We know that the cliché "ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED" is totally Biblical, simply because we are saved solely by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own righteousness. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and *his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."** What saith the Scripture? **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God*. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** We get saved by submitting to God's righteousness, which is through FAITH alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Christ crucified on the cross, buried and bodily risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 4:10-11, "For he that is entered into his rest, *he also hath ceased from his own works*, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.**

" We receive God's free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, by ceasing from our own works and completely resting in the finished work of Jesus Christ. Literally, all you have to do to get to Heaven is simply believe that Jesus did it for you.

Dear reader, I sincerely love Ray Comfort, but he is going to Hell forever if he doesn't repent of his wrong repentance. Mr. Comfort chose Judas as his favorite disciple because he says Judas proves that believing in Jesus and following Him is not enough to be saved. But dear reader, Judas never did believe in Jesus as his personal Savior. We read in Matthew 27:3 that Judas **" repented himself. "**

Judas was a *reformed* man, he turned away from his sins. Judas even returned the 30 pieces of silver, for which he was paid to betray the innocent one. By the way, 30 pieces of silver was the going price of a slave. Judas returned the money, which theologically is called

"*penance*." Judas felt sorry for what he had done, which theologically is called, "penitence." Let's itemize these theological terms:

- penitence = sorry for sin
- penance = making a mend for sin
- reformation = turning away from sin
- repentance = a change of mind

Judas experienced penitence, penance and reformation, but he did NOT repent toward God (Acts 20:21). Judas did not believe Jesus was the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, as Peter did. **Matthew 16:16, "**

And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

” The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 followed Jesus, calling Him,

“

Lord, Lord.

” They did many wonderful world sin Jesus’ name. They cast out devils in Jesus’ name. Like Ray Comfort, they prophesied (preached) their message in Jesus’ name. Yet, Jesus said He didn’t know any of them, and told the angels to cast them into the outer darkness of Hell forever.

The dear Savior tells us plainly what they did wrong in **Matthew 7:21, “Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*.**

” The best way to interpret the Bible is with the Bible. What is the will of the Father? Jesus plainly tells us in **John 6:40,**

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. ” There you have it, right from the Savior’s own mouth, the will of God is to BELIEVE ON JESUS!!! **John 6:47,**

“Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.

” That’s it, that’s all, no more!!!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ’s best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Kindly said, Ray Comfort is dead wrong to deny the great Bible doctrine of “Once Saved Always Saved.” Ray says you cannot be saved and continue living like the Devil. But you can my friend, you certainly can! I didn’t say you should, because you shouldn’t. The first thing I remember when I got converted as a 13-year-old young man, was the indwelling Holy Spirit began convicting me about the sin in my life. I sometimes listened, but at other times ignored the Holy Spirit.

When I didn’t listen, bad things sometimes happened, as chastisement for doing wrong. Sometimes I got caught, and at other times I didn’t get caught. That is true of everybody! But the Bible teaches that the eyes of the Lord see everything, the bad and the good. So that we cannot hide anything from God. **Hebrews 4:13, “ Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.”** I assure you Biblically that no one ever gets away with sinning. Every hidden evil work done in a dark, dreary, obscure place, will be manifest in eternity at the Judgment for all to see (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14; Romans 14:10-12; Matthew 12:36; Proverbs 24:12). **1st Timothy 5:24, “ Some men’s sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.”**

I sometimes like to watch “Forensic Files” and “Cold Case Files,” which are as fascinating as they are disturbing. I learned that only 50 % of murder cases in the United States ever get solved. The infamous ’[5]Zodiac Killer’ of the 1960’s in California has never been caught. The Zodiac Killer claims to have murdered at least 31 people. I believe him! But the victims (and their families) of this madman need not worry, justice will be met in God’s court system!

They’re still digging up bodies who were victims of [6]John Wayne Gacy (1942-1994) in Gary, Indiana, over 40 years later. I think the death count just surpassed 40 bodies! Interestingly, curious scientists dissected Mr. Gacy’s brain after his execution, slicing it up into pieces to analyze his brain for abnormalities, hoping to identify something which could cause a man to commit such monstrous crimes. But they found a 100 % normal brain. That is frightening!!! What saith the Scripture? **Jeremiah 17:9, “**

The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

” What made Judas do the evil things that he did? Why did Peter and the other disciples believe on Jesus, but not Judas? There is no answer friend, except that God has given to every human being a freewill to decide for ourselves.

I chose to accept Jesus Christ as my personal Savior at age 13 in Chicago, in an old-fashioned Baptist church on a Sunday morning; a decision which I have never once regretted, and for which I am so eternally grateful to God. God chose me (the elect) because I first chose Jesus. God never chooses anyone to salvation, we chose Him first. I could write a thick book on all the Biblical reasons why Ray Comfort is doctrinally WRONG to deny

“Once Saved Always Saved.” Even the best Christians still continue in a lifestyle of sinning (Romans 7:14-25). As long as we are in the flesh, we will commit sin. It is in our sinful nature. Even though we have a new nature as a born-again child of God, the old nature (the flesh) is still with us. So there is a constant battle going on between the Holy Spirit and the flesh (Romans 7:14-25).

Humbly said, I actually prefer the saying: “If Saved Always Saved.” Once you receive Christ as your personal Savior, God performs the supernatural miracle of the new birth (John 1:12-13). A lot of people fail to understand that getting saved is a supernatural miracle in response to one’s childlike faith in the Gospel (i.e., the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day). **1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**

”

If it were true, as Ray Comfort preaches, that you could lose God’s salvation because of intentional habitual sinning, then we could not

“REJOICE” as Jesus commands every believer to do (Luke 10:20). We could not have any peace, wondering every time we backslid if we had crossed the line and lost our salvation again. What a horrible life of fear, uncertainty and misery! That is not the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible!!!

We can KNOW we are saved, simply because salvation is of the Lord (Jonah 2:9). We are saved ONLY by what Christ did to pay for our sins on the cross; and not by our own efforts, faithfulness and continual repenting (turning away) from the sins in our life. That is a false understanding of repentance, which [7]Pastor Jack Hyles exposes in this helpful article.

Once you get saved, it is a done deal, permanent. One of my favorite sermons, and the very message that compelled [8]Michael P. Bowen to get saved, by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) is titled: ’[9]How Permanent Is Your Salvation?’ Dear Christian friend—even if you were

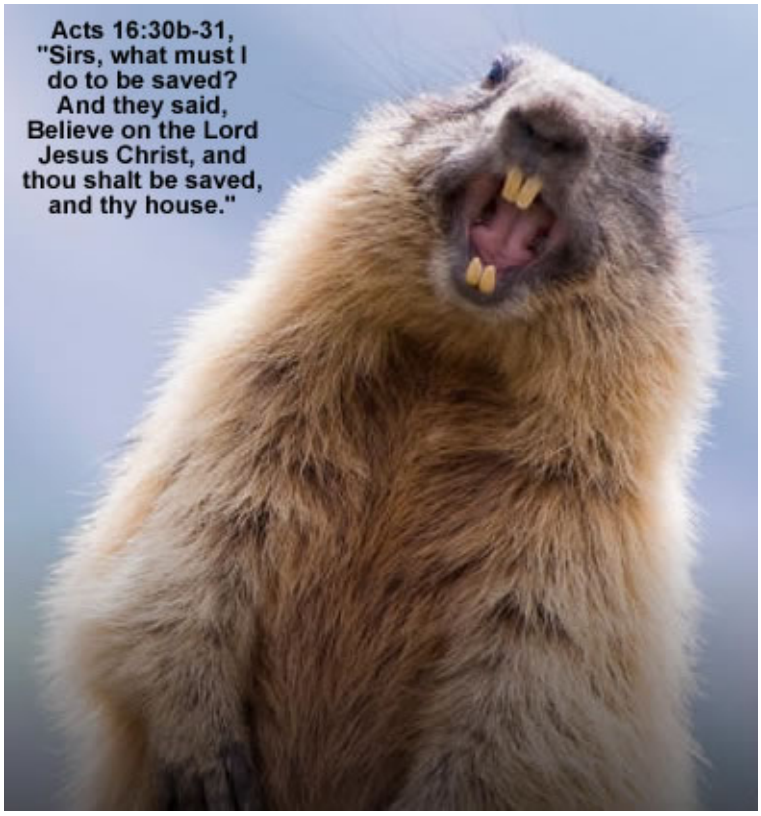
to kill 1,000 puppies just because you can—you would still be 100 % saved and on your way to Heaven. What? I realize that such a statement harelips every dog in the county, but it is solid Bible doctrine:

> **Romans 5:20, "Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. *But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound*: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."**

There is no crime that you can think of which could ever result in losing God's gift of eternal life, which is by faith alone. The only unpardonable sin is blaspheming the Holy Spirit. To understand what that means, you need to know that it is the Holy Spirit's job to convict the world of sin, righteousness and judgment. The Holy Spirit is God with us, and He is dealing with your soul dear friend when you feel convicted. If you are saved, then you have the blessed Holy Spirit living inside you 24 hours a day, 365 days a year, never to leave nor forsake us (Hebrews 13:5). I love the Holy Spirit!!! So when the Holy Spirit can no longer speak to a man's heart, because he speaks evil of the Holy Spirit, then how can he be saved? He cannot. That is the unpardonable sin, not getting saved.

Peter spoke evil of Jesus, even denying knowing Him, cursing His precious name; but he later repented when alone. We may get angry and blaspheme the Lord's name by our sinful testimony and words, but the Holy Spirit deals with our heart of hearts, which is what really matters to God. Our Christian testimony may be lousy, as was Lot's and Samson's testimony. But that doesn't mean they weren't saved. Blaspheming the Holy Spirit means that we personally reject Him in our soul, and no believer has eve done that! It is IMPOSSIBLE for a redeemed child of God to ever commit the unpardonable sin. Sadly, Ray Comfort has committed the unpardonable sin, by perverting the grace of God. When you attack the grace of God, you attack the God of grace. God bless you dear friend. Thank you for reading my humble blogs. YOU are my ministry.

Please read: '[10]15 Reasons Why You Cannot Lose Salvation.'



1. https://www.livingwaters.com/the-reason-why-judas-is-my-favorite-disciple-by-far/
2. https://youtu.be/kU9dumvwkfs?t=2552
3. https://youtu.be/T1CpSOv92Jk
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/calvinism_and_grace_are_not_compatible.mp3
5. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zodiac_Killer
6. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Wayne_Gacy
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
8. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
9. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/hank_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
10. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/02/reasons-why-you-cannot-lose-your.html
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEj0BnKJfmFNmBm-2VTpMAbjqpDgV_ADeBkVGV9As-zPF9Rb4ivBDeaK92n8xhWcQuZd9L1sjbgd0iG-id6KuPmCVXvCwpQAQAnRdTn3DvlyKsqz

---

6.8.20 Nowhere Does The Bible Teach To "Repent Of Your Sin" To Be Saved (2025-08-21 09:33)

Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*."

The word repent" here is the Greek verb, *metanoeo*, which means: "to think differently." I here so many preachers embellish the word repent. They'll say things like Timothy Zacharias did at Campus Church (Pensacola Christian College). On July 14, 2021 at a Wednesday evening Bible study Pastor Zacharias said: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." I cringed in my seat in the back of the giant auditorium, beholding a sea of several

thousand people being woefully deceived. Dr. Zacharias taught with authority, spewing his damnable heresy.

The next day I contacted the senior pastor of Campus Church, Jeff Redlin, letting him know about the gross doctrinal error. Sadly, Pastor Redlin 100 % supported the heresy and said that is what Pensacola Christian College believes. Dear reader, these men are ungodly false teachers. Right doctrine matters! It is a big deal. Changing the Gospel even a little but renders it totally ineffective to save. Repentance affects the Gospel. There are not variations of the Gospel.

The Word of God plainly defines **“the gospel”**

(meaning

“

Good News,

”

or

“

Glad Tidings

”

) in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 as three things:

1. Jesus *died* on the cross for our sins according to the Scriptures.
2. He was *buried*.
3. Three days later Christ physically *resurrected* from the dead.

That is **“the gospel”** (the Good News) by which anyone is saved who BELIEVES it. **Romans 1:16, “For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.**

” Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible says to *repent*

“of your sin” to be saved. Wicked men added those words to the Bible. We are simply commanded to “

repent.

” God intentionally chose to use the word “

repent

”

because it is an open-ended and all-inclusive term. Anyone who says that repentance is more than *a change of mind* has corrupted the Gospel.

What must we think differently about to be saved? That’s an easy answer—whatever it is that has been hindering you from BELIEVING the Gospel to be saved. You don’t get saved by repenting, you get saved by believing. That is why in the Gospel of John we find the word “believe” mentioned 88 times, but there is no mention of the word “

repent.

” But no one has ever believed who didn’t repent. Repentance is absolutely necessary for the new birth.

A common criticism from those who errantly teach that you must “

repent and turn away from your sin

” to be saved, hurled against the free grace crowd such as myself and Jack Hyles, is that we don’t believe in repentance. Nothing could be further from THE TRUTH.

Here is an example of what I just said. [1]Pastor Charles Lawson of the Temple Baptist Church in Knoxville, Tennessee errantly preaches:

> “The Bible colleges around the country will stand at the Judgment Seat of Christ, and give an account **for removing repentance from salvation and conversion. *How can you be saved if you’re not willing to repent?*** Salvation is not believing a bunch of stuff about Christ. You can change your mind what you believe about Him. And where you said before, ’I don’t believe all this,’ now you say, ’I believe all this.’ Does that make you born again? ’For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness.’
>
> But you see, you can get a lot of people into church with easy-believism... “1-2-3 believe after me!” You prayed the sinner’s prayer. You can fill up the congregation, and then you can go brag to the brethren about what a great job God’s doing through you. Of course all that ’great job what God’s doing through you’ is meaningless. What they really mean to say is: ’Look how wonderful I am!’ That’s the idea. **But they took repentance out.” [emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: ’True Repentance’ - [2]https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=23m15s

Like so many ignorant preachers today, Pastor Lawson fails to understand the true Biblical meaning of the word *repent*. Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) gets it 100 % correct:

> “Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: ’[3]What Is The Gospel?’

Salvation is a gift, paid for by Jesus’ literal, physical, precious blood (1st Peter 1:18,19; 1st John 1:7; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 1:5). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (Matthew 6:33; Romans 10:3,4; 1st Corinthians 5:21); and not our own willingness to do better (Isaiah 64:6; Ephesians 2:8,9; Titus 3:5; Romans 4:5,6,22). We don’t give up our sins to get saved; we give up our sins because we are saved, and that requires time to grow in God’s grace (1st Peter 2:2; Ephesians 2:10).

I love Pastor Lawson, and he says many great truths in his preaching, but it is he (and not Jack Hyles, Curtis Hutson and myself) who is wrong on repentance. Charles Lawson is guilty of corrupting the Word of God, and casting stumbling blocks before the people!!! I say that kindly but truthfully in love (Ephesians 4:15).

Kindly, Dr. Lawson is placing the burden of character transformation upon the sinner, instead of upon the Holy Spirit who indwells every believer. Pastor Lawson is errant in his view of repentance. America’s Baptist churches are divided right down the middle on the meaning of

repentance. Ultimately, you the reader must decide who is correct—Dr. Lawson or the Holy Bible. I ask you to let the inspired Words of God be your only guide. What saith the Scripture? **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. "**

Dr. Lawson says: "How can you be saved if you're not willing to repent?" In other words, he is saying that you cannot be saved unless you are willing to turn away from your sin. Pastor Lawson teaches that if you place your trust in Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection (i.e., the Gospel) for salvation, it means nothing unless you have had such a drastic transformation in your heart toward sin that it changes your life permanently. He understands this to be repentance. This is qualification by works for salvation, not the free grace of God which comes through faith alone.

Dr. Lawson attributes the changes in a believer's life to repentance, when the Bible teaches **"I am crucified with Christ: *nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me*."** It is the indwelling Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9) that produces the "fruit" of righteousness in a believer's life (Galatians 5:22-25), and not a drastic change of heart misunderstood to be repentance. The goal of true repentance is to *believe the Gospel*, period, end of the road. The goal of false repentance is to live a changed life.

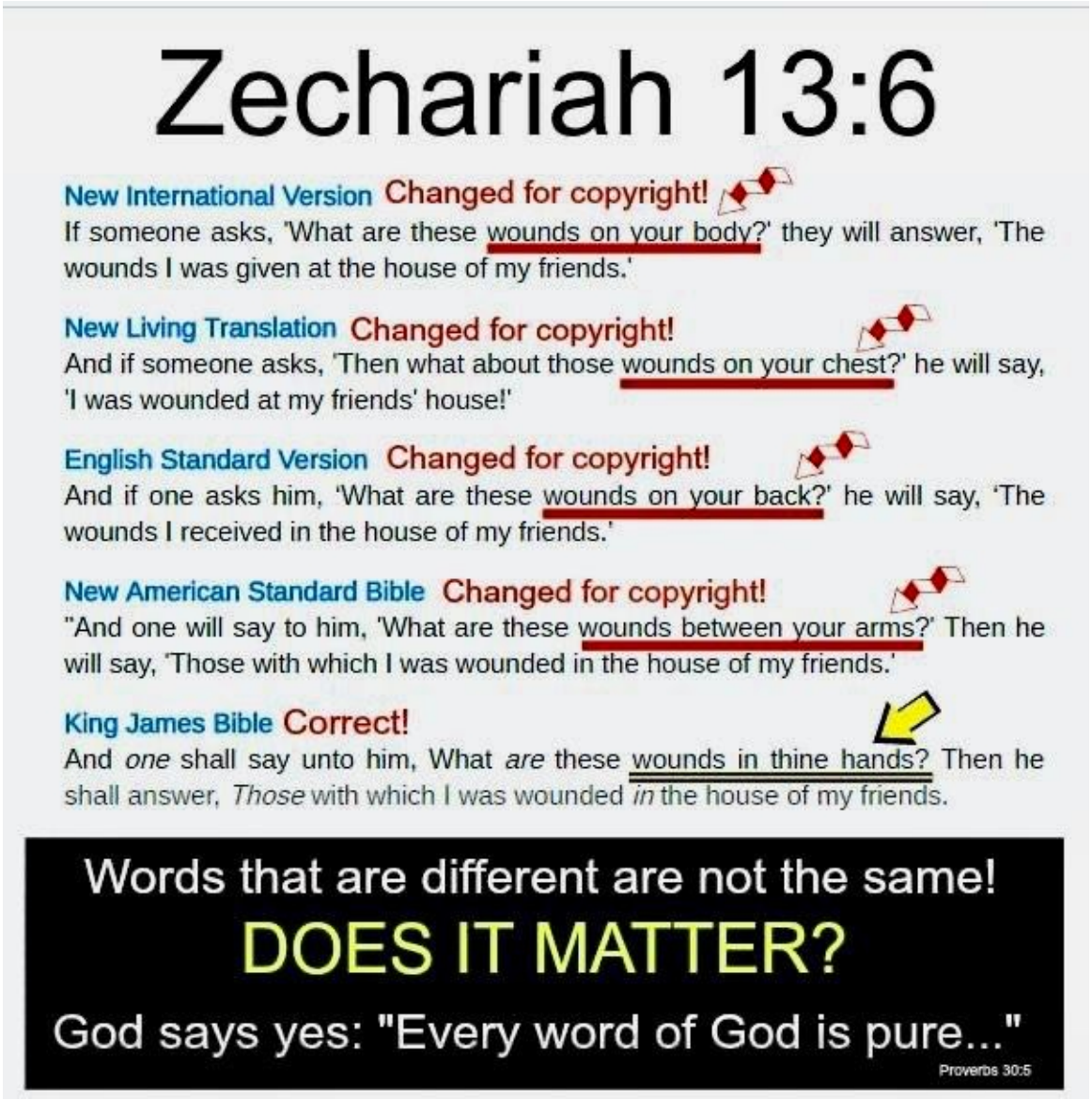
That is the damnable heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) today. Pastor Tim Zacharias said on July 14, 2021 at a Wednesday night Bible study: "Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." No, repentance does not result in behavior modification!!! That is the Devil's lie of Calvinism, aka, Lordship Salvation. I'm tired of bad preachers lying to people, misleading them to think that if their behavior hasn't changed they never really repented and are not saved. That is the [4]same poisonous falsehood preached at Bob Jones University (BJU) today. Satan is a beautiful liar! Satan has subtly crept into our Bible colleges and churches, corrupting the Word of God by convincing people that they must forsake lifelong sinful bad habits or else they cannot go to Heaven. You cannot show me that teaching from the inspired King James Bible!!!

Nowhere does the King James Bible teach to "

repent of your sin

"

to be saved. Now, if you use the Devil's corrupt Bible versions, you'll find all kinds of garbage. If you don't believe me, take a look at this shocking chart...



The Bible Has Been Corrupted Just To Get A Legal Copyright!

When I showed this evil to the pastors of the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they berated and scolded me, forcing me out of their church. Pastor Marty Herron threw me under the bus. He was a coward and asked his sidekick Joe Hansen to do the dirty work to get rid of me. Associate pastor, Jared Baldwin, blindly followed his spiritual partner in crime, [6]Marty Herron. None of these men had the courage to stand upon their own two feet—all complicit to wrong doctrine, a false gospel, false Bibles and ecumenical compromise. But the blood is upon their hands and heads, not mine. I TOLD THE TRUTH as a righteous man does!!! **Proverbs 14:17, *"He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness*: but a false witness deceit."**

Dear reader, I am not trying to be a troublemaker. I am simply telling the truth!!! **1st Kings 18:17, " And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art thou he that troubleth Israel?*"** Elijah wasn't trying to cause trouble, but preaching THE TRUTH always upsets people who hate THE TRUTH!!! The Apostle Paul made enemies among the churches of Galatia because he told them the unpleasant TRUTH. **Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you *the truth*?"** A cult had infiltered the churches and Paul rebuked them for it, which they did not like one bit. That is why the BJU and

PCC camp are upset with me, because I called them out for preaching LIES!!!

> "Men like to believe lies, but when it gets to real truth, then how few will believe the Word of God!" —Pastor Dwight L. Moody (1837-1899)

Ladies and gentlemen, not one verse in the inspired Holy Bible tells us to repent of our sin to be saved, unless you are using one of the Devil's corrupt modern Bible revisions. I encourage you to SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES as our blessed Savior told us to do (John 5:39). You simply cannot trust men to be honest! You cannot trust the Devil's fake Bibles. There's your FAKE NEWS!!!

Bible repentance is simply *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief. The only sin that can keep a person out of Heaven is the sin of UNBELIEF. Repentance is *a change of mind* unto the Gospel itself. We don't have to turn away from sinning to be saved because that would be *keeping the law*, which is definitely a works-based plan of salvation (Romans 3:19-20).

We are saved simply by BELIEVING. What saith the Scripture? ...

- **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."**
- **Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ*, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house."**
- **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*."**
- **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "*For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."**

I love all those wonderful passages of Scripture! Again and again in the Bible we are taught that the way of salvation is simply to BELIEVE ON JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 10:43, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever *believeth in him* shall receive remission of sins."** As we just read, ALL the prophets (e.g., Moses, Elijah, Isiah, Jeremiah, Nahum, Daniel, Joel, Habakkuk, et cetera) testified that remission of sins comes only through FAITH IN THE MESSIAH!!!

Jesus DIED on the cross to pay our debt of sin. He was BURIED. Three days later (72 hours), Jesus bodily RESURRECTED from the dead for our justification. That is, our faith in Him was not in vain!!! Just as He had promised, Jesus raised up His temple after three days (Mark 14:58; John 2:19). That is the Gospel, or Good News, by which we are saved, all who BELIEVE IT!!! Nothing is mentioned in the Bible about forsaking the world, turning away from our sinful ways, following Christ as "Lord," making full surrender, exchanging all that we are for all that Christ is, counting the cost and paying the price, running the race, living a lifestyle of repentance, or anything else to be saved; we are told only to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED (Acts 16:31). Amen and amen!!!

Deadly false prophets like Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, John MacArthur, Tim Zacharias, Jeff Redlin, Sam Horn and others, who require more than faith to be saved are of the Devil. Jeff Redlin and his Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College require that you repent of your sin to be saved, which is a lie of the Devil. PCC falsely preaches that if your behavior doesn't change, you didn't repent and are not saved. That is Calvinism!!!

Repentance has NOTHING to do with turning away from your sin, nor behavior modification; it only has to do with you coming to God as a needy sinner to BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved. What saith the Scripture? **2nd Timothy 2:25-26, "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them *repentance to the acknowledging of the truth*; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will."**

Did you see that? Repentance is NOT from sin, it is to the acknowledgment of THE TRUTH.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside

gets it exactly right:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation." —Dr. Harry Ironside; '[7]Except Ye Repent,' p. 36

Repentance is simply a change of mind concerning THE TRUTH that you are a guilty and hopeless sinner. Thus seeing your need you turn to Christ by faith for salvation. What saith the Scripture? **Galatians 3:24-26, "*Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** The Old Testament LAW is a measuring stick, by which when compared all men fall short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23). The LAW, having done its job, then brings us to CHRIST to be saved by grace through faith. LAW and CHRIST; or respectfully, OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS. There is God's simple plan of salvation.

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out." —Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

Please understand that God never intended for anybody to perfectly keep the law to merit Heaven, simply because no human being has ever been able to do so, except Jesus (Hebrews 4:15). So when these false prophets (which includes the entire Bob Jones University campo today) come along teaching that your faith is not genuine unless you perform works, they are corrupting the Word of God and casting stumbling blocks before the people. They are requiring you to keep the law to prove that your faith is legitimate for salvation. In so doing they are combining LAW and CHRIST (or grace).

Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

Amen and amen! Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) preached a wonderful sermon emphasizing this very same truth, titled: "[8]Steps In Sanctification; Or, The Root Of All Heresy!" We've got to keep the crucified life, the risen life and the ascended life, all separate from the SAVED LIFE.

Justification has nothing to do with the believer's sanctification. We've got to keep sonship completely separate from discipleship. We must keep salvation entirely separate from service.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) wrote these helpful doctrinally sound words, to reinforce the Bible truths I am teaching:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Having shared all these excellent truths with you, it should be abundantly obvious now that *repentance* doesn't mean to turn away from sinning to be saved. You don't need to keep the law to be saved. Nor do you need to keep the law to prove that you are saved. That is what Paul meant in **Galatians 3:3, "Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, *are ye now made perfect by the flesh*?"** Paul continues in **Galatians 3:4-6, "Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain. He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?* Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness."** Abraham believed God and it was credited (imputed) to him for faith. This is the ONLY way that anybody has ever been saved, by God's imputed righteousness.

Please don't fall for the Devil's lie that you cannot be saved unless you "repent and turn away from your sin." The Bible simply doesn't teach that garbage! It sounds good, but it's heresy! The true Gospel always points you to Christ; a false gospel always points to you. If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

Keep It Simple!

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/dangerous_teaching_in_churches.htm
2. https://youtu.be/kb26H6cRxyw?t=23m15s
3. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgQkj1fc5RI3mP8uFAyfC7W4aQdL_QVbYg-gjdO50zS2HrnIRBRkEfsU3QbBT836lcNsJO4eovlcRhmGh9qRD-Ri12zb0G1uJpN2zWYfnPJMykC
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-deadly-false-gospel-of-pastor-marty.html
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/steps_in_sanctification_or_the_root_of_all_heresy.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEgibwsCteOlmvCvMroLD6RVUrSu6xU701J02JDY7xTQMgcKPGPisppJtDZytU-P2kfrzOj5Xl9E0JflXwgATyM1QvfgQq1k_SqeEK959itflhd6

6.8.21 Goat And Tare Churches (2025-08-22 09:34)

Matthew 25:31-40, “

When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

And before him shall be gathered all nations: *and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:*

***And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left*.**

Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me."

Simply put, the SHEEP are God's children, and the GOATS are the Devil's children. The redeemed saints in the inspired Holy Bible are also represented by WHEAT, but the unsaved children of the Devil are represented by TARES (weeds). We read in the Old Testament book of **Daniel 12:11-13, "And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be *a thousand two hundred and ninety days*. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days. "** This is one reason how we know that the Tribulation Period will last for 7 years. As we just read, from the event called

"The Abomination of Desolation" (Matthew 24:15), there will be 1,290 days before Jesus Christ's Second Coming.

The following Bible verse is solid proof that the Tribulation will last for 7 years. In Bible prophecy, one week equals 7 years. So "one week" in the following passage refers to 7 years. How do I know that? Because the preceding passage from Daniel 12:11-12 plainly tells us that the last half of the week will be 1,290 days! So the first *half* must be the same in duration:

> Daniel 9:27, "
>
> And he shall confirm the covenant with many for *one week*: and *in the midst of the week* he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of *abominations he shall make it desolate*, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.
>
> "

Then we read in **Daniel 12:12a** that **"Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days."** This is a difference of 45 days. This 45 day time period allows for The Judgment Of The Nations. It won't be a judgment where China is judged, and then Russia, and then Turkey, et cetera. Rather, the entire world will be judged, nation by nation. The Bible teaches that the angels will gather the elect (the saints). Let me say right here that God NEVER chooses anyone to be saved. God chose us because we first chose His only begotten Son, Jesus, as our personal Savior.

What saith the Scripture? **John 1:12-13, "*But as many as received him*, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God."** So the

“elect” are all the saints, chosen by God because we first freely chose to trust the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

During this 45 day period at the end of the Tribulation period, all of the unsaved (the goats) will be cast into Hell by the angels. Many people mistakenly think that these passages refer to the Rapture, but in my humble opinion it doesn’t. 2nd Timothy 2:15 exhorts us as believers to RIGHLTY DIVIDE the Word of Truth (i.e., the inspired Holy Bible). It is my humble opinion that the following two Scripture passages refer to the SAME event, at the end of the Tribulation period when Jesus Christ returns at His SECOND COMING:

> **Matthew 24:36-41, “But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. *Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left*.”**

> **Matthew 13:30, “**
>
> **Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, *Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn*.**
>
> **”**

The angels are commissioned by God to gather (not the saints), but the unsaved tares, so they can be burned (in Hell). I do firmly believe in a Pretribulation Rapture, based on 1st Thessalonians 4:13-18 and 1st Corinthians 15:51-58). The Bible says the Lord’s return will be like the days of Noah, when the wicked were partying and didn’t know what hit them! Likewise, the heathen world isn’t concerned with the words of warning from the preacher. They don’t care about what the Holy Bible says. They aren’t paying attention!!! But Noah knew when the flood was coming, as soon as he finished the ark that God commanded him to build.

We don’t know WHEN the Rapture will happen. Not even the angels know. It is a carefully guarded secret. Certainly God knows the time. We also know that from the event called The Abomination Of Desolation, it shall be 1,290 days until Christ’s Second Coming. So if we put all these doctrinal puzzle pieces together, the only logical conclusion that we can make is a Pretribulation Rapture (i.e., Jesus will return FOR His saints BEFORE the Tribulation period).

So we see in the Scripture that the *goats* are the unsaved. Sadly, 95 % of our churches today are filled with goats. Everywhere I look today I see false doctrine plaguing the Bible colleges and churches which their corrupt graduates destroy!!! Bob Jones University is a cancer! Look at the doctrine of devils preached at BJU by[1] their ungodly president since 2014, Dr. Steve Pettit:

> **“You can’t just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that’s it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There’s ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and

> you cannot separate them. In order for you to qualify for the award, you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. ***If you want to win, you have to run to the end*; and winning in the Christian life is everything, because if you lose—*if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL*.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" **[emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - [2]11:34)

Dear reader, that is NOT the free grace Gospel taught in the inspired King James Bible. In fact, it's not even in the ball park. Dr. Pettit is full of tommyrot, balderdash,

flapdoodle,

claptrap

and poppycock!!! It sure ain't THE GOSPEL!!!

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous; it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

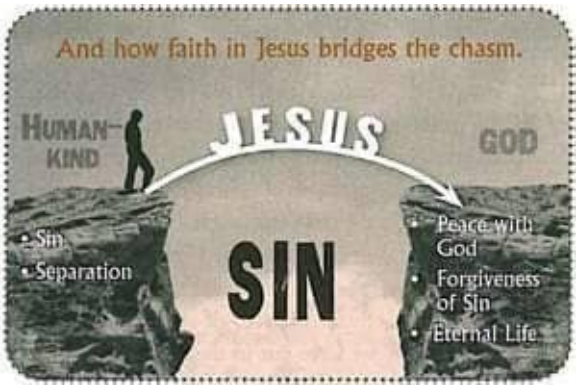
The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Is your church full of goats and tares? Mormon churches are full of tares. Catholic churches are full of goats. Seventh-Day Adventist churches are full of goats and tares. In other words, they are not saved. I am using the words goats and tares interchangeably, for they both refer to the same thing, someone who is not a child of God.

You know, we often hear the unsaved referred to by preachers as "Christ rejecters," but the false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 DIDN'T reject Jesus. I mean, they did in one way, but not in another. They preached in Jesus' name everywhere they went. They did many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They cast out devils ion Jesus' name. They followed Jesus, calling Him "Lord, Lord," but the dear Savior denied knowing them. They certainly didn't intend to reject Christ, far from it. But look what Jesus said in **Matthew 7:21, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; *but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven*."** John 6:40 teaches that the *will of the Father* is to **"BELIEVE ON HIM."** So in the sense that they failed to trust wholly in the Lamb of God, they effectively did reject Him as their Savior. What a tragedy!!!

Dear friend, religion is the worst thing that ever happened to this world. Salvation is NOT found in any religion, but in a person—the precious Lord Jesus Christ!!!

[3] 

John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."

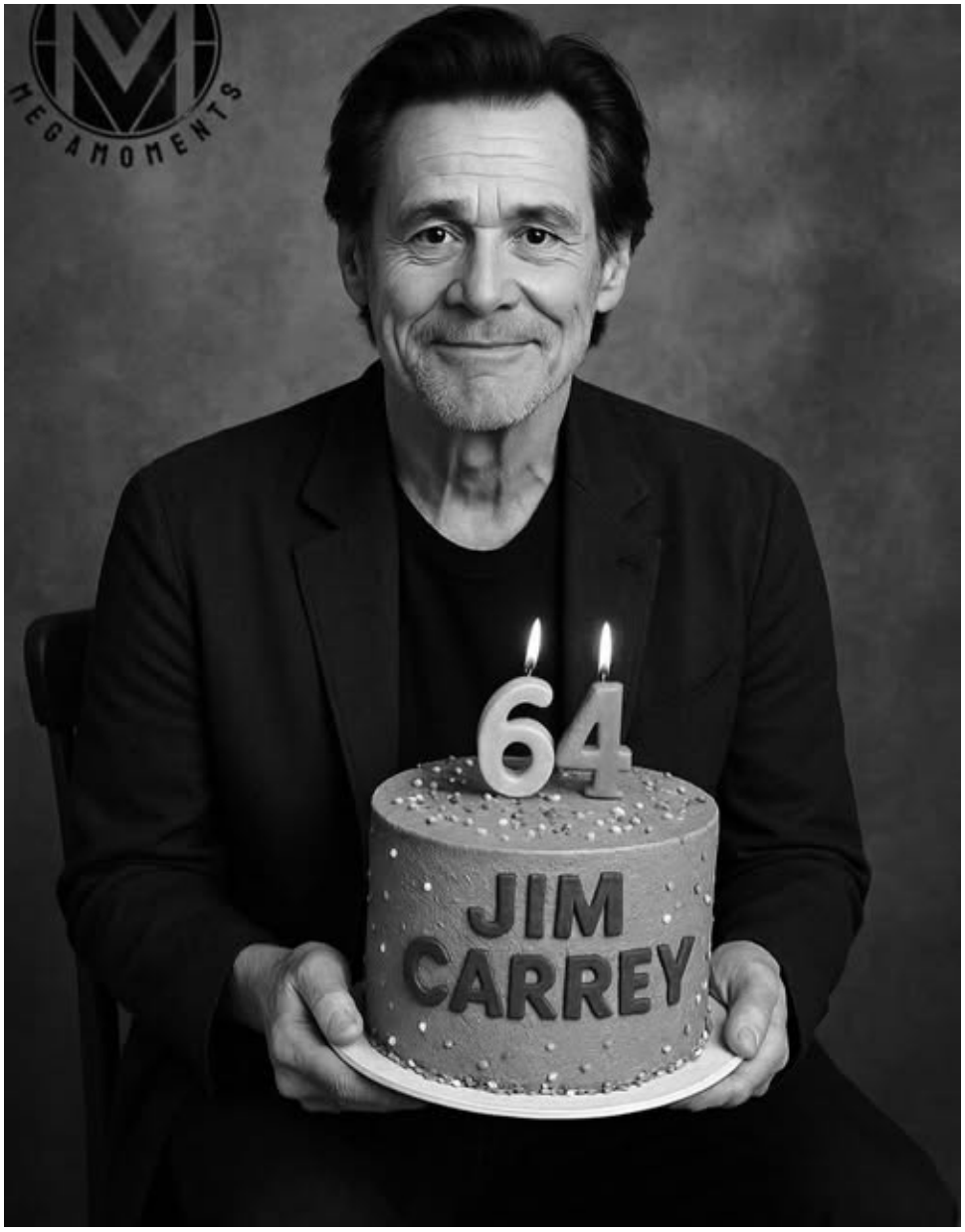
1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh6eTDw4TpJCs0N5_h65LP5iA14U1emCnN9UII-aYXmGNMPr9Hx0Sd8R4JxlubuB1vktAbgU0aicCUcOJOPWZP-CpQ_b3joTqH0EIdFxyHenPr0

6.8.22 Actor Jim Carrey's Suffering Led Him To Jesus Christ (2025-08-23 11:58)

1st Corinthians 1:18-19, "

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent."

I was delighted to learn that actor Jim Carrey is a Christian. [1]Here is Jim's heart touching story. This is so precious! Sadly, Carrey's girlfriend took her own life in 2015. Through his suffering, losses and hardships, Jim Carrey said he was led to trust Jesus as His personal Savior, for which I am grateful. Many Christians had prayed for a long time for [2]the beloved actor's salvation.



It just goes to show, that you never know who might come to Jesus Christ. Let's keep sharing the Gospel and praying for God to work in the hearts of the unsaved.

> "There is power in this [4]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."—Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[5]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Dear reader, God's plan of salvation is so free, easy and simple that even a small child can be saved simply by believing the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection three days later. [6]This is the Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have

> believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and you will be saved immediately, irrevocably and eternally.

1. https://www.christianlearning.com/jim-carrey-suffering-salvation/
2. https://www.thethings.com/jim-carrey-revealed-his-religious-beliefs-during-an-emotional-speech-to-a-room-of-inmates/
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh6Gxv0rWUuBnG5CjHgRiHe3BtiSU4QMm8CDskzVNX4gMzGX_6PpxKpuUdKh2A2-03rIGA1fkvq7GcaAt85w0CdxBo92C6Z1s38QY2
4. https://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
6. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ

---

6.8.23 Salvation Crystal Clear (2025-08-24 09:34)

By Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

The other day someone told me about a friend who very seldom, if ever, attended Wednesday night prayer meeting. He said we were after him all the time about it. One day he told us about this man who died and went to Heaven. According to the story, God was in an office, and people were standing outside, waiting to go in. One at a time God took each of them into the office, kept him awhile and then dismissed him and called for the next one. He said this one man came out smiling. When his friends asked what he was smiling about, he laughed and said, "He's not counting Wednesday nights!"

After I had finished laughing, I said, "You know something? He's right. God does not count Wednesday nights. As a matter of fact, He doesn't even count Sunday mornings or Sunday nights. He doesn't count tithing. He doesn't even count baptism. When it comes to going to Heaven, God only counts one thing, and that is Jesus and what He did on the cross two thousand years ago.

God Does Not Count Good Works

God does not count good works in any form or fashion. The Bible says in **Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us...."** And the Scripture declares in **Ephesians 2:8-9,**

> "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

There is not one verse in all the Bible that says anything about working to go to Heaven. The truth of the matter is, a man could go to church Sunday morning, Sunday night and Wednesday night every week of his life and still die and go to Hell. One does not become a Christian by getting into the church any more than one becomes an automobile by getting into the garage. Joining the church has nothing to do with going to Heaven. Once a man is saved, he ought to join a good church, a place where he can at tend, enjoy the fellowship of other believers and learn from the Bible what God expects of him, a place where he can be involved in helping to get out the Gospel. But church membership comes after salvation, and no one should ever join a church until he is first sure that he is saved.

If salvation were by works of any kind, then somewhere the Scripture would have to tell us exactly how much one must work in order to be saved. Would Sunday morning and Sunday night church services be enough, or must one go to every service, including Wednesday nights? And must one also tithe his income and give to the poor? Exactly how much work is required before a man can go to Heaven?

There is no passage anywhere in the Bible that answers the question. If a man worked in order to be saved, then the motive for the work would render it ineffective. According to I Corinthians 13, any work not motivated by love for Christ is not acceptable. Paul said in **I Corinthians 13:3, "And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity [love], it profiteth me nothing."** If a man worked in order to be saved, the motive for his service would not be love but fear. He would be working because he was afraid he was going to Hell, not because he loved God. Thus the motive would render the work unacceptable.

Matthew 7:22-23 makes it very clear that no one goes to Heaven on his good works. Here the Scripture says,

> **"Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

Here is a judgment scene where people tell the Lord all about their good works, thinking He will let them into Heaven. But in **verse 23** the Lord says, **"I never knew you: depart from me."** And then He calls their good works 'works of iniquity.'

Once we receive Christ as Saviour, we should set out to serve Him and do all the good works we can. **Ephesians 2:10** says, **"For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works...."** But we work because we love Him, not in order to be saved. When it comes to salvation, good works, no matter how good or how many, are absolutely futile.

Romans 11:6 says, **"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."** No, God doesn't count our good works. The truth in the man's story was absolutely right: God does not count Wednesday nights. Neither does He count Sunday mornings, Sunday nights or any other nights. Salvation is not a result of what we do for Christ but rather a result of what He does for us.

A man who died in a cheap hotel room in one of our great western states left a poem behind, part of which said,

> I've tried in vain a thousand ways,
> My fears to quell, my hopes to raise;
> And all I need, the Bible says,
> Is Jesus!

He went on to say,

> Though some will mock, and some will blame;
> In spite of fear, in spite of shame,
> I'll go to Him because His name
> Is Jesus!

The man who wrote the above lines had squandered a fortune in search of peace and happiness, but he never found either until he realized that Jesus Christ was all he needed and accepted Him as Saviour.

God Does Not Count Our Righteousness

If a man went to Heaven on his own righteousness, he would have to be as holy and as righteous as God Himself. And no man except Jesus Christ has ever been that righteous. God is so righteous that no man can look upon God and live. In Exodus 33:18 Moses said to God, **"I beseech thee, shew me thy glory."** And God replied in **verses 20-23,**

> "Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.... Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen."

The average Christian lives and dies and never has the foggiest idea of how holy and righteous God really is. In Isaiah 6:1-3 the prophet said,

> "In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory."

According to these verses, the seraphims in Heaven are flying around the throne of God singing, "Holy, holy, holy!" They could be singing, "Justice, justice, justice!" for God is just. They could be singing, "Love, love, love!" for God is love. They could be singing, "Mercy, mercy, mercy!" for God is merciful. They could be singing, "Longsuffering, longsuffering, longsuffering!" for God is longsuffering. But, no, they are singing, "Holy, holy, holy!" And the seraphims that sang, "Holy, holy, holy!" have their faces covered with two of their wings. They are not even looking upon the God they are singing about.

John 3:3 says, **"Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God."** Verse 5 says that he cannot enter the kingdom of God, but this verse says that he cannot see the kingdom of God. If I go to Heaven, then I must be as holy and righteous as God Himself. And I cannot be that righteous.

Isaiah 64:6 reminds us, **"But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags. . . ."** In Romans 10:1-4 Paul says:

> "Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteous ness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."

Here Paul speaks of religious folks, zealous folks, but folks who do not know the way of salvation. They were trying to establish their own righteousness, not knowing that all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags in God's sight. How sad that multiplied millions of people throughout the world are trying to qualify for Heaven by living right, not knowing that their righteousnesses are as filthy rags in God's sight! They, like the people Paul wrote about, are going about to establish their own righteousness, not realizing that "Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth" (Romans 10:4).

Heaven is not a reward for those who behave; it is a gift for those who believe.

My son Tony and his friend Melvin, who recently trusted Christ as Saviour, have been trying to win an older man to Christ. The man keeps insisting that he has to get better first. Melvin, a brand new Christian, demonstrated great wisdom when he said, "Dr. Hutson, the man wants to get well before he goes to the hospital."

I said, "You're right, Melvin. A man doesn't get better to get saved; he gets saved to get better."

No, God doesn’t count our righteousness.

God Does Not Count Baptism

Contrary to the teaching of many when it comes to salvation, God does not count baptism. Baptismal regeneration was first taught by the Catholic church and later picked up by several other denominations. Those who think that God requires water baptism as an entrance into Heaven teach that the water washes away sins. The only thing that remits sins is the blood of Christ. **Hebrews 9:22** says, **". . . without shedding of blood is no remission."**

If one had to be baptized to have his sins remitted, then what would he do with the sins he committed after he was saved? Suppose a man was baptized twenty years ago. Since then he has committed many sins. Remember, no one lives absolutely perfect and above sin. First **John 1:10** says, **"If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us."** Now if baptism were necessary to remit sins, then this man would need to be baptized again in order to have remitted the sins he had committed since he had been saved. But if he is baptized the second time, then what will he do with the sins he commits after the second baptism?

Of course, if water were necessary to wash away sins, then he must be baptized again and again and again. Every time he commits a sin, he would have to be baptized again to have his sins washed away. If baptism is really necessary to remit sin, then a person not only should be baptized; he should get into the baptistry and refuse to ever get out lest he commit some sin after he gets out of the baptistry and die before he can get back into the water.

If baptism does remit sins, then Jesus Himself never remitted or forgave any man of his sins because the Bible plainly says in **John 4:2, "Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples."** Those who teach that one must be baptized in order to be saved further teach that one can lose his salvation. Suppose a man believes in Christ, confesses Him, repents, is baptized and joins the church of the preacher who teaches baptismal regeneration. Then, according to this preacher, he is saved. After a few years he goes back into sin and loses his salvation. Being disturbed about his condition, he goes back to the church and wants to be saved again. Does that same church insist that he be baptized again? No, they do not. If water baptism were necessary for salvation the first time, then how could he possibly be saved the second time without being baptized?

That is just one of the contradictions and inconsistencies of those who teach that water baptism is necessary for salvation.

If water baptism were necessary for salvation, then none of the Old Testament saints were saved because baptism was not mentioned one single time in the Old Testament, and there is no record of a single individual ever being baptized before John the Baptist began baptizing converts in the New Testament. Those who argue that baptism is essential to salvation teach one plan of salvation for those in the Old Testament and a different plan of salvation for those in the New Testament. But the Scripture teaches that all men are saved the same way in every dispensation or age.

Acts 10:43 says, **"To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."** Now notice very carefully:

this was the message of all the prophets. The Old Testament prophets preached remission of sins by faith in Christ. The New Testament prophets preached remission of sins by faith in Christ. And those who preach the truth today are still preaching remission of sins by faith in Christ. When it comes to salvation, God did not count baptism in the Old Testament. He did not count baptism in the New Testament, and He does not count baptism today. The message today is the same message all the prophets witnessed: ". . . that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."

What Does God Really Count?

It would be almost impossible to discuss in this article the multitude of things which people believe are necessary for salvation. The Roman Catholics believe you must receive all seven sacraments. The Seventh-day Adventists believe you must keep the old Jewish Sabbath, along with the other nine commandments. The Moslems think that, if one dies defending his religion, he goes straight to Heaven.

The Scripture warns in **Proverbs 14:12, "There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** And the Bible says in **Isaiah 55:8, "... neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord."** God's way of salvation is made clear in the Bible. **Ephesians 2:8,9** settles the matter once and for all:

> "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of your selves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Here the Bible says it is 'not of ourselves,' **"Not of works, lest any man should boast."** It is by grace through faith. Grace is the unmerited favor of God. Someone gave this acrostic for GRACE: "**G**od's **R**iches **A**t **C**hrist 's **E**xpense." Grace and works cannot be mixed. To add any works to grace destroys grace completely. It is all of grace, or it is not grace at all. Jesus Christ came to the earth and lived a perfect, sinless life. **Hebrews 4:15** says, **"For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin."**

Second Corinthians 5:21 says, **"For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin. . . . "** While Jesus Christ was being crucified between two thieves, one thief said to the other in **Luke 23:40-41, "Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss."** The word amiss means "wrong." Even the thief on the cross recognized that Jesus was the sinless, spotless Son of God.

Before Pilate turned Christ over to the angry mob, he said in **John 19:6, "I find no fault in him."** Jesus Christ was the only person who ever lived as righteous as God Himself. And when we trust Christ, we are given His righteousness. That is the clear promise of the Bible in **Romans 10:4** where the Scripture says, **"For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."** God does not count my righteousness, but He does count the righteousness of His Son.

The Bible says in **Romans 4:3, "...Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness." And then the Scripture further promises in Romans 4:5, "But to**

him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

The only way anyone can ever be righteous enough to go to Heaven is by receiving God's own righteousness by faith. Not only did Jesus Christ live a perfectly righteous life; He died a substitutionary death. Two thousand years ago God took every sin we ever have committed and all we ever will commit, and He placed those sins on Christ. **Isaiah 53:6 says, ". . . the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."** And **Titus 2:14** says, **"Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity. . ."**

What blessed truth! God took the iniquities of all men and laid those iniquities on Christ. But He not only took the iniquities of all men and laid them on Christ; He took all the iniquities of men and laid them on Christ. And the Bible says in **I Peter 2:24, "Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree. . . . "** While Christ was bearing our sins in His own body, God punished Him in our place to pay the debt we owe so that, when we die, we won't have to pay it. That's what the Bible means when it says in **John 3:16, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."**

The other day I received a letter from a dear Jewish friend here in Murfreesboro, who reminded me that it wasn't the Jews who killed Christ. Rather, he said, "It was the Roman soldiers." Of course, this dear Jewish man was both right and wrong. He was right when he said it wasn't the Jews, but he was wrong when he said it was the Roman soldiers. It was neither the Jews nor the Roman soldiers. It was God Himself.

The Scripture says in **Isaiah 53:10, "Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin. . .."** It was God Himself who made His (Jesus') soul an offering for sin. **Romans 8:32** says, **"He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?"** The Scriptures further explain in **Romans 5:8, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us."** The death of Jesus Christ on the cross was an expression of God's love for us. He loved us so much that He didn't want us to go to Hell, so He punished His Son in our place to pay the debt we owe so that we can go to Heaven on a free pass.

My beloved predecessor Dr. Rice used to say, "Every man who goes to Heaven goes on a free pass, but he who goes to Hell pays his own way." And then he would quote **Romans 6:23: "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."**

Before Adam and Eve ever sinned, God demanded the death penalty. He said in **Genesis 2:17, ". . . in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die."** God's payment for sin is death, the second death in the lake of fire. **Revelation 20:14** says, **"And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death."**

If we are to satisfy the just demands of a holy God, we must go into Hell and stay there forever and ever. But Jesus Himself satisfied God's demand. The prophet said in **Isaiah 53:11, "He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied. . . ."** Here the Scripture plainly states that God was satisfied with the payment Jesus made on the cross for our sins. He further showed that satisfaction by raising Jesus Christ from the dead

and taking Him back to Heaven. If Christ had not accomplished what He came to do; that is, die for our sins, He would have never gone back to Heaven. But praise the Lord, He did the job!

While He was hanging on the cross He uttered seven things. The sixth utterance was: **"It is finished" (John 19:30).** And, dear friend, you can count on it: it was finished. There is nothing else to do but to accept Jesus Christ by faith, to trust Him, to depend on Him.

The man was right: God does not count Wednesday nights. He doesn't count Sunday mornings or Sunday nights or any other nights. God does not count our own righteousness. He does not count our good works. He does not count baptism or any other ceremony or ritual. He only counts one thing: the death of His Son Jesus Christ. And the Scripture plainly says in Isaiah 53:11 that He was satisfied with the sacrifice His Son made for our sins. If Jesus Christ said it was finished and God Himself said He was satisfied, then why can't we be satisfied with Christ's death and not add anything to it?

The only way to show that you are satisfied with Christ's death for your sins is to trust Him and Him alone for salvation. If you trust anything else, then it is evident that you are not satisfied with Christ and what He did at Calvary. If you trust Jesus Christ, plus your baptism, then you are not satisfied with Christ: you must add to Him baptism. If you trust Jesus Christ plus your good works, then you are not satisfied with Christ: you must add to Him good works. If you trust Jesus Christ plus your church membership, then you are not satisfied with Christ: you must add church membership. If you trust Jesus Christ plus your reformation, then you are not satisfied with Christ: you must add your reformation.

Now, I am a church member. I have been baptized. I was baptized when I was eleven years old. I try to live right. I have been preaching since I was twenty years old. I travel every week of my life going from church to church throughout this country to preach the Gospel. As I dictate this sermon, I am driving to Lowell, Indiana. Next week I will be in Wadsworth, Ohio.

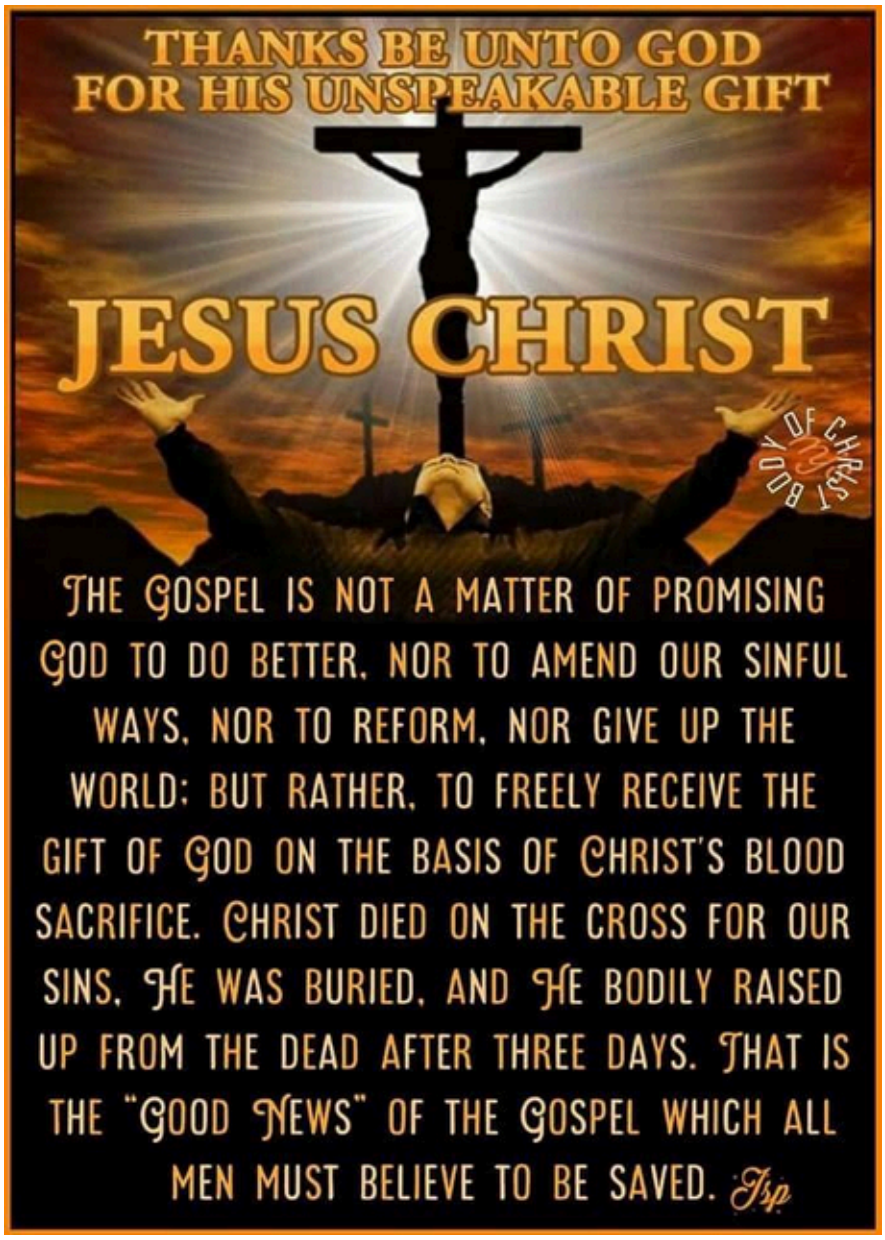
But I do none of these things to be saved. My only hope of Heaven is the fact that Jesus Christ died for me. He paid my sin debt. And I am trusting Him alone for salvation. I am not trusting my good works, my church membership, my baptism or anything else. When we stand before God, the only thing that He will count is what His Son did at Calvary.

When the children of Israel were in Egyptian bondage, God sent plagues upon Pharaoh. Finally God said, 'The firstborn in every house is going to die.' But He gave the Israelites instructions to kill an innocent lamb and sprinkle the blood on the doorposts of the house. And God promised in **Exodus 12:13, "When I see the blood, I will pass over you."** He did not say, 'When I see your church membership, I will pass over you.' He did not say, 'When I see your good life, I will pass over you.' He did not say, 'When I see your good works, I will pass over you.' He did not say, 'When I see your baptism, I will pass over you.' No, no, no! He said, "When I see the blood, I will pass over you." The only thing that counted with God was the death of the lamb.

And when it comes to salvation the only thing that counts with God today is the death of Jesus Christ the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world. If you are counting on anything other than Jesus Christ to take you to Heaven, then you are counting on something that God doesn't count. Won't you trust Christ today? If you are not absolutely sure that there was a time in your life when you knew you were a sinner and made a definite decision to trust Jesus Christ completely for salvation, then we urge you to trust Him now.

Please visit: [1]www.swordofthelord.com

[2]



1. http://www.swordofthelord.com/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjFEddiOVUfh26mI2ndhI4uBL_K8st-IZZy3f69JjEcf1Jrdfq4mXjVzzbaFbJL2XzxCrawQ_hmVdE_U0u210pV_JO6KM_ZoT8fdP_JhPJ-NJKK

6.8.24 God’s Simple Plan of Salvation (2025-08-25 08:19)

[1]

Pastor Robert Ford Porter (1893-1976) was born in Sparta, Michigan. His parents were godly Christians, and he was saved at a young age. After his father died, however, he drifted away from God. He rededicated his life to Christ during a revival in Evansville, Indiana when he was 23. Porter taught Sunday school and worked with Dr. Ernest Reveal at the Evansville Rescue Mission. In 1919 he surrendered to preach and attended Moody Bible Institute.

After graduating he founded the East Side Baptist Church in Evansville. In 1926 he accepted the pastorate of First Baptist Church in Princeton, Indiana. He led his church to leave the increasingly liberal Northern Baptist Convention, then was forced by the convention to spend two years in court defending the withdrawal. Porter won the case, establishing the right of churches to leave the convention.

Porter later founded the Lifegate Baptist Church in Indianapolis. Among the other ministries he started were Indiana Baptist College (Heritage Baptist University), Came Berean, a radio ministry, a film ministry and the Vacation Bible School Institute. He is best known for his tract," God’s Simple Plan of Salvation," which he wrote in 1933. Lifegate, Inc., which he founded for the sole purpose of distributing the tract, has now published more than 500,000,000 copies in over 100 languages.

Porter’s prayer for a worldwide ministry that outlived him has been richly answered. On November 20, 1976, Ford Porter went Home to Heaven. His ministry continues today, led by his son, Robert Ford Porter, and his grandson, Robert Mark Porter. His tract continues to be printed and distributed around the world, and multiplied thousands have been saved through its clear presentation of the gospel message. [2]SOURCE

Without further ado, here is Pastor Ford Porter’s wonderful Gospel tract, “God’s Simple Plan Of Salvation,” which he wrote in the year 1933

:

3254

My Friend: I am asking you the most important question of life. Your joy or your sorrow for all eternity depends upon your answer. The question is: Are you saved? It is not a question of how good you are, nor if you are a church member, but are you saved? Are you sure you will go to Heaven when you die?

God says in order to go to Heaven, you must be born again. In **John 3:7** , Jesus said to Nicodemus, **"Ye must be born again."**

In the Bible God gives us the plan of how to be born again which means to be saved. His plan is simple! You can be saved today. How?

First, my friend, you must realize you are a sinner. **"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23).**

Because you are a sinner, you are condemned to death. **"For the wages [payment] of sin is death" (Romans 6:23).** This includes eternal separation from God in Hell.

" . . . it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment" (Hebrews 9:27).

But God loved you so much He gave His only begotten Son, Jesus, to bear your sin and die in your place. **" . . . He hath made Him [Jesus, Who knew no sin] to be sin for us . . . that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him" (2 Corinthians 5:21).**

Jesus had to shed His blood and die. **"For the life of the flesh is in the blood" (Lev. 17:11). " . . .without shedding of blood is no remission [pardon]" (Hebrews 9:22).**

" . . . God commendeth His love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us" (Romans 5:8).

Although we cannot understand how, God said my sins and your sins were laid upon Jesus and He died in our place. He became our substitute. It is true. God cannot lie.

My friend, "God . . . commandeth all men everywhere to repent" (Acts 17:30). This repentance is a change of mind that agrees with God that one is a sinner, and also agrees with what Jesus did for us on the Cross.

In **Acts 16:30-31** , the Philippian jailer asked Paul and Silas: **“ . . . ‘Sirs, what must I do to be saved?’ And they said, ‘Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved. . . .’ ”**

Simply believe on Him as the one who bore your sin, died in your place, was buried, and whom God resurrected. His resurrection powerfully assures that the believer can claim everlasting life when Jesus is received as Savior.

“But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name” (John 1:12).

“For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.” (Romans 10:13).

Whosoever includes you. Shall be saved means not maybe, nor can, but shall be saved. Surely, you realize you are a sinner. Right now, wherever you are, repenting, lift your heart to God in prayer.

In **Luke 18:13**, the sinner prayed: **“God be merciful to me a sinner.”** Just pray: “Oh God, I know I am a sinner. I believe Jesus was my substitute when He died on the Cross. I believe His shed blood, death, burial, and resurrection were for me. I now receive Him as my Savior. I thank You for the forgiveness of my sins, the gift of salvation and everlasting life, because of Your merciful grace. Amen.”

Just take God at His word and claim His salvation by faith. Believe, and you will be saved. No church, no lodge, no good works can save you. Remember, God does the saving. All of it!

God’s simple plan of salvation is: You are a sinner. Therefore, unless you believe on Jesus Who died in your place, you will spend eternity in Hell. If you believe on Him as your crucified, buried, and risen Savior, you receive forgiveness for all of your sins and His gift of eternal salvation by faith.

You say, “Surely, it cannot be that simple.” Yes, that simple! It is scriptural. It is God’s plan. My friend, believe on Jesus and receive Him as Savior today.

If His plan is not perfectly clear, read this tract over and over, without laying it down, until you understand it. Your soul is worth more than all the world.

“For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world and lose his own soul?” (Mark 8:36).

Be sure you are saved. If you lose your soul, you miss Heaven and lose all. Please! Let God save you this very moment.

God’s power will save you, keep you saved, and enable you to live a victorious Christian life. **“There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, Who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it” (1 Corinthians 10:13).**

Do not trust your feelings. They change. Stand on God’s promises. They never change. After you are saved, there are three things to practice daily for spiritual growth:

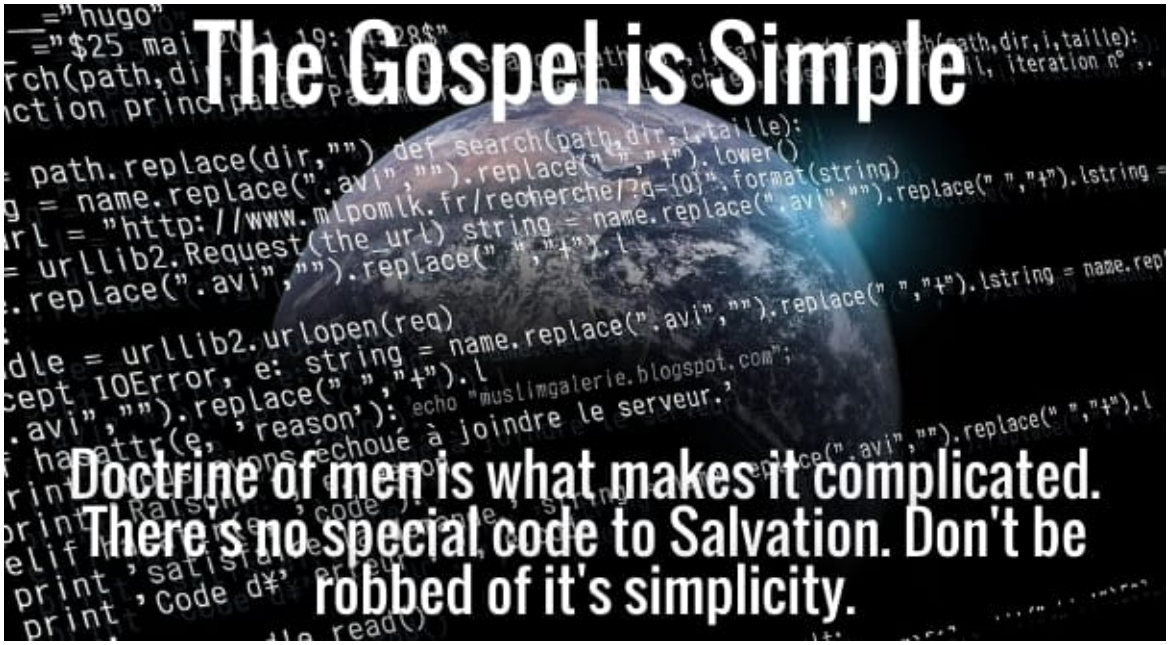
Pray — you talk to God.
Read your Bible — God talks to you.
Witness — you talk for God.

AFTER you are saved, you should be baptized in obedience to the Lord Jesus Christ as a public testimony of your salvation, and then unite with a Bible-believing church without delay. **"Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord . . . ." (2 Timothy 1:8).**

Please note that you DON'T have to be baptized to go to Heaven. It is a step of obedience for the believer.

"Whosoever therefore shall confess [testify of] Me before men, him will I confess also before My Father which is in heaven" (Matthew 10:32).

[3]



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEjHwVN_DRMaEeaysMzbZyyErhysHL9YXJWrUiaWgy6ovh_a4OelXcjQ2gVEO6-FwIHUVAyCvQ8RZ8MFgI28GWgJIxJwhoIjIuP8Irbl2HbYtm1c
2. http://www.swordofthelord.com/biographies/fordporter.jpg
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhwodn7hPtFWHgZJ65AYFS9KKtMqAxtEMpnsPYfHKiqtK1HQeAJzV733wCGax0xc0pp7OBg0TxfEojeIW6HMxmfgjxoZfX37f2m3DU

6.8.25 The Password To Heaven (2025-08-26 08:30)

1st John 5:13, " These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. "

Are you sure you're going to Heaven when you die? Or are you willing to chance your eternal soul and possibly end up in Hell fire?? Why not make sure of the matter today, while there is

still time? The Good News is: You can KNOW that you're going to Heaven! The Bible clearly states in our text verse that God wants us to KNOW, and have the matter settled.

There can be no misery greater than living life wondering if someday you will lift up your eyes in Hell! The Bible so wonderfully makes salvation clear! It is a gift given of God, that cannot be earned in any way of our own doing. **Ephesians 2:8-9, " For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. "**

Titus 3:5, " Jesus Christ made this wonderful, free salvation possible." John 3:16, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. "

Do you see what the verse says? It is simply BELIEF, or rather FAITH, TRUST, in Jesus Christ that saves. I am so thankful for these following verses that tell of man who sincerely wanted to be saved, and was told how: **Acts 16:29-31,**

" Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. "

Christ came to this earth, God in the flesh, a perfect man who never committed sin. He sacrificed His life of the cross of Calvary, shed His blood, as PAYMENT for our sin.

You see, our sin separates us from a perfect and Holy God. We have no way to approach God in and of ourselves, for He is HOLY, righteous, perfect, and pure. He cannot tolerate sin. So Jesus took upon Himself the sins of the world, that we might be reconciled (bought back and redeemed) to God. We can come to the Father through Jesus Christ His Son! **John 14:6, "**

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

"

You may ask, well what must I believe, more specifically, about Jesus Christ to be eternally saved? I'm glad you asked my fine non-feathered friend! You are saved by BELIEVING the Good News of the Gospel

—

Christ's death, burial, and resurrection! When you accept this beautiful truth

—

that Christ loves you and died for YOUR sins, and arose from the grave FOR YOU, TO SAVE YOU FROM HELL; and you simply say,

"

yes

"

to Jesus (BELIEVING upon the Lord) in child-like simplicity, offering nothing of yourself or self-righteousness to God, but clinging only to CHRIST'S MERIT and HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS

—

YOU WILL BE SAVED!!!

1st Corinthians 15:1-4 says, **"**

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; BY WHICH ALSO YE ARE SAVED, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures; And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

”

Romans 10:9, “

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. ”

Would you be willing to put your whole-hearted faith in Jesus to make it to Heaven, instead of trusting yourself and your own way? If you dear reader will simply

trust what God has promised to every sinner in His inspired Word, **“**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

” (1st Corinthians 1:21), you will be immediately and forever born-again.

Getting saved is easy, free and simple. Christ has already made the full payment for our sins, by His sacrifice on the cross 2,000 years ago. Hallelujah, praise God! God needed to make His plan of salvation for mankind very plain and simple, because there are a lot of base, unlearned and educable slow people in the world. God has made His plan of salvation so simple, that even a young child like Timothy in the Bible, can understand it. **2nd Timothy 3:15, “ And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.”** I have heard testimonies from believers who were saved at the tender age of 5 and 6 years old. Amen! Pastor Steven Anderson was saved at the age of 6. Praise God!

The password to Heaven dear reader is childlike FAITH. **Galatians 3:26, “For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. ”** Again and again in the inspired Word of God we are taught that the way to Heaven is simply by FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST!!!

Yet, we hear so many corrupt preachers today adding to and embellishing the Gospel of free grace, perverting the truth. The Apostle Paul rebuked the churches of Galatia for this very same sin in **Galatians 1:6-8, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:**

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.” Pastor Curtis Hutson said it well:

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ — Pastor Curtis Hutson, “Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

The false teaching of "[1]Lordship Salvation" is not the SAME as: **“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved” (Acts 16:30-31).** Things that are different are not the same. Oh, how the Devil is a beautiful liar! I recently visited the downtown popular First Baptist Church of Pensacola, Florida. Their senior pastor is Dave Snyder. I have met him and I love the guy. Pastor Snyder always makes me feel loved and welcomed in their church as a single divorced man. I love and respect Pastor Snyder for that. However, I felt like crying recently, as I sat in their traditional morning service, and he falsely told hundreds of impressionable people that the way to Heaven is to repent of your sins, and become a Christ follower, surrendering all to Christ as the Lord and the Master of your life. Folks, that is not the Gospel of free grace!

Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995) gets repentance and the Gospel 100 % correct:

> “Faith and repentance are the same; they are not two separate decisions. One cannot trust Christ as Savior without repenting or changing his mind. The very fact that he trusts Christ for salvation shows that he has changed his mind regarding sin, salvation, and God.” —Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995)

But wait, didn’t Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) teach that you must “repent from sin with all your heart” to be saved? [2]Yes he did! Yet, Dr. Rice clearly didn’t believe that a person must attempt to reduce their amount of sinning to be saved, as evidenced by this helpful quote from him:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God “now commandeth all men every where to repent” (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. *One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ*.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, “Acts: Filled With The Spirit,” pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Amen and amen! I fully agree! Clearly, John R. Rice believed that the way you “turn from sin” is by trusting Jesus Christ as your Savior. This is one step, not two, to be saved. That is NOT what the Lordship Salvation crowd are heretically preaching today! I keep hearing these false preachers teaching that you must turn away from your sins first, and [3]then secondly believe the Gospel. That is a false gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works!

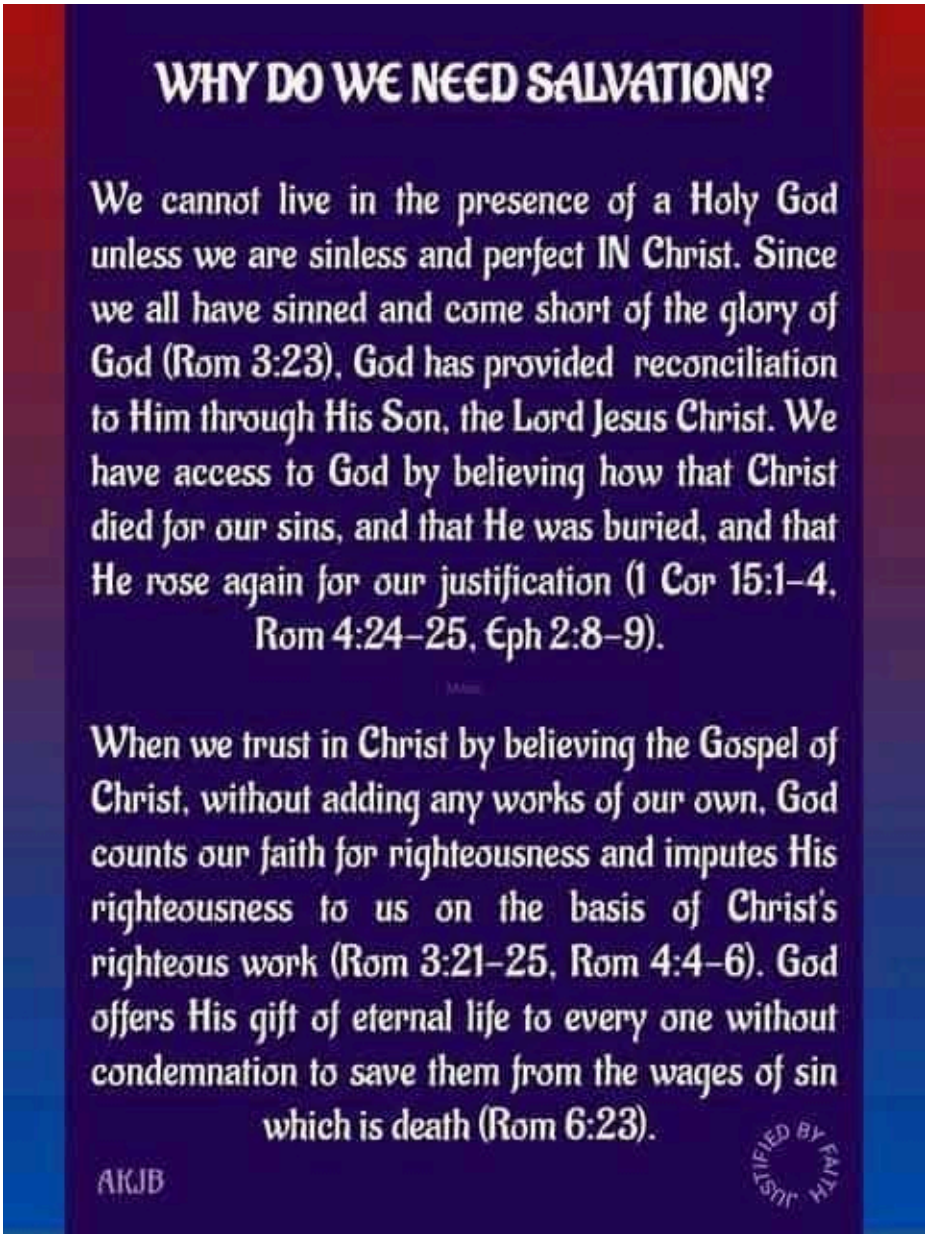
You don’t repent AND believe, as Dr. Tom Ferrell falsely preached; you repent TO believe as Dr. John R. Rice rightly taught. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Our words matter. How we present the Gospel really does matter. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*.”** The password to Heaven is FAITH.

You don’t have to stop one sin to be saved. Jesus Christ came to save us from our sins (Matthew 1:21), which is *justification* ; but after we get saved, then Christ’s Holy Spirit works to change us, which is *sanctification*. God desires to turn us away from sin as His adopted children, but

this will depend on whether we CHOOSE to yield, submit and obey the Word of God in our daily life. That is why we as believers are exhorted in **Romans 12:1** to **“present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.”** Notice that it is not our mandatory service; but rather, our reasonable service. Also, notice that we are talking about SERVICE here, and not SALVATION. Amen.

I hope these Bible teachings in this blog have been edifying for you friend. The following sermon is by Pastor Peter Ruckman (1921-2016), the title of which I chose for the title of this blog today: “The Password To Heaven”...

The Password To Heaven (Pastor Peter Ruckman)



1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/04/lordship-salvation-refuted-by-pastor.html
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/tracts/what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEh9a8ZkT-GuNYGkI-JwxvNfLy7P1Meun1tBdBe89fMv-8i4DKtOPJoUekGG5hW8fLJ4gCG1m7Z3lZuKopnHjq5DRIeo79fffByterSJkE85dtMv

---

6.8.26 Pastor Marty Herron Doesn't Understand God's Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-27 08:32)

Galatians 1:6-9, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

3262

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

”

One of the saddest things is the false gospel being preached today by the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. The college opened its doors in 1927, founded by Dr. Bob Jones Sr. (1883-1968). As far as I can tell from reading, [1]Dr. Bob as they called him preached a free grace Gospel. Unfortunately, that is not the case anymore, nor has it been for decades at BJU. The college has turned apostate, [2]now preaching the Devil’s lie of Lordship Salvation.

I had the privilege of attending the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for the entire year of 2014. It was a privilege because I made some wonderful friends there, whom I still love and cherish and miss, like Doug Abel’s and his family, and Dave Morgan and Amy, and Cark and Peggy across the street from me (and their children Scott, Shane, Nelly-Mae and Katy-Joe). I do still miss them all!

Sadly, the church’s shameful senior pastor from 1999 to 2018, Marty Herron, is an infidel of the faith, an imposter who is [3]theologically incompetent and has no business standing behind any pulpit. In 2014 I sat among hundreds of church members and heard Pastor Herron make this heretical statement: “It is not enough to admit that you are a sinner to go to Heaven, you must also turn away from a lifestyle of sinning.” I felt numb in my soul. I went home and literally cried. I prayed to God, asking Him what I should do. Harvest is a religious cult

In case you don’t already know, what Pastor Herron preaches (and the entire Bob Jones crowd nowadays) is the SAME false gospel preached by [4]Mormons, [5]Seventh-Day Adventists, [6]Jehovah’s Witnesses and [7]Roman Catholics. Humbly said, as you can see, I have done my homework on these different cults and how they relate to proponents of Lordship Salvation. Lest I haven’t convinced you yet, please consider that the deadly Mormon cult have made John MacArthur’s book: “Faith Works,” [8]official reading at Brigham Young University.

I just wrote [9]a blog refuting the heretical idea that faith must have works to be true faith. Our dear Savior said that faith itself is the only “

work

” which God allows for salvation:

> **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God*? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God*, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”**

The Bible is so clear and plain to understand to the honest person. Jesus plainly said that faith itself is the only work to be saved. And again, we read in **Romans 4:5, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*. ”** Then, please do not make the fatal error of somehow or another, adding works to faith! Since the very beginning of humanity, beginning with Adam, he sewed together

some fig leaves in a wasted attempt to atone for his sins, and that of his wife Eve. Afterward, we see their offspring Cain, who offered God the best grains which his

fields could produce. This also was a wasted attempt, trying to impress God with self-righteousness.

Marty Herron has been deceived by the subtle Devil. Read was the famous preacher George Whitefield (a devout Calvinist) said:

> "Our salvation is all of God, from the beginning to the end; it is not of works, lest any man should boast; man has no hand in it." Pastor George Whitefield (1714-1770)

Although that is true and sounds great theologically, now read what Mr. Whitefield said elsewhere. In a sermon titled: "Repentance And Conversion,"

Whitefield says:

> It is a pity that modern preachers do not pay more attention to the method that the apostles followed in preaching Jesus Christ! The success and divine authority of their discourses should impress ministers of the gospel more than all modern schemes. If this were the case, ministers would first learn to sow and then to reap. They would endeavor to plow up the fallow ground and to prepare people for God's blessings to rain down upon them.
>
> This is the way Peter preached when under divine influence at Pentecost. Despite the fact that many of his listeners were educated, prominent people, he boldly charged them with murdering the Son of God. His piercing accusation entered deep into their conscience and was used by the Holy Spirit to give them a proper sense of themselves.
>
> The apostle then let them know that, although their sin was great, it was not unpardonable. They had been part of the horrid crime of murdering the Lord of life, and had thereby incurred the penalty of eternal death. Yet there was mercy for them in the way prescribed: "Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out" (Acts 3:19). ...
>
> What is conversion then? **In order to be truly converted, *a man must become a new creature* and be converted from his own righteousness to the righteousness of the Lord Jesus Christ.** Conviction will always precede spiritual conversion. You may be convicted without being converted, but you cannot be converted without being convicted.
>
> ***True conversion means turning not only from sin*** but also from depending on self-made righteousness. Those who trust in their own righteousness for conversion hide behind their own good works. This is the reason that self-righteous people are so angry with gospel preachers, because the gospel does not spare those who will not submit to the righteousness of Jesus Christ! **[emphasis mine]**
>
> SOURCE: George Whitefield, "[10]Repentance And Conversion"

The Devil is very subtle. As with many deceptions, Whitefield tells a HALF-TRUTH. It is true that a man must be convicted of his sin to be saved. It is also true that a man must repent (change

his mind) from his own self-righteousness, and instead embrace God's imputed righteousness. **Hebrews 6:1, "Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment."**

However, it is NOT true that a man must repent "of his sin" to be saved, in the sense that he must turn away from and forsake a lifestyle of sinning. The Bible never teaches that! Nowhere in the Scriptures do we find the phrase "of your sin" in relation to

repentance. Yes, the Apostle Peter did preach to the Jews on the Day of Pentecost. Peter reminded them that they murdered their Messiah, but Peter never required them to forsake their sinful ways to be saved. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31,**

"But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. " No mention is made in the Gospel of John about turning away from one's sinful ways to be saved.

The following horrible heretical quote is from Pastor Aiden W. Tozer (1897-1963)...

[11]

Pastor Aiden W. Tozer Is A False Prophet!

Where does the King James Bible teach that a person must forsake the world to be saved? It doesn't. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might *work the works of God*? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God*, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."** Jesus did not tell these people to forsake their sinful behavior, He simply told them to BELIEBE ON HIM.

Forsaking one's sinful behavior is a matter of obedience to God as His child, and not involved with justification. You are the biological child of your earthly parent because they conceived you. It had absolutely NOTHING to do with you. Likewise, you had absolutely nothing to do with God saving your soul (John 1:12-13). The moment that you BELIEVE, God saves you, end of story. Nothing more is required than to simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you! That is so easy and simply.

So why do wicked but sincere men make God's simple plan of salvation so complicated? I agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995):

> "But we've so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we've made it so complicated that they can't make a simple decision to 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.' We'll say, 'If you don't do this' or 'You don't do that' or 'You haven't done that,' you're not saved'; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, 'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,' one clear simple answer was given to him — 'Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved."' Pastor Curtis Hutson, "Things That Are Different Are Not The Same" (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

What about James chapter two? There is much confusing over what James taught. ...

> Just hold the phone Joan,
>
> Wait a minute...
>
> Step on the brake Jake,
>
> Watch where you're drivin' Ivan,
>
> Wait a minute...

What saith the Scripture? ...

> **James 2:20-22, "But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. *Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only*."**

It is very clear that James was speaking about being justified in the sight of men, because he uses the phrases "shew me" and "shew thee." **James 2:18, "Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: *shew me* thy faith without thy works, and I will *shew thee* my faith by my works."** James wasn't speaking about shewing God our faith. In sharp contrast, the Apostle Paul in Romans speaks about being justified in the sight of God. ...

> **Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.**
>
> **But to him that worketh not, but *believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness*.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,**
>
> **Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.**
>
> **"**

Salvation has always been by faith alone. Beware of the false teaching (popular with the Bob Jones camp) that we are saved by faith alone; but faith is not alone, it must produce works. By adhering to this blatant heresy, the Bob Jones crowd in reality are merging sanctification with justification. I love something that Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan said:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I couldn't have said it better! I love Pastor Herron, sincerely, but he is WRONG on the Gospel. Sadly, Marty is leading thousands of people with him into the Lake of Fire. God does not make exceptions for anybody. God does not let anybody slide. If you don't go through faith alone in Jesus Christ, there is no other way of salvation (Acts 4:10-12). God's plan of salvation does not require that you turn away from sin, forsake the world, faithfully run the race, count the cost and pay the price, live a lifestyle of repentance, nor anything else.

Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) made these wonderful helpful statements:

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation." Dr. Harry A. Ironside; [12]Except Ye Repent, p. 36

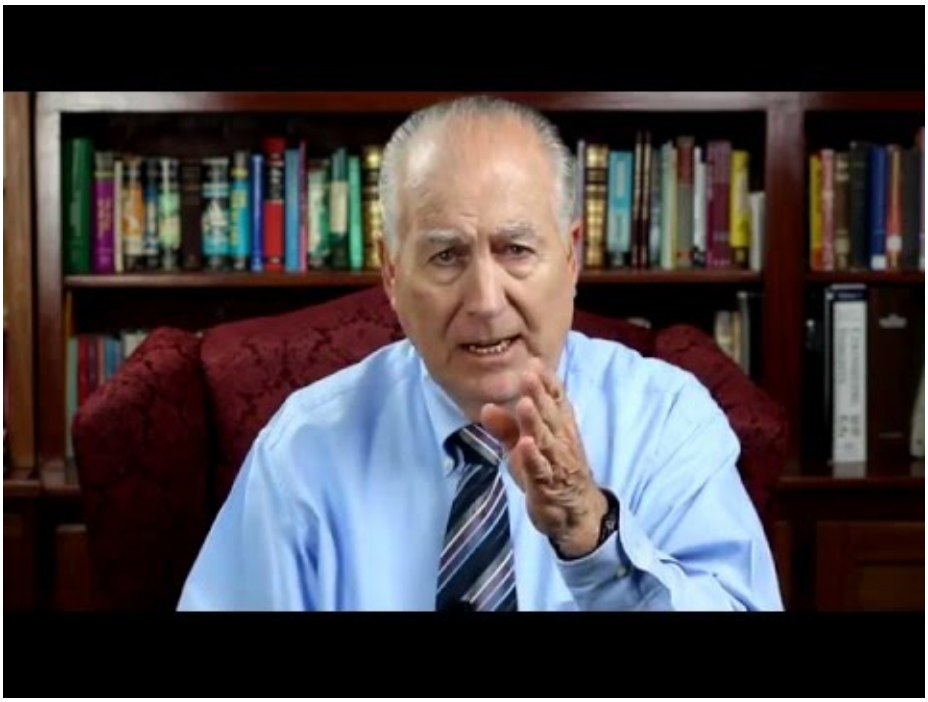
Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all." Dr. Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [13]What Is The Gospel?

Read what Pastor Ironside said in his Gospel tract, ANOTHER GOSPEL? ...

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him." Dr. Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, [14]Another Gospel.

Dear reader, the truth is so simple and easy to see, if you just let the inspired Holy Bible speak for itself. It's when you start listening to corrupt preachers, who add words to God's Word, that people become utterly confused. A false gospel cannot produce the new birth! I have often prayed for Marty Herron's salvation, and that of his family who follow his false faith, but the truth is ineffective upon a proud and arrogant heart. **2nd Timothy 2:13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. "**



A Clear Gospel Presentation In 4 Minutes

1. https://www.blogger.com/
2. https://www.blogger.com/
3. https://www.blogger.com/
4. https://www.blogger.com/
5. https://www.blogger.com/
6. https://www.blogger.com/
7. https://www.blogger.com/
8. https://www.blogger.com/
9. https://www.blogger.com/
10. https://jeraldfinney.com/tag/george-whitefield-on-repentance/
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjYNeDgXLXUsUGsSnqkxORwZPiUAwTpUczk14_OZ3RWubMGpFbFvSy5Z41JcadXbHfh3RrKsBhX8dPsK5wUZB7O59w53c9P_o1aKfx
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
14. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm

---

6.8.27 Judas Repented Of Sin, But Not From Unbelief (2025-08-28 08:33)

Matthew 27:3-4, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the

chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that."

We are hearing the false teaching in most churches today that to get to Heaven you must repent of your sin. Nothing could be further from the truth. In fact, the Bible says in our text passage that Judas repented of his sin. That is, Judas was sorry for the sins that he had done. Judas brought the 30 pieces of silver back to the wicked Pharisees, admitting that he had betrayed innocents blood. That is [1]what some wicked Judas did this week to Pastor Steven Anderson, falsely accusing him of murdering his family. Police stormed the house, helicopter and all! Hell will be hot for that wicked person!

Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to repent "of your sin" to get to Heaven. Repentance in the Bible concerning salvation simply means a change of mind. It is a change of mind from unbelief to belief. I know that 100 % because the Gospel of John simply teaches that the way to be saved is to BELIEVE. We find the word **"believe"** 88 times mentioned in John, but the word repent is not mentioned even once. That speaks volumes! It simply means that repentance is automatic, and is included with belief.

Dr. John R. Rice made this truth very clear:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). **Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. The person who has saving faith has repented. Any preacher who separates repentance from faith, requiring repentance from sin as a separate step to salvation than to simply believe, is preaching another Gospel.

Pastor Jack Hyles further clarifies this important matter of repentance:

> **2. You can repent of something other than sin.**
>
> *Matthew 7:3, "Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders.*" Notice that Judas repented. Now what does it mean? It means he repented about keeping the money. He had sold our Saviour for thirty pieces of silver; he changed his mind and took the silver back. A change of mind and change of direction took place, but it had nothing to do with salvation. He had made a bad deal; he regretted he had made that bad deal, and he tried to correct it.

> Everybody who lives in sin eventually repents, but they do not repent of unbelief. They change their mind about sin. No one lives in sin without realizing later that it did not bring the joy, happiness, peace and contentment that it claimed to bring. I talk to people every week who are tired of their sins, unhappy in their sinful life or living a miserable, wretched life because of the results of sin. What have they done? They have changed their mind about sin, and in some cases, they even quit their sin - at least that sin which was most predominant in their lives. You can repent of sin without repenting of unbelief. Such was the case with Judas. No doubt he repented that he had done wrong. He certainly repented of the bad deal he had made. He turned around, changed his mind and brought the money back, but he did not repent of that thing from which he must repent in order to be saved, and that is unbelief. Pastor Jack Hyles, '[2]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning'

The truth dear reader is that you don't have to repent of your sin to be saved. You don't have to stop one sin to be saved. You don't have to keep God's law to be saved (Romans 3:19-20). Telling someone that they must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved is putting them under God's law, which is a false plan of salvation. To be saved, a man must simply acknowledge that he or she is a guilty sinner in God's sin, and BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). Nothing more is required or permitted by God.

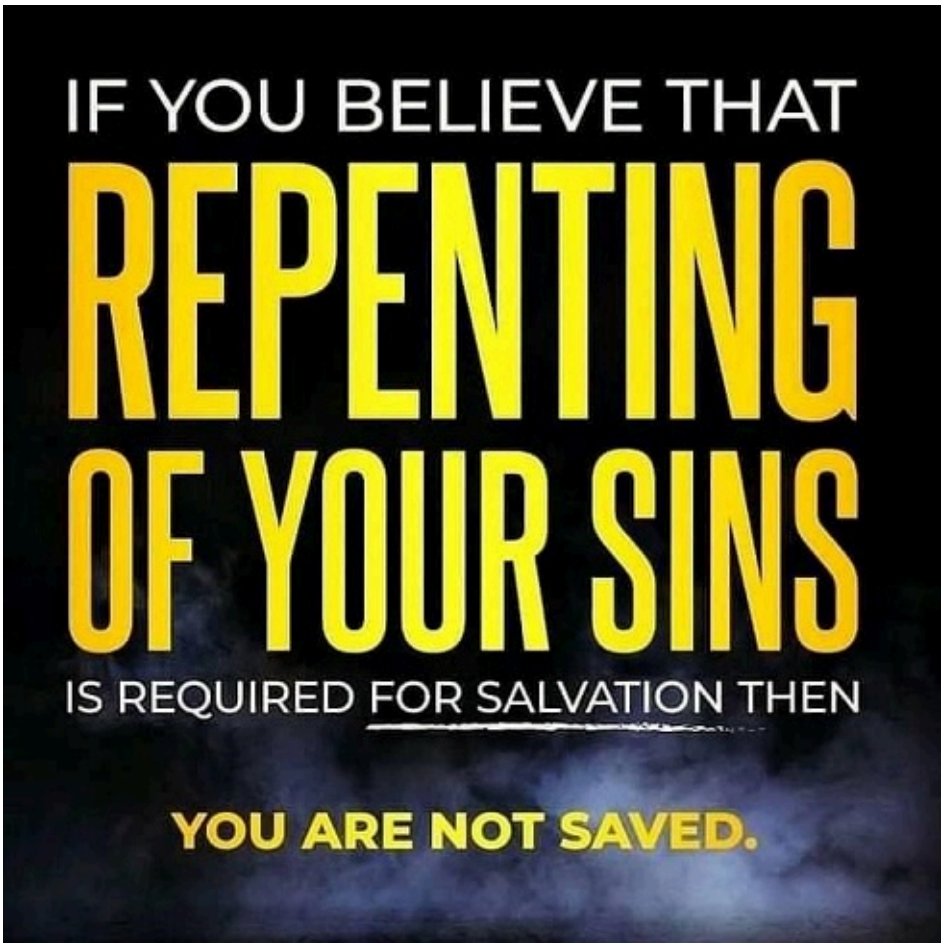
Beware of these dangerous false teachers today (which include Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College, Chuck Phelps at Colonial Hills Baptist Church, Steve Pettit at Bob Jones University, Marty Herron at Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, and John MacArthur) who preach that salvation is by grace through faith alone, but then they lie by saying that faith is not alone, it performs works, and if you don't have works you are not saved. That is a counterfeit gospel. Works has no place in God's free gift of salvation, neither before, at the time of, or thereafter!

God is not a trickster like the serpent in the Garden of Eden. The serpent promised one thing, but Eve received something very different than what she had been misled to expect. The serpent had promised Eve godlike powers, as if she would become like the God of the universe; but instead, she only become the god of her own life and destiny, and suffered the consequences of it. Satan lied to Eve! The Devil is a beautiful liar! That is what Marty Herron and Steve Pettit do, they lie to people.

They preach deceitfully that salvation is by faith alone, which is true; but then they pollute the truth into a dirty lie, by teaching that if your faith doesn't produce a changed life, with works and dedication to serve God faithfully for a lifetime, then you go to Hell forever! It is a false religion of fear and uncertainty, where you must continually strive to maintain works in your life, lest you fall away and prove to the world that you were never really saved at all. [3]This is the demonic crap that the preach!!! ([4]backup article). Sadly, Dr. Steve Pettit is a false prophet, an unsaved infidel, a predator in the pulpit today. Just like Judas, the Bob Jones crowd foolishly think they are going to Heaven because they have repented of their sins, but in fact that have still never wholly rested in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross. If you want to go to Heaven, simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you.

You are a guilty sinner friend. But God loves you so much that He chose rather to die on a cross than to live without you! Jesus died in our place, paid the price for our sins with His precious blood; He was buried and resurrected bodily three days later for our justification. Whosoever (meaning anybody) that will simply put their childlike faith in Christ will be instantly, irrevocably and forever born-again. You have God's promise of it! **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

[5]



1. https://www.azfamily.com/2022/04/06/police-swarm-ahwatukee-familys-home-after-fake-swatting-call/
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjfSQYI08VrAjpYr3Ztyre_GjH60dclsgTYwvp7ZJ7Vz1dq_YG87-Y77bjkLqHT2h1dNlOH_V3DA5GL3NRVxSGlYAPhVE5zDYQk13t

---

6.8.28 God Wants You To Live Forever Dear Friend (2025-08-29 08:33)

John 3:16-17, " For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved."

This is perhaps the greatest preacher's passage in the Word of God. John 3:16 to me says it all. Christ died for our sins. Verse 17 tells us that Jesus didn't come into the world to condemn sinners; but rather, to save us.

With that precious truth in mind, one can only imagine why today's preachers have strayed so far away from THE TRUTH of the Gospel. Jesus **died** on the cross for our sins. He was **buried**. Three days later He miraculously **resurrected** from the dead. This is **" the Gospel**

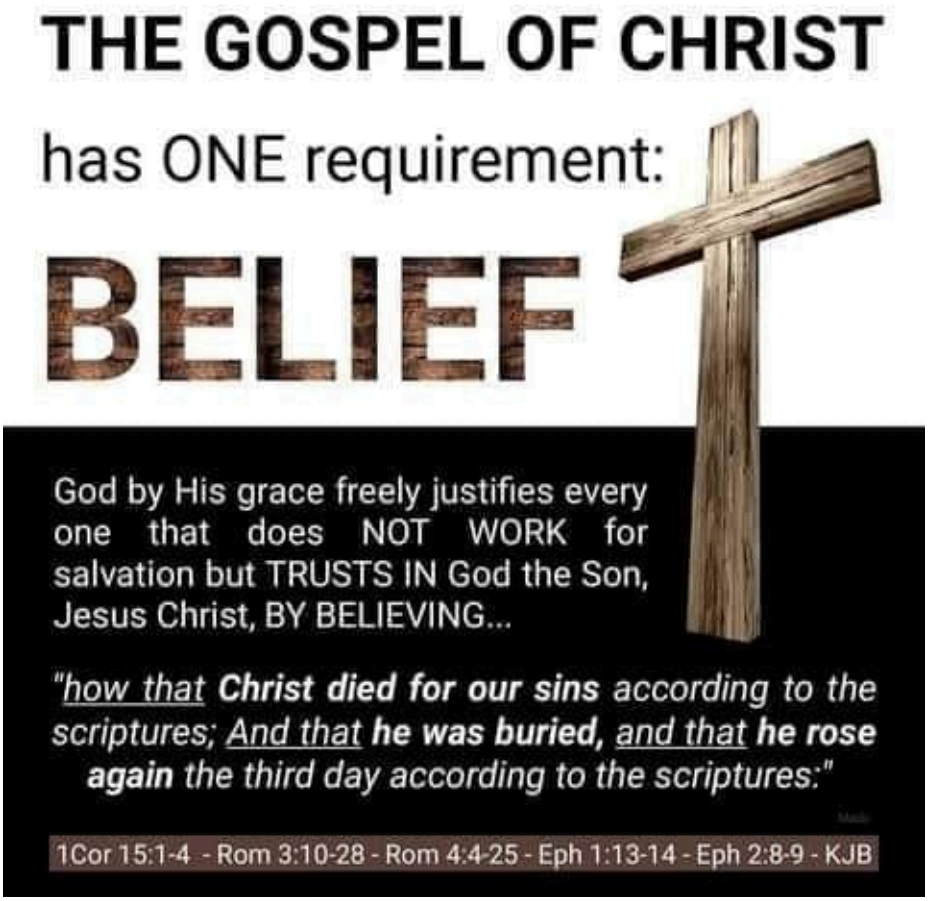
” (or, Good News) according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4.

I woke up today and a moment of awe came over me, realizing that God has already given His gift of eternal life to me. To think, I am going to live forever!!! Wow! I don’t think it will ever completely sink in until I actually get there! I certainly wouldn’t want to live forever in this sinful world, with this hurting and broken down body, but the Lord has promised us a new immortal body (Philippians 3:21), and a new home in Heaven (John 14:1-3), and all things from God (Romans 8:32). That all sounds real good to this ole boy! I want the best quality 5-string banjo in Heaven, one that Jesus picks out for me. He knows what I want and need better than I do. I want the best backing tracks. I want to make beautiful music to cheer people’s hearts.

Do you have eternal life friend? You can and should! God is offering eternal life along with the forgiveness of all your sins as a free gift, just for the taking by faith. Simply admit to God that you are a guilty sinner, and BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. **Acts 16:30-31, “And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.**

”

RUN from all these lying corrupt preachers today, who falsely teach that more than faith is required. They foolishly teach that you must also repent and turn away from your sins to be saved. You cannot show me that garbage from the inspired King James Bible!!! My beloved Bible simply tells me to BELIEVE the Good News of Jesus Christ to be saved. Anyone can have eternal life right now, for free, just by believing that Jesus did it all for you. Christ paid your debt of sin, and mine. Thank God!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiCi2ZSubqgJTJjLmoo94po3XbcYJro0QvhZMIuvxGWh4yVte_kUrlICQrOwfMK6Yy6lQIWDF0wvLbqsQYp3MssC-KGkPzdJy3kY_4

6.8.29 The Tragic Legacy Of Billy Graham (2025-08-30 08:34)

John 20:30-31, "And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; *and that believing ye might have life through his name*." Acts 16:30-31, "And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."

Yesterday I became curious what would appear on Google if I searched how to go to Heaven. So on my mobile phone I typed "How to go to Heaven" in Google. The first website that appeared was the Billy Graham Evangelistic Crusade. I was saddened when I read their false plan of salvation. Here is a quote from their website:

> **HOW TO GO TO HEAVEN**
>
> We can't earn salvation; we are saved by God's grace when we have faith in His Son, Jesus Christ. All you have to do is believe you are a sinner, that Christ died for your sins, and ask His forgiveness. **Then turn from your sins—that's called**

repentance. Jesus Christ knows you and loves you. What matters to Him is the attitude of your heart, your honesty. We suggest praying the following prayer to accept Christ as your Savior:

"Dear God, I know I'm a sinner, and I ask for your forgiveness. I believe Jesus Christ is Your Son. I believe that He died for my sin and that you raised Him to life. I want to trust Him as my Savior **and follow Him as Lord, from this day forward. Guide my life and help me to do your will.** I pray this in the name of Jesus. Amen."

SOURCE: [1]https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/

What you have just read is another gospel, not what the Bible teaches. Nowhere in the inspired Scriptures (if you have a trustworthy King James Bible) are we taught to "turn from your sins" to be saved. This is a work! Turning away from sinning is in fact, keeping the law. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. *Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin*."**

The only purpose of God's Old Testament law in salvation is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

The Apostle Paul also said in **Romans 7:13, "Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful."** You see dear reader, the law was given to man by God, not so that we can try to keep it to get to Heaven, but to show us we are all guilty sinners in the sight of a holy God. Then the law brings us to Christ to be saved by God's grace through faith alone. **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore *the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith*. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

It is tragic that Billy Graham and his family who are still continuing his corrupt ministry, have added to the Gospel, requiring that people keep the law to be saved. Billy Graham preached the heresy of Lordship Salvation, which requires more than faith alone to get to Heaven. In addition, Billy Graham and his followers are all propagating the same heretical junk theology of the accursed Southern Baptist Convention (SBC), [2]whose official Statement of Faith errantly teaches that to be saved you must commit your entire personality to Him as both Lord and Savior. That is FALSE! When the Roman jailor asked Paul and Silas what he must do to be saved, the simple answer was to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. Paul and Silas didn't tell the man to commit anything to God. They didn't tell him to turn from his sins. They didn't tell him to surrender all to Christ as Lord. They simply told him to BELIEVE.

So you see, when some wicked false preacher tells you that to go to Heaven you must "repent and turn from your sins," he is lying to you! Repentance is *a change of mind* from unbelief to belief; that's it, that's all, no more! We've got a bunch of lying preachers today! I am talking about Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias of Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC), who falsely teach in their Foundation's Class for all new church members, and I quote: "Repentance is a change of mind resulting in a change of behavior." The Bible doesn't teach

that repentance results in anything except BELIEVING ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST to be saved, period, end of story.

Anyone who teaches that true repentance will result in a change of behavior is preaching another Gospel. It is the Holy Spirit through the Word of God that sanctifies a person (John 17:17; 1st Peter 2:2), but only if that person yields to the Holy Spirit (Romans 12:1-2; 2nd Corinthians 10:5-6). Many believers don't yield to God's indwelling Holy Spirit, and so they continue to live carnal lives of horrible sin (like Lot, Samson and Solomon).

This truth is also evidenced by the sexually immoral Christian man in 1st Corinthians 5:1-5. The Bible says that if he refused to repent of his sins (as a believer), then he would still **"be saved in the Day of the Lord Jesus" (1st Corinthians 5:5b).** This proves that Lordship Salvation is untrue, because if a man must surrender to Christ as both Savior AND LORD to be saved, then this man could never have been saved at all. And, again in **1st Corinthians 3:15b** we see a man who lost all his rewards in Heaven because of sin **"**

saved; yet so as by fire.

" He barely escaped the fires of Hell!

1st Corinthians 3:15, " If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire." Lordship Salvation makes the fatal error of mixing and combining sanctification with justification.

Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, said it best I think:

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

We rarely hear any distinction between sanctification and justification anymore in today's apostate pulpits. Instead, all we hear is that you cannot go to Heaven unless you "

turn from your sins

" or "make full surrender to Christ as 'Lord"' or "give your life to Christ" or "follow Jesus as 'Lord' from now on." You may do all these things and yet never have been born-again at all. Jesus said that to be saved **" YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN**

"

(John 3:3-7).

Billy Graham (1918-2018) was a gifted orator, a kind man and beloved by millions of people. Unfortunately, he also did more than anyone to sinfully yoke believers together with unbelievers in the damned Roman Catholic religion. You cannot get to Heaven through the sacramental salvation of the accursed Catholic church. The Bible is very plain in

Acts 16:30b-31, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved***, and thy house."**

You get saved by putting your childlike faith (reliance, confidence) in the Lord Jesus Christ, believing that He did it all for you on the cross. Christ *died* for your sins, He was *buried* and three days later He physically *resurrected* from the dead. Those THREE THINGS are the Gospel (i.e., the Good News) by which we are saved, IF we believe it (Romans 1:16). I am so tired of hearing preachers today just tell people to believe that Christ died for their sins, and there is

no mention of His bodily resurrection from the dead. To be saved you absolutely must believe that Jesus raised up from the dead.

Just in case you think I am barking up an empty tree here, consider that [3]statistically 25 % of all professed Christians in Europe today deny that Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead. Here is a [4]wacky church that falsely says Jesus didn't die on the cross for our sins! Need I say more? So you see, it is of the utmost importance that preachers always mention Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Here is the official website of the accursed Jehovah's Witnesses, [5]who deny that Jesus ressurected physically from the dead. They claim that He only raised up in Spirit. Dear friend, JESUS RESURRECTED PHYSICALLY FROM THE DEAD. The Bible plainly says:

> **1st Corinthians 15:4-6, "And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: *After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once*; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

Now, I may not be that smart, but I know that you cannot see a spirit. As we just read, Jesus (after He raised up from the dead) was SEEN by over 500 saints at one time! Wow! I believe Christ appeared to thousands of saints after he physically resurrected from the dead. Also, we read in Acts 1:9-11...

> Acts 1:9-11, "And when he had spoken these things, *while they beheld*, he was taken up; and a cloud received him *out of their sight*. And while *they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up*, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, *why stand ye gazing* up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner *as ye have seen him go into heaven*."

As I just showed you, FIVE TIMES in Acts 1:9-11 we are told that the apostles SAW Jesus in His physical form, ascending up into Heaven. Clearly, Jesus did physically, and not just in Spirit, raise up from the dead.

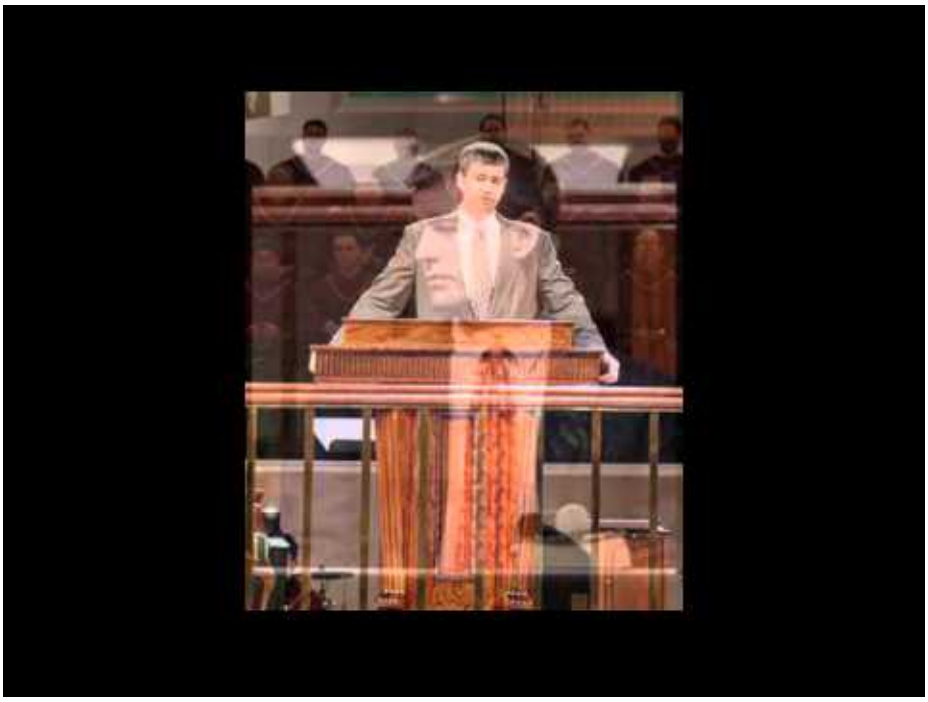
Billy Graham is a theological liar! According to his website, the Billy Graham Evangelistic Crusade falsely says:

> "I want to trust Him as my Savior
>
> **and follow Him as Lord, from this day forward.**
>
> **Guide my life and help me to do your will.**
>
> I pray this in the name of Jesus. Amen."
>
> SOURCE: [6]https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/

Nowhere in the Holy Bible are we told to "follow Him as Lord, from this day forward" to be saved. Those lies cannot produce the new birth in Jesus Christ. It is so tragic that the first website to appear, when I searched Google for how to go to Heaven, is Billy Graham's damnable false plan of salvation. Just as the Bible says in Romans 3:20, no flesh will be justified in God's sight by keeping the works of the law.

Like all lying false prophets, Billy Graham starts of by saying that salvation is not by works, but then totally contradicts himself by requiring you to keep the law to be saved. Salvation cannot be by both folks! You either get saved by faith alone without works; or else you must turn from sin (keep the law) in addition to faith to be saved. One or both of these plans of salvation may be false, but they absolutely cannot both be true!!!

It is tragic that Mr. Graham leaves behind a legacy of doing works for a salvation which he claims is not earned by works. It makes no sense! Lordship Salvation is a sick form of theological schizophrenia. While they incessantly insist that salvation is without works, they incessantly require that you do works (turn away from your sinful living) to be saved. That cannot be a free gift. The Bible teaches that eternal life is the free gift of God (Romans 5:15-18, 6:23; Ephesians 2:8-9). A “gift” by every definition of the word is something which is received without obligation or compensation. ...



Paul Washer Exposed: Repent Of Your Sins False Gospel Refuted

There is no threat as dangerous today to the Gospel as the “

repent of your sins

”

heresy in churches and Bible colleges today. Evangelist Ken Ham is guilty of preaching another gospel. Sadly, Pastor Clarence Sexton, Crown College and Temple Baptist Church in Powell, Tennessee sinfully bid Ken Ham Godspeed. Something is very wrong with today’s pastors, who don’t stand against error, false doctrine or false prophets anymore. Does Clarence Sexton stand against anything anymore? Pastor Sexton foolishly stands against King James Bible only preachers, while at the same time endorsing repent of your sin heretics! Go figure!

Anyone who endorses Billy Graham has doctrinal issues! Mr. Graham went to Hell to burn forever, rotting with his “

repent of your sins

”

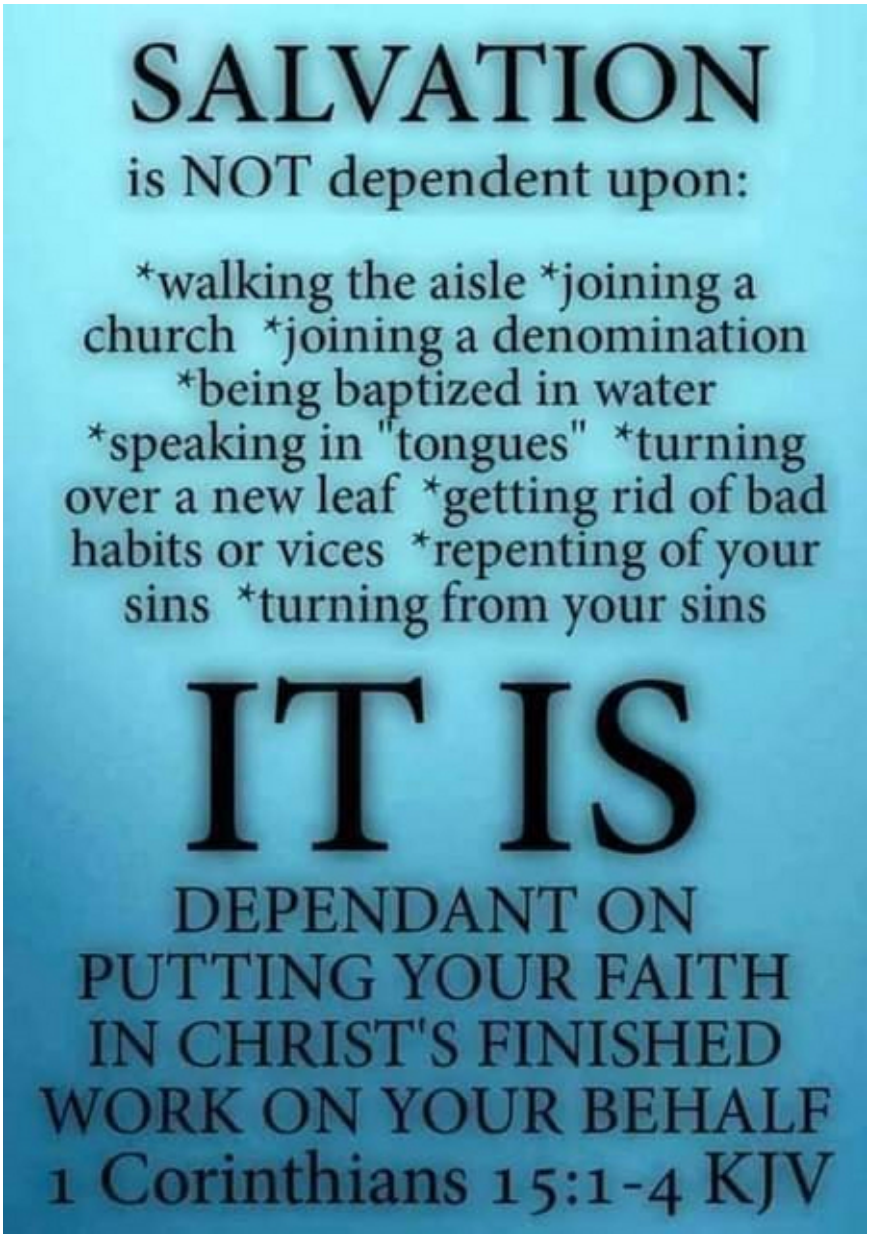
garbage. You cannot show me even one verse in the Bible, where someone was told to repent of their sins to be saved. I can show you in Matthew 27:3 where Judas repented for the sins he had committed, but Judas still went to Hell forever in his sins. You don’t turn from your sins to be forgiven of your sins, you REST completely in what Jesus Christ has already done for you through Calvary’s cross. **Acts 10:43,**

“To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*.” ALL the prophets gave witness through their preaching, that faith in Christ is the only way of salvation. There was no mention or requirement to follow Christ as supreme “

Lord,

”

turn away from sins or anything else!!!



1. https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/
2. https://bfm.sbc.net/bfm2000/#iv-salvation
3. https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-england-39153121
4. https://thechurchoftruth.org/jesus-did-not-die-for-your-sins/
5. https://www.jw.org/en/bible-teachings/questions/jesus-body/
6. https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhO65goAVpykDD2BhHCLAtlRcdyTvrvPJkEvHeCrQwwhMKVSZ3m-xhqfXXDi_Z9kSvBAm3mmQk7ux4CuetnZOgckdPnTzwFgChU_Dh

---

6.8.30 The Simplicity Of God's Plan Of Salvation (2025-08-31 08:35)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in

Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Since the beginning of human civilization, the Devil has been trying to complicate God's simple plan of salvation for mankind. Part of our sinful human nature is pride and self-righteousness. **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom *the god of this world hath blinded the minds* of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."** Satan wants everyone to spend eternity burning in the fires of Hell. All men are sinners (Romans 3:10-23). We have all broken God's Ten Commandments. The primary purpose of God's Old Testament law is to give humanity **"THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN" (Romans 3:20b).**

Consequently, we all deserve to be punished in Hell forever.

Most preachers today misunderstand the inspired Word of God. Men by nature have ego issues, full of stubborn pride and an unwillingness to admit when wrong doctrinally. I love the following passage of Scripture, which gives us some meat and potatoes doctrinally (i.e., foundational principles)...

> Romans 3:19-27, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: *for by the law is the knowledge of sin*. But now *the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith."

Please don't miss what we just read in verses 21 and 22, **" But now *the righteousness of God without the law* is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;**

Even *the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ* unto all and upon *all them that believe*: for there is no difference: " Carefully notice that the Bible simply says to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ to be saved. There is no mention of repenting of sin or turning away from your sins to be saved. That is keeping the law! Telling someone to turn away from their sin to get to Heaven is the same as putting them under the yoke of keeping the law to be saved. What do you think the law is? ...

> THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (Exodus 20:1-17):
>
> 1. You will not have other gods before me.
> 2. You will not make idols.
> 3. You will not take the name of the eternal God in vain.

4. Remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy.
5. Honor your father and your mother.
6. You will not kill.
7. You shall not commit adultery.
8. You will not steal.
9. You shall not speak false testimony against your neighbor.
10. You will not covet.

Nine of those commandments are moral law, which apply to all people, for all time periods, and in all geographical areas. But the fourth commandment to keep The Sabbath was only for the Jews, who lived during the Old Testament time period, and who lived in the land of Palestine. According to Colossians 2:14-16 the ceremonial laws were nailed to the cross. God's law became fulfilled in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ (Romans 10:3-4). So we are not expected by God to keep the Sabbath Day today in New Testament times. It was a ceremonial law, not a moral law. This is important to understand.

These knuckleheaded ignoramus preachers today who go around foolishly requiring people to turn away from sin to be saved, are in reality keeping lost sinners under the curse and weight of God's law, which is another gospel accursed by God (Romans 3:19-20; Galatians 1:6-9). Jesus came into the world to die for our sins, not demand that we make an effort to stop committing them or else God won't save us. The very idea is absurd. Who can turn away from their sins? No one! You may have forsaken 99 % of the sins in your life, but you will still be just as dirty, guilty and wicked as the vilest sinner upon the face of the earth (James 2:10). If you comprehend this Bible truth, then you will quickly understand the total fallacy of "Lordship Salvation." You don't get saved by "surrendering all" to live for Christ; but rather, you get saved by ceasing from your own labors and simply RESTING in the finished redemptive work of Christ (Hebrews 4:10-11). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

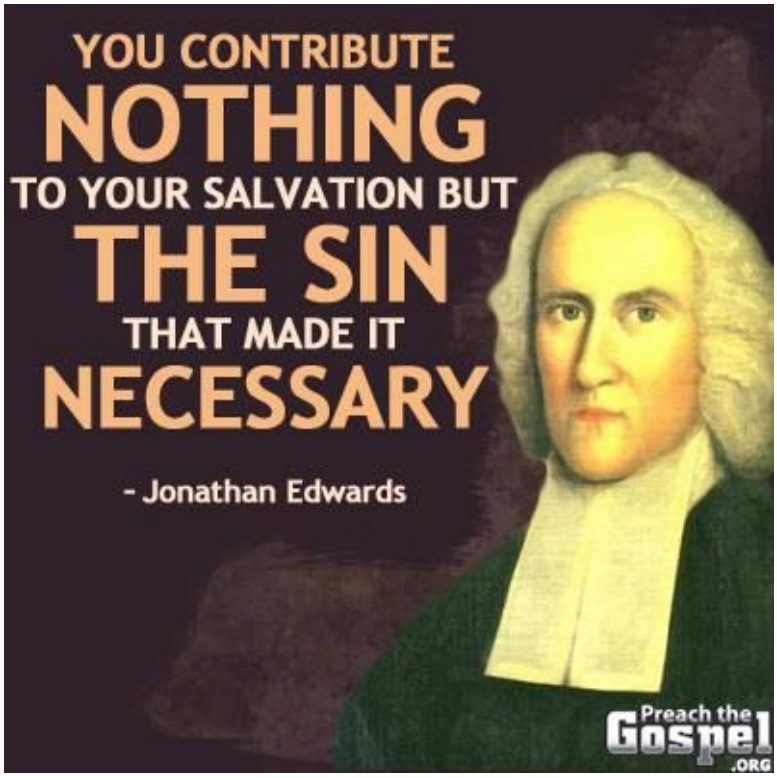
Here is a wonderful excerpt from Michael P. Bowen's helpful book titled: "I NEVER KNEW YOU: The Horror Of The Great White Throne Judgement And How You Can Avoid It":

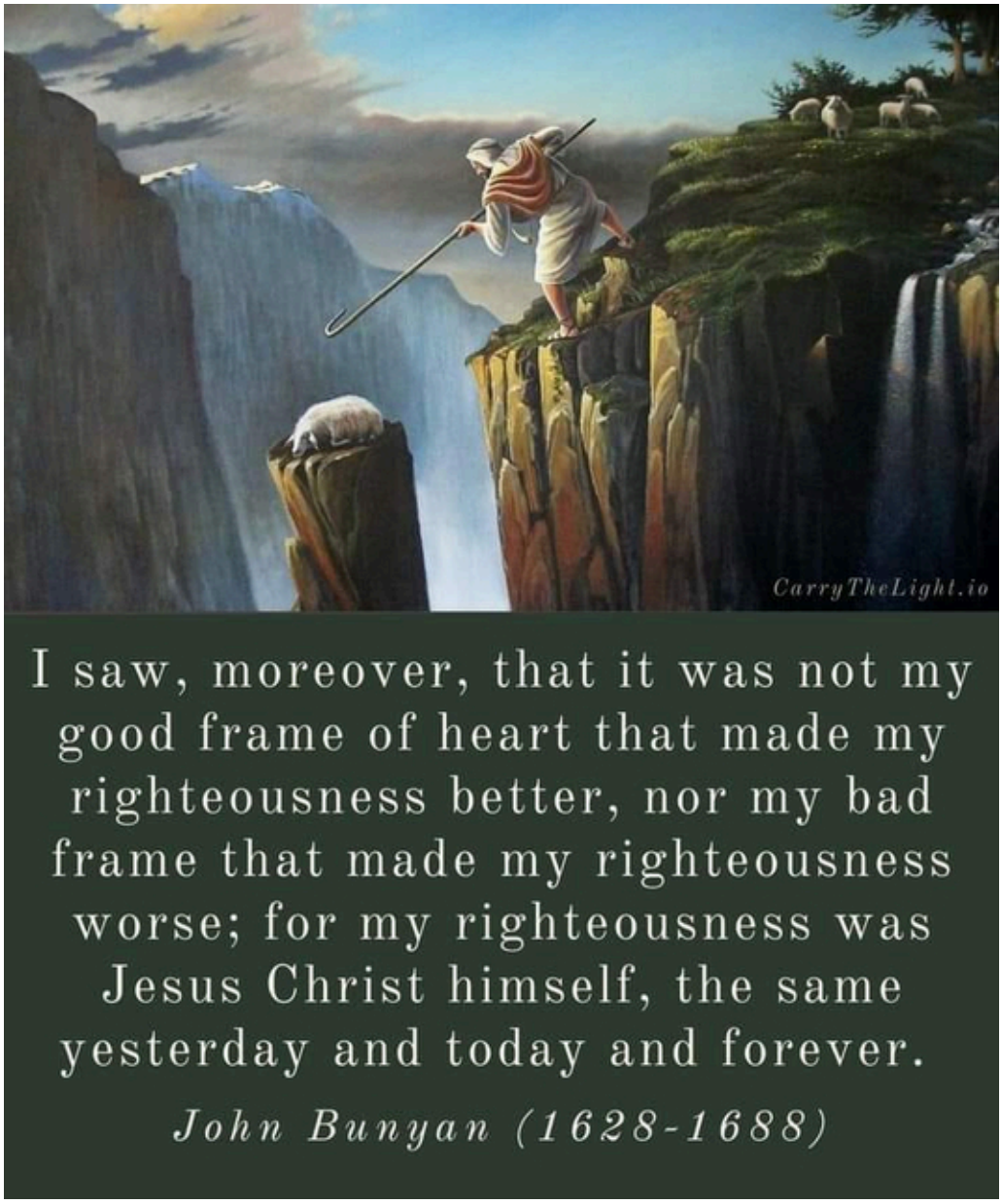
> Here is the gospel: God says that we are sinners and that no amount of good works or behavioral changes on our part could ever make us holy enough to enter heaven. God sent His Son to pay for all of our sins. Jesus paid for our crimes by dying on the cross for us all. His dead body was buried in a grave. On the third day, Jesus arose from the dead. The instant you believe this, He knows it and He saves you. "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life"(John 6:47). The free gift is based solely upon your trust in what Jesus did for you and has nothing at all to do with what you do for Him. "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast" (Ephesians 2:8-9). Michael P. Bowen, "I Never Knew You," p. xii

There you have it friend, how to know that you're going to Heaven in just 30 seconds!

[1]

“But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ —Pastor Curtis Hutson, “[2]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)


YOU CONTRIBUTE
NOTHING
TO YOUR SALVATION BUT
THE SIN
THAT MADE IT
NECESSARY
- Jonathan Edwards
Preach the Gospel .ORG



God bless you dear reader and thank you for taking the time to read my blog. To God alone be ALL the praise, credit, thanks and glory, because without Jesus we can do nothing (John 15:5). Jesus is precious!!!

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSZeqgSJvaKxw3_Eh6KgfEI58FPlMABfJArimc59oWFAGA3jA3IqwoIK5JKPTKRYRjVFVQfGV4-1GCVS4kmzTRJJc7ANH-2hIMzuX
2. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiGA1BeR6mwwcTt6q-mO6nHOY6r_yEIFrG7M9H4RRDH9XgSXnQE60SWdmlsZQMSOadPw0hsnYE7K_wp4g_Txcs6dpZ-GRcJyQI6lPL
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiuWlnr165zBAoUi2aBfDKmWkCNM_jElPzNbKPJjihDCvhkkrCEiDFYX4gLUXUvzfVwOseJswL2pkLYO13OCvtI4Tn6rTt5iYcCxfR

6.9 September

6.9.1 The Danger Of Embellishing The Gospel (2025-09-01 08:36)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:”

I am tired of hearing preacher after preacher embellish the Gospel, so that people cannot see the clear light of the truth of the Gospel. The Bible tells us in **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, “**

But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

” The Devil’s greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. Hundreds of millions of religious people all across the world are living the Christian life. They attend churches. They sing hymns and religious music. They tithe. They love each other and serve in their church and community. They give money to missions and to help the needy. They can talk about religion for hours and hours. They are good people by all human standards of decency.

But they have never been born again, which happens only by faith alone in the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day. God the Father sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, into the world to be despised, rejected, beaten beyond human recognition, and then brutally crucified as a common criminal.

2nd Corinthians 5:21, “

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

” Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe, because we owed a debt that we could not pay.

I fully agree with Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), who said:

> “But we’ve so muddied the Gospel, that when men want to make a decision to trust Christ, we’ve made it so complicated that they can’t make a simple decision to ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.’ We’ll say, ’If you don’t do this’ or ’You don’t do that’ or ’You haven’t done that,’ you’re not saved’; but the truth of the matter is that when asked in the Bible, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved?,’ one clear simple answer was given to him — ’Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved.”’ — Pastor Curtis Hutson, “Things That Are Different Are Not The Same” (preached at Southwide Baptist Fellowship on October 3, 1994)

I know a local Baptist pastor who always teaches people to have a “relationship” with Jesus. Although every child of God does have an adopted child/father relationship with God, it is also true that Judas had a “relationship” with Jesus, as one of His very apostles, and yet Judas still went to Hell to burn in fire forever. So we ought not use such unbiblical terminology. You will not find the word “

relationship

”

anywhere in the King James Bible. We not just use the term that Jesus used, which is to BELIEVE. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.**

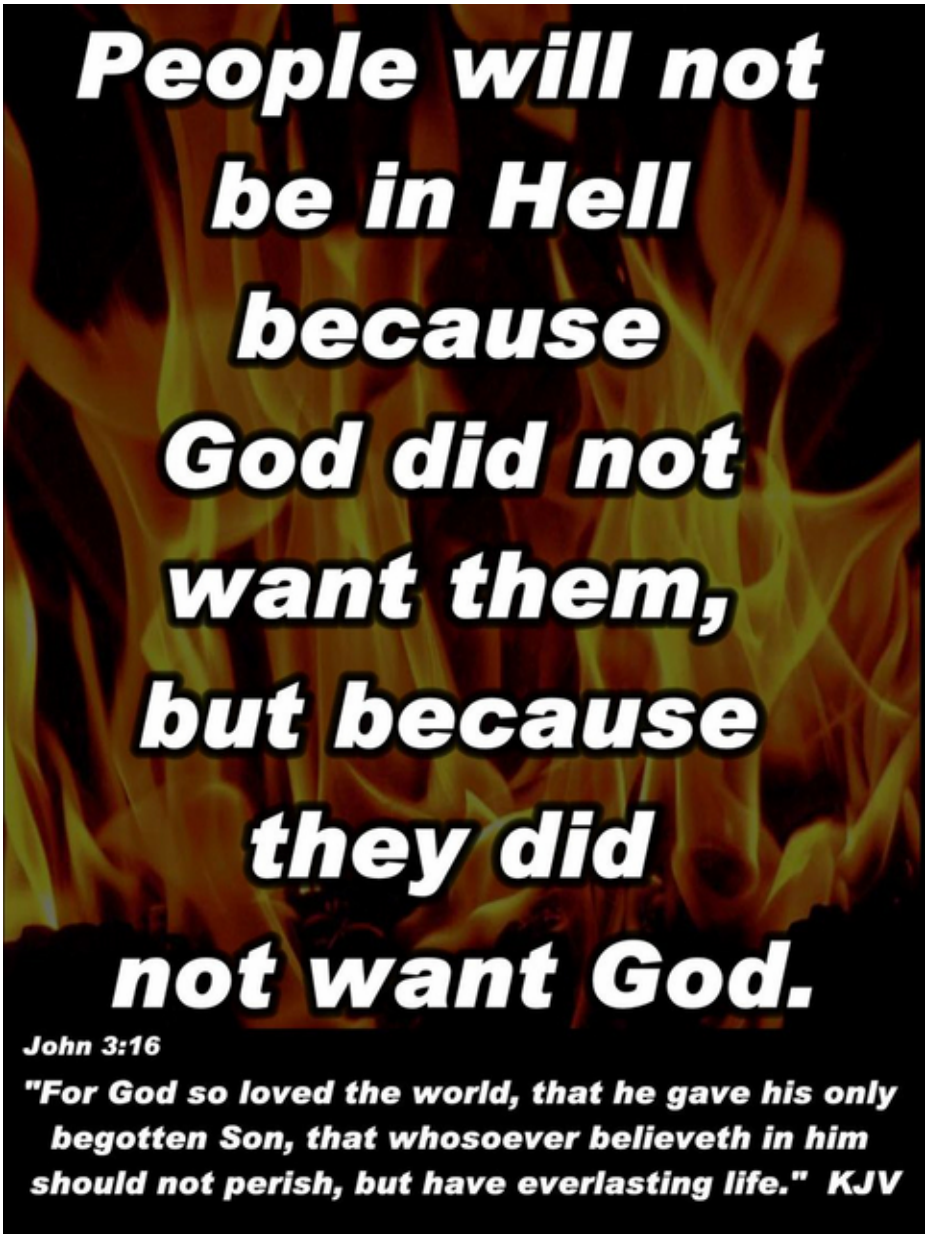
”

Anyone who requires more than faith alone to get to Heaven is a liar! YouTube is filled with wannabe preachers, who are woefully ignorant of the Word of God. Sadly, they have tens of thousands of followers, a hundred times or more what the average church has in average Sunday attendance. [1]Renee Roland is one them, a false teacher on YouTube. Renee has another spirit, preaching the Gospel while denying that an eternal Hell exists. That is another spirit, which the Apostle Paul warned us about in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4. We should completely avoid anyone who denies the reality of a burning Lake of Fire (Revelation 14:11; 20:11-15; 21:8).

Dear reader, let’s keep the Gospel message simple, so everybody can get saved who want to.

> “There is power in this [2]Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it… The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” — Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “[3]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

[4] **The Gospel In Just One Minute**



(by Pastor Max D. Younce)

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/hell-is-place-of-punishment-in.html
2. http://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Videos/the_gospel-pastor_max_younce.mp4
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhKtY1nqTSU16iYOKHM9-TLJkJ2sqTq72-KnUyZsEw2hqGtBDoAsuLatOniaZDw2srMVWE4LVkOOhjkDVOHp9ZKD95O39BjLqMkVPN

6.9.2 Most Preachers Don't Pay Attention To The Details (2025-09-02 08:42)

Acts 15:1 and 24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. ...

Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: *to whom we gave no such commandment*:

”

One of the biggest problems, or sore evils, since the beginning of time is shallow preachers who don’t pay attention to the details. I love our text passages from Acts chapter 15, verses 1 and 24. In this passage we first see that a group of false teachers had come down from Judea. The Bible says “down” because Judea is up in the mountains. These false teachers were no doubt sincere, Judaizers who were still [1]stuck on the Old Testament law. They were caught between grace and works! This is a common evil that we still see today in religious circles everywhere, mainly in Bible colleges and churches.

God pays attention to details more than anyone. **Matthew 10:29-30, “Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.**

***But the very hairs of your head are all numbered*.”** Wow! God even keeps track of the number of hairs on our head. That is an amazing truth! It means that God pays attention to every little detail of our life, body and very being (existence). God notices the little things that most of us overlook.

I am also sometimes guilty of not paying attention to little things. When I go to any grocery store, I started a habit many years ago of grabbing one or two loose carts in the store parking lot, and I wheel them back into the store. It is a small thing that I do, but I do it for Jesus, both to let my let shine (Matthew 5:16), and to help me stay out of the

“

self life

” (Philippians 2:4-5). It is a good practice to get into the habit of doing little things like this for others, to learn the importance of little things. Pastor Jack Hyles used to wisely say: “The most important job is the one that doesn’t get done!” I love that truth.

Sadly, most pastors today (or preachers) don’t pay attention to the details, especially in doctrine. They pay attention to the details financially, to their utter shame, but they don’t care about the importance of right doctrine! The false prophets in Acts 15:1 taught that you could not go to Heaven unless you keep the Mosaic law, which the Apostles said in verse 24 they never taught. The Apostle confirmed through their messengers that this was in fact, heresy being taught in Acts 15:1. It was another gospel!

I have made a lengthy

list below of all the unbiblical embellishments I have heard, which are being added nowadays to corrupt the Gospel by foolish preachers:

1. walk an aisle
2. pray a prayer
3. join a church, denomination or convention
4. turn from your sins
5. repent of your sins

6. be willing to turn away from sin
7. feel sorrow for your sins
8. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. be baptized in water
10. speak in “tongues”
11. turn over a new leaf
12. ask Christ into your heart
13. invite Jesus into your life
14. surrender your entire personality to Christ
15. surrender all
16. live a holy life
17. live a changed life
18. give control of your life over to Christ
19. faithfully run the race
20. count the cost and pay the price
21. live a lifestyle of repentance from sins
22. turn away from the old life
23. follow Jesus no matter what the cost
24. make Jesus the “Lord” (Master) of your life
25. be sorrow for your sin
26. confess Christ publicly
27. keep the Sabbath Day
28. keep God’s Ten Commandments
29. get rid of bad habits and vices
30. ask Jesus into your heart
31. have a religious experience
32. feel hatred for sin

NONE of these things are required to get to Heaven. Yet, I can hardly [2]listen to a sermon, or visit a church website, or [3]watch a YouTube video, or hear a [4]Bible college chapel service, or read a religious tract, without seeing these unbiblical additions to God's simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

It saddens my heart to hear preachers obscuring, confusing and corrupting the Gospel with all sorts of embellishments. The Bible says in **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "**

But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

" The Devil doesn't want lost sinners to get saved. Satan wants people to burn in the Lake of Fire with him. So the Devil blinds men's minds! How does he do this? Satan hinders people from getting saved by obscuring and hiding the Gospel of free grace.

For example:

Pastor Osteen gets the Gospel horribly WRONG. I was listening to him preach the other night (if you can call his motivational speeches preaching). At the end of his sermon, Joel gave a counterfeit plan of salvation that made me cringe. Pastor Osteen requires four things to be saved that are totally unbiblical:

Joel says you must "receive Jesus as Lord" to be saved.
Joel says you must "repent of your sins" to be saved.
Joel says you must "pray" to be saved.
Joel says you must "follow Christ" to be saved.

I heard Joel Osteen on TV the other day require those four unbiblical things to be saved. Joel didn't even mention Jesus' death, burial or resurrection in his suggested sinner's prayer. Dear reader, you don't need to do any of those things which Joe Osteen sinfully requires. The Bible Gospel of free grace taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 doesn't include those things!

You can simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved (Acts 16:30-31). You don't have to pray. Nor do you have to "ask" to be saved. God is already offering you eternal life as a gift, if you will simply BELIEVE. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

Dear friend, the tiny details truly do matter! May we all start paying careful attention to the details of that which matters most in our life. Most people pay careful attention to the charges on their credit card, while never giving a second thought to the doctrine being spoon-fed to them by the preachers they listen to. Think about the foolishness of that! Right doctrine matters.

It truly bothers me that nearly everyone is okay with one or more of the embellishments that I listed earlier.

How about you my friend? What do you think a person needs to do to be saved, so you can go to Heaven? If the answer is to simply place one's childlike trust (confidence) as an admitted guilty sinner in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified for our sins, buried and risen the third day, then you are correct and saved. But if you add anything else to your faith, then it immediately becomes works. **Hebrews 11:6,**

“And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.”

It is sad that I sometimes hear preachers (e.g. Peter S. Ruckman, William P. Grady and Robert Breaker) falsely teaching that people were saved by works in the Old Testament, under the Mosaic law. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 4:4, “ Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.”** If at any time in history, salvation were ever by works, then God owed those people eternal life. As we just read, God does not owe anybody forgiveness of sins. No one under the Mosaic law could perfectly keep the law, which is why the blood of a sacrificed lamb needed sprinkled each year by the high priest, on the mercy seat in the presence of God. These were ceremonial rituals done as shadows of the real things to come in Heaven (Hebrews 10:1), by our eternal High Priest (Hebrews 4:14-16).

Details are important friend. The Bible plainly proclaims God’s easy, simple and free plan of salvation by faith alone in Jesus Christ. It is not okay to embellish, add, change or subtract anything from the simplicity that is in Christ, which is THE GOSPEL.

So when we hear naïve

or corrupt preachers teaching things they ought not for filthy lucre’s sake (Romans 16:17-18), we should SPEAK UP for God and leave that place.

I recently learned about a popular evangelistic play, which became a video, titled:

“

Heaven’s Gates And Hell’s Flames.

”

Tragically, the video is packed full of damnable heresy, numerous embellishments to the Gospel. [5]I wrote this blog to refute the presentation . I am sick and tired of visiting indifferent Bible colleges and churches, who just merely go along with whatever is being preached, giving false teachers the benefit of the doubt that they are really saved and mean well, they just use different wording (semantics). Folks, that is NOT okay to do!!!

Telling someone to

“

turn away from your sins

”

to be saved is damnable false doctrine! A lot of preachers are using that unbiblical phrase today, but they don’t explain to their audience what they mean by

“

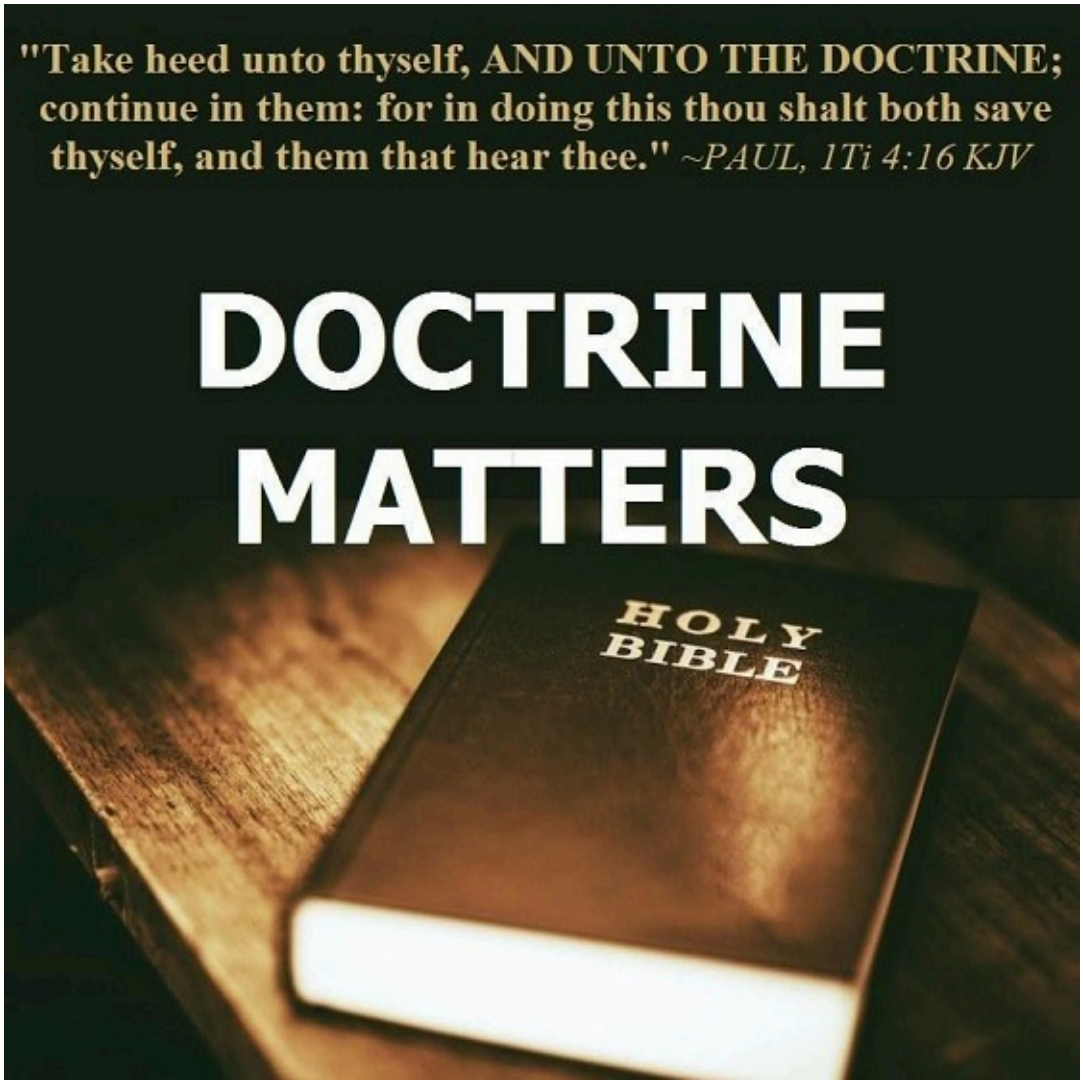
turn from sin.

” It is one of the Devil’s favorite deceptions today, because it obscures the light of the truth of the Gospel. Does a person have to stop, try to stop or be willing to stop sinning to be saved? No, absolutely not! That may offend you, but it is 100 % Biblical.

The honest truth is that NO ONE has ever stopped sinning! Even the best saints still struggle daily with sin (Romans 7:14-25). To tell someone that to be saved they should desire not to sin anymore is also a false plan of salvation, because all that God requires to receive His free gift

of eternal life is that you admit you are a guilty sinner. You need to know what you're being saved from. You need to see your need for redemption, so you'll BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved (Galatians 3:24-26). We are a SINNER and Jesus is the only SAVIOR! It is that simple.

[6]



1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Truths/stuck_on_the_law.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
5. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2022/05/the-eternal-lake-of-fire-for-unbelieving.html
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpgrfrhDCTBftwVmH_ecfh8V8PI_gCwpkUzT1AJwTxfTot-t2_Y4U100sdELcGut9CpLyaNcy1SW0IDU_xdC5Y3Q7ejp4EdCRDupp

---

6.9.3 We Don't Hear Much About The "Gift" Of Eternal Life (2025-09-03 08:42)

Romans 5:15-18, "But not as the offence, so also is the *free gift*. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the *gift by grace*,

which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. And not as it was by one that sinned, so is *the gift*: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the *free gift* is of many offences unto justification. For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the *gift of righteousness* shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the *free gift* came upon all men unto justification of life."

I really love this passage of Scripture. In our text passage we find the following phrases:

1. free gift
2. gift by grace
3. the gift
4. free gift
5. gift of righteousness
6. free gift

Amen! The word gift is mentioned six times in these four Bible verses. I love those two words: "free gift," which is mentioned THREE TIMES! Could the Bible be any plainer that getting born-again is a "free gift"? I think not.

I was watching Roku today, which [1]falsely claims to be "free." It is not truly "free," because they require YOU to watch 4 to 5 commercials every several minutes. That is NOT free, because something is required of YOU. if you want to watch movies on Roku, then you are required to watch their commercials. You cannot skip them. I turn my volume down and surf my mobile phone while waiting. I HATE their stupid commercials.

As a side note, Microsoft is now airing Spanish commercials only on Roku, with no English at all. I think that is very unethical, wrong and shameful, dishonoring the American people. Historically, English is the language of the land, not Spanish! It is bad enough that our ungodly government has allowed 50,000,000 illegal immigrants to flood illegally into our country since 1970, but now big companies are catering to them, so much so that they don't even broadcast commercials in English anymore! That is treason! When the Black Lives Matter mob was burning and terrorizing cities across America in 2020, dozens of ungodly stupid big U.S. corporations donated BILLIONS of dollars to their wicked cause, to defund the police. Unreal!

I digress. Back to the subject of this blog. I have noticed while listening to proponents of the "turn from your sins" heresy, Calvinism and Lordship Salvation, that they avoid using the Biblical word

"

gift.

" It is not difficult to understand why, because their errant mindset is to focus on what MAN must do to be saved, instead of focusing on what CHRIST has already done through Calvary's cross to pay for our sins.

YOU have no function in God's simple plan of salvation. Our part is only to simple BELIEVE. We must cease from our own works, and rest in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. To be saved, you simply get out of the way and let Christ do the saving, all of it! You can be assured of this dear reader—that whatever changes God wants to see happen in your life, as His child, He will attend to that. God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8).

The Holy Bible teaches clearly that eternal life is a "

free gift.

"

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Years ago I saw a bank sign which offered a "gift," for anyone who opened a new bank account. Is that really a "gift"? No, it couldn't be a gift, because something is required of you to obtain it. If you must turn away from sins to be saved, then eternal life cannot be a gift. In fact, it would be a REWARD instead. But s

alvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! You and I are GUILTY sinners in the sight of our holy God (Romans 3:19-23).

The inspired King James Bible reads: **"**

Christ died for the ungodly

"

(Romans 5:6b).

That means you friend! That means me! We are all ungodly sinners, deserving of eternal punishment in Hell's fire and torment (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8). God's precious gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life is a

"free gift." You don't earn it. You don't forsake a lifestyle of sinning to qualify to receive it. You don't live a holy life to prove that you have received it. It is a "free gift." God even added the word "free," so that no one could falsely claim that a gift must be earned.

Therefore, Roku are liars! Movies are not free on Roku, you are paying for them with your time! Any good businessman will tell you: "Ti

me is money!

" Roku is requiring *your time*, to watch *their commercials*, for which you are being paid with watching *their movies*. A gift by every definition of the word means something given without obligation or compensation.

Paul Washer Exposed - Repent Of Your Sins False Gospel

1. https://community.roku.com/t5/Channel-Issues-Questions/So-many-commercials-on-almost-every-free-channel/td-p/741362

6.9.4 Pastors Get Mad At Me For Telling The Truth: Martin Luther Didn't Go To Heaven! (2025-09-04 08:46)

Acts 15:1-2 and 22-24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*. When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. ...Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren: And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia: *Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment*:

I love this passage of Scripture from Acts chapter 15, because it confirm A group of false prophets came to Jerusalem preaching that you cannot be save unless you keep the law of Moses. Ladies and gentleman, that is exactly what all these fake preachers are wickedly doing today, adding the extrabiblical requirement that to go to Heaven you must "turn from your sins." No such requirement is found in the inspired King James Bible. You might find that junk theology in many of the Devil's modern corrupt Bible revisions, but you WON'T find it in the trustworthy King James Bible which hasn't been tampered with.

[1]Martin Luther (1483-1546) is praised, honored and uplifted by nearly every preachers today, but those pastor are woefully ignorant. And tragically, some of them have been told THE TRUTH and warned to stop promoting Mr. Luther as a born-again hero. In fact, [2]Martin Luther taught his entire life the heresy of Sacramental Salvation.

In his Large Catechism, Luther wrote:

> [I] affirm that Baptism is no human trifle, but that it was established by God Himself. **Moreover, *He earnestly and solemnly commanded that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved*.** No one is to think that it is an optional matter like putting on a red coat. It is of greatest importance that we hold Baptism in high esteem as something splendid and glorious. The reason why we are striving and battling so strenuously for this view of Baptism is that the world nowadays is full of sects that loudly proclaim that Baptism is merely an external form and that external forms are useless.... Although Baptism is indeed performed by human hands, yet it is truly God's own action (1978, pp. 98-99). **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Luther, Martin (1978), Luther's Large Catechism, (Saint Louis, MO: Concordia).

Where does the holy Bible "solemnly command that we must be baptized or we shall not be saved"? From Luther's own comments, it is clear that he required water baptism for salvation. This is called the heresy of [3]Baptismal Regeneration. Many Protestant denominations today have been infected with Luther's damnable heresy. Sadly, most fundamental Bible-believing churches have also been caught up in the woeful Martin Luther deception.

Martin Luther was subtle, just as Satan—teaching that salvation is by faith alone, while simultaneously requiring baptism to be saved. Obviously, Luther didn't consider baptism a self-righteous work. The Word of God states in John 3:18, "He that believeth on him is not condemned..." I don't see any mention of "baptism" there. John the Apostle professed in 1st John 5:13 the purpose of his Epistle ... "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life." Carefully notice that John never mentions baptism in 1st, 2nd, or 3rd John. By the way, John doesn't mention speaking in tongues either.

Romans 11:6 plainly tells us that if salvation is by works then it is no longer by grace, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work." If you add anything to simple childlike faith in Jesus as the Christ, then you have corrupted the saving grace of God and the Gospel. Such is of the Devil. Martin Luther taught works salvation. Every hellbound Catholic today who speaks of faith also believes that salvation comes only through keeping the 7 Sacraments of the Church in Rome. Of course, that is a false view of the Gospel and a road straight to Hell, fire, and damnation.

When I kindly showed these truths to the incompetent pastors of the fake Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, they laughed me to scorn and vehemently rejected THE TRUTH (Hosea 4:6). Those pastors are namely: Marty Herron, Joe Hansen and Jared Baldwin. I will have the last laugh in eternity when God vindicates my faithful preaching and stand for THE TRUTH (Romans 3:4). Tragically, all those wicked pastors care about is receiving their next undeserved paycheck. Granted, it is true that many pastors simply do not know THE TRUTH, but dear

reader, I GAVE THEM THE TRUTH. I placed the books directly into their hands and spoke to them personally, but they dissed me to satisfy their wicked boss, Marty Herron. God will wipe that arrogant smirk of Herron's face on Judgment Day. **Galatians 6:7, "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."** You cannot preach a counterfeit gospel and not have much blood on your hands!!!

What greatly disturbs me is that most pastors run from THE TRUTH. When I attend their shallow churches, they mark and avoid me as if I am the bad guy for befriending them with THE TRUTH. When the incompetent pastors of Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, word quickly spread to other island churches, including the Lighthouse Baptist Church on Guam. Sean Quinlan (from Pensacola Christian College) was their pastor at the time in 2018.

Pastor Quinlan wickedly berated me, dissing my ministry, mistreating me with harsh words, simply because I TOLD THE TRUTH that Bob Jones University (BJU) today is pulling on the same rope as the Devil by promoting corruptible seed (Devil's bibles). BJU also preaches the Devil's tommyrot of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). When I kindly warned Sean Quinlan of what Harvest is sinfully preaching (which he already fully knew), he horrible said: "It is none of our business what they do at Harvest Baptist Church on Guam." Although I'm sure the ungodly pastors of Harvest would agree with that, it is simply not true. Dear friend, IT IS OUR BUSINESS what any organization is teaching in our community.

Is it our business if the Ku Klux Klan comes to town and starts teaching members of the community in their group to hate each other? You better believe that it is OUR BUSINESS!!! Since it is our community, and the things that organizations teach and do affect our community; therefore, it is very much OUR BUSINESS!!! So if a cult masquerades as a church, preaching the Devil's counterfeit plan of salvation called Calvinism, local believers need to identify, mark and avoid that cult (Romans 16:17-18). Harvest Baptist Church on Guam is a cult, because [4]they sinfully bid God speed to BJU's Dr. Steve Pettit (they broadcast BJU's daily chapel services throughout Micronesia), and preach the same devilish garbage that Steve Pettit does, damning souls to the eternal Lake of Fire with [5]the lie of Lordship Salvation.

How could anyone be a Lutheran? I mean, if you want to follow Catholicism, then go to the Catholic religion and do it, because that's all Lutheranism is—DIET CATHOLICISM!!! There's not a dimes difference between Lutheranism and Roman Catholicism as far as salvation is concerned, because THEY BOTH require sacraments to get to Heaven!

Folks, there are NO SACRAMENTS in the Holy Bible. Corrupt religious men fabricated those lies! So many Christians today have been suckered into Satan's lie that Martin Luther was a true believer. Yet, according to Luther's very own words in his Catechism that he wrote, there is NO WAY Luther could have been a Christian, since he added "

Holy Baptism

"

and

"

Holy Communion

"

to faith.

Neither of those religious terms are found in the Word of God.

As we learned in Acts 15:1 and 24, it is a false gospel to embellish God's simple plan of salvation, by ADDING more than God requires to be saved. God only requires that a man acknowledge

his sinnership, and BELIEVE the *Good News* of Christ's death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead the third day.

Listen folks, *Baptismal Regeneration* is a damnable heresy which teaches that a person cannot be saved without being water baptized, and Luther taught this:

> "Baptism works forgiveness of sin, delivers from death and the devil, and gives eternal salvation to all who believe this..." SOURCE: Martin Luther (Luther's Small Catechism, [6]The Sacrament of Holy Baptism)

Apostasy is a "turning away from God." Lutherans follow Martin Luther, not God. Lutherans don't obey the Holy Bible, Luther's Small Catechism is their Bible. Likewise, Catholics don't read the Holy Bible, but instead listen to the Pope and their wicked priests, following the tradition of the Council of Trent, and other manmade traditions. Jesus clearly warned that such traditions make the Word of God of no effect, **"Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition..." (Mark 7:13).** Is this not apostasy, when men turn away from the Living Words of God and cling to lifeless manmade traditions instead? Yes, it most certainly is apostasy! **"God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar..." (Romans 3:4a).**

God knows that I do not hate any human being (alive or deceased). I love everybody with God's love. Albeit, as a Bible preacher it is my duty to cry aloud against the wickedness that I see in churches today, and the apostasy and indifferent pathetic attitudes of pastors toward false doctrine, Devil's bibles and sin. Hey, if you're looking for a big sinner, you need look no further, you found him! I admit that I am not a very good Christian. I want to be, but like you and everyone else, this old flesh drags me down day by day, discouraging me. It is hard to be spiritual when you suffer in constant chronic pain 24/7 as I do (from stenosis, radiculitis and displaced disks in my neck from some old injuries).

God is more than good, and I have no complaints to my precious Savior and Lord, but I am nevertheless always hurting in agonizing neck pain, burning nerves throughout my body, both arms feeling inflated with air, the entire right side of my body feels half asleep 24/7, tight tension in my neck, drug side effects, et cetera. I'm always scraping the top of my bald head while getting into my car, because my neck has atrophy (stiffness), especially in the mornings before I stretch my neck. My health afflictions are a very heavy burden for me. But God uses my suffering to bless my ministry.

> **2nd Corinthians 12:9-10, "And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. *Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me*. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong."**

If my calamities (my permanent painful health woes, heart-breaking fallout with numerous bad pastors, inexplicable pain of divorce and broken life, losing my home and retirement savings, et cetera), can all be used by my great God and Savior, for His purpose and glory to get people saved and make an impact for eternity, then I rejoice in it all. It will be worth it all when we see Jesus.

Dear reader, if all that I haven't shown you thus far still hasn't convinced you that Martin Luther is not in Heaven today, please consider what Catholics have to say about Luther:

> "Finally, his teaching on grace is his legacy. For Luther God is both hidden and revealed. Even in the revelation you still don't get inside the divine majesty. You get God through the bread and wine of the sacrament, through the waters of Baptism, through scripture and prayer. That's a means of grace."
>
> SOURCE: [7]The Surprising Catholic Martin Luther

Isn't that sickening friend? Catholics are praising Martin Luther for his heretical teaching that getting saved "by faith" means partaking of the wine of the sacrament, and the sacramental waters of baptism. That is what Mr. Luther heretically wrote and preached his whole life! That is NOT the Gospel of free grace defined in the inspired Word of God. The Apostle Paul defined "the Gospel" as three things in 1st Corinthians 15:4: Christ DIED for our sins on the cross, He was BURIED, and He RESURRECTED three days later. Amen and amen!

My friend Pastor Max D. Younce is a brilliant Bible scholar, the Dr. John R. Rice (1895-1980) of our generation in my humble opinion. [8]Dr. Younce has authored a very helpful book exposing Martin Luther titled: "[9]Martin Luther: Master Of Deceit" ([10]YouTube sermons series).

So please remember dear reader that we must never expand, add-to, embellish or change God's simple plan of salvation, which is to come to God as a guilty sinner and place childlike faith in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen; receiving God's free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life by faith alone. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do! Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

[11] [12]

Martin Luther Was Not A Born-Again Believer!

1. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/truth_about_martin_luther.htm
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Lutherans/deception.htm
3. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Baptismal%20Regeneration/baptismal_regeneration_exposed.htm
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/evangelist-steve-pettit-doesnt-preach.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/05/the-heresy-of-lordship-salvation-defined.html
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/fr/lutheran/deception.htm
7. https://uscatholic.org/articles/200409/the-surprisingly-catholic-martin-luther/
8. https://heritagebbc.com/
9. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf/
10. https://youtu.be/Yw3ysH3vwwU
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhAxsix0Nai67dcaC8oF7D6FS1ilbMNvqqvK80Kt3S4-mZ

tz9pN049tiM-FDDb0AUFwo5LKJMkQjbCtxVStyIF-G61pZk2Bov1o0E1

12. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhoP6QF91UiG7bq9Cvfuhh8ziloUZZbQDdAZ-SUlJ2eoQBvrlZq8yHLtkxgE5k6YQ2j9ZOCJEjuR1Bd4u-ZirZXoaY3HwswvFcANQu

---

6.9.5 You Cannot Lead Anyone To Christ With A False Gospel (2025-09-05 08:46)

Acts 15:1-2 and 24, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, *Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved*.

When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. ...*Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment*:"

Our churches in America are in bog trouble nowadays. The Devil has successfully crept in hundreds of counterfeit Bible revisions, which attack the deity of Jesus, diminish His prominence, remove the Godhead, corrupt the meaning of repentance and how to be saved, and are secularizing the Holy Bible, turning it into a spiritual book instead of a theological book. The Antichrist when he comes will be a spiritual man, honoring **"the**

God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not...

" (Daniel 11:38b). I believe

"fathers" here refers to the Jewish patriarchs, and the God of Israel. Thus, the coming Man of Sin (Antichrist, or "in place of Christ") will likely be a Jew. He will worship New Age religion.

Because of all the corrupt Bible versions being published by the Devil, God's simple plan of salvation has been corrupted. Calvinism (a perversion of God's grace) has crept into most churches today, [1]presenting getting saved as a lifelong process instead of a new birth. It is tragic that pastors and churches everywhere still support Bob Jones University, when they have gone full blown Calvinist in their doctrine. [2]Calvinism is not the Gospel of free grace!!!

A Christian SHOULD Live For Christ;

But If He MUST, That Would Be Works;

And If He WILL, That Is Calvinism!

Everywhere I turn nowadays I see and hear falsehoods concerning how to get to Heaven. Out of curiosity, I recently typed: "How To Go To Heaven" into Google's search engine. I was saddened to see that [3]Evangelist Billy Graham's ministry appeared at the top. So I went to view their webpage and was disgusted to find a false gospel...

> **HOW TO GO TO HEAVEN**
>
> We can't earn salvation; we are saved by God's grace when we have faith in His Son, Jesus Christ. All you have to do is believe you are a sinner, that Christ died

for your sins, and ask His forgiveness. **Then turn from your sins—that's called repentance.** Jesus Christ knows you and loves you. What matters to Him is the attitude of your heart, your honesty. We suggest praying the following prayer to accept Christ as your Savior:

"Dear God, I know I'm a sinner, and I ask for your forgiveness. I believe Jesus Christ is Your Son. I believe that He died for my sin and that you raised Him to life. I want to trust Him as my Savior **and follow Him as Lord, from this day forward. Guide my life and help me to do your will.** I pray this in the name of Jesus. Amen." [emphasis added]

SOURCE: [4]https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/

What you have just read is another gospel, not what the Bible teaches. Nowhere in the inspired Scriptures (if you have a trustworthy King James Bible) are we taught to "turn from your sins" to be saved. This is a work! Turning away from sinning is in fact, keeping the law. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** The only purpose of God's Old Testament law in salvation is to give mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

I have counseled over the decades with umpteen confused people, who said that for many years they refused to come to Christ to be saved, because they were falsely misled by some wicked preacher to think that God wouldn't save them, unless they were first willing to forsake their sinful bad habits. Dear friend, that is not God's free, easy and simple gift of eternal life. God is freely offering you a gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life, based solely upon Christ's sacrifice upon the cross, by the blood that He shed for your sins and mine (1st Peter 1:18-19). God requires NOTHING from you to be saved except that you BELIEVE (put your hope, confidence, trust) in His only begotten Son, Jesus. **John 20:31, "But these are written, *that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God*; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

Pastor Steven Furtick in Charlotte, North Carolina, is very popular today around the country. Unfortunately, Pastor Furtick is a false prophet, preaching another gospel of having a relationship with Christ, inviting Jesus into your life, following Christ as "

Lord

" of your life, turn from your sins, count the cost and pay the price, live a lifestyle of repentance, run the race, confess Christ publicly, get water baptized, et cetera. These popular Satanic lies have infected nearly every church today, which are nowhere found in the inspired Word of God. These wicked false preachers completely ignore the plain teachings of the inspired Holy Scripture.

God specifically authored the Gospel of John to show humanity how to get to Heaven. In the book of John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but there is no mention of repenting, confessing, surrendering, following, having a relationship or anything else to be saved, except to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."**

Where did all these preachers go astray? Where did they get all this garbage that we hear today, that to be saved you must:

1. walk an aisle
2. pray a prayer
3. join a church, denomination or convention
4. turn from your sins
5. repent “of your sins”
6. be willing to turn away from sin
7. feel sorrow for your sins
8. forsake a lifestyle of sinning
9. be baptized in water
10. speak in “tongues”
11. turn over a new leaf
12. ask Christ into your heart
13. invite Jesus into your life
14. surrender your entire personality to Christ
15. surrender all
16. live a holy life
17. live a changed life
18. give control of your life over to Christ
19. faithfully run the race
20. count the cost and pay the price
21. live a lifestyle of repentance from sins
22. turn away from the old life
23. follow Jesus no matter what the cost
24. make Jesus the “Lord” (Master) of your life
25. be sorry for your sin
26. confess Christ publicly
27. keep the Sabbath Day
28. keep God’s Ten Commandments
29. get rid of bad habits and vices
30. ask Jesus into your heart
31. have a religious experience

32. feel hatred for sin

NONE of these things are required to get to Heaven. Yet, I can hardly [5]listen to a sermon, or visit a church website, or [6]watch a YouTube video, or hear a [7]Bible college chapel service, or read a religious tract, without seeing these unbiblical additions to God's simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

It saddens my heart to hear preachers obscuring, confusing and corrupting the Gospel with all sorts of embellishments. The Bible says in **2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "**

But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

" The Devil doesn't want lost sinners to get saved. Satan wants people to burn in the Lake of Fire with him. So the Devil blinds men's minds! How does he do this? Satan hinders people from getting saved by obscuring and hiding the Gospel of free grace.

Dear friend, there is only one Gospel, and it is plainly proclaimed by the Apostle Paul in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

In all my eight years of Bible college, I exclusively used the Roman's method to lead people to Christ, but I came to realize decades later that this religious tract can be dangerous! My big $64,000 question is: *Why use the book of Romans to lead someone to Christ, when God specifically authored the Gospel of John to do that?*

"The Roman's Road" is popular method of presenting the Gospel, using only Scripture passages from Romans.

Please let me WARN YOU that the Roman's Road is a false plan of salvation if you leave out the Gospel, which according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 is Christ's DEATH on the cross for our sins, His BURIAL and bodily RESURRECTION from the dead three days later. Tragically, many versions of the Roman's Road tract that I have read DON'T even mention the resurrection of Jesus Christ, which is an incomplete Gospel. It is not enough to believe that Christ died for your sins on the cross, you MUST also believe that Jesus raised up from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:14-17; 1st Thessalonians 4:14). I am not against using the "The Roman's Road," but you need to understand that it is not the Gospel unless you include Christ's death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection three days later. This is "the Gospel" by which we are saved if we believe it. I thank God for the wonderful book of Romans, but remember, God specifically gave us the Gospel of John to be saved.

One of my biggest complaints against The Roman's Road method is that 100 % of the time it ends with requiring a lost sinner to pray a sinner's prayer, which can easily confuse some people, as it did me for several years. I couldn't settle the assurance of my salvation, because I kept wondering if I left something out of my prayer at the time I was saved. I knew that Jesus

is the Christ, who died on the cross for my sins, was buried and raised up physically three days later. But I overlooked all that simplicity, and focused on the prayer instead, because that is what every preacher had unbiblically told me to do... pray! Dear reader, I abandoned the sinner's prayer many, many years ago. In fact, Biblically, you DON'T need to pray any kind of prayer to be saved, you simply must BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life."**

Oh, why oh why, do so many preachers feel compelled to complicate God's simple plan of salvation for mankind? YOU are a sinner dear friend. YOU deserve to burn in Hell, fire and damnation forever as punishment for your sins against a holy God. That mighty not set right with you, or make any sense, but that is only because you are not as holy and righteous as God, so you probably think going to Hell forever is unfair. But I assure you that it is what you and I deserve friend, as punishment for all of our own sins.

In the blessed Gospel of John we read in John chapter 3 that we are all sinners. We read in chapters 19 and 20 about Jesus' crucifixtion, burial and resurrection on Sunday. We read throughout the Gospel of John that the simple way to be saved is to BELIEVE ON HIM. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.**

" There is no requirement to pray a prayer, nor to surrender control of your life over to God, nor to follow Christ as

"

Lord

"

no matter what the cost, nor to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved.

When Adam sinned, it made sense to his new carnal nature to DO SOMETHING to atone (to hide, cover) for his sins. So Adam sewed together some fig leaves, to cover his nakedness and shame. God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion, and instead killed an innocent animal (which pictured the sinless innocent Lamb of God who was slain for our sins). So you see dear reader, you cannot cover up your sins with religion! You cannot impress God with following Christ, or having a relationship with Christ, or forsaking your sinful ways, in order to get to Heaven.

Listen it is utterly IMPOSSIBLE for any human being to turn away from your sins!!! Do you understand that? You may have once been as wicked as The Iceman (Richard Kuklinski, 1935-2006) serial killer in New Jersey, but found the Lord (Richard didn't). You may have started attending church, helping old ladies across the street, preaching about Jesus everywhere you went, doing many wonderful good works, and becoming the epitome of a good person! Yet, you would still split Hell wide open the second that your spirit and soul departed from your physical body (Hebrews 9:27; Luke 16:19-31). Isaiah 64:6 warns that man's best righteousness is **" filthy rags**

" to God!

Admittedly, it sound really religious that to get to Heaven, a person must forsake the old sinful ways. I mean, how can you expect God to pardon you of your sins, when you have no intention to stop committing those sins? Right? This is how unsaved religious people foolishly think. But they fail to realize that NO ONE has ever turned away from their sinning. All you can do at best

is TRY to clean up your life of sin, and make an effort to walk the narrow path of holy living to appease God's wrath. Burt dear friend, this is a false plan of salvation.

The ONLY thing that has, can or ever will *appease the wrath of God* (which is what the Bible word "propitiation" means in Romans 3:25, 1st John 2:2 and 1st John 4:10) is the precious blood of Jesus Christ. Jesus is the propitiation for the sins of the whole world, to those who BELIEVE ON HIM. **1st John2:2, "And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world." John 3:36, "He that** *believeth on the Son* **hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him."** If you have never accepted Jesus Christ as your personal Savior, God's wrath rests upon you. Be afraid, BE VERY AFRAID if that is you!!! **Hebrews 10:31, " It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."**

I could go on and on, to mention the names of literally hundreds of dangerous false preachers today (John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chuck Phelps, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Franklin Graham, Adrian Rogers, Roland Rasmussen, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Steven Furtick, Jack Chick, *Unshackled*, Liberty University, Southern Baptist Convention, Salvation Army, Keith Gomez, David W. Cloud, Charles G. Finney, Paris Reidhead) and other infidels who pervert the grace of God concerning how to be saved. All of these wicked preachers add to, corrupt and embellish God's simple plan of salvation. Since there is only one Gospel, someone is WRONG! ...

> Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: *Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

I contend that I am RIGHT, because I have the inspired King James Bible on my side (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). What verses can all those ungodly infidel preachers quote to support their damnable heresies? All they can do is quote obscure passages of Scripture, wresting them out of context to support their false doctrinal assertions, while completely ignoring clear passages of Scripture (i.e., the Gospel of John, and the Epistle of Galatians). **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. "** I am ready to be judged, because what I am preaching agrees with the Gospel of John (God's Gospel tract); but what Marty Herron and these other devils are preaching is NOT even in the ballpark of what the Holy Bible teaches. They have been warned, but they refuse to repent.

Here is another $64,000 question for you: *How wrong on the Gospel can a person be and still be saved?* In Acts 15:1 a religious group came to Jerusalem preaching that you cannot be saved without keeping the law of Moses, specifically being circumcized (for men). Were they saved? No! Acts 15:24 confirms this!

In the Epistle of Galatians a similar religious group had infiltrated the churches of Galatia, infecting them with the idea that faith in Christ must include keeping the law of Moses. Were they saved? No, not the one's who failed to heed Paul's Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). The Apostle Paul sternly rebuked them for believing **"**

another gospel

" in Galatians 1:6-9, calling them **"**

bewitched

” in Galatians 3:1-3, telling them they had **“**

fallen from grace

” in Galatians 5:4 and that they would **“**

reap

” what they had wickedly sown in Galatians 6:7.

Many ignorant preachers praise Martin Luther (1483-1546) as a born-again believer, but [8]Mr. Luther preached the heresy of Sacramental Salvation his entire life! Luther plainly preached that no one can get to Heaven without being Water Baptized and partaking of Holy Communion. Was Martin Luther saved? No way!

[9]Evangelist Charles G. Finney openly [10]denied the imputed righteousness of God to the sinner. Was Charles Finney saved? No way!

How wrong can a person be on the Gospel and still be saved? I contend that the moment even the slightest bit of trust is taken away from Christ alone, and placed upon something else, that person has never been saved at all. You cannot get to Heaven by partial faith in Christ, plus turning away from sinful ways. I have heard stupid preachers galore, attempt to justify their wicked heresy, by claiming that you cannot turn TO Christ without also turning AWAY from something. That is true in a sense, but not in the sense that they use it. It is true that a person must turn AWAY from unbelief in order TO trust Christ as Savior. But it is not true that a person must turn away from their own selfish life, turn away from willful sinning, turn away from maintaining control over one’s own lifestyle. As you can see clearly, this form of errant thinking by false teachers can be utilized to JUSTIFY ANYTHING!!!

But we know Biblically, that since the ONLY sin that can prevent a person from going to Heaven is UNBELIEF, then it is UNBELIEF that is the only thing from which you must repent (change your mind) to be saved. The repentant thief on the cross was being crucified for his stealing and sinful crimes, but he simply BELIEVED on Jesus for who He claimed to be, the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, the dear Savior, and that thief was saved!!! That thief didn’t repent of his sins, he repented from his unbelief to trust the Savior. This truth is bared out again and again throughout the Scriptures.

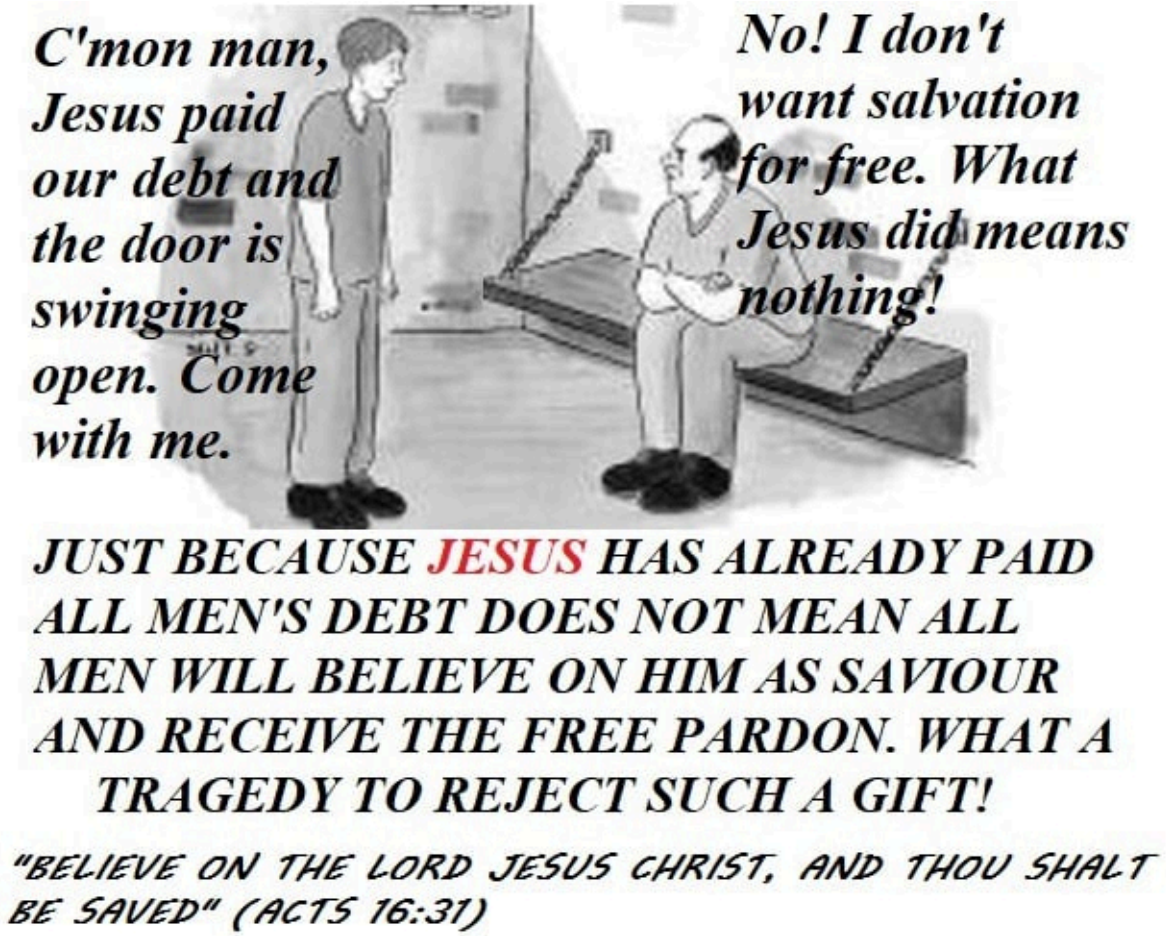
In Genesis 15:6 (cf. Romans 4:4-7) we read that Abraham was justified in God’s sight by faith alone, and not be repenting of his sinful deeds, **“And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.”** Salvation has ALWAYS been by simple faith alone in Christ. **Acts 10:43, “*To him give all the prophets witness*, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.”** No one was ever saved by works (i.e., keeping Moses’ law) in the Old Testament. Kindly said, Peter S. Ruckman is a false teacher in this important doctrinal matter (as is William P. Grady up in Michigan, and Robert Breaker down in Florida). Heretics abound nowadays!!! Many preachers love and admire Pastor Peter Ruckman, as do I, but I will NEVER admire any man enough to overlook his heresies! My foremost loyalty is to God!!!

Dear reader, in closing, you simply cannot lead a lost sinner to Christ with a corrupt gospel. If you think that a person cannot continue living in willful sin and be saved, then you are woefully mistaken and not saved yourself. Repent of your false repentance and trust only in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. CEASE from your own works, and REST only in Christ alone (Hebrews 4:10-11). That is the ONLY way to get to Heaven!!!

It is not a coincidence that over 95 % of preachers today are preaching another gospel, because the Devil intentionally hides the Gospel to prevent sinners from coming to the light

of THE TRUTH of the Gospel, lest they should be gloriously saved by faith alone without works (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). So our job as believers is to keep the Gospel simple and uncluttered.

[11]



1. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2021/12/dr-steve-pettits-damnable-counterfeit.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/heresy_not_salvation.htm
3. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/2022/04/the-tragic-legacy-of-billy-graham.html
4. https://peacewithgod.net/how-to-go-to-heaven/
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_hard_gospel.htm
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. https://heritagebbc.com/library/martinluthermasterofdeceit-pdf
9. http://www.blessedquietness.com/journal/charlesfinney.htm
10. http://www.romans45.org/articles/finney.htm
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgmbs8OY5mSdulO1n15q4eWRstR1M-G4kefthvfdHeRtvbb8LEqQGmGkvoVCFsZ5ww7g79NltdhpdMgz1Xt63-86NgqOEbwRXmQSYL

6.9.6 How To Have A Soul Winning Church (2025-09-06 08:50)

Proverbs 11:30, “The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.”

Chapter Five from the book: “[1]Let’s Baptize More Converts” by Pastor Jack Hyles, titled:

“

We Should Bathe The Church In Soul Winning

”

…

Everything we do in the church should have behind it the underlying passion that men are lost and must be saved if they go to Heaven. Soul-winning churches must be made up of soul-winning ingredients. One cannot use pink and white brick in a building and have a red brick building. A housewife cannot use sand, red clay and mud and make an angel food cake. Neither can our churches leave off soul-winning ingredients and have in the end soul-winning churches.

Let us notice the necessary ingredients if one is to have a soul-winning church.

1. A Soul-Winning Pastor

It is utter folly to think that a soul-winning church could exist without a soul-winning pastor. Someone has said that everything rises and falls on leadership. If a church is to be a warm, evangelistic, soul-winning institution, it must be led by a soul winning pastor. Would God that every pulpit committee in America when seeking a pastor would settle for nothing less than a man who is an active soul winner.

“Is he married?”

“Does he have curly hair?”

“What seminary did he attend?”

“How old is he?”

“How many children does he have?”

“Is he handsome?”

These and many other questions are asked concerning the choosing of a new pastor when a pulpit is vacant. Oh, may God help us to ask, “Is he a soul winner?”

2. Soul-Winning Deacons

If a church is going to be a soul-winning institution, it must of necessity have soul-winning ingredients. The second of these ingredients must be soul-winning deacons. Far too many churches consider the financial standing of a man when choosing him to be a deacon. Being

a businessman does nor make a man qualified to be a deacon. Being a successful politician, an influential banker, or a wealthy financier should give a man no advantage at all over any other man when it comes to choosing a deacon.

Literally hundreds of churches do not have one active soul winner on the board, and yet, hope somehow that this kind of an ingredient, added to others of similar weaknesses, will in the end bring a soul-winning church. This, of course, is foolishness.

At the First Baptist Church in Hammond, we have sixty fine, consecrated deacons. These men are not chosen because of their financial standing, their social position, or educational background, but rather because of their love for the Word of God and the compassion for lost souls. Let us choose soul-winning deacons.

3. A Soul-Winning Staff

The idea of hiring specialists for a staff is a dangerous one. To be sure, a music director should know music. A secretary should be able to type. The youth director should have a heart for young people. And the custodian should use a broom. But this should not end their responsibilities.

At First Baptist Church, we require every staff member to be a soul winner and spend at least four hours a week in personal soul winning. We would not want someone leading our choir in “Send the Light,” “Rescue the Perishing,” “Where Be Leads Me I Will Follow,” and other great songs who is not a soul winner. I would not want anyone typing my letters who was not a soul winner. How foolish it is to think that we can hire a pastor who is not a soul winner, ordain deacons because of their community standing, employ a staff of specialists and end up with a soul-winning church. If this is true, then two plus two equals eighteen.

4. Soul-Winning Members

According to the Great Commission, we are to teach new converts to go and get others converted. How sad it is that in many churches it is years before a Christian knows how to be a soul winner. And many a Christian, it is sad to say, never learns to be a soul winner. He simply is not taught. He is taught church doctrine, the Articles of Faith, and even church history, but not soul winning. Yet, many churches guilty of this error would consider themselves soul-winning churches, or at least desirous of becoming so.

At our new members’ reception, when we welcome new members into our church family, we give them a copy of my book, Let’s Go Soul Winning. This gives them a step-by-step set of instructions as to how to win a soul to Christ. The following Sunday night they are taught how to win souls. This is the first thing that our new members learn.

It is not unusual for a person to be winning souls to Christ within the first week or two after he is saved and many of our converts will win a dozen or more in the first month. This is the New Testament pattern.

The woman at the well of Sychar in John chapter 4 did not wait until she had a Bible institute diploma before going to Sychar and bringing people to Jesus. Andrew did not wait for a seminary degree before bringing Peter to Jesus, in John 1. Let us teach our new Christians how to become soul winners, and have a soul-winning membership.

5. Soul-Winning Worship

A pastor chosen because of his good looks, a deacon board chosen because of financial position, a staff chosen to be a group of experts and specialists, an untrained membership, and a ritualistic, formal Sunday morning worship service, do not equal a soul-winning church. If we are to have the pie, we must have the ingredients. If we reach the result, we must use the means.

Perhaps nothing hinders soul winning any more in our churches than our misconception of what worship really is. The Old Testament idea that God lives in the church house and that we come by to see Him every Sunday, making us enter the church as we would a morgue, and behave ourselves as at a funeral, is certainly discouraging to New Testament evangelism and personal soul winning. If we plan to have Billy Sunday results, we had better have Billy Sunday services. If we plan to have an evangelistic end, we had better use evangelistic means.

Now it may be that you do not want an evangelistic church. If this be true, then, you certainly have a right to use non-evangelistic methods. But for one to say he wants an evangelistic church and use methods foreign to such results is inconsistency. Let us have dignity in our services. Let them be planned decently and in order. Let there be true Bible reverence, but not the ritualistic order of service we have borrowed from Catholicism which tends to deaden our services, drive away the common man, and lessen soul winning and evangelistic fervor.

6. A Soul-Winning Mission Program

If we are to build soul-winning churches, we must build them abroad as well as at home. It is not enough to give great sums of money to foreign missions and not see to it that the foreign missionaries are winning souls. Often times a church will boast concerning the thousands of dollars it gives to foreign missions, and will actually get fewer souls saved for its money than a church that gives much less to real warm-hearted evangelistic missionaries. We should see to it the kind of work our missionaries do overseas is typical of the kind of work we are trying to do at home.

For a number of years now we have required each missionary supported by the First Baptist Church to fill out a questionnaire annually. He must sign a statement as to his doctrinal soundness, personal separation from the world, and loyalty to the First Baptist Church. He must give a report of his soul-winning and evangelistic efforts. A missionary who is not majoring on soul winning is dropped from our budget. Of course, we do not leave him stranded on the field. If he is completely dependent upon our support, we wait until his next furlough. I am simply saying that every ingredient of a soul-winning church should be a soul-winning ingredient if we are to have the desired end.

7. Soul-Winning Music

Few things in our churches have done as much to steal the spirit of evangelism as has our music. If one would have Billy Sunday results, perhaps he should try Homer Rodeheaver music. If one would want the results of Moody, perhaps he should sing the songs of Sankey. The kind of music that tends to build soul-winning churches is that kind which has been tested and tried in revivals – the kind which the people know and love; the kind which moves

the heart and not the head, the kind whose words bring out the deep truths of the Word of God.

We use no anthems in the First Baptist Church. It is not because we do not like them but because we feel they are not conducive to soul winning and evangelism. We sing the songs such as “Rescue the Perishing,” “Blessed Assurance,” “How Firm a Foundation,” “The Old Rugged Cross,” “There Is Power in the Blood,” “At Calvary,” “At the Cross,” “Send the Light,” etc. Yes, these songs are sung on Sunday morning as well as Sunday evening. We do not delegate the Sunday morning service to God the Father and the Sunday evening service to Jesus Christ. We use the same type music in all of our services, believing that the Gospel should be preached on Sunday morning as well as Sunday night, and that Gospel music should be used if Gospel results are desired.

One danger here is for the pastor to leave the music entirely up to the music director. I do not mean that the music director should have no freedom. However, I do mean that the pastor should realize it is his right to have veto power. The general type music should be approved by the pastor. It would do many pastors and churches good to reconsider their musical program and see that it is the type music that will bring soul-winning results.

8. A Soul-Winning Invitation

There is an old spiritual that says, ” Ev’rybody talkin’ about Heaven ain’t going there.” We could paraphrase it and say, “A lot of folks talking about soul winning ain’t doing it.”

If a church is to be a soul-winning church, there should be a fifty-two-week-a-year consistency in its program of soul winning. Invitations should be given both morning and evening and a burden and compassion should be evident at every invitation. I fear the trend toward simply asking interested people to seethe pastor after the service, where no invitation hymn is sung and no sincere heart appeal is made for people to come to Jesus Christ.

Let us train soul winners to work with converts. Let us study carefully the invitations of the great revival meetings of the past. If we would have revival results perennially, let us have evangelistic invitations regularly.

9. An Evangelistic Budget

Check the budget of the average church and you will be surprised how little money is spent for soul-winning purposes. Oh, yes, we say we believe in soul winning, and at The same time spend our money for other purposes. As we draw up our budgets, let us support schools that train soul winners, missionaries who are soul winners, local mission projects that are after souls, and pay the salaries of staff members who win souls. Include in the budget such soul-winning ministries as bus routes, rescue mission, tracts, etc.

l0. A Soul-Winning Schedule

I have reviewed and read many church calendars. After reading them it is not hard to understand why our churches are not soul-winning institutions. Check the average schedule of activities for a typical church. It will include a mixed bowling league, the men’s soft ball team, the ladies aid, the children’s party, the youth skating party. See how many times you see anything mentioned concerning a soul-winning activity.

The poorest attended meetings of the average church are the visitation meetings. Ten times as many people will work in the church kitchen as will work on the church field. We pastors certainly find ourselves guilty as we plan our church programs. We preach on soul winning and schedule it right out of the church. We have plenty of time for all of our meetings and plenty of people attend, but so little time for soul winning. Yet we preach on soul winning and say we want a soul-winning church.

We want to choose a pastor because of the vocabulary, deacons because they are rich, have members that have not been taught, budgets that bypass evangelism, ritualistic worship, long-haired music, brief invitations, and using those as ingredients, pull out of the oven a soul-winning church. Brethren, it simply will not work.

11. Soul-Winning Organization

Here is a sore spot and a hindrance to building a great soul-winning church. Laymen who work hard all day and have a limited number of hours to serve the Lord or the church find themselves using these hours in unnecessary committee activity and finding themselves with no hours left to go soul winning.

It does not take a committee of five to put the flowers on the Lord's Supper table every Sunday morning. It does not take a committee of ten to tell the music director what the special should be on Sunday. It does not take a committee of three to put an ad in the newspaper every Saturday. Why couldn't these same people organize soul-winning committees, rescue mission committees, tract committees, house-to-house committees, visitation committees, etc., thereby utilizing what spare time the laymen do have in the fulfilling of the Great Commission.

We have trained churches full of specialists who attend every meeting except the soul-winning meeting; do church work, and yet, not the work that Jesus called us to do; and have a form of godliness but know nothing of the power thereof. The average church is so bogged down with too much organization that the people simply do not have time to carry out the Great Commission in their individual lives. Yet, we wonder why we do not have stalwart people; we wonder why the prayer meeting attendance is down; we wonder why the number of baptisms are down. We weep, and oftentimes even pray, over our lack of soul-winning fervor and at the same time organize soul winning out the back door of the church. Brethren, our people simply do not have time to win souls when they are committed to committees that have little or no purpose for existence.

At the First Baptist Church in Hammond we have helped to solve this problem by having many deacons and choosing each of our church officers from the board of deacons. Our board of deacons meet regularly and when our deacons are in session, every committee and officer in our church is present. There is no such thing, then, as a week-night committee meeting in our church. We operate on the democratic principle. The deacons are advisors, the church votes the decisions for the business matters on the floor of the church, and the membership is trained to do the thing that Jesus left us here to do.

12. Soul-Winning Liabilities

To be sure there are many liabilities that come with a soul-winning church. A soul-winning church may be a little noisier than the average church because it will have a lot of poor people

there who are unaccustomed to coming to church. It will take them a while to learn how to behave as they should. Then a soul-winning church will also have more dropouts than a church that is not evangelistic. The more babies you have, the more likely you are to lose one.

The same is true in a home. If a couple wants to have clean walls, no dirty diapers, no baby clothes hanging on the line, no burping on a clean dress, no broken vases, no fingerprints on the mirrors, and no hand prints on the towels, then it is best they have no children. With children comes these liabilities. But blessed be God, they are worth every one of them! So are the souls of men worth the price we pay.

[2]

Pastor Jack Hyles baptizing new converts

1. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/baptize/baptize-toc.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjcWCXWqsR_0Izro_66b0mhlMSHbVlZmZf9VkZ8s00BmqiI69fMGmCJiSloppvSn_3eEtR7mmtwGwA7uGWm3alnIFx_BnUh47OT1B5

6.9.7 To Preach A True Gospel, Always Keep Sanctification Completely Separate From Justification (2025-09-07 08:51)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:"

We are living in frightening times! So many churches (over 95 % sadly) have been infected with a works-based plan of salvation, which can only lead to damnation in Hell forever. Dear reader, I intentionally shared our text passage from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 in this blog article, so that you can see for yourself what "

the Gospel

"

actually is (and is not).

Neo (meaning “new”) evangelicals today have succumbed to the Devil’s tommyrot of Calvinism (which is John Calvin’s nonsense and NOT the Gospel of free grace). Calvin believed and taught that God chooses (Unconditional Election) who will or won’t be saved, and then forces them to be saved (Irresistible Grace). One heresy begets another, so in the mind of the Calvinist Christ only died for believers (Limited Atonement) and not the whole world. But what saith the Scripture? **1st John 2:2, “And he is the propitiation for our sins: *and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world*. ”** The Bible couldn’t be any plainer! Calvinists are in utter denial. John Calvin(1509-1564) and his teachings are of the Devil.

Calvinism also teaches that if a person is saved, they will perseverance in holy living, pursuing a sanctified life, serving God faithfully to the end of this earthly life. So according to the messed up Calvinist (and they’re ALL messed up doctrinally), a person cannot truly know that they are saved until they have proven that their faith is genuine by living the Christian life. Dear friend, this is a false Gospel. It may sound good and religious to the carnal mind, but it goes 100 % contrary to the free gift of God, which is obtained only through faith in Jesus Christ.

I am sick and tired of hearing Calvinists like Ray Comfort, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps and R.C. Sproul, preach that you cannot write your name, date and place in your Bible that you became born-again. Becoming a child of God is an immediate new birth, not a lifelong process. Sanctification is a lifelong process, in which the indwelling Holy Spirit of God works to conform us into the image of God. But getting saved is strictly a legal matter of justification. Becoming a Christian is instantaneous by faith; but becoming Christlike requires a lifetime. But we must NEVER combine these two things!

My favorite preacher quote is from Pilgrim’s Progress author John Bunyan:

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

I love that theological quote, because it nails THE TRUTH on the Gospel versus discipleship. We must keep *sanctification* (which is growing in God’s grace as a saint), completely separate from *justification* (which is a legal matter with God the Father).

I also love this helpful quote from Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965):

> “There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can’t be lost because it depends upon God’s faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness.” —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

It should be clear to you now dear reader, that it is WRONG to ever tell a lost person to give up their sins to be saved. I am so upset over all the embellishments and lies being taught in

corrupt churches today. It is a big deal. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!! Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible requires someone to repent "of your sins," or to "turn away from your sins" to be saved. Repentance is strictly a matter of acknowledging THE TRUTH (John 3:21; 2nd Timothy 2:25) that you are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God. Thus seeing your sinful condition, you turn to God by faith alone to be saved (Galatians 3:24-26). We are saved by faith alone.

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract. In John we find the word "believe" mentioned 88 times, but the word "repent" is not mentioned even once. That is because the man who believes the Good News of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen has also repented. Repentance is a part of believing, for if a person didn't repent (change their mind toward God) they would never BELIEVE to be saved. The Bible oftentimes uses the terms repent and believe interchangeably. For example: In **Acts 3:19** we read, **"**

Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

" There is no mention of believing here. The Bible says to *change your mind* (repent) and be saved! It is a doctrinal mistake to tell a person to repent AND believe. THE TRUTH is that we repent TO believe the Gospel!!!

I love what Pastor Yankee Arnold said:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ('[1]Jesus versus John MacArthur')

Lordship Salvation is the Devil's tommyrot of Calvinism, not the Gospel of free grace.

We Are Saved By Faith Alone Without Any Works

THE TRUTH is that when a person BELIEVES the *Good News* of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day, he or she is forever saved. Eternal life is eternal security! Christ has turned that person from the penalty of their sins (Romans 6:23). There is MUCH debate among preachers and churches over repentance. For example:

- Must a person turn away from sinful behavior to be saved? **No.** [2]Pastor Marty Herron preaches this heresy, saying that "[3]you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved." Marty is a theological liar!
- Must a person at least *be willing* to turn away from sinful behavior to be saved? **No**. Cartoon [4]Evangelist Jack Chick preaches this heresy in all his Chick Tracts, saying that to be saved you must "be willing to turn from sin," which he misunderstands to mean repentance. Jack is a theological liar!
- Must a person be sorrowful (penitent), or do penance (make amends), for their sins to be saved? **No.** Nearly every Baptist church preaches this heresy today, requiring people to feel sorry for their sins to be saved, but God doesn't require that at all! God only requires that a person acknowledge that they are a needy sinner, so they will come to Christ by faith to be saved.

- Does a person have to forsake the old sinful ways (reform) to be saved? **No.** Sadly, Pacific Garden Mission's popular radio program 'UNSHACKLED' preaches this damnable heresy. Their go-to verse is 2nd Corinthians 5:17. What has happened is that the historic rescue mission is famous for some high-profile figures that have come through their organization; most notably, Billy Sunday (1862-1935). So somewhere along the way the administrators of the mission decided that they would pervert the Gospel, [5]requiring Skid Row people to forsake their sins to be saved, thus forcing them to change their life if they want Christ to save them. Folks, that is straight from the Devil.

Another one of my favorite preachers is Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951), who was 100 % correct on a free grace Gospel:

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the sermon: [6]What Is The Gospel?

Read what Dr. Ironside said in his Gospel tract, ANOTHER GOSPEL? …

> "When anyone comes promising salvation to those 'who make full surrender' of all that they have to God, and who 'pay the price of full salvation' he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender when He yielded His life on Calvary that saves us, not our surrender in any way to Him."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the Gospel tract, [7]Another Gospel

Boy, I love those quotes. What Pastor Ironside is preaching aligns perfectly with the Gospel which the Apostle Paul proclaimed in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4 (our text passage). Paul said that he received this Gospel directly by revelation from Jesus Christ (Galatians 1:12).

If you don't take away anything else from this article, please remember that we must ALWAYS keep *sanctification* (growth in grace as a believer), completely SEPERATE from *justification* (to be born-again). All humans are guilty sinners. There is a penalty for our sins. Romans 6:23 declares that the wages of our sins is death. This includes the second death in the lake of fire and brimstone forever (Revelation 21:8). But God in His unconditional love sent His only begotten (biological) Son, Jesus, into the world to die on a cross as a sacrifice for the sins of the world. Jesus is the Lamb of God which taketh away the sins OF THE WORLD (not just the saints). **John 1:29, "The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, *which taketh away the sin of the world*. "** What an awesome Savior!!!

[8]

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/06/wicked-men-like-marty-herron-ruin.html
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/harry_ironside_not_a_calvinist.htm
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
7. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
8. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgI2cw22c1q-CKocFHHwuX1Ijdyyx9djQI9DLurA5BqA6UVjyqb0-AmJsxK88RmKZ6tDzGmSo-3593MIvvRl95g6PgQloUWB0dt751

6.9.8 Beware Of Deadly False Prophets Today! (2025-09-08 08:55)

Galatians 1:6-9, “I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.”

Today’s churches are in deep trouble! I recently heard a pastor bragging on Pastor Adrian Rogers, former 3-term chairman of the apostate Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). Kindly said , Rogers was an illegitimate infidel of the faith, who errantly required lost sinners to invite Jesus into their life, turning away from sinful behavior, making Christ absolute Lord and yielding total control of one’s life to Christ to be saved. THAT IS WORKS!!! Folks, that is NOT the Gospel, not even close. Eternal life is a free gift from God, obtained through faith alone by ANY NEEDY SINNER WHO BELIEVES in the Good News (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). If Adrian Rogers was saved, then the Holy Bible is full of crap, because nowhere in the Gospel of John (which is God’s Gospel tract according to John 20:31) are we taught to invite Christ into our life as supreme Lord, turn away from sinful living and live a changed life to get to Heaven...

[1] **The False Gospel Of Pastor Adrian Rogers**

And on that note, [2]Pastor James Melton is just as guilty of preaching another gospel as Adrian Rogers, and cannot be saved either, lest the Word of God be uninspired garbage and unreliable. James Melton foolishly ASS-U-MEs that Bible repentance means a change of mind concerning how we live our life, but he is WRONG. Bible repentance (Greek noun: metanoia) is simply "a change of mind." God deliberately didn’t tell us what that change of mind is about, using an all-inclusive term that is open-ended. In other words, you must change your mind about whatever it is that is hindering you from BELIEVING ON JESUS to be saved.

That is the great message preached throughout the Gospel of John!!! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye *believe on him* whom he hath sent."** Please don’t miss Jesus’ clear answer on how to work the WORKS of God to get to Heaven: **"BELIEVE ON HIM."**

John 11:48, "If we let him thus alone, all men will *believe on him*: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation." You get saved by BELIEVING ON THE NAME OF JESUS, THE *GOOD NEWS* (GOSPEL) OF JESUS CHRIST CRUCIFIED ON A CROSS, WHO DIED, WAS BURIED AND PHYSICSLLY RESURRECTED THE THIRD DAY FROM THE DEAD!!!

Nothing more is required nor permitted by God the Father to have eternal life. So where in the world did Adrian Rogers, James Melton, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, Bob Jones University, Pacific Garden Mission’s UNSHACKLED radio series, Gary Walton, Sam Horn, Chip Ingram, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, William Lane Craig, Pat Robertson, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, Moody Ministries, John Hagee, Charles Stanley, Joel Osteen, Rick Warren, Steven Furtick, J.D. Greear, Marty Herron, Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, and other

hellbound (accursed by God) fools and devil-preachers, get the unbiblical FALSE idea that to be saved you must ALSO invite Jesus into your life, turn away from sinful living (keep the law) with all your heart, surrender all to Christ, run the race faithfully to the end, count the cost and pay the price, live a lifestyle of repentance, prove that your faith to be saved is real by performing works, turn away from a lifestyle of sin, give up the old sinful ways, commit your life to Christ as supreme Lord of your life, and follow Christ faithfully no matter what the cost?

If you have any doubts about these ministers of unrighteousness, please send me a message and the name of the preacher you want to learn about, and I will send you the article which I have already written to expose ALL OF THEM as guilty malicious corrupters of the GRACE OF GOD!!! NO ONE is saved who is [3]wrong on repentance.

Philippians 1:17b, "...knowing that *I am set for the defence of the gospel*."

[4]

Matthew 7:13-15, “Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. *Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves*.”

1. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/07/the-false-gospel-of-pastor-adrian-rogers.html
3. https://getgodsgift.org/wrong-repentance/
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEil7gqa9wWgDcMR8t-75iPopQ-KP7Gmt7LvZlJjnuytGDY8pSQ4mAlOCWWbqcytG7GVq-0mOjXp_tcSINeDIhL5QdFK5RNqlhAGucM

6.9.9 The “Fruit” Men Are Know By Is The Type Of Gospel They Preach (2025-09-09 09:01)

Matthew 12:31-37, “

Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

***And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him*, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.**

Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: *for the tree is known by his fruit*.

O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: *and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things*. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned."

What is the "fruit" by which men are known? It is the Gospel according to **Verse 31, "Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men."** The ONLY unpardonable sin that any person can commit is not to accept God's free gift of eternal life by faith alone in Jesus Christ:

> **John 3:16-18, "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, *that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life*. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: *but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God*."**

The latter part of John 3:18 is the "unpardonable sin." The *only* sin which can keep a person out of God's Kingdom is *unbelief*. Therefore, the only sin from which men must turn away to be saved is UNBELIEF. Even the vilest sinner upon the earth, if he or she BELIEVES ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST as their personal Savior (believing that Christ died on the cross for their sins, was buried and resurrected physically three days later) is immediately, irrevocably and forever born-again by the Holy Spirit. Nothing more is required nor allowed by God to get to Heaven. We are saved by God's righteousness, which is by grace through faith in Jesus.

So we see that the subject at hand here is THE GOSPEL. We can know a preacher's "fruit" by the type of Gospel that he or she preaches. Sadly, Joyce Meyer is a damnable false prophet. Joyce Meyer's fruit is rotten and she is a corrupt tree.

Also, [1]Evangelist Ray Comfort preaches a damnable false gospel. Ray's fruit is rotten because his tree is corrupt!

Another [2]damnable false teacher is Evangelist Steve Pettit (theologically incompetent president of Bob Jones University since 2014). Steve Pettit is a corrupt tree that produces rotten fruit.

These are dangerous religious figures who do not rightly divide the Word of Truth (2nd Timothy 2:15). They wrest the Scripture to their own destruction, and of those who foolishly follow them (2nd Peter 3:16-18). These false prophets preach another gospel, rotten fruit.

I wrote this blog to teach you that we can know who is of God or the Devil, by the salvation testimony and message which they preach! Anyone who differs in their gospel preaching from the *Good News* (Gospel) taught in the Holy Bible is a false prophet. I'm sure you've heard Bible teachers say that our "

works

"

are the fruit, but they are wrong! Unsaved religious people do good works all over the planet. In Acts 10:1-5 we read about Cornelius, a good man (as far as good sinful men go), gave alms to the poor. He prayed and fasted. He helped others. But Cornelius was still hellbound in his sins. Cornelius didn't get saved until Acts 10:43 when he BELIEVED the Gospel which the Apostle Peter preached to him. So if good deeds were evidence of being saved, then Cornelius would have been saved, but he wasn't.

The only

"fruit" by which we can know a false prophet is the plan of salvation which they preach. All manner of sin committed by men will be forgiven them, except that of not getting born-again by faith alone in the *Good News* of Jesus Christ (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; Acts 16:30-31; Galatians 3:26).

Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." We've got a bunch of lying preachers in church pulpits today, adding their own words to God's eternally inspired Word, preaching another gospel accursed by God (Galatians 1:6-9). By their

"

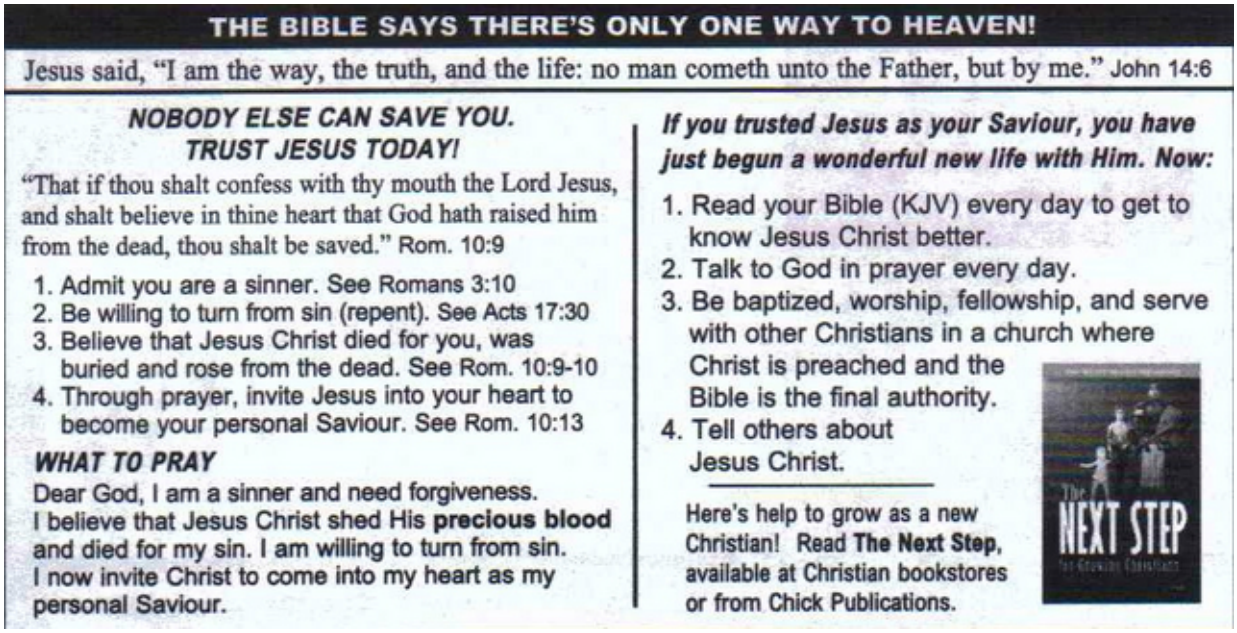
fruit

"

shall you know them!!!

1. https://www.blogger.com/blog/post/edit/1921819076305943331/6830656171422127158
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiZTc-3mp9LXAO39XcqGhvcpvPX3Tz2N2bbRjcixJTP_RN7wSYaSdoNwaZlFLduCYq-Zz9Vz68kW7qabIXsPtADN2JOPfeRwYWT1t8

6.9.10 Chick Tracts = Bad Gospel (2025-09-10 07:49)



THE BIBLE SAYS THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO HEAVEN!

Jesus said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." John 14:6

NOBODY ELSE CAN SAVE YOU. TRUST JESUS TODAY!

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved." Rom. 10:9

1. Admit you are a sinner. See Romans 3:10
2. Be willing to turn from sin (repent). See Acts 17:30
3. Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead. See Rom. 10:9-10
4. Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Saviour. See Rom. 10:13

WHAT TO PRAY

Dear God, I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed His **precious blood** and died for my sin. I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart as my personal Saviour.

If you trusted Jesus as your Saviour, you have just begun a wonderful new life with Him. Now:

1. Read your Bible (KJV) every day to get to know Jesus Christ better.
2. Talk to God in prayer every day.
3. Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority.
4. Tell others about Jesus Christ.

Here's help to grow as a new Christian! Read **The Next Step**, available at Christian bookstores or from Chick Publications.

The Gospel Message that is presented **WILL DETERMINE** a person's **ETERNAL DESTINY** in Heaven or in Hell. So, it is of the utmost importance that **THE GOSPEL** be presented correctly. Sadly, Chick Tracts are among some of the worst religious literature available today, which horribly mislead lost sinners concerning God's simple plan of salvation.

TAKE NOTICE of what a person **(According to this Chick Tract)** MUST DO to go to Heaven:

#1 – Surrender their life to Christ.

#2 – Repent of their sins.

#3 – Be willing to turn from their sins.

#4 – Invite Jesus into their heart.

NOTE: None of these things are mandatory to get to Heaven. Certainly, the good Lord does want His children to repent of our sins, and to surrender to faithfully follow and serve Him all the days of our earthly life, but **NOT TO GET SAVED.** For to do so would constitute WORKS for salvation. What saith the Scripture in **Romans 4:4-5, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."** Listen friend, God does not owe any sinner eternal life! Lost sinners have ALWAYS been saved by God's unmerited and underserving grace throughout human civilization.

I am appalled by Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016) and his gang of theological thugs (e.g., William P. Grady and Robert Breaker to name but a couple) who FALSELY teach that sinners in the Old Testament under Mosaic law were saved by WORKS. [1]Hear Bill Grady for yourself say that no one had eternal security in the Old Testament and no one was saved. Sadly, [2]Pastor

Grady preaches the damnable heresy of Lordship Salvation! They have another gospel.

TAKE NOTE: NOWHERE in inspired Scripture is a person instructed to do any of the above listed things in order to get to Heaven, which would be ADDING WORKS to the Gospel message to make it void. Galatians 5:4, "Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace." Thus, the only way that anyone could ever "fall from grace" is if you foolishly try to earn your way to Heaven by works. In sharp contrast, a Christian believer who is already saved can only "fall in grace" (Romans 6:1).

The truth is… Chick Tracts mix and add works and the Gospel together.

Romans 11:6 states…

> Romans 11:6, "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."

SIMPLY PUT… Salvation is either ALL of Grace or ALL of works. IT CANNOT be both.

The Gospel message is the single **MOST IMPORTANT** doctrine there is in all of Scripture.

The ONLY THING a person MUST DO to go to have eternal life is…

> Acts 16:31, "Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved."

> **1 Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; (2) By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. (3) For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; (4) And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."**

Simply believe that Jesus Christ DIED on a cross for YOUR SINS, He shed his blood on the cross, He was BURIED, and Three Days later Jesus miraculously RESURRECTED physically from the dead. Christ ascended into Heaven and sprinkled His precious blood upon the heavenly Mercy Seat AS COMPLETE PAYMENT for your sins and mine (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Simply believe that Jesus did it all for you!

The moment that you, by faith (taking God at His written Word), receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross and His bodily resurrection as full payment for your sins, you YOU WILL HAVE Everlasting Life that CANNOT ever be taken away NO MATTER WHAT. If saved, always saved!

> **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

Ephesians 1:13, “In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise.”

John 10:28-29, “And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father’s hand.”

Dear reader, I cannot warn you enough to avoid Chick Tracts. Sadly, their ministry since 1961 when Jack Chick (1924-2016) began, has already [3]sold over one billion toxic Chick Tracts that preach another gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I visited their website today, but was confronted with a creepy message that said they and their 924 partners track web visitors with cookies. Those 924 partners have blood on their hands for preaching a contaminated plan of salvation, perverting the truth of God’s Word (Romans 1:25).

I do not question Jack Chick’s sincerity, but what saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 16:25, “ There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.**

”

Dear reader, you must decide if you are going to believe what Jesus taught in the Bible in the Gospel of John concerning how to get to Heaven; or else believe what Jack Chick teaches contrary to the Holy Bible. In fact, none of the following Chick Tract requirements are taught in the Bible to get to Heaven:

#1 – Surrender your life to Christ.

#2 – Repent of your sins.

#3 – Be willing to turn from your sins.

#4 – Invite Jesus into your heart.

I think Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951) said it very well...

WHEN THE REVIVALIST comes promising salvation to those "who make a full surrender" of all that they have to God, and who "pay the price of full salvation," he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary’s cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender, when He yielded Himself unto death for us that we might be redeemed from the curse of the broken law and forever saved from the judgment to come upon all who refuse His grace. —

Pastor Harry Ironside,

from his tract:

“ [4]Another Gospel ”

Consider further the following edifying quote by Pastor Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the tract: '[5]What Is The Gospel?'

Amen and amen. I thank God for truly free grace preachers like Pastor Harry Ironside. Most of the clergy these days deceitfully claim to believe in a free grace Gospel, but then they subtly add works (e.g., repent of your sins, follow Christ, surrender all) to pervert it. Remember dear reader, eternal life is a "free gift" from God (Romans 5:15-18). By every definition of the word, for something to truly be a "gift," it can have no strings attached nor impose any obligations for the recipient to keep it. You just take it! Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. Salvation is received, not achieved.

Michael Patrick Bowen correctly explains Biblical repentance...

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, "[6]I NEVER NEW YOU" (page 114)

It is wrong to teach that a person must repent first, and then believe second; that is a false doctrine. The Bible teaches that the man who believes on Jesus has also repented. They happen simultaneously. One who has turned to Jesus for salvation has effectively turned his back against sin. This is biblical salvation, evidenced by the plain words of **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** You don't turn from your sins to trust Jesus; you trust Christ who died for your sins. Amen!

Jesus died, was buried and is forever physically risen (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). This is the Gospel. Jesus' grave is empty. We have a hope (John 16:33). Christ died, that's history; Christ died for me, that's salvation. If you repent toward God through faith in His Son Jesus Christ to be forgiven of your sins, then you ARE saved (Acts 20:21). Please listen to this helpful MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001), titled: " [7]THE GOODNESS OF GOD LEADETH TO REPENTANCE! "

The Gospel is not making a commitment to the Lord, nor is the Gospel amending one's sinful ways and forsaking bad habits. The Gospel is not accepting Jesus into one's heart, nor is it receiving Jesus as Lord and Savior. The Gospel is not praying a prayer, nor is it inviting Jesus into your life to stay. The Gospel is Jesus' DEATH, BURIAL and RESURRECTION according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. Beware of false prophets who come in sheep's clothing preaching [8]ANOTHER GOSPEL , ANOTHER JESUS and ANOTHER SPIRIT (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

> "THE Gospel needs only to be preached in the power of the Holy Spirit to hold its own against every imitation and substitute that the mind of the natural man energized by Satan can devise." —Pastor Harry Ironside, from his tract: "[9]ANOTHER GOSPEL"

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
2. http://www.faithalonesaves.org/2023/12/beware-of-damnable-false-prophet.html
3. https://www.chick.com/information/article?id=one-billion-chick-tracts
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/goodness_of_god.mp3
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm
9. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/harry_ironside/another_gospel.htm

---

6.9.11 The Bible Purpose For Church Discipleship (2025-09-11 09:02)

Matthew 28:18-20, "And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: *Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you*: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen."

Luke 8:11-15,

"

Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

***But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience*.**

”

What is discipling? It is part of The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20, to "GO YE" into all the world preaching the Gospel. And then water baptize those converts as a public profession of their faith. Water baptism symbolizes THE GOSPEL (i.e., the death on a cross, burial and bodily resurrection of Jesus the third day).

And then The Great Commission includes "teaching" (indoctrinating) new converts with all the things Christ taught us (i.e., the truths of the inspired Word of God).

The simple yet profound idea behind The Great Commission is for the Gospel (Good News) to perpetuate itself. That is, we lead someone to Christ, and then TEACH THEM to go lead others to Christ; and then those new converts go TEACH THEIR CONVERTS to go win more lost sinners to Christ. Double a penny each day for 30 days and you'll have over $1,000,000 at the end. Do the math if you don't believe me! This is the magic of compounding interest, and the idea behind The Great Commission.

Sadly, nearly all Baptist churches today don't teach soulwinning, so with each new convert the line of faith dies. I praise God for every soul saved in churches, but God's perfect will for EVERY SAINT is to mature to bear fruit. We have failed utterly in this spiritual duty. **1st Corinthians 9:16, " For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!"**

This is what the curious parable of *The Sower And The Seeds* in Luke 8:11-15 is about. I've heard false teachers like Ray Comfort and Paul Washer errantly teach that this parable is about getting saved. [1]Ray Comfort says the 2nd group in Luke 8:13, who had shallow roots, lost their salvation. Ray is WRONG! This parable is about soulwinning, not salvation. The "seed" is the Word of God according to Luke 8:11.

1. The first group heard the Gospel (the seed - 1st Peter 1:23), but the Devil came along and took away the seed, so they didn't get saved.
2. The 2nd group DID get saved. We know this because the seed began to grow, but due to having no strong roots, the plant was uprooted when the winds of persecution blew. I read online that The Beatles member John Lennon became a Christian, seeking answers. Sadly, John reached out to Oral Roberts (whom John had seen on TV). Oral Roberts mistreated John, and the public persecuted John for his new found faith, so he fell away from maturing and gave up on it. I believe John Lennon is in heaven today. This is what Luke 8:13 is saying, for people like John Lennon, who never grew deep roots that cannot be uprooted.
3. The 3rd group in Luke 8:14 were choked by the cares, riches and pleasures of this temporal earthly life. This is where I think 90 % of saints are today. We're all so busy with life, work and family that we have no time for soulwinning. They bring forth no fruit to perfection the Bible says. This parable is about maturing, growing in God's grace, to become a soulwinner.
4. Ah, I love verse 15, "But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience." This is what proper church discipleship should produce, a fervent soulwinning Christian. I wanted to share this with you, because I think this truth is so important, which we rarely hear taught anymore. God bless.

If today's church pastors and laymen fail to TEACH SOULWINNING to all of our converts, then we are utterly failing to obey The Great Commission in Matthew 28:19-20. It reminds me of

the old truthful cliché: “Give a man a fish and you’ve fed him for a day; teach a man to fish and you’ve fed him for a lifetime.” Yes, it is so true! That is what is wrong with this spoiled rotten millennial generation today, who blame everyone for their failures except themselves, expecting a handout from society instead of making their own way by hard work, purpose and tenacity.

The same applies to soulwinning! We’ve got a bunch of lazy pastors and churches today! Everything rises and falls on leadership! If church leaders are too inept or lazy to go door-to-door soulwinning in public, then how can we expect church members to go soulwinning? And then when we do see people get saved here and there, we fail to train them to obey The Great Commission. The average church doesn’t teach or go soulwinning. Some churches will teach soulwinning once or twice a year, but it is more of a topic that is covered once and a while, instead of a way of live for a local New Testament church. SOULWINNING ought to be the MAIN THING, not an occasional topic that is covered.

The primary purpose of church discipleship is so that our converts will become soulwinners themselves. Thank you very much for reading my blogs. To God alone be the glory. I love you (whosoever you may be) with Christ’s love. Please email me if you need prayer, or have any Bible questions, that is why I am hear, to feed Jesus’ sheep. God bless.

[2]

Yours Truly

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/ray_comfort-luke_813.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiR1oqb9wZkr0erJcklzJnkuB6ImaKfBG-TlKya5uv732A0Cv7EGWCEzRiFYyzwmMFMxZSmSUeZcdAjg6gyqj7j1UmvfGt0rlyNNH-

---

6.9.12 Less Than 5% Of Pastors Today Accurately Preach The Gospel (2025-09-15 09:10)

Jeremiah 3:15, “And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.”

3330

Jeremiah 10:21, "*For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper*, and all their flocks shall be scattered."

Jeremiah 12:10, "*Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard*, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness."

Jeremiah 23:1, "*Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD*. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD."

Good pastors are a blessing from the Lord, a rare find in 2022. Sadly, over 95 % of pastors are terribly incompetent theologically. If you go visit Pastor Keith Gomez' church website, he errantly teaches that you must "turn from your sin" to be saved. I triple-dog dare you to show me that junk in the inspired King James Bible? You cannot. Argue as someone may, preachers have always had a wicked tendency to ADD to God's Words. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

" Kindly said, Keith Gomez is a liar! Ironically, on their website's main webpage, the drop down menu reads: "[1]The Bible Way To Heaven." Again, you cannot show me even one verse that tells us to "repent of your sin" or "turn away from your sin" to be saved. Beware of men!!!

Another poisonous religious institution today is [2]Bob Jones University (BJU). Read their college's [3]Statement of Faith for yourself. According to BJU, to get to Heaven people must "be willing to repent and turn from their sin." I dare you to show me that from the inspired King James Bible!!! You cannot. Hebrews 6:1 tells us us to repent from **"dead works."** Acts 20:21 tells us to repent **"toward God."** 2nd Timothy 2:25 tells us to repent to acknowledge **"the truth."** But nowhere in the Bible are we ever told to repent of our sins. Jesus Christ came into the world to pay for our sins on the cross of Calvary (John 3:16); not demand that we forsake our sins as a prerequisite to receive God's free gift of eternal life by faith.

In the Old Testament book of Jeremiah, the prophet started out by saying that God gives us pastors as a blessing, so they can us with knowledge nd understanding. But several chapter later the prophet indicts the pastors, calling them "brutish" (lacking good sense). I cannot think of a better example of today's brutish pastors that the utter confusion caused by having literally HUINDREDS of English Bible revisions! It is insanity! Whereas the [4]Communist country of Cuba admirably rejected a shipment of 17,000 New International Version (NIV) Bible revisions, the vast majority of America's foolish pastors use and promote them today. Go figure! [5]Can you hear the Devil laughing?

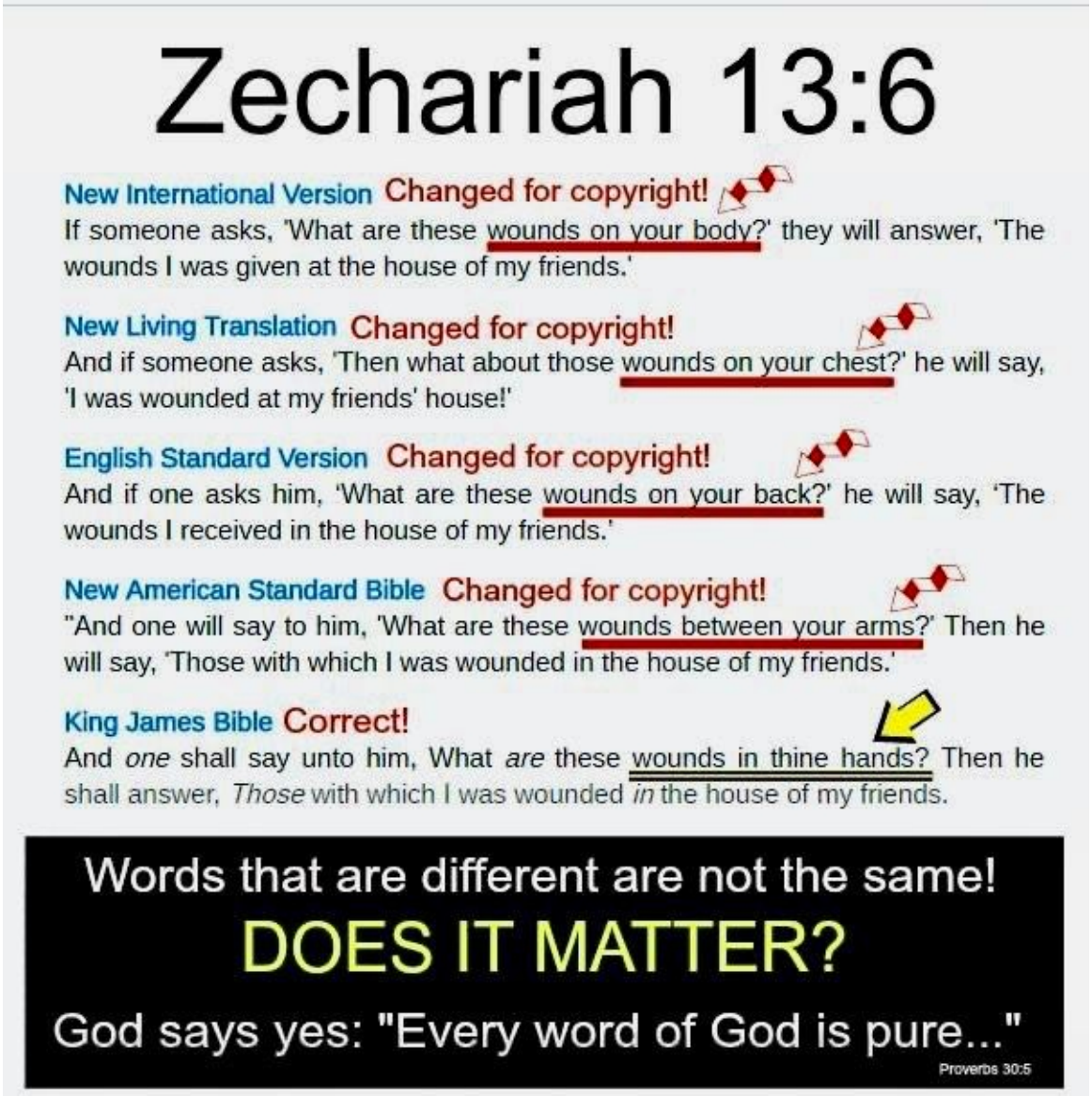
Today's pastors are sinfully brutish, that is, they lack good sense. It was over this issue that I was forced out and banned from attending the shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. I didn't attend church for several years because of Pastors' Marty Herron (senior pastor at Harvest from 1999 to 2018) and Gary Walton's (senior pastor at Harvest since 2018)

hatred toward me, and their ungodly love of the modern Bible perversions, Lordship Salvation, misunderstood repentance and hellbound infidels like John MacArthur. I say that kindly, but truthfully on the authority of God's Word. **Romans 3:4, "**

God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, *That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged*. **"** If the truth I have been preaching for the past 20 years since 2002 is in agreement with God's Word, then my sayings (website preaching, videos and ministry) will be vindicated and defended by God.

Dear reader, if you think that our omnipotent God, who is not the author of confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33), actually gave us HUNDREDS of English Bible to choose from, then you have been woefully deceived by the Devil. I mean, does that sound like the way God does things, with chaotic confusion? It has been said that a picture is worth a thousand words. I think this picture does that saying justice...

[6]



[7]Bible Changed For Copyright: The Ugly Truth

3332

In order to obtain a legal copyright from the U.S. Copyright Department, your new work MUST be creatively different and contain a substantial amount of unique content. In other words, whether it needs changing or not, your new Bible version must differ considerably from all existing Bibles. If you understand this, it makes sense why all of the existing Bibles contradict each other, as the preceding image so well illustrates. The only inspired words of God today are found in the King James Bible for English speaking people. All others are inferior and corrupt. Please throw away your modern Bible perversions!!!

It is because of the many new corrupt Bibles, that the Gospel has been corrupted as well. For example: Take a look at what the Easy-To-Read Version changes Mark 1:15 to read:

> **KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB) — Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye*, and believe the gospel." [emphasis added]**

> **EASY-TO-READ VERSION (ERV) — Mark 1:15, "He said, "The right time is now here. God's kingdom is very near. *Change your hearts and lives*, and believe the Good News!" [emphasis added]**

WICKEDNESS!!! That is wrong, wrong, wrong! Repentance is "a change of mind," not "a change of heart and life." You cannot show me anywhere in the Bible that says to "turn from sin" or "repent from sin" to be saved. Acts 20:21 speaks of **"repentance toward God,"** not from sin. We are saved by BELIEVING, not repenting. Yes, repentance is necessary for salvation, but to "repent" simply means to change your mind so that you will believe the Gospel. The Greek word for "repent" in Mark 1:15 in the King James Bible is metanoeo, which means, "to think differently." This is the verb form of the word. The noun form is [8]metanoia ("a change of mind"). Repentance is a simple change of mind. It DOESN'T mean to "change your hearts and lives," which is what the corrupt ERV says!!! Do you see dear friend how changing the inspired incorruptible Word of God affects doctrine? It sure does.

When ungodly men change God's Word, they are dooming themselves and those who ignorantly follow them. 1st Peter 1:23 says that God's Word is incorruptible. That means even if wicked men change it on earth, God's Word is still safe and hasn't been changed in Heaven. **Psalms 119:89, "For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven. "** You can corrupt the Word of God on earth, but that doesn't change it's power or purity in Heaven. Also, in Psalms 12:6-7 God promised that His inspired very pure Words (Psalms 119:140) will always be preserved upon the earth. Multitudes of ungodly men have tried to eradicate the world of the inspired Holy Bible, but utterly failed. It is not wise to work against God.

I plead with you dear reader to take Bible doctrine seriously. The sin of indifference (not caring one way or the other) has crept into over 95 % of churches today, rendering them weak and ineffective for accomplishing the work of God. Take a look around your community. How many soulwinning churches do you see? I cannot name even one in Pensacola, Florida. We've got hundreds of churches here. Pastor Peter S. Ruckman's (1921-2016) old church still goes out soulwinning in public, but they are on the other side of Pensacola. I live on the westside. There are no soulwinning churches around me.

Sadly, the First Baptist Church of Pensacola has several hundred members, mostly older retired folks (Pensacola is a retirement location in the United States), but doesn't go soulwinning. That doesn't surprise me one bit, because they preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation

(which most of the Southern Baptist Convention's 45,000 member churches do). Pensacola is a relatively quiet city of about 50,000 residents. Many of the people here are receptive to the Gospel. Sadly, from what I have seen so far, most of these people have been victimized by corrupt churches, who preach a flawed plan of salvation.

Kindly said, the First Baptist Church of Pensacola preaches another gospel (Galatians 1:6-7). I attended their traditional service back in March of 2022, at which time I heard their senior pastor (who is a good man but I think lost), tell the church congregation to surrender control of their life to Christ to get to Heaven. Folks, that is NOT what Jesus taught in the Bible. Jesus simply said in **John 11:25-26, "Jesus said unto her, *I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live*: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?"** If you have been born-again friend, then you are alive in Jesus Christ because He is alive in you!!! Jesus didn't tell Martha to turn from her sins, did He? No, He did not. It sounds so spiritual when a preachers says to turn from your sins to be saved, but it is not what Jesus taught, because it is not Biblical at all.

Nor did Jesus tell Martha to surrender control of her life over to Him, did He? No, Jesus did not tell her that. So why do so many preachers lie to people, by requiring them to do a bunch of extra things to get to Heaven that God does not require? I think it is because our sinful human nature finds it nearly impossible to separate works from faith. This is why Adam, by nature, sewed together fig leaves in an attempt to atone (cover) their nakedness. God rejected Adam's fig-leaf religion, killing an innocent animal instead, which symbolized Christ being sacrificed on the cross, whose shed His blood washes away our sins by faith (1st Peter 1:18-19; 1st John 1:7; Revelation 1:5). What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Colossians 1:12-15, "Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of *his dear Son: In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins*: Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:"**

There can be no salvation without the precious blood of Jesus! Did you hear that John MacArthur? In case you don't know, Pastor MacArthur denies that Jesus' liquid blood is in Heaven, sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat. According to the poisonous 'MacArthur Study Bible,' commenting on Hebrews 9:12-24, he errantly teaches that when the Bible mentions the word "blood" 12 times in Hebrews chapter nine, it really means Christ's "death." Huh? Are you kidding me? Tell that to the Old Testament high priest, to whom God warned that He would kill, if that high priest so dared to enter into the Tabernacle's Holy Place without a lamb's blood.

Tell that to Moses, to whom the Lord said in **Exodus 12:13, "And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."** The death angel was not looking for the dead lamb in the backyard. No, the death angel was looking for THE BLOOD APPLIED to the home's door posts and lintel (the plate above the door that kept bricks from falling on your head - Exodus 12:22). The lamb's blood had to be applied to the proper place, which was to be sprinkled upon the Ark of the Covenant (Hebrews 12:24), in the presence of God (Hebrews 9:24) which resided between the two cherubims overlooking the ark, in which the inspired written Word of God was contained.

Perhaps you've seen the blockbuster 1981 movie, *Indiana Jones And The Raiders Of The Lost Ark*. I have. I love Harrison Ford's acting. In the movie, when the Germans open the Ark of

the Covenant, death consumes all of them! That is very real friend. When the Philistines even dared to capture the Ark in the Old Testament, God cursed them (1st Samuel 5)! The moral of the true story is don't mess with the Holy Bible!!!

And in Numbers 15:35, God [9]had a man killed for daring to even pick up sticks on the Sabbath Day. Why? Well, the Sabbath Day was a day of complete rest, which according to Hebrews 4:10-11 was representative of Jesus Christ in whom we completely rest for salvation. That is such a beautiful type which God in His wisdom made to help humans understand the Gospel. So when that sincere man collected sticks to make a fire on the Sabbath Day, it symbolized adding works to faith alone in Jesus. The point was well made to God's people, and to the world still today!!! Don't mess with the Gospel.

Pensacola Christian College Gets Repentance Wrong

Dear reader, I hope I have succeeded in showing you the grave danger of tampering with the inspired Holy Bible, and the Gospel of free grace. Yet, that is exactly what over 95 % of preachers today are wickedly doing! When I attended Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College in 2021, my first couple weeks there I was sickened at a Wednesday evening Bible study, to hear Assistant Pastor Timothy Zacharias errantly tell a thousand people that "repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior." That is so WRONG! Repentance in Mark 1:15 is the Greek verb *metanoeo*, which means: "to think differently." The noun form is *metanoia*, "

a change of mind.

" That is all it means, period. You change your mind to BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you are saved (Acts 16:30-31).

If you will simply come to God as a needy sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and BELIEVE the Gospel (Good News) as recorded in His inspired Word (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John chapters 19-20), that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31), Who *died* in your place for your sins upon the cross, and was *buried*, and then bodily *resurrected* three days later from the dead—you will be immediately, irrevocably and forever born-again by God's Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13). You have God's promise on it (Titus 1:2; 1st Corinthians 1:21; Romans 1:16).

I do believe that many of the people at PCC are saved, but because they are preaching a wrong understanding of repentance, it obscures the Gospel for others, so that they miss God's simple plan of salvation. Anytime that a preacher focuses on YOU instead of solely upon CHRIST, the Gospel is obscured and some people will miss the boat to Heaven.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. I contacted the senior pastor of Campus Church the very next day on Thursday, on July 22, 2021. I told him about the false teaching I had heard at his church. Sadly, Pastor Redlin 100 % defended the heresy, which I came to learn is the official doctrine taught to all new church members in their corrupt Foundation's Class. Being wrong on doctrine is one thing, but to arrogantly defend it is another matter entirely.

Shame on Pastors' Jeff Redlin and Timothy Zacharias for perverting the Word of God. Repentance does not lead to a change of behavior. The ONLY thing that you automatically get with salvation is the indwelling Holy Spirit (Romans 8:9; 1st John 3:24).

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to “repent” means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! To agree with the Gospel of John, repentance regarding salvation can only mean a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

It truly breaks my heart that in nearly every church I have attended, to some degree they are wrong on repentance, the Gospel and how to get to Heaven. And tragically, when I befriend such naïve pastors with THE TRUTH, they reject that truth and resent me for it, which makes them ungodly and utterly incompetent! I’m talking about Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Joe Hansen, Jared Baldwin, Jeff Redlin, Tim Zacharias, to name but a few false prophets. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Sadly, less than 5 % of pastors today accurately preach the Gospel of free grace. One such godly preacher is [10]Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ([11]MP3 sermons). Only Heaven knows how many tens of thousands of lost sinners have come to Jesus Christ because of this dear saint’s ministry. I thank God for Pastor Yankee Arnold!!! Another free grace preacher is [12]Pastor Max D. Younce. I thank God for this dear saintly man of God. [13]Please visit his church website. And I thank God for [14]Pastor Steven Anderson. I disagree with him on several of his doctrinal teachings, but he is accurate on the free grace Gospel, and the inspired King James Bible, [15]so his ministry gets my full support. I love these faithful free grace Gospel preachers!

In SHARP contrast, please BEWARE of all of the following false prophets regarding how to get to Heaven: Joel Osteen, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron, Paul Washer, John MacArthur, Adrian Rogers, Charles Stanley, Chip Ingram, William Lane Craig, Billy Graham, Franklin Graham, The Pope (Catholic), Pat Robertson, Warren Jeffs (Mormon), Doug Batchelor (Seventh Day Adventist), Chuck Phelps, Marty Herron, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Keith Gomez, Charles G. Finney, Rick Warren, Beth Moore, Joyce Meyer, John Hagee, et cetera. In one way or another all of these religious leaders pervert God’s simple plan of salvation.

Dear reader, I encourage you to read the Gospel of John. [16]I prefer listening to it, so I can just close my eyes and focus on what is being read. If you’ll just listen to Alexander Scourby read the Gospel of John, you will understand how simple it is to go to Heaven. **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that *believeth on me* hath everlasting life.”** You’ll not find anything in the book of John about confessing, turning, giving, stopping, surrendering, following, running, persevering or anything else except to BELIEVE on Jesus Christ to get to Heaven. God intentionally made salvation very simple, easy and free, so that even a small child can be born-again by faith in Jesus.

Pastor John MacArthur’s Deadly False Plan Of Salvation

It is not hard to be saved. John MacArthur is a Calvinist false prophet, who in chapter one of his heretical book titled "Hard To Believe, says the following:

> "Too many people just want a Madison Avenue Jesus to make them well, make them happy, and make them prosperous. But Jesus Christ isn’t a personal genie. He is the

> Savior. He died in agony to satisfy the wrath of a holy God and to forgive the sins of humankind. **Faith in Him demands a willingness to make any sacrifice He asks.** The hard truth about Christianity is that **the cost is high**, but the rewards are priceless: **abundant and eternal life that comes only from faithfully following Christ.** ...
>
> It's pretty simple. **Anyone who wants to come after Jesus into the kingdom of God—anyone who wants to be a Christian—has to face three commands: 1) deny himself, 2) take up his cross daily, and 3) follow Him. These words are hard to believe.** They're not consumer-friendly or seeker-sensitive. Christianity Lite is nowhere to be found. But this is not an obscure passage, or something different from other teachings of Jesus. These are principles that He taught consistently and repeatedly throughout His ministry, over and over again in all different contexts." [17]SOURCE

[18]

BLASPHEMY!!! Dr. John MacArthur is theological liar! He is totally ignoring the Gospel of John, which was authored by God specifically to show us how to get to Heaven. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** If following Jesus Christ faithfully, and being willing to make any sacrifice that He demands, and taking up our cross daily is mandatorily required to get to Heaven, then prey tell me how can eternal life be a free gift from God? **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; *and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works*, lest any man should boast."**

I love what Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan said (and this is my favorite quote):

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

That is the big monkey-wrench in John MacArthur's theology, he fails to differentiate between SALVATION versus SERVICE!!! Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) gets it 100 % correct:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —
>
> Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews* ; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

What a beautiful and doctrinally sound quote. Bravo Dr. Martin Ralph DeHaan!!! I love Pastor DeHaan by the way, he is one of my favorite preachers, along with Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951). These men were both 100 % free grace Gospel preachers! It sickens me that

most preachers today have been deceive by the Devil, preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation that does not match up to what the Bible teaches.

The earlier quotes I shared with you, from chapter one of John MacArthur's heretical book, "Hard To Believe,"

sounds impressive to the naïve unsaved religious

person. It sounds reasonable to the unregenerate mind that something should be required of you to receive eternal life. MacArthur boldly asserts that eternal life comes at a high cost to YOU! But dear reader, eternal life came at a high cost to God and His only begotten Son, Jesus, who paid the ultimate price for our sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). It's bad enough that Mr. [19]MacArthur falsely teaches eternal life will COST YOU EVERYHTING, but then he insults and [20]blasphemes the Word of God even further [21]by denying that we are saved by Jesus' physical liquid blood on the Mercy Seat in Heaven (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24).

The deadly poison which Pastor MacArthur is preaching is called Calvinism. Evangelist Steve Pettit became the new incompetent president of Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014. [22]As you can see for yourself here ([23]backup article), Dr. Pettit is a 100 % hardcore Calvinist! According to Steve Pettit, you CANNOT merely say that "

you've accepted Christ

"

as your Savior, and then write down the date, place and time that you were saved inside your Bible's cover. No, Pettit asserts that you must faithfully run the Christian race for the rest of your life, until the end, and only at that time will you know for sure that you've made it to Heaven. Dr. Pettit foolishly teaches that your "REWARD" (that is exactly what he calls it) for faithfully running the Christian race will be "HEAVEN ITSELF" (those are his own words). Folks, that is a works-based counterfeit plan of salvation, which absolutely cannot produce the second birth.

You Can KNOW Right Now That Your Name Is Written In Heaven

THE TRUTH is that eternal life is a free gift, that you can accept right now, this instant, and KNOW 100 % that you are a born-again child of God. And you CAN go out and live like the Devil for the rest of your life (1st Corinthians 3:15, 5:1-5), and still KNOW without any shadow of a doubt that you are saved and going to Heaven when your physical body dies someday. God authored the Epistle of 1st John so that YOU as an individual, can determine if you have the Holy Spirit indwelling you, which is the ONLY proof of salvation.

Some people make the honest mistake of relying upon emotional and external evidences to confirm that they are saved. Remember, the same apostle John who penned the Epistle of 1st John (that shows us how to know we are saved), also penned the Gospel of John (which shows us how to get saved). So we need to interpret 1st John in view of the Gospel of John. That is, we must NEVER conclude that the Epistle of 1st John is teaching works as evidence for salvation. Hellbound Mormons, Roman Catholics and Seventh-Day Adventists all do good works. Remember, the unsaved people in Matthew 7:21-23 did **"many wonderful works."** So obviously anything that an unsaved person can do cannot be used as "proof" of being saved.

The Epistle of 1st John is intended to help guide you individually to determine if you have God's Holy Spirit living inside you (1st John 3:24). You will know if you have God in you! If as believers

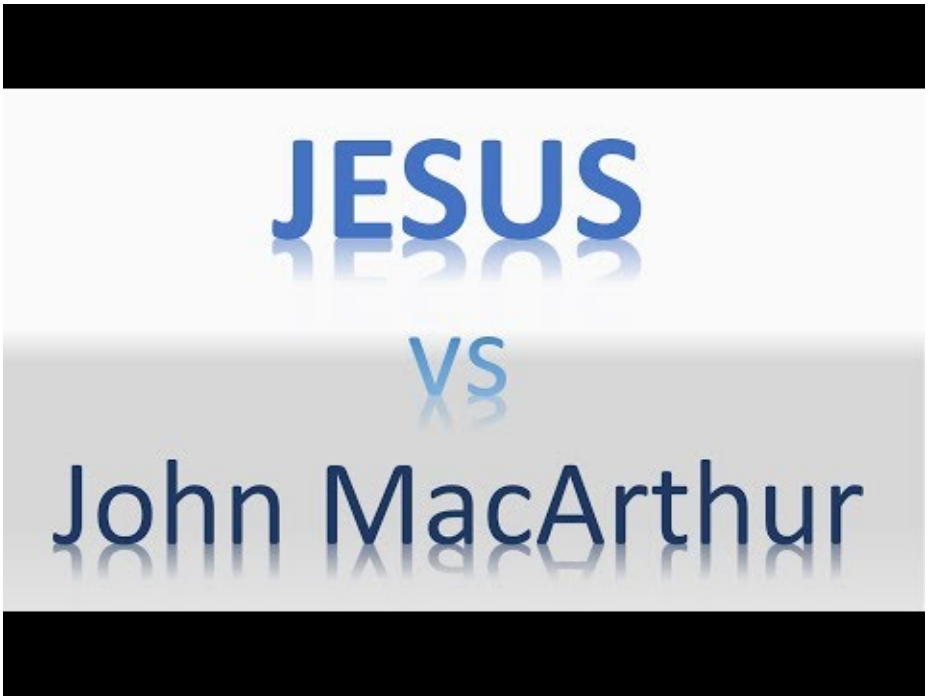
we do not abide in the Scriptures, listen to sound Bible preaching, keep godly caring Christian friends, and attend a solid New Testament type of church, we will be a mess! I encourage you to read Pastor Jack Hyles' free helpful book: "[24]Meet The Holy Spirit."

I can tell you assuredly upon the authority of the Scriptures dear friend, that if you have sincerely placed 100 % of what little faith you may have in Jesus Christ alone—believing that He was crucified on a cross, buried and bodily resurrected the third day from the dead FOR YOU—you have been born-again. Christ died, that's history; Christ died and rose for me, that's salvation! **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** I love that Bible verse! I learned it from Michael P. Bowen, in his wonderful book clarifying the simplicity of the Gospel: "

[25]I Never Knew You.

" Michael credits his helpful book to his godly mother, and I thank God for godly mothers. One ounce of mother is worth one pound of clergy!!! Yes, it sure is. We need godly mama in this world!

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ('[26]Jesus versus John MacArthur') ...



Jesus Versus John MacArthur
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

God bless you dear reader. I love you unconditionally with God's love. I cannot thank you enough for reading my blog posts. I have prayed earnestly since 2006 for God to give me one thousand readers per day on my "[27]Recent webpage," but it didn't happen. But as my Christian mother Barbara Stewart (1935-2001) always taught me: "God works in mysterious ways." He sure does! I never had thought about starting a blog until early in 2020. One of

my good ministry friends, [28]Curtis Smale (at only age 57, Curtis went to Heaven in January of 2022), asked me in 2020 what my plans were for my ministry when I die. I told him that I didn't have any plans. So he encouraged me to start a blog, which will perpetuate long after I am gone from the earth. Well by God's grace I started nine blogs! Praise the Lord!!!! Here they all are:

1. [29] https://stewart1611.blogspot.com
   (this is my most popular blog)
2. [30] https://www.faithalonesaves.org
   (I purchased my own domain name for this one)
3. [31] https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com
4. [32] https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com
5. [33] https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com
6. [34] https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com
7. [35] https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com
8. [36]https://eddieboston.blogspot.com (I made this one for a good ministry friend)
9. [37] https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com

I am sharing these links with you in case you didn't know about my other blogs. As I said earlier, I have been praying for God to give me 1,000 readers per day, but it hasn't happened at my Jesus-is-Savior.com website's "Recent page." But thanks to my new blog at: [38]Stewart1611, I receive about TWICE the readers there that I do at my Jesus-is-Savior website. Amen! I think the reason why is that Google's excellent blog service is mobile phone friendly, but my website is not. I admit that I am not a professional web designer. I am a hard working amateur with a passion and determination to serve the Lord Jesus Christ through the internet! That is all I am. I certainly don't claim to know what I am doing...lol.

I just got all my certificates working for all my websites, which means they are all now secure. That is likely why Google was lowering my webpage's ranking spot year-after-year since 2015. I actually had certificates for most of those years (provided for free by my hosting company. (You had to pay lots of money in the old days for certificates, which I couldn't afford). But I didn't know that my certificates weren't activated. I didn't know about it then, but I do now! So praise the Lord that all my websites are now secure (which is signified by a little lock symbol just before the address at the top of each webpage (including this one). I am thankful to Google for providing their free blog feature to people. That is so awesome!

I highly recommend Google's "Blogspot" to anybody who loves to write and has something to say. Better yet, all of your blogs automatically (by default) appear in the search engines, so the world can see your work. THANK YOU GOOGLE!!! I thank God that through my Christian friend, Curtis Smale, that he inspired me to start my own blog. [39]I encourage you to read his prolific writings. I often told Curtis that God gifted him as a prolific writer. You will see what I mean if you read his writings, which are compelling.

There is a war on for your mind dear reader! The Devil comes only to kill, steal and destroy (John 10:9-10). Satan is a beautiful liar! There is MUCH debate and confusion in America's

350,000 churches over what it means to repent to be saved. But there is no controversy if you believe the Holy Bible! The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract (John 20:31). Christ paid your dent of sin, and mine. All God requires to obtain eternal life is that you put your trust in His only begotten Son. **John 6:40, "And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** I don't see any requirement to turn away from a lifestyle of sin, do you? Bible repentance is NOT reformation (a changed life).

You need to know these theological terms:

- Penance = to try to make a mend for sin (Judas returned the 30 pieces of silver)
- Penitence = to be sorry for sin (Judas admitted he had betrayed innocent blood)
- Reformation = to turn from sin (Judas was a changed man)
- Repentance = a change of mind (Judas never repented of his unbelief in Christ)

Matthew 27:3 says "Judas repented himself," but this is a completely different Greek word (*metamellomaiin*, meaning "to regret")

than is used regarding salvation (*metanoia*, which means

"

a change of mind

"). Judas didn't change his mind about who Jesus is, the Christ, he was simply regretful for what he had done to Jesus to betray Him. Many criminals regret what they did to land them into prison, but they haven't repented toward God (Acts 20:21). Bible repentance is *a change of mind* from denying THE TRUTH **" to the acknowledging of the truth; And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will" (2nd Timothy 2:25-26).**

Please don't misunderstand, I DO believe that repentance is necessary for salvation, but to repent doesn't mean what most people errantly think it means. I fully agree with Pastor Harry Ironside, who got repentance 100 % correct:

> "Which comes first, repentance or faith? In Scripture we read, 'Repent ye, and believe the gospel.' Yet we find true believers exhorted to 'repent, and do the first works.' So intimately are the two related that you cannot have one without the other. The man who believes God repents; the repentant soul puts his trust in the Lord when the Gospel is revealed to him. Theologians may wrangle over this, but the fact is, no man repents until the Holy Spirit produces repentance in his soul through the truth. No man believes the Gospel and rests in it for his own salvation until he has judged himself as a needy sinner before God. And this is repentance." ([40]Except Ye Repent, p. 16)

The only thing that we need to repent from to be saved is UNBELIEF. Do we have to realize our sinful condition to be saved? Of course, yes! But there is not one verse in the entire Bible which requires a person to forsake sin to be saved.

Nor does the Bible give anyone God's permission to commit sin just because they are saved (Romans 3:31). But if we do choose to sinfully live like the Devil as a child of God, then God's

saving grace will abound. **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?"** The day you were saved friend (if you are saved), you were forever divorced from the Old Testament law. **Romans 7:4, "**

Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

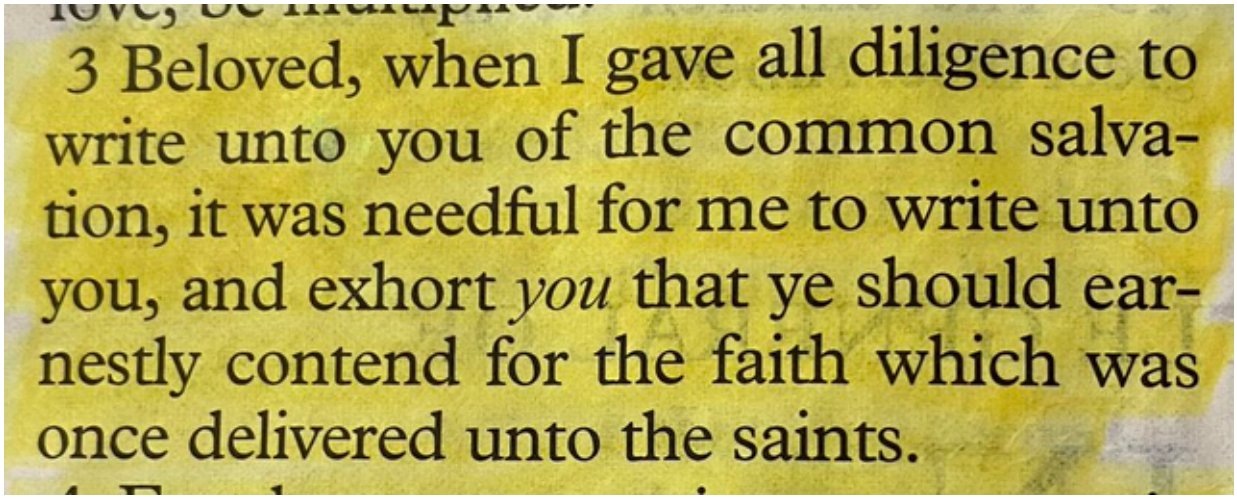
" Every born-again saint is now married to Jesus Christ!!! Amen. No amount of sin or rebellion as a believer could ever separate us from the saving grace of God (Romans 5:20). God's unlimited grace is greater than all of our sins!!!

Every time Jesus forgave someone and healed them, it was only AFTERWARDS that He said: **"Go and sin no more." John 5:14, "*Afterward* Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."** Repentance simply means "a change of mind." Believers change our mind every day about all kinds of things, including the sins in our life. Repenting of sin throughout one's Christian life is solely a matter of DISCIPLESHIP, not SALVATION. It is a matter of growing in the Lord's grace (1st Peter 2:2; 2nd Peter 3:18), as we yield to the Holy Spirit's leading in obedience to the Holy Scriptures (2nd Corinthians 10:5). As John Bunyan so wisely said, we must keep our SERVICE for God, completely separate from God's gift of SALVTION. That is, we must keep SANCTIFICATION entirely separate from JUSTIFICATION. To confuse these two WILL corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people!!!

It is tragic that it is becoming almost impossible to find a doctrinally sound church anymore. I have people asking me more and more to help them find a doctrinally sound church in their area, but I cannot find even one. I had a Christian lady today contact me from the tiny town of Merlin in Ontario, Canada. I couldn't find a doctrinally sound church for her to attend. By the way, there's nothing wrong with attending a non-denominational church, if they are preaching a free grace Gospel, and using only the inspired King James Bible. But good luck finding one!

Remember, there's no such thing as the "Baptist church" up in Heaven. There is only The Church. I prefer Baptist churches, which denominational name helps to identify the doctrinal and methodical distinctives of a particular religious group. And that's fine and okay. But just so you know, Heaven is denominational blind. Salvation is NOT found in any religious denomination or church; but rather, in the sacrificial Lamb of God, the dear Lord Jesus Christ.

> "The greatest enemy you have is a church that doesn't teach the Bible!" —Pastor Max D. Younce, "[41] #1 Salvation THROUGH The Blood"



Jude 1:3 from inspired King James Bible

1. https://nwbbc.com/about/gospel/
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
3. https://www.bju.edu/about/positions.php
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/cuba_bans_niv.htm
5. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/sounds/evillaugh4.wav
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjENnV3pDZo-CTuucl38Tc3g-ggBod7D-EkTANQEbYi-tVroK8hCsM-ono6Qao6sKwcvsBoH_iX1VyRGOp5-TTR4gzXUvJoyDqrMZE
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/ugly_truth.htm
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
9. https://www.godlovespeople.com/articles/killed_for_sticks.htm
10. https://www.youtube.com/c/YankeeArnoldMinistries/videos
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_ralph_yankee_arnold.htm
12. https://www.youtube.com/user/HeritageBibleNorth/videos
13. https://heritagebbc.com/
14. https://www.bing.com/videos/search?q=pastor+steven+anderson+sermons&qpvt=pastor+steven+anderson+sermons&FORM=VDRE
15. http://www.faithfulwordbaptist.org/page5.html
16. https://youtu.be/az3iXhXglfY
17. https://www.amazon.com/Hard-Believe-Infinite-Value-Following-ebook/dp/B007V91160
18. https://www.amazon.com/Hard-Believe-Infinite-Value-Following-ebook/dp/B007V91160
19. https://www.soulwinning.info/truth/eternal_life_doesnt_cost_anything.htm
20. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
21. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/macarthur-blood.htm
22. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
23. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
24. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/meet_the_holy_spirit/toc.htm
25. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
26. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/recent_articles.htm
28. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/
29. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/
30. https://www.faithalonesaves.org/
31. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/
32. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/

33. https://bibleprophecy666.blogspot.com/
34. https://godcannotlie.blogspot.com/
35. https://ineedawalk.blogspot.com/
36. https://eddieboston.blogspot.com/
37. https://banjoheaven.blogspot.com/
38. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/
39. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/
40. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/01.htm
41. https://youtu.be/ctLVB3iKOvw
42. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhH9ioPai0zZNpHg9bxPMXUDyQwsyr7Mq3aJFAeqQoBjmEAhxAh9n0_5zqMuaYa0WWissDFpFVyC8KELUDOGxRobR0ZXG5tmY-jTWp

---

6.9.13 Jesus Doesn't Forgive Sin, He Has Already Paid For It (2025-09-17 09:22)

1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:"

Jesus doesn't forgive sin. That is correct! Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood. That is why forgiveness of sins is a free gift, since Christ has already paid for it. So to be saved, you simply need to freely receive God's gift.

One of the most deadly false prophets today is Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" while witnessing to a woman on an airplane. In the following [1]YouTube video clip, look at the BIG LIE Evangelist Ray Comfort tells this poor deceived woman passenger on an airplane. Kindly, Ray says that "repentance" means "LIVING A LIFESTYLE THAT PROVES THE REALITY OF YOUR REPENTANCE!" And then he adds, "IT'S A CONTINUAL THING!" Read for yourself what Mr. Comfort horribly teaches this woman, in this transcript from the Living Waters video:

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! There are two things you have to do to be saved. Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to repent and trust the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' ***and then LIVING A LIFESTYLE that proves the reality of your repentance*****. That's what repentance is, *it's a continual thing!*** God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[2]I've never killed anyone" ([3]MP3 clip from video).

D

ear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" is required as part of being saved. You cannot! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort.

The Gospel of John is God's Gospel track. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** PLEASE DON'T MISS THAT! God authored the Gospel of John specifically so "that believing ye might have life through his name." That means we don't need any other Scripture than what is found in the Gospel of John to be saved. Where in the Gospel of John are we taught that, "LIVING A LIFESTYLE," is necessary to receive eternal life? You cannot! Mr. Comfort is a bold-faced theological liar! Ray is ADDING to the Gospel, perverting it! This means Mr. Comfort is accursed by God. **Galatians 1:9, "As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."** I didn't say that, almighty God did!

What Ray Comfort is teaching is a strange doctrine of works, human effort, which simply cannot produce the new birth. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. That is exactly what Ray Comfort is doing!

Ray says to get saved you have to do "TWO THINGS"! In God's authentic plan of salvation, there is only ONE THING that you need to do, which is to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL! That is all we are told to do in the precious Gospel of John, nothing more. The Gospel is the GOOD NEWS of Jesus, the only begotten Son of God, the promised Messiah, Who gave His life on the cross to pay for our sins. Christ DIED for our sins, He was BURIED, and then He RESURRECTED on the third day from the dead for our justification. Those three elements comprise the Gospel:

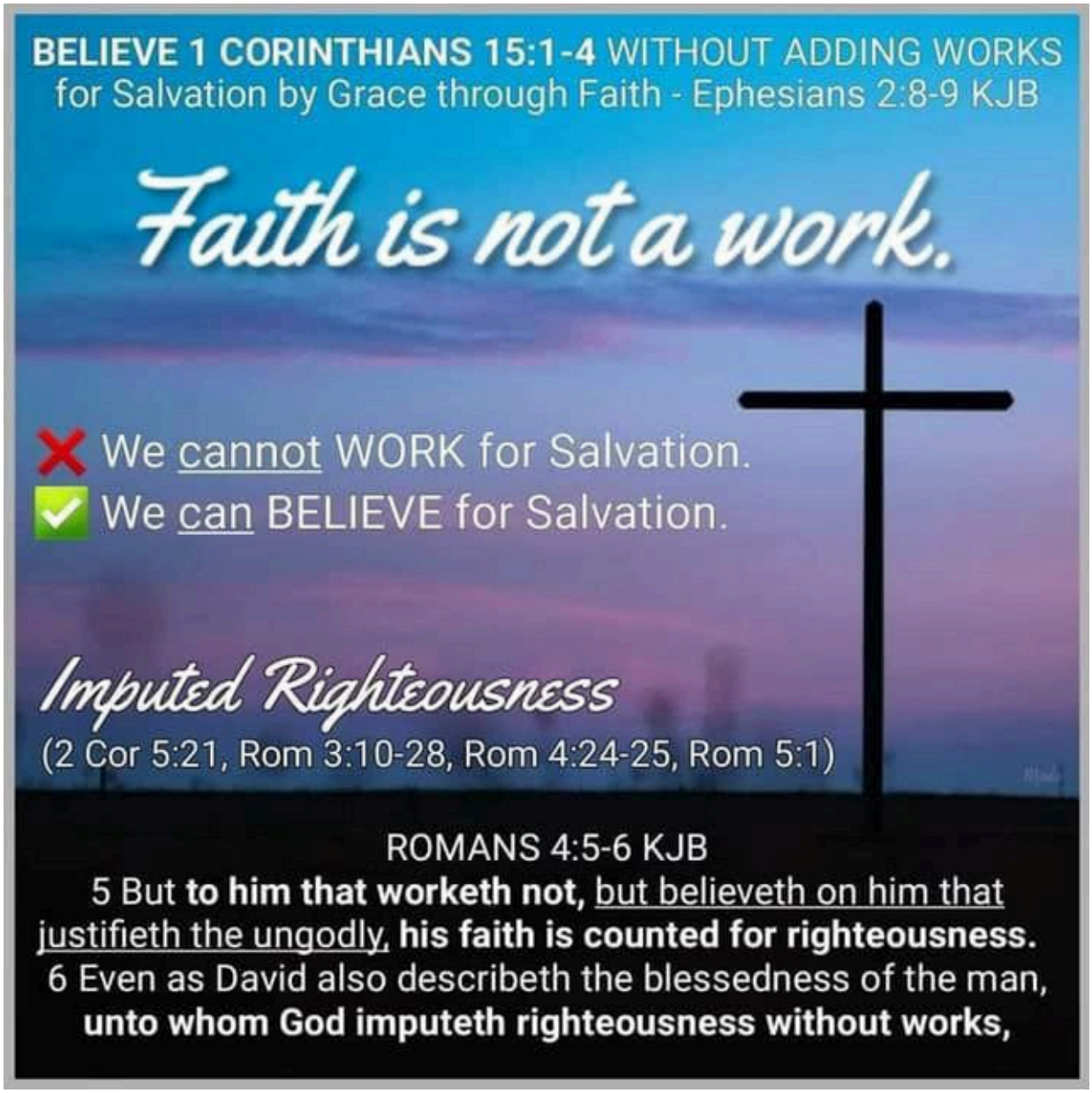
> **1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.."**

I am so glad and grateful that God made the GOSPEL very plain to see! Foolish men, like Ray Comfort and John MacArthur, have been blinded by Satan to add manmade religion to the Gospel and pervert the grace of God.

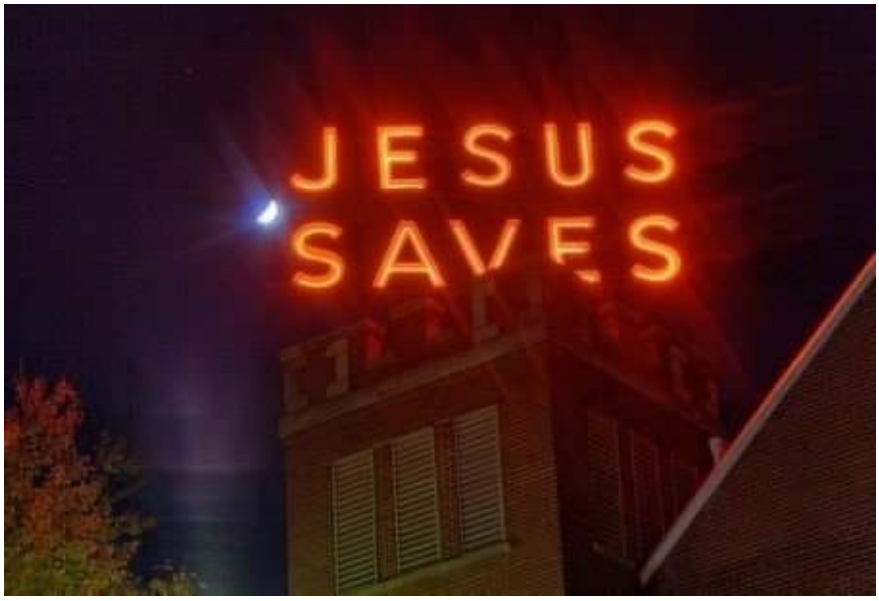
Yes, it is true, Jesus doesn't forgive sin. Christ has already paid for our sins with His precious blood, which he sprinkled on the heavenly Mercy Seat (Hebrews 9:12, 22-24; 12:24). Eternal life is a free gift which God offers to anyone who wants it. Simply receive it by faith, by taking God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible. Just receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross by faith, believing that He died in your place on the cross, was buried and three days later Jesus bodily resurrected from the dead for our justification (i.e., when Christ raised up from the dead our faith was validated in Him). So you don't need to ask Jesus to save you, He is already freely offering you eternal life, and all you need to do is take it by faith. **John 6:47,**

“ Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*. ”

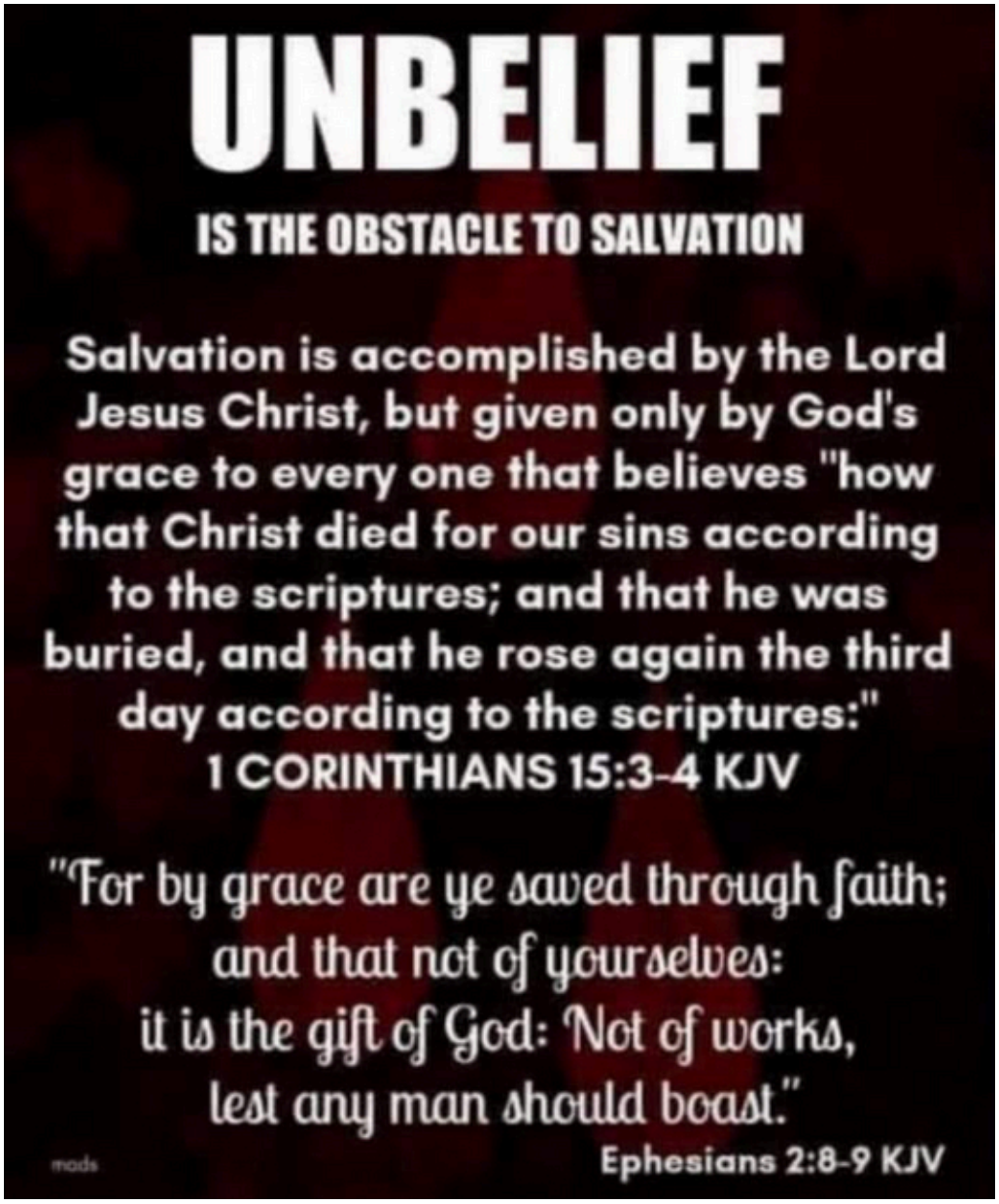
[4]



[5]



[6]



1. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
2. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiMCTIUbJDsWqFD1GxEXkL5bjH3sGcBBelFBsk8zFADhFUG5nbBsFBaBBtVB7zrrECl7QgCvMs4Pb3ZMv7cwv6fna0e90G8d5isl6k
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhpnVKLUgUrXZ3VxoWA1x2gkk_SmDKuKib_eY9fiPh7O2Iw81Pr8oGkc0YE44cycxb64wpRbj1gT66YX-Im09nYrglZvFQljadAXBS
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjhAfo0Xheq1cwlE9B7K7iGwjW_OGXoaIEODUKhRXFpZEnS28ye22RGutRtLupcxH9eJw-WywU1hXoLldLk0ErD5-SuQ6YxOCPA1p1

6.9.14 Charlie Kirk Didn't Give A Clear Gospel Presentation (2025-09-17 16:50)

Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied *in thy name*? and *in thy name* have cast out devils? and *in thy name* done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

Let me say before I begin that I love Charlie Kirk (1993-2025). I am so sad that his precious life was cut short, way too short. I followed his college campus debates on YouTube and enjoyed his wit, intellect and profession of the Christian faith.

That being said, my heart wants to believe that he went to Heaven, but as a born-again fundamentalist Baptist preacher I am concerned from Charlie's own statements regarding what he was trusting in for salvation. ...

> In [1]one notable debate, a student asked: "Are you a Christian by any chance?"
>
> Charlie: "Very very much so."
>
> The student then asked: "Why is that exactly?"
>
> Charlie responded: "Jesus saved my life. I'm a sinner, gave my life to Christ, most important decision I ever made." [2]SOURCE

Folks, that is NOT how you get to Heaven. The false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 gave their lives to Christ too, doing all things good in Jesus' name, but our omnipotent Savior denied knowing them as His sheep. They called Jesus "Lord, Lord," just like Charlie. Sadly, they went to Hell, because following Christ as one's "Lord" cannot produce the new birth. You must trust Jesus exclusively as your Savior (John 6:40). I'm not saying that Charlie went to Hell. I'm saying that his plan of salvation is vague at best and confusing, so I have concerns.

Charlie Kirk Refused To Say Mormons Are Not Christians

The Mormons loved Charlie Kirk because he sinfully called them "brothers and sisters in Christ." Ironically, [3]Tyler Robinson was raised in a Mormon family. Charlie wickedly coddled the Mormon cult, never telling them THE TRUTH that Mormons are NOT Christians! The [4]Mormon Research Ministry calls Charlie Kirk an "Ambassador for Christ." Why is a Satanic cult praising Charlie's faith? The sad truth is that Charlie was extremely ecumenical, blurring the lines between Christianity and the cults by his silence. A man is not wise who surreptitiously avoids offending damnable religious cults.

> "I love how Mormons send missionaries around the world, I love how polite they are. ... Half my team is Mormon," Kirk, 31, said to huge cheers from the crowd at Utah Valley University moments before he was allegedly killed by the 22-year-old trade-school student.
>
> "Mormons are great people. Let me just say, I'm an evangelical Christian, but I'm not one of those guys that hates on Mormons," Kirk said. [5]SOURCE

In a bizarre twist, [6]Tyler Robinson as it turns out was raised in a Mormon family. Sadly, like most neo-evangelicals today, Charlie prioritized unity over truth. Dear reader, it is far more better to be divided over truth than to be united by error. You'll never win unsaved religious cult members to Jesus Christ by coddling them in their damnable heresy.

Charlie Kirk Trusted In The Lie Of Lordship Salvation

[7]Charlie Kirk's faith teacher, former Pastor Rob McCoy of Godspeak Calvary Chapel in Newbury Park, California, [8]teaches hardcore Lordship Salvation! Their so-called "church" requires turning from your sins and surrendering to Jesus as "Lord" of your life to be saved.

> **The Gospel**
>
> We believe that all people are, by n
>
> ature, separated from God and responsible for their own sin, but that salvation, redemption, and forgiveness are freely offered to all by the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ. ***When a person repents of sin*** and accepts Jesus Christ as their personal Savior ***and Lord***, trusting Him to save, that person is immediately born again and sealed by the Holy Spirit, all his/her sins are forgiven, and that person becomes a child of God, destined to spend eternity with the Lord. SOURCE: [9]https://www.godspeak.com/our-beliefs

There is NO Gospel folks! Where is Jesus' death on the cross, His burial and bodily resurrection from the dead the third day. I mean, this is "

the gospel

"

according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. What Rob McCoy is preaching is worthless theological dung! Their plan of salvation is actually a plan of damnation. Godspeak Calvary Chapel is a religious cult!

The sad truth is that 99 % of professed Christians today are not saved at all. They are merely living the Christian life in Jesus' name, but they've never actually been born again by the Holy Spirit of God in response to childlike faith in the Gospel.

As I mentioned, [10]Charlie Kirk was very ecumenical, which in itself does not indicate that he wasn't saved. However, something is wrong when [11]Roman Catholics (the biggest hellbound religious cult on the planet) and Mormons support Charlie's religious beliefs because he was so vague. I've heard him say repeatedly that he gave his life to Jesus as a young boy in fifth grade, but that is *not* how you get to Heaven. My point in writing this article is to raise awareness that Lordship Salvation is *not* the Gospel. Since Charlie was so vague about exactly what he trusted in to be saved, we don't know, and that's the entire point. Charlie says he got saved by giving his life to Christ, but that is not the Gospel. He relentlessly calls Jesus his "Lord," but so did the accursed proselytes in Matthew 7:22.

I have read and watched every social media source I could find this week, searching for any information to confirm that Charlie Kirk was indeed a born-again believer, but unfortunately I haven't been able to find it. The $64,000 question is: Did Charlie Kirk rest in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ through Calvary's cross alone for salvation; or did Charlie think that following Jesus as "

Lord,

3350

”

giving his life to Christ to serve Him, and turning from his sinful ways, were also necessary to be saved. If the latter is true, Charlie did not go to Heaven, based on our text Scripture passage from Matthew 7:21-23. Eternal life is a gift for the guilty, not a reward for the righteous. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

Dear reader, merely living the Christian life is not enough to get to Heaven. You can give your life to Christ, serve Him diligently all your days, turn from your sinful bad habits, and yet never be born again and still go to Hell forever. I am sincerely concerned whether Charlie went to Heaven or not. In fact, most religious people do NOT go to Heaven, they go to Hell (Luke 13:23-24). Romans 1:16b says that the Gospel is **“ the power of God unto salvation ”** to all who believe it’s message. If the Gospel is tampered with at all and not explained accurately, it can lose its saving effect. Please carefully notice the following Scripture verses:

> Mark 7:13, “*Making the word of God of none effect* through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.”
>
> 1st Corinthians 1:17, “For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, *lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect*.”
>
> 2nd Corinthians 11:3, , “But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*.”
>
> Galatians 5:4, “*Christ is become of no effect unto you*, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.”

This is a harsh reality dear reader, and a real tragedy which is going on in many so-called “Christian” churches and Bible colleges today. Every Bible-believing church should give a clear presentation of the Gospel and invitation to accept Jesus Christ alone as Savior by personal faith, plus nothing. Sadly, a counterfeit plan of salvation is being preached today from nearly every social media outlet, Bible college, Missionary board, rescue mission, book and church.

I’ve already had some people get upset with me for daring to question Charlie Kirk’s salvation, but you are a fool if you merely ass-u-me that anyone who professes faith in Jesus is saved. Clearly, according to the inspired Word of God, most people who profess faith in Christ are not saved. Anyone who follows the core teachings of Roman Catholicism, Mormonism, the Jehovah’s Witnesses, Church of Christ, Lutherans or Seventh-Day Adventists are NOT saved!

I still haven’t heard Charlie Kirk give a clear salvation testimony. In every case he adds Lordship to the Gospel, which is not God’s simple plan of salvation. President Donald Trump is considered by most churchgoers to be a born-again Christian, but I assure you [12]according to his own statements that he is not a Christian. Donald Trump has repeatedly [13]said publicly that he hopes his works will qualify him to be good enough to get to Heaven. Born-again believers don’t talk about doing works to merit eternal life!

I haven’t heard Charlie Kirk make such statements, but I have heard him in every case when he testifies about his Christian beliefs, say that he gave his life to Christ in fifth grade. That is not how you get to Heaven. Judas Iscariot was one of Christ’s very apostles, yet died in his unbelief and went to Hell forever. I am not saying that I think Charlie Kirk went to hell, so please don’t anybody go put words in my mouth. I am simply pointing out for the sake of all

observers that making Jesus Lord of one's life is NOT a part of God's simple plan of salvation. Nor is giving your life to Jesus a part of God's simple plan of salvation. If you foolishly think dear reader that you cannot be saved without accepting Christ as the "Lord" of your life, so that you will surrender your life to live for Him, you are not saved! Eternal life is a gift for the guilty, not a reward for the righteous.

I hate the Satanic fraud of Lordship Salvation, which evil disease has crept into nearly every Bible college, rescue mission, the White House, social media outlet and church today.

Like the Apostle Paul, who said he was **" set for the defence of the gospel

" (Philippians 1:17b)**, I'm a stickler for a clear presentation of the Gospel.

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said it well...

> "There is power in this [14]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."
> —Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[15]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Salvation is not a sinner promising to turn from sin, sorrow for sin; nor sinners giving their life and heart to Jesus so that He will save them. This is the deadly heresy of [16]LORDSHIP SALVATION. Salvation has nothing to do with our promises or gifts to Christ. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is simply a needy sinner accepting Jesus' sacrifice on the cross as satisfactory full payment for the forgiveness of our sins. We simply trust in Jesus alone to save us (Acts 16:30-31; Romans 4:1-7; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, Ephesians 2:8-9; Titus 3:5).

Charlie boldly told the world about his faith in Jesus as his "Lord and Savior." But that's the problem, you don't have to receive Jesus as your "Lord" to be saved, [17]you simply take Him as your Savior. Although many religious people will want to debate this issue, Matthew 7:21-23 speaks for itself. These unsaved heathens were religious people. They did

"

many wonderful works" in Jesus' name. They prophesied (preached) in Jesus' name. They said they'd even cast out devils in Jesus' name. Yet, Christ denied knowing them as His redeemed sheep. They made the fatal error of serving Christ to work their way to Heaven, instead of resting solely in Jesus' sacrifice on the cross to pay for their sins. Satan's greatest weapon is con people to live the Christian life without ever being born again.

I found [18]this disturbing video on YouTube of an interview of Pastor Allen Jackson by Charlie Kirk, in which they attribute politically indifferent churchgoers to a false Gospel. Here is a Lordship Salvation quote from Pastor Allen Jackson with which unbiblical comments Charlie fully agreed...

> "We think we get our card for Heaven and we can live like the Devil. And I'm convinced that Hell's gonna be filled with a lot of people who have those cards. And we're gonna have to change who we are. We'll be judged by the impact we have on the world we live in. Not by the fact that we walked the aisle of a church and recited a sinner's prayer." SOURCE: [19]The False Gospel That Keeps Christians from Voting | Pastor Allen Jackson & Charlie Kirk (Time, 5:18 in video)

It is clear from the context that Pastor Jackson is teaching Lordship Salvation. He implies that if you're not living a changed life you aren't going to Heaven. This is a works-based

counterfeit gospel. Even the title of Charlie's video, calling political indifference a "False Gospel" is dangerously misleading. The true Gospel according to 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 is the ***death*** of Christ on the cross, His ***burial*** and bodily ***resurrection*** from the dead three days later. Your behavior has absolutely NOTHING to do with a free grace Gospel. The life that you choose to live is strictly a matter of service and discipleship, and not of salvation and sonship. The entire nature of [20]this creepy video is that if you're not suffering and serving Christ, you didn't get saved.

Also, in the preceding video Charlie Kirk endorses false prophet [21]Ray Comfort, who is a damnable false teacher of Lordship Salvation. Ray Comfort teaches hard core Lordship Salvation, insisting that your behavior must change or else you cannot be saved. In Jonah 3:10 the Bible calls turning from one's evil ways "works." Titus 3:5 and Ephesians 2:8-9 plainly teach that you don't get saved by works. Romans 4:1-7 says we are saved by faith alone. Some readers

may try to defend Charlie's terrible video if you want, but the fact remains clear to see that at best his Christian salvation testimony is flaky, obscured and unclear. This video is very misleading, taking the viewer away from a free grace plan of salvation. The truth is that, yes, you can get born again and still live like the Devil. I love what Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said...

> "'You can't tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!' Yes, I can tell you that! That's what the Bible says. If you don't come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don't get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don't have to stop one sin! You say, 'I've never heard a preacher say that.' You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I've been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I'm going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, "[22]Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible"

Since Charlie continually spoke about giving his life to Christ in fifth grade, and trusting in Him as his "Lord and Savior," it can be concluded that at best Charlie was vague. Granted, he wasn't a theologian or a religious minister, I understand. And please understand that I did not write this blog to cast a negative reflection about Mr. Kirk, not at all. I am writing this blog to emphasize the need for clarity in the Gospel message.

> "I mean, I'm nothing without Jesus. I'm a sinner. I fall incredibly short of the glory of God. We all do. ***I gave my life to the Lord in fifth grade***, and it's the most important decision I've ever made, and everything I do incorporates Jesus Christ." [emphasis added] —
>
> [23]Charlie Kirk, 2024, during an interview with Russell Brand

Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Consider the following awesome quote by Pastor Ironside...

> "The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are

> proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past …
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all."
>
> SOURCE: Harry A. Ironside, from the tract: '[24]What Is The Gospel?'

Bravo and well said Pastor Ironside!

Charlie Kirk (1933-2025) endorsed [25]false prophet Ray Comfort.

Folks, we are at war over God's simple plan of salvation today. The Gospel is intentionally being obscured to blind lost sinners from coming to the light of the truth of the Gospel to be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). The Lordship of Jesus is NOT part of the Gospel of free grace.

[26]Lordship Salvation: A Perversion Of God's Grace

(by Pastor Curtis Hutson, 1934-1995)

Shame on Pensacola Christian College, Family Baptist Church in Pensacola, Victory Baptist Church in Pensacola, Fairfield Drive Baptist Church in Pensacola, Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola, Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola, AND OTHER RELIGIOUS CULTS today who pervert God's simple plan of salvation to include works. You don't have to take Jesus as your "

Lord

"

to get to Heaven;

you simply take Him as your Savior!

What greatly concerns me is that hundreds of millions of people are now paying close attention to the aftermath of Charlie's assassination. They are studying his life and watching his videos, learning about his religious beliefs more than ever, but they are being misled to think that you must receive Jesus as your "Lord" to get to Heaven, which implies living the Christian lifestyle (works). I fully agree with Pastor Jack Hyles, [27]who said he was sick of the Lordship Salvation mess!

Another helpful excellent quote is from Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

Charlie, like so many who profess faith in Jesus today, utterly failed to distinguish and separate between SERVICE (discipleship) versus SALVATION (sonship). If you combine the two, the result

is a false gospel which cannot produce the required new birth to enter into God's Kingdom (John 3:1-7). We simply do not know if Charlie Kirk was BORN AGAIN, because of his obscured and vague profession of religious beliefs. You can get upset with me if you want, but the inspired Word of God says that I am right, and as Charlie would say: "PROVE ME WRONG!"

John Bunyan is so right, by Charlie Kirk not differentiating between sanctification and justification, he unintentionally cast stumblingblocks before the people. I understand that he was not a theologian, but he influenced hundreds of millions of people. I humbly think it is sad and tragic that such an extremely popular man, who professed faith in Jesus Christ, failed to clearly present the Gospel of free grace to the world. For Charlie to say that he gave his life to Christ in fifth grade is religious mumbo-jumbo, not biblical teaching. It certainly is not the Gospel. No one has ever been saved who followed, served or gave their life to Jesus!!!

You simply cannot shew me any place in an inspired King James Bible where it requires receiving Jesus as your "Lord" to get to Heaven. **1st Timothy 4:10, "**

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*. " To get to Heaven, you must take Jesus as your SAVIOR alone. Please read...

[28]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning

(by Pastor Jack Hyles, 1926-2001)

[29]I Never Knew You

(by Evangelist Michael P. Bowen)

Just as many right-wing Christians are enamored with President Donald Trump, idolizing him, thinking he can do no wrong; so also do many Christians and right-wing conservatives idolize Charlie Kirk. I am all for having heroes, but not if it means turning a blind eye to the fact that Charlie Kirk seemed to trust in a Lordship type plan of salvation, which is unbiblical.

If you truly understand the biblical Gospel, then you don't have enough information to know if Charlie was saved or not. I may learn more information in the future about his beliefs, but right now I CAN safely say at a minimum that Charlie's testimony was confusing. This is what happens when people use unbiblical phraseology; such as, "

I gave my life to Christ.

" Not one Scripture passage teaches this is how you get born again. Faith alone in the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen, without adding any works of self-righteousness is the only way to be saved. Charlie failed to make this clear.

The woeful sin of today's neo-evangelicals like Charlie Kirk is obscuring God's simple plan of salvation, mudding it down with embellishments that make the grace of God of none effect. Again, I am not saying that Charlie went to Hell. I am saying that due to his careless (no doubt sincere) use of religious terminology, it is difficult to discern what he actually believed. To say that Charlie Kirk trusted in Jesus as his "Lord and Savior" agrees with the Statement of Faith of every hellbound pseudo-Christian religious cult on the planet!

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) gets it 100 % correct:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ

> makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, Hebrews; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

What a beautiful and doctrinally sound quote. Bravo Dr. Martin Ralph DeHaan!!! I love Pastor DeHaan, who is one of my favorite free grace preachers, along with Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951). These men were both 100 % free grace Gospel preachers! It sickens me that most preachers today have been deceived by the Devil, preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation that does not match up to what the Bible teaches.

God knows that I didn't write this blog to cast a negative shadow over Charlie Kirk. I am however disappointed with Charlie that he didn't present a clear Gospel message to the world. There is no room for speculation or guesswork concerning how to get to Heaven, because the inspired Holy Bible plainly defines 'THE GOSPEL' for us...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures."

The bad news is that we humans are all guilty hell-deserving sinners (Romans 3:19-20; Revelation 20:11-15). The Gospel (Good News) is that God loves us so much, that He gave His only begotten Son to die on a cross to pay for the sins of the world (John 3:16). Anyone who comes to God by faith (taking God at His written Word), to accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus resurrected from the dead three days later, is saved. Nothing more is required nor permitted, lest the Gospel be made of none effect.

When Charlie Kirk speaks of trusting Jesus as his "

Lord,

"

and that he

"gave

his life to Christ,

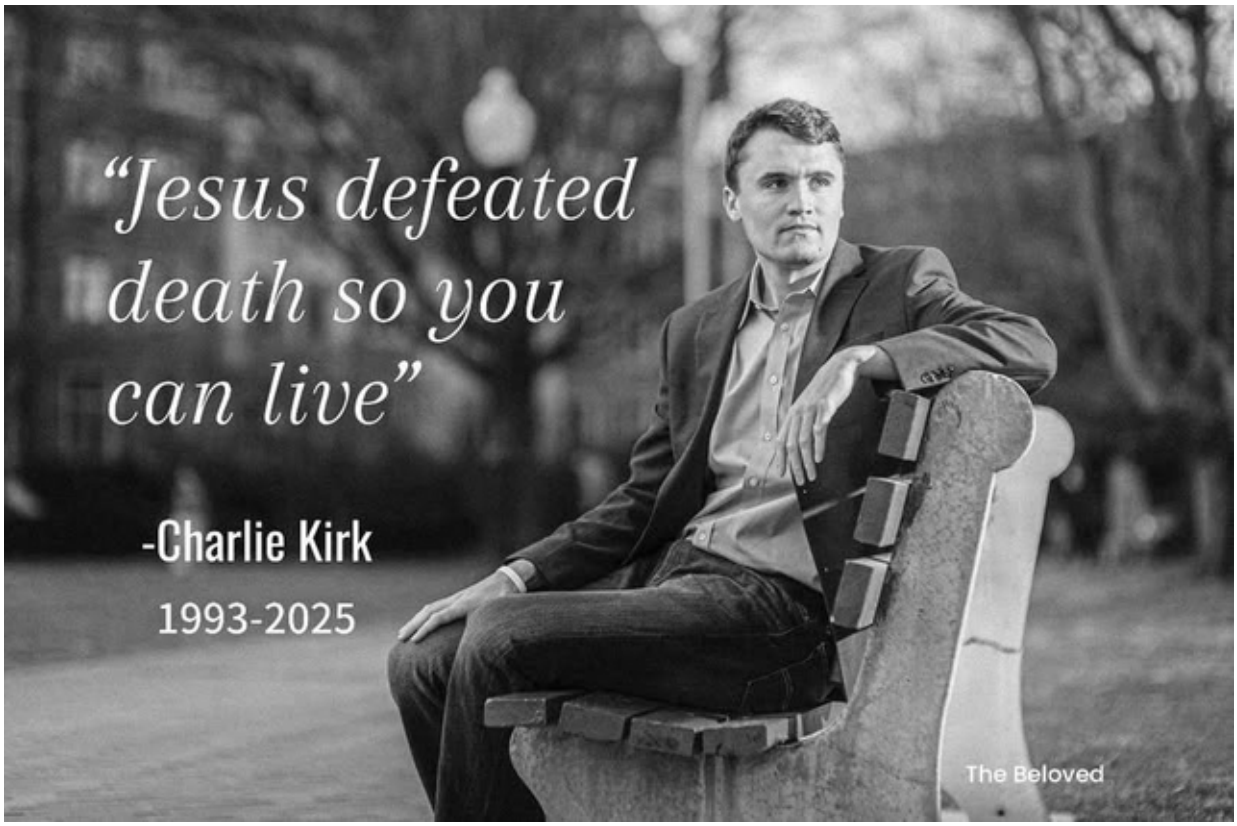
"

it confuses the lost world, muddying God's simple plan of salvation. I challenge you dear reader, if you are a child of God, to make sure you always [30]present the Gospel in its simple pure form; and whatever you do, please avoid using unbiblical jargon that obscures God's plan of salvation. I know it is easy to pick up on statements and clichés to repeat them like a parrot, but this is how Satan has effectively crept damnable false teachings into Bible colleges and churches today, corrupting them (2nd Peter 2:1).

I cannot think of a better thing to end this blog with, than to repeat John Bunyan' beautiful, quote:

d

[31]



1. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZkfSfSsJjfw
2. https://www.unitedfamilies.org/email-archives/unmuted-the-pro-family-legacy-of-charlie-kirk/
3. https://forums.delphiforums.com/buzzard18/messages?msg=197653.1
4. https://mrm.org/charlie-kirk
5. https://charlesjohnson.substack.com/p/the-mormon-connection-with-the-charlie
6. https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-15087009/Charlie-Kirk-praised-Tyler-Robinsons-Mormon-upbringing-family-moments-shot-neck.html
7. https://premierchristian.news/en/news/article/charlie-kirk-faith-leaders-respond-to-death
8. https://www.godspeak.com/our-beliefs
9. https://www.godspeak.com/our-beliefs
10. https://houseandwhips.com/charlie-kirk-religion-beliefs-and-values/
11. https://www.churchpop.com/its-shaken-me-charlie-kirks-death-inspires-fallen-away-catholics-to-return-to-mass/
12. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MRoN1DCnmLA
13. https://www.msn.com/en-us/news/politics/trump-i-want-to-try-to-get-to-heaven-if-possible-i-hear-im-not-doing-too-well-im-really-at-the-bottom-of-the-totem-pole/
14. https://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
18. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_FJt8fOF1ys

19. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_FJt8fOF1ys
20. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_FJt8fOF1ys
21. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
22. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1aQGzBb2RoU
23. https://www.crosswalk.com/headlines/contributors/michael-foust/9-inspiring-charlie-kirk-quotes-about-jesus-faith-and-the-bible.html
24. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
25. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
26. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
27. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/sick_of_lordship_salvation_mess.mp3
28. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
29. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf
30. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
31. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgrliQts-aVsj2_svLFjKVIF8571_uNLFRNlsWc4Gvq4t2lYvGiUbevORm4DPZN8y7rfNTiyycqKffYR0J0w-r3wBs3GhYtgvPaBiO

6.9.15 Six Perverted Gospels (2025-09-19 09:24)

Galatians 1:7 "Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

The following excellent article was authored by Evangelist Allen Domelle...

> **A Perverted Gospel**
>
> Paul was amazed that the Galatian church was so quick to receive another gospel. These believers accepted the true Gospel to get saved, but they allowed the Gospel to be perverted by "smart" people who were smarter than God because what these "smart" people said was the Gospel was not the Gospel.
>
> Paul said to them, **"… there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."** The word "pervert" means twisted, distorted, misconstrued, and corrupted. In other words, they twisted the Gospel just a bit, but twisting the Gospel always makes it a false gospel. The Gospel doesn't need to be twisted or distorted to make it work; it is powerful enough the way God gave it to us to save any sinner.
>
> Sadly, the same battle that Paul fought we still fight today. There are some who are considered "smart" people who pervert the gospel of Christ. The "smart" people are pretty dumb to think that their gospel is better than God's. Always remember that the gospel of the "smart" people will send a person to Hell, but the Gospel of Christ will always take a person to Heaven. Let me point out to you several perverted gospels of which you must beware.
>
> **First, beware of a bloodless gospel.** There are some who say only the death is necessary, but God says that the blood is needed for an atonement for our sin. A bloodless gospel is a dead gospel that will not pay for one sin.

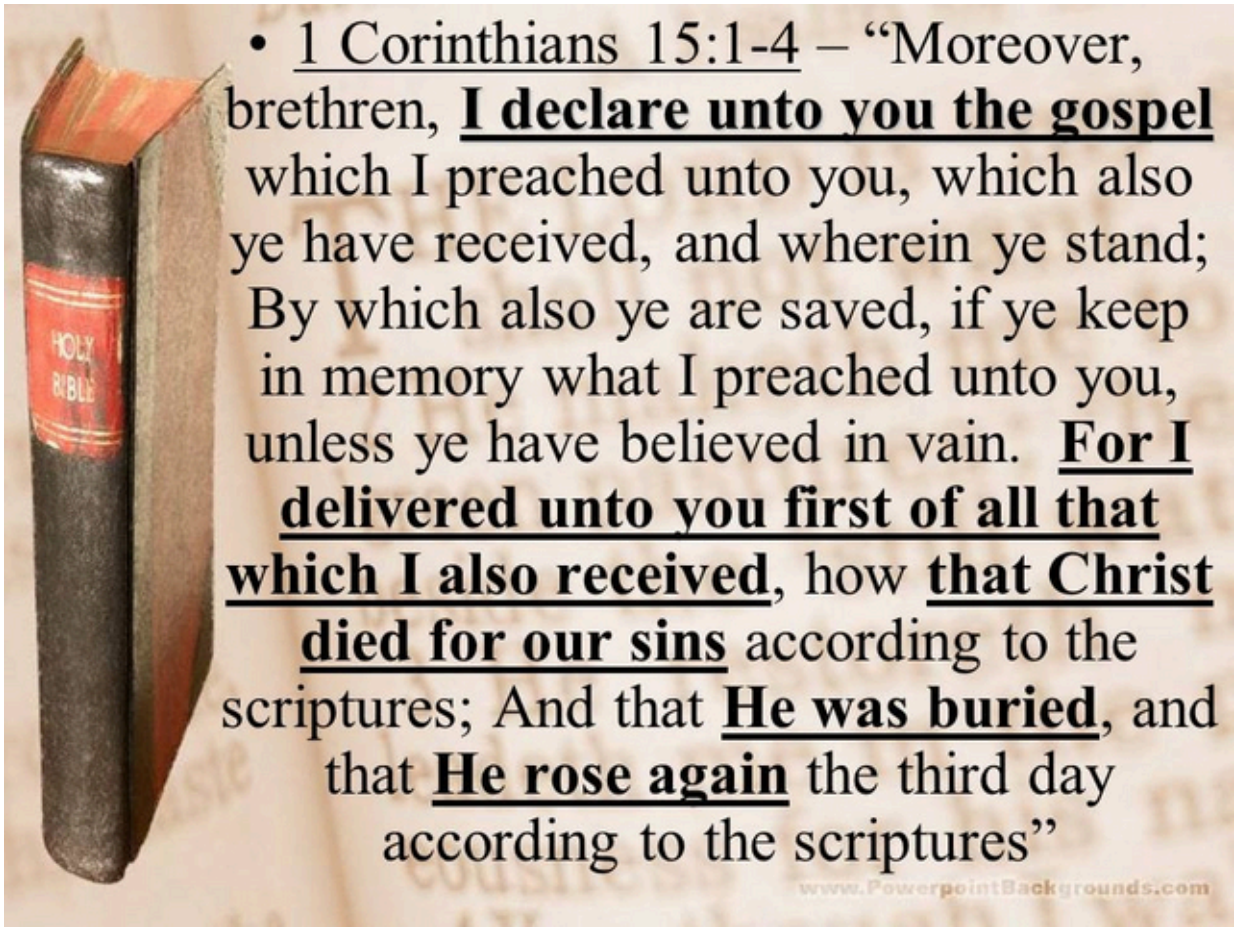
Second, beware of a works gospel. There is no work that will ever pay for your sins. You can try to be good, but the problem is that you are still a sinner. You cannot work yourself to Heaven because Christ's sacrificial death is the finished work and the only work needed for salvation.

Third, beware of a baptism gospel. Baptism has not saved one person. Just because you are baptized does not make you saved. You can get baptized many times, but every time you will come out of the water a sinner on your way to Hell. The waters of the baptismal have never paid for one sin and will never pay for anyone's sin.

Fourth, beware of a selective gospel. There are some that say only certain people will get saved. The Gospel of Christ says that "whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." (Romans 10:13) 2 Peter 3:9 says that the Lord is "not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." A gospel that says that only someone is selected before they are born to get saved is a perverted gospel.

Fifth, beware of a conditional gospel. The conditional gospel says you accept Christ as your Saviour, but you can lose it if you don't work to keep your salvation. Let me remind you that the Gospel of Christ not only saves you, but it keeps you until you get to Heaven.

Sixth, beware of a difficult gospel. There are some who want to make it so difficult for a person to get saved that they never lead a person to Christ. My friend, the hard part of the Gospel was done on Calvary, but the easy part is up to the sinner to simply trust Christ. Let's be careful about making the Gospel difficult and let the power of the Gospel save those who trust Christ and call on Him to save them. [1]SOURCE


HOLY BIBLE
• 1 Corinthians 15:1-4 – "Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the scriptures"
www.PowerpointBackgrounds.com

[3]

THE ALMIGHTY GOD WILL SAVE YOU THE MOMENT WHEN YOU DO NOTHING BUT PLACE YOUR TRUST IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, BELIEVING HOW THAT HE DIED FOR YOUR SINS, WAS BURIED AND ROSE AGAIN FOR YOUR JUSTIFICATION
ROM 3:10-28
ROM 4:24-25
1 COR 15:1-4
EPH 1:13-14
EPH 2:8-9
TIT 3:5 KJB
EXTRA! EXTRA!
READ ALL ABOUT IT!
GOOD NEWS!!
TODAY is the day of salvation!

1. https://oldpathsjournal.com/a-perverted-gospel

2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjtz1DeGj1HSvRLKFETqLJPgg4VT1UO-v5dUIUb0FuKgVE5haQ_KqSa9mtnxvSxVL7I0J1ugVJT5qAR8z6DAgMtqEPqFrybGf9eKEf

3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhY-gWX44hBqs7xzCB7K1c_1oTPpUUF19SrI-vqcyUBAc4iEiOhQ2DsGDDPA6fl6BRXJfwwapMx1pp8HfUwTC3pe0wvYXjWcj9DNS7

6.9.16 "If Christ Is Not Lord Of All, He Is Not Lord At All" HERESY! (2025-09-22 09:29)

Romans 14:8-9, "For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. *For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living*."

I am so sick and tired of hearing the unbiblical cliché: "If Christ is not Lord of all, He is not Lord at all." Nothing could be further from THE TRUTH of God's Word! The unbiblical idea that Jesus Christ is either in absolute control of your life, or else He is not your Lord at all, is of the Devil. Yes, in fact, Jesus can be only partial Lord of your life:

> **2nd Chronicles 25:1-2, "Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. *And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart*."**

King Amaziah only served the Lord half-heartedly! Christ was NOT the supreme Lord of his life. I think I can safely say that most genuine Christians today do NOT serve God with a perfect heart. And I can tell you assuredly with 100 % Biblical certainty that ALL believers still commit sin every day (Romans 7:14-25; 1st John 1:8-10). No one has arrived. There's not one saint on the planet who can be lifted up as an example of what all the rest of us should be, if the truth be known. **1st Timothy 5:24, " Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after."**

Dear reader, the day that you became a born-again child of God (which is by faith alone in the Gospel of Jesus Christ), Jesus also became the supreme Lord of your life. That is, He became your Master! Jesus is "

LORD,

" you don't make Him Lord. Our text passage from Romans 14:8-9 proclaims that Jesus died on the cross, was buried and resurrected miraculously from the dead, so that He could be Lord of both the dead and the living. That is interesting, why the dead? It is because even the unsaved dead must acknowledge their mistreated Creator and spurned Savior:

> **Philippians 2:8-11, "And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore *God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:* That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."**

I am fully convinced that guitarist Eddie Van Halen went to Hell. Eddie was a Roman Catholic, trusting in the manmade sacraments of the Vatican, and the empty words of some unholy priest to save him, but that is NOT the saving truth of the Gospel of Jesus Christ. Salvation must be without human works! God doesn't save anyone who is *trying* to be saved, He only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved. Everyone will someday bow their knee before the God and Creator of the universe in eternity, and confess with their tongue that "

Jesus is Lord!

"

Thankfully, you don't need to make Jesus the

"Lord" of your life to get to Heaven, you simply need to receive Him personally as your Savior. The Gospel of John is God's Gospel tract according to **John 20:31, "*But these are written*, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** God authored the Gospel (Good News) of John, to convince the human reader that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, and that by BELIEVING we will be saved. That is the ONLY way to get to Heaven.

I feel sorry for members of the demonic Bahai Faith (of which singer Dan Seals, aka, England Dan, was a devout lifelong members), because in their religion they teach that there are many paths to Heaven. But what saith the Scripture? **John 14:6, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: *no man cometh unto the Father, but by me*."** No, Dan Seals, there are not many paths to Heaven, there is only one, and that is through faith in Jesus Christ. I am so sick and tired of this damnable heresy of "

Lordship Salvation

"

today! You don't have to take Jesus as your Lord and Savior to get to Heaven, you just need to take Him as your SAVIOR!!!

What saith the Scripture? 1st **Timothy 4:10,**

"For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, *who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe*. " Jesus is the Savior of ALL MEN, especially of those that BELIEVE ON HIM!!! So if you go to Hell forever, it will be by your own foolish choosing, because your rejected your dear Savior and His free gift of eternal life which was purchased for you with His blood.

So it is not true that: "If Christ is not Lord of all, He is not Lord at all." That is a stupid thing for anyone to say, even though it does sound good. It is true though, that Jesus is either your Savior, or else He is not. But it cannot be both or partial. When false teachers say that Jesus must be "Lord of all" in your life—they mean that in order to get to Heaven you must faithfully serve God, follow Jesus no matter what the cost, repent and turn away from your sinful lifestyle, live a lifestyle of repentance from sin, faithfully run the Christian race until the end, count the cost and pay the price, carry your cross, et cetera. NONE of those things comprise THE GOSPEL by which we are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4).

I don't care who you are, if you are a redeemed child of God, blood-washed and your name is written in Heaven, JESUS IS NOT THE TOTAL LORD OF YOUR LIFE!!! I will be the first to admit that Jesus is not the absolute Lord of my life. Is Jesus my Lord? Yes, of course, absolutely. He became the Lord (Master) of my miserable life the day that I received Him as my personal Savior in 1980 at age 13 in Chicago. But I do not submit to Him very well. I have many faults, sins and short-comings as a child of God. I long for the glorious future day that my soul and

spirit are no longer chained to the body of this death, and Jesus resurrects me with a new body fashioned like unto His resurrected glorified perfect body (Philippians 3:21). Even so, come, Lord Jesus!!!

No saint can honestly profess that Jesus is 100 % the Lord of their life. I sure can't. And neither can you friend. You and I can only do our best in Christ's strength to live the Christian life by faith to please God. Galatians 2:20, "I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

Ga:2:21: I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain." A lot of Bible students only read Galatians 2:20, lifting it out of context. But there is a beautiful truth tucked away if your interpret Galatians 2:20 in the proper context.

The churches at Galatia had fallen prey to a works-based religious cult (Galatians 3:1-3), who insisted that in addition to placing one's faith in Jesus Christ, you still had to keep the law, turn away from your sinful ways, follow Jesus as "

Lord

" and live the Christian life faithfully to get to Heaven. This is exactly what the accursed Seventh-Day Adventists (SDA) teach today. Sadly, it is also exactly what Bob Jones University (BJU) and most of their corrupt graduates and affiliates are also teaching; namely, pastors' Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, Joe Hensen, Gary Walton, Steve Pettit, Chuck Phelps, John MacArthur, et cetera.

And tragically, Pensacola Christian College (PCC) wickedly bids BJU Godspeed, hobnobbing with the wicked Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (which is a cesspool of BJU alumni). I had attended Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for an entire year, and I can tell you assuredly that they preach hardcore Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation). They use, sell and promote the Devil's corruptible seed (i.e., the damned modern PERversions of the Bible). They also preach a perverted understanding of repentance, unbiblically requiring lost sinners to give up their sinful bad habits as a prerequisite to going to Heaven (which is self-righteousness). Bible repentance is merely "

a change of mind

"

(Greek noun: *metanoia*) from unbelief to BELIEVING THE GOSPEL. Forsaking one's sins is not repentance, it is reformation! Living a changed life is NOT repentance, it is reformation!!! Judas reformed and went to Hell.

So, yes, Jesus is the Lord of every believer's life, but that doesn't mean that I always follow Him as my Lord. You must understand dear reader that SERVICE (discipleship by works) is something entirely different than SALVATION (justification by faith). My favorite preacher quote is by Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688):

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —Evangelist John Bunyan

That is exactly what the heresy of Lordship Salvation is—a failure to put a difference between SALVATION (justification from without) versus SERVICE (sanctification from within). We must keep these two great doctrines separate, or else we corrupt the Word of God and utterly confuse the people (especially in the churches).

Another one of my favorite preachers, Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) said it this way:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

Boy that is good stuff! Dear friend, if you are saved Jesus is your Lord. Receiving Him as "Lord" has nothing to do with getting saved; but rather, after you are saved the dear Savior wants you to pick up your cross and follow Him. This according to Romans 12:1-2 is the believer's **"**

reasonable SERVICE.

" Please don't miss that, it is our SERVICE for Christ, not our SALVATION through faith in Christ.

And then if you are not saved, Jesus is still Lord. You may have rejected Him as your personal Savior, but He is still your Savior (you just don't want to be saved). That is what 1st Timothy 4:10 teaches. One day in eternity you will bow to Him as Lord, and confess with your tongue that He is Lord. Even Satan himself, old smutface, will bow his knee to confess that Jesus Christ is the King of kings, and Lord of lords. Oh yes, it will happen, you have God's promise of it dear reader. That is what Philippians 2:9-10 teaches.

The only fools running around saying:

"Either Christ is Lord of all or He is not Lord at all," is the Calvinist crowd, the Lordship Salvation cult! It is possible to become a born-again believer, and yet still choose to remain in sin, living like the Devil. Yes, you CAN accept Jesus as your personal Savior, but still not be willing to submit to Him as the Lord of your life. That is grace dear friend! **Romans 6:1,**

"

What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

" If you and I choose to continue living a lifestyle of sin, grace will abound.

Certainly, there will be some inner change when a person gets saved, because now that person has the indwelling presence of God's Holy Spirit in them (Romans 8:9), but those changes may not be visible outwardly. I have heard ignorant preachers say that where there is fire there is smoke. Their point is that you cannot have God's Holy Spirit living inside of your spirit, soul and body without some outward evidence becoming visible. Dear friend, that is simple not true. Some of the most evil people in the world go around smiling all the time. President George W. Bush murdered 1,455,590 innocent people in Iraq, but he was always smiling as U.S. President, like everything was a big joke to him. Remember, Satan comes to the world disguised **" as an angel of light**

"

(2nd Corinthians 11:13-15).

There is no way for you to determine if someone is really saved by examining their life. The only way to know for certain is by the direct testimony from their mouth concerning Jesus Christ. I like what my friend Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold said:

> “Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, [1]"Jesus versus John MacArthur"

You don’t have to take Jesus as the Lord of your life to be saved dear friend, you just need to take Him as your Savior. Always remember to keep SERVICE completely separate from SALAVTION. I went to the Pensacola Interstate Fair last night. The fair has been hosted in Pensacola since 1934. I had a good yesterday afternoon. I went to the circus and watched all the amazing acrobatics (and pretty girls...lol). I saw the fancy horses and amazing fire dances. I ate plenty of great food. I always enjoy going to fairs.

But then I walked into the exhibit building where all the religious nuts were The Jehovah Witnesses had a booth set up. Gideon’s International had their own exhibit booth, promoting their corrupt Devil’s Bible PERversions. And lo and behold, I met another heretic from of all places, Pensacola Christian College!!! Go figure! He was a younger fella with his own booth, with a big tattoo on his forearm. He handed me some little stupid booklet with a smiley face on the front, which didn’t contain enough truth to convert a caterpillar! I asked him kindly and without hesitation... “

You’re not preaching Lordship

Salvation I hope?

”

He replied: “If Christ is not Lord of all, He is not Lord at all.” SHAME on Pastor Jeff Redlin at Campus Church for not teaching his congregation better!!! It is actually God’s flock (Acts 20:28), which God has entrusted

to the incompetent

pastors at PCC’s Campus Church. Unbelievable

!

Campus Church at PCC has their members at the Pensacola Interstate Fair preaching the Devil’s Lordship Salvation!!! Go back to Hell Pensacola Christian College with your Lordship Salvation!!! I know exactly where they got that from too—from spiritually fornicating with the accursed Bob Jones University camp ([2]who have become hardcore Calvinists in recent decades). Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014 [3]is a dangerous false prophet!!!

The sad reason why that young man at the Pensacola Interstate Fair is promoting Lordship Salvation is because PCC’s shameful leadership and pastors AREN’T contending for the faith. That young guy doesn’t know any better! Pastor Phil Kidd is right, whatever a preacher stops preaching on is what his church will fill up with in 5 years!!! The PCC camp are filling up with Lordship Salvation because their rotten pastors refuse to PREACH AGAINST ERROR!!!

[4] Click HERE For Larger Image

[5]

[6] Click HERE For Larger Image

1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/search?q=Steve+Pettit
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/03/evangelist-steve-pettit-doesnt-preach.html
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/free_grace_gospel_versus_lordship_salvation.jpg
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj2zRrmAbk5K2LDAeFpIl7DThT6N3F7vZo3MS9jYb7fKeE54R9KQD1IA0F55dyCsvW38DzooREcLkV0Prxw_onFadLw2Qxy5M1d4G_
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/images/free_grace_gospel_versus_lordship_salvation.jpg

---

6.9.17 Charlie Kirk Tragically Preached Another Gospel (2025-09-25 00:28)

Galatians 1:6:-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; *but there be*

***some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ*. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*."**

Someone sent me this heretical video by Charlie Kirk...

Charlie Kirk Shatters Myths About Christianity in Fiery Debate

Kindly said, Charlie Kirk was a false prophet! In this video he says nothing when a young college girl says she is a "Catholic Christian." There is no such thing as a "Catholic Christian." Catholics trust in their accursed Seven Sacraments, which is another gospel. According to the Vatican in Rome, there is no salvation outside of the Roman Catholic church.

Furthermore, Charlie Kirk plainly teaches that to be saved you must repent of your sinning, which is NOT a part of God's simple plan of salvation. Turning from one's evil ways is "works" according to Jonah 3:10.

Charlie Kirk And The Ecumenical Agenda

Nor is Charlie's false teaching biblical that to be saved you must give your life to Jesus. He keeps referring to these things as "the Gospel," but in fact, none of these "works" are part of THE GOSPEL. I have serious doubts if Charlie made it to Heaven. Although he did understand the biblical truth that Jesus Christ died on a cross to pay for his sins, he also continually spoke about giving his life to Christ, inviting Jesus into his life, trusting Jesus as his "

Lord,

"

and he wickedly accepted hellbound Roman Catholics as being "Christians." Something is very wrong with that picture! We know that Roman Catholicism is an unbiblical false religion.

There is a great danger when the Gospel is obscured, because lost sinners won't see the light of the true Gospel to be saved (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Kirk and Erica were so vague, amorphous and ecumenical in their religious faith that you simply cannot determine if they were born-again believers or merely religious. I am convinced from Charlie's confusing use of religious jargon, that he sadly didn't understand God's simple plan of salvation. No one has ever been saved by giving their life to Christ, becoming a Christ follower, repenting of your sins or inviting Jesus into one's life. These things are NOT part of the Gospel of free grace.

Neither Charlie Kirk nor his wife were willing to denounce the demonic Roman Catholic false religion, which greatly concerns me. At a minimum, Charlie and his wife were wicked to remain silent about the evils of the Satanic cult of Roman Catholicism. Ecumenism is of the Devil.

That all being said, I am saddened at the murder of Charlie. He was a good man with a sincere heart I believe. Charlie's light was turned out way too early in life. I truly do hope that I am wrong and he went to Heaven. I have no desire for any sinner to burn in the fires of Hell forever. God desires for all humanity to repent of their unbelief to come to Christ by faith to be saved (2nd Peter 3:9).

I know many of my blog readers will contend that Charlie Kirk put his faith in Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, believing that Jesus died in his place on the cruel cross of Calvary, and

that is all very true. Yet, we must keep in mind that every pseudo-Christian cult on the planet also agrees with those basic truths of the inspired Word of God. The problem is that they add more to faith. Catholics, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Churches of Christ, Lutherans and Seventh-Day Adventists all require water baptism to be saved; or they'll say you're not really serious about getting saved unless you get baptized, so they'll pressure you that way instead. Either way, they're adding works to God's simple plan of salvation, which is by childlike faith in the Messiah (Acts 10:43; Philippians 3:9; Galatians 3:26).

Something was wrong with Kirk's alleged faith in Christ, in lieu of the fact that he wickedly publicly praised and called for more Protestant veneration of Mary. ...

> "On a recent episode of his podcast, Kirk, an evangelical Christian who recently spoke about the Blessed Mother, mentioned how he was close to Father Don Kline, pastor of St. Bernadette Catholic Church in Scottsdale, Arizona, and how his wife was baptized Catholic." [1]SOURCE

> **"I think we as Protestant evangelicals under-venerate Mary.** She was very important. She was a vessel for our Lord and Savior," Kirk said. "I think that we as evangelicals and Protestants, we've over-corrected. **We don't talk about Mary enough. *We don't venerate her enough*."** —Charlie Kirk [emphasis added] [2]SOURCE

SHAME on Charlie and Erica Kirk for hobnobbing, coddling, praising and committing spiritual adultery with the Catholic whore of Rome.

Furthermore, Charlie Kirk recently made these disturbing comments in public...

> "If your Christianity is nothing more than an insurance plan for the afterlife—that is not a conversion—that is not legitimate Christianity. If you're like, 'Hey, I went on Easter, I raised my hand—just in case the Christian thing is right—I'm going to Heaven because I did the thing; I signed the paper. That is an insult to God. ...it's you acting as if God is there like BlueCross and BlueShield in case you have a broken leg." —Charlie Kirk,
>
> YouTube video titled:
>
> "
>
> [3]Charlie Kirk STUNS hosts on Jesus Christ and the True Gospel (Must watch)
>
> "

Charlie is clearly saying that you cannot believe on Jesus Christ in a moment of time, and then write your name and date in the back of your Bible that you got born again. That is the same toxic garbage that Calvinist pastor, Paul Washer, preaches. I have heard Charlie Kirk praise infidel [4]Ray Comfort and his counterfeit plan of salvation.

Please understand that my intent is not to tear down Charlie Kirk or his wife, God forbid. My only intent is to emphasize a free grace Gospel. Satan works relentlessly night and day to pervert the Gospel, so that lost sinners will be confused and follow a lie instead of the Gospel. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again. I fear that may be what happened to Charlie Kirk and his wife. Their love affair with the

Roman Catholic false religion is of dire concern. Adding even the smallest amount of human effort to the Gospel perverts and negates God's saving grace.

Please read my helpful article, '[5]Peter Preaches The Simple Gospel.'

1. https://ewtn.co.uk/article-charlie-kirks-wife-what-we-know-about-erika-kirks-catholic-faith/
2. https://mediaglobal.info/charlie-kirk-an-evangelical-says-protestants-dont-venerate-mary-enough/
3. https://www.youtube.com/live/mZQFrfS96f4
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm

---

6.9.18 Heaven Tracts (2025-09-26 19:27)

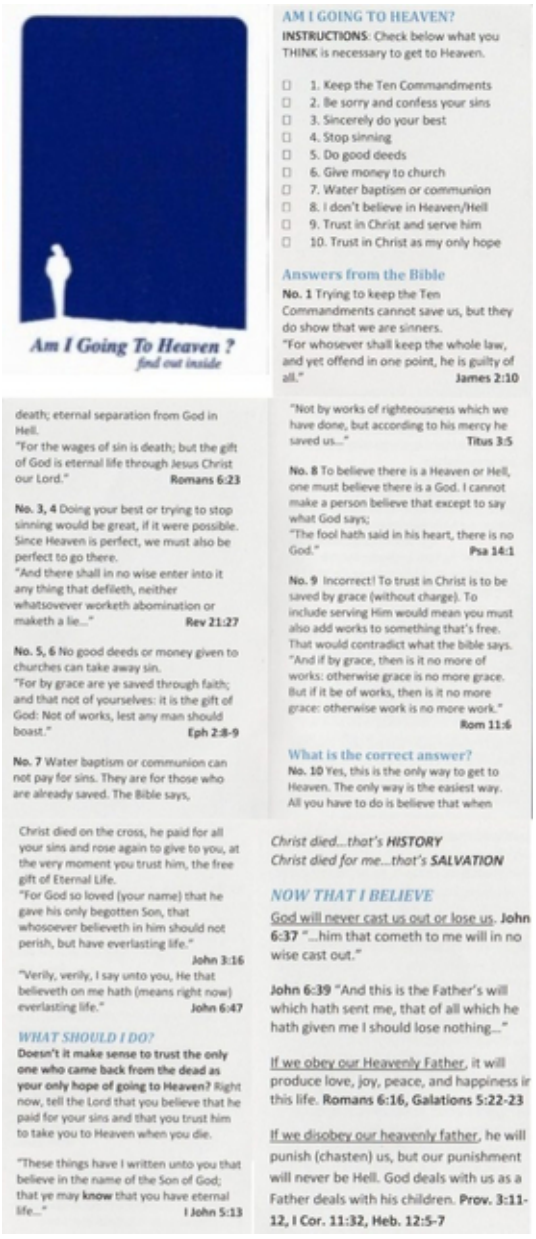
2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."

I cannot express enough how important it is to present the Gospel with clarity and simplicity. You can [1]DOWNLOAD this tract in .pdf format to PRINT, if you'd like.

AM I GOING TO HEAVEN?
Find out inside
AM I GOING TO HEAVEN?
INSTRUCTIONS: Check below what you THINK is necessary to get to Heaven.
1. Keep the Ten Commandments
2. Be sorry and confess your sins
3. Sincerely do your best
4. Stop sinning
5. Do good deeds
6. Give money to church
7. Water baptism or communion
8. I don't believe in Heaven/Hell
9. Trust in Christ and serve him
10. Trust in Christ as my only hope
Answers from the Bible
No. 1 Trying to keep the Ten Commandments cannot save us, but they do show that we are sinners.
"For whosever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." James 2:10
death; eternal separation from God in Hell.
"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Romans 6:23
No. 3, 4 Doing your best or trying to stop sinning would be great, if it were possible. Since Heaven is perfect, we must also be perfect to go there.
"And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsovever worketh abomination or maketh a lie..." Rev 21:27
No. 5, 6 No good deeds or money given to churches can take away sin.
"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." Eph 2:8-9
No. 7 Water baptism or communion can not pay for sins. They are for those who are already saved. The Bible says,
"Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us..." Titus 3:5
No. 8 To believe there is a Heaven or Hell, one must believe there is a God. I cannot make a person believe that except to say what God says;
"The fool hath said in his heart, there is no God." Psa 14:1
No. 9 Incorrect! To trust in Christ is to be saved by grace (without charge). To include serving Him would mean you must also add works to something that's free. That would contradict what the bible says.
"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work." Rom 11:6
What is the correct answer?
No. 10 Yes, this is the only way to get to Heaven. The only way is the easiest way. All you have to do is believe that when
Christ died on the cross, he paid for all your sins and rose again to give to you, at the very moment you trust him, the free gift of Eternal Life.
"For God so loved (your name) that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:16
"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath (means right now) everlasting life." John 6:47
WHAT SHOULD I DO?
Doesn't it make sense to trust the only one who came back from the dead as your only hope of going to Heaven? Right now, tell the Lord that you believe that he paid for your sins and that you trust him to take you to Heaven when you die.
"These things have I written unto you that believe in the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that you have eternal life..." I John 5:13
Christ died...that's HISTORY
Christ died for me...that's SALVATION
NOW THAT I BELIEVE
God will never cast us out or lose us. John 6:37 "...him that cometh to me will in no wise cast out."
John 6:39 "And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing..."
If we obey our Heavenly Father, it will produce love, joy, peace, and happiness in this life. Romans 6:16, Galations 5:22-23
If we disobey our heavenly father, he will punish (chasten) us, but our punishment will never be Hell. God deals with us as a Father deals with his children. Prov. 3:11-12, I Cor. 11:32, Heb. 12:5-7

[2]

[3]



Am I Going To Heaven ?
find out inside

AM I GOING TO HEAVEN?

INSTRUCTIONS: Check below what you THINK is necessary to get to Heaven.

- ☐ 1. Keep the Ten Commandments
- ☐ 2. Be sorry and confess your sins
- ☐ 3. Sincerely do your best
- ☐ 4. Stop sinning
- ☐ 5. Do good deeds
- ☐ 6. Give money to church
- ☐ 7. Water baptism or communion
- ☐ 8. I don't believe in Heaven/Hell
- ☐ 9. Trust in Christ and serve him
- ☐ 10. Trust in Christ as my only hope

Answers from the Bible

No. 1 Trying to keep the Ten Commandments cannot save us, but they do show that we are sinners.
"For whosever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all." **James 2:10**

death; eternal separation from God in Hell.
"For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." **Romans 6:23**

No. 3, 4 Doing your best or trying to stop sinning would be great, if it were possible. Since Heaven is perfect, we must also be perfect to go there.
"And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsovever worketh abomination or maketh a lie..." **Rev 21:27**

No. 5, 6 No good deeds or money given to churches can take away sin.
"For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast." **Eph 2:8-9**

No. 7 Water baptism or communion can not pay for sins. They are for those who are already saved. The Bible says,

"Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us..." **Titus 3:5**

No. 8 To believe there is a Heaven or Hell, one must believe there is a God. I cannot make a person believe that except to say what God says;
"The fool hath said in his heart, there is no God." **Psa 14:1**

No. 9 Incorrect! To trust in Christ is to be saved by grace (without charge). To include serving Him would mean you must also add works to something that's free. That would contradict what the bible says.
"And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work." **Rom 11:6**

What is the correct answer?

No. 10 Yes, this is the only way to get to Heaven. The only way is the easiest way. All you have to do is believe that when

Christ died on the cross, he paid for all your sins and rose again to give to you, at the very moment you trust him, the free gift of Eternal Life.
"For God so loved (your name) that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." **John 3:16**
"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath (means right now) everlasting life." **John 6:47**

Christ died...that's ***HISTORY***
Christ died for me...that's ***SALVATION***

WHAT SHOULD I DO?

Doesn't it make sense to trust the only one who came back from the dead as your only hope of going to Heaven? Right now, tell the Lord that you believe that he paid for your sins and that you trust him to take you to Heaven when you die.

"These things have I written unto you that believe in the name of the Son of God; that ye may **know** that you have eternal life..." **I John 5:13**

NOW THAT I BELIEVE

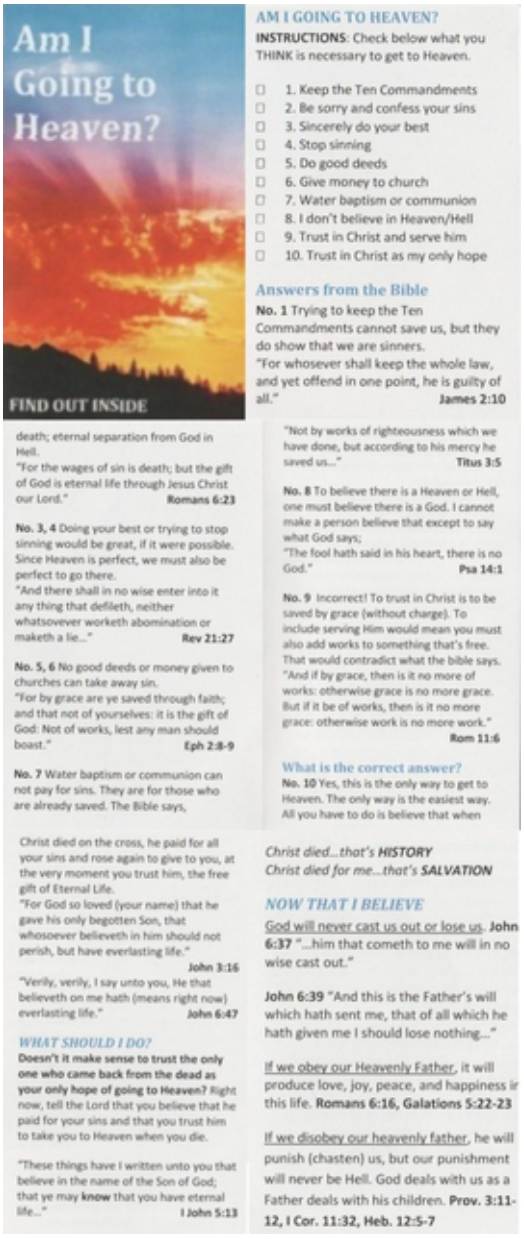
God will never cast us out or lose us. **John 6:37** "...him that cometh to me will in no wise cast out."

John 6:39 "And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing..."

If we obey our Heavenly Father, it will produce love, joy, peace, and happiness in this life. **Romans 6:16, Galations 5:22-23**

If we disobey our heavenly father, he will punish (chasten) us, but our punishment will never be Hell. God deals with us as a Father deals with his children. **Prov. 3:11-12, I Cor. 11:32, Heb. 12:5-7**

If the Gospel we present is not CLEAR, SIMPLE, Or it is intertwined with works of any kind...



[4]

Then we have essentially doomed the individual to Hell, fire and damnation forever. **Revelation 20:15, “**

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”

Acts 16:31b, “ Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and thou shalt be saved.

”

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Am-I-Going-To-Heaven.pdf
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhlMe58pb3C7FzzhfWZhhq6yRsTgY0IOUVzkw-0ChpTBIcJdJNvjWQpVYxBwR1GN-rwtXlA528HcXBo0zKwWJbah7U2ceNlsMVE7Bi
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiz1Zw-GPLyC6bjYlBTt3Mes0_UMpCqwrkTNJl-CMKfgvUwVc9uM9Xoo76BGeg1jEeIypxCQtjpmGmrmRe-P7DrzxVJxW2O36rI-2w
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjJZXxkV-2Ec_kL7ErhTggdbQYvC14rLpuvFeDYXsCkzqQRB-c3qBvWp9MLlC61W8G5gGF4rTlZ7h0WHNngbkQeP9ebWIXCOGCLr6x

6.9.19 Beware Of UNSHACKLED'S Damnable Counterfeit Gospel (2025-09-30 09:43)

Galatians 1:6-7, "

I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

***But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed*.**

"

Sadly, one of the most damnable institutions today concerning the Gospel is Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) in Chicago. My father was a Skid Row minister, helping the homeless and broken. My Dad used to preach regularly at PGM in the 1970's when Harry Saulnier (1902-1990) was the mission director for 46 years. Back then PGM and their UNSHACKLED radio station still preached a free grace Gospel, but then the neo-evangelical generation arose, which is cursed with the Devil's bibles and Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation.

Tragically, today we've got a bunch of yuppie type academics, who don't have the Christian old-time religion of men of God; such as, Harry Ironside, John Bunyan and Alexander Marshall.

Pacific Garden Mission Preaches Another Gospel

Let's compare two different plans of salvation—one from

a recent UNSHACKLED episode (#4736) with what the Holy Bible teaches, to see if they agree. First, here is PGM's corrupt plan of salvation (which is really damnation). David Tripiciano prays this to God to be saved:

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord an give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus.
>
> " SOURCE: [1]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

UNSHACKLED doesn't even mention Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection. Like all accursed neo-evangelicals today, PGM is obsessed with YOU repenting of YOUR sins. May I say, the true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Pacific Garden Mission (PGM) have been corrupted by Satan. They are pulling on the same

rope as the Devil at UNSHACKLED!!! SHAME on the mission director for allowing this Satanic garbage to be preached on UNSHACKLED, damning men's souls to Hell!!!

When Paul and Silas were asked directly by the Philippian jailer, "Sirs, what must I do to be saved?," their simple answer was to "

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST

"

...

> **Acts 16:29-31, "Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house."**

In sharp contrast to the inspired Holy Bible, PGM's heretical radio program *UNSHACKLED* falsely teaches that you must do the following to get to Heaven:

1. Tell God you want to start a new life.
2. Repent of your sins.
3. Be sorry for your sins.
4. Ask God to save you and give you a new life.
5. Ask God to take the rest of your life and use it for His plans.
6. Ask God to use your gifts and talents for His work.
7. Ask God to fill you with the Holy Spirit.
8. Ask Jesus to come into your heart and life.

If you missed it the first time, please read UNSHACKLED's deadly lies again, so you can see for yourself the garbage theology being preached on PGM's ungodly UNSHACKLED today...

> "I want to start a new life with you. I repent of the sins I've committed again you. I'm really sorry for the way I've lived. Would you save me Lord an give me a new life. Would you take the rest of my life and use me for your plans? Use my gifts and talents for your work. Fill me with your Spirit Lord, come into my heart and life, Jesus." SOURCE: [2]Program #3746 - Aired in 2022, David Tripiciano (time - 18:36)

They don't even mention Jesus' death, burial and resurrection! Where is the Gospel? Kindly said, PGM are pulling on the same rope as the Devil, obscuring the light of the truth of the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Dear reader, the transcript you have just read from UNSHACKLED is of the Devil! That is NOT the Gospel of free grace taught in the inspired King James Bible (all modern English Bible revisions are corrupt). Please use only the trustworthy inspired King James Bible!!!

I triple-dog dare you to show me anywhere in the Bible, where we are taught to ask God to take control of our life, or to use our talents, or to repent of one's sins! You cannot!!! PGM is guilty of adding to God's Word, which brings dire consequences. **Proverbs 30:5-6,**

Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar*." It is not a trifle matter to alter God's simple plan of salvation. In true salvation, you simply come to God as an acknowledged guilty sinner, and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins. You don't have to be sorry for your sins, nor turn away from a sinful lifestyle to be saved, which would be WORKS. What saith the Scripture? **Jonah 3:10, " And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.**

"

The following wicked men run Pacific Garden Mission and UNSHACKLED: Peter Leavitt, Leon Gombis, A. Ray Charles, Larry Roches, Elwood Chipchase, Phil Kwiatkowski, James Ford Jr., Bob Sheridan and Michael Allen. These ungodly false prophets of Balaam all have much blood on their hands according to Galatians 1:6-9; 3:1-3; 5:4; 6:7. These men all empower false teachers to propagate the Devil's lies of Calvinism (aka, Lordship Salvation) on UNSHACKLED. Pastor Curtis Hutson got it 100 % right that, '[3]Lordship Salvation Is A Perversion Of The Gospel.' RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

And then again at 27:35 in time in [4]Program #3746 (the same # as above), you'll hear the perverted UNSHACKLED narrator require the listener to "

repent of your sins

"

to get to Heaven, which phrase is nowhere found in the inspired King James Bible. Dear friend, you must choose whether to believe God or UNSHACKLED, because they teach two very different plans of salvation. Things that are different are not the same!!!

What PGM is espousing and teaching to people is VERY different from what the inspired Word of God teaches. The Bible is very clear that we are saved BY FAITH alone without works. **Galatians 3:26, "For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."** Yet UNSHACKLED says that faith is not enough to be born-again, they say you must first repent of your sins. I dare you to show me that from the Bible. **Acts 20:21b** speaks of **"repentance toward God,"** not repentance from sin.

As we read in Jonah 3:10, repentance from sin is a WORK!!! Christ came to die on the cross to pay for your sins and mine, not demand that we first agree to reform (turn away from our sins) to receive God's free gift of eternal life. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

"

At some point, PGM lost sight of the Biblical truth that eternal life is a *free gift* from God (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18), not a trade or exchange of sorts as they are teaching people on UNSHACKLED. God's curse is upon Pacific Garden Mission for preaching *another gospel* (Galatians 1:8).

Let me kindly repeat, in UNSHACKLED [5]Program #3746 that I just shared with you, they require eight things to be saved:

1. Tell God you want to start a new life.
2. Repent of your sins.
3. Be sorry for your sins.

4. Ask God to save you and give you a new life.

5. Ask God to take the rest of your life and use it for His plans.

6. Ask God to use your gifts and talents for His work.

7. Ask God to fill you with the Holy Spirit.

8. Ask Jesus to come into your heart and life.

Remember, the goal of PGM's radio show is to lead lost sinner's to Jesus Christ! How in the world could anyone ever get saved after hearing all that garbage? Obviously, they cannot! Sadly, in their greed for more donations (which PGM begs for in the middle of every UNSHACKLED episode), they have sinfully dipped their sails in ungodly compromise, perverting and embellishing God's simple plan of salvation to appease their host of unsaved infidel neo-evangelicals supporters.

Sadly, I am one of the most despised, rejected and hated Bible preachers on social media, because I refuse to go along to get along with today's ungodly neo-evangelical crowd, who preach *another gospel* from *another bible* with *another spirit* (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Jesus is called the Word of God (Revelation 19:13), so if you have another bible you have the wrong Jesus. ALL modern Bible revisions attack and belittle Jesus' deity, that He is almighty God.

THE LOVE OF MONEY is the root of all evil (1st Timothy 6:10). If PGM started preaching the true Gospel from 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, without adding all that mumbo-jumbo crap to it that I just exposed, they would lose most of the mission's financial support (and they fully know it). I will go to seed over this matter of salvation. The Bible teaches that we are saved by faith alone in the *GOOD NEWS* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen the third day, apart from all WORKS (e.g., turning away from sinful behavior, doing good works, surrendering control of your life over to Christ, living a lifestyle of repentance, running the Christian race and all other forms of human effort). God only saves UNGODLY SINNERS!!! (Romans 5:5-9).

[7]Things That Are Different Are Not The Same

1. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
2. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
3. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2021/11/a-perversion-of-gospel-lordship.html
4. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
5. https://unshackled.org/program/david-tripiciano-2/
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi9sXr7xPuOZIQT2TiA9YB5V9Ef12qoRcTWfRM9Mim8DC-vTOf5xuQuFErsq2rYm-f46zLObldutGIuwmjFYf-A19EW00Aa3Q07pfv
7. https://youtu.be/WF6tlivsWGE

6.10 October

6.10.1 The Believer's Three Sanctifications (2025-10-03 09:47)

1st Corinthians 6:11, "And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God."

There are preachers and believers who don't understand (or recognize) the three different kinds of sanctification for the born-again child of God. But thankfully, according to our final authority in the inspired authorized 1611 King James Bible, they are as follows:

1. ***Positional Instantaneous Sanctification*** (This happened the moment we believed the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

   1st Corinthians 6:11, "And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God."

   This known also as the: "Salvation of our soul" from the penalty of sin in Hell to Heaven

2. ***Progressive, Experiential Sanctification*** (This happens daily in a saint's life. This sanctification includes "spirituality and edification or growth." This is also known as the: "Salvation of the our testimony" by which we are being sanctify, or being delivered, from the power of sin. The Holy Spirit fills us with His power as believers. *Ephesians 5:18, "And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;" Galatians 5:16, "This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh."*

3. ***Final, Ultimate Sanctification will take place at the Rapture*** *- Romans 8:9-11, "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you."*

   1st Thessalonians 5:23, "And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ." Ephesians 4:30, "And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption."

   Philippians 3:21, "Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself." Jude 1:24, "Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,"

   This known also as the: "Salvation of our body" from the presence of sin to presence of God.

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) wrote these helpful words:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one

> accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Amen and amen! Pastor DeHaan is absolutely correct! We must always keep discipleship separate from justification. I am going to Heaven when I die, and I 100 % know it, because my redemption is not dependent upon my faithfulness or performance; but rather, it is 100 % dependent upon God's faithfulness to keep His promise **"TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE" (1st Corinthians 1:21b).** Titus 1:2 says that God keeps His promises, because God cannot lie. **Titus 1:2, "In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;"**

With the three different kinds of sanctification in mind that I have taught you in this blog, the following brilliant quote by Pilgrim's Progress author, John Bunyan, makes perfect sense:

> "If you do not put a difference between **justification** wrought by the man Christ without and **sanctification** wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people." —John Bunyan (1628-1688)

The sanctification of which Pastor John Bunyan is speaking is the Progressive, Experiential Sanctification (a believer's growth in the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ). Bunyan is NOT speaking about the

Positional Instantaneous Sanctification which every saint receives at the time of the new birth.

That is, our POSITION in Christ is forever settled at the time of the new birth, which is solely through faith alone in Christ. Sal

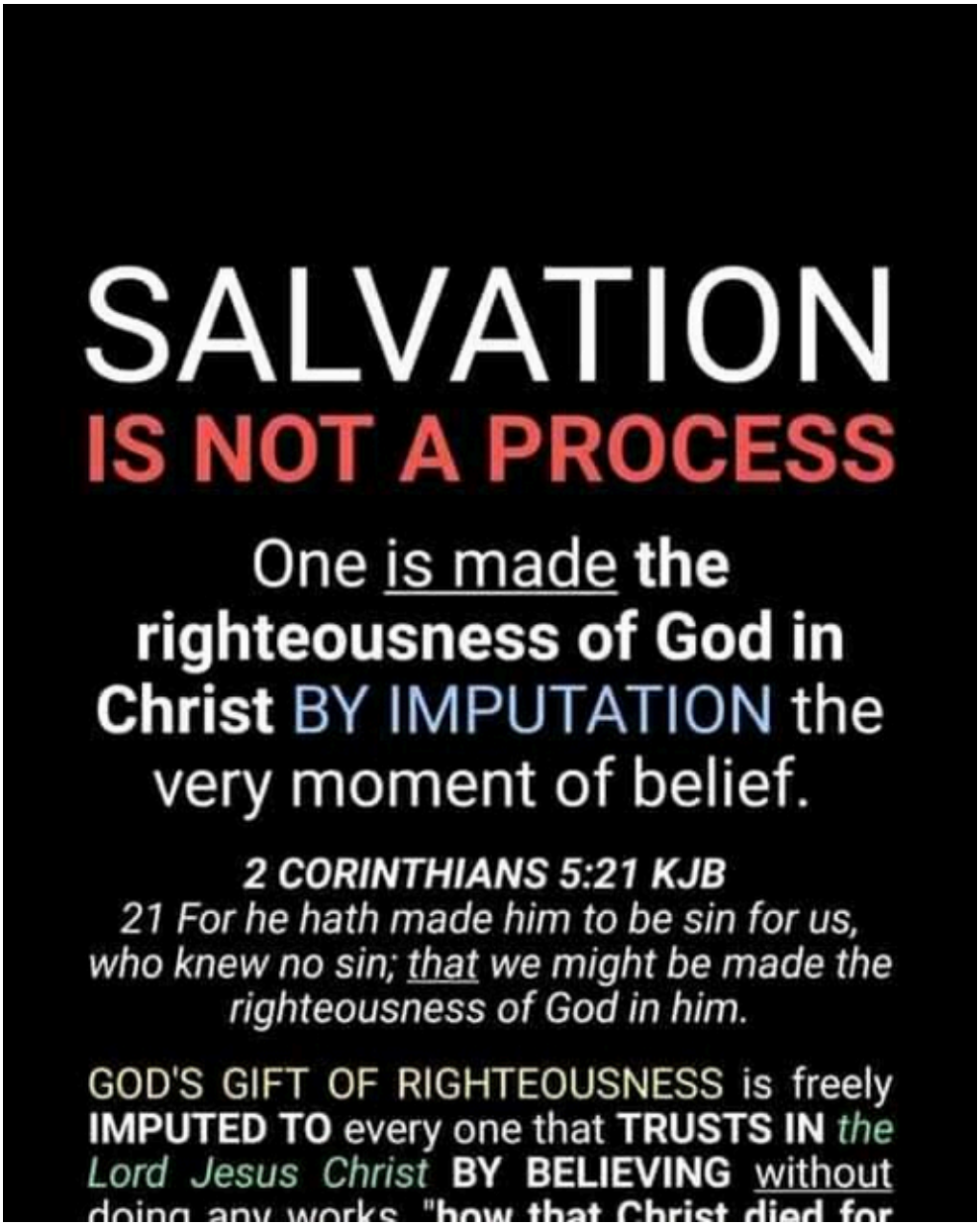
vation is NOT a process. The LAW demands perfect righteousness from man to get to Heaven; but GRACE imparts God's righteousness to man through faith in Jesus Christ.

Please never mix discipleship with salvation, lest you corrupt the Gospel.

Our sonship as God's redeemed children is one thing (John 1:13-14);

Our service for Christ is another thing entirely (Romans 12:1-2).

Our CONDITION in Christ as saints is an ongoing process, by which the Holy Spirit conforms us into the very image of Jesus. **Romans 8:29, "For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate *to be conformed to the image of his Son*, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren."** Carefully notice that God the Father doesn't predestinate anybody to salvation; but rather, we are being conformed into the image of His only begotten Son, Jesus. What an awesome God and Savior! Jesus is precious!!!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiKTJ-jIjhPLabeC-UjKmVLOn2uDqbKILEXYsl4Dl2edDeDaI9aEqACkIrZnxRANd-KyQsrfscM4Pyom4a8HSEQjaohFIjrojbHQU7

6.10.2 You Won’t Have Giant Killing Faith On A Sunday Morning Budget (2025-10-05 09:50)

Psalms:1:1-6, “

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish."

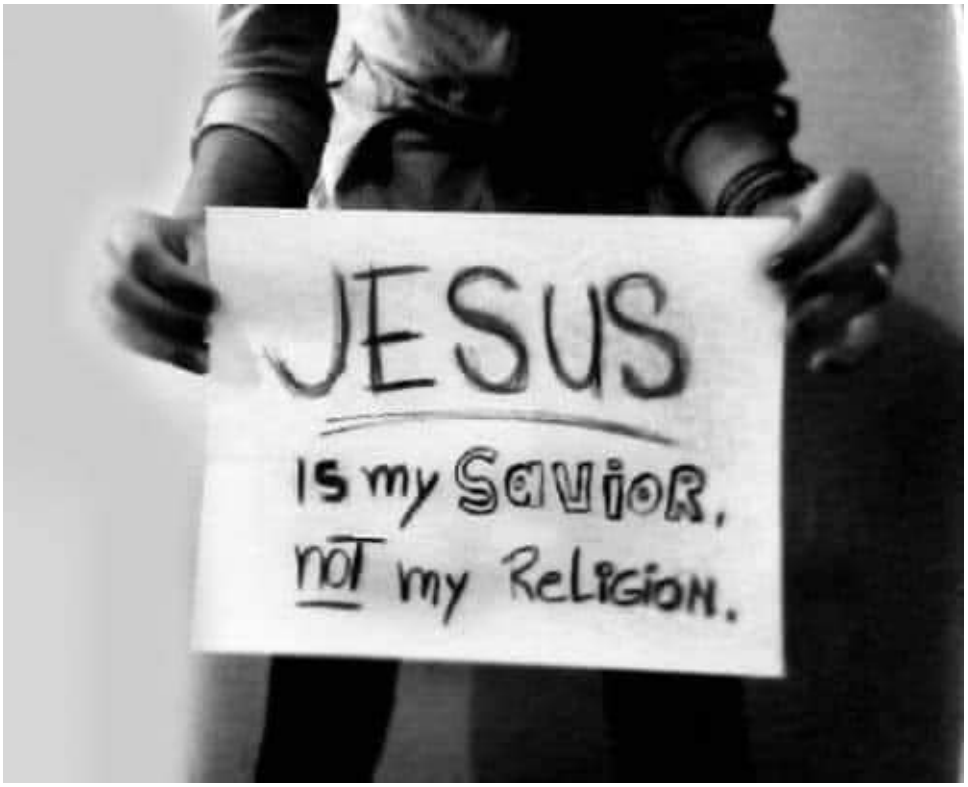
Dear reader, in my website ministry I receive hundreds of emails each year from distraught believers who are at the end of their rope. Some talk of killing themselves. Most say that they feel like God has failed them, and that they don't want to waste their time praying anymore. Few of them attend church on Sunday, and the ones who do usually complain about their pastor and church (and many of their complaints are valid concerns).

I know what their dilemma is even before I finish reading their email. Their problem is that they are looking at the wrong things in life. They are focusing on the negatives in their life, and not having a THANKFUL ATTITUDE toward God. They lack faith because they are not walking with God by abiding in the inspired Holy Scriptures. **Romans 10:17, "So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."** We are sanctified by the inspired Word of God. **John 17:17, "Sanctify them through thy truth: *thy word is truth*."** Someone asked me to sum up the Bible in as few words as possible. I gave them one word—"

TRUTH.

"

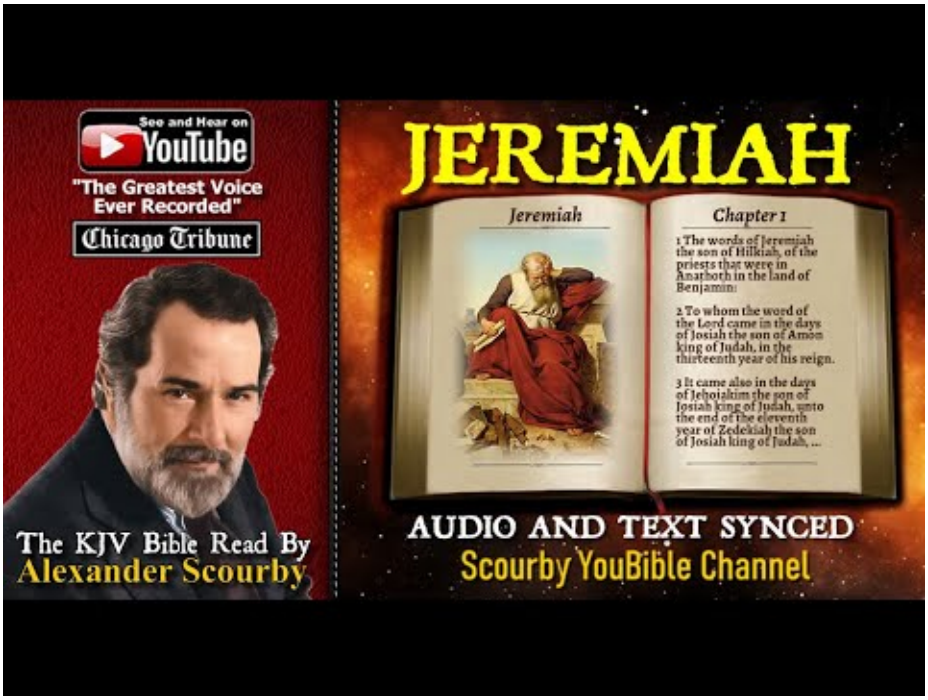
[1]



We grow spiritually by reading and studying the Bible. **1st Peter 2:2-3, "As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, *that ye may grow* thereby: If so be ye have**

tasted that the Lord is gracious." How much time this past week did you spent wallowing like a happy pig in the inspired promises of God in the Bible? Did you know that [2]there are 7,487 promises in the Word of God? How much Bible preaching did you listen to this past week? I heard five sermons yesterday by [3]Pastor Bruce Mejia and [4]Pastor Steven Anderson. I love and recommend that you listen to the Bible preaching of those guys! I don't agree with their denial of a Pretribulation Rapture, but I sadly don't know of any Pretrib Rapture pastors who preach with the fervency and boldly of these men of God.

This week I listened to the books of Jeremiah, Mark and John, read by Alexander Scourby. Here is the Old Testament book of Jeremiah on YouTube...



The Book of Jeremiah Read by Alexander Scourby

Sadly, today's churches are pathetic. Pastor Lee Roberson (1909-2007) wisely said: "Everything rises and falls on leadership." That is so true. The pastor makes the church! The pastor sets the tone, attitude and atmosphere of the congregation. Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913) is right, who said that a church congregation rarely rises above the spirituality of the pastor. A church will almost never rise above its leadership. If a church has spiritually immature and biblically illiterate men, then the church is in trouble. Men follow their pastor's example. The great need of the hour in America is preaching preachers who walk with God.

If you only rely upon going to church on Sunday to stay right with God, you won't. The purpose of going to church is not to keep us spiritual, although we are edified by our pastor's walk with God during the week, from what he shares with us on Sunday. The purpose of going to church is to find comfort and encouragement for our burdens, heartaches and need to be loved. Other saints need our comfort, love and encouragement likewise.

Every church should have a scheduled time to go soulwinning in the local community. Preaching the Gospel is every believer's responsibility, which means there definitely should be an organized soulwinning effort by the church to reach the local community, the region and the world (missionary's support). I like the sign that I've seen in some churches when exiting over the door: "You are now entering the mission field." Dear reader, you may be the only Jesus that someone knows.

Walking with God is not just something that we do on Sundays and Wednesdays. Our walk with God as believers should be 24/7, all the time. My mind is stayed on the Lord. **Isaiah 26:3, " Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. "** I love that Bible verse!!!

Isaiah 26:3, " Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. "

Kindly said, I receive hundreds of emails each year from distraught believers. Some talk about wanting to kill themselves. They are down, depressed, despondent and say that they've given up on prayer because God never answers. They have not yet learned, or have forgotten, that as God's children we live by faith, and not by sight. **2nd Corinthians 5:7, "(For we walk by faith, not by sight:)." Hebrews 11:1, "Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."**

We all feel at times like God is ignoring us, that He has stepped out of the picture, but this is normal according to Luke 18:1-8. In this parable of The Widow And The Unjust Judge, the judge ignored her because he didn't care. However, Jesus teaches in this passage that God the Father is pleased by our faith, by our continued asking in prayer. **Luke 18:1,**

" And he spake a parable unto them to this end, *that men ought always to pray, and not to faint*; " The Lord told this parable to encourage us to keep on praying in faith. Prayer is asking, and asking is the evidence of one's faith. **Hebrews 11:6, "**

But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

" The Christian life is lived by faith, the same way that we were saved by faith alone. We are not saved by works, neither to we live the Christian life by trying to impress God with our works. FAITH is what pleases the Lord. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

One True Gospel

John 3:16

The moment you believe in Christ, you *are*:

- **SANCTIFIED** — Acts 26:18
- **RIGHTEOUS** — 2 Corinthians 5:21
- **A CHILD OF GOD** — John 1:12
- **FOREVER SAVED** — John 10:27-29
- **JUSTIFIED** — Romans 8:30

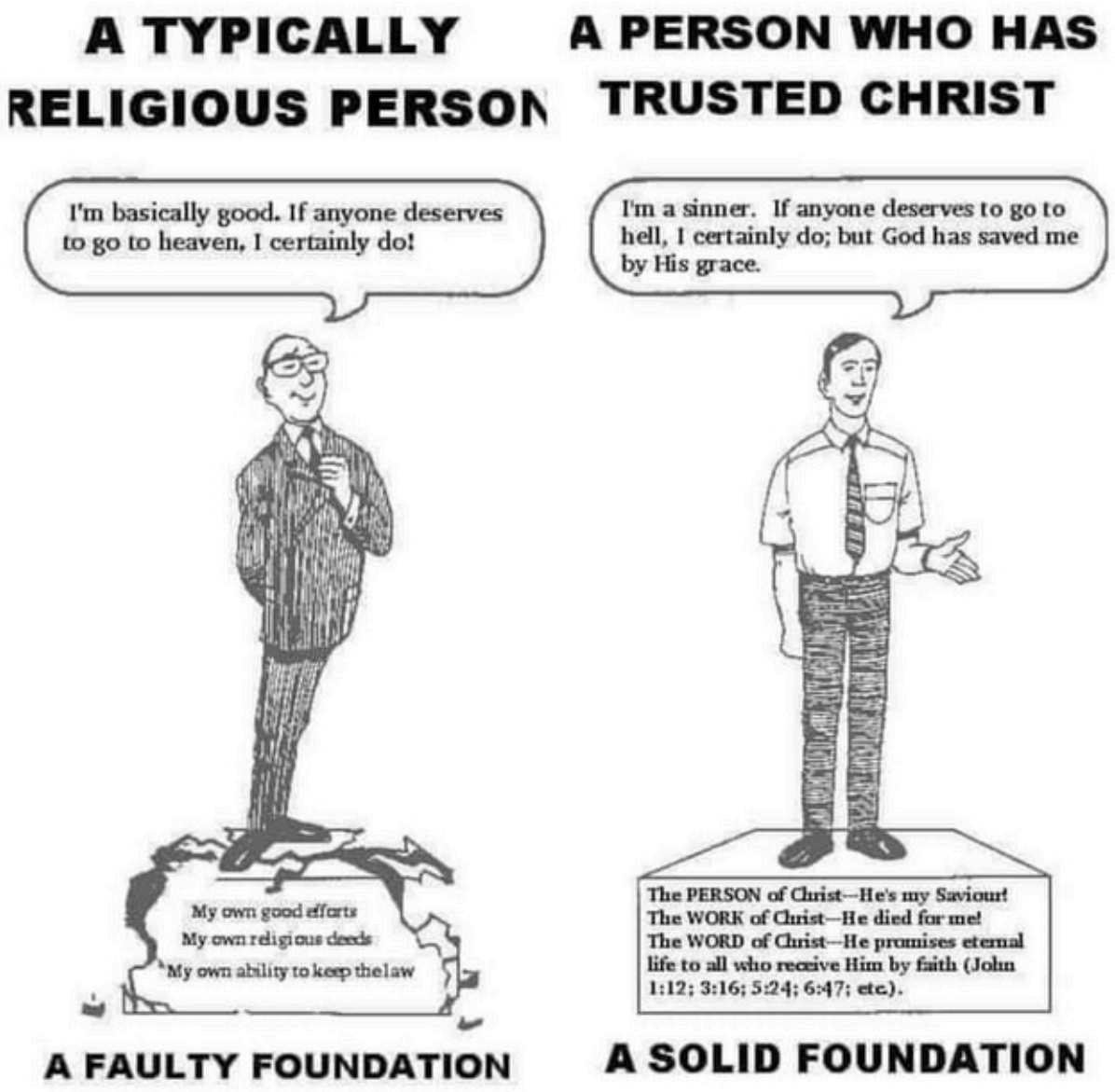
You are: **SO VERY LOVED** — 1 John 4:9-11

"Another" Gospel

Galatians 1:8

The moment you believe in Christ, you *must*:

- Keep your lamp full!
- Prove you're saved!
- Keep from sinning!
- Show your fruit!
- Live by the Law!



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhFd4CYV8_Wyrcffmo0wC-X1vqI6uhDUPq68rw9HQKWHIC2ptU_8vUIw7AFXTonxSyrB7DtDxORn33arzqcY5GmSu8JCAG6zCwLPrS
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/believers/promises_of_god.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/live/SzyW40N6bD8?feature=share
4. https://youtu.be/NKfV-R5sl8w
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEipKdC_gLv79Ssd54wNnAlHOYyX8hCWBDj77gSHDWb7aBCLrO_so9KMb90BATWi_GCtubZOqoGdH2KJ9GhnxNAGqJgAaerZn8jc4q2
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjzD2220CyVFxCyjqo9jU03pNJIViPVsZ7YnGqCdZjw7FlmzAJwKH26BX25H8rSfYL-TMGcNkL9505Zdov1meR2RvTerQm8-T0NKZB

6.10.3 The Sin Of Obscuring The Gospel (2025-10-09 06:07)

2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, “

3386

***But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost*: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."**

Perhaps the greatest sin being committed today by churches, missionaries and Bible colleges everywhere is that they embellish God's simple plan of salvation, adding their own human interpretation to the Gospel. In this blog I am going to present the simple Gospel, and expose what is not the Gospel, so that you will from hereafter KNOW God's simple plan of salvation dear reader.

What saith the Scripture?

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

From 1st Corinthians 15:16 we know that the Gospel is comprised of three things:

1. Jesus DIED by crucifixtion on a cross to pay for our sins.
2. He was BURIED.
3. Christ RESURRECTED from the dead three days later.

The only prerequisite to believing the Gospel is to know *why* you need to be saved in the first place (which is because you are a guilty sinner in God's sight); and you must know *what* you are being saved from (which is from being punished in the fires of Hell forever for your own sins). No one has ever been saved who didn't admit to being a needy sinner.

I love how military chaplain David Rutkin explains God's simple plan of salvation...

> **Don't muddy the Gospel. Explain it simply so it can be understood by the hearer.**
>
> The Gospel of Jesus Christ is the most significant element of the Christian faith.
>
> Needless to say, the Gospel should be preached at church and I firmly believe at every occasion.
>
> The Apostle Paul separated himself from others according to the clear Gospel message of Christ (Rom. 1:1). The Gospel is where he divided himself from another.
>
> The clear Gospel message should be the foundation of where a church stands. If one does not get the Gospel saving message correct (Rom. 1:16), then they are

likely to err in other understandings of Scripture.

The Gospel of Jesus Christ is His sinless shed blood, death, burial, and resurrection as the full substitute payment which saves a sinner from eternal damnation when believed by faith.

If the Gospel is tampered with at all and not explained vividly, it can lose its saving effect. Notice the verses below.

"For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect." - 1 Corinthians 1:17

"But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ." - 2 Corinthians 11:3

"Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace." - Galatians 5:4

This is a harsh reality, and a real tragedy which is going on in many Christian churches today. Every Bible-believing church should give a clear presentation of the Gospel and invitation to accept Jesus Christ alone as Savior by personal faith.

I'm a stickler for a clear presentation of the Gospel.

Salvation is not a sinner promising to turn from sin, sorrow for sin, or giving their life/heart to Jesus so that He will save them. Salvation has nothing to do with our promises or gifts to Christ. Salvation is simply us accepting Jesus' satisfactory payment on the cross of Calvary for the forgiveness of our sins. We simply trust in Jesus alone to save us (Acts 16:31, Rom. 4:5, 1 Cor. 15:1-4, Eph. 2:8-9).

Jesus gave His life for us (Gal. 1:4, 1 Tim. 2:6, Tit. 2:14); we don't give anything to Christ for salvation.

"I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain" (Gal. 2:21).

If we make salvation about us or something we promise to do for God, then salvation is no longer a gift, but we earned it (Rom. 4:16, 11:6). A sinner must understand they have nothing to offer Christ, but simply trust in Him alone to save them by accepting His substitutionary payment for their sins. [1]SOURCE

That being said, I am sickened that thousands of churches all across the United States are wickedly partaking of Franklin Graham's Operation Christmas Child (OCC). In fact, [2]Billy and Franklin Graham preach another gospel. They preach the Devil's falsehood of [3]Lordship Salvation (grace plus Christian service), not a truly free grace Gospel message (grace plus nothing). In supporting OCC, churches are wickedly bidding Godspeed to a counterfeit plan of salvation, which OCC includes in every box that is shipped to foreign countries. It doesn't matter what churches put into the boxes, OCC poisons them with a false gospel that teaches Lordship Sal-

vation that obscure the Gospel. **2nd John 1:11, “ For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.**

”

Sadly, there is a lackadaisical attitude of indifference in most Baptist churches today, so that clergy and laity alike couldn’t care less about doctrinal integrity. Nor do they care about the purity of God’s Word. I am tired of fools critiquing the inspired King James Bible, while defending Satan’s perverted [4]modern revisions that attack Jesus’ deity and Godhead.

The reason why so many churches are contributing and supporting this dangerous parachurch ministry is sadly because of a woeful lack of ministry outreach into our local communities. Let’s be honest, the average church today is spiritually dead. I have seen pastor after pastor who are guilty of teaching [5]Ken Ham’s perverted Answers-In-Genesis garbage, or using other things they’ve found on social media, instead of doing their own homework as pastors to prepare sermons and Bible studies. They are lazy pastors!

Most churches feel like a funeral home where someone has died, full of mostly old people at the end of life’s journey. Youth want no part of today’s lifeless neo-evangelical churches with their superficial Sunday morning so-called “

worship.

” The Contemporary Christian Music (CCM) that is sung in most churches today is a disgrace to the cause of Jesus Christ. I love the old hymns with their rich theological lyrics, which is woefully lacking in today’s CCM.

Dear reader, the Gospel of free grace taught in God’s Word does NOT include:

1. Being willing to turn from your sins
2. Forsaking sinful bad habits
3. Receiving Jesus as Lord of your life
4. Exchanging all that you are for all that Christ is
5. Living a lifestyle of repentance
6. Forsaking the old sinful ways
7. Living a changed life
8. Committing yourself to live for Christ
9. Inviting Jesus into your heart
10. Asking God to save you
11. Praying a sinner’s prayer
12. Going to church
13. Doing good works
14. Forsaking the world
15. Forsaking a lifestyle of sinning

16. Publicly confess Jesus
17. Become a Christ follower
18. Do sacraments
19. Confess your sins to a priest or minister
20. Have your sins absolved by a priest
21. Serve Christ faithfully
22. Live the Christian life
23. Persevere to the end in holiness
24. Run the race
25. Be water baptized

Dear friend, you may do all of the preceding things and yet never have been born again at all. Jesus warned in no uncertain terms that to enter into the Kingdom of God you MUST BE BORN AGAIN. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. "** You get born again by having Jesus, who is the beginning and the end (Revelation 1:7), born in you by His Holy Spirit (John 1:12-13). In Romans 8:9 the blessed Holy Spirit is called

"

the Spirit of Christ.

"

I love what Pastor Harry Ironside (1876-1951) said:

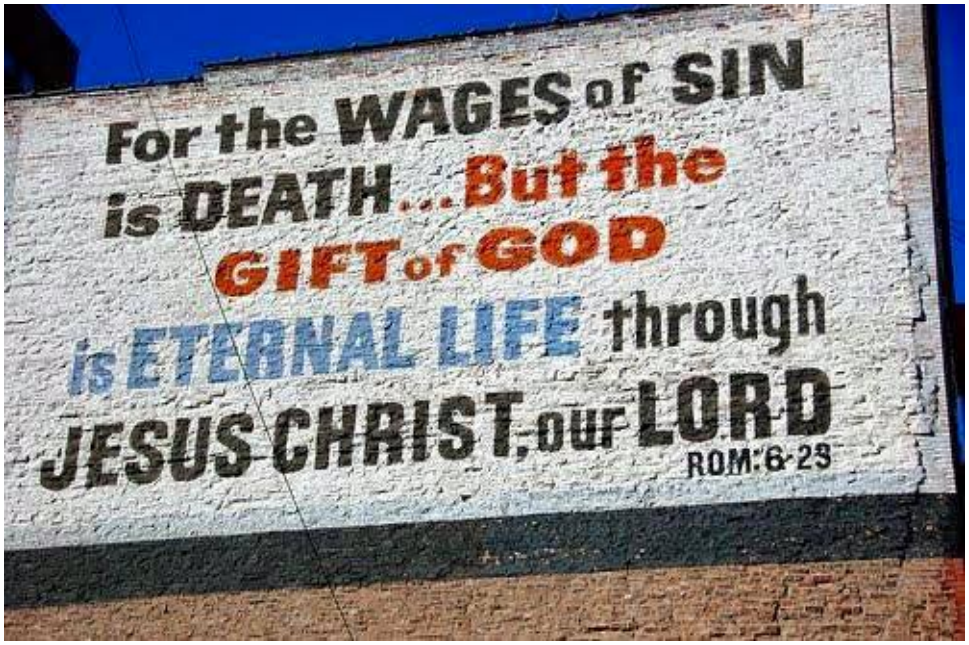
> **WHEN THE REVIVALIST** comes promising salvation to those "who make a full surrender" of all that they have to God, and who "pay the price of full salvation," he is preaching another gospel, for the price was paid on Calvary's cross and the work that saves is finished. It was Christ Jesus who made the full surrender, when He yielded Himself unto death for us that we might be redeemed from the curse of the broken law and forever saved from the judgment to come upon all who refuse His grace. —
>
> Pastor Harry Ironside, "
>
> [6]Another Gospel
>
> "

Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold is one of few preachers today who fully understands the grave importance of getting the Gospel correct...

> "There is power in this [7]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe."—Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[8]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

Folks, right doctrine matters. I said, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS! More people are going to spend eternity in Hell because they trusted too much. Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born again (Matthew 7:21-23). So, please beware of FALSE PROPHETS who embellish God's simple plan of salvation in their woeful ignorance, **"which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction." (2nd Peter 3:16).**

[9]



1. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/deity_of_christ_and_modern_versions.htm
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F6V2dcmjJgU&feature=youtu.be
6. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
7. https://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
8. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
9. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgSjuOaw3XPbfw44CpXZgWK1rTbnxwS3OGkDniDYJIXvaybLXz9bmZCYz6klPepLIBR33SPA9E2B1xOEVi10o67gPURRXHjI5EnWzc

---

6.10.4 How Wrong Can A Preacher Be On God's Simple Plan Of Salvation And Be Saved? (2025-10-12 08:59)

By the phrase "fallen from grace" in Galatians 5:4, the Apostle Paul is simply saying that the Galatians have missed the only bus going to Heaven. God's grace is the

only way to be saved! Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

Here is a helpful excellent sermon, by Pastor Afshin Yaghtin of the New Covenant Baptist Church in Spokane, Washington. The sermon is titled: "[1]The 'Repent Of Your Sins' Heresy."

In **Galatians 1:6, Paul said that the Galatians had "removed" themselves from the Gospel unto "another gospel."** NO ONE is born-again who is trusting in another gospel.

Albeit, I do understand your question. Where do we draw the line between who is saved and who is not? How wrong can a preacher be on God's plan of salvation and be saved? That is a great question!

We read in **Acts 15:1, "And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved."** This false teaching confused the brethren (Christians). They got into a big theological debate, wondering if a man who believes on Jesus Christ is really saved if he hasn't been circumcized according to Mosaic law. So the matter was brought before the apostles, and this was their answer in **Acts 15:24, "Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:"**

So, clearly, the religious teachers in Acts 15:1 were in fact FALSE PROPHETS!!! The re-sounding answers is: "No, a person does not have to keep the law to be saved." What is the law? It is the Ten Commandments. Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not kill. Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord in vain. Thou shalt not covet, et cetera. How then is keeping the law any different than turning away from one's sinful ways to be saved? It is the same thing.

If a man must cease from fornicating or stealing to be saved, then he is being required to KEEP THE MOSAIC LAW. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin."** The law was given for the primary purpose of giving mankind THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN.

We learn in **Galatians 3:24-26, "Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus."**

The Bible is abundantly clear that NO ONE has ever been, nor ever will be, saved by KEEPING GOD'S LAW. Nor has anyone ever been saved by PARTIAL FAITH IN CHRIST, plus WORKS. All humanity are guilty sinners, as we just read. The Old Testament LAW shows us our sinnership, and then brings us to CHRIST in the New Testament to be saved by grace.

> "The law tells me how crooked I am. Grace comes along and straightens me out."
> —Billy Sunday

Kindly, Pastor James Melton ASS-U-MEs that repentance is a change of mind about sin that will result in a change of behavior. Sadly, this is exactly what Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College errantly teaches. Pastor Jeff Redlin (their senior pastor at Campus Church) is angry at me, refusing to allow me to attend their church anymore, because I called them out on their heresy. It is a very big deal. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!

The big problem is that by associating a change of behavior with God's free gift of eternal life, it misleads many people to think that they are not really saved, unless their behavior has changed. So this compels people to try to avoid sinning to prove that they are saved. It confuses people. It instills fear and worry in them, wondering if they've really born-again because of the sin in their life (which we ALL have).

I heard infidel pastor, Paul Washer (a devout Calvinist), say that his own mother worried that she is not saved because of sin in her life. Her preacher son foolishly told her that her worry was proof of salvation. That is ridiculous! Judas felt bad, so bad that he gave back the 30 pieces of silver, but Judas still died in his sins and went to Hell forever.

To say that WORKS are required to prove that you're really saved, is just another clever way of saying that you have to have WORKS to be saved. There's no difference! So for James Melton to teach that a saved person WILL have works (a changed life), is the same as requiring works to be saved.

How can a preacher be saved who requires water baptism for salvation? That is a false gospel. That means all Church of Christ, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh-Day Adventists and Roman Catholics are not saved, because they all require water baptism to get to Heaven.

It is no different when a bad pastor like James Melton, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, Ray Comfort, Gary Walton or 'UNSHACKLED' radio (by Pacific Garden Mission), perversely teach that you must repent "of your sins," by turning away from the old ways and forsaking a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. They are LIARS!

Kindly said, how can those men be saved when they are wrong on God's plan of salvation? They will all lie to deceive, by claiming that salvation is by grace alone, through faith alone, in Christ alone, but then they contradict themselves by teaching that if you don't have works in your life, your faith is not genuine, it is not real, and you were never saved at all.

What James Melton errantly preaches is the same as what the Seventh-Day Adventist cult teaches. They have a very different view of faith than what the Bible teaches. In the Bible, faith simply means to trust in Christ, but look what Miss Ellen G. White (SDA prophetess errantly teaches). ...

> "That so-called faith in Christ which professes to release men from the obligation of obedience to God, is not faith, but presumption. 'By grace are ye saved through faith.' But 'faith, if it hath not works, is dead."' SOURCE: Ellen G. White, Steps To Christ, p. 61.

So "faith" according to Ellen White is not simply trusting upon the Gospel to be saved. In addition, Miss White teaches that faith encompasses all of the obligations of living the Christian

life. The Bible says that a faith without works is “dead,” but it is still faith. A dead faith is still faith! In other words, if people don’t see holiness in you, then they won’t be convinced of your faith, because it is a dead faith; however, God still honors your faith in His only begotten Son, and you cannot ever lose eternal life.

Pastor James Melton is in agreement with the cults! All of the pseudo-Christian cults teach to turn from sins to be saved. ...

- [2]https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship _salvation/jw _agree.htm
- [3]https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false _doctrine/lordship _salvation/macarthur _mormon.htm

So to answer the question of: "How wrong can a preacher be on God’s plan of salvation and be saved?," the answer can only be, Biblically: The moment that a preacher (or anyone) adds anything to the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ—namely, Christ’s death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection from the dead the third day—he is not saved, nor ever has been saved. The only prerequisite to being saved is that you realize your need as a guilty sinner, so that you will BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST and be saved (Acts 16:30-31; John 6:28-29).

The ’Repent Of Your Sins’ Heresy

1. https://youtu.be/OUYWJNU_TUA
2. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm

6.10.5 Beware Of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary (2025-10-15 09:07)

Galatians 4:15-17, "Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me. Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them."

I have been hated as an enemy for telling THE TRUTH. I am the victim of church hatred. Marty Herron is a wicked infidel of the faith, an imposter in the pulpit. I am the victim of hatred from an independent Baptist church. I am speaking about the shameful [1]Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Since 2014 they have painfully ostracized me. I have always kindly waved at them with a smile, but in return I get dirty looks, cold stares and unfriendly smirks. David in the Old Testament experienced this same hurtful type of heathendom. **Psalms 109:4-5, "For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love."**

My regular website and blog readers know that I have been writing articles about my painful ongoing ordeal with Harvest Baptist Church (aka, the Bob Jones University crowd) since they kicked me out in 2014. I am in a unique situation, being isolated on Guam, and that I am an independent Baptist. Where else can I go? They are my spiritual family. They are my professed brothers and sisters in Christ. Yet, they continue to ostracize me, showing disdain toward me, which is painful, especially at Christmas time and on holidays. Sadly, I mean nothing to them because they are selfish people. Today, Marty Herron is the ungodly vice president of the apostate Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary in Ankeny, Iowa, ruining teenager's lives there. God will wipe that arrogant smirk off his wicked face one

day!

God knows that my only offense against them is that I loved them enough to tell THE TRUTH to help them! Harvest invited Evangelist Tom Farrell to speak at their church, who said from the pulpit: "A friend helps a friend to see!" I was being a true friend. But when I helped them see, they showed me the door! Pastor Marty Herron cruelly drove me out, and shunned me. I was so lonely and in love with the church's nurse, who worked at their school. So I literally begged to return, promising to keep quiet about my beliefs. I humbly apologized for any trouble I had caused, and pleaded with Pastor Herron to allow me to return. I kindly asked for his spiritual guidance with my life, explaining that I have been stuck in a ditch in life for several years. That ungodly selfish man verbatim told me to "go elsewhere." I had nowhere to go. My blood is on Pastor Herron's hands, and his associate pastors, who were also involved.

I was listening to Alexander Scourby last week read the famous Bible chapter about love ("charity"), which is 1st Corinthians 13. Verse 6 jumped out to my attention, when I heard the words **"THE TRUTH." 1st Corinthians 13:6, "[charity] Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;"** The Bible teaches that love rejoices in THE TRUTH! Whatever Pastor Herron and the Bob Jones' crowd have, it isn't love. Love rejoices in truth, it doesn't shun and ostracize truth-tellers. Shame on Harvest Baptist Church on Guam!!! The new pastor, Gary Walton, won't have anything to do with me, because of the influence of Dr. Herron. Time and time again I have seen Harvest's staff members in public, and they laugh as they pass by me, making snide remarks, and expressing disdain for me as a human being. That is not love!

Religion (Playing Church) Versus The Truth

I am amazed how many professed Christians literally ignore portions of the Bible which do not fit their agendas. A prime example is the Bob Jones University (BJU) crowd. Since they do not believe we have a perfect Holy Bible in the English language today, they reject the Biblical truth that God has preserved "EVERY WORD" for us today. **Matthew 4:4, "But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."** That is why [2]BJU literally changed their statement of faith since 2017, removing the phrase "EVERY ONE" regarding the Bible. What an indictment against BJU!!! God knows that if Harvest had simply welcomed me back to church, I would have gladly returned, and built a new life at Harvest. I had hoped to find a wife.

Senior pastor, Marty Herron, quit in 2018. Associate pastor, Joe Hanson, quit in 2018. Associate pastor, Jared Baldwin, quit in 2018. They cannot escape what they have done! God will hold them accountable for leaving the church in spiritual shambles. Pastor Herron could have ended my ongoing battle with Harvest, by simply doing the right thing, by allowing me to attend church services to get the help I so desperately needed and pleaded for. I just wanted a church family for fellowship. Is that a crime? What kind of church refuses to help a hurting man, who humbly pleads for help? I pleaded three times in 2017. I have pleaded since. Harvest Baptist Church is a shameful mess today—a spiritually dead, dried up, lifeless, Neo-evangelical cesspool of indifference, CCM music, yuppie attitudes, and snobs who don't care about anybody outside of their religious clique (which by definition is a cult).

The Apostle Paul reminded the churches of Galatia that at one time previously, they would have removed their eyes to give him if it were physically possible. By the way, this is why

many Bible theologians believe Paul's thorn in the flesh was poor eyesight. Paul couldn't see well. Paul said the Galatians would have plucked out their own eyes to give him, if they could, but now they hated him as their enemy for telling THE TRUTH. Strong's Concordance defines **"ENEMY"** in Galatians 4:16 as:

> "echthros: From a primary word ἔχθω echthō (to hate); hateful (passively odious, or actively hostile); usually as a noun, an adversary (especially Satan): - enemy, foe."

The Greek word for "enemy" here means "to hate" (whether passively odious or actively hostile). The Bob Jones' crowd hate me in a passively odious manner. That is, in an unambiguous way. They have made it VERY clear that they consider me offensive and contemptible, by forcing me out of their church and ostracizing me, literally banning me from even attending Harvest Baptist Church on Guam since 2014. Lord willing, I plan to spend the rest of my life writing about the evils which Harvest Baptist Church did to me, to let everyone know how not to treat others. It is called word of mouth!

If you want to see a living example of what a church shouldn't be, then simply look at HBC on Guam. Micronesia is in woeful need of real churches! Harvest Baptist Academy is a money machine in my opinion. HBC is a place for BJU's alumni to meet the obligation to worship God, if you can consider what they do worship. I know this—any type of so-called worship of God which does not cause you to love your hurting brother is as phony as a $3 bill. Romans 14:10, "But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ." Anything can be justified. The Bob Jones' crowd today are apostate! They use Devil's Bibles. [3]They preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. I love the Bob Jones' crowd. God knows my heart. I do not hate anyone. But I do hate every false way, as God commands me to. **Psalms 119:104, "Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way."**

Please pardon my rudeness dear reader. **2nd Corinthians 11:6, "But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things."** I do not claim to be an apostle, but in so many ways I am suffering in the same way as did Paul. For telling THE TRUTH, the local churches hated Paul and counted him as an enemy, just as Harvest Baptist Church has done to me. Pastor Herron even injuriously and falsely called me an "enemy" in 2017. Dr. Herron is in for a shocking revelation when he stands before the Lord someday, and is reprimanded for promoting Devil's Bibles. **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."** [4]I fear that Marty Herron is not saved, since he ADDS turning from sins to faith (Matthew 7:21-23; Acts 15:1; Galatians 1:6-9). If I am telling THE TRUTH, woe unto Pastor Herron.

Sadly, Pastor Marty Herron is going to burn in Hell in eternity with his family, because they are all following his false gospel of turning from sins to get to Heaven. That is keeping the law, not the free grace of God.

I Am Obsessed With THE TRUTH

God knows that my heart is in the right place. I am not obsessed with Harvest Baptist Church on Guam, I am a hurting man who has no church family. Nearly all of my neighbours either attend Harvest or work on staff, but they ignore me. That is not okay with God. Everyone needs a church family. When an independent Baptist church is so far gone in their

doctrines, that they are using [5]a completely different Bible, and preaching a [6]completely different gospel, than what the King James Bible teaches, you've got a Satanic cult, not a New Testament church! When I have no church family because I am right, because I am on the side of TRUTH, you're darn tootin' right that I'm going to hoop and holler, and make a fuss!

I am appalled that tens of thousands of churches today are embracing Calvinism as a legitimate variation of the Gospel. Calvinism is damnable heresy!!! There are no variations or embellishments of the Gospel. Jesus Christ never sinned one time. He was sinless and perfect in every way! Christ died on the cross to pay for our sins. He was buried. Three days later Jesus physically resurrected from the dead for the justification of our faith (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). Anyone who by faith receives Jesus as the risen Christ, the only begotten Son of God, accepting His sacrifice on the cross as payment for their sins, is saved. That's it!

The Bible teaches that eternal life is a free gift (Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 5:15-18, 6:23) You don't have to turn away from a lifestyle of sinning to receive salvation, which would be an exchange, not a gift. The Bob Jones University crowd have been corrupted. I am the best friend they have. I want everyone to know that my ongoing battle with the Bob Jones' crowd is not over them hurting my feelings , although they certainly have umpteen times. This is over the infallibility and inspiration of the King James Bible! **Proverbs 19:11, "The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression."** This is not about me, this is about THE TRUTH! HBC won't accept me back into their fold because they disagree with what I am standing for. God only authored ONE BOOK, not two, not hundreds! There is only ONE GOSPEL, not two, not a dozen! I am rightly contending for the faith.

This is not about passing over a transgression. This is about Bob Jones University today, right this very moment, still as corrupt as can be on the Bible and the plan of salvation! [7]I caught BJU red-handed changing their statement of faith, removing the very two words that got them into big trouble in the first place... "EVERY ONE"! BJU removed those two words because they had to, otherwise they would have to explain how we can have EVERY ONE of God's preserved inspired Words today in hundreds of English Bible versions!!! I do believe we have EVERY ONE of God's Words, in the inspired and infallible King James Bible! And it is for my correct belief on the Word of God that the Bob Jones' camp continue to ostracize me on Guam.

Kindly said, Dr. Marty Herron is getting paid a much undeserved 6-digit salary as Executive Vice President of Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Cemetery in Iowa. If Marty is saved (I humbly don't think he is), his earthly paycheck is the only reward he will ever receive! Spiritual crime pays well. It is disgusting! I have no church family still in 2020, because Marty Herron turned Harvest Baptist Church against me. Pastor Herron is a wicked man who cruelly threw me under the bus between 2014 and 2018!

Humbly said, it is because of Pastor Marty Herron that I have had no church family since 2014 until today still. My blood is on his hands, for which God alone will hold him accountable! [8]Dr. Steve Pettit is just as bad—a dangerous Calvinist false prophet! These ungodly religious leaders (imposters) are Neo-evangelicals—full of resentment and disdain for fighting Fundamentalists like me, Pastor Bob Gray Sr., Dr. Al Lacy and Dr. Jack Hyles. Neo-evangelicals stand for nothing, affirm everything in apostate mainstream evangelicalism, and run churches into the ground that they stole from Fundamentalists!!!

I love the preceding quote by Dr. Russell Anderson. Lordship Salvation sends people to Hell. The [9]Devil's modern Bible revisions teach Lordship Salvation. When anyone denies the inspiration and infallibility of the King James Bible, they have opened the door to the possibility that there is more than one English Bible version. This is what is wrong with Moody Bible Institute, Bob Jones University, Faith Baptist Bible College And Theological Seminary, Liberty University, and thousands of other Neo-Evangelical institutions today, who promote the Devil's corrupt Bible revisions.

Sadly, [10]even Hyles-Anderson College since 2008 no longer believes that the King James Bible is inspired. They ALL share the common denominator of denying that the King James Bible is infallible and inspired, which is why they affirm dozens of different English Bible versions. Dr. Anderson understands the importance of having an inspired and infallible King James Bible, and so do I (humbly), and so did Pastor Jack Hyles!!! This is why we must rebuke and expose the Neo-evangelical crowd today, like never before!!! Satan is a beautiful liar!

Respectfully said, Pastor Marty Herron was Harvest's senior pastor between 1999 and 2018. I loved pastor Herron and desperately needed his spiritual help, love and guidance. I asked for his help with my broken life, with tears in my eyes in 2014. I attended the church's 6 week Foundation's Class, because Pastor Herron invited me to come. I went to all the sessions with about a dozen other new members. We met in his church office. I was so happy to have a church family, for the first time in a very long time. I was happy for the year of 2014. I had a church family, finally.

But in time God started working in my heart, as I saw church members using dozens of different Bible versions. I heard Pastor Herron preach Lordship Salvation from the pulpit. He promoted Dr. John MacArthur and passed out MacArthur's materials to the congregation. I went home and cried, disturbed by the heresy being taught by Marty Herron. That is not my opinion, that is a Scriptural fact! According to John 20:31, the Gospel of John was written to show us how to go to obtain eternal life. **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Not one place in the Gospel of John are we taught to do anything more than simply "BELIEVE" on the Lord Jesus Christ to be saved. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."**

So I decided to help them as a true friend does. I went and bought $1,000 of Alexander Scourby King James Bible DVD's. I also bought several hundred King James' Gospels of John

and brought them to the church's office for them to give away to whoever they wanted. I wanted to flood the church with King James Bibles, and I did. But they decided to silence me. I was threatened never to share a sermon again from Pastor Jack Hyles about the King James Bible. They called Dr. Hyles "a cult" for being King James Bible only. That means I am a cult too in their eyes at Harvest Baptist Church. [11]In truth, they are the cult (an excellent rebuke of BJU by one of their own graduates, Dr. Peter S. Ruckman). I don't agree with Dr. Ruckman on double inspiration, nor other things that he teaches, but this is excellent.

I was under the sincere impression in 2014 at Harvest, that the church is a melting pot of beliefs. Pastor Herron gave me permission to hand out Gospel tracts by Dr. Curtis Hutson (1934-1995), which are 100 % accurate. But Pastor Herron was a big fan of John MacArthur, as is Bob Jones University today. Dr. Steve Pettit (president of BJU since 2014) is a personal buddy of John MacArthur, and [12]bids 100 % Godspeed to his Lordship Salvation ministry! I found out painfully that the pastors of Harvest are fools! They rejected the knowledge I gave them. I mean, I put the truth directly into their hands, but they rejected it.

Please look at **Hosea 4:6, "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children."** God's people were destroyed because of a lack of knowledge (truth). But carefully notice who rejected the truth—the priests! It was their spiritual leaders who rejected the knowledge of the truth!!! God said He would reject the spiritual leaders, because they rejected the truth!

Jeremiah 2:8, "The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit." Jeremiah 10:21, "For the pastors are become brutish [out of their minds], and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered." Harvest Baptist church all scattered in 2014, to 2018. Everyone quit and left after they drove me out. The church spiritually died! A church that rejects the truth loses God's hand of blessing. Jeremiah 12:10, "[13]Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard (MP3 sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles), they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness."

Religious imposters like Dr. Herron feel safe going along with other false teachers; such as, John MacArthur, Steve Pettit and Stephen Davey. God will punish them individually, even though they hobnob together as a group in their false teachings and wickedness. **Proverbs 16:5, "Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished."** If Steven Pettit or Marty Herron were to preach their garbage of Lordship Salvation in 1950 at Bob Jones University, [14]Dr. Bob Jones Sr. would have threw them out on their heads immediately!!

A Little Leaven Leaveneth The Whole Lump

What saith the Scripture? **Hebrews 3:13, "But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin."** Because BJU has tolerated these wicked false teachers for decades, and one of their alumni (Dr. John MacArthur) has achieved massive worldly success, they have let down their spiritual

guard at BJU. Consequently, BJU today relentlessly attempts to merge Lordship Salvation with a free grace Gospel, as if they both fall within the realm of orthodox theology (but they absolutely don't). [15]Pastor MacArthur errantly teaches that salvation is an "exchange" (he even uses that word). Dear friend, eternal life is a free gift, not a trade or exchange (Ephesians 2:8-9).

I am showing you how Bob Jones University went to the Devil. They stopped exhorting one another daily, while it is called today! **Hebrews 3:13, "But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin."** Hardly a preacher today cries aloud against the wickedness of abortion. Hardly a preacher today cries aloud against the wickedness of homosexuality. Instead, as shocking as it is, [16]many pastors are embracing the LGBTQ movement and no longer preach against homosexuality as a sin. Please don't misunderstand, I believe homosexuals ought to be welcomed in every church. How can we help them if they are not welcomed in church? However, I do not believe anyone should be allowed to openly sin in the church. That is why churches vote people in, or out. If you want to live in open sin, you cannot reasonably expect a church to vote you in. **1st Timothy 5:20, "Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear."**

Having quoted 1st Timothy 5:20, Marty Herron, Steve Pettit, John MacArthur, and the Bob Jones University crowd, must be rebuked before all, that others may fear God, because they are sinning by promoting Devil's Bibles and preaching another gospel. Titus 1:10-13 teaches to REBUKE THEM SHARPLY!!! The Bob Jones' crowd are sinfully arrogant, and full of sinful hatred toward Fundamentalists like me. Harvest Baptist Church's continued ostracization against me proves what I say. By the way, if your church is going to vote people out, as Harvest Baptist Church did to a man who divorced his wife in 2013, then the pastor's daughter out not where hip-huggers and skin-tight spandex in public. If it is a sin for me to lust upon the pastor's daughter (Matthew 5:28), then it is a sin for a woman to dress in such a way that it makes it easy for me to lust upon her body (1st Peter 2:11; 1st Timothy 2:9; Proverbs 7:10). Aren't we humans big hypocrites?

If you want to talk about "hatred" (which Harvest mentions on their website), look no further than the way Harvest has mistreated me since 2014, forbidding me to even sit in church services. Who does that, except for a self-righteous religious group that operates like a social club instead of a hospital for sinners? I love you all very much, unconditionally with God's love. It is for this very reason that I continue to relentlessly SPEAK THE TRUTH IN LOVE (Ephesians 4:15). **Jude 1:3, "Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints."**

Galatians 4:16-17, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them." Paul said that a group of false teachers were zealously affecting them in their churches, but not in a good way. Likewise, Bob Jones University zealously affect tens of thousands of churches today, but not in a godly nor good way. BJU is corrupting the churches with corruptible seed, and a perverted gospel of turning from sins plus partial faith in Christ.

Fundamentalist believers must take a Biblical stand against this junk theology and apostasy! I have taken a faithful stand for God and truth. I have run the course faithfully. It has

cost me a potential wife at Harvest. It has cost me my church family at Harvest. It has cost me several years of happiness without a church family. Pastor Jack Hyles wisely taught me that to lose something in the will of God is to find something better. Neo-evangelicals are wishy-washy. They don't care about upholding truth. They don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel. They don't care about the purity of the Word of God. They don't go soulwinning. They refuse to even use the term, because [17]the word "soulwinning" is synonymous with Pastor Jack Hyles.

And perhaps worst of all, Neo-evangelicals don't care about hurting people, which I have experienced firsthand at the cruel behest of the Bob Jones' crowd running the Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. It's all about the money. Although they would never admit such a shameful thing, their walk talks much louder than their talk talks. Love is shown in deed, not in word. I love you all with God's unconditional love. It is for that very reason that I speak and rejoice in THE TRUTH (1st Corinthians 13:6; Ephesians 4:15).

1. http://www.soulwinning.info/evils/apostasy/uncaring_churches.htm
2. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/11/i-made-bob-jones-university-change.html
3. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/09/it-is-right-to-rebuke-bob-jones.html
4. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_marty_herron.htm
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/homosexuality/bju_sanctions_ungodly_esv.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
7. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/11/i-made-bob-jones-university-change.html
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/sda/steve_pettit_agrees_with_ellen_white.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
10. https://www.soulwinning.info/bible/brother_hyles_was_right.htm
11. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/peter_ruckman/alexandrian_cult_series.pdf
12. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/many_pastors_have_destroyed_my_vineyard.mp3
14. https://youtu.be/aVtrguh_8Q4
15. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
16. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/lgbt_churches.htm
17. https://giftofeternallife.blogspot.com/2020/12/lets-go-soulwinning.html

---

6.10.6 How To Know You Have Eternal Life In Just A Few Minutes (2025-10-18 09:20)

1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."

A professed Christian man recently said to me that he doesn't know how to lead someone to Jesus Christ. That is his pastor's fault for not feeding his people. **Jeremiah 3:15, "And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and**

understanding." You know, a church congregation is NOT the pastor's flock, it is God's flock that has been entrusted to that pastor.

Acts 20:28, " Take heed therefore unto yourselves, *and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God*, which he hath purchased with his own blood." Sadly, our churches (especially Baptist) today are filled with spiritually malnourished, sickly and starving saints. What a shame for a man who has been attending his local Baptist church for several years, not to know how to share his faith with someone. Shame on his deadbeat pastor!

Dear reader, it is so easy, quick, free and simple to be saved. That is, to be born-again! To be "

saved

"

simply means, that you have been rescued from the eternal prison sentence you were facing in the Lake of Fire (Revelation 20:12-15). All mankind are guilty before God (Romans 3:19-20). You and I are guilty sinners! We deserve to spend eternity burning in Hell. A lot of people have difficulty accepting that truth, but it is only because we cannot grasp the holiness, perfection and righteousness of our great God and Creator.

To get right to the point, God loves you so much dear friend that He chose to die on a cross to pay for your sins, rather than let you spend eternity separated from Him in the torments of Hell beneath. God came down to earth and took on the form of a man, Jesus (1st Timothy 3:16). God became flesh and walked among men, as the only begotten Son of God (John 1:1-3, 14). Christ DIED on a cross in your place and mine. Jesus paid a debt He did not owe, because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21). JESUS PAID IT ALL!!!

Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea carefully removed Jesus' lifeless body from the cross, embalmed Him according to Jewish custom, and then buried the dead Savior in a tomb in which no man had ever been paid to rest. Three glorious days later, by a miracle of God almighty, Jesus resurrected physically from the dead in His immortal glorified body. That is the Gospel (the *GOOD NEWS*):

1. Jesus DIED on a cross to pay for our sins.
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later.

Anyone who comes to God as a needy guilty sinner, and accepts these FACTS as true, personally choosing to rely (trust) upon them for eternal life, is saved. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."** We are saved by BELIEVING this Good News!!! I believe it, do you?

You DON'T have to get water baptized to get to Heaven (the repentant thief on the cross didn't get water baptized in Luke 23:41-43). You don't have to confess Christ publicly to other people (the Apostle Peter publicly denied knowing Jesus in Luke 22:57; and the chief rulers who believed on Jesus did not confess Him in John 12:42-43). You don't have to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get to Heaven. In 1st Corinthians 5:1-5 we read about a saved man who was living a lifestyle of fornication. The Bible says he later repented, but the Christian woman is never mentioned again. In 2nd Timothy 4:10, we read that the Christian Demas forsook the

ministry, because he loved this present world. These were God's redeemed children living in sin, intentionally. Ananias and Sapphira chose to sin, and it cost them their lives!

Dear friend, you don't even have to give up your unbelief to get to Heaven:

> **Mark 9:23-26, "Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.**
>
> **And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, *Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief*.**
>
> **When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead. "**

This grieving father had his doubts in Jesus, but he so desperately wanted his son to be made well again, that he cast himself at Jesus' feet, doubts and all. Dear friend, even if you have 99 % doubt that the Bible is actually true, if you'll put that 1 % of faith in Jesus Christ alone as your only hope for eternal life and forgiveness of sins, God promises to save you! Jesus said if a man has faith as small as a seed of mustard seed, he can move mountains with God. Mustard seeds are among the tiniest seeds in the world, yet mustard plants grow upwards of 8 to 12 feet tall. Even the least bit of genuine faith in Jesus as the Christ, the only begotten Son of God, is enough to save the worst sinner upon the planet! **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."**

You need HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS dear reader. **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and** *his righteousness***; and all these things shall be added unto you." Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** Simply place your childlike faith (confidence), oh guilty sinner, in the death, burial and resurrection of Jesus Christ (who sacrificed His life on the cross to pay our debt of sin) and you will be immediately, irrevocably and eternally saved. You have God's promise of it! **Titus 1:2, " In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;**

"

You do NOT have to pray a prayer to be saved. You can simply BELIEVE in your soul on the Lord Jesus Christ. Simply by faith take God at His Word, as recorded in the inspired Holy Bible.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

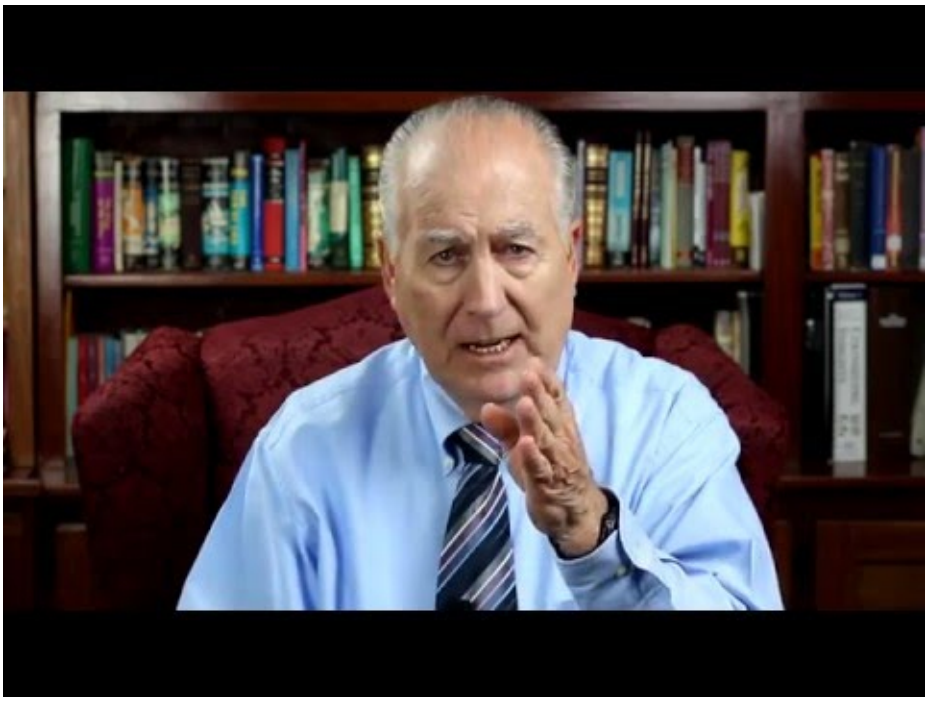
Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Simply BELIEVE on the Lord Jesus Christ, and the work is done, you are saved. There are only two types of religions in the world: DO and DONE! You either believe Jesus has already done it for you; or else you think you must do something to earn, merit and obtain it. What did Jesus say? **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him* whom he hath sent."** Simply believe the *Good News* of Jesus Christ!



THE CLEAR GOSPEL IN 4 MINUTES
(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

6.10.7 Get Busy Laying Up Treasures In Heaven (2025-10-20 09:23)

Matthew 6:19-20, "

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

"

Hebrews 6:10,

"

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

”

Dear reader, there is nothing more exciting to me as a child of God, than to know that I am amassing treasures up in Heaven. In his intriguing book titled: "Justice," Dr. Jack Hyles says:

> “I am glad that when I do something to lose a reward, there is something I can do to earn it back. That is what justice is really all about. Justice is equaling the punishment to the crime, but it is also equaling the reward to the good works.” —Pastor Jack Hyles, *Justice*; chapter 25, “
>
> [1]The Positive Side Of Justice
>
> ”

I love what Brother Hyles said. I often think of this truth. We are all guilty sinners! No human being has ever achieved sinless perfection, except Jesus Christ who never sinned even once (Hebrews 4:15-16). I used to think to myself, “Why in the world would God give me any rewards, when I have made so many bad, sinful and unwise choices in my life?” But Pastor Hyles chapter in his book about the positive side of justice helped me understand that God doesn’t just look at the bad, like humans do, He looks at the whole big picture. **Proverbs 15:3, “The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil *and the good*.”**

We all have a certain number of days here upon the earth. I don’t know about you, but I want to use my time wisely for the Kingdom of Heaven’s sake. I get encouraged by what God said in

Hebrews 6:10,

“ For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. ” God promises to reward us as believers for our good works, labors and effort spent for Jesus’ sake and the Gospel’s.

I love what Jesus said in

Mark 9:41, “

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward. **”** Our dear Savior and Lord is so ethical, that He promises to reward even a helper, someone who helps another person who is a disciple of Christ. Even if we give a cup of water to someone who is serving Jesus, God will reward us for doing that. That means God will reward you for volunteering to help out around the local church. If you mow the church lawn, the Lord promises to reward you.

Albeit, these arrogant big name neo-evangelical pastors today, like Jeff Redlin at Pensacola Christian College’s Campus Church, who gets paid well over $100,000 per year, already has his reward. I have never made a single penny since 2002 when I began my website ministry. I have spent at least 50,000 hours diligently laboring over the past 20 years for Jesus Christ. Whereas opportunistic clergy like Jeff Redlin only work 8 hours and then go home, I often labor 12 to 16 hours per day on my website ministry. On umpteen occasions I have worked through day and night, on a labor of love marathon, not wanting to lose my momentum. My record is working straight through for 37 hours. I enjoyed every minute of it, by faith fighting the good fight of faith.

And yet, for all my earnest labors for Christ, nearly every pastor I meet expresses contempt for my website ministry. When I came to Campus Church in July of 2021, Pastor Jeff Redlin

shamefully falsely accused me of finding weaknesses in preachers. His rude and insensitive remarks hurt my heart, because I knew that he was wrong. THE TRUTH is that I am faithfully contending for the faith, as the Bible commands in **Titus 1:13-14, "This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth."**

Since 2014, I have been sharply rebuking the pastors at the [2]shameful Harvest Baptist Church on Guam. Harvest's pastors are Bob Jones University alumni, who preach the Devil's lie of Lordship Salvation. They promote the Devil's modern corrupt Bibles. They preach a false understanding of Bible repentance concerning salvation:

- [3]False Bibles: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (reprobate [4]Bob Jones University infidels are [5]GUILTY!)
- [6]Misunderstood Repentance: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Bob Jones University infidels [7]GUILTY!)
- [8]Lordship Salvation: An Enemy Of Soulwinning (Bob Jones University [9]false prophets, [10]GUILTY!)

Dear reader, RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

There is a foolish notion circulating in many churches today that says it is wise not to speak against doctrinal error. The Devil's lie suggests that we cannot reach people for Christ if we offend them with THE TRUTH. That is why [11]Joel Osteen said on national TV that Mormons are true Christians, because he is bought and paid for by the Devil. Joel is so afraid of making enemies that he dare not speak the truth, lest he upset some people. THE TRUTH is that Mormonism is a deadly religious cult, that is rooted in sexual perversion and false doctrine. Mormons deny the deity of Jesus, that He is almighty God. Instead, Mormons claim that Jesus ascended to become godlike, which every Mormons is encourage to do. Mormons also perversely require water baptism to get to Heaven. This is the heresy of Baptismal Regeneration. Kindly said, Mormons are NOT true Christians. They are hellbound in their false religion and unbelief. The Apostle Paul warned about such false prophets:

> 2nd Corinthians 4:3-4, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: *In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not*, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them."

> 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth *another Jesus*, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive *another spirit*, which ye have not received, or *another gospel*, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Sadly, Mormonism has another Jesus, another gospel and another spirit (which is NOT the Holy Spirit of God). Mormonism is a false religion!!! Yet, Joel Osteen tells the world that they are true born-again believers. In so doing, Pastor Osteen has the blood of millions of Mormons upon his hands, for comforting them in their unregenerate state. I quoted to you earlier Titus 1:13-14, which exhorts Christians to REBUKE THEM SHAEPLY who propagate a counterfeit

gospel which cannot produce the new birth. Jesus exclaimed in J**ohn 3:3b, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*. "** Getting born-again is not optional if you want to enter into Heaven someday! Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again!!! That is the sad situation in 98 % of America's churches today. They have churchianity without Christianity!

You Must Be Born-Again To Receive Rewards In Heaven

Dear friend, I encourage you to get busy laying up treasures in Heaven. I speak to the saints, of course. If you are not a born-again child of God, then the Lord will not honor your good works and labors for Christ. Here is Scriptural proof of what I say:

> **Matthew 7:21-23, "*Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven*; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."**

That is what the prophet Ezekiel meant in the following passage from the Old Testament:

> Ezekiel 33:13, "When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; *if he trust to his own righteousness*, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it."

Those wicked false prophets in Matthew 7:21-23 were trusting in THEIR OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, instead of solely resting in Christ alone:

> **Romans 10:3-4, "For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and *going about to establish their own righteousness*, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth."**

> **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"**

The religious Jews in Romans 10:3-4 were caught up on the Old Testament law. God had given the law to His people through Moses, with the intention that the law be used as a measuring stick, by which when compared, men fall short and see their need for Christ (Romans 3:19-20; Galatians 3:24-26). But the Jews misunderstood the purpose of God's law, thinking instead that to get to Heaven they needed to keep the law. But since no one is perfect (i.e., sinless), Paul knew that it was IMPOSSIBLE for anyone to get to Heaven through keeping the law. This is why Paul said in **Romans 2:13, "**

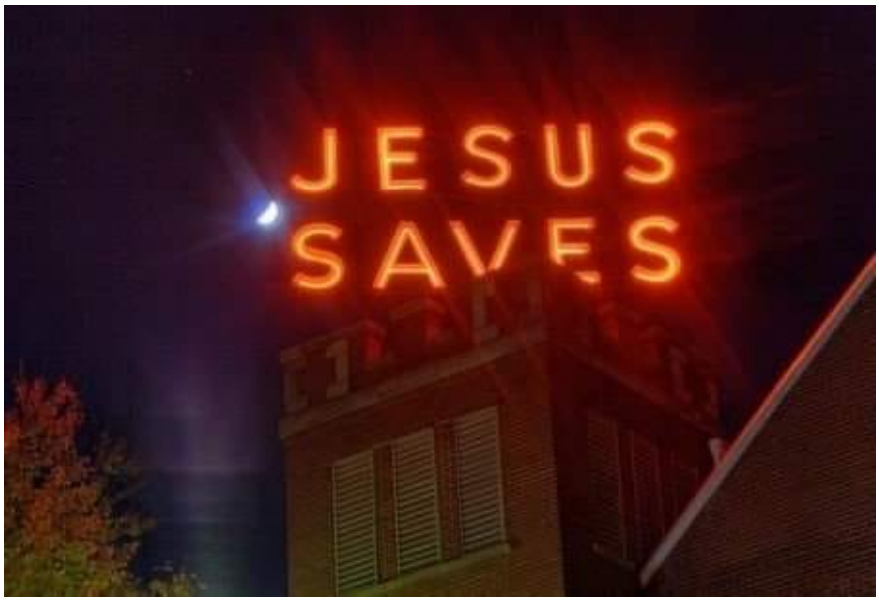
(For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

” Paul told the Jews that in order to get to Heaven by keeping the law, you had to do more than just hear it spoken, you had to keep it 100 % perfectly your entire life! No one has ever done, nor ever will do that.

If you do not know for 100 % certain that you are going to Heaven dear reader, [12]you CAN know that. If that is you, [13]please read: "I Never Knew You" by Michael P. Bowen, which is a wonderful Gospel tract in book format. I have never liked Gospel tracts, because they are so vague, lacking information and really don’t get the Gospel across. If you know of a loved one who is not prepared to enter into eternity, I highly recommend giving them this book as a gift, which you can get on the Amazon.com website.

This is just a brief blog article, to tantalize your thoughts, and not intended to be comprehensive. I have written a book on my ministry website called: ’[14]Rewards In Heaven,’ if you would like to read further. If you are not saved, please get saved now friend, before it is too late. Death often comes without notice (Proverbs 27:1). Here is a wonderful MP3 sermon by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold titled: "[15]Are You Sure You Are Saved?"

[16]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Books,%20Tracts%20&%20Preaching/Printed%20Books/Dr%20Jack%20Hyles/Justice/justice-chap_25.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
3. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/false_bibles.htm
4. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/bju_betrays_bible.htm
6. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/misunderstood_repentance.htm
7. https://www.soulwinning.info/wolves/bju_perverts_the_holy_bible.htm
8. https://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/enemies_of_soulwinning/lordship_salvation.htm
9. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
10. https://graceinsightandart.wordpress.com/2017/03/15/why-john-macarthur-is-a-false-prophet/
11. https://youtu.be/KmL28JB3mBc
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
13. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/i_never_knew_you.pdf

14. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/DJS/Rewards/toc.htm

15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/are_you_sure_you_are_saved.mp3

16. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjkVcU41GMny7X24sn8OexqA2pGRLkXJV324Siw7Sa1H43qQzwLA5hemRdKcuJR7FmOZ_kgVQjWFj_0pY92blhNgmGw9UKkzurWfqW

6.10.8 You're Not Going to Lead Anybody To The Lord With A False Gospel (2025-10-23 09:27)

Galatians 1:6-7, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ."

A FALSE GOSPEL CANNOT SAVE!!! Our churches are flooded today with all sorts of heresies concerning the Gospel. In our text verse, the apostle Paul was astounded how quickly the churchgoers at Galatia had fallen prey to "ANOTHER GOSPEL" (which is no Gospel at all). Listen to what Evangelist Paul Washer errantly teaches:

> I tell 'em this. I say, "Listen. If tonight you have truly repented and believed in Jesus Christ, you have become a child of God. But this is going to be the evidence—If you have truly repented unto salvation, you will continue repenting unto salvation, and growing in repentance. And if you have truly believed, you will continue believing! None of this flu-shot stuff! I don't want someone walking up to that person, ten years later, they're living an ungodly life, and someone witnessed to them, and they say, 'Oh, don't worry about me, I done did that!' Cause that's what most people do in the south, isn't it? 'Don't worry about me preacher, I did that.' You did what? 'I got my flu-shot.' Yeah, but you didn't get Jesus! ...You counsel them with many Gospel promises and many Gospel warnings!"
>
> SOURCE: [1]Regeneration Verses The Idolatry of Decisional Evangelism

Ladies and gentlemen, that is not the Biblical Gospel! That is not the simplicity that is in Christ! Paul Washer is infamous for this type of false Calvinistic preaching, that conditions one's salvation upon personal works of discipleship. I've listened to many dozens of hours of repentance and salvation by Paul Washer and he is corrupt. Mr. Washer makes the dire mistake of mixing discipleship with sonship. He confuses salvation with consecration. Here is an excellent quote by Dr. Martin DeHaan (1891-1965) explaining the difference between coming to Christ for salvation, verses coming after Christ in discipleship:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christmakes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117).

Here are some more great quotes below exposing the falsehood of Lordship Salvation. This is GREAT SOUND DOCTRINE!!! The following excellent information by Dr. Hank Lindstrom is from the helpful Christian website, [2]Get God's Gift...

THE INCOMPATIBILITY OF THE LORDSHIP GOSPEL WITH THE GOSPEL OF GRACE

> "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed." Galatians 1:8,9

The importance of this question can't be overestimated in relation to both salvation and sanctification. The message of faith only and the message of commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a false gospel and come under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

> "It is an inexcusable error to confront sinners with problems that concern the Christian life and call upon them to make promises regarding them. An unsaved person is never called upon to surrender himself to God. The saving act is in no instance represented as our 'giving ourselves to God'; it is, on the contrary, taking His Son as our Savior." —Pastor Charles Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*; Moody Press, Inc., 1969 (p. 170)

> "The second approach finds faith in the gospel alone an 'easy Believism' and seeks to add something to faith in order to accomplish salvation. To repent is to 'change one's mind,' and to believe is to remove one's trust from that in which it has rested and place it in Christ." —Howard, William. "Is Faith Enough to Save?" Bibliotheca Sacra. January-March, 1942 (p. 99)

> "This kind of faith is not 'easy believism'. It is not easy to say, 'I can't save myself, I must recognize that there is something wrong with me, and I must seek help from someone else.'" —Hook, H. Phillip, *A Biblical Definition of Saving Faith*; Bibliotheca Sacra; April-June, 1964 (p. 133, 138)

> "Eternal life is free. Discipleship is immeasurably hard. The former is attained by faith alone, the latter by a faith that works... the former brings with it the righteousness of God so that a man is 'justified freely by his grace' (Romans 3:24). The latter develops a personal righteousness, based on good deeds, so that a man was also 'justified by works' (James 2:24). The former constituted the believer God's workmanship, the latter fulfilled the wonderful purpose for which he had been created. The former cost man nothing, the latter could cost him everything, including life itself." —Hodges, Zane C., *The Hungry Inherit*; Moody Press, Inc., 1972 (pp. 114, 115)

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice

of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —DeHaan, M. R., *Hebrews*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1959 (p. 117)

"For the unregenerate man, repentance is the change of mind whereby he turns from unbelief to faith in the person and work of Jesus Christ." Post, Roger. "The Meanings of the Words Translated 'Repent' and 'Repentance' in the New Testament." —Master's Thesis, Wheaton College, June 1972 (p. 80)

"There are those who, in their zeal to get people to turn from their sinful ways and receive the Lord, almost put repentance on a par with believing... Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having had to change our minds in some way concerning Him." —Lindsey, Hal, *The Liberation of Planet Earth*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1974 (pp. 136, 137)

"Discipleship is frequently equated with salvation and often erroneously made a condition for becoming a Christian." —Pentecost, J. Dwight, *Design for Discipleship*; Zondervan Publishing House, 1971 (p. 11)

"Certainly discipleship is a most important aspect of our relation to Christ, but it belongs to the sphere of Christian life rather than entrance upon that life... One does not become a disciple in order to become a Christian, but because he has become a Christian by faith in the Savior, it is fitting that he embark upon a life of discipleship." —Harrison, Everett F, *Must Christ Be Lord To Be Savior?-No.*; Eternity, September 1959 (p. 14)

"There is no more piously subtle abrogation of the Gospel than to tell a Sinner that he must not only believe in the Savior, but dedicate himself to do God's will, crown the Savior Lord of his life, etc., etc. Obviously, dedication and service are highly desirable, but they are the privilege and the duty of the saved, never a condition of salvation for the unsaved (cf. Romans 12:1, 2)." —Unger, Merrill F., *God is Waiting to Meet You*; Moody Press, 1975 (pp. 117, 118)

"People are sometimes led to believe that there is saving value in some public confession of Christ, or profession of a decision. "With the heart man believeth unto righteousness." This is salvation. "With the mouth confession is made unto salvation." This is the voice of the newborn child speaking to and of its father. The only condition on which one may be saved is to believe." —Chafer, Lewis Sperry, *Salvation*; Dunham Publishing Company, 1917 (p. 46)

SUMMARY

Lordship salvation is where someone teaches that there must be a commitment to Christ as Lord of one's life in order to be saved. Recently there has been a modification of this position to say that willingness to be controlled by the Lord at the time of salvation is all that is required in addition to faith in order to be saved. The message of faith only and the message of faith plus commitment of life can't both be the gospel; therefore, one of them is a FALSE GOSPEL and comes under the curse of perverting the gospel or preaching another gospel.

Galatians 1:8, 9 says, "But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you, than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that you have received, let him be accursed." If only committed people are saved people, then where is there room for carnal Christians? What kind of dedication must be preached to people, if in order to be saved, they have already dedicated their lives to the Lord?

Where do you stop if you start adding something else to this which is the gospel revealed in the Bible? Look at what God says about adding to the revelation of Jesus Christ (gospel), **"For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book" (Revelation 22:18).** The Bible plainly declares that we are saved by faith, and not by works. Where does it say this? **Ephesians 2:8, 9 "For by grace are ye saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. Not of works, lest any man should boast."** What are you trusting in to get you to heaven?

Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom

The moment you put your trust in Jesus Christ, God who can read your mind knows, saves YOU and gives you the Gift of God, eternal Life.

You do not need anyone to pray over you, or pray for you, because this is between you and God in heaven. Because of your new trust in the shed blood of Jesus Christ you are now a child of God. Before you trusted in Jesus, God was your creator but now and forevermore he will be your father.

You are saved in a moment of time, because you are trusting in the true Savior now, not working your way to heaven day by day which is not even possible.

Once saved you can never be lost, for any reason. This is because you were born spiritually the moment you put your trust in Him. Just like your physical birth which brought you into this human world, your spiritual birth gave you a new spiritual life that is permanent. You were born-again, made righteous and holy in Gods eyes. In fact you have the righteousness of God himself, your are sinless and perfect in God’s eyes now and that’s why you can enter into a perfect heaven.

My favorite saying is:

God will not save anyone who is trying to be saved, He will only save those who are trusting to be saved.

You MUST put ALL your trust in Jesus to be saved, trust in the blood that He shed on the cross, trust that He is God in the flesh, trust that He made the complete payment for your sins, not just part; He paid for ALL of your sins (past, present, and future)! Trust that He rose again from the dead after 3 days and 3 nights, and in return for this trust, He gives YOU Eternal Life. All false Christians put part of their trust in Jesus and part of their trust the Church and part of their trust in themselves. If you put 99.99 % trust in Jesus and 00.01 % in

something else, you will go to hell. It must be 100 % trust in Jesus and what He did and 0 % in you or your church! This information in critical... (grace always cancels works!) You are going to hell if it's by your works or you are going to heaven by Gods grace. It's as simple as that.

So I guess the question comes down to who are you trusting. Are you trusting yourself to get to heaven by being a good person and giving lots of money to your church or are you trusting Jesus, the lamb of God, that was slain for the sins of the world to get you to heaven? You receive the Gift of God (Eternal Life) as soon as you stop trusting in yourself, your church, your synagogue, your mosque, your money, or any other works and put your trust in Him and Him ALONE, Jesus Christ, Yeshua, The King of Kings, the Everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace, the Alpha and Omega, the Mighty God.

False religions are everywhere and they will find you, the one true God and His plan of salvation must be found.

If all this makes sense to you and you would like to trust Jesus as your personal Savior right now then tell the Mighty God in Heaven of your decision to trust Jesus Christ as your only hope of heaven. Tell Him that you are no longer putting your trust in your actions, or your church, or your church membership, or in your money, or in your Rabbi, or in your synagogue or your Mosque but that you are putting all of your trust in Him and the shed blood of the cross to pay your sin debt. Thank Him for doing it for you! Thank Him for giving you the Gift of Eternal Life that He paid for with His life. There is no greater deed than that of laying down your life for another.

Will you trust Jesus as your Savior right now, the one who shed His precious blood on the cross of Calvary to pay for all your sins?

A Suggested Sinner's Prayer
Lord, I admit that I'm a sinner & I don't understand a whole lot about the bible, but I do believe that Jesus Christ died & paid for my sins in full, by His death & shed blood on the cross. I trust right now the He died for me, was buried & rose again from the dead and will live forever more. I trust Jesus Christ right now to save me, to be my savior, to forgive my sins & to give me the GIFT OF GOD Eternal Life. Amen

By reading this sinners prayer aloud, you are putting your trust in God and His plan of salvation. You are not saved by saying this prayer, you are saved the moment your mind made the switch from trusting in yourself to putting your COMPLETE TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST. That moment may have been five paragraphs up on this page or that moment may have been on another one of our pages. You will not feel any different, but you will be changed and changed for the better forever. Once you have trusted Jesus as your savior and received his gift of eternal life, this gift can NEVER be lost. You can NEVER go to hell for ANY reason. Your past, present and future sins were paid in full the moment you put your trust in Him. You are blameless and Holy in God's eyes now and FOREVER. If you have eternal life today what kind of life will you have in five years? ETERNAL! What kind of life will you have in ten years? ETERNAL!! What kind of life will you have in 50 years? ETERNAL!!! God does not give probationary life or temporary life, His gift is ETERNAL LIFE! Thanks be to GOD!

Why be good, now that I am assured of going to heaven? Because God's law of sowing and reaping still applies to you and me. You will reap what you sow. You will reap more than you sow and you will reap later than you sow. If you drink alcohol like a fish, you will reap a

diseased liver. If you smoke like a chimney everyday, you will reap lung cancer. If you rob, murder, and steal you will reap a life in prison. You will reap what you sow. I guarantee it! Now that you are saved, when you do good things you WILL be rewarded here on earth and in Heaven. And when you do bad things you WILL lose rewards that God had planned on giving you here on earth and in Heaven. But you will NEVER lose your guarantee of going to heaven. That can never be lost for any reason!! You have God's word that your salvation can never be lost for any reason. You did not earn salvation and you do not work to keep salvation! Eternal Life, salvation, being born again, becoming a child of God, was, is, and always will be the GIFT OF GOD.

Remember: If your not saved forever... you are not saved!

Why is this true you might ask? Because if a person is not sure that they are saved TODAY / RIGHT NOW it means that they are still trying to be the savior! They can't be sure they are going to heaven because they don't know what sin's they may commit next week, next month or next year. We who have trusted in Jesus alone, can have comfort knowing that all our sins have been paid in full on the Cross of Calvary (past, present, and future sins). Jesus has already died for my sins so I don't need to pay for any sin I have or will commit in the future because Jesus already paid the price in full with His blood. So called Christians who say that you can lose your salvation because of suicide or murder or falling away from the church don't have a clue what the Bible says and clearly have not trusted Jesus ALONE!

Biblical Salvation is forsaking any other means of salvation but Christ and casting ourselves fully upon Him for eternal life.

The Gift of God, Eternal Life can never be lost once possessed for any reason. **John 6:39, "And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should LOSE NOTHING, but should raise it up again at the last day."** You have God's promise that once you put your trust in Jesus you can never be lost for ANY reason whatsoever.

"For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance" (Romans 11:29). Again, God is telling you that this Gift of God that you have just received is without repentance. He can never take His gift back for any reason, no matter how bad you get, or how bad your sins are it is not possible. God would have to cease to exist for that to happen because He cannot lie.

SOURCE: [3]Lordship Salvation » How to get into Heaven

I plead with you, whoever you may be, to start checking your church's religious tracts, and see what type of stuff is being taught to people concerning how to be saved. I visited a local church recently and was dismayed at what I read in their Gospel tracts. IT WASN'T THE GOSPEL!!! I read three big heresies in their tracts. First, that you must turn your life over to Christ to be saved. Second, that you must receive Jesus as your Savior AND LORD to be saved. And thirdly, that you must turn from your sins to be saved. Ladies and gentleman, none of these things constitute the Gospel. We are saved by believing the Gospel.

But in order for this to happen, there must be repentance, which is admitting that we are a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God, thus realizing our need for the dear Savior. No on has ever been saved without repentance!!! But you don't get saved by repenting, you get saved by placing your trust in the Lord Jesus Christ. You need to receive Jesus as your Savior to be saved, which happens the very moment that you BELIEVE. **1st Corinthians 1:21, "For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God**

by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe." What exactly is "[4]THE GOSPEL"?

"The mark of the child of God is that he loves everybody!" (a quote from Pastor Jack Hyles' classic MP3 sermon, "[5]FORGIVENESS"

1. https://youtu.be/shxQcczYuAA?t=1h5m42s
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
3. http://www.getgodsgift.org/index.php?p=1_20_Lordship-Salvation
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/gospel.htm
5. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Jack_Hyles/forgiveness.mp3

6.10.9 I Can't Feel At Home In This World Anymore (2025-10-25 11:00)

1st Corinthians 7:29-31, "But this I say, brethren, *the time is short*: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none; And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world passeth away."

Remember, we're just PILGRIMS passing through this awful sin-cursed world of false prophets, bad pastors and dead churches; we're not SETLLERS here on earth! Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

Dear Christian reader, I encourage you to continue **"Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith"**

(Hebrews 12:2a). Our time on earth remaining is short. Remember, we are Pilgrims just passing through, not Settlers!

This world is not my home, I'm just a passing through

My treasures are laid up somewhere beyond the blue;

The angels beckon me from heaven's open door,

And I can't feel at home in this world anymore.

This World Is Not My Home (Jim Reeves)

I love that song and think about it often! Jesus, “

Beam me Up!

” Sorry, I am a big Star Trek fan. It won’t be much longer now, I can hear the angels singing on Heaven’s transparent golden streets (Revelation 21:21). Even so, come, lord Jesus!

We are surrounded by the wicked on every side.

Here is an excellent quote from Pastor E.M. Bounds (1835-1913)...

> ’The world’ includes the mass of humanity that is alienated from God and therefore hostile to the cause of Christ. It involves worldly affairs, earthly things, riches, pleasures, and pursuits that are shallow, frail, and fleeting. These things stir desire, draw us away from God, and are obstacles to the cause of Christ. The divorced or torn relationships between heaven and earth, between God and His creatures, finds its expression in the term ’the world.”’ —Pastor Edward M. Bounds, a quote from chapter 7 - ’Overcoming The Enemy Of God,’ from the classic book titled: “GUIDE TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE”

Dear reader, make sure you’ve been [1]BORN AGAIN, prepared to meet thy God.

1. https://www.nothingbutthetruthbook.com/the-crystal-clear-gospel-of-jesus-christ

---

6.10.10 Faith Without Works (2025-10-28 09:38)

Romans 4:1-7, “What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to

glory; but not before God. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. *But to him that worketh not*, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness *without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."

No passage in all of Scripture has been so misunderstood as **James 2:14-26, "Faith without works is dead"** is used again and again by those who would add works to salvation as their proof text. Most Christians don't know how to explain James 2:14-26; therefore, when those who teach falsely use James to prove their point, seldom does anyone ever refute them. Christians need to know the answer.

Do you know how to explain James 2:14-26? Not being able to explain this passage will hinder your effectiveness as a Christian witness. So often the lost will object to the true gospel message by saying, **"Faith without works is dead."** If you cannot explain this phrase, then you will make no further progress with the one to whom you are witnessing.

A new twist, also false, is to say that if you do not have works that you have no faith and, therefore, you are not saved. Many Christians have been confused and robbed of their assurance of their salvation by this presentation. Works are subtly added to the plan of salvation by this misteaching on the book of James.

First of all, James was written to the saved. James was written to the believers. Notice the phrase **"my brethren"** in James 1:2, James 1:16; James 1:19; James 2:1, James 2:5; James 2:14; James 3:1, et cetera. James writes to persons who are already saved and the subject is not how to be saved but the Christian life and how to receive rewards in heaven. James is writing to those who are **"born again." "Of his own will beget he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures" (James 1:18).** The question is not loss of salvation (which is impossible: see John 6:37,39), but the loss of reward. Blessing, not salvation, is what is promised to the doer of God's work in James 1:25.

Salvation is also without exception "the gift of God." **"For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord" (Romans 6:23).** Look at **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith: and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."** Read Romans chapter Five where salvation is called God's gift six times.

James 2:14 talks about **"profit."** Profit is something earned-something deserved. Salvation cannot be earned and is not deserved. Paul uses the same word "profit" in I Timothy 4:8 where again the topic is reward. **"For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come."**

James is speaking of the Judgment Seat of Christ (II Corinthians 5:10; Romans 14:10; I Corinthians 3:11-15) where reward, gain, profit, treasure or the loss of it is determined. James is saying to a believer that has faith but no works that his faith will not save him the embarrassment, regret, loss of reward that he will experience at the judgment seat of Christ (the judgment of a believer's works for reward or loss of reward).

How do we know that James is speaking of the Judgment Seat of Christ? The context of James demands that interpretation. Notice **James 2:12, "So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty."** This could only be referring to the judgment of

believers at the judgment seat of Christ. In James 2:14 we find no believer will be saved (exempted) from the believer's judgment of works. No works will bring about no reward (profit). See II Corinthians 5:10.

Death in the Bible always is used to mean "separation." Physical death is the separation of the spirit and soul from the body (See II Corinthians 5:8). The **"second death"** is the separation of the spirit and soul from God, in hell forever (See Revelation 20:14). Knowing this definition of death, let us examine the phrase **"faith without works is dead."**

Knowing death speaks of separation and not cession of existence, let us look at **James 2:26, "For as the body with the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also."** If I were to die physically, my body would drop to the ground but my spirit would go to be with the Lord. **"Absent from the body, present with the Lord" (II Corinthians 5:8).** Would I still be alive? Yes, I have eternal life. But my body would not have any vital signs and would not display any life at all, yet I would be present with the Lord and very much alive.

In the same way, James says, **"faith without works is dead."** What does he mean? Works are to faith what the body is to the spirit. The body displays the life of the spirit. Work displays faith. The only way I can display that I am alive is with my body (movement, pulse, etc.). The only way that I can display that I have faith is by my works.

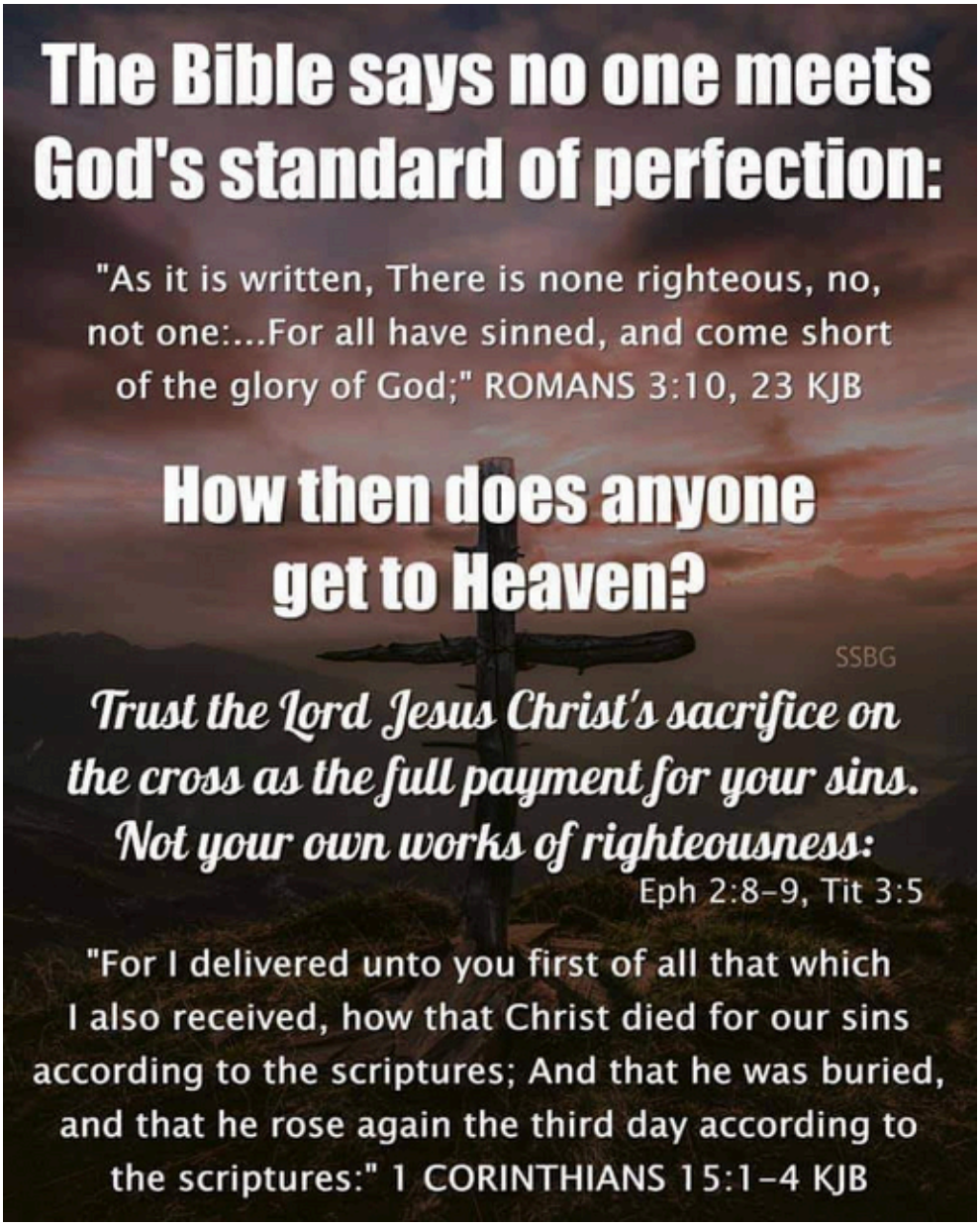
If I have no works, does that mean that I have no faith? NO! NO! NO! That would be like saying that if I die physically, I would no longer exist. The truth is that I have eternal life, so though I may lose my body, I am still very much alive. If you have faith but no works, you simply cannot demonstrate to another that you have faith. That is the point James is making when he says, **"Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works" (James 2:18).**

To be effective, to be able to demonstrate our faith, and to earn rewards, we must have works. James speaks of justification by works before men. Paul speaks of justification by faith before God. Paul speaks of that which justifies man before God, via: faith alone, wholly apart from works: James of the proof before men, that he who possesses to have justifying faith really has it. Paul speaks of what God sees-faith; James of what men see-works, as the visible evidence of faith. Paul draws his illustration from Genesis 15:6, James from Genesis 22:1-19. James's key-phrase is 'ye see' (James 2:24), for men cannot see faith except as manifested through works."

James teaches salvation by faith without works in **James 2:23, "...Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness..."** This is a quote from Genesis 15:6 where Abraham gets saved. James 2:21,22 is an illustration from Abraham's life forty years after he was saved. It illustrates, or proves Abraham's faith to others. **"Seest thou"** James 2:22. In plain English this is saying that you can see by Abraham's willingness to slay Isaac that he had faith.

Salvation is "not of works" according to **Ephesians 2:9, "Not of works"** means "Not of works." Works have no part in our salvation. Jesus Christ finished the work of salvation on the cross. We can be saved only by trusting His finished work on the cross. We can be saved only by trusting His finished work on the Cross. Why not trust Christ as your only hope of heaven? Then choose to serve Him and receive blessings, rewards, treasures in heaven, profit for eternity.

* Written by Dr. Hank Lindstrom



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiq2juOcx0LSyQCPxzN7w_jiy0lhxQPcpLBLO4x7mag7TTQsNVUFRdYg3-EkBCcjflRrGRli_AkpRczMlHWmw26iazbv9PKPM_dXl1

6.10.11 God Won't Let You Slide If You're Wrong On The Gospel (2025-10-30 09:43)

John 3:3, " Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."

I was talking with a professed Baptist Christian recently. She has a family member who is a member of the Church of Christ. Her family member has been pressuring her for years, trying to convert her over to the Church of Christ heresy that says you must be water baptized to get to Heaven. Thankfully, the woman I was speaking with kindly told her family member to stop

trying to convert her, or she was going to hang up the phone. The Church of Christ woman ended up hanging up the phone instead, in frustration. Cult members can be pushy!

But what concerned me was what the Christian woman said to me concerning her family member, when I said that we need to pray for her salvation. My friend said that her family member is saved, she is just confused. I kindly corrected her wrong thinking with the Bible, explaining that no one is saved who thinks you must be water baptized to get to Heaven, which is a counterfeit Gospel. My friend replied that God sees her family member's heart and knows that she believes the Gospel. I again needed to correct her with the Bible, explaining that there is only one Gospel, not two or three or more.

> Galatians 1:6-8, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto *another gospel: Which is not another*; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

The Apostle Paul said to the Galatian churches that he marvelled (he was astonished) that they had quickly drifted away from the true Gospel of free grace which he had preached unto them previously. Paul said that they had been deceived, bewitched (Galatians 3:1) to believe another gospel, which is not really another gospel, because there can only be ONE GOSPEL!

In the following Scripture passage Paul plainly defines THE GOSPEL (i.e., *GOOD NEWS*), as given unto Him by Jesus Himself (Galatians 1:12). Paul said that whosoever BELIEVES this GOOD NEWS, and does not stray away from it (which would prove that they had never been born-again at all), is saved...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, " Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain*. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

There you have it dear reader, THE GOSPEL. Notice the three elements of the Gospel:

1. Jesus DIED for our sins on the cross
2. Jesus was BURIED.
3. Jesus RESURRECTED three days later from the dead.

This is all ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES. This is not religion, which is man's interpretation of the Scripture. This is directly from the inspired Word of God.

Getting back to the two women that I mentioned earlier, one saved and the other lost, the Church of Christ woman who thinks you must be water baptized to get to Heaven is as lost

as the Devil. She has never been born-again. How do I know that? I know because there is nothing mentioned in Paul's Gospel (which he received directly from Jesus) about being water baptized to be saved. I just gave you the three parts of the Gospel.

Of course, you do need to know and acknowledge the Bad News too. You must admit that you are a guilty sinner to see your need for the Savior (Romans 3:19-20; 1st John 1:8-10). You need to know what you are being saved from (Romans 6:23). To be saved you must know three things about Jesus:

1. WHO Jesus is - He is the only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31).
2. WHAT Jesus died for you - He died on a cross for our sins, was buried and raised up the third day (John chapters 19-20).
3. WHY Jesus did it - He did it because we are all guilty sinners, and the penalty of sin is death (Romans 6:23), including the second death in Hell fire and brimstone (Revelation 20:11-15; 21:8).

Anyone who comes to God as a guilty needy sinner, who accepts Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Jesus has raised up from the dead, is saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, " For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.**

"

I hope you can now clearly see why the Church of Christ woman I mentioned earlier cannot be a born-again Christian, regardless of how sincere she may be. **Proverbs 16:25, " There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."** In Matthew 7:21-23 we read about a group of people who followed Jesus as their

"Lord." They called Jesus, "Lord, Lord." They boasted of their **"many wonderful works"** all done in Jesus' name. They boasted of prophesying (preaching) in Jesus' name. These were committed, dedicated and loyal servants of Christ, disciples. Yet, the dear Savior made this horrifying statement to them in **Matthew 7:23b, "I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity."**

You see dear friend, you cannot get born-again by following or serving Christ. You cannot get born-again by getting water baptized, or by keeping sacraments, or by being faithful to attend and serve in your favorite local church. That is religion, not salvation. That is churchianity, not Christianity!

Look at what Jesus said was their problem in **Matthew 7:21, " Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. "** They had been dedicated to follow and serve Christ in their own self-righteousness, but they had never submitted themselves to the righteousness of God, which is by faith alone in Jesus. They failed to put their trust in Jesus alone as their personal Savior. The Bible plainly tells us what the will of the Father is in **John 6:40, " *And this is the will of him that sent me,* that every one which seeth the Son, and *believeth on him*, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day."** The only way to become born-again is through faith alone in Jesus as the Christ.

Galatians 3:26-27, "

For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

” The word

“baptized” in verse 27 does NOT refer to water baptism. The Bible says as many of you as have been “baptized into Christ,” not baptized into water. The transliterated word *baptizo* from the Greek simply means “

to immerse.

” The 54 King James Bible translators didn’t have an English equivalent for the Greek word *baptizo*, so they just carried it over without translating it, which is called transliteration. So what verse 27 means is, as many of you as have been immersed into Christ have put on Christ. That is, they got saved.

I love **Galatians 3:29, “**

And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise. **”** Every born-again child of God is a Jew spiritually, part of the promised seed of Abraham. And every unsaved Christ-rejecting Jew (whether he or she be an ethnic, national, cultural or biological Jew) is NOT a Jew spiritually in God’s sight. Which means they cannot go to Heaven. **Romans 2:28-29, “ For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: *But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly*; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. ”**

The moment that you trust Jesus Christ as your Savior, you become a Jew, related to Abraham through the common Fatherhood of God. God is every believer’s heavenly Father, including the patriarchs: Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Dear friend, if you only put *partial faith* in Christ, *plus something else* (whether it be water baptism, turning away from your sinful past ways, following Jesus as “Lord,”

living a lifestyle of repentance, running the Christian race faithfully to the end, or anything else), you will go to Hell forever to burn and suffer in torments. I didn’t say that, God did in Matthew 7:21-23 and John 6:28-29, 40, 47; Revelation 20:15). I assure you on the authority of the Scripture that God will NOT allow you to slide because you were sincere. The road to Hell is paved with sincerity and good intentions!!! We see this truth plainly in Matthew 7:21-23 in the Bible.

Every Roman Catholic believes that Jesus died on a cross for their sins. Catholics believe that Jesus was buried and resurrected three days later. Catholics know that they are sinners and that there is a penalty for sin, which is death and the Lake of Fire. Catholics believe all that! So why are they not born-again saints? It is simply because they also ADD the Seven Sacraments, the first of which is water baptism. Catholics are foolishly taught that water baptism is the First Sacraments, which they say is the door into the Roman Catholic Church (and they errantly think that the Catholic Church gives salvation). What Satanic garbage!

We read in **1st Corinthians 3:11, “For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.”** The Apostle Peter is not the Rock (Petra) upon which the Church is built; the only true foundation according to 1st Corinthians 3:11 is JESUS CHRIST!!! Peter was the *petros* (pebble), not the *Petra* (Rock). Shame on the Vatican for teaching manmade commandments instead of the inspired Word of God (Mark 7:7-9). Peter was not the first Pope. There is no historical or Biblical evidence to support that false claim. Peter was just one of Jesus’ original 12 Apostles, not better or different than the other apostles.

I tell you, the Church of Christ is of the Devil. They errantly require people to turn away from former sinful ways to be saved. Secondly, the Church of Christ require public confession of

the name of Jesus to get to Heaven. And thirdly, they errantly require their members to be water baptized to be saved. None of these things are Biblically necessary or allowed to get to Heaven. The Church of Christ is a religious cult, who preach another Gospel, accursed by God (Galatians 1:7-9).

If you know someone who believes the Gospel, but also trusts in something else, you need to warn them kindly that they are not saved yet. The ONLY way to become born-again is the take God at His Word as recorded in the Holy Bible, believing that Jesus did it all for you. You must cease from all your own human effort (works), and REST completely in Jesus Christ, believing that He died in your place on the cross, was buried and bodily resurrected the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is the GOOD NEWS. Believe it and be saved. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

Hundreds of precious passages of Scriptures in the Bible teach us to simply BELIEVE ON JESUS to have eternal life. Yet, the Devil's Church of Christ cult, the Devil's Lordship Salvation cult, and the Devil's Roman Catholic cult, Ken Ham's "turn from your sinful past ways" cult, et cetera—

all wickedly take obscure passages of Scripture out of context to bolster up their strawman

heresy.

A good rule to follow when interpreting the Bible is to never use an obscure passage to contradict a clear one. We have the entire Gospel of John, which mentions the word "believe" at least 85 times. Yet, not one verse tells us to get water baptized to have eternal life. No one in the Old Testament was water baptized to be saved. The repent thief on the cross didn't have time to get water baptized. His hands were nailed to a cross!

The same Apostle John who penned the Gospel of John also penned the Epistle of 1st John. In **1st John 5:13** John says, **"These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; *that ye may know that ye have eternal life*, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. "** Yet, John never mentions baptism in any way, fashion or form in the Epistle of 1st John. Surely John would have said to make sure you've been water baptized, if such a ritual were required to get to Heaven. The truth is that getting water baptized doesn't make you a born-again Christian, any more than walking into a garbage makes you an automobile. You get saved by BELIEVING the Gospel of Jesus Christ!

So please, please, please dear reader, DO NOT ADD anything to your childlike faith in Christ alone to get to Heaven. Water baptism is important, don't get me wrong. Baptism is the very first step of obedience for the new believer. But water baptism always comes AFTER a person is saved, never before getting saved (e.g., infant baptism), or as as a step required for salvation. Water baptism is one's public profession of faith in the Gospel. Being dunked under the water and then lifted back out of the water, pictures Jesus' death, burial and bodily resurrection. Water baptism is an outward snapshot of what has just happened inwardly.

I don't like when churches wait 6 months before baptizing converts. That is what the shameful corrupt Harvest Baptist Church on Guam does, they only baptize about four people after 6 months of waiting since their alleged conversion. That is because Harvest Baptist Church on Guam insists on examining someone's life, to see if their behavior has first changed as evidence that their faith is genuine and real.

Ladies and gentlemen

, that is hardcore Calvinist Lordship Salvation heresy!!!

Since Harvest doesn't preach a free grace Gospel, they are a cult that doesn't lead people to Christ by faith alone. Harvest is a cesspool of Lordship Salvation, Devil's Bibles and Bob Jones

University alumni apostates! Sincerity is not enough to please God. In **John 3:3b** Jesus warned: ***YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!*** No one has ever been born-again by partial faith in Christ plus something more. If you have to trim your toenails once every million years, plus partial faith in Christ, you are going straight to Hell if you died right now.

Salvation is completely RESTING in what the Old Testament Sabbath Day represented for millenniums, which is Jesus Christ alone. **Hebrews 4:10-11, "**

For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

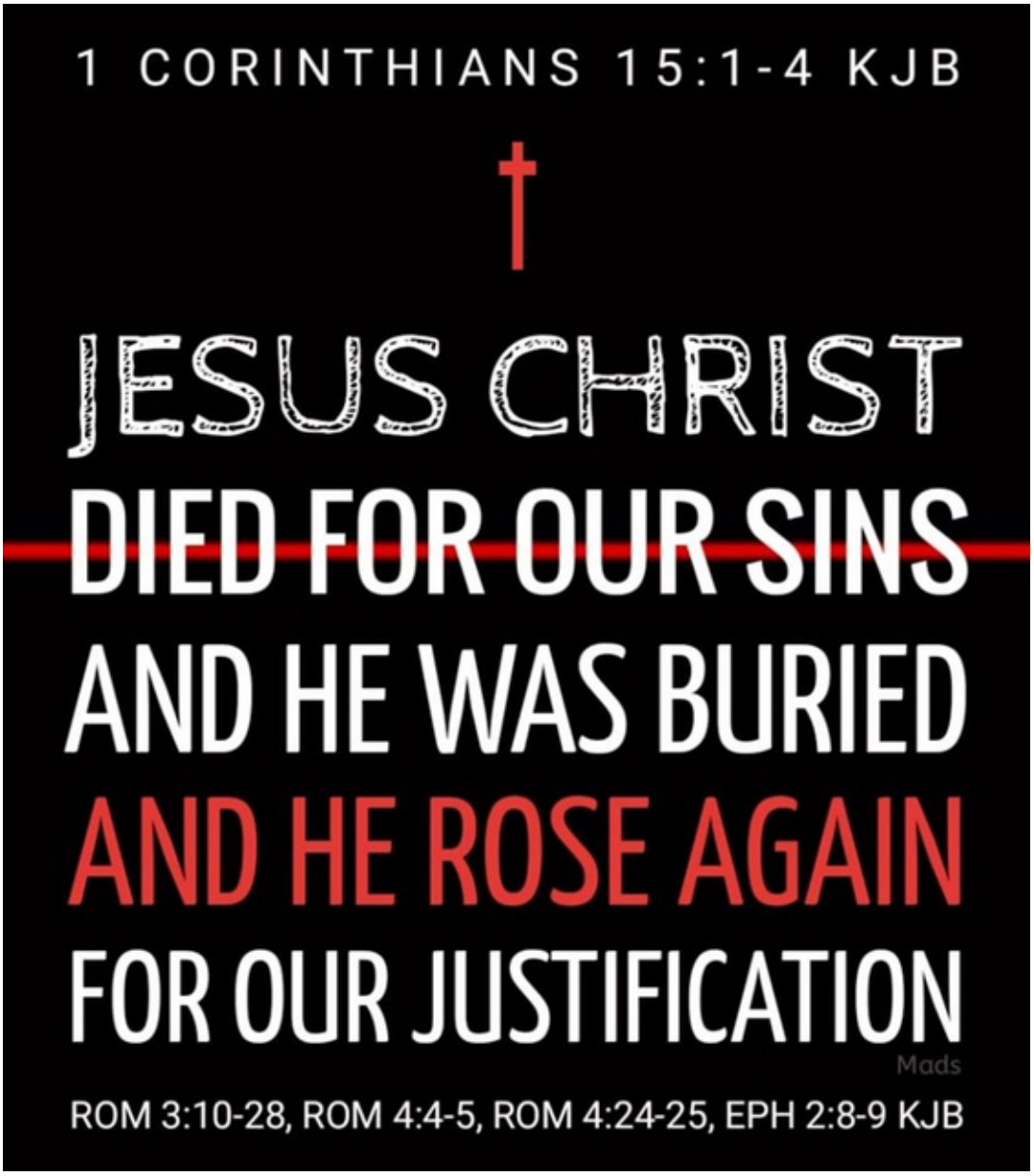
" I love that! Have you dear friend entered into God's rest? **Philippians 3:9, " And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:**

"

Please don't tamper with the simplicity that is in Christ. Just believe the GOOD NEWS that Christ did it all for you through Calvary's cross, dying in our place and raising up three days later, because He loves us. I have heard umpteen people throughout my life tell me that they know God is so loving and sweet, that He would never cast anyone into Hell for all eternity. Believe me, if our great, fair and good God allows hunger, torture, pain, misery and death in this temporal earthly life, then He will allow suffering in the next life in eternity, so says the Holy Bible (2nd Thessalonians 1:8-9; Luke 16:19-31; Revelation 14:11).

If you die in your sins (John 8:24), regardless of how sincere you may be, you will go to Hell forever without rest or hope day nor night forever. That is 100 % Biblical doctrine.

[2]
3426



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg3gzheElHbYPEJBG2xyXans_fRPmKanzQCaEVk2VmCHUZHSncjnplIc8PCbW2psE-i7R5OEdZW24aUiOsKbnghNeXbcUeVysPaST7
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhbqfxP7oVLge651fG-fMD_vJ0B20uvynACEL8z4Sa04tO23sB1Ft15wG6u0LJLz9aaQulocGXX8aVx23gzKnSj4cR_Pb9S8LaOUF1

6.11 November

6.11.1 The Deadly Counterfeit Gospel Of Evangelist William Lane Craig (2025-11-02 10:45)

Galatians 1:8, " But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed."

On William Lane Craig's ministry website, in the preceding article I shared with you, this is the suggested sinner's prayer that he encourages lost people to pray to be saved...

> God, I really need You. I recognize that I am sinful and wretched and in need of Your forgiveness. I believe that Jesus died on the cross to save me from my sins. And right now, in the best way I know how, I open the door of my life and invite you to come in and be my Savior and Lord. Forgive my sins, take the throne of my life, and make me into the kind of person you want me to be. I give myself to you.
>
> SOURCE: [1]Question #152 What Does It Mean to Have Relationship with God?

Is any of that Biblical? Let's break it down...

1. **Nowhere does the Word of God require for a lost sinner to pray at all to be saved.** Jesus said in *John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."* We are saved by BELIEVING, not by praying. I wish that preachers would stop adding an unnecessary requirement to pray to get to Heaven, when all the Bible teaches to do is to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (Acts 16:30-31). It is okay to accompany one's faith in Christ with a prayer, but it is very important that soulwinner's always explain to a lost person that praying cannot save them, faith does.

2. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to tell God that they need Him to get to Heaven.** I mean, if it is not required to be saved, why add it to what a sinner needs to do to be saved? It confuses the person.

3. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost person to open the door of their life and invite Jesus to come in.** - That is false doctrine. A person simply needs to place a childlike trust in the crucified, buried and risen Savior (1st Thessalonians 4:14).

4. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to make Jesus their "Lord."** Jesus is the Lord, you don't make Him your Lord. The moment that you accept Jesus as your personal Savior, He automatically is your Lord. Whether or not you acknowledge Him and serve Him as your Lord has nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life, which is through faith alone in Jesus (Galatians 3:26; Ephesians 2:8-9; Romans 4:5-6).

5. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to "ASK" to have one's sins forgiven.** Jesus doesn't forgive sins. You read right. Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood through Calvary's cross. All that God requires for you to be saved, is to to realize that you are a needy sinner and receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that Christ is risen.

6. **Nowhere does the Bible require that a lost sinner ask God to take the throne of their life.** I am so sick and tired of lying preachers who embellish and add to the Gospel of free grace. If you follow the counterfeit plan of salvation of William Lane Craig, you CANNOT be born-again. God has very plainly laid out the Gospel in His inspired Word, which we read in 1st Corinthians 15:1-4. All of this extra garbage that William is adding is damnable heresy. For a man with an allegedly extremely high IQ of 170, William is a very poor theologian. In fact, William is a hellbound infidel, sad to say. What he is preaching is far from what the inspired King James Bible teaches.

7. **Nowhere in the Bible is a lost sinner required to ask God to make them into the person God wants them to be to get to Heaven.** Again, this is more junk theology from William Lane Craig, wickedly adding to God's simple plan of salvation. Since this is a suggested sinner's prayer to be saved, William is clearly implying that some sort of changed life is required at some point to be saved. SHAME on Craig!!!

8. **Nowhere does the Bible require a lost sinner to give them self to God to get to Heaven.** Jesus gave Himself as the sacrificial Lamb of God on the cross, to pay our massive debt of sin that we simply could never pay. Eternal life is received, not achieved. Salvation is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. God is freely offering you eternal life, and all you need to do if you want it is to TAKE it by faith. Simply take God at His Word as recorded in the Scriptures concerning Jesus Christ, who died on a cross for your sins, was buried and three days later He miraculously resurrected from the dead. BELIEVE IT, oh sinner, and you are now and forever saved (John 3:16; Romans 1:16; 1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

In William's suggested sinner's prayer, I counted 89 words. But in Jesus' plan of salvation, I only counted 8 words... **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, *He that believeth on me hath everlasting life*."**

The inspired King James Bible teaches something VERY different than what William Lane Craig falsely teaches. The Word of God very plainly defines **"THE GOSPEL"** (which means **"GOOD NEWS"**) for us, so there is no doubt or room for speculation...

> **1st Corinthians 15:1-6, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; *By which also ye are saved*, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures*; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep."**

Dear reader, you alone must decide whom you are going to believe. Will you believe what William Lane Craig preaches—which is a nightmarish and complicated multipoint plan of salvation; or will you simply believe what the Word of God preaches—that all you need is childlike faith in the GOOD NEWS (GOSPEL) that Jesus is only begotten Son of God, the Christ (John 20:31), who died in your place on the cross, was buried and bodily raised up from the dead three days later? I made my decision for Christ in 1980 as a 13-year-old teenager—a decision that I have never once regretted—being born-again into God's heavenly family by faith alone in Jesus (Philippians 3:9). It is so wonderful to be a Christian! It is so wonderful to be able to rejoice, during the worst of times in life, knowing that my name is written in Heaven in the Lamb's Book of Life (Luke 10:20). Jesus is precious!!!

I love that precious phrase which Paul keeps repeating (speaking under the inspiration of God's Holy Spirit)... *ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES!!!* **John 5:39, "*Search the scriptures*; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me."** It doesn't matter what William Lane Craig says.

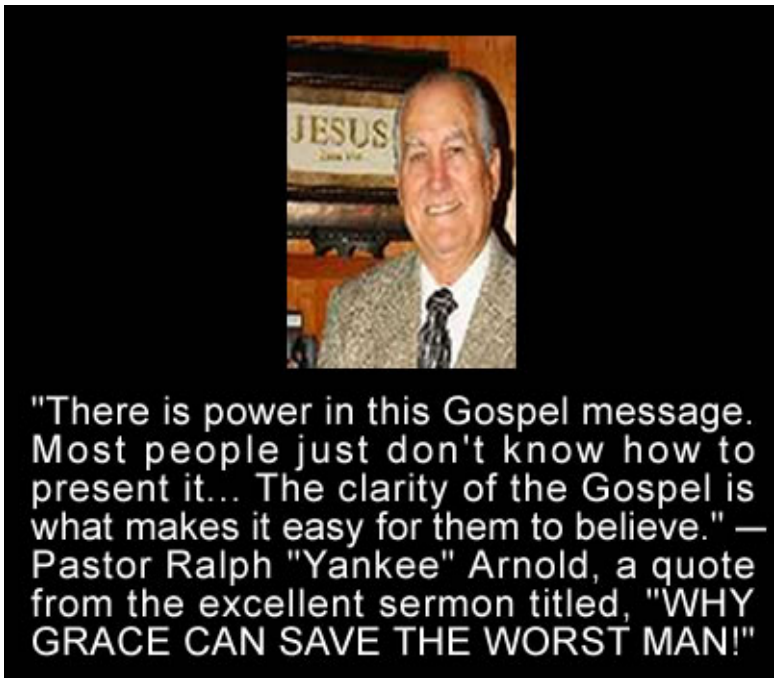
It doesn't matter what Dr. John MacArthur says.

It doesn’t matter what Ray Comfort says.

It doesn’t matter what I say. All that matters is *WHAT SAITH THE SCRIPTURE* (Romans 3:4b)?

Please read, *[2]ANOTHER GOSPEL* by Pastor Harry Ironside.

[3]



[4]Why Grace Can Save The Worst Man

(Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold)

1. https://www.reasonablefaith.org/writings/question-answer/what-does-it-mean-to-have-relationship-with-god
2. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/another_gospel.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgHmf2kG6gpFHT3a61GroUIRVXug6QO-xl26pWxET3NkbfKfs5ErKZnkqks6FRQTEfnF3269P6-5wOuEsYxFp2v7cSFMhNQxLuiWnG
4. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3

6.11.2 Good Works Or Bad Works, Both Are DEAD WORKS! (2025-11-05 10:48)

Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from *DEAD WORKS*, and of faith toward God.”

There are three types of works: evil (or bad) works, good works and dead works, but they are all works! Works all involve human effort! You can corrupt the Gospel easily by requiring any type of works to be saved. It is a false plan of salvation to require doing good works to be saved. It is also a false plan of salvation to require ceasing from sinful bad habits (works) to be saved. The Bible calls these all DEAD WORKS!

Here are several ways that the Gospel is being corrupted in churches today:

1. Require ***good works*** to be saved (Roman Catholics, Mormons and Seventh-Day Adventists teach this)
2. Teach that salvation is by grace through faith, but ***good works*** are also necessary (Jehovah's Witness teach this)
3. Require a commitment to cease from ***bad works*** prior to faith to be saved (Jack Chick teaches this)
4. Require a commitment prior to faith, to cease from ***bad works*** after saved (David Cloud teaches this)
5. Teach that a person's faith in Christ is not valid until ***good works*** are performed (Chip Ingram and William Lane Craig teach this)
6. Require a person to stop ***bad works*** to be saved (Billy Graham, Ray Comfort, Aiden Tozer and John MacArthur teach this)

There is some overlap in my preceding list. For example: Seventh-day Adventists also teach Lordship Salvation, so they would fall under both categories 1 and 6 above. The point is that they all reject **"the simplicity that is in Christ"** taught in 2nd Corinthians 11:3-4. The **"simplicity that is in Christ"** is that you simply BELIEVE the Gospel to be saved. The "Gospel" is three things: Christ *DIED* on the cross for our sins, He was *BURIED*, and He physically *RESURRECTED* three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). That's "The Good News," which is what **"The Gospel"** means.

You must realize that you are a guilty sinner in God's holy eyes (Romans 3:19). We all deserve to burn in Hell for our own sins **(Romans 6:23a, "For the wages of our sin is death..."**; that includes the **"second death"** in the everlasting Lake of Fire mentioned in Revelation 20:6b). A man must see himself as a guilty sinner in the sight of a holy God to be saved, otherwise why would you need a Savior? You must see your need for God's grace, that is, your need for the dear Savior. If you admit your sinnership in God's eyes and believe the Gospel, you are immediately and forever saved!!! God wants to save you, if you'll simply come to Him by faith to be saved. **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and *him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out* ." John 20:31, "But these are written, *that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name* ."** We are saved by FAITH alone!!!

There are NO works required nor permissible for salvation. When asked by the curious Jews what "works" were necessary to merit Heaven, Jesus put the matter to rest in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** There you have it friend—the WORK OF GOD to be saved is to BELIEVE that Jesus is the Christ Whom the Father hath sent. Jesus died on the cross for our sins, He was buried, and then He bodily raised-up three days later. This is not a work of self-righteousness; but rather, of the [1]imputed righteousness of God (Romans 4:5-6; Philippian 3:9; Hebrews 4:10-11).

These three elements comprise '[2]THE GOSPEL':

1. Jesus DIED on the cross for our sins according to the Scriptures,

2. He was BURIED,
3. Jesus bodily RESURRECTED three days later from the dead (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Believe and the work is done!

Do you see my friend how all of these “formulas” (as [3]heretic author C.S. Lewis called them) hinge upon or involve human effort? These are all the “dead works” spoken of in **Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,”** You don’t repent from your sins to be saved; but rather, from DEAD WORKS. Repentance is changing your mind about what you want to do to get to Heaven, to what God says you must do to get to Heaven. You must cease trusting in your church to be saved. You must cease trusting in your sacraments, good works, confessional booth, clean living, and manmade methods of trying to merit Heaven. None of these can save a person from Hell. These are all DEAD WORKS!

Religion wants to fit us with glasses, so we’ll perceive things through their perspective; but the Lord Jesus Christ wants to open our eyes, so well see the truth. Eternal life is a TAKE proposition, not a GIVE proposition. [4]Salvation will cost you NOTHING; but Discipleship will cost you EVERYTHING (excellent comparison quotes differentiating between the gift of God verses Christian consecration). God will save the vilest sinner who desires to be saved, who comes to Jesus Christ by faith believing the Gospel.

God will save a man who is struggling with sexual immorality, drunkenness, a hot temper or whatever sins. God doesn’t require that a man make a commitment, to stop doing those evil works as a prerequisite to being saved. If God did that, then eternal life wouldn’t be a free gift. This does not mean that Christians have God’s permission to sin, God forbid (Romans 3:31). The first thing that God requires of every new believer is to desire the sincere milk of the Word thereby we may grow (1st Peter 2:2). Job 36:11, “If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.”

[5]Pastor Robert Morris Of Gateway Church, Southlake, Texas—A Lordship Salvation Deceiver!

God WON’T save the man who comes believing the Gospel, but thinks he is getting saved because he has decided not to live in open sin anymore. Partial faith in Christ, plus something else, is no faith at all! The unsaved religious man has made a commitment in his heart to follow Christ and live a new. He is sorry for his sins and is passionate about cleaning-up his life of wickedness. He desires to turn over a new leaf and confess Christ publicly everywhere that he goes. He errantly believes all these WORKS are necessary to salvation. Sadly, that religious man is a deceived fool, and is not saved. Do you see how subtle the Devil is? Eternal life is not obtained by doing good works, nor is it obtained by ceasing from bad works. These are BOTH *dead works!* Salvation is *a change of mind* from trusting in DEAD WORKS, to FAITH alone in Jesus Christ!

To trust in Lordship Salvation is DEAD WORKS!!! To follow Christ, forsake the world, cease from intentional bad behavior, and make public confession of Christ are all rooted in human effort... DEAD WORKS!!!!!!! Ye must be born again!

Dead Works Are Man’s Works

3432

Cain tried to impress God with the work of his hands. Cain worked hard tilling his fields day and night, irrigating and weeding daily. Cain grew some nice crops, a bumper harvest no doubt, and brought the best of the best to offer to God. The Lord instantly rejected Cain's DEAD WORKS!!! They were "dead" because they were based on human effort, and not upon God's redemptive plan for mankind. Isaiah 64:6 warns that all of man's self-righteousness is as **"filthy rags"** in God's sight. Man's very best is offensive to our holy God.

This is a difficult truth for many people to grasp. You could spend your entire adult life helping, building and sacrificially giving to operate orphanages for poor, helping to feed starving and cloth naked little children, and yet, go straight to Hell to burn in the torments of God's wrath forever in your sins. No amount of good deeds can counter the evil deeds (Ecclesiastes 12:14), manipulative ungodly thoughts (Proverbs 24:12) and idle words (Matthew 12:36), for which all men must give account at the Judgment Seat of God (Hebrews 4:13; 9:27).

Ungodly playboy singer and actor, Frank Sinatra (one of the shady "Rat Pack"), donated $100,000,000 of his amassed earthly fortune upon his death to help suffering children in orphanages. That was a nice gesture, but not one penny of Sinatra's philanthropy can buy him out of the Lake of Fire. Sinatra was a lifelong shallow Catholic, trusting in the sacraments of a Mary-worshipping cult to save him. Sinatra was an outspoken critic against organized religion, but he never professed any faith in Jesus Christ either. By all indications Sinatra died in his sins without having ever personally received Jesus Christ as His Savior. So sad! So tragic! Jesus boldly warned in **John 3:7—YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN!!!**

The following website is one of my favorite doctrinally sound websites (by the late Dr. Hank Lindstrom, 1940-2008), teaching God's awesome simplicity that is in Christ for salvation:

[6]Get God's Gift

On page 114 of the excellent book by Michael Patrick Bowen titled, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," the author provides an excellent explanation of true Biblical repentance...

> "Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."
>
> SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[7]I NEVER NEW YOU" (p. 114)

Now let's take a look at what the Lord Jesus Christ said concerning WORKS for salvation in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent* ."** The only "WORK" that is required for salvation is that you believe on the Lord Jesus Christ. Amen! How you choose to live, after you are saved, has absolutely nothing to do with the gift of eternal life; but rather, it determines our rewards in Heaven (1st Corinthians 3:8, 11-15).

[8]Ray Comfort is the most dangerous kind of false prophet, because he hides a LIE between two TRUTHS. The half-truth is the most effective lie, because in part it can be defended with incontestable logic. In fact, it is challenging to expose such false prophets, because most

people have difficulty seeing the problem. The issue here is adding human effort to faith, or using human effort as a validation of faith. Human effort has no place in the salvation God offers to man! IT IS A GIFT!!!

Kindly, according to Ray Comfort in the preceding article, a professed Christian who continues in sin may not be saved. The truth is that any professed Christian may not be saved, whether living a righteous life or living in gross immorality. I cannot look at you or anyone else and determine whether or not you are saved, apart from the direct testimony from your own mouth.

Author Mark Twain said: *"It's easier to fool people than to convince them that they have been fooled."* So true! The Devil is sneaking heresies into our Independent Fundamental Baptist churches by the hour. Don't take my word for it, listen to Pastor Jack Hyles say it himself in these awesome sermons titled: "[9]Fundamentalist Heresy" and "[10]Our Mixed-Up Fundamental Christianity." Satan's greatest weapon is to con people into living the Christian life without ever being born-again. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. God only saves those who are *trusting* to be saved; God does not save those who are *trying* to be saved. Either God does the saving, all of it; or else you are not saved at all.

Hebrews 6:1b teaches that salvation involved repentance from **'DEAD WORKS.'** So whatever you may have been falsely trusting upon up until now—cleaning up your life of sin, or doing good works, or desiring to depart from sinful activities, or following Christ in obedience, or committing your life to live for God, or water baptism, or speaking-in-tongues, or forsaking the world, or joining church membership, or Sabbath Keeping, or tithing, or confessing Christ publicly, et cetera—If you have been trusting in any of these false securities for salvation—REPENT!!!—that is, change your mind, and STOP TRUSTING THEM FOR SALVATION!!!

Remember, we are saved by BELIEVING, not by REPENTING; but no man has ever BELIEVED who didn't also REPENT! Repentance is an automatic thing. When I witness to people, I intentionally don't even mention repentance, lest I confuse them. If that harelips you like a dog, then please consider that God Himself DIDN'T mention the word "repent" even once in the Gospel of John (the Lord's Gospel tract). **John 20:31, "But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** In the wonderful Gospel of John we find the word "BELIEVE" mentioned 87 times! We are saved by BELIEVING!!!

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches:

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight."
> —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., a quote from the awesome MP3 sermon, [11]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church

So we have learned that it is not one's sins that must be repented of to be saved; but rather, DEAD WORKS!!! Who can repent of all their sins? No one! It is gross doctrinal error to add the unbiblical requirement for a person to forsake sinful behavior to be saved. This is a manmade requirement that God does not require. Certainly, God wants and commands each of His children to depart from wickedness, but this is a call to Christians who ARE SAVED, and not

to the lost who ARE NOT saved. **2nd Timothy 2:19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, *Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity* ."**

Ephesians 2:10 says that God saves us unto good works. Hebrews 12:6-8 warns that God chastises and scourges his disobedient children, or else they are not legitimately saved (i.e., were never saved to begin with). So, God doesn't take sin lightly—not for the unsaved nor the redeemed. But you don't change and force the hand of God upon sinners by **corrupting the plan of salvation** to put pressure on new converts to live holy lives.

Consequently, there are many false conversions in the churches today, where people errantly think they have been saved, but they haven't; because they were lied to, partially trusting in their own human effort to clean-up their life of sin, forsake the world, commit their will to God, follow Christ, and confess Him publicly. None of these are God's plan of salvation, which the Bible calls: "[12]THE SIMPLICITY THAT IS IN CHRIST" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Jesus is precious!!!

> "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies..." —2nd Peter 2:1

Dear reader, please always keep in mind that the Bible does NOT teach repentance from your sins to get to Heaven, nor does the Bible teach that you must repent so your behavior changes. You don't have to give up your BAD WORKS, nor do you need to start doing GOOD WORKS to prove that you are saved. The inspired King James Bible only teaches repentance from **DEAD WORKS**, which includes good works and bad works. WORKS have no place in God's simple plan of salvation!!!

Read again the blessed words of our dear Savior from John 6:28-29, **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."** Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. Thank you for reading. Jesus is precious!!!

HELL
IS FOR REAL
AND MOST
PEOPLE
ARE GOING

A TYPICALLY RELIGIOUS PERSON

A FAULTY FOUNDATION

A PERSON WHO HAS TRUSTED CHRIST

A SOLID FOUNDATION

1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/imputed_righteousness.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/harry_ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/cs_lewis-no_hero.htm
4. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dmvAXxySVHY
6. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/getgodsgift/home.htm
7. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
8. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/ray_comfort-false_gospel.htm
9. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/hp032016.mp3
10. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/jack_hyles/OurMixedUpFundamentalChristianity.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
13. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgyfJ980YlLDmfRRnr5ZdRVeda7eYG-_XtyYgxPcxWviuh_dsCpBVauOQVaCNV-sssUdeOHr4vrBP8QkszFQmodBSOetwh1u3eFvPl
14. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEglkOvz_msabFVgV6nKvHSiFHVRhRyPMkzLPRFEwMJIuu_

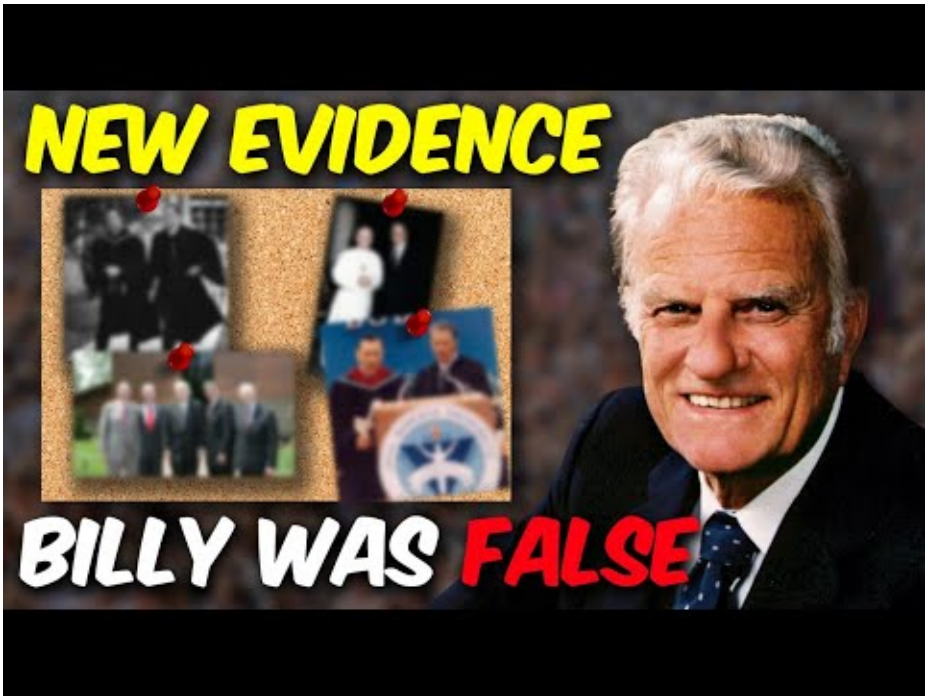
rzWfj_fKjG-YdvHWlgNgAeh0XT3rE4dAGuQw4HPfOnyFJREKZFF-v2Eb

15. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgE_tXH6YS34MkI_bH4vwxXsD5Z6Zxx-ULmiNeDgrIUtYHdYmRIQYDC6_0rhkLWi6UoV1XEngJpahVQ2vj1Lur3R1h9GTUjZZEwSOP

6.11.3 Sadly, Evangelist Billy Graham Is Burning In Hell Forever (2025-11-10 03:10)

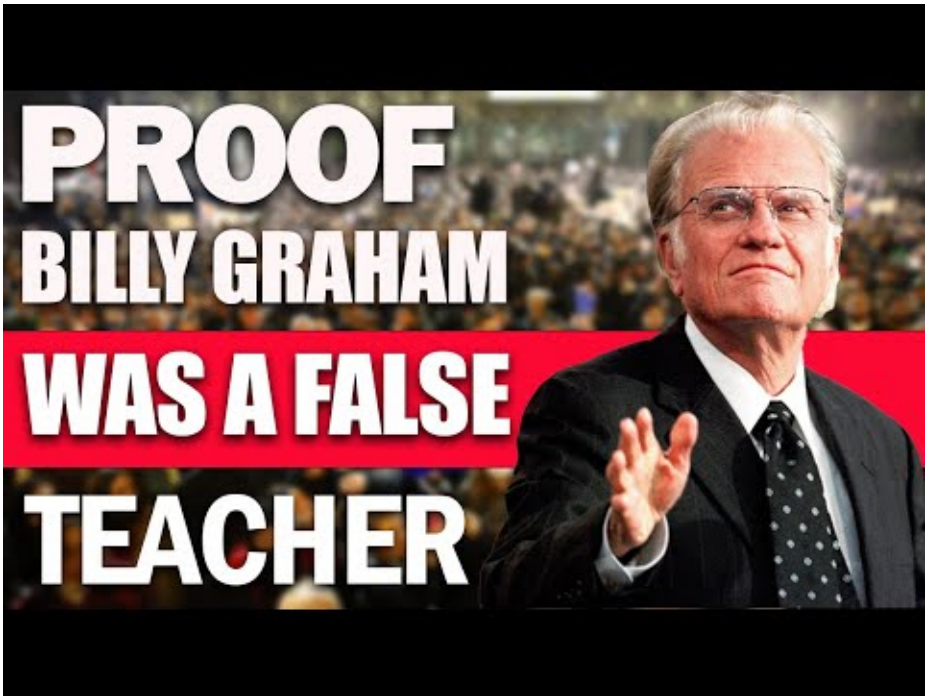
2nd Peter 2:1-3, "But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, *who privily shall bring in damnable heresies*, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not."

Evangelist BILLY GRAHAM (1918-2018) is tragically burning in the fires of HELL forever! Graham preaching the Devil's fraud of LORDSHIP SALVATION and WRONG REPENTANCE! It sickens me that stupid pastors today like Bobby and Brad (his son) Moffett at the Satanic FAMILY BAPTIST CHURCH in Pensacola, wickedly promote and bid Godspeed to Billy and Franklin Graham.



NEW PROOF Billy Graham Was A False Teacher

Any fake church is Satanic (just like Jesus called Peter "Satan") when they pervert God's simple plan of salvation to INCLUDE turning away from your sinful ways, which they erroneously think is what it means to "repent" to be saved. THEY ARE OH SO WRONG!!!



Proof Billy Graham Was A False Teacher!

SHAME on any pastor and church who wickedly bid Godspeed to a charlatan like Billy Graham (2nd John 2:11), who errantly taught that [1]there are

“

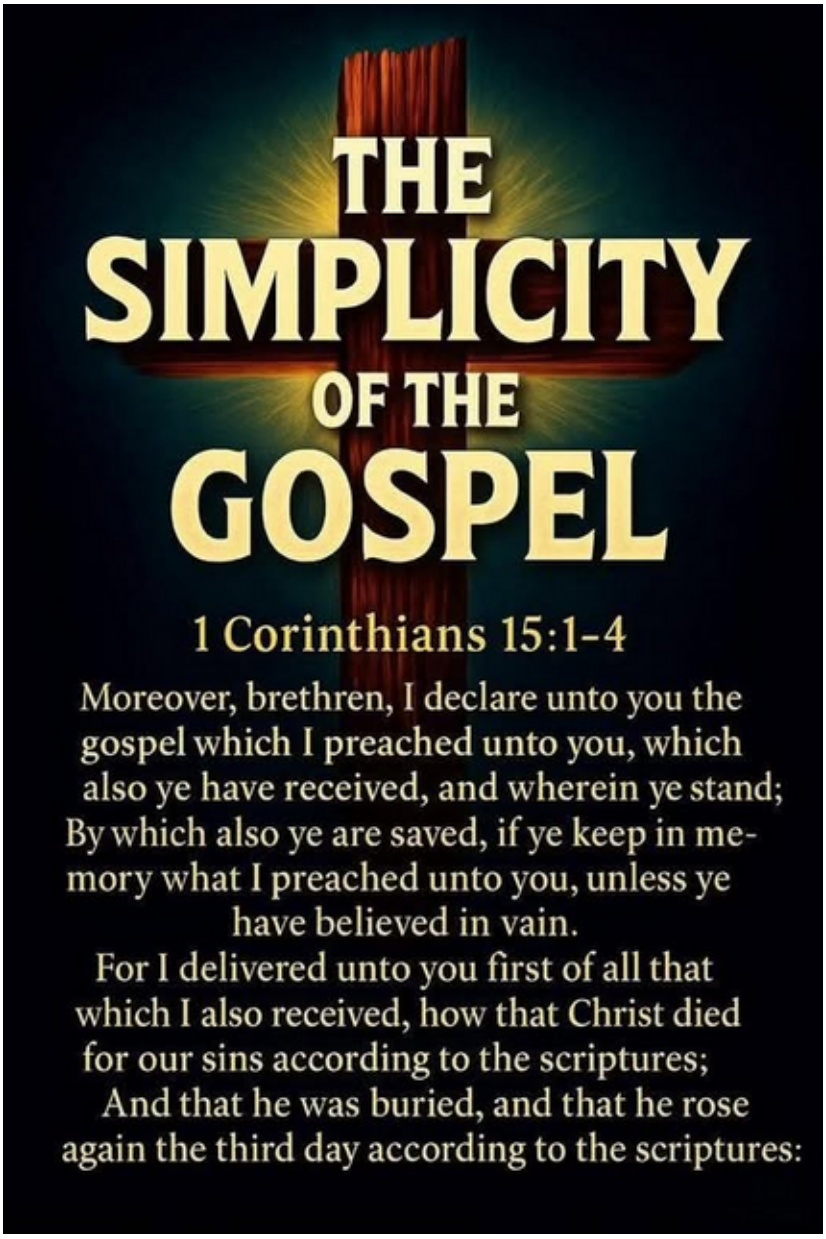
[2]Christians” who do NOT accept the fundamental doctrines of the faith . NO ONE is saved who denies any of the fundamentals of Christianity concerning Jesus Christ! Billy Graham was NOT a man of God.

He was a lying deceiver to whom wicked Hollywood even honored him with a Star on their ’Hollywood Walk of Fame’ in Los Angeles.

Mr. Graham was also a Democrat, who supported abortion rights. Abortion is NOT healthcare, it is premeditated first-degree MURDER! What a phony!

[3]

3440



[4]Satan Is The Great Imitator!

(and so was his sinister servant Billy Graham)

[5]The Counterfeit Gospel Of Billy And Franklin Graham

1. https://youtu.be/MnnkKOXf2EA?si=lxhLfLeducce3GW6&t=995
2. https://youtu.be/MnnkKOXf2EA?si=lxhLfLeducce3GW6&t=995
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjPcqre2oKeMa1_dvRdPMLsWhRZmECYtfe5n2s7EHz_b4KjesSDif-0-uq7SdjLEgxfe8ZLAor_VV1N6nscc_6NF4y2p95YWopEPyh
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/01/satan-great-imitator.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-counterfeit-gospel-of-evangelists.html

6.11.4 Matthew 6:33 Says You Need God's Righteousness (2025-11-14 10:25)

Matthew 6:33-34, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, *and his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof."

This is one of my very favorite passages of Scripture. Each time that I see a clock, I am reminded of familiar Bible passages. For example: When I see "9:11" I am reminded of Ecclesiastes 911, about time and chance happening to all. When I see "2:20" I am reminded of Galatians 2:20 that says Christ liveth in me. And when I see "6:33" I am reminded of Matthew 6:22, about seeking God's righteousness. What does that mean? Most preachers get the interpretation of this Bible verse very wrong. I love that the Bible has a built in dictionary and commentary, defining and explaining itself. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, *but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith*:"** I love that Bible verse!!!

If you want to go to Heaven dear reader, then you absolute must have God's imputed righteousness. The Greek word for "imputed" means "counted."

> **Romans 4:4-7, "Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.**
>
> **But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, *his faith is counted for righteousness*.**
>
> **Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, *unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works*, Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered."**

The Greek word for "imputeth" in verse 6 is the SAME exact Greek word used for "counted" in verse 5. So we can use *imputeth* and *counted* interchangeably . God counts a man's faith in Jesus Christ for righteousness. In other words, you don't need any personal righteousness of your own to get to Heaven, and it is a good thing, because you and I have no righteousness to offer God. **Isaiah 64:6, "But we are all as an unclean thing, *and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags*; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away."** Dear reader, Christ not only died for your sins, He died for your righteousness too! The reason why is because our human righteousness is filth to God. Christ died for all mankind, to pay for our sins.

It is rare to hear neo-evangelicals preach about the imputed righteousness of God. As I just showed you from Romans 4:4-7, a man's childlike faith in Christ is counted by God for righteousness. That is, God imputes His gift of righteousness to us in response to our faith in His only begotten Son (John 3:16). We are saved by HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, not our own! **Matthew 6:33, "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, *and his righteousness*; and all these things shall be added unto you."**

You see dear friend, you don't have to turn away from your love of sin to get to Heaven, or quit your sinful bad habits, you must be totally 100 % absolutely PERFECT! Obviously no human being has ever done that except Jesus, who didn't have a human father. God Himself was Jesus' biological Father. Jesus was born into the world by a supernatural virgin birth, which is the only time such a divine miracle has happened, or ever will happen, in the history of human civilization.

Luke 1:35, “

And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

” There has only been one virgin birth in history, Jesus.

Please understand that the Roman Catholic church is a religious and theological cult. Catholics are errantly taught that Mary, Jesus’ mother, was born without original sin from her conception. First of all, the term

“original sin” is not even found in the Bible, it is a wicked fabrication of Roman Catholicism. Second, Mary was a guilty sinner just like you, me and everyone else. Mary was a needy sinner, so she needed to put her trust in Jesus as her personal Savior too, or else she absolutely would have went to burn in Hell day and night forever, without rest or hope. **Luke 1:46, “**

And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

And my spirit hath rejoiced in God *my Saviour*.

” Mary called her own biological child, Jesus, **“**

my Saviour.

”

Dear friend, there is no salvation in the Roman or Russian Orthodox Catholic Churches! **Matthew 5:20, “For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.”** There’s not a dime’s difference between Russian and Roman Catholicism! Both branches of the cult require Sacramental Salvation to get to Heaven, which is 100 % unbiblical. You won’t even find the term “sacrament” in the Holy Bible. It is manmade tradition.

Mark 7:9, “

And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. ” That perfectly describes the Roman Catholic cult. It also perfectly describes the deadly cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) today, who are the fountainhead of the corrupt Brooke Westcott and Fenton Hort Greek text, upon which the Devil’s modern Bible revisions are all based and influenced. In fact, the Jehovah’s Witness’ cult, who strongly deny the deity of Jesus, were one of the first groups to embrace the corrupt Greek of Westcott and Hort, because that text brutally attacks the deity of Jesus and the Godhead (aka, Trinity). The modern Bible perversions have been [1]translated from the SAME corrupt Greek text of Westcott and Hort as the JW’s New World Translation (NWT).

Dear reader, I cannot warn you enough to RUN away from the modern Bible revisions. They may seem easier to understand, and in many cases will be because of the updated English; however, Satan has cleverly managed to undermine all of the modern versions by attacking Jesus’ deity, obliterating the Godhead, corrupting what it means to repent to be saved, et cetera. The modern Bible revisions are deadly! In such cases that the Word of God has been changed, corrupted and turned into a lie, they may seem easier to understand when in fact they are now IMPOSSIBLE to understand, because the truth has been compromised and corrupted into a lie. For example: [2]Look what the Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) has done to pervert Mark 1:15. Although seemingly easy to understand, it is not longer THE TRUTH. So in reality the Bible has become IMPOSSIBLE to grasp and understand, because it is a lie. The Devil is a beautiful liar!

Dear reader, you need God’s righteousness to go to Heaven. Thankfully, it is very easy and free to obtain God’s righteousness. **Romans 10:3-4, “For they being ignorant of God’s**

righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, *have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.*

For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. " The moment that you place your trust (i.e., confidence, faith, reliance) in the *Good News* (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified on a cross, buried and bodily resurrected from the dead three days later, you are immediately and forever born-again. What saith the Scripture? ...

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*:"

There you have it, THE GOSPEL. I didn't see anything in their about giving up your sinful bad habits? Did you? No, you didn't either. Nor did I see anything in that Scripture passage about getting water baptized, surrendering one's life to serve Christ, counting the cost and paying the price, living a lifestyle of repentance, inviting Jesus into your life, following Christ, making Jesus the "

Lord

"" of your life, running the Christian race faithfully, changing your life, publicly confessing the name of Jesus, nor anything else. Boy, I'm out of breath...lol. Seriously, the Apostle Paul was given this Gospel directly from Jesus Christ Himself. **Galatians 1:11-12, "But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ."** Amen and amen!

The counterfeit gospel of "Lordship Salvation" is being preached today is after man, not Jesus Christ! Here is a wonderful sermon by my ministry friend, Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, teaching us why Lordship Salvation is NOT the Gospel...

Why Lordship Salvation IS Wrong!

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

So please be on guard against today's plethora of hellbound false prophets, who will come to you disguised as preachers in sheep's clothing, teaching that YOU must forsake YOUR sinful past ways, and YOU must surrender all to Christ as Lord, and YOU must live a changed life from now on, hating YOUR sins. Do you see that their false plan of salvation always focuses on what YOU must do?

God's free and simple plan of salvation is something entirely different, in which CHRIST paid for our sins through Calvary's cross. CHRIST shed His precious blood to wash away our sins forever. It was CHRIST alone who paid our debt of sin, and not anything that we could ever do that gets us into the Kingdom of God and Heaven! Praise the Lord! Hallelujah!!! Remember, t

he true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

There are only two types of religion in the world: DO and DONE. You either believe that YOU must DO something to get to Heaven (e.g., turn from your sins, surrender all to Christ as Lord, follow Jesus, live a lifestyle of repentance, do good works, et cetera); or else you believe that Christ has already DONE it all for you on the cross. I'm in the DONE boat with Jesus, how about you dear friend? God only saves those who are trusting to be saved, He doesn't save anyone who is trying to be saved. Salvation is received, not achieved. Do you have God imputed righteousness, which is by God's grace through faith alone in Jesus alone?

1. https://rightdoctrinematters.blogspot.com/2022/10/modern-bible-versions-use-same-corrupt.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/erv/mark_1_15.htm
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjnXEvyhkhy7hTTSWABTvtzJI7ToSNl7kJ4CNtFZDazmjdIfW2l3S_RH5hZW3YbV_vFf-YjdpwHeHZOSJKrGlNXNh8t7FLT5hZEOQC

6.11.5 The Fearful Lifestyle Of Lordship Salvation (2025-11-18 10:40)

John 6:40,

“And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.”

I woke up this morning and thought about how sad it is, that anyone would live in constant fear that they are not truly saved (born-again). This is the consequence of a popular heresy in many churches today called "Lordship Salvation." This is the false teaching that if you are really saved, you WILL live a certain type of lifestyle of turning away from sin, and you WILL surrender your life and will to obey God, and you WILL follow Christ, and you WILL confess Jesus before men, and you WILL commit your life to serve God.

To support what I just said, here is [1]Pastor John MacArthur’s impossible plan of salvation. One of the most deadly false prophets today is [2]Evangelist Ray Comfort, who actually uses the phrase “LIVING A LIFESTYLE,” which he [3]requires of a woman to be saved. Dear reader, living a lifestyle has absolutely nothing to do with getting saved. **1st John 2:3-4, “And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.”** There’s those important words again, THE TRUTH! Please consider another Bible verse from **1st John 3:24, “And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him,**

and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us."

Please don't make the mistake of assuming that "commandments" means "good works." The Bible doesn't say that a saved person does good works, it says they keep God's commandments! There's a big difference! The religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 did **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS,"** but Christ said He never knew them and they went to Hell, because they hadn't DONE THE FATHER'S WILL! They didn't keep God's commandments!

John 6:40 tells us the Father's will—**"And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day." 1st John 3:23, "And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment."** God's first and only commandment to receive the gift of eternal life is to "BELIEVE ON THE NAME OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST"!!! That is a beautiful truth! So when you read in the Bible about keeping God's commandments to get to Heaven, it doesn't mean doing good works, it means to trust the blessed Savior!!!

Devils In The Pulpit Who Propagate Fear, Worry And Uncertainty

I'm going to give you heretical quotes from three false teachers: Ray Comfort, Steve Pettit and Paul Washer, who all propagate fear and uncertainty regarding salvation. [4]Evangelist Ray Comfort perverts the Gospel, teaching something drastically different than the Holy Bible. Mr. Comfort tells this unfortunate unsaved woman on an airplane, that she must LIVE A LIFESTYLE to have eternal life, which is torment for a person to even try to attempt. I feel so sorry for her, because she will likely go to Hell because Ray deceive her with a counterfeit gospel...

> "So if the plane goes down, you'd end up in Hell! **There are *two things* you have to do to be saved.** Do you remember what they are? I told you what they are—You've got to **repent and trust** the Savior! ... God's offering you everlasting life upon your repentance and faith in Christ. Who in his right mind wouldn't say, 'Whoa! That's a good offer!' (The curious woman asks what it means to "repent"?)... Have you ever said you're sorry to someone you did something wrong to? That's all repentance is—You've sinned against God; it's a matter of saying, 'God, I'm sorry,' **and then *LIVING A LIFESTYLE* that proves the reality of your repentance. That's what repentance is, it's a continual thing!** God, 'I'm sorry, but I'm not going going to lie or steal or blaspheme Your name ever again. It has that attitude! And the second thing—trust in Jesus!" **[emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist Ray Comfort, "[5]I've never killed anyone" ([6]MP3 clip from video)

Ray Comfort further foolishly teaches that no one is "SAFE" just because Jesus died on the cross. Those are some horribly dangerous words! Ray conditions salvation upon turning away from sinful living (which he erroneously understands to mean repentance). So no matter how much faith you may have in Jesus Christ as your Savior, Ray says you are not "SAFE" if you are living in deliberate sin in your life...

> "The forgiveness that is in Jesus Christ is conditional upon 'repentance towards God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ' (Acts 20:21). It is a gift that God offers to everyone, but individuals must receive it by repenting and trusting in Christ, or they will remain dead in their sins. **No one has Biblical grounds to continue in sin, assuming that they are safe just because Jesus died on the cross.** See 1 John 3:4-6." **[Emphasis added]**
>
> SOURCE: 'THE EVIDENCE BIBLE,' by Ray Comfort, pg. 1513; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Dear reader, I triple-dog dare you to show me even one verse from the Holy Bible that teaches that "LIVING A LIFESTYLE" is required as part of being saved. I triple-dog dare you to show me where a believer is not "SAFE" just because Jesus died for their sins on the cross! You cannot! Now my friend, "a double-dog dare" is serious business, but a triple-dog dare is something you don't want to mess around with! I triple-dog dare you to show me even one Bible verse that agrees with these false statements by Ray Comfort. Mr. Comfort propagates a false gospel of fear and uncertainty!

In sharp contrast to Ray Comfort's false plan of salvation, read what the Bible says in **Romans 6:1, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound*?**

" If you are a born-again child of God, and you choose to live a lifestyle of sinning, then God's saving grace will abound. In other words, a believer always falls IN GRACE, never FROM GRACE. Only an unsaved person who has wilfully ejected Christ as their personal Savior has fallen "from grace." That is, there is no other way for them to be saved. They cannot go to Heaven until they *change their mind* (repent), so that they will put their faith in Jesus Christ alone to be saved.

Another reprobate in the pulpit today, who propagates [7]junk theology is Dr. Steve Pettit (president of Bob Jones University since 2014), who horribly preaches fear and uncertainty to their 2,700 impressionable students...

> "For the real reality of the genuineness of your faith is that you are faithful to run the race!" —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[8]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:44; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)
>
> **"You can't just speak about getting saved, and you accepted Christ, and then that's it!** There is a justification; There is a sanctification; There's ultimately a glorification, and though there are three parts, they are all part of the whole, and you cannot separate them. **In order for you to qualify for *the award*,** you have to get into the race, you have to stay in the race, and you have to finish the race. If you want to win, you have to run to the end; and winning in the Christian life is everything, **because if you lose—if you don't finish—you lose everything—you lose your SOUL.** And so, the Christian race is the life of faith that begins, is run, and is finished when we cross over into Heaven!" **[emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[9]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 11:34; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)
>
> "God's people HAVE TO continue in the faith! **They MUST PERSEVERE, because perseverance is the testimony of the reality of your faith!" [emphasis**

added] —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[10]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 25:13; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)

Again, I triple-dog dare you to show me in the Scriptures where it says a person "MUST PERSEVERE" to obtain the gift of eternal life! Dr. Pettit says you cannot look to a single moment when you were born-again; but rather, he says you MUST CONTINUE IN FAITH TO RUN THE RACE faithfully until the end, otherwise you won't receive the AWARD, which he says is HEAVEN ITSELF...

> "We run the race, we cross the finish line, and so what's the prize? **What is *the award*?** Well, there are different viewpoints. Some would have the viewpoint that the awards are crowns in Heaven. But as I read the book of Hebrews and see the whole gist of the book and the flow of the book, **I don't believe its referring to crowns in Heaven. *I think it is referring to Heaven itself*." [emphasis added]** —Dr. Steve Pettit ("[11]What Does It Mean To Run 'The Race'?" - 22:57; 'The Daily Platform,' #21, January 26, 2015)

Blasphemy!!! So according to Steve Pettit if you are not faithfully running 'The Race' as a professed Christian, you will lose the "AWARD" of "HEAVEN ITSELF." Folks, that is another gospel! In my humble Christian opinion, Steve Pettit is the worst thing that ever happened to Bob Jones University!!! I say that with love, because I CARE! Remember, the religious people in Matthew 7:21-23 did **"MANY WONDERFUL WORKS,"** but the Lord said He never knew them. Jesus called them **"YE THAT WORK INIQUITY"**! They did all their many wonderful works in Jesus' name. They said they preached (prophesied) in Jesus' name. They ran the race faithfully, in their own sight, but Jesus said they failed to keep God's Commandments!!!

Dr. Pettit preaches in Jesus' name, doing many wonderful works, but he is preaching another gospel that does not match up with what the inspired Word of God teaches! Who are you going to believe—Steve Pettit or the inspired King James Bible? **Romans 3:4, "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged."**

[12]Evangelist Paul Washer teaches the same garbage theology, that causes uncertainty and fear in people, wondering if they are really saved or not...

> "But if you profess to have gone through the narrow gate, and yet you live in the broad way ... just like all the other people who are carnal and wicked ... the Bible wants you to know that you should be terribly, terribly afraid — you know not God." (time: 24:37 in video) —[13]Evangelist Paul Washer - Shocking Message (full length; time - 24:37 in video)

Why should any believer be afraid of going to Hell? Paul Washer is preaching another Gospel. If I buy you a wonderful steak dinner for your birthday with all the trimmings, it's a done deal once you enjoy it. You eat the steak and it's done! You don't owe me anything! You don't have to run a race for the rest of your life! If you'll always keep in mind that eternal life is the **"free gift"** of God (Romans 5:15, 16 and 18), then you will see how wicked, unbiblical and silly these Neo-evangelical preachers are who add all sorts of unbiblical obligations, requirements and stipulations to the Gospel.

The indwelling Holy Spirit bears witness with our spirit to THE TRUTH. As believers, the Holy Spirit convicts us about the presence of sins in our life, and compels us continually to repent of those present sins and live for God. There will be changes inside a person when they get saved, but those changes may not be evident outwardly to others. It is wrong and dangerous theologically to judge others by appearance alone.

If a person professes faith in the name of Jesus Christ, believing THE GOSPEL, then we ought to accept them as saved, regardless of their lifestyle. Can an unsaved person live a good lifestyle? Yes, of course! So that cannot be used as evidence of salvation. The only commandment that we need to obey to be saved is to **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house" (Acts 16:31b).** The phrase "thy house" simply means that the invitation to get saved was also extended to the man's family. You need to keep in mind that the purpose of John's comments in his Epistle is not to predicate salvation upon keeping God's commandments.

God Intended Salvation To Be Free, Easy And Simple

[14]I grew up around Skid Row, tagging along with my preacher father to various rescue missions in downtown Chicago. How does Steve Petite's perverted plan of salvation relate to people on Skid Row? To the man with a hammer in his hand, everything starts looking like a nail sticking up! In Steve Pettit's cushy little religious world, making a 6-digit salary as executive president of BJU, a snob's life, it may seem rational that salvation means living the Christian life. However, to a poor man on Skid Row who has lost everything in his existence, and whose only companion is a booze bottle, it is absurd to even attempt to apply Steve Pettit's high-brow, rich man oriented, running the race bullcrap plan of salvation! What a sad farce!!! The true Gospel reaches down in humility to those broken men in the gutter, offering them eternal life as a free gift, in exchange for nothing more than their faith in the only begotten Son of God.

There is no nutty requirement for those men in the depths of sin to "faithfully run 'The Race'," nor that they "persevere" in holiness, ministry and in service to others! Mr. Pettit's bogus religious teachings are for the wealthy and snobby elite, not the common man. The Biblical Gospel is no more complicated than a father giving his son a bicycle for his birthday! It's a done deal. That son doesn't have to faithfully ride the bicycle for the rest of his life to obtain it!

The Devil has blinded preachers by influencing them with religion. The problem is that preachers no longer "SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES." Instead they listen to corrupt preachers, and become indoctrinated with the poison of heretics like John MacArthur (which Moody Church in Chicago promotes), Paul Washer, Ray Comfort, R.C. Sproul and Steve Pettit! Calvinism, the "turn from sins" heresy to be saved, and Lordship Salvation, are far more deadly and contagious than the Coronavirus!!! There is no fear, worry or uncertainty in the correct Gospel message—you simply come to God as a needy sinner, believing the 'Good News' of Jesus Christ' crucified, buried and risen—and you are immediately, irrevocably, safely, securely and eternally saved!!! Eternal life is the believer's eternal security! Once saved always saved!!!

[15]Evangelist Ravi Zacharias wins the prize for the most vague, boring and wishy-washy preacher in history! I can listen to him for an hour and have no clue what he is trying to say! I think [16]Dr. Sam Horn comes in second, the Vice President of Bob Jones University. I'll take [17]Brother Lester Roloff (1914-1982) any day! Tragically, Harvest Baptist Church on Guam (a pseudo independent Baptist church) invited and honored Ravi Zacharias in June of 2017,

bidding him Godspeed. Ravi's sinister ministry took in [18] $47,353,235 in 2016! Not bad for an evil ecumenical ministry of sinful compromise, watered-down truth, and [19]Satanic support of Mormonism. From listening to Ravi present his plan of salvation, it is very clear to me that he doesn't really know how to be saved. To me it appears to be all about the money! [20]

> [21]The Psychological Effects And Trauma Caused By Lordship Salvation | [22]MP3 (it eliminates all hope!!)

Ravi suggests that his audience pray a prayer, [23]giving 12 things for them to repeat, NONE OF WHICH include Jesus' death on the cross, burial or resurrection. Gospel preacher? You decide! I have nothing personal against Mr. Zacharias, God knows my heart, but why does a preacher need $47,353,235 a year? That is unethical at best, and utterly sinful for a professed man of God (1st Timothy 6:10-11). Ravi is pulling on the same rope as the Devil, which is why the heathen religious world loves him so much. **Luke 6:26, "Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets."**

Everywhere that Ravi travels to speak, the apostate religious world loves him, because he preaches a vague message of acceptance by God through sincerely giving your heart to Jesus, which is NOT the Gospel. You can give your heart to Jesus like the people did in Matthew 7:21-23 and go straight to Hell when you die! You had better get BORN-AGAIN by faith alone as a guilty sinner in the '[24]GOOD NEWS' (GOSPEL) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)!

One of my favorite country preachers, Pastor Danny Castle, gets salvation 100 % correct...

> "Repentance don't save you. Calling on the Lord don't save you. You know what saves you? Receiving what Christ done for you on the cross!" —Pastor Danny Castle, a quote from the needful MP3 sermon, "[25]WHY THERE'S A HELL!"

Amen! The Bible teaches that a person can be saved immediately, and know it immediately! You don't have to wait to prove anything to yourself and anyone else. There is no probationary period, to see how you live, in order to determine if someone is saved. The Bible calls eternal life a "FREE GIFT" (Romans 5:15b). You don't have to live in torment anymore dear friend. God wants you to KNOW, beyond any shadow of a doubt whatsoever, that you have been born-again and have eternal life dwelling in you. You have God's solemn PROMISE, recorded in black and white in the inspired King James Bible. **John 11:25, "Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:"** Simply believe on the only begotten Son of God as your Savior! **Acts 10:43, "To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins."**

The [26]corrupted Harvest Baptist Church on Guam are upset with me for exposing their hero, Dr. Steve Pettit, for the FALSE PROPHET that he truly is; but they will answer to God for bidding Godspeed to such a wicked man, who preaches another gospel of works!!! **2nd John 1:11, "For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds."** Woe unto Harvest Baptist Church on Guam for promoting corruptible seed, bidding Godspeed to false prophets, preaching the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation, and ostracizing me for

telling THE TRUTH as a true friend does (Romans 14:10; Galatians 4:16). Go read Bob Jones University's website, where they openly [27]require people to turn from sins to be saved. That is another gospel (Galatians 1:6-9). I say that with God's love, because I do love you all so much. The truth offends them! If anyone needs to repent of their sins, it is the corrupted stick-necked Bob Jones' crowd!

Beware of anyone who comes along saying that you must make full surrender, faithfully run the race, persevere in holiness, follow Jesus as "Lord," turn from sinful ways, or anything else that ADDS to the Gospel of free grace, for they are preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL. **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."**

Anyone who fears, worries or has uncertainties about being saved, is either unlearned of the Holy Scriptures, or you've been horribly deceived by the Devil's sinister ministers! The truth of the Gospel gives perfect peace to those who believe it! As a final help, I'd like to share two of my favorite sermons with you by Pastor Hank Lindstrom (1940-2008) titled: '[28]HOW PERMANENT IS YOUR SALVATION?' (MP3).

Eternal Life Is A Free Gift From God

There is not a bigger threat to churches today than the Devil's deception of Lordship Salvation. If you add even the slightest bit of human effort to God's simple plan of salvation, you don't get grace! Someone came up with a clever acronym for the word "grace," which is: ***G***od's ***R***iches ***A***t ***C***hrist's ***E***xpense. Bravo! Sadly, false teachers like [29]John MacArthur and Billy Graham errantly preach that going to Heaven will cost you something. Beware of anyone who falsely teaches that salvation will cost you, because Jesus has already paid for our sins with His blood (1st Peter 1:18-19).

Many false teachers are saying that getting saved requires you to give up your sins, and to surrender everything to Christ as your "Lord," which is another gospel. The Bible does not teach that nonsense. Here is a helpful quote from Pastor Jack Hyles, refuting the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation:

> "Lordship salvation would make salvation a trade or a deal or maybe even a bribe. It would take away the simple reception of Christ for eternal life and would become God giving us something if we give Him something. God would say to us, 'You give Me something; I'll give you something. We will trade, and you will be saved.' Salvation is not my giving God something and God giving me something; salvation is God giving me something and my receiving it. *Romans 6:23, 'For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."'* —Pastor Jack Hyles, "[30]Lordship Salvation" (chapter 11 from his book: "[31]Salvation Is More Than Being Saved")

In his popular 1988 book titled, "The Gospel According to Jesus," Pastor John MacArthur even heretically uses the word "exchange" concerning being saved:

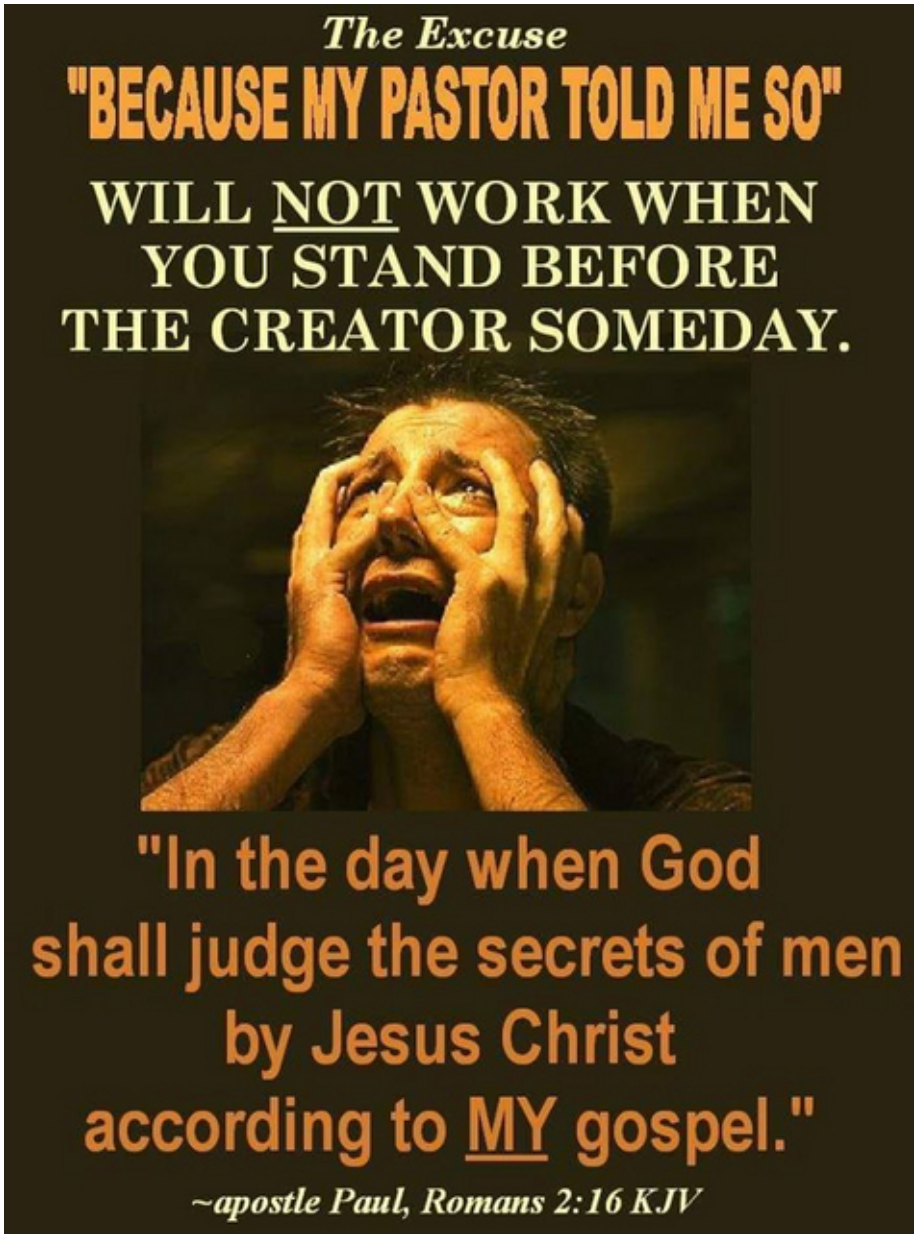
> "Thus in a sense ***we pay the ultimate price for salvation*** when our sinful self is nailed to a cross. . . . ***It is an exchange*** of all that we are for all that Christ is.

> And it denotes implicit obedience, full surrender to the lordship of Christ. Nothing less can qualify as saving faith." **[emphasis added]** —Pastor John MacArthur, *The Gospel According to Jesus*, p. 140

Salvation is not an exchange! Receiving the free gift of eternal life is not a trade. John MacArthur is preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus works! Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Also, another sermon by Dr. Lindstrom called: '[32]WRONG REPENTANCE, NO SALVATION!'

[33]



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/macarthurs_impossible_gospel.htm
2. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm

3. https://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://youtu.be/84VNkUcnsHg?t=5m15s
6. http://www.soulwinning.info/sounds/ray_comforts_false_gospel.mp3
7. http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Wolves/evangelist_steve_pettit.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/what_does_it_mean_to_run_the_race-steve_pettit_heresy.mp3
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/paul_washer_heresy.htm
13. http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uuabITeO4l8
14. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/history/trails_of_time.htm
15. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/bju_foolishness_on_inspiration.htm
17. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/brother_roloff.htm
18. https://www.ecfa.org/ComparativeFinancialData.aspx?ID=9175&Type=Member
19. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/ecumenism/ravi_zacharias.htm
20. https://youtu.be/VYeuGwWAJ6I
21. https://youtu.be/VYeuGwWAJ6I
22. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/psychological_effects_of_lordship_salvation.mp3
23. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/ravi_zacharias-counterfeit%20gospel.htm
24. https://www.soulwinning.info/articles/gospel.htm
25. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/pastor_castle/why_theres_a_hell.mp3
26. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/evils_in_america/apostasy/bewitched_churches.htm
27. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/bju_teaches_lordship_salvation.htm
28. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/how_permanent_is_your_salvation.mp3
29. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/gods-gift-of-eternal-life-is-not-trade.html
30. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/lordship_salvation.htm
31. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/salvation-index.htm
32. https://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/dr_lindstrom/wrong_repentance_no_salvation.mp3
33. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEguA0oXNbnkbC8d8dP-YzIWZdsE2hq0heAuof2ClPBfuQTGZv2Jv_1rTHW8osUXHE3trUCD9XuvsVYSKNJJw9800yJeONOhAMCdjIj

---

6.11.6 Beware Of Renee Roland's Denial Of Eternal Fire In Hell (2025-11-24 10:30)

Matthew 18:8, "Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into EVERLASTING FIRE" (emphasis added].

Kindly, be aware that Renee Roland is a false prophet who denies the reality of eternal Hell fire for Christ rejecters. She relies heavily upon human reasoning instead of taking the inspired Scriptures at face value. There is no way that anybody can rightly divide the Word of God and not conclude eternal damnation in a literal burning Lake of Fire. **Matthew 25:41, "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into *everlasting fire*, prepared for the devil and his angels:" (emphasis added].** I would never trust the theology of anyone who denies eternal punishment in Hell, fire and brimstone for the wicked...

False Prophet Renee Roland Denies Everlasting Fire In Hell

What saith the Scripture? ...

> Revelation 21:8, “
>
> But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, *shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death*.”

Hell is FOREVER AND EVER...

> **Revelation 14:11, “**
>
> **And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up *for ever and ever*: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.**
>
> **”**

God deliver us from wannabe YouTube theologians!!!

Kindly said, Renee Roland is a fool. She denies the plain teaching of the inspired Scriptures, that all Christ-rejecters will die in their sins and be cast into the everlasting Lake of Fire. What part of **"everlasting fire"** doesn’t Renee understand? Jesus spoke those Words Himself. And of course, all of the Holy Bible was authored by Jesus, for He is **THE WORD OF GOD (John 1:1-3, 14; Revelation 19:13).** Jesus is almighty God!!!

Sadly, as of November 2022 Renee has 17,100 subscribers on YouTube, misleading masses of people to deny that Hell , fire and brimstone is forever and ever. As do most false teachers, Renee lifts *texts* of Scripture out of *context*, thus creating a new *pretext*.

Furthermore, men ought to be preaching the Word of God, not women. **1st Corinthians 14:34, “**

Let your women keep silence in the churches: *for it is not permitted unto them to speak*; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

” If women are forbidden to preach doctrine to men in the church, then they also should remain silent on YouTube. Renee has a mouth so big, that you could drive a Mack Truck into it...lol.

> **1st Timothy 2:11-15, “Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. *But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence*. For Adam was first formed, then Eve. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.”**

The inspired Word of God has no guiding rules for the heathen world. God wrote the Bible to the church, except for the portions which tell lost sinners how to be saved. The Bible teaches that the unregenerate (lost) person cannot understand spiritual things (1st Corinthians 2:14-16). Kindly said, what Renee is doing is heathen! She is blaspheming the Word of God by rebelling against the Lord. She is unlearned in the Scriptures, but has taken it upon herself to start a cult on YouTube. She has tens of thousands of followers!!! Religious cults preach false doctrine! Hell is a literal place!

Hell has literal fire!

The Lake of Fire has no end, it is literally everlasting, where every Christ-rejecter will burn in torment and misery day and night for ever and ever and ever without rest, without one drop of water, and without hope!!! Please don’t go to Hell dear friend. [1]Jesus has already paid for your ticket to Heaven.

In the preceding heretical poisonous video, Renee Roland (Humphries) sadly dismisses Jude 1:7 as a mere metaphor. A “

metaphor

”

is a

figure of speech in which an expression is used to refer to something that it does not literally denote in order to suggest a similarity:

> Jude 1:7, “
>
> Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, *suffering the vengeance of eternal fire*.
>
> ”

God did not use a metaphor here when He mentions SUFFERING THE VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE! It is gross theological incompetence for anyone to ass-u-me that a passage of Scripture is a parable, or a metaphor or only symbolic, unless the Holy Bible specifically says so! God rained down literal fire and brimstone upon the 5 cities in the well-watered plains of Sodom, the main cities being Sodom and Gomorrha. God did this retribution not only as judgment upon them, but also as an EXAMPLE to the whole of human civilization of what will happen to the wicked. The Bible plainly uses the words “ETERNAL FIRE.”

What else saith the Scripture? ...

> **2nd Thessalonians 1:8-10, "*In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:***
>
> *Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord*, and from the glory of his power; **When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day."**

The Bible could not be clearer that God is the divine Judge, who takes out His vengeance with fire upon all Christ-rejecters (those who obey not the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen). Eternal life is a free gift from God (Ephesians 2:8-9). It is free to you and me because Jesus paid for it with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). But if you reject that free grace from God, then you will have no one to blame but yourself. **2nd Timothy 2:13, " If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. "**

Someone falsely accused me of calling Renee names. I didn't call Renee Roland any "names," I told THE TRUTH that she is a "false prophetess." I stated a fact.

Not all false prophets deny the Lord Jesus Christ, but some go to that extent. Renee is a false prophet, even if she is saved (but I don't know if she is saved or not). The Holy Spirit teaches and guides believers into all truth (Luke 16:13). What Renee is teaching (that Hell means being destroyed, not burning in Hell fire and brimstone for ever and ever) is not sound doctrine! ...

> 2nd Peter 2:1, "*But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you*, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction."

Kindly said, Renee Roland is a FOOL, who wants Christians to give her a platform to preach lies and false doctrine. But the inspired Word of God warns not to put up with false prophets for even ONE HOUR:

> **Galatians 2:5-6, "To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:"**

I am not tolerating her junk theology! I am calling her a FALSE PROPHETESS on the authority of the Holy Bible. I am not calling her "names," I am faithfully contending for the faith (Jude 1:3). I am pleasing the Lord by exposing LIARS!

If you watch the preceding shameful video by Renee, she downplays her false teaching, trying to get everyone to allow her a platform to simply express her personal opinion about denying everlasting Hellfire. She encourage the viewer to do their own Bible study, and not to necessarily just follow her opinions. But what Renee is asking would be no different than if the Judaizer cult which had infiltrated the churches of Galatia (Galatians 1:6-9), had tried to likewise convince the local churches to just allow them to express their opinions in the churches. "Hey, we

just want to teach you what we believe, and then you can make your own decision what is the truth." But what did the Apostle Paul say in **Galatians 5:12, "**

I would they were even cut off which trouble you."

I am not going to allow false teachers even 5 minutes of time to corrupt me, my family, my friends, my church or my web visitors. I love and promote Pastor Steven Anderson of the Faithful Word Baptist Church, even though I disagree with his denial of a Pretribulation Rapture; but Renee Roland denying that Hell has fire, and that lost sinners are punished in Hell forever and ever, is something entirely different. She is denying a fundamental Bible doctrine which affects the Gospel. If there is no eternal burning Hell, and lost sinners just get destroyed and cease to exist, that there is much less reason for people to come to Christ to be saved. Renee is preaching with another spirit, not the Holy Spirit (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). I seriously question her salvation. She might as well be denying Jesus' deity. Something is very wrong with Renee's spiritual discernment abilities, which makes me question if she has the Holy Spirit at all (2nd Corinthians 2:14-16).

BEWARE of Renee Roland, she is a deadly false teacher. I am sick of hearing professed Christians support Renee because she seems to be correct on the Gospel of free grace. But Seventh-Day Adventists sound Kosher too on the Gospel, until you dig deeper and realize that they don't believe in a literal burning Hell, and they preach Lordship Salvation. I have said it before, and I will say it again, you CANNOT TRUST anybody's theology who is wrong on the Lake of Fire. HELL IS FOREVER, AND HELL HAS FIRE!!! I don't care if it harelips every dog in the county, I will continue to expose Renee Roland as a heretic until she stops denying that Hell has fire and lasts forever and ever as the Holy Bible teaches.

[2]

[3]

[4]

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/printed/curtis_hutson/determines_salvation.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2heys_sekduoRSd9ZD5HE6tmmuolvR2eYpv2h9rYOulMeANBoQcouX6K8U4eUSvF62Z13qHC7AFw5W4IIHXf_jIIIQM13LvMY-hM
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjB-i3bSM1fO2r-dJvbP_NNkoBejP-C2JXcIkOfKXbELQNkhYiX9QPmdwSvaHSJK9iwogA6wF_EJOXPCy_aMib0r4f85p2Gjv37gGR
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhNvAZxv4xWnDldKdbwgiuj3lpYy8TL9HuuUTTnALmC-6gUGQxyLbJQK92ZGfx23oPf5d4ELGt8ewg8pMeXDCPtuXFelOcc5YsXN8X

6.11.7 You Don't Need To Pray To Be Saved (2025-11-28 10:35)

Romans 10:13-15, "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. *How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed?* and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!"

It is okay to "call" on the Lord [which doesn't necessarily mean audible prayer, but rather simply going to the Lord (invoking Him) in the silence of your soul to ask Him to save you]. That is what I did as a 13 year old young man. But then I learned many years later that I could have just as easily believed the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen, and I would have been saved without calling.

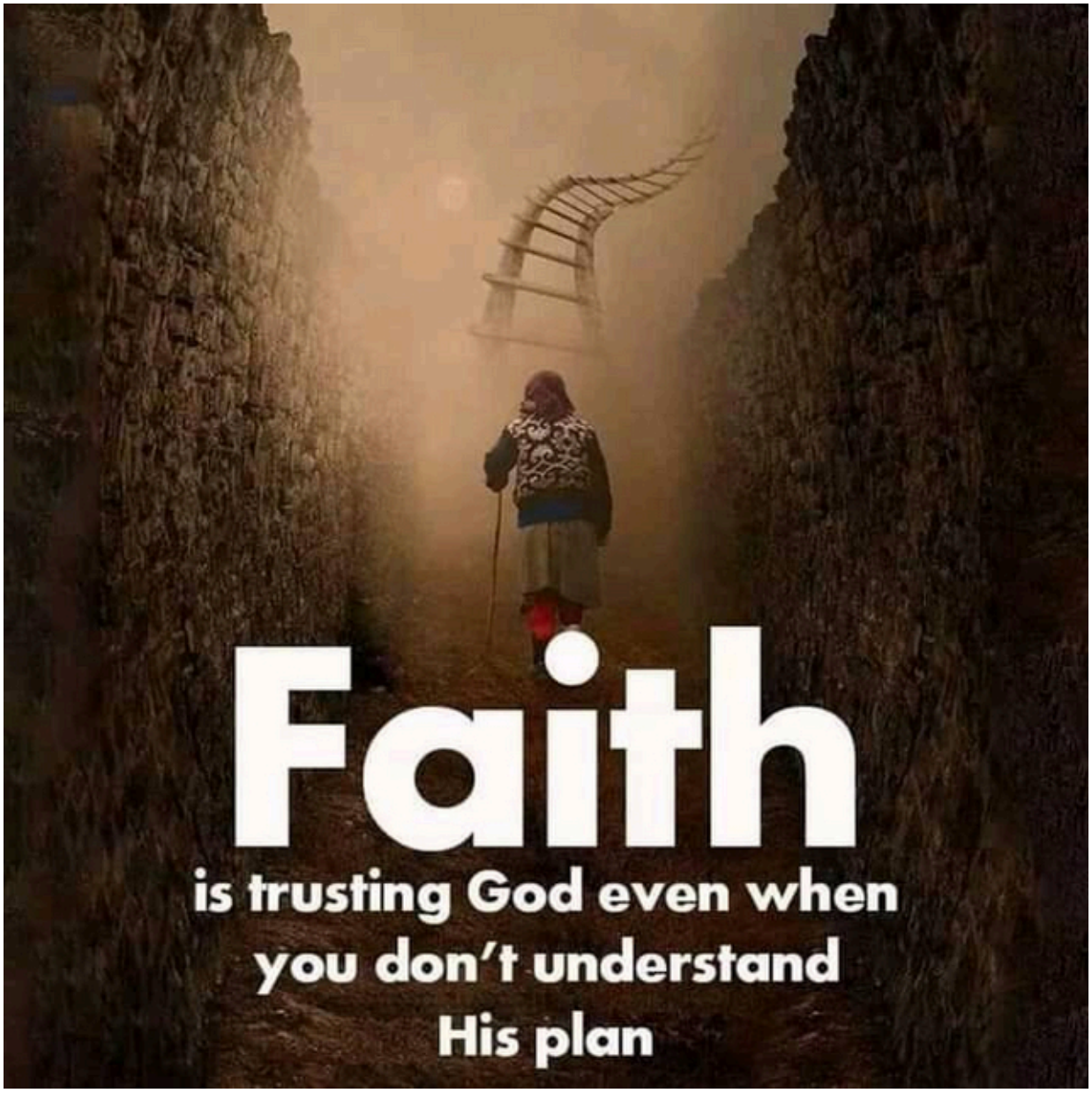
It is important that you know this truth, because I needlessly worried for several years that I might not be saved, wondering if I didn't understand something correctly when I prayed.

I knew that prayer didn't save me, faith did, but I was misled by ignorant Baptist pastors and cartoon evangelist Jack Chick to think that prayer was the vehicle by which you placed your faith in Christ, since every sermon and religious tract that I read ended with leading the reader

or audience in a prayer. You don’t need to pray to get to Heaven, you simply need to trust the dear Savior.

For that reason today I NEVER lead a lost sinner to pray to be saved, because they don’t need to pray to get to Heaven. And anyone who teaches differently in woefully contradicting the Holy Scriptures. According to John 20:31, the Gospel of John is God’s Gospel tract, which contains the word “believe” 88 times, but you won’t find the word “repent” mentioned even once. That is because repentance is automatic! You simply need to acknowledge that you are a needy sinner, so that you will BELIEVE THE GOSPEL to be saved. That is repentance! Since we know that BELIEVING the Gospel is all that God requires to get to Heaven, then whatever repentance is, it cannot be something that we need to do in addition to believing. What do we need to change our mind about? UNBELIEF!

Regarding sin, you only need to admit that you are a guilty sinner in need of God’s free gift of forgiveness, paid for by Jesus on the cross. Nothing more is required or permitted by God in His simple plan of salvation. Men always complicate things. God’s plan of salvation is simple. To be saved you simply need to admit you are a sinner, and receive Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He was buried, and then raised up from the dead three days later (otherwise how could a dead Christ save anyone?). These three facts comprise THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). This is the ONLY way to get to Heaven dear friend.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjTv3YJrJbveVhHoX-LXb8bUXBAhGSrYJWSVjQQqmFwdKwgKOLB1BF6zcQf0ZOe7QT75CZYGjkFJWOdQKYnPAM1xE3wMEEJGxC4GjP

6.12 December

6.12.1 Jesus Never Said: 'Come After Me' For Salvation, He Said: 'Come Unto Me' (2025-12-02 10:46)

Matthew 16:24, "

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will *come after me*, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me."

3462

Matthew 11:28, “

***Come unto me*, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.**

”

John 5:40, “ And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.”

You don’t have to COME AFTER Jesus to be saved. That is Lordship! You simply need to COME UNTO the dear Savior by faith to get to Heaven.

It is very important that we always keep discipleship completely separate from sonship.

Put another way, we must keep sanctification entirely separate from justification.

We must keep service completely separate from salvation.

I think Pilgrim’s Progress author, John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best...

> “If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people.” [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

Some fool comes along and call this “easy believism” or “greasy grace.” Dear reader, the hardest thing in the world is to put your trust in Christ alone, because it is in our human nature to want to help God. The natural thing is to try to help God. The hardest thing is to by faith put all your trust in someone you’ve never seen, never met, and you’ve never met an eyewitness who’s seen Him. God is asking you in His inspired Holy Bible to believe on someone who lived 2,000 years ago.

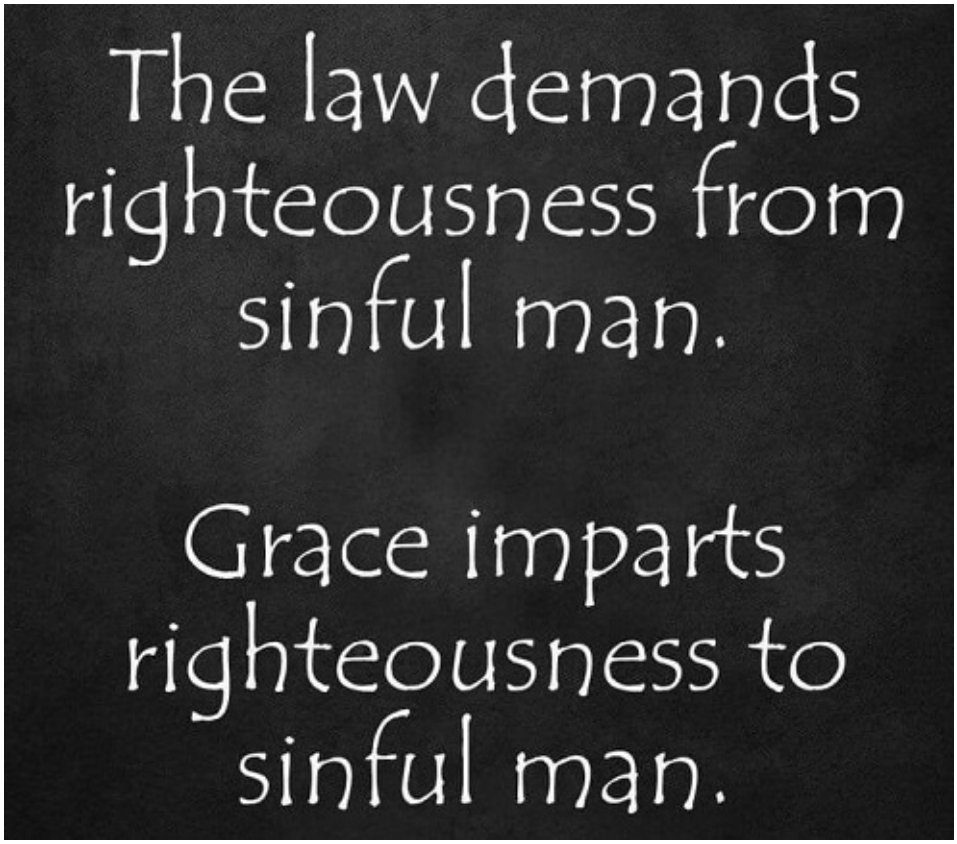
That is why we read in **1st Peter 1:7-9, “ That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of *Jesus Christ:*** *Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing*, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: **Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. ”** That requires faith. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

We’re going to be singing “

Amazing Grace

”

up there in Heaven, not amazing surrender, amazing Lordship Salvation and amazing commitment. ...



Philippians 3:9,

“

And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, *the righteousness which is of God by faith*:

”

We’re not going to be singing,

“We are worthy,”

because we are not worthy. We’re going to be singing,

“

Thou art worthy.

”

Revelation 5:9,

“And they sung a new song, saying, *Thou art worthy* to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;” Only JESUS IS WORTHY!!! Jesus is the precious Lamb of God. **John 1:29, “The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.”**

Dear friend, if you ever go to Heaven, it will only be because you have ceased from all your own WORKS, and you've completely RESTED in what Christ has already done for you through the cross of Calvary. You get saved by BELIEVING that Jesus did it all for you!

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

We must stay true to the simplicity of the Gospel!! Repentance regarding salvation is a change of mind from unbelief to belief!!! We must earnestly contend for the faith (Jude 1:3).

Pastor M.R. DeHaan (1891-1965) wrote these helpful words:

> "There is a vast difference between coming to Jesus for salvation and coming after Jesus for service. Coming to Christ makes one a believer, while coming after Christ makes one a disciple. All believers are not disciples. To become a believer one accepts the invitation of the Gospel, to be a disciple one obeys the challenge to a life of dedicated service and separation. Salvation comes through the sacrifice of Christ; discipleship comes only by sacrifice of self and surrender to His call for devoted service. Salvation is free, but discipleship involves paying the price of a separated walk. Salvation can't be lost because it depends upon God's faithfulness, but discipleship can be lost because it depends upon our faithfulness." —Pastor M.R. DeHaan, "Hebrews"
>
> ; Zondervan Publishing House; 1959 (p. 117)

Amen and amen! Pastor DeHaan is absolutely correct! We must always keep discipleship separate from justification. I am going to Heaven when I die, and I 100 % know it, because my redemption is not dependent upon my faithfulness or performance; but rather, it is 100 % dependent upon God's faithfulness to keep His promise **"**

TO SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE

"

(1st Corinthians 1:21b). Titus 1:2 says that God keeps His promises, because God cannot lie. **Titus 1:2, "**

In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

"

Dear reader, please don't go to Hell. Please don't allow some misguided fool for a preacher, who has sincerely been deceived by the Devil himself, lead you into the fires of Hell. The bottom line is that Jesus Christ died on the cross to pay your debt of sin, and mine. Jesus has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). You don't need to ask God to save you, because He is already freely offering you eternal life as a gift. Simply take

it by faith, accepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins, believing that He is risen. The Gospel is not *Good News* to be lived, it is *Good News* to be BELIEVED.

Jesus did not say to "Come after Me" to be saved, which would be discipleship and service; Jesus simply said to "come unto Me," which is justification and salvation. One thing has nothing to do with the other. How you behave as the child of your Mom and Dad has nothing to do with the fact that you are their biological offspring. The same is true with God.

It is in our sinful human nature to want to help God save us, but that is not allowed in God's simple plan of salvation, which is by faith alone in Jesus Christ alone. **Galatians 3:26, "**

For ye are all the children of God *by faith in Christ Jesus*.

" Many Bible students go astray when they start applying Bible verses to salvation from obscure passages. For example:

Matthew 16:24, "

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will *come after me***, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me."** Carefully notice that Jesus is speaking to His disciples. Christ is talking here about following Him, not getting saved.

Proof of what I am teaching is found in **Matthew 7:21-23, "Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.** ***Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*****."** They were committed followers of Jesus, as was Judas Iscariot; but this didn't make them born-again children of God.

Every time I hear in the news about a famous person dying, I am curious what was their religious beliefs. Singer Olivia Newton John (1948-2022) died a few months ago. I love her Australian voice and some of her prettier songs. I read online that she is a Christian, but as we all know as true believers, someone claiming to be "

a Christian

"

means little, because there are many religious cults who also falsely claim to be Christian (namely, Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman and Orthodox Catholics, Churches of Christ, Lutherans and Calvinists, to name but a few hellbound groups). All of these aforementioned

religious groups are NOT true Christians. That is, they all preach another gospel that does not align with the Word of God.

Unfortunately, I couldn't determine what Olivia believed. I sure hope that she did go to Heaven. Likewise, the queen of England died in 2022. I have my doubts about her being up in Heaven. The reason why is because she was the head of the Church of England, who falsely teach that water baptism is necessary to get to Heaven. No where in the inspired Word of God are we taught to be water baptized to be saved. The repentant thief on the cross never got baptized. No one in the Old Testament was water baptized to get to Heaven.

Furthermore, God authored the Gospel of John for the sole purpose of showing humanity how to have eternal life. **John 20:31, "*But these are written, that ye might believe* that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name."** Yet, no where are we taught in the Gospel of John to be water baptized to have

eternal life. Read for yourself what Jesus said is required to have eternal life in **John 6:28-29, “**

Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.

” Again and again in the Scriptures, we are simply taught to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved.

Dear reader, if you admit to being a guilty sinner deserving of the penalty of Hell (Romans 3:19-23, 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8), and you believe that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31), and that He died on a cross to pay your debt of sin, believing that He was buried and bodily resurrected three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), you are saved. It is that simple to be born-again by the Holy Spirit into God’s heavenly family

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh9U3Er67PXsdOWYBbtJ5Qpsvth9fkYfCHs5iAVzhjw18W5cKybSaWWJeIBF0ruQaBt-WJpj66S5AdG-92HyWlNE-psy16HsdzT8Ih

---

6.12.2 What Shall I Do Then With Jesus? (2025-12-08 10:51)

[1]

by Evangelist Billy Sunday (1862-1935)

"What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ?" —

Matthew 27:22

Nineteen hundred years ago a star poised above a lowly manger in Bethlehem and above the moonlit hills of Judea the angels heralded the beginning of the life of Jesus Christ upon this earth

—

He who came to teach us the religion of human kindness, brotherly love and salvation through repentance and faith in His shed blood.

No matter what He said or did, the Jews refused to acknowledge His claims as the Messiah. Their enmity finally culminated in the greatest tragedy that the brutality of man ever committed, or the eye of God ever witnessed

—

the murder of Jesus Christ under false testimony. Jealous of His popularity and rejecting His divinity, they resolved at all hazards to kill Him.

Not having the power of life and of death in their own hands, or tribunals, they renounced Him before Pilate, the Roman governor. To stir up his enmity, they said that He was an impostor, that He had stirred up sedition and that He was an enemy of the government.

Pilate examined these charges made against Him but, being unable to prove Him guilty of any offense worthy of death, proposed that they release Him. But the rabble shrieked and screamed: "No! Away with Him! Give us Barabbas!"

Next to Jesus, Pilate is the scene, and from his lips fall the words I have taken for my text. When they cried, "Barabbas!" he turned to them and said: 'Well, then, what will I do with Jesus which is called the Christ? I got rid of Barabbas at your suggestion, but I still have Jesus on my hands.'

Pilate was very near the line. He tried to reason with them. Then he arose from the throne, took Jesus by the hand, led Him out in front of them and asked, "What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ?"

So I lead Him out before this audience tonight and ask you the same question Pilate asked the crowd that surged around the throne that day. Pilate was confronted, my friends, with difficulties. He had many things to encourage him. He had his wife's dream. The story of Mrs.

Pilate is very briefly told in the Bible, in one verse of Scripture. It is no evidence of her worth and character as a woman that God condescended to reveal Himself in a dream to her. He revealed Himself in a dream to Pharaoh, to Nebuchadnezzar. Yet for all we know, Mrs. Pilate might have been a very reverent, devout woman, constantly on the alert to save her husband from the difficulties into which she knew his miserable, pliable temper would lead him. Somehow, while she slept, God worried her by a dream. What He revealed, I do not know. Presumably it was about Jesus and the part her husband was to play in this tragedy. (They couldn't put Him on the cross without the consent of Pilate.)

She sent a messenger to Pilate with the plea: 'Have thou nothing to do with this just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. Have nothing to do with him.'

So we have the personality of Jesus. Never had such a personality appeared before Pilate for sentence. There He stood in His calmness, in His purity, in His power

—

more beautiful than a dream of Pericles.

I am frank to tell you that if I were on a jury, the personality of the man would have a big drag with me

—

almost as much as what the man on the witness stand would say. If I were called upon to try a man like Bryan, or Roosevelt, I am frank to tell you that his personality would have a tremendous drag with your Uncle Fuller.

Pilate had the personality of Jesus. He had the miracles of Jesus. I do not know that Pilate had ever witnessed Christ's performing a miracle. I do not know that Pilate had ever seen a man or woman who had been a recipient of the power of Jesus. Positive am I that he knew about the miracles, for they were current conversation. There was no section of the country where he could not find somebody whom Jesus Christ had benefited, either by opening their eyes or curing their lameness.

So while certain things influenced Pilate for Jesus, other things discouraged him. And while God is trying to bring influence to bear toward making you a Christian, the Devil is bringing influence to bear toward keeping you away from Jesus.

So Pilate had these things to consider: first, what would the Jews say? The Jews were at this time under the control of the Romans, who were severe in their exactions; and Pilate was the very triple essence of severity. So harsh was he that some of the influential Jews had gone to Rome to intercede with Caesar to have Pilate recalled and a more kind and humane man placed over them in Jerusalem.

Pilate knew that these Jews had no use for Jesus. He also knew that if they heard that he had thrown his influence on the side of Jesus, it would only increase their enmity and their hatred and they would bring stronger influence to bear. Pilate figured: "These Jews up at Jerusalem have no use for Jesus. They say He is a fraud. If they hear that I say He is not a fraud, then they will have no use for me. But if they hear that I have denounced Him, I will win their friendship, they will withdraw their opposition and I will hold my job."

Pilate was willing to let that gang nail Jesus Christ to the cross in order to keep their friendship and hold his job. All over the land today there are people who are willing to do the same thing for a trifling reason. Pilate, my friends, asked himself: "What would the Jews say about it?"

Pilate should not have yielded to their clamor, but should have been willing to sacrifice his office and his life to avoid convicting Jesus Christ, an innocent Person. It was that Jewish hierarchy that threatened old Pilate as an officeholder.

Pilate was a stand-pat, free-lunch, pie-counter, pliable, plastic, lickspittle, rat-hole, tin-horn, weasel-eyed, wardheeling, grafting politician of his day, pure and simple. Old Pilate was a direct product of the political system of Rome. He was a typical machine politician. And there is no more low-down scoundrel on earth than a mere typical machine politician.

So, "What will the Jews say?"

Listen, "What will Caesar say?" (Caesar's word was law.)

Pilate says: 'If Caesar at Rome hears that I have let Jesus go, and by that act admitted that I believe His claims are just, he won't stand for it; so off will come my head; I will surely lose my job. But if Caesar hears that I say this man Jesus is a fraud and that I let them put Him on the cross„ he will know that I am at my job, working for the interests of Rome. I will win Caesar's favor and keep my job.'

Oh, he was willing to sacrifice Jesus Christ to please old Caesar and to please the gang that had no use for Jesus Christ. I despise a man like that. But, hold on! I don't have to go back to old Pilate

—

I don't have to go out of this city to find people of the same low-down type as was old Pilate.

Pilate often heard of Jesus; no doubt he was prejudiced against Him, and was longing for the chance to pass sentence against Jesus. I have imagined the look of wonder that must have

swept over the face of Pilate as Jesus was ushered into his presence. Pilate turned to Him and said: ’Art thou the Son of God?’

Jesus answered: ’I am.’ He was either the Son of God, conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried; or He was a bastard, for He was born out of wedlock.

He was either conceived by the Holy Ghost or He was an illegitimate offspring of a Jewish harlot.

Away with your damnable Unitarian theory that makes Jesus a bastard! My mother taught me that the Good Book didn’t lie. And if Jesus Christ wasn’t the Son of God, it does lie. My mother taught me that a good man didn’t lie. And if Jesus Christ wasn’t the Son of God, He was a liar, and all the teachings of the Bible are false.

I have often tried to imagine how different the early history might have been had there been in Jerusalem at that time a great Jewish daily, a string of popular newspapers down through Asia Minor

—

a Hebrew Lord Northcliffe, or a Jim Keeley of the Chicago Tribune, or a Pulitzer or a Hearst. Just imagine what a hard time those high priests would have had, had there been a syndicate of newspapers playing upon the front page a three-column display headline about the villainy of that little crowd of religious bigots and crooked politicians who were intent on murdering Jesus Christ, the One who stood for the common people as no other man in history had stood and no other man in history ever will stand.

So old Pilate called for a basin of water, walked out before the crowd, washed his hands and said: ’I wash my hands of His blood. I find no fault in Him.’

If he had washed his old black heart at the same time, he would have been a clean man.

There has come from across the seas a book bearing the strange title, Letters From Hell. The introduction was written by George McDonald. In that book Pilate is represented in the lost world bending over a stream of water. (I think the author must have gotten his wires crossed. A stream of water in Hell would be the limit, according to my idea. That is just like the average fool novel writer anyway.)

Pilate is represented bending over, dipping his hands in the water. Some one touches him on the shoulder and says: "Will they never be clean?" And with a shriek of agony that rang through the lost world he cried: "Oh, will they never be clean! No!"

Poor Pilate! The blood of Jesus has been on you for nineteen hundred years in Hell. It will be on you through an unending eternity. You had your chance that day in front of the gang in Jerusalem, but you were willing to let them nail Him to the cross rather than stand by the side of Jesus Christ and His truth.

"What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ?"

He didn’t have the courage of his convictions. He was convinced that Jesus was right. Oh, if Pilate had bared his back and said, "This Man is on the level; you can take me and crucify me, but you can’t touch one hair of His head"

—

he would have taken his stand in the same company with Joseph of Arimathaea and other famous men. We would have been glad to name our children after him. But tonight we speak his name with ignominy and repulsion. He had his chance. He was a miserable, white-livered coward.

Now, when old Pilate heard that Herod was in town he was glad to get rid of Jesus. So he shoved Him over to Herod. Herod thought that Jesus was sort of a sleight-of-hand performer

—

legerdemain, Chautauqua entertainer and had a bunch of high rollers; so he asked Jesus to come up and perform a few miracles just to entertain the crowd. Jesus answered the old fox never a word.

So they secured Him and sent Him back to old Pilate. Herod had heard John the Baptist preach. John had said: 'It isn't right for you to have your brother Philip's wife.' Herod wanted Jesus and his brother Philip's wife, too; but he could not have both. So he turned down Jesus and kept his brother Philip's wife, which was against the law.

Is William Jennings Bryan a fool? Is he a believer in Jesus Christ as the Son of God? What are you going to do with the Christ of these Christian men?

Was the late William McKinley a fool? When the assassin's bullet struck him down at Buffalo, fondly and reverently did he pray that he would be spared. When they gave him the anesthetic and the doctors bent over him to catch what might have been his last words, he was muttering the Lord's Prayer. We smiled, dried our tears, shook hands and forgot our political differences.

Then the relapse came and we were informed that he was growing worse. They sent for his wife. He looked up and said: "It's God's will. His way, not ours, be done." McKinley started to repeat, "Nearer, My God to Thee, Nearer to Thee," and the lamp of life flickered and went out forever.

Down the streets of Buffalo went the funeral procession and the band played, "Nearer, My God to Thee." The railroad track from Buffalo to Washington was lined with people who stood with bowed, uncovered heads and tear-stained cheeks as they sang, "Nearer, My God to Thee."

I journeyed to Canton that I might be present at the funeral. Five hours I stood on the street corner, opposite the Stark County Courthouse where his body was to lie in state. The booming cannon told us that the funeral train had arrived. Down the funeral procession came, and bands, with muffled drum, played, "Nearer, My God to Thee."

The hearse stopped opposite to where I stood, and the detachment of sailors from the battleship Indiana and soldiers from the regular army drew out the coffin and carried it into the courthouse where it was to lie in state.

Up dashed a carriage. Out leaned that giant of the west, Theodore Roosevelt. By his side was Elihu Root. By his side was Doctor Ritchie. I stood and watched Admiral Croinshield and Admiral Farquhar. Then I saw General Otis, just returned from the Philippines, and General Gillespie, both Roman Catholics, but both earnest, devout Christians who believed in Jesus Christ. By their side walked the finest specimen of manhood I have ever looked upon—Lieutenant General Nelson A. Miles.

Up the steps hobbled my friend, General David B. Henderson, of Dubuque, Iowa, then speaker of the House of Representatives. By his side was William B. Ellison. I stood and gazed upon men from the North and men from the South; Democrats and Republicans of all classes. Then they were given the privilege to walk through, and I was among the first two hundred to go through. When I looked at the dead president's pale, upturned face, my eyes were blinded with tears and I groped my way out of the north door.

I stood there bathed in the perfect sunlight of a perfect September day, and as I stood there I said to myself: "Hail to God! I stand with the best men of this nation when I stand beneath the cross of Jesus Christ, the Son of God."

What are you to do with the Christ when from the north, the south, the east and the west the trumpet of Gabriel sounds and the unsaved dead come out of their graves to the last judgment?

Lost! What will you do then? You can sit out there now and sneer at me. You can damn me, call me crude, and illiterate; but old man, I have you beat.

Now, our acceptance with God is going to depend on what we do with Jesus. The vilest sinner on earth, if he accepts Jesus Christ, will be accepted; and the very moment you accept Jesus Christ your sins are forgiven. If you reject Jesus, God will spurn and reject you.

In the Bank of England is a machine—a marvelous mechanism. It is used to weigh gold sovereigns. The Bank of England never takes gold for its face value, as our banks do. They always weigh gold because gold will wear off by circulation.

I had a friend out in Illinois who had some $45,000 in gold. He sent it to the First National Bank of Chicago for deposit. They weighed it for him and it was $1,500 shy on weight. The Bank of England always weighs gold. A man sits at the machine there, the gold is dropped through a little slit and falls on a pan. If it is standard weight it tips to the right; if it is a fraction short it tips to the left. It never makes a mistake. Never! It saves the Bank of England hundreds of pounds of sterling every year.

That is nothing compared with the scrutiny that we will lave to pass through when we stand before God. We can't muster because of our wealth or intellectual standing. It is because of our acceptance or rejection of Jesus Christ; then our becoming children of God depends on what becomes of Jesus.

There is an insidious heresy: the teaching about the universal Fatherhood of God and brotherhood of man, the teaching that we are all one flesh. But if you are not a child of God, you are a creature of God. We are all creatures of God. (Nobody is a child of God but a Christian.) You are my brother in the flesh; that is, you are human and I am human. But you are not my brother in the spirit unless you are a Christian. God is the Creator of us all, but God is the Father of none but those who believe in Jesus Christ.

There was one way you came into the world—you were born. There is one way you will get into Heaven—you must be born again. You have had a physical birth. You must have a spiritual birth and that must come through Jesus Christ as the Son of God.

Does Jesus Christ lack anything in your esteem? Wherein does He fail to measure up to your ideal? Where could He improve? What could you suggest that would improve Jesus Christ? I would be very glad to know.

A man said: "If you can find me an absolutely flawless character, I will worship Him." I challenge all the infidels on earth or in Hell to find one flaw in the character of Jesus Christ.

Oh, the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Morgans, Vanderbilts, Armours, Astors are all powerful in the commercial and the financial world.

Kelvin, Agassiz, Newton, Spencer are all prominent in the scientific world.

Caesar, Alexander, Hannibal, Napoleon, Wellington, Washington, Grant, Lee are all powerful in military warfare.

Mightier in England than the king; mightier in Germany than the emperor; mightier in America than Washington or Lincoln or Roosevelt or Bryan or Jefferson is the name of Jesus Christ. That is the name that unhorsed Saul of Tarsus.

That is the name that knocked him blind on the highway. That is the name that knocked Newton to the deck of the ship. That is the name that holds 500,000,000 of the world's population in its magic grip and power.

It is an encouraging name. Go to the cemetery, to the graves and read the epitaphs on the tombstones of the people who used to rule twenty-five or forty years ago. Oh, none so poor as to do them honor today.

Mighty names of earth will perish. All the great-Caesar, Cleopatra, Nero, Charlemagne, Gregory VI, Catherine de Medici, Catherine of Russia, Louis XIV, Louis XV, Louis XVI, Madam du Barry, Madam Pompadour—re gone.

We will perpetuate it in art. There will be other Raphaels, there will be other Michelangelos, there will be other Murillos, there will be other da Vincis, there will be other Rubens, there will be other Corots, other Millets, other Munkacsy's to paint "Christ Before Pilate."

We will perpetuate the name of Jesus in art, in literature and in song.

There will be other Cowpers who will write, "God moves in a mysterious way His wonders to perform: He plants His footsteps in the sea, And rides upon the storm."

There will be other Topladys who will write, "The Rock of Ages."

There will be other Blisses who will write, "Almost Persuaded." There will be other Fanny Crosbys who will write, "Jesus, Keep Me Near the Cross"; "Pass Me Not, 0 Gentle Saviour"; "Once I Was Blind

—

Now I Can See." There will be other Charles Wesleys who will write, "Jesus, Lover of My Soul, Let Me to Thy Bosom Fly."

We will perpetuate it in architecture, Catholicism and Protestantism. There will be other St. Pauls; there will be other St. Peters; there will be other St. Johns, St. Johns the Divine; there will be other Kremlins at Moscow; there will be other Cathedrals at Cologne; there will be other Madeleines at Paris.

Oh, you can cut, burn and crucify if you will, but if he who thus dies stands for some immortal truth, his soul will merge from his mutilated casket and go sweeping triumphantly down the halls of time. Look at the love the pure and holy bear Him. See what an object of love He is with them in Heaven.

Look at Him when He got ready to come to this old earth. The angels had to come down to sing to the shepherds, "For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord" (Luke 2:11).

Look at Him in His baptism of John, when God the Father stopped making worlds and leaned over the battlements of Heaven and said: "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased" (Matthew 3:17).

Herschel the astronomer was a Christian. So were Jonathan Edwards, Blackstone, Gladstone, Washington, Lincoln, Lee, Queen Victoria, Grant—

honored in his tour around the world as no man has ever been honored before. When Grant reached Jerusalem a feast was proposed for him, and he said: "No, not in this city where my Saviour bled and died. Let me get alone; I want to weep."

Look at the love the pure and holy bear Him.

"What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ?"

I am not worshipping a sleeping Christ in the tomb of Joseph of Arimathaea, but a living, ruling reigning Christ, at the right hand of God, the Christ who is coming to judge the quick and the dead.

"What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ?" You ought to have to do because of the sacrifice He made for you.

If Shakespeare should enter this tabernacle, we would all stand up and bow. If Jesus Christ should sweep down that aisle, we would all kneel and bow our heads in humility as He swept by in all His regal splendor.

"What shall I do?" In the battle of San Juan Hill, in the Spanish American War, a roughrider was wounded on an eminence. He was supposed dead, when he was seen to wave his bloodstained handkerchief as the Krag-Jorgensen and the Mauser bullets were singing their death song back and forth. One of his friends, a cowboy from Arizona, turned to his colonel and said: "Colonel, I will go and save him . "

"Oh, Jack," the colonel said, "you couldn't live out in that zone. You would be cut to pieces. I guess he is gone."

But presently they saw the wounded American soldier wave his bloodstained handkerchief again. The cowboy said: "Look, he isn't dead! I will go and save him."

He threw down his Krag-Jorgensen, and throwing his arms to his face as if to protect himself from the bullets, he dashed out into the zone. But what protection would flesh and bones have against steel bullets that could go three miles and pierce through thirty-two inches of solid wood?

He ran out, grabbed his comrade and dragged him over the brow of the hill; then a bullet from a Spanish sharpshooter struck him just above the heart. It went through him as if he were made of papier-mâché. He dropped his comrade and a crimson tide spurted from his nose, eyes and lips. He said, "Tom, pard, I'm hit hard. It's all up with me. I wish you well," and he reeled and fell dead.

The man crept back into the ranks to tell the story.

Oh, if Jesus could come down here, I wouldn't let Him get all the way here. I would jump from the platform and go to meet Him. He saved me and my wife and children, and I'll go where He commands me to go, I'll go where He wants me to go. We ought to do that for Him because of the sacrifice He made for us.

Savonarola stood speaking in the square at Florence. The people surged around God's lion-hearted preacher who told that gang of ecclesiastical crooks and thugs where to head in. He hurled the anathemas of God at them until they incinerated him to ashes because he dared rebuke their crookedness and their infamy. Savonarola stood preaching. He knew that these were the questions uppermost in the minds of the Italians: What sort of government will emerge from all this? Will it be a Republican form or will it continue the monarchy with the king? The second question was, What will be our religion? Will it be the star and the crescent of the Mohammedan, or will it be the cross of Jesus Christ?

Those were the questions, and as they all surged to hear him, he climbed on top of his pulpit where the great crowd could see him and cried out, "Jesu Christo al nostero sino salvatoro" —

Jesus Christ, our King and Saviour.

Down the streets of Florence they surged. Through every building and every alley they met the oncoming crowd, and they caught the spirit. Out into the country they went until it seemed to leap as by magic from mountain peak to mountain peak, until all Italy rang with the cry: "Jesus Christ is our King and Saviour." Tonight the cross of Jesus Christ waves over Italy instead of the star and crescent of the Mohammedan.

Oh, Jesus Christ waits to be your King. What is your answer? Are you ready to crown Him? Are you ready to say, "Christ is ours"? Or will you dip the cross of Jesus into the forces of evil? What is your answer?

Get up and let me look at you. Come on, whoever you are. I don't give a rap where you came from or who you are in the world, come on! Come on!

Don't sit down; come on. You wouldn't sit down if we played the "Star Spangled Banner." Come on! The cross of Jesus Christ is waving over the crowd. Come on, and give me your hand and stand with me.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjvxjhTN9BGhO2UX3RIwcsT3P6R7K2dnVWYvyu-UrCGpLwwMWpHY21F61QBs7h_WY6-lS5EUi7FxKeszJWrKzJnbq7pDkmlB9OMldN

6.12.3 Repentance Is Included In Believing (2025-12-12 10:35)

Acts 16:27-31, "And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house*."

QUESTION? - I have heard many preachers from different churches say that in order to be saved a person MUST repent of their sins. Is that true???

ANSWER - NO!!! It is true that you MUST REPENT. Yes in order for a person to be saved the individual has to repent. One thing a person needs to understand is that repentance and believing are one of the same coin. So, therefore, when a person trusts Christ as their only payment for their sins (i.e. believes the Gospel), that individual has repented.

TO CLARIFY what was said above The word REPENT (when it is in reference to salvation) is the Greek word MENTANOIA, which simply means A CHANGE OF MIND.

THE TRUTH... At the moment that a person TRUSTS CHRIST by placing their faith in JESUS' Death on a cross for our sins, Burial and bodily Resurrection (as the ONLY PAYMENT for their sins), that person has REPENTED; or in other words, they CHANGED THEIR MIND from what they once thought or believed it took them to get to Heaven, to believing God's way of going to Heaven.

THE CONFUSION begins when churches, preachers or missionaries place a FALSE DEFINITION (such as:

"

Turn from sin,

"

or

"

Be sorry for your sins,

”

or do XYZ to get saved. If anything more than childlike faith were required to get to Heaven, then the Apostle Paul and Silas would have said so in Acts 16:30-31, but they didn’t, they just told the Roman jailor to BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

When Cain and Abel brought their offerings to the Lord, God accepted Abel’s blood sacrifice, but He rejected Cain’s grain sacrifice.

God NEVER makes a person to do anything, nor places any conditions upon them, in order to get saved except to BELIEVE THE GOSPEL. That is, believe the GOOD NEWS of Christ crucified, buried and risen three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4; John chapters 19 and 20).

TO PUT IT SIMPLE...

1. God LOVES us (John 3:16)
2. We are GUILTY SINNERS (Romans 3:19-23)
3. Burning in HELL is the eternal penalty for our sins (Revelation 20:12-15)
4. Jesus Christ DIED on a cross to pay down our massive DEBT of sin (Romans 5:6-9)
5. Jesus was BURIED and RESURRECTED three days later (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)
6. Simply BELIEVE (put your confidence in) these FACTS to be saved (Acts 16:30-31)

The Holy Bible plainly and clearly defines THE GOSPEL for us:

> 1st Corinthians 15:1-4, “
>
> Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, *how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures*.
>
> ”

The person who BELIEVES has also REPENTED. That is, they have CHANGED THEIR MIND from unbelief to belief. You DON’T need to repent of your sin to be saved. You DON’T need to forsake the world or a lifestyle of sinning. That would be WORKS!!!

The way to be saved is to CEASE from your own labors (works), and just REST in the finished redemptive work of Jesus Christ. **Hebrews 4:10-11, “For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. *Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief*.”** Don’t miss that! Please don’t miss that! Carefully notice that the issue here is UNBELIEF.

The Bible is using the Jews who wandered in the Wilderness for 40 years as an EXAMPLE of their UNBELIEF, for which they perished in their sins and went to Hell. **Hebrews 4:1-2, “Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as**

unto them: *but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it*." There are millions of people in the churches today, who have heard the Gospel preached all their life, but they don't believe it.

You get saved dear friend, by ceasing from your own DEAD WORKS (Hebrews 6:1), and just BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you through Calvary's cross.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Evangelist John R. Rice (1895-1980) was a godly man and a free grace preacher. But in his sincere ignorance Dr. Rice often used the unscriptural phrase to "turn from your sin" to be saved. Consequently, many people misunderstood Brother Rice (even still today decades later). But I have studied Dr. Rice's books much more than the average person who misrepresents him. Since Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) was lifelong good ministry friends with John R. Rice, I am very familiar with their teachings.

It bothers me when Baptist churches skew (a slanted position) Dr. Rice's writings, misrepresenting what he really taught. Anyone who represents Dr. Rice as teaching that you have to turn from sins, as a separate act from believing, is slandering him! Please read what Dr. Rice actually believed and taught:

> There are those hyper-dispensationalists who think that John the Baptist preached a different Gospel from Christ when he commanded repentance (Matt. 3:2). But it is the same repentance Jesus commanded in Matthew 4:17, in Luke 13:3 and 5, and the same repentance that Paul preached in Athens that God "now commandeth all men every where to repent" (Acts 17:30 31). ***Repentance is not a different plan of salvation from having faith***: it is part of the same plan of salvation. Or rather repentance is simply another way of describing or looking at the plan of salvation. ***One who turns from sin to God has done so by trusting in Jesus Christ.*** A change of mind toward sin is necessarily involved in saving faith.
>
> Everyone who genuinely repented under the preaching of John the Baptist put his trust in the Saviour John the Baptist preached, and was regenerated. There is no such thing as being "a disciple of John the Baptist" in any honest sense without being a disciple of Jesus, that is, without trusting Christ for salvation. [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: Evangelist John R. Rice, "Acts: Filled With The Spirit," pp. 251-252; Sword Of The Lord, Murfreesboro, Tennessee; ©1963

Oh dear friend, that is so beautiful. Please don't miss it! The only change of mind concerning sin that you need to have to be saved, is to ADMIT that you are one. **Romans 3:19-20, "Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the**

law: *that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God*. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin." To be saved, you just need to realize that you are a GUILTY SINNER, so that you will know what you are being saved from. As guilty sinners we all deserve to be punished by God's wrath in a burning Hell forever and ever (Revelation 20:12-15).

I have heard [1]Missionary David W. Cloud and other false teachers, attempt to portray Dr. Rice as a proponent of Lordship Salvation, saying he taught that people must turn away from a lifestyle of sin to be saved. David Cloud even goes as far as to pitch Dr. John R. Rice against his successor Pastor Curtis Hutson (1934-1995). I explain this issue in the preceding hyperlink. Mr. Cloud claims that Curtis Hutson leaves off repentance, thus corrupting the Gospel. [2]Nothing could be further from the truth .

Kindly said, [3]I am so sick and tired of Ray Comfort's damnable doctrines of devils. In all of his YouTube videos, Ray requires people to do TWO things to be saved. He first requires that people repent of their sins. He defines repentance as telling God you're sorry, [4]and then living a LIFESTYLE OF REPENTANCE to prove the reality of your salvation. John R. Rice rightly taught that repentance and faith are simply two parts of ONE STEP of believing to be saved; whereas Ray Comfort errantly teaches that repentance and faith are TWO STEPS, which require an effort to stop living in sin to be saved.

What Ray Comfort is preaching is something entirely different than what Dr. John R. Rice taught. These are two very different plans of salvation! It is very deceptive for any Baptist church to partially quote John R. Rice, telling people that repentance means "to turn from your sins, earnestly, with all your heart," as being something different than faith alone to be saved. In reality, in fact, that is NOT what repentance means!!!!!!! The word "repent" regarding salvation in the Bible is either the noun *metanoia* (a change of mind), or the verb form *metanoeo* (to think differently). **Mark 1:15, "And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: *repent ye, and believe the gospel*."** That is, THINK DIFFERENTLY and believe the GOOD NEWS!!!

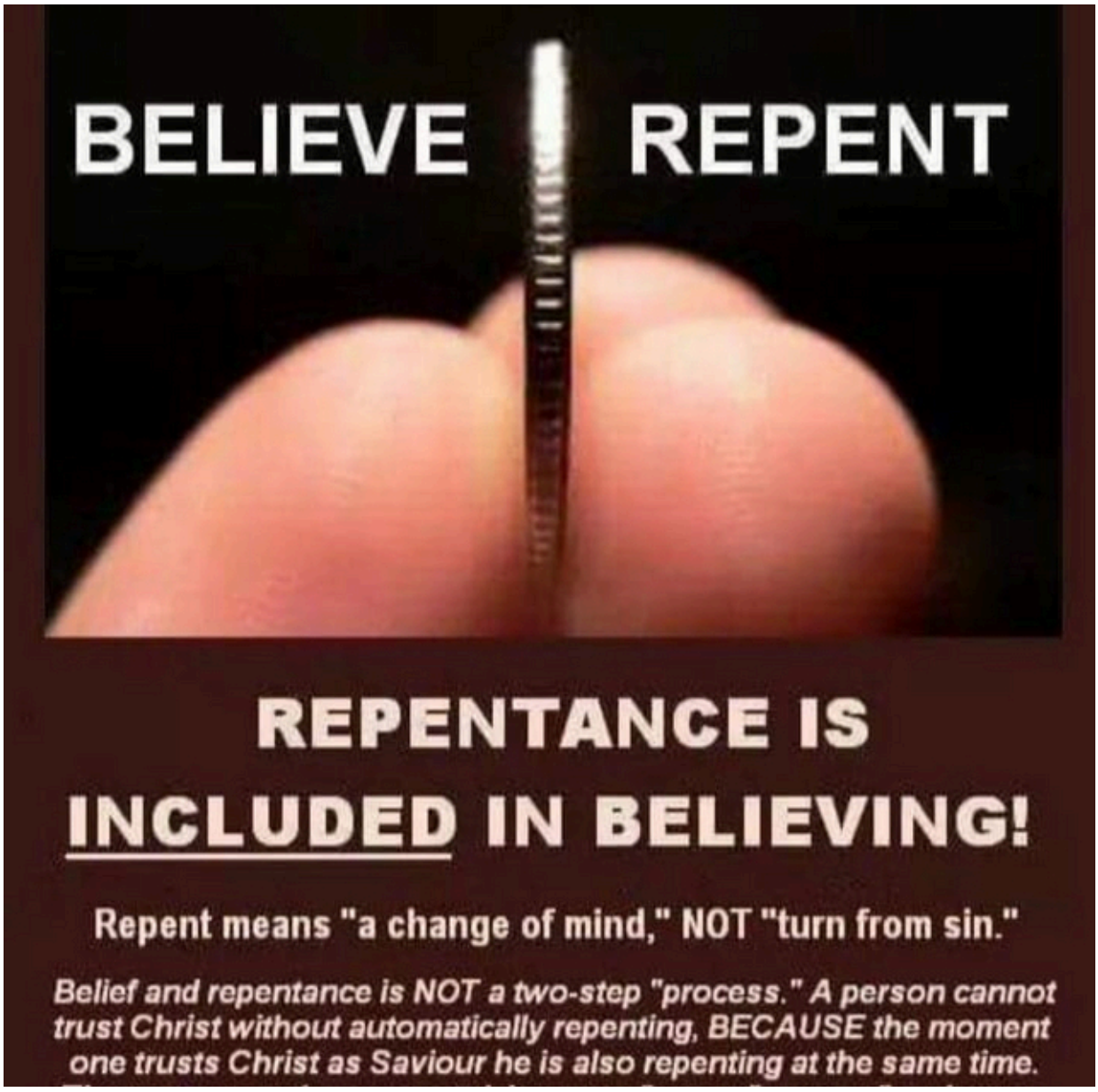
To be saved, you must think differently and believe the GOOD NEWS (i.e., Jesus died on the cross to pay for our sins, He was buried and physically resurrected three days later). We are saved by believing, not by repenting; but repentance makes believing possible. Repentance facilitates believing. If you didn't change your mind about whatever it is that has been preventing you from believing, then you wouldn't have come to Christ to be forgiven and saved. The only thing you need to change your mind about is whatever has been hindering you from believing. UNBELIEF is the only unpardonable sin dear reader!

Unbelief is the only thing that keeps a person from believing. To require that someone commit to turning away from living a lifestyle of sin, has absolutely nothing to do with receiving God's free gift of eternal life. I hope you see that. False teachers like John MacArthur, Steve Pettit, Marty Herron, James White, Gary Walton, Bryan Denlinger, Sam Horn, John Piper, Ray Comfort, Kirk Cameron and R.C. Sproul—all unbiblically require people to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to get saved, which is heresy. Salvation is a take proposition, not a give proposition.

Jesus doesn't forgive sin, He has already paid for our sins with His precious blood. You simply receive that free gift from God by childlike faith (trust, confidence) in the record which God has given to humanity in the inspired Holy Bible. Simply BELIEVE that Christ did it for you oh sinner and you are saved!!! **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is***

the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.” Thank you for reading.

[5]



1. https://www.soulwinning.info/gs/john_rice/in_defence_of.htm
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/repentance.htm
3. https://youtu.be/CrxC63qfMFg
4. http://www.soulwinning.info/fd/living_a_lifestyle_lie.htm
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEja0eCUS6PijGN5jNz-lZL3JcYLKwoAs0ip3G7wkFZ-BQhCAmZKJ1PE0LZJZqrpr2FqWGgZJ5qlf4LEIuNjYZSzoy_6KDbPR2rbvjk

6.12.4 To Him That Worketh Not (2025-12-17 04:29)

“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.” —Romans 4:5

What can you say to that? How can you argue with such plain and simple Words? The Word of God boldly proclaims that eternal life is obtained WITHOUT good works, i.e., works of self-righteousness. This Scripture silences the [1]Lordship Salvationists . This Scripture silences the Pentecostals, like Wayman Mitchell, who teach that salvation can be lost if we do bad works. No sir, the Word of God does NOT teach any such lies. Jesus clearly stated in **John 6:37, “...him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.”**

What a wonderful statement... BUT TO HIM THAT WORKETH NOT! So many imposters today behind America’s pulpits, like John MacArthur, deceitfully teach lost sinners that [2]works must accompany faith . In John MacArthur’s 1988 book titled The Gospel According to Jesus, he clearly teaches Lordship Salvation! MacArthur writes on page 173 that faith ‘encompasses obedience,’ and on page 174 that obedience is ‘an integral part of saving faith.’ Indeed, obedience is bound up in the very ‘definition of faith’ (page 171) being a ‘constitutive element in what it means to believe.’

Thus any ‘concept of faith that excludes obedience’ (page 174) must be rejected because obedience is ‘indivisibly wrapped up in the idea of believing’ (page 176). In fact, ‘the character of true faith’ is nothing less than the ‘higher righteousness’ of the Beatitudes of Matthew 5:3-11 (page 176). Mr. MacArthur is deathly wrong! He needs to ponder **Romans 4:5** , **“But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”** Did you read that Mr. MacArthur... HIS FAITH IS COUNTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS!!!

Why do men make salvation difficult? Jesus said in **John 10:9** that salvation is as easy as walking through a Door... **“I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.”** What can you say to that? Jesus said in John 4:10 that salvation is as easy as drinking a cup of water... **“If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.”** There is nothing hard or difficult about God’s salvation. We just need to receive it through Jesus Christ, because He shed His blood to take away our sins. And by the way, no one can WORK their way into Heaven... **“Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us...” (Titus 3:5).**

Dr. John Rice (1895-1980), founder of the Sword of the Lord, makes the following excellent statements . . .

> “When you get saved, you get saved not because you deserve it, but because you simply let God save you and because you confess your own poor sinful state and your inability to save yourself.”
>
> SOURCE: Dr. Rice... Here is My Question, by Dr. John R. Rice, pp. 304; 1962, Sword of the Lord Publishers; ISBN: 0-87398-158-8

This is what the Bible teaches. Dr. Rice also states in his Gospel tract, What Must I Do To Be Saved...

> “The change in your heart, sinner, is God’s part and you may be sure He will attend to that. Your part is to simply believe in Him. Whatever else is necessary in your eternal salvation, the Lord attends to when you trust in Him, or believe in Him.”
>
> SOURCE: ’[3]What Must I DO To Be Saved,’ by Dr. John R. Rice

Dr. Rice is 100 % correct!

Why do some ministers require lost sinners to [4]walk an isle to be saved (.pdf book)? Why can’t people be saved right in their pew? The saving power of the Gospel should be presented to those in the pew as well. Why do some ministers require people to feel sorry for their sins to be saved? Why do some preachers tell lost sinners to “be willing to turn from sin” to be saved? This implies Lordship Salvation. If I say... “I’ll lend you my car if you’re willing to fill the gas tank” ... what am I really saying? Obviously, I expect you to fill my gas tank. Is not the same type of message placed in the minds of lost sinners when we require them to "be willing" to do anything.

Did Jesus require the adulterous woman in John 8 to “be willing to turn from sin” to be saved? No, Jesus saved her and then simply told her to **“go and sin no more.”** When we come to Jesus Christ in repentance, realizing that we are hellbound sinners under the condemnation of God’s Law and place our faith in Jesus to forgive and save us, then we are saved eternally. It is after we are saved that Jesus says to all of us... **“Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more” (John 8:11). “There is therefore now no condemnation to them *which are in Christ Jesus*...” (Romans 8:1).** You must be

“

in Christ Jesus

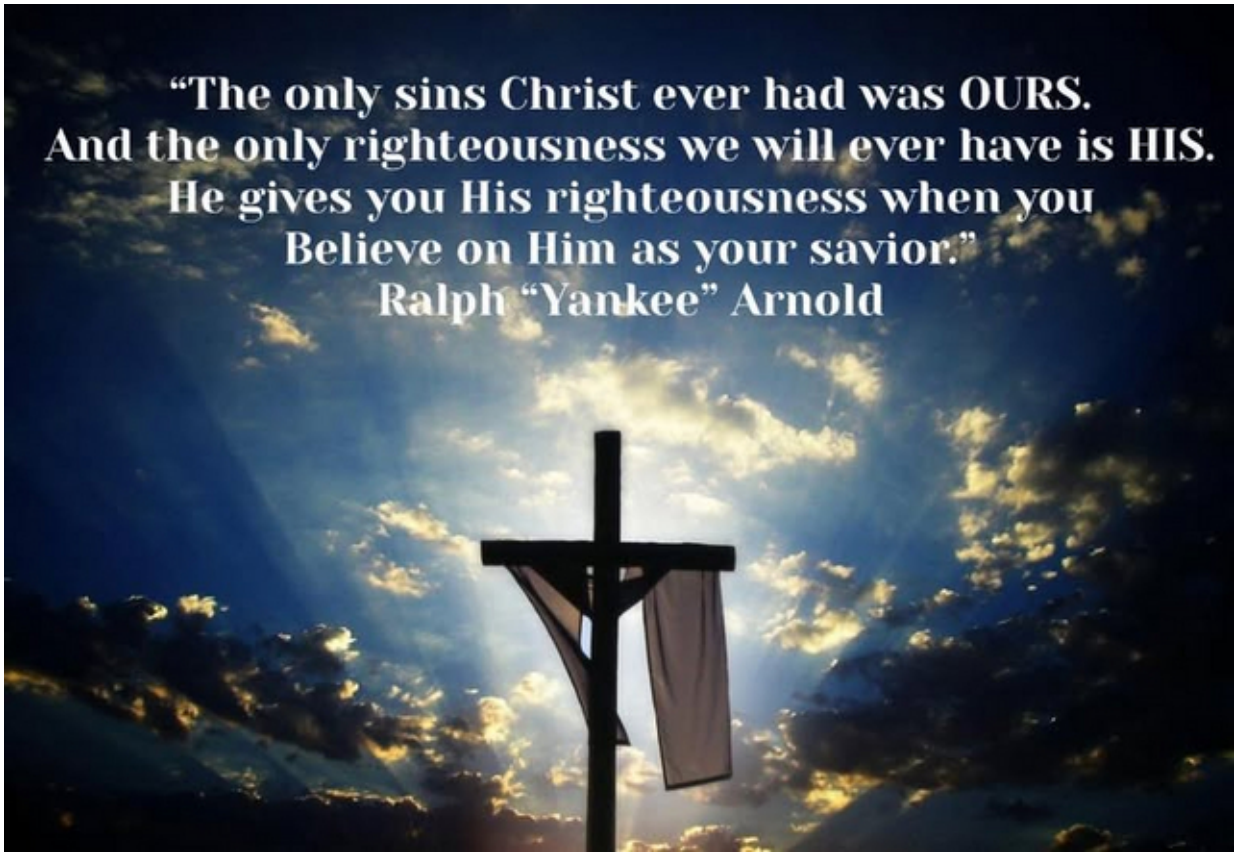
”

not to be condemned.

There are several favorite Scriptures that I cherish, but none greater than the precious truth of **Romans 4:5, “But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.”**

...BUT TO HIM THAT WORKETH NOT!

[5]



1. lordship.htm
2. faith_and_works.htm
3. what_must_i_do_to_be_saved.htm
4. salvationandthepublicinvitationweb.pdf
5. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEiQWYlIOjy8-gXXDcwBJxllj3L4mQ5YLMg_IIBO5SytSJV3QhNizfxKkCfltn3myYO8eMDZRITGUZDlgc9D_Yev3AJAiDqZ_WuxLjJ

6.12.5 God Cannot And Will Not Pardon Anyone Without Justice (2025-12-24 10:04)

2nd Corinthians 5:21, "For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him."

I have often heard unsaved people (both religious and non-religious) say that if God is a loving God, then He won't send them to Hell. Billions of people throughout human history have made

the eternal fatal error of assuming that a loving God would never send anyone to Hell. Oh, how wrong they are!

Although God is certainly a God of love, He is equally a God of justice. There must always be justice! Mankind is predictably unpredictable. I read in the news years ago about a man in Alaska, who drove his wife out to a secluded area on a snowy night, and then murdered her with a gun. The judge only sentenced him to 8 years in prison. Yet, in another sad story, a mother in Kansas was sentenced by a harsh judge to 45 years in prison for possessing 1/16th an ounce of cocaine. She was an addict. She needed help, not to be locked in a cage and tortured with loneliness and claustrophobia. In man's court system, there is little justice!

I have felt sickened lately, to see the U.S. Justice Department going after former honorable U.S. president Donald Trump. Yet, the corrupt U.S. Justice Department refused to investigate and prosecute the culprits behind the 9/11 attacks on the World Trade Center, claiming that it was a matter of "national security." What rotten scoundrels! The corrupt and injustice U.S. Justice Department also used the same lame excuse not to investigate and prosecute the Oklahoma City Bombing in 1995, or the HSBC Banking Scandal (laundering Mexican drug cartel money) in 2015, or the Mena, Arkansas drug trafficking ring (by then horrible corrupt Arkansas thug governor, Bill Clinton).

THE TRUTH is that the U.S. Justice Department is a puppet on a string, controlled by the demonic Masonic powers that really control the United States, a proxy of Israel since 1948. Thankfully, God sees all the injustice, and He will ultimately execute justice!!! **Ecclesiastes 5:8, "If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they."** Amen and amen!

I once heard the famous movie actor, Jackie Gleason (known as "The Great One"), say that he didn't think that God would send him to Hell for committing one sin. Kindly said, Jackie Gleason was so WRONG! **James 2:10, "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."** It is tragic that he didn't know Jesus Christ as his personal Savior, which is the ONLY way to Heaven. Mr. Gleason said publicly on 60 Minutes in 1984 that his greatest fear was not making Heaven. Sadly, that appears to be what happened, he missed Heaven and went to burn in Hell forever and ever. The inspired Word of God is very clear that a person MUST BE BORN AGAIN to enter into the Kingdom of God. **John 3:3, "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, *Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God*."**

By God's mercy and grace, in response to my faith in the Gospel (Good News) of Jesus' death on the cross, burial and bodily resurrection, I was born-again in 1980 at age 13. I thank God for the gift of His precious only begotten Son, Jesus. I do not deserve to go to Heaven. I deserve to go to Hell to burn forever, because of my own sins. Even one sin is enough to condemn a person to the Lake of Fire for all eternity, without hope or rest. God the Father in His genuine unconditional love, sent His only begotten (biological) Son into the world, to die a criminal's death on the cross, as a substitutionary sacrificial lamb for you and me dear reader.

Jesus paid it all! If you want to escape the fires of Hell, and spend eternity with Jesus and the hosts of Heaven in splendor and joy, then you must be born-again. Your sins must be paid for. Either you must spend eternity in Hell paying for your own crimes against God and man, or else you can receive Christ's sacrifice on the cross as payment for your sins instead. I assure you, upon the authority of the Holy Bible, that God will NOT let you slide someday for your wickedness. God doesn't forget those wicked sins and crimes that you commit in your youth, that humanity doesn't know about, or time has effectively seemingly erased. No doubt there

are murderers, pedophiles, rapists, thieves and atrocious criminals at large still, who have never been caught by the police yet. But you cannot escape the omniscience and justice of our holy God. **Hebrews 4:13, "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do." Hebrews 10:31, "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. "**

According to God's promises in the Bible, no one ever gets away with anything! Matthew 12:36 warns that God will hold men accountable even for their words. Proverbs 24:12 warns that even if men deny their wrong doing, God knows their very thoughts and intents of the heart, and will call them LIARS! You cannot hide or deceive God dear friend, because He knows and sees everything about you (Psalms s139:1-6). Romans 14:10-12 warns that all men will stand before the judgment of God, and give account. This means you! This means me! This means everyone! God is not a respecter of persons. It matters not how rich or poor you are. It matters not whether you are famous or unknown. It matters not if you are big or small, short or tall, learned or ignorant, cultured or uncouth, et cetera.

There MUST be justice! Sin must be paid for. No one can enter into Heaven merely because God is merciful and kind. You must consciously accept God's free gift of eternal life, which is only through faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. **Philippians 3:9, "And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:"**

So please do not make the grave mistake of foolishly thinking that just because you would let someone off the hook easily, that God is like you, because I assure you that HE IS NOT! God's holiness demands absolute justice, and justice cannot be foregone, overlooked or dismissed. That is exactly why Christ had to die on a cross to PAY for our sins, which were grievous and many. There was no other way of escape:

> Romans 5:8-10, "But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. *Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him*. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life."

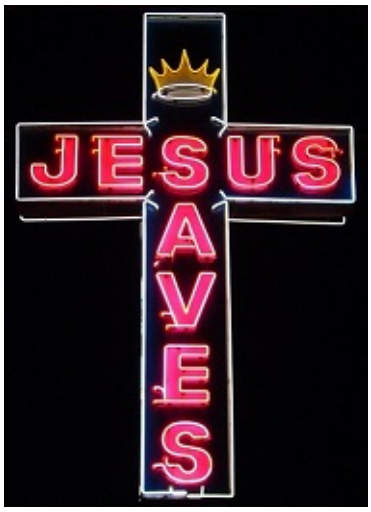
Did you read that friend? The Bible teaches that we are justified BY HIS BLOOD. John MacArthur is a theological liar, who says that Jesus' blood actually only means His death. No, Mr. MacArthur, you are an infidel on your way to everlasting destruction. We are saved BY THE BLOOD of Jesus Christ (1st Peter 1:18-19; Revelation 1:5, 7:14; 1st John 1:7). Jesus willingly shed His precious blood on Calvary's cross, and then took that liquid blood to Heaven (Hebrews 9:12), to sprinkled on the Mercy Seat in the Holy Place (Hebrews 12:24), in the presence of God on our behalf (Hebrews 9:22-24). Praise the Lord!!!

Please make sure that you have been born-again! Being religious is not the way to Heaven. Attending church, following Christ, surrendering all to God, giving your life to serve Jesus, turning away from sinful ways—these things are all proper in their place along the Christian journey of sanctification, but NONE of these things comprise THE GOSPEL (1st Corinthians 15:1-6); and you may do all these things and yet never have been saved at all. **YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN (John 3:3b).**

That is the ONLY way to meet God's demand and standard for justice. There is nothing that you can do to remedy your own dilemma. You are a hopeless sinful wretch dear reader, and

so am I. Apart from Christ's sacrifice through Calvary's cross, there is no hope for anyone!!! If you will simply humble yourself before almighty God, to admit that you are a hopeless guilty sinner in need of a Savior; and cast yourself at the beautiful feet of the only begotten Son of God, by putting your complete reliance in Jesus Christ to save you, then He promises to do so immediately. **John 6:37, "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out."**

Simply believe (put your trust in) THE FACTS of the Gospel, that Jesus is the Christ, the only begotten Son of God (John 20:31), who died in your place on the cross, was buried, but three glorious days later He bodily resurrected from the dead. This is THE GOSPEL by which all who believe it are saved (1st Corinthians 15:1-4). That is how you can be declared JUSTIFIED by God in Heaven, JUST-IF-I'D never sinned at all. What an awesome God!!! **Micah 7:18, "Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy."**

[1] 

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjEOxEP4bXtlKMe-wq4PeUOHl44utmaArn_uxUNmUOdDq4Vn9Z1gFiBTk_Qkp3b1CtMDg1QQjxsRTksdCjt6Pyhl1QsKhAMfO8ZDbT

2026

7.1 January

7.1.1 Lordship Salvation Is A Deadly Perversion Of The Gospel (2026-01-01 10:06)

Matthew 7:20-23, "Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord*, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? *And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity*."

In our text passage of Scripture, we find the damnable doctrine of Lordship Salvation in the inspired Holy Bible, and Jesus exposed it as a fraud. They cried out to Jesus in eternity at their time of judgment, saying: "Lord, Lord," but Christ denied even knowing them. These religious people had spent their lives living the Christian life, preaching in the name of Jesus, doing many wonderful works in the name of Jesus, totally submitted to serving Christ; yet, Jesus denied knowing them. Like all condemned Christ rejecters (John 3:36), they are still burning in Hell today, awaiting the horrifying Great White Throne Of Judgment (Revelation 20:11-15).

One of my favorite free grace preachers is Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, who made this helpful statement to define what Lordship Salvation is:

> "Lordship Salvation is the unsupportable and unbiblical belief that the performance of good works, the promise of good works, or the evidence of good works, must accompany faith in Christ to establish or provide evidence that such faith has resulted in eternal life." —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold ('[1]Jesus versus John MacArthur')

Amen and amen! Good works have no place in God's simple plan of salvation. In fact, neither do bad works! That is, you don't have to do good works, nor stop doing bad works, to get to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? ...

> **Hebrews 6:1-2, " Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; *not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God, Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. "**

Carefully notice that the inspired King James Bible says “repentance from dead works,” NOT repentance from sins. But look what the sneaky Devil’s Bibles say:

> New International Version (NIV) - Hebrews 6:1, “Therefore let us move beyond the elementary teachings about Christ and be taken forward to maturity, not laying again **the foundation of repentance from acts that lead to death**, and of faith in God,”
>
> New Life Version (NLV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So let us leave the first things you need to know about Christ. Let us go on to the teaching that full-grown Christians should understand. We do not need to teach these first truths again. **You already know that you must be sorry for your sins and turn from them.** You know that you must have faith in God.“
>
> New Century Version (NCV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So let us go on to grown-up teaching. Let us not go back over the beginning lessons we learned about Christ. We should not again start teaching about faith in God **and about turning away from those acts that lead to death.“**
>
> Easy-To-Read Version (ERV) - Hebrews 6:1, “So we should be finished with the beginning lessons about Christ. We should not have to keep going back to where we started. We began our new life **by turning away from the evil we did in the past** and by believing in God. That’s when we were taught about baptisms, laying hands on people, the resurrection of those who have died, and the final judgment. Now we need to go forward to more mature teaching.“

WRONG!!! All of these popular demonic Bible PERversions (in these apostate modern times) are corrupted. The inspired King James Bible says to repent from ’DEAD WORKS’ (which includes all works, both good and bad); but the Devil’s corrupt perversions have changed it to “turn from your sins” or “turn away from acts that lead to death” or “turn away from evil.” The correct translation is “repentance from dead works.” The only thing that a sinner needs to repent of to be saved is our DEAD WORKS. That is, you must cease from trusting in your own good works, and cease from foolishly thinking that you must forsake a lifestyle of sinning, to be saved. Those are all DEAD WORKS!!!

You DON’T have to forsake your sinful behavior. Nor does repentance mean that your behavior will change after you get saved, which is the heresy taught at Pensacola Christian College (PCC). I attended PCC’s Campus Church in 2021 and was disgusted to discover that their official position is: “Repentance is a change of mind which results in a change of behavior.” The Devil told them that lie! Just because you change your mind (repent) toward God to be saved through faith in Jesus Christ, doesn’t mean that your behavior will change. There is something in the Bible called “growth in grace” (2nd Peter 3:18; 1st Peter 2:2).

Please check the Bible that you are using, to see if Hebrews 6:1 has been corrupted. I only recommend that people use the inspired King James Bible. The Devil’s modern Bibles are NOT inspired. That is, they are man’s words and not God’s words. The only inspired words of God in the English language in 2022 are in the King James Bible!!! All others are corrupt or inferior. And please don’t let anyone trick into thinking that the King James Bible is full of errors. No, their head is full of errors! I find no fault in the Holy Bible. The Bible should correct us, not we the Bible! The Bible needs to be reread, not rewritten. You’d think after [2]900 English Bible versions that people would take a clue, but they still don’t realize that the Devil is behind all this utter confusion (1st Corinthians 14:33).

BEWARE of all modern Bible versions!

Lordship Salvation is a perversion of the Gospel.

I have collected these helpful quotes over the years by Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold:

> “There is power in this Gospel message. Most people just don’t know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe.” —Pastor Yankee Arnold, a quote from the excellent MP3 sermon titled, “WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!”

> “If all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags, then why would you use those rags to prove that you’re saved?” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, sermon quote: “How Do I Know God Really Loves Me? - Part 2”

> “Remember this, if you’re depending upon your own good works to get you to Heaven, you’re lost! Your salvation had to be purchased with something that was incorruptible, with the precious blood of Jesus Christ!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, Bibleline Radio Show - “The Precious Blood Of Christ”

> “If you have to look at your life to prove that you are saved, it proves that you’re not!” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold; an excellent quote from the awesome YouTube sermon titled, “Why Lordship Salvation is WRONG!

> “My destination is not based upon how I live my life, it’s on whom that I trust to save me.” —Pastor Ralph “Yankee” Arnold

> “It’s not the size of my faith that gets me to Heaven, it’s the object of my faith!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold; a quote from the MP3 sermon, “[3]Where Is Faith?”

> “IF YOU WANT TO SAVE AMERICA, GET AMERICA SAVED!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold

> “Salvation can only be evidenced by works, if works are required to be saved.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, “Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong!”

> “Trusting Christ by faith alone cannot cannot be revealed by works at all; salvation can only be revealed by works, if works are required to be saved!” —Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, quote from “Why Lordship Salvation Is Wrong”

> “Being saved is not something that you perform, it is something that He performs.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “Raised For Our Justification.”

> “Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do!” —Pastor Jack Hyles, a quote from the MP3 sermon titled: “God’s Reversal Of Psalm 51”

> “’You can’t tell me you can trust Christ as Savior, and then go out here and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven!’ Yes, I can tell you that! That’s what the Bible says. If you don’t come to the conclusion, that—Yes, you can trust Christ as your Savior and live like the Devil, and still go to Heaven when you die—you don’t get grace, because that is the exact truth! That is the truth! I do not have to change my life! I don’t have to stop one sin! You say, ’I’ve never heard a preacher say that.’ You just heard one! And you listen to me—I want to live as holy and as godly as I possibly can. I am now 70 years old. I’ve been saved for 52 years. ... the only reason I’m going to Heaven is because, 52 years ago in a little living room, I accepted Christ as my Savior.” —Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold, a great quote from the awesome sermon, “Calvinism And Grace Are NOT Compatible”

> “The Gospel, if you understand it, can cause you to love one another.” –Pastor Ralph ’Yankee’ Arnold, a quote from the sermon titled: “To Believe, Receive, Accept, or Trust???”

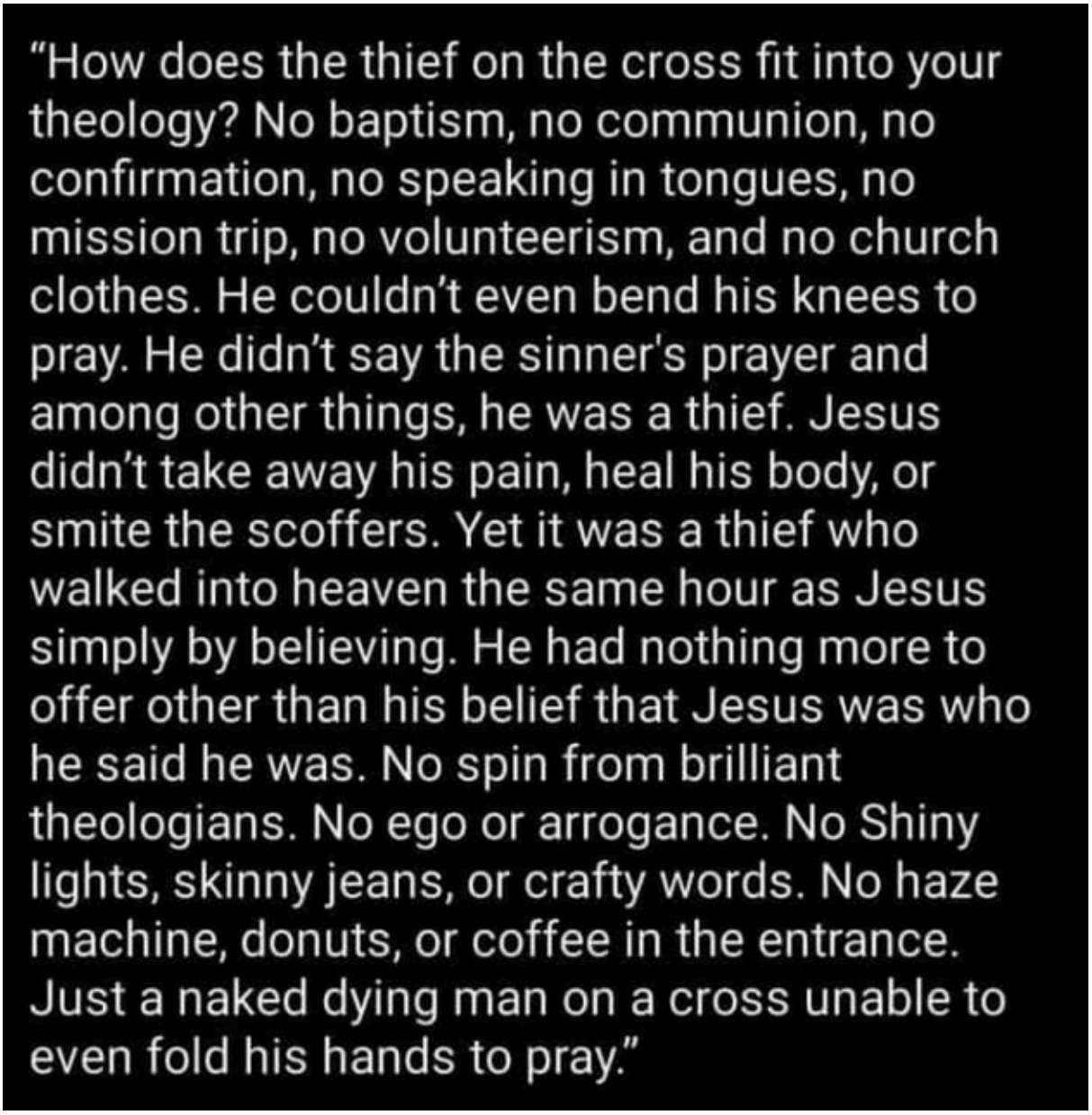
I LOVE all those truthful quotes!!!

You DON’T have to surrender “all” to Christ to be saved, you just need to trust Him as your personal Savior. You do that by admitting you are a guilty sinner (Romans 3:10-23). We all deserve to be punished in Hell-fire forever to pay for our own sins (Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15, 21:8). As sinners, we have a Savior! The *Good News* (Gospel) is that God sent His only begotten Son into the world, to die on a cross to pay our debt of sin (John 3:16). Jesus paid it all!!! If you will simply place your 100 % confidence in Jesus, He will save you!!! **John 20:31, “But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. ”**

You simply come to God as a needy sinner, BELIEVING on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you are immediately, irrevocably and forever saved! **Acts 16:30-31, “ And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?**

And they said, *Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved*, and thy house.

”



1. https://youtu.be/5njF2ilaP-I
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/confusion.htm
3. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ralph_yankee_arnold/where_is_faith.mp3
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi1cO0t7JdAonuWrlIeC4Gb2KjLsLf-O0JKVsXYXWijY_ZCF5bRLREqqrkFO20-w7QCkP9gwH0NnECwuPU5v2RXZIL7KcjtDk8NRyk

---

7.1.2 Luciferian Conspiracy Of Calvinism And Lordship Salvation (2026-01-05 10:39)

Jude 1:4, “For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.”

Heretic John Calvin (1509-1564)

According to author and retired Canadian Navy commander William Guy Carr (1895-1959), the French reformation leader John Calvin was actually a Jewish infiltrator (which fact he attributes to an article from the Catholic Gazette in 1936):

> Once the revolution had been decided upon, the Jewish plotters introduced Calvinism into England to split Church and State, and divide the people. Contrary to general belief, Calvinism is of Jewish origin. It was deliberately conceived to split the adherents of the Christian religions, and divide the people. Calvin's real name was Cohen! When he went from Geneva to France to start preaching his doctrine he became known as Cauin. Then in England it became Calvin. History proves that there is hardly a revolutionary plot that wasn't hatched in Switzerland; there is hardly a Jewish revolutionary leader who hasn't changed his name.
>
> At the B'nai B'rith celebrations held in Paris, France, in 1936 Cohen, Cauvin, or Calvin, whatever his name may have been, was enthusiastically acclaimed to have been of Jewish descent.
>
> SOURCE: Comdr. William Guy Carr, [1]Pawns In The Game; p. 9 of 15 from chapter 2; ©1958.

It's now the year 2015 and our churches across America and the world are divided between **"the simplicity that is in Christ"** (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4) concerning the Gospel, and the false plan of "Lordship Salvation" which requires discipleship for salvation. Few born-again Christians would ever suspect that the heresy of Lordship Salvation (which is nothing but repackaged Calvinism) is a Luciferian conspiracy to divide and conquer the churches:

> The Forces of Evil realize that in order to win undisputed control of the material assets of the world, and establish an Atheistic Materialistic Totalitarian Dictatorship, it is necessary to destroy all forms of constitutional government and organized religion.

> In order to do this the Forces of Evil decided they must divide the peoples of the world against each other on various issues.
>
> SOURCE: Commander William Guy Carr, [2]Pawns In The Game; p. 1 of 15 from chapter 2; ©1958.

One of the most distinguishing traits of Freemasonry is their vague, one-size-fits-all, New World Order, false concept of God, which Masons call: "THE GREAT ARCHITECT." Notice the famous painting of John Calvin (1509-1564) at the beginning of this article, in which he is flashing a well-known occult hand-sign, which The Beatles Paul McCartney and [3]other secret society members have used in public. John Calvin was clearly a member of a secret society:

> John Calvin, in his [4]Institutes of the Christian Religion (1536), repeatedly calls the Christian God: "the Architect of the Universe," also referring to his works as "Architecture of the Universe", and in his commentary on Psalm 19 refers to the Christian God as the "Great Architect" or "Architect of the Universe."
>
> SOURCE: "Great Architect Of The Universe"; Wikipedia.org

"The Great Architect" of the New World Order is none other than LUCIFER. Although Zionist Jews, high-ranking Freemasons and Vatican leaders within the Roman and Russian Catholic churches are complicit with the Illuminati's agendas, the sinister plot for World Government is [5]100 % Luciferian in nature.

Pastor John MacArthur of Grace To You ministry in California is a self-professed 5-point Calvinist.[6][[7]1[8]] MacArthur teaches Limited Atonement[9][[10]2[11]] (i.e., the heresy that Christ only died on the cross for believers). MacArthur also teaches that there is no such thing as a childhood conversion,[12][[13]3[14]] and that it is not easy to be saved.[15][[16]4[17]] He claims that just as God gave His Son, and Jesus gave His life, so must we give everything to God to be saved.[18][[19]4[20]] This is blatant corruption of **"the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).** The false teaching of Lordship Salvation effectively requires living the Christian life as a substitute for being born-again (which can only happen by God's imputed righteousness, with is solely by faith without human works of any kind - Romans 4:5-7). Lordship Salvation deliberately confuses people by [21]mixing Discipleship with Salvation; thus, adding human effort to partial faith in Christ, which is vain religion, not the glorious new birth. ...

> **John Macarthur's Spiritual Mentor was a Jewish Rabbi**
>
> John Macarthur's father, Dr. "Jack" Macarthur, in addition to being the director of the foundation which started Fuller Seminary, was in Henrietta Mears' inner circle and was involved at the highest level of the world ecumenical movement. The goal of the ecumenical movement is to create a one-world religion for the worship of Lucifer. Christians have been falsely led to believe that the one-world religion will eradicate Christianity rather than transform it. (See John Macarthur's Ecumenical Roots and What is the Church Growth Movement?)
>
> According to an interview with Phil Johnson of Grace To You, John Macarthur stated that at his father's request, he went to Talbot Theological Seminary (now known as Talbot School of Theology) "just because of him [Dr. Charles Feinberg], to be my mentor, my professor and [to take] every course that he offered." ([22]1)

Dr. Feinberg was Talbot Seminary's first dean (1952-1975) and according to John Macarthur, was a Jewish rabbi. In reference to his time at Talbot Seminary (I believe in the early 1960's), John Macarthur stated, "Charles Feinberg..., just a converted rabbi, basically, studied fourteen years to be a rabbi." ([23]2) Why are Jewish rabbis heading Christian seminaries? Do you believe a Jewish Rabbi would personally tutor a Gentile?

According to Wikipedia "In 1930, he [Charles Feinberg] converted from Judaism to Christianity through the ministry of Chosen People Ministries."

According to the Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society (Feinberg was a charter member of the ETS), "Charles Lee Feinberg was born on June 12, 1909... He was reared in an orthodox Jewish home and prepared for the rabbinate for fourteen years prior to his conversion to Christ in the fall of 1930."([24]3)

The curriculum for being a Rabbi involves studying the Talmud, the textbook of all rabbi's and the basis of Judaism. The Talmud is extremely anti-Christian and greatly slanders the Lord Jesus Christ. Dr. Feinberg studied the Babylonian Talmud and cited it in his writings.

Though John Macarthur refers to his spiritual mentor, Rabbi Feinberg, as a "Jewish Christian," ([25]4) Rabbi Feinberg's son, [26]Dr. John Feinberg, referred to his father posthumously as "an orthodox Jew" ([27]5).

Of interest, according to the Lockman Foundation [28]website, Dr. Feinberg was an original translator of the corrupt bible version, the NASB, the version from which John Macarthur currently preaches. Click here to read more about this corrupt bible version and the false Greek text from which it was translated.

There is also evidence that Rabbi Feinberg was a Calvinist. "...or the treasury of notes in the New Scofield Bible written by an elite group of Bible scholars which included Charles Feinberg, who incidentally, was a Calvinist." To those who have studied the truth about John Calvin, a crypto Jew, and the Protestant Reformation, it wouldn't come as a surprise to learn that an orthodox Jewish rabbi was a Calvinist. [29]Click here to read a most enlightening article regarding evil Calvin, Calvinism, and the Rosicrucian roots of the Protestant Reformation.

Christian researchers have found definite connections to Freemasonry at the highest levels of the leadership of the reformed movement (located in Edinburgh, Scotland). Interestingly, the motto for FIRE (Fellowship of Independent Reformed Evangelicals), which numbers Phil Johnson, the Executive Director of John Macarthur's Grace To You, as a member, is nearly identical to the motto of Phoenix Freemasonry. (See: [30]John Macarthur's Ecumenical Roots)

SOURCE: [31]John Macarthur's Spiritual Mentor was a Jewish Rabbi

The truth is stranger than fiction. Dr. MacArthur is a major promoter of the heresy of Lordship Salvation—the false teaching that a person cannot be saved without making full surrender to Christ's Lordship, confessing Christ publicly before men, turning (or be willing to turn) away from sinful behavior, and forsaking the world. Although these things are noble in their proper place, none of them have anything to do with receiving the free GIFT of God by faith in the Gospel.

The Luciferian elite worship only Lucifer, the god of fallen man in this wicked world (2nd Corinthians 4:4; 1st John 5:19). Since their works are of the Devil, they must operate in hiding

through secret societies worldwide (The Thule Society, Freemasons, Skull & Bones, Bohemian Grove, The Fenian Brotherhood, Rosicrucianism, The Club Of Rome, Knights Templar, The Council Of Nine, The Illuminati, The Bilderberg Group, Sons Of Liberty, et cetera).

By far, Freemasonry is the most common of these secret societies, which greatly (and woefully) influences America's churches for evil. It is estimated that over one-third of the Freemasonry membership in the United States are members of the Southern Baptist Convention (SBC). A 1991 survey by the Southern Baptist Convention Sunday School Board found that 14 % of SBC pastors and 18 % of SBC deacon board chairs were Masons; it is also estimated that SBC members comprise 37 % of total U.S. lodge membership. A 2000 SBC report found that over 1,000 SBC pastors are Masons. This is apostasy!

Freemasons are forbidden to pray in Jesus' name at lodge meetings, lest they offend non-Christian members. Do you realize how demonic and blasphemous that is in God's eyes??? Only a wicked man would voluntarily join a questionable group that forbids praying in Jesus' name, demanding that Christ not be recognized and honored as He ought as the only begotten Son of God. Think about that! Freemasonry does a lot of good to help others, especially their Shriners hospitals for children (what a great cover for a Satanic cult!). Only the higher level members of the Masonic order fully understand the true Luciferian agenda of their organization, which is to infiltrate, divide and takeover as many institutions as possible to support World Government, aka, a New World Order!

It's important for believers to understand that the Devil doesn't try to recruit churches; but rather, he creeps in unawares, bringing in damnable heresies (like Lordship Salvation and counterfeit Bible versions), and then before you know it, the church has woefully changed, succumbing to ecumenical apostasy:

> The goal of the ecumenical movement is to create a one-world religion for the worship of Lucifer. Ecumenists (bridge-builders) in the leadership of the various denominations direct the churches to set aside their differences, find common ground, and unify. John Macarthur preaches against ecumenism, however, his family and ministry are firmly rooted in the ecumenical movement.
>
> In The Voice of Calvary Legacy, John Macarthur paid tribute to his father, Dr. John "Jack" Macarthur. He served on the Extension Staff of Moody Bible Institute and later became the director of Charles E. Fuller Evangelistic Foundation.[32]2 In 1968, the Fuller Evangelistic Foundation changed its name to the Fuller Evangelistic Association. ...
>
> SOURCE: [33]John Macarthur's Father's Involvement at the Highest Level of the World Ecumenical Movement

We are going to see a lot more ecumenical apostasy creeping into the churches. Many churches have been hoodwinked by [34]Pastor Rick Warren's Satanic [35]Emerging Church deception. Mr. Warren also teaches the heresy of Lordship Salvation. Warren is a [36]disgusting compromiser, who has apologized to many his "gay friends" for taking a stand against homosexual marriage. Warren is far more concerned what people think about him, than what God thinks about him (John 12:42-43). ...

JOHN CALVIN (1509–1564) was the classic fundamentalist [of heresy]. Reportedly he was Jewish, gay and a sadist. Jerome Bolsec published a life of Calvin, 'Vie de Calvin', in 1577. According to Bolsec, Calvin frequently engaged in gay sex. According to Bolsec, Calvin resigned his church post at Noyon, in France, because of the public exposure of his homosexuality.

John Calvin became the religious boss of Geneva in Switzerland. "Under his rule Geneva, formerly so gay, became like a city of death, where all citizens went about as if in mourning." (Progress of Calvinism - In Switzerland.) Calvin's followers burned 58 people for heresy. Servetus was a wise doctor who took an interest in religion. He was not keen on the idea of the Trinity. When Servetus came to Geneva in 1553, Calvin had him arrested.

Poor Servetus was then burnt at the stake. Christopher Hitchens writes (Christopher Hitchens - God Is Not Great: How Religion Poisons ...) that "Calvin's Geneva was a prototypical totalitarian state, and Calvin himself a sadist and torturer and killer, who burned Servetus (one of the great thinkers and questioners of the day) while the man was still alive."

Allegedly, Jewish plotters introduced Calvinism into England 'to split Church and State, and divide the people'.

Archibald Ramsay wrote: 'How the Jews stole Britain' and according to an article based on Ramsay's book:

Calvinism is of Jewish origin.

Calvin's real name was Cohen.

When he went from Geneva to France he became known as Cauin.

Then in England it became Calvin.

At the B'nai B'rith celebrations held in Paris, France, in 1936, Calvin, was enthusiastically acclaimed to have been of Jewish descent.

SOURCE: [37]Calvin And The Jews

[38]John Calvin was a monster! It does not surprise me that a [39]crypto-Jewish occultist, fraudulently named John Calvin, introduced a false plan of works-based salvation into the churches, which infects many churches still today. There are Satanic forces at work to corrupt and transform the churches into spiritually dead religious centers, instead of an assembly of Holy Spirit indwelled born-again Christians. Spirituality is replacing theology in the churches! Without the sound doctrines of the inspired Words of God in the King James Bible, the churches are losing their foundation. **Psalms 11:3, "If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?"**

Please beware of [40]John Calvin's teachings, commonly referred to as, what else... "CALVINISM"! Please beware of Calvinist influenced ministers and institutions; such as (to name but a few), Evangelist Paul Washer, Dr. John Piper, Evangelist Ray Comfort, Dr. John MacArthur, Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, Fuller Theological Seminary, Moody Bible Institute, any churches that support and promote John MacArthur, et cetera.

Satan knows that the best way to hinder truth is to confuse people by introducing lies into the mix. The Bible teaches us about **"the simplicity that is in Christ" in the Gospel (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4; 1st Corinthians 15:1-4).** In sharp contrast, there is nothing "simple" about having to surrender all to Christ to be saved. There is nothing "simple" about

forsaking sinful bad habits and confessing Christ before men publicly to be saved. The lie of [41]Lordship Salvation places extremely heavy burdens upon men's shoulders; whereas Christ bore the total weight of every man's sins upon the cross, so that salvation could be made freely available to all mankind, by simple faith in the Gospel.

The true Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ is free and simple to anyone who wants it, by simply receiving Christ's sacrifice upon the cross as the payment for one's sins, and believing that Jesus bodily raised up the third day for our justification. This is drastically different than the extra-biblical requirement to cease from sinful living, forsake the world, confess Christ before men and surrender all to Christ to be saved. These latter are all self-righteous works, which are forbidden in God's plan of salvation (Isaiah 64:6). The false doctrine of Lordship Salvation is also held (or a variation of) by Roman Catholics, Seventh-day Adventists, Mormons, Church of Christ and Jehovah's Witnesses, to name but a few Satanic cults.

Man has no part in God's salvation of man, except to BELIEVE the Gospel. When the Scriptures teach believers in **Philippians 2:12, "...[42]work out your own salvation with fear and trembling,"** it does NOT say to work out God's salvation.

2nd Corinthians 4:3, "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost." The heresy of Lordship Salvation cleverly hides the Gospel behind a wall of holy living, teaching people that to be saved they must repent in the sense of changing their life, and then continue repenting for the rest of their life if they're really saved. This effectively requires a lifetime of good works, and abstaining from bad works, to be saved. I've heard this garbage theology taught on UNSHACKLED by Pacific Garden Mission in Chicago, Grace To You with Dr. John MacArthur, and also by Evangelist Chip Ingram, and also Seeking Him ministry online, to name just a few.

Dear reader, whether or not you believe the occult connection of Calvinism (aka., Lordship Salvation) with Luciferianism, if you believe the Holy Bible then you cannot dispute the truth that Satan is the god of this evil world (2nd Corinthians 4:3-4). Why should it be difficult to accept that the most evil being in the universe, Lucifer, wants to corrupt the GOOD NEWS (Gospel) of God's free gift of forgiveness of sins and eternal life through faith alone in Jesus' crucifixtion, burial and bodily resurrection (1st Corinthians 15:1-4)?

The Devil is more clever and subtle (sneaky) than any human being can imagine. Old smutface knows that if he can trick you into adding even the tiniest amount of self-effort to God's simple and free plan of salvation, then he has damned you to the Lake of Fire forever. I agree with [43]Pastor Dennis Rokser (pronounced "rock-sir"), who said that if you have to trim your toe nails once every million years in addition to faith in Jesus Christ, you are going to spend eternity burning in Hell because that is not the Gospel.

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do. But to the carnal mind, it makes sense that a person should have to resolve to reform, turn away from sinful ways and commit their life to follow Christ as "Lord" to get to Heaven. The big problem is that all those things focus on YOU, instead of CHRIST. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death. That is why Jesus voluntarily died in our place on the cross, paying down our massive debt of sin.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty!

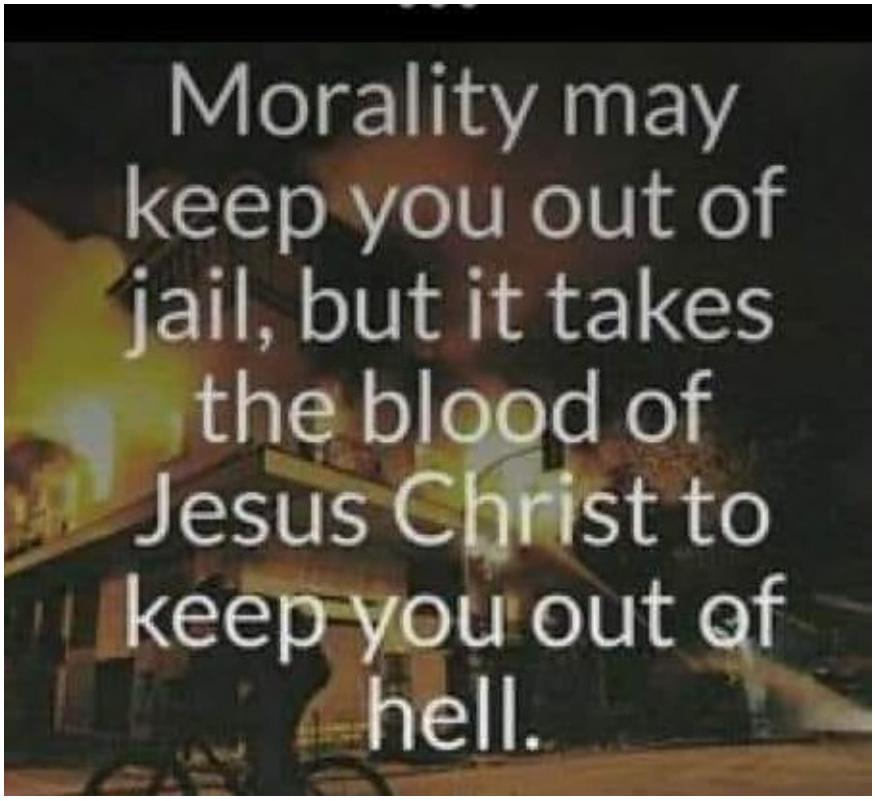
Wake up oh Christian from your spiritual slumber! We are in a relentless spiritual war for

God!!! Thank you for reading this blog. Jesus is precious!!!

Psalms 118:6, "The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?"

Psalms 56:9, "...this I know; for God is for me."

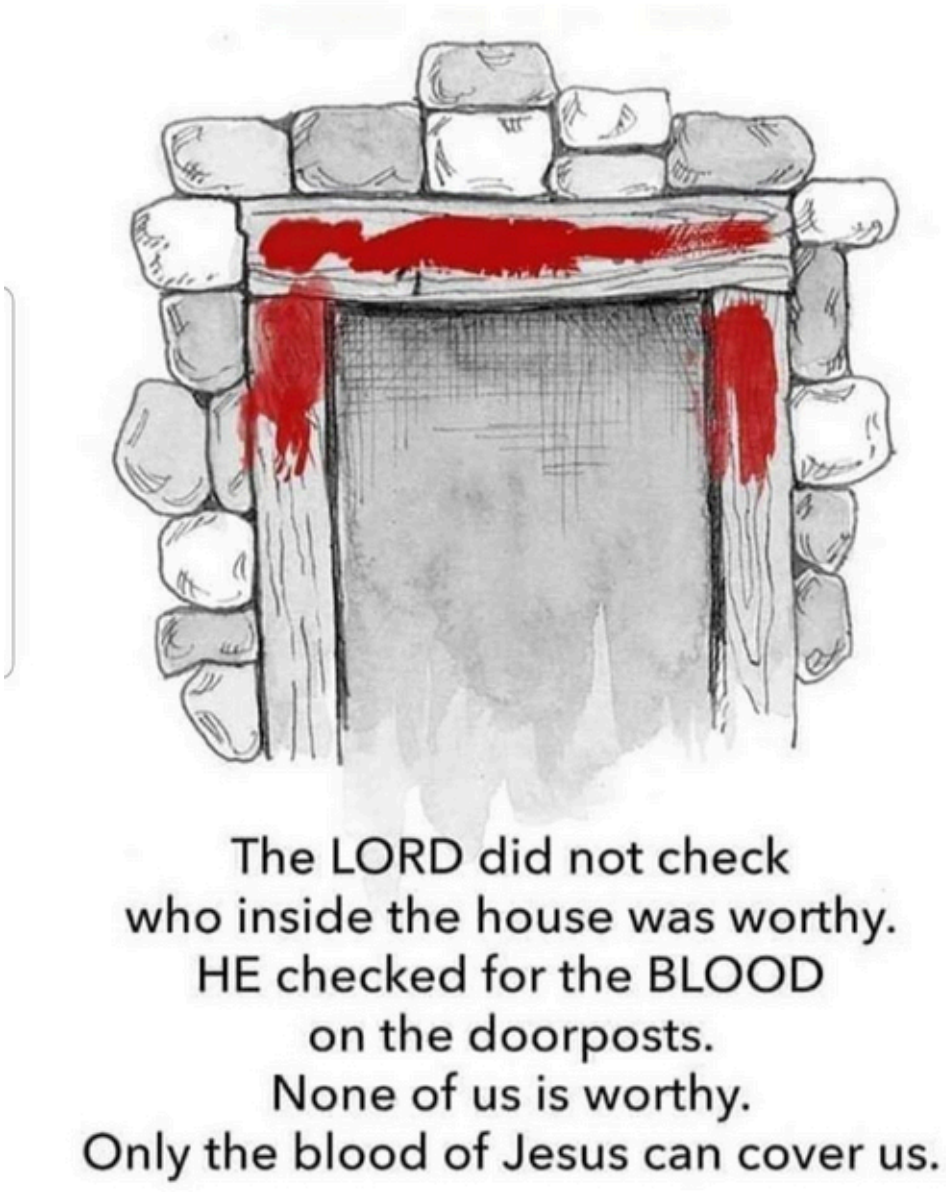
[44]



1st Peter 1:18-19, "Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; *But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot*:"

[45]

3498



Exodus 12:13, " And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and *when I see the blood, I will pass over you*, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt."

1. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/pawnsinthegame.pdf
2. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/pawnsinthegame.pdf
3. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/signs_of_satan.htm
4. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Institutes_of_the_Christian_Religion
5. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/nwo/luciferians.htm
6. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
7. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
8. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/macarthur.htm
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
11. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/limited_atonement.htm
12. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm

13. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
14. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/macarthur-children.htm
15. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
16. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
17. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
18. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
19. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
20. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/making_salvation_hard.htm
21. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm#gift
22. http://www.gty.org/resources/sermons/80-33/John-MacArthurs-Life-Testimony
23. http://www.gty.org/Resources/Sermons/80-33_John-MacArthurs-Life-Testimony
24. http://www.etsjets.org/files/JETS-PDFs/39/39-1/39-1-pp169-174_JETS.pdf
25. http://www.bibleplaces.com/feinberg1960s.htm
26. http://christianuniversity.org/professors/dr-john-s-feinberg/
27. http://www.bibleplaces.com/feinberg1960s.htm
28. http://www.lockman.org/nasb/nasbprin.php
29. http://watch.pair.com/reformation.html
30. http://www.thewatchmanwakes.com/John-Macarthur-father-Ecumenical-movement-Fuller-Seminary.html
31. http://www.thewatchmanwakes.com/John-Macarthur-Talbot-Feinberg-rabbi.html
32. http://www.voiceofcalvaryradio.com/legacy3.htm
33. http://www.thewatchmanwakes.com/John-Macarthur-father-Ecumenical-movement-Fuller-Seminary.html
34. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gYYRGemtroY
35. https://youtu.be/Zn-9qVw2Jck?t=1h34m15s
36. http://youtu.be/73la_jFdMMc
37. http://aangirfan.blogspot.com/2010/11/calvin-and-jews.html
38. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/john_calvin.htm
39. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Crypto-Judaism
40. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/calvinism/calvinism-hutson.htm
41. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/lordship.htm
42. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/jack_hyles/salvation/work_out_your_salvation.htm
43. https://youtu.be/9pRUl9AHrtg
44. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg5tdII0BTiPQftiW1l0YtISABq25kErVxmXt_DL0KPnu7TsYfY6O87PdtXACyFHd8MFWs43kkO2A1EzoEtL5WgV-Lexlyt4lK5zS4
45. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjdV6WkXhGPVh5cmRjr6NETtnnwQCw_nmYW_NU6WPhPjpv9N3bXskQ0L8o3d9HpESUGpGvcpb8RLEvZhuJp480KJbzMOddLVhsITFJ

7.1.3 Free Grace Gospel Versus Lordship Salvation (2026-01-10 05:35)

John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent."

Contrast: Free Grace Theology vs. Lordship Salvation

Below is a clear, structured contrast between the two systems—doctrinally, exegetically, historically, and pastorally.

1. Definition of Faith

Free Grace Theology

3500

- Faith is persuasion—being convinced that Jesus gives eternal life to the believer (John 3:16; John 5:24; John 6:47).
- Faith contains no inherent commitment, no promise to obey, no pledge of loyalty.
- Faith receives a gift, not a contract.
- Greek: pisteuō means to believe, to be persuaded, never "commit," "yield," or "surrender."
- Salvation is a one-time event, not a lifelong project.

Lordship Salvation

- Faith is redefined as commitment, surrender, whole-life allegiance, or obedient trust.
- Faith includes willingness to follow, obey, forsake sin, submit, and persevere.
- Because works are built into the definition of faith, faith becomes faith + obedience.

Core difference:

- Free Grace makes faith about Christ's promise.
- Lordship makes faith about the believer's performance.

2. Salvation vs. Discipleship

Free Grace Theology

- Scripture distinguishes receiving eternal life (John 4:10; Eph. 2:8–9) from following Christ (Luke 9:23–26).
- Salvation = free gift.
- Discipleship = lifelong growth, costly obedience, bearing a cross, perseverance.

Lordship Salvation

- Salvation is discipleship; they collapse both categories.
- Conditions of discipleship become conditions of salvation.
- Demands like self-denial, taking up the cross, forsaking all, and perseverance become requirements to prove one is truly saved.

Core difference:

- Free Grace: Salvation is received; discipleship is lived.
- Lordship: Salvation is proven by discipleship.

3. Assurance of Salvation

Free Grace Theology

- Assurance comes from the promise of Christ alone (John 5:24; 6:47; 10:28–29).
- If Christ gives eternal life, then it is eternally secure.
- The foundation of assurance is God’s Word, not self-examination.

Lordship Salvation

- Assurance is obtained by evaluating one’s behavior—fruit, obedience, direction of life, perseverance.
- A believer cannot know infallibly whether he will persevere.
- Therefore he cannot know if he is truly saved until the end.

Core difference:

- Free Grace: Assurance is of the essence of saving faith.
- Lordship: Assurance is the fruit of a life of obedience.

4. View of Apostasy and Sin in Believers

Free Grace Theology

- Believers can fall into sin, even serious sin, even doctrinal error.
- Believers can become spiritually shipwrecked (1 Tim. 1:19), carnal (1 Cor. 3:1–3), or deny Christ (2 Tim. 2:12–13).
- Discipline may include sickness, death, temporal judgment, loss of reward.
- But eternal life remains intact because it depends on Christ, not the believer.

Lordship Salvation

- If someone falls into serious, continual, or unrepentant sin, this proves the person was never saved.
- Perseverance in holiness is required to authenticate conversion.

- Apostates were “never truly regenerate.”

Core difference:

- Free Grace: Apostasy = loss of fellowship and reward.
- Lordship: Apostasy = proof of false conversion.

5. Interpretation of Warning Passages

Free Grace Theology

- New Testament warning passages address believers and relate to:

1. temporal discipline
2. loss of rewards
3. loss of fellowship
4. consequences in the Christian life
5. none threaten eternal condemnation

Lordship Salvation

- Warnings test whether one is a “real Christian” or merely a “professor.”
- Warnings function as salvation filters—measuring whether obedience proves regeneration.

Core difference:

- Free Grace reads warnings as family discipline.
- Lordship reads warnings as heaven-or-hell tests.

6. Rewards and Inheritance

Free Grace Theology

- Rewards are distinct from salvation.
- All believers enter the kingdom (John 3:5).

- Only faithful believers inherit (possess, rule, reign) in the kingdom (2 Tim. 2:12; Rom. 8:17; Rev. 2–3).
- Eternal rewards motivate perseverance and godly living.

Lordship Salvation

- Rewards largely collapse into “heaven itself.”
- Faithfulness becomes proof of salvation, not the basis of reward.
- Inheritance and entering the kingdom are treated as identical.

Core difference:

- Free Grace: Rewards are earned; salvation is gifted.
- Lordship: Rewards are absorbed into salvation.

7. Pastoral Practice & Lived Outcome

Free Grace Theology

- Produces at best:
    1. Gratitude
    2. Humility
    3. Security
    4. Motivation from grace
    5. Compassion toward struggling believers
    6. Focus on Christ, not performance
- At its worst:
    1. Some believers drift into careless thinking, but Scripture calls them to sanctification, discipline, and reward—not doubt of salvation.

Lordship Salvation

- Produces at best:
    1. Perpetual self-evaluation

2. Fear of being a false convert
3. Anxiety
4. Legalism in many cases
5. Suspicion toward others' salvation
6. Uncertainty about one's standing with God

- **At its worst:**

1. Believers live under constant doubt, believing their salvation depends on their perseverance.
2. Core difference:
3. Free Grace produces rest.
4. Lordship produces restlessness.

8. The Middle Ground?

- There is no true middle ground because the systems begin with different definitions:
- If faith includes commitment → salvation requires works.
- If faith receives a gift → salvation is apart from works.

These systems answer different questions:

Lordship asks:
"How do you know you're really saved?"

Free Grace asks:
"What did Jesus promise to the believer?"

SUMMARY (One Paragraph)

Free Grace Theology teaches that eternal life is a free and irrevocable gift received the moment one believes in Christ's promise. Salvation and discipleship are distinct; assurance rests solely on God's Word; and failure, sin, or apostasy—while tragic—cannot undo regeneration. Lordship Salvation treats faith as surrender, obedience, and perseverance, making discipleship the test of salvation, placing assurance on personal performance, and interpreting failure as evidence of false conversion. Free Grace views warnings as discipline; Lordship views them as salvation filters. In essence: Free Grace centers salvation on Christ's work, while Lordship centers it on the believer's response.

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEi_l2p9-j4bubodViTL9hLaDrbboYSIlM6SBA-7ddE5UI-n9Hdoex4IsIzp3-_n2z9dt5jXSsEU9VcETtVAtSLcDWsBkLPKrDL0Kl1

7.1.4 What Is Bible Repentance To Get To Heaven? (2026-01-16 05:50)

□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□□? (□□□□□□□□)

So many today speak about “repentance”

today — but few understand what it truly means.

Some think it’s about crying over sin, feeling sorry, or turning over a new leaf.

But that’s not the Bible repentance that saves.

In the context of biblical salvation, repentance is not turning from sin — it’s changing your mind toward God and His truth.

The word “repentance”

3506

comes from the Greek word μετάνοια (metanoia), which literally means “a change of mind.”

It comes from meta (to change) and nous (mind or understanding).

It’s realizing you’re a sinner who cannot save yourself — and turning from unbelief to believe the Gospel of grace.

It’s the moment you stop trusting your religion, works, or emotions, and start trusting Jesus Christ alone for your salvation.

> **“Repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.” —Acts 20:21 (KJV)**

Repentance and faith are inseparable — they’re two sides of the same coin.

No one can truly believe the Gospel unless they have repented, because repentance is that change of mind that leads to faith.

When you believe the Gospel, you’ve already repented.

When you repent toward God, you’re ready to believe.

The Gospel that saves:

> “…Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures.” —1 Corinthians 15:3b–4 (KJV)

Salvation isn’t about what you can do — it’s about what Christ already did.

It’s not about turning from sin to earn forgiveness — it’s about believing the One who paid for your sin in full.

> “Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us.” —Titus 3:5 (KJV)

Repentance = Μετάνοια (Metanoia) — A Change of Mind

- Not emotion.
- Not self-reformation.
- Not behavior adjustment.

It’s a heart-level change of thinking — from rejecting God to believing His truth.

When you truly believe the Gospel, you have repented.

When you truly repent toward God, you will believe the Gospel.

That’s how salvation by grace through faith works — it’s all of Him, none of us.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjlWswlkXv31-pJzRRDCZxa1sMiC_HzOeUEY3BP6FtbJGHXb5_iW6i5IP2mW9OujpeQi794bWoBOPwYW-Yp6me7iwUCoxeEhMnDoBR

7.1.5 Properly Exegeting Romans Chapter 2 (2026-01-22 08:00)

Romans 2:1-3, “

Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?”

In my humble opinion, the key verse in Romans chapter 2 is **Romans 2:17, “**

Behold, thou art called a Jew, *and restest in the law*, and makest thy boast of God.

” If you miss this truth, you’ll misinterpret the entire passage. The Apostle Paul is rebuked the self-righteous religious crowd for resting in the Law of Moses instead of resting in the ’GOOD NEWS’ (Gospel) of Jesus Christ crucified, buried and risen the third day (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

> **Romans 2:17-20, “**
>
> **In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ *according to my gospel*.**
>
> **Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God,**
>
> **And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;**
>
> **And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,**
>
> **An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.”**

Paul said that he received the Gospel directly from Jesus Himself (Galatians 1:12).

Dan Corner Is Caught Between Works And Grace

One of the most dangerous FALSE TEACHERS today is Evangelist Dan Corner at [1]Evangelistic Outreach Ministries, who vehemently denies the fundamental Bible doctrine of Eternal Security. I sincerely feel very sorry for Dan and his family, because unless they repent of trusting in their own goodness and many wonderful works done in Jesus’ name, none of them will be allowed someday to enter into Heaven.

This is why Jesus warned in **Luke 13:23-24, “Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, *Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able*.”** Jesus completed the only

“work” on Calvary’s cross that can save sinners. Jesus paid a debt that He did not owe because we owed a debt we could not pay (2nd Corinthians 5:21).

Here is a FALSE meme on Dan Corner’s website...

[2]

[3]Blatant Heresy From Dan Corner's Website

Kindly said, Dan Corner fails to understand or rightly divide the Word of Truth. Although it is true that **"by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil" (Proverbs 6:16b)**, it is also true that not every born again Christian fears God as they ought. When that happens, our heavenly Father has to scourge and chastise us (Hebrews 12:6-8). **Hebrews 12:6, "For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth."**

But this doesn't in any way jeopardize our eternally secure position in God's family as His child, which is based solely upon one's faith in Christ. **Romans 6:1-2, "What shall we say then? *Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?* God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? "** You won't find a better Scripture passage that supports the fundamental Bible doctrine of Eternal Security. We shouldn't abide in sin. I like what

When David in the Old Testament committed adultery with Bathsheba and then ruthlessly murdered Uriah her husband to hide his wickedness, David did not fear God as he should have at that time in his life, but David's salvation was still safe and secure in the everlasting arms of the Father in Heaven.

Exodus 20:20, "And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and *that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not*." Dan Corner cites this passage in a lame attempt to deny the truth of Eternal Security. According to Mr. Corner you are not saved if you indulge in a lifestyle of willful wicked partying in sin. The inspired Word of God strongly disagrees with Corner, as I just showed you from Romans 6:1-2. As saints we fall 'IN GRACE,' never 'FROM GRACE' (which fate only someone who trusts in the works of the law can suffer according to Galatians 5:4).

Kindly said, Dan Corner simply does NOT understand God's simple plan of salvation. Dan hates sin so much that he has added turning from sin to live in holiness as a prerequisite to saving faith, which is a works-based counterfeit gospel (Jonah 3:10).

> **Romans 8:32-35, "He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?"**

ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! Or as I like to say: IF SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! The spiritual new birth is as irreversible as the physical birth. We do not get saved by doing good works, so we cannot be lost again by doing bad works. Hebrews 6:1 teaches to repent from DEAD WORKS (i.e., all works which cannot save, which includes bad works and good works alike). You cannot forsake bad works, nor add good works, to please God. Our best effort is filth to God (Isaiah 64:6). Sin must be paid for by death, which is why Christ died a vicarious (substitutionary) death on Calvary's cross in our place 2,000 years ago.

According to Romans 2:17 the Apostle Paul is addressing self-righteous religious Jews. As such, those Jews were resting (trusting) in keeping the Law of Moses. Paul points out to them in Romans 2:13b that it is **"not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified."** In other words, if you want to merit your own way to Heaven by keeping the Law of Moses, then you cannot break or leave off even one of those approximately

720 laws. Breaking even one law essentially makes someone guilty of violating them all, since only one sin is enough to disqualify a sinner from entering into Heaven (James 2:10).

Paul then leaves off rebuking them for their utter hypocrisy and proceeds to educate them in Romans chapter 3 that

“all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus.

” There is the simple unadulterated truth dear reader. We are all guilty sinners in the Lord’s sight for violating His commandments. **Romans 3:10-11, “**

As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

”

Romans 2:7 Does Not Teach Works Salvation

Redemption cannot be obtained through becoming a doer of the law. Dan Corner literally cites Romans 2:7 to support his damnable heresy of denying the eternal security of the believer. **Romans 2:7,**

“To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life.” Sadly, some some false prophets (like Dan Corner) have tried to use this Scripture passage to teach that “

good works

”

(**“by patient continuance in well doing”**) are essential to salvation (i.e., eternal life). However, that is absolutely not what this passage is teaching, God forbid.

The only

“work” good enough to save a person is the work Christ performed on Calvary’s cross 2,000 years ago. Therefore, whosoever accepts Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for their sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then miraculously resurrected from the dead three days later is saved. What Paul means in Romans 2:7 is simply that someone who is pure of heart to seek the truth will ultimately find it at Jesus’ feet. **John 14:6, “Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”**

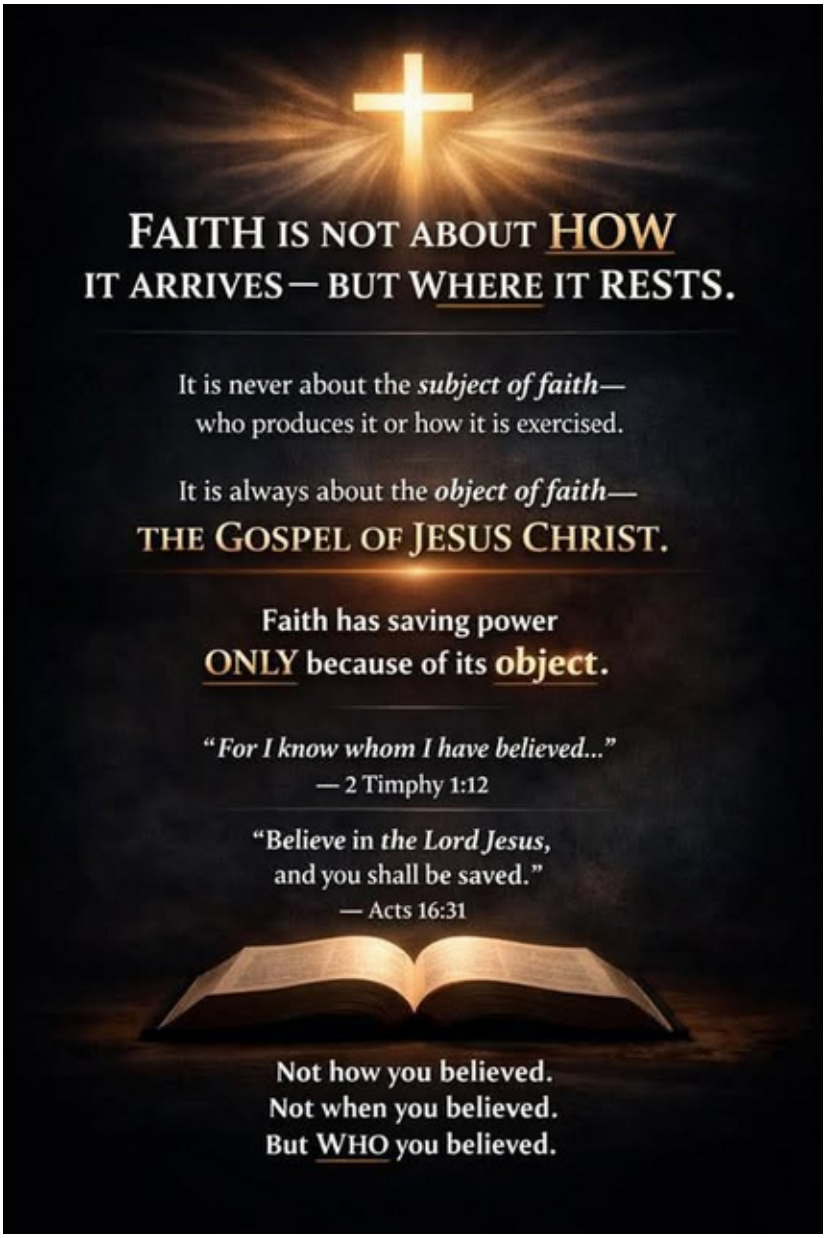
> **Acts 10:35-36, “ But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)”**

When asked by some followers of Jesus what “work” God required of them to have eternal life, Jesus plainly said to trust in Him. **John 6:28-29, “Then said they unto him, *What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?* Jesus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*.”** Here we have a bold proclamation from Christ Himself, that the only work a person can do to get to Heaven is to simply BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST (cf., Acts 16:30-31; Galatians 3:26; 1st Thessalonians 4:14).

Romans 2:7,

“To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life.” A good example of Romans 2:7 is the life of Cornelius in Acts chapter 10. Cornelius was a centurion commander over 100 soldiers in the Italian army. The Bible tells us that Cornelius was a good man who feared God and loved the people. He gave alms to the poor. He prayed and fasted. He wanted to do what was right to please God, even as a lost man. The Scripture tells us that Cornelius was still a lost hellbound sinner. Yet, it was because of Cornelius’ sincere desire to please God, that ultimately led Cornelius to salvation through faith in Jesus Christ (Acts 10:43-44).

[4]



1. https://www.evangelicaloutreach.org/
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/a/AVvXsEhroAPEvPhd9nrzKbDBOukO25hPHqgLPBCYHrmEKgBxa7h1vGgzWgFfdzBndMiODJaI_qhvG155HakcVIUEjWLJN8WOAOv4VNrtft4ZlUIR7Xk2
3. https://www.evangelicaloutreach.org/eternal-security.htm

4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh3Pw7amzOBLy3KyXgSRccikBDxhAC-pjsu-rWgbc9m-MuVJrxqCCqpAHYBVVxpCLso-jv-pWi42Cxvqr_Sb179jZMD5gRwM4rEpid

---

7.1.6 The Counterfeit Gospel Of Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. (2026-01-27 15:09)

I was heartbroken to hear [1]Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. of the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland, preach damnable heresy. The following sermon is titled: "EVANGELISM," which was preached on November 18, 2018. At point # 3 in his sermon (17:19 time in video), Pastor Jenkins corrupts the Gospel, adding works...

> "Believe and repent. Those two things actually go together. ***You've got to be willing to turn away from the way you've been living your life*.** You've gotta make those two things go together to regenerate you." [emphasis added] —Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr., 18:00 minutes time in video

That is NOT the Gospel taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6. That is not the answer Paul and Silas gave the Philippian Roman jailer in Acts 16:30-31. Paul and Silas simply told the man to "BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST."

No requirement was stipulated that he forsake his sinful ways to be saved. The vast majority of today's pastors are accursed liars!

The damnable heresy Pastor which Pastor John K. Jenkins preaches is not the answer Jesus gave in **John 6:28-29, "Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?**

Jesus answered and said unto them, T*his is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent*."

Pastor Jenkins is preaching a counterfeit plan of salvation that cannot produce the new birth. [2]Here is the full sermon if you want to watch it.

> "But hold up, it doesn't only mean "I'm sorry," but repentance also means also: "To make a change." That's point two. Somebody say, 'Make a change.' You've got to make a change. Tell your neighbour, 'Make a change.' You gotta change your attitude. You gotta change your posture. You gotta change your position, your belief, your situation. It means change. And by the way, repentance is not a one-time thing. Repentance is a lifestyle. As soon as as read something; as soon as God speaks to me; as soon as I get an understanding of His Word—God is calling me to live a lifestyle of change.
>
> SOURCE: Pastor John K. Jenkins, '[3]Repentance' (19:02 time in video sermon)

Kindly but truthfully said, Pastor Jenkins is an ignorant fool regarding God's simple plan of salvation. Not one passages in the inspired King James Bible supports the damnable heresy that Pastor Jenkins is preaching to tens of thousands of his victims...

> “But hold up, it doesn’t only mean ’I’m sorry,’ but repentance also means: “To make a change.” That’s point two. Somebody say: ’Make a change!’ You’ve got to make a change. Tell your neighbour: ’Make a change!’ You gotta change your attitude. You gotta change your posture. You gotta change your position, your belief, your situation. It means change. And by the way, repentance is not a one-time thing. Repentance is a lifestyle. As soon as I read something; as soon as God speaks to me; as soon as I get an understanding of His Word—God is calling me to live a lifestyle of change.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor John K. Jenkins, ’[4]Repentance’ (19:02 time in video sermon)

BLASPHEMY! Pastor Jenkins further digs his own grave theologically by saying (and remember that he is requiring all of this to get to Heaven)...

> “Now let me tell you, when you want to make a change there’s three key areas that you need to make a change in. Here’s number one...

1. You have to make a change in your VALUES.

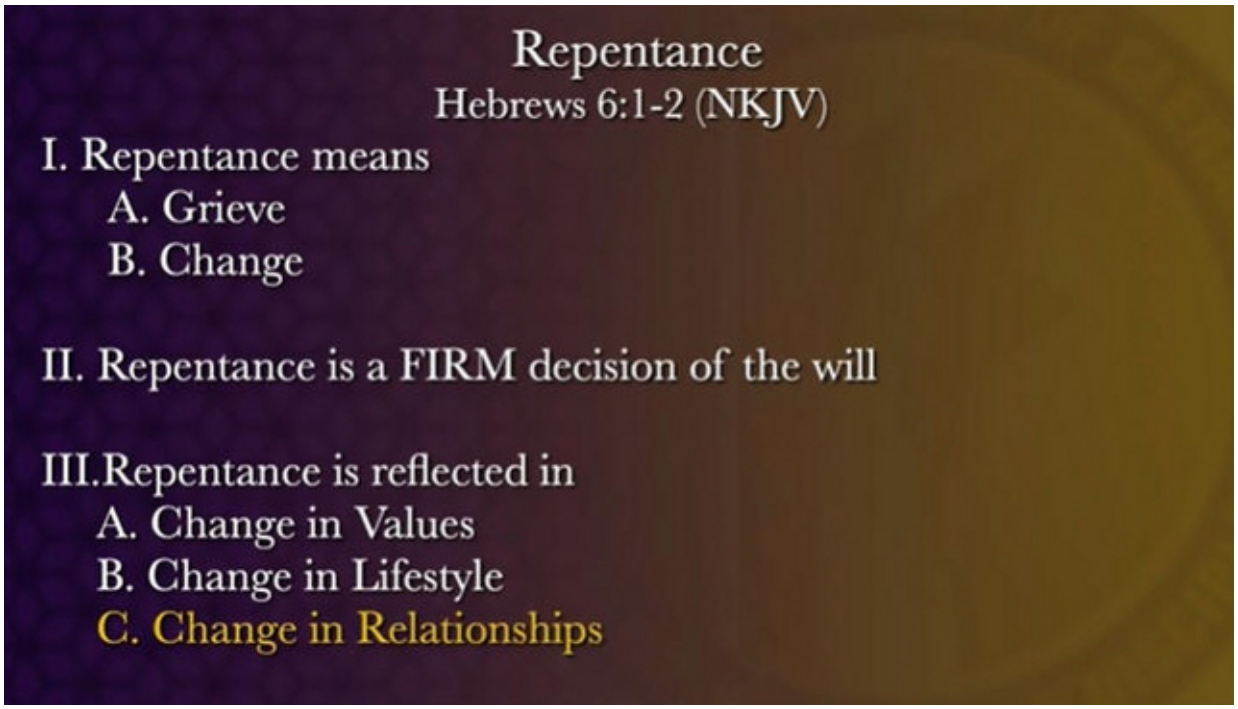
2. You have to make a change in your LIFESTYLE.

3. You have to make a change in your RELATIONSHIPS.

> SOURCE: Pastor John K. Jenkins, ’[5]Repentance’ (20:50 time in video sermon)

Here is a screenshot from the YouTube sermon from 23:20 time in the sermon...

[6]



Damnable Heresy Preached By Pastor John K. Jenkins
at the First Baptist Church of Glenarden, Maryland

Dear reader, this is a very complicated FALSE plan of salvation. What Dr. John K. Jenkins is teaching tens of thousands of people DOES NOT match what Jesus taught in the inspired Scripture. **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life."** How does Pastor Jenkins' toxic plan of salvation compare to the simple teaching of Christ in John 6:47 that we are saved simply by BELIEVING ON HIM?

In sharp contrast, Pastor Jenkins foolishly teaches that you must change your values, lifestyle and relationships to be saved. What poppycock, balderdash and tomfoolery! Biblically, the Greek noun for "repent" is *metanoia* which means: "a change of mind." The Greek verb is *metanoeo* which means: "

to think differently." Nowhere does the inspired Holy Bible's use of the word

"

repent

"

in regard to salvation mean to change your values, lifestyle and relationships. Wicked men have redefined biblical terms to pervert the Gospel of free grace.

According to Pastor Jenkins Sr., repentance means "

I'm sorry." Sorrow is an emotion, not the change of mind from unbelief to belief which God requires to be saved. Judas Iscariot felt sorry, so much so that he even returned the 30 pieces of silver to the wicked Pharisees. Matthew 27:3 tells us that Judas repented. That is, Judas was sorry for betraying an innocent man to death, but this is not repentance unto life (salvation). Judas had no faith in Jesus as the Christ. Sadly, Pastor John K. Jenkins Sr. got royally messed up theologically when he flew to Chicago to earn his doctorate's degree in Bible theology. They screwed up his thinking!

I have an old Gospel tract titled, "God's Way Of Salvation," authored in the 1920's by [7]Evangelist Alexander Marshall (1846-1928). The original Gospel tract that I have set before me is nearly a century old. It is a little 31-page booklet, which could easily fit into a man's shirt pocket, and it's as thin as a dime. This excellent Gospel tract was originally published by Moody Press in Chicago, back when Moody Bible Institute and Moody Church could be trusted doctrinally.

As I read Alexander Marshall's excellent tract, "God's Way Of Salvation," I was so impressed that out of curiosity I went online to search for it. I was particularly impressed Marshall taught the Biblical truth that "repentance" is: 'A CHANGE OF MIND.' The tract today is published by [8]Bible Truth Publishers , who sell the tract. To my dismay, someone very deceitfully and deliberately changed Marshall's tract to leave out the truth about repentance. The Bible Truth Publishers' website has converted Brother Marshall's printed Gospel tract into audio format (35 separate tracts). Between tract 24 ("Can A Man Be Saved At Once?") and track 25 ("I Cannot Love God"), they intentionally removed the section titled, "I Have Not Repented Enough." You can listen on their website to tracts 24 and 25, which are word-for-word what I have in front of me from the original tract.

However, I am now going to type out the missing portion from Alexander Marshall's Gospel tract, which someone shadily removed. Little things are important, and this little omission speaks volumes against the corrupter. I am going to quote the missing portion of the tract exactly as it is printed—italics, quotation marks and all...

> "I HAVE NOT REPENTED ENOUGH"
>
> What do you mean? "I am not sorry enough for my sins."
>
> And if you were very sorry, would God be more willing to save you than He is now? "I think so."
>
> Then you are completely mistaken.
>
> "But does it not say, unless we repent we shall perish?"
>
> Yes; but what do you think is the Scriptural significance of "repentance"? If you say "sorrow for sin" you are wrong. It does not mean sorrow for sin: it means a CHANGE OF MIND (Matt. 21:29). This change will doubtless produce sorrow; but sorrow and repentance are two very different things (Heb. 12:17. margin, and II Cor. 7:9). When God calls on you to "repent, and believe the Gospel," He wishes you to lay aside your wrong thoughts, and believe the glad tidings that He proclaims to you. Formerly you may have imagined that you were required to feel very sorry before being saved. Change your mind. You may have supposed you must first "feel" some great change in order to know you were saved. Change your mind. First believe in God's great love to you, as revealed in His gospel, and you will KNOW that you have eternal life (John 5:24).

Yes, that is excellent. Alexander Marshall is 100 % correct! Yet, some unlearned and/or heretical person wickedly changed his tract, completely removing the preceding section on repentance from the work. Marshall plainly says that sinners are saved by BELIEVING THE GOSPEL, that is, he says, "to lay aside your wrong thoughts [Repentance], and believe the glad tidings [Gospel] that He proclaims to you." That is biblical repentance to be saved.

One of my favorite free grace preachers, Pastor Harry A. Ironside (1876-1951), wrote these prolific words of truth...

> "Repentance is the very opposite of meritorious experience. It is the confession that one is utterly without merit, and if he is ever saved at all it can only be through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, 'who gave himself a ransom for all.' Here is firm footing for the soul who realizes that all self-effort is but sinking sand. Christ alone is the Rock of our salvation."
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from his book: '[9]Except Ye Repent,' p. 36

Clearly, Ironside taught a Free Grace view of the Gospel. Pastor Ironside further states...

> “The Gospel is not a call to repentance, or to amendment of our ways, to make restitution for past sins, or to promise to do better in the future. These things are proper in their place, but they do not constitute the Gospel; for the Gospel is not good advice to be obeyed, it is good news to be believed. Do not make the mistake then of thinking that the Gospel is a call to duty or a call to reformation, a call to better your condition, to behave yourself in a more perfect way than you have been doing in the past ...
>
> Nor is the Gospel a demand that you give up the world, that you give up your sins, that you break off bad habits, and try to cultivate good ones. You may do all these things, and yet never believe the Gospel and consequently never be saved at all.”
>
> SOURCE: Pastor Harry A. Ironside, from his tract: ’[10]What Is The Gospel?’

If you will simply by faith (taking God at His recorded Word), accept Christ’s sacrificial death on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later, then you will be instantly, irrevocably and permanently saved (i.e., born again, redeemed). This is ’THE GOSPEL’ (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved (1st Thessalonians 4:14; Romans 1:16). You have God’s PROMISE of eternal life, IF you believe (Titus 1:2). God promises to “SAVE THEM THAT BELIEVE” (1st Corinthians 1:21b). What an awesome God, Creator and Savior!!!

r

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2022/11/pastor-john-k-jenkins-sr-preaches.html
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/wolves/pastor_john_k_jenkins_sr.htm
3. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qx6lETJgWRM
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qx6lETJgWRM
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qx6lETJgWRM
6. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhEmi5tRtUz4wu5kYMBivhaiWv_of0EhshVRSx2iFdIQyxA3DXf_mvZDOmTrDSCzG1eQ21g9KUUofWgI9SXjVxrFTeEH36Lty3KtCa
7. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alexander_Marshall_(evangelist)
8. http://bibletruthpublishers.com/Gods-way-of-salvation-gospel-tracks-audio-cd/alexander-marshall-peace-salvation/pd6291
9. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/Except_Ye_Repent/toc.htm
10. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Dr_Harry_Ironside/what_is_the_gospel.htm

---

7.2 February

7.2.1 He That Believeth Is Justified From All Things (2026-02-04 12:23)

Acts 13:38-39, “

Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: *And by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”

I love this passage of Scripture in Acts 13:39. Whosoever BELIEVES on the name of Jesus are JUSTIFIED from ALL THINGS! That means ETERNAL SECURITY! That means ONCE SAVED, ALWAYS SAVED! And let me say confidently on biblical authority: ETERNAL LIFE is ETERNAL SECURITY! These are not two separate doctrines; but rather, they are one and THE SAME. That is, the man who has Eternal Life also has Eternal Security.

I am sick and tired of lying false prophets in bad churches everywhere today, errantly teaching that God won't save you unless you are first willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning. That constitutes WORKS dear reader! These ungodly deceptive pastors (sadly including most Baptists today) will deceitfully say that you're not saved by works, but then tell you that if your faith doesn't produce works you did really get saved. They are LIARS!

Instead of adding works to frontload the Gospel, they are adding works on the backside of the Gospel. What saith the Scripture? **Romans 6:1,**

"

Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of *repentance from dead works*, and of faith toward God.

" Carefully notice that the inspired Word of God doesn't say to *repent* (change your mind) to turn away from your sin (bad works).

Contrariwise, the Bible teaches to repent to turn away from your

"

DEAD WORKS

"

(which includes *all works* that cannot merit you Heaven). You cannot get to heaven by doing good works. You cannot get to Heaven by forsaking bad works (sins). If you want to hear a tremendous sermon by Pastor Jack Hyles on this topic, it is titled:

"

[1]HE DIED FOR YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS TOO.

" **Isaiah 64:6b** declares that **"**

all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags.

" Committing even one sin disqualifies a sinner from going to Heaven (James 2:10).

Since we have all sinned (Romans 3:23), we are ALL disqualified to enter God's Kingdom. That is the whole reason why God the Father sent His only begotten Son into the world. to die on a cross for our sins (John 3:16-17). In a legal sense, Jesus died for God the Father on our behalf, to "appease the Father's wrath" (which is exactly what the beautiful word "propitiation" means in 1st John 2:2). Christ's sacrificial death on the cross of Calvary satisfied the Father's demand for justice. This is why you don't need to ask Jesus to forgive your sins to be saved, because He has already paid for everyone's sins with His precious blood (1st Peter 1:18-19). Thus, you can simply BELIEVE that Jesus did it all for you and be saved.

The following passage of inspired Scripture, like umpteen other Bible passages, simply tells the reader to "

BELIEVE

"

to be justified; not just justified, but JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS!

Acts 13:38-39, “

Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: *And by him all that believe are justified from all things*, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.”

The moment that you by faith (taking God at His written Word) accept Christ’s sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried but then raised up from the dead three days later, is saved instantly and permanently. This is the “

Glad Tidings

”

(i.e., Gospel, Good News) by which all humanity may be saved if they simply

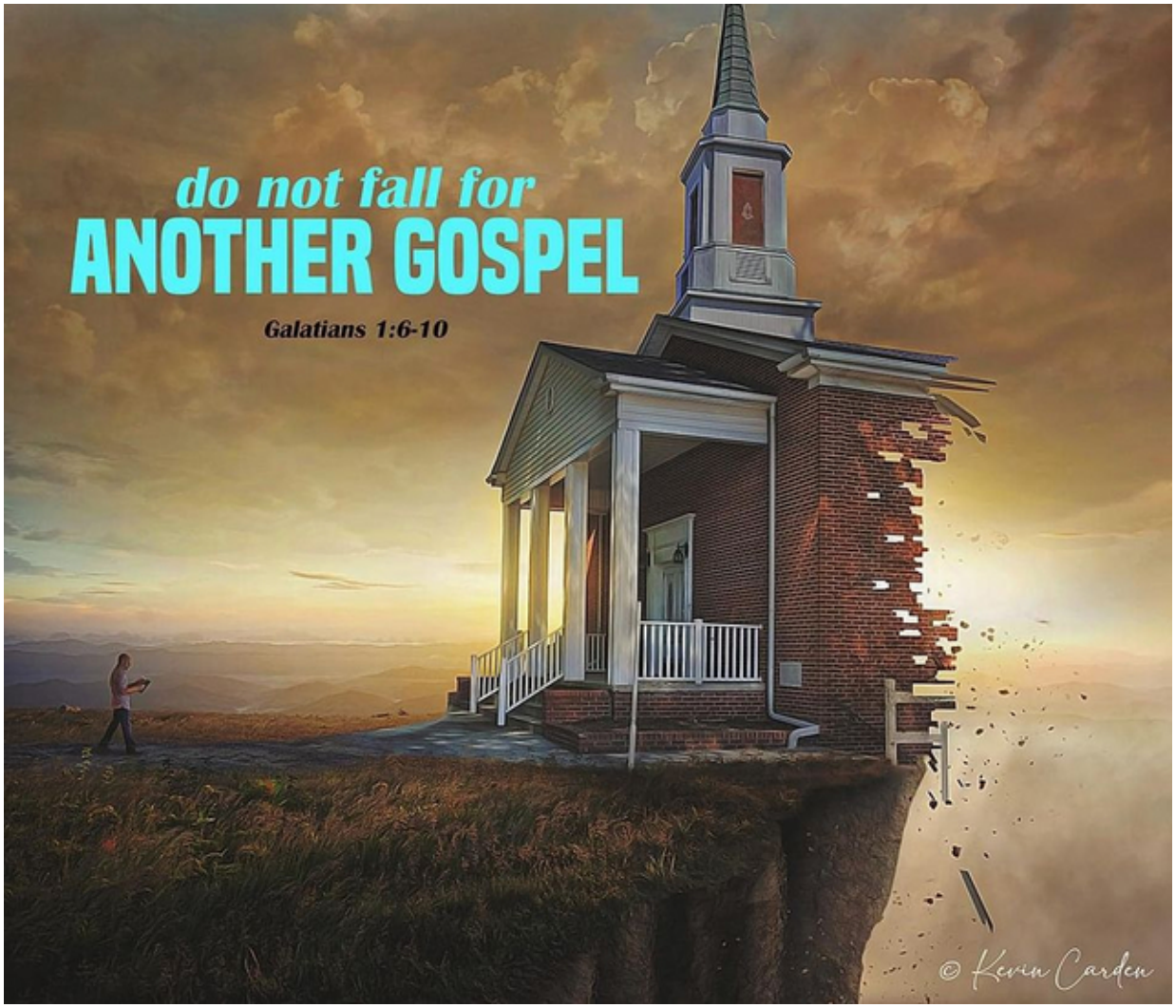
“

BELIEVE ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST

”

(Acts 16:31b). This salvation invitation from God is extended to each and every human being by grace. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

The innumerable reckless and theologically incompetent preachers today who teach that you cannot be saved by faith alone, but that you must first be willing to turn from your past sinful behavior, are preaching ’ANOTHER GOSPEL’ (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4). Any pastor who says you must change your lifestyle and values to get to Heaven is preaching another gospel.



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/sermons/ha062517.mp3
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhkBgBVGu0AIDmIwln5286ukdf6Dp6qxayqSVHBu0I5j5huGTryaf-NhtC5Vr_CVuowwFELhiqXkMr4MS1HMebMaypnHh73UleNADi

---

7.2.2 Lordship Salvation: A Dubious Plan Of Salvation (2026-02-09 06:58)

Galatians 1:6-9, "I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

As we said before, so say I now again, *If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed*.

"

The word "dubious" means "f

3520

raught with uncertainty or doubt, o

pen to doubt or suspicion.

” This is a perfect word to describe the counterfeit gospel of Lordship Salvation. I have actually heard some preachers separate the heresy of Lordship Salvation from the heresy of “

repent of your sins

”

to get to Heaven, but in truth they BOTH add works to grace. So, I consider BOTH of these damnable heresies to be ’[1]LORDSHIP SALVATION.’

Evangelist Kent Hovind for example, preaches against the heresy of Lordship Salvation, and yet he is wrong on repentance.

I went to Dr. Hovind’s [2]official website and clicked on “ARE YOU SAVED?” (which link he has since removed since 2016; I guess he no longer cares if people get saved, he just wants your money). The former link took you to [3]this page (now a dead link) which contained a [4]YouTube video . The video is still on YouTube. Here’s what Dr. Hovind says in his perverse video:

> “The Bible says you have to repent. The word ’repent’ means ’to turn.’ It actually means two things: to turn from your sin, and to turn to God. God’s looking for a change in your attitude, where you say, **’Lord, I don’t want to do wrong anymore.** I’m sorry. I’ve offended you. **I want to do right,’ and you turn from sin** and you turn to God, and you say, ’God will you please forgive me. Would you save me?”’ [emphasis added]
>
> SOURCE: [5]Dr. Kent Hovind - Salvation By Jesus Christ

Kindly, Dr. Kent Hovind is teaching heresy by embellishing the meaning of Bible “repentance” to include a willingness to turn away from sinful behavior. This is the [6]same doctrinal error of the late Jack Chick (1924-2016). Kent foolishly says to be saved you must say to God: “LORD, I WANT TO DO RIGHT” and then “YOU TURN FROM SIN.” It may seem like a little thing, but telling a lost sinner that in order to be saved they must be willing to clean up their life to reform and cease from sinful bad habits, has now made God’s simple plan of salvation very complicated and burdensome, when God intended for it to be free, easy and simple.

I heard [7]Dr. Albert Mohler Jr., president of Southern Baptist Theological Seminary in Louisville, Kentucky, foolishly say that he doesn’t ascribe to “

[8]easy-believism.

”

What a darn fool! Dear reader, you cannot show me

“

hard repenting

”

in the inspired King James Bible! Contrary to Dr. Mohler Jr., the Apostle Paul said in **2nd Corinthians 11:3-4,**

“But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, *so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ*. For if he

that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Anyone, even an angel the Bible says, who tampers with God's simple plan of salvation (i.e., by grace through faith alone in the *Good News* of Jesus crucified, buried and risen) is accursed (damned) by God almighty (Galatians 1:6-9). It is no light thing to make God's free gift of salvation cumbersome and difficult for sinners, as many wicked clergy have done.

Such harmful unbiblical teachings by Jack Chick, Kent Hovind and Albert Mohler Jr. ostracize sinners from the Gospel, who would have been saved but weren't ready to give up their sinful bad habits (e.g., shacking up in fornication, drunkenness, substance abuse, stealing, et cetera). **Matthew 1:21, "And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for *he shall save his people from their sins*."**

The inspired Holy Bible teaches that Jesus came to save humanity (the Jews first in time, and then the Gentiles - Romans 1:16) from our sins; God does not demand that you first be willing to turn from your sinning (human reformation) to receive His free gift of eternal life.

May I remind you that after Judas Iscariot betrayed Jesus to death, he repented (felt sorry) of his sins in Matthew 27:3, yet Judas is sadly burning in Hell forever because he perished in his sins without Christ. Judas was sorry (penitence). He even brought back the 30 pieces of silver (penance). Judas was a changed man (reformation). But he never repented (changed his mind) to BELIEVE ON JESUS to be saved (John 6:27-28, 40, 47). No one has ever been saved by repenting of their sinning. You get saved by faith, accepting Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that Jesus was buried, but then bodily ressurected from the dead three days later. This is the only Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-6).

Kindly said, Kent Hovind is preaching "ANOTHER GOSPEL," not "the simplicity that is in Christ" (2nd Corinthians 11:3-4).

Christ died on Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago to pay for our sins. You couldn't turn from your sinning if you tried, and neither could I. We are wretched piles of sinful manure, whom without Christ's sacrifice on the cross would be damned to burn in the fires of Hell day and night forever without rest nor hope. Thank God for the Lamb of God (John 1:29).

Repentance Means to Lay Aside Your Wrong Thoughts to Believe the Gospel

Pastor Bob Gray Sr. at the Longview Baptist Temple church in Texas correctly preaches . . .

> "Repentance means to change your mind—change your mind—change your mind about how you want to get to Heaven to what God says you've got to do to get to Heaven. If you've got to repent of all your sins, you're still headed for Hell tonight."
> —Pastor Bob Gray Sr., '[9]Why You Should Be A Part Of A Growing Church'

In his excellent book, "I NEVER KNEW YOU," Michael Patrick Bowen states . . .

> "You can live for Christ, you can love Christ, you can serve Him with all your might, time, talent and wealth. You can pray to Him, read your Bible, get water-baptized, join a church, witness to people, and do every wonderful work contained within the

realm of Christianity, but if you fail to trust Jesus Christ alone for your salvation, He will 'dump' you."

SOURCE: '[10]I NEVER KNEW YOU' (.pdf), by Michael P. Bowen; by Barbour Books, © 2009; page 77

Beware of the false teaching in most churches today, even many Baptist churches, which says that you have to forsake sinful living to get saved, commit your life to Christ and surrender fully to Christ's Lordship. Satan loves to corrupt the Gospel by either adding good works, or by subtracting bad works, to be saved. [11]Whether good or bad works, both are DEAD WORKS! (Hebrews 6:1).

Michael Patrick Bowen correctly explains Biblical repentance...

"Repent, as Christ meant it to be in terms of salvation, means to change your mind from trusting in what you can do for God to trusting only in what He can do for you."

SOURCE: Michael Patrick Bowen, a quote from the awesome book, "[12]I NEVER NEW YOU" (Page 114)

Also, Dr. Hal Lindsey has repentance Biblically correct, who states:

"Repentance, as it relates to Christ, means to change our minds about Him, who He is and what He's done to provide forgiveness, and deliverance from our sins. When we place faith in Jesus as having taken our place personally on the cross and borne the penalty due our sins, then we're automatically repenting, because we couldn't accept Him in this way without having to change or minds in some way concerning Him." (From the Liberation of the Planet Earth, by Hal Lindsey. (p. 133)

[13] **The Great Meaning Of The Word "METANOIA"!**

A Dubious Plan Of Salvation

By wickedly complicating God's simple plan of salvation, today's corrupt neo-evangelical pastors, Bible colleges and clergy have made the Gospel dubious! Again, t

he word "dubious" means "f

raught with uncertainty or doubt, o

pen to doubt or suspicion.

" This is a perfect word to describe the counterfeit gospel of repenting of your sins, aka, Lordship Salvation. You won't find any such tommyrot, poppycock, balderdash and nonsense in the inspired King James Bible. You'd have to use Satan's modern English Bible revisions, which are ALL corrupt!

As a fundamentalist Baptist preacher, each year I receive hundreds of ministry emails from confused people. They've been lied to and woefully deceived by lying ungodly fake preachers

like Ray Comfort, John MacArthur, Todd Friel, Paul Washer, Jeff Redlin, Bobby and Brad Moffett, Billy and Franklin Graham, Bill Adams, Marty Herron, Jared Baldwin, 'UNSHACKLED' radio, Joel Osteen, Albert Mohler Jr., Pensacola Christian College, Jack Chick and countless more damnable FALSE PROPHETS!

These accursed FOOLS have made the Gospel dubious, instilling fear and uncertainty into their victims by associating salvation with reformation (i.e., turning from your sins to get to Heaven). Pilgrim's Progress author John Bunyan (1628-1688) said it best, I humbly think...

> "If you do not put a difference between justification wrought by the man Christ without and sanctification wrought by the Spirit of Christ within, **you are not able to divide the Word aright; but contrariwise, *you corrupt the Word of God, and cast stumbling blocks before the people*."** [emphasis added] —Evangelist John Bunyan

I couldn't have said it any better. John Bunyan is exposing Satan's lie of Lordship Salvation, which mixes works with grace to pervert the Gospel. To protect and properly present the Gospel, it is imperative that we always maintain a clear line of separation between service versus salvation, between discipleship versus sonship, between sanctification versus justification, between the new birth versus growing in grace.

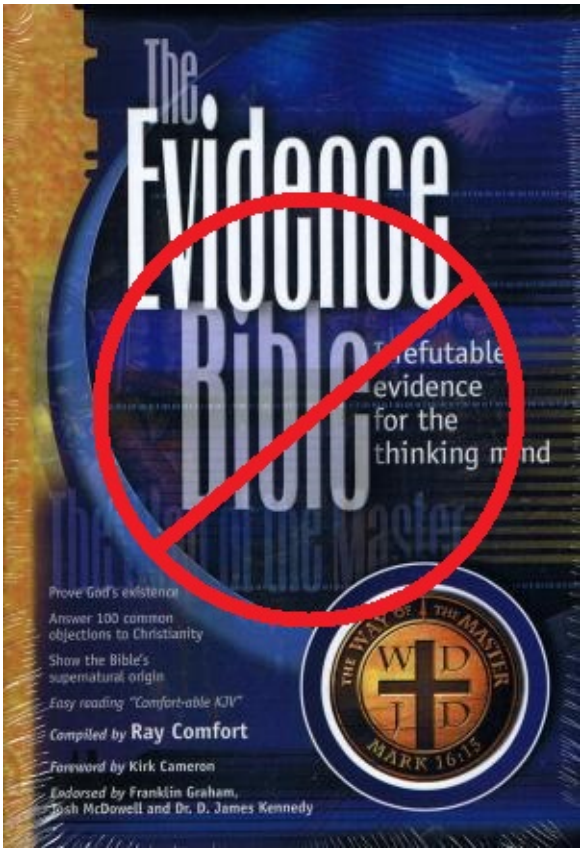
> "There is power in this [14]Gospel message. Most people just don't know how to present it... The clarity of the Gospel is what makes it easy for them to believe." —Pastor Yankee Arnold, "[15]WHY GRACE CAN SAVE THE WORST MAN!"

If a sinner must live a lifestyle of repentance (as [16]Ray Comfort ignorantly teaches), then you can never have the sweet assurance of salvation. This is why in his toxic '[17]The Evidence Bible' on page 1377 Ray writes...

> "We show our love for God by our obedience. If we do not obey, we do not truly love Him (see vv. 23,24). There are many who call Him 'Lord, Lord,' but do not do what He says. Matthew 7:21-23 tells us their fearful state."
>
> Source: THE EVIDENCE BIBLE, by Ray Comfort, pg. 1377; 2003, Bridge-Logos Publishers, Orlando, Florida

Ray Comfort errantly associates a believer's behavior with salvation itself. This is the dire error of mixing works with grace, thus perverting God's simple plan of salvation. Anytime that you remove the burden of sin from Jesus' shoulders which He bore upon the cross of Calvary, and you instead place that heavy burden upon the sinner's shoulders, you have wickedly corrupting the Gospel. You are now a Gospel pervert!

I am sick and tired of well-meaning but incompetent clergy placing the burden upon sinner's shoulders to clean up their own life of sin—to change their behavior, reform, feel sorrow, surrender all, commit to serve Christ, live a lifestyle of repentance—as a mandatory prerequisite to get to Heaven. That is simply not the Gospel taught in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6.

[18] 

1. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/09/what-is-lordship-salvation.html
2. https://2peter3.com/
3. https://2peter3.com/learn-how-to-get-saved-and-have-everlasting-life-in-heaven/
4. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RhBnX2T4xbQ
5. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RhBnX2T4xbQ
6. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/08/where-cartoon-evangelist-went-wrong-on.html
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/12/the-damnable-false-gospel-of-dr-albert.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2021/12/the-bible-only-teaches-easy-believism.html
9. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/sermons/audio/bob_gray/WhyYouShouldBeAPartOfAGrowingChurch.mp3
10. http://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
11. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/good_and_bad_works.htm
12. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/books/i_never_knew_you.pdf
13. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/fundamentals/metanoia.htm
14. https://www.biblelineministries.org/Video-Salvation-Message.html
15. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/BTP/Pastor_Ralph_Yankee_Arnold/why_grace_can_save_the_worst_man.mp3
16. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2023/11/evangelist-ray-comfort-requires-living.html
17. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/the_evidence_bible.htm
18. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEivs56JY5UETQrJ1MGmNUEbTksMIOzLjR3Ki6-S2isLHRwOv8Pa6pmLygV55RSXFAhiDa2gdmEzS1ufmOUNW32ODaOhaH1dmL42vim

---

7.2.3 Am I Going To Heaven? (2026-02-15 13:12)

John 3:16, “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

Choose below what you think is necessary to get to you Heaven...

1. Obey God’s laws and commandments
2. Be sorry for your sins
3. Sincerely do your best
4. Turn from your sins and stop sinning
5. Do good deeds
6. Give money to church or charity
7. Water baptism or holy communion
8. Trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior
9. Trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and also serve him
10. There is no Heaven or Hell

1) Obey God’s laws and commandments
Trying to keep the commandments cannot save us but only shows us that we are sinners. The Bible says:

> **James 2:10 "For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all."**

2) Be sorry for your sins
Being sorry for your sins, or confessing your sins cannot take away sin. The Bible says the penalty for sin is death. We all die physically, but we also deserve to die spiritually by spending eternity in Hell. The Bible says:

> Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."

3) Sincerely do your best

Doing your best is commendable, To turn from your sins and stop sinning is also very desirable (yet impossible). Will doing these things make you perfect? No! Heaven is a perfect place and you must be perfect to enter. The Bible says:

> Revelation 21:27, "And there shall in no wise enter into it (Heaven) anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the lambs book of life."

4) Turn from your sins and stop sinning

Doing your best is commendable, To turn from your sins and stop sinning is also very desirable (yet impossible). Will doing these things make you perfect? No! Heaven is a perfect place and you must be perfect to enter. The Bible says:

> **Revelation 21:27, "And there shall in no wise enter into it (Heaven) anything that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the lambs book of life."**

5) Do good deeds

No deeds, charity, contributions to churches, nor any good work by you, can take away your sins or save you. The Bible says:

> Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."

6) Give money to church or charity

No deeds, charity, contributions to churches, nor any good work by you, can take away your sins or save you. The Bible says:

> **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

7) Water baptism or holy communion

Water baptism and communion cannot pay for sins. They are for those who are already saved.

> **Titus 3:5, "Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us..."**

8) Trust in Jesus Christ alone as your personal Savior

Correct! By trusting in Jesus Christ who paid for all of your sins when he died on the cross, you will receive the GIFT of everlasting life.

Salvation is a GIFT, all you have to do is accept that GIFT.

> **Ephesians 2:8-9, "For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is a gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast."**

Even though you may die physically, your soul will live forever in Heaven. Jesus Christ said:

> John 3:16 "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish but have everlasting life."

Jesus Christ also said:

> **John 6:47, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me hath** (possesses now) **everlasting life."**

9) Trust in Jesus Christ as your Savior and also serve him

Incorrect! You can do nothing to add to the finished work of Christ. By doing so, you are not trusting in Christ alone as your Savior but only as your helper. You cannot go to Heaven that way. You must forget about your good works and commitments as a means of saving yourself, and put your trust ONLY in the Savior - Jesus Christ.

> Romans 4:5, "But to him that worketh not, but believeth on Him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness."

10) There is no Heaven or Hell

Friend, I cannot make you believe in Heaven or Hell. Maybe you don't believe in it because you can't see it. But neither can you see the air you breathe, yet without it you would die. Heaven is real! Hell is real! Why not investigate God's word?

> John 3:18, "He that believeth on Him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God."

How can I go to Heaven?

The fact is ... we are all sinners; we all deserve to go to Hell; Heaven is a perfect place and nothing we do can make us perfect. How then can we go to Heaven? The answer is found in God's word, the Bible:

> **"For He (God) hath made him (Christ) to be sin for us, Who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him." (II Corinthians 5:21)**

You see, Jesus Christ died on the cross and rose from the dead to pay for all of our sins. He died FOR us. Only through Him can we have eternal life. What then must you do to go to Heaven?

By trusting in Jesus Christ as the one who died for your sins, you will receive everlasting life. Even though you may die physically, your soul will live forever in Heaven. Jesus Christ said:

"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." (John 3:16)

Jesus also said:

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on Me HATH (possesses now) everlasting life." (John 6:47)

The moment you trust Jesus Christ as your Savior, your sins will be forgiven, and you will receive God's righteousness (perfection). This allows you to enter Heaven...

"And by Him (Christ) all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses." (Acts 13:39)

Trusting Jesus Christ as your personal Savior is a one time decision in your life. The moment you believe in Christ, God will give you eternal life. Once you have believed, God accepts you as his child.

"But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name." (John 1:12)

God may discipline you when you disobey, but He will never cast you out of His family, You have eternal life which is secure. You can never lose it, neither can you forfeit it. God's unconditional promise is that He will never take it away from you.

"And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand." (John 10:28)

This is called eternal security. Serving the Lord is important, once you are saved. It brings God's blessings and joy to your life. But if relied upon to get you to Heaven, it will not work. Salvation is ONLY by faith in Jesus Christ.

"These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may KNOW that ye have eternal life..." (I John 5:13)

Right now, why not trust Jesus Christ as your Savior. He will save you for all eternity. You can also have the assurance that your sins are forgiven (past, present, and future). God has said it, and He cannot lie!

"All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me; and him that cometh to Me I will in no wise cast out. And this is the Father's will which hath sent Me, that of all which He hath given Me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day." (John 6:37-39)

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEh07ogMkFGemATQswSaLgVbJBLcUgzLIBEvYf9Lc6wwVV0o3Y07A0ZBequbQ_cgd5hcqlVeaWe70S0smjW_U1Y1dcpAhw-lNhsTGdI

7.2.4 Rod Stewart And The Apostate Church Of Scotland (2026-02-21 21:32)

Galatians 3:1-2, " O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? This only would I learn of you, *Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?*"

I was curious today if singer Rod Stewart (I have no idea if we are related) is a Christian. Very interestingly (to me at least), his full name is Roderick David Stewart. Wow! I learned that Rod is a member of the Church of Scotland. He joined for his wife. Naturally, I was curious what their church is about. Well, I'm sorry I looked.

First, they permit their pastors to [1]perform same-sex marriages. Oh boy. what a nightmare! Homosexuality is a gross sin that brings the judgment of God (Romans 1:24-31; Colossians 3:5-6; Jude 1:7). And of course, the Church of Scotland permit women pastors, which is sinful and evil on numerous levels (1st Timothy 2:12). Evil is planned sin. Since they ordain females as clergy, it is pure evil, just like abortion. It is blasphemy against the inspired Word of God!

Second, Rod Stewart's beliefs are a big mess. In a 2020 interview [2]he claimed to be a lapsed Catholic, but has also[3] joined the Protestant Church of Scotland of which his wife was already a member. I don't think Rod knows what he truly believes.

Here are some heresies taught by the apostate Church of Scotland, a false Gospel...

> This eternal afterlife is a gift for those who trust in Jesus Christ ***and follow His teachings,*** showing them how to get to heaven. SOURCE: [4]https://www.theorchard.church/how-to-get-to-heaven

No, that is very wrong! You don't have to follow Jesus' teachings to get to Heaven, because that constitutes WORKS. Rod Stewart will definitely go to Hell if this is how you get saved, because he sure doesn't follow Jesus' teachings as an idolized rock star! I've never heard Rod Stewart give honor and praise to the Lord Jesus Christ in his ruck music concerts.

The Church of Scotland further perverts the Gospel...

> Salvation is a transformation of the heart and soul, moving from a state of separation from God due to sin to a restored relationship with Him. This transformative process involves repentance, faith in Jesus' atoning death and resurrection, ***and a commitment to follow Him.*** It is not earned by human efforts or good deeds but is received through belief in Jesus as ***Lord*** and Savior.
>
> SOURCE:
>
> [5]https://www.theorchard.church/how-to-get-to-heaven

No, again that is very wrong! Nowhere does the inspired King James Bible require that a lost sinner make a commitment to follow Christ to get to Heaven, because that constitutes WORKS! You only need to receive Jesus as your Savior, not your "

Lord

"

to be saved (John 1:12-13; 1st Timothy 4:10). Receiving the

"

Lord Jesus

"

is not the same thing as receiving

"

Jesus as Lord.

" All of the Devil's modern Bible revisions corrupt Romans 10:9, and in so doing they have perverted God's simple plan of salvation.

And if I haven't already convinced you that Satan reigns supreme in the Church of Scotland, please make sure you are sitting down for what you are about to read next...

> **"Repentance, on the other hand, is *the sincere turning away from sin*** and turning towards God. It involves a heartfelt acknowledgment of one's sins, ***a genuine sorrow for them***, and ***a commitment to change*.** Acts 3:19 urges, "Repent, then, and turn to God, so that your sins may be wiped out, that times of refreshing may come from the Lord." Emphasizing that **repentance is not just about *feeling remorse* but also involves *a decisive shift in one's life direction*.** Faith without repentance is incomplete, as **true faith naturally *leads to a transformed life marked by a desire to follow God's will*."** SOURCE: [6]https://www.theorchard.church/how-to-get-to-heaven

No, no, no! That is another Gospel. I have to itemize these heresies because they are numerous:

1. **Repentance is *not* a sincere desire to turn from sin.** Bible repentance is "a change of mind" (Greek noun: *metanoia*). To know what we must change our mind about we need supplemental information, which will be determined by any particular Scripture passage.
2. **Repentance is *not* a genuine sorrow for sin.** Being sorry is an emotion. Certainly, it is quite normal for emotions to accompany one's faith at the time of salvation, but feeling sorry or mourning over sin is NOT Bible repentance.
3. **Repentance is *not* a commitment to change.** You cannot show me anywhere in the Holy Bible where we are taught to make any type of commitment to Christ to get to Heaven. Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.
4. **Repentance is *not* feeling remorse.** You may or may not feel remorse. To be saved, you must come to God as a needy sinner, realizing your guilt for violating His laws (Romans 3:19-20; Romans 6:23; Revelation 20:11-15).
5. **Repentance does *not* involve a decisive shift in one's direction.** Sadly, whoever wrote this Statement of Faith is a Bible ignoramous. God deliver us from wannabe theologians!
6. **Faith does *not* automatically lead to a transformed life with a desire to follow God's will.** To grow in the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ grace a baby believer must nourish on the milk of the inspired Word of God (1st Peter 2:2). We are sanctified by the Word (John 17:17). Part of 'The Great Commission' is for local churches to mentor new converts, indoctrinating them in the doctrines of Christ (Matthew 28:19-20). Spiritual growth is not automatic. A changed life is not the result of genuine repentance, it is the "fruit" of the indwelling Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25). But if a believer fails to walk in the Spirit on purpose, by default we all walk in the sinful flesh. Christ's Spirit lives the Christian life through us by faith (Galatians 2:20), but we must yield to obey the Spirit's leading with the written Word of God (2nd Corinthians 10:5-6).

The major problem with all this repent of your sins garbage being taught everywhere today is that it places the burden of change upon the sinner's shoulder. The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU. Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith. Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from? To be saved you must turn from your UNBELIEF dear reader, nothing else. Regarding sin, you just need to admit that you are one. The only thing that you and I contribute to our own salvation is the sin that made it necessary.

One of my favorite Bible teachers is Pastor Brad Strand. I recently purchased his '[7]The Strand Study Bible.' I love it so much that I bought two of them! Here is Brother Strand's commentary for our text passage from 2nd Corinthians 7:8...

> Repentance may include "remorse" (made you sorry), but remorse is not repentance. If so, then Judas repented because he was remorseful over what he had done to

> Christ (Mt 27:3). You can weep over sin and even express great remorse, but until you “change your mind” as to who you are and who Christ is and agree with God (Mt 3:2), you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include “sorrow” (you were made sorry), but sorrow for sin is not repentance. Hell is full or sorrow, but only for the consequences of sin. The rich man who died and went to Hell uttered not a word of sorrow for his sin, only sorrow for his pain (Lk 16:19-31). You can weep over sin and even express great regret, but until you “change your mind” as to who you are and who Christ is and agree with God, you have not repented biblically.
>
> Repentance may include “conviction” (after a godly manner), but conviction is not repentance. If so, then Felix repented when he trembled before Paul (Acts 24:24-25). You may be convicted that you are a sinner and even admit that you are lost, but repentance is a two-sided coin. You not only have to “change your mind” as to who you are, you have to also “change your mind” as to who Christ is and call upon Him to be your Savior (Rom 10:9-13). Otherwise, you have not repented biblically.
>
> SOURCE: Brad Strand, “[8]The Strand Study Bible” (free .pdf edition), p. 1938

I am so thankful for Pastor Strand, that he is one of few preachers today who gets repentance correct. Pastor Jack Hyles (1926-2001) in a sermon titled: “[9]A Vote For Preaching,” spoke in [10]this excerpt about the false gospel of Lordship Salvation which is unfortunately being preached from nearly every pulpit today. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

Dear reader, the perverted plan of damnation being promoted by the apostate Church of Scotland absolutely cannot produce the required spiritual new birth (i.e., **“Ye must be born again,” John 3:3b**

) to enter into God’s Kingdom. I hope and pray that Rod Stewart and his wife will wake up before it is too late, and realize that they’re members of a religious cult, not a true New Testament church.

In this important blog article, I have exposed TEN non-essential additions (embellishments) that the apostate Church of Scotland have added to God’s simple plan of salvation to woefully corrupt it. NONE of the following things are necessary to get to Heaven:

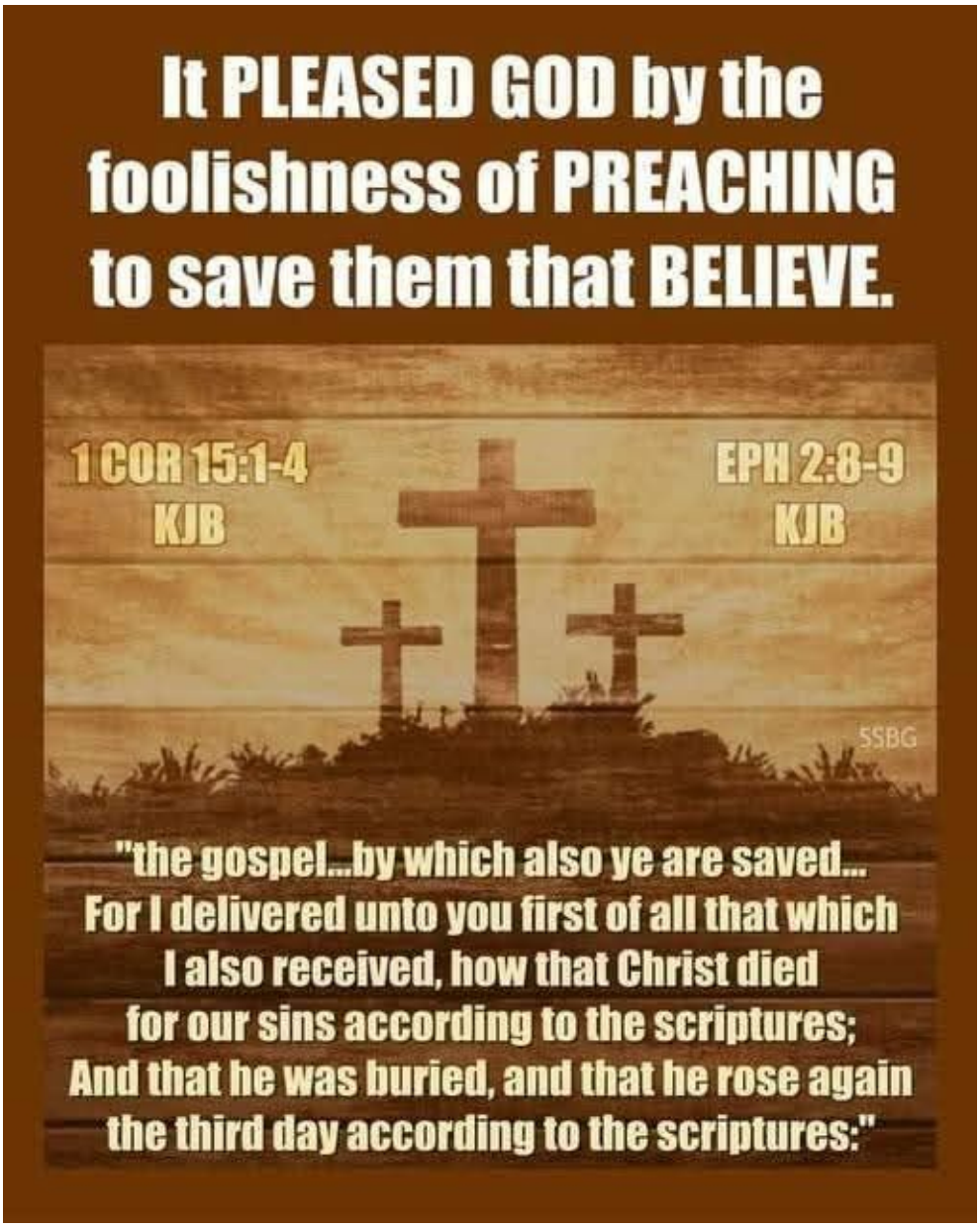
1. Commit to follow Jesus’ teachings
2. Commit to follow Jesus
3. Turn from sin
4. Have genuine sorrow for sin
5. Commit to change
6. Feel remorse
7. Believe in Jesus as “Lord”
8. Have a decisive shift in direction
9. Lead a transformed life
10. Desire to follow God’s will

Truly, Satan is a beautiful liar! Have you been deceived dear friend? This is simply not the Gospel of free grace presented in 1st Corinthians 15:1-6 in the inspired Word of God. The simple "gospel" is that:

1. Jesus ***DIED*** on a cross to pay for for our sins.
2. Jesus was ***BURIED***.
3. Christ ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead three days later.

Those three things comprise 'THE GOSPEL,' by which all guilty sinners who believe this 'GOOD NEWS' are saved. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of *the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

[11]



1. https://www.churchofscotland.org.uk/about-us/our-views/same-sex-marriage
2. https://storage.uk.cloud.ovh.net/v1/AUTH_5cfeb7ef26c64c8a95b755edc2c3d6c1/hk/headline/rod-stewart-religion-is-he-christian-ethnicity-and-origin-sarkariresult.ht
3. https://hollowverse.com/rod-stewart
4. https://www.theorchard.church/how-to-get-to-heaven
5. https://www.theorchard.church/how-to-get-to-heaven
6. https://www.theorchard.church/how-to-get-to-heaven
7. https://www.amazon.com/Strand-Study-Bible-James-Version/dp/0984108106
8. https://user-rcpeu3.cld.bz/The-Strand-Study-Bible
9. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vEfD0LaU5UI
10. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=N0UeR7QEa_Q
11. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhIbD1TZOZRNpiI2S7mGrTv7wJhCzfiPRIc-7Q16OhSO06WHxjcsoHjhTqI6JnTUsC-09RiRD6BWDwI_HLZLcnBcPC7NYr-KLcbtvM

7.2.5 The Gospel In 45 Seconds (2026-02-27 16:46)

1st Corinthians 15:1-4, "Moreover, brethren, *I declare unto you the gospel* which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that *Christ died for our sins* according to the scriptures; And that *he was buried*, and that *he rose again the third day* according to the scriptures."

The gospel is three things:

1. Jesus ***DIED*** on a cross 2,000 years ago to pay your dent of sin.
2. Jesus was ***BURIED***.
3. Jesus bodily ***RESURRECTED*** from the dead three days later.

You must realize that you are a needy sinner.

Romans 3:19-20, "

Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, *and all the world may become guilty before God*.

Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

" You've got to know what you're being saved from, the penalty of sin in Hell forever (Revelation 21:8).

Any admitted guilty sinner who comes to God, by faith (taking God at His written Word), accepting Christ's sacrificial *death* on Calvary's cross as FULL PAYMENT for your sins, believing that Jesus was *buried* but then *raised up* the third day, is saved. **1st Thessalonians 4:14, "For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him."** That's all you need to do to go to Heaven, simply REST in the finished work of Christ through Calvary's cross. Simply BELIEVE (trust, rely) that Jesus did it all for you.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His redemptive work.

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

Faith is the only righteous thing that I can do.

You don't need to pray a Sinner's Prayer to get to Heaven, just **"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved" (Acts 16:31).**

Thank you for reading my ministry blog.

[1]

1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEgIjlqVDaZv4CW77b4Ti4gxNx5xlkjq0VE0eoAQ1jqHbpU6b_UoYTdh58fAKZQFKCg4Li6nIBON-izWCYuNKsBWOxLr2odt7kaHPPY

7.3 March

7.3.1 Beware Of The Modern Corrupt Bible Versions (2026-03-08 14:48)

Galatians 3:26-29, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. *There is neither Jew nor Greek*, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: *for ye are all one in Christ Jesus*. And if ye be Christ’s, then are ye Abraham’s seed, and heirs according to the promise.”

Look in many of the new corrupt Bible revisions and you’ll find that they change the first coming of Jesus Christ from “the time of reformation” to “the new order”...

> NEW INTERNATIONAL VERSION (NIV)—Hebrews 9:10, “They are only a matter of food and drink and various ceremonial washings—external regulations applying until ***the time of the new order*.”** [emphasis added]
>
> KING JAMES BIBLE (KJB)—Hebrews 9:10, “Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until ***the time of reformation*.”** [emphasis added]

Clearly they are promoting the New World Order. The 1984 NIV even [1]changed Jesus from the chief cornerstone to “THE CAPSTONE.” Don’t you see my friend how the Devil is changing Jesus into the Antichrist? The NIV 2011 changed it back to cornerstone. The word “Antichrist” doesn’t mean “against Christ”; but rather, “IN PLACE OF” Christ.

The phrase “

the time of reformation

”

simply refers

“

the change brought about by Christ’s sacrifice.

” It does not mean “

the new order.

” The Greek word for

“

reformation

”

is *diorthosis* which means

“

to straighten thoroughly; rectification, that is, (specifically) the Messianic restoration.

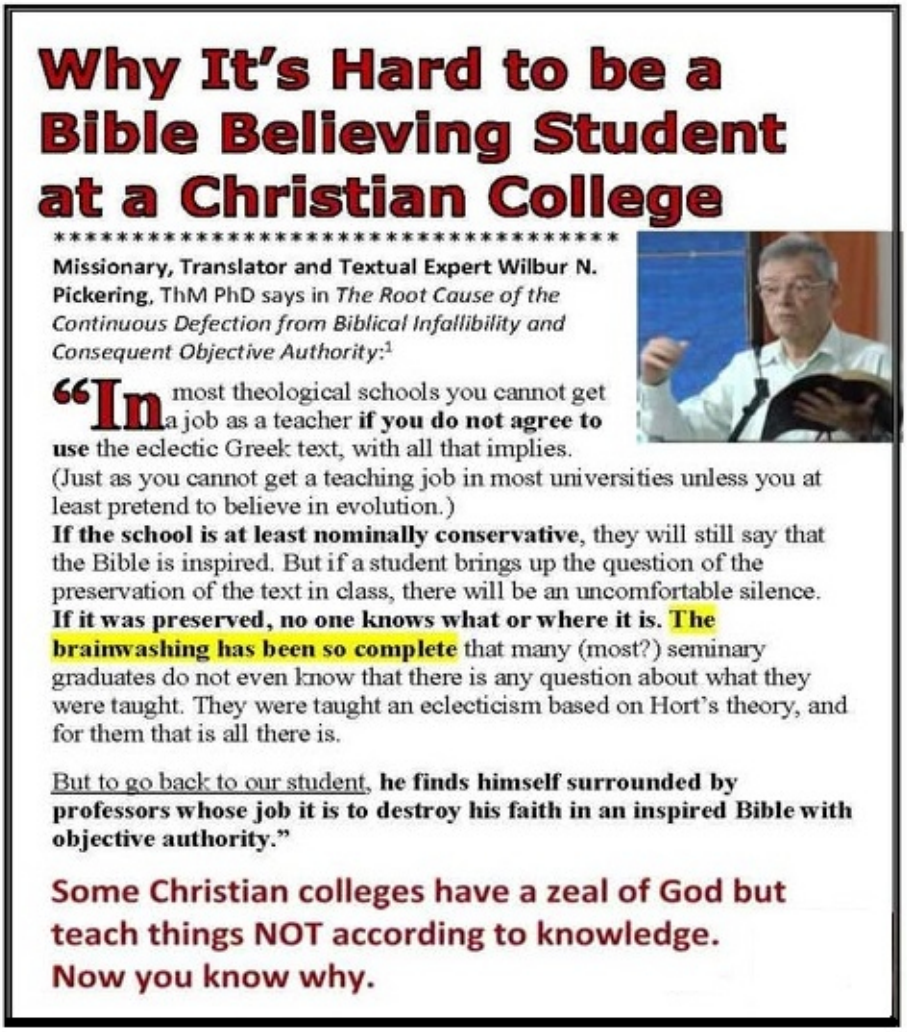
" Please throw away or burn your modern Bible revisions because you simply cannot trust them! The only inspired Words of God in the English language are in the King James Bible.

We've got it too easy today in America. The love of money has ruined our nation.

> "It would be a godsend if the Church would suffer persecution today; she hasn't suffered it for hundreds of years. She is growing rich and lagging behind. Going back." —Evangelist Billy Sunday, 'The Need for Revivals,' From 'Billy Sunday: The Man and His Message,' by William T. Ellis, Philadelphia: John C. Winston Co., 1914.

Please only use the inspired King Janes Bible, lest you be deceived by the Devil.

[2]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/bible/niv/cornerstone_to_capstone.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhuIMgqIwsXPxpPZF3UvokeSNdWQryHPogs8XNWNFOk7mzLdZF6Z3X_GxODlT894GsGiImM2AhjPr6hIDf5FCKKS5jA7dNs2gd4fTH

7.3.2 To Whom Should We Pray In The Godhead? (2026-03-14 19:31)

Matthew 6:6, “ But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.”

John 16:23, “ And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.”

I don’t find any certain command in the Bible concerning which Person of the Godhead to pray to. Certainly, we must realize that to pray to Jesus, the Father, or the Holy Spirit is to pray to God, for there is only ONE God (Deuteronomy 6:4). The Apostle Paul speaks of the "mystery of God" in Colossians 2:2.

The Godhead is a mystery indeed, but we believe it because the Bible teaches it, and the Holy Spirit bares witness with our spirit that it is true. God has manifest (or revealed) Himself to mankind in the Persons of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit.

I pray to all three Persons of the Godhead, usually depending on the circumstances. When I pray for guidance, comfort, or power, I usually pray to the Holy Spirit because the Bible mentions the Holy Spirit with those things. If I want something from God, I’ll usually pray to the Father, asking “In Jesus name” as the Gospel of John directs us to do so. Daily, I speak with the Lord Jesus, just as I would a friend, Who knows and understands what it means to suffer and be rejected and despised of men.

I don’t think it really matters to which Person of the Godhead we choose to pray, just as long as we understand that we are praying to ONE God and that we must come to the Father through the Son, i.e., in Jesus’ name. Jesus said in John 14:6 that we must come to the Father through Him, "Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me." Jesus is one with the Father, and the Holy Spirit lives within the believer’s heart. The Holy Spirit is God within us. Thus, we pray TO the Father, THROUGH the Son, IN the Spirit.

This is not to say that we cannot pray directly to the Holy Spirit, knowing that He is the Spirit of Christ (Romans 8:9), or that we cannot pray to the Son of God, Who is called the “Everlasting Father” in Isaiah 9:6. The Godhead (Trinity) is a mystery that unbelievers cannot grasp, because it is spiritually discerned. Unbelievers cannot reconcile their finite human thinking with the eternal truth of God. But as true Christians, we understand (1st Corinthians 2:14-17; Luke 7:35).

Here is a wonderful quote from Dr. Jack Hyles’ excellent book, ’EXPLORING PRAYER WITH JACK HYLES’ . . .

I remember one night years ago when Dr. John R. Rice and I were at a Bible conference together. Before he preached, he prayed something like this, "Oh, Father, breathe on me. Lord Jesus, help me to preach tonight. Holy Spirit, give me power."

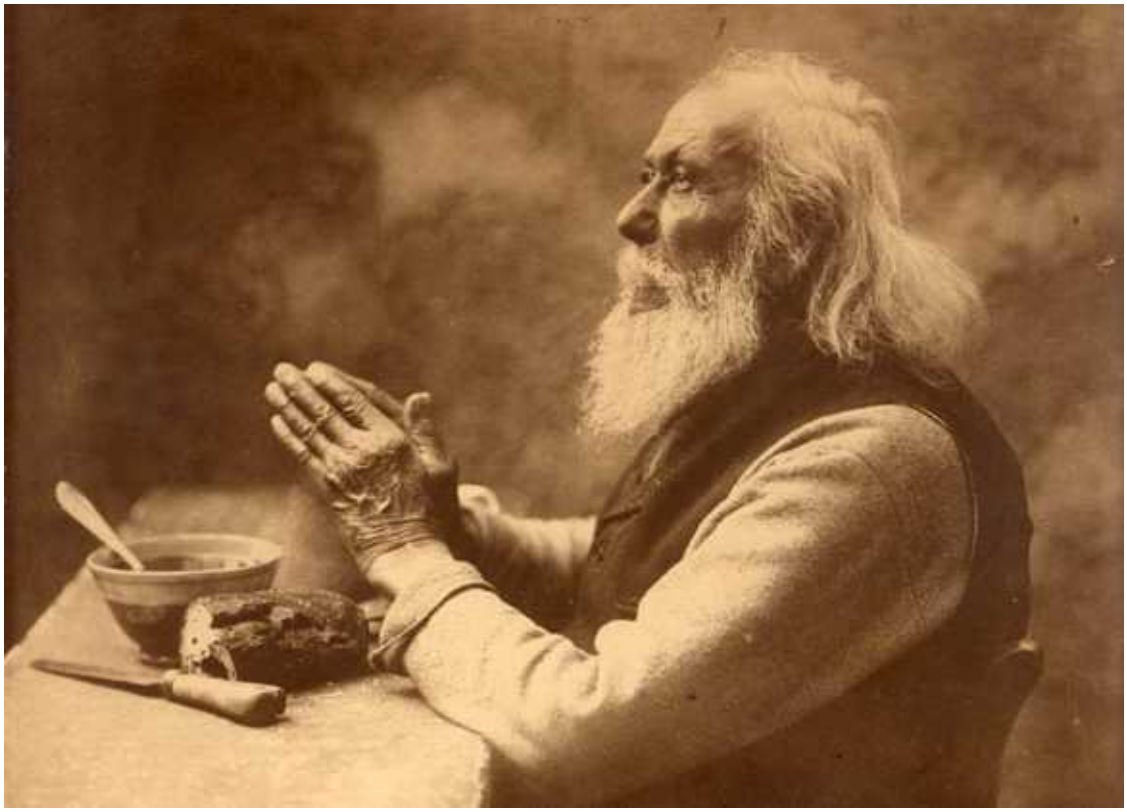
After the service a young preacher came to Dr. Rice and said, "You made a serious mistake while you prayed to God the Father, then you prayed to Jesus, then you prayed to the Holy Spirit." He continued, "The proper procedure is to pray to the Father through the Son in the Spirit."

Dr. Rice looked at him with a sheepish grin and replied, "Son, I've been in the family long enough until I know all of Them personally. I just talk to whichever One I need to talk to at the time." The old giant patted the young man on the shoulder and went his way.

There is nothing wrong with the child of God saying, "Jesus, I love You," "Father, supply my needs," and "Holy Spirit, give me power." Sometimes we can be so busy being theologically correct that we can be spiritually empty! Oh, for the heartbeat of the Christian faith! Oh, for the lilt and joy! Oh, for the tears and the burden! Oh, for the warmth and the tenderness!

SOURCE: Dr. Jack Hyles, 'EXPLORING PRAYER WITH JACK HYLES,' [1]chapter 35

The most important thing is that we understand it is only on the basis of Christ's blood sacrifice that we are entitled to approach the throne of grace (Hebrews 4:15-16). Amen!



1. http://www.soulwinning.info/books/jack_hyles/prayer/35.htm
2. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhP-6bbNvInQQOgm_RRMNvxE9sYijL5WzxmscEqZvuOziRBNpB6U-y3W4g55dI25UPM6YRTdM8j-eTfIes7srcjOCfM8b_oUWlx97V

7.3.3 We All Wonder Where Someone Went When They Died (2026-03-20 09:53)

Ecclesiastes 12:6-7,

“Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

”

Several notable celebrity deaths have occurred recently, including actor Robert Carradine, who died by suicide at age 71, and former New York Jets running back Matt Snell, who passed away at 84. Additionally, civil rights icon Jesse Jackson has also perished. Phil Campbell died, and the former guitarist of the band Motörhead. Also, actress Jennifer Runyon, known for her role in "Ghostbusters." Other notable deaths include actor Eric Dane, who battled ALS; and John Alford, a British actor who died in prison. Martin Short’s daughter, Katherine Short, passed away at 42. These were all recent deaths!

We all wonder where such deceased people went in the afterlife. Is there an afterlife? Are those departed souls unconscious in the grave? Are they suffering in a literal burning Hell? Did they go to a literal place called Heaven with streets of gold? We simply do not know dear

reader. If you believe the inspired Holy Bible to be true, as I do, then you believe that there is an afterlife. And you also believe that when a person dies, there are only one of two places they go go, which is either Heaven or Hell forever. There are no second chances beyond the grave! Once you've breathed your last breath on earth, and your heart has beat for the very last time, your eternal destiny is permanently sealed. I believe in an afterlife according to the plain teachings of Scripture, but I cannot prove that there is an afterlife and nobody can!

Dear reader, The Grim Reaper is coming for us all. The death angel doesn't discriminate. Today could be the last day of our life. What saith the Scripture? **Proverbs 27:1, "Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth."**

James

4:14, "

Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

" Life is so short in comparison to the timelessness of eternity. No one can escape death! You might be able to delay your death by living a healthy lifestyle, but you assuredly will eventually die. **Romans 6:23, "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."** [1]Have you been born again dear friend? It's still not too late.

Death often come without notice. It could be a car accident. You could slip on the ice, hit your head and die, which happened to health guru Robert Atkin (1930-2003). Life has no guarantees. Comedian George Burns (1896-1996) smoked a cigar every day and lived to be 100. So much for the dangers of tobacco! Yet, he still perished.

Someone asked Star Trek film series icon William Shatner (born 1931) how he managed to live to be 94 years old. Shatner said it is just a matter of some good luck and genetics beyond his control. Sadly,

William Shatner, best known for his role as Captain Kirk in Star Trek, does not believe in life after death and identifies as an atheist. Shatner's life is near an end but he is not prepared to meet His Creator. That is so heartbreaking.

I oftentimes wonder where AC/DC rhythm guitarist Malcom Young (1953-2017) went in the afterlife. The Young brothers have been very private publicly about their family's beliefs. In sharp contrast, frontman [2]Brian Johnson has publicly denied Jesus' deity, calling him a clever man who deceived the world. Woe unto the wicked! I feel so sorry for Christ-rejecting sinners like Brian Johnson, who blaspheme the Son of God who came down to earth to die on a cross for him. My trust is completely in Jesus Christ because of what He did to pay for my sins on Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago.

Lord willing, as I grow older in the time remaining of my life on earth, I will likely see many of my childhood musical idols pass away into the afterlife. I cannot help but often wonder where they are now. For example: Where did Olivia Newton John (1948-2022) go? Although she did profess to be a Christian, she was a heathen Roman Catholic, regularly visiting mass at Capuchin Novitiate in Santa Ynez, California. There is no salvation in the Catholic prisonhouse of religion. No one has ever been born again via sacramental salvation!!!

It will be interesting when I get to Heaven to learn where everybody went. If the Bible be true, then I am safe in the Father's hands, because Jesus is my only hope for Heaven. I have placed all my hope in the Gospel plus nothing. I hope you have that same peace of assurance dear friend. If you don't you can right now. Simply by faith (taking God at His written Word) accept

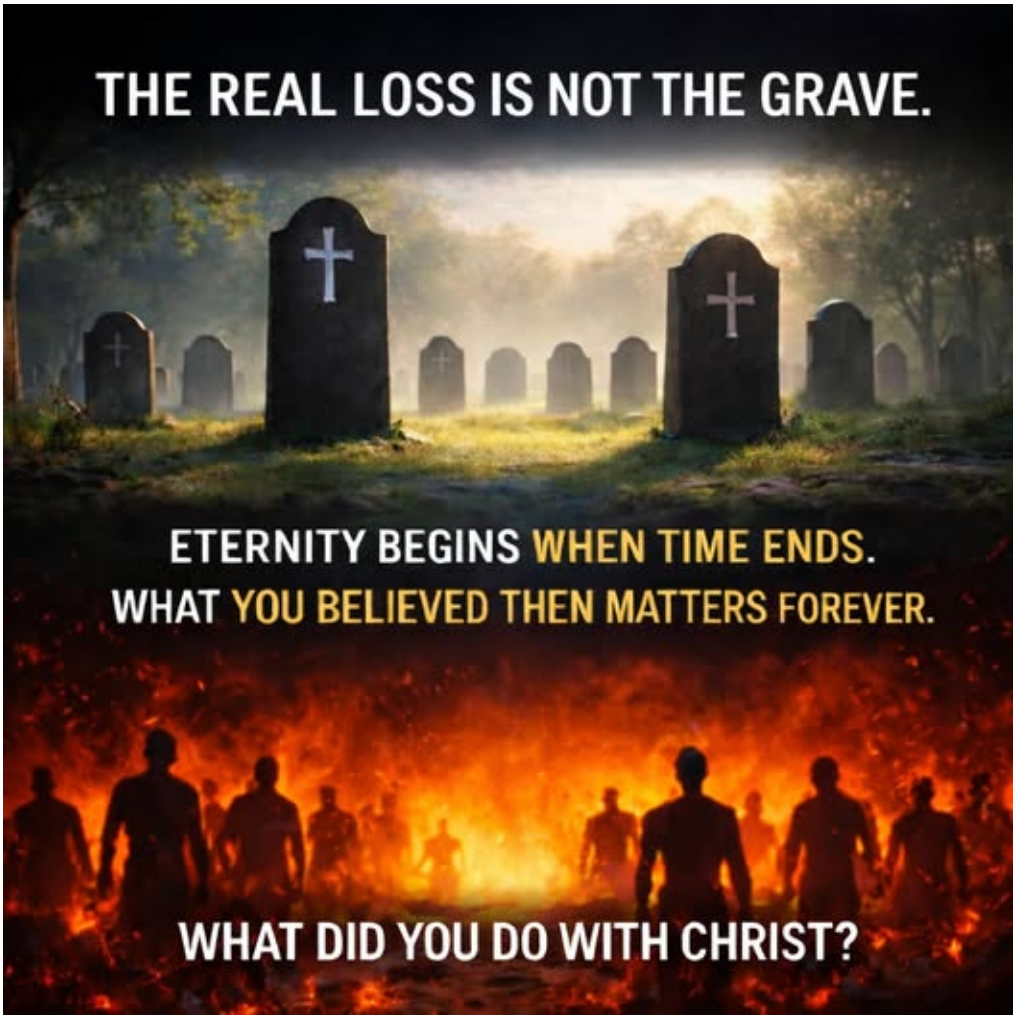
Christ's sacrificial ***death*** on the cross as full payment for your sins. Believe that He was ***buried***, this proving that He was dead. And then finally, believe that Jesus physically ***resurrected*** from the dead three days later for your justification and mine. That is, validating our faith in Him as the only begotten Son of God, the Christ.

These three things comprise "THE GOSPEL" (1st Corinthians 15:1-6), by which all who BELIEVE IT are saved. **Romans 1:16, "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation *to every one that believeth*; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek."**

There's a lot of famous celebrities dying lately, and as the Baby Boomer generation ages we'll see millions more passing away over the next 25 years. Glenn Frey (1948-2016) of The Eagles died

on January 18, 2016, at the age of 67, from complications of rheumatoid arthritis, acute ulcerative colitis and pneumonia. I couldn't find any information about his beliefs. I have no idea where he might have went in the afterlife. The Holy Bible is nothing to shirk off dear reader. If the Word of God be true, you could end up burning in Hell forever if you neglect to obey the Gospel by simply believing it. [3]Please don't delay if you've never been saved.

[4]



1. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
2. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/Evils%20in%20America/Rock-n-Roll/brian_johnson.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/articles/simple_gospel.htm
4. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjTyq_mGZJCNR-FblQ2TmBvPOzHoOLILTpfGm-7P-N8eLEHLR9U4irM07xzLczbqmTF8tDfpBTPuAnU34yQYLNd_SIiTCHf6O68AB7

7.3.4 Beware Of A Sneaky False Gospel (2026-03-25 21:26)

2nd Corinthians 11:3-4, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him."

Be careful about anybody who tries to make you doubt your salvation.

Salvation is not based on your performance, it's based on what Jesus Christ already finished through Calvary's cross 2,000 years ago.

Religious legalism is the belief that individuals can earn God's approval and achieve salvation through strict adherence to rules and regulations (works), rather than through faith by grace. It emphasizes a change of external behavior as proof of faith, rather than biblical easy-believism which has absolutely nothing to do with one's behavior.

The moment a man starts tying your salvation to your works, he's undermining your assurance and denying the sealing of the Holy Spirit the moment you were born again.

Good works are not the payment for sin, the payment for sin is death.

Salvation is not a reward for the righteous, it is a gift for the guilty.

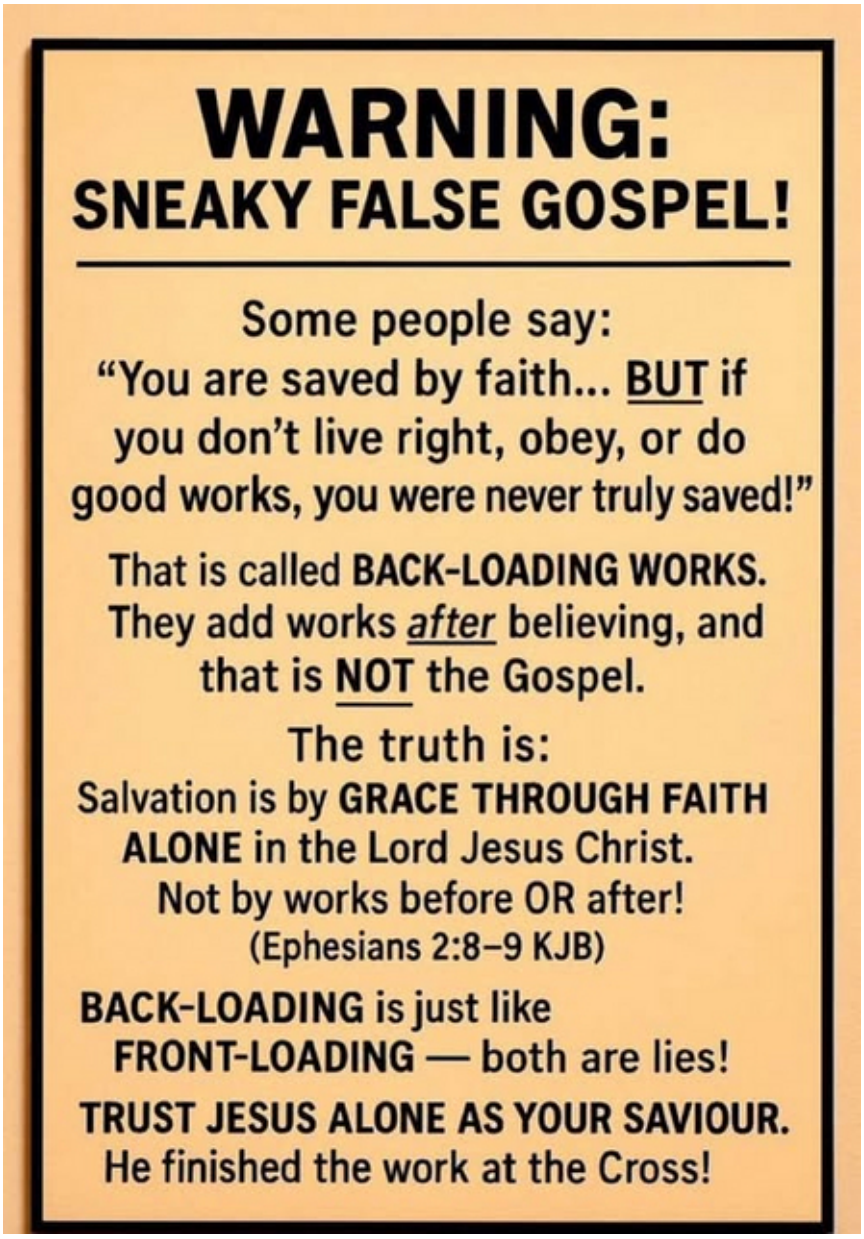
Salvation is not doing your best, it is having Christ's best put to your account through receiving Him by faith.

Turning away from sinful ways would be a work. Faith puts all of the merit where it belongs, on the object of our faith, Jesus and His work.

If to "repent" means to forsake our sinful ways TO BE SAVED, but Jesus already paid for our sins by dying on the cross, then what are we repenting from?

The true Gospel always points you to CHRIST; a false gospel always points to YOU.

One is saved by God's grace through faith in the finished Work of His Son on the Cross as payment in full as our pardon for sin.



1. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEj_txCEP2dBzB3Ecmp9NvPMP4b-dN8U2hwL9njFLjL-xhq2giKyeol_LsMXD8H3u2SoZCxlSGBqDY3nr3E-7UWOmTkS5hW7z202D9u

---

7.3.5 Always Explain What It Means To "Repent" If You Mention It To A Lost Sinner (2026-03-30 13:59)

Mark 6:5-6 and 12, "And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. And he marvelled because of their *unbelief*. And he went round about the villages, teaching. ...And they went out, and *preached that men should repent*."

It is tragic that 99 % of the people who read our text passage of Scripture from Mark 6:12 will wrongly assume that to "repent" means "to turn from your sins." However, as I have already

done for you, if you examine the passage carefully we find that the issue at hand is not one's sins; but rather, "UNBELIEF" as we see in Mark 6:6. What those people in Jesus' own country where He grew up needed to get to Heaven was to repent of their UNBELIEF, not their sins.

Not one verse in the inspired King James Bible teaches to "repent of your sins" or "turn from your sins" to get to Heaven. Wicked religious men added those words to God's inspired Word. **Proverbs 30:5-6, "Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."** Should God's saints repent of our sins? Yes, absolutely (2nd Timothy 2:19). But to be saved, someone need only repent of their unbelief (Matthew 21:32).

And yet, if you research the pseudo-Christian cults (e.g., [1]Mormons, [2]Roman Catholics, [3]Seventh-Day Adventists, [4]Jehovah's Witnesses, [5]Church of Christ, et cetera), they all pervert the biblical meaning of repentance to teach that you must turn away from your sinful ways to get to Heaven. That is works, not salvation by God's grace through faith alone.

Romans 4:4, " Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. " I love that Bible verse! If salvation has ever been merited by works at any time in human civilization, then God owed a debt to that individual, and it wasn't by grace. The Bible warns that this has never been the case. From this passage alone we KNOW that no one under the Mosaic law was ever saved by works, nor by partial faith plus works. According to Acts 10:43 remission of sins has always come only though faith in Christ.

The writer of the preceding counterfeit gospel tells the reader to "repent," but he doesn't explain what that means. In today's wicked American culture where most churches falsely require people to be willing to forsake a lifestyle of sinning to be saved (which is reformation not repentance), it is absolutely necessary nowadays to explain what it means to "repent."

I personally never use the word

"repent"

at all, simply because the Gospel of John (God's Gospel track according to John 20:31) doesn't mention the word "repent" even once. That is simply because repentance is automatically included with believing. That is, you have changed your mind from unbelief to belief when you trust Christ. Bible repentance simply means to "change your mind," nothing more. The context of a particular Scripture passage provides the necessary supplemental information to know what we must change our mind about.

By deceptively merely requiring readers to "repent," the reader can go either way in meaning and the questionable webpage creator knows it. *Repentance* means different things to different people, which is why it is so vitally important to explain what the word means if you ever use it. Like I said, I just don't mention repentance because it is not necessary.

A good illustration of repentance is flying from Chicago to Los Angeles. I can simply instruct you to fly to Los Angeles. It is not necessary for me to first tell you to leave Chicago, and then secondly go to Los Angeles. The same is true with leading someone to faith in Jesus. You can simply preach the Gospel (which means "

Good News

"

) to a lost sinner, without first telling them to leave their unbelief. This is exactly why we find the word

“

believe

”

mentioned 85 times in the Gospel of John, but the word

“repent” is not mentioned even once.

You don’t repent AND believe to be saved; you repent TO believe. Repentance facilitates believing. Please do as Jesus commanded in John 5:39 to ’SEARCH THE SCRIPTURES,’ because 99 % of churches and religious colleges are WRONG today on Bible repentance and God’s simple plan of salvation. There are not 50 different shades of the Gospel, there has alway been only one plan of salvation (Galatians 1:6-9).

If you tell lost sinners to “repent” without explaining to them what it means, you are sending them up a potentially deadly creek without a paddle. You are woefully ignoring the reality that **“**

many false prophets are gone out into the world

” (1st John 4:1b). Don’t you dare ever tell someone to

“

repent

”

to be saved without explaining yourself, because 99 % of Americans have been lied to by the religious cults, to think that repentance means to turn away from your sinful bad habits. By the way, the meaning of

“repent” in

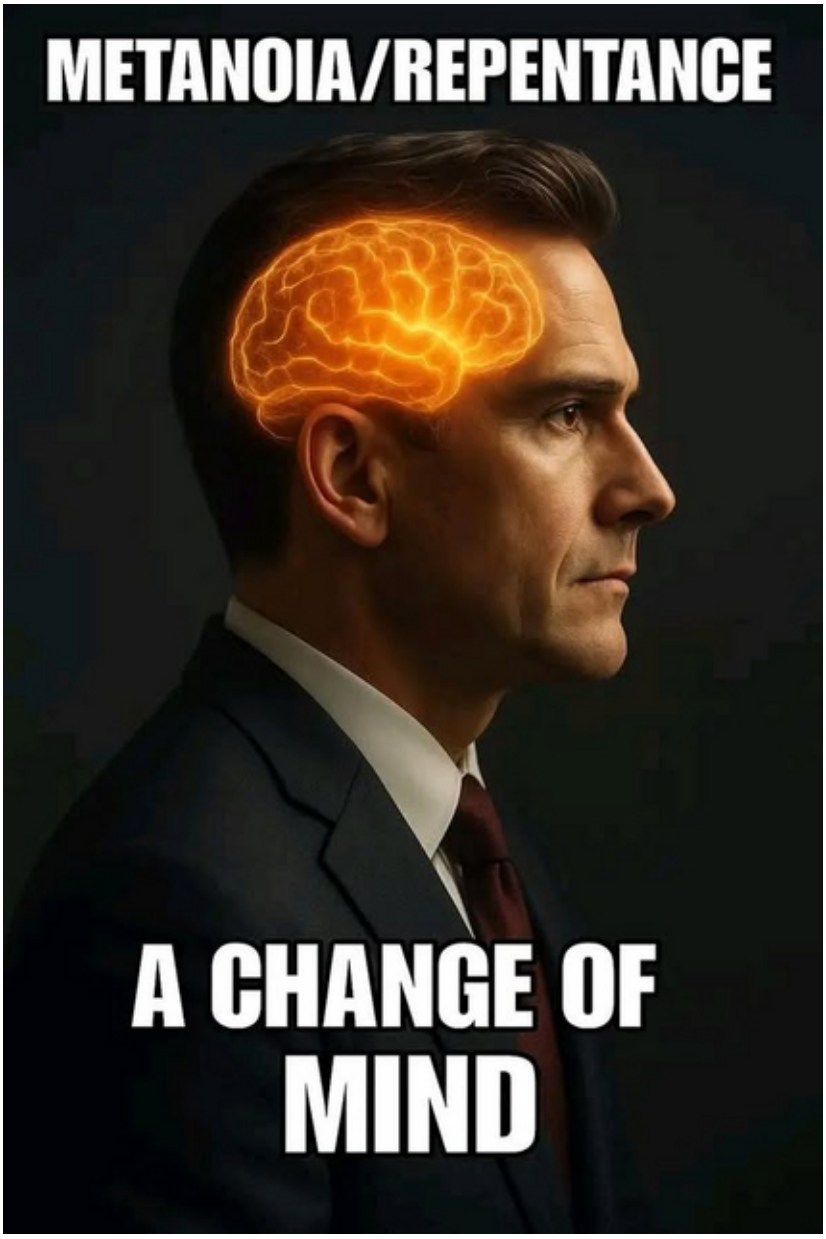
our English dictionary is based upon the Roman Catholic understanding of the word, which is NOT [6]the biblical Greek meaning.

Behavior modification has absolutely nothing to do with the new birth. A changed life is the “fruit” of the indwelling Holy Spirit after you get saved (Galatians 5:22-25). A change of behavior has NOTHING to do with repentance to be saved. Whatever changes God wants to see happen in your life after you get saved is His department alone, and you can be assured that He will attend to it. God is not an absent parent (Hebrews 12:6-8).

Our only part in getting saved is just to believe the Gospel (1st Corinthians 15:1-6). All that God asks is that you believe Jesus did it all for you through Calvary’s cross. Nothing more is required or allowed dear sinner! The only thing that you and I contribute to our own salvation is the sin that made it necessary. Salvation is of the LORD (Jonah 2:9).

THANK YOU for reading my ministry blog. To God alone be all the praise, credit and glory.

[7]



1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Doctrines/Lordship%20Salvation/macarthur_mormon.htm
2. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/roman_catholic/heresy_on_repentance.htm
3. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_doctrine/lordship_salvation/jws_agree.htm
4. https://www.soulwinning.info/fd/lordship_salvation/jw_agree.htm
5. https://www.jesusisprecious.org/false_religion/church_of_christ/don_blackwell.htm
6. https://www.lovethetruth.com/bd/metanoia.htm
7. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEg2U6S7XcIJ8Nr7bk5_zonzSQMynfW6wnlUoHjAISIklXL8IxXuN_uGkAu4Zn6HDZzHLbPXaGZJRPVxAPYTXIv6_OBRf8NOAmCQuHC

7.4 April

7.4.1 It’s Okay If You Don’t Remember When You Were Saved (2026-04-07 01:27)

1st Thessalonians 4:14, “

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

”

I think I was saved at the early age of 12. To be honest, I don’t remember the year that I was saved. It is true. For many years I assumed I was 13 when I got saved. But last year I gave it a lot of thought. My parents had removed me from public school at the end of the 6th grade, and I attended a Christian school at a local Baptist church in Chicago for junior high and high school for 6 years. That was the best decision my parents ever made to steer my life into the right direction for Christ. If they hadn’t done that, guaranteed, I would have gone to the Devil.

I got saved shortly after I began attending Christian school at a local Baptist church. So, I was 12 to 13 years old. I wish I knew the year I was saved, but I don’t. I know it was early summertime. Pastor Jack Hyles was saved at age 11. Dr. Curtis Hutson was also saved at age 11. Pastor Ralph Yankee Arnold was saved at age 18. Pastor Steven Anderson was saved at age 6. Pastor Harry Ironside was saved at age 17. It was in church. I remember the experience, but since I didn’t tell anyone that I had been saved, no one could tell me to write down the date in my Bible. I wish that had happened, but it didn’t.

The important thing is that I am trusting Christ now as my personal Savior. I know I wasn’t born believing, but I believe now, so I must have been saved at some point in my life. I remember an experience in church on a Sunday morning. I remember that it was summertime. I remember that I felt convicted by the pastor’s sermon.

During the invitation after the sermon, I clinched the back of the pew in front of me with my hands, and for the first time in my life I felt the Holy Spirit’s conviction. I knew that I was a sinner. I was too shy to walk forward down the church aisle, but the best I knew how from my pew I asked the Lord Jesus Christ to save me. I believed that He died on a cross to pay for my sins. I believed that He was buried, but then physically resurrected from the dead three days later. I believed that I was calling out from my heart to a risen Savior, asking Him to please forgive my sins and save me from Hell. I never prayed audibly out loud, just silently from my heart.

I remember that in the days, weeks, months and years to come, I feared greatly that I was not saved. I desperately grabbed every piece of literature regarding salvation that I could get my hands on, but every tract and piece of literature that I could find ended with a requirement to pray a stupid sinner’s prayer. That misled and confused me concerning God’s simple plan of salvation. Since no one had ever taught me God’s simple plan of salvation, I couldn’t settle my assurance of it. It wouldn’t be until I met Pastor Max D. Younce (1935-2023) online 25 years later that the Lord would finally solidify my salvation beliefs, and give me perfect peace in the matter of God’s free gift of eternal life.

Dear reader, although there is nothing wrong and it is quite natural to ask, call or pray for God to save you, it is NOT necessary nor required by God to get to Heaven. What saith the Scripture? **John 6:47, “Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.”** Repeatedly in the inspired King James Bible we are told to simply BELIEVE

the Gospel of Christ to be saved. **Acts 10:43, "To him give *all the prophets witness*, that through his name *whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins*. "** This one Bible verse proves Peter S. Ruckman (1921-2016), Robert Breaker, [1]William P. Grady and Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola all dirty damnable liars!!! No one was ever saved by WORKS under the Mosaic law, they were saved by faith in Christ just as Acts 10:32 declares.

[2]Dr. Bill Grady preaches a perverted view of repentance for salvation. Beware of the Ruckmanite crowd who are corrupt to the core. The greedy Bible Baptist Church in Pensacola are militant reprobates, distributing their toxic damnable Chick Tracts, and preaching another gospel of partial faith in Christ plus turning from your sinning. What they preach is religious quackery, not a free grace Gospel message! If a man is wrong on repentance you simply cannot trust anything that he says. It is like buttoning a dress shirt, if you get the first button wrong then all the buttons that follow will be wrong too.

It's okay dear friend if you don't remember when you were saved, I don't either. But you should remember a moment from your past when you realized that you were a guilty sinner, and you by faith (taking God at His written Word in the Bible) placed your trust (faith, reliance) in the name of Jesus Christ, believing that He died in your place on Calvary's cross; and believing that He didn't stay dead, Jesus physically raised up triumphant from the dead the third day.

You get saved by coming to God as a guilty sinner (Romans 3:19-20), and you by faith

(taking God at His written Word in the Bible)

accept Christ's sacrifice on the cross as full payment for your sins, believing that He was build, but then three days later bodily resurrected from the dead for your justification (because if Christ is still dead He cannot save anybody). I believe, do you? And remember, i

f salvation is truly by grace, then you don't need to start or stop anything to be saved. Eternal life is a free gift from God (Romans 6:23).

1. https://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False_Prophets/bill_grady/bill_grady-no_one_saved_in_old_testament.mp3
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/03/a-review-of-dr-william-p-gradys-book.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEhY0qeaEZ-p7GdvnFfuJv4Cag5piuLdUcTqxnZ55ZMsGN57X07hhZoKepFsheK05DDB9oQwwntYptH_W5Tc1yejtItdbj9TLv4PoQ2

7.4.2 The Sin Of Indifference Toward Gospel Accuracy (2026-04-13 08:21)

1st Thessalonians 4:13-14, “

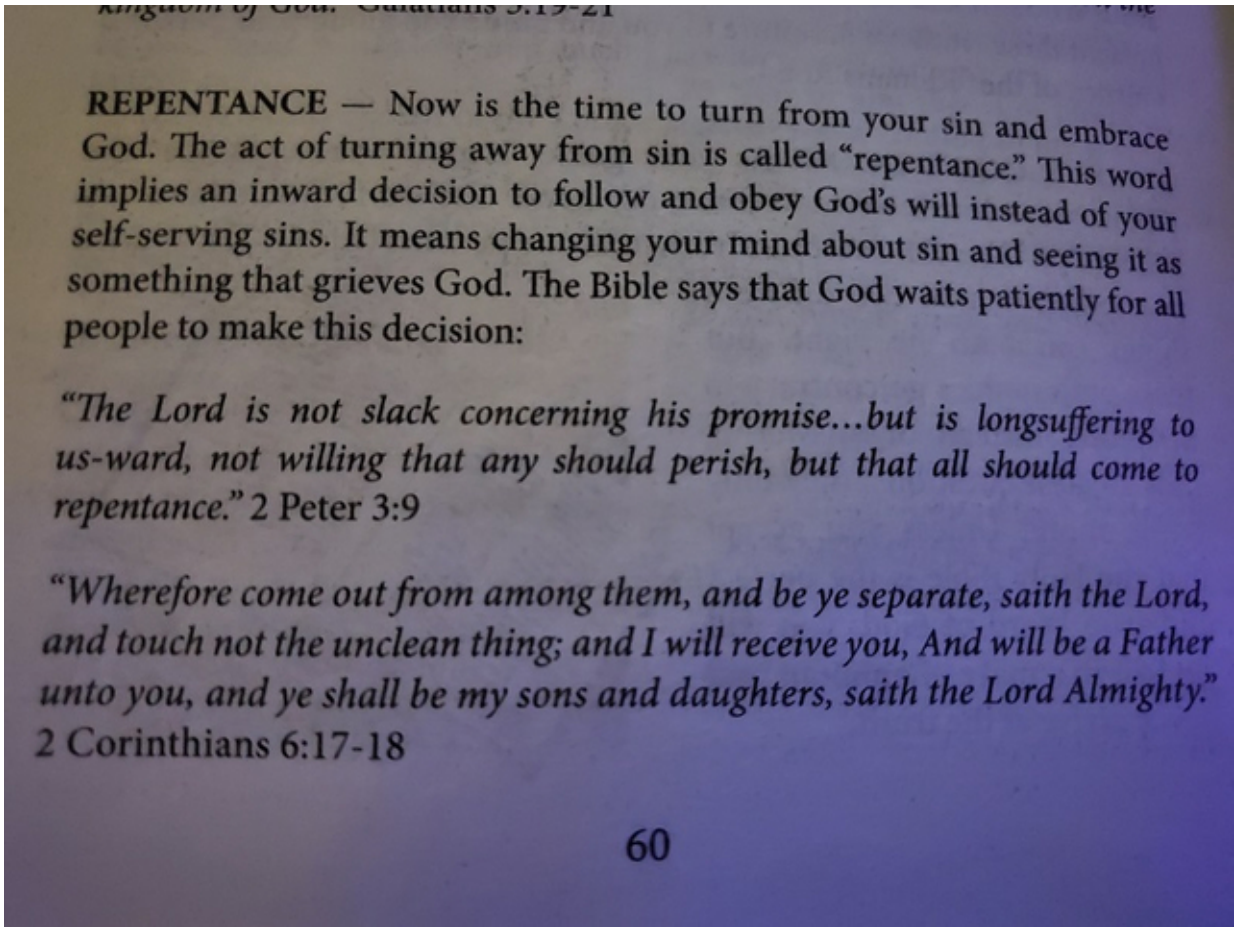
But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. *For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again*, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

The inspired Word of God clearly defines “the gospel” for the reader in [1]1st Corinthians 15:1-6. Yet, you’ll hear preachers behind nearly every pulpit today embellishing, changing and perverting God’s simple plan of salvation, adding words to the Scripture that God didn’t say. **Proverbs 30:5-6, “Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. *Add thou not unto his words*, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.”** Case in point...

Pensacola Christian College Preaches Another Gospel

For example: I live in Pensacola. In my mailbox in 2023, I found an envelope from Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) with my address and the words: "To Our Neighbor" on it. I opened the envelope and inside I found a booklet of "John & Romans." The booklet has 64 pages in it. The [2]Campus Church logo is printed on the front cover. I was shocked on page 60 when I read PCC's counterfeit plan of salvation. What I am about to show you from PCC was inspired by Satan dear reader:

[3]



REPENTANCE — Now is the time to turn from your sin and embrace God. The act of turning away from sin is called "repentance." This word implies an inward decision to follow and obey God's will instead of your self-serving sins. It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God waits patiently for all people to make this decision:

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise...but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance." 2 Peter 3:9

"Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty." 2 Corinthians 6:17-18

60

"REPENTANCE — ***Now is the time to turn from your sin*** and embrace God. **The act of*turning away from sin*** **is called 'repentance.'** This word **implies an inward decision*to follow and obey God's will*** **instead of your self-serving sins.** It means changing your mind about sin and seeing it as something that grieves God. The Bible says that God patiently waits for all people to make this decision." **[emphasis added]**

SOURCE: "John & Romans" by Campus Church at Pensacola Christian College, p. 60

Do you still think I bumped my head? I've been [4]exposing the Calvinist religious cult at Bob Jones University (BJU) since 2014, and now I have been exposing the cult at Pensacola Christian College (PCC) since 2021. By God's grace, I will continue to expose these wicked organizations for perverting the Gospel. Tragically, 99 % of clergy today couldn't care less! They merely want to follow the herd, laboring in the ministry for the INCOME, not the OUTCOME. Today's churches are pathetic!

Smyrna Baptist Church In Pensacola Is A Bad Place

Here's another example: When I attended the shameful Smyrna Baptist Church in Pensacola in 2024, the place was spiritually dead. Their incompetent pastor Bill Adams is a Zionist, wrong on Bible repentance, and has zero love for hurting people. When I shared my broken life, divorce and chronic health afflictions with him, he just ignored me. What a lousy pastor! His wife is even worse, who deliberately dissed me in September of 2024 to offend me; that was her ungodly way of saying: "

We don't want you here!

"

I kindly contacted Pastor Adams twice about what she rudely did, but as expected he just ignored me, so I reasonably never went back again. There is no genuine love at Smyrna. Our churches are dying folks.

I humbly think I know what their problem is too. They've been going through the lifeless motions of playing church for so long (decades) that it has become mundane, boring and repetitive. To them it's just a means of keeping the money coming in (Romans 16:17-18). The fact that they're willing to lose members shows me that PCC is likely paying Pastor Bill Adams' salary. PCC takes in $175,000,000 annually, so they certainly can afford it. I have no doubt that his daughter gets free tuition at PCC. This is just speculation of course, but something is very wrong when a pastor and his wife couldn't care less about losing church members. I never caused them the least bit of trouble and quietly attended their church for 8 months.

The leaders at Smyrna and PCC woefully lack God's unconditional love for people. No wonder Smyrna is always 85 % empty, and I told that to Bill Adams the last time I contacted him in September of 2024. They also distribute [5]toxic Chick Tracts at Smyrna, [6]perverting Gods simple plan of salvation. I guess it shouldn't surprise anyone that if they don't care about the accuracy of the Gospel in these cults, why would they care about a hurting sinner like me?

Wicked pastors and Bible colleges are so busy today making money that they have no interest in making waves, splitting hairs and rocking the boat by contending for the Christian faith, which will draw attention to themselves. Sadly, these big religious institutions today just want to quietly take in tens of millions of dollars and let the world go to Hell. God's curse is upon PCC! They refuse to suffer reproach for the cause of Christ. They refuse to be put outside the gate with Jesus. As a fundamentalist Baptist Bible preacher, I am outside the gate with Jesus and have been for decades, despised and rejected by ungodly neo-evangelicals. To no surprise, now [7]PCC is offering engineering classes, going secular. What a shame!

John 4:22, "Ye worship ye know not what..." To their utter shame, I actually found [8]FOUR different plans of salvation at PCC, which just shows how little they care about right doctrine. Making money is what concerns them the most, whose God the Bible says is their bellies (Romans 16:17-18).

Apathy refers to a lack of interest, motivation, or emotional response, often associated with a specific condition or situation; while indifference is a broader term that describes a general lack of concern or interest in any matter. Both involve emotional detachment, but apathy is often more specific to an individual's state or condition. I'd have to honestly say that at PCC you'll find both indifference and apathy, toward people and the Gospel. The place is a spiritual mess!

Over the past 24 years of faithful website ministry since 2002 (by the grace of God), I have been saddened to see how few professed Christians care about the accuracy of the Gospel, the purity of God's inspired Word, or loving hurting and broken sinners. There is a disturbing vacuum of God's unconditional love toward sinners in the churches today. This is largely because many of today's pastors have been trained by corrupt Bible colleges—by educators instead of church builders who woefully lack compassion for people, by educated fools who deny that we have a perfectly inspired Holy Bible in the English language today, and who have succumbed to the Devil's falsehoods of Lordship Salvation and Misunderstood Repentance.

Acts 4:13, "Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus."

I care dear reader! If you walk with Jesus you will care too. That gets me into trouble sometimes. When you care you get upset. When you care you make a fuss and throw a fit sometimes. I get angry over false teaching! I get angry over the evils of abortion, the evils of homosexuals adopting children, the evils of women wearing dental floss wherever there is water in America, the evils of over-taxation, the evils of open borders, the evils of publishing hundreds of different English Bible revisions, et cetera. I CARE!!!

It frustrates me that I am one of only a handful of caring Christians today who cry aloud against the perversion of "

turning from your sins

"

to be saved. No such teaching is found in the inspired King James Bible, which is the only trustworthy English Bible today. It frustrates me that your average professed Christian nowadays is completely apathetic toward false doctrine, false Bibles, false prophets and even false Christs. RIGHT DOCTRINE MATTERS!!!

1. https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1%20Corinthians%2015:1-6&version=KJV
2. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html
3. https://blogger.googleusercontent.com/img/b/R29vZ2xl/AVvXsEjb7uoSG1nxTpE34fyDtytaYAuxHPm64OX3rmuD77jT0CzFT0pgUPMM6dUBJBeJkqzc1SxdZ1VOSL4nFWYKjpfHuX3IVzOQqeeYv03
4. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2020/06/dr-steve-pettits-counterfeit-gospel.html
5. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2024/09/chick-tracks-statement-of-faith.html
6. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uOnOrtYT1hE
7. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2026/03/pensacola-christian-college-has-sadly.html
8. https://stewart1611.blogspot.com/2025/09/four-different-plans-of-salvation-at.html

BlogBook v1.2,
LaTeX 2$_\varepsilon$ & GNU/Linux.
https://www.blogbooker.com

Edited: May 13, 2026